

SOERA NI'AMONI'Ô.

SOERA DAROMA LI LOWALANGI.

AMABOE'OELA LI
SI FOFONA

B A.

AMABOE'OELA LI
SI BOHOOE.

UITGEGEVEN DOOR HET NEDERLANDSCH BIJBELGENOOTSCHAP.

AMSTERDAM
1911.

DE BIJBEL
IN HET NIASSISCH VERTAALD
DOOR
H. SUNDERMANN.
Zendeling.

HET
O U D E T E S T A M E N T
IN HET NIASSISCH VERTAALD

DOOR

H. SUNDERMANN.
Zendeling.

SOERA
G A M A B O E ' O E L A L I
S I F Ō F Ō N A .

I. DRUK.

UITGEGEVEN DOOR HET NEDERLANDSCH BIJBELGENOOTSCHAP.

AMSTERDAM
1911.

Made in Netherlands

FAMOFÓ'Ô

ZOERA GAMABOE'OELA SI FÖFÖNA.

I. Soera hikaja.

1. Soera Moze si fōfōna.
2. " " fanete zi fōfōna.
3. " " " " domboea.
4. " " " " tōloe.
5. " " " " öfa.
6. " Josoea.
7. " Zangoekoe.
8. " Roeti.
9. " Zamoeeli si füfōna.
10. " " " samboea.
11. " Razo si fōfōna.
12. " " " samboea.
13. " Nga'ötö si fōfōna.
14. " " " samboea.
15. " Gesera.
16. " Nehemia.
17. " Gesitera.

II. Soera wamahaō.

1. Soera Jobi.
2. " Zinoenö.
3. " Gamaedola, chō Zelomo
4. " Zangombacha.
5. Sinoenö seboea.

III. Soera zama'ele'ö.

1. Soera Jesaja.
2. " Jeremias.
Ngenoengenoe Jeremias.
3. " Hezekiel.
4. " Daniel.
5. " Hosea.
6. " Joëli.
7. " Gamosi.
8. " Gobadia.
9. " Jona.
10. " Micha.
11. " Nachoemi.
12. " Habsakoeki.
13. " Zefania.
14. " Haga'i.
15. " Zacharia.
16. " Maleachi.

I. SOERA HIKAJA.

Soera

M O Z E

SI FOFONA.

FAZA 1.

- I. Famazōchi tanō'a. II. Haga.
III. Famazōchi banoea. IV. Famō-fō'ō asi V. Looe ba baŵa ba dōfi.
VI. I'a ba fofo. VII. Saliwaliwa ba danō. VIII. Niha, famaedo Lowalangi.

- 1 I. **Ba** mbōrōta ifazōchi Lowalangi mbanoea si jaŵa, awō danō. (*Job. 38. Sin. 33, 6-9; Sin. 104. Joh. 1, 3. Amaed. 8, 22-31.*)
2 II. **Ba** no si fakoejoe manō goeli danō ba si lō ōsi ; ba manahanaheae
3 Geheha Lowalangi jaŵa nidanō. Ba imane Lowalangi : Jamohaga ! Ba mohaga. (*Jes. 45, 7. Kor. II. 4, 6.*)
4 Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa no si sōchi
5 haga andrō, ba ifofō'ō ira haga andrō sogōmigōmi Lowalangi. Ba
6 ibe'e tōi haga andrō zi ma'ōchō Lowalangi ba tōi zogōmigōmi andrō ba si bongi ibe'e. Ba bongi ba moloeo, ba loeo si fōfōna.
7 III. **Ba** imane Lowalangi : Jamobologō ia banoea ba gotaloea nidanō, ena'ō famabali ia ba gotaloea nidanō si doea balō andrō. Ba itōrō.
8 Ba ifazōchi wa'ebolo mbanoea andrō Lowalangi, famabali nidanō tooe mbanoea ba nidanō jaŵa mbanoea.
9 Ba ibe'e tōi wa'ebolo andrō mbanoea Lowalangi. Ba bongi ba moloeo, ba loeo si doea.
10 VI. **Baimane** Lowalangi: Jamoe'o-niagō ia idanō barō mbanoea ba zi ha samboea nahia, ena'ō oroma za-
- be'e tanō. Ba itōrō. Ba ibe'e tōi 10 zabe'e andrō danō Lowalangi, ba si tonia idanō, ba asi ifotōi. Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa no si sōchi. Ba imane 11 Lowalangi : Jatoembœe ba danō ndroe'oc, awō golegoelé sowoea, tanōmō dania, ba eoc sowoea ngawalo mboea ba danō, sohoenō, tanōmōnia. Ba itōrō. Ba toemboe ba 12 danō ndroe'oe ba golegoelé sowoca dania, tanōmō, ngawangawalō, ba eoc sowoea si so hoenō, tanōmō dania, ngawangawalō. Ba i'ila Lowalangi, wa no si sōchi. Ba bongi, ba 13 moloeo, ba loeo si tōloe.
11 V. **Ba** imane Lowalangi : Jaso 14 zihaga ba wa'ebolo mbanoea andrō, ba wamōfō'ō si ma'ōchō ba si bongi, ba jatobali tandra nga'ōtō ba tandra ngaloeo ba tandra ndrōfi wache ; (*Jer. 31, 35*) ; tobali sihaga 15 ba wa'ebolo mbanoea andrō, ba wohagaini oeli danō. Ba itōrō. Ba 16 ifazōchi zihaga andrō Lowalangi, si domboea : sihaga seboea andrō, famatōrō zi ma'ōchō ba sihaga sidc'ide andrō, famatōrō zi bongi, ba awōnia ndrōfi andrō. Ba ifataro ira ba 17 wa'ebolo mbanoea andrō Lowalangi, ena'ō lahagaini gocli danō, ba wamatōrō si ma'ōchō ba si bongi ba 18 wamōfō'ō si moloeo ba si bongi. Ba i'ila Lowalangi wa no si sōchi. Ba bongi ba moloeo, ba loeo si ūfa. 19
20 VI. **Ba** imane Lowalangi : Jami-liwaliwa ba nidanō zaliwaliwa sonoso ba jamoehombo wofo jaŵa

- goeli danō, ba wa'ebolo mbanoea a-
21 ndrō. Ba ifazōchi Lowalangi za-
liwaliwa ba nasi andrō, segeboea,
ba sonoso andrō fefoe, saliāliwa,
solihaliha ba nidanō, ngawangawalō,
awō ngawalō zihombo. Ba i'ila Lo-
22 walangi wa no si sōchi. Ba ifa-
howoe'ō ira Lowalangi, imane: Mi'o'-
ono ba mi'oja'ō ami ba mifo'osi
nasi; ba fofo andrō, ba ja'oja sibai
23 ba goeli danō. (F. 8, 17). Ba bongi
24 ba moloeo, ba loeo si lima. Ba imane
Lowalangi: Jamoeloea ba danō zo-
noso, ngawangawalō, oerifō niha ba
koeōkoeō ba oetoe ndroe'oe, ngag-
wangawalō. Ba itōrō.
 25 VII. Ba ifazōchi goetoe ndroe'oe
andrō Lowalangi, hadia ia ngawalō,
awō ngawalō goerifō niha ba sali-
waliwa ba danō fefoe, sanana ba
danō, ngawangawalō. Ba i'ila Lo-
walangi, wa no si sōchi.
 26 VIII. Ba imane Lowalangi: Da-
tafafazōchi niha, famaedoda, si fa-
chilichili chōda, samatōrō i'a ba
nasi dania ba fofo ba daloe mba-
noea ba oerifō niha andrō ba oetoe
ndroe'oe fefoe, awō koeōkoeō andrō,
sanananana ba goeli danō. (F. 5, 1.
 27 Efes. 4, 24. Kol. 3, 10). **Ba ifazōchl**
niha Lowalangi, famaedonia — fa-
maedo Lowalangi ibali'ō ; ira ma-
toea ba ira alawe wombōinia ja'ira.
 28 (Kor. I. 11, 7. Mat. 19, 4). Ba ifa-
howoe'ō ira Lowalangi, imane chōra:
Mi'o'ono ba mi'oja'ō ami, mifo'osi
goeli danō ba mibe'e barō mbawami,
samatōrō i'a ba nasi ami, awō wofo
ba daloe mbanoea, awō zaliwaliwa
ba danō fefoe, sanananana ba gocli
29 danō. (F. 9, 1. Sin. 8, 7). Ba imane
Lowalangi: Hiza, oebe'e fōnami
fefoe zinanō sowoea ba goeli danō
heza, awō geoe sowoea sohoenō,
30 tanōmō dania — da'ō gōmi. Ba ba
zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō fefoe ba
ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea fefoe,
mōi ba zanana ba danō, sonoso ba
boeloe ndroe'oe hadia ia gōra. Ba
31 itōrō. **Ba i'ila Lowalangi, sōchi sibai**
- fefoe nifazōchinia.** Ba bongi ba mo-
loeo, ba loco si ūnō.
- FAZA 2.
- I. Fangoro'iō loeo wolombase a-
ndrō. II. Fombōi niha. III. Nahia
niha. IV. Oroisa. V. Famazōchi ira
alawe. Fangoema'ō farongasa andrō.
- I. Si manō wangasiwai banoea si
jawa ba tanō, awō nōsi fefoe. Ba me
loeo si fitoe i'o'ozoei wombōinia a-
ndrō Lowalangi, nifazōchinia andrō;
ba molombase ia me loeo si fitoe,
me no awai wombōinia andrō fefoe,
nifazōchinia. (Moz. II. 20, 11. Moz.
V. 5, 14. Heb. 4, 4). **Ba Ifahowoe'ō**
Lowalangi loeo si fitoe, ni'amoni'ō
iwa'ō, me no molombase ia ba da'ō,
me no awai halōwōnia andrō fefoe,
niwōwōnia ba nifazōchinia.
- II. **Da'ō mbōrōta mbanoea si ja-**
wā, fabaja tanō, me tefazōchi : Me
loeo ifazōchi Jehowa Lowalangi da-
nō, awō mbanoea si jawa, ba lō
eoe'oe na ba mbenoea ba lō sinanō
na ba mbolo mbenoea; lō'ō na
nifoteoe Jehowa Lowalangi tanō,
ba lō niha na, sonowi mena'ō. Ba
saoe zi mōi mijawa moroi ba danō,
inamoi goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba
iwōwōniha Jehowa Lowalangi, ta-
nō mbōrōta, nihalō ba mbenoea ba
iwoewoesi ba dōgi nichoenia hanoe-
hanoe fangorifi ba tobali sonoso niha
andrō. (Kor. I. 15, 45. Job: 33, 4.
Fangomb. 12, 7). Ba ifazōchi kaboe
Jehowa Lowalangi, ba Gedena, tanō
ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba ifa'aso ba
da'ō niha andrō, nifazōchinia. Ba
ifatoembō'ō moroi ba danō ngag-
walō geoe sowoea Lowalangi, eoe
somasi ita famaigi ba sami boea,
ba eoe fangorifi ba daloe kaboe ba
eoe famotochi ba dōdō si sōchi ba
si lō sōchi. (F. 3, 22. Fam. 2, 7 ;
22, 2). Ba sara nidanō si otarai Ge-
dena, ba wamo'idanō kaboe andrō;
ba si fabali dania ia, tobali ūfa rozi ;
si sara, ba Fizona dōi; da'ō zama-
soei tanō Hewila andrō ma'afefoe,

- 12 ba nisõndra balaki. Ba balaki ba danõ andrõ, ba no si sôchi. Ba tesõndra gõi ba da'õ mbaloeri ba
 13 feremata oena. Ba tõi nidanõ si sara, ba Gihona, samasoei tanõ
 14 Goesi da'õ. Ba si sara zoei, ba Hideke dõi, ja'ia fõnafõna danõ
 15 Asiria; ba si sara, ba Oiferati. Ba ihalõ niha no mege Jehowa Lowalangi, ifa'aso ba kaboe Edena andrõ, ba wangehao ba ba wanaro.
 16 IV. Ba ibe'e li ba niha Jehowa Lowalangi, imane: **O'ā sa'ae mboea**
 17 **geoe ba kaboe fefoe, ba boea geoe famotochi ba dõdõ si sôchi ba si lõ sôchi, ba lõ tola õ'ā; õ'ā si'aikõ da'õ, ba mate ndra'oegõ!** (*Rom. 5, 12*).
 18 V. Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi: **Lõ sôchi ba niha, na ha ja'i'ja'ia; da'oefazõchi chõnia nawõ, si fabõbõ chõnia.** Me noa sa'ae ifazõchi Jehowa Lowalangi moroi ba danõ fefoe zaliwaliwa ba danõ, awõ wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba i'ohé ba niha, ena'õ ifaigi, hadia dõi ibe'e, ba hadia si'ai nibe'e niha tõi zonoso
 20 andrõ, da'õ dõira dania. Ba ifotõi niha fefoe goerifõ niha, awõ wofo ba daloe mbanoea, awõ goetoe ndroe'oe fefoe; ba ba niha, ba lõ faloecha nawõ, si fabõbõ chõnia.
 21 Ba ifafõrõ niha Jehowa Lowalangi, femõrõ sabõlõ, ba me no inõrõ ia, ba ihalõ zara dõla nosoenia ba
 22 ifo'õsi nagole nahania. Ba ibal'õ ira alawe Jehowa Lowalangi dõla nosoe andrõ, nihalõnia ba niha, ba
 23 ifasao ba niha. Ba imane niha: Tõla fõfõ dõlagoe da'õ ba nagole fõfõ nagolegœ; labe'e tõinia ndra alawe, me no ba ndra matoea te-
 24 halõ ia. (*Kor. I. 11, 8*). Andrõ i'erogõ ndra amania inania niha, ba molembe ia ba ngambatõnia, ba tobali ha samboea bõto ira. (*Mat. 19, 5*).
 25 *Kor. I. 6, 16. Efes. 5, 31*). Ba si lõ noecha ira, daroea ira niha ngambatõnia, ba lõ'õ sa aila ira.

FAZA 3.

I. Bõrõta horõ. II. Hoekoe andrõ nifatõrõ Lowalangi ba bõrõta wamaboe'oe sangorifi. III. Niheta ba kaboe faradaiso ira.

- I. Ba no soneche goelõ, moroi ba zaliwaliwa ba danõ fefoe nifazõchi Jehowa Lowalangi; ba imane ba ndra alawe: Hadia, doehoe no iõ'õ Lowalangi: Lõ'õ manõ mi'ã mboea geoe ba kaboe? (*Fam. 12, 9*). Ba imane ira alawe chõ goelõ: Tola sa ma'ã mboea geoe ba kaboe, ba ba mboea geoe andrõ si so ba daloe kaboe, ba no iõ'õ Lowalangi: Lõ tola mi'ã ia, ba hõi mihabaja, fa bõi mate ami! Ba imane oelõ ba ndra alawe: Ma'ifoe sa lõ mate ami; (*Kor. II. 11, 3*); ba i'ilä sibai sa Lowalangi: mi'ã si'aikõ ia, ba teboka hõrõmi, ba tobali si mane Lowalangi ami, saboto ba dõdõ si sôchi ba si lõ sôchi. Ba me i'ilä sa'ae ira alawe, wa sôchi ni'ã mboea geoe andrõ, awõ wa si sôchi famaigi, awõ wa no omasiõ geoe da'õ, ba wanõndra fa'atoeatoea chõnia, ba ihalõ mboea, i'ä, ba ibe'e gõi õ ngambatõnia si so ba ngainia, ba i'ä gõi. (*Tim. I. 2, 14*). Ba teboka hõrõra, daroea ira, ba oroma chõra, wa lõ baloebaloera; ba lafatagoe laelae, oe'ira.
- II. Ba me larongo roeroe Jehowa Lowalangi sanõrõ kaboe, tânõ owi, me okafoe zino, ba i'aleoi wainini'õ ja'ia chõ Jehowa Lowalangi niha, awõ ngambatõnia barõ ndraha geoe ba kaboe. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa Lowalangi ba niha, imane chõnia: Heza so ndra'oegõ? Ba imane: Oerongo wehozihozi gaheoe ba kaboe, ba ata'oedo, me lõ baloebaloegoe, ba oebini'õ ndra'o. Ba imane: Ha niha zangoema'õ chõoe, wa lõ baloebaloemõ? Hadia, no o'ã mboea geoe andrõ niwâ'õgoe chõoe: Bõi ã da'õ? Ba imane niha: Alawe andrõ, nibe'eo 12 awõgoe, da'õ zame'e õgoe, mboea

- 13 geoe andrō, ba no oe'ā. Ba imane Jehowa Lowalangi ba ndra alawe: Hadia nilaoemō andrō? Imane ira alawe: Oclō zamowōhō ja'o, fa oe'ā.
- 14 Ba imane Jehovah Lowalangi chō goelō: Me no ūlaoe da'ō, ba ni'elifi ndra'oegō fōna goerifō niha fefoe ba fōna goetoe ndroe'oe fefoe; ū'anana'ō taloe wofanōfānō ba ū'ā danō,
- 15 gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe! **Ba oefā'oe-doe ami ndra alawe ba oefā'oe-doe ira ma'oewoemō ma'oewoenia, da'ō zomama hōgōoe dania, ihoendragō, ba sondrooe bōrō sisinia ndra'oegō.**
- 16 (*Heb. 2, 14. Joh. I. 3, 8.*). Ba ba ndra alawe, ba imane: Erege sibai dōdōoe ba dabidabina oebe'e, afōchō dania wadono chōoe, ba ū'isō [sa atō] ngambatōoe ba samatōrō ja'oegō ia! (*Kor. I, 11, 3. Efes. 5, 22. Kol. 3, 18. Fet. I, 3, 1.*) Ba ba niha, ba imane: Me no ū'o'ō niwa'ō ngambatōoe ba me no ū'ā mboea geoe andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōoe wangoema'ō: Bōi ā ia, ba ni'elifi mbenoea, bōrō ndra'oegō; ja'crege dōdōoe wemanga gōoe chōnia, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe. Doi ba doe'oe ziloea chōnia chōoe, ba si manga golegoelle ba nowi ndra'oegō. Abōbōi dania mbawaoe ba wemanga gōoe, irege mangawoeli ndra'oegō ba danō tooe, ba nihalō ja'oegō. **Tanō sa atō ndra'oegō ba si tobali tanō zoei dania!** (*Tes II. 3, 10.*) Ba ibe'e tōi ngambatōnia Chawa niha, me ma'oewoenia fefoe
- 21 zaoeri dania. Ba ifobaroe niha Lowalangi baroe oeli goetoe ndroe'oe, awō ngambatōnia.
- 22 **III. Ba imane Jehovah Lowalangi:** Hiza, no tobali si mane ja'ita niha, me no aboto ba dōdōnia hadia zi sōchi ba hadia zi lō sōchi. Ba me si manō, ba fa bōi i'oro'ō dangania, ba wangai boea geoe fangorifi andrō, ba wanōndra fa'aori si lō aetoe!
- 23 Ba iheta ba kaboe Edena niha Jehovah Lowalangi, ena'ō mangahalō ia ba danō, ba nihalō ja'ia. Ifofanō niha ba ifataro Keroebi fōna kaboe
- Edena, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo chōnia, Keroebi si so fōda si takile, nifaligoi, ba wanaro lala ba geoe fangorifi andrō.

FAZA 4.

I. Ka'ino ba Habeli. Soemange andrō nibe'era. II. Iboenoe Habeli Ka'ino. Fanegoe Lowalangi Ka'ino. III. Nga'ōtō Ga'ino. IV. Seti ba Enosi. Bōrōta we'angarōfi litōi Lowalangi.

I. Ba oroedoe niha chō wo'omonia, ba manabina ba madono, Ka'ino dōi nononia, ba imane: No oesōndra niha, itolo Lowalangi. Ba ifoeli mo'ono, Habeli dōi, achi Ga'ino. Ba sangoeri biribiri Habeli ba sangahalō Ga'ino. Ba ara ma'ifoe, ba ibe'e zoemange Jehovah Ka'ino boea nowi chōnia. Ba ibe'e gōi Habeli, ono goerifōnia si a'a, tawō ibe'e. Ba omasi Jehovah Habeli ba soemange chōnia; (*Heb. 11, 4.*) ba Ka'ino ba soemange andrō chōnia, ba lō omasi ia. Ba mofōnoe sibai Ga'ino ba abao mbawania. Ba imane Jehovah chō Ga'ino: Hana wa mōfōnoc ndra'oegō, ba hana wa abao mbawaoe? **Tenga si manō: na satōelō ūlaoe, ba tola ūfaōga mbawae;** ba na tenga satōelō ni!aoemō, ba no so moroi tooe horō, itarogō ndra'oegō be ū'isō'ō; ba ja'cegō. ba hondrōgō ia.

II. Ba imane Ka'ino chō nachinia: Taboc ba mbenoea! ba me no laroei mbenoca, ba maoso Ga'ino chō nachinia Habeli, iboenoe. (*Mat. 23, 35. Joh. I, 3, 12. Joed. a. 11.*) Ba imane Jehovah chō Ga'ino: Heza so nachioe Habeli? Ba imane: Lō oe'ilā; hadia, samaigimaigi achigoe andrō ndra'odo? Ba imane: Hadia nilaoemō? Hiza, moe'ao chōgōe ndro nachioe andrō moroi ba danō tooe. (*Heb. 12, 24.*) Ba iada'e, ba ni'elifi ndra'oegō, nifofanō ba danō andrō, si no mamokai bawania, ba wamadoe do nachioe andrō, moroi ba dangaoe.

- 12 Na monowi ndra'oegō ba danō, ba lō'ō sa'ae ibe'e chōoe mboeania; si lō hinaoma ndra'oegō ba goeli 26
 13 danō! Ba imane Ka'ino chō Jehowa: Si tebai oetaha loealoea horōgoe
 14 andrō. Ōfofanō ndra'o ma'ōchō, moroi ba danō, ba samini'ō ja'ia fōnaoe ndra'odo ba si lō hinaoma ba goeli danō, ba ha niha zi fa-
 15 loechā chōgoe, ba iboenoedo. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Hiza, me-witoe lalaoe mbalō ba zamoenoe Ka'ino. Ba ifotandra Ga'ino Jehowa, fa bōi iboeno si faloecha chōnia.
 16 Ba mofanō Ga'ino, i'erogō Jehowa; ba danō Nodi soso ia dania, tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo, i'otarai Gedena.
 17 III. Ba oroedoe Ga'ino chō wo'-
 omonia, ba manabina ba madono, Chanoki dōi nononia. Ba itaroe'ō mbanoea ba ibe'e tōi mbanoea a-
 ndrō dōi nononia andrō, Chanoki.
 18 Ba ono Chanoki, ba Iradi. Ba ono Giradi ba Mehoeja'eli, ba ono Me-hoeja'eli, ba Metoeza'eli, ba ono
 19 Metoeza'eli ba Lameki. Ba samodombœa dongania Lameki andrō, Ada dōi zi samboea ba Sila dōi zi
 20 samboea. Ba mo'ono Gada, Jabalo dōi nononia, toea zi so baosi, sa-
 21 ngoeri hadia ia da'ō. Ba achinia Joebalo, toea zolaoe biola ba sigoe.
 22 Ba mo'ono gōi Zila, Toebaka'ino nononia, toea ziamboe da'ō, ba
 23 talifoesōnia alawe, ba Na'ama. Ba imane Lameki chō wo'omonia andrō si daroea: Ja'oegō Ada ba ja'oegō Sila, mifondongondrongo wehede-goe andre! Ja'ami fo'omo Lameki, ja'aboto ba dōdōmi niwa'ōgōe! Oeboenoe niha, balō zocho andre chōgoe ba ono niha balō zelezitō andre. Na fitoe winaeta wolaoe balō Ga'ino, ba fitoe ngafoeloe a fitoe winaeta mbalō Lameki andre.
 25 IV. Ba ifoeli oroedoe Gadamo chō wo'omonia, ba mo'ono ia ono matoea, ba ibe'e tōinia Zeti (Te'ali). [Imane]: Noa sa ibe'e chōgoe nga'-
- ōtō bō'ō Lowalangi, fangali Habeli andrō, niboenoe Ga'ino. Ba mo'ono 26
 gōi Zeti andrō, ba ibe'e tōi nononia Genosi. Ba ne loeo da'ō, ba labō-
 rōtaigō we'angularō li dōi Jehowa.

FAZA 5.

I. Bōrōta niha. II. Nga'ōtō ndra toea, i'otarai doeada Adamo noe-malō mitooe chō doeada Noachi. F'a'atoelō dōdō Chenoki andrō. (F. 1, 26; 9, 6).

I. Soera nga'ōtō doeada Adamo da'e. Me ifazōchi Gadamo andrō Lowalangi, ba famaedo Lowalangi wombōinia ja'ia; ira matoea ba ira alawe wamazzōchinia ja'ira, ba ifahowoe'ō ira ba ibe'e tōira niha, me loeo tefazōchi ira.

II. Ba me no 130 fache Gadamo, ba toemboe chōnia nono, si fachilichili chōnia, famaedonia, ba' ibe'e tōinia Zeti. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Zeti andrō, ba 800 fache tō wa'anaoe noso Gadamo, ba toemboe-toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Gadamo fefoe, fa'arania ba goeli danō, ba 930 fache; ba mate ia. Ba no 105 fache Zeti, ba toemboe chōnia Genosi andrō. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Genosi, ba 807 fache tō Zeti, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Zeti fefoe, ba 912 fache, ba mate ia. Ba 90 fache Genosi, ba toemboe chōnia Genana andrō. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Genana andrō, ba 815 fache tō Genosi andrō, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoc noso Genosi fefoe, ba 905 fache, ba mate ia. Ba 11 me no 70 fache Genana andrō, ba toemboe chōnia Mahalaleli. Ba me 13 no toemboe chōnia Mahalaleli, ba 840 fache tō Genana ba toemboe-toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Genana fefoe, ba 910 fache,

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

- 15 ba mate ia. Ba me no 65 fache Mahalaleli andrō, ba toemboe chō-
 16 nia Jaredi. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Jaredi andrō, ba 830 fache tō Mahalaleli, ba toemboe-toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono ma-
 17 toea ba ono alawc: Ba fa'anaoe noso Mahalaleli fefoe, ba 895 fache,
 18 ba mate ia. Ba me no 162 fache Jaredi, ba toemboe chōnia Chenoki.
 19 (*Joed. a. 14*). Ba me no toemboe chōnia Chenoki andrō, ba 800 fache tō Jaredi, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono
 20 alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Jaredi fefoe, ba 962 fache, ba mate ia.
 21 Ba me no 65 fache Chenoki, ba
 22 toemboe chōnia Metoesala. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Metoesala andrō, ba 300 fache tō Chenoki, lō aefa'aefa chōnia Lowalangi ba dōrōwania ba gocli danō, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. (*Heb. 11, 5*).
 23 Ba fa'anaoe noso Chenoki fefoe, ba
 24 365 fache. **Ba me no lō saefa'aefa chōnia Lowalangi ba lalania, ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba taja manō ia,**
 25 **noa sa iheta Lowalangi.** Ba me no 187 fache Metoesala, ba toemboe chōnia Lameki. Ba me no toemboe chōnia Lameki andrō, ba 782 fache tō Metoesala, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono
 27 alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Metoesaka fefoe, ba 969 fache, ba mate ia.
 28 Ba me no 182 fache Lameki andrō, ba toemboe chōnia nono matoea.
 29 Ba ibe'e tōinia Noach i, imane: Da'e dania zondrara tōdōda ba wa'erege dōdōda ba ba wa'akao dangada a-
 30 ndre, ba danō, ni'elifi Jehowa. Ba me no aefa toemboc chōnia Noachi andrō, ba 595 fache tō Lameki, ba toemboetoemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba fa'anaoe noso Lameki fefoe, ba 777 fache, ba mate ia. Ba me no 500 fache Noachi, ba toemboe chōnia Zemi ba Chamo ba Jafeti.

FAZA 6:

I. Itoegoe lō sōchi niha. Ifeta'oë ira Lowalangi ihoekoe ira. II. Onō Noachi. III. Oroisa Lowalangi chō Noachi, ba wamazōchi owo.

- I. **Ba me no ibōrōtaigō ato niha ba goeli danō, me toemboetoemboe chōra nono alawe, ba la'ila ono matoea chō Lowalangi, wa no si sōchi sibai nono alawe ba niha, ba lahalō zomasi ira.** (*Mat. 24, 38*). Ba imane Jehovah: Lō tola sa'ae Ehehagoe zamatōrō tōdō niha, ēsi niha ira, ba wa'eloengoera andrō; famonosogoe ja'ira na, ba ja hatō 120 fache. (*Joh. 3, 6, Fet. I. 3, 20*). Ba me loeo da'ō. ba so ba goeli danō niha seboea sibai boto; ba me no oroeoe nono matoea chō Lowalangi ba nono alawe ba niha, ba me mo'ono ira chōra — ba da'ō niha sabōlō andrō, seboea sibai toeria ba gōtō fōna andrō. Ba me i'ilā Jehovah, wa no eboea sibai zi lō sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, wa no si lō sōchi manō gera'erara, awō nichoi dōdōra, si lō mamalōmālō, (*F. 8, 21. Mat. 15, 19. Sin. 14, 3*), ba mangesa dōdō Jehovah, wa no ifazōchi niha ba goeli danō, iboesi sibai tōdōnia. Ba imane Jehovah: Da'oehorī ba goeli danō niha andrō nifazōchigoe, he niha ba he oerifōra ba he koeōkoe andrō ba he fofō ba daloe mbanoea; mangesa sa'ae dōdōgōe, wa no oefazōchi ira. Ba Noachi andrō, ba faloecha wa'ebolo dōdō Lowalangi.
- II. **Da'e nga'ōtō No'achi: No'achi andrō, ba no niha satoelō tōdō, si lō sinegoe, ba gōtōnia andrō; lō aefa'aefa chōnia Lowalangi ba lalania.** Ba tōloe nono No'achi: Semi 10 ba Chamo ba Jafeti. Ba no tekiko 11 goeli danō fōna Lowalangi, anōnō danō horō. Ba i'ilā Lowalangi, wa 12 no tekiko sibai goeli danō, noa sa tefocjoe lala nōsi goeli danō fefoe.
- III. **Ba imane Lowalangi chō** 13

Noachi : No so ba doedoema hōrōgōe wozoe nōsi goeli danō fefoe : noa sa anōnō danō horō, nifazōchira ; ba da'oeheri ira ba goeli 14 danō. Fazōchi chōoe nowo, naroe'oe geoenia, ba ūfobate'e ba ūgalōgālōni soeloemooe, tānō bacha 15 ba tānō baero. Ba ūmane wama-zōchi ja'ia : 300 hela wa'anaoe nowo andrō ba 50 hela wa'ebolo ba 30 16 hela wa'alawā. Ba ūfosandrela novo, ja'wa, ba dete, sahela wa'alawā ūbe'e. Ba bawandroehō nowo, ba ba ngai ūbe'e ; ūfotōloe nga'otō ba oi bate'e 17 ūbe'e. Lō ara tō sa dania ba anōnō danō idanō ūebc'e, ba wangohori fefoe nōsi goeli danō, si so noso, barō mbanoea, si ja'wa ; fefoe zi so 18 ba goeli danō ba si tekiko ūebc'e. Ba ba chōoe, ba fawoe'oe li ndra'o, ba si mōi ba nowō ndra'oegō ja'oegō ba onooe matoea andrō ba fo'omooe ba oemōnōe andrō, awōoe. 19 Ba ba zi so noso fefoe, ba nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe, ba doeadoea geoe, domboedomboea ū'he ja'wa ba nowo, ba wangorifi ja'ira, awōoe ; sara zi matoea ba sara zi alawe. 20 Fofō andrō, ngawangawalō, ba oerifō niha ngawangawalō ba sanananana ba goeli danō fefoe, ngawangawalō ba doeadoea mōi chōoe ba nowo 21 ja'wa, ena'ō te'orifi. Ba ja'oegō, ba faigi chōoe ngawalō gō fefoe, ni'a-ga'aga, ba hōna chōoe, ūoe dania 22 ba ūra. Ba i'o'ō sibai Noachi, dali niwa'ō Lowalangicliōnia. (*Heb. 11, 7.*)

FAZA 7.

I. Fe'amōi ba nowo ja'wa. II. Bōrōta wa'anōnō danō. III. Ahori mate hadia ia zaoeri.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Noachi : Ae baowo, ja'oegō ba sorojomooe fefoe, me no satoelō ndra'oegō fōnagoe, ū'ilā, ba niha andrō. Ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, si lō si lō sōchi, ba fitoefitoe halō, si matoea ba si alawenia ; ba ba zi so si lō sōchi ba doeadoea, si matoea ba si alawe-
- 2

nia. Ba si manō ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea, fitoefitoe, si matoea ba si alawenia, ba wangorifi tanōmō ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Hatō fitoe bongi sa, ba moteoe ba goeli danō ūebc'e, ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woeloe mbongi, ba oehori ba goeli danō fefoe zi so andrō, nifazōchigoe. Ba i'o'ō sibai Noachi niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba no 600 fache Noachi, me anōnō danō idanō. Ba mōi ba nowo Noachi, awō nononia ba fo'omonia ba oemōnōnia, fōna wa'anōnō danō andrō. (*Loek. 17, 27. Fet. II. 2, 5.*) Ba sali'waliwa ba danō, si lō hadia ia si lō sōchi, ba si so si lō sōchi ba fofō ba sanananana ba goeli danō, ba faedo we'amōi baowo chō Noachi, sarasara zi matoea ba sarasara zi alawe, si mane niwa'ō Lowalangi chō Noachi.

II. Ba me no aefa zi fitoe bongi andrō, ba ibōrōtaigō wa'anōnō danō andrō. Me 600 fache Noachi, me ba'wa si doea, ba zi mewelewitoe, da'ō mba'wa, ba zangoemboengoe-mbōe manō nidanō moroi ba namō sabacha, ba teboka zandrela mbanoea si ja'wa. Ba abōlōbōlō sibai deoe ba goeli danō, ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woeloe mbongi. Ba me loeo da'ō mōi baowo Noachii ba Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti, ono Noachi ba fo'omo Noachi ba oemōnōnia andrō si datōloe, ba fao, ja'ira ba oetoe ndroe'oe andrō fefoe ba oerifō niha fefoe, ngawangawalō ba koe-koe fefoe, sanananana ba danō, ngawangawalō, awō ngawalō wofo, fefoe zo afi. Da'ō zi mōi chō Noachi, baowo, doeadoea, fefoe nōsi goeli danō, si so noso. Ba si mōi ja'wa, ba sarasara zi matoea ba sarasara zi alawe, fefoe nōsi goeli danō, si mane niwa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. Ba ikoesi mbawandroehō Jehowa, foerinia.

III. Ba ibōrōtaigō wa'anōnō danō andrō, ūfa woeloe ngaloeo. Ba te-dooedooe molō, ifaza'wa nowo, alawā

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

- 18 jaŵa danō. Ba itoegoe ebcea sibai molō, tedooedooe sibai ba gocli danō, ba hoelō zolojo nowo ba molō andrō. Itoegoe eboea sibai nidanō ba goeli danō, tobali anōnō hili salāŵa fefoe, ba goeli danō. Felelima si'oe inōnō hili idanō, tobaloē manō. Ba tekiko nōsi goeli danō fefoe, saliŵaliŵa ba gocli danō, he fofa ba he oerifō niha ba he oetoe ndroe'oe, fefoe hadia ia zanananana 22 ba goeli danō, ba dozi niha. Fcfoe zi so noso ba nichoe, si so ba danō 23 jaŵa, ba mate. Si manō wangohorinia fefoe zi so ba goeli danō, he niha, ba he oerifō niha ba kocōkoeō ba fofa ba daloe mbanoea; tehorī ba danō, tobali hatō Noachi zi tosai, awō hadia ia zi fao chōnia baowo. 24 Ba lō alō'alō nidanō ba goeli danō, 150 wongi.

FAZA 8.

I. Alō nidanō. II. Itandratandrai-gō Noachi he wisa wa'alō. III. Lahe-ta ira baowo. IV. Soemange fanga-nandrō sacha gōlō. Amaboe'ela li Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba itorō tōdō Lowalangi Noachi ba oetoe ndroe'oe andrō fefoe ba oerifō niha fefoe, si no fao chōnia baowo. Ba ifatōrō nangi ba goeli danō Lowalangi, ba alō nidanō. Ba tedoeħō goemboe andrō ba namō, ba sandrela andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba tetaha dcoe si oroi mbanoea 3 si jaŵa. (Job. 38, 37). Ba itoegoe alō nidanō ba goeli danō, ogo'ō, me no 4 iroegi 150 wongi. Ba ba zi mewelewitoe ba mbaŵa si fitoe, ba tosake 5 nowo ba hili Gararata. Ba itoegoe alō'alō nidanō, iroegi mbaŵa si foeloe. Ba me tesa'a ba mbaŵa si foeloe, ba oroma zoezoe hili misa. 6 II. Ba 40 wongi aefa da'ō, ba ibokai zandrela nowo Noachi, sa-ndrela andrō nifazōchinia, ba ifoloi 7 gaga, ba manōrōnōrō manō da'ō, iregcē ogo'ō nidanō ba gocli danō. 8 Acfa da'ō, ba ifoloi marafadi, ba

wamaigi, na no ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli danō. Ba lō isōndra doegela, solombase ia, marafadi andrō, ba mangawoeli ia baowo chō Noachi, me lō saefa na wa'anōnō goeli danō ma'afefoe; ba i'oro'ō dangania Noachi, ifoeli ihalō baowo chōnia marafadi andrō. Ba fitoe bongi tō ifoeli ibase'ō, ba ifoeli ifoloi marafadi, moroi ba nowo. Ba mangawoeli chōnia da'ō me tānō owi, ba hiza ba mbawania mbadōbadō falo, sawena ifatō. Ba aboto ba dōdō Noachi, wa no ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli danō. Ba ibase'ō zoei, fitoe bongi tō, ba ifoeli ifoloi marafadi, ba lō mangawoeli chōnia da'ō.

III. Ba me no sara tōra 600 fache Noachi, me tesa'a ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba no ogo'ō nidanō ba goeli danō. Ba ibeta zagō nowo Noachi ba ifachōlō ia, ba no otoefo goeli danō. Ba ba zi doca waeloe a fitoe 14 ba mbaŵa si doea, ba aloea otoefo goeli danō. Ba hoemedē Lowalangi 15 chō Noachi, imane: Heta'ō baowo, 16 ja'oegō ba fo'omooe ba onooe ba oemōnōoe, awōoe. Ba fefoe zaliŵa-liŵa ba danō, si no fao chōoe, fefoe nōsi goeli danō, he fofa ba he oerifō niha ba he koeōkoeō fefoe, sanananana ba danō, ba fao chōoe we'amōi tooe, ena'ō maliŵaliŵa ba goeli danō ba ena'ō mo'ono'ono ba wangoja'ō ja'ira ba goeli danō. Ba 18 mōi tooe Noachi ba ononia ba fo'-omonia ba oemōnōnia. Fcfoe zi ūfa 19 ahe, fefoe koeōkoeō ba fefoe wofo, fefoe zaliŵaliŵa ba goeli danō, ngawangawalō, ba aheta baowo.

IV. Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soe-mange chō Jehowa Noachi, ihalō ngawalō zaliŵaliŵa ba goeli danō fefoe, si lō hadia ia zi lō sōchi, awō ngawalō wofo fefoe, si lō si lō sōchi, ba ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, ba naha andrō. Ba me i'ago hoea omasiō 21 andrō Jehowa, ba imane dōdōnia: Lō oetohoeġō wangelisi tanō ha niha andrō, me no si lō sōchi gera'era

- dōdōnia, i'otarai iraono ia ; ba lō oetohoegō wamoebenoefefoe zi so noso, si mane folaoegeoe mege. (F. 22 6, 5. Jes. 54, 9). Sagōtō tanō dania, ba bōi ja'aetoe'aetoe wanānō ba famasi ba fa'okafoe ba fa'aoechee zino ba baŵa lōchō ba baŵa deoe ba si ma'ōchō ba si hongi. (Jer. 33, 20).**

FAZA 9.

I. Ifahowoe'ō niha andrō, saoeri, Lowalangi. II. Fawoe'oesa li Lowalangi ba niha. Tandra wawoe'oesa li andrō ndroemi. III. Femaboe Noachi. Fangelifi ba famahowoe, nilaoenia chō nononia.

- 1 I. **Ba ifahoewoe'ō Noachi ba ononia Lowalangi, imane chōra : Mi'o'ono ba mi'oja'ō ami, mifo'ōsi goeli danō ! (F. 1, 28). Ndramo'ata oefi ami, jamoehocha mboe zaliwaliwa ba danō fefoe, awō wofo ba daloe mba-noea fefoe, awō zanananana ba danō fefoe, ba awō gi'a ba nasi, fefoe : 2 barō mbawami tebe'e. Fefoe zaliwaliwa, si so noso, ba ōmi : si mane fame'egoe boeloe ndroe'oe andrō 3 oebe'e chōmi, fefoe. Ha nagole si so noso na bacha, si so donia na, ba lō tola mi'ā. (Moz. III. 7, 26; 17, 14, 4 5 Hal. zin. 15, 20). Ba celaoe mbalō ndromi ; ba zaliwaliwa ba danō fefoe oclaoe, ba ba niha fefoe, oclaoe mbalō noso niha, me no si fatali-foesō ; me no ibe'e famaedonia niha Lowalangi, wamazōchi ja'ia. (Moz. 6 11, 21, 12, 28). Na so zame'e adoewa ndro niha, ba niha zoei zame'e a-doewa ndronia, me no ibe'e famaedonia niha Lowalangi, wamazōchi ja'ia. (Mat. 26, 52. F. 1, 26). Ba ja'ami, ba mi'o'ono, mi'oja'ō ami ; mi'aliwaliwa ba goeli danō ba mi'oja'ō ami ba detenia.**
- 8 II. **Ba imane na Lowalangi chō Noachi ba ba nononia, si so ba ngainia : Hiza, fawoe'oe li ndra'odo chōmi, ba ba ma'oewoemi, (Jes. 54, 9), ba ba zi so noso fefoe, awōmi,**

he fofo ba he oerifōmi andrō ba oetoe ndroe'oe fefoe, si faofao chōmi, fefoe gofoe hadia zaliwaliwa ba danō, si oroi nowo andrō. Fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe chōmi : tengsa'a'e nihori hadia ia nifazōchi, ba nidanō andrō, si nōnōi tanō, ba lō'ō sa'a'e itōrō fa'anōnō danō, ba wamakiko oeli danō. Ba imane Lowalangi : Da'ō dandra wawoe'oesa li andrō, fawoe'oesa li chōgōe chōmi ba ba zi so noso fefoe, awōmi, ba nga'ōtō fefoe mitooe. Doemi andrō 13 chōgōe, ba oebe'e ba lawoeo, ena'ō tandra wawoe'oesa li ia ba gota-loeama danō. Ba na so oehōna 14 lawoeo, jaŵa danō, ba na te'ila ndroemi andrō, ba itōrō tōdōgōe 15 wawoe'oesa li andrō, fawoe'oesa li chōgōe chōmi ba ba zonoso fefoe ba nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe ; fa bōi sa'a'e anōnō danō idanō andrō, ba wamakiko ōsi goeli danō fefoe. Ba na no so ba lawoeo ndroemi a-ndrō, ba oefraigia ia, ena'ō itōrō tōdōgōe wawoe'oesa li andrō, si lō teboelō, nilaoe Lowalangi ba zonoso fefoe ba nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Noachi : 17 Ja da'ō dandra wawoe'oesa li andrō, fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe ba nōsi goeli danō fefoe.

III. **Ba ono Noachi si oroi nowo 18 andrō, ba Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti ; ba Chamo andrō, ba ama Gana'ana andrō. Da'ō nono Noachi si datōloe 19 andrō, ba ja'ira woeroegō niha, ba goeli danō fefoe. Ba ibōrōtaigō Noachi ifazōchi kaboe nagoe, sangahalō ia. Ba me ibadoe nagoe, ba maboe 21 ia, ba mōrōmōrō tooe ia ba nosenia, lō baloebaloe zaila ia. Ba me i'ilā 22 Chamo andrō, ama Gana'ana, lō baloebaloe namania, ba mōi ia moe-wā'ō chō ga'ania si daroca andrō, baero. Ba lahalō mbaroe seboea ira 23 Semi Jafeti, la'angalisigō, la'erogō we'amōi chō namara ba laboeloegō zaila ia ; noa sa la'erogō, fa bōi la'ilā zaila namara. Ba me' tokeia 24**

Noachi, me dōhō wemaboenia ba
me irongo nilaoe nononia si achi
25 andrō chōnia, ba imane : Ni'elifi
Gana'ana, ja sawoejoe zawoejoe ia
26 ba chō ga'ania andrō ! Ba imane
na : **Nisoeno Jehovah Lowalangi**
Zemi, ba ja sawoejoera Gana'ana !
(F. 12, 8. Moz. II. 3, 14. Sangoehoek.
27 1, 28). Jamoefonaha sebolo Jafeti Lo-
walangi ba jamonahia [Jafeti] ba
nose Zemi ; ba sawoejoera dania
28 Gana'ana ! Ba 350 fache tō na
Noachi, me no aefa wa'anōnō danō
andrō, ba 950 fache wa'anaoe noso
Noachi fefoe, ba mate ia.

FAZA 10.

I. Nga'ōtō Jafeti. II. Nga'ōtō
Chamo. III. Nga'ōtō Zemi.

- 1 I. Da'e nga'ōtō nono Noachi a-
ndrō, Semi ba Chamo ba Jafeti ;
toemboetoemboe chōra ndraono, me
no aefa wa'atoea danō andrō fōna.
2 Da'e nono Jafeti andrō : Gomeri ba
Magogi ba Madai ba Jawano ba
Toebalō ba Mesechi ba Tirasi.
3 (Nga'ōt. I. 1, 5). Ba ono Gomeri,
ba Asekena ba Rifati ba Togarima.
4 Ba ono Jawano, ba Elisa ba Ta-
risi ba mado Chiti andrō ba mado
5 Rodani. Ba da'ō fabali zi so ba
hoelō andrō, niha baero. Da'ō nono
Jafeti andrō, fasamboea danō, ba
fasamboca lira, fasamboea madora,
fasamboea soi.
6 II. Ba ono Chamo, ba Koesi,
ba Miseraji ba Foeto ba Kana'ana.
7 (Nga'ōt. I. 1, 8). Ba ono Goesi, ba
Seba ba Hewila ba Sabata ba Ra'-
ema ba Sabitecha ; ba ono Ra'ema,
8 ba Secheba ba Dedano. Ba ono
Goesi na Nimerodi ; ba ibōrōtaigō
9 sabōlō da'ō ba goeli danō. Sabōlō
ba wealoe ia, tānō fōna Jehovah ;
andrō wa laŵa'ōwā'ō : „Sabōlō ba
wealoe, tānō fōna Jehovah, si mane
10 Nimerodi.“ Bōrōta gamatōrōwania
Mbabeli andrō ba Erechi ba Akadi
11 ba Kalene, ba danō Zineara. Ba
da'ō i'otarai wanaŵa tanō Asocri,
- ba itaroe'ō Niniwe andrō ba Reho-
boti-Iri ba Kala, ba Reseni andrō 12
ba gotaloeara Niniwe Gala — da'ō
mbanoea seboea andrō. Ba nga'ōtō 13
Miseraji andrō, ba mado Loedi ba
mado Ganami ba mado Lehabi ba
mado Nafetoehi, ba mado Wate-
roezi ba mado Gaseloehi (bōrōta
Ndrawing Wilisiti andrō) ba mado
Gafetori. Ba ono Gana'ana, ba Si- 15
dona, ononia si a'a, ba Cheti ; ba 16
nga'ōtōnia na Ndrawing Jeboesi a-
ndrō ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono
Girigasi, ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono 17
Gariki ba Iraono Zini, ba Iraono 18
Gariwadi ba Iraono Zemari ba Irao-
no Hamata ; ba si manō wa'afabali
soi Ndrawing Gana'ana andrō. Ba tanō 19
Ndrawing Gana'ana andrō, ba i'otarai
Zidona ba noemalō ba Gerara, irege
Gasa, ba noemalō ba Zodoma ba ba
Gomora ba ba Gadama ba ba Zebo'i,
iroegi Laza. Da'ō ndrawing Chamo, 20
soira ba hadia ngawalō lira, tanōra
andrō ba madora. Ba Semi andrō, 21
foeroegō ndrawing Heberi andrō fe-
froe, ga'a Jafeti, ba mo'ono'ono gōi.
(Nga'ōt. I. 1, 17). Ono Zemi ba Ela- 22
ma ba Asoeri ba Arafasa ba Loedi
ba Aramo. Ba ono Garamo, ba Oesi 23
ba Hoeli ba Geteri ba Masi. Ba 24
ono Garafasa, ba Sela, ba ono Zela,
ba Heberi. Ba chō Heberi andrō, 25
ba domboea nono matoea ; tōl zi
samboea, ba Felegi, me ba gōtōnia
fabali niha ba goeli danō. Ba tōl
dalifoesōnia andrō, ba Joketana.
Ba ono Joketana andrō, ba Alimo- 26
dadi ba Salefi ba Hasamaweti ba
Jara, ba Hadoramo ba Oesala ba 27
Dikela, ba Obala ba Abima'eli ba 28
Seba ba Ofiri ba Hawila ba Joba-
bi, oi ono Joketana da'ō. Ba banoe- 30
ara, ba i'otarai Mesa, noemalō ba
Zefara, irege hili andrō, tānō ba
gatoemboecha loeo. Da'ō nga'ōtō 31
Zemi andrō, soira andrō ba hadia
ngawalō lira ba tanōra ba madora
andrō. Da'ō nga'ōtō ndrawing Noachi, 32
iwara andrō ba soira ; ba ba chōra

fabali soi andrō ba goeli danō, me no aefa wa'atoea danō andrō fōna.

FAZA 11.

I. Fotomo malige andrō ba Mbabeli. Famachōjō li. II. Nga'ōtō Zemi. III. Iheta ia ba Goeri Tara, i'ohē Gaberamo ba Loti, lasaā Harana.

- 1 I. Ba ha sambalō li niha ba goeli danō fefoe, ha samboea wehede. Ba me latōrōi danō tānō ba gatoemboe cha loco, balasōndra ndraso ba danō Zineara, ba mowanoea ira ba da'ō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Talaboe, tafazōchi gara tembo ba tattoenoe! Ba kara chōra gara tembo andrō ba soeloemooe wambōbō. Ba lamane: Talaboe, tataroe'ō chōda mbanoea, awō malige, siroegi banoea si jaāwa zoezoe, ta'eboea'o dōida, fa bōi moezaewe ita ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba mōi tooe Jehowa, ba wamaigi banoea andrō, awō malige, nilaoe nono niha andrō. (Mez. I. 18, 21). Ba imane Jehowa: Ha samboca soi ira ba ha sambalō lira, ba bōrōta wolaoera da'ō, ba lō'ō [sa'ae] si tebai lalace, nichoi dōdōra. Ba damōi ita tooe ba tafachōjō lira, fa bōi sa'ae i'ilā li nawōnia zamōsana! Ba tobali ifazawili ira Jehowa ba zi manō, moroi ba da'ō, ifazaewe ira ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba tobali tcbai sa'ae lataroe'ō mbanoea andrō. Andrō wa labe'e tōinia Mbabeli, me no ba da'ō ifachōjō Jehowa li niha fefoe, ba me ba da'ō i'oroi Jehowa, wamazawili ja'ira ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō.
- 10 II. Da'e nga'ōtō Zemi: Me no otoe fache Zemi andrō, ba toemboe chōnia Garafasa. (Nga'ōt. I. 1, 17-27).
- 11 Ba me no toemboe Garafasa, ba 500 fache tō na noso Zemi, ba toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 35 fache Garafasa, ba toemboe chōnia Zela. Ba me no toemboe Zela, ba

403 fache tō na noso Garafasa, ba toemboe toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 30 fache Zela, ba toemboe chōnia Heberi. Ba me no toemboe Heberi andrō, ba 403 fache tō na noso Zela, ba toemboe toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 34 fache Heberi, ba toemboe chōnia Welegi. Ba me no 17 toemboe Welegi, ba 430 fache tō na noso Heberi, ba toemboe toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 30 fache Welegi, 18 ba toemboe chōnia Reoe. Ba me no 19 toemboe Reoe andrō, ba 209 fache tō na noso Welegi, ba toemboe toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 32 fache 20 Reoe, ba toemboe chōnia Zeroegi. Ba me no toemboe Zeroegi, ba 21 207 fache tō na noso Reoe, ba toemboe toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 22 30 fache Zeroegi, ba toemboe chōnia Nachori. Ba me no toemboe 23 Nachori andrō, ba 200 fache tō na noso Zrocgi, ba toemboe toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Ba me no 29 fache Nachori, 24 ba toemboe chōnia Dara. Ba me no 25 toemboe Dara andrō, ba 119 fache tō na noso Nachori, ba toemboe toemboe chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe.

III. Ba me no 70 fache Dara, ba 26 toemboe chōnia Gaberamo ba Nachori ba Harana. (Jos. 24, 2). Ba 27 da'e nga'ōtō Dara andrō: Ono Dara, ba Aberamo ba Nachori ba Harana. Ba ono Harana Loti andrō. Ba si 28 mate fōna namania Tara Harana andrō, ba mbanoeara andrō, ba Goeri ba Galedaia. Ba mangowaloe ndra 29 Aberamo Nachori; tōi wo'omo Gaberamo, ba Sara'i, ba tōi wo'omo Nachori, ba Milika, ono Harana andrō, ama ndra Milika Jisika. Ba si lō mo'-30 ono Zara'i andrō. Ba i'ohē nononia 31 Aberamo Tara, awō Loti, ono nono-

nia Harana andrō, awō noemōnōnia Sara'i andrō, fo'omo nononia Aberamo, aheta ira ba Goeri ba Gale-daiia, ba wanaŵa tanō Gana'ana. Ba laroegi Harana, ba ahono ira ba 32 da'ō. Ba fa'anaoe noso Dara, ba 205 fache; ba mate Dara ba Harana.

FAZA 12.

I. Awoe'a Gaberamo, awō Loti, laheta ira ba mbanoeara. II. Lasa-ŵa danō Miseraji. Itimba chōra zi lō sōchi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehovah chō Gaberamo: **Heta'ō ba danōmi ba ba dalifoesōoe ba ba nomo namaoe, ba ae ba danō ni'oroma'ōgoe chōoe dania.** (*Mos. I. 15, 7. Jos. 24, 3. Mat. 19, 29. Hal. zin. 7, 3. Heb. 11, 8.*) **Ba oebali'ō soi seboea ndra'oegō, ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō ba oe'eboea'ō dōimō ba tobali howoehowoe ndra'-oegō.** **Oefahowoe'ō zamahowoe'ō ja'oegō, ba sangelifi ja'oegō, ba oe'elifi gōi, ba moroi chōoe tefahowoe'ō dania fefoe soi ba goeli danō.** (*F. 22, 18; 26, 4. Hal. zin. 3, 25. Gal. 3, 8.*) Ba awoe'a Gaberamo, i'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehovah chōnia, ba fao chōnia Loti. Ba no 75 fache Geberamo, me aheta ia ba Harana. Ba i'ohe wo'omonia Sara'i Aberamo, awō Loti, ono dalifoesōnia, awō nibabajajara fefoe, si so chōra, awō niha andrō (sangai halōŵō) nisōndrara ba Harana, ba laheta ira, ba we'amōi ba danō Gana'ana, ba laroegi danō Gana'ana. Ba itōrōi danō andrō Aberamo, iroegi mbanoea Zichema, iroegi gatoea More; ba me loeo da'ō, ba Dawa Gana'ana zi so ba danō. Ba i'oroma'ō ia chō Gaberamo Jehcwa, imane chōnia: Ba ma'oewemō oebe'e danō andre! Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba da'ō chō Jehovah, si no mangoroma'ō ja'ia chōnia. (*F. 13, 15; 15, 18. Moz. V. 34, 4.*) Ba ifa'eze ia fōna, isawā hili tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, i'otarai Mbe-
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8

tieli, ba da'ō itaroe'ō nosenia, to-bali tánō ba gaechoela Mbetieli ba tánō ba gatoemboecha Ga'i, i'oturai zi so ia. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō na-ha wame'e soemange chō Jehovah ba i'angarōfi li Jehovah. Aefa da'ō, 9 ba idooe'ōdooe'ō ia Aberamo mi-raja.

II. Ba itōrō lofo danō andrō. Ba 10 mōi misi toe ba danō Miseraji Gaberamo, ba we'aso ba da'ō ma-ifoe; noa sa abōlōbōlō lofo ba danō. Ba me no ahatō ira ba danō Miseraji, ba imane Aberamo chō wo'omonia Sara'i: Hiza, oe'ilā, wa no ira alawe si sōchi bawa ndra'oegō. Ba na la'ila'ō dania Dawa Miseraji, 12 ba lamane dania: Fo'omonia! ba laboenoe ndra'o, ba la'orifi ndra'oegō. Oe'andrō chōoe, ōŵa'ō dania, 13 achigoe ndra'oegō, ena'ō ohahaoe dōdōgoc, bōrō ndra'oegō, fa aeroido, bōrō ndra'oegō. Ba me no iroegi 14 danō Miseraji Aberamo, ba la'ila Dawa Miseraji, wa no si sōchi sibai ndra alawe andrō. Ba me no la'ila 15 ia koemandroe seboca andrō chō Wara'o ba lasoeno ia chō Wara'o, ba te'ohe ba gōdo Wara'o ndra alawe andrō. Ba obōwō Wara'o chō 16 Gaberamo, bōrō ndra alawe, ba isōndra Aberamo mbiribiri ba sawi ba kalide ba sawoejoe ono matoea ba sawoejoe ono alawe ba kalide si alawe ba ondra. Ba ifatōrō wama-kao scboea Jehovah chō Wara'o ba ba zoroijomonia, bōrō Zara'i, fo'omo Gaberamo. Ba ifakaoni'ō Gaberamo 18 Fara'o, imane: Hana wa ōlaoe chō-goe da'ō? Hana wa lō ōŵa'ō chō-goe, wa fo'omooc? Hana wa ōŵa'ō: 19 achigoe, fa tobali oehalō ia fo'omo-goe? Ba iada'e, ba hiza wo'omoce, ohe ia ba foci'ō! Ba iŵa'ō niha 20 Fara'o, chōnia, ena'ō mōi ira awōra ba lala, ba fao wo'omonia, awō fefoe hadia ia chōnia.

FAZA 13.

I. Ifoeli iheta ia ba danō Misera-
ji Aberamo, no eboea howoehowoe.
II. Fabal ira Gaberamo Loti. III.
Ifoeli ifaboo'oe limia chōnia Lowa-
langi.

- 1 I. **Ba** mōi mijawā Gaberamo, mo-
roi ba danō Miseraji, awō wo'omo-
nia, awō fefoe hadia ia chōnia, ba
fao chōnia gōi Loti, lasawa danō
2 si raja no. Ba no eboea sibai go-
chōta Gaberamo, he oerifō ba he
3 firō ba he ana'a. Ba itohoetohoegō
wofanōnia, iheta ia si raja, isawa
Mbetiēli, irege zi so osenia no,
ba gotaloeara Mbetiēli Ga'i, (F.
4 12, 8), irege zi so naha wame'e soe-
mange no, nifa'anōnia ba da'ō fōna.
Ba i'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa Abe-
ramo ba da'ō.
- 5 II. **Ba** chō Loti gōi, si fao chō
Gaberamo, ba so mbiribiri ba sawī
6 ba ose. Ba tebai itaha ira tanō, fa
oroedoeroedoe manō ira mena'ō, me
no oja sibai goerifōra, tebai oruedoe
7 manō ira. (F. 36, 7). Ba tobali
fasososo ira goebalo goerifō Gaber-
amo goebalo goerifō Loti. Ba so
na gōi Ndrawa Gana'ana ba danō
ba Dawa Weresi, me loeo da'ō.
- 8 Ba imane Aberamo chō Loti: Bōi
fasoso ita, ba bōi fasoso ira goe-
balō chōgōe goebalo chōoe, noa sa
9 si fatalifoesō ita. Tenga no so fō-
nae danō ma'afefoe. Sōchi na ōhe-
ta'ō chōgōe; na ba gabera zomasi'ō,
ba ba gambōlō mōi ndra'o, ba na
ba gambōlō ū̄va'ō, ba ba gabera
10 ndra'o. Ba ifaōga hōrōnia Loti, ba
i'ila, tanō si lō ambō'ambō idanō
ndraso Joridano andrō ma'asagōrō,
me lō'ō na nidoedoegō Lowalangi
Sodoma ba Gomora andrō, ba hoelō
kaboe Jehowa, si mane tanō Mise-
11 raji, iroegi Zoara andrō. Ba itoejoe
chōnia ndraso Joridano andrō ma'
asagōrō Loti, ba maoso ia, isawa
gatoemboecha loeo, ba tobali fabali
12 ira. Ba danō Gana'ana so Gabera-

mo, ba Loti, ba ba mbanoea ba
ndraso i'iagō, ba ifa'eze'eze nosenia,
iroegi Zodoma. Ba si lō sōchi mba- 13
noea Zodoma andrō, fahōna horōra
chō Jehowa.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Gabera- 14
hamo, me no fabali Loti chōnia :
Faōga hōrōoe ba faigi danō andrō
fefoe, i'otarai zi soō, mijōoe ba
miraja ba tānō ba gatoemboecha ba 15
tānō ba gaechoela. Fefoe danō a-
ndrō sa, ni'ilaoe, ba chōoe ba ba
ma'oewoemō oebe'e, si lō teboelō. 16
(F. 12, 7). Ba oe'ojā'ō ma'oewoemō,
irege fa'oja ngawoea nene ba danō,
fa tebai la'erai ma'oewoemō, si
mane fa'atebai wangerai ngawoea
nene ba danō. (F. 15, 5; 22, 17. Heb.
11, 12). Faoso ba tōrōi danō, fa'- 17
anaoe ba fa'ebolo, chōoe sa oebe'e
ia, tāna chōoe. Ba ifa'eze nosenia 18
Aberamo, iroegi gatoea Mamere ba
tebatō ia ba da'ō, ba Heberona
andrō, ba ifa'anō naha wame'e
soemange chō Jehowa.

FAZA 14.

Tosoeŵo Zodoma ba tera'oe Loti.
II. I'orifi Loti Aberamo. III. Ifa-
howoe'ō Gaberamo Melechisede a-
ndrō.

I. **Ba** me loeo Garambeli, razo 1
Zineara, ba maoso Gariochi, razo
Gelasara ba Kedoro La'omoro, razo
Gelama ba Tidala, razo niha baero,
lasewō Mbera, razo Zodoma ba 2
Birisa, razo Gomora ba Sinaba, razo
Gadama, ba Semeberi, razo Zebo'i
ba razo Mbela, ja'ia Zō'ara andrō.
Da'ō fefoe zoroedoe we'amōi ba
ndraso Sidi andrō, ja'ia ziloea asi 3
sasi'asi ma'ōchō. No mewelendroea
fache ira barō mbawa Kedoro La'-
omoro andrō ba me aefa da'ō, ba 4
laheta ira banoeania. Ba me no
aloea meweledōloe fache, ba so Ke-
doro La'omoro, ba razo andrō, si 5
mōi awōnia, ba la'alani mado Refa'i
andrō ba Gasaroto Karanaï, awō
mado Zoesi ba Hama, awō mado

- Gemi, ba ndraso ba Giriata'i, (*Moz.* 6. *V. 2, 10 b. t.*), ba mado Hori ba hili Ze'ira andrō chōra, iroegi Gelī Faraṇa, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, i'otarai danō si mate andrō. Ba lafoeli ira foeri ba laroegi Geni Misefa, ja'ia Kadesi, ba lasoewō danō Ndراono Gamaleki ma'asa-gōrō, awō Ndراono Gamori ba Ha-zaso Tamara. Ba maoso razo Zodoma ba razo Gomora ba razo Gadama ba razo Zebo'i ba razo Mbela, ja'ia Zoara andrō, lafa'anō ira ba wolaoe chōra ba zalo'o ba Zidi, ba wolaoe chō Kedoro La'omoro andrō, razo Gelama, ba chō Didala, razo niha bae-ro, ba chō Garambeli, razo Zineara, ba chō Gariochi, razo Gelasara — 10 daōfa razo oedoe zi dalima. Ba ba ndraso Sidi andrō, ba no fahōna manō dōgi zoelocmooe. Ba me no tetimba foeri razo Zodoma ba razo Gomora, ba ahōndrō ira ba da'ō, ba si tosai, ba moloi, lasaŵa 11 hili. Ba ahorī lahalō nibajabaja ba Zodoma ba ba Gomora ba balazora 12 fefoe, ba mofanō. Ba la'olo'i'ō gōi Loti andrō, ono dalifoesō Gaberamo, si no fatewoe ba Zodoma, awō niba-jabajania, ba mofanō.
- 13 II. **Ba** so zoloi, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gaberamo andrō, mado Heber-
raio; ba gatoea Ndراono Gamori Mamere, talifoesō ndra Esikoli Aneri, so da'ō, ba si fa'awō chō 14 Gaberamo da'ō no mege. Ba me irongo Gaberamo, no lara'oe dána nononia andrō ba no la'olo'i'ō, ba ifa'anō niha andrō chōnia, si no fadoehoe dōdōnia, si toemboe baomo nia [sawoejoc], 318, ba igohi zanoewō andrō, irege Dano. (*Sam. 11. 24, 6.*)
- 15 Ba ibarigō niha andrō chōnia ba lahawoei zanoewō, ba zi bongi, ba te'ala labe'e ba lagohi, irege Hoba, 16 jōoe Ndramaseko. Ba i'ohē mangawoeli [Aberamo] fefoe nibajabaja, ba he Loti gōi, tāna nononia, awō nibajabajania, i'ohē mangawoeli, awō ndra alawe, awō niha sato ni'oloi'ō.
- III. **Ba** no te'ala Kedoro La'- omoro andrō, awō razo andrō si fao chōnia, ibe'e Aberamo, ba ifoeli ia, ba ifaondragō ia razo Zodoma ba ndraso Zawe, ja'ia ndraso razo andrō. Ba i'ohē baero roti ba 18 agoe Melechisede, razo Zalema, ere Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa da'ō. (*Sin. 110, 4. Heb. 5. 6; 6, 20; 7, 1 b. t.*)
- Ba ifahowoe'ō Gaberamo, imane : 19 Jawahowoe'ō Gaberamo Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō ! Ba nisoeno Lö-walangi Fondrege Zalaŵa, si no mame'e ba dangaoe emalioe. Ba ibe'e chōnia Aberamo zamboea ni'o-foeloe fefoe hadia ia. (*Moz. IV. 18, 21.*)
- Ba imane razo Zodoma chō 21 Gaberamo : Niha andrō be'e chōgōe, ba nibajabaja andrō, ba halō chōoe. Ba imane Aberamo chō razo Zodoma : Oefazaŵa dangagoe chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō : Sara bana fanagoe ba sara bōbō 23 inbadagahe ba hadia ia fefoe zi so chōoe, ba lō oehalō, fa bōi ōŵa'ō, no ūfo'ana'a Gaberamo. Alacha lō 24 chōgōe ! Ha ni'ā nono matoea andrō ba tāna ba niha andrō, si no mōi awōgōe, Ancri ba Esikoli ba Mamere — acha mo'oéracha ira !

FAZA 15.

I. Mangandrō ono Gaberamo. Amaboe'oela li Lowalangi. II. Fangaro·amaboe'oela li andrō ba fango-mbacha si gōna ma'oewoe Gabera-mo dania.

I. **Ba** me no aefa da'ō no mege, ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Gaberamo, ba gangilata, imane : Bōi ata'oe ndra'oegō, Aberamo ; baloeseoc ndra'o, loeeoe, ba bōrō zeboea. (*Sin. 19, 12. Jes. 41, 10; 43, 1.*)

Ba imane Aberamo : He So'aja Jehowa, hadia nibe'coe chōgōe ? mowaôwaō manō ndra'o ba lō onogoe, ba sanema ondrōitagoe dania, ba Eliezeri andrō, banoea Ndramaseko. Ba imane 3

- na Aberamo : Lō'ō sa nibe'oe chō-goe nga'ōtō, ba tobali sanema ondrōitagoe, ba sawoejoe baomogoe.
- 4 Ba hoemede chōnia Jchowa, imane : Tenga sanema ondrōitamo da'ō, si otarai nōsioe dania, da'ō zanema ondrōitamō. Ba i'ohe ia baero bae-wali ba imane : Faigi mbanoea si ja'wa ba erai ndrōfi ; hadia, ū'ila maō ū'erai ? Ba imanc na chōnia : Si manō [wa'ōja] ma'ōewoemō dania. (*Moz. I. 13, 16*). **Ba fadoehoe dōdōnia chō Jehowa, ba ibe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia da'ō Jehowa.** (*Rom. 4, 3. Gal. 3, 6. Jak. 2, 23*).
- 7 II. **Ba imane chōnia :** Jehowa ndra'odo si no mangeheta ja'oegō ba Goeri, ba Galedaia, ba wame'e tāna chōoe tanō da'e. Ba imane : He So'aja, Jehowa ! heza oroma chōgoe, wa ochōtagoe dania ? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Halō chōgoe za'wi si no medōloe fache ba nambi si medōloe fache ba si matoea mbiribiri si medōloe fache ba samboca nono
- 10 marafadi. Ba ihalō chōnia da'ō fefoe ba idozigō ibago daloe ba ifatahō zi tambatambai ; ba fofa andrō, ba lō isila. Ba aechoe mojo ba nagole
- 11 andrō ; ba itaboi ira Aberamo. Ba me aechoe aechoe loeo, ba ihawoei Gaberamo femōrō sabōlō ba fa'a-ta'oe ; ihawoei ia fa'ogōmigōmi
- 13 sabe'e. Ba imane [*Jehowa*] chō Gaberamo : Bōi zi lō ūrongo, wa si fatewoe ba danō si tengā tanōra ma'ōewoemō dania ba sawoejoe ira ba da'ō ba lafakao sibai ira niha andrō, ūfa ngaotoe fache wa'ara. (*Moz. II. 1, 13; 12, 40. Hal. zin. 14 7, 6*). Ba soi andrō gōi, si mōi ira sawoejoe, ba oehoekoe, ba awena dania acfa ira, eboea la'ohe ana'a.
- 15 (*Moz. II. 11, 2; 12, 35, 36*). Ba ja'oegō, ba sohahaoe tōdō, irege oroe-dō chō ndra'oteaoe ; ba wa'atoea omasiō teko'o ndra'oegō. (*F. 25, 8*).
- 16 Ba ūfa nga'ōtōra, ba mangawoeli ira ba da'e ; lō'ō na sa afōnoe zoe'asoe'a horō Ndراono Gamori. (*Moz. V. 9, 4*). Ba me no aechoe loeo, me no ogōmigōmi sibai, ba so zimbo, hoelō zimbo zino wa'oe ba soeloe, sanōrō nisila no mege. Me loeo da'ō favoe'oe li Jehovah chō Gaberamo, imane : Ba ma'ōewoemō oebe'e danō andre, i'otarai nidanō Miseraji andrō, iroegi nidanō seboa andrō, Oiferati, (*F. 12, 7. Raz. I. 4, 21. Ngā'ot. II. 9, 26*), tanō Ndراono Geni ba tanō Ndراono Genisi ba tanō Ndراono Gadamon, (*Moz. V. 7, 1*), ba tanō Ndراono Cheti ba tanō Ndراono Weresi ba tanō Ndراono Refati ba tanō Ndراono Gamori ba tanō Ndراono Gana'ana ba tanō Ndراono Girigasi ba tanō Ndراono Jeboesi.
- FAZA 16.**
- I. Ihalō dongania Hagara andrō Aberamo, niwā'ō Zara'i chōnia. Moloi Hagara. II. Oroma chōnia mal'ika, ba danō si mate. Amaboe-oela li ba fa'atoemoe Zima'eli andrō.
- I. **Ba lō so'ono Gaberamo, chō wo'omonia Sara'i andrō** ; ba so chōnia zawoejoe, ono alawe, Dawa Miseraji, Hagara dōi. Ba imane Sara'i chō Gaberamo : Me lō'ō sa nibe'e Jehovah chōgoe ono, ba hana na oroedoe ndra'oegō chō zawoejoegoe jomo andrō, ma faloechado nono chōnia ! Ba i'o'ō niwā'ō Zara'i Aberamo. Ba ihalō zawoejoenia jomo andrō, Hagara, Dawa Miseraji, Sara'i, fo'omo Gaberamo, ba ibe'e donga wo'omonia Aberamo, me no mewoe-loe fache Gaberamo ba danō Gana'ana. Ba oroedoe ia chō Hagara andrō, ba manabina. Ba me i'ilā, no manabina ia, ba lō ba dōdōnia sa'ae sochō ja'ia. Ba imanc Sara'i chō Gaberamo : Horōoe wa faloechado wango'aja. Ja'odo zolocloe chōoe sawoejoegoe jomo andrō, ba ija'e, me i'ilā no manabina ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae ba dōdōnia ja'odo. Jamoefagi lala chōda Jehovah. Ba imane Abe-

ramo chō Zara'i: Ba dangaoe atō so zawoejoemō; si so ba dōdōoe laoe chōnia! Ba ifakao ia Sara'i, irege 7 moloi. Ba faloecha chōnia mala'ika Jehowa, ba zinga goemboe ba danō si mate, oemboe ba ngai lala ba 8 Zoeri. Ba imane: He Hagara, sa-woejoe Zara'i! he ū'otarai ba heza moi'ō? Imane: Soloi ndra'o chō 9 Zara'i andrō, sochō ja'odo. Ba i-mane chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Foeli'ō chō zochō ja'oegegō a-ndrō, ba o'ō niwa'ōnia. Ba imane na chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Oja sibai ma'oewoemō dania oebe'e, 11 irege tebai te'erai wa'ojā. Ba imane na chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō: Si no manabina ndra'oegō ba toe-mboe dania chōoe nono matoea, ba ū'be'e tōinia Zima'cli, me no ifo-ndrondrongo [wangarōngarōoe ba] 12 wamakaomō andrō Jehowa. Ba ja'ia andrō, ba niha si hoelō galide gatoea — dozi niha bō'ō fa'oedoe ia, ba si fa'oedoe chōnia zoei niha bō'ō fefoc — ba ihōndrōgō dania fefoe zahatō chōnia. (F. 21, 20. Job. 39, 13 5-8). Ba ibe'e tōi Jehowa andrō, sihede chōnia: „Lowalangi soroma ndra'oegō!“ Imane sa: Hadia, noa gōi anehedo zamaigimaigi ja'odo a-ndro? (Sangoehoek. 13, 22). Andrō wa labē'e tōi goemboe andrō: „Oemboe zaoeri andrō, samaigi ja'odo“; ba 15 gotaloeara Gadesi Mbaredi so. Ba mo'ono Hagara chō Gaberamo, ono matoea. Ba Sima'eli ibe'e tōi nono andrō Aberamo, tōi nono andrō si 16 no toemboe chōnia chō Hagara. Ba ū'waloe ngafoeloe a ū'nō fache Gaberamo, me toemboe chōnia Zima'eli andrō, chō Hagara.

FAZA 17.

I. Ifoeli ifaboe'e linia chō Gaberamo Lowalangi. Ifalalini dōi Gaberamo. II. Tandra wawoe'oesa li wamoto andrō. III. Tefalalini gōi dōi Zara'i, Tefaboe'e Giza'aki. IV. Famaloea famoto.

I. Ba mc no 99 fache Gaberamo,

ba i'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Gaberamo, imane chōnia: Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō ndra'o, fōnagoe tōrō lalaoe ba ja'atoelō ndra'oegō, (F. 24, 40), ba fawoe'oe li ita, ba oja sibai dania ma'oewoemō oebe'e. Ba ifalōgōe tooe ia Aberamo, ba hoemedē chōnia Lowalangi, imane: Ja'odo zi no fawoc'oe li chōoe, wa foeroegō ū'walo soi ndra'oegō dania. Ba bōi sa'ae Aberamo dōimō, Aberahamo dōioe sa'ae. Foeroegō ū'walo soi sa oebe'e ndra'oegō. (Rom. 4, 17). Ba ato sibai dania ma'oewoemō oebe'e, tobali mosoi dania ira, razo na'i dania ū'sa ma'oewoemō. (F. 35, 11). Ba fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōoe ba ba ma'oewoemō foerioe, ba ū'ngā'ōtōra andrō, fawoe'oesa li si lō teboelō, iroegi, zi lō aetoe, fa Lowalangioe ndra'odo ba Lowalangi ma'oewoemō foerioe. Ba chōoe ba ba ma'oewoemō foerioe oebe'e danō andre, ba zi so'ō si fatevōe iada'e, tanō Gana'ana ma-asagōrō, oebe'e ochōtami si lō teboelō, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo: Ba ja'oegō, bōi bōhōli wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, ja'oegegō andre ba ma'oewoemō foerioe, ba ū'ngā'ōtōra andrō.

II. Da'ō wawoe'oesa li si lō tola 10 mibōhōli, fawoe'oesa li chōgoe chōmi ba ba ma'oewoemō foerioe: fe-foe motōi matoea ba chōmi, ba niboto. Oeli ehōmi niboto ba ja da'ō 11 dandra wawoe'oesa li chōda. (Rom. 4, 11. Hal. zin. 7, 8). Na no fitoe 12 bongi wa'eboea, ba niboto fefoe motōi matoea ba chōmi, ha oega ū'ngā'ōtōmi, he si toemboe jomo ba he nihōli ba niha bō'ō, si tengā ja'-ami. (Moz. III. 12, 3). Niboto zi 13 toemboe baomooe ba he nihōlio ana'a, ena'ō tobali oroma ba nōsimi wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, fawoe'-oesa li siroegi si lō aetoe. Ba niha 14 si lō moeboto, si lō moeboto oeli — ba nibori ba niwania zi manō,

no adoedoe wawoe'oesa li andrō chō-goe, ibe'e.

- 15 III. Ba imane na Lowalangi chō-Gaberahamo : Bōi sa'ae be'e tōi wo'omooe Sara'i andrō Zara'i; Sara
16 sa'ae dōinia. Ba oefahowoc'ō ia ba oebe'e boealagoe chōoe nono matoea, chōnia, oefahowoc'ō ia ba ja
17 awe soi ia dania; samatōrō soi niha dania ma'oewoenia ōsa. Ba ifalōgoc
tooe ia Aberahamo ba ma'iki, imane
sa dōdōnia : Hadia, mo'ono maō zi
18 Zara, si no 90 fache ? Ba imane
Aberahamo chō Lowalangi : Ena'ō
na aoeri manō Zima'eli andrō
19 fōnaoe ! Ba imane Lowalangi : Bōi !
Fo'omooe Sara andrō zo'ono chōoe
ono matoea, ba ūbe'e tōi nono andrō Giza'aki, ba fawoe'oe li ndra'-
odo chōnia, fawoe'oesa li siroegi si
lō aetoe, chō ma'oewoenia foerinia.
(F. 18, 10; 21, 2. Gal. 4, 23. Heb. 11,
20 11). Ba he ba chō Zima'eli andrō,
ba oefondrondrongo gōi wanga-
ndrōce ; oefahowoc'ō ia ba oefonga'-
ōtō ia, oja sibai ma'oewoenia, oebe'e.
Felendroea zalaŵa nga'ōtōnia dania,
ba soi seboea ma'oewoenia oebe'e.
21 Ba fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, ba
chō Giza'aki andrō oetandrōsaigō,
si toemboe dania chōoe, chō Zara,
22 mané foeri. Ba me no awai hoehoeo
Lowalangi chōnia, ba noemalō mi-
jaŵa ia, irōi Gaberahamo.
23 IV. Ba ihalō nononia Sima'eli
Aberahamo, awō dozi si no toemboe
baomonia ba dozi nihōlinia ana'a,
fefoe motōi matoea ba zi so jomo
chō Gaberahamo, ba iboto goelira,
me loeo da'ō, i'o'ō niwa'ō Lowala-
24 ngi chōnia. Ba no 99 fache Gabera-
hamo, me teboto goelinia. Ba 13
fache Zima'eli, me teboto goeli-
nia. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba teboto
Gaberahamo ba ononia Sima'eli ;
25 ba si so jomo chōnia fefoe, he si
toemboe baomonia, ba hc nihōlinia
ana'a ba niha bō'ō, ba teboto awō-
nia.

FAZA 18.

I. I'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Gaberahamo. II. Tefaboe'oe chō Zara wa'atoemboa Giza'aki andrō, ba lō fadoehoe dōdō Zara. III. Te'ombacha'ō zi gōna Zodoma andrō dania. Fangandrō Gaberahamo, salahira.

- I. Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia Jehowa, ba gatoea Mamere andrō, me doe-madao ia ba mbawandroehō nose, me hino wa'aoeohoe zino. Me ifaōga hōrōnia, ba hisa niha, datōloe, si so fōnania ; ba me i'ilā ira, ba fagohi ia, i'oroi mbawandroehō nose, ifaondragō ira, ba ifaōndrō ia, irege danō tooe. (Heb. 13, 2). Ba imane : He Toeha, na no atō faloechado ma'ifoe wa'eboea dōdōce, wamai-gioe, ba bōi atō taloe'i zawoejoemō andre ! Dalabe'e nidanō ma'ifoe, ena'ō misasai gahemi ; ba midadao ba loemō geoe andre, ba da'oehalō chōmi zambawa koe, ena'ō mi'a-be'e'ō ami, ba dania, ba hana na mitohoegō wofanō. Andrō sa mitōrō zawoejoemi andre. Ba lamane : Laoe niŵādoe andrō ! Ba fagohi Gaberahamo, isaŵa nose, chō Zara, imane : Ta'it'a'i, halō hamo, tōloe hinaoja, faroeka ba fazōchi koe ! Ba idōlō ia ba zaŵi Aberahamo, ihalō nono zaŵi sawoejowoejoe ba ibe'e ba danga zangai halōwō ba i'aliogō da'ō wangasosoi. Ba ihalō matega ba soesoe Aberahamo ba saŵi andrō, ni'asiwainia, ba ifa'oli gōra ; ba ja'-ia zangaingai hadia zogoena chōra, ba da'ō, ba loemō geoe, me manga ira.
- II. Ba lamane chōnia : Heza so wo'-
omoee Sara ? Imane : Hiza baose. Ba imane : Oefoelido chōoe, ba ndrō-fia, mané foeri, ba no so nono chō wo'omooe Sara. Ba ifondrondrongo Sara, ba gero mbawandroehō nose ; foerinia da'ō. (Raz. II. 4, 16. Rom. 9, 9. Heb. 11, 11). Ba Aberahamo ba Sara, ba no satoea sa'ae, no noemalō ndrōfi, ba chō Zara, ba

- tenga sa'ae si mane ba ndra alawe
 12 bō'ō. Ba ma'iki Zara tōdōnia, imane dōdōnia : Hadia, me no saleoe ndra'-
 odo, ba hadia, somasi ira matoea na
 ndra'o ? ba no satoea atō gōi wo'-
 13 omogoe, (*Fet. I. 3, 6*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Gaberahamo : Hadia atō,
 wa ma'iki Zara, ba hana wa imane dōdōnia : Hadia si ndroehoe
 tola so'ono ndra'o, me no satoea
 14 ndra'odo ? Hadia, so hadia zi tebai chō Jehowa ? Na mané foeri, ba
 ndrōfia, ba oefoelido chōoe, ba no
 15 so nono chō Zara ! (*Loek. I. 37*). Ba i'osilō'ōgō Sara, imane : Lō sa'ikido ;
 Ata'oe sa'ae ia. Ba imane : Tenga,
 noa sa ma'iki'ō.
- 16 III. Ba maoso niha andrō, mangefa ira ba da'ō, ba lafaigi mitooe Zodoma — ba fao chōra Gaberahamo ; awōra ba lala —. Ba imane Jehowa : Hadia, oebini'ō chō Gaberahamo zadōlō oelaoe ? (*Amos. 3, 7*).
- 17 Ba soi seboea, sato sibai, sa atō dania nga'ōtō Gaberahamo, ba moroi chōnia, wa tefahowoe'ō fefoe soi ba
 18 goeli danō (*F. 12, 2*). Noa sa oetoejoe ia, ena'ō iwa'ō chō nononia ba ba zorijomonia fefoe, foerinia, wanōrō lala andrō chō Jehowa, wolaoe sa-dōlō ba satoelō, ena'ō ifatōrō chō Gaberahamo, nifaboe'oenia chōnia.
- 19 Ba imane Jehowa : Toeria Zodoma ba toeria Gomora andrō, ba no eboea ; ba horōra, ba si ndroehoe, ba seboea sibai ! (*Hes. 16, 49, 50*).
- 20 Andrō mōido mitooe, ba wamaigi, na doehoe dozi zolaoe da'ō, si mané doeriandrō, si no terongo chō
 21 goe, ba na faja ; omasido oe'ila ! Ba mofanō niha andrō, lasa'wa Zodoma, ba tebato na ba da'ō Gaberahamo,
- 22 chō Jehowa. Ba ihatō'ō ia Aberahamo, ba imane : Hadia, ūfarahoegō wamakiko si lō horō, awō zi so
 23 horō ? Ma dania lima woeloe zi lō horō, ba mbanoea andrō ? Hadia, ūfakiko da'ō gōi, ba lō'ō sa ūhachōsi tōdō mbanoea andrō, bōrō zi lima woeloe andrō, si lō horo, si so ba
- mbanoea bacha ? Ja'arōoe chōoe wo- 25
 laoe si manō, wa ūfarahoegō ba zi so horō zi lō horō, wamoenoē ja'ira, fa faoma nifatōrō, he ba zi lō horō, ba he ba zi so horō. Ja'arōoe chōoe da'ō ! Hadia, tengə satoelō, ilaoe sangoehoekoe oeli danō ma'asagōrō andrō ? (*Rom. 3, 6*). Ba imane Je- 26 howa : Na oesōndra ena'ō zi lima woeloe si lō horō, ba Zodoma, ba mbanoea, ba oehachōsi tōdō mbanoea ma'asamboea, bōrō ira andrō. Ba itohoegō Aberahamo, imanc : Hi- 27 za sa, lō ata'edo mochede chōoe, he ū'a'e no tanō ba awoe ndra'odo. Ma dania lima ambō lima woeloe 28 zi lō horō andrō, ba hadia, ūfakiko mbanoea andrō ma'asamboea bōrō zi lima andrō ? Ba imane : Lō ūefakiko ira, na oesōndra zi ūfa woeloe a lima bacha. Ba itohoegō na we- 29 hede chōnia, imane : Ma dania faloecha zi ūfa woeloe bacha. Ba i-
 mane : Lō ūefaloea, ba zi ūfa woeloe andrō. Ba imane Aberahamo : 30 He Toeha, bōi ūfōnoe, na oewā'ō na. Ma dania tōloe ngafoeloe zi so
 bacha. Ba imane : Lō ūefaloea, na oesōndra zi tōloe ngafoeloe. Ba ima- 31 ne : He Toeha, lō sata'oe ndra'ō moehede chōoe ; ma dania faloecha zi doea woeloe bacha. Ba imane : Lō ūefakiko ira, bōrō zi doea woeloe andrō. Ba imane : Bōi ūfōnoe, 32 Toeha, na oewā'ō na, hatō zi samoeza andre : Ma faloecha zi ūfafoeloe ba-
 cha. Ba imane : Lō ūefakiko ira, bōrō zi ūfafoeloe andrō. Ba mofanō 33 Jehowa, me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeo andrō chō Gaberahamo ; ba ifoeli ia chōra Aberahamo.

FAZA 19.

I. Mōi tome Loti mala'ika andrō. Horō mbanoea Zodoma. II. Fango-
 rifi Loti. III. Fa'ahōndrō Zodoma, fabaja si fasoci. IV. Horō Loti chō nononia alawe.

I. Ba laroegi Zodoma mala'ika 1
 andrō si daroea, me tānō owi. Ba

- no doemadao Loti barō mbawa gōli
Zodoma. Ba me i'ila ira, ba maoso
ia, ifaondragō ira ba ifaōndrō ia,
irege danō tooe. Ba imane: He
Toea, mi'ae jomo ba nomo zawoe-
joemi, ba wemōrō, ba misasai ga-
hemī; ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba
hana na mofanō ami. Ba lamane:
3 Lō'ō, baewali soga bongī. Ba ifo-
rege chōra, irege fao ira chōnia,
irege mōi baomonia. Ba ihalō gōra,
ba ifazōchi koec, si lō moe'aisōni,
4 ba manga ira. Ba lō si mōrō ira
na, ba lafasoei nomo ira matoea
mbanoeara andrō, banoea Zodoma
andrō, he ono matoea, ba hc sa-
toea, samba banoea manō, lahoe-
roefai. Moe'ao ira chō Loti, lamane
chōnia: Heza so niha andrō, si no
mōi jomo chōoe bongī? Ohe baero
ira chōma, ena'ō oreedoega chōra.
(Moz. III. 18, 22. Sangoehoek. 19,
6 22). Ba mōi tooe chōra Loti — ba
bawandroehō, ba ikoesi foerinia. —
7 Ba imanc: He ga'a! Bōi manao
8 horō ami! Hiza! Domboea chōgoe
nono alawe, si lō irai mangila ira
matoea; da'ō oebe'e baero chōmi,
ba hana na milaoe chōra zomasi
ami. Ba lō tola milaoe hadia ia ba
niha andrō, me no atō mōi ira ba
9 loemōzagō chōgoe. Ba lamane: Fa'-
ese'ō! lamane: Ha sainōsamōsa ia,
si mōi fatewoe ba da'e, ba lō aetoe
idegoedegoe ita. Ba damalaoe chōoe
zabōlōbōlō, moroi ba nilaecema chō-
ra ena'ō! Ba ladegeni ira chō Loti
andrō; so ira, ba wamoto bawa-
10 ndroehō. (Fet. II. 2, 7). Ba la'oro'ō
dangara moroi jomo niha no mege,
lasōbi jomo chōra Loti ba lakoesi
11 mbawandroehō. Ba lahawoei bōsi
niha andrō, si so tooe, he iraono
ba he satoea, tobali la'aloealoei
manō mbawandroehō, ba lō lasō-
ndra. (Raz. II. 6, 18).
- 12 II. Ba lamane niha no mege chō
Loti: Hadia, so chōoe na ba da'e,
ha niha? Oemōnōoe ba ma onooe
matoea ba ma onooe alawe ba ha
- niha na tāna chōoe, ba mbanoea
andre, ba ohe misa! Mafakiko sa
mbanoea da'e, me no te'adoegō si-
bai ira chō Jchowa; andrō ifatenge
ndra'aga Jehowa, ba wamakiko ja'-
ira. Ba mōi tooe Loti, hocmede ia
ba noemōnōnia, sangai ononia ena'ō,
imane: Milaboe, miheta ami ba da'e!
Ifakiko sa'ae mboenoea da'e Jeho-
wa! Ba labali boedenia chōra oemō-
nōnia andrō. Ba me ibōrōtaigō mo-
loeo, ba lafangaōsō Loti mala'ika
andrō, lamane: Laboe, ohe wo'o-
mooe ba onooe andrō si domboea,
si so ba da'e, fa bōi tetiko ndra'-
oegō gōi ba horō mbanoea andre!
Ba me arōrōrōrō ia na, ba latoejoe
da'ionia niha andrō, fabaja fo'omo-
nia ba ononia andrō si domboea,
me no edōna i'orifi ia Jehowa, la'ohe
baero ba larōi ia ba da'ō baero
mbanoea. Ba ba wolohe ja'ira baero,
17 ba lamane: Orif'ō, nosooe mbalazi!
Bōi balōgō foeri ba bōi badoegō'ō
heza, ba ndraso. Ba hili orif'ō, fa
bōi fao ndra'oegō ba wa'atekiko!
Ba imane chōra Loti: Bōi, Toea!
Noa sa atō isōndra wa'eboea dōdō
sawoejoemō, wamaigioe, tobali no
eboca wa'ahaehō dōdōoe chōgoe,
ba no ō'orifido; ba tebai moloi
ndra'o ba hili; ma dania so zi gōna
ndra'o, famoenoegee. Hiza mbanoea,
20 si no ahatō, si tola oesaŵa; ba no
side'ide, da'ō zomasido oesaŵa,
— noa sa atō side'ide ia — ena'ō
aoerido. Ba imane chōnia: Hiza,
21 ba da'ō gōi oe'o'ō chōoe, ba lō oef-
akiko mbanoea andrō niwā'ōoe. Ta'-
ita'i, saŵa daō; lō'ō sa oe'ilā oelaoe
hadia ia, balazi no ūroegi. Andrō
wa labē'e tōi mbanoea andrō Zoara
(side'ide). Ba no toemboe loeo ba
23 goeli danō, me iroegi Zoara Loti.
- III. Ba aechoe dalō balera ba a-
litō ba Zodoma ba ba Gomora, ibe'e
Jehowa, moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea,
(Moz. V. 29, 23. Jes. 13, 19. Loek. 17,
29. Joed. a. 7), idoedoegō mbanoea a-
25 ndrō, fabaja tanō tooe, tefarahoe

- ndraso andrō ma'asagōrō, awō niha,
banoea da'ō, awō zinanō ba danō
26 andrō. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri, ba wa-
maigi, fo'omo Loti, foerinia, ba tobali
27 kara mo'asio. (*Loek. 17, 32*). Ba ma-
hemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi Abera-
hamo,, we'amōi ba zi so ia mege,
28 chō Jehowa. Ba me ifaigi mitooe
Zodoma ba Gomora, awō ndraso
andrō ma'asagōrō, ba i'ilā, noemalō
jaŵa zimbo, moroi ba danō andrō,
29 hoelō zimbo zino wa'oc. Ba me i-
doedoegō Lowalangi mbanoea ba
ndraso andrō, ba itōrō tōdō Lowa-
langi Gaberahamo andrō, ba ifasao
misa Loti, iheta ba wa'adoedoe a-
andrō, me idoedoegō mbanoea andrō,
fabaja tanō tooe, banoca si so Loti
mege.
30 IV. Ba ifoeli iheta ia ba Zoara
Loti, isaŵa mijawa ba i'iagō hili,
awō nononia alawe andrō, si do-
mboea ; ata'oe sa'ae ia, ba Zoara
sosō ia ; ba dōgi narō hili nahiania,
awō nononia andrō si domboea.
31 Ba imane si a'a chō nachinia : Sa-
toea sa'ae namada, ba lō niha ba
goeli danō, soroedoe chōda ena'ō,
si mane hoekoe ba goeli danō ma'-
32 afefoe. Taboe, datafabadoegō nagoe
chō namada, ba oreedoe mōrō ita
chōnia, ena'ō lō aetoe nga'ōtōda
33 ibe'e amada. (*Moz. III. 18, 7*). Ba
latema lafabadoegō nagoe chō na-
mara, ba zi bongi andrō ; ba mōi
si bacha zi a'a, oreedoe mōrō ia chō
namara. Ba lō i'ilā, me ifadōlō tooe
34 ia, ba lō'ō gōi i'ilā, me maaso. Ba
mahemoloe mbanoea, ba imane si
a'a andrō chō nachinia : Noa sa
oreedoc mōrō ndra'o chō namada ;
tafoeli tafabadoegō chōnia nagoe,
bongi dania gōi ; ba ae si bacha
ba fōrō ba ngainia, ena'ō lō aetoe
35 nga'ōtōda ibc'e amada. Ba lafoeli
lafabadoegō nagoe chō namara, ba
zi bongi andrō gōi ; ba mōi mōrō
ba ngainia zi achi. Ba lō i'ilā, me
36 ifadōlō ia ba he me maoso ia. Ba
tobali manabina nono Loti andrō,

ma'adomboca, chō namara. Ba ma- 37
dono zi a'a, ono matoca, ba ibe'e
tōi nononia andrō Moabi ; da'ō
woeroegō Ndraono Moabi andrō
ma'ōchō. Ba si achi gōi, ba madono 38
gōi, ono matoea, ba ibe'e tōinia
Gamoni ; da'ō woeroegō Ndraono
Gamoni ma'ōchō.

FAZA 20.

I. Isaŵa Gerara Aberahamo. Te-
laoe mena'ō zi lō sōchi chō Zara, ba
itenawa Lowalangi. II. Hoehoe Ga-
bimelechi andrō chō Gaberahamo.

I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Aberahamo, 1
isaŵa danō si raja, ba gotaloeara 2
Gadesi Zoeri i'iagō, ba Gerara. Ba
ba chō wo'omonia Sara, ba imane : 3
Achigoe ! Ba ifatenge Abimelechi,
razo Gerara, ifahalō'ō Zara. (*F.* 12, 13 ; 26, 7). Ba mōi chō Gabi-
melechi Lowalangi, ba wangifi, ba 4
zi bongi, imane chōnia : Si mate
ndra'oegō, bōrō ndra alawe andrō,
nihalōoe, me no donga zodonga. Ba 5
lō soroeoe chōnia Gabimelechi ;
ba imane : He So'aja ! zoemōi ūboe-
noe zi lō horō ! Ba noa sa ja'ia 6
zangoema'ō chōgōe : Achigoe ! Ba
si manō gōi ndra alawe, no imane :
Ga'agoe ! Sadōlō dōdōgōe ba si lō
sala dangagoe ba volaoegoe andrō 7
chōnia. Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi,
ba wangifi : Ba ja'odo gōi, oe'iila
sa, wa no sadōlō tōdō ndra'oegō,
volaoe si manō, ba no ja'o zanimba
chōoe wamazōchi horō chōgōe me-
na'ō ; andrō lō oetehe ūbabaja ia.
Ba foeli sa'ae ba zodonga ndrongan-
nia, noa sa sama'ele'ō ia, ba acha 8
mangaandrō ia salahioe, ena'ō aoeri
ndra'oegō ; ba na lō ūfoeli, ba ja'-
aboto ba dōdōoe, wa si mate ndra'-
egō, fabaja fefoe dāna chōoe. (*Sin.*
105, 15. Job. 42, 8).

II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō
wongi Abimelechi, wehede ba za-
wockoenia fefoe, ba idoenōdoenō
chōra fefoe, hc wisa mege ; ba
ata'oe sibai niha andrō. Ba ifa- 9

kaoni'ō Gaberahamo Abimelechi,
 imane chōnia : Hadia wolaoemō
 chōma ! Hadia horōgoe chōoe, wa
 ūfatōrō chōgoe ba ba mbanoeagoe
 fefoe horō seboea andrō ! Si tebai
 manō tclaoe mena'ō, ba no ūlaoe
 chōgoe. Ba imane na Abimelechi
 chō Gaberahamo : Hadia danioe
 10 wolaoe si manō ? Ba imane Abera-
 hamo : Me no oemane dōdōgoe : Te
 sa lō faloccha wangata'oefi Lowa-
 langi ba mbanoca andrō, ba laboenoe
 sa'ae ndra'odo, bōrō wo'omogoe a-
 12 ndrō. Ba si ndroehoe sa gōi achigoe-
 ia, ono namagoe — ha fa tengā
 13 ono ninagoe, 'ba no oehalō ia. Me
 iwa'ō chōgoe Lowalangi, ahetado
 ba chōma, mōido ba danō bō'ō, ba
 oemane chōnia : Da'ō ūlaoe, fa'-
 omasioe ndra'odo : gofoe heza tra-
 roegi dania, ba ūwa'ō ga'aoe ndra'-
 14 odo. Ba ihalō mbiribiri ba sāwi ba
 sawoejoe ono matoea ba sawoejoe
 ono alawe Abimelechi, ba ibe'e chō
 Gaberahamo ; ba ifoeli gōi chōnia
 15 wo'omonia Sara. Ba imane Abime-
 lechi : Hiza fōnaoe danōgoe ; heza
 16 zomasī'ō, ba da'ō iagō. Ba imane
 chō Zara : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga
 ga'aoe zi hōnō roefia, zosizosi chōoe
 da'ō ba zi so ba ngaioe, fefoe,
 17 tobali lō horōoe ba niha fefoe. Ba
 mangandrō Gaberahamo chō Lowa-
 langi, salah Gabimelechi, ba ifa-
 dōhō wōchōnia Lowalangi, ba fōchō
 wo'omonia ba fōchō zawocjoenia ira
 18 alawe, fa mo'ono'ono ira. Noa sa
 ifaeloegō Jehowa wokoesi taloe
 ndra alawe ba nomo Gabimelechi
 fefoe, bōrō Zara andrō, fo'omo Ga-
 berahamo.

FAZA 21.

- I. Fa'atoemboe Giza'aki. II. Fani-
 bo Sima'eli. III. Amaboe'oela li Lo-
 walangi chō Hagara. IV. Fawoo'oe
 li ira Gabimelechi Gaberahamo.
- 1 I. Ba no ifatōrō chō Zara Jeho-
 wa nifaboe'oenia ; ilaoe chōnia ni-
 2 ū'onia Jchowa. (F. 17, 19). Ba
- manabina Zara ba mo'ono chō Gaberahamo, ba wa'atoeania, ono matoea, ba ginōtō andrō, niwa'ō Lowalangi. (*Gal. 4, 23. Heb. 11, 11*). Ba ibe'e tōi nononia Giza'aki Abcrahamo, tōi nono sawena toemboe andrō chōnia chō Zara. Ba iboto nononia Iza'aki Aberahamo, me no fitoe bongi, i'o'ō niwa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. Ba no otoe fache Gaberahamo, me toemboe chōnia nononia Iza'aki andrō. Ba imane Sara : Fama'iki nilaoe Lowalangi chōgoe ; dozi ha niha zamondrongo, ba la'igi'igi'ō ndra'odo. Ba imane na : Ha niha zirai mōi ba dōdō, chō Gaberahamo andrō, wa samaenoe ono na dania Zara ! Ba noa sa mo'onodo chōnia, ba wa'atoeania. Ba manōi nono andrō ba aefa ba mbagi zoesoe ; ba ibe'e gō niha, Aberahamo, eboea ihalō, me loeo aefa ba mbagi zoesoe Giza'aki.
- II. Ba me i'ilā Sara nono Hagara andrō, Dawa Miseraji, ononia chō Gaberahamo, wa sa'iki'iki ia, ba imane chō Gaberahamo : Fofanō zawoejoe andrō, awō nononia ; lō'ō sa tola manema ondrōita daniā nono zawoejoe andrō, awō nonogoe Iza'aki. (*Gal. 4, 30*). Ba fatoewoe sibai da'ō chō Gaberahamo, bōrō nononia andrō. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo : Bōi aboea chōoe ba nono andrō ba ba zawoejocmō andrō ; ahori ū'o'ō ni'andrō Zara chōoe ; hasa ma'oewoe Giza'aki dania, niwa'ō si ndroehoe nga'ōtōoe. (*Rom. 9, 7. Heb. 11, 18*). Ba he ono zawoejoe andrō gōi, ba soi seboea dania oebe'e, me no onooe. Ba mahemeloc ū, ba ihoelō wongi Aberahamo, ihalō roti ba sara asoa nidanō, ibe'e chō Hagara, ba ifaloe'igō chōnia nono, ba ifofanō. Ba mofanō ia ba eloengoelengoe ia ba danō si mate ba Mbereseba. Ba me no ahori nidanō ba nasoa, ba iti-bo'ō tooe ba mbōrō da'oeli nono, ba mōi ia docmadao ba zi tambai,

- mato ichamō ono wana wa'arōoe ; imane sa : Tebai ocnehegō wa'amate nono ! Andrō i'arōoe'ō ia ma'ifoe ; 17 ba ibōrōtaigō me'e nono. Ba me irongo Lowalangi we'e nono, ba moe'ao mala'ika Lowalangi chō Hagara, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, imane chōnia : Hadia chōoe, Hagara ? Bōi boesi dōdōoe ! No irongo Lowalangi we'e nono andrō, ba zi 18 so ia. Ae fazaŵa nono ba ohe dangania, tobali soi seboea sa ia oebe'e. 19 Ba ibokai hōrōnia Lowalangi, ba i'ilā goembroe nidanō. Ba mōi ia, ifo'ōsi nasoa idanō, ba ifabadoegō 20 chō nono. Ba itolo nono andrō Lowalangi ; manōi ia, ba ba danō si mate sosó ia ba tobali soneche fa- 21 fanata. Ba danō si mate Farana i'iagō, ba ifangowaloe ia inania, moroi ba danō Miseraji.
- 22 IV. **Bame** loeo da'ō, ba lamane ehō Gaberahamo Abimelechi no ba koe-mandra andrō chōnia, Ficholo : Itolotolo'ō Lowalangi ba nilaoemō fe- 23 foe. Andrō ae ba hōloe chōgoe ija'e ba da'e, ba Lowalangi, wa lō'ō manō falimo ndra'oegō chōgoe ba he ba dána chōgoe, si mane ja'odo, me no si fahoewoe ndra'o chōoe, ba no si fahoewoe chōgoe gōi ndra'-oegō ba ba zi so ba danō andre fefoe, ba zi sosó ndra'oegō si fate- 24 woe. Ba imane Aberahamo : Mōido 25 ba hōloe. Ba isechegō Gabimelechi Aberahamo, ba mba'a nidanō andrō, ni'ochōgō zawoejoe Gabimelechi, 26 ni'anōsō'ō. Ba imane Abimelechi : Lō oe'ila, ba niha zolaoe da'ō ; lō hadia ia ni'ombacha'ōoe chōgoe, ba lō'ō gōi nirongogoe ja'ia, irege ma'-ōchō. Ba ihalō mbiribiri ba saŵi Aberahamo, ibc'e chō Gabimelechi, 28 ba fawoe'oe li ira. Ba i'oniagō zi fitoe rozi, ono mbiribiri, Aberahamo. 29 Ba imane Abimelechi chō Gabera-hamo : Heza labe'e nono mbiribiri andrō, si fitoe rozi, ni'oniagōmō ? 30 Imane Aberahamo : Ono mbiribiri andrō, si fitoe rozi, ba ja sinemaoe chōgoc ; ja famadoehoe'ō da'ō chō-goe, wa no ja'o zogao ba'a andrō. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō 31 Mbercseba, me no ba da'ō faoma fahōloe ira chō nawōra. Si manō 32 wawoe'oesa li chōra ba Mbereseba. Ba maoso ndra Abimelechi koema-ndra andrō chōnia, Ficholo, ba lafoeli ira ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba 33 itanō mbooe Aberahamo, ba Mbe-reseba andrō ba i'angarōfi li dōi Je-howa ba da'ō, tōi Lowalangi si lō actoe andrō. Ba ara Gaberahamo 34 ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti.

FAZA 22.

I. Teŵa'ō chō Gaberahamo ibe'e soemange [Lowalangi] nononia Iza'-aki; folo'ōnia. II. Tohoetchoe gamabo'eela li Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo. III. Nga'ōtō Nachori andrō.

- I. **Ba** me no aefa da'ō, ba ita-ndraigō Gaberahamo Lowalangi, i-mane chōnia : He Aberahamo ! Ima-ne : Ja'e ndra'o ! (*Heb. 11, 17*). Ba imane : Halō nonooe andrō si ha samboea, somasi ndra'oegō, Iza'aki andrō, ba ae ba danō Morija, ba be'e soemange nitocnoe ia ba da'ō ba hili, niŵa'ōgōe chōoe dania. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō wongi Aberahamo, ifosela galidenia, i'ohé za-woejoenia, daroea, ba ononia Iza'aki, isisila geoe, fanoenoe zoemange, ba maoso ia, isaŵa naha andrō, niŵa'ō Lowalangi chōnia. (*Moz. V. 18, 10b.t.*) Ba doea wongi, ba ifaōga hōrōnia Aberahamo, ifachōlō ia, ba faoro chōnia naha andrō, arōoe na. Ba imane Aberahamo ba zawoejoenia : Mi- 5 iagō da'e, awō galide, mōiga misa mangandrō, daroeaga ono, ba na noa da'ō, ba mafocliga chōmi. Ba ihalō geoe andrō, fanoenoe zoemange, ibe'e noro nononia Iza'aki ba itoejoe galitō ba si'ōli fanaba, ba mofanō ira, daroea ira. Ba hoeme-de Giza'aki chō namania Aberahamo, imane : He Ama ! Imane : Ja'e ndra'o onogoe ! Ba imane : Alitō 6 7

8 ba eoe, ba no so, ba heza so mbi-
 ribiri, soemange nitocnoe? Imane
 Aberabamo: Ifaigi sa dania Lowa-
 langi mbiribiri, soemange nitocnoe,
 onogoe! Ba mowaõwaõ ira, daroea
 9 ira. Ba me no laroegi naha andrõ,
 miõõ Lowalangi chõma, ba ifa'a-
 nõ naha wame'e soemange Abera-
 hamo ba eoe andrõ, ba ifa'anõ gõi;
 ba i'amõbõ'õ ononia Iza'aki ba ibe'e
 10 ba naha warne'e soemange andrõ,
 ba dete geoe. (*Jak. 2, 21*). Ba i'oro'õ
 dangania Aberahamo, itoejoe zi'õli,
 11 ba wanaba ononia. Ba moe'ao chõ-
 nia mala'ika Jehowa moroi ba mba-
 noeia si jaõwa, imane: He Aberaha-
 mo! He Aberahamo! Ba imane:
 12 Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba imane: Bõi ba-
 baja nono andrõ, bõi fakao ia! Awe-
 na sa oe'ila, wa no sangata'oefi Lo-
 walangi ndra'oegõ, me lõ alimagõ
 chõoe nonooe andrõ, si ha samboea,
 13 õloeloe chõgroe. (*Rom. 8, 32*). Ba ifaõ-
 ga hõrõnia Aberahamo ba i'ila zi
 matoea mbiribiri, si no toehai ba
 ndroe'oe tandroenia. Ba mõi Gaber-
 hamo, ihalõ mbiribiri andrõ ba
 ibe'e soemange nitocnoe, salahii no-
 14 nonia. Ba ibe'e tõi naha andrõ Ab-
 rahamo „Zanehe Jehowa“. Andrõ
 wa laõ'õ na ma'õehõ: „Ba hili
 andrõ, ba ni'oroma'õ Jehowa ja'ia.“
 15 II. Ba ifoeli moc'ao mala'ika Je-
 howa ehõ Gaberahamo, i'oroi mba-
 noeia si jaõwa, imane: Fahõloe ndra'o
 ba ehõgroe, iwa'õ Jehowa: Me no
 õlaoc da'õ, ba me lõ salimagõ chõoe
 nonooe andrõ si ha samboea, õloe-
 16 loe ehõgroe, (*Heb. 6, 13*), ba oehõna
 ehõoe howoehowoe, ba ato sibai
 dania ma'oewoemõ oebe'e, fa'oja
 ndrõfi ba mbanoeia si jaõwa ba fa'oja
 ngawoea nene ba mbwele nasi, ba
 soehõ bawa gõli ba nemalira ma'-
 17 owoemõ dania. Ba moroi ba ma'oe-
 woemõ tefahowoe'õ dania fefoe soi
 ba goeli danõ, bõli gõlõoc, me no
 õ'õ'õ niõwa'õgroe andrõ. (*F. 12, 3*).
 18 Ba ifoeli ia ba zawoejoenia Ab-
 rahamo, ba maoso ira ba fao ira ba

Mbereseba, ba ba Mbereseba ahono
 Gaberahamo.

III. Ba me aefa da'õ, ba te'omba-
 cha'õ ehõ Gaberahamo: Noa gõi
 mo'ono Milika andrõ chõ naehioe
 Nachori, Oesi, si a'a, ba achi da'õ,
 21 Boesi ba Kemoeeli, foeroegõ Ndrawa
 Garamo andrõ, ba Chesoedi ba Haso
 22 ba Filida ba Jidilafa ba Betoeli;
 ba ono Mbetoeli Rebeka andrõ. 23
 Si daõwaloë andrõ nono Milika chõ
 Nachori, achi Gaberahamo. Ba so
 24 na zamboea tõ ndrongania ba dõi,
 Roima dõi; ba mo'ono gõi da'õ
 chõnia: Teba ba Gahamo ba Tahasi
 ba Ma'acha.

FAZA 23.

I. Fa'amate Zara. II. I'õli lewatõ
 Aberahamo chõ Geferono andrõ. III.
 Fog'o Sara.

I. Otoe a doea woeloe a fitoe
 fache wa'ara Zara ba goeli danõ;
 da'õ wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba mate
 Zara ba Giriata Garaba, ja'ia Hc-
 berona andrõ, ba danõ Gana'ana.
 Ba mõi Gaberahamo fa'ala'alai ba
 chõ Zara, mange'esi ja'ia. Aefa da'õ,
 2 ba irõi mboto zi mate andrõ, mõi-
 ia moehede ba Ndraono Cheti. imane:
 3 Niha bõ'õ ndra'o ehõmi, si
 fatewoe; Mitehe ehõgroe lewatõ ba
 ehõmi, ondrõita dania, ena'õ oeheta
 jomo zi mate andrõ ehõgroe, ena'õ
 oeko'o. Ba latema li Gaberahamo
 Iraono Cheti, lamanc: Fondrondro-
 ngo ehõma ine, Toea! Amaedola
 zalaõwa ba ehõ Lowalangi ndra'oegõ,
 we'asosomõ ba chõma; ba wondrege
 5 zi soõchi lewatõ ehõma ko'zi mate
 andrõ ehõoe! samõsa lõ ba chõma,
 sanenawa ja'oegõ, na ba lewatõ ehõ-
 nia õko'zi mate andrõ ehõoe. Ba
 maoso Gaberahamo, mangaloeiae ia
 ba niha ba danõ andrõ, Iraono
 Cheti. Ba hoemedi ia ehõra, imane:
 Na mõi dõdõmi oeheta jomo zi
 mate andrõ ehõgroe ba ocko'o, ba
 mitolodo, miloeloei mangoema'õ
 chõ Geferono andrõ, ono Zohara,

- 9 ena'ō ibe'e chōgoe dōgi narō hili andrō, Machefela, chōnia, ba wondrege mbenoeania andrō; lō oe'a-mbōsi mbōlinia chōnia, na ibe'e chōgoe lewatō ba chōmi, ondrōita
- 10 dania. Ba no doemadao gōi ba da'ō Geferono andrō, awō Ndraono Cheti. Ba itema li Gaberahamo Eferono, Iraono Cheti, tobali larongo Iraono Cheti, ha wa'ato ira, sanōrō bawa gōli mbanoeania mijomo, imane :
- 11 Bōi, Toea ! fondrondrongo chōgoe ! Oebe'e boealagoe chōoe mbenoea andrō, fabaja tōgi narō hili andrō bacha, oebe'e boeala chōoe ; ba zanehe niwama andre oebe'e boealagoe chōoe. Ko'o manō sa'ae zi mate andrō chōoe ! Ba mangaloeloe Gaberahamo ba niha ba danō andrō.
- 12 Ba hoemedé ia chō Geferono andrō ; larongo benoeara, imane : Na si manō dōdōoe, ba fondrondrongo chōgoe ! Oebe'e mbōli mbenoea andrō, halō ia chōgoe, ena'ō oeko'o
- 13 14 ba da'ō zi mate andrō chōgoe. Ba imane Eferono chō Gaberahamo : Fondrondrongo chōgoe ine, Toea ! Benoea si 400 roefia mobōli, ba hadia da'ō chōda, daroea ita ? Ko'o manō sa'ae zi mate andrō chōoe !
- 15 Ba i'o'ō chō Geferono Aberahamo, ba itoelo chō Geferono mbōli andrō Aberahamo, niwa'ōnia baziso Ndraono Cheti andrō, 400 roefia fanimba,
- 16 17 si lakoe ba waniaga. Ba tobali chō Gaberahamo mbenoea Geferono andrō, ba Maechefela, ba gamaoedoe Mamere, benoea andrō, si so tōgi narō hili andrō bacha, awō geoe fefoe, si so ba mbenoea andrō, fasoei, (F. 25, 10; 50, 13), te'aro'ō chō Gaberahamo, ba zi so Ndraono Cheti andrō, ha wa'ato ira, sanōrō bawa gōli mbanoeania, mi-
- 18 jomo. Aefa da'ō ba iko'o wo'omonia Sara Aberahamo ba dōgi narō hili andrō, ba mbenoea Machefela, ba gamaoedoe Mamere, ja'ia Heberona, ba danō Gana'ana. Ba tobali te'aro'ō ehō Gaberahamo mbenoea a-
- ndrō fabaja tōgi narō hili andrō bacha, la'aro'ō Iraono Cheti, lewatō chōnia, ondrōita dania.

FAZA 24.

I. Tefatenge ba Mesofotamia Ge liezeri, ba wangai ira alawe chō Giza'aki. II. Fe'amōinia, nifahowoe'ō Lowalangi. III. Ifaondragō Rebeka andrō Iza'aki.

- I. Ba no atoea Gaberahamo, no noemalō ndrōfi ; ba no ifahovoe'ō Gaberahamo Jehowa, ba nibajabania fefoe. Ba hoemedé Gaberahamo chō zatoea zawoejoenia baomonia, si so barō mbawa fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, imane : Toefa tangaoe narō zolagoe ! Mōi'ō sa ba hōloe chōgoe, ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi mbanoea si jaŵa ba Lowalangi danō, wa tengā ono Ndrawa Gana'ana ba zi fatewoe ndra'odo, ūhalō chō nonogoe andrō, (F. 28, 1. Moz. V. 7, 3), wa ba chōma mōi'ō, ba niwāma, ba wangai ira alawe chō nonogoe Iza'aki. Ba imane sawoejoe andrō : Ba na lō edōna fao chōgoe ndra alawe andrō, ba danō andrc, ba hadia. oe'ohe mangawoeli nonooe ba danō andrō, ba zaheta ja'oegō ? Imane chōnia Aberahamo : Bōi ! bōi ohe mangawoeli ba da'ō nonogoe ! Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi mbanoea si jaŵa, sangeheta ja'o mege ba nomo namagoe ba ba mbanoeama, si no moehede chōgoe, si no fahōloe chōgoe, wangoema'ō : „Ba ma'eweomō oebe'e danō andre“ — da'ō zamowaōwaō dania fñaoe malā'ikaria, ena'ō ba da'ō ūhalō ndra alawe chō nonogoe. (F. 12, 1. 7. Moz. II. 32, 13). Ba na lō edōna ndra alawe andrō, i'o'ō ndra'oegō, ba aefa ndra'oegō ba wahōloesa andre ; ba lō'ō manō tola ū'ohe mangawoeli ba da'ō nonogoe ! Awena itoefa tangania narō zola Gaberahamo, mōi ia ba hōloe chōnia, i'o'ō niwa'ōnia.
- II. Aefa da'ō, ba ihalō gondra 10

sawoejoe andrō, foeloe nga'coe, ondra zochō ja'ia, awō ngawalō naja chō zochō ja'ia, i'olie, ba maoso ia, isaŵa. Mezofatamia, mbanoea Na-
 11 chorī andrō. Ba ibc'e molombase gondra no mege baero mbanoea, ba zinga mba'a, tānōtānō owi, si mōimōi baero ndra alawe, ba wana'oe
 12 idanō. Ba imane : „He Jehowa Lowalangi zochō ja'o andrō, Lowalangi Gaberahamo ! Tolodo, ebœa'ō dōdōe chō zochō ja'o andrō Abera-
 13 hamo. Na sodo ba zinga mba'a iada'e, ba na so. moroi jomo nono alawe ba mbanoca da'c mana'oe
 14 idanō — ba na itema dania ligoe ono alawe andrō ba niŵa'ōgoe : Oro'ō nasoa, da'oebadoe, na imane : Badoe, ba oefabadoegō gōi ba gondra chōoe, ba ja da'ō nihonogōimō chō genonioc Iza'aki, ba ba da'ō ja'a-boto ba dōdōgōe. wa no eboca dō-
 15 dōe chō zochō ja'o. Ba lō saetoe wangandrōnia na, ba so moroi jomo Rebeka, ono Mbetoceli ono Milika andrō, fo'omo Nachori, achi Gabe-
 16 rahamo, so ba galisinia nasoa. Ba si sochi bawa ia, ono alawe, si lō irai oreedoe ba ndra matoca. Ba mōi ia mitooe ba mba'a, ifo'ōsi
 17 nasoa ba ifoeli ia mijawa. Ba fagoji zawoejoe no mege, wamao-ndragō ja'ia, imane : Da'oebadoe
 18 ma'ifoe nidanō ba nasoa chōoe. Ba imane : Badoe, Toea ! Ba i'aliogō
 19 i'oro'ō nasoa, ifabadoegō chōnia. Ba me no abōnō ifabadoegō chōnia, ba imane : Da'oeta'oeta'oe gōi ò gondra
 20 chōoe, irege aboeso ira. Ba i'aliogō ifadœwa ba loeha nōsi nasoa andrō chōnia ba fagoji ia, ifoeli isaŵa mba'a, ba wana'oe idanō na, ita'oc
 21 ò gondra chōnia fefoe. Ba ahōlihōlī dōdō niha andrō, ifaigifaigi, lō he-dehede, ena'ō i'ila, na no ifahowoe'ō
 22 Jehovah we'amōinia, ba na lō'ō. Ba me no aboeso gondra, ba ihalō naja ba nichoe niha andrō, ana'a, sa-soekoe fanimba, ba doea rozi naja ba mboclōcha, foeloe roefia fanimba,
 ana'a, ba imane : Ha ono ndra' 23 oegō ? Ombacha'ō chōgoe ! Hadia, monaha ndra'aga ba nomo namaoe, na mōiga mōrō ba da'ō ? Ba imane 24 chōnia : Ono Mbetoecli andrō ndra'-odo, Betoeceli ono Milika andrō, ononia chō Nachori. Ba imane na : 25 No fahōna chōma ndroc'oe ba ò gondra, ba ebolo na ha, ba wemōrō. Ba ifaōndrō ia niha andrō, manga-loeloie ia chō Jehovah, imane : Ni- 26 soeno Jehovah, Lowalangi zochō ja'o andrō, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, si lō mangambōsi fa'eboca dōdōnia, awō wa lō farōi chō zochō ja'o. Lala da'e, ba ni'oroma'ō Jehovah chōgoe, lala ba nomo dalifoesō zo-chō ja'o ! Ba fagoji nono alawe 28 andrō, i'ombacha'ō chō ninania zi no faloecha ia. Ba so dalifoesō Rebeka andrō, Labano dōi. Ba me 30 i'ila da'ō naja ba nichoe andrō, awō naja ba mboelōcha chō nachinia, ba me irongo ni'ombacha'ō Rebeka, me imanc : Da'ō niŵa'ō niha andrō chōgōe ! ba fagoji Labano andrō, isaŵa niha andrō ba gero mbanoea, ba zinga mba'a, ba iroegi ; no sosō manō ia ba da'ō; awō gondra, ba zinga mba'a. Ba 31 imane Labano : Ae jomo, nifahowec'ō Jehovah ! hana wa ba da'e baero so'ō ? Noa sa'ae oehaogō nomo ba no oefaiji na ha gondra. Ba 32 me no iroegi jomo niha andrō, ba iheta zela gondra [Labano] ba ibologō tooe ndroe'oe, toefo gondra ba ibe'e gō ba ihalō nidanō, fanasa gahe chōnia ba ba nawōnia fao. Ba 33 mc labc'e gōnia mena'ō, ba imane : Lō mangado, irege no oeŵa'ō niŵa'-ōgoe ! Ba imane : Ba ūa'ō ! Ba imane : Sawoejoe Gaberahamo ndra'odo. No ihōna howehowoe chō zo-chō ja'o Jehovah, ba no seboea ana'a ia. No ibe'e boealania chōnia Jehovah mbiribiri ba sawi ba firō ba ana'a ba sawoejoe ira matoea ba sawoejoe ira alawe ba ondra ba kalide. Ba Sara andrō, fo'omo zochō ja'o, 36

ba no mo'ono, ono matoea, chō
 zochō ja'o, me niha satbea sa'ae
 ia ; ba danga da'ō ibe'e fefoe zi so
 37 chōnia. Ba no ibe'e li chōgoe sochō
 ja'o, no ibe'edo ba hōloe ba da'ō,
 imane : Lō tola ba Ndrawa Gana'-
 ana ūhalō ndra alawe chō nonogoe,
 ba Ndrawa Gana'ana andre, si sodo
 38 ba danō, ba mbanoeama mō'i'ō, ba
 niwama, ba wangai ira alawe chō
 39 nonogoe. Ba no oemane chō zochō
 ja'o : Ba he wisa, na lō edōna i'o'ō
 40 ndra'o alawe andrō ? Ba imane
 chōgoe : Jehowa andrō, si no anehe,
 ba wanōrōgoe lalagoe andrō, ifo-
 waōwaō mala'ikania fōnaoe ba ifa-
 howoe'ō we'amōimō, ena'ō ba niwa-
 ma ūhalō ndra alawe chō nonogoe,
 41 ba mbanoeama andrō. Ba awena
 aefa'ō ba wahōloesa andre, na no
 mō'i'ō ba niwama ; na lō latehe
 chōoe, ba aefa'ō ba wahōloesa andre
 42 chōgoe. Ba me oeroegi mba'a andrō,
 me ma'ōchō, ba oemane : He Je-
 howa Lowalangi, zochō ja'o, Lowa-
 langi Gaberahamo ! na ūfahowoe'ō
 ndra'o ba lala andre nitōrōgoe, ba
 43 tolodo : Na sodo ba da'e, ba zinga
 mba'a, ba na so moroi jomo nono
 alawe, ba wana'oe idanō, ba na
 oemane chōnia : Be'e ūgoe ma'ifoe
 44 nidanō ba nasoa chōoe ! ba na
 imane : Badoe, ba da'oefabadoegō
 gōi ba gondra chōoe ! — ba ja da'ō
 ndra alawe andrō, si no ihonogōi
 Jehowa chō nono zochō ja'o andrō.
 45 Ba ha si'aikō aefa ochonogōi da'ō
 tōdōgōe, ba so moroi jomo Rebeka,
 no i'angalisiğō nasoa, mōi ia mitooe
 ba mba'a, mana'oc idanō. Ba oema-
 46 ne chōnia : Be'c ūgoe, oebade ! Ba
 i'anema'ō i'oro'ō nasoa, imane : Ba-
 doe, ba da'oefabadoegō ba gondra
 chōoc gōi. Ba oebade nidanō ba
 47 ifabadoegō ba gondra gōi. Acfā da'ō,
 ba oesofoe chōnia, oemane : Ha ono
 ndra'oegō ? Ba imane : Ono Mbe-
 toecli ndra'odo, Betoeli ono Na-
 chori andrō, ononia chō Milika
 andrō. Ba oetema oebe'e ba nichoe-
 nia naja andrō, ba ba mboe-
 lōchania. Ba oefaōndrō ndra'o, ma-
 ngaloeloc chō Jehowa, oesoeno Je-
 howa, Lowalangi zochō ja'o, Abera-
 hamo, me no i'oroma'ō chōgoe lala,
 si lō eloengoe ndra'o, lala ba wangai
 ono dalifoesō zochō ja'o, chō nono-
 nia. Ba na edōna atō ami, mihachōsi 49
 tōdō, zochō ja'o, na lō edōna farōi
 ami chōnia, ba mi'ombacha'ō chō-
 goe ; ba na lō'ō, ba mi'ombacha'ō
 zoei chōgoe, ena'ō oefoelido, ma ba
 gambōlō, ba ma gabera oesa'ā. Ba 50
 latema linia ira Labano Betoeli,
 lamane : Moroi chō Jehowa da'ō !
 Tebai ma'ā'ō hadia ia, he si lō
 sōchi, ba he si sōchi. Ja'e chōoe 51
 Rebeka ; ohe ia ba ae'e, ena'ō
 fo'ono nono zochō ja'oegō ia, si
 māne niwā'ō Jehowa. Ba me irono 52
 niwā'ōra andrō sawoejoe Gabera-
 hamo andrō, ba mangaloeloe ia chō
 Jehowa iroegi danō tooe. Ba isao'ō 53
 baero sawoejoe andrō naja ana'a
 ba aja firō ba noecha, ibe'e boeala
 chō Rebeka ; ba chō ga'ania ba
 chō ninania, ba ibe'e gōi naja. Ba 54
 manga ira ba mamadoe hadia ia,
 ja'ia ba awōnia fao, ba mōrō ira
 ba da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, me no
 maoso ira, ba imane : Mitehe chōgoe
 wangawoeli chō zochō ja'o ! Ba la-
 mane ira ga'a Rebeka inania : Aeha 55
 mowongi na ma'ifoe ba da'e nono
 alawe, ma irege foeloe bongi, ba
 hana na mofanō ia. Ba imanc
 chōra : Bōi mitahado ! No ifaho-
 woe'ō Jehowa we'amōigoe andre,
 ba mi'efā'ō ndra'o, ena'ō oefoelido
 chō zochō ja'o. Ba lamane : Ba 56
 damoehede ita chō nono alawe,
 chōnia tasofoe ! Ba hoemedē ira
 chō Rebeka, lamane chōnia : Hadia,
 edōna'ō mōi awō niha andre ? Ba
 imane : E, edōnado ! Ba lafanō 59
 sa'ae dalifoesōra Rebeka andrō, awō
 zamaenoe ja'ia fōna ba sawoejoe
 Gaberahamo andrō ba awōnia fao.
 Ba lafahowoe'ō Rebeka, lamanc
 chōnia : He si achi ! Ja oja nga-

61 hōnō ma'oevoemō dania, ba jala'-
aro'ō chōra dania mbawa gōli nemalira
nga'ōtōmi! Ba mangefa Rebeka,
awō ngoningoninia, mōi ira javä
ba hoeloe gondra ba la'o'ō niha no
mege; ba i'ohe Rebeka sawoejoe
no mege ba mofanō.

62 III. Ba no mōi ba „mba'a zaoeri,
samaigi ja'odo" Giza'aki; ba danō
63 si raja sa sosó ia. (F. 16, 14). Ba
samocza ma'ōchō, ba no mōi ba
mbenoea Giza'aki mangandrō, me
tánōtánō owi. Ba me ifaōga hōrō-
64 nia, ba i'ila gondra moroi sa. Ba
me ifachōlō ia Rebeka, ba i'ila Gi-
za'aki. Ba itibo'ō tooe ia moroi ba
65 hoeloe gondra, ba imane chō za-
woejoe andrō: Ha niha da'ō, sa-
maondragō ja'ita ba mbenoea? I-
mane sawoejoe andrō: Sochō ja'o
da'ō! Ba ihalō mbaloebaloe mbawa,
66 ibaloegō ia. Ba idoenōdoenō chō
Giza'aki sawoejoe andrō wolaoenia
67 fefoe. Ba i'ohe baose Rebeka Iza'aki,
baose ninania Sara, ihalō ia ba
tobali fo'omonia ba itoegoe i'oma-
si'ō; ba terara dōdō Giza'aki ba
wa'amate ninania.

FAZA 25.

I. Ifoeli mangowaloe Gaberahamo.
Ononia ba da'ō. II. Fa'amatenia
ba fogo'o ja'ia. III. Nga'ōtō Zi-
ma'eli ba fa'amatenia. IV. Ama-
bo'eoola li Lowalangi chō Rebeka.
Fa'atoemboe ndra Ezaoe Jakobo.
V. Lō ba dōdō Gezaoe fa'asia'ania.

1 I. Ba ifoeli mangai ira alawe A-
berahamo, Ketoera dōi, ba mo'ono
da'ō chōnia: Simera ba Jokisa ba
Medano ba Midiano ba Jisibaki ba
3 Soea. (Nga'ōt. I. 1, 32). Ba ono Jo-
kisa, ba Seba ba Dedano; ba ma'-
oewoe Dedano Ndrawa Asoeri andrō
4 Ba ono Midiano, ba Efa ba Eferi
ba Hanochi, ba Abida ba Elida'a;
5 oi iraono Getoera andrō da'ō. Ba
hadiia ia zi so chōnia, fefoe, ba i-
6 be'e chō Giza'aki Aberahamo. Ba

ba ndraono ndrongania ba dōi,
chōnia, ba mamoeala Gaberahamo
ba ifofanō ira, ifabali chō nononia
Iza'aki, me aoeri ia na, ifofanō ba
danō tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo.

II. Ba da'ō wa'anaoe noso Gaber-
ahamo, si so ia ba goeli danō :
175 fache. Ba aetoe noso Gabera-
hamo, mate ia ba wa'atoea omasiō,
no atoea ia ba no afōli fa'aoeri; ba
te'oroedoegō ia ba niwara. Ba
lako'o ia ononia Iza'aki ba Sima'eli
ba dōgi narō hili Machefela andrō,
ba mbenoea Ndraono Cheti andrō,
Eferono, ono Zohara, ba gamaoedoe
Mamere. Ba mbenoea andrō, ni'ōli
9 Gaberahamo ba Ndraono Cheti : ba
da'ō teko'o Gaberahamo ba fo'omo-
nia Sara. (F. 23, 19). Ba me no 11
mate Gaberahamo, ba ifahowoe'ō
nononia Iza'aki Lowalangi. Ba ba
ngai „mba'a zaoeri, samaigi ja'o-
do" sosó Giza'aki. (F. 24, 62).

III. Ba da'ō nga'ōtō Zima'eli 12
andrō, ono Gaberahamo, ononia ba
Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, Hagara,
sawoejoe jomo chō Zara. Da'e dōi 13
nono Zima'eli, wanōtōi ja'ira,
ngenolira: Si a'a chō Zima'eli,
ba Nebajoti, ba Kedara ba Adibe'eli
ba Mibisa ba Misima ba Doema 14
ba Masa, ba Hadadi ba Tema ba 15
Jetoeri ba Nafisi ba Kedema. Da'ō 16
nono Zima'eli andrō, ba da'ō
dōira, ba mbanoeara andrō, ba na-
ha nosera; felendroea zalaŵa, ba
niwara andrō. (F. 17, 20). Ba fa'-
17 anaoe noso Zima'eli andrō, ba 137
fache. Ba aetoe nosonia, mate ba
te'oroedoegō ba niwara. Ba nahira,
18 banoeara, ba i'otarai Hawila, noe-
malō ba Zocri, tānō ba gatoemboe-
cha, na'ta'otarai danō Miseraji, iroegi
misa danō Ndrawa Asiria; tānō ba
gatoemboecha mowanoea ia fōna fōna
dalifoesnia fefoe. (F. 16, 12).

IV. Ba da'ō chō Giza'aki, ono 19
Gaberahamo: Ono Gaberahamo Gi-
za'aki. Ba ūfa woeloe fache Giza'aki,
20 me ihalō Rebeka andrō, ono Ndra-

- wa Garamo andrō, Betoeli, ba Me-
zofotamia, achi Ndrawa Garamo
 21 andrō, Labano. Ba mangandrō Gi-
za'aki chō Jehowa ba chō wo'omo-
nia andrō, me no si lō ono. Ba ifo-
ndrondrongo wangandrōnia Jehowa,
ba manabina wo'omonia Rebeka [si
 22 faero! Ba fagobigobi nononia ba
dalocnia ; ba imane : Na si manō,
ba hana wa aeroido ? Ba mōi ia moe-
 23 sofoe chō Jehowa. Ba imane chōnia
Jehowa : Domboea soi ba daloemō ;
domboea mado zi toemboe chōoe
dania, ba wasoewōta. Ba abōlō da-
nia mado si samboea, ba sawoejoe
zi achi dania zi a'a. (*Rom. 9, 12*).
 24 Ba me iroegi bawania ba wo'ono,
 25 ba hiza zi faero ba daloenia. Ba
bōla zi a'a, no ojo' ojo, hoelō mbaroe
loeo soloeboe, ma'asagcoe. Andrō
 26 wa labē'e tōinia Gezaoe. Ba bōla
gōi nachinia andrō, ba no igogohe
mōbōrō sisi Gezaoe tangania ; andrō
wa labē'e tōinia Jakobo. Ba no
ōnō ngafoeloe fache Giza'aki, me
toemboe ira. (*Hos. 12, 4*).
 27 V. Ba me manōi ndraono andrō,
ba tobali sabōlō ba wealoe Gezaoe,
niha ba ndroe'oe, ba Jakobo, ba
 28 niha sahonohono, si iagō ose. Ba
Iza'aki, ba i'omasi'ō Gezaoe, amichō-
nia gahoeloea andrō; ba Rebeka, ba
 29 i'omasi'ō Jakobo. Ba samoeza ma'-
ōchō, ba itooge'ō gōnia Jakobo. Ba
so Gezaoe, olofo sibai, i'otarai danō
 30 si mate. Ba imane Ezaoe chō Ja-
kobo : Ta'ita'i be'e ōgōe zojo andrō,
sojo andrō we ! salofo sibai sa'ae
ndra'o. Andrō wa labē'e tōinia Ge-
 31 domo (Sojo). Ba imane Jakobo :
Amawa chōgōe wa'asia'amō oea !
 32 Ba imane Ezaoe : A ! mate sa atō
ndra'o dania, ba ha oewai wa'asi-
 33 a'a andrō ! Imane Jakobo : Ba ae
ba hōloe oea chōgoc ! Ba mōi ba
hōloe ia chōnia ba tobali i'amawa
chō Jakobo wa'asia'ania andrō.
 34 (*Heb. 12, 16*). Ba ibe'e chō Gezaoe
roti ba samōsa mō'ō harita side'ide ;
ba manga ia, ba ifazaŵa ia, ilaoe
- mofanō. Ba tobali i'ositengagō wa'-
asia'ania Ezaoe.
- FAZA 26.
- I. Fangarō amaboe'oela li chō Gi-
za'aki. II. Fe'asora ba Gerara. III.
Tohoetohoe gamaboe'oela li. IV. Fa-
woe'essa li chō Gabimelechi. V. Ira
alawe chō Gezace.
- I. Ba itōrō lofo danō andrō, —
lō lai lofo fōna, ba gōtō Gabera-
hamo — ba isaŵa Gabimelechi, razo
Ndrawa Wilisiti, Iza'aki, ba Gerara.
(*F. 12, 10*). Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia
Jehowa. imane : Bōi ae misi tooe
ba danō Misraj! Iagō danō, niŵa'-
ōgōe chōoe dania. Ja si fatewoe
ndra'oegō ba danō andre, ba oeto-
lotolo'ō ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō,
chōoe sa ba ba ma'oewoemō oebe'e
danō andre fefoe, ba lō oewoe'ai zi
no mōido ba hōloe chō namaoe
Aberahamo. Ba ato sibai dania ma'-
oewoemō oebe'e, fa'ojā ndrōfī ba
mbanoea jaŵa, ba oebe'e ba ma'oe-
woemō dania danō da'e fefoe, ba
moroi ba ma'oewoemō tefahowoe'ō
dania fefoe soi ba goeli danō, (*F.*
12, 3; 15, 5; 22, 18), bōli gōlō, me no
i'o'ō niŵa'-ōgōe Aberahamo, ba me
no itōngōni fefoe nibe'egoe li chō-
nia, oroisagoe andrō ba amachoita-
goe ba famobawagoe lala. Ba sa-
hono ba Gerara Giza'aki. Ba me
lasofoc wo'omo Giza'aki banoea da'ō
bacha, ba imane : Achigoe; ata'oe
sa'ae ia i'ombacha'ō, wa fo'omonia;
imane : Ma dania laboenoe ndra'o,
banoea da'e, bōrō Rebeka andrō,
me no si sōchi sibai bawa ia. Ba
me no ara ma'ifoe ia ba da'ō, ba
ifaigi ba zandrela Abimelechi, razo
Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba i'ilā, me
fawoede Giza'aki chō wo'omonia
Rebeka. Ba ifakaoni'ō Giza'aki Abi-
melechi, imane : Ba fo'omoee ia
ja'ō ? Ba hana wa tola ūwā'ō : Achi-
goc ? Imane Iza'aki : Oemane sa
dōdōgōe, ma mate ndra'o, bōrō ia.
Ba imanc Abimelechi : Hadia ni-
laoemō chōma ! No ahatō oroedoe

- chō wo'omoee niha bō'ō, ha niha ia, ba no ūfatōrō chōma horō se-
11 boea mena'ō. Ba ibe'e li ba mba-
noeania Abimelechi, imane: Ha
niha zombambaja niha da'ō ba fo'-
12 omonia, ba niboenoe. Ba manaroe
Giza'aki ba danō andrō, ba mamasī,
doea woeloe zamba jōoe mboea, ifa-
13 howoe'ō sa'ae ia Jehowa. Ba tobali
mo'ana'a ia, itoegoe tedooedooe ma-
14 nō gana'ania, irege ebœa sibai. Ba
mongawawá chōnia mbiribiri ba mo-
ngawawá zāwi ba ato sibai zawoe-
joenia, tobali afōchō dōdō Ndrawa
15 Wilisiti chōnia. Ba no lahawoei Da-
wa Wilisiti mba'a andrō gefoe, ni-
charoe zawoejoe namania, ba gōtō
namania Aberahamo, no lafo'ōsi ta-
16 nō. (F. 21, 25). Ba imane Abimele-
lechi chō Giza'aki: Heta'ō ba chō-
ma, noa sa tōra wa'bōlōe chō-
17 ma! Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Iza'aki,
ba ndraso ba Gerara itaroe'ō no-
18 senia, ba da'ō i'agō. Ba ifoeli ifa-
charoe'ō Iza'aki mba'a andrō, ni-
charoera ba gōtō namania Abera-
hamo, ba nihawoei Ndrawa Wilisiti,
me no mate Gaberahamo, ba ifoeli
ifotōi, tōi nifatōrō namania mege.
19 Ba lacharoe danō sawoejoe Giza'aki,
ba ndraso, ba lasōndra goemboe ba
20 da'ō, hele. Ba lafasosoni goebalo
chō Giza'aki koebalo ba mbanoea
Gerara, lamane: Chōma nidanō an-
drō! ba ibe'e tōi goemboe andrō „Ezeki”,
me no fasoso ira chōnia.
21 Aefā da'ō, ba lacharoe mba'a bō'ō,
ba ba da'ō gōi fasoso, andrō ibe'e
22 tōinia „Zitina”. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō,
ifa'ese ia ba ifacharoe'ō mba'a
bō'ō. Ba ba da'ō, ba lō fasosota,
andrō ibe'e tōinia „Rehoboti”, imane:
Noa sa'ae ifaigi chōda naha se-
bolo Jehovah, fa ta'ila tabologō ita
23 ba danō! Ba iheta ia ba da'ō, isawa
mijāwa Mbereseba.
24 III. Ba i'orama'ō ia chōnia Je-
howa; ba zi bongi andrō, imane:
Lowalangi namae Abarahamo
ndra'odo! Bōi bocsi dōdōe, oetolo
- sa ndra'oegō; ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'-
oegō ba ato dania ma'oewoemō
oebe'e, bōrō genonigoe Aberahamo.
Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange
25 ba da'ō, i'angarōfi li dōi Jehovah ba
itaroe'ō nosenia ba da'ō. Ba aefā
da'ō, ba lacharoe mba'a ba da'ō
sawoejoe Giza'aki.
- IV. Ba mōi chōnia Gabimele-
chi, awō Gahoesati, anofoelania,
awō Wicholo koemandra andrō chō-
nia, la'oturai Gerara. Ba imane
27 chōra Iza'aki: Hadia wa mōi ami
chōgōe, me noa sa atō si fa'oedoe
ami chōgōe, ba me no mifofanō
ndra'o ba chōmi? Lamane: Noa sa
28 ma'ila, wa no itolotolo'ō Jehovah,
ba no māwā'ō, sōchi na fawoe'oe li
ita, na faoma mōi ita ba hōloc chō
nawōda, favoc'oe li ita, wa lō ūlaoe
29 chōma zi lō sōchi, si mane ja'aga,
me lō nibabajama ja'oegō ba me
ha sambalō si sōchi nilaoema chōoe,
me no ma'efā'ō ndra'oegō, lō ma-
lace chōoe hadia ia. Nifahowoe'ō
Jehowa sa atō ndra'oegō! Ba ifodi-
30 wo ira, ba manga ira ba labadoe
hadiia ia. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea,
31 ba faoma mōi ira ba hōloe, chō na-
wōra, ba ifofanō ira Iza'aki, ba
larōi ia, lō hadia ia. Ba me leeo
32 da'ō, ba so zawoejoe Giza'aki la'-
ombacha'ō chōnia, he wisa mba'a
andrō, nichaora, lamane chōnia:
No masōndra nidanō! Ba ibe'e tōi-
33 nia Zeba (fahōloesa); ba da'ō moroi,
wa Bereseba dōi mbanoea andrō,
iroegi ma'ōchō. (F. 21, 31).
- V. Ba me no ūfa woeloe fachc
Gezaoe, ba ihalō Joedita, ono Ndrao-
no Cheti andrō, Be'eri, ba Basimata,
ono Ndraono Cheti, Elono.
Ba langoe dōdō ndra Iza'aki Re-
34 beka galawe andrō.
- FAZA 27.
- I. Ifahowoe'ō Jakobo ba Ezaoe
Iza'aki. II. Edōna iboenoe Jakobo
Ezaoe ba itoio Jakobo inania Rebeka.
I. Ba me no atoea Giza'aki ba 1

me no abōsi hōrōnia, fa lō'ō sa'ae
 i'ila niha, ba hoemede ia chō nono-
 nia si a'a Ezaoe, imane chōnia : He
 onogoe ! Ba imane : Ja'e ndra'odo !
 2 Ba imane [Iza'aki] : Atoea sa'ae
 ndra'odo, ba lō'ō ilā, ha wa'ara
 3 matcdo. Ba halō wangōnae ba
 wealoe, naha nono wana, awō wana,
 ae ba mbenoea ba halō chōgoe ga-
 4 hoeloea; ba haogō ōgoe, somasido
 ba ohe chōgoe si bacha andre, ena'ō
 oe'ā, ba oefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō, ga-
 5 sagasa wa'amategoe. Ba no ifondro-
 ngondrongo Rebeka, me iwa'ō da'ō
 Iza'aki chō nononia Ezaoe. Ba me
 6 no mōi ba mbenoea Gezaoe fafana,
 ba wangai ahoeloea, ba imane Re-
 beka chō nononia Jakobo : Faefá
 oerongo, me hoemede namaoe chō
 ga'aoe Ezaoe, me imane chōnia :
 7 Halō chōgoe gahoeloea ba haōgō
 ōgoe, ena'ō oe'ā, ba oefahowoe'ō
 ndra'oegō, ba zanehe Jehovah, ga-
 8 sagasa wa'amategoe. Ba ija'e, ja'-
 oegō onogoe, ba o'ō niwa'ōgoe, wa-
 9 mobawa lala chōoe ! Ae ba nambi
 ba halō chōgoe ba da'ō zi matoea
 nono nambi si sōchi, doea rozi,
 ena'ō oehaogō, ū namaoe, somasi
 10 ia. Ba ū'he dania chō namaoe si
 bacha, ena'ō i'ā, ba ifahowoe'ō da-
 nia ndra'oegō, gasagasa wa'amate-
 11 nia. Ba imane Jakobo chō ninania
 Rebeka : Hiza, ba no moboe sibai
 ga'agoe Ezaoe, ba ja'o, ba si lō boe.
 12 (F. 25, 25). Ma dania ibajaisi ndra'o
 amagoe, ba tobali sango'aja ja'ia
 ndra'odo, ba tohare chōgoe wangelifi
 oebe'e, ba tengā howehowoe !
 13 Ba imane chōnia inania : Chōgoe
 jatohare wangelifi andrō, si gōna
 ndra'oegō ena'ō, onogoe; o'ō ma-
 14 nō niwa'ōgoe, ae halō chōgoe. Ba
 mōi ia moehalō, ba i'he chō ni-
 nania ; ba ihaogō inanania, ū na-
 15 mania, somasi ia. Ba ihalō noecha
 nononia si a'a Rebeka, noecha si
 sōchi chōnia, si so chōnia si ba-
 cha, ba ibe'e noecha nononia si
 16 achi, Jakobo. Ba oeli nono nambi
 andrō, ba ibe'e ba dangania ba ba
 mbaginia, si no alōsōlōsō. Ba ibe'e 17
 ba danga nononia Jakobo gō no
 mcge, fabaja roti nibogōnia. Ba mōi 18
 ia si bacha chō namania, imane :
 He ama ! Imane : Ja'e ndra'odo !
 Ha niha ndra'oegō onogoe ? Ba ima-
 ne Jakobo chō namania : Ezaoe
 ndra'odo, onooe si a'a ; no' oe'o'ō
 niwa'ōoe chōgoe. Ba dadao ba ā ga-
 hoeloea andre chōgoe, ena'ō ūfahowoe'ō
 ndra'o dania ! Ba imane Iza'-
 aki chō nononia : Ha lō alio ūsō-
 ndra, onogoe ! Imane : Ja'ia, Lowa-
 langioe Jehovah zamatōrō chōgoe.
 Ba imane Iza'aki chō Jakobo : Ha-
 tō'ōgō we, onogoe, ena'ō oe'ila oe-
 babaja nōsioe, na si ndroehoe ono-
 goe Ezaoe ndra'oegō, ba ua tengā !
 Ba ihatō'ō ia chō namania Iza'aki 22
 Jakobo, ba me no ibajaisi, ba ima-
 ne : Li andrō, ba no li Jakobo, ba
 ta'io, ba no ta'io Gezaoe. Ba lō 23
 i'ila, wa ja'ia, me no moboe da'io-
 nia, si mane, ta'io ga'ania Ezaoe ;
 ba ifahowoe'ō ia. Ba imane : Ha-
 dia, onogoe Ezaoe ndra'oegō ? Imame :
 E, Ezaoe ndra'odo. Ba imane : 25
 Ba ohe chōgoe, ena'ō oe'ā gahoeloea
 andrō, chō nonogoe, ba oefahowoe'ō
 dania ndra'oegō ! Ba i'he chōnia,
 ba i'ā ; ba ibe'e chōnia nagoe ba
 ibadoe. Aefa da'ō, ba imane chō-
 nia amania Iza'aki : Ae ba da'e,
 ago mbawagoe, onogoe ! Ba me iha-
 tō'ō ia, me fa'ago bawa ia chōnia,
 ba i'ago hoea noechnia ; ba ifahowoe'ō
 ia, imane : Si ndroehoe, hoea
 nonogoe andrō, ba no hoelō hoea
 mbenoea, nifahowoe'ō Jehovah ! Ja-
 moebe'e chōoe Lowalangi namo
 moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba tanō
 satabō sinanō, ba jamoehōna chōoe
 mboea nowi, awō nagoe. (Heb. 11,
 20). Ndrāmōi sawoejoemō soi niha 29
 ba jamangaloeloe chōoe ngawalō
 mado. Samatōrō talifoesōe fefoe
 dania ndra'oegō, ba ja mangaloeloe
 chōoe ndraono ninaoe. Ha niha za-
 ngelifi ja'oegō, ba ni'elifi da'ō ; ba'

- 30 samahowoe'ō ja'oegō, ba nifahowoe'ō? (F. 25, 23. Moz. IV. 24, 9).
 Ba me no i'o'ozoei Iza'aki wama-howoe'ō Jakobo ba me ha si'aikō irōi namania Iza'aki Jakobo, we'amōi baero, ba so ga'ania Ezaoe.
 31 i'oroi fafana. Ba i'aswai gōi gōi, i'ohē si bacha chōi namania, ba i-mane chōi namania: Faoso, ama, ba ā gahoeloea andre chōi nonooe, ena'ō ūfahowoe'ō ndra'o dania. Ba imane chōnia amania Iza'aki: Ha niha ndra'oegō? Imane: Onooe si a'a,
 33 Ezaoe, ndra'odo! Ba, toke a sibai Giza'aki ba imane: Ba ha niha atōzi no ahoeloe, solohe chōgoe si bacha, tobali no ahori oe'ā, me lōja'oegō na, ba no oefahawoe'ō ia. Ba lō'ō sa teboelō nifahowoe'ō ia!
 34 Ba me irongo Ezaoe niwa'ō namania andrō, ba mege'ege sibai ia, moe'ira'ira, ba imane chōi namania: Fohowoe'ō ndra'odo gōi, ama! (Heb. 35 12, 17). Ba imane: Noa sa i'onechesi achioe, ba no itagō howoehowoe
 36 andrō chōoe. Ba imane: Tenga sa faja, wa no labe'e tōinia Jakobo; noa sa mendroea ilimodo: fa'asia'a andrō chōgoe, ba no ihalō, ba no itagō gōi howoehowoe andrō chōgoe! Ba imane na: Ba hadia, lō nitena-gōoe howoehowoe chōgoe? (F. 25, 37 33). Ba itema li Iza'aki, imane chō Gezaoe: Noa sa atō oefataro sampa-tōrō ja'oegō ia, ba no oebe'c barō mbawania, sawoejoenia, dalifoes̄nia fefoe, ba no oehōna chōnia mboea nowi, awō nagoe; ba hadia atō nibe'ego chōoe, onogoe? Ba imane Ezaoe chōi namania: Ba hadia sa, ha da'ō howoehowoe chōoe, ja'oegō amagoe? Fahowoe'ō ndra'o gōi, a-
 38 ma! ba mege'ege Gezaoe. Ba itema linia amania Iza'aki, imane chōnia: Hiza, si lō atabō sinanō danō, ba zi so'ō ba lō tāna chōnia namo mba-noea moroi jawā. Si'ōli wangaloei mbalazo chōoe, ba sawoejoe na-chioe ndra'oegō. Ba tobali, na ū'anōsō'ō, ba ū'ewegō galō mba-

andrō chōnia, aheta ba mbagioe. II. Ba fatioe dōdō Gezaoe chō 41 Jakobo, ba howoehowoe andrō nifa'ema namania chōnia; imane dō-dōnia Ezaoe: Na iroegi baŵa wan-ge'esī amagoe dania, ba oeoenoē nachigoe Jakobo! (Obad. a. 10). Ba 42 me te'ombacha'ō chō Rebeka we-hede nononia si a'a Ezaoe, ba ifakaoni'ō nononia si achi, Jakobo, imane chōnia: Hiza, edōna ilaoe mbałōnia chōoe ga'aoe Ezaoe, wa-moenoe ja'oegō. Ba o'ō niwa'ōgōe 43 chōoe, onogoe! Faoso, olo, saŵa ga'agoe Labano, ba Harana, chōnia 44 iagō ma'ifoe, irege alō wa'abao dōdō ga'aoe — irege dōhō wōnōe 45 ga'aoe andrō chōoe ba irege olifoe ia nilaoem̄ chōnia; awena dania oefatenge, oefahalō'ō ndra'oegō ba da'ō. Hana wa faoma taja ami chōgoe, ha ma'ōmachō! Ba imane 46 Rebeka chō Giza'aki: Safōli fa'-aoeri sa'ae ndra'o, bōrō Ndraono Cheti andrō. Na Jakobo gōi dania zangai Iraono Cheti si manō, ono niha ba danō, ba hadia goena aerido na?

FAZA 28.

I. Ifahowoe'ō Jakobo Iza'aki ba ifatengen chō Labano. II. Ihalō nono Zima'eli Ezaoe. III. Iila nora ba zoroego Jakobo, ba wangifi, ba itema gamaboe'oela li Lowalangi. IV. I'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi ba ifaboe'oe wolo'ō chōnia.

- I. Ba hoemedē Giza'aki chō Jakobo ba ifahowoe'ō ia; ba ibe'e na li chōnia, imane: Bōi halō nono alawe Ndrawa Gana'ana. (F. 24, 3). Faoso, ae ba Mezofotamia, ba nomo Mbetoeli, ama ninaoe, ba da'ō halō chōoe ndra alawe, ono zibajaoe Labano, samboea. (Hos. 12, 13). Ba jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba jamoefo'ono ndra'oegō jamoe'oja'-ōgō, ena'ō ūalo soi ndra'oegō! Ba 4 jamoebe'e chōoe howoehowoe andrō

- chō Gaberahamo, chōoe ba ba ma'-
oewoemō, awōoe, ena'ō ochōtaoe
dania danō andre, ba zi so ndra'-
oegō si fatcwoe, nitehe Lowalangi
chō Gaberahamo. (*Moz. V. 34, 4.*)
- 5 Ba ifofanō Jakobo Iza'aki, ba isaŵa
Mezofotamia, chō Labano, ono Mbe-
toeli, Dawa Garamo, ga'a Rebeka,
ina ndra Jakobo Ezaoe.
- 6 II. Ba me irongo Ezaoe, no ifa-
howoe'ō Jakobo Iza'aki ba no ifa-
tenge ba Mezofotamia, ena'ō ba
da'ō ihalō chōnia ndra alawe, wa
no ifahowoe'ō ia, awō wa no ibe'e
li chōnia, wangoema'ō : Bōi halō
7 nono alawe Ndrawa Gana'ana ! awō
wa no ifondrondrongo Jakobo li
ndra amania inania, we'amōi ba
8 Mezofotamia, ba aboto ba dōdō
Gezaoe, wa anoezoe dōdō namania
9 ndra alawe Dawa Gana'ana. Ba
mōi chō Zima'eli Gezaoe ba ihalō
Mahalata, ono Zima'eli ono Ga-
berahamo andrō, talifoesō Nebajoti,
nōnōnōnō ndrongania si tohōna.
(*F. 36, 3.*)
- 10 III. Ba mofanō Jakobo, iheta ia
11 ba Mbereseba, isaŵa Harana : Ba
iroegi zi mōrō ia, noa sa'ae aechoe
loeo. Ba samboea ihalō kara, si so
bada'ō, ibe'e tandrajania, ba ifadōlō
12 ia tooe mōrō ba naha andrō. Ba
māngifi ia, ora nifasindro ba danō
siroegi banoea si jaŵa zoezoe, ba
mangōrōngōrō ba da'ō mala'ika Lo-
13 walangi. (*Joh. I, 52.*) Ba so si jaŵa
ba mbagi Jchowa, imanc : Jehowa
ndra'odo, Lowalangl doeaoe Abera-
hamo, ba Lowalangi Giza'aki : tanō
andre, si mōrō ndra'oegō tooe, ba
chōoe oebe'e dania ba ba ma'oe-
14 woemō. (*F. 35, 1 ; 48, 3.*) Ba ma'-
oewoemō dania, ba si manc ngā-
woea nenc ba danō [wa'oja], ba
mibologō dania ami tanō ba gae-
choela ba tanō ba gatoemboecha ba
mijōoc ba miraja, ba moroi chōee
tefahowoe'ō dania fefoe soi ba goci
danō, ba moroi ba ma'oewoemō.
- 15 IV. Ba faofao ndra'o chōoe ba
- oetimba chōoe zi lō sōchi, fefoe go-
foe heza mōi'ō, ba oe'oe manga-
woeli ndra'oegō ba danō andre ; lō'ō
sa farōi ndra'o chōoe, irege no oefal-
oea nifaboe'oegoe chōoe. (*Jes. 43, 1.*)
- Ba tokeia Jakobo, ba imane : Si 16
ndroehoe, so Jehowa ba naha andre,
ba no lō oe'ilā ! Ba ata'oe ia ba 17
imane : Sihocha mboeda naha da'e ;
si ndroehoe nahia Lowalangi da'e,
bawandroehō zoroego ! Ba me mo-
loeo, ba ihalō gowe andrō Jakobo,
tandrajania mege, ifasindro harefa,
ba ifadoewa wanicha ba detenia.
Ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō Mbetiēli ; 19
Loesi dōinia fōna. Ba ifaboe'oe li-
nia Jakobo, imane : Na itolodo Lo-
valangi, na itimba chōgoe zi lō sō-
chi ba lala andre, nitōrōgōe iada'e,
na ibe'e gōgōe, ni'ā, ba noechagoe,
ni'onoecha, ba na [ibe'e] manga-
woeli ndra'o ba nomo namagoe, lō
hadia ia, ba ja Lowalangigoe Jeho-
wa. Ba gowe andre, nitaroe'ōgōe 21
harefa, ba ja osali Lowalangi, ba
hadia ia fefoe, nibe'eoe chōgoe, ba
lō zi lō oefoeli chōoe zamboea ni'o-
foeloe.

FAZA 29.

- I. Iroegi Harana Jakobo. Faloe-
cha ia chō Rachela ba i'ohe ia jomo
Labano. II. Mewitoe fache manga
gazi ia chō Labano, bōli Rachela.
III. Ihalō Rachela ba Lea Jakobo.
IV. Si a'a nono Lea, ūfa, ono matoea.

- I. Ba mofanō Jakobo, isaŵa da-
nō tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba
i'ila mba'a ba mbenoca, ba mōrō
ba zingania mbiribiri, tōloe ngawa-
wā, ba mba'a da'ō sa lafabadoe-
badoegō nidanō ba mbiribiri. Ba no
moesōsōwoei mba'a andrō gowe se-
bolo. Ba na no moe'oroedoegō ba
da'ō ngawawā mbiribiri fefoe, ba
laheta gowe andrō ba mbawa mba'a,
ba lafabadoegō nidanō ba mbiribi-
ri ; ba aefia da'ō, ba lafoeli ba na-
hania gowe, sōwoesōwoe mba'a. Ba
imane chōra Jakobo : He ga'a ! Ha

- 5 banoea ami ? Lamane : Banoea Ha-
rana ndra'aga. Ba imane chōra :
Hadia, mi'ilā Labano andrō, ma'oe-
woe Nachori ? Lamane : Ma'ila. Ba
imané chōra : Hadia, lō hadia ia
chōnia ? Lamane : Lō hadia ia ; hi-
za si'aikō moroisa nononia Rache-
la, solohe biribiri. Ba imane : Ala-
wā loeo na, ba tengā na inōtō wo-
lohoē oerifō. Mifabadoegō nidanō
ba mbiribiri ba mifoeli mi'ohe ba
ndroe'oe. Lamane : Tebai, balazi no
ahori moe'oroedoegō ngawawā, a-
wena dania laheta gowe andrō ba
mbawa mba'a, ba mafabadoegō ba
mbiribiri. Ba fatoea fahoehoe ia
chōra, ba no iroegi Rachela, wolohe
biribiri namania, koebalo sa ia. Ba
me i'ilā Jakobo Rachela andrō, ono
Labano andrō, ga'a ninania, awō
mbiribiri zibajania Labano, ba mōi
ia mocheta gowe andrō ba mbawa
mba'a ba ifabadoegō nidanō ba
mbiribiri zibajania Labano. Aefada-
da'ō ba fa'ago bawa ia chō Rachela,
ba mege'ege sibai ia. Ba i'ombacha-
da'ō chō Rachela Jakobo, wa ono
mbene'ō namania ia, ono Rebeka ;
ba fagohi da'ō, i'ombacha-ō chō
namania. Ba me irongo Labano
docria Jakobo andrō, toeria nono
nachinia, ba fagohi ia, ba wamao-
ndragō, italagoei mbagi, fa'ago ba-
wa ia chōnia, ba i'ohe jomo, ba
nonomia ; ba idoenōdoenō chō La-
bano fefoe hadia ia. Ba imane chō-
nia Labano : Hiza, fōfō nōsigoe
ndra'oegō !
- 13 II. Ba me no sara wāva ia chōnia,
ba imane Labano chō Jakobo : Ono
mbene'ōma sa ndra'oegō ; ba hadia,
andrō mohalōhalōwō'ō manō chōgoe,
lō bōli gōlōoe ? Wā'ō chōgoe, hadia
locooe. Ba domboea nono alawe
chō Labano, Lea dōi zi a'a, ba
17 Rachela dōi zi achi. Ba no abōsibōsi
Lea andrō, ba Rachela, ba si sōchi
18 boto ba si sōchi bawa. Ba omasi
Jakobo Rachela andrō imane : Da-
mohalōwōdo chōoe mewitoe fache,
- bōli Rachela andrō, onooe si achi.
Imane Labano : Sōchi oebe'e chōoe, 19
moroi oebe'e ba niha bō'ō ; iagō
chōgoe ! Ba tobali mohalōhalōwō 20
Jakobo, bōli Rachela, mewitoe fa-
che ; ba ba dōdōnia, ba hoelō zi lō
oya'oja ngaloco, balazi wa'omasinia
ia. Ba acfa da'ō, ba imane Jakobo 21
chō Labano : Be'e chōgoe ngamba-
tōgoe, noa sa iroegi dōfigoe — ena'ō
oroedoe ndra'o chōnia. Ba ikaoni 22
mbanoeara fefoe Labano, ilaoe wa-
lōwā. Ba me bongi, ba ihalō nononia 23
Lea, i'ohe chō Jakobo si bacha, ba
oroedoe ia chōnia. Ba ibe'e chō 24
nononia Lca zawojoenia ono alawe,
Silifa, Labano, ngoningoninia jomo.
Ba me moloeo, ba oroma [chō Ja- 25
kobo] wa no Lea [nibe'e chōnia].
Ba imane chō Labano : Hadia nilaoe-
mō chōgoe ? Hadia, tengā bōli
Rachela, wohalōhalōwōgoe chōoe ?
Hana sa wa ūlimodo ? Imane La- 26
bano : Tenga hoekeoe ba chōma, la-
be'e zi achi, na lō moebe'c zi a'a
oca. Bōi boelō'ōgō ba da'e zi samigoe 27
andre, ba tebe'e chōoe zi samboea
gōi, na mewitoe fache tō mohalō-
halōwō'ō chōgoe. Ba i'o'ō da'ō Ja- 28
kobo, ifaloca zi samigoe chōnia,
awena ibe'e chōnia nononia Rachela
[Labano]. Ba ibe'e chō nononia 29
Rachela zawojoenia, Biliha, La-
bano, ngoningoninia jomo. Ba oroedoe 30
Jakobo chō Rachela gōi, ba omasi
ia Rachela, moroi chō Lea. Ba
mewitoe fache tō mohalōhalōwō ia
chō Labano. Ba me i'ilā Jehowa, 31
te'ositengagō Lea andrō, ba ifo'ono,
ba lō'ō sa ono Rachela. Manabina 32
Lea, ba toemboe chōnia nono ma-
tooea, ba ibe'e tōinia Roebeno, imane :
Noa sa inehegō wa'anoemanagoe
Jehowa ; lō zi lō i'omasi'ō sa ae
ndra'odo fo'omogoe ! Ba ifoeli ma- 33
nabina, ba madono, ono matoea.
Ba imane : No irongo Jehowa, wa
ni'ositengagō ndra'odo, andrō ibe'e
chōgoe da'e gōi. Ba ibe'e tōinia
Zimconi. Ba ifoeli manabina, ba 34

madono, ono matoea. Ba imane : Awena molemba dania chōgoe wo'omogoe, me no tōloe nonogoe matoea chōnia ; andrō ibe'e tōinia

- 35 Lewi. Ba samoeza tō manabina ia, ba madono, ono matoea zoei : Ba imane : Sanoeno Jehovah sa'ae ndra'odo ! Andrō ibe'e tōinia Joeda. Aefa da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae ono chōnia.

FAZA 30.

I. Ono Jakobo chō Lea na ba ba zawoejoe andrō, si daroea. II. Mo'ono Rachela, Josefo andrō. III. Mo-halōhalōwō na Jakobo chō Labano, bōli goerifōnia andrō, nihōna Lowalangi howoehowoe.

- 1 I. Ba me i'ilā Rachela, lō ononia chō Jakobo, ba afōchō dōdōnia chō ga'ania Lea, ba imane chō Jakobo : Fo'ono ndra'o — ba na lō'ō, ba
2 matedo ! Ba moñōne Jakobo chō Rachela, imane : Hadia, salahi Lowalangi ndra'o ? Ja'ia zi lō'ō
3 mo'ono ja'oegō ! Ba imane : Jā'e zawoejoegoe jomo, Biliha andre, odonga ia, ena'ō mo'ono ia ba gahetagoe, ba ena'ō moroi chōnia oe-
4 sōndra gōi nono ! Ba ibe'e chōnia zawoejoenia jomo, Biliha andrō, donga ba dōi, ba oroedoe chōnia
5 Jakobo. Ba manabina Mbiliha andrō, ba madono chō Jakobo, ono
6 matoea. Ba imane Rachela : No ifaigi chōgoe lala Lowalangi, no ifo-
7 ndrondrongo chōgoe ba no ibe'e boealanja chōgoe nono ! Andrō wa
8 ibe'e tōinia Dano. Ba samoeza tō manabina Mbiliha andrō, sawoejoe jomo chō Rachela, ba madono ia chō Jakobo, ono matoea, samboea
9 tō. Ba imane Rachela : No fasōndra ndra'o chō ga'agoe, ba wan-
10 gai tōdō Lowalangi, ba no abōlō ndra'o ! Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Na-
fetali. Ba me i'ilā Lea, wa lō'ō sa'ae ono chōnia, ba ihalō zawoe-
jōnia jomo, Silifa andrō, ba ibe'e chō Jakobo, donga ba dōi. Ba mo'-
ono Zilifa andrō, sawoejoc jomo chō Lea, chō Jakobo, ono matoea.

Ba imane Lea : Salōfō ! ba ibe'e 11 tōinia Gado. Ba samoeza tō mo'ono 12 Zilifa, sawoejoe jomo chō Lea, chō Jakobo, ono matoea zoei. Ba ima- 13 ne Lea : Ja'ahowoe ndra'odo ! Hiza, nifahowoe's ndra alawe bō'ō sa'ae ndra'o ! Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Ga-

- 14 seri. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mōi ba mbenoea Roebeno, me ba'wa wamasi gandroe, ba isōndra doedaji, ba i'ohē chō ninania Lea. Ba imane Rachela chō Lea : Be'e chōgoe ma'ifoe doedaji nonooe andrō ! Ba imane : Hadia, ambō na, wa no 15 ūtagō chōgoe wo'omogoe, hadia, ūhalō na gōi iada'e docdaji andrō chō nonogoe ? Ba imane Rachela : Oeloeloe ia chōoe bongī, hana na ba ngaiōe mōrō ia bongī andre, bōli doedaji andrō chō nonooe. Ba me 16 so Jakobo, me bongi, me i'otarai mbenoea, ba ifaondragō ia Lea, imane : Chōgoe si bacha mōi'ō, noa sa oebe'e mbōlio, doedaji andrō chō nonooe. Ba ba ngainia mōrō ia ba zi bongi andrō. Ba i'ō'ō chō Lea 17 Lowalangi, tobali manabina ia ba madono chō Jakobo, ono matoea, lima mōi da'ō. Ba imane Lea : No ibe'e loeogoe Lowalangi, me no oe-
loeloe chō wo'omogoe zawoejoegoe jomo. Andrō wa ibe'e tōinia Isasari. Ba ifoeli manabina Lea ba ma-
donō chō Jakobo, ono matoea, ūnō sa'ae. Ba imane Lea : No boeala si 20 sōchi nibe'e Lowalangi chōgoe, a-
wena eboea ndra'o ba dōdō wo'omogoe dania, me no ūnō nonogoe matoca chōnia ! Andrō ibe'e tōi da'ō Zeboelon. Ba aefa da'ō, ba 21 mo'ono ia ono alawe, ba ibe'e tōinia Dina.

- II. Ba itōrō tōdō Lowalangi Ra-
chela, ifondrondrongo wangandrō-
nia Lowalangi ba ifo'ono. Manabina 23 ia ba madono, ono matoea. Ba ima-
ne : No iheta wa'ailagoe Lowalangi. Andrō wa ibe'e tōi nono Josefo, ima-
ne : Jamoebe'e chōgoe zamboea tō nono matoea Jchowa !

- 25 III. Ba me no toemboc Josefo andrō chō Rachela, ba imane Jakobo chō Labano : Efa'ō ndra'o, ba wangawoeli ba chōmō ! Be'e chōgōe wo'omogoe ba onogoe, sohalōhalō-wōdō chōoe, ena'ō mofanōdo ; ja'-oegō sa'ae zangila, he wisa wohalō-halōwōgōe chōoe ! Ba imane chōnia Labano : Na ma'ifoe sosó dōdōoe chōgōe — oroma chōgōe, wa no ifahowoe'ō ndra'o Jehowa, bōrō ndra'oegō. Ba imane na : Fatō loeo, ni'andrōoe chōgōe, ba oebe'e chōoe.
- 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 Ba itema linia, imane : O'ila, he wisa wohalōhalōwōgōe chōoe, ba he wisa wa'atedooe goerifōoe chōgōe. Lō'ō sa oja'oja, si so chōoe, me lō ja'odo na, ba no ihōtōi tedooe, ba sambeka oebekai, ba fago'ōgo'ō ho-woehowoe chōoc, ibc' Jehowa — ba ija'e, ba ha wa'ara oefaaigi gaoe-rifa zoroijomogoe andrō fefoe ? Ba imane : Ba hadia zomasi'ō oe-be'e chōoe ? Imane Jakobo : Lō hadia ia ōbe'e chōgōe. Na ōtehe chōgōe niwa'ōgōe chōoe, ba oetohoegō oerorogō mbiribirioe, oekoebalo. Da'oetōrōi mbiribirioe fefoe, ma'o-chō andre ba oefōfō'ō fefoe, ha oega geoe zogaragara ba sombaŵambaŵa — fefoe zaitō ba nono'ono ba sombaŵambaŵa ba sogaragara ba nambi. Ba ja da'ō loeogoe, ba ba da'ō oroma dania wa'adōlō dōdōgōe : na ūfaigifaigi dania loeogoe andrō, ba sinagō fefoe si faroeka ba nambigoe, si tengə sogaragara ba si tengə sombaŵambaŵa, ba si tengə saitō ba nono mbiribiri chōgoe. Ba imane Labano : Laoe, ja'ia da'ō niwa'ōoe. Ba ifōfō'ō [Labano], me loeo da'ō zi matoea sochoichoi ba sombaŵambaŵa, awō nambi sogaragara ba sombaŵambaŵa fe-foefefoe zi so hadia ia zafoesi — ba saitō ba nono'ono fefoe, ba ibe'e ba danga nononia. Ba ifo'ataloea, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō ba gotaloeara Jakobo ; ba Jakobo zokebaloi biri-biri chō Labano si tosai. Ba ihalō
- Jakobo ndraha geoe saoeri, booe ba boea kare ba dara ba ifochoichoī, wameta oeli, wangoroma'ō safoesi ba ndraha andrō. Ba ibe'e ba loe- 38 ha ndraha andrō, nibo'ania oeli, ba naha nidanō, ba zi mōi mbiribiri mamadoe, ifaoedoegō ba mbiribiri. Ba alaoe ba zi matoea na mōi mamadoe idanō. Tobali fahōmba, na 39 so ba dēedoemā hōrōra ndraha geoe andrō ; ba tobali sochoichoi nono mbiribiri ba sogaragara ba sombaŵambaŵa. Ba ifōfō'ō nono andrō 40 Jakobo, ifatahō ba mbiribiri fefoe zochoichoī, awō zaitō ba mbiribiri Labano, ba ifōfō'ō chōnia ngawawā, si lō i'oroedoegō ba mbiribiri Labano. Ba ero na baŵa welowoe zcboe- 41 a, ba ibe'e ba naha nidanō ndraha geoe no mege Jakobo, ifaoedoegō ba mbiribiri, ena'ō ba gamaoedoe ndraha geoe andrō fahōmba. Ba na 42 sambō fa'eboca, ba lō ibe'e ndraha geoe ; ba tobali chō Labano zambō fa'abōlō, ba chō Jakobo zabōlō. Ba tobali fahōna chōnia, oja sibai 43 zi faloecha ia, biribiri ba sawoejoe ono alawe ba sawoejoe ono matoea ba ondra ba kalide.
- FAZA 31.
- I. Moloi Jakobo chō Labano, nibi-ni'ō. II. Igohi Jakobo Labano ; fahoehoeo ira. III. Fawoe'oe li ira.
- I. Ba terongo chō Jakobo hoehoeo nono Labano ; no lamane : No ihalō manō chōnia Jakobo dána chō namada, fefoe, ba ba dána chō namada mege isōndra wo'ana'a andrō, fefoe. Ba ifaigifaigi mbawa Labano Jakobo, ba tengə sa'ae si mane fōna gamoeata da'ō chōnia. Ba imane Jehowa chō Jakobo : Foeli'ō ba danō doeaoe ba ba niwami, ba oetolotolo'ō. Ba ifatengen Zinenge Jakobo, ifakaoni'ō ndra Rachela Lea, ba we'amōi chōnia ba danō ba zi so biribiri. Ba imane chōra : Oe'ila sa'ae, wa tengə sa'ae si mane fōna mbawa namami chō-

- goe, ba no itolotolodo Lowalangi
6 namagoe andrō. Ja'ami zangila, wa
no a'oi dōlagoe wangai halōwō na-
7 mami. Ba no ilimodo amami; no
mewoeloe ifalalalala loeogoe; ba
lō'ō sa nitehe Lowalangi chōnia fa-
8 ngalani ja'odo. Na imane: Sogara-
gara loeoee, ba no sambawā manō
zo'ono'ono sogaragara. Ba na ima-
ne zoci: Sochoichoi loeoee, ba sa-
9 mbawā zo'ono'ono sochoichoi. Ba
tobali ibōda chō namami goerifō
andrō Lowalangi, ba ibe' chōgōe.
10 Ba me bāwa welowoe mbiribiri, ba
oe'ilā ba wangifi, oroma sibai, si
matoea mbiribiri andrō, si fahōmba
ba zi alawe, ba ahori no sochoichoi
ba sogaragara ba sombaŵambaŵa.
11 Ba imane chōgōe mala'ika Lowa-
langi, ba wangifi: He Jakobo! Ba
12 oemane: Ja'e ndra'odo! Ba imane:
Faigi we, si matoea mbiribiri a-
ndrō, si fahōmba ba zi alawe, ba
ha sambalō sochoichoi ba sogara-
gara, ba sombaŵambaŵa! Noa sa
ahori oe'ilā, nilaoe Labano chōe.
13 Lowalangi ba Mbetieli no ndra'o-
do, ba nilaoemō fanicha ba harcfa
andrō, ba nifaboe'oemō limō chō-
gōe. Ba faoso, heta'ō ba danō a-
14 ndre, ba foeli'ō ba chōmi. Ba late-
ma linia ira Rachela Lea, lamane
chōnia: Hadia, so na sa dána chō-
ma, so na zinemama ondrōita ba
15 nomo namada? Hadia, tengə no niha
bō'ō ndra'aga chōnia, me no i'ama-
wa ndra'aga, ba me no ara me i'ā
16 mbōlima? Fefoe sa, zi no fahōna
andrō, nifasōbi Lowalangi chō na-
mada, ba chōda ba chō nonoda. Ba
ja'oegō, ba o'ō manō fefoe niwā'ō Lo-
17 walangi chōe! Ba ifakoedo nononia
18 ba fo'omonia ba hoeloe gondra; ba
i'ohē misa goerifōnia andrō, awō
fefoe zi so chōnia, nisōndrania,
oerifō andrō, si so chōnia, nisō-
ndrania ba Mczofatamia, ba we'a-
mōi chō namania Iza'aki ba danō
19 Gana'ana. Ba me no mōi Labano,
ba wogoeti boc mbiribirinia, ba
- itema itagō ziraha namania Ra-
chela. Ba tobali ilimo Labano andrō, 20
Dawa Garamo, Jakobo, wamini'ō
chōnia, wa cdōna moloi ia. Ba moloi 21
ia, i'ohē fefoe hadia zi so chōnia;
mangefa ia, i'ōtō nidanō ba isaŵa
hili Gileadi andrō.
- II. Ba doeа wongi, ba te'omba- 22
cha'ō chō Labano, wa no moloi
Jakobo. Ba i'ohē dalifoesōnia, igohi 23
Jakobo, fitoe ngaleo fofanō, ba
ichamō ia, ba hili Gileadi andrō.
Ba mōi chō Labano, Dawa Garamo 24
andrō, Lowalangi, ba zi bongi, ba
wangifi, imane chōnia: Angelama;
samboea li bōi ūa'ō chō Jakobo,
si lō sōchi! Ba ichamō Jakobo 25
Labano. Ba no itaroe'ō nosenia
Jakobo ba hili. Ba Labano ba
talifoesōnia, ba no lataroe'ō ba hili
Gileadi andrō gōi. Ba imane Labano 26
chō Jakobo: Hadia da'ō, wa ñlimodo
ñwā'ō, wa no ñ'olo'ō nonogoe a-
ndrō, amaedola nira'oe ba wanewō?
Hadia wa moloi'ō, nibini'ō, ba hana 27
wa ñlimodo, ba lō ñfarongogō chō-
gōe, fa oefasao'ō mena'ō, fao wa'iki
ba fanoenō ba faritia ba biola?
ba lō ñbasć'ō, fa'ago bawa ndra'o 28
ba ma'oe woegoe ba ba nonogoe;
si ndroehoe, nifolaoe zi lō tōdō wo-
laoemō andrō! So sa ena'ō wa'abōlō 29
chōgōe, ba wamakao ja'ami, ba no
imane chōgōe mc owi Lowalangi
namaoc andrō: Angelama; samboea
li bōi ūa'ō chō Jakobo, si lō sōchi!
Ba laoe oea; noa sa moloi'ō me 30
no abōlō sibai adōni dōdōe ba
chōmi, ba hana wa no ñtagō Lo-
walangigoe? Ba itema li Labano 31
Jakobo, imane chōnia: Sata'oe
ndra'o, oemane sa'ae dōdōgōe: ma
ñfasōbi chōgōe nonooe. Ba nisōndra
Lowalangioe andrō, ba bōi ja aocri!
Ba zanehe talifoesōda andrō bo'a-
bo'ai zi so chōgōe, ba halō. Ba lō'ō sa
i'ila Jakobo, wa no Rachela zanagō.
Ba mōi ba nose Jakobo Labano ba 33
ba nose Lea ba ba nose zawocjoe
jomo andrō, si daroea, ba lō hadia

ia isōndra ; ba irōi nose Lea ba
 34 mōi ba nose Rachela. Ba no ihalō
 ziraha andrō Rachela, ba no isigō'ō
 barō zela gondra, ba no idadaoni.
 Ba ibo'ai nose ma'afefoe Labano,
 35 ba lō hadia ia isōndra. Ba imane
 Rachela chō namania : He ama,
 bōi ofōnoe, na tebai maosodo chōoe ;
 itōrō ndra'o si mane amoeata ndra
 alawe ! Ba i'aloeloei, ba lō isōndra
 36 ziraha. Ba mofōnoe Jakobo, ihede-
 hede'ō Labano. Hoemedē ia, imane
 chō Labano : Hadia horōgoe, hadia
 zalagoc, wa no ūforege wolohi ja'-
 37 odo ? Noa sa ūbo'ai fcfoe nibajaba-
 jagoe, ba hadia, no ūsōndra hadia
 ia nibabajamō ? Tooe'ō tooe ba
 da'e fōna dalifoesōgoe ba fōna da-
 lifoesōoe, ena'ō la'etoe'ō hoekoe, ha
 38 chō zatoelō ba chōda andre. Doeā
 woeloe fache iada'e, wa sodo chōoe ;
 lō irai alaoe daloe mbiribirioe ba
 he nambioe, ba lō ni'agoe zi matoea
 39 mbiribrimō. Hadia nisasawi goetoe
 ndroe'oe, ba lō ni'ohegoe chōoc, no
 ja'odo zangali ; chōgoe ūsocgi, he
 ba zi ma'ochō tera'oe. ba he ba
 40 zi bongi. (*Moz. II. 22, 13*). Na ma'-
 chō, ba ariri ndra'o ba wa'aoechoe
 zino, ba na bongi, ba ba wa'oafoe,
 41 ba lō salaoe hōrōgoe. Alo'o 20 fache
 mohalōhalōwō ndra'o chōoe : si fe-
 le'efa fache. ba bōli nonooe alawe
 si domboea, ba si meōnō fache dania,
 ba bōli mbiribiri andrō chōoe : ba
 no mewoeloe ūfālalalala loeogoe.
 42 Ena'ō lō si fa'awō chōgoe Lowa-
 langi doeagoe andrō, Lowalangi Ga-
 berahamo, ni'ata'oefi Giza'aki gōi,
 ba no ūfōfanō ndra'odo, lō noro
 danga ! Famakaogoe andrō ba fa'-
 erege dōdōgoe andrō, ba no i'ila
 Lowalangi, ba no i'wa'ō lala me owi.
 43 III. Ba itema li Jakobo Labano,
 imane chōnia : Chōgoe ndraalawe ba
 chōgoe ndraono, ba chōgoe goerifō a-
 ndrō ba fefoe ni'ila hōrōoe, ba chō-
 goe. Ba he oewisa ba chō nonogoe
 alawe andrō ba ba ndraono andrō,
 44 onora ? Ba laoe, ba talaoe fawoe'oe li,

da'ō dania wamadoehoe'ō chōda, da-
 roea ita. Ba ihalō gowe Jakobo, ita-
 roe'ō harefa. Ba imane Jakobo ba zi
 46 tengā bo'ōnia : Mi'ozaragō gowe !
 Ba la'ozaragō : ba labahogō, ba
 labc'e zoemange ba dete mbaho
 gowe andrō. Ba ibe'e tōinia Jegara
 47 Sahadoeta Labano, ba Jakobo, ba
 ibe'e tōinia Galcadī. Ba imane La-
 bano : Baho gowe andre zi so ba
 mbōrō chōda, daroea ita — andrō
 wa labe'e tōinia Galeadi — ba 49
 Misefa (nahia zanaro), imane sa :
 Jamōi sanaro Jehowa ba gotalocada,
 na no arōoe gotaloeada dania !
 Ma ūfakao nonogoe andrō, ba ma 50
 ūnōnō na ira ira alawe bō'ō — na
 lō niha chōda, ba bōi olifoē ndra'-
 oegō : Lowalangi zi so ba mbōrō
 chōda, daroea ita ! Ba imane na 51
 Labano chō Jakobo : Hiza, baho
 gowe andre ba harefa andre, nita-
 roe'ōgoe ba gotaloeada — ba ja si 52
 so ba mbōrō mbaho gowe andre
 ba si so ba mbōrō harefa ; he ja'o,
 ba lō tola octaloe'i mbaho gowe
 andre, wana'wa chōoe, ba he ja'oegō,
 ba tebai ūtaloe'i mbaho gowe andre
 ba he harefa andre, we'amōi chōgoe,
 na si lō sōchi dōdōoe chōgoe. Ja-
 mōi same'e lala chōda Lowalangi
 Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Nachori a-
 ndrō, Lowalangi namara. Ba mōi 54
 ba hōloe Jakobo, ba Lowalangi,
 ni'ata'oefi namania Iza'aki. Afa
 da'ō ba itaba zoemange Jakobo, ba
 hili andrō, ba ikaoni zi tengā bō'-
 ūnia andrō, ba wemanga. Ba manga
 ira ba mōrō ba hili andrō.

FAZA 32.

I. I'ila mala'ika Lowalangi Jakobo.
 II. Ifatenge zinenge, solohe boeala
 chō ga'ania Ezaoe ; ba mangandrō
 ia chō Lowalangi. III. Fasōndrata
 Jakobo chō Lowalangi ba famala-
 lini tōinia.

I. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba ihoelō 1
 Wongi Labano fa'ago bawa ba ma'-
 oewoenia ba ba ndraononia ba

- i'angonasi ira. Ba maoso Labano, fa lō hadia ia ehōoe, ba ato sibai
 2 ifoeli ia ba mbanoeara. Ba sofanō gōi Jakobo, ba faloeeha ehōnia
 mala'ika Lowalangi. (*Raz. II. 6, 17.*)
 3 *Sin. 34, 8.* Ba imane Jakobo, me i'ila ira: Sabōlō chō Lowalangi da'ō. Andrō wa ibe'e tōi na ha andrō
 Mahana'i.
 4 II. **Ba ifowaōwaō zinenge Jakobo,** fa lō hadia ia ehōoe, ba ato sibai
 chō ga'ania Ezaoe, ba Ze'ira, ba
 5 danō Ndraono Gedomo! ibe'e li
 ehōra, imane: Mimane ehō zalaŵada
 Ezaoe: Da'ō niŵa'ō zawojoemō
 Jakobo chōoe: Chō Labano sosō
 ndra'o, ba no arōrōdo ba da'ō, irege
 6 iada'e. Ba no faloeehado zaŵi ba
 kalide ba biribiri ba sawoejoe ono
 matoea, ba sawoejoe ono alawe, ba
 oefatenge iada'e, ba wamarongogō
 toeria ehōoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'odo,
 7 ena'ō ūbologō dōdōe ehōgōe. Ba
 mangawoeli zinenge andrō eliō Ja-
 kobo, lamane: Faloechaga ehō ga'-
 aoe Ezaoe, ba lala sa'ae so ia, ba
 wamaondragō ja'oegō, ba ūfa ngao-
 8 toe nawōnia fao. Ba ata'oe sibai
 Jakobo, mogichi dōdōnia. Ba ifosasi
 niha, si fao chōnia, ba biribiri ba
 saŵi ba ondra, ifodoea mbawá.
 9 Imane sa dōdōnia: Na ihawoei zi
 sambawá Ezaoe, na i'ō'ōtō, ba i'ila
 sa'ae moloi si sambawá. (*F. 31, 3.*)
 10 Ba imane Jakobo: He ja'oegō, Lo-
 walangi doeagoe andrō, Lowalangi
 namagoe Iza'aki, Jehowa, sangoe-
 ma'ō chōgōe: Foeli'ō ba ehōmi, ba
 niwami, ba oefagi lala, fa'ohahaoe
 11 dōdōe. (*Sam. II. 7, 18.*) **Sambō**
ndra'odo, ba wa'eboea dōdōe a-
ndrō, fefoe, ba ba wa lō farōi ndra'-
oegō, fefoe, si no faloecha genonioe
andre chōoe. Ha sara si'o ehōgoc,
 me oe'ōtō Joridano andre, ba iada'e,
 ba doea mbawá gamatōrōŵagoe.
 12 Efa'ō ndra'o ba danga ga'agoe a-
 ndrō, ba danga Gezaoe; ata'oedo
 sa ia; fa bōi mōi ia, mangō'ōtō
 ja'aga, he ina, ba he iraono!
 13 (*F. 28, 14.*) Ba ja'oegō, ba no ūfa-
 boe'oe, wangoema'ō: Oefagi lala,
- ma'oewoemō dania ocbe'e, fa'oja
 ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, si
 tebai te'erai fa'oja! Ba mōrō ia ba
 da'ō. Ba i'oniagō ūsa zi so ehōnia
 andrō, boeala chō ga'ania Ezaoe:
 200 nga'oe nambi si alawe, ba 20
 zi matoea, ba 200 nga'oe biribiri si
 alawe ba 20 zi matoea, ba 30 nga'oe 16
 ondra, si bohooe mo'ono, awō nono,
 ba 40 ono'ono zaŵi, ba 10 rozi ono
 zaŵi si matoea, si bohooe eboea ba
 20 nga'oe kalide si alawe ba 10 rozi
 ono galide. Ba ibe'e ba danga 17
 zawojeocnia da'ō, sambasambawá,
 i'oniagō, ba ibe'e li ba zawojeoenia,
 imane: Mi'ōwaōwaō ba mifo'ota'o-
 taloea ngawawá andrō! Ba ifobawa 18
 lala ba zi so fōna, imane: Na fa-
 loecha ehōoe ga'agoe Ezaoe ba na
 isofoe chōoe: Ha ehō ndra'oegō ba
 heza mōi'ō ba ha ehō da'ō fōnaoe?
 ba ūmane: Boeala zawojeomō Ja-
 kobo ehō zoehō ja'o, Ezaoe; ba ja'-
 ia, ba moroi foerima sibai. Ba si 20
 manō gōi wangoema'ōnia ehō wa-
 nete da'ō, ba chō wanete zi daroea
 ba ba dānō bō' fefoe, solohe ngawawá
 andrō, imane: Mimamō gōi
 ehō Gezaoe, na faloecha ami ehōnia,
 ba mimane: Sawojeomō Jakobo a-
 drō, ba moroi foerima sibai. Imane
 sa dōdōnia: Da'oe'alōsi dōdōnia
 boeala andrō, sowaōwaō fōnagoe,
 ba awena dania faloecha ndra'o
 chōnia, ma atō ibologō dōdōnia
 ehōgōe. Ba tobali mowaōwaō mboe-
 22 ala andrō, fatoea so ia na ba go-
 lombaseŵa, ba zi bongi andrō.
 III. **Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba** 23
 maoso ia, i'ōtō gōtōna ba Jaboko
 andrō, i'ōhe wo'omonia si domboea
 ba sawoejoe jomo andrō, si daroea.
 ba ononia andrō, si felezara. I'ōhe
 mijefo ira ba ifa'ōtō fefoe hadia ia
 24 zi so chōnia. (*Hos. 12, 4.*) Ba ha
 Jakobo zi torōi foeri. Ba so zi fa-
 sōndra ehōnia, irege tobaha fa'a-
 moloeo. Ba me i'ila da'ō, tebai ila-
 ūwa, ba itema ifalisi zolania, tobali

- fabesoe zola Jakobo, me fasõndra
 27 ia chõnia. Ba imane da'õ no mege : loeloe chõnia. Awena i'ondrasi gõi 7
 Bõhõlido, tobaha fa'amoloeo ! Ba Lea, awõ nononia, mangaloeloe, ba
 imane [Jakobo] : **Lõ oebõhõli'õ, ba-**
28 lazi ñfahowoe'õ ndrä'odo ! Ba ima- awena Josefo ba Rachela ba manga-
 ne chõnia : Ha niha dõimõ ! Imane : loeloe.
29 Jakobo ! Ba imane : **Lõ'õ sa'ae** II. Ba imane : Ba hadia goena 8
 labe'e tõimõ Jakobo, Izeraëli sa'ae ngawawá andrõ, si faloechado ? Ba
 dõioe, me no fasõndra'õ chõ Lowa- imane Jakobo : Afoe'afogoe oehalõ
 langi ba ba niha, ba me no ja'oegõ dõdõ ochõ ja'o. Ba imane Ezaoe : 9
 zabõlõ. (*Moz. II. 3. Sangoehoek.*) No abõnõ chõgoc ; hana na chõoe
30 13, 18). Ba mangandrõ Jakobo, zi so chõoe, achi ! Imane Jakobo : 10
 imane : Ombacha'õ chõgroe dõimõ ! Bõi, na so ba dõdõoe ndra'o ma'ifoe,
 Ba imane : Hadia sa, wa õsofue ba dõigoe ? Awena ifahowoe'õ ia ba
31 da'õ. Ba ibe'e tõi naha andrõ 11 Wenïeli Jakobo, [iman] : Me no fa'ilä
 bawa ndra'o chõ Lowalangi ba me lõ si matedo. (*F. 16, 13. Sin. 80, 4.*)
32 Ba me no italoë'i Wenïeli andrõ, ngowai andrõ ; si no moe'ohe chõoe ;
 ba toemboe loeo ; ba sakelakela ia,
33 ba zolania andrõ. Andrõ wa lõ la'ã noa sa ifahowoe'õ sibai ndrä'odo
 Iraono Gizeräli noeo andrõ ba dete Lowalangi, no fahõna manõ chõ-
 zola, iroegi ma'õchõ, me no ifalisi goe. Ba iforege chõnia, balazi ihalõ.
 zola Jakobo, oeo andrõ. Aefa da'õ, ba imane : Tafa-
 zawä ita, mofanõ ita ; ba sowaä-
 waõ ndrä'o chõoe. Ba imane Ja- 12 kobo : I'ila sochõ ja'o, wa no sa-
 mbõ fa'abõlõ na ndraono, ba ba
 mbiribiri ba ba zavä, ba so zi bo-
 hooe mo'ono, ba he ha ma'õma'-
 óchõ oeforege chõra, ba ahori mate,
 sambawá manõ. Acha mowaäwaõ 13
 fõna zawoejoenia zochõ ja'o ; ba
 ja'odo, ba lõ oeda'ida'i wofanõ, dali
 wa'abõlõ goerifõ andrõ, ni'ohego,
 ba fa'abõlõ ndraono, iregc oeroegi
 zochõ ja'o, ba Ze'ira. Ba imane 14
 Ezaoe : Ba da'orõi atõ awõoe na-
 wõgoe õsa. Ba imane : Hadõi ? Asala
 ibologõ dõdõnia chõgroe sochõ ja'o !
 Ba mangawoeli Gezaoe, me loeo 15
 da'õ, isawä Ze'ira

FAZA 33.

- I. Faloecha Gezaoe chõ Jakobo, ba omoeso dõdõnia. II. Fahoehoeo ira. III. Iroegi danõ Gana'ana Jakobo.
- 1 I. **Ba i'ila Jakobo** so moroi sa Gezaoe, ba õfa ngaotoe nawõnia fao, ba ifosasi ndraono chõ Lea ba chõ Rachela, ba ba zawoejoe jomo andrõ, si daroea. Ba ibe'e tâñõ fõna zawoejoe andrõ, awõ nonora ba foerira Lea, awõ nononia ba foeri da'õ
 2 Rachela, awõ Josefo. Ba ja'ia, ba mowaäwaõ, ba mewitoe ifaõndrõ ia, irege danõ tooe, awena iroegi ga'ania.
 3 Ba fagohi Gezaoe, wamaondragõ ja'ia, italagoei mbagi ba fa'ago ba-
 4 wa chõnia, ba mege'ege ira. Ba me ifachõlõ ia Ezaoe, me i'ila ndra
 5 alawe, awõ ndraono, ba imane : Ba ha niha da'õ, awõoe ? Ba imane : Iraono andrõ, nibe'e Lowalangi chõ
 6 zawoejoemõ ! Ba la'ondrasi sawoejoe jomo andrõ, awõ nonora, manga-

- loeloe chõnia. Awena i'ondrasi gõi 7
 Lea, awõ nononia, mangaloeloe, ba
 imane Rachela ba manga-
 loeloe.
 II. Ba imane : Ba hadia goena 8
 ngawawá andrõ, si faloechado ? Ba
 imane Jakobo : Afoe'afogoe oehalõ
 dõdõ ochõ ja'o. Ba imane Ezaoe : 9
 No abõnõ chõgoc ; hana na chõoe
 zi so chõoe, achi ! Imane Jakobo : 10
 Bõi, na so ba dõdõoe ndra'o ma'ifoe,
 ba lõ tola lõ ñtema chõgroe game'-
 elagoe ! Noa sa atõ oe'ila mbawaoe,
 hoelõ mbawa mbanoea zoroego, me
 no õbologõ dõdõoe chõgroe. (*Amaed.*
 16, 7). Halõ atõ chõgroe mboeala fa-
 ngowai andrõ ; si no moe'ohe chõoe ;
 noa sa ifahowoe'õ sibai ndrä'odo
 Lowalangi, no fahõna manõ chõ-
 goe. Ba iforege chõnia, balazi ihalõ.
 Aefa da'õ, ba imane : Tafa-
 zawä ita, mofanõ ita ; ba sowaä-
 waõ ndrä'o chõoe. Ba imane Ja- 12 kobo : I'ila sochõ ja'o, wa no sa-
 mbõ fa'abõlõ na ndraono, ba ba
 mbiribiri ba ba zavä, ba so zi bo-
 hooe mo'ono, ba he ha ma'õma'-
 óchõ oeforege chõra, ba ahori mate,
 sambawá manõ. Acha mowaäwaõ 13
 fõna zawoejoenia zochõ ja'o ; ba
 ja'odo, ba lõ oeda'ida'i wofanõ, dali
 wa'abõlõ goerifõ andrõ, ni'ohego,
 ba fa'abõlõ ndraono, iregc oeroegi
 zochõ ja'o, ba Ze'ira. Ba imane 14
 Ezaoe : Ba da'orõi atõ awõoe na-
 wõgoe õsa. Ba imane : Hadõi ? Asala
 ibologõ dõdõnia chõgroe sochõ ja'o !
 Ba mangawoeli Gezaoe, me loeo 15
 da'õ, isawä Ze'ira
 III. **Ba Jakobo**, ba isawä Zoekota, 17
 ba itaroe'õ nomonia. Ba nahia goe-
 rifõ, ba ose daha geoe itaroe'õ.
 Andrõ wa labe'e tõi mbanoea andrõ
 Zoekota. Ba dania, ba iroegi Ziche-
 ma andrõ Jakobo, lõ hadia ia, Si-
 chema ba danõ Gana'ana ; me i'ot-
 tarai Mezofotamia. Ba fõna fõna
 mbanoea itaroe'õ nosenia. (*F. 28,*
21). Ba benoea andrõ, nitaroe'õnia 19
 osenia, ba i'õli chõ nono Hemori

andrō, Ama Zichema 100 kesita
20 mbōli. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha
wame'e soemange ba ibe'e tōinia
, „Eli, Lowalangi Gизeraëli".

FAZA 34.

I. Ihorōni Dina andrō Sichema,
omasi ia ihalō. II. Lalimo mbanoea
Zichema Simeoni ba Lewi, lafakao.

- 1 I. Ba sameza ma'ōchō, me mōi mangero Dina andrō, ono Lea, ononia chō Jakobo, me mōi ma-
- 2 maigi ono niha ba danō alawe, ba i'ila ia Sichema, ono Ndrava Hewi andrō, Hemori, salaŵa ba danō a-ndrō, ba ira'oe, oroedoe ia chōnia, ihorōni. Ba molemba sibai dōdōnia chō Dina andrō, ono Jakobo, omasi ia nono alawe andrō, itandraigō
- 4 irara dōdōnia. Ba i'andrō chō namania Hemori Sichema, imane : Sofoe chōgōe nono alawe andrō,
- 5 ena'ō oehalō ! Ba no irongo Jakobo, wa no ihorōni nononia Dina ; ba ononia matoea, ba no lafasao ba ndroe'oe goerifō, ba ihornogō manō ia Jakobo, irege mangaweli ira.
- 6 Ba mōi chō Jakobo Hemori, Ama Zichema, ba wahoehoeosa chōnia.
- 7 Ba me so nono Jakobo, si otarai mbenoea ba me larongo, ba abao sibai dōdōra, tesao wōnoera sabō-lōbōlō. Ba dōdō Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba no horō seboea nifazōchinia, me no oroedoe ia chō nono Jakobo ; lō'ō manō sa tola zi manō mcna'ō !
- 8 (*Moz. V. 22, 21.*) Ba hoemedē Hemori, imane chōra : Tōdō nonogoe Sichema andrō, ba no molemba chō nono alawe andrō, achimi ; oe'andrō chōmi, mibe'e ia chōnia, hana na olembatama ami. Mibe'e chōma nonomi alawe, ba mihalō nono ala-
- 10 we chōma, ba mi'agō chōma : ja'e fōnami danō, mi'agō ba midōrō-dōrō, hana na tetaro ami ba danō !
- 11 Ba imane Sichema chō nama Dina andrō ba chō ndra ga'ania : Ena'ō na faloechado wa'eboea dōdō wa-maigimi ! Gofoe ha wa'eboea ni-

wa'ōmi, ba oebe'e. He eboea sibai 12 niwa'ōmi chōgōe, bōwō ba boeala, ba oebe'e, oe'o'ō niwa'ōmi ; ba mibe'e fo'omogoe nono alawe andrō !

II. Ba latēma li Zichema ba li 13 namania Hemori ono Jakobo, la-onechesi, me no ihorōni nachira Dina, lamane chōra : Tebai matehe, 14 ihalō nachima niha si lō moeboto ; saila ndra'aga sa da'ō. Awena tola 15 ma'o'ō chōmi, na mibali'ō si mane ja'aga ami, wamoto fefoe motōi matoea ba chōmi. Ba mabe'e sa'ae 16 chōmi nono alawe chōma ba mahalō nono alawe chōmi ba ma'iagō chōmi, ena'ō ha samboea soi ita. Ba 17 na lō mi'o'ō da'ō, wamoto ja'amī, ba ma'ohe nono alawe chōma, ba malaoe mofanō ! Ba atoelō dōdō 18 ndra Hemori Sichema, ononia, niwa'ōra andrō. Ba i'aliogō wolaoe si 19 manō ono matoea andrō, me no omasi ia nono Jakobo, ba no seboea tōi ia ba zi sawē ja'ira. Ba mōi ba mbawa gōli Hemori ba ononia andrō, ba lamane ba mbanoeara : Si sōchi tōdō chōda niha andrō : acha 21 mowanoera ira ba danōda ba hana na ladōrōdōrōi ; tengā sa atō sambō nahara danō, gofoe he tānō la'īagō ! Tahalō nonora alawe ba tabc'c chōra nono alawe chōda. Ba awena la'o'ō 22 niha andrō, wangiaqō chōda, ena'ō ha samboea soi ita, na lafaboto'ō ira dozi motōi matoea ba chōda, si mane ja'ira, me no moeboto ira. Chōda dania zi so chōra, nabajaba-jara ba oerifōra, fefoe. Ba data'o'ō chōra, ena'ō bōi laboelō'ō ira chōda ! Ba la'bō niwa'ō Hemori ba ononia 24 Sichema dozi sanōrōnōrō bawa gōli mbanoeania andrō, ba we'amōi baero ba ba we'amōi mijomo, ira matoea andrō fefoe, ha wa'ato zanōrōnōrō bawa gōli mbanocania, ba lafaboto'ō ira. Ba me no aefa doea wongi, me 25 la'achōmōi, ba latoejoe zi'ōli ono Jakobo andrō, si daroea, Simeoni ba Lewi, ga'a Dina andrō, lahawoei mbanoea andrō, si lō famaoe-

- 26 doe dōdō, ba laboenoe ndra ma-
toea fefoe. Noemalō Hemori ba ono-
nia Sichema, laboenoe si'ōli, ba la-
halō Dina ba nomo Zichema ba la-
27 laoe mofanō. Ba latōrō niboenoe
andrō ono Jakobo, laraboe hadia ia
chōra, me no moehorōni nachira.
28 Biribirira ba sawīra ba kalidera,
ba hadia ia ba mbanoea bache
29 ba hadia ia bacro, ba laraboe, awō
nibajabajara fefoe, awō ndraonora
side'ide, awō ndra alawera, la'olo'iō
sawoejoe, ba si so ba nomo fefoc,
30 ba laraboe. Ba imane Jakobo chō
ndra Simeoni Lewi : Famakao nifo-
bōrōmi chōgroe, noa sa mibe'e fa'o-e
doe chōgroe niha ba danō, Dawa Ga-
na'ana ba Dawa Weresi ja'odo, si
lō atotō niha barō mbawa; na
la'osara'ō li dania, ba lalaŵa ndra'o,
ba tehori ba danō ndra'odo, awō
zoroijomogoe fefoe. (F. 49, 5 b. t.).
31 Ba lamane : Hadia, acha ihorōni
manō nachima ?
- no faofao chōgroe ba lala andrō, ni-
nitōrōgroe. (F. 28, 15). Ba labē'e
ba danga Jakobo fefoe Lowalangi
niha bō'ō andrō, si so chōra, fabaja
saeroe dalinga andrō ba dalingara,
ba iko'o Jakobo ba mbōrō manawa
andrō ba zinga Zichema. Ba aefa
da'ō, ba lafazaŵa ira. Ba no ihaw-
woci fa'ata'oe mbanoea si tefasoei
ja'ira, fa'ata'oe ni'asogō Lowalangi,
tobali lō lagohi nono Jakobo andrō.
Ba iroegi Loesi Jakobo, ba danō
Gana'ana — ja'ia Mbetiēli andrō —
awō niha andrō fefoe, si faofao chō-
nia. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wa-
me'e soemange : ba ibē'e tōi naha
andrō „Lowalangi ba Mbetiēli”, me
no ba da'ō i'oroma'ō ia chōnia
Lowalangi, me moloi ia no, bōrō
ga'ania. Ba mate Debora, baboe
andrō chō Rebeka, ba lako'o ia tooc
Mbetiēli, ba mbōrō manawa; andrō
wa „manawa wange'esi” dōinia.
- 7
- II. Ba ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chō
Jakobo Lowalangi, me no manga-
woeli ia moroi ba Mezofotamia ba
ifahowoe'ō ia. Ba imane chōnia 10
Lowalangi : Jakobo dōimō ; bōi
sa'ae labē'e tōimō Jakobo, Izeraēli
sa'ae dōioe. Andrō wa labē'e tōi-
nia Gizeraēli. (F. 32, 28). Ba imane 11
chōnia Lowalangi : Lowalangi si lō
ambō fa'abōlō ndra'o; jamonga'ōtō
ndra'oegō ba ja oja ma'oewoemō
dania ! Samboca soi, ūalo soi na'i
madoemō dania, ba razo zi otarai
lōwilōwie dania. (F. 17, 1). Ba 12
tanō andrō, nitehegoe chō Gabera-
hamo ba chō Giza'aki, ba chōoe
oebe'e ba ba ma'oewoemō oebe'c
danō andrō. Ba mōi mijawa Lowa-
langi, irōi ia, ba naha andrō, ba zi
no moehede ia chōnia. Ba itaroe'ō 14
harefa Jakobo, ba naha andrō, ba
zi no fahoehoe ia chōnia gowe
[itaroe'ō] ba ifadoewa ba deteuiā
zoemange nibadoe ba ilaoe jaŵa
wanicha. (F. 28, 18). Ba ibē'e tōi 15
naha andrō, ba zi no fahoehoe
Lowalangi chōnia, Mbetiēli Jakobo.
- 8
- 9
- 10
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15

FAZA 35.

- I. Isaŵa Mbetiēli Jakobo, niŵa'ō
Lowalangi chōnia. II. I'aro'ō gama-
boe'oela li chō Jakobo Lowalangi.
III. Toembœ Mbenijami andrō, ba
mate Rachela. IV. Horō Roebeno.
Tōi nono Jakobo. V. Fa'amate Gi-
za'aki ba fogo'o ja'ia.
- 1 I. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Ja-
kobo : Laboe, ae misi jaŵa ba Mbe-
tiēli, ba da'ō tebato'ō ba ba da'ō
ōfa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō
Lowalangi sangoroma'ō ja'ia chōoe,
me moloi'ō no, bōrō ga'aoe Ezaoe.
2 (F. I. 28, 13). Ba ibē'e li Jakobo
ba soroijomonia fefoe ba ba zi faofao
chōnia fefoe, imane : Miheta Lowa-
langi niha bō'ō andrō, ni'ohē'ohemi,
mihaoğō ami ba mifalalini noechami,
(F. I. 31, 19), ena'ō mōi ita misi
jaŵa, ba Mbetiēli, ba da'ō sa oefā'-
anō naha wame'e soemange ba Lowa-
langi andrō, si no mamondrongo
ligoe, me baŵa wa'atosasagoe, ba si

- 16 III. **Ba** aefa da'ō, ba lafa'e se ira,
larōi Mbetiēli, ba me lō arōe tō
irege Geferata, ba afōchō hocloe
Rachela, ba afōchō sibai chōnia
17 wadono. Ba me no afōchō sibai
chōnia, ba imane chōnia sangamōi
talic : Bōi bocsi dōdōoe, ono ma-
18 toea sa gōi chōoe iada'e! Ba me
aetoe nosonia — mate sa ia — ba
ibe'e tōinia „Mbenoni“ („Ono ba
wa'afōchō“) ba amania, ba ibe'e
19 tōinia Mbenijami. Ba mate Rachela
ba lako'o ia ba ngai lala ba Gefe-
20 rata, ja'ia Mbetilechema andrō. Ba
itaroe'ō gowe, tandra ba dete lewa-
tōnia, Jakobo ; da'ō dandra lewatō
andrō ba dete lewatō Rachela, si
lō teboelō, iroege ma'ochō andre.
21 IV. **Ba** ifa'e se zoei ia Izeraëli, ba
zi tambai Migidala Ederi itaroe'ō
22 nosenia. (*Mich. 4, 8*). Ba me sosō
ba danō andrō Gizeraëli, ba maoso
Roebeno mōi moehorōni Mbiliha
andrō, donga ba dōi chō namania.
Ba irongo Izeraëli. Ba felendroea
nono matoea chō Gizeraëli. (*F. 49,*
23 *4. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 1*). Ono Lea : Si a'a
nono chō Jakobo, ba Roebeno, ba
Simeoni ba Lewi ba Joeda ba Isa-
24 sari ba Seboeloni. Ba ono Rachela,
25 ba Josefo ba Benijami. Ba ono
Mbiliha andrō, sawoejoe jomo chō
26 Rachela, ba Dano ba Nafetali. Ba
ono Zilifa andrō, sawocjoe jomo
chō Lea, ba Gado ba Aseri. Da'ō
nono Jakobo andrō, si toemboe
27 chōnia ba Mesofotamia. Ba iroegi
namania Iza'aki, ba Mamere Jakobo,
ba Mamere Kiriati Garaba —
ja'ia Heberona andrō — ba zi sosō
ndra Aberahamo Iza'aki, si fatewoe.
28 Ba fa'ara Giza'aki ba goeli danō,
29 ba 180 fache. Ba mate Giza'aki,
oeroedoe ia ba niwara, atoea ba
no afōli fa'aoeri; ba lako'o ia ono-
nia Ezaoe ba Jakobo. (*F. 49, 31*).

FAZA 36.

I. Fo'omo Gezaoe ba ononia. Ifa-
bali ia chō Jakobo, mōi mowanoea
ba danō Ze'ira. Nga'ōtōnia salaŵa.
II. Nga'ōtō Ze'ira andrō. III. Salaŵa
Ndraono Gedomo.

(*Faigi gōi : Nga'ōt. I. 1, 35–56*).

1. **Da'e** nga'ōtō Gezaoe andrō, ja'ia Gedomo andrō. Ira alawe Ndرا-
وا Gana'ana nihalō Gezaoe : Ada, ono Ndraono Cheti andrō, Elono, ba Oholibama, ono Ana andrō, ono Zibeona, Iraono Hori andrō alawe ; ba Basainata, ono Zima-
ëli, achi Nebajoti andrō. Ba ono Gada andrō chō Gezaoe, ba Elifasi, ba ono Mbasamata, ba Regoecli, ba ono Goholibama, ba Jehoesi ba Jaëla ba Kora. Da'ō nono Gezaoe andrō si toemboe chōnia ba danō Gana'ana. Ba ihalō wo'omonia Ezaoe, awō nononia matoea ba ononia alawe, awō zawoejoe fefoe, si so baomonia, ba oerifōnia fefoe, awō fefoe zi so chōnia nisōndrania ba danō Gana'ana, ba iheta ia chō nachinia Jakobo, isawa danō Ze'ira. Noa sa abōlō eboea gochōtara, fa tola orocdoe ira mena'ō, ba ambō tanō, ba zi so ira, si fatewoe, bōrō wa'ojā goerifōra andrō. (*F. 13, 6*). Ba i'agō hili Ze'ira andrō Ezaoe, Ezaoe Edomo andrō. Da'e nga'ōtō Gezaoe, foeroegō Ndraono Gedomo andrō, ba hili Ze'ira. (*Nga'ōt. I. 1, 35 b. t.*), Da'e dōi nono Gezaoe a-
ndrō : Elifasi, ono Gada andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe ; ba Regoeëli, ono Mbasamata andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe. Ba ono Gelifasi andrō, ba Tema ba Omara ba Sefo ba Gaëtama ba Kena. Ba Tima ndronga ba dōi chō Gelifasi andrō, ono Gezaoe ; ba mo'ono da'ō chō Gelifasi, Amaleki dōi nononia. Da'ō ndraono Gada andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe. Ba da'e nono Regoeëli andrō : Nahata ba Sera ba Sama ba Misa. Da'ō ndraono Mbasamata andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe.
- 2 2
- 3 4
- 5 5
- 6 6
- 7 7
- 8 8
- 9 9
- 10 10
- 11 11
- 12 12
- 13 13

- 14 Ba da'e nono Goholibama andrō, ono Ana, ono Zibeona andrō alawe, fo'omo Gezaoe : ononia chō Gezaoe,
 15 ba Jehoesi ba Jaëla ba Kora. Ba da'e zalaŵa ba ndraono Gezaoc : Ono Gelifasi andrō, si a'a nono chō Gezaoe, ba salaŵa Tema ba salaŵa Omara ba salaŵa Sefo ba salaŵa
 16 Kena, ba salaŵa Kora ba salaŵa Gaëtama ba salaŵa Amaleki. Da'ō zalaŵa andrō, nga'ōtō Gelifasi andrō, ba danō Gedomo. Da'ō nono
 17 Gada andrō. Ba da'e nono Regoeeli andrō, ono Gezaoe : Salaŵa Nähata ba salaŵa Sera ba salaŵa Sama ba salaŵa Misa. Da'ō zalaŵa andrō, nga'ōtō Regoeeli andrō ba danō Gedomo ; da'ō ndraono Mbabsamata andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe. Ba da'e nono Goholibama andrō, fo'omo Gezaoe : Salaŵa Jehoesi ba salaŵa Jaëla ba salaŵa Kora. Da'ō zalaŵa andrō, madooe Goholibama andrō, ono Ana, fo'omo Gezaoe.
 19 Da'ō ndraono Gezaoe ba da'ō zalaŵa ; ja'ia Gedomo andrō.
 20 II. **Ba** da'e neno Ze'ira, Iraono Hori, niha si tohōna ba danō : Lotana ba Sobala ba Sibeona ba Ana,
 21 ba Disona ba Eseri ba Disano. Da'ō zalaŵa Ndraono Hori andrō, ono Ze'ira, ba danō Gedomo. Ba ono Lotana andrō, ba Hori ba Hemamma ; ba talifoesō Lotana alawe, ba
 23 Tima. Ba da'e nono Zobala andrō : Alawana ba Manahata ba
 24 Ebala ba Sefa ba Onama. Ba ono Zibeona andrō, ba Aja ba Ana. Da'ō Ana andrō, sanōndra goembœnidanō aoechoe andrō ba danō si mate, me ikoebaloi galide namania
 25 Zibeona andrō. Ba da'e nono Ana andrō : Disono ; ba ono Ana alawe
 26 Goholibama andrō. Ba da'e nono Disono andrō : Hemedi ba Esibano
 27 ba Jitera ba Kerano. Ba da'e nono Geseri andrō : Bilihano ba Sawano
 28 ba Akano. Ba da'e nono Disano andrō : Oesi ba Arano. Ba da'e zalaŵa Ndraono Hori : Salaŵa Lo-
- tana ba salaŵa Sobala ba salaŵa Sibeona ba salaŵa Ana. Ba salaŵa Disona ba salaŵa Eseri ba salaŵa Disano. Da'ō zalaŵa Ndraono Hori ba wa'asalaŵara, ba danō Ze'ira andrō.
- III. **Ba** da'e zalaŵa andrō, samatōrō banoca Gedomo, me lō'ō na razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Salaŵa ba danō Gedomo, ba Bela, ono Mbeori ; ba nahiania banoea, ba Dinihaba. Ba me no mate Mbela andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia Jobaba, ono Zera, banoea Mbosera. Ba me no mate Jobaba andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Hoesama, Iraono Dema. Ba me no mate Hoesama andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Hadadi, ono Mbedadi ; ja'ia zi fasoewō ba Ndraono Midiano, ba zalo'o andrō, ba danō Ndraono Moabi : ba nahiania banoea, ba Awiti. Ba me no mate Hadadi andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Zamela, banoea Masereka. Ba me no mate Zamela andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Zaoelo, banoea Rehoboti, ba mbewe Oiferati. Ba me no mate Zaoelo andrō, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Mba'ali-hana, ono Nachibori. Ba me no mate Mba'ali-hana andrō, ono Nachibori, ba salaŵa, fangalinia, Hadaro ; ba tōi nahiania banoea, ba Fagoe, ba tōi wo'omonia, ba Meheta be'eli, ono Materediono Mesahaba alawe. Ba da'e dōi zalaŵa ba ma'oewoe Gezaoe, banga'-ōtōra ba ba mbanoeara ba ba dōira andrō : Salaŵa Timena ba salaŵa Alawa ba salaŵa Jeteti, ba salaŵa Oholibama ba salaŵa Ela ba salaŵa Fino, ba salaŵa Kena ba salaŵa Tema ba salaŵa Mibesaro, ba salaŵa Magediēli ba salaŵa Iramo. Da'ō zalaŵa Ndraono Gedomo, ba nahiara ba danō, ni'ochōgōra. Da'ō nga'ōtō Gezaoe andrō, foeroegō Ndraono Gedomo.

FAZA 37.

I. Fa'omasi Jakobo Josefo. II. Fangifi Josefo. III. Fa'afōchō dōdō ndra ga'ania chōnia; la'amawa sawoejoe ia. IV. Fange'esi Jakobo Josefo.

- 1 I. Ba ahono Jakobo ba danō, ba zi fatewoe mege namania, ba danō
 2 Gana'ana andrō. (*Heb. 11, 9*). Ba da'ō chō Jakobo andrō : Me no mewelewitoe fache Josefo, ba mōimōi ia koebalo mbiribiri, awō ndra ga'ania — ba iraono na ia — awō nono ndra Biliha Silifa, donga ba dōi chō namania, ia ; ba na so doeria si lō sōchi chōra, ba i'ombacha'ō chō namara Josefo. Ba omasi Gize-taëli Josefo, moroi ba wa'omasinia nononia bō'ō fefoe, me no si toemboe chōnia ba wa'atoeania, ba ifafazōchi'ō chōnia mbaroe sota'io. (*Sam. II. 13, 18*). Ba me la'ila ira ga'ania i'omasi'ō ia amara, moroi ba wa'omasinia nononia bō'ō fefoe, ba fatioe dōdōra chōnia ba tebai lahaogō wehedera chōnia.
 5 II. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba so wangifi Josefo, ba itoenō chō ndra ga'ania ; ba tedooe na watioesara chōnia. Imane chōra : Mifondrondrongo we, hadia wangifigoe andrō!
 6 Halōwōda, ba mamōbō tōla wache ita baero ba nowi. Ba ifasindro ia ngambōbō chōgroe ba soemindro, ba lafasoei ia ngambōbō chōmi ba lafalōgroe tooe ira, fōna ngambōbō chōgroe. Ba lamane chōnia ira ga'ania : Hadia, salaŵama dania ndra'oegō, samatōrō ja'aga ? Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba tedooe na watioesara chōnia, ba wangifinia andrō ba ba niŵā-ōnia. Ba samoeza tō zoei, ba ifoeli mangifi, ba itoenō chō ndra ga'ania, imane : Mifondrondrongo, no ifoeli mangifido ! So loeo ba baŵa ba felendroea ndrōfi, ba lafalōgroe tooe
 10 ira fōnagoe. Ba me itoenō da'ō chō namania, ba chō ndra ga'ania, ba itegoe ia amania, imane chōnia : Hadia wangifi da'ō, ni'ifioe andrō ! Hadia, mōiga inaoe ba ira ga'aoe, ba wamalōgroe tooe ja'aga ba danō, fōnaoe ? Ba afōchō dōdō ndra ga'ania chōnia ; ba amania, ba itanō ba dōdōnia. (*Hal. zin. 7, 9*).
 III. Ba samoeza, me no mōi ndra ga'ania mokoebalo biribiri namara ba Zichema, ba imane Izeraëli chō Josefo : Ba Zichema la'ohē mbiribiri ira ga'aoe ; laboc, da'oefatenge ndra'oegō chōra ! Imane : Ja'e ndraodo ! Ba imane chōnia : Ae'e, ba faigi, na lō hadia ia chō ndra ga'aoe ba ba mbiribiri, ba foeli'ō, ba wāngombacha chōgroe ! Ba ifatenge ia moroi ba ndraso andrō ba Heberona, ba iroegi Zichema. Ba faloecha chōnia niha, me seloengoeloengoe ia ba danō, imane chōnia : Ha niha ni'aloemō ? Imane : Ira ga'agoe ni'aloegoe ; ombacha'ō chōgroe, heza lakoebaloi mbiribiri ija'e ! Imane niha andrō : No laheta ira ba da'e, noa sa oerongo, me lamane : Tasaŵa Ndrotana ! Ba i'o'ō ndra ga'ania Josefo ba faloecha ia chōra ba Ndrotana. Ba me la'ila ia moroi ba zarōoe na, me lō niroeginia ja'ira na, ba mamagōlō ira, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Hiza moroi sa zangifingifi andrō ! Talaboe, taboenoe ia ba tatibo'ō ia ba gohokoho danō ba tamane dania : No i'ā ia oetoe ndroe'oe ; awena dania oroma geloeaha wangifinia andrō. Ba me irongo da'ō Roebeno, ba edōna i'efa'ō ia ba dangara ba imane : Bōi ! bōi taboenoe ia. Ba imane na chōra Roebeno : Bōi mibe'e adoewa ndro ! Mitema mitibo'ō ia ba gohokoho danō andrō ba mbenoea, ba bōi sa mibabajia ia, wamoenoe ja'ia ! Ba wangefa'ō ja'ia ba dangara, ba wamoeli ja'ia chō namania. Ba me no iroegi ndra ga'ania Josefo, ba laheta chōnia mbarocnia — baroe sota'io andrō, ni'obaroenia —, lateejoe ia ba latibo'ō ba gohokoho danō andrō ;

ba si lō ōsi gohokoho andrō, lō
 25 idanō bacha. Ba me no moedadao
 ira, ba wemanga, ba la'ila moroi
 sa zambawá Ndraono Zima'eli si
 otarai Gileadi; noro gondra chōra,
 ba gitō ba daloedaloe, ni'ohc ba
 26 danō Miseraji. Ba imane Joeda chō
 ndra talifoesōnia: Hadia hareda, na
 taboenoec nachida ba na tabin'ō
 27 wamoenoeda ja'ia? Talaboc, ta'a-
 mawa ia ba Ndraono Zima'eli
 andrō, ba bōi tahalō tangada wa-
 moenoe ja'ia; noa sa achida ia,
 fōfō nōsida. Ba latehe ira talifo-
 28 sōnia. Ba me latōrō Iraono Midiano
 andrō, saniaga andrō, ba ladōni
 ja'wa Josefo moroi ba gohokoho
 andrō ba la'amawa ba Ndraono
 Zima'eli andrō, 20 roefia; ba
 la'ohc ba danō Miseraji Josefo.
 29 (*Sin. 105, 17. Mat. 26, 15.*) Ba me
 mōi zoei ba gohokoho andrō Roe-
 beno, ba lō ō sa'ae bacha Josefo.
 30 Ba itika noechnania, ba ifoeli ia
 chō ndra achinia, imane: No taja
 31 nachida! Heza oesaŵa! Ba lahālō
 mbaroe Josefo andrō, ba lataba zi
 matoea nambi ba la'oengoegō ba
 32 ndro mbaroe andrō. Ba lafa'ohc'ō
 chō namara mbaroe sota'io andrō,
 lamane: Da'ō nisōndrama; faigi na
 33 baroe nonooe, ba na tengā. Ba me
 no ifaigi sibai, ba moe'ao ia: Baroe
 nonogoe! No iā ia oetoe ndroe'oe,
 si manga niha! Si ndroehoe, no
 34 tesasawi Josefo! Ba itika noechnania
 Jakobo ba i'olembé goni, ba i'aragō
 35 wange'esi ononia. Ba ahori mōi
 nononia matoea, awō nononia alawe,
 ba wondrara tōdōnia, ba lō edōna
 ia nirara tōdō, imane sa: Möido
 mitooe chō nonogoe ba mbanoea
 tooe, aboe dōdō! Si manō wange'esi
 36 namania ja'ia. (*Jer. 31, 15.*) Ba Irao-
 no Midiano andrō, ba la'amawa
 ia ba danō Miseraji, chō Wotifa,
 mandroe jomo chō Wara'o, hōgō
 wazoeri.

FAZA 38.

I. Fangowaloe Joeda. Ononia. II.
 Ihorōni Damara andrō Joeda. III.
 Ono Damara, si faero.

I. Me loeo da'ō, ba tobali ifabali 1
 ia ba dalifoesōnia Joeda, ba i'ole-
 mbai mbanoea Gadoela samōsa, Hi-
 ra dōi. Ba da'ō dania i'ila Joeda 2
 nono Ndrawa Gana'ana alawe, Soea
 dōi nama; da'ō ihalō ba oroedoe ia 3
 chōnia. (*Nga'ōt. I. 2, 3.*) Ba manabina
 ba mo'ono, ono matoea, ba ibe'e 4
 tōinia Geri. Ba ifoeli manabina, ba
 mo'ono, ono matoea, ba Onani ibe'e 5
 tōi da'ō. Ba foeri ō, ba samoe-
 za tō mo'ono ia, ono matoea, ba
 Sela dōi da'ō chōnia. Ba ba Gezibi
 so Joeda, me toemboe chōnia da'ō.
 Ba ifatoenō Geri, ononia si a'a, Joe- 6
 da, Tamara dōi nihalōnia. Ba si lō 7
 omasi Jehowa nilaoelaoe Geri andrō,
 si a'a nono chō Joeda, andrō ibe'e 8
 mate ia Jehowa. Ba iŵa'ō chō Go-
 nani Joeda: Ae chō ndronga ga'aoe
 ba tōrō chōnia gōmōoe, ūmō zi fa- 9
 talifoesō, ena'ō ūfonga'ōtō ga'aoe.
 (*Moz. V. 25, 5.*) Ba me no i'ila O-
 nani, tengā chōnia dania ndraono 10
 andrō, ba itema ifiligō, ero na o-
 roedoe ia chō ndronga ga'ania a-
 ndrō, fa bōi ifonga'ōtō ga'ania. Ba 11
 lō omasi Jehowa wolaoe si manō,
 andrō ibe'e mate ia gōi. Ba ibe'e 11
 li Joeda chō noemōnōia Tamara
 andrō, imane: Iagō lacha baomo
 chō namaoe, irege eboea nonogoe
 Sela! Ata'oe ia, ma mate da'ō gōi,
 si mane ira ga'ania. Ba itema
 i'iagō baomo chō namania Tamara
 andrō.

II. Ba me no ara ma'ifoc, ba 12
 itema mate nono Zoa andrō, fo'o-
 mo Joeda. Ba me no ahōwō mbo-
 ngi wange'esi chō Joeda, ba mōi
 ia chō zi fahoewoe chōnia andrō,
 mbanoea Gadoela andrō, Hira, misi
 ja'wa ba Dimena, ba wamaigi so-
 goeti boe mbiribirinia. Ba me te'o- 13
 mbacha'ō chō Damara: Hiza, mōi

- misi jāwa ba Dimena namaoe, ba
 14 wogoeti boe mbiribiri ! Ba iheta
 mbaroenia, baroe lacha mbanoea,
 ba ibaloegō mbawania, i'olochoeni
 ia, ba moedadao ba zinga lala ba
 Gena'i, lala ba Dimena. Noa sa
 i'ilā, wa no eboea Zela andrō, ba
 15 lō'ō zoei moebe'e dongania ia. Ba
 me i'ilā ia Joceda, ba iwai ira ala-
 we sabao; me no ibaloegō mbawa-
 16 nia. Ba ihole'ō ia chōnia ba zinga
 lala, ba imane : Da'oroedoedo chōoe!
 Lō'ō sa i'ilā, wa oemōnōnia. Ba i-
 mane : Hadia nibe'oe chōgoe, fa
 17 tola orocdoe'ō chōgoe ? Imane :
 Oefa'ohe'ō dania chōoe nono nambi
 si matoea, na oeroegi ngawawá !
 Ba imane : Na ūbe'e chōgoe gade,
 18 irege ūfa'ohe'ō ia. Ba imane : Ha-
 dia gade, nibe'egoe chōoe ? Imane :
 Laedoeroemō andrō ba sinali andrō
 chōoe ba si'o andrō, ba dangaoe.
 Ba ibe'e chōnia ba oroedoe ia chō-
 nia, ba manabina ia chōnia. (Moz.
 19 III. 18, 15. Hes. 22, 11). Ba mofanō
 ia, mōi moeheta mbaloebaloe mba-
 wania ba ifoeli i'obaroe mbaroenia,
 20 baroe lacha mbanoea. Ba ifa'ohe'ō,
 nono nambi andrō Joceda chō zi
 fahowoe chōnia andrō, banoea Ga-
 doela andrō, ba wanaboesi gade no
 mege ba ndra alawe andrō ; ba lō
 21 isōndra ia. Ba isofoe ba mbanoea
 da'ō, imane : Heza so galawe sabao
 andrō, sidaodao no ba zinga lala ba
 Gena'i andre ? Ba lamane : Lō si
 22 mōi ba da'e ira alawe sabao. Ba
 ifoeli ia chō Joeda, i'ombacha'ō
 chōnia : Lō si faloechado ia, ba la-
 mane banoea da'ō : Lō si mōi ba
 23 da'e ira alawe sabao. Imene Joeda :
 Ba alacha so chōnia, asala lō la'-
 igi'igi'ō ita. No atoelō oefa'ohe'ō
 nono nambi andrō, ba lō nisōndraoe
 24 ja'ia ! Ba mato tōloe wāwa, ba te'o-
 mbacha'ō chō Joeda : No mohorō
 noemōnōoe Tamara, ba hiza, no
 abeto ia ba da'ō. Ba iīwa'ō Joeda :
 Mi'ohe baero ia, ena'ō latoenoc aoe-
 25 ri. Ba me no la'ohe baero ia, ba
 ifatenge chō namania, imane chō-
 nia : Niha sochō da'ō zi abetosi
 ja'odo ; ba imane na chōnia : Faigi
 we, ha ūchō laedoeroe andrō ba
 sinali andrō ba si'o ! Ba me no 26
 ifaigi sibai Joeda, ba imane : Tenga
 sala niwā'ōnia chōgoe ; Hana sa gōi,
 wa lō oebe'e ia donga nonogoe Sela !
 Ba lō'ō sa'aе oroedoe ia chōnia.
- III. Ba me no iroegi baŵa wa-
 dono chōnia, ba hiza zi faero ba
 daloenia. Ba ba wadononia andrō, 28
 ba i'oro'ō baero dangania si sara
 ono si samboea andrō. Ba ihalō
 mbania sojo sangamōi taloe, ifali'ō
 ba dāngā andrō, imane : Da'e zi
 ofōna mōi baero ! Ba ifoeli ibōda 29
 dangania, ba awena bōla dalifoes-
 nia. Ba imane [sangamōi taloe] :
 Ha lō abōlō ūfolala ndra'oegō ! An-
 drō wa labe'e tōinia Weresi. (Nga'-
 st. I. 2, 4. Mat. I, 3). Ba awena bō-
 la nachinia, si so bana sojo andrō
 ba danga ; ba labe'e tōinia Zera.

FAZA 39.

I. Mandroe Josefo ha nomo Wo-
 tifa. II. Lō i'o'd, me ifaeloengoe ia
 ena'ō fo'omo Wotifa andrō, ba te-
 koeroe ia.

- I. Ba me no la'ohe ba danō 1
 Miseraji Josefo, ba i'ōli ia Fotifa,
 Dawa Miseraji, mandroe jomo chō
 Wara'o, hōgō wazoeri, ihōli ba
 Ndraono Zima'eli andrō, solohe
 ja'ia misi tooe ba da'ō. (Moz. I. 37,
 36). Ba itolo Josefo Jehowa, tobali
 mofozoe fefoe hadia ia chōnia, ba
 ba nomo Ndrawa Miseraji andrō,
 sochō ja'ia sosō ia. Ba me i'ilā
 2
 3
 4
 5
 ja'ia, itolo ia Jehowa, awō
 wa mofozoe fefoe hadia ia halōwō-
 nia, ibe'e Jehowa, ba eboea sibai
 dōdōnia chō Josefo, ba ihalō ia
 ngoningoninia ba ifataro ia mandroe
 jomo chōnia, ba ibe'e ba dangania
 fefoe hadia ia nibajabajania. Ba
 i'otarai da'ō, me no ifataro ia ma-
 ndroe jomo chōnia ba samaigimaigi
 nibajabajania fefoe, ba ifahowoe'ō

6 Jehowa nomo Ndrawa Miseraji a-
ndrō, bōrō Josefo, ba howehowoe
Jehowa manō ba zi so chōnia, fefoe,
he jomo, ba he baero. Ba ibe'e
manō ba danga Josefo gombajasō
dangania fefoe; lō ba dōdōnia hadia
ia, ba ngai Josefo, baero gōnia,
ni'ā.

7 II. Ba no si sōchi sibai mboto
Josefo ba si sōchi gōi mbawania. Ba
lō ara sibai, ba ileke'ō Josefo fo'omo
zochō ja'ia ba imane chōnia: Fōrō
ba ngaigoe! Ba itimba, imane chō
wo'omo zochō ja'ia: Tōrō tōdō, wa
lō ba dōdō zochō ja'odo hadia ia,
ba ngaigoe, awō wa no ibe'e ba
9 dangagoe nibajabajania fefoe. Te-
nya seboea moroi chōgoe ia jomo
ba da'e, ba lō hadia ia zi lō ibe'e
ba dangagoe, hatō ja'oegō, me no
fo'omonia ndra'oegō. **Ba hadia,**
oelaoe zi lō atoelō andrō, sabōlō-
bōlō sibai, wamazōchi horō ba Lo-

10 **walangi?** Ba he ū'a'e cro ma'ōchō
iforege chō Josefo, ba lō i'o'ō chō-
nia, fa oroedoe mena'ō ia chōnia,
11 fa mōrōmōrō ba ngainia. Ba sa-
moeza ma'ōchō, me mōi jomo Jo-
sefo mangai halōwō, me ha si'-
12 aikō lō niha bō'ō jomo, ba ira'oe
mbaroenia, imane: Fōrō ba ngai-
goe! Ba irōi ba dangania mbaroe,
13 ilaoe moloi, isaŵa baero. Ba me
i'ila [alawe andrō], no irōi ba da-
14 ngania mbaroenia ba no moloi, ba
hoemedē ia ba zi so jomo ba imane
chōra: Hiza, mifaigi, no i'ohē chōda
niha Heberaio andrō, ena'ō i'o'aja
ita! No mōi ia chōgoe si bacha, ba
wemōrō ba ngagoe; ba moe'ira'ira
15 ndra'o. Ba me irongo, moe'ira'irado,
ba irōi mbaroenia chōgoe ba da'e,
16 ba ilaoe moloi, isaŵa baero. Ba
ibe'e ba ngainia mbaroe Josefo,
17 irege so zochō ja'ia. Ba imanō gōi
wangombacha chōnia, imane: So
zawoejoe andrō, niha Heberaio a-
ndrō, ni'oheoe chōda, mōi ia si ba-
cha chōgoe, ba wango'aja ja'odo.
18 Ba me moe'ira'ira ndra'o, ba irōi

foeri chōgoe mbaroenia, moloi ia,
isaŵa baero. Ba me irongo sochō 19
ja'ia ni'ombacha'ō wo'omonia chō-
nia, me imane: Da'ō nilaoe zawoe-
joemō andrō chōgoe! ba mofōnoe
sibai ia. Ba ifara'oc'ō Josefo sochō 20
ja'ia, ifabc'e'ō ba goeroenga, ba zi
so nifakoerōe'ō razo, ba sosō ia ba
da'ō ba goeroenga. (*Sin. 105, 18*).
Ba itolo Josefo Jehowa, ibe'e 21
la'oimasi'ō ia niha bō'ō ba eboea
dōdō hōgō mandroe ba gocroenga
chōnia. Ba ibe'e barō mbawa Jo- 22
sefo nikoerōe andrō hōgō mandroe,
fefoe zi so ba goeroenga, ba fefoe
hadia ia nilaoe ba da'ō, ba balazi
ja'ia mangoema'ō. Lō ifaigifaigi 23
hōgō mandroe ba goeroenga hadia
ia nilaoe Josefo, me itolo ia Jehowa.
Fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia, ba mo-
fozoe ibe'e Jehowa.

FAZA 40.

I. Fangifi ngoningoni Wara'o a-
ndrō, si daroea, si so ba goeroenga.
II. l'ombacha'ō Josefo geloeaha wa-
ngifi andrō. III. Itōrō ni'ombacha'-
ōnia andrō.

I. Ba lō ara foeri ō, ba mosala 1
zama'oli gō chō razo Miseraji ba
samazōchi koechōnia, so zalarā 2
chō zochō ja'ira, razo Miseraji. Ba
mofōnoe Wara'o ba ngoningoninia
andrō, si daroea, hōgō zama'oli gō 3
ba hōgō zamazōchi koe, ba ifa-
be'e'ō ba goeroenga ira ba nono
hōgō wazoeri, ba goeroenga a- 4
ndrō, ba nikocroe Josefo, (*F. 39,*
20). Ba ibe'e ngoningonira Josefo
hōgō wazoeri andrō; ba ara 5
ma'ifoe tetaha ira. Ba mangifi zi
daroea andrō, ha sara wongi, ba
fasamboea geloeaha wangifira, fangifi 6
zama'oli gō ba fangifi zamazōchi
koechō razo Miseraji, si so
ba goeroenga. Ba me mōi si bacha
chōra Josefo, si hoelō wongi, ba
oroma chōnia, wa lō sōchisōchi
dōdōra. Ba isofoe chō ngoningoni
Wara'o andrō, nitaha awōnia ba 7

- nomo zochō ja'ia, imane : Hadia,
wa mangeraoe mbawami ma'ōchō ?
- 8 Ba lamane chōnia : No mangifi
ndra'aga ba lō sangombacha elo-
aha. Ba imane chōra Josefo : Lo-
walangi mbalazi ba wangombacha
eloehaha wangifi - ba mitoenō chōgoe,
- 9 Ba itoenō chō Josefo wangifinia
hōgō zama'oli gō, imane chōnia :
Ba wangifigoe andrō, ba so fōnagoe
- 10 ūwe nagoe, oeŵā'ō. Basi tōloe dahan
wēwe nagoe andrō. Ba me molehe
ia, ba aloea mbowo ba adōlō mo-
- 11 woea sašoso. Ba so ba dangagoe
mako Wara'o. Ba oehalō mboea
nagoe andrō, ba oeferaisi ba mako
chō Wara'o ba oebe'e ba danga
- 12 Wara'o mako. Ba imane chōnia
Josefo : Da'ō gelocaha : Daha andrō
- 13 si tōloc, ba no ngaloeo. Tōloc bongi
tō, i'otarai ma'ōchō, ba i'efa'ō ndra'-
oegō Fara'o ba ifoeli ifataro ndra'-
oegō ba nahaoe. Ba ūfoeli ūbe'e ba
danga Warao makonia, si mane
fōna, me sama'oli gō ndra'oegō
- 14 chōnia. Ba tōrōtōrō tōdōoe ndra'-
odo, na ohahacc dōdōoe, tolodo,
wangombacha ja'o chō Wara'o,
ena'ō ū'efa'ō ndra'o ba nomo andre.
- 15 Noa sa nitagō manō ndra'o ba
danō Heberao ba ba da'e gōi, ba
lō horōgoe, wa no labec ba gocroe-
- 16 nga ndra'odo. Ba me irongo hōgō
zamazōchi koe Andrō, si sōchi
gelocaha andrō, ba imane chō Jose-
fo : Ba wangifigoe, ba tōloe kamboe-
kamboe koe ba hōgōgoe, oeŵā'ō.
- 17 Ba ba gamboekamboe tānō jaŵa,
ba so ngawalō gō chō Wara'o, ni-
fazōchi doeka koe; ba la'a fofo
ba gamboekamboe andrō ba hōgō-
- 18 goe. Ba itema linia Josefo, imane :
Da'ō geloeaha da'ō : Kamboeka-
mboc andrō, si tōloe, ba tōloe
- 19 ngaloeo. Tōloe bongi tō, i'otarai
ma'ōchō, ba ifa'ewā'ō mbagioe Fa-
ra'o ba ifataŵi'ō ba dōla geoe, ba
tobali la'a nōsioe fofo.
- 20 III. Ba tōloe bongi acfa da'ō,
me baŵa wa'atoemboe Wara'o, ba
- ibe'e gō ngoningoniniafefoe. Ba
ifahalō'ō mijawa hōgō zama'oli gō
andrō, awō hōgō zamazōchi koe,
zi so ngoningoninia; hōgō za- 21
ma'oli gō andrō. ba ifoeli ifataro
ba halōwōnia, fa tola ifoeli ibe'e ba
danga Wara'o mako ; ba hōgō za-
mazōchi koe, ba ifataŵi'ō, itōrō
niŵā'ō Josefo chōra. Ba lō'ō sa'ae 23
itōrō tōdō hōgō zama'oli gō Josefo,
olifoe ia.
- FAZA 41.
- I. Fangifi Wara'o. II. Aboe dō-
dōnia ba da'ō : ifakaoni'ō Josefo. III.
I'ombachā'ō geloeaha wangifi Wara'o
ba ifobawa lala chōnia. IV. Tefataro
salawā ia. Itōrō niŵā'ōnia. V. Ono
Josefo. Bōrōta lofo andrō.
- I. Ba mendroea fache aefa da'ō, 1
ba mangifi Wara'o ; ba mbewe Nilo
so ia, iŵā'ō, (*Dan. 2, 1*), ba möi 2
mijawa moroi ba Nilo zaŵi, fitoe
nga'eo, si sōchi famaigi ba satabō,
ba möi ira ba ndroe'oe mangaloei 3
gōra. Ba aefa da'ō, ba möi mijawa
zaŵi bō'ō, fitoe nga'eo gōi, moroi
ba Nilo, ba si lō sōchi famaigi ba 4
sangao ; ba möi ba ngai zaŵi no
mege, ba mbewe Nilo. Ba latema
la'a zaŵi si sōchi andrō, satabō,
saŵi si lō sōchi andrō, sangao, si 5
fitoe nga'eo — ba tokeaa'ae Wara'o. Ba ifoeli mōrō, ba ifoeli ma-
ngifi gōi, ha sara dōla wache, iŵā'ō, 6
ba fitoe ngalai, saloea chōnia, so'ōsi
ba si sōchi. Aefa da'ō, ba fitoe tō
zaloea ngalai, si lō ūsi, si no ariri
ba nangi moroi ba gatoemboech. 7
Ba ngalai si lō ūsi andrō, ba latō-
lō ngalai si so ūsi andrō, si no
owoelovoelo, si fitoe. Awena tokeaa'
Wara'o, ba i'ilā, wa fangifi.
- II. Ba me moloeo ba aboe dōdō-
nia. Ba ifatenge, ifakaonia fefoe zi
faeta ba satoeateoa ba danō Mis-
er-raji ba itoenō chōra wangifinia a-
ndrō. Ba lō sangila mangombacha
eloehaha chō Wara'o. Awena hoe-
mede hōgō zama'oli gō andrō, imane 9

- chō Wara'o : Awena ma'ōchō itōrō
 10 tōdōgōe horōgoe. Mofōnoe no Wa-
 ra'o chō ngoningoninia, ba ifabe'e'ō
 ba goeroenga ira, ba nomo hōgō
 wazoeri, ja'odo andre ba hōgō za-
 11 mazōchi koee andrō. Ba mangifi
 ndra'aga, daroeaga, ha sara wongi,
 ba no fasamboea geloeaha wangifi-
 12 ma andrō. Ba so ba da'ō, awōma,
 nono matoea Heberao, sawoejoe
 hōgō wazoeri; chōnia matoenō
 wangifima, ba i'ombacha'ō chōma
 geloeaha, ifa'ele'ō sibai, hadia la-
 woelawoe wangifi zamōsana. (F. 40,
 13 15). Ba niwa'ōniachōma, bano itōrō:
 ja'odo, ba no moefoeli moefataro
 ba halōwōgōe ba ja'ia ba no moeta-
 14 ū. Ba ifatenge Fara'o, ifakaoni'ō
 Josefo. Ba lata'ita'i la'efa'ō ia ba
 goeroenga, ba ifatōwō'ō ia, ifalalini
 noechnania, ba mōi jomo chō Wa-
 15 ra'o. (Sin. 105, 20). Ba imane Fa-
 ra'o chō Josefo : No mangifi ndra'o,
 ba lō sangila mangombacha eloeara.
 Ba no oerongo ndra'oegō : ha ūrō-
 nōgō wangifi, ba ū'aniema'ō ū'omba-
 16 cha'ō geloeaha. Ba imane Josefo
 chō Wara'o : Ai, tengā, tengā ja'o-
 do ; ba ja fangorifi nifa'ele'ō Lowa-
 langi chō Wara'o ! (F. 40, 8. Dan.
 17 2, 28). Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo :
 Mangifi ndra'o, ba mbewe Nilo so-
 18 do, oewā'ō. Ba mōi mijāwā, mōroi
 ba Nilo, zaŵi, fitoe nga'eoē, satabō
 ba si sōchi famaigi. Ba mōi ira ba
 19 ndroe'oe, mangaloei gōra. Ba aefa
 da'ō, ba mōi mijāwā zaŵi bō'ō, fitoe
 nga'eoē gōi, si no okōlikōli, si lō
 sōchi famaigi, ba si no angao — lō
 oeraí oe'ilā ba danō Miseraji ma'a-
 20 sagōrō zi manō fa lō sōchi ! Ba
 latema la'ā zaŵi satabō andrō, si
 fōfōna andrō, si fitoe, sawī sangao
 21 andrō, si lō sōchisōchi. Ba he me
 no la'ā, ba lō oroma, wa no la'ā,
 lō'ō sa teboelō wa lō sōchisōchi
 22 mege. Ba tokca ndra'o. Ba oe'ilā
 na gōi ba wangifi : ha sara dōla
 wache, ba fitoe zaloea ngalai, so'osi
 23 ba si sōchi. Ba aefa da'ō ba aloea
- gōi ngalai si lō ūsi, si no okōlikōli,
 fitoe gōi, si no ariri ba nangi mo-
 roei ba gatoemboecha, ba latema 24
 latōlō ngalai si sōchi andrō, si fitoe,
 ngalai si no okōlikōli andrō. Da'ō
 nitoenōgōe ba zi faeta andrō, ba lō
 sangila mangombacha eloeara chō-
 goe.
- III. Ba imane Josefo chō Wara'o : 25
 Eloeara wangifi Wara'o andrō, ba
 no faoma. No ihōnagō ifa'ele'ō chō
 Wara'o Lowalangi hadia nilaoenia
 dania. Sawī si sōchi andrō, si fitoe 26
 nga'eoē, ba mewitoe fache, ba nga-
 lai wache andrō, si sōchi, si fitoe,
 ba mewitoe fache gōi — no faoma
 geloeaha wangifi andrō. Ba sawī 27
 safoeo andrō, si fitoe nga'eoē, si lō
 sōchisōchi, safoeria mōi jaŵa, ba
 mewitoe fache, ba ngalai wache a-
 ndrō si lō ūsi, si fitoe, si no ariri
 ba nangi moroi ba gatoemboecha,
 ba mewitoe fache lofo, oroma da-
 nia. Andrō oemane mege chō Wa- 28
 ra'o : Hadia zi so ba dōdō Lowa-
 langi, nilaoe dania, ba no ifa'ele'ō
 chō Wara'o. Mcwitoe fache iada'e 29
 dania, ba fahōna manō hadia ia ba
 danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Ba na 30
 aefa da'ō, ba mewitoe fache lofo,
 ba tobali olifoe manō niha wa'afa-
 hōna mege, ba danō Miseraji, ba i'ā
 danō lofo andrō. Ba lō'ō manō 31
 sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha wa'afahōna
 mege ba danō, balazi lofo andrō
 moroi foeri dania, abōlōbōlō sibai
 sa dania. Ba ba zi mendroea andrō,
 wa no fatete mendroea mangifi 32
 Wara'o. ba hiza, no ihonogōi sibai
 da'ō Lowalangi ba i'aliogō Lowala-
 ngi ifaloea. Ba jamoefaigi chōnia 33
 Fara'o niha si so tōdō, satoeatoea,
 ena'ō ibe'e barō mbawania danō
 Miseraji. Ba jamoenōnō na Fara'o 34
 wamatara mandroe ba danō, ena'ō
 la'ozaragō zamboca ni'olima ba da-
 nō Miseraji, barō ndrōfi andrō si
 fitoe, ba zi fahōna boea nowi. Ni'o- 35
 woeloi mboea nowi andrō fefoe,
 barō ndrōfi andre, si fitoe dania,

- nihōna mboea nowi ba danga Wara'o, boea nowi ba mbanoea misa,
 36 Ba ni'irōō. Ba ja we'ewe'e dōdō ba danō nihōna andrō, ba zi mewitoe fache andrō dania, ba lofo andrō, sanōrō tanō Miseraji dania; ba tobali lō tekiko niha ba danō ba lofo andrō.
 37 IV. Ba fadoehoe dōdō Wara'o ba wehedenia andrō ba tōdō ngoningonnia fefoe. Ba imane Fara'o ba ngingoninia andrō: Hadia, tasōndra na niha, si so Eheha Lowalangi ba dōdō, si mane chōnia? (*Dan. 5, 11*).
 39 Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: Me no ifa'eleō chōoe Lowalangi da'ō fefoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae niha, si manō fotōdō ba si manō fa'atoeatoe, si
 40 mane ja'oegō. Tebe'e barō mbawaoe nomogoe ba ndramoe'o'ō niwa'ōoe banoeagoe fefoe, ha irege dadaoma razo tohoede ndra'o moroi chōoe.
 41 (*Dan. 2, 48. Hal. zin. 7, 10*). Ba imane na Fara'o chō Josefo: Hiza, oebe'e barō mbawaoe danō Miseraji
 42 ma'asagōrō! Ba iheta ba doeroenia laedoeroe andrō chōnia Fara'o, ibe'e ba doeroe Josefo; ba ifobaroe ia baroe moeko karate ba ibe'e naja
 43 ana'a ba mbaginia. Ba ifakoereta ia ba koereta razo, fanete chōnia, ba moe'ao fōnania niha, lamane: Mi'angaloeloe! Si manō wame'e Wara'o barō mbawania tanō Mise-
 44 raji ma'asagōrō. Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: Fara'o ndra'odo — ba lō tola ifaliwa dangania, ba ma ahenia, niha ba danō Miseraji ma'-asagōrō, na tengen ja'oegō zangoe'
 45 ma'ō. Ba Fara'o andrō, ba ibe'e tōi Josefo Zafenati Faneachi ba ibe'e chōnia Gasenata, ono Wotifera, hōgō gere ba Gono. Ba itōrōi danō Miseraji Josefo. Ba tōloe ngafoeloe fache Josefo, me so ia ba da'ō fōna Wara'o, razo Miseraji. Ba irōi Wara'o Josefo ba itōrōi danō Miseraji.
 47 Ba falawoelaete mboea danō ba zi mewitoe fache andrō, ba zi fahōna.
 48 Ba i'owoelei mboea nowi andrō fefoe Josefo ba zi mewitoe fache

andrō, gōtō wa'afahōna ba danō Miseraji, ibe'e ba mbanoea misa nitenagō andrō; samboesamboea banoea ba ihōna mboea nowi andrō, si tefasoei ja'ia. Tobali ihōna mboea 49 nowi Josefo, si mane ene ba mbewe nasi, tengen ono wa'ōja, irege ibōhōli wanoe'a, tebai sa'ae lasoe'a.
 V. Ba domboea toemboe ono 50 matoea chō Josefo, fōna ndrōfi bōrōta lofo andrō, ononia chō Gasenata andrō, ono Wotifera, hōgō gere ba Gono. Tōi zi a'a, ba Manase 51 ibe'e Josefo, imane: Noa sa'ae olifoedo wamakaogoe andrō fefoe ba ira amagoe ba ira talifoesōgoe fefoe, ibe'e Lowalangi. Ba tōi zi achi, ba 52 Eferaji ibe'e, imane: Noa sa ifowoea ndra'odo Lowalangi ba danō wamakaogoe andre. Ba me no 53 noemalō ndrōfi andrō si fitoe ba zi fahōna balazo ba danō Miseraji, ba 54 ibōrōtaigō dōfi lofo andrō, si fitoe, itōrō nihōnagō Josefo fangombacha. Ba dozi tanō itōrō lofo andrō; ba ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba so mbalazo. (*Sin. 105, 16*). Ba me 55 no afōchō lofo andrō ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba laforege niha sato wangandrō gō chō Wara'o. Ba imane Fara'o ba Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe: Mi'ae chō Josefo; hadia niwa'ōnia chōmi, da'ō milaoe! Ba 56 sagōrō goeli danō, ba afōchō lofo andrō. Ba ibokai halasa andrō fefoe Josefo ba i'amawa ba Ndrawa Miseraji wache. Ba itoegoe tedooe wa'afōchō lofo andrō ba danō Miseraji. Ba dozi niha ba goeli danō, ba 57 mōi chō Josefo ba danō Miseraji, ba wowōli fache; fefoe gofoc heza sa, ba lofo safōchō sibai.

FAZA 42.

I. Fe'amōi ndraono Jakobo ba danō Miseraji, si fōfōna. II. Ifakao ndra ga'ania andrō Josefo ba itaha Zimeoni. III. Fangawoelira; fanganōngarō namara.

I. Ba me irono Jakobo, ba danō 1

- Miseraji so wache, ba imanc Jakobo
chō nononia : Hadia, wa mifaigifaigi
nawōmi ? Ba imane na : Hiza, no
oerongo, ba danō Miseraji so wache.
Mi'a'e'e, mihalō chōda wache ba da'ō,
ena'ō aperi ita ba ena'ō lō mate.
2 (Hal. zin. 7, 12). Ba dafaeloe zi mōi
ga'a Josefo, ba wangai fache ba
danō Miseraji. Ba Benijami andrō,
achi Josefo, ba lō ifa'amōi Jakobo,
awō ndra ga'ania; sosō dōdōnia,
5 ma gōna ia hadia ia. Ba laroegi gōi
iraono Gizerāeli andrō, awō zi mōi-
mōi andrō, ba wowōli fache; lofo
sa ba danō Gana'ana.
- 6 II. Ba Josefo, si no salaŵa, ba
danō, zamawa fache ba niha fefoe.
Ba me no laroegi jomo ira ga'a
Josefo ba mc mangaloeloe ira chō-
7 nia, ba i'ilā Josefo, wa ira ga'ania,
me ha si'aikō anehe ia. Ba lō i'om-
bacha'ō ia chōra, i'abe'e'ō wehedenia
chōra, imane chōra : Heza mi'-
otarai ? Lamane : Ba danō Gana'-
8 ana, ba wowōli fache. Ba i'ilā Jo-
sefo, wa ira ga'ania, ba ja'ira, ba
9 lō la'ilā, wa ja'ia. Ba itōrō tōdō
Josefo wangifinia andrō, ni'ifinia-
nitandrōsaigō chōra. Ba [i'abe'e'ō
wehedenia chōral], imane chōra :
Samaoeze ami ! Mōi ami mamaigi,
hezo lala ba danō. (F. 37, 5 b. t.).
- 10 Lamane chōnia : Tenga, Toea ! ba
11 wowōli balazo mōi zawoejoemō. Ha
samboea namama; niha sadōlō tōdō
ndra'aga; tenga samaoeze zawoe-
joemō ! Imane chōra : Faja ! ba da'ō
mōi ami, ba wamaigi hezo lala ba
13 danō ! Ba lamane chōnia : Fele-
ndroea ndra'aga, sawoejoemō andre,
oi si fatalifoesō, ha samboea nama-
ma, ba danō Gana'ana ; si achi, ba
so chō namama ma'ōchō, ba samōsa
14 zi no taja. Ba inane chōra Josefo :
Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi : Sa-
15 maoeze ami ! Ba da'ō mifadoehoe'ō
ami : Faja wa no saoeri Wara'o,
na aefa ami ba da'e, na lō mōi ba
16 da'e nachimi andrō, si achi. Mifa-
tengē zamōsa, ba wangai achimi,
- ba ja'ami, ba nitaha ba da'e. Si
manō wanandraigō niŵa'ōmi, na si
doehoe nilaoemi, ba na tengā. Ba
wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Wara'o — sa-
maoeze zoei ami ! Aefa da'ō, ba 17
tōloe ngaloeo itaha ira. Ba me aefa 18
doea wongi, ba imene chōra Josefo :
Mi'o'ō da'e, ena'ō aperi ami — niha
sangata'oeifi Lowalangi sa ndra'odo.
Na niha sadōlō tōdō ami, ba jato-
rōi dalifoesōni samōsa, nitaha, ba
nitaha ja'ami mege, ba ja'ami, ba
mi'a'e'e, mi'ohe wache andrō, sogoe-
na ō zorojomomi. Ba achimi andrō, 20
si achi, ba ni'ohe ba da'e chōgoe,
ba oroma dania, wa si doehoe ni-
ŵa'ōmi, ba lō mate ami. Ba la'o'ō
da'ō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : 21
Si ndroehoe, loealoea horōda chō
nachida no da'e; noa sa ta'ilā wa'-
ata'oenia, me fakao ia chōda, ba
lō tafondrondrongo. Andrō itōrō ita
fa'ata'oe dōdō andre. Ba imane 22
chōra Roebeno : Tenga no oewā'ō
chōmi : bōi mihalō horōmi wolaoemi
ba ndraono andrō ! Ba lō sedōna
mamondrongo ami — ba iada'e te-
laoe mbalō ndronia ! (F. 37, 21). Ba 23
lō'ō sa la'ilā, wa aboto ba dōdō Jo-
sefo niŵa'ōra, me no so zangali lira,
na fahoehoeo ira. Ba ibali'ō ia, ba 24
we'e, ba ifoeli ia chōra, fahoehoeo
chōra. Ba ifara'oe'ō Zimeoni, ba
ngaira, ba ifabōbō'ō, ba zanehe ira.
Aefa da'ō, ba iŵa'ō Josefo lafo'ōsi 25
fache zi'era ba ladozigō labe'e ba
zi'e bacha mbōlō wache chō zamō-
sana ba lafa'ohe'ō na gōi nifatō'ōra,
ba lala. Ba la'o'ō da'ō wame'e chōra.
- III. Ba lahare'ō ba hoeloe galidera 26
wache andrō chōra ba mofanō ira.
Ba me itoto'ō mbōbō zi'e chōnia 27
si samōsa, ba zi mōrō ira, ba wame'e
gō galidenia, ba i'ilā gana'ania a-
ndrō, ba dete nōsi zi'e chōnia. Ba 28
i'ombacha'ō chō ndra talifoesōnia,
imane : No mangawoeli chōgoe ga-
na'agoe, hiza ia ba zi'e chōgoe !
Ba atoroe dōdōra, faoma lafaigifaigi
nawōra, manizinizi, ba lamane : Ha-

dia nilaoe Lowalangi chōda ba da'ō !
 29 Ba me laroegi namara ba danō Gana'ana, ba ladocnōdoenō chōnia fefoe
 30 hadia ia zi gōna ira, lamane : Niha andrō, si no salaŵa ba danō, ba i'abe'e'ō wehedenia chōma, ifo'esoeanō ndra'aga, ba wamaoeze tanō mōi
 31 ndra'aga, iŵa'ō. Ba mamane chōnia : Niha sadōlō tōdō ndra'aga, tengsa
 32 maoeze ndra'aga ! Felendroea ndra'aga, ha samboea namama ; samōsa si no taja, ba fondrege zi achi, ba so chō namama na ija'e, ba danō
 33 Gana'ana. Ba imane chōma niha andrō, salaŵa ba danō : Ba da'ō ja oroma chōgoe dania, wa niha sadōlō tōdō ami : mirōi ba da'e chōgoe zamōsa, talifoesōmi ! Hadia zogoenia chōmi, ō zoroijomomi, fache, ba hana na mi'ohe, ba hana na mofanō
 34 ami. Ba mi'ohe ba da'e nachimi andrō, ena'ō oroma chōgoe, wa tengsa samaoeze ami, wa no niha sadōlō tōdō ami. Ba oefoeli dania chōmi dalifoesōmi andre, ba tola mitōrō danō, lō moetenaŵa. Ba me lafadewa nōsi zi'e chōra, ba hiza mbola gana'a ba zi'e zamōsana. Ba me la'ila mbola gana'a andrō, ba me i'ila gōi amara, ba
 35 tobali dōdōra. Ba imane chōra Amara Jakobo : Tajataja ndraonogoe mibe'e : Josefo, ba si no taja, ba Simeoni, ba si no taja, ba edōna mihalō na gōi Mbenijami — tehawoe
 36 manō ndra'o da'ō fefoe ! Ba itema li namania Roebeno, imane : Tcma boenoe nonogoe matoea si domboea, na lō oefoeli ia chōoe. Bc'e ba dangagoe ia, ba oefoeli ia chōoe !
 37 Ba imane : Lō fao chōmi nonogoe ; noa sa mate ga'ania, ba hatō ja'ia zi tosai ; na so ena'ō zi gōna ia ba lala andrō, nitōrōmi, ba horōmi ena'ō, na oe'ohe hoewagoe andre, wanaŵa banoea tooe, oi so wa'aboe dōdō.

FAZA 43.

I. Lafoeli mōi ba danō Miseraji iraono Jakobo ba fao Mbenijami.
 II. Fa'aboe dōdōra. III. Fa'obōwō Josefo chōra.

I. Ba abōlōbōlō na lofo ba danō. 1
 Ba me no ahori fefoe wache andrō, 2
 nihalōra ba danō Miseraji, ba imane chōra amara : Mifocli mi'ae'e, ba wowōli fache chōda ma'ifoe. (F. 42, 20). Ba imane chōnia Joeda : No iŵa'ō sibai chōma niha andrō, imane : Lō tola fa'ilā bawa ita, na lō mi'ohe nachimi audrō. Ba na ūfa-amōi awōma nachima, ba mōiga mowōli fache chōoe. Ba na lō ūfa-amōi ia, ba lō mōiga. Noa sa iŵa'ō chōma niha andrō, imane : Lō tola fa'ilā bawa ita, na lō mi'ohe nachimi andrō. Imane Izeraēli : Ba hana wa mifikao ndra'o wangombacha ba niha andrō, wa so na nachimi? 4
 Lamane : No izofoezofoe sibai ndra'aga ba sorojomonia niha andrō, imane : Hadia, lō si mate namami ? Hadia, so nachini na ? Ba ma'ombacha'ō chōnia, lō mabini'ō zi doehoe. Hadaō ho ma'ila, iŵa'ō dania : Mi'ohe ba da'e nachimi andrō ? Ba imane Joeda chō namania Izeraēli : Chōgoe fa'ohe'ō nono andrō, ba mafazawa ndra'aga, mōiga, ena'ō aoeri ita ba bōi mate, ja'aga ba ja'oegō ba iraonoma. (F. 44, 32). 6
 Ja'o zi so ba wali chōoe ba chōnia andrō ; ba hoeloegoe ūbe'e. Na lō oefoeli ia chōoe, na lō oefa'ilā'ō chōoe, ba ja'odo zoloe'i sala chōoe, sagōtō ja'odo. Na lō arōrōga me-na'ō, si tengā inōtō, ba no tola mendroea mangawoeliga. Ba imane chōra amara Izeraēli : Na lō tola lō'ō sa'ae, ba mimane : Mi'ohe ūsi zi'e chōmi, nisōndra ba danōda, ma'ifoe, mi'ohe boeala ba niha andrō : daloedalo ma'ifoe ba ū ūani ma'ifoe ba gitō godoe ba samohoea ba boea kare ba boea falō. Ba mifoeli 10
 mi'ohe gana'a, fa'oja mege ba ana'a 12

- andrō, nisōndra ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e
 chōmi mege, ba mifoeli mī'ohē — ta-
 13 be'e seloengoe ia. Ba mī'ohē gōi
 nachimi, mifazaŵa ami ba mifoeli
 14 mi'ae ba niha andrō. Ba Lowala-
 ngingi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba jamoe-
 be'e ahachō dōdō niha andrō chōmi,
 ena'ō ifoeli ifa'amōi awōmi dalifoe-
 sōmi si samōsa andrō, awō Mbeni-
 jami gōi ; ba ja'odo, ba na lō tola
 15 lō'ō, ba si lō ono sa'ae ndra'o. Ba
 la'ohē mboeala no mege ba ana'a
 bō'ō gōi la'ohē, awō Mbenijami, ba
 mangefa ira, lasawa danō Miseraji
 16 ba la'ondrasi Josefo. Ba me i'ilā
 Josefo, no so Mbenijami, awōra, ba
 imane ba zatoea zangai halōwō
 jomo : Ohe jomo niha andrō, taba
 ndriwora, ba halō gōra, manga da-
 nia niha andrō, awōgoe, na laloeo,
 17 Ba i'o'ō da'ō niwa'ō Josefo, i'ohē
 18 jomo ira, ba nomo Josefo. Ba ata'oe
 ira, me te'ohē jomo ira, ba nomo
 Josefo, lamane : Bōrō gana'a a-
 ndrō seloengoe no ba zi'e chōda, me
 mōi ita no, si fōfōna, wa la'ohē
 jomo ita : lahawoei dania ita, la-
 rā'oe ita ba labali'ō sawoejoe ita,
 19 fabaja kalide chōda. Ba la'ondrasi
 zatoea zangai halōwō, ba zinga mba-
 wandroehō ba nomo, lamane chō-
 20 nia : So ni'andrōma chōoe, Toea :
 No mōiga ba da'e, si fōfōna no, ba
 21 wowōli fache. Ba me no maroegi zi
 mōrōga, me matoto'ō mbōbō zi'e
 chōma, ba hisa gana'a zamōsana
 ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e chōnia — ana'a
 andrō chōma, lō ambō ba wanoelo ;
 22 no mafoeli ma'ohē iada'e. Ba ana'a
 bō'ō gōi, no ma'ohē, ba wowōli fa-
 che. Lō aboto ba dōdōma, ha niha
 zame'e ba zi'e wache chōma ana'a
 23 andrō, (F. 31, 29, 42, 24). Ba imane
 chōra : Mihonogō manō ami ; bōi
 miboesi dōdōmi ! Lowalangimi, Lo-
 walangi namami andrō, ba no ifo'-
 ana'a ami, nibini'ō, ba zi'e wache
 chōmi. Ana'ami andrō, ba no mōi
 chōgoe. Ba i'ohē baero chōra Zime-
 24 oni. Aefa da'ō, ba i'ohē ira ba no-
- mo Josefo. Ibe'e chōra nidanō, ba
 lasasai gahera, ba ibe'e gō galidera.
 Ba lafa'oli tooe mboeala andrō,
 25 gasagasa wa'aso Josefo, na laloeo ;
 noa sa terongo chōra, wa' ba da'ō
 manga ira dania.
- III. Ba me no mōi jomo Josefo,
 26 ba labe'e chōnia mboeala andrō,
 ni'ohera, 'ba lafaōndrō ira fōnania,
 irege zalo tooe. Ba isofoe chōra, na
 lō hadia ia chōra, ba imane : He
 wisa, lō hadia ia chō namami, nitōrō
 limi no. Hadia, lō si mate ia ? (F.
 37, 7). Ba lamane · Lō'ō sa hadia
 28 chō zawoejoemō andrō, amama ;
 sosō ia .na. Ba lafaōndrō ira, ma-
 ngaloeloe ira chōnia. Ba i'ilā Mbe-
 nijami, si ndroeloe nachinia, ba i-
 mane : Hadia, da'ō nachimi, si achi
 andrō, niwa'ōmi no ? ba imane [chō
 Mbenijami] : Jamoe'eboea'ō dōdōnia
 chōoe Lowalangi, onogoe ! Ba i'o-
 zoemagō lō hedehedenia sa'ae, aha-
 chō sibai dōdōnia, me no so tānō
 fōnania nachinia andrō, ba i'aleoi,
 heza zi tola me'e ia. Andrō mōi ia
 si bacha ba mbate'e, tānō si bacha,
 ba mege'ege ia ba da'ō. Awena da-
 31 nia ifoeli isasai mbawania ba ifoeli
 mōi baoeloe, i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba
 imane : Mifa'oli gō. Ba la'oniagō,
 32 chōnia ba chōrá, ba si manō gōi ba
 Ndrawa Miseraji, soroedoe manga
 chōnia. Lō'ō sa tola oroedoe manga
 Ndrawa Miseraji ba niha Heberaio ;
 salacha da'ō ba Ndrawa Miseraji.
 Ba ba gamaedoenia tefedadao ira,
 33 i'otarai zi a'a, noemalō ba zi achi,
 balazi sibai wa'asia'a ; ba faoma
 lafaigifaigi nawōra, ahōlihōli dōdō-
 ra. Aefa da'ō, ba ifabe'e'ō ōra gō
 andrō si so fōnania ōsa ; ba oera-
 cha Mbenijami, ba no melima fa'e-
 boea goeracha dánō bō'ō fefoe. Ba
 labadoe nagoe, awōnia, ba sōchi
 dōdōra.

FAZA 44.

I. Mofanō ndra ga'a Josefo. Fa'a-boe dōdōra, nifobōrō Josefo. II. Hoe-hooe Joeda : i'andrō aefā Mbenijami.

- 1 I. Ba imane Josefo ba zatoea zangai halōwō chōnia : Fo'ōsi fache zi'e niha andrō, ndrohoendrohoe zi tola la'ohe ; ba ana'a zamōsana, ba ūbe'e ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e chōnia ;
- 2 ba mako firō andrō chōgoe, ba ūbc'e ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e zi achi, awō mbōlī wache andrō chōnia. Ba i'o'ō niwā'ō Josefo. Ba ha moloeo sibai,
- 3 4 ba lafofanō ira. awō galidera. Ba ha si'aikō laroegi ngai mbanoea, ba imane Josefo chō zaatea zangai halōwō chōnia : Laboe, gohi niha andrō, ba na ūchamō ira, ba ūmane chōra : Hana wa misoelōni si lō ūsōchi zi ūsōchi ? Hana wa no mitagō mako
- 5 firō andrō chōgoe ? Tenga ja'ia ni'a-madoegō zochō ja'o, ba tenga ja'ia ba zi faeta ia ? andrō wa si lō ūsōchi nilaoemi ! Ba me no ichamō ira, ba
- 6 7 imanō chōra. Ba lamane chōnia : He Toea, hana wa ūmanō wehede ? Lō'ō manō mōi ba dōdō zawoejoe-
- 8 mō wolaoe si manō. Hadia, tenga no mafoeli ma'ohe chōoe gana a andrō, me ma'otarai danō Gana'a-na, ana'a andrō nisōndra ba zoezoe nōsi zi'e chōma : ba he moroi, wa matagō mena'ō wirō, ba ma ana'a,
- 9 jomo chō zochō ja'oegō ? Nisōndra ja'ia, ba zawoejoemō andre, ba ja mate, ba ja'aga tānō bō'ō,
- 10 ba si mōi sawoejoemō. Ba imane : Laœ, ja'ia da'ō niwa'ōmi. Nisōndra ja'ia, ba sawoejoegoe dania, ba saefa
- 11 ami. Ba dozi la'aliogō latooe'ō tooe nganoe'i chōra, ba dozi latoto'ō
- 12 mbōbō. Ba ibōrōtaigō i'aloei, i'oturai ba zi a'a ba ba zi achi ibato, ba ba zi'e chō Mbenijami tesōndra
- 13 mako. Ba lasika noechara, dozi lafoeli lafonoro galidera ba lafoeli ira
- 14 mijomo. Ba mc iroegi jomo ba no-mo Josefo Joeda, awō dalifoesōnia — no so na ba da'ō Josefo — ba

lafalōgōe tooe ira ba zalo, fōnama. Ba imane chōra Josefo : Hadia nilaoemi andrō ? Hadia, lō'ō sa itōrō tōdōmi, i'ohe ba waetasa niha si niane ja'odo andre ? Ba imane 16 Joeda : Hadia niwā'ōma chō zochō ja'aga ? Hadia hoehocoma ba he mawisa wamoe'a ba haeloema, me no isōndra horō zawoejoemō Lowa-langi ! Sawoejoemō sa'ae ndra'aga, ja'aga andre, fabaja nisōndra mako andrō. Ba imane Josefo : Ja arōoe 17 chōgoe wolaoe si manō : nisōndra mako andrō, da'ō zawoejoegoe; ba ja'ami andrō, ba hana na mifoeli ami chō namami, lō moetenaŵa.

II. Ba ihatō'ō ia chōnia Joeda, 18 imane : He Toea ! Hadia na lō ata'-oe zawoejoemō moehede chōoe, hadia, lō mofōnōe'ō chō zawoejoemō ba da'ō ? me no fagōlōgōlō ami Wara'o ! No isofoe chō zawoejoenia 19 sochō ja'o, imane : Hadia, so na namami, so dalifoesōmi na ? Ba no 20 mamane chōoe : Lō si mate nama-ma satoea andrō ba so na nononia si achi. si toemboe moroi foeri; si ndroehoe ga'ania, ba no mate, ba tobali ha ja'ia zi tosai ono ninania, ba no omasiō namania. (F. 42, 13 b. t.). Ba no ūwa'ō ba zawoejoe- 21 mō andre : Mi'ohe ia ba da'e chōgoe, ena'ō i'ilā ia hōrōgōe. Ba no 22 mamane chōoe : Tebai irōi namania ono matoea andrō ; na irōi ena'ō namania, ba lō aoeri da'ō. Ba ūma-ne ba zawoejoemō : Na lō mi'ohe nachimi andrō, ba tebai ifoeli fa'ilā bawa ita. Ba me no mangawoeli 24 ndra'aga chō zawoejoemō amagoe, ba ma'ombacha'ō chōnia niwā'ōde. Ba me iwa'ō dania chōma amama : 25 Mifoeli mi'ae'c, ba wowōli fache chōda ma'ife, ba mamane chōnia : 26 Tebai mōiga ! Na fao chōma nachima, awena mōiga ; tebai sa fa'ilā bawa ndra'aga ba niha andrō, na lō fao chōma nachima. (F. 43, 2). Ba imane chōma sawoejoemō 27 amagoe : M'ilā ja'ō, wa ha domboea

- 28 nono wo'omogoe chōgroe. Si samboea-, ba no irōi ndra'o, ba no oemane dōdōgoe : Si ndroehoe, no tesasawi ia [ba goetoe ndroe'oe] ! ba irege ma'ōchō, ba lō ni'ilā hōrōgoe ja ia (Hal. zin. 7, 13). Ba mege'ege sibai ia, irege larongo Dawa Miseraji andrō, awō ngoningoni Wara'o andrō. Ba imane Josefo ba dalifoesōnia : Josefo ndra'o ! Hadia, lō si mate namada ? Ba tebai latema linia ira talifoesōnia, ba wa'atobali dōdōra chōnia. Ba imane Josefo chō ndra talifoesōnia : Ba mihatō'ō ami chōgroe ! Ba me lahatō'ō ira, ba imane : Talifoesōmi Josefo ndra'odo, ni'amawami ba danō Miseraji ! (F. 37, 28). Ba bōi aboe dōdōmi ba da'ō, ba bōi maoso dōdōmi, me no mi'amawa ndra'o ba da'e ; ba wangorifi sa ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi. (F. 50, 20). No mendroea fache sa'ae wamakao andrō ba danō, lofo andrō, ba melima fache tō na fōnada, si lō fananō ba si lō famasi. Ba no ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi ba wamaigi lala, fa bōi aetoe nga'-ōtōmi, ena'ō aoeri ōsa ami, ba wangorifi seboea. Tobali tengā ja'-ami zamatenge ja'odo ba da'e, no Lowalangi zamatenge. No ja'ia zamalī'ō anofoela Wara'o ndra'odo ba mandroe ba nomonia ma'asamboea ba samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō. (F. 41, 40). Ba mi'alilogō mi'ae chō namada ba mimane chōnia : Da'ō niwā'ō nonooe Josefo chōoe : No ibali'ō samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō ndra'odo Lowalangi ; ae chōgroe, bōi radō'ō ! (Hal. zin. 7, 14). Ba danō Gozena náhaoe dania, ba sahatō chōgroe ndra'oegō, awō nonooe ba ma oe woemō ba biribiri chōoe ba sawioe ba hadia ia na fefoe zi so chōoe. Ba ja'o zi'onoro tōdō balazooe ba da'ō ; melima fache tō na lofo andre : ma dania noemana ndra'oegō, awō zoroijomooe fefoe ba awō zi so chōoe fefoe. Hōrōmi sa'ae zangila ba hōrō nachigoe Benijami zangila, wa ja'odo zihede chōmi. Ba ahori mi'ombacha'ō chō namada wa'asalaŵagoe andre ba danō Miseraji, awō ni'ilami andrō fefoe, ba
- 29 mangawoeli. Ba na mihalō na da'e gōi chōgroe, ba na gōna ia hadia ia ena'ō, ba hōrōmi, na oe'ohe hoewa-goe andre, we'amōi mitooe, ba mbanoea niha tooe aboe sibai dōdō. (F. 42, 38). Ba si ndroehoe, na mangawoelido ena'ō dania chō zawoe-joemō amagoe, ba lō fao chōma nono andrō, ba zi no molemba dōdōnia ma'asamboea, ba ha si'aikō ena'ō irongo, lō'ō sa'ae fao chōma nono andrō, ba lō aoeri ia, ba hōrō zawoejoemō andre ena'ō, na i'ohe hoewania andrō sawoejoemō amma, wanaŵa banoea niha tooe aboe dōdō. Noa sa mōi ba wali zawoe-joemō andre, chō namagoe, ba chō nono andre, no ifaboe'oe : Na lō oefoeli ia chōoe, ba ja'odo zoloe'i hōrō andrō chō namagoe, sagōtō ja'o. (F. 43, 8). Ba ena'ō na tola torōi foeri zawoejoemō andre sawoe-joe zochō ja'o salahī nono matoea andrō, ba ena'ō na tola fao chō ndra ga'ania nono, wangawoeli ! 34 He oewisa sa'ae wangawoeli chō namagoe, na lō fao chōgroe nono andrō ! Tebai oefraigifaigi ena'ō wa'-aboe dōdō andrō, si faloecha namagoe !

FAZA 45.

I. I'ombacha'ō ia chō ndra talifoesōnia Josefo, ba i'andrō chōra, ndramōi mitooe ba danō Miseraji, awō namara. II. I'oro'ō chōra zo-gosna chōra Fara'o. III. Manga-woeli ndraono Jakobo; lō fadoehoe dōdō namara, ba omoeso dōdōnia dania.

- 1 I. Ba tebai sa'ae itaha dōdōnia Josefo, wamaigi si so ba ngainia, ba imane : Ndramōi baero fefoe ! Ba tobali lō niha bō'ō, me i'ombacha'ō ia ba dalifoesōnia Josefo.

- 2 (Hal. zin. 7, 13). Ba mege'ege sibai ia, irege larongo Dawa Miseraji andrō, awō ngoningoni Wara'o andrō. Ba imane Josefo ba dalifoesōnia : Josefo ndra'o ! Hadia, lō si mate namada ? Ba tebai latema linia ira talifoesōnia, ba wa'atobali dōdōra chōnia. Ba imane Josefo chō ndra talifoesōnia : Ba mihatō'ō ami chōgroe ! Ba me lahatō'ō ira, ba imane : Talifoesōmi Josefo ndra'odo, ni'amawami ba danō Miseraji ! (F. 37, 28). Ba bōi aboe dōdōmi ba da'ō, ba bōi maoso dōdōmi, me no mi'amawa ndra'o ba da'e ; ba wangorifi sa ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi. (F. 50, 20). No mendroea fache sa'ae wamakao andrō ba danō, lofo andrō, ba melima fache tō na fōnada, si lō fananō ba si lō famasi. Ba no ifowaōwaō ndra'o fōnami Lowalangi ba wamaigi lala, fa bōi aetoe nga'-ōtōmi, ena'ō aoeri ōsa ami, ba wangorifi seboea. Tobali tengā ja'-ami zamatenge ja'odo ba da'e, no Lowalangi zamatenge. No ja'ia zamalī'ō anofoela Wara'o ndra'odo ba mandroe ba nomonia ma'asamboea ba samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō. (F. 41, 40). Ba mi'alilogō mi'ae chō namada ba mimane chōnia : Da'ō niwā'ō nonooe Josefo chōoe : No ibali'ō samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō ndra'odo Lowalangi ; ae chōgroe, bōi radō'ō ! (Hal. zin. 7, 14). Ba danō Gozena náhaoe dania, ba sahatō chōgroe ndra'oegō, awō nonooe ba ma oe woemō ba biribiri chōoe ba sawioe ba hadia ia na fefoe zi so chōoe. Ba ja'o zi'onoro tōdō balazooe ba da'ō ; melima fache tō na lofo andre : ma dania noemana ndra'oegō, awō zoroijomooe fefoe ba awō zi so chōoe fefoe. Hōrōmi sa'ae zangila ba hōrō nachigoe Benijami zangila, wa ja'odo zihede chōmi. Ba ahori mi'ombacha'ō chō namada wa'asalaŵagoe andre ba danō Miseraji, awō ni'ilami andrō fefoe, ba
- 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13

- mita'ita'i mi'ohe ba da'e namada.
- 14 Ba italagoei mbagi nachinia Benijami ba mege'ege; ba Benijami
15 gōi, ba mege'ege ba mbaginia. Ba fa'ago bawa ia ba dalifoesōnia fefoe ba mege'ege wanalahoei ja'ira; ba fahoehoe chōnia dalifoesōnia.
- 16 II. Ba terongo chō Wara'o ba nomonia doeria da'ō: no so dalifoesō Josefo! Ba omoeso dōdō Wara'o,
17 awō zi sosō chōnia. Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo: Ōmane ba dalifoe-sōoe andrō: Mifonoro sa'ae galidemi,
18 ba mi'ae ba danō Gana'ana, mihalō namami ba sorojomomi fefoe, ba mi'ae ba da'e chōgoe, ba oebe'e chōmi hadia zi sōchi nisōndra ba danō Miseraji, ba mi'ā zatabō, si
19 faloecha ba danō. Ba ja'oegō, ba ūwa'ō chōra: mimanō! Mi'ohe goereta, moroi ba danō Miseraji andre, lala ndraono sawocjoe chōmi ba lala wo'omomi ba mifa'amōi ja'wa na-
20 mami ba mi'ae ba da'e. Ba bōi afōchō chōmi gamagamami jomo, hadia sa zi sōchi ba danō Miseraji, ba chōmi dania.
- 21 III. Ba la'o'ō da'ō iraono Giza-
raēli, ba ibe'e chōra goereta Josefo, dali niwa'ō Wara'o, ba ibe'e gōi
22 chōra nifatō'ō ba lala Ba idozigō ira baroe loeo, boeala, ba chō Mbenijami, ba 300 roefia ba lima nga'-
23 ūrō baroe loeo ibe'e boeala. Ba chō amania, ba foeloe nga'coe kalide gōi ifa'ohe'ō, sonoro fondrege zi sōchi mboea danō, ba foeloe nga'coe kalide si alawe, sonoro fache ba roti ba nifatō'ō chō namania dania ba
24 lala. Awena dania ifofanō dalifoesōnia ba mangefa ira, me no ibe'e na li chōra, imane: Bōi fasoso ami
25 ba lala! Ba mofanō ira, larōi danō Miseraji ba laroegi danō Gana'ana, namara Jakobo. Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia, lamane: Lō si mate Josefo; samatōrō tanō Miseraji ma'asagōrō ia a'ine. Ba lō'ō manō mōi ba dōdōnia, me tebai fadoehoe dōdōnia
27 chōra. (Loek. 24, 41). Ba me ahori
- la'ombacha'ō chōnia niwa'ō Josefo chōra, ba me i'ilā goereta andrō, nifa'ohe'ō Josefo, ba wolohe ja'ia, ba ifoeli aoeri dōdō namara Jakobo. Ba imane Izeraēli: Noa sa'ae — 28 tengsi no mate nonogoe Josefo! Mōido faloecha chōnia, gasagasa wa'amategoe!

FAZA 46.

I. Iheta ia ba danō Gana'ana Jakobo, awō zorijomonia fefoe, me no i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia Lowalangi amaboe'ela linia. II. Tōi nga'ōtō Jakobo andrō. III. Faloecha ira Jakobo Josefo.

- I. Ba mangefa Giza-
raēli, awō zo-
rijomonia fefoe, ba iroegi Mberese-
ba, ba ibe'e zoemange Lowalangi
namania Iza'aki, ba da'ō. (Jos. 24,
4. Sin. 105, 23. Hal. zin. 7, 15). Ba
moe'ao chō Giza-
raēli Lowalangi, ba
gangilata ba zi bongi, imane: He
Jakobo! He Jakobo! Ba imane: Oerongo! Ba imane: Lowalangi
ndra'odo, Lowalangi namaoe. Bōi
mangiwa dōdōoe we'amōi ba danō
Miseraji, ba da'ō sa oebalī'ō soi se-
boea ndra'oegō. (F. 26, 24, 28, 13).
Ja'odo zi fao chōoe ba danō Misera-
aji ba ja'odo gōi zolche mangawoeli ja'oegō, ba Josefo zamakifoe
hōrōe dania. Ba iheta ia ba Mberese-
ba Jakobo, ba lafaza'wa ba goe-
reta namara Jakobo iraono Giza-
raēli, awō ndraonora sawoejoe, awō
wo'omora, ba goereta andrō, nifa-
ohe'ō Wara'o, lalara. Ba la'ohe goe-
rifōra ba hadia ia zi so chōra, ni-
sōndrara ba danō Gana'ana, ba la-
roegi, danō Miseraji, Jakobo, awō
nga'ōtōnia fefoe; ononia matoea ba
ma'oevoenia matoea ba ononia ala-
we ba ma'oevoenia alawe, nga'ōtōnia
ma'afefoe i'ohe awōnia ba danō
Miseraji.
- II. Ba da'e dōi nga'ōtō Giza-
raēli andrō, si fao ba danō Miseraji, Ja-
kobo, awō nga'ōtōnia: Si a'a nopo
Jakobo Roebeno. (Mos. II. 1, 1.

- 9 *Nga'ōt. I. 5, 3).* Ba ono Roebeno, ba Hanochi ba Fáloe ba Heseromi ba
 10 Karemi. Ba ono Zimeoni, ba Jemoeeli ba Jamino ba Ohada ba Jachino ba Sohara ; ba Saoelo, ono mbene'ō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō,
 11 Ba ono Lewi, ba Gereso ba Kahati
 12 ba Merari. Ba ono Joeda, ba Geri ba Onani ba Sela ba Feresi ba Sera ; ba si mate ba danō Gana'ana Geri ba Onani. Ba ono Weresi andrō,
 13 ba Heseroni ba Hamoela. Ba ono Isasari, ba Tola ba Foewa ba Jobi
 14 ba Simeroni. Ba ono Zeboeloni, ba
 15 Serede ba Elono ba Jale'eli. Da'ō nono Lea andrō, ononia chō Jakobo ba danō Mezofotamia, awō nono alawe andrō, Dina; 33 fefoe, ono
 16 matoea ba ono alawe. Ba ono Gado, ba Safono ba Hágí ba Soeni ba Esebono ba Eri ba Arodi ba Areli.
 17 Ba ono Gaseri, ba Jimena ba Jisawa ba Jisiwi ba Beria ba talifoesōra alawe Sera ; ba ono Mberia a-
 18 ndrō, ba Heberi ba Malekiēli. Da'ō nono Zilifa andrō, nifa'ohe'ō Labano chō nononia Lea, ononia chō Jakobo, 16 niha fefoe. (*F. 29, 24*).
 19 Ba ono Rachela andrō, fo'omo Jakobo, ba Josefo ba Benijami. Ba ono si toemboe chō Josefo ba danō Miseraji, ononia chō Gasanata andrō, ono Wotifera, hōgō gere ba Gono, ba Manase ba Eferaji. (*F. 41, 21 50*). Ba ono Mbenijami, ba Bela ba Becheri ba Asibeli; ba Gera ba Na'ama ba Ehi ba Rosi ba Mocfi
 22 ba Hoefi ba Aredi. Da'ō nono Rachela, ononia chō Jakobo, 14 niha fefoe. Ba ono Dano, ba Hoesimi, 23 ba ono Nafetali, ba Jase'eli ba
 25 Goeni ba Jeseri ba Silemi. Da'ō nono Mbiliha andrō, nifa'ohe'ō Labano chō nononia Rachela, ononia chō Jakobo, fitoe niha fefoe. (*F. 29, 26 29*). Fa'ato nga'ōtō Jakobo andrō, sanaŵa tanō Miseraji, lō lai noemōnōnia andrō, ba 66 niha. Ba ono Josefo andrō, si toemboe chōnia ba danō Miseraji, ba domboea. Tobali

70 fefoe zoroiromo Jakobo andrō, sanaŵa tanō Miseraji. (*Moz. V. 10, 22. Nga'ōt. I. 7, 14*).

III. **Ba ifowaōwaō** Joeda, chō 28 Josefo, ba wanofoe lala ba Gozena, fōnnia. Ba me no laroegi danō Gozena, ba ifa'anō goeretania Joscfo, fakoereta ia, isaŵa Gozena, ba wamaondragō amania Izeraëli. Ba me faloecha ia chōnia, ba italagoei mbagi, ba ara mege'ege ia ba mbaginia. Ba imane Izeraëli chō 30 Josefo : Lō'ō sa'ae afōchō chōgōe wa'amate, me no ifoeli faloccha ita, wa lō si mate ndra'oegō ! (*F. 45, 28*). Ba imane Josefo chō ndra ga'ania 31 ba ba zoroijomo namania: Damōido mangombacha chō Wara'o, oemané dania chōnia : No mōi chōgōe ndra talifoesōgōe ba tāna chō namagoe andrō, si so ba danō Gana'ana mege. Ba no koebalo mbiribiriniha 32 andrō — sangoeri oerifō niha sa ira — ba no la'ohe mbiribirira ba sawira, awō fcfoe hadia ia zi so chōra. Ba na ifakaoni'ō dania ami 33 Fara'o, na isofoe : Hadia halōhalō-wōmi ? ba mimane: Sangoeri oerifō 34 niha zawojoemō, i'otarai iraono ndra'aga, irege ma'ōchō, he ja'aga andre, ba he ira toeama — enaō tola ba danō Gozena mi'agō. Koebalō mbiribirisa, ba no sogoro Ndrawa Miseraji.

FAZA 47.

I. Faloecha chō Wara'o dalifoesō Josefo ba amania. II. Famaigi Josefo lala, ba lofo andrō. III. Ibe'e li Jakobo, ba wogo'ō ja'ia dania ba danō Gana'ana.

I. **Ba mōi Josefo, i'ombacha'ō** 1 chō Wara'o, imane : No so namagoe ba ira ga'agoc, moroi ba danō Gana'ana, no la'ohe mbiribirira ba sawira, awō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōra ; ba danō Gozena so ira iada'e. Ba lima i'ohe, ga'ania, ba ifaloecha'ō da'ō chō Wara'o. Ba isofoe chō ndra ga'a Josefo Fara'o, 2 3

- imane : Hadia halōhalōwōmi ? Ba lamane chō Wara'o : Koebalo mbi-ribiri zawoejoemō andre, he ja'aga,
 4 ba he ira toeama fōna. Ba lamane na chō Wara'o : Mōiga ba da'e, ena'ō ma'ia gō da'e ma'ifoe, me no ambō doe'oe, ō mbiribiri chōma ; noa sa afōchō lofo andrō ba danō Gana'ana. Ba ena'ō na ba danō
 5 Gozena so zawoejoemō ! Ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo : Hana na ba danō Gozena la'ia gō, ba na ō'ilā, so ba chōra niha si tola, ba fataro
 6 hōgō goebalo goerifōgoe ira. Ba laroegi danō Miseraji chō Josefo Jakobo ba ononia. Ba me irongo Fara'o, razo Miseraji, ba imane Fara'o chō Josefo : Ba no mōi chōoe namaoe ba talifoesōoe ; hiza fōnaoe danō Miseraji, ba zabōlō atabō zinanō ba danō fa'aso namaoe ba talifoesōoe. Ba i'ohē jomo namania Jakobo Josefo, ifaloecha'ō chō Wara'o. Ba fatabe Jakobo chō Wara'o,
 7 wamahowoe'ō ja'ia. Ba isofoe chō Jakobo Fara'o, imane : Ha me oega
 8 fache ndra'oegō ? Imane Jakobo chō Wara'o : Fa'ara wekologe andrō, ba no 130 fache. Lō anaoenaoe ba si no fahōna famakao gōtōgoe andrō, ba lō ichamō gōtō ndra amagoe toeagoe, tōrōwara andrō. (*Sin. 39,*
 10 *13; 119, 19. Heb. 11, 13.*) Ba i'ango-nasi Wara'o Jakobo, wamahowoe'ō
 11 ja'ia zoei, ba irōi Wara'o. Ba ihonogōi nahia chō namania ba chō ndra talifoesōnia Josefo, ifachoi chōra dána chōra tanō ba danō Miseraji, ba zabōlō atabō zinanō ba danō, ba danō Ramese, i'o'ō
 12 niwā'ō Wara'o. Ba ibalazoi namania ba talifoesōnia ba sorojomo namania fefoe Josefo, fache, dali wa'oja ndraono.
 13 II. Ba dozi tanō, ba lō ō fache, abōlōbōlō sibai lofo, he tanō Miseraji ba he tanō Gana'ana, ba eregc
 14 dōdō ba lofo andrō. Ba owoelo manō chō Joscfo gana'a fefoe, he ana'a ba danō Miseraji, ba he ana'a ba danō Gana'ana, bōli wache andrō, ni'ölira, ba ifa'ema ba nomo Wara'o gana'a andrō Josefo. Ba me 15 no ahori gana'a ba danō Miseraji ba ba danō Gana'ana, ba dozi mōi Ndrawa Miseraji chō Josefo, lama-ne : Faigi chōma mbalazo ! Ma tola matega ba zanehe ndra'oegō ? ana'a sa, ba no ahori ! Imanc Josefo : 16 Mibe'e goerifōmi, ba ocbe'e chōmi, bōli goerifōmi andrō, na no ahori gana'a. Ba la'ohē chō Josefo goerifōra, ba ibe'e chōra wache Josefo, bōli koedo ba bōli mbiribiri ba bōli za'wi ba bōli galide. Itaha mbalazora fache, barō ndrōfi andrō, bōli goerifōra fefoe. Ba aloea ndrōfi 17 andrō ; ba ba ndrōfi dania, ba mōi ira zoei chōnia, ba lamane : Tebai mabini'ō chōoe, Toea : no ahori gana'a ba ochōtama oerifō, ba no mōi chōoe. Lō si tosai nihalōoe ena'ō, hatō botoma ba benoeama. Hadia, 18 tola tekiko ndra'aga fōnaoe, ja'aga andrc ba benoeama. Tema ūli ndra'aga, fabaja benoeama andrō, fache be'e bōli, ba enoni Wara'o ndra'aga, fabaja benoeama. Ba be'e chōma danōmō, ena'ō aoeri ndra'aga ba bōli mate, ba fa bōli tobali sasai'ō mbenoeama. Ba ahori i'ōli mbenoea 20 Ndrawa Miseraji andrō Josefo, chō Wara'o. Dozi sa la'amawa mbenoe-ara Dawa Miseraji, me no famakao-ra lofo andrō ; ba tobali ochōta Wara'o danō. Ba niha sato andrō, 21 ba i'owoeloi ba mbanoea misa, i'otarai wondrege danō Miseraji, noe-malō ba wondregenia tānō sa. Hatō banoea gere zi lō i'ōli. Ere andrō sa, ba nibalazoi Wara'o, aoerifara mbalazo andrō, nibe'e Wara'o chōra ; da'ō mbōrō, wa lō la'amawa mbenoeara. Ba imane Josefo ba 22 niha sato : Ba tobali, no oe'ōli ami, chō Wara'o sa'ae ami, fabaja benoeami. Ja'e chōmi danōmō, ena'ō tola manaroe ami. Ba boeania dania, ba samboea ni'olima mibe'e chō Wara'o ; ba si ūfa ni'olima, ba

- chōmi, tanōmōmi ba balazomi ba
balazo zorojomomi ba ndraono sa-
25 woejoe chōmi. Ba lamane : No
ō'orifi ndra'aga ! Asala faloechaga
wa'ebcea dōdō chōoe, Toea, ba sa-
26 woejoe Wara'o sa'ae ndra'aga ! Ba
tobali ifatō gōmō Ndrawa Miseraji
Josefo, si lō teboelō, irege ma'ōchō:
samboea ni'olima labe'e chō Wara'o
mboea nowira ; hatō nowi gere zi
tenga chō Wara'o.
- 27 III. Ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba sa-
hono ba danō Miseraji, ba danō
Gozena. Moŵa'a ira ba da'ō, ba
itoegoe ato ira, tobali ato sibai da-
nia. Ba fa'anaoe noso Jakobo na,
ba danō Miseraji, ba 17 fache, ba
fa'anaoe noso Jakobo fefoe, gōtōnia,
29 ba 147 fache. Ba me no ahatō
wa'amate Gizeraëli, ba ifakaoni'ō
nononia Josefo, imane chōnia : Na
sosō dōdōoe ndra'odo ma'ifoe, ba
toefa tanga narō zolagoe [ba we'a-
mōi ba hōlōe], eboea'ō dōdōoe chō-
goe, bōi limodo : bōi ko'o ndra'o
30 ba danō Miseraji ! (F. 24, 2). Oma-
sido ba ngai ndra toeagoe sodo ;
andrō ō'he ndra'o, ōhetado ba danō
Miseraji ba ba lewatōra ūtanō
ndra'o. Ba imane : Oe'ō'ō zomasī'ō.
31 (F. 23, 19). Ba imane Jakobo : Ae
ba hōlōe chōgoe ! Ba mōi ia ba
hōlōe chōnia ; ba ifaōndrō ia Izera-
ëli ba loeloe waratenia tānō ba hōgō.
- FAZA 48.
- I. Isooe ononia nono Josefo a-
ndrō, si domboea, Jakobo. II. Ifa-
howoe'ō ira.
- 1 I. Aefäda'ō, ba te'ombacha'ō chō
Josefo : Mofōchō namaoe ! Ba i'he
nononia andrō, si domboea, Manase
2 ba Eferaji. Ba me tefarongogō chō
Jakobo : No so nonooe Josefo, ba
i'abe'e'ō ia Izeraëli, moedadao ia
3 ba gasonia. Ba imane Jakobo chō
Josefo : No i'orama'ō ia chōgoe Lo-
walangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba
Loesi, ba danō Gana'ana, no ifa-
4 howoe'ō ndra'o, ba no imane chō-
- goe : „Oefo'ono ndra'oegō ba ato
ma'oewoemō oebe'e, wālo soi zi ota-
rai ba chōoe oebe'e, ba tanō da'e,
ba oebe'e ochōta ma'oewoemō, si
lō teboelō". Ba onooe andrō, si
domboea, si no toemboe chōoe
ba danō Miseraji andre, me lō si
mōido chōoe na, ba danō Miseraji,
ba chōgoe da'ō : Eferaji andrō ba
Manase — si mane Roebeno ba
Simeoni ira chōgoe dania. (F. 41,
50; 46, 20). Ba iraono andrō, nisō-
ndraoe achira, ba chōoe, ba tōi ga'-
ara dania dōira ba dāna chōra a-
ndrō. Me mangawoelido moroi ba
Mezofotamia, ba mate chōgoe [ni-
naoe] Rachela, ba lala, ba danō
Gana'ana. me lō arōoe tō irege
Geferata, ba no oeko'o ia ba ngai
lala ba Geferata, ja'ia Mbetilechema
andrō. (F. 35, 19).
- II. Ba me i'ila ndraono Josefo
andrō Izeraëli, ba imane : Ha niha
da'ō ? Imane Josefo chō namania :
Onogoe da'ō, nibe'e Lowalangi chō-
goe ba da'e. Ba imane : Ohe ira
chōgoe, ena'ō oefahowoe'ō ira. (Heb.
11, 21). Ba no abōsi hōrō Gizeraëli,
ba wa'atoea, fa lō i'ila niha. Ba
me no ihatō'ō ira chōnia, ba fa'ago
bawa ia chōra ba i'omōsi ira. (F.
27, 1). Ba imane Izeraëli chō Josefo :
Lō'ō manō fadoehoe dōdōgoe mege,
ifoeli fa'ilā ita, ba ija'e, ba noa na
ifa'ilā'ō chōgoe nga'ōtōmō Lowa-
langi ! Ba ifoeli iwoewoe ira Josefo,
12 ba ifaōndrō tooe ia fōna namania.
Ba itoejoe zi daroea andrō Josefo,
13 ba dangania kambōlō, ba Eferaji,
tobali ba gabera Gizeraëli so da'ō,
ba ba dangania kabera, ba Manase,
tobali ba gambōlō Gizeraëli so da'ō,
ba ihatō'ō ira chōnia. Ba i'oro'ō 14
gambōlōnia Izeraëli, itoefa hōgō
Geferaji, lō lai wa no si achi ia, ba
ba hōgō Manase, ba tangania kabera,
tobali ifariŵa dangania ; si
a'a sa Manase. Ba ifahowoe'ō Jo-
sefo, imane : Lowalangi andrō, ni'-
ata'oefi ndra amagoe, Aberahamo

- ba Iza'aki, Lowalangi andrō, si no koebalogoe, i'otarai iraono sawena si'ai toemboe ndra'o, irege ma'ōchō 16 andre, mala'ika andrō, si no mangefa'ō ja'odo ba wamakao fcfoe, ba jamoefahowoe'ō ndraono andre, ba chōra jamonga'ōtō dōigoe ba tōi ndra amagoe, Aberahamo ba Iza'aki ba ja ato sibai ma'ōewoera 17 ba goeli danō! Ba me i'ilā Josefo, wa tanga namania kambōlō wanoefa hōgō Geferaji, ba tcteoetoe ba dōdōnia; andrō itoejoe danga namania ba wameta ja'ia ba hōgō Geferaji ba ba wame'e ba hōgō Manase. 18 Imane Josefo chō namania, ba da'ō: Bōi, ama, da'e sa zi a'a, 19 kambōlōoe be'e ba hōgōnia. Ba itimba amania, imane: Oe'ila sa, onogoe, oe'ila sa! Ja'ia gōi zi tobali soi seboea dania ba ja'ia gōi zabōlō dania. Ba lō lai da'ō, ba abōlō zoei nachinia, moroi chōnia, ba ma'ōewoenia, ba si ndroehoc ūalo soi 20 dania. Ba ifahowoe'ō ira, me loeo da'ō, imane: Tōimō andrō nitōtōi Ndraono Gizerāeli dania, na mama-howoe, wangoema'ō: Jamoefagōlō-gōlō ndra'oegō chō Geferaji ba chō Manase Lowalangi; tobali fōna Manase ibe'e Geferaji. (Jer. 31, 9. 20).
- 21 Aefā da'ō, ba imane Izeraēli chō Josefo: Lō ara tō, ba mate ndra'o, ba itolo ami Lowalangi ba i'ohē mangawoeli ami ba danō docami. 22 Ba oetehe chōoe mboto hili, mifasōbigoe ba Ndraono Gamori si'ōli ba fana, hoedeoe fōna ndra talifoe-sōoe. (F. 34, 25. Jos. 17, 7. Joh. 4, 5).
- FAZA 49.
- I. Ifahowoe'ō nononia Jakobo, famahowoe fama'ele'ō. II. Ifoeli ibe'e goroisa ba wogo'o ja'ia. Fa'amatenia. (Faigi gōi: Moz. V. 33).
- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jakobo chō nononia, imane: Mifa'aso ami, ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, hadia zi faloecha 2 ami dania! Mi'ōwoeloi ami ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, iraono Jakobo, mifondrondrongo chō namiami Izeraēli! Ja'oegō Roebeno, si a'a ndra'oegō chōgoe, fangabe'egoē ba si a'a wa'abōlōgoe — si so fōna ba wa'asalaŵa ba si so fōna ba wa'a-bōlō. Ba me no si maosomaoso tōdō ndra'oegō, ba bōi labe'e'ō fōna; noa sa mōi'ō ba gaso namaoe, no ūta'oenōi no — no mōi ia ba gasogoe. (F. 35, 22. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 1). Ja'ami, Sime'oni ba Lewi, si fatalifoësō, — fangōna ba wanao horō zi'-ōlira. Lō'ō manō oehalō chōgoe nichoi dōdōra andrō, ba lō ja'odo ba nifagōlōsira; noa sa laboenoe niha wōnoera andrō, ba ba hochara andrō, ba no lataba gōloe'ōloe zi matoea zaŵi. (F. 34, 25). Ni'elifi wōnoera andrō, si no abōlōbōlō sibai, ba bachoebachoe dōdōra andrō, si so fa'afaito! Oefosasi ira ba ndraono Jakobo, oefazawili ira ba ndraono Gizerāeli. (Jos. 19, 1; 21, 3). Ja'oegō Joeda, ja'oegō nisoeno daliwoesōoc daniā. Itoejoe mbōrō doe'i nemalimō tangaoe; chōoe mangaloeloe ndraono namaoe. (F. 29, 35). Ono zingo Joeda — no salawa ndra'oegō, onogoe, ba wamarā'oe. No ifadōlō ia tooe, no ikōwō ia, si mane singo ba si mane singo si alawe; ha niha zi tola manoeko ja'ia? Lō aheta dania zi'o zalaŵa chō 10 Joeda, ba chōnia manō wamatōrō, irege so zangehao andrō, ba ni'ō'ō soi niha dania. (Nga'ōt. I. 5, 2. Jes. 9, 6. 7. Mat. 2, 6. Fam. 5, 5). Ba dōlō nagoe ifesoegō nono galide chōnia ba ba ndraha nagoe si sōchi ifesoegō nono zi alawe galide chōnia. Ba nōsi nagoe ibabago mbaroenia ba ba ūe mboea nagoe nocchania. Si baloenō hōrōnia ba nagoe ba 12 safoesi nifōnia ba zoesoe. Seboeloni, 13 ba ba mbewe nasi so nahania, ba mbewe laboca nowo ba ba Zidona itendro'ō ngainia. (Jos. 19, 10). Isasari, ba no kalide sabē'e tōla, si mōrōmōrō ba gandra. (Mos. V. 33, 18). Ba me isōndra si sōchi wa'a-honohono ba omasiō danōnia,

- ba ifaõndrō mbaginia ba wonorono, ba tobali enoni, so'õmō halō-
16 wō. Dano, ba same'e ba lala hoe-hoeo mbanoeania, fõna mado Gize-
17 raëli bō'ō. (*Sangochoek*. 13, 5). Oelō ba ngai lala Dano, taritō ba ngai
lala niha, sondrooe ahe koedo, tobali
18 ahele toe mifoeri zi fakoedo. **Oedō-nadōna wangorifi andrō chōoe, Je-**
19 **howa!** (*Loek*. 2, 29). Gado, ba langōgō ia sato, ba igohi ira moroi
20 foeri. Aseri, ba si no fahōna balab-
21 zo; ö razo sami i'otarai ia. Nafetali,
ba bōhō si alawe, si no moebōhōli;
moroi chōnia hochoco omasiō. (*Sa-*
22 *ngoechoek*. 5). Eoe sawena mowoea
Josefo; eoe sowoea ba zinga goemboe.
Dahania, ba mangoro ba
23 göli kara. Lalaoe chōnia si fa-fana,
la'efasi wana, lasoewō ia.
24 Ba tebai abōda wanania, alio da-
nganlia, balazi wanolo zabōlō andrō,
chō Jakobo, fanolo goebalo Ndrao-
25 no Giseraëli andrō, gowera. Chō
Lowalangi namaoe andrō — jamoe-
tolo'ō — chō Lowalangi, si lō ambō
fa'abōlō, — jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'-
oegō fa'afahōna howoehowoe andrō,
moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba fa'-
afahōna howoehowoe moroi ba na-
mō nidanō, si no ahono si tooe,
ba fa'afahōna howoehowoe andrō
moroi ba mbagi zoezoe ba moroi
26 ba daloe nina niha. Howoehowoe a-
ndrō, si no itema amaoe, ba no
italoe'i howoehowoe andrō ba hili
andrō, si lō teboelō ba fa'asōchi
hilihili andrō, si lō teboelō. Ba ena'ō
na chō Josefo, ba galizoezoe si no
27 salawa andrō ba dalifoesōnia! Beni-
niami, ba no asoe gatoea sondra'-
oendra'oe: na mahemoloe mbanoea,
ba i'ā nira'oenia, ba na owi, ba
ifaosa gahocloea.
28 II. **Da'ō** fefoe mado Gizeraëli andrō, felendroeia ira, ba da'ō we-
hede namara chōra. Ba ifahowoe'ō ira;
idozigō ifahowoe'ō, ei faza-
29 mboezamboea howoehowoe. Ba ibe'e
li chōra, imane: Na no oeroegi da-
- nia ndra toeagoe, ba mi'ohē ndra'ō
ba lewatō ndra toeagoe, ba dōgi
narō hili andrō, ba mbenoea Gefe-
roni andrō, Iraono Cheti, (*F.* 23,
19), ba dōgi narō hili ba mbenoea 30
Machefela, ba gamaoedoe Mameré,
ba danō Gana'ana, benoea ni'ōli
Gaberahamo chō Geferoni andrō,
Iraono Cheti, lewatō ondrōita. Ba 31
da'ō mege lako'o Gaberahamo ba
fo'omonia Sara, ba da'ō göi lako'o
Giza'aki ba fo'omonia Rebeka, ba
ba da'ō göi oeko'o Lea no, (*F.* 25,
9; 35, 29), ba mbenoea andrō, ni'ōli 32
ba Ndraono Cheti, fabaja tōgi narō
hili andrō bacha. Ba me no i'ōzoei 33
Jakobo wangoema'ō li ba ndraon-
nia, ba ileagō tooe ia ba gasonia,
ba aetoe noso; isaŵa ndra toeania.

FAZA 50.

I. Fogo'o Jakobo ba danō Gana'-
ana. II. Fa'ebolo dōdō Josefo chō
ndra ga'ania. III. Fa'atoeania ba
fa'amatenia.

- I. **Ba** ifalōgoe ia ba doto nama-
nia Josefo, i'e'si ia ba fa'ago bawa
ia chōnia. (*F.* 46, 4). Aefa da'ō, ba
ibe'e li Josefo ba zolaoe daloedaloe,
ngoningoninia, ena'ō lalaoe daloedaloe
ba mboto namania. Ba lalaoe
ba mboto Gizeräeli same'eme'e da-
loedaloe andrō. Ōfa woeloe wongi
wa'ara da'ō, da'ō sa wa'ara wolaoe-
laoe daloedaloe andrō. Ba 70 wongi
la'e'si ia Dawa Miseraji. Ba
me no ahōwō mbongi wange'esi a-
ndrō, ba i'andrō ba ngoningoni
Wara'o Josefo, imane: Na sosō atō
dōdōmi ndra'ō ma'ifoe, ba mitolo
wangoema'ō chō Wara'o, wamaro-
ngogō chōnia. No ibe'e ba hōloe
ndra'ō amagoe ba no imane: „Lō
ara tō mate ndra'odo, ba lewatō
andrō, nichaogoe ba danō Gana'a-
na öko'o ndra'o." Ba mōido ena'ō
mogo'o amagoe, ba aefa da'ō, ba
oefoelido. (*F.* 47, 29). Ba ifafoeli'ō
li chōnia Fara'o, imane: Ae'e, ba
ko'o namaoe, dali wahōloesa andrō,

- 7 me ibe'e'ō ba hōloe. Ba mōi sa'ae Josefo, ba wogo'o amania, ba ahori mōi ngoningoni Wara'o, awō goemandroe seboea chōnia, awō zatoea
 8 ba danō Miseraji, fefoe. Ba soroi-jomo Joscfo, fefoe, ba talifoesōnia ba soroi-jomo namania, fefoe ; ha irao-no sawoejoe ehōra, ba biribirira ba sawira larōi foeri, ba danō Gozena.
 9 Ba fao gōi chōnia gocreta ba si
 10 fakoedo ; tobali ato sibai ira. Ba me no laroegi Goren-i-Atada andrō, jefo Joridano, ba lalaoe mange'esi ba da'ō, fange'esi sabōlōbōlō sibai ; fitoe bongi wa'ara ifange'esi'ō namania Josefo. Ba me la'ilā wange'-esi andrō ba Goren-i-Atada niha ba danō, Dawa Gana'ana, ba lamane : Fange'esi Ndrawa Miseraji da'ō, sabōlōbōlō. Andrō wa labc'e tōi na-ha andrō „wange'esi Ndrawa Miseraji”, jefo Joridano. Ba lalaoe irao-no Jakobo ni'oro'iōnia chōra. Fa la'ohe ba danō Gana'ana ia irao-nonia ba lako'o ia ba dōgi narō hili andrō ba mbenoea Machefela andrō, benoea ni'ōli Gaberahamo ba Ndraono Cheti andrō, Eferoni, lewatō ondrōita, ba gamaoedoc Mameré. (F. 23, 17).
 14 II. Ba mangawoeli ba danō Miseraji Josefo, me no iko'o namania, ja'ia ba talifoesōnia ba awōra fao, fefoe, me mōi mogo'o amania. Ba lamane ira ga'a Josefo — bōrō me no mate namiara — : Ma dania i'affochōi tōdō ita Josefo, ma isoelōni chōda zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe-da chōnia. Ba lafatenge zinengē chō Josefo, lamane chōnia : № iwa'ō li amada, me lō si mate ia na,
 15 no imane : Mimane chō Josefo : Be'e aefa chō ndra ga'aoe horōra, olalōwara andrō, me no lalaе chōoe zi lō sōchi ! Ba be'e aefa sa'ae chōma horōma andrō, ehōma andrc, samosocmange [gōi] Lowalangi namaoe ! Ba mo'ala'ala hōrō Josefo, me lamanō chōnia. Ba mōi chōnia ndra ga'ania, latoehi danō fōnania ba lamane : Ja'e ndra'aga, halōga sawoejoemō ! Ba imane chōra Josefo : Bōi miboesi dōdōmi ! hadia sa, no salahi Lowalangi ndra'odo ? (F. 45, 5). Si lō sōchi sa nifa-chaimi chōgōe, ba no i'ohe ba zi sōchi Lowalangi, ba wamaloea ni'lada ma'ōchō — fangorifi niha si no ato ! Andrō bōi miboesi dōdōmi ; oerorogō ami ba iraonomi. Ira-ra dōdōra, ihacōgō wehede chōra.
 III. Ba si lō teboclō ba danō Miseraji Josefo, awō zi sawē ja'ira, ba 110 fache wa'anaoe noso Josefo. Ba fachamō i'ilā ma'oewoe Geferaji Josefo ; ba mo'ono gōi na ba gōtō Josefo Machiri andrō, ono Manase. Ba imane Josefo chō ndra talifoe-sōnia : Na no ara lō ja'odo sa'ae, ba itolo ami Lowalangi ba iheta ami ba danō andre, i'ohe ami ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oenia ehō Gaberahamo ba chō Giza'aki ba chō Jakobo, fahōloesa. (Heb. 11, 22). Ba 25 ibe'e ba hōloe Ndraono Gizeraëli Josefo, imane : Na itolo dania ami Lowalangi, ba mi'ohe mbotogoe, mi-heta ba da'e ! (Moz. II. 13, 19. Jos. 24, 32). Ba mate Josefo, 110 fache wa'arania ba goeli danō. Ba lalaе dalodaloe ba mbotonia ba labe'e ba hasi, [ba da'ō] ba danō Miseraji.
 16

Soera

MOZE

FANETE ZI FOFONA.

FAZA 1.

- I. Itoegoe ato sibai Ndraono Giza-
zeraëli. II. Lafakao ira. III. Goroi'ō
Fara'o laboenoe nono matoea chôra.
1 I. Da'e ndraono Giza-
zeraëli, si no
mõi ba danõ Misera-
ji ; fao ira Ja-
kobo no, ba no i'ohe zoroijomonia
fefoe zamõsana : (*Moz. I. 46, 8.*)
2 Roebeno ba Simeoni ba Lewi ba
3 Joeda, ba Isasari ba Seboeloni ba
4 Benijami, ba Dano ba Nafetali ba
5 Gado ba Aseri. Ba nga'otõ Jakobo
fefoe, ba fitoe ngafoeloe niha ; ba
Josefo, ba sino tohõna ba danõ Mis-
6 raji. Ba mate Josefo ba talifoesõ-
nia, awõ zi sagõtõ niha andrõ ma'-
7 afefoe. Ba mo'ono'ono Ndraono
Giza-
zeraëli, itoegoe fahõna ba tobali
ato sibai, tobali anõnõ danõ ja'ira.
(*Mos. V. 26, 5. Sin. 105, 24. Hal. zin.*
7, 17).
8 III. Ba so razo si bohooe ba danõ
Misera-
9 sefo. Ba imane da'ō ba mbanoeania :
Itoegoe ato moroi chôda Ndraono
Giza-
zeraëli andrõ ba abõlõ ira moroi
10 chôda. Talaboe, ta'aloei wa'oneche,
ba chôra andrõ, fa bõi abõlõ ato
ira ba fa bõi fa'awõ ira ba nemali-
da, na tesao wanoewõ, wangeheta
11 ja'ira ba danõ ! Ba lafataro chôra
mandroe, ba wamakao ja'ira ba ha-
lõwõ zawoejoe, ba sanaroe'ō banoea
chô Wara'o ira, banoea naha nihõ-
12 na, Fitomo ba Ramese. Ba lahõtõi
lafakao, ba ihõtõi mo'ono'ono ira

ba ato, tobali ata'oe ira Ndraono
Giza-
zeraëli. Ba laforege ba Ndraono 13
Giza-
zeraëli Dawa Miseraji ba halõwõ
sabe'e, halõwõ zawoejoe, ba alangoe 14
dõdõra labe'e, ba halõwõ sabe'e a-
ndrõ ba la'oeri ba gara tembo ba
ba ngawalõ halõwõ ba danõ ; oi
halõwõ niforege chôra, ena'õ lahalõ.
III. Ba ibe'e goroisa razo Mis- 15
raji ba zangamõi taloe ba niha
Heberaio — Sifera dõi zi samõsa
ba Foea dõi zi samõsa — imane :
Na mõi ami, na madono ndra ala-
we Heberaio, ba mifaigi ba daoge-
daoge ; na ono matoea, ba miboe-
noe ; ba ono alawe atõ, ba hana
na aoeri. Ba sangata'oefi Lowalangi 17
zangamõi taloe andrõ, ba lõ la'o'ō
ni'oroi'ō razo Miseraji chôra, la'orifi
sa nono matoca. Ba ifakaoni'ō za-
ngamõi taloe andrõ razo Misraji, 18
imane, chôra : Hana wa mimanõ,
wa mi'orifi nono matoea andrõ ?
Ba lamane chô Wara'o sangamõi 19
taloe andrõ : Ira alawe Heberaio
andrõ, ba tengä si mane ira alawe
Ndrawa Miseraji, no sabe'e irá ; lõ
fachamõ so zangamõi taloe, ba no
toemboe nono. Ba ifahowoe'ō za-
ngamõi taloe andrõ Lowalangi, ba 20
ato sibai niha ba abõlõ sibai ira.
Ba me la'ata'oefi Lowalangi sanga-
mõi taloe andrõ, ba i'oja'ō chôra 21
ndraono. Ba iwa'ō ba mbanoeania
fefoe Fara'o : Fefoe nono matoea,
si toemboe ba niha Heberaio, ba
mitibo'ō ba Nilo ; ba ono alawe

fefoe, ba hana na mi'orifi. (*Hal. zin.* 7, 19).

FAZA 2.

Toembœ Mose ba i'orifi ia ono War'a'o. II. Iboenoe Ndrawa Miseraji ba moloi ia, isawa danō Ndraono Midiano. III. Ifondrondrongo wangarōngarō Ndraono Gизeraëli Lowanglangi.

- 1 I. **Ba** so niha, mado Lewi, sango-waloe, ono alawe mado Lewi gõi i-halō. (*F. 6, 20. Mos. IV. 26, 59*)
 - 2 *Nga'ot. I. 23, 13.* Ba manabina galawe andrō ba madono, ono matoea. Ba me i'ila, wa ono si sôchi, ba ibini'õ, tõloe waŵa. (*Hal. zin. 7, 20. Heb. 11, 23.*)
 - 3 Ba me tebai sa'ae ibini'õ, ba ihalō nahania wetifeti soechoe, igalõgalõni socloemooe ba kita, ibe'e bache nono andrō, ba ibe'e! barō zoechoe ba mbewe Nilo.
 - 4 Ba so ga'a nono andrō alawe, idarodarogō ba zahatō, ena'õ i'ila, he
 - 5 wisa loealoea. Ba so nono War'a'o alawe, mõi ia ba Nilo, mondri. Ba me latõrō mbewe Nilo awõnia, ba i'ila wetifeti andrō barō zoechoe; ba ifatengc zawoejoenia samõsa, ifahalō'õ. Ba me ibokai, ba i'ila nono, ono matoea, sc'e. Ba ahachō dödönia ia, imane sa dödönia: Dö-
 - 7 rō ono niha Heberaio andrō. Ba imane ga'a nono chō nono Wara'o: Hadia, mõido mogaponi chõoe ira alawe Heberaio, si bohooe madono, ena'õ ifaenoe chõoe nono matoea
 - 8 andrō? Imane ono Wara'o: Ae'e! Ba mõi nono alawe andrō mogaponi ina nono no mege. Ba imane ba da'õ ono Wara'o: Na õ'he nono andre ba na ūfaenoe ia chõgoe, ba oebe'e mbõli gõlõoe! Ba i'he nono ira alawe andrō ba ifaenocfaenoe.
 - 10 Ba me no ebœa nono matoea andrō, ba i'he chō nono Wara'o alawe no mege, ba ihalō ononia, ibe'e tõinia Mose, imane sa: Niha-lögœ ba nidanō!
 - 11 II. **Ba** me loeo no ira matoea
- Mose, ba samoeza ma'õchō, ba mõi ia baero ba niwara ba i'ila, wa no halōwō zawoejoe halōwōra; ba anehe ia, me ibago niwara, niha Heberaio, Dawa Miseraji. (*Heb. 11, 24—26.*) Ba ifachõlõ ia, ba me i'ila lõ niha bõ'õ, ba itema iboenoe Ndrawa Miseraji andrō ba iko'o ba gawoe. (*Hal. zin. 7, 24—28.*) Ba ma-hemoloe õ, ba ifoeli mõi baero, ba daroea si fasoso, i'ila, niha Heberaio. Ba imane ba zi so sala: Hana wa õbago nawõoe? Ba imane da'õ: Ha niha zamataro sochō ja'aga ba sangoehoekoe ja'aga ja'oegõ? hadia edõna õboenoe ndra'odo gõi, si mane famoenoemõ Dawa Miseraji andrō? Ba ata'oe Mose, imane sa dödönia: Si ndroehoe, no terongo da'õ! Ba irongo gõi Fara'o; ba i'aleoi wamoenoe Mose. Ba itema moloi Mose chō Wara'o, isaŵa danō Ndraono Midiano. Ba moedadao ia ba zinga mba'a ba da'õ. (*Hal. zin. 7, 29. Heb. 11, 27.*) Ba chō hõgõ gere ba Ndراo-no Midiano, ba fitoe nono alawe; ba mõi da'õ, ba wana'oe idanō. Ba wamo'osi loeha, ba wamabadoegõ ba mbiribiri namara. Ba so goebalo, latimba ira. Ba maoso Mose, itolo ira, ifa'amõi mbiribiri chõra ba wamadoe. Ba me mangawoeli ira chō namara Regoeëli, ba imane chõra: Hana wa lõ ararā ami ma'-õchō? Lamane: Dawa Miseraji za-nolo ja'aga ba goebalo andrō, ba noa na'i ita'oe chõma nidanō ba ifabadoegõ ba mbiribiri. Ba imane 20 ba ba ndraononia: Heza so ia ja'õ? Hana wa mirõi ba da'õ niha andrō? Mikaoni ia ba wemanga! Ba omasi Mose i'igõ ba niha andrō ba ibe'e chō Mose nononia Sifora. Ba mo'ono da'õ, ono matoea, ba 22 ibe'e tõi nono andrō Gereso, imane sa: „No tobali si fatewoe ndra'odo ba danō niha bõ'õ.”
- III. **Ba** ara ma'ifoe foeri õ, ba mate razo Miseraji. Ba manga-rõngarō Ndraono Gизeraëli ba ha-

lōwō̄ sabē'e andrō̄, moe'ira'ira, tobali terongo ba Lowalangi we'aora ba wangefa'ō̄ ja'ira ba halōwō̄ sabē'e
24 andrō̄. Ba ifondrondrongo wangerō̄ngarō̄ra andrō̄ Lowalangi, ba itōrō̄ tōdō̄ Lowalangi wawoe'esa li andrō̄ chōnia, chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'-
25 aki, Jakobo. (*Moz. I. 17, 2*). Ba inehegō̄ Ndraono Gizerāeli Lowalangi, ba ihachōsi tōdō̄ ira.

FAZA 3.

I. I'oroma'ō̄ ia chō Mose Jehowa ba ngafoe za'asa'a mao siholahola. Ifataro sangorifī Iraono Gizerāeli Mose. II. Ifoeli moehede chō Mose, ibē'e goroisa ba Ndraono Gizerāeli ba ba Ndrawa Miseraji.

- 1 I. Ba koebalo mbiribiri Mose chō matoeania Jetero, hōgō gere ba danō̄ Ndraono Midiano. Ba iroegi ba wondrege danō̄ si mate i'ohē mbiribiri, ba iroegi hili Lowalangi andrō̄,
2 hili Horebi. Ba i'oroma'ō̄ ia chōnia mala'ika Jehowa andrō̄ ba holahola galitō̄, soroi ngafoe za'asa'a mao. Ba me ifaigi sibai, ba hiza, hoe-molahola ngafoe za'asa'a mao andrō̄, ba lō̄'ō̄ sa achozi. (*Hal. zin. 7, 30*). Ba imane dōdōnia Mose :
3 Möido sa moefaigi gangilata seboea andrō̄, hana wa lō̄ achozi ngafoe za'asa'a mao andrō̄. Ba me i'ila
4 Jehowa, möi ia moefaigi, ba moe'ao chōnia Lowalangi moroi ba ngafoe za'asa'a mao andrō̄, imane : He Mose ! He Mose ! Ba imane : Ja'e ndra'odo ! Ba imane chōnia : Bōi hatō̄'ōgō ! Heta mbadagaheoe ba gahemō̄, me no tanō̄ ni'amoni'ō̄
5 naha andrō̄, ba zi so'ō ! Ba imane na : Lowalangi namaoe ndra'odo, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Giza'aki, Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba iba-loegō̄ mbawania Mōse, me ata'oe ia, ifaigi Lowalangi. (*Mat. 22, 32*). Ba imane Jehowa : No irege ginōtō̄ oefaiwamakao mbawoeagoe andrō̄, si so ba danō̄ Miseraji, ba no

9 ō aefa ira ba mandroera andrō̄, noa sa oe'ila wa'abōlōbōlō wamakaora andrō̄. Andrō̄ möido tooe sa'ae, ba wangefa'ō̄ ja'ira ba danga Ndrawa Miseraji, ba wamawoe'a ja'ira ba danō̄ andrō̄, ba wolohe ba danō̄ si sōchi, si no ebolo, ba danō̄ ba zi falawoe zoesoe ba ūe ūani, ba naha mbanoea Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō̄, Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi. Ba ija'e, ba no cerongo wangerō̄ngarō̄ Ndraono Gizerāeli ba no oe'ila wamakao Ndrawa Miseraji ja'ira. (*Hal. zin. 7, 34*). Ba ae sinengoe chō Wara'o ba heta ba danō̄ Miseraji mbanoeagoe andrō̄, Iraono Gizerāeli. Ba imane Mose 11 chō Lowalangi : Ha niha ndra'ō̄, wa ja'odo zi möi chō Wara'o, awō wa ja'odo zangeheta ba danō̄ Miseraji Iraono Gizerāeli ? Ba imane : 12 Oetolo sa'ae ndra'oegō ! ba da'ō̄ dandra chōoe dania, wa ja'odo zamatenge ja'oegō : na no ūheta ira ba danō̄ Miseraji, ba ba hili da'e mifosoemange Lowalangi. Ba imane 13 Mose chō Lowalangi : Ba na oeroegi Ndraono Gizerāeli ba na oemané chōra : Lowalangi ndra toeami andrō̄ zamatenge ja'o chōmi, ba na lamane chōgōe : Ha niha dōinia ? ba ha oe'wa'ō̄ chōra ?
II. Ba imane Lowalangi chō Moze : „Ja'oja'odo manō̄ ndra'odo a-ndré !“ ba imane na : Da'ō ni'wa'ō̄oe ba Ndraono Gizerāeli : Si „Ja'-odo“ andrō̄ zamatenge ja'o chōmi ! (*Moz. I. 9, 26; 12, 8. Moz. IV. 6, 27. Fam. I, 8*). Ba imane na Lowalangi 14 chō Moze : Da'ō ni'wa'ō̄oe ba Ndraono Gizerāeli : Jehowa andrō̄, Lowalangi ndra toeami, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Giza'aki ba Lowalangi Jakobo zamatenge ja'o chōmi ; da'ō̄ dōigoe, iroegi zi lō̄ aetoe, da'ō̄ wamotō̄i ja'o gōtōgōtō̄ wa'-ara. (*Jes. 42, 8*). Ae'e, faloecha'ō̄ 15 zatoea Ndraono Gizerāeli ba ūmane chōra : Jehowa andrō̄, Lowalangi

ndra toeami, ba no i'oroma'ō ia chōgoe, Lowalangi ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo andrō; ba no ifaboe'oe: Oefaigi ami ba oebe'e balazi zi no gōna ami ba danō Miseraji; 17 ba no oehonogōi: oeheta ami ba wamakao andrō ba danō Miseraji, ba oe'ohe ami ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, Iraono Cheti, ba Irao-no Gamori ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jebocsi, ba danō, ba zi falawoe zoesoe ba ūe 18 ūani. Ba lafondrondrongo chōoe; ba ū'ohe chōrazo Miserajizatoea Ndrao-no Gizeräeli, ba mimane chōnia: Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi niha Heberaio, ba no faloecha chōma; ba fa'amōiga ba danō si mate, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō wa'arōe, ba wamo- 19 semange Jehowa andrō, Lawala- 20 ngima. Ba oe'ila sa'ae, wa lō itehe chōmi wofanō razo Miseraji, na 21 tengā ni'anōsō'ō. Ba oe'oro'ō dania dangagoe ba oehare'ō ba Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōgoe, nilaoegoe chōra; awena da- 22 nia lafofanō ami. Ba eboea dania dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji chōmi oebe'e, fa bōi si lō noro danga ami, na mofanō ami. Dozi ira alawe, ba hanā na lawā'ō dania ba ndra alawe Miseraji si fahatō omo chōra, ba ma ba zoroedoe jomo chōra, ena'ō na labē' niwawalōra gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a ba noecha, ba mibe'e fangehao nonomi matoea ba fangehao nonomi alawe, mi'osin-dra'oei gochōta Ndrawa Miseraji ba zi manō. (F. 11, 2; 12, 35).

FAZA 4.

I. Tahi Moze ba goroisa Lowalangi andrō. Ifadoehoe'ō ia Lowalangi ba dandra andrō. II. Fangawoeli Moze ba danō Miseraji. III. Faloecha ia chō Ga'aroni.

I. Ba imane Moze: Ba na lō fadoehoe dōdōra chōgoe, ba na lō lafondrondrongo chōgoe, ma lamane: Lō'ō sa ni'oroma'ō Jehowa ja'ia

chōoe? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Hadia da'ō ba dangaoe? Imane: Si'o. Ba imane: Tibo'ō tooe. Ba me itibō'ō tooe, ba tobali oelō, ba moloi Moze chōnia. (F. 7, 10). Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Oro'ō dangaoe, ra'oe gi'onia. Ba i'oro'ō dangania, i'aro'ō wondra'oe; ba tobali si'ō ba dangania. Ba fadoehoc sa'ae dōdōra, wa no i'oroma'ō ia chōoe Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara andrō, Lowalangi Gaberahamo, Lowalangi Giza'aki ba Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba imane na chōnia Jchowa: Sigō'ō ba nono mbaroemō ba do-tooe dangaoe! ba isigō'ō ba nono mbaroenia dangania. Ba me ifoeli isōbi, ba no booe aoeri, si lō moedōnadōna, afoesi, si mane betoea. Ba imane: Foeli sigō'ō ba nono mbaroeria dangaoe! Ba isigō'ō ba nono mbaroenia dangania, ba me ifoeli isōbi, ba no ifoeli tobali si mane ūsinia bō'ō, lō moedōnadōna. Ba na lō fadoehoe dōdōra, na lō lafondrondrongo ba dandra si fōfōna andrō, ba fadoehoe sa dōdōra ba dandra si samboea andrō. Ba na lō'ō gōi fadoehoe dōdōra ba zi doea balō andrō, tandra, na lō la'o'ō chōoe, ba ūsooe nidanō ba Nilo, ba ūfadoewa ba danō, ba idanō andrō misooemō ba Nilo, ba tobali do, ba danō. (F. 7, 20). Ba imane Moze chō Jehowa: He So'aja! Tenga niha sangila fahoehoeo ndra'ō, he fōna, ba he gōtō iada'e, me fahoehoeo ndra'oeō chō genonomō, no sabē' li ndra'ō, ba hoelō zaboea lelagoe. (F. 6, 12. Jer. 1, 6). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ba ha niha zombōi bawa niha? ba ha niha zame'e si lō hede nihā ba safiso ba sangila niha ba saoe'a? Hadia, tengā ja'odo, Jehowa? (Sin. 94, 9). Ba ae'e 12 manō! Ja'o zanolo ja'oegō ba wahoehoeosa ba oewawacha'ō chōoe, hadia niŵa'ōoe. (Mat. 10, 19). Ba imane: He So'aja! sōchi na niha bō'ō ūfatenge! Ba mofōnoe Jehowa 14

- chō Moze, imane : Ba hadia, ba lō A'aroni, ga'aoe, ono Lewi andrō ?
 Noa sa oe'ila chōnia, wa i'ila sibai fahoehoeo. Ba ifaondragō na ndra'-oegō dania ba omoeso sibai dōdōnia, na i'ila'ō. Ba hana na fahoehoeo ndra'oegō chōnia, ba ūfa'ema chōnia niwa'ō andre. Ba oetolo ndra'oegō ba he ja'ia gōi, ba wahoehoeosa, ba oewawacha'ō chōmi, 15 he miwisa. (F. 7, 2). Ba ja'ia zi fahoehoeo ba niha sato, salahioe, ba ja'ia mbawaoe; ba ja'oegō, ba [hoelō] 16 Lowalanginia. Ba si'o andrō, ba ohe tangaoe ; ja'ia wamazōchi dandra andrō.
 17
 18 II. Ba mofanō Moze, ifoeli ia chō matoeania Jetero, ba imane chōnia : Mofanō ndra'o, oefoelido ba niwama ba danō Miseraji, ba wamaigi, na lō si mate ira. Imane Jetero chō Moze : Ae'e, ja'ohahaoe !
 19 Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze, ba danō Ndraono Midiano : Faoso, foeli'ō ba danō Miseraji ; noa sa ahori mate zangaloei no famoenoe 20 ja'oegō. (Mat. 2, 20). Ba ifakoedo ba galide wo'omonia ba ononia Moze ba mangefa ia, ba wanaŵa tanō Miseraji ; ba si'o andrō chō Lowa-
 21 langi, ba i'ohē tangania Moze. Ba imane na Jehovah chō Moze : Na ūroegi danō Miseraji, ba faigi : fefoe dandra andrō, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe, ba ūlaoe fōna Wara'o, ba ja'o, ba oe'okōli'ō dōdōnia, fa lō ifofanō ira.
 22 Ba ja'oegō, ba ūmane chō Wara'o : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah : Iraono Gize-
 23 raēli andrō, ba no onogoe si a'a. Ba da'ō sa'ae niwa'ōgoc chōoe : Fofanō nonogoe andrō, ena'ō ifosoemange ndra'o ; ba na lō edōna ūfofanō ia, ba oeoenoē nonooe si a'a ! (F. 12, 24 29). Ba ba lala, ba zi mōrō ira, ba faloecha Jehovah chō Moze,
 25 iboenoe ia mena'ō. Ba ihalō gara satarō singa Sifora, itaba goeli nononia ba ifagoele ba zaila ia, imane : Soniha si no togoele do ndra'oegō 26 chōgoe ! Awena ibōhōli ia [Jehowa].

Ba bōrō wamoto andrō, wa iŵa'ō : Soniha si no togoele do.

III. Ba iŵa'ō Jehovah chō Ga'a-roni : Ae faondragō Moze ba danō si mate ! Ba mōi da'ō, faloecha ia chōnia ba gahc hili Lowalangi andrō, hili Horebi ; ba fa'ago bawa ia chōnia. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Ga'- aroni Moze fefoc hoehoeo Jehovah, 28 oroisania chōnia, ba tandra andrō fefoe, niwa'ōnia chōnia. Ba mōi ira, 29 daroea ira Moze Ga'aroni ba lafaloeca'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe. Ba ifa'ema A'aroni fefoe go- 30 roisa, nibe'e Jehovah chō Moze, ba da'ō zolaoe tandra andrō, ba zanehe niha sato. Ba fadoehoe dō- 31 dōra ba da'ō, me larongo, no iha-chōsi tōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli Jehovah ba no inhegō wamakao ja'-ira andrō ba mangaloeloe, ira, lafa-lōgoe tooe ira ba danō.

FAZA 5.

I. Itimba manō ndra Moze A'aroni Fara'o. Ladooe'ō wamakao Ira-no Gizeraēli. II. Fangarōngarōra ba fa'aboea gōlōra. Fangandrō Moze.

I. Aefā da'ō, ba mōi ndra Moze A'aroni, ba lamane chō Wara'o : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : Fofanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō mōi ira ba danō si mate molaoe owasa. Ba imane Fara'o : Ha niha Jehovah andrō, fa oefondrondrongo linia, fa oefofanō Ndraono Gizeraēli ? Lō oe'ila Jehovah, ba lō'ō gōi oefofanō Ndraono Gizeraēli ! Ba lamane : No faloecha chōma Lowalangi niha Heberaio andrō ; ba fofanō ndra'aga, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō ba danō si mate, ena'ō mabe'e zoemange chō Lowalangima Jehovah, fa bōi ifatōrō chōma wōchō waba, ba ma si'ōli. (F. 3, 18). Ba itema lira razo Miseraji, imane : Hana wa midōnisi niha, fa labōhōli halōwōra, ja'ami Moze ba A'aroni ? mi'ae ba halōwōmi ! Ba imane na Fara'o : Hiza, no tōra

- wa'ato niha ba danō, ba omasi na
6 ami, na labato halōwōra ? Ba me
loeo da'ō, ba ibe'e goroisa Fara'o
ba mandroe andrō, nifataro chōra
ba ba zamaigimaigi halōwōra, ima-
7 ne : Bōi sa'ae mibe'e dōla wache
ba niha andrō, si mane fōna, ba
wamazōchi kara tembo andrō, ja'ira
zi mōi mangaloei tōla wache chōra.,
8 Ba fa'oja gara tembo, si no moe-
hoekekoe, nifazōchira, irege ma'ōchōd,
ba bōi miloeloe chōra, ma'ifoe bōi
mibōhōli. Ambō halōwōra, andrō
laforege wangandrō : Damōiga ma-
me'e soemange chō Lowalangima !
9 Ni'abe'e'ō halōwō ba niha andrō, fa
a'oi dōdōra ba da'ō ba fa bōi lafo-
10 ndrondrongo waja ! Ba mōi ma-
ndroe andrō ba samaigimaigi ja'ira,
ba lamane ba niha sato : Da'ō ni-
honogōi Wara'o : lō'ō sa'ae oefaf-
11 be'e'ō chōmi dōla wache ; ja'ami zi
mōi mamaigi tōla wache chōmi,
heza misōndra ; ba ma'ifoe sa lō
12 lawoewoe halōwōmi. Ba latōri danō
Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba waanga-
13 loei tōla wache, nira'a. Ba laforege
chōra, mandroe andrō, lamane : Bōi
ambō halōwōmi, halōwō ma'ōchōd,
si mane mege, me so dōla wache.
14 Ba samaigimaigi Iraono Gizerāeli,
nifataro mandroe andrō chō Wara'o
chōra, ba lafabōzī'ō ba lamane
chōra : Hana wa lō ahori miroegi
menewi ba me doea wongi ndrohoe-
ndrohoe gara tembo andrō, nihoe-
koe chōmi mege ?
15 II. Ba mōi samaigimaigi Iraono
Gizerāeli andrō, mangarōngarō ira
cbō Wara'o, lamane : He Toea !
16 hana wa ūfatōrō chōma da'ō ? Lō'ō
sa'ae labe'e chōma dōla wache,
ba lamane zoei : Da gara tembo !
ba hisa, tebōzibōzi na'i ndra'aga ;
17 mosala mbanoeamō. Ba imane : Sa-
reoe ami, sareoe ! Andrō mimane :
18 Mōiga mamosuemange Jehowa. Mi-
dōlō ami ba halōwōmi andrō. Tōla
wache, ba lō labe'e chōmi, ba ndro-
hoendrohoe gara tembo andrō, ba
- ahori mi'asogō ! Ba tosasa zamaigi-
maigi Iraono Gizerāeli andrō, me
no lamane chōra : Ndromoendrohoe
gara tembo ma'ōchōd, ba ma'ifoe lō
lawoewoe chōmi ! Ba me la'otarai 20
chō Wara'o, ba faloecha ira ndra
Moze A'aroni, si so ba da'ō, ba
wamaondragō ja'ira, ba lamane 21
chōra : Jamoehoekoe ami Lowa-
langi ba jamoefaigi chōma lala, me
no mofōnōe chōma Wara'o, awō
ngoningoninia, mibe'e, ba me no
mibe'e ba dangara zi'ōli, ba wa-
moenoe ja'aga. Ba hoemedē zoei 22
Moze chō Jehowa, imane : He So'-
aja ! Hana wa ūfatōrō ba chōra
wamoenoe andrō ? Ba hadia goena
wamatengee ja'odo ? Gōtō wa no 23
mōi ndra'o chō Wara'o, ba wehede
chōnia salahioe, ba i'abōlōgō na
wamakao ja'ira, ba lō'ō manō ni'-
efa'ōoe banoeamō andre.

FAZA 6.

I. Ifoeli ifaboe'oe wangefa Lowala-
ngi ba ifoeli ibe'e goroisa chō Moze.
II. Nga'ōtō ndra Roebeno, Simeoni,
Lewi. Mose ba A'aroni.

- I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Mose :
Iada'e dania ū'ilā hadia nilaoegoe
chō Wara'o andrō : ni'anōsō'ō ta-
nga sabē'e ifofanō ira, ba ni'a-
nōsō'ō tanga sabē'e itimba ira, iheta
ira ba danōnia. (F. 12, 33). Ba
hoemedē Lowalangi chō Mozc, imane
chōnia : Jehowa ndra'odo ! No
ce'oroma'ō ndra'odo no, Lowalangi
si lō ambō fa'abōlō, chō ndra Abe-
rahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo ; ba tengā
Jehowa dōigoe ba wangoroma'ō-
gōe ja'odo chōra. (Moz. I. 17, 1,
F. 3, 14). Ba noa na'i oelaoe fa-
woe'oe li chōra, wa oebe'e chōra
damō Gana'ana andrō, tanō andrō
ba zi fatewoe ira mege (Moz. I. 17,
8). Ba ija'e, ba no oefondrodrongo
wangarōngarō Ndراونو Gizerāeli
andrō ba wangosawoejoe Ndراونا
Miseraji andrō ja'ira, ba no itōrō
tōdōgōe gamaboe'oela ligoe andrō.

- 6 Andrō ūmanc ba Ndraono Gizerāēli : (Moz. I. 46, 11). Ono Gereso andrō, 17
Jehowa ndra'odo, oe'efa'ō ami ba halōwō zawoejoe andrō, halōwōmi ba Ndrawa Miseraji, oesōbi ami, wameta ja'ami ba halōwōmi andrō, halōwō zawoejoe, oe'efa'ō ami ta-nagagoe ni'oro'ō andrō ba fao wan-goroma'ō fa'abōlō si lō ambō. Ba oetoejoe ami banoeagoe, ba Lowala-
ngimi ndra'odo ba ja'aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, sangefa'ō ja'ami ba halōwō zawoejoe andrō, ba danō
7 Miseraji. Ba oe'ohē ami bā danō andrō nifaboe'oegoe fahōloesa chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, fame'e chōra ; ba oebe'e ochōtami,
8 ja'odo, Jehowa andre ! Ba ifa'ema da'ō ba Ndraono Gizerāēli Moze. Ba lō lafondrondrongo chō Moze, ba wa'alangoe dōdōra andrō ba me no
9 si manō wa'abe'e halōwōra. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane :
10 Ae wā'ō chō Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji, jamoefofanō Ndraono Gi-
11 zeraēli, ja'aheta ba danōnia. Ba hoemedē Moze chō Jehowa, imane : Me lō nifondrondrongo Ndraono Gi-
12 zeraēli chōgōe, ba he moroi ifo-ndrondrongo Fara'o ? ba mendroea manō, me tengā si to'ōlō ba wahoe-
13 hoeosa ndra'odo. (F. 4, 1). Ba hoemede Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'a-roni, ifatenge ira ba Ndraono Gi-
14 zeraēli ba chō Wara'o, razo Miseraji, ba wangeheta Iraono Gizerāēli ba danō Miseraji.
14 II. Da'e zatoea baomo, ira toe-
ra : Ono Roebeno andrō, si a'a ndraono Gizerāēli, ba Hanochi ba Fālōe ba Heseroni ba Charimi ; da'ō nga'ōtō Rocbeno. (Moz. I. 46,
9 b. t. Moz. I. 26, 5 b. t. Nga'ōt. I.
15 5, 3). Ba ono Zimeoni, ba Jemocēli ba Jamini ba Ohadi ba Jachino ba Sohara, ba Saoelo, ono ndrongania Dawa Gana'ana andrō ; da'ō nga'ōtō
16 Zimeoni. Ba tōi nono Lewi ba nga'ōtōra, ba Gereso ba Kahati ba Merari. Ba 137 fache wa'anaoe noso Lewi.
- ba Libini ba Simeī, ba nga'ōtōra. Ba 18
ono Gahati, ba Ameramo ba Jeseari ba Heberona ba Oeziēli. Ba 133
fache wa'anaoe noso Gahati. Ba ono 19
Merari, ba Maheli ba Moesi. Da'ō 20
ma'oewoe Lewi, ba nga'ōtōra andrō. Ba Ameramo andrō, ba ihalō Jo-
chebe, inania si achi ; ba mo'ono 21
da'ō chōnia, A'aroni ba Moze nono-
nia. Ba 137 fache wa'anaoe noso Gameramo. (Moz. I V. 26, 59). Ba 21
ono Jeseari andrō, ba Kora ba Ne-
fegi ba Sichiri. Ba ono Goeziēli, ba 22
Mizaēli ba Elisafa ba Sitiri. Ba 23
A'aroni andrō, ba ihalō Gelizabe,
ono Gaminadabi, talifoesō Nahaso. Ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia ; ja'ia Na-
dabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazari ba Ita-
maro. Ba ono Gora andrō, ba Asiri 24
ba Elikana ba Abiazafi ; da'ō nga'-
ōtō Gora andrō. Ba Eleazari andrō 25
ono Ga'aroni, ba ihalō nono Woe-
tiēli samboea ; ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia ; ja'ia Wineha andrō. Da'ō woe-
roegō nono Lewi, ba nga'ōtōra a-
drō. (Moz. I V. 25, 7). Da'ō Ga'aroni 26
andrō ba Moze andrō, ba niwā'ō Jehowa : Miheta ba danō Miseraji
ngahōnō Ndraono Gizerāēli andrō. Da'ō ira, sama'ema chō Wara'o, 27
razo Miseraji, wa edōna laheta ba danō Miseraji Ndraono Gizerāēli —
Mose ba A'aroni. Ba me hoemedē 28
Jehowa chō Moze ba danō Miseraji,
ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Fa'e-
ma chō Wara'o, razo Miseraji, fefoe
hadia ia, niwā'ōgōe chōoe. Ba imane 30
Moze chō Jehowa : Ba si lō to'ōlō
ba wahoehoeosa ndra'odo ; he mo-
roi ifondrondrongo chōgōe Fara'o ?

FAZA 7.

I. Ifatenge chō Wara'o ndra Moze A'aroni Lowalangi, ba ibe'e nifowōhō ia Fara'o, ba zi fakelemoe andrō.
II. Bōrōta wamakao andrō : Tobali do nidanō.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1
Oebali'ō Lowalangi ndra'oegō chō

- Wara'o ; ba ga'aoe A'aroni, ba si
2 fahoehoeo, salahioe. (F. 4, 16). Fe-
foe hadia ia niwa'õgoe chõoe, ba õfa'-
ema, ba ga'aoe A'aroni zangombacha
chõ Wara'o, ena'õ i'efa'õ Ndraono
3 Gizeräli ba danõnia. Ba ja'o, ba
oe'okõli'õ dõdõ Wara'o andrõ ba
oe'oja'õ wolaoe tandra ba sahõlihõli
dõdõ, ba danõ Miseraji. (F. 4, 21).
4 Ba lõ'õ sa ifondrondrongo chõmi
Fara'o ; awena dania oebaja Ndra-
wa Miseraji, ba oeheta ba danõ
Miseraji ngahõnõ andrõ chõgœe, ba-
noeagoe andrõ, Iraono Gizeräli, fao
wangoroma'õ fa'abõlõ, si lõ ambõ.
5 Ba ja'aboto dania ba dõdõ Ndrawa
Miseraji, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo, na
tosinga chõra wa'abõlõgœe oebe'e,
ba na oeheta ba ngaira Ndraono
6 Gizeräli. (F. 14, 18). Ba la'o'õ ni-
wa'õ Jehowa chõra ira Moze A'aro-
7 ni; da'õ lalaoe. Ba no 80 fache Moze
8 ba 83 Ga'aroni, me fahoehoeo ira chõ
9 Moze A'aroni : Na iwa'õ chõmi Fa-
ra'o : Mifazõchi dandra ! ba õmane
chõ Ga'aroni : Laboe, tibo'õ tooe
10 zi'ooe fõna Wara'o, ba tobali oelõ
seboea dania. Ba mõi chõ Wara'o
ndra Moze A'aroni, ba lalaoe ni-
wa'õ Jehowa : Itibo'õ tooe zi'onia
A'aroni, fõna Wara'o ba fõna ngo-
ningoninia, ba tobali oelõ seboea.
11 (F. 4, 3). Ba ifakaoni'õ zatoeataoea
ba si no to'õlõ ba gelemoe Fara'o ;
ba lalaoe gõi zi manõ si fakelemoe
andrõ, elemoera andrõ : (Tim. II.
12 3, 8). itibo'õ tooe zi'onia zamõsana,
ba tobali oelõ seboea ; ba itõlõ sa
13 zi'ora si'o Ga'aroni. Ba lõ teboelõ
wa'abe'e dõdõ Wara'o, ba lõ i'o'õ
chõra, itõrõ niwa'õ Jehowa.
14 II. **Ba** imane Jehowa chõ Moze :
No abee'e dõdõ Wara'o ba techõnia
15 ifofanõ ira. Mahemoloe mbanoea ae
chõ Wara'o ba ondrasi ia, na mõi
ia mondrï ba mbewe Nilo, ohe
tangaoe zi'o andrõ, si no tobali
16 oelõ, ba õmane chõnia : Jehowa
andrõ, Lowalangi niha Heberao
- zamatenge ja'o chõoe, ba wangoe-
ma'õ chõoe : Fofanõ mbanoeagoe
andrõ, ena'õ lafosoemange ndra'o
ba danõ si mate. Ba lõ nifondro-
ndrongoe iroegi da'e. Ba imane sa'ae 17
Jehowa : Ba da'õ aboto ha dõdõoe
dania, wa Jehowa ndra'odo : oebõzi
dania nidanõ ba Nilo si'o andre, si
so ba dangagoe, ba tobali do.
(F. 4, 9). Ba jamate gi'a ba Nilo 18
ba ja'abõoe Nilo, fa ogoro Ndrawa
Miseraji wamadoe idanõ Nilo andrõ.
Ba imane Jehowa chõ Moze : Wâ'õ 19
chõ Ga'aroni : halõ zi'ooe andrõ ba
oro'õ dangaoe jaŵa nidanõ Misera-
aji, jaŵa mbombo ba jaŵa lala
nidanõ nikõ'o ba jaŵa mbaŵa ni-
danõ ba jaŵa nahia nidanõ fefoe :
jatobali do ; ja do manõ ba danõ
Miseraji ma'asagõrõ, he ba nahia 20
ee ba he ba nahia kara. Ba la'o'õ
ira Moze A'aroni niwa'õ Jehowa
chõra. Ifazaŵa zi'onia, ibõzi nidanõ
ba Nilo, ba zanehe Wara'o, awõ
ngongoningoninia : ba tobali do nidanõ
fefoe, ba Nilo. (Sin. 78, 44; 105, 29).
Ba i'a ba Nilo, ba mate ba abõoe 21
Nilo, tobali tebai sa'ae labadoe ni-
danõ ba Nilo Dawa Miseraji. Ba
do manõ fefoe gofoe heza ba danõ
Miseraji. Ba lalaoe gõi zi manõ si 22
fakelemoe andrõ, Dawa Miseraji,
elemoera andrõ. Ba lõ teboelõ wa'-
abe'e dõdõ Wara'o, ba lõ i'o'õ chõra,
itõrõ niwa'õ Jehowa. Ba i'erogõ ira 23
Fara'o, mõi ia mijomo ; lõ ibe'e ba
dõdõnia. Ba lachao danõ Dawa 24
Miseraji fefoe, ba mbewe Nilo, wa-
ngaloei idanõ nibادoe, me tebai
labadoe nidanõ Nilo andrõ. Ba fa-
makao andrõ, nifatõrõ Jehowa, ba 25
Nilo andrõ, ba alo'o fitoe bongi
wa'ara.

FAZA 8.

I. Famakao fanete zi fõfõna: Ta-
laho, ba II fanete zi doea balõ : Di
manoe, ba III, fanete zi tõloe balõ :
Di mbõhõ.

I. **Ba** iwa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze : 1

- Ae chō Wara'o, ba ōmane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Fofanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'ō ! Ba na techōoe, ūfotanō ira, ba oefatōrō chōoe ba ba danōoe wamakao. talaho. Ja'molihaliha dania dalaho, ba Nilo, ba acha mōi ira ja'wa, iroegi gōdomō ba iroegi si bacha chōoe, ba ba gasomō, ba he ba nomo ngoningonioe, ba he ba nomo mbanoeaoe, ba he ba naha wamogō roti chōoe ba hc ba naha wamaroe ka, noemalō ūsioe ba ūsi mbanoeaoe ba ūsi ngoningonioe, ba latoegelai dania talaho andrō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Wa'ō chō Ga'aroni : Oro'ō zi'omō dangaoe, fabaja si'o andrō, ja'wa mbombo ba ja'wa lala nidanō niko'o ba ja'wa mba'wa nidanō, asogō dalaho ba danō Miseraji. Ba i'oro'ō dangania A'aroni, ja'wa nidanō Miseraji, i'asogō dalaho, tobali lahawoei danō Miseraji. (*Sin. 78, 45; 105, 30*). Ba lalaoe gōi da'ō si fakalemoe andrō, elemoera andrō, la'asogō dalaho ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō. Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze A'aroni Fara'o, ba imane : Mi'andrō chō Jehowa, ena'ō iheta dalaho andrō, chōgoe ba ba mbanoeagoe, ba oefofanō mbanoeami andrō, ena'ō labē'e zoemange chō Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chō Wara'o : Eboca'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, wangoema'ō chōgoe, ha wa'ara oe'andrō chōmi, chōoe ba ba ngoningonioe ba ba mbanoeaoe, ena'ō aheta chōoe ba ba gōdomō dalaho andrō, ena'ō hatō ba Nilo tosai. Ba imane : Mahemoloe. Ba imane Moze : Balazi zomasi'ō, ena'ō aboto badōdōoe, lō Lowalangi bō'ō, si mane Jehowa andrō, Lowalangima. 11 Aheta dania chōmi dalaho andrō, he chōoe, ba he ba gōdomō, ba he ba ngoningonioe, ba he ba mbanoeaoe; hatō ba Nilo tosai dania. 12 Ba me no larōi Wara'o ira Moze A'aroni, ba iforege wangandrō chō Jehowa Moze, ba dalaho andrō, ni- 13 fatōrōnia chō Wara'o. Ba i'ō'ō Je-
- howa ni'andrō Moze : mate dalaho andrō ba nomo misa ba ba golajama, ba ba mbenoea. Ba la'owoeloi, 14 la'ojā'ō nahia, ba abōoc danō. Ba 15 me i'ila Fara'o, no molala dōdōnia, ba ifoeli abc'e dōdōnia, ba lō i'ō'ō chōra ; itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 7, 13*).
- II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 16 Wa'ō chō Ga'aroni : Oro'ō zi'omō andrō ba bōzi gawoegawoe tooe ba danō, ba tobali di manoe, fefoe gofœ heza ba danō Miseraji. Ba 17 la'ō'ō da'ō : I'oro'ō dangania A'aroni, fabaja si'o, ibōzi gawoegawoe tooe ba danō : Ba so ndri manoe ba niha ba ba goerifōra ; fefoe gawoegawoe ba danō, ba tobali di manoe ba danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Ba 18 latandraigō gōi si fakalemoe andrō wangasogō di manoe elemoera andrō, ba tebai. Ba di manoe andrō, ba lahawoei niha, fabaja cerifōra. Ba 19 lamane chō Wara'o si fakalemoe andrō : Tanga Lowalangi da'ō ! Ba lō teboelō wa'abe'e dōdō Wara'o, ba lō i'ō'ō chōra ; itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa.
- III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 20 Mahemoloe mbanoea, ba ondrasi Wara'o, na mōi ia mondri, ba ōmane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Fofanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'ō. Na lō'ō sa ūfotanō 21 mbanoeagoe andrō, ba oefatōrō chōmi ndri mbōhō, chōoe ba ba ngoningonioe ba ba mbanoeaoe ba ba gōdomō ; ja'afōne dania nomo Ndrawa Miseraji di mbōhō ba he tanō nihoedragō gahera. Ba tanō 22 Gozena andrō, si so banoeagoe andrō, ba oe'oniagō, fa bōi oroma ndri mbōhō ba da'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa ja'odo Zo'aja ba danō. Ba oe'asogō wangefa famabali 23 mbanoeagoe ba mbanoeamō ; mahemoloe aloea dandra andrō. Ba ifatōrō da'ō Jehowa. Ba oja sibai ndri mhōhō, si mōi jomo ba gōdo Wara'o ba ba nomo ngoningoninia ba

- danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba afō-chō sibai ba danō ndri mbōhō 25 andrō. Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze A'aroni Fara'o, imane chōra : Laoe! ba danō andre mifosuemange Lo- 26 walangimi ! Ba imane Moze : Tebai ma'o'ō da'ō ; soemange andrō sa, nibe'ema chō Lowalangima, ba no sogoro Ndrewa Miseraji; hadia, lō lateboe kara ndra'aga dania ? (*Moze.* 27 *I. 46, 34.*) Tōloe ngaloco fofanō wa'arōe mōiga ba danō si mate, ba wame'e socmange chō Lowalangima ba da'ō ; ma'o'ō niwa'ōnia chōma. 28 (*F. 3, 18.*) Ba imane Fara'o : Oeofanō ami, fa mi'ilā mifosuemange Jehowa, Lowalangimi andrō, ba danō si mate; ba bōi mi'arōe'ō sibai ami! Mi'angandrō, salahigoe ! 29 Ba imane Moze : He razo! ha si'-aikō mōido baero, ba oe'andrō chōoe chō Jehowa, ena'ō mahemoloe aheta ndri mbōhō andrō chōoe ba ba ngingonionoe ba he ba mbanoeaoe, hatō fa bōi ūfoeli ū'o'aja mbanoe-ama, fa lō ūfofanō ira ba wamo- 30 soemange Jehowa. Ba irōi Wara'o Moze, ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa. 31 Ba i'o'ō Jehowa ni'andrō Moze, iheta ndri mbōhō andrō chō Wara'o ba ngoningoninia ba ba mbanoeania, tobali samboea lō to- 32 sai. Ba ūfoeli abe'e dōdō Wara'o, ba da'ō gōi, ba lō ūfofanō ira.

FAZA 9.

- I. Famakao fanete zi ūfa balō : Fōchō goerifō Ndrewa Miseraji, ba
 II. fanete zi lima balō : Faosa, ba
 III. fanete zi ūnō balō : Teee kara.
 IV. Aloeloe dōdō Wara'o, ba lō ararā, ba ūfoeli abe'e.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Ae chō Wara'o, ba ūwa'ō chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi niha Heberaio : Fofanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'o. 2 Na techōoe sa wamofanō ja'ira ba 3 na ūtahoegō na, ūtaha ira, ba ibaja tanga Jehowa goerifōmō ba mbe-
- noea, he koedo ba he kalide ba he ondra, ba he sawi ba he biribiri, ifatōrō wōchō sabē'e. Ba ifaechoesi ira, goerifō Ndrewa Gizeraëli goerifō Ndrewa Miseraji Jehowa : Fefoe goerifō Ndrewa Gizeraëli, ba sageoe lō mate. Ba ihonogōi Jehowa ha wa'ara, imane : Mahemoloe ifatōrō da'ō ba danō Jehowa. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba ifaloea Jehowa ; ba ahori mate goerifō Ndrewa Miseraji ; ba ba goerifō Ndrewa Gizeraëli, ba sageoe lō ū, si mate. Ba ifatenge zinenge Fara'o, ba hiza, sagcoe lō si mate ocrifō Ndrewa Gizeraëli. Ba abe'e zoei dōdō Wara'o, ba lō ūfofanō ira.
- II. Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni : Mi'ondroea tanga, wangai da'i woelaŵa, ba jameoza zawili ba daloe mbanoea Moze, ba zanehe Wara'o ; ba atoroe hawoc-hawoe ba danō Misraji ma'asagōrō, ba tobali gigimō dania, he ba niha ba he ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, si tobali bahi ba danō Miseraji, ma'-asagōrō. Ba latoejoe ndra'i woelaŵa andrō ba la'ondrasi Wara'o ; ba da'ō ifazawili mijawa Moze, ba tobali gigimō, hoelō mbahi, he ba niha ba he ba zaliwaliwa ba danō. Ba tebai lalaŵa Moze si fakelemoe andrō, ba gigimō andrō ; ba zi fakelemoe andrō sa ae gōi toemboe gigimō, si mane ba Ndrewa Miseraji fefoe. Ba i'okō-li'ō dōdō Wara'o Jehowa, ba lō i'o'ō chōra ; itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa.
- III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 13 Mahemoloe mbanoea, ba ae chō Wara'o, ba ūmane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi niha Heberaio : Fofanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō lafosoemange ndra'-odo ! Ba zi samoeza andre sa, ba chōoe ūfateōrō wamakao andrō chōgōe, fefoe, ba ba ngoningonioe ba ba mbanoeaoe, ena'ō aboto ba dō-dōe, lō si mane ja'odo, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō ! Tola sa mena'ō oe'oro'ō dangagoe mege ba tola

- 16 oefakiko ndra'oegō, fabaja banoeaoe, fōchō waba andrō, ena'ō tebōzini ndra'oegō ba goeli danō, Ba andrō lō oeababaja ndra'oegō, ena'ō ō'ilā wa'abōlōgōe, oebe'e, ba ena'ō teseno dōigoe ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō.
- 17 (*Rom. 9, 17*). Dōrōdōrō na techōoe
- 18 wamofanō banoeagoe andrō. Ba na mané wa'alāwā loeo mahemoloe, ba aechoe deoe kara sabōlōbōlō, oebe'e, si lō famaedo ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai tewōwōi ia, irege ma'ō
- 19 chō andre. Ba fatenge ba fa'orifi'ō goerifōoe, awō fefoe hadia ia, zi so baero chōoe, fefoe sa zi so baero, he niha ba he oerifō, si lō mōi jomo, ba mate ibe'e teoe kara andrō.
- 20 Ba ha niha zangata'oefi, ngoningoni Wara'o andrō, me idaō'ōdaō'ō Jehowa, ba i'olo'ō jomo zawoejoenia
- 21 ba oerifōnia. Ba si lō ba dōdō wa-meta'oe Jehowa ja'ira, ba lō iboelō'ō
- 22 baero zawoejoenia ba oerifōnia. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Oro'ō dangaoe ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba aechoe deoe kara ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, he ba niha ba he ba zaliwaliwā ba danō ba za zinanō
- 23 ba nowi, ba danō Miseraji. Ba i'oro'ō zi'onia mijawa ba mbanoea Moze, ba ilaboe banoea ba teoe kara, ibe'e Jehowa ba aechoe zaerezaere; i'echoegō ba danō Miseraji deoe kara andrō Jehowa. (*Sin. 78, 47. 48. Sin. 105, 32*). Aechoe deoe kara sabōlōbōlō sibai, ba lō mama-lōmalō galitō, si fabaja ba deoe kara andrō; si lō famacdo, saechoe ba danō Miseraji, gōtō wa no mo-
- 25 wanoea niha ba da'ō. Ba ibōzi teoe kara andrō fefoe hadia ia ba danō Miseraji, si so baero, he niha ba he saliwaliva ba danō, ba sinanō ba nowi, ba ibōzi teoe kara andrō, ba hogoe geoe fefoe, ba mbenoea, ba afatō ibe'e. Ha ba danō Gozena, ba zi so Ndراونو Gizerāeli, ba lō teoe kara.
- 26 IV. Ba ifatenge Fara'o, ifakaoni'ō ndra Moze A'aroni, ba imane chōra :
- No sala ndra'o zi samoëza andre; si ndroehoe chō Jehowa, ba si sala ndra'o ba banceagoe. Mi'angandrō 28 chō Jehowa [salahigoe] no tōrā ndrohoendrohoe we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō ba teoe kara andrō —, ba oefofanō ami, alacha lō mi'iaigō sa'ae da'e. Itema linia Moze, imane : 29 Na oeroegi baero mbanoea, ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe chō Jehowa, ba tebato dania mbanoea ba lō'ō sa'ae aechoe deoe kara andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no chō Jehowa danō. (*Sin. 24, 1*). Ba ja'oegō 30 ba ngoningoniac andrō — oe'ila — ba lō mi'ata'oefi Lowalangi andrō, Jehowa. Ba taliō ba rigi, ba afœfoe, 31 noa sa molai rigi ba taliō, ba no mobene. Ba gandroe ba rigi ū manoe, 32 ba lō safoefoe, me tengā baŵa da'ō. Ba irōi Wara'o Moze, mōi ia baero 33 mbanoea. Ba i'oro'ō dangania chō Jehowa, ba i'anema'ō tebato we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō, fabaja teoe kara, ba lō'ō sa'ae aechoe ba danō deoe. Ba me i'ila Fara'o, no 34 tebato deoe ba teoe kara andrō ba banoea, ba itohogō molalō'ō ba ifoeli abe'e dōdō, he tōdōnia ba he tōdō ngoningoninia. Ba lō teboelō wa'-abe'e dōdō Wara'o ba lō ifofanō Ndراونو Gizerāeli, itōrō niŵa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 10.

I. Famakao fanete zi fitoe: Tamo;
ba II. fanete zi ūlaoe: Fa'ogōmigōmi.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1
Ae chō Wara'o, noa sa oe'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba tōdō ngoningoninia, ba wolaoe chōnia tandra andrō chōgoe. Ba ena'ō ūdoenōdoenō dania ba 2 Ndراونو ba ba ma'ocwoemō, hadia nifatōrōgōe ba Ndراونو Miseraji, awō dandra andrō chōgoe, nilaoegoe chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehowa. Ba mōi chō Wara'o ndra Moze A'aroni, ba lamane chōnia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi niha Heberaio : Ha wa'-

- ara na techōoe ð'ideide'ð ndra'oegō fōnagoe ? Fofanō mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ð lafosoemange ndra'o !
- 4 Na techōoe sa ðofanō mbanoeagoe, ba mahemoloe, ba oecasogō damo
- 5 ba danōoe, ba alacha lahawoei danō ma'asagōrō, irege lō'ð sa'ae oroma danō toe. La'ā dania zi tosai andrō, saoeri na, ba si lō ahori na ba. deoe kara andrō, ba boeloe geoe fefoe, saoeri ba mbenoea, balahori.
- 6 Ba molihalihā dania ira ba mbate'e chōmō ba ba mbate'e ngoningonioe fefoe ba ba mbate'e Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, irege zi lō larai mila ira toca moroi jaŵa, iroegi ma'ðchō, gōtō wa no so ira ba goeli danō. Aefa iŵa'ð da'ð, ba i'erogō Wara'o, ilaoe mofanō. Ba lamane chō Wara'o ngoningoninia : Ha wa'ara tō na tatehe tandrawada niha andrō ? Fofanō sa'ae niha andrō, ena'ð lafosoemange Lowalangira Jehowa. Hadia, lō saboto ba dōdōe na, wa
- 7 si tekiko danō Miseraji ? Ba lakaoni mangawoeli chō Wara'o ndra Moze A'aroni, ba imane chōra : Ba mi'a'e ba mifosoemange Lowalangimi Jehowa ; ba ha niha atō zi mōi miŵa'ð ? Imane Moze : Ono sawoejoe chōma ba satoea chōma, ba ma'ohe ; ba ono matoea chōma ba ono alawe ba biribirima ba sawīma, ba ma'ohe ; so sa chōma gowasa,
- 10 nilaoc chō Jehowa. (F. 5, 1). Ba imane chōra : Laoe ! Jamoetolo ami Jehowa, na oefā'ohe'ð chōmi ndrao-no sawoejoe chōmi ; si ndreohoe,
- 11 no so ba dōdōmi zi lō sōchi ! Tebai da'ð ; acha mōi ndra matoea mamoseemange Jehowa ; ha sa da'ð ni-wā'ðmi ! Ba lafofanō ira ba da'ð chō Wara'o. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Oro'ð dangaoe jaŵa danō Miseraji ba asogō damo, alacha lahawoei danō Miseraji, ba wangohori fefoe zinanō ba danō, fefoc hadia
- 13 ia zi tosai ba deoe kara no. Ba i'oro'ð zi'onia Moze jaŵa danō Miseraji, ba ifatōrō ba danō nangi
- timoe Jehowa, sara loeo sara mbo-
ngi ; ba me moloeo, ba no i'oe
damo angi timoe andrō. Ba laha-
woei danō Miseraji tamo andrō,
dozi banoea ba danō Miseraji aechoe
ira, oja sibai ; lō irai si manō wa'-
oja fōna, damo, ba lō'ð manō gōi
ifoeli si manō dania. Ba lahawoei
danō ma'asagōrō, tobali lō'ð sa'ae
oroma danō toe ; ba lahari fefoe
zinanō ba danō ba boea geoe fefoe,
si tosai ba deoe kara no ; tobali
ma'ifoe lō tosai boeloe saoeri, he
ba geoe ba he ba zinanō ba danō,
ba danō Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Ba
i'aliogō ifakaoni'ð ndra Moze A'aro-
ni Fara'o, ba imane : No sala ndra'-
odo chō Jehowa, Lowalangimi, ba
chōmi gōi. (F. 9, 27). Ba mibologō
dōdōmi chōgōe ba lalōgōe andrō,
hatō zi samoeza andre, ba mi'a-
ngandrō chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa,
salahigoe, ena'ð itimba atō chōgōe
wamoenoe andre ! Ba irōi Wara'o
[Moze] ba mangandrō ia chō Je-
howa. Ba ifatōrō nangi sabe'e moroi
ba gaechoela Jehowa, zoezoemō,
sangoloi'ð tamō andrō ba sanib
ba nasi zoechoe ; samboea lō tosai
tamō, ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō.
Ba i'abe'e'ð dōdō Wara'o Jehowa,
ba lō ifofanō Ndraono Gizeraeli.
- II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 21
Oro'ð dangaoe mijawa ba mbanoea,
ba ihawoei danō Miseraji fa'ogōmi-
gōmi, tobali la'ilā moera'oe tanga
wa'ogōmigōmi andrō. (Mat. 27, 45).
Ba i'oro'ð dangania mijawa, ba 22
mbanoea, Moze, ba ihawoei fa'ogō-
migōmi danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō,
tōloe bongi wa'ara. Tobali lō i'ilā
nawōnia zamōsana, ba tebai maoso,
tebai irōi nahania, zi tōloe bongi
andrō. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraeli
fefoe, ba moloeo ba nahiara. Ba
ifakaoni'ð Moze Fara'o, imane : Mi'-
a'e ba wamosoemange Jehowa ; ba
biribirimi ba sawīmi, ba torōi ; irao-
no sawoejoe chōmi, ba hana na fao.
Ba imane Moze : Ja'oegō zama'o- 25

he'ō chōma soemange nitaba ba soemange nitoenoe, ena'ō ma'asiwai
 26 chō Lowalangima Jehowa, ba si fao gōi goerifōma — samboea sa'a lō tola torōi foeri, me sogoena chōma ba wamosoemange Lowalangima Jehowa; lō'ō sa ma'ilna, he mawisa wamosoemange Jehowa, irege
 27 no maroegi da'ō. Ba i'abe'c'ō dōdō Wara'o Jehowa, ba techōnia ifofanō
 28 ira. Ba imane chōnia Fara'o : La-boe'ōgō! Angelama, fa bōi sa'ae fa'ilna bawa ita; na fa'ilna bawa ita
 29 sa, ba si mate ndra'oegō. Ba imane Moze : Ba no ōwa'ō; lō'ō sa'ae fa'-ila bawa ita.

FAZA 11.

Tehōnagō te'ombacha'ō wamakao safoeria andrō: Famcenoe ono si a's. Lō teboelō wa'abe'e dōdō Wara'o.

- 1 Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Hatō sambalō tō famakao oefatōrō chō Wara'o ba ba Ndrewa Miseraji; awena dania ifofanō ami ba da'e, ifaoeloegō, itimba na'i ami,
 2 iforege. Ba ōwa'ō ba zato, dozi ira, ba ndramoe'andrō ba zi so ba ngaira gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a; he ira matoea ba he ira alawe. (*F. 3, 22*). Ba eboea dōdō Ndrewa Miseraji chōra ibe'e Jehowa; ba seboea tōi gōi Moze ba danō Miseraji, ba ngonongoni Wara'o andrō ba ba mbaneania. Ba imane Moze: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Nataloe mbongi, ba oetōrōi danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, (*F. 12, 29*), ba ahori mate zi a'a nono matoea ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai nono si a'a chō Wara'o, sidadao ba dadaoma razo, noemalō ba nono si a'a chō zawoejoe ira alawe, sanoetoe fache, fabaja nono si a'a ba goerifō fefoe.
 6 Ba tobali fe'ira'ira sabōlōbōlō ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, si lō irai, ba lō'ō manō gōi ifoeli si manō dania. Ba ba Ndrewa Giseraëli, fefoe, ba lō nichaoe nasoe, he niha

ba he oerifō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ifaehoesi ira Ndrewa Miseraji Ndrewa Giseraëli Jehowa. Ba ndramoe'ondrasido dania ngingonioe andrō fefoe, ba wangaloeloc chōgoe ba ba wangandrō chōgoe: Heta'ō, ja'oegō ba banoeami fefoe, solo'ō chōoe! ba awena dania oehetado. Aefa da'ō, ba irōi Wara'o, mofōnoe sibai ia. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Lō i'o'ō chōmi Fara'o, ena'ō oja dandra andrō chōgoe, ba danō Miseraji. Ba lalaoe 10 dandra andrō fefoe fōna Wara'o ira Moze A'aroni; ba i'abe'e'ō dōdō Wara'o Jehowa, ba tobali lō i'efā'ō Ndrewa Giseraëli ba danōnia.

FAZA 12.

I. Tehonogōi gowasa fasa andrō, si ero rōfi. II. Famoenoe iraono si a'a ba danō Miseraji. Aheta Ndrewa Giseraëli. III. Tefachoi na he wisa wolaoe fasa andrō.

- Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, ba danō Miseraji: Si a'a mbaŵa chōmi dania mbaŵa da'e; bōrōta mbaŵa ia chōmi ba ndrōfi. Mimane ba mbanoea Ndrewa Giseraëli fefoe: Ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵa da'e, ba ja moefaigi chōnia nono mbiribiri zamōsana, sambasamba omo, ba sarasara nono mbiribiri. (*Joh. 1, 29*). Ba na ambō fa'ato zi samba omo, ba zi sara ono mbiribiri, ba jamoehalō awōuiia zi fahatō omo chōnia, ba wangai si sara, dali wa'ato niha; ha wa'ato zi tola mangohori ja'ia, ba sara nono mbiribiri mihonogōi. Ono mbiribiri si lō hadia ia zi sala nifaigi, si matoea ba si dōfi fa'eboea; na tengā ono mbiribiri, ba ono nambi nitoetoejoe. (*Moz. III. 1, 3; 22, 21*). Ba mi-hōē, iroegi zi meweleōfa ba mbaŵa da'e, ba tānō owi lataba, dozi Ira-no Giseraëli. (*Moz. IV. 9, 5*). Ba ndramoehalō ōsa ndro, ba lagole'e'ō ba gehomo, fatambai mbaŵandroehō ba hōgō mbaŵandroehō, ba

- 8 nomo andrō, ba ni'ā ja'ia. Ba ūsi-nia, ba ba zi bongi andrō la'ā, nitoenoe ; roti si lō moe'aisōni ba boeloe ndroe'oe safeto nawō. Bōi mi'enata, ba tengā nirino ba nidanō, mitoenoe ba galitō, ma'asara, tengā nifaefa hadia ia; fabaja alachaō. Ba ma'ifoe bōi misaigō irege mahemoloe; hadia zi tosai irege mahemoloe
- 10 11 mbanoea, ba nitoenoe. Ba mimane ba wemanga : Si no mamōbō taloe ami ba so mbadagahe ba gahemi ba si'o ba dangami; ba mita'ita'i wemanga ja'ia ! Fasa ia chō Jehowa.
- 12 (Mat. 26, 17. Heb. 11, 28). Ba zi bongi andrō sa oetōrōi danō Miseraji, ba oeboeboenoe nono si a'a fefoe, ba danō Miseraji, he ba niha ba he ba goerifōra; ba la'ilā dania wa'a-bōlōgōe fefoe Lowalangi Miseraji oe-be'e, ja'o, Jehowa ! (Moz. IV. 33, 4.
- 13 Sin. 136, 10). Ba do andrō ba nomo, ba zi so ami, ba tandra chōgōe, fangorifimi ; na oe'ila ndro andrō, ba oetaloe'i ami, fa lō gōna ami famakao, famakiko andrō, na oelaoe ba
- 14 Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba baŵa da'ō, ba baŵa wamasoegi ba dōdō chōmi dania; baŵa gowasa ehō Jehowa dania ia chōmi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; si lō teboelō chōmi wolaoe ja'ia,
- 15 iroegi zi lō aetoe. Fitoe bongi wa'ara mi'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni. Ba mbōrōta mbaŵa da'ō sa'ae, ba bōi faloecha ba nomomi danōmō roti; ha niha sa zi manga roti ni'aisōni, gōtō zi fitoe bongi andrō, ba nise'e ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (F. 23, 15.
- 16 Kor. I. 5, 7). Ba na loeo si fōfōna andrō, ba owoclo ami ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba si manō gōi na loeo si fitoe; ba ba loeo da'ō, ba ma'ifoe manō lō lahālō halōwō; ha sogoena
- 17 ō zamōsana, ba tola mihalō. Ba bōi olifoe ami roti si lō moe'aisōni no mege; me ba mbaŵa da'ō oeheta ngahōnōmi ba danō Miseraji, andrō, mitōngōni mbaŵa da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, nihonogōi, siroegi si lō aetoe.
- 18 Ba mbaŵa si fōfōna andrō, ba zi mewelegefa, ba zi bongi, ba da'ō mi'ā roti si lō moe'aisōni ba iroegi ba zi bongi ba zi meōnō gachōmita. (Moz. III. 23, 6. Moz. IV. 28, 17. Moz. V. 16, 3). Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba lō tola faloecha danōmo roti ba nomomi; ha niha sa zi manga roti ni'aisōni, ba nise'e ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, he na niha bō'ō ba he na iwara. Sambawa bōi mi'ā roti ni'aisōni. Fefoe gofoe heza, ba zi so ami, ba roti si lō moe'aisōni mi'ā. Ba ifakaoni'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe Moze, ba imane ehōra : Milaboe, mifaigi chōmi nono mbiribiri, ō zoroijomomi, samba-samba omo, ba mitaba wasa andrō. Ba mihalō zamboea moeroemoeroe doetoeroe zoefa ba mi'oengoegō ba ndro andrō, ba wiga jaŵa, ba migoele'ō ōsa ndro andrō ba wiga ba hōgō mbawandroehō ba ba gehomo fatambai; ba samōsa bōi jamōi tooe, bōi mirōni nomomi, iregi moloeo. Itōrō sa danō Jehowa, ba wolaoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba na i'ilā ndro andrō ba hōgō mbawandroehō ba ba gehomo fatambai, ba italo'e'i mbawandroehō si manō Jehowa, ba lō itehe ba zamakiko andrō we'amōi jomo chōmi, ba wolaoe chōmi. Ba milaoe da'ō, amachoita chōoe ba ba nga'-ōtōoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ba na miroegi dania danō andrō nibe'e Jehowa ochātami, si mane nifaboe'oenia, ba mitōrō da'ō wamosoemange Lowalangi. Ba na lasofoe dania chōmi iraonomi, na lamane : Hadia chōmi wamosoemange andrō ? ba mimane chōra : Soemange fasa ehō Jehowa, sanaloe'i omo Ndraono Gizeraēli, me ilaoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji, fa lō ibabaja zi so jooin chōda. Ba lafaōndrō ira sato, mangaloeloe. Ba mōi Ndraono Gizeraēli, la'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ehō ndra Moze A'aroni; da'ō lalaoe.
- II. Ba me taloe mbongi, ba ahori iboeboenoe Jehowa nono si a'a ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai nono si a'a

- chō Wara'o, sidadao ba dadaoma razo chōnia, noemalō ba nono si a'a ba nikoeroe, si so ba goeroenga, awō fefoe nono si a'a ba goerifō. 30 (*Sin. 78, 51; 135, 8*). Ba maoso Wara'o, awō ngoningoninia, awō Ndрава Miseraji fefoe, ba zi bongi andrō ba tesao wege'ege sabōlō-bōlō, ba danō Miseraji ; samboea 31 sa lō omo, si lō si mate. Ba ifakaoni'ō ndra Mose A'aroni Fara'o, ba zi bongi, ba imane : Milaboe ! miheta ami, mifabali ami ba mba-noeagoe, he ja'ami ba he Iraono Gизeraeli andrō ; mi'ae mifosoemange Jehowa, mitōrō ni'andrōmi a-ndrō. (*Sam. I. 6, 6. Sin. 105, 38*). Ba biribirimi gōi, ba sawīmi, ba mi'ohe, si mane ni'andrōmi ; miheta ami ba mi'andrō chōgoe gōi howeho-woe. (*F. 10, 26*). Ba laloeloegō ira Dawa Miseraji, ena'ō la'aliogō wangehetra ja'ira ba danō ; lamane sa 34 dōdōra : ahori mate ita ! Ba la'ohe gombōila roti andrō sato, si lō fachamō aisō na, la'angalisigō nahia, 35 ni'olōwōsi ba lembera. Ba no la'o'ō niwa'ō Moze chōra Iraono Gизeraeli, no la'andrō ba Ndрава Miseraji gamagama firō ba gamagama ana'a, 36 awō noecha. (*F. 3. 21; 11, 12*). Ba no ibe'e Jehowa eboea dōdō Ndрава Miseraji chōra, wolo'ō chōra ; ba tobali laraboe gamagama Ndрава Miseraji. 37 Ba aheta ba Ramesc Ndraono Gизeraeli, lasawa Zoekota, mato 600,000 niha, sanōrō tanō, ira matoea, lō 38 lai ndraono. (*Moz. IV. 33, 3*). Ba ato gōi zi fao chōra niha [bō'ō] ba biribiri ba sawi, oja sibai goerifō. 39 Ba labogō gombōila roti no mege, ni'ohera moroi ba danō Miseraji, labali'ō kooe si lō moe'aisōni ; lō'ō sa si fachamō aisō, me niloeloegō ira, ba wondrōi tanō Miseraji, ba me tebai sa'ae tebato ira, ba wa-40 maigi chōra nifatō'ō ena'ō. Ba fa'-ara Ndraono Gизeraeli ba danō Miseraji, ba ūfa ngaotoe a tōloe nga-feloe fache. (*Moz. I. 15, 13. Hal.*
- zin. 7, 6). Ba me no aloea zi ūfa 41 ngaotoe a tōloe ngafeloe fache, me loeo da'ō sibai, ba aheta ba danō Miseraji ngahōnō andrō chō Jehowa. Bongi wangorifi chō Jehowa, me i- 42 heta ira ba danō Miseraji. Ni'amoni'ō mbongi andrō chō Jehowa, me no fangorifi ba Ndraono Gизeraeli fefoe ; gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
- III. Ba imane Jeliowa chō ndra 43 Moze A'aroni : Da'ō gamachoita ba wasa andrō : lō tola iā wōfō niha bō'ō. Ba awena tola la'ā dozi 44 sawoejoe nihiōli, na no moeboto ira. Si fatewoe ba enoni, ba lō tola la'ā. 45 Nifasamboea nomo ba ni'ā ja'ia ; 46 lō tola la'ohē hadia ia, nōsi. Sara tola bōi inifatō chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 9, 12. Joh. 19, 36*). Dozi Iraono Gize-raeli zolaoe ja'ia. Ba na so niha 48 bō'ō, somasi sosó chōmi ba molaoe fasa chō Jehowa, ba niboto fefoe motōi matoea ba chōra ; awena dania tola la'ondrasi, ba wolaoe, ba iwami sa'ae ira, miwa'ō. Ba si lō moeboto, ba lō'ō manō tola iā. Ha 49 samboea goroisa, he ba niwami ba he ba niha bō'ō, si sosó ba chōmi. Ba la'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa chō ndra 50 Moze A'aroni dozi Iraono Gизeraeli ; lamanō wolaoe. Ba me loeo da'ō 51 iheta ba danō Miseraji Ndraono Gизeraeli Jehowa, ba ngahōnōra.

FAZA · 13.

I. Fe'amoni'ō ono si a'a fefoe ba Ndraono Gизeraeli ba folaoe owasa fasa. II. Latōrō danō si mate, lasawa nasi zoechoe. Boto lawoeo ba boto galitō.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1 Oniagō chōgoe fefoe zi a'a nono, 2 ni'amoni'ō ; fefoe hadia ia zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe chō ninania, ba Ndraono Gизeraeli, he niha ba he oerifō, ba chōgoe da'ō. (*F. 22, 29. Sam. I. 1, 28. Loek. 2, 23*). Ba imane Moze 3 ba zato : Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi mbaŵa da'e. saheta ami ba danō Miseraji ba danō si no sawoejoe ami ; noa

- sa iheta ami ba da'ō Jehowa tanga sabōlō ; andrō wa lō tola te'ā roti si no moe'aisōni. Ma'ōchō andre aheta ami, ba mbaŵa Abibi. (F. 23, 15).
- 4 Ba na i'ohē ndra'oegō Jehowa ba danō Ndrewa Gana'ana andrō, ba danō Ndrewa Cheti ba ba danō Ndrewa Gamori ba ba danō Ndrewa Hewi ba ba danō Ndrewa Jeboesi, nifaboe'enia chō ndra toeaoe fahōloesa fame'e chōoe, tanō ba zi falawoe soesoe ba ū ūani, ba bōi olifoe'ō wamosoemange andrō, ba mbaŵa da'e. (Moz. I. 15, 18). Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba roti si lō moe'aisōni mi'ā ; ba ba loeo si fitoe, ba telaoe gowasa chō Jehowa. Roti si lō moe'aisōni ni'ā, gōtō zi fitoe bongi andrō ba lō tola faloecha ba chōoe roti si no moe'aisōni ba he tanōmō roti, ba mbaneami fefoe.
- 7 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ūdoenūdoenō ba ndrewa matoea, ūmane : Bōrō wanolo Jehowa ja'aga ; da'ō nilaoe Jehowa chōma, me ahetaga ba danō Miseraji. Ba hoelō dandra ia ba dangaoe, ila'ilā ba gangangooe, ena'ō so ba mbeweoe goroisa Jehowa ; fa'abōlō danga Jehowa sa wangeheta
- 10 ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji. Andrō bōi olifoe'ō gamachoita andrō, ero rōfi, na inōtōnia. Ba na i'ohē dania ndra'oegō Jehowa ba danō Ndrewa Gana'ana andrō, na itōrō zi fahōloe ia mege chōoe ba chō ndra toeaoe,
- 12 na ibe'e chōoe, ba ū'amoni'ō chō Jehowa fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atcemboe chō ninania ; fefoe zi a'a nono goerifō, si faloecha'ō, na si matoea, ba
- 13 tāna chō Jehowa. Ba fefoe zi a'a nono galide ba ūsalahini ono mbi-ribiri ; ba na lō omasi'ō ūsalahini, ba ūfatō mbaginia. Ba ono si a'a ba niha, fefoe, ba ūsalahini [ōhōli].
- 14 Ba na isofoe dania chōoe onooe : Hadia geloeaha da'ō ? ba ūmane chōnia : No ihetaga Jehowa ba danō Miseraji tanga sabōlō, ba danō ba
- 15 zi no sawoejoe ndra'aga. Me no abe'e dōdō Wāra'o, me lō ifofanōga mena'ō, ba no iboebenoe nono si a'a fefoe ba danō Miseraji Jehowa, he ono si a'a ba niha ba he ono si a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba goerifō ; andrō oebe'e soemange Jehowa zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe fefoe, na si matoea, ba ono si a'a chōgoe, ba ūsalahini, [ōhōli]. Ba ja hoelō 16 dandra ia chōoe, ba dangaoe ba amaedola harefa ba gangangooe, wa no ihetaga ba danō Miseraji Jehowa, tanga sabōlō.
- II. Ba me no ifofanō ira Fara'o, 17 ba lō ifatōrō ira ba lala ba danō Ndrewa Wilisiti Lowalangi, he ū'a'e sahatō da'ō mena'ō; imane sa dōdōnia Lowalangi : ma mangesa dōdōra, na so zi fasoewō chōra ba ma lafoeli ira ba danō Miseraji ; lafaseoi ibe'e Lowalangi, latōrō lala ba danō si mate, saechee ba nasi zoechee, ba no lafa'anō ira ba wanoe-wō, Iraono Gizerāeli, me aheta ira ba danō Miseraji. Ba i'ohē 18 mboto Josefo andrō Moze ; noa sa ibe'e li ba Ndrewa Gizerāeli da'ō, no ibe'e ira ba hōlōe sabe'e, no imane : na itolo dania ami Lowalangi, ba mi'ohē mbotogoe, mihetā ba da'e. (Moz. I. 50, 25). Ba la'o tarai Zoekota wofanō ba ba Getama molombase, ba zinga danō si mate andrō. (Moz. I V. 33, 6). Ba mo-wāwāoā fōnara Jehowa, na ma'ōchō, ba boto lawoeo, ba wangoroma'ō lala chōra, ba na bongi, ba boto galito, ba wame'e haga chōra ; ba tobali bongi ma'ōchō la'ilā mofanō. (F. 40, 38. Neh. 9, 19, Sin. 78, 14. Sin. 105, 39. Kor. I. 10, 1). Na ma'ōchō, ba lō teboelō fōnara 22 mboto lawoeo andrō, ba ba zi bongi, ba si manō mboto galitō andrō.

FAZA 14.

- I. Fa'atosasa Ndrewa Gizerāeli.
II. Latōrō nasi sojo. Alōmō Ndrewa Miseraji.

- I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : ū'ō ba Ndrewa Gi- 2

- zeraëli, mdramoehole'ō ira, ba ba
 Wihachiroti, ba gotaloearea Migidolo
 nasi molombase ira, ba zinga Mba'-
 ali Zefono; faoedoe da'ō, ba mbewe
 3 nasi molombase ami. Ba imane
 dōdōnia Fara'o, ba Ndراono Gize-
 raëli andrō : „No eloengoe ira ba
 danō; no te'oe'oe ira ba danō si
 4 mate.“ Ba oe'abe'e'ō dania dōdō
 Wara'o, ba igohi ira; ba oe'oroma'
 5 dōdō dania wa'abōlōgōe ba chō
 Wara'o andrō ba ba zabōlō andrō
 chōnia fefoe, ba ja'aboto dania ba
 dōdō Ndراawa Miseraji, wa no ja'o
 Jehowa. Ba la'o'ō da'ō. (F. 4,
 21). Ba te'ombacha'ō chō razo Mi-
 seraji, wa no moloi ira; ba afōchō
 dōdō Wara'o ba tōdō ngoningonia,
 chōra andrō, lamane sa: Hana
 6 wa no tamano, wa no tafofanō
 Ndراono Gizaëli andrō, fa bōilaha-
 lō halōwō chōda! Ba ifa'anō goere-
 tania ba i'he zabōlō andrō chōnia.
 7 Önō ngaotoe i'he koereta ba wa-
 noewō, awō niha nitoetoejoe, awō
 goereta ba wanoewō fefoe ba Ndراawa
 Miseraji; ba dozi koereta, ba
 so ja'wa zi fasōndra soroi ba goereta.
 8 Ba Jehowa, ba i'abe'e'ō dōdō Wa-
 ra'o, razo Miseraji; ba igohi Ndراono
 Gizaëli, ba no mama'anō ba wa-
 noewō Ndراono Gizaëli, wanōrō
 9 lalara. (Moz. IV. 33, 3). Ba lagohi
 ira Dawa Miseraji, ba lachamō, me
 molombase ira ba mbewe nasi;
 ahori so koedo andrō chō Wara'o
 ba koeretania ba wanoewō ba si
 fakoedo ba sabōlō andrō chōnia,
 ba zinga Wihachiroti, ba ngai
 10 Mba'ali Zefono. (Jos. 24, 6). Ba
 me no ahato Wara'o, ba lafachōlō
 ira Iraono Gizaëli: ba i'ogomoe-
 zaō so moroi foerira Ndراawa Mis-
 eraji. Ba ata'oe sibai ira. Ba la'-
 angarōfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizaëli.
 11 Ba lamane chō Moze: Hadia,
 ambō mege lewatō ba danō Mis-
 eraji, wa ödōnisiga baero, ena'ō ba
 danō si mate tekiko ndra'aga?
 Hana wa ömanō chōma, wa öhc-
- taga ba danō Miseraji? (Sin. 106, 7).
 Hadia, tengā da'ō niwā'ōma chōoe
 12 mege, ba danō Miseraji: Bōhōliga,
 ba damahalō halōwō Ndراawa Mis-
 eraji, halōwō zawoejoe? Ohahaoe sa
 mena'ō dōdōma, na mahalō ha-
 lōwō Ndراawa Miseraji, moroi tekiko
 ndra'aga ba danō si mate! Ba
 13 imane Moze ba zato: Bōi mi'ata'-
 oefi! Mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, ba mi'ilā
 dania wangorifi andrō si faloecha
 ami chō Jehowa ma'ōchō; hadia
 sa ni'ilami ma'ōchō nifatōrō ba Ndراawa
 Miseraji, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae mi'-
 ilā dania ba chōra, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
 (Nga'ot. II. 20, 15). **Jehowa zi fasō- 14
 ndra salahimi, ba sahono ami.**
- II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: 15
 Hadia wa ö'angarōfi li ndra'o?
 Wa'ō ba Ndراono Gizaëli, ndra-
 moefazaŵa ira. Ba ja'oegō, ba fa-
 zawa zi'ooe ba oro'ō dangaoe jaŵa
 nasi; ba faefa ia, ba latōrō dania
 daloe nasi Iraono Gizaëli, hoelō
 na ba zabe'e tanō so ira. Ba oeo-
 baloenō Ndراawa Miseraji, ena'ō la'-
 o'ō ira, ba oe'oroma'ō wa'abōlōgōe,
 ba chō Wara'o ba ba zabōlō andrō
 chōnia fefoe, ba ba goeretania andrō
 ba ba zi fakoedo andrō chōnia,
 ena'ō aboto ba dōdō Ndراawa Mis-
 eraji, wa no ja'o Jehowa, na oe'oroma'ō
 18 wa'abōlōgōe ba chō Wara'o
 ba ba zabōlō andrō chōnia ba ba
 goeretania ba ba zi fakoedo. Ba ifa-
 zawa ia mala'ika Lowalangi andrō,
 sowaŵaō fōna ngahōnō Ndراono
 Gizaëli, mōi ia foerira. Ba iheta
 gōi ia fōnara boto lawoē andrō,
 mōi foerira gōi. (F. 13, 21). Ba mōi 20
 ba gotaloearea golombaseŵa Ndراawa
 Miseraji golombaseŵa Ndراono Gizaëli,
 ba no lawoēo ba zogōmigōmi,
 ba ihagaini zi bongi. Ba tebai fahatō
 ira zi sara wongi andrō. Ba lō'ō
 21 dangania Moze jaŵa nasi, ba ahele
 nasi ibe'e Jehowa, sara wongi manō
 ba nangi sabē'e, si oroi ba gatoe-
 mboechā loeo, ba otoefo nasi ibe'e;
 fabali nidanō. (Jos. 4, 23. Sin. 78,

- 22 13; 114, 3. Jes. 63, 12). Ba latōrō daloe nasi Iraono Gizeraëli, hoelō na ba danō sabe'e, ba amaedola mbagolō nasi, he ba gambōlōra, ba he ba gaberara. (*Kor. I. 10. 1. Heb.*)
- 23 11, 29). Ba lagohi ira Dawa Miseraji, la'oō ira moroi foeri, koedo andrō chō Wara'o, fefoe, awō goereta, awō
- 24 zi fakoedo, ba daloe nasi bacha. Ba me miwo manoe, ba ifaigi Jehowa zabōlō Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, moroi ba mboto galitō andrō, moroi ba mboto lawoeo ba ifakoejoe ira.
- 25 Adeha gaolo ba goereta andrō chōra ibe'e, tobali tosasa ira. Ba lamane Dawa Miseraji : Talaoe moloi, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō ! Jehowa sa zi fasōndra ba Ndrawa Miseraji,
- 26 salahira. (*Jos. 10, 14*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Oro'ō dangaoe, ja'wa nasi, ba ihawoei Ndrawa Miseraji asi, fabaja koereta chōra ba si
- 27 fakoedo ! Ba i'oro'ō dangania Moze ja'wa nasi, ba mangawoeli ba nahania nasi, me aracha moloeo, ba lafaondragō ia Dawa Miseraji woloi, ba itaboi ba daloe nasi Ndrawa Miseraji Jehowa. Ba ifoeli fahalō nasi ba ihawoei goereta, awō zi fakoedo — sabōlō andrō chō Wara'o fefoe — si no molo'ō ja'ira, bacha ba nasi ;
- 29 samōsa lō saoeri, ja'ira andrō. Ba no latōrō nasi Iraono Gizeraëli, hoelō na ba danō sabe'e, ba amaedola mbagolō nasi, he ba gambōlōra, ba
- 30 he ba gaberara. (*Jos. 3, 16*). Si manō wangorifi Jehowa Iraono Giza-
raëli ba Ndrawa Miseraji, me loeo da'ō, ba la'ilā tooe ba mbewe nasi Ndrawa Miseraji, si no matc, Irao-
- 31 no Gizeraëli. Ba aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli zabōlō sibai andrō, nilaoe Jehowa ba Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba la'ata'oefi Jehowa sato, ba fadoehoe dōdōra chō Jehowa ba chō genoninia andrō, Mose.

FAZA 15.

I. Fanoenō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba wangorifi andrō, sahōlihōli dōdō.
II. Fangami idanō andrō ba Mara.

- I. Me loeo da'ō lalaoe zinoenō andre Moze ba Iraono Gizeraëli, wanoeno Jehowa, lamane wanoenō : „Da'oeseno Jehowa, me no salawā seboea ia; koedo ba si fakoedo ja'wa, ba no itoeli'ō ba nasi. Fa'abōlōgōe Jehowa ba fanoenōgōe, me no sangorifi ja'odo ia ; Lowalangigoe ia, andrō oesoeno ia — Lowalangi namagoe andrō, os'eboea'ō doeria-
nia. (*Sam. II. 22, 2. Sin. 18, 3. Jes. 12, 2. Fam. 15, 3*). Sabōlō ba wanoe-
wō Jehowa andrō ; Jehowa dōnia. Koereta andrō chō Wara'o ba sabōlō andrō chōnia, ba no itoeli'ō ba nasi, ba nitoetoejoe andrō, si fasōndra moroi ba goereta ja'wa, ba no alōmō ba nasi zoechoe. (*Neh. 9, 11*). No ibaloegō ira namō nasi ; ba dawoejoe ahōndrō ira, hoelō gara. Si so lachōmi dangaoe kambōlō, ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba wa'abō-
lōnia andrō. Tangaoe kambōlō andrō, ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba irasa nemali. Ba ba wa'asalaŵamō andrō, si no eboea sibai, ba ōhori zi fa'-
oedoe chōoe. Na ūbe'e tesao mba-
choehachoe dōdōoe, ba i'ā ira, si mane femanga galitō dōla wache. Ba wehōfoehōfoemō, ba wōnoemō, toba'a nidanō ; abe'e hohooe, hoelō mba'aba'a ; hoelō zi bakoe hooe nasi. Imane emali : Da'oegohi ira, oečhamō dania ; oefosa dania nira-
boe, oe'aboesoi'ō ndra'o ba chōra. Oedōni zi'ōli ; ihori ira tangagoe andre. Ōfatōrō hanohanoemō andrō, ba ihawoei ira asi ; ahōndrō ira, hoelō zimo, ba nasi seboea sibai. Ha niha Lowalangi si fagōlōgōlō chōoe, ja'oegō. Jehowa ! Ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chōoe, ja'oegō, salaŵa seboea lachōmi, ja'oegō, sata'oe ita, ba wolaoemō andrō, seboea toeria, solaoe sahōlihōli dōdōda ! (*Sin. 72*,

- 12 18). Ó'oro'ō dangaoe, ba itôlō ira
 13 tanō. No ūfasao fa'eboea dôdôoe soi
 andrō, si no ó'efo'ō ; no ó'ohé ba
 nahiae ni'amoni'ō andrō, fa'abô-
 14 lôoe. Me larongō niha baero, ba
 manizinizi ira ; ihawoei Ndrawa
 15 Wilisiti fa'ata'oe. Tobali dôdô zala-
 wâ Ndraono Gedomo, ba ihawoei
 zolohe Iraono Moabi fogichi dôdô ;
 aragoeragoe dôdô mbanoea ba danō
 16 Gana'ana fefoe. (*Jos. 2, 9*). Ihawoei
 ira fa'atobali dôdô ba fa'ata'oe ; ba
 nilaoe dangaoe andrō, si no eboea,
 tobali hoelō gara ira, ba latôrō ba-
 17 noeae, ja'oegō, Jehovah; latôrō ba-
 noea andrō, nitoejoemō chôoe. No
 ó'ohé ira ba no ôtanō ira ba hili
 andrō, ba hili tâna chôoe andrō,
 ba nahia andrō, nahaogōoe chôoe,
 ja'oegō, Jehovah, ena'ō ba da'ō so-
 18 So'aja, ba nahaogō dangaoe. Razo
 Jehowa, gôtögôtô wa'ara ! (*Sin. 93*,
 19 1). Me laroegi nasi koedo Wara'o,
 awō goereta, awō zi fakocdo, ba
 ifoeli fahalō jaŵara hooe nasi ibe'e
 Jehowa ; ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba
 20 no latôrō nasi, ba zi no otoefo." Ba
 itoejoe waritia Mirija sama'ele'ō a-
 ndrō, ira alawe, talifoesō Ga'aroni,
 ba la'o'ō ia ira alawe fefoe, la'ohe
 waratia ba manari ira. (*Sin. 68, 26*).
 21 Ba manoenō Mirija, imane : „Mi'a-
 noenō chô Jehovah, me no salawa
 seboea ia ; no itoeli'ō ba nasi koedo,
 fabaja si fakoedo jaŵa !"
 22 II. Ba ifofanō Ndraono Gizeraëli
 Moze, la'oroi nasi zoechoe, ba lasaŵa
 danō si mate Soeri ; tôloe ngalo-
 23 si mate, ba lô lasôndra nidanō. Awe-
 na laroegi Mara ; ba tebai labadoe
 nidanō andrō, bôrō wa'afetonia. Sa-
 feto sa ia, andrō wa labe'e tōi
 naha andrō Mara (*Safeto*). (*Moz. IV.*
 24 33, 8. *Raz. II. 2, 19*). Ba kocm-
 kôkôkô zato chô Moze, lamane : Ha
 25 mabadoe idanō ? Ba i'angarofi li
 Jehowa, ba i'oroma'ō chônia geoe
 Jehowa, da'ō itibo'ō ba nidanō a-
- ndrō, ba ami sa'ae nidanō. Ba da'ō
 ibe'e chôra gamachöita ba hoekoe
 ba ba da'ō itandraigō ira, imane: 26
 Na ó'o'ō niwa'ō Lowalangice Jeho-
 wa ba na òlaoe zatoelō dôdônia
 famaigi, na ó'o'ō goroisania ba na
 lô olifoe'ō gamachoitania andrō fe-
 foe, ba sambalō lô oeafatôrō chôoe
 famakao andrō nifatôrōgōe ba Ndra-
 wa Miseraji mege ; ja'o, Jehovah,
 zamadôhō fôchôoe. (*F. 23, 25*). Ba 27
 laroegi Gelima, ba felendroea lasô-
 ndra ba da'ō oemboe nidanō ba
 fitoe ngafoeloe nga'eoe dôla nohi ;
 ba molombase ira ba da'ō ba zinga
 nidanō. (*Moz. IV. 33, 9*).

FAZA 16.

I. Koemôkôkô Ndraono Gizeraëli,
 ba wa'olofo. Ibalazoi ira Lowalang
 si'ate ba „mâna“ andrō. II. Ifachoi
 chôra Moze, he wisa wangozaragô
 „mâna“ andrō, balazo ba zabato.

- I. Ba laheta ira ba Gelima ba
 laroegi danō si mate Sini, Iraono
 Gizeraëli fefoe, tanō si mate ba
 gotaloeara Gelima andrō Zina'i, ba
 doeli ba mbaŵa si doea, i'otarai
 aheta ira ba danō Miseraji. Ba koe-
 môkôkô Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe
 chô ndra Moze A'aroni ba danō si
 mate andrō. Lamane chôra Iraono
 Gizeraëli : Ena'ō na mate mege
 ndra'aga ba danga Jehovah, ba danō
 Miseraji, me doemadaoga ba ngai
 mbowoa ndriwo chôma ba me aboe-
 sogaa koe ; ba no mi'ohega ba danō
 si mate andre, ba wame'e mate
 olofo Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba
 imane Jehovah chô Moze : Laoe !
 Da'oebe'e atoroe moroi ba mbanoea
 si jaŵa koe, amaedola daŵa deoe,
 ba acha mõi ira, acha la'erogô ma'-
 chô wangozaragô sogoena chôra
 ma'ôchô. Ba da'ô dania octandraigō
 ira, na edôna la'o'ō nifachioigoe, ba
 na lô'ô. (*Neh. 9, 15. Sin. 78, 24*.
Joh. 6, 31. Kor. I. 10, 3). Ba na
 la'asiwai nihalôra ba loeo wangô-
 hôna, ba no mendroea fa'oja ni'o-

- 6 zaragōra na loeo bō'ō. Ba lamane ba Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe ira Moze A'aroni : Owi dania, ba aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa zangeheta
- 7 ja'amī ba danō Miseraji ; ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba oroma chōmi lachōmi Jehowa ; noa sa irongo wekōkōkōkōmi chō Jehowa ; ba hadia ndra'aga, wa chōma koemōkōkōkō ami ? Ba imane na Moze : Me ibe'e dania chōmi Jehowa, owi dania, ba ōmi diwo, ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba sabōnō kooe, ba me no irongo wekōkōkōkōmi chōma Jehowa — hadia sa ndra'aga andre ? Tenga chōma moekōkōkōkō ami,
- 9 tobali sa chō Jehowa ! Ba imane Moze chō Ga'aroni : Ōmane ba Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe : Mi'ondrasi Jehowa : noa sa irongo wekōkōkōkōmi andrō. Ba me no iwa'ō da'ō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe A'aroni, ba la'otahōgō danō si mate wamai-gi ; ba i'ozoemagō oroma lachōmi
- 11 Jehowa ba lawoeo andrō. Ba imane
- 12 Jehowa chō Mose : No oerongo wekōkōkōkō Ndraono Gизeraëli ; ūmane chōra : Owi dania, ba so gōmi diwo, ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba aboeso ami kooe, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehowa, Lōwā-
- 13 langimi. Ba me aracha bongi, ba so moroi si tooe zi ate, lahawoei golo-
- 14 mbasewā. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba aechoe namo ba zi tefasoei olombasewā. Ba me taja namo andrō, ba hiza tooe ba danō si mate zi no ide'ide, mongawoea, fa'eboea da-
- 15 mbōni, ba danō tooe. Ba me la'il Iraono Gизeraëli, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Hadia da'ō ? lō'ō sa la'il hadia. Ba imane chōra Moze : Da'ō kooe andrō, boeala Jehowa chōmi, ūmi.
- 16 II. Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa : Mi'ozaragō ha wa'oja mogoena, ū zamōsana, sadoemba zamōsa ; balazi ha daoega zi samba ose, ba wangai-
- 17 mi. Ba la'o'ō da'ō Iraono Gизeraëli, la'ozaragō ; zamōsa, ba oja i'ozaragō ba samōsa, ba ambō fa'oja. (Kor. II. 8, 15). Ba me lasoe'a ba doemba, 18 ba lō si tōra ba zi no oja mangai, ba lō'ō gōi ambō ba zambō fa'oja ni'ozaragō, ha ndrohoendrohoe zogena, ū zamōsana, ni'ozaragōra. Ba imane chōra Moze : Samōsa lō 19 same'e jaŵa, irege mahemoloe. Ba 20 lō lafondrondrongo li Moze, so zame'e jaŵa ūsa, irege mahemoloe ū. Ba mokoekoē ba obooe. Ba mofōnoe chōra Moze. Ba ero mahemoloe 21 mbanoea la'ozaragō, ndrohoendrohoe zogena ū zamōsana. Ba na aoechoe zino, ba maniō. Ba me loeo 22 wangōhōna, ba no mendroea wa'oja ni'ozaragōra, ūra, no doea doemba zamōsa. Ba mōi zatoea mbanoea fefoe, ba wangombacha da'ō chō Moze. Ba imane chōra : Ja'ia ni- 23 ūa'ō Jehowa : Mahemoloe loeo wolumbase, sabato, ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa. Hadia zomasi ami misala, ba misala, ba hadia nirino, ba mriño ; hadia zi tosai, ba mibe'e jaŵa, ba wanenagō ja'ia, ū mahemoloe. Ba labe'e jaŵa irege mahemoloe, 24 dali niŵa'ō Moze, ba lō obooe ba lō'ō gōi koekoeō bacha. Ba imane 25 Moze : ūmi ma'ōchō ; sabato chō Jehowa sa ma'ōchō ; lō misōndra hadia ia ba danō ma'ōchō. Ūnō 26 ngaloeo mi'ozaragō ia, ba ba loeo si fitoe, ba zabato, ba lō ja'ia. Ba 27 so zi mōi baero, me loeo sabato, ba wangozaragō, ba lō hadia ia lasōndra. Ba imane Jehowa chō 28 Moze : Ha wa'ara tō na techōmi mi'o'ō goroisagoe ba amachoita-goe ? Hiza, Jehowa zaine'e chōmi 29 sabato andrō, doea ngaloeo balazo ibe'e chōmi, na loeo wangōhōna ; mihonogō ami jomo ; samōsa bōi jamōi tooe, na loeo sabato. Ba 30 la'amoni'ō loeo sabato. Ba „mána“ 31 labe'e tōinia Iraono Gизeraëli : No afoesi, hoelō lada safoesi, ba fa'a-minia, ba hoelō kooe nilaoe ū ūni. (Moz. IV. 11, 7). Ba imane Moze 32 Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Sadoemba

- la'irō'ō ba nga'ōnga'ōtō mitoee,
ena'ō la'ila gō andrō, nibe'egoe balazomi
ba danō si mate, me oeheta
ami ba danō Miseraji. (*Heb. 9, 4*).
 33 Ba imane Moze chō Ga'aroni : Ha-lō migō, sadoembā be'e bacha „mána”,
ba be'e jaŵa fōna Jehowa,
 34 ena'ō te'irō'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba i'o'ō da'ō A'aroni, dali niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze ; ibe'e fōna zoera goroisa A'aroni, ba wangirō'ō ja'ia.
 35 Ba ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara la'a-ga'aga „mána” Iraono Gizeräeli, irege laroegi danō si so niha ; „mána” gōra, irege lachamō nola danō
 36 Gana'ana. (*Jos. 5, 12*). Ba si sadoe-mba, ba samboea ni'ofoeloe zi samba Efa [chōra].

FAZA 17.

I. Koemökökōkō zato, me lō ūra idanō. I'asogō chōra Jehowa, moroi ba gara. II. Fasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamaleki. Fangandrō Moze ba famo-semangenia Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba laheta ira ba danō si mate Sini Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe; latari tebato, la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa, ba molombase ba Rafidi. Ba lō idanō, ū zato. (*Moz. IV. 33, 14*), Ba lafasosoni Moze, lamane : Mibe'e gōma idanō ! Ba imane chōra Moze : Hana wa mifasosoni ndra'odo ? Hadia 3 wa mitandraigō Jehowa ? Ba sowō-chi tōdō ira ba da'ō, andrō moekökökōkō ira chō Moze, wangoema'ō : Hana wa no ūheta ndra'aga ba danō Miseraji ? hadia, ba wame'e mate owōchi dōdō ndra'aga, awō ndraonomā, awō goerifōma ? (*Mos. IV. 20, 4*). Ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa Moze, imane : He oewisa ba niha andrō ! hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba lateboe kara 5 ndra'odo ! Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Owaōwaō fōna zato, ba ohe awōoe zatoea Ndraono Gizeräeli ūsa ; ba si'o andrō, famōzi Nilo no chōoe, ba ohe tangaoe ba owaōwaō ! (*F. 7, 20*). Hiza, sodo dania ba da'ō fōnaoe, ba dete gara, ba gahe hili

Horebi. Ba ūbōzi dania gara andrō, ba mangoemboe nidanō saloea chōnia, ūra. Ba i'o'ō da'ō Moze, ba zi so satoea Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō. (*Moz. IV. 20, 11. Sin. 78, 15; 105, 41. Kor. I. 10, 4*). Ba ibe'e tōi naha andrō Masa ba Meriba, me no fasoso Ndraono Gizeräeli ba me no latandraigō Jehowa, wanofoe : Hadia, so ba chōda Jehowa, ma lō'ō ? II. Ba so moroi sa Ndraono Gamaleki, mōi fasoewō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba Rafidi. (*Moz. V. 25, 17*). Ba imane Moze chō Josoea : Toe-toejoe chōda zabōlō, ba mahemoloe, ba ae fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamaleki andrō. Ba ja'odo, ba ba zoezoe hili sodo, ba so ba dangagoe si'o andrō chō Lowalangi. Ba i'o'ō Josoea niŵa'ō Moze chōnia, ba wasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamaleki ; ba mōi ba zoezoe hili ndra Moze, A'aroni, Hoeri. Ba fatoea ifazaŵa dangania Moze, 11 ba abōlō Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba na idada dangania, ba Iraono Gamaleki zabōlō. Ba me atage danga Moze, 12 ba lahalō gara ba labe'e dadaomania. Ba latoewoe da'ionia A'aroni ba Hoeri, samōsa dambai, ba abe'e da'ionia, irege aechoe loeo. Ba to-bali ilaŵa Ndraono Gamaleki ba sabōlō andrō chōra Josoea bawa ūzōli. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 13 Tanō ba zoera da'ō, fa bōi olifoe, ba abe'e ū wangoema'ō chō Josoea, ūmane : Oehori ba danō Ndraono Gamaleki, irege taja dōira oebe'e. (*Moz. IV. 24, 20. Moz. V. 25, 19. Sam. I. 15, 2. 3.*) Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e 15 soemange Moze, ba ibe'e tōinia „Jehowa mandreragoe”, imane sa : „Ni- 16 toejoe mandrera andrō chō Jehowa ; fasoewōta ba Ndraono Gamaleki chō Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe !”

FAZA 18.

I. Mōi chō Moze matoeania Jetero, II. Ifobawa lala chō Moze, ba warnataro sangoehoekoe sato.

- I. Ba me irongo Jetero, hōgō gere 1

- ba Ndraono Midiano, matoea Moze, doeria da'ō fcfoe, he wisa Lowalangi chō Moze ba ba mbanoearia Iraono Gizeräeli, wa no iheta ba danō Miseraji Ndraono Gizeräeli
- 2 Jehowa, ba ihalō Zifora andrō, fo'-omo Moze Jetero, matoea Moze — noa sa ifa'ohe'ō mangawoeli Moze —
- 3 (F. 2, 21; 4, 20) awō nononia andrō, si domboea — tōi zi samboea, ba Gereso, me no imane: No tobali si fatewoe ndra'o ba danō zotanō;
- 4 (F. 2, 22); ba tōi zi samōsa, ba Eliezeri, me imane: No itolodo Lowalangi namagoe andrō, no i'efa'ō ndra'o ba mbawa zi'oli Wara'o. —
- 5 Ba so Jetero, matoea Moze, awō ndraono Moze, awō wo'omonia, möi ia chō Moze ba danō si mate, ba zolombase ira, ba gahe hili Lowalangi andrō. Ba ifawa'ōgō chō Moze, imane: Möido chhōe, ja'odo andre, matoeaoe Jetero, awō wo'omooe ba ononia si domboea andrō, si fao chōnia. Ba maoso Moze, möi moefaaondragō matoearia andrō, ifa-ndrō ia ba fa'ago bawa chōnia; ba faoma lasofoe chō nawōra, na lō hadia ia chōra, ba möi baose. Ba idoenōdoenō chō matoearia Moze fefoe milaoe Jehowa chō Wara'o ba ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba wangrifi Iraono Gizeräeli, awō wamakao andrō fefoc, si no gōna ira ba lala
- 9 ba fangorifi Jehowa ja'ira. Ba omeso dōdō Jetero ba zi sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoc Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, wa no i'efa'ō ira ba danoga Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba imane Jetero: Nisoeno Jehowa, me no i'efa'ō ami ba danga Wara'o ba ba danga Ndrawa Miseraji, me no iheta barō mbawa Ndrawa Miseraji mbanoearia
- 11 ami. Awena aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa no sabōlō moroi ba Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe Jehowa; ba zi fajawa ira chōra sa'ae ilaŵa ira. (F. 1, 22; 12 14, 27. Sin. 76, 11). Aefa da'ō, ba ifahalō'ō goerifō Jetero andrō, matoea Moze, nibe'e soemange nitoc-
- noe ba soemange nitaba, soemange Lowalangi, ba so Ga'aroni, awō zatoea Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba wangoroedoegō ja'ira chō matoea Moze andrō, ba wemanga zoemange andrō fōna Lowalangi.
- II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba moedadao Moze, ba wamatoenō hoehoeo zato, ba la'ondrasi Moze niha, i'otarai sihoelō wongi, noemalō ba wa'abongi. Ba me i'ila matoea Moze halōwōnia ba niha, ba imane chōnia: He wisa ndra'oegō ba niha andrō? Hana wa ha ja'oegō zidadao, ba lahoeroefai manō ndra'oegō niha, i'otaraizi hoelō wongi, noemalō ba wa'abongi? Imane Moze chō matoearia: Ja ia, möimöi chōgoe niha, ba wanofoe faetasa. Na so hoehoeora, ba la'ondrasi ndra'o, ena'ō oe'etoe'ō, ha chō zatoelō, ba ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō nifachoi Lowalangi ba oroisania. Ba imane matoea Moze chōnia: Tenga si gōna wolaoemō andrō. Erege dōdōe ba erege gōi 18 dōdō niha andrō, si so chhōe; abōlō afōchō halōwōoe andrō chhōe. tebai ha ja'oegō zangasiwai. Ba da'oejobawa lala chhōe, o'ō chōgoe, ba itolo'ō Lowalangi: bōi boelō'ōgō sama'ema chō Lowalangi hadia ia niwa'ōwa'ō niha, fa'ema chō Lowalangi hoehoeora. Ba botochi ba dōdōra gamachoita ba oroisa, ba oroma'ō chōra lala nitōrōra ba he lawisa wolaoe. Ba toetoejoe ba niha sato zangata'oefi Lowalangi ba si fadoehoe dōdōda ba si lō mangaloei chōra hadia ia, ba fataro ira sangoehoekoe si hōnōhōnō ba si otoe'otoe ba si limalima woeloe ba si foeloefoeloe, (Moz. IV. 11, 16. Moz. V. 1, 13), fa lō mamalōmalō 22 lafatoenō hoehoeo zato. Ba hoehoeo seboea, fefoe ba ndramoe'ohe chhōe; ba hoehoeo side'ide fefoe, ba ja'ira zangetoe'ō, ba aoha chhōe ōbe'e, ba latolo'ō. Na ömanō wa- 23 ngohonogōi da'ō, ba na iŵa'ō chhōe Lowalangi, ba tola ötaha, ba si

sōchi tōdō niha andrō gefoc, wanga-
24 woeli ba chōra. Ba i'o'ō niwa'ō ma-
toeania Moze, gefoe nifobawania
25 lala chōnia, ba ifaloea. Itoetocjoe
Moze ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli gefoe ni-
ha si so tōdō ba ifataro hōgō zato,
sangoehoekoe si hōnōhōnō ba si
otoe oetoe ba si limalima woeloe
26 ba si foeloefoeloe, ena'ō lō mama-
lōmalō la'asiwai hoehoeo zato. Ba
hoehoeo seboea, ba ni'ohe chō Moze,
ba gefoe hoehoeo side'ide, ba ja'ira
27 zangetoe'ō. Ba ifasaö ba lala ma-
toeania Moze, mangawoeli ba chōra
da'ō.

FAZA 19.

I. Fangehao sato ba wanema
oroisa andrō. II. I'orama'ō ia Je-
howa ba hili Zina'i; eboea sibai
lachōmi.

- 1 I. Tōloe wa'wa acfa ira ba danō
Miseraji; me loeo da'ō sibai, ba la-
roegi danō si mate Sina'i. (Moz. IV.
2 33, 15). No laheta ira ba Rafidi, ba
larocgi danō si mate Sina'i; ba mol-
lombase ira ba danō si mate. Ba
3 gamaedoe hili andrō labe'e gololo-
mbasewa Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba me
no mōi mijawa Moze chō Lowa-
langi, ba hoemde chōnia Jehowa
4 moroi ba hili ja'wa, imane: Da'ō
niwa'ōoe ba ma'oewoe Jakobo, da'ō
ni'ombacha'ōoe ba Ndراونو Gize-
raëli: (Hal. zin. 7, 38). No mi'ila
nilaoegoe ba Ndراونو Miseraji; wa
no oe'oe ami, amaedola ba dete
5 gafi mojo, wa ba da'e oeroegi wo-
lohe ja'ami, chōgoe. (Moz. V. 29,
2; 32, 11). **Ba na edōna sa'ae ami**
mifondrondrongo ligoe, ba na lō
olifoe ami gamachoitagoe andrō
ba tāna chōgoe ami, moroi ba niha
bō'ō gefoe; me no chōgoe goeli
danō ma'asagōrō. (Moz. V. 5, 2.
Sin. 24, 1; 50, 12. Kor. I. 10, 26).
6 **Ba ōri ere ami chōgoe, soi ni'a-**
moni'ō! Da'ō niwa'ōoe ba Ndراونو
Gizeraëli. (Moz. V. 7, 6. Fet. I. 2, 9).
7 Ba mōi Moze, ifaloccha'ō zatoeara

ba ifa'ema chōra daroma li andrō,
niwa'ō Jeliowa chōnia, gefoc. Ba
dozi manō ira, ba ha sara li, la-
manc: Gefoe hadia ia niwa'ō Je-
howa, ba ma'o'ō! Ba i'ombacha'ō
chō Jchowa niwa'ō zato Moze. Ba
imane Jehowa chō Moze: Hiza,
mōido chōoe bacha ba lawoco sa-
we'ewe'e, ena'ō larongo sato, na fa-
hoehoeodo chōoe, ba ena'ō si lō
aetoe wamatira chōoe. Ba ifa'ema
chō Jehowa niwa'ō zato Moze. Ba
imane Jehowa chō Moze: Ae chōra
ba wa'ō chōra, ena'ō mamoni ira
ma'ōchō ba mahemoloe, ba ndra-
moebabago noechara. Ba ba zi doea
wongi, ba no mama'anō ira; ba zi
doea wongi sa mōi tooe ba hili
Zina'i Jchowa, ba zanehe zato gefoe.
Ba ba zato, ba ōtaroe'ō gōli, fa-
soei, wangoema'ō chōra: Mi'ange-
lama, fa bōi mōi mijawa ami ba
hili, bōi na'i mihatō'ō ami ba ga-
henia; gofoe ha niha zi hatō'ō ja'ia
ba hili, ba si mate! Lō tola ibabaja
hili tanga niha; niteboe kara na so
zi manō ba ma uifana, hc niha, ba
he oerifō, lō tola lō mate. Ba na
terongo li dorofe, ba mōi mijawa
ira ba hili. (F. 24, 9. Heb. 12, 20).
Ba mōi mitoee Moze moroi ba hili,
mōi ia ba zato ba iwa'ō chōra, ma-
moni ira ba lababago noechara. Ba
imane na chōra: Mifa'anō ami, irege
ba zi doea wongi; samōsa lō tola
oroedoe ba ndra alawe.

II. **Ba doea wongi aefaa da'ō, me**
moloeo, ba ilaboe banoea, awō gari
mbanoea, no ibaloegō hili lawoedo
saitō ba terongo li dorofe sabōlō-
bōlō; ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe zato, si
so ba golombasewa. Ba i'oe baero
golombasewa zato Moze, ba wamao-
ndragō Lowalangi, ba la'iagō gahe
hili. (Moz. V. 4, 11), Ba no anōnō
simbo hili Zina'i, me no mōi tooe
ba zoezoenia Jehowa ba galitō; ba
noemalō mijawa zimbo, moroi chō-
nia, hoelō zimbo galitō mbaho, ba
modoeroe sibai hili andrō ma'asa-

19 mboea. Ba itoegoe ara, ba itoegoe abõlõ li dorofe andrõ : hoemed Moze ba itema linia Lowalangi,
 20 eboea linia. Mõi mitooe ba hili Zi-na'i Jehowa, ba zoezoe hili. Ba ikaoni ba zoezoe hili Moze Jehowa ;
 21 ba mõi mijawa Moze. Ba imane Jehowa chõ Moze : Ae mitooe ba abe'eõ wangoema'õ ba zato, bõi ndra-moehatõ'õ ira chõ Jehowa, ba wamaigi ja'ia ; fa bõi ato zi mate
 22 chõra. He ere andrõ gõi, sangaha-nagahatõ ja'ira chõ Jehowa, ba la'amoni'õ gõi ira ; fa bõi ilaoe chõra
 23 Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chõ Jehowa : Tebai mõi mijawa ba hili Zi-na'i zato ; noa sa ja'oegõ zanga-be'eõ fangoema'õ, chõma, ba wangiõli hili ba no õwa'õ : tebai ini-
 24 roegi. Ba imane chõnia Jehowa : Ae manõ mitooe ba ohe awõõe Ga'aroni, wangawoeli mijawa. Ba bõi ndra moehatõ'õ ira ere andrõ, awõ zato, ba we'amõi mijawa chõ
 25 Jehowa, ena'õ bõi ilaoe chõra. Ba mõi mitooe ba zato Moze ba iwa'õ chõra.

FAZA 20.

I. Fame'e oroisa si foeloe. II. Fa'-ata'oe zato. III. Oroisa ba wama'anõ naha wame'e soemange.

1 I. Ba iwa'õ daroma li andrõ fe-
 2 foe Jehowa, imane : Ja'odo Jehowa Lowalangioe, si no mangeheta ja'-
 3 oegõ ba danõ Miseraji andrõ, ba zi no mõi sawoejoe ami. (Moz. V. 5,
 4 6-21. Sin. 81, 11. Hos. 13, 4). Bõi so chõmõ Lowalangi tânõ bõ'õ, baero ndra'o. (Jos. 24, 14). Bõi fazõchi chõoe nadoe, ba he famaedo hadia ia, he si so si ja'wa ba mbanoea, ba he si so si tooe ba goeli danõ, ba he si so ba nidanõ, barõ danõ.
 5 (Sin. 97, 7. Jes. 40, 18). Bõi angaloeloe chõnia ba bõi fosuemange ia ; me no Lowalangi solchoenandra'o, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangioe, sangoehoekoe horõ ndra ama ba ndraono ba ba ma'owoe mitooe,

chõra si fatioe tõdõ chõgroe, ba si hachõsi tõdõ sangomasõ'õ ja'o ba so'o'õ oroisagoe ; iroegi hõnõ nga'-õtõ. Bõi tõtõi dõi Lowalangioe Jehowa ba waja ; lõ'õ sa zi lõ ihoe-koe Jehowa zanõtõi tõnia ba waja. (Mos. III. 19, 12). Ame'egõ tõdõ loeo wolombase andrõ, ba we'amoni'õ ja'ia. (F. 31. 13; 35, 2). Õnõ ngaloeo mohalõwõ ndra'oegõ ba õhalõ halõwõoe fefoe. Ba ero fitoe bongi, ba loeo wolombase chõ Lowalangioe Jehowa ; bõi babaja hadia ia halõwõ ba da'õ, he ja'oegõ, ba he onooe matoea, ba he onooe alawe, ba he sangai halõwõ chõoe ira matoea ba he sangai halõwõ chõoe ira alawe, ba he cerifõoe, ba he si fatewoe chõoe ba mbanoe-ami bacha. Õnõ ngaloeo sa mege chõ Jehowa, ba wamazõchi banoea si ja'wa, awõ danõ, awõ nasi, awõ nosira fefoe ; ba ba loeo si fitoe, ba no molombase ia. Andrõ wa no ifahawoe'õ loeo si fitoe andrõ Jehowa, ba no i'amoni'õ. (Moz. I. 2, 2). **Fosuemange namaoe, awõ ni-naoe, ena'õ anace nosooe ba danõ, nibe'e Lowalangioe Jehowa chõoe.** (Moz. III. 19, 3. Mat. 15, 4. Efes. 6, 2). **Bõi ange'e.** (Moz. I. 9, 6. Mat. 5, 21). **Bõi ohorõ.** (Moz. III. 20, 10. Mat. 14, 5, 27. Heb. 13, 4). **Bõi anagõ.** (Efes. 15, 4, 28). **Bõi bõbõgõ chõ nawõoe zi lõ doehoe.** (Moz. V. 19, 18). **Bõi isõ nomo nawõoe.** Bõi isõ wo'omo nawõoe ba he sangai halõwõ chõnia ira matoea, ba he sangai halõwõ chõnia ira alawe, ba he õrõbaonia, ba ho koedonia, ba he hadia ia, fefoe, nibabajaba nawõoe. (Rom. 7, 7).

II. Ba me larongo sato fefoe we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrõ ba me la'ilä gari mbanoea andrõ, ba me larongo li dorofe ba me la'ilä wanimbo hili, ba ata'oe ira va manizinizi ba ba zarõoe la'iagõ. Ba lamane chõ Moze : Sõchi na ja'oegõ zihede chõma, ba samondrongo

- ndra'aga. Sōchi na tengā Lowalangi
zihede chōma, fa bōi mate ndra'a-
ga. (*Moz. IV. 18, 16. Heb. 12, 19.*)
- 20 Ba imane Moze ba zato : Bōi mī'a-
ta'oefi ; ba wanandraigō ja'ami sa
so Lowalangi, ba ena'ō mī'ata'oefi ia,
fa bōi mifazōchi horō. (*Moz. V. 5, 28.*)
- 21 Ba ba zarōe la'iagō sato, ba mōi
ba lawoeo saitō andrō bacha Moze,
ba zi so Lowalangi bacha.
- 22 III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :
Da'ō niwā'ōoe ba Ndraono Gizerā-
ēli : No mi'ilā, wa no moechededo
chōmi moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa.
- 23 Bōi mifazōchi chōmi nadoe firō
baerogoe, ba he adoe ana'a, ba bōi
mifazōchi chōmi.
- 24 Naha wame'e soemange ūfa'anō chōgoe, tanō, ba ba
dete da'ō ūbc'e zoemange nitoenoe
andrō chōoe ba soemange fangorifi,
biribiri ba sawī andrō chōoe ; ba na-
hia andrō fefoe, nihonogōigoe ba
da'ō, ba wamosoemange ja'odo ba
da'ō, mōido chōoe, ba oefahowoe'ō
ndra'oegō. Ba na ūfa'anō chōgoe
naha wame'e soemange, kara, ba
lō tola ūfake gara nitoto, wama'anō
ja'ia ; na ūlaoe chōnia wakake si'ōli,
ba salacha ūfatōrō chōnia. (*Moz.*
25 *V. 27, 5.*)
- 26 Ba lō tola gōi ora ūtōrō, we'amōi ja'wa ba naha wame'e soe-
mange andrō chōgoe, fa bōi tehoi
fōnania mbaloebaloe zaila ndra'oegō.

FAZA 21.

I. Oroisa ba chō zawoejoe, ira ma-
toea ba ira alawe. II. Hoekoe za-
nge'e ba hoekoe na horō bō'ō. Fo-
laoe halō. III. Amachoita na ifeso-
cho niha oerifō.

- 1 I. Da'ō gamachoita andrō, nifa'e-
2 maoe chōra : Na ūhōli zawoejoe, niha
Heberaio, ba meōnō fache mohalōwō ia [chōoe], sawoejoe, ba ba
andrōfi si fitoe, ba ni'efa'ō ia, sao-
ha gōlō. (*Moz. III. 25, 39. Moz. V.*
3 *15, 12. Jer. 34, 14.*) Na ha samōsa
ia, me awena so ia, ba ha samōsa
gōi ia ba wangefā'ō ja'ia ; ba na no
so ndrongania, ba ni'efa'ō gōi da'ō,

awōnia. Ba na sochō ja'ia zamodo-
nga ja'ia mege, ba na no mo'ono
chōnia, ono matoea, ba ma ono alawe,
ba chō zochō ja'ia ndrongania, fa-
baja iraono andrō, ba ha ja'ia ni'-
efa'ō. Ba na iwā'ō ena'ō sawoejoe
andrō : Omasido zochō ja'o ba fo'-
omogoe ba iraonogoe, ba alacha lō
aefado, ba jamoe'he ia fōna Lowa-
langi sochō ja'ia, ba jamoefaedogō
ia ba lagō mbawandrochō, ba ma ba
gehomo mbawandroehō, ba jaemoetō-
gi dalingania fōrōgi sochō ja'ia, ba
ja lō teboelō sawoejoenia. (*Moz. V.*
7 *19, 17. Sin. 82, 6. Joh. 10, 34.*) Na
so zamawa sawoejoe ononia alawe,
ba tebai ni'efa'ō da'ō, si mane sa-
woejoe bō'ō. Na lō omasi zochō
ja'ia, samohoe ja'ia, iā, ba jamoe-
fahōli'ō, ba lō tola i'amawa ba
niha bō'ō, si tengā ja'ira, na lō aro
linia chōnia. Ba na chō nononia
ihonogōi, ba ja hoelō nononia alawe.
Ba na ihalō zamboea tō, ba bōi ja-
moe'ambōsi ia; he ba gōnia, ba he
ba noechania, ba he ba wa'oroedoe
chōnia. Na lō itōrō zi tōlōe balō
andrō, ba ja aefa ndra alawe andrō,
saoha gōlō.

II. Na so zamōbōzi awōnia, irege
mate, ba hoekoe famocnoe hoekoe-
nia. (*F. 20, 13.*) Ba na tengā ni'o-
dōdōgō, na Lowalangi zamatōrō
tangania, ba oehonogōi chōoe naha,
nisawania woloi. (*Moz. IV. 35, 11.*
Moz. V. 19, 2. Jos. 20, 2.) Ba na
so zolaoe horō chō nawōnia, na iboe-
noe, nilimo, ba ba zinga naha wame'e
soemange chōgoe ūhalō ia, ba
wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Raz. I. 2, 29.*) Sa-
mōbōzi amania, ba ma inania, ba
niboenoe. (*Moz. III. 20, 9.*) Soraboe
Iraono Gizerāēli — he i'amawa sa-
woejoe, ba he ba nomonia lasōndra.
ba niboenoe. (*Moz. V. 24, 7.*) Sange-
lifi amania, ba ma inania, ba ni-
boenoe. (*Moz. V. 27, 16. Amaed. 20,*
20; 30, 17. *Mat. 15, 4.*) Na so zi
fagoeagoea ba na ibōzi nawōnia si
samōsa, kara, ba ma tanga, irege

- 19 ibe'e ba zalo, he lō mate ia, ba ja
aefae zolaoe da'ō, na ifoeli abe'e ni-
bōzi andrō, na i'ila mōi tooe, ma-
ni'o; ha gōtō zi tebato ia jomo isa-
lahini chōnia, ba ifaigi daloedaloe
20 chōnia. Na so zamōzi sawoejoenia
ira matoea, ba ma sawoejoenia ira
alawe, si'o, irege adōlō mate, ba ni-
21 hoekoe da'ō. Ba na aoeri na oea,
mato ma'ōchō, ba ma mato doea
wongi, ba tengā nihoeckoe ia, me
22 no chōnia, bōli gana'ania. Ba na
so niha si fasōndra, ba na latimba
ndra alawe sanabina, irege acchoe
dabinania, ba na lō'ō na atō bō'ō-
nia, safōchō, ba nichaoe zolaoe da'ō,
ogaoeta niwa'ō zodonga ira alawe
andrō, ba ibe'e, dali niwa'ō zangoe-
23 hoekoe. Ba na iroegi zabōlōbōlō, ba
noso lahalō fangali noso, (*Moz. III.*)
24 24, 19. *Mat. 5, 38*), ba hōrō fangali
hōrō, ba boha fangali mboha, ba
tanga fangali danga, ba ahe fangali
25 gahe, ba sachodzi fangali zachodzi, ba
socho ba doho fangali zocho ba do-
ho, ba socho ba mbalatoo fangali
26 zocho ba mbalatoo. Na so zamōzi
hōrō zawoejoenia ira matoea, ba ma
hōrō zawoejoenia ira alawe, irege
aboto, ba jamoe'efa'ō ia, salahi hōrō
27 andrō. Ba na ateoe nifō ibe'e, na
ibōzi zawoejoenia ira matoea, ba
ma sawoejoenia ira alawe, ba jamoe'-
cfa'ō zawoejoe andrō, salahi nifō
andrō.
28 **III.** **Na** itandroe ndra matoea, ba
ma ira alawe sāwi, balazi mate, ba
niteboe kara zāwi andrō, wamoe-
noe ja'ia; ba ja si lō horō zochō
29 sāwi. (*Moz. I. 9, 5*). Ba na no ara
si fatandroetandroe zāwi andrō ba
na no moefangelama zochō, ba na
lō'ō zoei idarodarogō, ba miteboe
kara gōi zāwi andrō, na no iboenoe
ndra matoea, ba ma ira alawe, ba
hoekoe famoenoe gōi hoekoe zochō
30 ja'ia. Ba na lafo'ōmō ia hōli, ba
ibe'e hōli noso, ha wa'eboea nibē'e
31 ūmōnia. Ba na ono matoea ba ma
ono alawe nitandroe, ba si manō
- zoei hoekoe nifatōrō chōnia. Ba na 32
sawoejoe ira matoea, ba ma sawoe-
joe ira alawe nitandroe zāwi, ba
30 roefia gōmō zochō sāwi andrō
ba niteboe kara zāwi. Na so zi lō 33
manōsōwoei ba'a, ba ma sogao ba'a
ba lō isōsōwoei, ba na aechoe si
tooe zāwi, ba ma kalide, ba jamoe-
salahini ba zochō, ana'a, sochō ba'a
andrō, ba amatole andrō, ba chō
zochō. Ba na itandroe zāwi niha 35
bō'ō sāwi, irege mate, ba ni'amawa
zāwi saoeri andrō ba nifaosa mbōli;
ba si mate, ba nifaosa gōi. Ba na 36
no la'ila manō niha, wa no tohōna
si fatandroetandroe zāwi andrō, ba
na lō nidarodarogō zochō ja'ia, ba
isalahini sāwi zāwi andrō, ba ja
chōnia zi mate andrō.

FAZA 22.

I. Amachoita ba wanagō ba na
tefara'oe hadia ia. II. Ba horō bō'ō
ba ba wangeboea hare gana'a ba ba
zalacha.

- I. Na so zanagō sāwi, ba ma bi-
ribiri, ba na itaba ba ma i'amawa,
ba lima nga'oe sāwi ibe'e fangali
zi sageoe ba ūfa nga'oe biribiri
fangali zi sageoe, ogaoeta (*Sam. II.*
12, 6. *Amaed. 6, 31. Loek. 19, 8*). Na
tera'oe zanagō ba wanōi joino, ba
na laboenoe, ba tengā nilaoe balō
da'ō. Ba na ba zi no moloeo zi
manō ba nilaoe balō. Sanagō, ba
isalahini zinagōnia, ba na lō chōnia,
ba ni'amawa ia salahi nitagōnia a-
ndrō. Na tesōndra aoeri ba chōnia
nitagōnia, he sāwi, ba he kalide, ba
he biribiri, ba sagesageoe tō ifoeli,
ogaoeta. Na so zi doedoe oerifōnia
ba mbenoeania, ba ma ba kaboe na-
goe chōnia, ba na lō i'ōli, na la'ā
zinanō ba nowi bō'ō, ba isalahini
boea zinanōnia, balazi wa'abōlō
mboea; ba na ahorī la'ā zinanō ba
nowi, ba fondrege zi sōchi mboea
nowinia ba boea ba kaboe nagoe
chōnia ibe'e salahi. Na so galitō, na
achozi go'o ba na ira'i ubasitō ba

- na achozi nowi, ba isalahini zachozi
 7 andrō samobōrō alitō mege. Na so zame'e ba nawōnia ni'irō'ō, ana'a, ba ma aja, ba na tetagō ba nomo da'ō, ba ifabali mbōlinia sanagō a-ndrō, na tesōndra ia. Ba na lō moe-sōndra zanagō, ba jamōi fōna Lowalangi zochō omo, jamōi ba hōloe, wa lō nibabajania ochōta nawōnia
 8 andrō. (*F. 21, 6*). Na so hadia ia zi taja, he sawī, ba he kalide, ba he biribiri, ba he baroe, ba he gofoe hadia ia zi taja, ba na so zangoe-ma'ō : da'ō ia ! ba ni'ohe fōna Lowalangi hoehocora, ba niwā'ō Lowalangi si so sala, ba ifabali wana-
 10 lahini chō nawōnia. Na so zame'e nikoebaloi nawōnia kalide, ba ma sawī ba ma biribiri, ba ma hadia ia goerifō, ba na mate da'ō, ba ma na gōna hadia ia, ba ma na te'olo'iō,
 11 si lō i'ila niha bō'ō, ba fe'amōi ba hōloe chō Jehowa wangetoe'ō hoe-hooe, ma no noemalō dangania ba gochōta nawōnia andrō ; ba na itehe
 12 da'ō sochō, ba alacha lō i'ali. Ba na no latagō chōnia, ba i'ali chō
 13 zochō. Ba na no tesasawi [ba goetoe ndroe'oe], ba na i'ila i'oroma'ō ngamohi, ba alacha lō i'ali nisasawi
 14 andrō. (*Moz. I. 31, 39*). Na so zom-balō oerifō nawōnia ba na gōna hadia ia ba ma na mate, ba zi lō
 15 sochō ja'ia, ba i'ali. Ba na ba zi so zochō, ba alacha lō ibe'e wan-gali si samōsa; na niwawalō, ba no itema wombalō.
 16 II. Na so zamowōhō ono alawe, si lō moefohoe na, na oroedoe ia chōnia, ba ibe'e mbōwō. (*Moz. V. 22, 28*). Ba na ha sambalō lō itehe amania, ibe'e chōnia, ba jamoetoelō wirō, ndrohoendrohoe mbōwō nono
 18 alawe. Ira alawe si fakelemoe, ba
 19 bōi orifi. (*Moz. V. 18, 10*). Dozi soroedoe ba gocrifō, ba niboenoe.
 20 Na so zamozemange adoe, ba te-nga ha Jehovah, ba nihori (*Moz. V. 17, 3-5*). Niha bō'ō, ba bōi fakao ba bōi falangōgō; noa sa niha bō'ō gōi
- ami ba danō Miseraiji mege. (*Moz. III. 19, 34*). Lacha mbanoea ba si lō ama si lō ina ba bōi manō mifakao. (*Jes. 1, 17*). Na ūfakao ia sa, ba na i'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba lō zi lō oefondrondrongo wangarōngarōnia, ba tesao dania wōnoegoe ba oefaboenoe'ō ami si'ōli, ba to-bali lacha mbanoea ngambatōmi ba si lō ama ndraonomi. Na ūbē'e nifalali gana'a ba mbanoeageo si noemana, si so ba ngaimō, ba bōi sangeboea hare ndra'oegō chōnia; bōi mifohare chōnia. (*Moz. V. 23, 19. Sin. 15, 5. Hez. 22, 12*). Na ūhalō gade mbaroe nawōoe, ba irege aechoe loeo, ba ūfoeli chōnia. (*Moz. V. 24, 13*). Awai sa gambala mbottonia, ha baroenia andrō; hadia sa'ae ibe'c ambalania, na mō rō ia ? Na i'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba oefondrondrongo chōnia, me no sahachō tōdō ndra'odo. Bōi tandra-waisi Lowalangi ba bōi elifi zatoea mbanoeami (*Hal. zin. 23, 5*). Si no fahōna chōoc ba si sōchi nōsi mboea nagoe chōoe, ba bōi zi lō ūloeloe. Si a'a nonooe matoea, ba ūbē'e chōgoe. Ba si manō gōi ba zaŵioe ba ba mbiribirioe: fitoe bongi jaso chō ninania, ba na aefa da'ō, ba ūohe chōgoe. (*Moz. III. 23, 27*). Ja niha ni'amoni'ō ami chōgoe. Ba ūsi nisa-sawi goetoe ndroe'oe ba mbenoea, ba lō tola miā, mibe'e ū nasoe. (*Moz. III. 19, 2. Fet. I. 1, 16*).

FAZA 23.

- I. Amachoita, fa bōi mofaja ba fa bōi eboea dōdōra zamboeana.
 II. Dōfi wolombase ba fe'amoni'ō lo-o sabato. Inōtō gowasa andrō.
 III. Ifaboe'oe chōra Lowalangi iti-mba chōra zi lō sōchi ba lalara ba danō Gana'ana.

- I. Bōi bōbōgō zi lō doehoe. Bōi tolo zolaoe si lō atoelō, we'amōi sasinia, ba wamoejoe'ō hoekoe. (*F. 20, 16*). Bōi ūo'ō zato, ba wama-zōchi si lō sōchi. Na so hoehoeo,

- ba bōi o'awōgō zato we'amōi sasi.
 3 ba wamoejoe'ō hoekoe. Bōi o'awō-
 gō zalaŵa, na so hoehoeonia. (*Moz.*
 4 *III. 19, 15*). Na ōsōndra zaŵi zi
 fa'oedoe chōoe, ba ma kalidenia, si-
 soena, ba ō'he mangawocli chōnia.
 5 (*Moz. V. 22, 1*). Na ō'ila ilangō gal-
 lide zi fa'oedoe chōoe noronia, ba
 bōi erogō ia, ōtolo ia, ba wamoe'a
 6 andrō. Bōi foejoe'ō hoekoe zi noe-
 mana, banoeami, na so hoehoeonia.
 7 Bōi fabaja ndra'oegō ba hoccoeo,
 ba zi faroeka faja ba bōi fa'awō
 ndra'oegō ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe zi
 lō horō, ba si so hoehooe satoelō;
 lō'ō sa oeŵā'ō si lō horō zi so horō.
 8 Ba bōi a gana'a; i'abōsi'ō sa'ae
 zangila niha ana'a andrō ba ifoe-
 joe'ō hoccoeo satoelō. (*Moz. V. 16,*
 9 *19; 27, 25*). Niha bō'ō, ba bōi fa-
 kao, noa sa mi'ila, he wisa dōdō
 niha bō'ō, me no niha bō'ō mege
 ami, ba danō Miseraji. (*F. 22, 21*),
 10 **II. Meōnō** fache wa'ara mangahangahalō ndra'oegō ba ūbasibasi
 11 mboea nowi, (*Moz. III. 25, 3*), ba
 ba ndrōfi si fitoe, ba bōi ogona'ō
 ia, bōi halō, ena'ō lahalō gōra chō-
 nia si noemana, banoeami; ba hadia
 nisaigōra, ba hana na oetoe ndroe'oe
 zi manga; ba si manō gōi wolaoemō
 ba kaboe nagoe chōoe ba ba
 12 kaboe falo. Ōnō ngaloeo wa'ara,
 ba hana na ūhalōhalō halōwōoe,
 ba ba loeo si fitoe, ba molombase
 ndra'oegō, ena'ō molombase gōi
 zaŵi ba kalide chōoe, ba ena'ō
 lahasoegō ira ono zawoejoemō ira
 alawé, ba he niha bō'ō andrō [chōoe].
 13 (*F. 20, 9*). Fefoe hadia ia, niŵā'ōgoe
 chōmi, ba bōi olifoe ami! Bōi itōrō
 limi dōi Lowalangi bō'ō; bōi itōrō
 mbewemi! (*Jos. 23, 7*).
 (*A. 14-79; F. 34, 18-26. Moz. III.*
 3, 23. Moz. V. 16).
- 14 Medōloe zi dōfi ūlaoe chōoe go-
 15 wasa. Owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni
 ūlaoe: fitoe, ngaloeo wa'ara ū'ā roti
 si lō moe'aisōni, si mane niŵā'ōgoe
 chōoe, na baŵā Abibi, me no ba da'ō
 aheta'ō ba danō Miseraji. Bōi mōi
 chōgoe lō ba danga (*F. 34, 18. Moz.*
V. 16, 16). Ba owasa ba wamasi si
 a'a mboea danō, nihalōe. Ba owasa
 ba wamasi sarā, ba wasoelōna ndrōfi,
 na ū'ozaragō mboea danō. Medōloe
 17 zi dōfi la'ondrasi Zo'aja, Jehowa,
 dozi motōi matoca. (*F. 34, 23*). Bōi
 18 fabaja ba roti ni'aisōni ndro zoe-
 mange andrō ni'heoe chōgoe, ba
 tawō zoemangeegoe ba gowasa, ba
 bōi tebe'e jaŵā iroegi mahemoloe.
 Fondrege zi sōchi, si a'a mboea no-
 wi chōoe, ba ū'heoe ba nahia Lowa-
 langioe Jchowa. Ono mbiribiri, ba
 bōi rino ba nōsi zoesoe ninania.
 III. **Ba oefowaōwaō fōnaoe ma-**
la'ika ba wondrorogō ja'oegō ba lala
 ba ba wolohe ja'oegō ba nahia andrō,
 nihonogōigoe; (*F. 33, 2. Jes. 6, 14.*
Mal. 3, 9); angelama ba chōnia a-
 ndrō, ba o'ō niŵā'ōnia; bōi sabe'e
 tandro ndra'oegō chōnia; lō'ō sa
 ibe'e aefa chōmi lalōmi; fangoro-
 ma'ō ja'o sa'ae ia. Ba na ūfondro-
 ndrongo linia ba na ū'ō'ō fefoe ni-
 ū'ōgoe chōoe, ba emali nemalioe
 ndra'odo ba si fa'oedoe ba zi fa'-
 edoe chōoe. Mowaōwaō sa'ae dania
 fōnaoe mala'ika andrō chōgoe, wo-
 lohe ja'oegō ba Ndراono Gamori
 ba ba Ndراono Cheti ba ba Ndراo-
 no Weresi ba ba Ndراawa Gana'-
 ana ba ba Ndراono Hewi ba ba
 Ndراono Jeboesi, ena'ō oehori ira.
 Bōi angaloeloe ba Lowalangira ba
 bōi fosoemange, ba bōi ohia'ō wo-
 laoera, faoeloegō doedoegō, ba rasa
 harefa andrō chōra. (*Moz. III. 18,*
3). Lowalangimi Jehovah mifosoe-
 25 mange, ba ihōna dania chōoe gaoe-
 rifa, ba fōchō, ba itimba chōoe.
 (*Moz. V. 7, 13*). Ba lō dania salaoe
 26 taloe ba lō si lō ono ba danō chōoe,
 ba biha wa'anaoe nosooe oebe'e.
 Oefowaōwaō fōnaoe wameta'oe a-
 ndrō chōoe ba oefawoeka fefoe
 niha, niroegioe dania, ba moloi da-
 nia fōnaoe nemalioe fefoe oebe'e.
 (*Moz. V. 11, 25*). Geto oefowaōwaō 28

- fōnaoe, ena'ō moloi fōnaoe Ndraono
Hewi ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono
Cheti labe'e. (*Moz. V. 7, 20. Jos. 24,*
 29 *12*). Ba tengha ha dōfi wa'ara oetimba
ira fōnaoe, fa bōi modoc'oe
danō ba fa bōi fahōna goetoendroe'oe
 30 chōoe. Oezarazara wanimba ja'ira
fōnaoe, irege ato ami, ba wangon
 31 chōgō tanō. Ba i'otarai nasi zoechoe
oebe'e nolamō, iroegi nasi ba Ndراونا
Wilisiti, ba i'otarai danō si mate
andrō ba iroegi mboto nidanō (*Oiferati*) andrō. Oebe'e sa'ae ba dangaoe
niha ba danō, ba ūtimba ira fōnaoe.
 32 Bōi fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō chōra, ba
he ba Lowalangira andrō. (*F. 34,*
 33 *12*). Bōi si lō teboelō ba danō ira,
fa bōi labe'e mamazōchi horō ndra'-
oegō chōgoe. Na ūfosemange Lo-
walangira, ba tobali tandrawa chōoe.
(*Sangoehoek. 2, 3*).

FAZA 24.

I. Fawoe'oesa li. II. I'oroma'ō ia
Lowalangi ba zatoea Ndراونا Gize-
raëli. III. Ifoeli mōi mijawa ba hili
Moze ba ūfa woeloe wonginia ba
da'ō.

- 1 I. **Ba imane chō Moze :** Ae mijawa chō Jehowa, ja'oeğ ba ira A'aroni, Nadabi, Elihoe ba satoea Ndراونا Gizeräeli, fitoe ngafoeloe, ba mi'angaloeloe chōnia; ba zarōoe so
 2 ami. Ba ha Moze zi hatō'ō ja'ia chō Jehowa; ja'ira andrō, ba lō tola latatō'ō ira, ba sato, ba bōi fao
 3 chōnia, we'amōi mijawa. Ba inōi Moze, i'ombacha'ō ba zato goroisa Jehowa andrō fefoe ba amachoitania fefoe. Ba latema linia sato, ha sara li, lamane: Oroisa andrō fefoe,
 4 nibe'je Jehowa, ba ma'o'ō! Ba itanō ba zoera goroisa Jehowa fefoe Moze. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba ihoelō wongi ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange, ba gahe hili, awō harefa, felendroea, i'ohia'ō wa'ojā mado Ndraono Gize-
 5 raëli, si felendroea. Ba iwa'ō ba nono matoea Ndraono Gizeräeli la-
be'e zoemange nitoenoe chō Jcho-
- wa ba lataba nono za'wi, si matoea, soemange fangorifi. Ba ihalō zi matonga ndro Moze, ilaoe ba wiga, ba si matonga, ba ibe'e fanefe na-
 ha wame'e soemange. Ba ihalō zoera wawoe'esa li andrō, ba ifarongogō ba zato wombaso. Ba lamane: Fefoe hadia ia niwa'ō Jehowa, ba mafondrondrongo, ma'o'ō. Ba ihalō ndro no mege Moze, itefē zato, imane: Do wawoe'esa li andrō da'e, fawoe'esa li nilaoe Jehowa chōmi, dali goroisa andrō fefoe. (*Mat. 26, 28. Heb. 9, 20*).
- II. **Ba mōi mijawa Moze ba ira A'aroni, Nadabi, Abihoe ba satoea Ndراونا Gizeräeli, fitoe ngafoeloe.** (*F. 19, 13*). Ba oroma chōra Lowa-
 10 langi Ndraono Gizeräeli; barō ga-
henia, ba hoelō mbatoe nila nifa'-
anō, si mane banoea si ja'wa wa'oha-
haoe. (*F. 33, 20. Jes. 6, 1. Hes. 1, 26*). Ba nitoecejoe andrō ba Ndراونا Gizeräeli, ba lō ibabaja. Ba me no lanehegō Lowalangi, ba manga ira.
- III. **Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze:** Ae mijawa chōgoe ba hili ba ba da'ō iagō, ba oebe'e chōoe gara wanoea andrō, ba nisoera goroisa ba amachoita andrō, nisoeragoe, ba wamahaō ja'ira. Ba maoso Moze, i'oehe genoninia Josoea andrō; ba mōi mijawa ba hili Lowalangi Moze. Ba ba zatoea no mege, ba imane: Mibaloiga ba da'e, irege mangawoeli-
 11 ga chōmi; so sa atō awōmi Ga'aroni ba Hoeri. Na so zi so hoehoeo, ba jamoe'oehe chōra. Ba me no iroegi ja'wa hili, ba ibaloegō hili lawoeo. Ba i'agō hili Zina'i lachōmi Jeho-
 12 wa. Ōnō ngaloeo wa'ara ibaloegō hili lawoeo andrō; ba me loeo si fitoe, ba hoemedé ia chō Moze, moroi ba lawoeo. Ba ba wamaigi Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba hoelō galitō si mangamanga hadia ia lachōmi Jehowa andrō ba zoezoe hili. (*Moz. V. 4, 24. Heb. 12, 29*). Ba mōi bacha ba lawoeo Moze, mōi ia mijawa ba hili. Ba ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa

woeloe mbongi Moze ba hili. (*F. 34, 28. Moz. V. 9, 9.*)

FAZA 25.

- I. Fangoema'ō bobotolō ba ni'a-mon'iō.
- II. Tawōla gamaboe'oela li.
- III. Meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō.
- IV. Naha wandroe.

- 1 I. Ba boemedje Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Wā'ō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō labe'c mbobotolō chōgoc; midozigō zi no aoha gōlō, wangai, chō-ra. (*F. 35, 5.*) Ba da'ō game'ela ni-halömi chōra: ana'a ba firō ba tōla; ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba oengoe sojo ba kirimisi, ba tarafali ba boe nambi; ba oeli mbiribiri nilaoe sojo ba oeli mina goeaza ba bana (eoe); ba fanicha ba wandroe, ba rembaremba ba wanicha famajoini ba ba nitoenoe samohoea; ba feremata oena, ba feremata bō'ō, talachoi nono mbaroe andrō, awō ba mbola waetasa andrō. (*Sangoehoeck. 8, 27.*) Ba lafa'anō chōgōe nahia ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō sosodo ba chōra. (*F. 29, 45. Heb. 9, 1.*) Mitöngöni sibai wamaedo nahia ba famaedo wakanenia andrō gefoe ni'oroma'ōgōe chōoe dania, wamazōchi ja'ia.

(A. 10-22: *Faz. 37. 1-9.*)

- 10 II. Ba lafazōchi dawōla, bana geoenia, $2\frac{1}{2}$ bela wa'anaoe ba $1\frac{1}{2}$ hela wa'ebolo ba $1\frac{1}{2}$ hela wa'a-lawa. Ba ūfo'oeli si ndroehoe mbalaki tānō bacha ba tānō baero ūfo'oeli ba ūfasoci wamosinga ja'ia ana'a. Ba ūfa ūfahele toembo ni'ogaolo, ana'a, ba ūfachai ba gahenia si ūfa, domboedomboea fatambai. 13 Ba ūfazōchi heahea bana, ba ūfo'-oeli ana'a. Ba heahea andrō, ba ūfatōrō ba doembo ni'ogaolo no mege, ba ngai dawōla, ena'ō tobali 15 famahea dawola. Bōi teboelō ba doembo ni'ogaolo andrō ba ngai dawōla heahea andrō; lō tola aheta 16 ba da'ō. Ba barō dawōla andrō ūbe'e zoera goroisa, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe 17 dania. Ba ūfazōchi, lagōlagō, si ndroehoe mbalaki $2\frac{1}{2}$ hela wa'anaoe

ba $1\frac{1}{2}$ hela wa'ebolo. Ba domboea ūfazōchi keroebi ana'a, — nibōbōzi wamazōchi ja'ia — fafōfō lagōlagō andrō; faoma fafōfō ūbe'e keroebi andrō. Ba dete lagōlagō andrō ūbe'e keroebi andrō, fafōfō. Ba keroebi andrō, ba samologō afira, mijāwā, wamaloegō lagōlagō andrō afira, si fatahō ira, la otahōgō lagō dawōla kerocbi andrō. Ba ūbe'e ba dete dawōla lagōlagō andrō; ba bacha barō dawōla ūbe'e zoera gorroisa andrō, nibe'egoe ba dangaoe dania. (*Raz. I. 8, 9. Heb. 9, 4.*) Ba ba da'ō ūe'oromaroma'ō ndra'o chōoe dania, moroi ba lagōlagō andrō fahoehoeo ndra'o chōoe, moroi ba gotaloca keroebi andrō si domboea, si so ba dete dawōla wamadoehoe'ō andrō, ero na so niwā'ōgōe, nifa'emaoe ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. (*Moz. IV. 7, 89.*)

(A. 23-29: *Faz. 37, 10-16.*)

III. Ba ūfazōchi meza, bana geoenia, 2 hela wa'anaoe ba sahela wa'ebolo ba $1\frac{1}{2}$ wa'alawa. Ba ūfo'-oeli ia si ndroehoe mbalaki ba ūfosinga ana'a, fasoei. Ba ūfolambelambe, laloc'a wa'ebolo, fasoei, ba ūfosinga gōi ana'a lambelambe andrō, si fasoei gōi. Ba ūfa ūfazōchi chōnia toembo ni'ogaolo, ba ba watalinga gahenia ūfachai doembo andro. Si fatōfa ba lambelambe doembo andrō, naha heahea, ba wolohe meza andrō. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana, nifo'oeli ana'a; da'ō wamahea meza andrō. Ba ūfa-zōchi zogona ba da'ō, mako ba figa ba koendri ba mako ba wamadoc, fame'e zoemange nibadoe; si ndroehoe mbalaki ūgoena'ō wamazōchi ja'ia. Ba ba meza andrō, ba lō ūboelō'ō roti nifaigifaigi, fōnagoe. (*Moz. III. 24, 5.*)

(A. 31-39: *Faz. 37, 17-24.*)

IV. Ba ūfazōchi na naha wandroe si ndroehoe mbalaki, nibōbōzi naha wandroe andrō, ahenia ba tōlania; ba nifoboenga ia, bowo sawena aboto.

- 32 (*F. 37, 17*). Ba nifodaha fatambai,
 33 tōloetōloe dambai ndraha. Ba sara-
 sara daha, ba tōloetōloe tebe'e
 ni'obowo kanari, samboesamboea
 bowo, sawena aboto; si manō ba
 ndraha andrō fefoe, si önō, daha na-
 34 ha wandroe andrō. Ba ba dōla, ba
 öfa tebe'e boenga ni'obowo kanari,
 35 sawena aboto, Samboesamboea bo-
 wo tooe zi doeadoea daha chōnia,
 ba ndraha andrō, si önō, daha naha
 36 wandroe andrō. Ba bene mbowo
 andrō ba daha andrō, ba ha sara,
 awō dōla; nibōbōzi fefoe, ba ha
 37 sara, si ndroehoe mbalaki. Ba fitoe
 öfazōchi fandroe chōnia, nibe'e jaŵa
 dania, ba wohagami naha andrō
 38 fōnania. Ba goeti wandroe chōnia
 ba sife andrō, ba si ndroehoe mba-
 laki gōi. Otoe a doea woeloe balaki
 ö'ogoena'ō si ndroehoe mbalaki, wa-
 mazōchi ja'ia, fabaja gamagamania
 40 no mege. Ba faigi, fa ötōngōni sibai
 doelada andrō, ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba
 hili, wamazōchi ja'ia. (*Hal. zin. 7,*
44. Heb. 8, 5.)

FAZA 26.

I. Ose warnadoehoe'ō andrō. Koelamboenia. II. Fafania. III. Ba'a-
 ba'a andrō.

(A. 1—14: *Faz. 36, 8—19.*)

- 1 I. **Ba** ba nose andrō, ba foeloe
 nga'ōrō koelamboe öbe'e, wama-
 zōchi ja'ia, koelamboe nisoso, tar-
 fali bana, ba oengoe sowē waroe-
 waroe ba sojo, ba kirimisi; öfo-
 kerocbi nifolaoe doeka wanoso,
 2 wamazōchi ja'ia. (*F. 36, 8.*) Sagōrō
 koelamboe, ba 28 hela wa'anaoe
 ba 4 hela wa'ebolo; nifaomagō
 wa'eboea goclambroe andrō fefoe.
 3 Limalima nga'ōrō koelamboe nifa-
 tagoe. Ba öfotoembo dagoetagoe
 goelamboe ba wondrege zi sagōrō,
 4 toembo oengoe sowē waroewaroe,
 ba si manō ba dagoetagoe goelamboe
 5 ba wondrege zi sagōrō. Lima woeloe
 doembo öbe'e ba goelamboe si
 sagōrō ba lima woeloe doembo

- gōi ba goelamboe andrō si fasi-
 naga ba zi sagōrō andrō, ena'ō
 faedoedaoedoe doembo andrō. Ba
 lima woeloe öfazōchi chaichai ba
 öbe'e famachai goelamboe andrō,
 ena'ō ha samboea nose andrō. Ba
 öfazōchi gōi doefo boe nambi, sagō
 nose andrō; felezara nga'ōrō öfa-
 zōchi toefo ba da'ō. Sagōrō toefo,
 ba 30 hela wa'anaoe ba 4 hela
 wa'ebolo; faoma wa'eboea zi feleza-
 ra nga'ōrō andrō. Lima nga'ōrō
 toefo andrō, ba öfatagoe, öbali'ō si
 ha sagōrō, ba si manō gōi zi önō
 nga'ōrō, si tosai, ni'osagōrō'ō; ba
 si sagōrō ba naha zi önō, ba öfa-
 tōrō daloe, öfodoea winaeta, ba
 mbawa doeasa nose. Ba ba dagoe-
 tagoe doefo ba wondrege zi sagōrō
 andrō, ba lima woeloe öfazōchi
 toembo, ba si manō gōi ba dagoe-
 tagoe doefo ba wondrege zi sagōrō,
 lima woeloe doembo. Ba lima woeloe
 öfazōchi chaichai, tōla, ba öfatōrō
 ba doembo andrō chaichai andrō,
 wama'anō sagō andrō, fa ha sagōrō.
 Ba ba zi tōra fa'anaoe doefo andrō,
 12 ba si matonga, ba ba gero nose la-
 tōraigō. Ba hadia zi tōra na ba doefo
 andrō, ba sahesahela dambai lafata-
 loe'i'ō, ba ngai nose, ena'ō ibaloe-
 gō. Ba öfazōchi baloebaloe doefo
 andrō doefo oeli mbiribiri, nilaoe
 sojo, ba baloebaloe da'ō zoei, ba
 toefo oeli mina goeaza.
- (A. 15—25: *Faz. 36, 20—30.*)
- II. **Ba** öfalaoe'ō wafa, dōladōla
 nose, nifasindro, bana geoenia. Sa-
 gōrō fafa, ba 10 hela wa'anaoe ba
 1½ wa'ebolo. Ba sagōrō, ba doea
 17 mba'iba'i, nifabōbō; si manō wama-
 zōhioe fafa nose andrō fefoc. Ba
 18 fafa nose, nifalaoe'ōmō, ba 20 nga'-
 örō tānō raja. Ba öfo'ahe firō, 40,
 19 ba wafa andrō si 20 nga'ōrō; doe-
 adea gahe zagōrō fafa, ba mba'iba'-
 inia andrō si doeadoea. Ba si manō 20
 gōi, ba zi tambai nose, tānō jōoe,
 20 nga'ōrō fafa, awō gahe firō a-
 ndrō si 40, doeadoea gahe zagōrō

- 22 fafa. Ba ba hambo nose, tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 6 nga'ōrō ūfa-lae'ō fafa. Ba doea gōrō wafa ūfalaue'ō ba watalinga nose tānō
 23 foori, si domboea. Si doeadooca gōrō da'ō moroi tooe, ba ha sara ba hogaе, ba doembo ni'ogaolo andrō si samboea ; si manō zi doea gōrō a-
 25 ndrō nifotalinga z'i'oe. Tobali ūvaloe nga'ōrō fafa, si so ahe firō andrō, — 16 gahe, doeadoea gahe zagōrō fafa.

(A. 26-30: Faz. 36, 31-34.)

- 26 Ba lima ūfazōchi lazi, bana, ba
 27 wafa andrō ba zi tambai nose, ba lima lazi ba wafa ba zi tambainia, ba lima lazi ba wafa ba gero nose,
 28 tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba lazi ba daloe andrō, ba ba daloe wafa itōrō,
 29 sandroro manō. Ba faga andrō, ba ūfo'oeli ana'a, ba he toembo andrō chōnia, ba nifatōrō lazi andrō, ba ana'a ūfake wamazōchi ja'ia, ba
 30 lazi andrō ba ūfo'oeli ana'a. Si manō wamazōchiae ose andrō, dali ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba hili. (F. 25, 40.)

(A. 31-37: Faz. 36, 35-38.)

- 31 III. Ba ūfazōchi gōi mba'aba'a oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana nifolaoe doeka wanoso wamazōchi ja'ia,
 32 nilalaoe keroebi. (F. 36, 35). Ūfa be'e taroe nahe bana, nifo'oeli ana'a ba nifo'ahe firō, ba wanandro ja'ia
 33 osō'osō ana'a. Ba barō chaichai andrō nahe mba'aba'a andrō ; ba bacha barō mba'aba'a andrō ūbe'e dawōla si so soera goroisa. Ba oto'o-to chōmi mba'aba'a andrō, ba gatoloearea ni'amoni'ō wondrege ni'amoni'ō. Ba ūbe'e ba dete dawōla zoera goroisa lagōlagō andrō, ba
 35 wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba meza andrō, ba baero mba'aba'a andrō ūbe'e, ba nahe wandroe andrō, ba ba gamaoedoe meza, tānō raja ba nose ; tānō jōoe ūbe'e meza.
 36 Ba ūfazōchi gōi mba'aba'a mbawandroehō nose, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tara-

fali bana, nifolaoe zanoso si gagara. Ba lima ūfazōchi taroe nahe, 37 taroetaroe mba'aba'a andrō, bana, ba ūfo'oeli ana'a; ba osō'osōnia, ba ana'a gōi, ba lima ūfahele ahenia, tōla.

FAZA 27.

I. Naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. II. Olajama nose wama-doehoe'ō andrō. III. Fakake ni'amoni'ō ba fanicha wandroe.

(A. 1-8: Faz. 38, 1-7.)

- I. Ba naha wame'e soemange 1 andrō, ba bana geoenia, lima hela wa'anaoe ba lima hela wa'ebolo — si ūfa sagi — ba tōloe hela wa'alawā. (F. 38, 1). Ba tandroenia, ba ba watalingania si ūfa ūbe'e, ena'ō fabōbō chōnia dandroe andrō, ba ūfo'oeli ia tōla. Ba bowoa andrō chōnia, ba wameta awoe andrō, ba soesooe chōnia ba figa ba garafoe ba gali, fefoe wakake chōnia, ba tōla ūbe'e. Ba ūfazōchi chōnia darali, si hoelō goe'ō, tōla ; ba ba darali andrō, ba ūfa ūbe'e toembo ni'ogaolo, tōla, ba watalinga naha wame'e soemangc andrō, si ūfa, ba tooe lambelambe andrō, si fasoei ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, ūchaigō, ena'ō ba daloe naha wame'e soemange iroegi oe'ō andrō. Ba ūfazōchi heahea naha wame'e soemange, heahea bana, ba ūfo'oeli tōla. Heahea andrō, ba ba doembo andrō tefatōrō, ena'ō tefatambai naha wame'e soemange heahea andrō, na lafabea. Fafa dōladōlania, ena'ō mo'arō tānō bacha ; la'o'ō ni'oroma'ō chōoe ba hili, wamazōchi ja'ia.

(A. 9-19: Faz. 38, 9-20.)

- II. Ba olajama nose andrō, ba ūmane wamazōchi ja'ia : ba wondrcenia tānō raja, ba ūfazōchi mba'aba'a golajama, tarafali bana ūbe'e, otoe hela wa'anaoe, ba ngai andrō si sara ; (F. 38, 9); ba doea 10 wocloe daroe nahe, awō gahe tōla,

- si doea woeloe — osō'osō ba daroe
nahe andrō ba toembo ni'ogaolo
11 andrō, ba firō ūbe'e. Ba ba'aba'a
ba ngai tānō jōoe, otoe hela, ba
doea woeloe daroe nahe, awō gahe
tōla, si doea woeloe ; osō'osō ba
daroe nahe andrō ba toembo ni'o-
12 gaolo andrō, ba firō. Ba ba loeloe
golajama tānō ba gaechoela, ba
ba'aba'a si lima woeloe hela ba foeloe.
13 Ba lima woeloe hela gōi loeloe go-
14 lajama tānō ba gatoemboecha, ba
felelima hela mba'aba'a ba zi tambai,
ba tōloe daroe nahe, awō gahe, si
15 tōloe. Ba felelima hela mba'aba'a
ba zi tambai ba tōloe daroe nahe,
16 awō gahe, si tōloe. Ba ba mbawa
gōli golajama, ba ba'aba'a si doea
woeloe hela fa'ebolo, oengoe sowē
waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba
tarafali bana, nifolaoe zanoso si
garagara, ba ūfa daroe nahe, awō
17 gahe, si ūfa. Ba fefoe daroe nahe
ba golajaina andrō, fasoei, ba nifo-
toembo ni'ogaolo, firō ; osō'osō chō-
18 nia, ba firō, ba ahe, ba tōla ; Fa'-
anaoe golajama andrō, ba otoe hela,
ba fa ebolo, ba lima woeloe hela,
ba fa'alawa, ba lima hela [ba'aba'a
andrō], tarafali bana, nifo'ahe tōla.
19 III. Ba fakake ba nose andrō,
fefoe [sogona] ba halōwō ni'amoni'
andrō, ba chōnia, ba taroeta-
roenia fefoe, awō daroetaroe ba go-
20 lajama fefoe, ba tōla. Ba ja'oegō,
ba ūwa'ō ba Ndraono Gizcraëli, la'ohe
chōoe zi ndroehoe wanicha zai, fa-
nicha mboea zai nitoeoe, fanicha
wandroe andrō, ena'ō lō mamalō-
21 malō la'ilā latoenoe wandroe. Ba
nose wama'ele'ō andrō, baero mba'-
aba'a andrō, fomba'a zoera goroisa,
lafazōchi ia A'aroni ba ononia, i'ot-
rai na bongi, iroegi moldeo, fōna Je-
howa. Hockoe si lō mamalōmalō
da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, gōtōgōtō
wa'ara.

FAZA 28.

I. Noeche gere. II. Baroe gere se-
boea. III. Noeche gere na.

- I. Ba halō chōoe ga'aoe A'aroni,
awō nononia, nitoetoejoe ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli fefoe, ena'ō ere ira
chōgoe, A'aroni ba Nadabi ba Abi-
hoe ba Eleazari ba Itamari, ono
Ga'aroni andrō. Ba ūfatagoe'ō mba-
roe ni'amoni'ō chō Ga'aroni, soe-
mange ba famoadoe. Ba hede ba
doeka andrō fefoe, nibē'egoe tōdō
ba wa'atoeka, ena'ō latagoe noecha
andrō chō Ga'aroni, fa ta'ilā ta'-
amoni'ō ia, ena'ō ere ia chōgoe. Ba
da'ō noecha andrō, nitagoera: Bola
ba ono mbaroe ba doto ba baroe
seboea ba kameza, moeko si gara-
gara, ba bala hōgō ba bōbō taloe.
(F. 39, 1 b.t.). Ba latagoe noccha
ni'amoni'ō chō Ga'aroni ba ba no-
nonia, ena'ō ere ia chōgoe. Bōna
ame labē' ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe
ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali.
II. Ba ba nono mbaroe ba doto,
ba bōna ame labē' ba oengoe sowē
waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba
tarafali bana. Doea gōrō labē' ba
balobaloe galisi, nifabōbō chōnia,
ba mbalōnia si doea tefabōbō. Ba
tawīta'wi andrō, si so chōnia ba
wobaroe ja'ia, ba si manō gōi wa-
mazōchi, ba si fadoro chōnia, bōna
ame ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba
sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana. Ba
domboea ūhalō feremata oena
ba ūsoea ja'wa dōi Ndraono Gize-
raëli, ūnō dōi ba weremata si sa-
mboea, ba si ūnō, si tosai, ba ba
zi samboea; ūfa'oli, dali wa'asia'a.
Halōwō zanoea kara, fa'atoeka zo-
gao tandro wanoea feremata andrō
si domboea, dali dōi Ndraono Gize-
raëli; ba ūfosinga ana'a. Ba feremata
andrō, si domboea, ba ūfachai
ba mbalobeloe galisi andrō, ba nono
mbaroe ba doto andrō, famasoegi
ba dōdō [Jehowa] Ndraono Gizer-

ēli ; tobali i'angalisigō dōira A'aro-
 13 ni fōna Jehowa, fa bōi olifoe ia. Ba
 14 ūfosinga ana'a. Ba doea ūfazōchi
 raeŵeraeŵe si ndroehoe mbalaki ; si
 mane sinali nitali ūbe'e, ba raeŵe-
 raeŵe sinali andrō, ba ba zinga no
 15 mege ūfachai. Ba ūfazōchi mbola
 waetasa, nifolaoe doeka wanoso,
 dali wamazōchi ono mbaroe ba doto
 andrō ba wolaoemō ja'ia, bōna ame
 ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo
 ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana ūbe'e.
 16 Ni'o'ōfa sagi, doea winaeta, lito
 17 wa'anaoe ba lito wa'ebolo. Ba ūfa'-
 oliba detenia weremata, ūfa ngenoli :
 feremata aki ba feremata zabara-
 zadi ba feremata zoemoeroedi nge-
 noli moroi jaŵa. (*Fam. 21, 19, 20*).
 18 Ba ba wanetenia, ba feremata ma-
 nika ba fercmata nila ba feremata
 19 ita. Ba ba wanetenia, ba feremata
 foesifaraga ba batoe siaboe ba fere-
 20 mata mariti. Ba ba wanetenia ba
 feremata firoeza ba feremata oena
 ba feremata jasia ; da'ō nifa'oli
 chōnia, nifasoei singa ana'a andrō.
 21 Ba felendroea weremata andrō, dali
 dōi Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, si fe-
 lendroea ; samboesamboea feremata,
 ba samboesamboea nisoea tōi mado
 Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, si fele-
 ndroea, nifolaoe doeka, sogao tandro.
 22 Ba ūfachai ba mbola andrō raeŵe-
 23 raeŵe nitali andrō, balaki. Ba bola
 andrō, ba ūfotoembo ni'ogaolo, do-
 mboea ; ba watalinga mbola andrō,
 si domboea ūfachai doembo andrō,
 24 si domboea. Ba raeŵeraeŵe balaki
 andrō, si doea rozi, ba ba doembo
 mbola andrō, si domboea, ūfachai.
 25 Ba si fōfō raeŵeraeŵe andrō, si
 doea, ba ūfachai ba zinga no mege
 ba ūfabōbō ba mbaloebaloe galisi
 andrō ba nono mbaroe ba doto,
 26 tānō fōna. Ba domboea ūfazōchi
 toembo ni'ogaolo, ana'a, ba ūbe'e ba
 watalinga mbola andrō, ba wata-
 linga tānō barō, si otahōgō ono
 27 mbaroe ba doto. Ba domboea tō
 ūfazōchi toembo ni'ogaolo, ana'a,

ba ūfachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi
 andrō ba nono mbaroe ba doto,
 tānō tooe sibai, mifōna, ba nifabōbō
 ja'ia, jaŵa mbōbō nono mbaroe ba
 doto. Ba bola andrō nifotoembo ba
 ūfachai ba doembo nono mbaroe,
 sinali oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ni-
 fatōrō ba dete mbōbō nono mbaroe
 andrō, ba tobali lō maliŵaliŵa
 mbola ba dete nono mbaroe. Ba
 28 i'oe'oe dōi Ndraono Gизeraëli
 A'aroni ba dete mbola waetasa a-
 ndrō, ba dotonia, na mōi ia ba
 ni'amoni'ō, fōna Jehowa. ena'ō lō
 mamalōmalō itōrō tōdōnia ira. Ba
 ba mbola waetasa andrō ūbe'e Oeri-
 mi ba Toemimi (haga ba fa'atoclō)
 andrō, ena'ō ba doto Ga'aroni so,
 na mōi ia si bacha, fōna Jehowa,
 fa bōi mamalōmalō ba doto Ga'a-
 roni waetasa andrō ba Ndraono
 Gизeraëli, fōna Jehowa. (*Moz. III.*
8, 8. Moz. IV. 27, 21. Moz. V. 33, 8).
 (A. 31-35: *Faz. 39, 22-26*).

Ba baroe seboea andrō, dajadaja
 31 nono mbaroe andrō, ba ha sambalō
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ūbe'e, ba
 32 nitōlō'ō, lala hōgō, ba daloe, ba ni-
 fasoei rendra zatōla andrō, rendra
 nisoso, si mane ba lala hōgō ba
 gōrōba, fa bōi atika. Ba ba dagoeta-
 33 goenia, ba ūbe'e ni'o boea dalimo,
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo
 ba kirimisi — ba dagoetagoenia,
 34 fasoei — ba ūfasolisi ritiriti, ana'a,
 samboesamboea ritiriti ba samboe-
 samboea ni'o boea dalimo, fasoei,
 ba dagoetagoe mbaroe seboea andrō,
 nifasolisi. Ba i'obaroe A'aroni, ba
 35 halōwōnia, ena'ō terongo linia [li
 ritiriti andrō], na mōi ia si bacha,
 ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, fōna Jehowa,
 ba na mōi baoeloe, fa bōi mate ia.
 (A. 36-38: *Faz. 39, 30. 31*).

Ba ūfazōchi na mbala hōgō si
 36 ndroehoe mbalaki ba ūfasoea'ō ba
 detenia : „Ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa”,
 nifolaoe zogao tandro. (*F. 39, 30*).
 Ba ūfabōbō ba zinali oengoe sowē
 37 waroewaroe, ena'ō adōlō bala hōgō ;

ba gangango mbala hōgō tebe'e ia.
 38 Ba ba gangango Ga'aroni fatōfa ia, ena'ō A'aroni zoloe'i si sala andrō ba ngawalō ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba zoemange ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeräeli dania. Bōi jateboelō ba gangangonia, ena'ō omasi Jehowa ira ibe'e.

(A. 39-42: Faz. 39, 27-29).

39 Ba kameza andrō, ba tarafali ūbe'e, nisososo, sogaragara; ba ūfazōchi mbala hōgō tarafali ba bōbō taloe, nifolaoe zanoso sola'ala'a.

40 III. Ba ba ndraono Ga'aroni, ba ūfazōchi gameza ba bōbō taloe, ba kofia salawa ūfazōchi chōra, soe-

41 mange ba famoadoe. Ba ūbe'e noe-cha Ga'aroni ba noecha ndraononia ba ūbajoini ira ba ūfo'ōsi dangara ba ūamoni'ō ira, ena'ō ere ira

42 chōgōe. Ba ūfazōchi chōra zaraewā tarafali, baloebaloe zaila ira; i'otarai

43 lōwilōwi, iroegi waha. Ba la'anraewā A'aroni ba iraononia, na mōi ira ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō ba na la'ondrasi naha wame'e soemange, ba wangai halōwōra ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, fa bōi mosala ira ba fa bōi mate ira. Ja hoekoe da'ō chōnia ba ba madooenia, si lō mamalōmalō.

FAZA 29.

I. Amachoita ba we'amoni'ō ere andrō. II. Oeracha gere ba zoemange andrō. III. Amachoita ba zoemange sero ma'ōchō. IV. Amaboe'oela li Lowalangi.

(A. 1-35: Moz. III. 8, 1-32).

1 I. Ba ūmane chōra we'amoni'ō ja'ira, ena'ō ere ira chōgōe: Halōzi matoea nono zaŵi ba doea geoe zi matoea mbiribiri, si lō sinegoc, 2 (Moz. III. 8, 2), ba roti si lō moe'-aisōni, nifaroeka fanicha ba kooe bō'ō si lō moe'aisōni, nigoele'ō fa-nicha; hamo gandroe wamazōchi 3 ja'ia fefoe. Ba ūbe'e ba gamboekamboe, ba ohe, fabaja kamboekamboe, awō zaŵi andrō ba awō mbiribiri andrō, si doea geoe. Ba

A'aroni ba iraononia, ba ohe ba mbawandroehō nose ba femondri ira. Ba halō noecha andrō ba fonecha Ga'aroni kameza ba baroe seboea, dajadaja nono mbaroe andrō, ba ono mbaroe ba doto ba bola andrō, ba ūbōbō chōnia mbōbō nono mbaroe andrō. Bala hōgō andrō be'e ba hōgōnia ba ūfabōbō ba mbala hōgō detenia andrō ni'amoni'ō. Ba ūhalō wanicha famajoini andrō, ūlaoe ba hōgōnia, ūba-joini ia. Ba ūohe ba da'ō gōi ndraononia ba ūfonoecha ira kameza. Fobōbō taloe ira, he A'aroni ba he iraononia ba fokofia, ena'ō tetehe chōra wa'a'ere, gotōgōtō wa'ara, hoekoe si lō teboelō. Ba ūfo'ōsi danga ndra A'aroni iraononia. Ba ūohe fōna nose wama'ele'ō zaŵi andrō, ena'ō latoefa hōgōnia A'aroni ba ira ononia tangara. (Moz. III. 1, 4). Awena dania ūtaba zaŵi fōna 11 Jehowa, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba halō ūsa ndro 12 zaŵi andrō, ba goele'ō ba dandroe naha wame'e soemange toeroemō; ba do soja, ba doewagō ba danō, ba gahe nahe wame'e soemange. Ba halō dawō fefoe, baloebaloe 13 galachaō ba si faleimba ba gate, ba boea, si domboea, awō dawōnia, ba toenoe ba dete naha wame'e soe-mange. Ba ūsi zaŵi andrō ba 14 oelinia ba tainia, ba baero golombasewā ūtoenoe — soemange fameta horō ia. (Moz. III. 4, 12. Heb. 13, 11). Ba sageoe ūhalō biribiri 15 andrō, ena'ō latoefa hōgōnia A'aroni ba iraononia, tangara. (Moz. III. 8, 18). Awena dania ūtaba mbiribiri 16 andrō ba ūhalō ndro ba ūbe'e fanefe naha wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba 17 biribiri andrō, ba ūtatawi, sasai mbetoe'ania ba ahenia, ba oroedoegō ba nōsinia bō'ō ba ba hōgōnia. Ba toenoe mbiribiri andrō ma'asa-geoe ba dete naha wame'e soemange — soemangc nitoenoe ia, soe-mange Jehowa, samolhoea, soemangc

- 19 ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa. Ba ūhalō mbiribiri si sageoe, ena'ō latoefa hōgōnia A'aroni ba iraononia, 20 tangara; ba taba mbiribiri andrō ba halō ūsa ndronia ba goele'ō ba mbōrō dalinga Ga'aroni, ba gambōjō, ba ba mbōrō dalinga ndraononia ba gambōlō ba ba doetoeroera seboca ba dangara kambōlō ba ba doetoeroe kahe seboea ba gambōlōra, ba do soja, ba be'e fanefe naha wame'e soemange, fa- 21 soei. Ba ūhalō ndro andrō ma'ifoe, ba naha wame'e soemange, awō wanicha famajoini andrō, ma'ifoe, ba ūtefe Ga'aroni ba noecharia, ba iraononia ba noecharia, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō ia, awō noecharia, ba he iraononia, awō noecharia. (F. 28, 41). 22 Ba halō dawō mbiribiri andrō ba i'onia sotawō andrō, fabaja tawō baloebaloe galachaō, ba si falemba ba gate ba boea, si domboea, awō dawōnia ba faha ba gambōlō — biritibiri famataro ia —, (Moz. III. 23 7, 3), ba samboea roti ba sagōrō kooe nifaroeka fanicha ba sagōrō kooe bō'ō ba gamboekamboe andrō, nibe'e si lō moe'aisōni andrō, si so 24 fōna Jehowa. Ba ūbe'e ba danga Ga'aroni ba ba danga ndraononia da'ō fefoe, ba ūhahae nihahae chō 25 Jehowa. Ba ūfoeli ūhalō ba dangara ba ūtoenoe ba dete naha wame'e soemange, awō zoemange nitoenoe andrō, samohoea chō Jehowa: soemange ba galitō ia, nibe'e, chō 26 Jehowa. Ba ūhalō nosoe mbiribiri famataro Ga'aroni andrō ba ūhahae nihahae chō Jehowa, ba oerachaoe 27 dania ia. Ba ni'amoni'ō ūwa'ō nosoe andrō, nihahae, ba faha andrō fegero, nihalō mege fegero, faha mbiribiri famataro Ga'aroni ba iraononia. 28 II. Oeracha ndra A'aroni iraononia da'ō, nifachoi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, si lō mamalōmalō; soemange nihalō fegero ia, ba soemange nihalō fegero labē'e ia Iraono Gi-zeraëli, fōfō zom mange fangorifi a- | ndrō chōra, soemange nihalō fegero chōra, nibe'e chō Jehowa (Moz. III. 7, 34. Moz. IV. 18, 11). Ba 29 noecha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'aroni, ba mōi ba nononia na foeri, ena'ō la'onoecha na tebajoini ira ba na tefo'ōsi dangara. Fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara i'onoecha ononia andrō si tobali ere fanganilia, si mōimōi ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō, ba wangai halōwō andrō ba ni'amoni'ō. Ba biribiri famataro andrō, ba 31 ūhalō, ba ba naha ni'amoni'ō ūrino nōsinia. Ba A'aroni ba iraononia 32 zi manga nōsi mbiribiri andrō, awō roti andrō, ba gamboekamboe, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō la'ā. (Moz. III. 8, 31; 24, 9). Fameta horō andrō, me lafo'ōsi 33 dangara, me la'amoni'ō ira, da'ō la'ā; lō tōla i'ā niha bō'ō, me no ni'amoni'ō. Ba na so zi tosai, irege 34 mahemoloe mbanoea, ūsi mbiribiri famataro andrō, ba ma roti andrō, ba ūtoenoe zi tosai andrō: lō tola la'ā niha, me no ni'amoni'ō. Si manō wolaoemō chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia, ū'o'ō sibai niwā'ōgoe chōoe: fitoe bongi wa'ara ūfō'ōsi dangara.
- III. Ba ū'erogō ma'ōchō wangaso- 36 gō si matoea nono zaŵi, soemange fameta horō, ba wangefa'ō horō andrō, ba ūheta zala ba naha wame'e soemange, na ūlaoe wangefa horō andrō ba chōnia, ba ūbajoini ia, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia. Fitoe bōngi wa'ara ūlaoe wangefa horō andrō ba naha wame'e soemange, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia; ba tobali ni'amoni'ō sibai naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba dozi sombambaja naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba no ni'amoni'ō gōi. (Mat. 23, 19).
- (A. 38-42: Moz. IV. 28, 2-8.)
- Ba da'ō nibe'eoe ba naha wa- 38 me'e soemange: Ero ma'ōchō, ba doea rozi nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'eboea; si lō mamalōmalō da'ō. (Moz. IV. 28, 3). Ono mbiribiri si 39

- sara, ba na mahemoloe mbanoea
õbe'e, ba si sara, ba na tânō owi. 40 Ba samba hinaoja hamo safoesi,
nifaroeka fanicha mboea zai nitoe-
toe, samba kata; ba soemange ni-
bادو, samba kata agoe, nifao ba
41 nono mbiribiri si sara. Ba ono
mbiribiri si sara, ba tânō owi õbe'e—
ba ba zoemange ni'ā ba ba zoe-
mange nibادо, ba si mane na
mahemoloe mbanoea ölaoe, samo-
hoea omasiö, ö nifatôrō ba galitô,
42 nibe'e chô Jehowa, soemange ni-
toenoe chômi, si lô mamalômalô,
götôgötô wa'ara, ba zinga mbawa-
ndroehô nose wama'ele'ô, fôna Je-
howa, ba ni'oroma'ögöe ja'o chôoe
dania ba .zi fahoehoeodo chôoe.
(Moz. III. 1, 1. Moz. IV. 12, 5).
- 43 IV. Ba ba da'ô oe'oroma'ô ndra'o-
do ba'Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba ni'amoni'ô
dania ia, ba lachömigoe andrô.
- 44 Ba oe'amoni'ô nose wama'ele'ô a-
ndrô, awô naha wame'e soemange;
ba A'aroni gôi ba iraononia, ba
oe'amoni'ô, ena'ô ere ira chôgoe.
- 45 Ba oe'iagô ba hoenô Ndraono Gi-
zeraëli, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo ;
(F. 25, 8. Moz. III. 26, 12. Kor. II.
46 6, 16. Fam. 21, 3); ba ja'aboto ba
dôdôra, wa no ja'odo, Jehowa, Lo-
walangira, si no mangeheta ja'ira ba
danô Miseraji, ba wangiacô chôra—
ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowala-
ngira.

FAZA 30.

I. Famazôchi naba nitoenoe sa-
mohoea, ba hadia nitoenoe ja'wa. II.
Bobotolô ba ni'amoni'ô andrô. III.
Naha wanasa. IV. Fanicha fama-
joini. V. Samohoea andrô, nitoenoe.

(A. 1-5: Faz. 37, 25-28).

- 1 I. Ba õfazôchi na naha wanoenoe
samohoea; bana õbe'e eoenia. (F.
2 37, 25). Sahela wa'anaoe ba sahela
wa'ebolo; ni'o'fa sagi, ba doea hela
wa'alawa. Si fadoro chônia da-
ndroenia. Ba õfo'oeli ia si ndroehoe
mbalaki, mezania, awô saginia, fa-

soei, awô dandroenia, ba õfasoei ia
singa si ndroehoe mbalaki. Ba tooe
zinga andrô, ba õfotoembo ni'ogao-
lo, domboea, ba watalingania si
domboedomboea; faoma fatambai
õbe'e, naha heacea, ba wamahea
ja'ia. Ba heacea andrô, ba bana
õbe'e eoe, ba õfo'oeli ana'a. Ba
baero mba'aba'a andrô, fomba'a
dawôla, si so soera goroisa, õbe'e
ia — baero mba'aba'a lagô dawôla
andrô, si so ja'wa zoera goroisa a-
ndrô, ba ni'oroma'ögöe ja'o chôoe
dania. Ba itoenoe ba detenia ja'wa
zamohoea A'aroni; ero mahemoloe
mbanoea, na ihaogô wandroe andrô,
itoenoe. Ba na owi gôi, na itoenoe
wandroe, ba itoenoe gôi A'aroni;
soemange simbo, si lô mamalômalô
chômi, fôna Jehowa, götôgötô wa'a-
ra. Samohoea bô'ô ba soemange
nitoenoe ba soemange ni'â, ba bôi
mibe'e ja'wa; ba he soemange ni-
bادو, ba lô tola mifadoewa ja'wa.
(Moz. III. 10, 1). Ba samoeza zi 10
dôfi iheta zala, ba dandroenia a-
ndrô A'aroni, do zoemange fameta
horô andrô, ba wameta sala, ibe'e
fameta zala chônia, zamoeza zi dô-
fi, götôgötô wa'ara — ni'amoni'ô
sibai chô Jehowa. (Moz. III. 16, 2.
Heb. 9, 7).

II. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chô Mo-
se, imane: Na o'erai zatoea Ndrao-
no Gizeräeli ba jamoebe'e chô Je-
howa mbelebele nosonia zamôsana,
na te'erai ira, ena'ô lô gôna ira
famakao, na te'erai ira. (Moz. IV.
1, 2). Dozi ni'crai ba $\frac{1}{2}$ zekeli (sa-
soekoe) zamôsa labe'e, saga ni'a-
moni'ô, 20 gera zaimba sekeli, $\frac{1}{2}$
zekeli, ômôra soemange Jehowa.
(Moz. III. 27, 25. Hez. 45, 12). Dozi 14
ni'erai, i'otarai zi no doea woeloe
fache, noemalô ba zi a'a moroi a-
ndrô, ba labe'e chô Jehowa zoe-
mange andrô, ômôra. So'ana'a ba 15
lô itôraigô, ba si noemana, ba lô
i'ambosi, ha $\frac{1}{2}$ zekeli, wame'e soe-
mange andrô chô Jehowa, ômôra,

16 belebele noso. Ba ōtema gasalaō andrō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli ba ūbe'e balazo ba wohalōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, ena'ō itōrō tōdō Jehowa Ndraono Gizeräeli ibe'e, ba ena'ō belebele nosora.

17 III. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Fazōchi gala tōla, nifo'ahe tōla, naha wanasa. Ba ba gotaloera nose wama'ele'ō naha wame'e soemange ūbe'e ba fo'ōsi ida 19 nō, (*F. 38, 8*), fanasa gahe ba fanasa danga chō Ga'aroni ba ba 20 ndraononia. Na mōi ira ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba lasasai nōsira, fa bōi mate ira, ba si manō gōi na mōi baero, ba naha wame'e soemange, ba wangai halōwōra wanoenoe soemange ba galitō, chō Jehowa. 21 Lasasai dangara ba ahera, fa bōi mate ira, ba amachoitia chōra da'ō si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara — chōnia ba ba madooenia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.

22 IV. Ba hoemedeh na Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Faigi chōoe rembaremba, fondrege zì sōchi, 500 [zekeli] emoeri fondrege zì sōchi ba matonga da'ō goeli mani, tobali 250 [zekeli], ba 250 [zekeli] deringoe 24 samohoea, ba koeli deza 500 [zekeli], ba zaga ni'amoni'ō ba sa- 25 doemba wanicha zai; ba bali'ō fanicha famajoini, ni'amoni'ō, si hoelō daloedaloe nigoele'ō samohoea, ni- folaoe zamaroeka daloedaloe nigoele'ō — ja fanicha famajoini ni'amoni'ō! (*F. 37, 29*). Ba ūbe'e famajoini nose wama'ele'ō andrō, fabaja tawōla, si so soera goroisa 26 andrō barō, (*Moz. III. 8, 10*), ba he meza andrō, awō wakake ba da'ō, ba he naha wandroe ba fakakenia, awō naha wanoenoe samohoea a- 28 ndrō, ba he naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba fakakenia fefoe ba he 29 gala andrō ba ahenia. Ba ūamoni'ō, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō sibai; dozi sombambaja, ba no ni'amoni'ō gōi. 30 Ba A'aroni ba iraononia, ba ūba-

joini gōi ba ūamoni'ō, ena'ō ere ira chōgoe. Ba ba Ndraono Gize- 31 raëli; ba ūmane: Fanicha famajoini, ni'amoni'ō, chōgoe ia, miwā'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Lō tola lalaaoe ba 32 nōsi niha, ba lō tola mifazōchi chōmi zi manō famaroeka: ni'amoni'ō ia, ni'amoni'ō miwā'ō. Na so 33 zamaroeka si manō ba na ibe'e ba niha bō'ō, ba nise'e ia ba niwara.

V. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: 34 Faigi chōoe rembaremba samohoea: gitō emoeri ba lawa ba rasamala — rembaremba, ba si ndroehoe koe- mōjō, fagōlōgōlō wa'oja, ba bali'ō 35 samohoea nitoenoe, nifaroeka, sa- mohoea, nifolaoe zamaroeka da- loedaloe nigoele'ō, nilaoe asio ma'- ifoe ba bōi fabaja hadia ia, nifake ba ni'amoni'ō. (*Moz. III. 2, 13*). Ba 36 ūhalō ma'ifoe ba ūfaoeloegō ūrecha ba ūbe'e fōna zoera goroisa ūsa ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba ni'oroma'ōgōe ja'odo chōoe dania; ni'amoni'ō si- bai niwā'ō. Ba chōmi, ba lō tola 37 mifazōchi zamohoea nitoenoe si ma- nō famaroeka, nilaoe ba nifazōchi- mō andrō; ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa ūwā'ō. Na so zamazōchi si manō, 38 ena'ō i'ago hoea, ba nise'e ba ni- wara da'ō.

FAZA 31.

I. Famataro toeka nose andrō.

II. Famasoegi ba dōdō ūroisa ba zabato. Itema zoera goroisa andrō, si doea gōrō, Moze.

(A. 1-6: *Faz. 35, 30-35. A. 7-11: Faz. 35, 11-19*).

I. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze, 1 imane: Hiza, no oekaoni Mbesale'- eli andrō, ono Goeri ono Hoeri, ma- 2 do Joeda, no oetōtōi dōi, ba no 3 oehōna chōnia Geheha Lowalangi, (*F. 35, 30*), ba fa'atoeka ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fangila, awō ngawalō wa'ato'olō, (*Raz. I. 7, 14*), ba wang- 4 loei necheneche ba wohalōwō ba gana'a ba ba wirō ba ba dōla, ba ba wangazōchi feremata, fa- 5

- moadoe, ba fama'anō eoe, hadia ia
6 ngawalō. Ba noa gōi oebe'e awōnia Goholiabi, ono Gahizamachi, mado Dano, ba no oebe'e dōdō wa'atoeka ba doeka andrō fefoe, ena'ō ahori
7 lafazōchi niwa'ōgoe chōoe : Ose wa-
ma'ele'ō andrō, ba tawōla andrō, na-
ha zoera goroisa ba lagōlagō a-
ndrō jaŵa, fabaja fakake ba nose
8 fefoe ; (Moz. V. 9, 12); ba meza andrō, awō wakake chōnia, awō
9 na-
ha wanoenoe samohoea, awō na-
ha wame'e seemange nitoenoe, fabaja fakakenia fefoe, ba gala a-
10 ndrō, awō gahenia. Awō noecha ni-
haogō famazōchi andrō ba noecha ni'amoni'ō chō Ga'aroni, ere andrō, fabaja noecha ndraononia ba wo'ere,
11 ba fanicha famajoini ba samohoea andrō nitoenoe ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. La'o'ō sibai niwa'ōgoe chōoe, wama-
zōchi ja'ia.
- (A. 12-17: Faz. 35, 1-3.)
- 12 II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :
13 Be'e li ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ōma-
ne: Bōi zi lō itōrō tōdōmi loeo wol-
lombase andrō chōgoe ! me no ta-
ndra ia chōda, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zi amoni'ō ja'ami. (Moz. I. 20, 8).
14 Andrō bōi olifoe ami loeo wolombase andrō; ni'amoni'ō ia chōmi; ha niha zanawō oroisa ba chōnia ba hoekoe famoenoe hoekoenia. Na so zangai hadia ia halōwō, na loeo da'ō, ba nise'e da'ō ba niwara. (Moz. IV. 15, 35). Ōnō ngaloeo zi tola tehalō halōwō, ba loeo si fitoe andrō, ba no loeo ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa, lō'ō manō mohalōwō ba da'ō, dozi sa-
ngai halōwō, ba loeo sabato, ba hoe-
16 koe famoenoe hoekoe. Andrō bōi olifoe Ndraono Gizeraēli loeo sabato andrō, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, amachoita si lō teboelō. Ja
17 tandra ia chōma Iraono Gizeraēli, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ōnō ngaloeo Jehowa wamazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō; ba me loeo si fitoe andrō, ba molombase ia, ihasoegō ia. (Moz. I.
- 2, 2). Ba me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeonia 18 chō Moze, ba ibe'e ba dangania zoera goroisa andrō, si doea gōrō, kara wanoera, nisoea toeroe Lowa-
langi. (Moz. V. 9, 10).
- FAZA 32.
- I. Mame'e adoe zato. II. Mofōnoe Lowalangi; mangandrō Moze, sala-
hira. III. Iraza gara goroisa andrō Moze; mofōnoe sibai ia; i'otoe'ō za-
to. Ifoeli mangandrō, salahira.
- (Faigi gōi: Moz. V. 9, 8-21.)
- I. Ba me la'ilā sato, arōrō Moze 1 wangawoeli moroi ba hili, ba lahoe-
roefai Ga'aroni, ba lamane chōnia : Laboe, asogō chōda Lowalangi so-
waōwā fōnada; lō'ō sa ma'ilā, ha-
dia zi gōna niha andrō, Moze andrō, sangeheta ja'ita ba danō Miseraji ! (Hal. zin. 7, 40). Ba imane chōra A'aroni: Mihehta zaeroe dalinga ana'a andrō, ba dalinga wo'omomi ba ba dalinga nonomi matoea ba ba dalinga nonomi alawe, ba mi'ohe chō-
goe. Ba laheta zaeroe dalinga ana'a ba dalingara, dozi, ba la ohe chō Ga'aroni. Ba ihalō ba dangara, ilaoe wahō, ibali'ō ono zaŵi nifahele. Ba lamane : Da'ō Lowalangimi, ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraēli, sangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji ! (Sin. 106, 19). Ba me i'ilā da'ō A'aroni, ba ifazōchi na-
ha wame'e soemange fōnania ; ba ifatenge zi'ao, lamane : Mahemoloe telaoe gowasa chō Jehowa ! Ba ma-
hemoloe ū, ba lahoelō wongi wa-
me'e soemange nitoenoe ba soem-
ange fangorifi, ba moedadao zato manga ba mamadoe hadia ia ; ba maoso ira, ba wolaja. (Kor I. 10, 7).
II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze :
Laboe, ae mitoee, noa sa eloengoe mbanoeaoe andrō, nihetaoe ba danō Miseraji. (Moz. V. 9, 12). No alio sibai larōi lala andrō, nifachoigoe chōra, no lafazōchi nono zaŵi ni-
fahele ba no mangaloeloe ira chōnia, no lafosoemange ba no lamane : Da'ō Lowalangimi, ja'ami Iraono

- Gizeraäli, sangeheta ja'ami ba danö | lombasewä ba me i'ila nono zaväi
 9 Miseraji. (*Raz. I. 12, 28*). Ba imane Andrö ba solaja andrö, ba mofönoe na | Andrö, irasa ba gahe hili. Ba ihalö 20
 na Jehowa chö Moze: Oe'ila sa'ae, wa no niha sabe'e börö doe'i niha | nono zaväi andrö, nifazöchira, itoe-
 10 andrö. (*Jes. 48, 4*). Ba böhöido sa'ae, ena'ö tesao wönoegoe chöra | noe ba irecha, ibali'ö gawoegawoe,
 11 foeroegö soi seboea ndra'oegö! Ba itandraigö i'alösi dödö Lowalangi- | ilaoe ba nidanö ba ibe'e ba Ndrael-
 na Jehowa Moze, imane: He Jeho- | no Gизeraäli, nibadöe. Ba imane 21
 howa! hana wa mofönoe sibai | Moze chö Ga'aroni: Hadia nilaoe
 ndra'oegö ba mbanoeaoe andrö ni- | niha andrö chöoe, wa öfatörö chöra | 22
 hetaoe ba danö Miseraji fa'abolöoe | horö seboea andrö? Ba imane A'a-
 ba tangaoe sabe'e andrö? (*Sin.* | roni: He Toea! böi öfönoe; ja'oegö
 12 106, 23). Hana wa öbe'e lavä'ö | sa'ae zangila, wa no si lö söchi | 23
 dania Dawa Miseraji: Ba wamatörö | nilaoe dödö zato andrö. No la'andrö
 si lö söchi iheta ira, ena'ö iboenoe | chöge, lamane: Fazöchi chöda Lo-
 ira ba hili andrö, ba ena'ö ihoririra | walangi, sowaöwaö fönada; lö'ö sa | 24
 ba goeli danö? Alösi wönoemö, sa- | ta'ila hadia zi göna niha andrö, | Moze andrö, solohe ja'ita ba da'e, | 25
 bölö sibai andrö, ba hana na ma- | mrooi ba danö Miseraji. Ba oemané | chöra: Ha niha zo'aja ana'a, ba | 26
 ngesa dödöoe ba wamoenoe andrö, | jamoeheta! Ba labe'e chöge ba | 27
 nivä'öoe nifatörö ba mbanoeaoe | oetibo'ö ba galitö, ba tobali ono | 28
 andrö! (*Moz. IV. 14, 13*). Törö tö- | zaväi andrö. Ba me i'ila Moze, | 29
 döoe genonioe Aberahamo ba Iza'- | no fakoejoe ba zato — noa sa | 30
 aki ba Izeraäli, ba zi no fahöloe | iloeloe chöra A'aroni, fama'iki zi | 31
 ndra'oegö ba chöoe, ba zi no öfa- | fa'oedoe chöra —, ba i'agö mbawa | 32
 boe'oe: Oe'ojä'ö dania ma'oewoemi, | göli golombasevä Moze, moe'ao ia, | 33
 timba ndröfi ba mbanoea si jawa, | imane: Jamöi chöge ba da'e zi lö | 34
 ba tanö andre, nivä'öge, ba oebe'e | aesa chö Jehowa! Ba owoelo chö- | 35
 ba ma'oewoemi, ena'ö chöra, iroegi | nra nono Lewi, fefoe. Ba imane | 36
 14 zi lö aetoe! (*Moz. I. 12, 7*). Ba | chöra: Da'ö nivä'ö Jehowa, Lo- | 37
 mangesa dödö Jehowa ba wamoenoe | walangi Ndraelno Gизaraäli: Dozi | 38
 andrö, nidaö'ödaö'önia folaoe | ami mibe'e ba löwilöwimi wödamü, | 39
 ba mbanoeania andrö. | ba mitöröi golombasevä, i'otarai | 40
 15 III. Ba mangawoeli Moze möi | mbawa göli tänö andre, noemalö ba- | 41
 ia mitooe, mrooi ba hili, i'ohetan- | mbawa göli tänö sa, ba miboenoe | 42
 ngania zoera goroisa andrö, si doea | ha niha ira, he talifoesö ba he si | 43
 göröö, — kara wanoera, nisoera | fahoewoe ba he si tengä bö'ö! Ba | 44
 faoma fatambai; tete ba arö, ba | la'o'ö nivä'ö Moze ono Lewi andrö | 45
 faoma no moesoera. (*Moz. V. 9, 10*). | ba mato töloe ngahöönö zi mate me | 46
 16 Ba nifazöchü Lowalangi gara wan- | loeo da'ö niha sato. Ba imane Mo- | 47
 noera andrö, ba soera Lowalangi | ze: Mifo'ösi dangami chö Jehowa | 48
 17 zoera nisoea ba gara andrö. Ba me | ma'öchö, noa sa oedoe nononia za- | 49
 irongo wagoeagoeasa zato Josoea, | mösana ba oedoe dalifoesönia, ena'ö | 50
 ba imane chö Moze: Fangahahagö | möi sa'ae chömi howehowoe. (*Moz.* | 51
 18 ba wanoewö ba golombasevä! Ba | IV. Ba mahemoloe ö, ba imane Moze | 52
 imane Moze: Tenga fe'ao nilaoe | ba niha sato: No ebœa sibai | 53
 zabölö da'ö ba tengä göi fangaha- | horöni; ba damöido mijawa chö | 54
 hagö nilaoe zi te'ala; fanoenö ce- | Jehowa, ma atö oe'ila oe'andrö | 55
 rongo. Ba me ahatö Moze ba go-

- 31 aefa chōmi horōmi andrō. Ba ifoeli ia chō Jehowa Moze, imane : Alai ndra'o, no eboea sibai horō niha andrō, no lafazōchi chōra Lowala-
32 ngi ana'a. Ba oe'andrō chōoe, be'e aefa chōra horōra andrō ! ba na lō'ō, ba tōigē boenoe ba zoera a-ndrō, nisoeramō. (*Sin. 69, 29. Rom. 9, 3*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Si so sala chōgoe, da'ō niboenoegoe
34 tōi ba zoeragoe. Ba ae'e iada'e, ba ohe niha andrō ba niwā'ōgoe chōoe; mowaōwaō fōnaoe mala'ika andrō chōgoe. Ba na iroegi inōtō wangoe-hoekoe andrō chōgoe, ba oehoekoe sa chōra horōra andrō. (*F. 23, 20*).
35 Ba ifatōrō chōra wamakao Jehowa, me no lafazōchi nono za'wi andrō, nifahele Ga'aroni.

FAZA 33.

I. Fa'ebaea dōdō Lowalangi ba fa'abe'e hoekoe gōi. Mangaloeloe zato. II. Hoehoeo Moze chō Lowalangi ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō. III. Mangandrō Moze, ena'ō te'orama'ō chōnia lachōmi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Faoso, miheta ami ba da'e, ja'oegō ba sato, nihetaoe ba danō Miseraji, mi'ae ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oegoe chō ndra toeami Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, fahōloesa, me oemané : Ba ma'oewoemi oebe'e ia ! (*Moz. I. 15, 18*). Ba oefowaōwaō fōnami mala'ika, ba wanimba fōnami Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi, —
3 (*F. 23, 20. Jos. 24, 11*), ba danō si falawoe soesoe ba ūwani ; ja'odo sa, ba lō fao chōmi, me nō niha sabē'e bōrō doe'i ami, ma dania oe-hori ami ba lala. (*F. 32, 9*). Ba me larongo wehede sabē'e andrō sato, ba aboe sibai dōdōra ba samōsa lō si o'aja ajania. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Ōmane ba Ndراونو Gizeraeli : Niha sabē'e bōrō doe'i ami ! he ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara faodo
- chōmi, ba oehori ami. Ba miheta najami ; awena dania oefaiji he oewisa chōmi. Ba laheta najara Iraono Gizeraeli, i'otarai ba hili Horebi andrō.
- II. Ba ihalōhalō nose andrō Moze, ba baero golombasewā ifa'anō'anō, arđoe ma'ifoe aefa ba golombasewā, ba ose wama'ele'ō ibe'e tōinia. Na so zanofoe hadia ia chō Jehowa, ba mōi bacro, ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō, fōnafōna golombasewā. Ba ero mōi baero Moze, ba nose, ba maoso zato fefoe ba i'iagō mbawandroeħō nosenia zamōsana, lane-hegō wofanō Mose, irege no iroegi nose. Ba ero na iroegi nose Moze, ba adada mboto lawoeo andrō, i'iagō zinga mbawandroehō nose, ba fahoehoeo Jehowa chō Moze. Ba dozi niha zangila boto lawoeo andrō, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose, ba maoso ira fefoe, ba ifalō-goe tooe ia ba danō zamōsana, ba mbawandroehō nosenia. Ba fahoehoeo Jehowa chō Moze, si faoedoe wawa ira, si mane na fahoehoeo zi fahoehoe ; ba ifoeli ia ba golombasewā ba torōi dohoetohoe dangania andrō, Josoea, ono Noeni, ngonignoni bacha ba nose, lō teboelō. (*Moz. IV. 12, 8*). Ba imane Moze chō Jehowa : Ōwa'ō sa : Ohe misa niha andrō ! ba lō ni'ombacha'ōe chōgoe, ha niha nifatengeoe awō-goe. Ba na no faloechado wa'eboea dōdōoe, ba bokai chōgoe dōdōoe ba be'e aboto ba dōdōgōe ndra'oegō, ena'ō faloechado wa'eboea dōdō chōoe, ba tōrōtōrō atō tōdōoe, wa no banoeaoe niha andre. (*Sin. 103, 7*). Ba imane : Hadia, ja'odo 14 zi fao, ba wolohe ja'oegō ba gahonoa naha ? Ba imane Moze : Na 15 tengā ja'oegō zi fao, ba si sōchinia, na lō ūhetaga ba da'e ! Heza so na, 16 baero ū, ba zaboto ba dōdō, wa no faloechaga wa'eboea dōdō chōoe, he ja'odo, ba he banoeaoe andrō, na tengā ba wefaomō chōma, ba

- na tehoede'ō ndra'aga banoeaoe andrō, ba da'ō, fōna soi bō'ō fefoe 17 ba goeli danō? Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Ba he da'ō gōi, ni'a-ndrōoe, ba oe'o'ō; noa sa faloe-cha'ō wa'eboea dōdō chōgoe ba no 18 ce'ilā dōimō. Ba i'andrō chōnia: 19 Oroma'ō chōgoe lachōmimō! Ba imane: Fa'asōchigoe fefoe ba oefaf-tōrō fōnaoe ba oetōtōi fōnaoe dōi Jehowa, ba eboea dōdōgōe ba zo-masido eboea ia, ba oehachōsi tō-dō zomasido achachō dōdōgōe. 20 (F. 34, 5. Rom. 9, 15). Ba imane na: Bawagoe, ba tebai ūfaigi; lō'ō sa aeroi niha, na i'ila ndra'odo! (Moz. V. 4, 12. Joh. 1, 18. Tim. I. 6, 16). Ba imane na Jehowa: So naaha, sahatō chōgoe, hana sa na 22 ba da'ō mōi'ō, ba gara jaŵa. Ba na itōrō lachōmigoe andrō, ba oe'-che'ō ba dōgi narō gara, ba oeba-loegō ndra'oegō tangagoe, irege no 23 oetōrō. Ba na oebōda dangagoe, ba õ'ila gerogoe; ba bawagoe, ba tebai ūfaigi niha.

FAZA 34.

I. Ioroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Moze ba hili. II. Ifasoegi ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeraeli wawoe'oesa li andrō. III. Mangawoeli Moze moroi ba hili; hoemaga mbawania.

- 1 I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze: Toto chōoe gara wanoera, doea gōrō, si mane mege, ba oesoera ba gara andrō goroisa andrō, si so ba gara mege, nirasamō. (F. 32, 19). 2 Ba fa'anō'ō, ba we'amōi ba hili jaŵa, mahemoloe, si hoelō wongi, ba dōnadōna ndra'o ba da'ō, ba 3 zoezoe hili. Ba lō tola mōi awōoe ha niha, ba we'amōi mijawa, ba lō tola oroma niha ba gahe hili, fasoei; ba he biribiri ba saŵi, ba lō tola mangaloei gō heza, ba zahatō ba 4 hili andre. Ba itoto gara wanoera, doea gōrō, si mane mege. Ba ma-hemoloe ū, ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Moze, mōi ia mijawa, ba hili Zina'i andrō, i'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa chōnia, i'he gara andrō, si doea gōrō. Ba mōi mitooe Jehowa, ba lawoee, i'agō ngainia ba itōtōi dōi Jehowa. (F. 33, 19). Ba me itōrō fōnania Jehowa, ba imane: Jehowa, Lowalangi sahachō tōdō Jehowa ba si no eboea tōdō, ba sebole tōdō ba si no fahōna fa'abōwō, awō wa lō farōi ia, (Moz. IV. 14, 18. Neh. 9, 17. Sin. 86, 5. Sin. 103, 8), sebolea tōdō ba ngahōnō nga'ōtō ba same'e aefa sala ba olalōwā ba herō, ba lō'ō sa taŵa'ō, lō'ō manō fotoe; lalō ndra ama, ba ihoekoe ba ndraono ba ba ma'ewoe, ichamō tōloe, irege ūfa nga'ōtō. (F. 20, 5. Jer. 32, 18). Ba i'aliō'ō Moze ifaōndrō ia tooe ba danō, ifalōgōe tooe ia, ba imane: He So'aja! na no atō oesōndra wa'eboea dōdō chōoe, ba iagō hoe-nōma ba wofanōma! Sabe'e bōrō doe'i sa ira, ba be'e aefa chōma lalōma, awō horōma ba halō tāna chōoe ndra'aga! (Sin. 33, 12. Sach. 2, 12).
- II. Ba imane Jehowa: Hiza, 10 oehonogōi ba zi so banoeaoe andrō fefoe: oefazōchi dandra, si lō moerai moelaoe ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba niha bō'ō fefoe, ba la'ila dania wolaoe Jehowa banoeaoe andrō fefoe, si so ja'oegō ba hoenō; sahōli-hōli dōdōda sa nilaoegoe chōoe dania! (Moz. V. 5, 2). Ō'ō niŵa'ōgōe 11 chōoe ma'ochō; da'oetimba fōnaoe Ndraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'a-na ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono We-resi ba Iraono Jeboesi. Angelama, 12 fa bōi fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō ba niha ba danō andrō, niroegimō dania; ma dania tobali tandrawā ira ba ngaimi. (F. 23, 32). Midoedoegō 13 naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, mirasa harefara ba mi'obō geoe ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra. (F. 23, 24. Moz. V. 7, 5). Ba bōi angaloeloe ba 14 Lowalangi bō'ō; solohoe dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi solohoe ia. (F. 20, 5). •Na fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō ba 15

- niha ba danō andrō, ba na lakaoni ndra'oegō, na mame'e adoe ira, na lafosoemange Lowalangira, ba ahatō chōmi wa'eloengoe, wemanga gō nadoe andrō. (*Moz. IV. 25, 1. 2.*)
- 16 *Kor. I. 8, 7; 10, 21.* Ba ma mihalō gōi dania donga nonomi matoea nonora alawe, ba na mame'e adoe nonora, wamosoemange Lowalangira, ba lafaeloenoe gōi ndraonimi, 17 ba wame'e adoe andrō. Bōi fazōehi ehōoe wamaedo Lowalangi nifahele. (*F. 20, 23.*)
 (A. 18-26: *Faz. 23, 14-19.*)
- 18 Owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni andrō, ba bōi olifoe'ō; fitoe ngaloeo wa'a-ra ō'a roti si lō moe'aisōni, ō'o'ō niwā'ōgoe ehōoe, na baŵa Abibi; me no ba mbaŵa Abibi aheta'ō ba danō Miseraji. (*F. 12, 18.*) Fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, ba chōgōe, he oerifōoe fefoe, motōi matoea ono si a'a ba zaŵi ba mbiribiri. (*F. 13,*
 20 *2).* Ba ono si a'a ba galide ba ōhōli biribiri; ba na lō omasi'ō ōhōli, ba ūfatō mbaginia. Fefoe nono si a'a ehōoe, ba ōhōli; ba chōgōe, ba bōi mōi lō ba danga. (*F. 13, 13; 23, 15.*)
- 21 Ōnō ngaloeo wa'ara, ba hana na ūhalōhalō halōwō; ba na loeo si fitoe, ba molombase ndra'oegō; he na baŵa wamakoe ba he na baŵa wamasi, ba molombase'ō. (*F. 20, 9.*)
- 22 Ba owasa fendrakose andrō, ba ūlaoe, owasa wamasi gandroe sahoc-lō, ba owasa wamasi ba wasoelona
 23 ndrōfi. (*F. 23, 16.*) Medōloe zi dōfi ndramoe'oroma'ō ira fōna Zo'aja, Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-raēli, dozi motōi matoea ba chōmi.
- 24 (*F. 23, 17.*) Oetimba sa fōnaoc soi niha andrō, ba ebolo danōoe oebe'e, ba lō tola i'isō niha bō'ō danō andrō ehōoe, fatoea mōi misi jaŵa ndra'oegō, ba wangorma'ō ja'oegō fōna Lowalangioe Jehowa, si me-
 25 dōloe zi dōfi. Bōi oroedoegō ba roti si no moe'aisōni ndro zoemange andrō chōgōe, ba soemange andrō ba gowasa fasa, ba tengə nibe'e
- jaŵa irege mahemoloe. (*F. 23, 18.*) Boeza zahaelō ba danō ehōoe, ba ū'ohē 26 ba nomo Lowalangioe Jehowa. Ono mbiribiri andrō, ba bōi rino ba nōsi zoesoe ninania. (*F. 23, 19.*) Ba imane Jehowa ehō Moze: Tānō ba zoera ehōoe goroisa andrō. Tandrōsa wawoe'ocsa ligoc chōoe ba ba Ndraono Gizerāēli sa goroisa andrō. Ba ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woe- 23 loe mbongi wa'arania ba da'ō chō Jehowa; lō manga ia ba lō ibadoe hadia ia. Ba itanō ba zoera goroisa ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, oroisa si foeloe andrō, isoera ba gara andrō. (*F. 24, 18; 31, 18.*)
- II. Ba me mōi mitooe Moze moroi ba hili Zina'i, ba so ba dangania zoera goroisa andrō, si doea gōrō; ba lō i'ilā, wa no tobali sihaga goeli mbawania, ba wahoehoe- 29 osania chō Jehowa. (*Kor. II. 3, 7.*) Ba me la'ilā A'aroni ba Iraono 30 Gizerāēli fefoe mbawa Moze, wa no sihaga, ba ata'oe ira latatō'ō ira chōnia. Ba hoemedē chōra Moze, 31 ba lafoeli la'otahōgō ia, he A'aroni ba he satoea mbanoea fefoe; ba fahoehoeo chōra Moze. Awena la'o- 32 ndrasī ia Iraono Gizerāēli fefoe. Ba i'ombacha'ō chōra goroisa andrō fefoe, ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chōnia ba lili. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Moze hoe- 33 hoeonia chōra, ba ifobaloebaloe mbawania. Ba ero na i'ondrasi 34 Jehowa Moze, ba wahoehoeosa chōnia, ba iheta mbaloebaloe andrō, irege mōi ia baero, ba ifa'ema ba Ndraono Gizerāēli hadia niwā'ō chōnia. Ba ero na si manō, ba la'ilā 35 Iraono Gizerāēli, wa no sihaga goeli mbawa Moze. Ba ifoeli dania ifobaloebaloe mbawania Moze, irege mōi ia baeha zoei, ba wahoehoeosa chō Jehowa.
- FAZA 35.
- I. Oroisa Moze ba zato. II. Boeala zato. III. Tefataro toeka Mbesale'ēli ba Oholiabi.
- I. Ba ifaloecha'ō mbanoea Ndrai-

- no Gizeraëli fefoe Moze ba imane chōra : Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa nilaoe : Ōnō ngaloeo, ba tola mohalōwō, ba loeo si fitoe andrō, ba mi'amoni'ō, baŵa ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa, salōsoe lō mohalōwō ami. Dozi sangai halōwō na loeo da'ō, ba niboenoe. (F. 20, 8). Na loeo sabato andrō, ba lō tola mi'eboea'ō galitō ba nahiami andrō, fefoe.
- 4 Ba hoemedē na Moze ba mbanoēa Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, imane : Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa : Mibe'e bobotolō chō Jehowa zi so chōmi, ōsa: ana'a ba firō ba tōla (F. 25, 2)
- 5 ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali ba boe
- 6 nambi ba oeli mbiribiri si matoea nilaoe sojo ba oeli goeaza mina ba
- 7 eoe bana ba fanicha wandroe ba rembaremba ba wanicha famajoini
- 8 andrō ba ba nitoenoe, samohoea, ba feremata oena ba feremata nitagoe ba nono mbaroe ba doto andrō ba
- 10 ba mbola waetasa andrō. Ba dozi ba chōmi si so fa'atoeka, ba ndramoeffa'aso ira ba ndramoelaoe fefoe hadia ia niŵa'ō Jehowa.
- (A. 11-19 : Faz. 31, 7-11.)
- 11 Ose andrō, fabaja ba'aba'a andrō chōnia, koclambœe ba sagōnia andrō ba chaichai andrō chōnia ba fafa ba lazi ba taroe nahe andrō,
- 12 fabaja ahe, ba tawōla andrō, fabaja heaheania ba lagōlagō ba koela-
- 13 mboe andrō, fomba'a ; ba meza andrō, fabaja heaheania, awō wakakenia fefoc, awō roti andrō, ni
- 14 faigifaigi; awō naha wandroe andrō, fabaja fakake chōnia ba fandroe-
- 15 nia ba fanicha wandroc, awō naha wanoe noe soemange andrō, fabaja heaheania ba fanicha famajoini andrō, awō nitoenoe andrō, samohoea, ba koelambœe andrō, ba'aba'a mba-
- 16 wandroehō nose, awō naha wanoe noe soemange andrō, fabaja taralinia, tōla, ba heaheania ba fakake andrō chōnia, fefoc, awō gala andrō,
- 17 fabaja ahenia, ba ba'aba'a golaja-
- ma ba taroe nahe andrō chōnia, fabaja ahe, ba ba'aba'a mbawa gōli golajama, ba osō'osō nose andrō 18 ba osō'osō ba golajama, fabaja sinali andrō, awō noecha andrō, ni haogō sibai fanoso, noecha ba halōwō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō, noecha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'aroni ere andrō, awō noecha nononia ba halōwōra, halōwō gere.
- II. Ba mofanō Ndraono Gizeraëli 20 fefoe, larōi Moze. Ba dozi si teroee tōdō, dozi saoha ôlō, ba mōi mame'e bobotolō andrō chō Jehowa, ba wamazōchi ose wama'ele'ō andrō ba sogoena ba halōwō andrō bacha, ba ba noccha ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba 22 la'ohe — he ira matoea ba he ira alawe — dozi si no teroee tōdō, ba famachai mbaroe ba saeroe dalinga ba laedoerōe ba aja, awō ngawalō gana'a si no awai ; ba awō dozi si no mangohonogōi fame'e ame'ela ana'a chō Jehowa. (F. 29, 24). Ba dozi si so oengoe sowē 23 waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali ba boe nambi ba oeli mbiribiri si matoea, nilaoe sojo, ba oeli goeaza mina, ba la'ohe. Ba dozi 24 sedōna mame'e bobotolō firō ba tōla, ba labē'e mbobotolō andrō chō Jehowa, ba dozi si so eoe bana, ni'ogoena'ō ba wamazōchi hadia ia, fefoe, ba la'ohe. Ba ira alawe fefoe, 25 si so fa'atoeka ba mogadi, tangara, ba la'ohe mbana andrō : oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali. Ba dozi ira alawe 26 si teroee tōdō, ba wa'atoekara andrō, ba mogadi boe nambi. Ba 27 satoea, ba la'ohe weremata oena ba feremata bō'ō andrō, nitagoe ba nono mbaroe ba doto andro ba ba mbola waetasa andrō. Ba remba- 28 remba andrō ba fanicha ba wandroe ba ba wanicha famajoini andrō ba ba nitoenoe andrō, samohoea. Dozi 29 ira matoea ba dozi ira alawe, si teroee tōdō, ba wolohe, ba nifazōchi andrō, ni'oroi'ō Jehowa famazōchi,

ehō Moze — la'ohe ame'ela saoha
gōlō ehō Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli.

(A. 30-35: Faz. 31, 1-6).

- 30 III. Ba imane Moze ba Ndraono Gizeraëli : Hiza, no itōtōi Jehowa dōi Mbesale'eli andrō, ono Goeri, ma'oewoe Hoeri, mado Joeda, (F. 31, 2), ba no ihōna chōnia Geheha Lowalangi ba fa'atoeka ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fangila, awō ngawalō 32 wa'oneche, ba wangaloei necheneche, ba wolaoe ja'ia, he ana'a ba 33 he firō ba he tōla, ba he ba wolaoe ba weremata nifa'oli, ba hc ba 34 walō necheneche danga fefoe. Ba he fa'oneehe ba wamahaō, ba no ibē'e chōnia, chōnia ba chō Goholiabi andrō, ono Gahizamaehi, mado 35 Dano. (F. 31, 6). No ihōna chōra wa'atoeka, ba wolaoe ngawalō halōwō andrō, nifolaoe ziamboe ba toeka geoc ba toeka wanoso ba sanoso nifola'ala'a, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali, nifolaoe zanoso; ba wangasiwai halōwō andrō, fefoe ba ba wangaloei necheneche.

FAZA 36.

I. Labōrōtaigō halōwōra ira Besale'eli Oholiabi. Lahōna wame'e bobotolō sato. II. Folaoe ose wame'ele'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Ba mohalōwō ndra Besale'eli Oholiabi, awō dozi si so fa'atoeka, nibe'e Jehowa fa'oneche ba fa'aboto ba dōdō, tobali la'ilā moe'asiwai; lalaoe fefoe hadia ia zogoenā ba wamazōchi ni'amoni'ō andrō.
2 Ba ifakaoni'ō Moze ndra Besale'eli Oholiabi, awō dozi si so fa'atoeka, nibe'e Jehowa fa'oneehe, dozi si no terooe tōdō ba wangai halōwō andrō, ba wangasiwai ja'ia. Ba latema chō Moze mbobotolō andrō fefoe, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeraëli ba wangasiwai halōwō andrō, ba wolaoe ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba lō labatobato wolohe ehōnia na, saoha

gōlō, ero mahemoloe mbanoea. Ba dozi ndra toeka, solaoe halōwō andrō fefoe, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba oi zara labōhōli halōwōra ni'ohalōwōgōira, ba lamano ehō Moze: Lō ahori mogoena ba wolaoe niwa'ō Jehowa andrō ni'ohe zato! Ba ifaŵa'ōgō ba golombasewā Moze, imane : Bōi sa'ae jamoelaoe hadia ia mbobotolō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ha niha, he ira matoea ba he ira alawe! Ba tobali tetenaŵa niha zato, fa bōi sa'ae la'ohe gamc'cla. Noa sa iroegi, no tōra na'i chōra, ombōila, ba wangasiwai ni-laoe andrō fefoe.

(A. 8-19: Faz. 26, 1-14.)

II. Ba lalaoe sa'ae nose andrō, foeloe nga'ōrō koelamboe, dozi si so fa'atoeka ba zohalōhalōwō andrō; tarafali bana goelamboe andrō ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi, nilalaoe koreebi, nifolaoe doeka wanoso, wamazōchinia ja'ia, (F. 26, 1), 28 hela wa'anaoe zi sagōrō koelamboe ba 4 hela wa'ebolo — fagōlōgōlō wa'eboea goelamboe andrō fefoe. Lima lima nga'ōrō koelamboe ifatagoe; ba awena ifotoembo zinga zi sagōrō koelamboe andrō, ba wondrege zi sandroro andrō, toembo oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ba si manō zinga goelamboe ba wondrege zi sandroro. 50 doembo ibē'e ba goelamboe zi sagōrō ba 50 gōi ba zinga zi sagōrō, si fabōbō ba zi sandroro andrō; si fatahō sibai doembo andrō ibē'e. Ba ifazōchi chaichai ana'a 13 ba ifachai goelamboe andrō ehai-ehai andrō, tobali ha samboca nose andrō. Ba ilalaoe doefo boe nambi, 14 sagō nose, felezara nga'ōrō toefo ilalaoe ba da'ō. 30 hela wa'anaoe zago'rō ba 4 hela wa'ebolo; fagōlōgōlō wa'eboea zi 11 nga'ōrō toefo andrō. 5 nga'ōrō doefo andrō ifatagoe, 16 idoro, ba sandroro gōi zi 6 nga'ōrō andrō. Ba ifotoembo zinga ba wondrege zi sandroro, 50 doembo, ba

50 gōi doeimbo ba zinga doeofa ba
 18 wondrege zi sandroro. Ba 50 ifazōchi chaichai tōla, ba wama'anō
 19 sagō andrō, ena'ō ha sandroro. Ba ifazōchi na mbaloebaloe zagō andrō,
 oeli mbiribiri si mateoa nilaoe sojo,
 ba sagōrō tō mbaloebaloe da'ō,
 oeli goeaza mina.

(A. 20-30: Faz. 26, 15-25.)

20 Ba ilaoe wafa andrō, dōladōla
 21 nose, nifasindro, bana. 10 hela wa'-
 anaoe zagōrō ba sahela a matonga
 22 wa'ebolo. Ba sagōrō fafa ba doea
 mba'iba'i si fabōbō; si manō wo-
 23 laoe fafa nose andrō fefoe. Ba ni-
 laoenia fafa nose, ba 20 nga'ōrō fafa
 24 tánō miraja. — Ba 40 ibe'e ahe zi
 20 nga'ōrō fafa, ahe firō, doeadoea
 gahe zagōrō fafa, ba mba'iba'i no
 25 mege, si docadoea, — si manō gōi
 ba ngai nose tánō jōoe, 20 nga'ōrō
 26 fafa, awō gahe firō andrō, si 40,
 27 doeadoea gahe zagōrō fafa. Ba ni-
 be'e tánō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 6
 28 nga'ōrō fafa ilaoe. Ba 2 gōrō fafa
 ilaoe, nibē'e ba watalinga nose, tā-
 29 nō foeri. Doea winaeta da'ō, i'otarai
 moroi tooe, ba nifa'anō si jaŵa,
 toembo ni'ogaolō. Si manō wolaoc-
 nia ba watalinga andrō, si doea;
 30 tobali 8 nga'ōrō fafa, fabaja ahe
 firō andrō — 16 gahe, doeadoea
 gahe zagōrō fafa.

(A. 31-34: Faz. 26, 26-30.)

31 Ba 5 ifazōchi lazi, bana, ba wafa
 32 andrō ba ngai nose, ba 5 gōi lazi
 ba wafa ba zi tambai, ba 5 ba
 wafa ba hambo nose, tánō ba gae-
 33 choela loeo. Ba lazi ba daloe andrō,
 ba ba daloe wafa ifatōrō, adōlō
 34 manō ma'asandroro. Ba fafa andrō,
 ba ifo'oeli ana'a: ba toembo andrō
 gōi, lala lazi, ba ana'a ibe'e, ba
 lazi, ba ifo'oeli ana'a.

A. 35-38: Faz. 26, 31-37.)

35 Ba ifazōchi mba'aba'a andrō,
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba
 kirimisi ba tarafali bana, nifolaoe
 doeka wanoso wamazōchinia ja'ia,
 36 nilalaoe keroebi. (F. 26, 31). Ba 4

ifazōchi chōnia taroe nahe, bana, ba
 ifo'oeli ana'a; ana'a gōi gosō'ōsōnia;
 ba 4 ifahele ahe da'ō, firō. Ba ifazō- 37
 chi mba'aba'a mbawandroehō nose,
 oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo
 ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana, nifolaoe
 zanoso sola'ala'a, (F. 26, 36),
 fabaja taroe nahe andrō chōnia, si 38
 lima, ba osō'csōnia : hōgō ba toembo
 ni'ogaolo andrō chōnia, ba ifo'oeli
 ana'a; ba ahe andrō si lima, ba
 tōla ibe'e.

FAZA 37.

I. Famazōchi tawōla gamaboe'oela
 li andrō. II. Meza andrō ba fakake
 andrō chōnia. III. Naha wandroe.
 IV. Naha wanoenoe koemōjō ba
 fanicha famajoini ba hadia nitoenoe,
 samohoea.

(A. 1-9: Faz. 25, 10-22.)

I. Ba ifazōchi dawōla andrō Be-
 sale'eli, bana geoenia; 2 hela a
 matonga wa'anaoe ba sahela a matonga
 wa'ebolo ba sahela a matonga
 wa'alaŵa. (F. 25, 10). Ba ifo'oeli si 1
 ndroehoe mbalaki, tánō bacha ba 2
 tánō baero, ba ifosinga ana'a, fasoei.
 Ba ōfa ifahele chōnia toembo ni'ogaolō, 3
 ba gahenia si ōfa, domboe-domboea fatambai. Ba ifazōchi hea- 4
 hea, bana, ba ifo'oeli ana'a; ba
 heahea andrō, ba ifatōrō ba doembo 5
 no mege, fatambai dawōla, ba wa-
 mahea tawōla. Ba ifazōchi lagōlagō, 6
 si ndroehoe mbalaki, 2 hela a matonga
 wa'anaoe ba sahela a matonga wa'ebolo. Ba ifazōchi gōi 7
 geroebi, domboea, ana'a; nibōbōzī
 wamazōchi ja'ia, bafafōfō lagōlagō
 andrō ibe'e, samboeasamboea fafōfō, 8
 ba dce lagōlagō ibe'e geroebi
 andrō, faoma fafōfō. Ba keroebi 9
 andrō, ba samologō mijawa afira,
 wamaloegō lagōlagō afira, faoma
 la'otahōgō nawōra; lagōlagō andrō
 la'otahōgō keroebi andrō.

(A. 10-16: Faz. 25, 23-29.)

II. Ba ifazōchi meza andrō, bana 10
 geoenia, 2 hela wa'anaoe ba sahela
 wa'ebolo ba sahela a matonga wa'-

- 11 alawa. (F. 25, 23). Ba ifo'oeli si ndroehoe mbalaki ba ifosinga ana'a,
 12 fasoei. Ba ifolambelambe na gói, laloo'a wa'ebolo fasoci ; ba lambe-lambe andrō, ba ifosinga zoei ana'a,
 13 fasoei. Ba ñfa ifahele chōnia toe-mbo ni'ogaolo, ana'a, ba ba watalingania ifachai doembo andrō, ba
 14 gahenia si ñfa. Si fadlege ba lambe-lambe no mege doembo andrō, ba nifatōrō heahea, ba wamahea meza
 15 andrō. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana ibe'e, ba ifo'oeli ana'a, ba wamahea
 16 meza andrō. Ba ifazōchi wakake andrō ba meza, mako andrō chōnia ba figa ba mako ba wamadoe ba koendri, fame'e zoemange nibadoe andrō, si ndroehoe mbalaki manō, fefoe.
 (A. 17-24: Faz. 25, 31-39.)
- 17 III. Ba ifazōchi na ha wandroe andrō, si ndroehoe mbalaki. Nibōbōzi wamazōchi na ha wandroe andrō ahenia ba tōlania ; ba tebe'e ni'obne mboenga andrō — oeloe'-oeloe sawena aboto —. (F. 25, 31).
- 18 Ba ñnō zi otarai ngainia daha, tōloetōloe fatambai na ha wandroe.
 19 Ba sara daha, ba tōloe ni'obene mboenga, si hoelō mbene mbowo kanari, samboesamboea mbene, sawena aboto. Si manō ba ndraha andrō fefoe, si ñnō, si otarai na ha
 20 wandroe andrō. Ba ba dōla na ha wandroe, ba 4 ni'obene mboenga, si hoelō mbene mbowo kanari, si so
 21 oeloe'-oeloe ba bowo, samboesamboea mbene tooe zi medōloe wa doe a chōnia, — daha si ñnō andrō, si otarai
 22 ia. Bene andrō chōnia ba daha andrō, ba ha sara, nibōbōzi fefoe, ha sandroro, si ndroehoe mbalaki.
 23 Ba fitoe ifazōchi fandroe chōnia, fabaja goeti andrō ba sife andrō
 24. ehōnia, si ndroehoe mbalaki. Otoe a doe a woeloe balaki i'ogona'ō si ndroehoe mbalaki, wamazōchi ja'ia, fabaja gamagamania no mege.
 (A. 25-28 : Faz. 30, 1-5.)
- 25 IV. Ba ifazōchi na ha wanoenoe
- koemōjō andrō, bana geoenia, sahela wa'anaoe ba sehela wa'ebolo, si ñfa sagi, ba 2 hela wa'alaŵa, ba si fadoro chōnia dandroenia andrō. Ba ifo'oeli si ndroehoe mbalaki mezania awō ngainia, fasoei, ba tandroenia, ba ifosinga ana'a, fasoei. Ba tooe zinga andrō, ba ifotoembo ni'ogaolo, domboea, ba watalingania si domboea, ba faoma fatambai zi manō, ba nifatōrō heahca andrō, ba wamahea ja'ia ba da'ō. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana ibe'e ba ifo'oeli ana'a. Ba ifazōchi wanicha famajoini andrō ni'amoni'ō, awō nitoenoe andrō samohoea, si lō si fabaja, nifolaoe zamaroeka daloedaloe nigoelle'ō. (F. 30, 25, 35.)

FAZA 38.

I. Famazōchi na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, awō wakake andrō chōnia ba gala andrō, na ha wanasa.
 II. Folaoe olajama, awō goela-mboenia. III. Fa'eboea m'bobotolō andrō.

(A. 1-7: Faz. 27, 1-8.)

- I. Ba ifa'anō na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, bana geoenia ; 5 hela wa'anaoe ba 5 hela wa'ebolo, si ñfa sagi, ba tōloe hela wa'alaŵa. Ba tandroenia, ba ba watalingania si ñfa ibe'e, tobali si fadoro chōnia dandroenia andrō, ba ifo'oeli tōla. Ba ifazōchi wakake fefoe, sogoena ba na ha wame'e soemange andrō, bowoa ba soendroesoendroe ba figa ba garafoe ba gali ; fefoe wakakenia, ba tōla ibe'e. Ba ifotarali na ha wame'e soemange andrō, ni'oe'ō, tōla, tooe lambelambenia, iroegi daloc wa'alaŵania. Ba ñfa ifahele toembo ni'ogaolo, nibe'e ba watalinga darali tōla andrō, si ñfa, ba nifatōrō heahea. Ba heahea andrō, ba bana ibe'e, ba ifo'oeli tōla. Ba ifatōrō ba doembo no mege heahea andrō, fatambai na ha wame'e soemange, ba wamahea, ja'ia.
- 1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
 7

- 8 Fafa dōladōlania, tobali mo'arō, wamazōchinia ja'ia. Ba ifazōchi gala andrō, tōla, ba ahenia tōla, sōrōmi ndra alawe, sangaingai halōwō, si so halōwō ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō. (F. 30, 18).
- (A. 9-20: Faz. 27, 9-19.)
- 9 II. Ba ifazōchi golajama tānō raja, ba da'ō ibe'e goelamboe ba'-aba'a golajama andrō tarafali bana, 10 otoe hela wa'anaoe, (F. 27, 9), ba 20 daroe nahe, fabaja ahe tōla, 20, — ba osō'osō ba daroe nahe andrō ba toembo ni'ogaolo andrō 11 chōnia, ba firō. Ba tānō jōoe, ba otoe hela gōi wa'anaoe [mba'aba'a], ba 20 daroe nahe, fabaja ahe tōla, 26, — ba osō'osō ba daroe nahe andrō 12 ba toembo andrō chōnia, ba firō. Ba tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 50 hela mba'aba'a ba foeloe daroe nahe, awō gahe, foeloe; ba osō'osō ba daroe nahe andrō ba toembo andrō 13 chōnia, ba firō. Ba tānō ba ga- 14 tocmboccha, ba 50 hela, ba'aba'a si 15 hela ba zi tambai, ba tōloe 15 daroe nahe, fabaja ahe, ba si manō ba zi tambai: 15 hela mba'ba'a, ba tōloc daroe nahe, fabaja ahe; faoma fatambai mbawa gōli ba 16 golajama. Fefoe mba'aba'a gola- 17 jama, fasoei, ba tarafali bana, ba ahe daroe nahe andrō, ba tōla, ba 'osō'osō, ba firō, ba oeli hōgō, ba firō; ba fefoe daroe nahc ba gola- 18 jama, ba nifotoembo firō. Ba ba'a-ba'a mbawa gōli ba golajama, ba no nifolaoe zanoso sola'ala'a, oe- ngeoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali bana, 20 hela wa'anaoe ba 5 hela wa'alawā, fa'e bolonia, dali mba'aba'a golajama 19 andrō. (F. 27, 16). Ba taroe nahe andrō, si ūfa, fabaja ahe si ūfa, ba tōla, ba osō'osō, ba firō, ba si manō goeli hōgō, ba toembo andrō 20 chōnia, ba firō. Ba fefoe daroe- taroe ba nose ba ba golajama, fa- soei, ba tōla.
- III. Ba da'e wangerai balazo nose 21 andrō, ose zoera goroisa, niwa'ō Moze fangerai, folaoe nono Lewi andrō, hōgō Gitamari, ono Ga'aroni, ere andrō. Ba Besale'eli andrō, ono 22 Goeri, ma'oewoe Hoeri, mado Joe- da, zamazōchi fefoe hadia ia, niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, ba awōnia Go- 23 holabi, ono Gahizamachi, mado Da- no, da'ō ziamboe ba toeka geoe, ba toeka wanoso ba sanoso sola'ala'a, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali. Ba ana'a 24 andrō fcfoe, ba wolaoe ja'ia, ba nifazōchi andrō fefoe, ba wolaoe ni'amoni'ō andrō, ana'a nifalaoe, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō, ba no 77,408 balaki ba zaga ni'amoni'ō. Ba firō 25 nibe'e, ba wangofaja banoea, ba 301,775 ba roefia, ba zaga ni'amoni'ō; sasoekoe zamōsa, dozi ni'ofaja 26 andrō, si 20 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, 603,550 ira. Si 300,000 roefia 27 fa'aboea firō, ba la'ogoena'ō ba wa- mahele ahe ni'amoni'ō andrō, fabaja ahe mba'aba'a andrō 300,000 ba roefia, ba gahe andrō si otoe, 3000 zara ahe. Ba si 1775 fa'aboea, ba 28 i'ogocna'ō ba wamazōchi osō'osō andrō ba daroe nahe andrō, ba ifo'- oeli hōgō ba ifotoembo. Ba tōla a- 29 ndrō nifalaoe, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō, ba 212,400 roefia wa'aboea. Da'ō 30 i'ogocna'ō ba wamazōchi ahc mba'aba'a ba mbawandroehō nose wa- ma'ele'ō, awō naha wame'e soemange andrō tōla, fabaja taralinia a- ndrō tōla, awō fefoe wakake ba naha wame'e soemange, awō gahe 31 mba'aba'a golajama, fasoei, ba ahe mba'aba'a mbawa gōli ba golajama, fabaja taroetaroe andrō ba nose ba taroetaroe ba golajama fefoc, fasoei.

FAZA 39.

I. Fanagoe noeche gere. II. Te'- erai fefoe nilaoe ba wamosoemange Lowalangi.

(A. 1-21: Faz. 28, 4-30.)

I. Ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe 1

- ba sojo andrō ba kirimisi andrō, ba samboea weremata firoesa ba samboea weremata oena ba samboea weremata jasia ; da'ō nitagoe chōnia, nifasoei singa kawa ana'a ni-lalaoe. Ba dali dōi Ndraono Gize-raēli, wa 12 weremata ; dali dōira, samboesamboea lasoea jaŵa tōi zi felendroea toea, nifolaoe doeka dandro. Awena laforaeweraeŵe mbola 15 andrō, ni'osinali, nitali, si ndroehoe mbalaki, ba lalalaoe rendra ana'a, 16 doea, ba toembo ni'ogaolo, domboea, ba ba watalinga mbola andrō, si domboea lafachai doembo andrō. Ba ba doembo andrō si 17 domboea, ba watalinga mbola, si domboea, lafachai raeŵeraeŵe andrō, si doea rozi. Ba balō raeweraeŵe andrō, si doea ba ba rendra nilalaoe andrō, si doea, lafachai, ba da'ō nifachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi andrō, si doea gōrō, ba nono mbaroe ba doto, tānō fōnania. Ba 19 domboea lafazōchi toembo ni'ogaolo ana'a, nifachai ba watalinga mbola, si domboea, tānō barō, ba dagoe>tagenia, tānō ba nono mbaroe. Ba domboea zoei lafazōchi toembo 20 ni'ogaolo nifachai ba mbaloebaloe galisi andrō ba nono mbaroe, ba wondrege toe, tanō fōna, ba zi fahalō ia, jaŵa mbōbō doto ba nono mbaroe. Awena lafachai ba 21 doembo nono mbaroe mbola andrō ba toembonia sinali oengoe sowē waroewaroe wamachai — tobali jaŵa mbōbō doto ba nono mbaroe si lō liwaliŵa, si mane niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
- (A. 22-26: Faz. 28, 31-35).
- 22 Ba ifazōchi mbaroe seboea andrō, awō nono mbaroe no mege, nisoso, oengoe sowē waroewaroe, ma'asa-gōrō. Ba lala hōgō ba mbaroe se- 23 boea andrō, ba si manc lala hōgō ba gōrōba, nifasoei tagoetagoe, fa bōi atika. Ba tagoetagoe ba gahe 24 mbaroe seboea andrō, ba lafoboea dalimo, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo ba kirimisi ba tarafali
- 2 Ita. Ba fanete da'ō, ba samboea weremata foesifaraga ba samboea mbatoe siaboe ba samboea were- 13 mata mariti. Ba fanete da'ō, ba
- 2 fa'oli ba ngenoli si sara. Ba ba ngenoli fanete da'ō, ba samboea weremata manika ba samboea weremata nila ba samboea weremata

- 25 bana, ba lafazōchi ritiriti, si ndroe-hoe mbalaki, ba lafasolisi ba ni'o-boea dalimo andrō ritiriti andrō, lafasoei gahe mbaroe seboea andrō, ba gota'otaloea ni'oboea dalimo no
 26 mege, tobali samboesamboea ritiriti ba samboesamboea ni'oboea dalimo, si fazolizoli ba gahe mbaroe seboea andrō, ba wangai halōwō andrō, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

(A. 27-29 : Faz. 28, 39-42.)

- 27 Ba lafazōchi gameza andrō, tarafali, chō Ga'aroni ba ba nononia,
 28 nisososo, awō mbala hōgō andrō, tarafali, ba kofia famoadoe andrō, tarafali, ba saraewā andrō, tarafali
 29 bana, awō mbōbō taloe andrō, tarafali bana ba oengoe sowē waroe-waroe ba sojo ba kirimisi, nifolaoe zanoso sola'ala'a, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

(A. 30-31: Faz. 28, 36-38.)

- 30 Ba lafazōchi dete mbala hōgō andrō, diadema ni'amoni'ō, si ndroe-hoe mbalaki, ba lasoea jaŵa, nifolaoe zogao tandro : „Ni'amoni'ō chō 31 Jehowa". (F. 28, 36). Ba lafospinali oengoe sowē warocwaroe, ba wamōbōgō ja'ia ba dete mbala hōgō, si mane niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
 32 II. Si manō wangasiwai halōwō andrō fefoe ba nahia ose wama'ele'ō andrō ; la'o'ō sibai Iraono Gizerāeli niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze — si manō wolaoera.

- 33 Ba la'ohe chō Moze nahia andrō, ose andrō, awō wakake chōnia fefoe, famachānia andrō ba fafa ba lazi ba taroe nahe, fabaja 34 ahe, ba baloebaloc zagō andrō, ocli mbiribiri si matoea, nilaoe sojo ba baloebaloc oeli goeaza mina ba
 35 ba'aba'a andrō, ba tawōla zoera goroisa, fabaja heaheania ba lagōnia, ba meza andrō, awō wakake andrō chōnia fefoe, awō roti nifai-gifaigi, awō naha wandroe andrō, si ndroehoe mbalaki, fabaja fandroe andrō, nifa'oli chōnia, ba fakake chōnia, fefoe, ba fanicha ba wa-

ndroe andrō, awō naha wame'e 38 soemange andrō, ana'a, ba fanicha famajoini ba hadia nitoenoe, sainohoca, ba'aba'a andrō ba mbawandroehō nose, ba naha wame'e 39 soemange andrō, tōla, ba tarali andrō chōnia, tōla, ba heaheania ba fakake andrō chōnia, fefoe, ba gala andrō fabaja alienia. Ba ba'aba'a 40 golajama andrō ba taroe nahe chōnia, fabaja ahe, ba ba'aba'a ba mbawa gōli ba golajama ba sinalinia ba taroetaroe, ba fakake andrō fefoe ba halōwō andrō ba nahia ose wama'ele'ō andrō. Awō noecha 41 andrō, si no maoeloe fanoso, ba halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, noecha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Ga'aroni ere andrō, awō noecha ba nononia, ba halōwōra halōwō gere. La'o'ō sibai 42 niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze Iraono Gizerāeli, wolaoe da'ō fefoe. Ba me 43 i'ila Moze, awai sa'ae ehōra halōwō andrō fefoe — si mane niwa'ō Jehowa wolaoera — ba ifahowoe'ō ira Moze.

FAZA 40.

I. Oroisa ba wama'anō ose andrō ba ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia, awō wakake, awō gere. II. La'o'ō goroisa andrō. III. Anōnō nose lachōmi Jehowa.

(A. 1-33: Faz. 25-31.)

- I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Ba des'a ba mbaŵa si fōfōna ūfa'anō nahia ose wama'ele'ō andrō, (Nga'ōt. II. 1, 3), ba ūbe'e bacha dawōla gamaboe'ocla li andrō ba ūba'a dawōla ba'aba'a andrō. Ba ūbe'e bacha gōi meza andrō ba ūbe'e jaŵa nifinaetagō andrō [roti], ūfa'anō ; ū'ohe bacha nahe wandroe andrō ba ūbe'e jaŵa wandroenia. Ba nahe wanoenoe koemōjō andrō, ana'a, ba fōna dawōla zoera goroisa ūbe'e ba ūtaŵi mba'aba'a mbawandroehō nose. Ba nahe wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba ba zinga mbawandroehō ba nahia

- 7 ose wama'ele'ō ūfa'anō, ba gala a-
ndrō, ba ba gotaloeara nose wa-
ma'ele'ō na ha wame'e soemange
andrō ūbe'e, ba ūlaoe jaŵa ni danō.
8 Ba ūfa'anō mba'aba'a golajama a-
ndrō, fasoei, ba ūtaŵi mba'aba'a
mbawa gōlī ba golajama. Ba ūhalō
wanicha andrō, famajoini, ba ūba-
joini nose, awō nōsinia fefoe, ū'amu-
ni'ō, awō wakake chōnia fefoe, ena'ō
ni'amu ni'ō. Ba he na ha wame'e soe-
mange nitoenoe gōlī, fabaja fakake a-
ndrō chōnia, fefoe, ba ūbajoini, ū'amu-
ni'ō na ha wame'e soemange andrō,
11 ena'ō ni'amu ni'ō sibai. Ba he gala
andrō, fabaja ahenia, ba ūbajoini
12 ba ū'amu ni'ō. Ba ūwa'ō chō Ga'-
aroni ba ba ndraononia, ndramoe'-
iagō zinga mbawandroehō nose wa-
ma'ele'ō, ba ūfemondi ira. (F. 29,
13 4). Ba ūfonoecha Ga'aroni noe cha-
ni'amu ni'ō andrō, ūbajoini ia, ū'a-
14 moni'ō, ena'ō ihalō halōwō gere. Ba
ūwa'ō ba nononia, ndramoe'ondrası,
15 ba ūfobaroe ira kameza ; ba ūba-
joini ira, si mane famajoinio amara,
cna'ō ere ira chōgoe, ba ba wama-
joini andrō tetehe chōra, ere ira,
si lō mamalōmalō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
16 II. Ba i'o'ō sibai Moze ni'ō
Jehowa chōnia ; si manō wolaoenia.
17 Ba desa'a ba mbaŵa si ūfōfona, ba
ndrōfi si doea tefa'anō nahia andrō.
18 Ifa'anō nahia andrō Moze : ifeda-
do gahe ba itaroe'ō jaŵa wafa
andrō, ifa'anō lazi ba ifasindro daroe
19 nahe. Ibologō doeof sagō andrō,
sagō nose ba ibalocgō zagō andrō
baloebaloe andrō, si mane ni'ō
20 Jehowa chō Moze. Awena ihalō
zoera goroisa ba ibe'e barō dawōla
andrō, ifoheahea dawōla ba ibe'e
21 jaŵa lagōlagō andrō. Ba i'ohe ba-
cha ba nose dawōla, itaŵi mba'aba'a
andrō, iba'a dawōla zoera
goroisa, si mane ni'ō Jehowa chō
22 Moze. Ba ibe'e gōlī ba nose wa-
ma'ele'ō meza andrō, tānō jōoe,
23 baero mba'aba'a andrō. Ba ibe'e
jaŵa nifinaetagō andrō [roti], ifa'-
anō, ūfōna Jehowa, si mane ni'ō
Jehowa chō Moze. (F. 25, 30). Ba
ibe'e gōlī ba nose wama'ele'ō na ha
wandroe andrō, ba gamaoedoe mcza
no mege, tānō raja ba nose, ba
ibe'e jaŵa wandroe andrō, ūfōna
Jehowa, si mane ni'ō Jehowa
chō Moze. Ba si manō gōlī na ha
wame'e soemange andrō, ana'a, i-
be'e ba nose wama'ele'ō, ūfōna mba'-
aba'a andrō, ba itoenoje jaŵa za-
mohoea, si mane ni'ō Jehowa chō
Moze. Ba itaŵi mba'aba'a mba-
wandroehō nosc. Naha waine'e soe-
mange nitoenoe andrō, ba ibe'e ba
zinga mbawandroehō nahia ose wa-
ma'ele'ō ba ibe'e jaŵa zoemange
nitoenoe ba soemangc ni'ā, si mane
ni'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba gala
andrō, ba ibe'e ba gotaloeara nose
wama'ele'ō na ha wame'e soemange
andrō, ba ilaoe jaŵa ni danō, ba wa-
nasa. Ba lasasai ba da'ō dangara ba
ahera ira Moze A'aroni ba ononia,
ero na mōi ira bacha ba nose wa-
ma'ele'ō ba na la'ondrası na ha wa-
me'e soemange lasasai ira, si mane
ni'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ifasi-
ndro mba'aba'a golajama, ifasoei
nose, fabaja na ha wame'e soemange
andrō, ba itaŵi mba'aba'a mbawa
gōlī ba golajama.
- III. Ba me no i'asiwai wama'anō
Moze, ba ibaloegō nose wama'ele'ō
lawoeo ba anōnō nosc lachōmi Jeho-
wa. (Moz. IV. 9, 15. Raz. I. 8, 10. Hez.
43, 5). Ba tebai mōi bacha ba nose
Moze, me no ibaloegō lawoeo andrō
ba me no anōnō nosc lachōmi Je-
howa. Ba ero na isaŵa mijawa la-
woeo andrō. moroi ba nose, ba la-
fazawa ira Iraono Gizeraëli ; mofa-
nō, gōtō we'asora ba lala. Ba na lō
isaŵa mijawa lawoeo, ba lō lafaza-
wa ira, balazi ifoeli isaŵa jaŵa.
Na ma'ōchō sa, ba jaŵa nose so
lawoeo andrō chō Jehowa, ba ba
zi bongi, ba mo'alitō ia, anehe
Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, gōtō we'a-
sora ba lala. (F. 13, 21).

Soera

MOZE

FANETE ZI DOMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Amachoita ba zoemange nitoenoe, sawi. II. Biribiri ba nambi
III. Marafadi.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedeh Jehovah chō Moze, fahoehoeo ia chōnia, moroi ba nose wame'ele'ō, imane : (*Moz. II. 29, 42*). Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba ūā'ō chōra : na so ba chōmi zame'e soemange Jehovah, ba oerifōnia ibe'e soemange, sawi, ba ma oerifō side'ide. Na sawi ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, ba si matoea, si lō sala ibe'e. Jamoe'ohe ba zinga mbawandroeħō nose wame'ele'ō, ena'ō somasi Jehovah ia, ibe'e.
- 4 (*Moz. II. 29, 10*). Ba jamoetoefa tangania hōgō zoemange andrō, ba ni'omasi'ō ia ba aefa horōnia ibe'e.
- 5 Awena dania itaba nono zawi andrō, fōna Jehovah ; ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, zame'e do andrō. Latefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō fasoei, naha wame'e soemange andrō ba zinga mbawandroeħō nose. Ba ibo'a goeli zoemange ba itatawi nōsi. Ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, zangeboea alitō ba dete naha wame'e soemange ba labahogō ba galitō geoe nisisila. Ba labahogō Iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, wame'e jaŵa ba mbaho geoe andrō ba galitō ba naha wame'e soemange ngawalō andrō, hōgō ba tawō.
- 9 Ba alachaō ba ahe, ba lasasai ba nidanō, ba ifarahoegō itoenoe ba

naha wame'e soemange ere soemange nitoenoe, soemange nibe'e chō Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.

II. Ba na oerifō side'ide — ono 10 mbiribiri, ba ma nambi — zoemange andrō, nibe'enia soemange nitoenoe, ba si matoea, si lō sala ibe'e. Jamoetaba fōna Jehovah jōoe 11 naha wame'e soemange ; ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, zanefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoei. Ba itatawi, ba ihaogō ere, wame'e 12 ba mbaho geoe andrō ba galitō ba naha wame'e soemange ngawalō andrō, awō hōgō, awō dawō. Ba 13 alachaō ba ahc, ba lasasai ba nidanō, ba ifarahoegō ere, wame'e ja'ia, itoenoe ba dete naha wame'e soemange ; soemange nitoenoe ia, soemange nibe'e chō Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.

III. Ba na soemangc fofozoe 14 mange andrō, nibe'enia chō Jehovah, ba foene ba ma ono marafadi ibe'e soemange. Ba ere zolohe ba 15 naha wame'e soemange, iboto hōgō ba itoenoe ba galitō ba naha wame'e soemange, ba do, ba nifera'ō ba ngai naha wame'e soemange. Ba horokina ba boe, ba iheta ba 16 itibo'ō ba nidoewagō awoe, tānō ba gatoemboechā, i'otarai naha wame'e soemange. Ba ilōwa gafi ba 17 lō ifaefa ; ba itoenoe ere ba naha wame'e soemange, ba mbaho geoe andrō ba galitō jaŵa ; soemange

nitoenoe ia, soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.

FAZA 2.

I. Soemange ni'ā, hamo ba kooe.
II. Soemange boea zinanō, sahoelō.

- 1 I. Na so zame'e chō Jehovah soemange ni'ā, ba ja hamo si sōchi zoemange andrō chōnia; jamoelaoe wanicha jaŵa ba jamoebe'e goemōjō. (*Moz. IV. 15, 4*). Ba i'ohe ba ndraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō; ba jamoehalō zi tambai tanga ere, hamo andrō ba fanicha andrō, nilaoc, ba koemōjō, andrō, ahori, ba jamoetoenoe ba na ha wame'e soemange zamohoea andrō chōnia, soemange nibe'e chō Jehovah, nifatōrō
2 ba galitō, samohoea. Ba si tosai soemange ni'ā andrō, fefoe, ba tāna chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia; ni'amoni'ō sibai da'ō ba zoemange Jehovah andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō. (*F. 10, 12*). Ba na edōna ōbe'e soemange ni'ā nibogō ba galitō, ba kooe si lō moe'aisōni ōbe'e, kooe hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka ba kooe sanifi, si lō moe'aisōni, nigoele'ō fanicha. Ba na soemange ni'ā ba gali ōbe'e, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroeka fanicha ba si lō moe'aisōni ūfako;
5 ūboboto ia, sambasambawa ba ūlaoe wanicha jaŵa — soemange ni'ā ia. Ba na soemange ni'ā, nirino ba mbowoa, ba hamo si sōchi, awō wanicha ūbe'e. Ba ūohe chō Jehovah zoemange ni'ā andrō, nimanō famazōchi; labē'e ba danga gere, ena'ō ja'ia zolohe ba na ha wame'e soemange. Ba ihalō ere ndrohōndrohoe, samohoea andrō, ba zoemang ni'ā andrō, ba itoenoe ba na ha wame'e soemange, soemange nibe'e chō Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. Ba si tosai soemange ni'ā andrō fefoe, ba tāna chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia, ni'amoni'ō sibai da'ō ba zoemange Jehovah andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō. Fefoe zoemange ni'ā andrō, nibe'emi chō

Jehowa, ba lō tola si no moe'aisōni mibe'e; tanōmō · roti sa, ba ūwani, ba lō tola mitoenoe ba galitō, soemange Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō. Hana na mibe'e bōrōta zoemange chō Jehovah, ba lō tola mōi ba na ha wame'e soemange, samohoea ena'ō. Ba fefoe zoemange ni'ā, 12 nibe'eo, ba ūlaoe nasio; lō'ō manō tola lō ūbe'e nasio wawoe'oesa li andrō, nihonogōi Lowalangioe, ba zoemange ni'ā andrō chōoe: ba zoemange andrō chōoe fefoe, ba ūfao nasio. (*Mar. 9, 49*).

II. Ba na edōna ūbe'e soemange Jehovah mboea zinanō sahoelō, ba ngalai nibogō ba galitō ba ma bōra nirecha, boea si bohooe moebasi, ūbe'e soemange ni'ā chōoc, boea zahoelō. Ba ūlaoe wanicha ba ūbe'e jaŵa goemōjō, — soemange ni'ā ia. Ba ihalō ndrohōndrohoe, 15 samohoea, erc, bōra nirecha andrō ba fanicha, nibe'e andrō, — ba koeinōjō andrō chōnia, ba ahori, ihalō, ba itoenoe ba galitō soemange Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō.

FAZA 3.

I. Soemange fangorifi, saŵi. II. Biribiri. III. Nambi.

I. Ba na soemange fangorifi ni'be'enia, ba na saŵi zedōna ibe'e, ba si lō sala ifaigi, ma zi matoea, ba ma si alawe, ni'ohenia chō Jehovah. Ba itoefa tangania hōgō zoemange andrō chōnia, ba itaba ba zinga mbawandroeħō nose wama'ele'ō; ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō, zanefe na ha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoei. (*Moz. II. 29, 12*). Ba jamoehalō ba zoemange fangorifi andrō, nibe'e soemange Jehovah nifatōrō ba galitō, dawō wali'a andrō ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia, ba ba rami lafojo, ba si fabōbō ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'ō. Ba ndra moetoenoe iraono Ga'aroni ba dete na ha wame'e soe-

12

13

14

15

1

2

3

4

5

mange, jaŵa ba zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si so ba dete mbaho geoe andrō ba galitō, latoenoe soemange nibe'e ehō Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. (*Moz. II. 29, 25.*)

6 II. Ba na oerifō side'ide nibe'enia scemange Jehowa, soemange fangorifi ba si lō sala ifaigi, ma si matoea, ba ma si alawe, nibe'enia. Na ono mbiribiri sedōna ibe'e soemange, ba jamoe'ohe fōna Jehowa, ba jamoetoefa tangania hōgō zoemange andrō chōnia, ba jamoetaba sa'ae fōna nose wama'ele'ō; ba iraono Ga'aroni zanefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoci.

7 9 Ba jamoebe'e soemange Jehowa nifatōrō ba galitō zoemange fangarifi andrō ōsa, tawōnia andrō: i'o sotawō andrō, ma'asara, ba mbōrō gi'o sibai ifaefa — awō dawō wali'a andrō, ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a, 10 fefoe, ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia ba ba rami lafojo ba si fabōbō ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'ō.

11 Ba itoenoe ba na ha wame'e soemange ere, ū soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, ehō Jehowa. (*F. 21, 6.*)

12 III. Ba na nambi zoemange ehōnia, ha jamoe'ohe fōna Jehowa, jamoetoefa tangania hōgō ba jamoetaba fōna nose wama'ele'ō; ba iraono Ga'aroni zanefe naha wame'e soemange do andrō, fasoei. Ba ihalō ba da'ō zoemange andrō chōnia, ni-be'e, soemange ehō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, tawō wali'a andrō ba 14 moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a, fefoe, ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia ba ba rami lafojo, ba si fabōbō ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'ō. Ba ere zanoenoe ba na ha wame'e, soemange, ū nibe'e ehō Jehowa, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. Fefoe dawō, ba ehō Jehowa. (*F. 7, 15 23.*) Amachoita si lō teboelō da'ō, nitōrōmi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, fefoe gofie heza so ami: Tawō ba do, ba alōsoe lō tola miā! (*Moz. I. 9. 4. Hal. zin. 15, 20.*)

FAZA 4.

I. Soemange fameta horō gere, si lō la'ilā watahōgō mege. II. Fameta horō mbanoea, si manō. III. Fameta horō zalaŵa, si manō. IV. Fameta horō zi ha samōsa, si manō.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono Giseraëli, ba ū'ō ehōra: Na so zanawō oroisa Jehowa andrō zambalō, hadia ia, si lō moe'odōdōgō. na ilaoe hadia nilacha'ō [ba imane:] Na ere nibajoini andrō zosalas, si mōi sala zato, ba ibe'e chō Jehowa soemange fameta horō nono zaŵi si matoea, si lō sala, soelō lalō andrō, horōnia andrō. I'ohe ba zinga mbawandroeħō nose wama'ele'ō, fōna Jehowa, nono zaŵi andrō, ba itoefā tangania hōgō nono zaŵi ba itaba nono zaŵi, fōna Jehowa. Ba jamoehalō ōsa ndro zaŵi andrō ere nibajoini andrō ba jamoe'ohe baeħa ba nose wema'ele'ō. (*F. 16, 14. Moz. 4, 19, 4.*) Ba jamoe'ocngoeħō doeroenia ba ndro ere, ba mewitoe jamoetef tooe zalo do andrō ōsa, fōna mba'aba'a andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō, fōna Jehowa. Ba jamoe'goeħō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehowa, ba nose wama'ele'ō ndro andrō ma'ifoe ere, ifabaja zamohoea andrō, nitoenoe-toenoe; ba do nono zaŵi, soja andrō, ba idoewagħō tooe ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, ba zinga mbawandroeħō nose wama'ele'ō. (*F. 9, 9.*) Ba ahori ja-moehalō dawō nono zaŵi soemange fameta horō andrō, tawō wali'a andrō ba moeroemoeroe mbetoe'a ba boea si domboea, fabaja tawōnia, ba ba rami lafojo, awō zi fabōbō ba gate; ba mboea i'etoe'ō —, si mane 10 fangai ba zaŵi si matoea, soemange fangorifi; ba itoenoe ere ba na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. Ba ba goeli nono zaŵi andrō ba ba nōsinia, noe-malō hōgōnia ba aheria ba betoe'ania ba tainia, ono zaŵi andrō, ma' 11 12

asageoe, ba ni'ohe baero golomba-sewa, ba na ha si sochi — ba na ha nidoewagō awoe andrō — ba nitoe-noe ba mbaho geoe; ba na ha ni-doewagō awoe andrō latoenoe ia. (Moz. II. 29, 14. Heb. 13, 11).

- 13 II. Ba na samba banoea Iraono Gizeraeli zosala, si lō moe'odōdōgō, si lō aboto ba dōdō zato, na lasawō goroisa Jehovah andrō zambalō,
14 hadia ia, horōra. ba sato zam'e' ono sawi, soemange fameta horō, na no moerongo lalō andrō, horōra.
15 La'ohe fōna nose wama'ele'ō, ba latoefa tangara hōgō nono zawi andrō satoea mbanoea, fōna Jehovah
16 ba lataba ia, fōna Jehovah. Ba i'ohe baeha ba nose wama'ele'ō ndro nono zawi andrō ōsa ere nibajoini andrō.
17 Ba i'oengoegō ba ndro andrō doe-roenia ere ba mewitoe itefe tooe zalo do andrō ma'ifoe fōna Jehovah —
18 fōna mba'aba'a andrō. Ba ma'ifoe gōi igoele'ō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehovah, ba nose wa-ma'ele'ō do andrō; ba do soja andrō, ba idoewagō tooe ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba zinga
19 mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō. Ba tawōnia fefoe, ba ihalō, ba itoenoe
20 ba na ha wame'e soemange. Ba ono zawi andrō, ba ifatōrō ba nifatōrō-nia sawi si matoea andrō soemange fameta horō — ba da'ō gōi ifatōrō. Na no imanō ere, wamaigi chōra fameta horō, ba tebe'o aefa ehōnia.
21 Ba ono zawi andrō, ba ni'ohe baero golombasewa ba nitoenoe, si mane fanoenoe sawi si matoea no mege. Soemange fameta horō mbanoeadaō.
22 III. Ba na salawa zanawō orois Lowalanginia Jehovah, zambalō, ho-rōnia, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba na no moe'ombaeħa'ō chōnia lalōnia, horōnia andrō, ba jamoebe'e soemange nambi si matoea, si lō sala, itoefa tangania hōgō nambi andrō, ba itaba ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō fōna Jehovah; soe-mange fameta horō ia. Ba ihalō

ma'ifoe ndro zoemange fameta horō andrō ere, toeroenia, ba igoele'ō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba do soja, ba idoewagō tooe, ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. Ba tawō, ba ahori 26 itoenoe ba na ha wame'e soemange, si mane tawō zoemange fangorifi andrō. Na no ifaigi chōnia ere wameta la-lōnia andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia.

IV. Ba na ono mbanoea zolalō wa-27 nawō oroisa Jehovah zambalō, horō-nia, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba na no 28 moe'ombacha'ō ehōnia, lalōnia a-andrō, horōnia, ba jamoebe'e nambi si alawe, si lō sala, soemange fameta zala andrō horōnia andrō, itoefa 29 tangania hōgō zoemange fameta horō andrō, ba itaba, ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba ihalō 30 ma'ifoe ndro andrō ere, toeroenia, ba igoele'ō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. Ba do soja, ba idoewagō tooe, ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange. Ba tawō, ba ahori 31 ihalō, si mane fangai ja'ia ba zoe-mange fangorifi andrō, ba itoenoe ere ba na ha wame'e soemange, samohoea chō Jehovah. Na no imanō ere, wamaigi ehōnia fameta horō, ba tebe'e aefa ehōnia. Ba na ono 32 mbiribiri zoemange andrō, nibē'enia soemange fameta horō, ba si alawe, si lō sala, ibe'e. Ba itoefa tanga-nia hōgō zoemange fameta horō, ba itaba socmange fameta horō, ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba ihalō 33 ma'ifoe ndro zoemange fameta horō andrō ere, toeroenia, ba igoele'ō ba dandroe na ha wame'e soemange. Ba do soja, ba idoe-wagō tooe ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange. Ba tawō, ba ahori ihalō, 34 si mane fangaingai tawō nono mbi-ribiri andrō, soemange fangorifi, ba itoenoe ere, ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba zoemange Jehovah nifatōrō ba galitō. Na no imanō ere, wamaigi ehōnia fameta sala andrō, horōnia andrō, ba tebe'e aefa ehōnia.

FAZA 5.

I. Tohoetohoe gamachoita ba zoe-mange fameta horō. II. Soemange ogaoeta ba zala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, si lō moe'odōdōgō.

- 1 I. Na so zi sala, na no irongo wangelifi, na tola sasi ia, ma no i'ilā [zangeli] ba ma no irongo, ba na lō ni'ombacha'ōnia, si tobali horō-nia — ma no so zi no mombambaja salacha, ma amatela goetoe ndroe'oe salacha, ba ma amatela goerifō salacha ba ma zoei amatela goeōkoeō salacha, si lō i'ilā mege, ba na irongo dania, si tobali horōnia, —
- 2 (Hag. 2, 13. Kor. II. 6, 17), ba ma zoei tobaja chōnia zalacha, ba niha, ba ma hadia ia zalacha, ba zi hoelō zi ra'ira'iō niha, si lō i'ilā mege, ba nirongonia dania, si tobali horōnia, — ba ma zoei na fahōloe niha, sambō faungerangera, na iŵā ū ilaoe hadia ia ba na noemalō linia fahōloesa, si lō aboto ba dōdōnia oea, ba na aboto ba dōdōnia dania,
- 5 na tobali horōnia zi mane da'ō, ba jamoe'ombacha'ō hadia horōnia, na no tobali horōnia zi mane da'ō;
- 6 ba ibe'e soemange Jehowa, soemange fameta horō zageoe, oerifō side'ide, si alawe, ma biribiri ba ma nambi, ogaoeta ba golalōwā andrō, horōnia andrō, ba ifaigi chōnia wameta lalō andrō ere. Ba na tebai ibe'e nambi, na si noemana ia, ba domboea woene, ba ma docmboea nono mafadi; si samboea, ba soemange fameta horō, ba si samboea, ba
- 8 soemange nitoenoe. (F. 12, 8). Jamoe'ohē chō gere; ba jamoe'ofō-nai'ō wame'e nihonogōi soemange fameta horō da'ō; iboto hōgō, tānō ba mbōrō doe'i, ba bōi jamoeafaefā,
- 9 (F. 1, 15). Ba do zoemange fameta horō andrō, ba igoele'ō ba ngai naha wame'e soemange ma'ifoe; ba do soja, ba nifera'ō tooe, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange; soemange fa-
- 10 meta horō ia. Ba si samboca, ba

i'asiwai soemange nitoenoe; i'o'ō ni-fachoi andrō. Na no imanō ere wamaigi chōnia fameta lalō andrō, horōnia andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ba na tebai ibe'e woene andrō, si domboea, ba he ono mafadi, si domboea, ba wa'anoemana, ba joemoebē soemange ba lalōnia andrō, soemange fameta horō, zi samba hinaoja hamo si sōchi, ba bōi jamoelaoe wanicha, ba he koemōjō, me soemange fameta horō. Ba jamoe'ohē chō gere; ba ihalō zi tambai tanga ere, ndrohoendrohoe, samohoea, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange ba zoemange Jehowa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō — soemange fameta horō ia. (F. 2, 2). Na no imanō ere, wamaigi chōnia fameta zala andrō, horōnia heza andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ba chō gere [zoemange si manō], si mane soemange ni'ā andrō.

II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Na so zi falimo, na ihalō hadia ia ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba ibe'e soemange Jehowa, soemange fameta horō, ogaoeta, mbiribiri si matoea, si lō sala — ba goerifōnia side'ide ihalō — si lō ambō domboea roefia fowōli, wamatōoe bōli. Ba jamoefoeli ni-halōnia ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ifo'oe-woe, samboea ni'olima ja'ia. Ba danga gere ibe'e, ba jamoefaigi chōnia wameta zala ere, ba zoemange famcta horō, biribiri andrō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ba na so zi 17 sala, sanawō oroisa Jehowa zambalō, horōnia, na tohare chōnia golalōwā, si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba jamoe'ohē chō gere mbiribiri si matoea si lō sala — ba goerifōnia side'ide ihalō — ba ja'oegō zangoekoekoe fa'eboea, jamoebe'e soemange ogaoeta, ba ifaigi chōnia wameta lalō andrō ere, lalō andrō si lō moe'odōdōgō, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Soemange 19 ogaocta da'ō, me no molalō ia chō Jehowa.

FAZA 6.

I. Soemange ogaoeta ba walmosa fanagō. II. Amachoita ba zoemange nitoenoe. Bōi mate galitō ba na ha wame'e soemango. III. Amachoita ba zoemange niā. IV. Soemange ba wamatara ere. V. Amachoita ba zoemange fameta horō.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze,
2 imane : Na so zi sala, na falimo
3 ia chō Jehowa, horōnia, na i'osi-
lō'ōgō chō nawōnia nibe'e ba da-
4 ngania, ma nifa'irō'ōgō, ba ma ni-
5 raboe, ba ma na ibe'e te'ala nawō-
6 nia, ba ma na i'osilō'ōgō nisōndra-
7 nia, saechoe, ba ma na mōi ia ba
8 hōloe ba zi lō doehoe, na so nilaoe
9 hadia ia, sosala niha, — na molalō
10 ia si manō, horōnia, ba jamoefoeli
niraboenia andrō, ba ma si falaoe
horō ia, ba ma nibe'e ba dangania,
ba ma saechoe no mege, nisōndra-
nia. (*Moz. IV. 5, 6*), ba ma si mōi
ia ba hōloe si lō doehoe — fefoe, go-
foe hadia ia —; bōlinia ma'afetoe
ifoeli, ba samboea ni'olima ibe'e
oewoenia; ba zochō ibe'e, na loeo
ibe'e gogaocta andrō. Ba chō Je-
howa ibe'c ogaoeta mbiribiri si
matoea, si lō sala — ba gocrifōnia
side'ide ihalō — ja'oegō zangoe-
hoekoe fa'eboea, jamoe'ohe chō gere,
soemange ogaoeta. Ba jamoefagi
chōnia wameta zala chō Jehowa
ere, ba tebe'e aefa chōnia — hadia
ia nilaoe, horō zamōsanā.

- II. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Mo-
ze, imane : Be'e lala chō Ga'aroni
ba ba ndraononia, ōmane : Da'ō
gamachoita ba zoemange nitoenoe
andrō : Soemange nitoenoe andrō,
ba sara wongi lō teboelō ba na ha
wame'e soemange, ba nitoenoe ja'ia,
irege mahemoloe mbanoea, fange-
boea galitō ba na ha wame'e soema-
nge, fa lō mate. Ba jamoe'obaroe
gamezania ere, ba jamoebaloegō
zaila ia saraewā tarafali ba jamoe-
heta nawoe andrō, awoe zoemange

nitoenoc andrō ba galitō ba na ha
wame'e soemange, ba jamoedoewa-
gō ba ngai na ha wame'e soemange.
Aefa da'ō, ba jamoefohani ia, ba 11
jamoe'ohe baero golombasewa na-
wōe andrō, ba na ha si sōchi. Ba 12
nibe'e fangeboea galitō ba na ha
wame'e soemange ia, bōi manō mate.
Ero mahemoloe itoenoe ja'wa
geoe ere, ifa'anō ja'wa geoe, ba
itoenoe ja'wa ba da'ō dawō zoema-
nge fangorifi andrō. Si lō teboelō 13
galitō ba na ha wame'e soemange,
lō tola mate ia.

III. Ba da'ō gamachoita ba zoe- 14
mange niā andrō : Iraono Ga'aroni
zolohe chō Jehowa, ba na ha wame'e
soemange. (*F. 2, 1 b. t.*) . Ba ihalō 15
ōsa, tambai tanga — hamo si sō-
chi andrō ba fanicha, nibe'e soema-
nge niā — ba koemōjō andrō, ha-
woehawoe zoemange niā andrō, ba
ahori ihalō, ba itoenoe ba na ha
wame'e soemange, soemange nifa-
tōrō ba galitō, samohoea, ndrohoe-
ndrohoenia, samohoea, chō Jehowa.
Ba si tosainia, ba ō ndra A'aroni 16
iraononia ; niā lō moe'aisōni, ba
na ha ni'amoni'ō : ba golajama nose
wama'ele'ō la'ā ia. Lō tola labogō 17
nifareeka tanōmō roti. Oetehe chō-
ra oerachara ba zoemangegoe andrō
nifatōrō ba galitō ; ni'amoni'ō sibai
ia, si mane soemange fameta horō
andrō ba si mane soemange ogaoeta.
Dozi motōi matoea ba ndraono 18
Ga'aroni zi tola manga ja'ia; ama-
choita si lō teboelō ha wa'ara, ni-
tehe chōmi ba zoemange Jehowa
andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō, gōtōgōtō
wa'ara ; sombambaja ja'ia, ba no
ni'amoni'ō gōi. (*Moz. II. 29, 37*).

IV. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Mo- 19
ze, imane : Da'ō zoemange Jehowa, 20
nibe'e Ga'aroni ba iraononia, na
loeo tebajoini ia : Samba hinaoja
hamo si sōchi, soemange niā, sero
ma'ōchō — si matongania, ba na
mahemoloe mbanoea, ba si mato-
nga, ba na owī. Ba gali la'asosoi, 21

- nifaroeka fanicha ; ūfachōjō oea, atō ūbe'e, sinaba zoemange niā andrō nigore ūbe'e, samohoea chō
- 22 Jehowa. Ere andrō, nibajoini fangalinia, nitoejoe ba ndraononia andrō, da'ō zangasiwai ; amachoita Jehovah si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; ahori tetoenoe chō Jehovah.
- 23 Fefoe zoemange nibe'e gere, ba ahori tebe'e soemange ; lō tola la'ā niha.
- 24 V. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Mōze, imane : Hede chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia, wā'ō chōra : Da'ō gamachoita ba zoemange fameta horō andrō : ba nitaba soemange nitoenoe, fōna Jehovah, ba da'ō gōi tetaba zoemange fameta horō ; ni'amoni'ō sibai ia. Ere andrō, same'e soemange fameta horō andrō, da'ō zi manga ja'ia ; ba naha ni'amoni'ō te'ā ia, ba golajama nose wama'e-le'ō. Dozi sombambaja ūsinia andrō, ba no ni'amoni'ō gōi ; ba na tokana ba mbaroe ndronia ūsa, ba ba naha ni'amoni'ō ūssasai nikanania andrō.
- 28 Bowoa tanō, fondrinonia, ba niboto ; ba na bowoa tōla wondrinonia, ba nidoechoe ba nihaogō fangogoe-
- 29 mi. Dozi motōi matoea ba gere zi manga ja'ia ; ni'amoni'ō sibai ia.
- 30 Ba soemange fameta horōfefoe ni'ohe do ūsa ba nose wama'e-le'ō, ba wolaoe fameta horō, ba ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola te'ā ; nitoenoe da'ō. (F. 4, 5. Heb. 13, 11).

FAZA 7. ,

I. Tohoetohoe gamachoita ba zoemange ogaoeta. II. Soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō ba soemange fanoeno ba soemange amaboe'oela li. III. Fanenaŵa femanga dawō ba do. IV. Oeracha gere ba zoemange andrō.

- 1 I. Ba da'ō gamachoita ba zoemange ogaoeta andrō ; ni'amoni'ō sibai ia. Ba nitataba soemange nitoenoe andrō, ba da'ō gōi lataba zoemange ogaoeta, ba donia, ba fanefc naha
- wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba twōnia fefoe, ba nibe'e soemange : i'o sotawō andrō ba tawō wali'ā ba boea si domboea, fabaja twōnia ba ba rami lafojo ba si fabōbō ba gate ; ba mboea i'etoe'ō. Ba itoenoe ere ba naha wame'e soemange soemange nibe'e chō Jehovah, nifatōrō ba galitō ; soemange ogaoeta ia. Dozi motōi matoea ba gere zi manga ja'ia ; ba naha ni'amoni'ō te'ā ; ni'amoni'ō sibai ia. Si mane ba zoemange fameta horō, si manō gōi ba zoemange ogaoeta, fagōlōgōlō : chō gere andrō, same'e ja'ia, fameta horō ia. Ba chō gere andrō, same'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, ni'ohe niha, goeli zoemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'enia. Si manō gōi zoemange niā andrō, nibogō bawoe, fefoe. ba he nirino ba mbowoa, fefoe, ba he nigore ba gali, ba chō gerc, same'e ja'ia. Ba fefoe zoemange niā, he nifaroeka fanicha ba he sotoefo ba ba ndraono Ga'aroni, faoma chōra.
- II. Ba da'ō gamachoita ba zoemange fangorifi, nibe'e chō Jehovah : na so zame'e ja'ia fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba ifo'awō zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō andrō kooenifaroeka fanicha, si lō moe'aisōni ba kooe sanifi, si lō moe'aisōni nigole'ō fanicha, ba hamo si sōchi, si no moefaroeka — kooe nilaoe fanicha ba wamazōchi —. Ba kooe roti si lō moe'aisōni ifao ba zoemange andrō chōnia, lō lai zoemange oerifō, nibe'enia soemange fanoeno, fangandrō saoha gōlō. Ba sagōsagōrō kooe zambahol soemange ibe'e amaedola zoemange fegero chō Jehovah ; ba chō gere andrō, sancfe do zoemange fangorifi andrō, ia. Ba ūsi zoemange fangorifi andrō fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba na loeo tebe'e zoemange andrō te'ā ia ; lō tola lasaigō hadia ia irege mahemoloe mbanoea. Ba na amaboe'oela li mbōrō zoemange andrō, nibe'enia, ba ma na saoha

gōlō, ba na loeo da'ō gōi te'ā, ba
si tosai, ba hana na mahemoloe
17 ō la'ā; (*F. 19, 6*); ba hadia zi tosai
na ūsi zoemange, ba zi doea wongi,
18 ba nitoenoe. Ba na te'ā na ba zi
doea wongi nōsi zoemange fangorifi
andrō, ba lō ibe'e ni'omasí'ō zame'e
ja'ia andrō; lō'ō sa tebe'e hare,
tobali sa amaedola no iā zoboee,
ba si manga ja'ia, ba ifaloe'igō
19 chōnia horō. Ba he nagole si no
fabaja ba zalacha, hadia ia, ba lō
tola te'ā, nitoenoe ia. Ba ba nagole
[bō'ō], ba dozi si lō hadia ia sala-
20 cha, ba tola la'ā nagole. Ba si ma-
naga nōsi zoemange fangorifi andrō
nibe'e chō Jehowa, fatoea so chōnia
zalacha, ba nihori da'ō ba niwara
21 andrō. Ba na so zi fabaja ba zalacha,
hadia ia, he ba zalacha ba niha
ba he ba zalacha oerifō ba he ba
zogoro ita, hadia ia, si ta'oēnō, ba
na iā [zoei] nōsi zoemange fangorifi
andrō, nibe'e chō Jehowa, ba nihori
da'ō ba niwara andrō.

22 **III. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze, imane:** Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ūwa'ō chōra: Lō tola mi'ā hadia ia dawō za'wi ba tawō
23 mbiribiri ba tawō nambi. Tawō goerifō si mate ba he nisasawi, ba
hana na la'ogoena'ō ba ngawalō
25 hadia ia, ba lō tola mi'ā. Dozi sa
si manga dawō goerifō andrō, nibe'e
soemange Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō,
ba nihori da'ō — si manga
26 ja'ia — ba niwara andrō. Ba lō'ō
gōi tola mi'ā ndro, ba nahiami
fefoe, he do wofo, ba he do zi ūfa
27 ahe. (*Moz. I. 9, 14*). Dozi si manga
ndro, ba nihori ba niwara.
28 **IV. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze,**
29 imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli
ba ūwa'ō chōra: Same'e chō Jehowa
soemange fangorifi, ba ibe'e chō
Jehowa ndroehendrohoe, ba zoe-
mange fangorifi andrō, ūmōnia chō-
30 nia. Ja'ia zolohe ngawoea andrō,
tāna chō Jehowa, soemange nifatōrō
ba galitō: tawō ba osoe jamoe'oe;

osoē andrō, ena'ō lahahae, nihahae
fōna Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 29, 24*). Ba
tawō, ba itoenoe ere ba naha wa'-
me'e soemange, ba osoē andrō, ba
chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia. Ba
faha kambōlō ba zoemange fangorifi
andrō chōmi, ba ba gere gōi mibe'e,
amaedola fegero. (*Moz. II. 29, 27*).
Ono Ga'aroni andrō, same'e do
zoemange fangorifi andrō ba tawō-
nia, zanema faha kambolō, tāna
chōnia. Osoē andrō sa, nihahae andrō
ba faha andrō nibe'e fegero, ba
zoemange fangorifi andrō, nibe'e
Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ja'o zi ochōgō,
ba cebe'e chō Ga'aroni ere andrō,
ba ba ndraononia, tāna chōra, ūmō
Ndraono Gizeraëli, si lō mamalō-
malō. (*Moz. IV. 18, 11*). Da'ō dāna
chō Ga'aroni ba tāna ba ndraononia,
ba zoemange Jehowa andrō, nifa-
tōrō ba galitō, na ba'wa nifa'asonia
ja'ira, ba wangai halōwō gere chō
Jehowa, nihonogōi Jehowa chōra,
me loeo ibajoini ira, ame'ela Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, tāna chō, ūmōra si
lō mamalōmalō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
Da'ō gamachoita ba zoemange nifatōrō
ba zoemange fameta horō ba ba
zoemange ogaoeta ba ba zoemange
famataro ba ba zoemange fangorifi,
niwa'ō Jehowa chō Mose ba hili
Zina'i, me iwa'ō lala ba Ndraono
Gizeraëli, ba wame'e soemange chō
Jehowa, ba danō si mate Sina'i.

FAZA 8.

I. Famonoecha gere. II. La'a-
moni'ō nose, awō naha wame'e soe-
mange, labe'e zoemange. III. Soe-
mange ba we'amoni'ō A'aroni ba
iraononia.

(A. 1-32: *Moz. II. 29, 1-35*.)

I. **Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Moze,**
imane: Ohe Ga'aroni, awō ndrao-
nonia, awō noecha andrō ba fanicha
famajoini, ba ono za'wi, soemange
fameta horō, ba biribiri si matoea
andrō, si doea geoe, ba koede andrō,
12

si so bacha si lō moe'aisōni andrō,
 ba faloecha'ō zato fefoe, fōna mba-
 wandroehō nose wama'ele'ō. Ba i'o'ō
 niwā'ō Jehowa chōnia Moze, ba
 owoelo zato fōna mbawandroehō
 nose wama'ele'ō. Ba imane Moze
 ba zato: Da'e ia, niwā'ō Jehowa,
 nilaoe. Ba ifa'aso Ga'aroni ba irao-
 nonia Moze ba ifemondri ira. Aefa
 da'ō, ba ifobaroe Ga'aroni kameza
 andrō ba ifamōbō taloe bōbō taloe
 andrō ba ifobaroe baroe seboea ba
 ono mbaroe ba doto andrō; ba
 ibōbō chōnia mbōbō nono mbaroe
 andrō, wangaro'ō chōnia. (*Moz. II.*
 28). Ba ibe'e ba dotonia mbola
 andrō, ba ibe'e bacha ba mbola
 9 Oerimi ba Toemimi andrō. Ba ibe'e
 ba hōgōnia mbala hōgō andrō; ba
 tānō fōna ba mbala hōgō andrō
 ibe'e detenia andrō, ana'a, diadema
 ni'amoni'ō andrō, si mane niwā'ō
 Jehowa chō Moze.
 10 II. Ba ihalō wanicha famajoini
 Moze, ibajoini nose, awō fefoe hadia
 ia zi so bacha, we'amoni'ō ja'ia.
 11 Ba itefe gōi ba na ha wame'e soe-
 mange ōsa, mewitoe, ibajoini na ha
 wame'e soemange andrō. awō wa-
 kake chōnia, fefoe, ba he gala a-
 ndrō, fabaja ahenia, we'amoni'ō
 12 ja'ia. Ba ilaoe ba hōgō Ga'aroni ōsa
 wanicha famajoini, ibajoini ia, we'-
 13 amoni'ō ja'ia. Ba ifa'aso gōi ndraono
 Ga'aroni, ifobaroe ira kameza, ba
 ifamōbō taloe bōbō taloe andrō ba
 ifokofia, si mane niwā'ō Jehowa chō
 14 Moze. Ba ifa'aso nono za'wi andrō,
 soemange fameta horō, ba latoefa
 hōgō nono za'wi andrō ira A'aroni
 15 iraononia, tangara. Ba itaba Moze,
 ihalō ndro, igoele'ō ba dandroe na ha
 wame'e soemangc, fasoei, toeroenia,
 fameta sala ba na ha wame'e soe-
 mange; ba do soja, ba idoewagō
 tooc ba zinga na ha wame'e soe-
 mange; i'amoni'ō na ha wame'e soe-
 mange andrō, wolaoe chōnia fameta
 16 sala andrō. Ba ahori ihalō dawō
 wali'a, ba si fabōbō ba gate ba boea

si domboea, fabaja tawōnia, ba
 itoenoe Moze, ba na ha wame'e soe-
 mange. Ba ono za'wi andrō, fabaja
 oeli, ba ōsinia ba tainia, ba baero
 golombasewā itoenoc, si mane niwā'ō
 Jehowa chō Moze. Ba awena ifa'aso
 mbiribiri si matoea andrō, soe-
 mange nitoenoe, ba latoefa hōgōnia
 ira A'aroni iraononia, tangara. Ba
 itaba Moze ba itefe na ha wame'e
 soemange do andrō, fasoei. Ba biri-
 biri andrō, ba itatawi, ba itoenoe
 hōgō, awō ngawoea andrō, awō da-
 wō. Ba alachaō ba ahe, ba isasai
 ba nidanō; aefa da'ō, ba itoenoe
 mbiribiri andrō, ma'asageoe Moze,
 soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, ō
 nibc'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba ga-
 litō, si mane niwā'ō Jehowa chō
 Moze.

III. Aefa da'ō ba ifa'aso mbiribiri
 si sageoe andrō, biribiri famataro,
 ba latoefa hōgōnia ira A'aroni ono-
 nia, tangara. (*Moz. II. 29, 10 b. t.*)

Ba itaba Moze ba ihalō ndro ma'-
 ifoe, ba igoele'ō ba dojo dalinga
 Ga'aroni ba gambōlō ba ba doeroe
 seboea ba dangania kambōlō ba ba
 doetoeroe kahe seboea kambōlō. Ba
 ifa'aso gōi Ndraono Ga'aroni Moze
 ba igoele'ō gōi ma'ifoe ndro ba dojo
 dalingara kambōlō ba ba doeroe
 seboea ba dangara kambōlō ba ba
 doetoeroe kahe seboea kambōlō, ba
 do soja, ba ibe'e fanefe na ha wa-
 me'e soemange, fasoei. Ba ihalō
 dawō: i'o sotawō andrō ba tawō
 mbetoe'a fefoe, ba si fabōbō ba
 gate ba boea si domboea, fabaja
 tawōnia, ba faha kambōlō. Ba ihalō
 25
 ba goede, si so si lō moc'aisōni
 andrō, fōna Jehowa, zagōrō kooe si
 lō moe'aisōni ba sagōrō kooe roti
 nifaroeka fanicha ba sagōrō kooe
 sanifi, ba i'oroedoegō ba dawō no
 mege ba ba waha andrō, faha ka-
 mbōlō; ba ifarahoeegō wame'e ba
 27
 danga ndra A'aroni iraononia, iha-
 hae, nihahae fōna Jehowa. (*Moz.*
II. 29, 24). Awena ifocli ihalō ba

dangara Moze ba itoenoe ba na ha
wame'e soemange, ja'wa ba zoemange
nitoenoe, soemange famataro, sa-
mohoea, soemange nibe'e chō Je-
29 howa, nifatōrō ba galitō. Ba ihalō
nosoe mbiribiri famataro andrō Moze
ba ihahae, niyahae fōna Jehowa ;
tána chō Moze ia, si mane niwa'ō
30 Jehovah chō Moze. Ba ihalō ōsa
Moze fanicha famajoini ba do, si so
ba na ha wame'e socmange, ba itefe
Ga'aroni, awō noecharia, ba iraon-
onia, awō noecharia, i'amoni'ō
Ga'aroni, fabaja noecharia ba iraon-
onia, fabaja noecharia. Ba imane
31 Moze chō ndra A'aroni iraononia :
Mirino nagole andrō, fōna mbaw-
ndroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba mi'a
ba da'ō, awō roti andrō, si so ba
goede, nifao ba zoemange famataro
andrō, si mane niwa'ō chōgōe ba
goroisa andrō : A'aroni ba iraononia
zi manga ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 29, 32.*)

32 Ba si tosai nagole ba roti, ba
33 mitoenoe. Ba fitoe bongi lō tola
mirōi mbawandroehō nose wama'-
ele'ō, iroegi loeo no ahōwō mbongi
andrō, nihonogōi ba wamataro ja'-
ami ; fitoe ngaloeo sa wa'ara lafo'-
34 ōsi'ōsi dangami. Si mane nilaoe
ma'ōchō, si manō ni'oroi'ō Lowa-
langi folaoelaoe, ba wameta salami.
35 Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba bongi ma'-
ōchō mi'iagō zinga mbawandroehō
nose wama'ele'ō, mi'o'ō goroisa Je-
howa, fa bōi mate ami — si manō
36 niwa'ō chōgōe ! Ba la'o'ō A'aroni ba
iraononia fefoe ni'oroi'ō Jehovah chō
Moze.

FAZA 9.

I. Soemange nibe'e Ga'aroni, si
fōfōna, fameta horōnia. II. Soem-
ange fameta horō zato, si fōfōna. III.
Oroma ba zato lachōmi Jehovah.

- 1 I. Ba fitoe bongi, ba hoemedē
Moze chō ndra A'aroni iraononia
ba ba zatoea Ndraono Gizerāeli,
2 imane chō Ga'aroni : Halō chōoe
nono za'wi, ono'ono, soemange fa-
- meta horō ba biribiri si matoea,
soemange nitoenoe, faoma si lō
sala, ba ohe fōna Jehovah. Ba ba
Ndraono Gizerāeli, ba ūmane : Mi-
halō nambi si matoea, soemange
fameta horō, ba ono za'wi ba biri-
biri, sagesagcoe, faoma si dōfi fa'e-
boea ba si lō sala, soemange nitoe-
noe, ba sa'wi si matoea ba biribiri
si matoea, soemange fangorifi,
ba wanaba fōna Jehovah, ba ni-
fao zoemange ni'ā, nifaroeka fa-
nicha ; ma'ōchō sa i'oroma'ō ia
chōmi Jehovah. Ba la'ohe niwa'ō
Moze, la'ohe ba golajama nose
wama'elc'ō, ba so zato fefoe, la'o-
ndrasi Jehovah. Ba imane Moze :
Da'o ia, ni'oroi'ō Jehovah chōmi
folaoe, ena'ō oroma chōmi lachōmi
Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chō Ga'-
aroni : Ae ba na ha wame'e soe-
mange, ba be'e zoemange fameta
horō andrō chōoe ba soemange
nitoenoe, ena'ō aheta horōoe, awō
horō zato, ūbe'e ; aefa da'ō, ba
be'e zoemange nibe'e zato, ena'ō
aheta horōra, ūbc'e, si mane ni-
wa'ō Jehovah. (*F. 16, 6. Heb. 5, 1;*
7, 27.) Ba mōi ba na ha wame'e
soemange Ga'aroni, itaba nono
za'wi andrō, nihonogōi soemange
fameta horō chōnia. Ba iraono Ga'-
aroni zangoro'ō chōnia do andrō ;
ba i'oengoege doeroenia bacha ba
igole'e ba dandroe na ha wame'e
soemange. Ba do soja, ba idoewa-
gō tooe ba zinga na ha wame'e
soemange. Ba tawō zoemange fa-
meta horō, awō mboea, awō zi fa-
bōbō ba gate, ba itoenoe ba na ha
wame'e soemange, si mane niwa'ō
Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ūsi ba oeli, 11
ba baero golombasewa itoenoe. (*F.*
4, 11. 12.) Aefa da'ō, ba itaba zoe-
mange nitoenoe ; ba iraono Ga'aro-
ni zangoro'ō chōnia do andrō, ba
ibe'e fanefe na ha wame'e soemange,
fasoei. Ba soemange nitoenoe andrō,
13 ba la'oro'ō chōnia nitatawi, awō
hōgō, ba itoenoe ba na ha wame'e

- 14 soemange. Ba alachaō ba ahe, ba
isasai ba nidanō bā itoenoe ba na-
ha wame'e soemange, jaŵa ba zoe-
mange nitoenoe.
- 15 II. Aefā da'ō, ba ibe'e zoemange
nibe'e zato : ihalō nambi si matoea
andrō, nihonogōi zoemange fameta
horō zato, itaba ba ibe'e soemange
- 16 fameta horō, si mane mege. Aefā
da'ō, ba ibe'e zoemange nitoenoe
- 17 andrō, ba lala nifachoi ifatōrō. Ba
ibe'e gōi zocmange niā andrō ;
ihalō ōsa, si tambai tanga, ba itoe-
noe ba naha wame'e soemange, lō
lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō na
- 18 mahemoloe mbanoea. Aefā da'ō,
ba itaba nono zaŵi andrō, awō
mbiribiri si matoea andrō, soema-
nge fangorifi, si tefaoedoe ba zato ;
ba iraono Ga'aroni zangoro'ō chō-
nia do andrō ba ibe'e fanefe naha
- 19 wame'e soemange, fasoei. Ba ba
ngawoea dawō zaŵi andrō, ba ba
gi'o mbiribiri, sotavō andrō, awō
dawō wali'a ba boea ba si fabōbō
- 20 ba gate, ba lafalaetegō ba ngawoea
nosoe ngawoea dawō andrō, ba
itoenoe ngawoea dawō andrō, ba
- 21 naha wame'e socmange. Ba ngawoea
nosoe, awō waha kambōlō, ba
ihahae A'aroni, nihahae fōna
Jehowa, si mane niŵa'ō Moze.
- 22 III. Ba i'oro'ō dangania A'aroni,
jaŵa zato, ifahowoe'ō ira ; ba me
no i'asiwai zoemange fameta horō
ba soemange nitoenoe ba soemange
- 23 fangorifi, ba mōi ia mitooe. Ba
mōi bacha ba nose wama'ele'ō ndra
Moze A'aroni, ba me lafoeli ira bae-
ro, ba lafahowoe'ō niha sato. Ba
oroma ba niha sato fefoe lachōmi
- 24 Jehowa. Ba so galitō si oroi Jeho-
wa, ba iā zoemange nitoenoe andrō,
awō ngawoea dawō andrō, ba naha
wame'e soemange. Ba me la'ilā
da'ō sato fefoe, ba owoeawoea dō-
dōra ba lafalōgōe tooe ira. (*Sangoe-
hoek*. 6. 21. *Raz.* I. 8, 11; 18, 38.
Nga'ōt. II. 7, 1).

FAZA 10.

I. Tehoekoe ndra Nadabi Abihoe
ba galitō bō'ō andrō. II. Lō tola
tebادoe nagoe ba halōwō ni'amoni'ō
andrō. III. Hadia dána ba gere ba
zoemange andrō nifatōrō ba galitō.

- I. Ba lahalō gali mbo galitō chō-
ra iraono Ga'aroni andrō Nadabi
ba Abihoe, labe'e galitō jaŵa ba
lalaoe nitoenoe, samohoea, ba tobali
la'ohe fōna Jehowa galitō si tengā,
si tengā niŵa'ōnia chōra. (*Moz.* II.
30, 9. *Moz.* I V. 3, 4. *Nga'ōt.* I. 24, 2).
Ba so galitō, si oroi Jehowa, ba iā
ira, tobali mate ira [ba da'ō] fōna
Jehowa. Ba imane Moze chō Ga'a-
roni : Ba da'ō itōrō niŵa'ō Jehowa,
me imane : „Ba zahatō chōgōe
oe'oroma'ō, wa ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo,
ba ba zi so sato fefoe oefae'ele'ō
lachōmigoe.” Ba lō hedehede Ga'a-
roni. (*Moz.* II. 19, 22). Ba hoemedē
Moze chō ndra Miza'eli Elisafa,
ono Oezi'eli andrō, ama Ga'aroni si
achi, imane chōra : Mi'aini, mihetā
fōna ni'amoni'ō dalifoesōmi andrō,
mi'ohe baero golombasewā. Ba mōi
ira, la'ohe baero golombasewā, la'o'ō
niŵa'ō Moze ; lō moeheta gamezara
andrō. Ba imane Moze chō Ga'a-
roni ba chō nononia Eleazarī ba Ita-
mari : Lō tola mihetā kofiami ba
lō tola mitika noechami, fa bōi
mate ami ba fa bōi mofōnoe Jeho-
wa ba zato fefoe ! Ba talifoesōmi
andrō ba ma'oewoe Gizera'eli fefoe,
ba hana na la'e'cī nitoenoe Je-
howa andrō. Ba lō'ō gōi tola
mirōi nose wama'ele'ō, we'amōi
baero, fa bōi mate ami, me no
tohare chōmi wanicha wamajoini
andrō chō Jehowa ! Ba la'o'ō niŵa'ō
Moze. (*F.* 21, 12).
- II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Ga'-
aroni, imane : Agoe ba hadia ia
nibادoe, si maboe niha, ba lō tola
mibادoe — he ja'oegō ba he irao-
nooe — na mōi ami bacha ba nose
wama'ele'ō, fa bōi mate ami. Ama-

- choita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō
 10 wa'ara. (*Hez. 44. 21. Tit. 1, 7.*) Ba mifaehoesi ira ni'amoni'ō zi tengā ni'amoni'ō ba salacha ba si lō ala-
 11 cha, ba mifahaō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba gamachoita andrō fefoe, nifa'ema Jehowa chōra chō Moze.
 12 III. Ba ibe'e lala Moze chō Ga'-aroni ba chō ndra Eleazari Itamari, si tosai ononia na, imane: Mihalō zoemange niā andrō, si tosai na soemange nibe'e chō Jehowa, nifatōrō ba galitō, ba miā lō moe'aisōni, ba ngai naha wame'e soemange, me no ni'amoni'ō sibai
 13 ia. (*F. 2, 10.*) Andrō wa ba naha ni'amoni'ō miā; noa sa tāna chōoe, si mōi chōoe ba ba ndraonooe, fōfō zoemange Jehowa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō — si manō niwa'ō chōgoe.
 14 (*F. 6, 16.*) Ba osoe andrō, nihahae ba faha fegero, ba miā onooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ba naha si sōchi, noa sa moetehe chōmi, tāna chōmi, si mōi chōmi iraonooe, fōfō zoemange fangorifi andrō, nihe'e Ndrao-
 15 no Gizeräeli. Ba faha andrō, fege-
 ro, ba osoc nihahae, ba nifao ba ngawoea dawō andrō, nihonogōi soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, ena'ō tehahae, nihahae fōna Jehowa; ba chōmi iraonooe dania, tāna chōmi si lō teboelōboelō, ha wa'ara, si
 16 mane niwa'ō Jehowa. Ba i'aloeloei nambi si matoea andrō, soemange fameta horō, Moze, ba hiza, no moetoenoe. Ba mofōnoe sibai ia chō ndra Eleazari Itamari, ono Ga'a-roni andrō, si tosai na chōnia, ba
 17 imane: Hana sa wa lō miā zoe-
 mange fameta horō andrō, ba naha ni'amoni'ō? noa sa ni'amoni'ō sibai ia, ba no ibe'e chōmi, ba wameta horō mbanoea, ba ba wangatoelō'ō
 18 ja'ira chō Jehowa. Hiza, no lō moe'ohe si bacha ba ni'amoni'ō ndronia andrō, ba miā mena'ō, ba
 19 ni'amoni'ō, si mane niwa'ōgoe. Ba imane A'aroni chō Moze: Hiza, no lab'e zoemange fameta horō, awō
- zoemange nitoenoe chōra, chō Jehowa ma'ochō, ba no gōna ndra'o si manō, ba na oe'ā ena'ō zoemange fameta horō ma'ochō, hadia, omasi maō Jehowa? Ba me irongo da'ō Moze, ba ibato wanegoe ja ira.

FAZA 11.

I. Saliwaliwa ba danō si tola la'ā
 ba salacha. II. Amatela ba koeökoeō.

(*Faigi gōi : Moz. V. 14, 2-21.*)

- I. Ba hocmede Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, iwa'ō li chōra, imanc: Mimanc ba Ndraono Gizeräeli: Da'ō zaliwaliwa ba danō, si tola miā, fefoe, si ūfa ahe ba goeli danō. (*Moz. I. 7, 2. Moz. V. 14, 4. Hal. zin. 10, 14.*) Fefoe zi ūfa ahe ba si no fabali sa'a, si no aloea fabali, ba samomendroea fonganga gōra ba tola miā. Ba ba zamomendroea fonganga gōra ba ba zi no fabali sa'a, ba da'ō zi lō tola miā: ondra andrō; ifomendroea sa wonganga gōnia, ba tengā si no aloea fabali sa'a — salacha ia miwa'ō. Ba kelindri; ifomendroea sa wonganga gōnia, ba tengā si no fabali sa'a, ba salacha ia miwa'ō. Ba kaweloe, ifomendroea wonganga gōnia, ba tengā si no fabali sa'a: ba salacha ia miwa'ō. Ba bawi; noa sa saloea fabali sa'ania, ba tengā samomendroea fonganga gōnia; salacha ia miwa'ō. Lō tola miā nōsira ba lō tola mibaja gamatela; salacha ira miwa'ō. Ba da'ō zi tōla miā, saliwalīwa ba nidanō, fefoe: fefoe zaliwalīwa ba nidanō, he ba nasi, ba he ba nidanō, soferefere ba sohoenahoena, ba tola miā. Ba fefoe zi so ba nasi ba ba nidanō, si lō ferefere ba si lō hoenahoena, ba zaliwalīwa ba nidanō, fefoe, ba ba zi so noso, si so ba nidanō, ba sogoro ami da'ō. Sogoro ami ira: ūsira, ba lō tola miā, ba amatelara, ba mi'ogorofi. Fefoe zaliwalīwa ba nidanō, si lō ferefere, ba si lō hoenahoena, ba sogoro ami. Ba ba wofo, ba da'ō ni'ogorofimi — 13

tebai ni'ā, ni'ogorofi : mojo ba fofo
 14 basi ba mojo nasi. Ba razo wali,
 15 awō ngawalō ala'ala, awō ngawalō
 16 gaga fefoe. Ba fofo ondra, ba ka-
 tawaena ba samari, awō ngawalō
 17 wōtō. Ba toegōoe ba belibi ba la-
 18 moehoe, ba meoe ba engangi ba
 19 banga. Ba lakilaki, awō ngawalō
 mbangaoe, ba meragai ba bōgi.
 20 Fefoe zaliwaliwa side'ide, si so afi
 21 ba si ūfa ahe, ba sogoro ami. Fefoe
 zaliwaliwa side'ide, si so afi ba si
 ūfa ahe, ba ha da'ō zi tola mi'ā, si
 'doea faha, jaŵa gahera, ba wanoka
 22 ba danō. Ba da'ō ba tola mi'ā ngawalō
 damo andrō, ja'ia ngawalō
 damo solama, awō ngawalō damo
 hara goli, awō ngawalō damo ha-
 23 gabi. Ba bō'onia, sali'waliwa side'ide,
 si so afi, ba si ūfa ahe, ba sogoro
 24 ami. Tobali si ra'ira'iō da'ō mibe'e ;
 dozi sombambaja amatela, ba si
 25 ra'iō, irege bongi. (F. 5, 2). Ba ha
 niha zolohe amatela, zamboea, ba
 lō tola lō ibabago noechnania, ba si
 26 ra'iō ia, irege bongi — ba zaliwaliwa
 ba danō, fefoe, si no fabali
 sa'a, si lō aloea fabali, ba si tengā
 samomendroea fonganga gōnia. Sa-
 lacha ira mi'ā'ō, dozi sombambaja
 27 ja'ira ba ra'iō. Ba fefoe gōi zosa'a,
 sa'a mao, ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, si
 ūfa ahe, ba salacha mi'ā'ō ; dozi
 sombambaja amatela, ba ra'iō, irege
 28 bongi. Ba solohe amatela, ba lō tola
 lō ibabago noechnania, ba ra'iō ia,
 irege bongi — salacha ira mi'ā'ō.
 29 **II. Ba** da'ō zalacha, mi'ā'ō, ba
 zaliwaliwa ba danō side'ide : bitoe-
 roe ba te'oe ba bajakomo, hadia
 30 ngawalō. Ba anaka ba koachi ba
 31 leta'a ba chometi ba loa. Da'ō ira
 zalacha, mi'ā'ō, ba zaliwaliwa ba
 danō side'ide ; dozi sombambaja,
 na no mate, ba ra'iō, irege bongi.
 32 Ba fefoe hadia ia nilangō zi manō,
 ba wa'amate, ba ra'iō, he nahia eoe
 fefoe ba he noecha ba he oeli ba
 he goni — fefoe wakake, ni'ogoena'ō.
 Ni'oengocgō ba nidanō, ba lō teboelō

wa'ata'oēnō irege bongi ; awena-
 ifoeli sōchi. Ba na aechoe ba nahia
 33 tanō zara, da'ō, ba ta'oēnō nōsi
 ma'afefoe, ba nirasa [nahia andrō].
 Fefoe ngawalō gō, ni'aga'aga niha,
 34 ba ta'oēnō, na gōna nidanō si
 manō ; ba si manō gōi nibadoe
 hadia ia, nibadoebadeo niha, gofœ
 hadia ia nahia, ba ta'oēnō [ba zi
 manō]. Ba fefoe hadia ia, nilangō
 35 gamatela zi manō, ba ta'oēnō : bo-
 woa roti ba nirasa ba awoe, ba
 nidoedoegō. Si ta'oēnō ia ba si
 ta'oēnō mi'ā'ō. Ha oemboe ba ba'a,
 36 ō idanō, ba tengā si ta'oēnō ; ba
 ha niha zombambaja amatela bacha,
 ba ra'iō. Ba na gōna ba mboea zina-
 37 nō hadia ia, tanōmō, gamatela zi
 manō, ba tengā si ta'oēnō da'ō.
 Ba na no mœwoewoei idanō da-
 38 nōmō zinanō andrō, ba ilangō dania
 amatela zi manō, ba si ta'oēnō ia
 mi'ā'ō. Ba na mate zaliwaliwa ba
 39 danō andrō, si tola mi'ā, ba na so
 zombambaja amatelania, ba ra'iō
 ia, irege bongi. Ba na so zi manga
 40 gamatela andrō, ba ibabago noe-
 chania, ba ra'iō ia, irege bongi ; ba
 solohe amatela, ba ibabago noe-
 chania, ba ra'iō ia, irege bongi.
 Fefoe zaliwaliwa ba danō, side'ide,
 41 ba sogoro ami, mi'ā'ō, ba lō tola
 te'ā. Fefoe zi'anana'ō taloe ba fefoe
 42 zi ūfa ahc, fabaja fefoe, soja ahe,
 moroi andrō, ba zaliwaliwa ba danō,
 side'ide andrō, ba lō tola mi'ā,
 sogoro ami sa ira mi'ā'ō. Bōi mi-
 43 balī'ō sogoro niha ami ba goeökoeō
 andrō, hadia ia, ba bōi mita'oēnō
 ami ba da'ō, fa ra'iō ami ba da'ō.
 Me no Jehowa ndra'o, Lowalangimi ;
 44 ba mi'amonī'ō ami ; janī'amonī'ō
 ami, me no ni'amonī'ō ndra'odo. Ba
 bōi mita'oēnō ami ba zaliwaliwa
 ba danō andrō, side'ide, solihaliha
 ba goeli danō. (Moz. II. 22, 31. Fet.
 I. 1, 16). Me no Jehowa ndra'odo, si
 45 no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Mise-
 raji, ena'ō Lowalangimi ndra'o ;
 andrō janī'amonī'ō ami, me no ni'a-

- 46 moni'ō ndra'odo. Da'ō nihonogōi ba zi ūfa ahe andrō ba ba wofo ba ba zonoso fefoe, sali'waliwa ba nidanō, ba ba zali'waliwa ba danō fefoc,
 47 ena'ō lafaehoesi ira zalacha zi tenga salacha ba si tola te'ā ba si lō tola te'ā.

FAZA 12.

Oroisa ba zadono ba soemange fangehao chōra.

- 1 Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
 2 imane : Hede ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli, ū'ō chōra : Na mo'ono ndra ala-we, ono matoea, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō ia, fa'ara wa'ara'iōnia
 3 na afōchō daloenia, ra'iō ia. Ba na aefa zi fitoe bongi, ba niboto nono.
 4 (*Moze. I. 17, 10.*) Ba 33 bongi dania ia ba ndro wangehao andrō chōnia ; lō tola ibabaja hadia ia ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola mōi ia ba ni'amoni'ō, irege no ahōwō mbongi wangehao-nia andrō. Ba na ono alawe nononia, ba doea migoe wa'ara ra'iō ia, si mane na afōchō daloenia, ba 66 wongi ia ba ndro wangehao andrō chōnia. Ba na no ahōwō mbongi wangehao andrō chōnia — he ba nono matoea, ba he ba nono alawe — ba i'ohe chō gere ba mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō nono mibribiri si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange nitoenoe, ba oro marafadi, ba ma foene, soemange fameta horō. Ba ere zame'e chō Jehowa, ifaigi chōnia wameta sala, ba nihaogō zoei ia ba wendro daloe andrō. Da'ō nihonogōi ba zadono andrō, he ba nono matoea, ba he ba nono alawe.
 8 Ba na abōlō noemana ia, ba wamaigi biribiri, ba jamoehalō zi domboea foene, ba ma domboea nono marafadi ; si samboea, ba soemange nitoenoe, ba si samboea, ba soemange fameta horō, ba jamoefaigi chōnia wameta sala ere, ba nihaogō ia. (*F. 5, 7. Loek. 2, 24.*)

FAZA 13.

- I. Oroisa ba mbooe aoeri ba niha.
 II. Ba mbooe aoeri ba noecha.

- I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, imane : Na oroma ba dete goeli niha zoboe'oe, ba ma gigimō, ba ma safoesi, na ibōrōtaigō booe aoeri, ba ni'ohe chō Ga'aroni ere andrō ia, ba ma chō nononia, ha niha, ere andrō. Ba na ifaigi ere zofōchō andrō ba goelinia, wa no ahoewa mboe ba da'ō, awō wa hoelō zahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō, ba no si ndroehoe mbooe aoeri ; ba ha i'ilā si'aikō da'ō ere, ba si ra'iō niha da'ō jamoeŵā'ō. Ba na so zafoesi ba goelinia, si tenga sahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō ba si lō ahoewa boe, ba i'oniagō zi gōna da'ō ere, fitoe bongi. Ba na ifaigi dania ia ere, na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba na i'ilā, si manōmanō zi gōna andrō, wamaiginia, ba lō si tedooe wōchō andrō, ba goeli ; ba ifoeli i'oniagō ia ere, fitoe bongi tō. Ba na ifoeli ifaigi ere, na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba na i'ilā no ahoē nahia andrō, ba lō si tedooe wōchō andrō, ba goeli, ba tengā si ra'iō ia jamoeŵā'ō ere — ha gigimō ; ba ibabago sa noechania, ba tengā si ra'iō ia. Ba na tedooedooe gigimō andrō, ba goeli, aefa mbaŵā wangoroma'ōnia ja'ia chō gere, ba wangoema'ō tengā si ra'iō ia, ba na ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chō gere, ba na isōndra ere, no tedooedooe gigimō andrō, ba goeli, ba si ra'iō ia jamoeŵā'ō ere : booe aoeri sa'ae. Na te'ila ba niha zi gōna booe aoeri ia, ba ni'ohe chō gere. Ba na isōndra ere, so ba goeli zi hoelō waosa, safoesi, si no ahoewa boe, ba sotawōtawō, ba no booe aoeri si no ara, ba goelinia, ba iŵā'ō ere, si ra'iō ia, lō'ō sa'ae i'oniagō, si ra'iō sa'ae ia. Ba na booe aoeri manō, sageoe ja'ia, ba goelinia, na no anōnō booe aoeri goeli zi gōna andrō, ma'asageoe i'otarai

- hōgō, noemalō ba gahe, heza gōi
 13 ifaigi ere, ba na i'ila ere, no tehawoe manō booe aoeri nōsinia ma'-afefoe, ba tenga si ra'iō zi gōna andrō jamoewa'ō ; no fatoetoe wa'-afoesi, ba tobali tenga si ra'iō. Ba na si tawōtawōsō chōnia, ba si
 14 ra'iō ia ; ba na i'ila zi no tawōtawōsō andrō ere, ba si ra'iō jamoewa'ō ; si tawōtawōsō andrō sa, ba
 15 ra'iō, no booe aoeri. Ba na ifoeli taja zi tawōtawōsō andrō ba na
 16 afoesi, ba jamōi chō gere. Ba ifaigi ia ere ba na i'ila, no afoesi nahia andrō si no gōna, ba tenga si ra'iō zi gōna andrō jamoewa'ō ere ; no
 17 tengen si ra'iō ia. Na so zi toemboe faosa ba goeli ba na ifoeli dōhō, ba na obo'eboe'oe dania, safoesi ba ma sojoramō, ba jamoe'oroma'ō
 18 ia chō gere. Ba na isōndra ere, no ahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō, wamaigida, awō wa no ahoewa mboe chōnia, ba si ra'iō ia jamoewa'ō ere ; no si ndrochhoe booe aoeri, sa-
 19 loea ba waosa andrō. Ba na ifaigi nahia andrō ere ba na i'ila, lō sa-
 20 hoewa boe chōnia ba tenga sahōndrō moroi ba goeli bō'ō ba no ahoē ma'ifoe, ba jamoe'oniagō niha da'ō ere, fitoe bongi. Ba na itoegoe tedooedooe dania zafoesi andrō, ba goeli, ba si ra'iō niha da'ō jamoe-
 21 wa'ō ere ; no gōna nahia andrō.
 22 Ba na lō si tedooe zafoesifoesi andrō, na lō sanananana, ba no laheto waosa no mege, ba tenga si
 23 ra'iō ia jamoewa'ō ere. Na so ba goeli niha zachozi, ba na ojoramō, ba ma na safoesi nagole andrō, sa-
 24 nōi ba zachozi andrō, ba na ifaigi ere ba na i'ila, no ahoewa mboe ba zafoesifoesi andrō, ba no ahōndrō, moroi ba goeli bō'ō, wamaigida, ba no booe aoeri, saloea ba zachozi andrō, ba si ra'iō niha da'ō jamoe-
 25 wa'ō ere ; no si ndrochhoe booe aoeri.
 26 Ba na i'ila ere, na ifaigi, lō sahoe-
 27 wa mboe ba nahia safoesifoesi andrō ba tenga sahōndrō ia, moroi ba goeli bō'ō ba no ahōndrō, moroi ba goeli, ba si ra'iō ia, no teedoee gigimō andrō, ba goeli, ba alacha lō i'aloei mboe sa'-oesō andrō ere — si ra'iō ia. Ba na si manōmanō gigimō, wamaigida ba no toemboe chōnia mboe saitō, ba no dōhō gigimō andrō — tenga si ra'iō ia, ba jamoewa'ō ere, wa

- 38 tengā si rā'iō ia. Na oroma ba goeli
ndra matoea, ba ma ba goeli ndra
alawe dandra, tandra safocsifoesi,
39 ba na ifaigi ere ba na i'ila ba goeli
dandra safocsifoesi, si no ahoē, ba
no gigimō si lō ata'oe ita, si toe-
mboe ba goeli — tengā si rā'iō
40 niha si manō. Ba na batoele niha,
ba no si batoele tānō ba mbōrō
doe'i — tengā si rā'iō niha si manō.
41 Ba na batoele ia jaŵā gangango,
ba no si batoele tānō fōna — tengā
42 si rā'iō niha si manō. Ba na toe-
mboe ba zi batoele tānō foeri, ba
ma tānō fōna gigimō sojoramō, ba
no booe aoeri, saloea ba zi batoele
andrō tānō foeri, ba ma tānō fōna.
43 Ba na ifaigi ia ere, ba na i'ila gi-
gimō sojoramō ba zi batoele andrō
chōnia tānō foeri, ba ma tānō fōna,
si mane booe aoeri ba goeli nōsi,
44 wamaigida, ba si no gōna booe
aoeri zi manō. Si rā'iō ia; jamoe-
ŵā'ō manō ere, si rā'iō ia; no ba
45 hōgōnia so wōchō andrō. Ba si no
gōna booe aoeri andrō, si so fōchō
andrō ba nōsi, ba jamoe'onoecha
noecha si no atika ba bōi jamoe-
fake mbaloebaloe hōgō ba jamoe-
baloegō gaminia ba jamoe'ao: Si
46 ra'iō! si rā'iō! Gōtō so chōnia
wōchō andrō, ba si rā'iō ia. Si
ra'iō ia; ni'oniagō nahiania — bae-
ro golombasewā i'iagō. (Raz. II. 7,
3; 15, 5).
47 II. Ba na ba mbaroe oroma zi
he hoelō mbooe aoeri, samboea nahia —
he ba mbaroe loeo, ba he ba mbaroe
48 tarafali, ba ma ba noeche bō'ō,
noecha nisoso, he tarafali, ba he
baroe loeo, ba ma ba goeli zaŵi,
. ba ma ba gamagama oeli zaŵi, hadia
49 ia, ba na no mowoege'e, ba ma
na no ojoramō nahia andrō, ba
mbaroe, ba ma ba goeli zaŵi, ba
ma ba noeche nisoso, ba ma ba
gamagama oeli zaŵi, hadia ia, ba
no booe aoeri, ba ni'oroma'ō chō
50 gere. Ba na no ifaigi nahia andrō,
si gōna, ere, ba jamoekoesi ba nahia
- zi no gōna booe aoeri andrō, ere,
fitoe bongi. Ba na i'ila, na no iroegi 51
fitoe bongi, no tedooe zi hoelō gigimō
andrō, ba mbaroe, ba ma ba noe-
cha nisoso, ba ma ba goeli zaŵi,
ba ma ba gamagama hadia ia, ni'-
ogoena'ō oeli zaŵi, wamazōchi hadia
ia, ba no booe aoeri safaito gigimō
andrō; si rā'iō zi manō; ba nitoe-
noe mbaroe andrō, ba ma noecha
nisoso, baroe loeo ba ma tarafali,
ba ma gamagama oeli zaŵi, ba
zoroma gigimō andrō; noa sa booe
aoeri safaito; nitoenoe ia. Ba na 52
ifaigi ere, ba na i'ila, lō si tedooe
gigimō andrō, ba mbaroe, ba ma
ba noecha nisoso, ba ma ba gama-
gama oeli zaŵi, hadia ia, ba ja-
moeŵā'ō ere, nibabago zi gōna gi-
gimō andrō, ba jamoefoeli moekoesi
ba nahia, fitoe bongi zoei. Ba na 53
ifoeli ifaigi ere, na no moebabago
mege nahia andrō, si no gōna, ba
na i'ila, si manōmanō nahia andrō,
wamaigida, he ū'a'e lō si tedooe
gigimō andrō, ba si rā'iō ia; nitoe-
noe — no si no mogao, he tete,
ba he arō. Ba na i'ila ere — na 54
ifaigi — no ahoē nahia andrō, si
gōna, na no aefia lababago, ba
nisaka [nahia andrō], ba mbaroe,
ba ma ba goeli zaŵi, ba ma ba
noecha nisoso. Ba na ifoeli toemboe 55
mbooe aoeri ba mbaroe, ba ma ba
noecha nisoso, ba ma ba gamagama
oeli zaŵi, hadia ia, ba no si bohooe
aloia; nitoenoe zi gōna gigimō a-
ndrō. Ba baroe andrō, ba he noeche 56
nisoso, ba he gamagama oeli zaŵi,
hadia ia ngawalō, ba zi no taja
gigimō andrō, na no moebabago,
ba nifoeli nibabago, awena dania
tenga si rā'iō. Da'ō nihonogōi ba 57
mbooe aoeri andrō ba mbaroe loeo
ba ba mbaroe tarafali ba he ba
gamagama oeli zaŵi, hadia ia, ba
wangoema'ō na tengā si rā'iō ba
na si rā'iō.

FAZA 14.

I. Soemange fangehao ba hadia nifachoi tānō bō'ō ba zi gōna booe aoeri. II. Booe aoeri ba nomo.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
2 imane : Da'ō gamachoita ba zi gōna
3 booe aoeri, na baŵa wangehao ja'ia :
4 Ni'ohe chō gere. (*Mat. 8, 4. Mar. 1,*
5 *44. Loek. 5, 14; 17, 14*). Ba si mōi
6 baero golombasewā gere, Ba na
7 isōndra ere — na ifaigi ia — no
8 dōhō wōchō nahia andrō, si gōna
9 booe aoeri ia, ba jamoeŵā'ō ere,
10 ndramoe'ōhe wofo saoeri, domboea,
11 si tengā salacha, ba eoe, eresi, ba ki-
12 rinisi ba soefo, ba zi mōi nihaogō a-
13 ndrō. (*Sin. 51, 9*). Ba jamoeŵā'ō ere,
14 lataba wofo si samboea ba nahia
15 tanō, jaŵa nidanō goemboe. Ba
16 fofa saoeri andrō ba eoe eresi ba
17 kirimisi ba soefo andrō, ba jamoe'-
18 oengoegō ba ndro wofo andrō, ni-
19 taba jawa nidanō goeinboe no mege,
20 fabaja fofa saoeri andrō. Ba mewi-
21 toe itefe niha andrō, si mōi nihaogō,
22 ba mbooe aoeri andrō, wangehao
23 ja'ia ; ba fofa saoeri andrō, ba ja-
24 mocfoloi ba mbeneoa. Ba si mōi
25 nihaogō andrō, ba ibabago noechania,
26 ba itōwō mboenia, ihori, ba
27 mondri, ba nihaogō ia. Aefa da'ō
28 ba tola mōi ia ba golombasewā, ba
29 baero nosenia i'iagō, fitoe bongi.
30 Ba na no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba
itōwō mboenia fefoe, he ba hōgō,
ba he gambi, ba he rōngōrōngō,
boenia ma'afefoe itōwō ; ba ibabago
noechania ba mondri, ba abeta
31 wa'ara'iōnia. (*Raz. II. 5, 10*). Ba na
iroegi wāloe bongi, ba jamoehalō
nono mbiribiri, doea rozi, si lō sala,
ba sara nono mbiribiri si alawe, si
lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboca, ba tōloe
ni'ofeloe [zoe'asoe'a] hamo si sōchi,
nifarocka fanicha, soemange ni'ā, ba
32 matonga kata wanicha. Ba jamoe'-
angaroewoesi chō Jehowa niha andrō si mōi nihaogō, awō da'ō no
mege, ere andrō, solaoe fangehao andrō, fōna mbawandroehō nose
33 wama'ele'ō. Ba jamoehalō nono 12
mbiribiri si sara ere, jamoebe'e
soemange ogaoeta, awō wanicha
andrō, si matonga kata ; faoma
jamoehahae fōna Jehowa. Ba nita- 13
taba soemange fameta horō ba
soemange nitoenoe, lataba nono
mbiribiri andrō, ba naha ni'amoni'ō ; si mane soemange fameta
horō sa, si manō gōi zoemange
ogaoeta andrō : chō gere ; ni'amoni'ō
sibai ia. Ba ihalō ma'ifoe ndro 14
zoemange ogaoeta andrō ere ba
igole'e'ō ba mbōrō dalinga zi mōi
nihaogō andrō, ba gambōlō ba ba
doeroe seboea ba danga kambōlō
ba ba doetoeroe kahe seboea ka-
mōlō. Ba ma'ifoe ihalō fanicha 15
andrō, si matonga kata, ere, ba
ilaoe ba dangania — ba danga
gere — kabera. Ba i'oengoegō ba 16
wanicha andrō doeroenia kambōlō
ere, ba wanicha ba dangania kabera,
ba itefe fōna Jehowa wanicha
andrō toeroenia, mewitoe. Ba fani-
cha si tosai ba dangania, ba igole'e'ō
ba mbōrō dalinga zi mōi nihaogō
andrō, kambōlō ba ba doeroe seboea
ba dangania kambōlō ba ba doeto-
roe kahenia seboea kambōlō, ba dete
ndro zoemange ogaoeta andrō. Ba 18
hadia zi tosai na do ba danga gere,
ba jamoelaoe ba hōgō zi mōi ni-
haogō andrō, ena'ō iheta zalania
chō Jehowa ere, ba zi manō. Ba 19
i'asiwai zoemange fameta horō a-
ndrō ere, ba wameta sala zi mōi
nihaogō andrō ba wa'ara'iōnia a-
ndrō ; ba awena dania itaba zoe-
mange nitoenoe andrō. Ba ibc'e 20
zoemange nitoenoe andrō ere, awō
zoemange ni'ā, ba naha wame'e
soemange ; ba na no imanō ere,
wamaigi fameta zala chōnia, ba
aheta wa'ara'iōnia. Ba na si noe-
mania ia, na tebai ibe' [niŵā'ō
andrō], ba ha sara jamoehalō ono
mbiribiri, soemange ogaoeta, ena'ō
tehahae ba ena'ō tefagi chōnia
wameta zala, ba samboea ni'ofeloe 21

- hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha,
soemange ni'ā, ba matonga kata
22 wanicha, ba domboea woene, ba
ma domboea nono marafadi — hadia
zi tola ibe'e —, ena'ō soemange
fameta horō zi samboea ba soemange
23 nitoenoe zi samboea. Ba na no
aloea fitoe bongi, i'otarai tehaogō
ia, ba jamoe'ohe chō gere, ba zinga
mbawandroeħō nose wama'ele'ō,
- 24 fōna Jehowa. Ba jamoehalō nono
mbiribiri andrō, soemange ogaoeta,
ere, fabaja fanicha andrō, si mato-
nga kata, ba faoma jamoehahae
25 ere, nihahae fōna Jehowa. Ba ndra-
moetaba nono mbiribiri andrō, soe-
mange ogaoeta, ba jamoehalō ma'-
ifoe ndro zoemange ogaoeta andrō
ere, ba jamoegoele'ō ba mbōrō dali-
linga zi mōi nihaogō andrō, ba
gambōlō ba ba doeroe seboea ba
dangania kambōlō, ba ba doetoeroe
26 kahenia seboea kambōlō. Ba fanicha
andrō, ba jamoelaoe ba dangania
ma'ifoe ere — ba danga gcre —
27 kabera, ba jamoetefe ere wanicha
andrō ōsa, si so ba dangania kabera,
tocroenia kambōlō, mewitoe, fōna
28 Jehowa. Ba igoele'ō ba mbōrō dali-
linga zi mōi nihaogō andrō ma'ifoe
wanicha andrō ba dangania, ere,
ba ba doeroe seboea, ba dangania
kambōlō ba ba doetoeroe kahenia
seboea, kambōlō, jaŵa ba dete
29 ndro zoemange ogaoeta andrō. Ba
si tosai fanicha ba danga gere, ba
jamoelaoe ba hōgō zi mōi nihaogō
andrō, ena'ō ifaigi chōnia wameta
30 zala chō Jehowa. Ba jamoe'asiwai
woene si samboea andrō, ba ma
31 ono marafadi, si tola ibe'c, hadia
zi tola ibe'e — si samboea, ba soe-
mange fameta horō, ba si samboea,
ba soemange nitoenoe, awō zoema-
nge ni'ā andrō, ifaigi ba zi mōi
nihaogō andrō wameta zala chō
32 Jehowa ere, ba zi manō. Da'ō ni-
honogōi, ba zi no gōna booe aoeri,
ba si tebai mame'e [niŵa'ō andrō],
ba wangehao ja'ia.
- II. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō ndra 33
Moze A'aroni, imane : Na miroegi 34
dania danō Gana'ana, nibe'egoē
chōmi dania, ba na toemboe zi
hoelō mbooe aoeri ba nomo heza,
oebe'e, ba danō andrō, si no tāna
chōmi, ba mōi moe'ombachaō chō 35
gere zochō omo andrō, imanc : No
toemboe ba nomogoe zi hoelō mbooc
aoeri ! Ba jamoeŵa'ō ere, laheta 36
nōsi nomo, atō mōi jomo gere, ba
wamaigi nahia andrō si gōna, fa
bōi laŵa'ō dania, si ra'iō manō nōsi
nomo ma'afefoe. Awena dania mōi
jomo gere, ba wamaigi omo andrō.
Ba na isōndra — na ifaigi nahia 37
si no gōna booe aoeri andrō — ba
mbagolō nomo so, mogao ba mo-
woege'e ba ojoramō, hoelō zahōndrō
ba mbolo mbagolō, ba mōi tooe 38
gere ba mbawandroeħō, ba ikoesi
nomo andrō, fitoe bongi. Ba na 39
ifoeli dania ia ere, na no iroeigī
fitoe bongi, ba na i'ila — na ifaigi
— no tedooe mbooe aoeri andrō ba
mbagolō nomo, ba jamoeŵa'ō ere, 40
ladeha gara andrō, soroma booe
aoeri andrō, ba latibo'ō baero mba-
noea, ba naha si ta'oenō. Ba omo 41
andrō, ba ni'o'oi tānō bacha, fasoei,
ba o'oila la'oeri andrō, ba nidoe-
wagō baero mbanoea, ba naha si
ta'oenō. Ba lahalō gara bō'ō ba 42
labe'e fangali gara no mege; ba si
manō la'oeri bō'ō, ba wangalōsō
omo andrō. Ba na ifoeli toemboe 43
mbooe aoeri ba nomo andrō, na
no moeheta gara andrō ba na no
moe'o'oi nomo, ba na no moefoeli
moe'alōsōigō, ba jamōi jomo gere, 44
ba na i'ila — na ifaigi — no tedooe
mbooe aoeri ba nomo andrō, ba no
booe aoeri safaito, ba nomo : si ra'iō
ia. Ba nidoedoegō nomo andrō, ba 45
karania ba coenia ba la'oeri fefoe,
ba nomo, ba ni'ohe baero ba naha
si ta'oenō, baero mbanoea. Ba si 46
mōi jomo ba nomo andrō, fatoea
no moekoesi, ba niŵa'ō si ra'iō,
irege bongi. Ba si no mōrō jomo, 47

- ba ibabago noechnia ; ba he si no manga jomo, ba ibabago noechnia.
 48 Ba na mōi jomo gere, ba na i'ila, ba wamaiginia, lō si tedooe mbooe aero, ba nomo andrō, me no moefoeli moe'alōsōigō nomo, ba tengsi ra'iō sa'ae nomo andrō, jamoewā'ō ere, noa sa dōhō wōchō andrō.
 49 Ba jamoehalō wofo, domboea ba eoe eresi ba kirimisi ba soefo, ba 50 wameta sala nomo andrō. Fofosi samboea, ba itaba ba nahia tanō,
 51 jaŵa nidanō goemboe ; ba eoe eresi andrō ba soefo ba kirimisi ba fofosaoeri andrō, ba ihalō ba i'oengoegō ba ndro wofo nitaba andrō ba ba nidanō goemboe, ba omo, ba mewi-
 52 toe itefe, ba wameta sala nomo do wofo andrō ba idanō goemboe ba fofo saoeri andrō ba eoe eresi ba
 53 soefo ba kirimisi andrō. Ba fofo saoeri andrō, ba jamoefoloi baero mbanoea, ba mbenoea ; si manō wainetania sala nomo andrō : abeta
 54 wa'ara'iōnia. Da'ō nihonogōi ba ngawalō mbooe aeroi andrō ba ba
 55 gigimō, ba ba mbooe aeroi ba noe-
 56 cha ba ba nomo, ba ba dandra ba goeli ba ba zi hoelō mbōni ba ba
 57 dandra safoesi andrō, ba wangombacha hadia zi ra'iō ba hadia zi
 tengsi ra'iō. Da'ō gamachoita ba ba mbooe aeroi andrō.

FAZA 15.

I. Sonana si ra'iō ba ndra matoea. II. Ba ndra alawe.

- I. **Ba** hoemedehoede Jehowa chō ndra
 2 Moze A'aroni, imane : Mihede ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba mimane chōra : Na so zi hoelō zonana famatoea, ba fonana si ra'ira'iō zi manō.
 3 Ba da'ō wa'ara'iōnia ba wonana andrō : he na mowōi wamatoenia, ba he na no tedoehoe, fa lō aloea
 4 nana — si ra'iō ia. Fefoe gaso, nifōrōni zi so sonana andrō, ba si ra'iō, ba fefoe dadaoma nidaona-
 5 nia, ba si ra'iō. Sombambaja kasonia, ba ibabago noechnia ba mo-

ndri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba si dadaoni dadaoma andrō, 6 nidaona zi so sonana andrō, ba isasai noechnia ba mondri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba sombambaja ūsi zi so sonana andrō, ba ibabago noechnia ba mondri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba na idilozi lō si ra'iō si so sonana andrō, ba ibabago noechnia da'ō ba mondri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba fefoe 9 sela, ba zi fakoedo zi so sonana andrō, ba si ra'iō. Ba sombambaja 10 hadia ia danedanenia, ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba solohe misa, ba ibabago noechnia ba mondri, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba dozi 11 nibabaja zi so sonana andrō na lō nisasainia tangania, ba lababago noechara ba mondri, ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Nahia tanō, nibabaja 12 zi so sonana andrō, ba niboto, ba nahia eoe, ba nisasai ba nidanō. Ba na dōhō zonana andrō chōnia, 13 ba i'erai mbongi, fitoe bongi, i'oturai dōhō chōnia ; ba awena dania ibabago noechnia ba mondri ba nidanō goemboe — ba aheta wa'-ara'iōnia. Ba na no aloea fitoe 14 bongi, ba ihalō woene, domboea, ba ma ono marafadi domboea, ba mōi ia fōna Jehovah, ba zinga mbandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba ibe'e ba danga gere wofo andrō. Ba i'-siwai ere : si samboea, ba soemange fameta horō, ba si samboea, ba soemange nitoenoe ; ba si manō gere wamaigi chōnia fameta zala chō Jehovah, ba zonana andrō chōnia. Na no ahele goela ba niha, ba ifemondri nōsinia ma'asageoe, ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba fefoe noe-cha ba oeli zaŵi, si gōna oela andrō, ba nibabago, ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba na so zoroedoe ba ndra 18 alawe ba na no ahele goela, ba faoma mondri ira, ba si ra'iō ira, irege bongi.
 II. **Na** afōchō daloe ndra alawe, 19 landro, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō

- ia, ba dozi sombambaja ja'ia, ba
 20 si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba hadia ni-
 fōrōninia tefoe, gōtō wa'ara'iōnia,
 ba ra'iō, awō nīdadaoninia fcfoe, ba
 21 ra'iō. Ba dozi sombambaja kasonia,
 ba lababago noechara ba mondri,
 22 ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba dozi
 sombambaja hadia ia nīdadaoninia,
 ba lababago noechara ba mondri,
 23 ba si ra'iō, irege bongi. Ba somba-
 mbaja hadia ia zi so ba gasonia,
 ba ma ba dadaomania, ba ra'iō,
 24 irege bongi. Ba na so zoroedoe
 chōnia, ba na gōna chōnia zi rai'ō-
 nia, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō ia
 ba fefoe gaso, ba zi mōrō ia, ba
 25 ra'iō. Ba na ara wa'afōchō daloe
 ndra alawe, na tengā baŵa landro
 chōnia, ba na mendro, sanaloe'i
 baŵa landro chōnia, ba si ra'iō ia,
 gōtō wa'ara wendro andrō chōnia,
 si mane na baŵa zatoelō landro
 chōnia, si ra'iō ia. (*Mat. 9, 20*).
 26 Fefoe gaso nīfōrōninia, gōtō wendro
 andrō chōnia ba si mane kasonia,
 na satoelō landro chōnia, iŵa'ō, ba
 fefoe dadaoma, nīdadaoninia, ba
 ra'iō, si mane fa'ara'iōnia na satoelō
 27 landro chōnia. Sombambaja da'ō no
 mege, ba ra'iō; ibabago noechania
 ba mondri, ba dōrōdōrō ra'iō, irege
 28 bongi. Ba na no dōhō chōnia we-
 ndro andrō, ba jamoe'erai mbongi,
 fitoe bongi: ba awai wa'ara'iōnia
 29 laŵa'ō. Ba na no aloea fitoe bongi,
 ba jamoehalō woene, domboea, ba
 ma ono marafadi, domboea, ba i'ohe
 chō gere ba zinga mbawandroehō
 30 nose wama'ele'ō. Ba jamoe'asiwai
 ere: si samboea, ba soemange fa-
 meta horō, ba si samboea, ba soe-
 mange nitoenoc; ifaigi chōnia wa-
 meta zala chō Jehowa ere, ba zi
 manō, ba wendronia andrō, si ra'iō.
 31 Si manō wanenawāmō Iraono Gi-
 zeraēli, ba wa'ara'iō andrō chōra,
 fa bōi mate ira bōrō wa'ara'iōra
 andrō, na lata'oenō nahiagoe andrō,
 32 ba chōra. Da'ō nihonogōi ba zi so
 sonana ba ba zahele oela, fa ra'iō
- ia ba da'ō, ba ba zolandro satoelō, 33
 ba ba zi so si hoelō zonana, he
 ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba ba
 zoroedoe ba zi no ra'iō.

FAZA 16.

I. Baŵa wangatoelō. Mōi ba ni'a-
 moni'ō gere seboea. II. Fangatoelō
 ere, awō zato. III. Biribiri si ma-
 toea, foloitō. IV. Fangohonogōi ba-
 ūva da'ō.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, 1
 me no mate ndraono Ga'aroni a-
 ndrō; me no la'ondrasi Jehowa, si
 mate ira. (*F. 10, 1*). Ba imane Je-
 howa chō Moze: ŵa'ō chō ga'aoe
 A'aroni, bōi jamōi manō ba ni'a-
 moni'ō, barō mba'aba'a andrō, fōna
 lagōlagō andrō, ba dete dawōla —
 fa bōi mate ia! Me ba lawoeo a-
 ndrō oe'oroma'ō ndia'odo, jaŵa
 lagōlagō andrō. (*Moz. II. 30, 10; 40,*
34. Raz. I, 8, 10. Heb. 9, 7). Awena 3
 tola mōi bacha ba ni'amoni'ō Ga'-
 aroni, na ib'e'e nono zaŵi si matoea,
 soemange fameta horō ba biribiri
 si matoea, soemange nitoenoe. Ka-
 meza tarafali ni'amoni'ō i'obaree, 4
 ba saraeŵa tarafali mbaloebaloe
 zaila ia, ba bōbō taloe tarafali
 i'amōbō taloe ba bala hōgō tarafali
 ibe' ba hōgōnia. Noecha ni'a-
 moni'ō da'ō — i'onoecha na no aefa
 mondri ia.

II. Ba ba zato Ndraono Gizeraēli, 5
 ba doea geoe ihalō nambi si ma-
 toea, soemange fameta horō, ba
 sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, soemange
 nitoenoe. Ba A'aroni, ba i'ohc
 nono zaŵi andrō, soemange fameta
 horō tāna chōnia, fameta zalania
 ba sala moroi jomo chōra. Ba 7
 awena dania ibc'e fōna Lowalangi
 nambi si matoea andrō si doea geoe
 ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wa-
 ma'ele'ō. Ba ilaoe dahōdahō A'aroni
 ba nambi andrō: samboea dahō-
 dahō chō Jehowa ba samboea chō
 Azazeli (Afōcha). Ba i'ohe nambi 8
 andrō, si gōna chō Jchowa, A'aroni, 9

- ba i'asiwai soemangc fameta horō. | ha wame'e soemange, fasoei, ba me- 19
 10 Ba si sageoe andrō, si gōna chō witoe itefe na ha wame'e soemange Azazeli, ba labe'e aoeri, fōna Jeho- do andrō, toeroenia, wangchao ja'ia wa fe'amoni'ō ja'ia, bōrō wa'ara'iō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō.
 11 21. Mat. 12, 43. Fam. 18, 2). Ba ja moehalō nono zāwi, soemange fa- mete horō tāna chōnia, ba wameta salania ba sala moroi jomo chōra, ba jamoetaba nono zāwi andrō fa-
 12 meta zala, chōnia. Ba jamoehalō zamba gali mbo galitō ba naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehovah, awō nitoenoe samohoea, ni'ohama, sandra'oe, ba jamoe'ohe bacha, ba-
 13 rō mba'aba'a andrō. Ba ilaoe ba galitō zamohoea andrō, fōna Jehovah, ena'ō iba'a lagōlagō andrō jāwa zoe-
 14 ra goroisa simbo zamohoea andrō, fa bōi mate Ga'aroni. Ba ihalō ma'i-foe ndro nono zāwi andrō ba ibe'e fancfe dete lagōlagō andrō, tānō fōna, toeroenia; ba fōna lagōlagō, ba mewitoe itefe do andrō ōsa, toeroenia. (F. 3, 2. Heb. 10, 3, 4).
 15 Awena dania itaba nambi si ma- toea andrō soemange fameta horō ba zato, ba donia, ba i'ohe bacha barō mba'aba'a, ba ilaoe si mane mege ba ndro nono zāwi andrō, ibe'e fanefē lagōlagō andrō ba fōna lagōlagō misa itefe, wameta sala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, bōrō wa'ara'iō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba lalōra andrō, si no molalō ira, ba si manō gōi ilaoe ba nose wama'ele'ō, nifa'anō
 16 ba chōra, ba hoenō wa'ara'iōra. Ba lō tola so niha ba nose wama'ele'ō, na mōi ia baeha, ba wolaoe nilaoe ba wameta sala, ba ni'amoni'ō a-ndrō, irege ifoeli mōi baero. Si manō wametania salania ba sala moroi jomo chōra ba sala zato
 17 ba chōra, ba hoenō wa'ara'iōra. Ba lō tola so niha ba nose wama'ele'ō, na mōi ia bacro, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehovah, ba wameta sala ba da'ō; ihalō ma'ifoe ndro nono zāwi andro ba do nambi ma'ifoe ba igole'ō ba dandroe na-| ha wame'e soemange, fasoei, ba me- 19
 18 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Awena dania mōi ia bacro, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange, fōna Jehovah, ba wameta sala ba da'ō; ihalō ma'ifoe ndro nono zāwi andro ba do nambi ma'ifoe ba igole'ō ba dandroe na-| ha wame'e soemange, fasoei, ba me- 19
 19 III. Ba na no imanō, wangasaiwai 20 fameta sala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ba nose wama'ele'ō ba ba naha wame'e soemange, ba i'ohe ba da'ō nambi si matoea andrō, saoeri; ba 21 iteofa hōgō nambi andrō saoeri A'aroni tangania ma'adoea. ba i'o- mbacha'ō jawania zala Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, awō lałō fefoe, solalō ira heza, ba ihare'ō ba hōgō nambi andrō, ba ifa'ohe'ō ba danō si mate nambi, ba niha, si no ihō-nagō ba da'ō. Ba ba hoeloenia i'ohe 22 misa ba danō sarōoe golalōwāra fefoe nambi si matoea andrō, ba ba danō si mate ladoedoe ia. Ba mōi 23 bacha Ga'aroni ba nose wama'ele'ō, iheta noecha tarafali andrō, noe- chania me mōi ia ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ibe'e tooe ba da'ō. Ba mondri 24 ia ba naha ni'amoni'ō ba ifoeli i'onoecha noechania; awena mōi ia baero, ba wangasaiwai soemange ni- tocnoe chōnia ba soemange nitoenoe ba niha sat', ba wameta salania ba sala zato. Ba wātō zoeman- 25 ge fameta horō andrō, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange. Ba so- lohe baero nambi si matoea andrō chō Azazeli, ba ibabago noechania ba mondri, awena tola ifoeli ia ba golombasewā. Ba ono zāwi andrō, 26 ba nambi si matoea soemange fa- mete horō, ni'ohe bacha do, ba wolaoe nilaoe ba wameta sala, ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ni'ohe baero golom- basewā, ba oeli ba ōsi ba tai, ba nitoenoe. (F. 6, 30. Hez. 43, 21. Heb. 13, 11). Ba sanoenoe ja'ia, ba iba- 27 bago noechania ba mondri, awena tola ifoeli ia ba golombasewā.
 IV. Ba da'ō hoekoe ba chōmi, 28 gōtōgōtō wa'ara: ba mbaŵa si fi- toe, ba zi mewoeloe, ba mifakao ami, ba lō tola mihalō halōwō,

hadia ia, he niha ba danō, ba he
si fatewoe, si so ba ngaimi. (F. 23,
30 27). Na baŵa da'ō sa lafaigi chō-
mi wameta zala, ba wangehao ja'-
ami ; horōmi fefoe niheta fōna Je-
31 howa. Baŵa salōsoe lō mohalōwō
ami ia chōmi ba mifakao ami ;
hoekoe si lō mamalōmalō chōmi
32 da'ō. Ere zolaoe fameta horō a-
ndrō, nibajoini ba nifo'osi tanga,
ena'ō ihalō halōwō gere, fangali
namania ; ba i'onoecha noecha ta-
rafali andrō, noecha ni'amoni'ō,
33 (Moz. II. 28, 41), ba iheta zala ba
wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō ; ba sa-
la ba nose wama'ele'ō ba ba nahā
wame'e soemange, ba iheta ; ba
ba gere ba ba zato fefoe ifaigi
34 wameta zala. Ba hoekoe ba chōmi
da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, wa
samoeza zi dōfi lafaigi ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli wameta horōra fefoe. Ba
la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

FAZA 17.

I. Bōi lataba goerifō na tengā ba
naha ni'amoni'ō. II. Tefasoegi ba
dōdō, wa lō tola la'a ndro ba hadia
ia nisasawi.

1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
2 imane : Hede chō Ga'aroni ba ba
ndraononia ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli
3 fefoe, ōmane chōra : Da'ō ia,
ni'oroi'ō Jehowa : Dozi Iraono Gi-
zeraēli, na so zanaba ono zaŵi, ba
ma ono mbiribiri, ba ma nambi,
4 na ba golombasewā itaba, ba ma
baero golombasewā, ba na lō i'ōhe
ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba wame'e soemange ja'ia
chō Jehowa, fōna nahia Jehowa
andrō, ba tebe'e horōnia fange'e :
no adocewa ndro ibe'e, ba nise'e ni-
5 ha si manō ba niwara, ena'ō la'ōhe
Iraono Gizeraēli zoemange nitaba
andrō chōra, nibe'ebe'era soemange
baero, ba mbenoea ; chō Jehowa
la'ōhe, ba zinga mbawandroehō no-
se wama'ele'ō, chō gere, ba lataba
soemange fangorifi chō Jehowa.

Ba itefe na ha wame'e soemange
chō Jehowa do andrō ere, fōna
mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba
tawō, ba itoenoc samohoea chō
Jehowa. (F. 4, 31). Ba bōi sa'ae
labe'e soemange mbechoe, ba zoho-
rōhorō ira, zoemange nitaba andrō
chōra. Hockoe silō mamalōmalō chō-
ra da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. Ba
ōmane chōra : Dozi ma'oewoe Gi-
zeraēli, awō niha bō'ō, si so ba
chōra, na so zame'e soemange ni-
toenoe, ba ma soemange nitaba,
ba na lō i'ōhe ba zinga mbawand-
droehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba wame'e
chō Jehowa, ba nise'e niha si ma-
nō, ba niwara.

II. Ba dozi, he ma'oewoe Gize-
raēli, ba he niha bō'ō, si so ba
chōra, na so zi manga ndro, ba si
fa'oedoe ndra'o ba niha si manō,
ba oese'e ba niwara. Noso nōsi sa
zi so ba ndro, ba no oetehe chōmi
ba naha wame'e soemange, ena'ō
labe'e fameta zalamī ; fameta zala
sa ndro andrō, ba noso andrō chō-
nia. (Moz. I. 9, 4. 5. F. 7, 27. Sam.
I. 14, 33). Andrō wa no oeŵa'ō ba
12 Ndraono Gizeraēli : Samōsa lō ba
chōmi zi tola manga ndro ! He ni-
ha bō'ō, si so ba chōmi, ba lō tola
i'ā ndro. Ba dozi Iraono Gizeraēli,
13 awō niha bō'ō, si so ba chōra, na
so zahaeloc hadia ia ba ma fofo,
si tola la'a, ba ifowōi ndro ba iba-
loegō tanō, me no ba ndro fango-
rifinia andrō so noso nōsi fefoe,
hadia ia. Andrō wa no oeŵa'ō ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli : Lō tola mi'ā
ndro nōsi, hadia ia, me ba ndro so
noso nōsi fefoe, hadia ia — dozi si
manga ja'ia, ba nihori. Ba dozi si
15 manga gamatela, ba ma nisasawi
[goetoe ndroe'oe], he niha ba danō,
ba he niha bō'ō, ba ibabago noe-
chania ba mondri, ba ra'iō, irege
bongi ; awena abeta wa'ara'iōnia.
(Moz. II. 22, 31). Ba na lō ibabago
noechania, ba na lō mondri, ba
iloe'i horōnia.

FAZA 18.

I. Bōi la'o'ō hoekoe niha baero.
 II. Bōi oroedoe ira ba ndra alawe sahatō chōra ba bōi lahalō. III. Fannenawa fohorōni donga zodonga ba horō bō'ō ba hadia ia na zi lō sōchi ba niha baero.

- I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizerāeli ba ömane chōra : Ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangimi. Bōi mi'o'ō wolaoe ba danō Miseraji, ba zi so ami mege, ba bōi gōi mi'o'ō wolaoe ba danō Gana'ana, ba ni'ohegoe ja'amidania ; bōi mitōrō hoekoe chōra. Hoekoe chōgōe mi'o'ō ba nifachoigoe mitōngōni ba mitōrō ; no ja'o-do Jehowa, Lowalangimi. Andrō mitōngōni nifachoigoe, awō hoekoe chōgōe : ba zolo'ō ja'ia mōi fango-rifi ia ; Jehowa ndra'odo. (Hez. 20, 11. Rom. 10, 5. Gal. 3, 12).
- II. **Bōi** jamoehatō'ō ia ha niha ba ndra alawe sabōlō ahatō chōnia, bōi jamoeheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia ; Jehowa ndra'odo. Saila namaoe ba saila ninaoe, ba tebai öheta mbaloebaloe ; no inaoe, lō tola öheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia. (Moz. I. 19, 33). Saila wo'omo namaoe, ba lō tola öheta mbaloebaloe, no saila namaoe. (F. 20, 11. Moz. V. 27, 20).
- Saila nachioe, ono namaoe, ba ma ono ninaoe, he ono jomo, ba he baero mege toemboe ia — lō tola öheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia. (Moz. V. 27, 22. Sam. II. 13, 14).
- Saila nono nonooe matoea ba saila nono nonooe alawe — lō tola öheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia ; noa sa saila ndra'oegō. Saila nono wo'omo namaoe, ono namaoe — lō tola öheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia ; no talifoesōe.
- Saila dalifoesō namaoe alawe, ba lō tola öheta mbaloebaloe ; no fondrege zahatō chō namaoe. (F. 20, 19).
- Saila dalifoesō ninaoe alawe, ba tebai öheta mbaloebaloe, noa sa fondrege zahatō chō ninaoe. Saila

dalifoesō namaoe matoea, ba tebai öheta mbaloebaloe, lō tola öhatō'ōgō chō wo'omonio ; no inaoe. (F. 20, 20). Saila noemōnōe, ba tebai öheta mbaloebaloe : no fo'omo nonooe, tebai öheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia. (Moz. I. 38, 18. Hez. 22, 11). Saila wo'omo dalifoesōe, ba tebai öheta mbaloebaloe, no saila dalifoesōe. (Mat. 14, 4). Saila ndra alawe ba saila nononia alawe, ba tebai faoma öheta mbaloebaloe ; ono nononia matoea ba ono nononia alawe, ba lō tōla öhalō, wameta baloebaloe zaila ia ; no fondrege zahatō chōoe ira — horō sehoea da'ō. (F. 20, 14). Ba lō'ō gōi tola öfakaeroea zi fatalifoesō, wamobōrō fa'oedoesa, na öheta zaila ia, ba ngai zi samboea, fatoea aoeri ia. (Moz. I. 29, 27).

III. Lō tola öhatō'ōgō ba ndra alawe, ba wameta baloebaloe zaila ia, götō wa'ara'iōnia andrō. (F. 20, 18. Hez. 22, 10). Lō tola oroedoe 20 ndra'oegō chō wo'omo nawōoe, wan-gai fa'ara'iō chōoe. (F. 20, 10. Sam. II. 11, 4). Lō tola öbe'e nonooe, 21 ba wame'e soemange Moloko andrō ja'ia, fa bōi ö'o'aja dōi Lowalangioe ; Jehowa ndra'odo. (F. 20, 2. Raz. II. 17, 17). Lō tola oreo-doe'ō ba ndra matoea, lala wa'o-roedoe ba ndra alawe ; sogoro ita zi manō. (Moz. I. 19, 5. F. 20, 13. Rom. 1, 27). Ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, 23 ba lō tola oroedoe'ō, wangai fa'a-ra'iō chōoe ; ba ira alawe, ba lō tola i'edogō ia ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, cna'ō oeroedoe chōnia ; horō sehoea zi manō. (Moz. V. 27, 21). Ba da'ō fefoe, ba bōi mihalō wa'-ara'iō chōmi ; noa sa da'ō fefoe mbōrō wa'ara'iō nihā baero, nitimbagoe fōnami. (Raz. II. 17, 15). Ba da'ō i'ō danō, ba ba chō-nia oehoekoe golalōwania, tobali i'øeta'ō zowanoea ba chōnia tanō. Ba mitōngōni sa'ae nifachoigoe a-nandrō, awō hoekoe andrō chōgōe, ba

sambalō bōi milaoe zogoro ita a-
ndrō, he niha ba danō, ba he niha
27 bō'ō, si so ba chōmi. Noa sa lafa-
zōchi horō andrō fefoe niha ba da-
28 nō, fōnami, ba no ra'iō danō; fa
bōi i'oeta'ō ami tanō, na ra'iō ami,
mibe'e, si mane fangoeta'ōnia soi
29 niha andrō fōnami. Ha niha sa
zolaoe sambalō andrō, sogoro ita
— ba nise'e ba niwara zolaoe ja'ia.
30 Ba mi'o'ō nifachoigoe andrō, fa
bōi mi'ohia'ō hoekoe andrō, sihocha
mboeda, nilaoe fōnami, wangai fa'-
ara'iō chōmi; Jehovah ndra'odo,
Lowalangimi.

FAZA 19.

I. Oroiisa: ena'ō la'amōni'ō ira
chō Jehovah Iraono Gizeraëli. II. A-
machoita ba wangomasi'ō awō. III.
Ama'hoita bō'ō: ba danō ba ba hoe-
koe niha baero, ba ba zi fatewoe
ba ba zoe'asoe'a ba ba zaga.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze,
2 imane: Hede ba mbanoea Ndraono
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba ūmane chōra :
Jani'amoni'ō ami, me no'ni'amoni'ō
ndra'odo, ja'odo andre, Jehovah,
3 **Lowalangimi.** (Moz. II. 22, 31). Ja
moe'ata'oefi ninania, awō namania
zamōsana ba mitōngōni loeo wolo-
mbase andrō chōgōe; Jehovah ndra'-
odo, Lowalangimi. (Moz. II. 20, 12;
4 31, 13). Bōi mi'otahōgō nadoe ba
bōi mifazōchi chōmi Lowalangi ni-
fahele; ja'odo Jehovah, Lowalangi-
5 mi. (Moz. II. 34, 17). Ba na mitaba
zoemange fangorifi chō Jehovah, ba
mifaigi wame'e, ena'ō omasi ia ami.
6 Na loeo wame'emi ja'ia te'ā ia, ba
mahemoloe ū; ba hadia zi tosai
irege ba zi doea wongi, ba nitoenoe.
7 (F. 7, 15). Ba na te'ā zoei ba zi
doea wongi, ba no amaedola zoboee,
8 ba tengā omasiō. Ha niha zi ma-
naga, ba ihalō horōnia; noa sa ilaoe
zalacha ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehovah,
ba nise'e ba niwara niha si manō.
9 II. Na mibasi mboea danō chō-
mi, ba bōi basi irege hinōloe ba

bōi ozaragō nalō̄wa, na no aefa
wamasioe. Ba he wo'oewo'oe ba 10
kaboe nagoe chōoe ba he boea sato-
roe ba danō ba kaboe nagoe chōoe,
ba bōi ozaragō : ūloeloe ba zi noe-
mana ba ba zi fatewoe; ja'odo
Jehowa, Lowalangimi. Bōi managō 11
ami ba bōi mofaja ba bōi falimo,
(Moz. II. 20, 15. Efes. 4, 25. Kol. 3,
9. Tes. 1, 4, 6). Bōi mōi ba hōloe, 12
ba dōigoe, na faja, wango'aja tōi
Lowalangimō; Jehovah ndra'odo.
(Moz. II. 20, 7. Mat. 5, 33). Bōi li-
mo nawōoe ba bōi osindra'oei ha-
dia ia chōnia; leoi genoni, ba lō
tola ūtaha irege mahemoloe mba-
noea. (Moz. V. 24, 15. Jak. 5, 4).
Bōi elifi zafiso ba bōi ba'a lala 14
zaoc'a; ūata'oefi Lowalangioe; Je-
howa ndra'odo. (Moz. V. 27, 18).
Bōi mifoejoe'ō hoekoe, na tefatoenō 15
hoehoeo; bōi ūawōgō zi noemana
ba bōi faigifaigi mbawa zalāwa,
ūatoelō'ō wange'oe'ō hoekoe chō
nawōoe. (Moz. V. 1, 17; 16, 19). Bōi 16
samōbōgō si lō doehoe ndra'oegō
ba niwamō ba bōi andrō wamoenoē
awōoe; Jehovah ndra'odo. (Moz. II.
23, 1). Bōi so ba dōdōoe watioesa 17
chō dalifoesōoe; ūfahede nawōoe,
bōi aiwō'ō; bōi ūfaloe'igō chōoe
horō, bōrō ia. (Joh. 1, 2, 11; 3, 15.
Mat. 18, 15). Bōi omasi ndra'oegō 18
wolaoe balō, ba bōi be'e bōc'oe
dōdō ba niwaoe hadia ia. **Ū'omasī'ō**
nawōoe, si mane fangomasi'ōmō
ja'oegō ; Jehovah ndra'odo. (Mat. 5,
39. Rom. 12, 19. Tes. 1, 5, 15. Jak.
2, 8). Nifachoigoe, ba mitōngōni : lō 19
tola ūoroedoegō zi doea balō oer-
fōoe, ba wamo'ono, ba lō tola ūfa-
chōjō zi doea balō sinanō ba no-
wioe, ba lō tola ūobaroe mbaroe,
si doea balō bana mege ba wanoso
ja'ia. (Moz. V. 22, 9). Na so zoroe-
20 doe ba ndra alawe, si no sawoejoe
niha bō'ō, si lō moehōli, si lō
moe'efā'ō, ba nichaoe ira; ba tengā
sa niboenoe, me no tengā ni'efā'ō
ia. Ba i'ohe chō Jehovah, ba zinga 21

- mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō, joe'ō hoekoc, na tefatoenō hoehoeo,
ogaoetania mbiribiri si matoea, soe- ba bōi falimo ba helo, ba ma ba
22 mange famcta horō. Ba ifaigi chō- zaga, ba ma ba laoeroe. (*Moz. V.* 25, 15). Faličra satoelō ba saga sa- 36
nia wamcta sala chō Jehowa ere ba mbiribiri andrō, soemange fameta horō, ba horō andrō, nifazōchinia; satoelō ba laoeroe satoelō ba toemba
ba tebe'e aefa chōnia horō andrō, nifazōchinia. satoelō mifake; Jehowa ndra'odo,
Lowalangimi, si no mangeheta ja'-
ami ba danō Miseraji. Mitōngōni 37
23 III. Na miroegi dania danō, ba sa'ae nifachoigoe andrō, fefoe, awō
na mitanō ngawalō geoe sowoea, ba bōi mitee gamaedola „goeli“ hoekoe andrō — si a'a mboea —. Medōloe
fache wa'ara, ba si lō moeboto mi- 38
24 wā'ō, ba lō tola te'ā mboea. Ba ba ndrōfi fanete zi medōloe fache, ba ni'amoni'ō mboeania fefoe, fa-
25 ngandrō saoha gōlō. Ba ba ndrōfi fanete zi mcndrōfa, ba tola mi'ā mboea, ena'ō tedooe mboeania chō- 1
mi; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.
26 Bōi mi'ā hadia ia fabaja do. Bōi 2
faeta ami ba bōi fakelcmoe. (*F. 3,*
27 *Moz. V. 18, 10*). Bōi mi'ogaolo 3
wanōwō boemi, ba bōi mifalo'o ga-
28 mbimi. (*F. 21, 5. Hez. 44, 20*). Bōi 4
michoi nōsimi, na so zi matc, ba bōi misoaea goelimi; Jehowa ndra'-
29 odo. Bōi be'e ba zalacha nonooe 5
alawe, wamarooe ja'ia ba wohorō, ena'ō bōi mohorō danō ba ena'ō
30 bōi anōnō horō. Loco wōlombase 6
andrō chōgroe, ba mitōngōni, ba mi'ata'oefi ni'amoni'ō andrō chō-
31 goe; Jehowa ndra'odo. Bōi mi'ae 7
ba zogawi bcchoe ba ba zi faeta; bōi misofoe chōra hadia ia, fa bōi
ra'iō ami ba chōra mibe'e; Jehowa 8
ndra'odo, Lowalangimi. (*F. 20, 6.*
32 *Sam. I. 28, 8*). Na so zi no tohare 9
hoewa, ba maoso ndra'oegō ba ōfo-
soemange zatoea ba ō'ata'oefi Lo-
33 walangimō; Jehowa ndra'odo. Ba 10
na so zi fatcwoe chōoe, ba danōmi,
34 ba bōi mifakao ia. Ja si mane 11
awōmi niha ba danō niha bō'ō andrō, si so ba chōmi, miwā'ō, ō'omasi'ō ia, si mane fangomasi'ō-
mō ja'oegō, noa sa si fatewoe gōi 12
ami ba danō Miseraji no; Jehowa 13
ndra'odo Lowalangimi. Bōi mifoc-

- 10 II. 21, 17). Ba na so zohorōni donga zodonga, ha niha zohorōni donga nawōnia, ba hoekoe mate hoekoera, he sohorō, ba hc nihorōni 11 andrō. (F. 18, 20. Joh. 8, 5). Ba na so zoroedoe chō wo'omo namania, ba no iheta mbaloebaloe zaila namania ba hoekoe mate hoekoera, faoma daroca ira ; amaedola horō fange'e 12 zi no tohare chōra. (F. 18, 8). Ba na so zohorōni oemōnōnia, ba hoe-koe mate hockoera, faoma daroca ira ; no horō seboea nifazōchira, amaedola horō fange'e zi no tohare 13 chōra. (F. 18, 10). Ba na so zoroedoe ba ndra matoca, si manc fa'o-roedoe ba ndra alawe, ba no horō seboea nifazōchira, faoma daroea ira, ba hoekoe mate hoekocra, no 14 amaedola horō fange'e zi no tohare chōra. (F. 18, 22). Ba na so zangai ira alawe ba na ihalō gōi nina, ba horō seboea da'ō ; nitoenoe aoeri ia, awō ndra alawe andrō, fa bōi mamaaha ba chōmi horō. (F. 18, 17). 15 Na so zohorōni salīwalīwa ba danō ba hoekoe mate hockoenia, ba salīwalīwa ba danō andrō gōi, ba 16 miboenoe. (F. 18, 23). Ba na ihatō'ō ia ba zalīwalīwa ba danō ira alawe, ena'ō oroedoe chōnia, ba ūboenoc ndra alawe andrō, awō zalīwalīwa ba danō andrō ; hoekoc mate hoekoera, no amaedola horō 17 fange'e zi no tohare chōra. Ba na so zangai talifoesōnia, ono namania, ba ma ono ninania, na tobali i'ila zaila ia ba na i'ila gōi da'ō zaila ndra matoea, ba no salacha, ba nihori ira, ba zanche niwara ; no iheta mbaloebaloe zaila dalifoesōnia ba no tohare chōnia horō ibe'e. (F. 18, 9). Ba na so zoroedoe ba ndra alawe gōtō wa'afōchō daloenia, na iheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia, baloe-baloe goembroe andrō chōnia, ba na ja'ia gōi zangeheta baloebaloe goembroe ndro andrō chōnia, ba nihori ira ba hoenō niwara, faoma daroea 19 ira. (F. 18, 19). Saila dalifoesō ni-
- naoe ba saila dalifoesō namaoe, ba tebai ūheta mbaloebaloe ; sangeheta baloebaloe wondrege zahatō chōnia zi manō, ba no tohare chōra horō labe'e. (F. 18, 12). Ba na so zoroedoe chō wo'omo dalifoesō namania, ba no iheta zaila dáma namania, ba no tohare chōra horō labe'e — si mate lō ono ira. (F. 18, 14). Ba 21 na so zangai fo'omo dalifoesōnia, ba salacha da'ō ; no sangeheta saila dalifoesōnia ia — si mate lō ono ira. (F. 18, 16).
- II. Ba mitōngōni sa'ae nifachogoe andrō, fefoe, awō hoekoc andrō chōgōe, fefoe, ba mi'o'ō, fa bōi i'oeta'ō ami tanō, ba ni'ohegoc ja'-ami dania, ena'ō mowancea ami ba da'ō. Bōi mi'o'ō hoekoc niha 23 andrō, nitimbagoe fōnami, me no lalaoe da'ō fefoe, irege ogorodo ira. (F. 18, 28). Andrō wa oemané chō-mi : Chōmi dania danōra, ocbe'e ochōtami — tanō si falawoe soesoe ba ūwē ūwani, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangimi, si no mangoniagō ja'-ami ba niha baero. Ba mifaehosi 25 sa'ac ira zi ūfa ahc salacha zi tengasalacha, ba he fofo salacha ba si tengasalacha, ba bōi mibe'e ni'ogorofi ami ba zi ūfa ahc, ba ma ba wofo. ba ma ba ngawalō hadia ia, salīwalīwa ba danō, ni'oniagōgoe, ena'ō salacha ia miwā'ō. Ba ni'a- 26 moni'ō ami chōgōe, me no ni'amo-ni'ō ndra'o, ja'odo andre Jehowa, ba no oc'oniagō ami ba niha baero, ena'ō tāna chōgōe ami. Ba na so 27 ndra matoea, ba ma ira alawe si so bechoe ba wogawi bechoe bō'ō, ba ma si so bechoe waetasa, ba hockoe mate hoekoera, niteboe kara ; no horō fange'e, si tohare chōra.

FAZA 21.

I. He lawisa ere andrō. II. Ba he wisa ere seboea. III. Ha niha zi tebai mōi ere.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 1 Be'e li ba gerc andrō, iraono Ga'a-

- roni, ōmane ehōra : Lō tola ihalō 2 fa'ara'iōnia mboto zi mate ba ni-
wara ere. Ha sahatō ehōnia, fo-
ndrege zahatō, inania ba amania ba
ononia matoea ba ononia alawe ba
talifoesōnia matoea, ba talifoesōnia
alawe, sahatō ehōnia, ono alawe, si
lō moehalō na — ha da'ō zi tola
ihalō fa'ara'iōnia. Lō tola ibe'e
ra'iō ia ba niwara, wanōrō salaeha
ehōnia. Lō tola latōwō galizoezoera
ba lō tola lafalo'o gambira ba he
fogoi ūsira, ba lō tola. (F. 19, 27.
28). Ni'amoni'ō ehō Lowalangira
irā, ba bōi la'o'aja dōi Lowalangira,
me same'e soemange Jehovah ira,
soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, ū Lo-
walangira, andrō wa ni'amoni'ō ira.
7 Sohorōhorō ba si no mochorōni, ba
tebai la'owaloe, ba he ira alawe
nitibo'ō ndra matoea, ba lō tola
lahalō, me no ni'amoni'ō ehō Lo-
walanginia gere. (Hez. 44, 22). Andrō
wa ni'amoni'ō ia ehōoe, me ja'ia
zame'e gō Lowalangie ; ni'amoni'ō
ia ūwa'ō ; me no ni'amoni'ō ndra'o,
ja'odo andre, Jehovah, same'e ni'a-
moni'ō ja'ami. Ba na ibōrōtaigō
mohorō nono gere alawe, ba sal-
acha namania ibe'e, nitoenoe aceri ia.
10 II. Ba si no ere seboea ba dali-
foesōnia, si no moelaoe ba hōgō
fanicha famajoini andrō, si no moe-
fo'osi tanga ba si no moefonecha
noecha [ni'amoni'ō] andrō, ba lō
tola ifehombō mbocnia ba lō tola
itika noechnania. (Moz. II. 28, 41).
11 Lō tola mōi ia jomo si so si mate ;
amania na'i ba inania, ba lō tola
ibe'e fa'ara'iōnia. Lō tola irōi ni'a-
moni'ō andrō, fa bōi ifatōrō zala-
eha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ehō Lowa-
langinia ; noa sa tohare ehōnia
we'amoni'ō andrō ba wanieha fa-
majoini andrō ehō Lowalanginia ;
Jehowa ndra'odo. (Moz. II. 28, 38).
13 Si ndroehoe nono alawe ihalō fo'o-
monia, laeha ba nitibo'ō ba si no
moehorōni ba sohorōhorō, ba lō tola
ihalō ; ha ono alawe iwara, zi tola
- ihalō fo'omonia, fa bōi salacha 15
nga'ōtōnia ba niwara ibe'e ; Jehowa
sa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ia.
III. Ba hoemedē Jehovah ehō 16
Moze, imane : Hede chō Ga'aroni, 17
ōmane : Na so ba nga'ōtōoc zi so
sala ba nōsinia, he gōtō iada'e, ba
he ba gōtō dania, ba lō tola mōi
ia, ba wame'e gō Lowalanginia a-
ndrō. Ha niha sa zi so hadia ia zi 18
sala ba nōsinia, ba lō tola mōi, he
saoe'a, ba he somboejoemboejoe
tōla ba he si so sabōda, ba he
sanaoe ndrotondroto, zara, ba he 19
safatō ahe, ba he safatō ta'io, ba 20
he sa'eboe, ba he si no afoeofoeo,
ba he si bidōjō, ba he sobōni, ba
he si so gigimō bō'ō, ba he sabao
bazili. Samōsa lō'ō si tola mōi, 21
nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, si so si sala ba
nōsinia, ba wame'e soemange Je-
howa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō ; na
so zi sala ba nōsinia, ba lō tola
mōi ia, ba wame'e gō Lowalanginia.
(Heb. 7, 26). Ba tola sa iā wōfō 22
gō Lowalanginia, he ni'amoni'ō
sibai andrō, ba he ame'ela andrō
ni'amoni'ō. Ha fa lō tola mōi ia 23
baeha barō mba'aba' andrō, ba lō
tola ihatō'ō ia ba nahā wame'e
soemange, me no so zi sala, ba
nōsinia ; fa bōi ifatōrō zalachā ba
ni'amoni'ō andrō ehōgōe ; me no
Jehowa ndra'odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō
ja'ia. Ba iā'ō da'ō Moze ehō 24
Ga'aroni ba ba ndraononia ba ba
Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe.
- FAZA 22.
- I. Bōi lababaja ni'amoni'ō ere,
na ra'iō ira. II. Ha niha zi lō tola
manga ni'amoni'ō andrō. III. Hadia
zi tola soemange.
- I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah ehō Moze,
imane : ūa'ō ehō ndra A'aroni 1
iraononia, ndramoe'onangegō ba ga-
me'ela Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō,
ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ōra ehōgōe, fa
bōi la'o'aja dōigōe andrō ni'amoni'ō ;
Jehowa ndra'odo. ūmane ehōra : 3

- Na so ha niha ba nga'ōtōmi fefoe, | samboea ni'olima inōnō, ba ifoeli
 he gōtō iada'e, ba he ba gōtō | ehō gere, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō.
 dania, zi hatō'ō ja'ia ba game'ela | Ba ja'ira andrō [ere], ba bōi lalaoe 15
 ni'amoni'ō andrō, ni'amoni'ō Ndrao- | zalachā ba game'ela Ndraono Gize-
 no Gizeraēli chō Jehowa. fatoea | raēli andrō ni'amoni'ō — nihalōra
 ra'iō ia, ba nise'e ba doedoema | si no amaedola wegero ehō Jeho-
 hōrōgoe zi manō ; Jehowa ndra'odo. | wa —, fa bōi lahare'ō chōra horō 16
 4 Ha niha ba nga'ōtō Ga'aroni zobooe | ba lalōra andrō, na la'ā game'elara
 aoeri ba ha niha zi so si hoelō | andrō, ni'amoni'ō ; Jehowa sa ndra'-
 zonana no, ba lō tola iā wōfō ga- | odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ira.
 me'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō, irege ifoeli | III. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō 17
 aheta chōnia wa'ara'iōnia andrō. | Mose, imane : Hede chō ndra 18
 Na so zi no mombambaja si no ra'iō | A'aroni iraononia ba ba Ndraono
 ba zi mate, ba ma si no ahele oela, | Gizeraēli fefoe, ba ōmane chōra :
 5 (F. 15, 16), ba ma si no momba- | Na so ma'ōewoe Gizeraēli, ba ma
 mbaja koeōkoeō, fangara'iōnia, ba | niha bō'ō, si so ba chōra, same'e
 ma niha, fangara'iōnia, na so hadia | soemange — ame'ela amaboe'oela
 6 ia wa'ara'iō ba niha andrō, ha niha | li hadia ia, ba ma saoha gōlō, ni-
 zombambaja si mane da'ō, ba si | be'era chō Jehowa soemange nitoe-
 ra'iō, irege bongi, ba lō tola iā wōfō | noe —, ba [mifaig] ena'ō ni'omasi'ō 19
 game'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō, na | ami ibe'c : oerifō si lō sala, si ma-
 7 lō mondri ia oea. Ba ha si'ai aechoe | totea, sāwi, ba ma ono mbiribiri, ba
 loeo, ba lō'ō sa'ae fa'ara'iō; awena | ma nambi. Si so si sala hadia ia, 20
 tola iā wōfō game'ela andrō ni'a- | ba lō tola mibe'e; lō'ō sa ibe'e
 moni'ō, ūnia sa atō da'ō. Amatcla | omasiō ami ena'ō. (Mal. 1, 8). Ba 21
 8 ba nisasawi [goetoe ndroe'oe], ba lō | na so zame'c chō Jehowa soemange
 tola iā, fa ihalō fa'ara'iōnia ; Je- | fangorifi, sāwi, ba ma biri-
 howa ndra'odo. (Moz. II. 22, 31). | biri, he ba wanōrō amaboe'oela li,
 9 Ba la'o'ō sa'ae nifaechoigoe andrō, | ba he na saoha gōlō, ba si lō sala
 fa bōi lahare'ō ehōra horō ba da'ō, | nibe'e, ena'ō omasiō ia ibe'e; lō
 ba fa bōi mōi famoenoera, na la- | tola so hadia ia zi sala ba chōnia.
 laoe zalaeha chōnia ; Jehowa ndra'- | Si lō hōrō ba si no afatō ndroto-
 odo, same'e ni'amoni'ō ja'ira. | ndroto zara ba si no mesoeho ba
 10 II. Niha bō'ō, ba lō tola iā ni'a- | sofaosa ba si so gigimō hadia ia,
 moni'ō, samōsa lō'ō; si fatewoe ehō | ba lō tola mibe'e ehō Jehowa zi
 gere ba enoninia, ba lō tola la'ā | manō, ba lō tola mibe'e ba naha
 11 ni'amoni'ō. Ba na ihōli zawoejoe | wame'e soemange, soemange Jeho-
 ere, ba tola iā wōfō da'ō; si manō | wa, nifatōrō ba galitō. (Moz. V. 15,
 gōi zi toemboe jomo chōnia — ja'ira | 21). Ba sāwi, ba ma biribiri si tōra 23
 12 zi tola manga wōfō gōnia. Ono gere | fa'anaoe gahe, ba ma si tōra fa'a-
 alawe, nihalō niha bō'ō, ba lō tola | dogodogogo ba tola ūbc'e saoha gōlō;
 iā wegero andrō, nihalō ba game'- | ba na mibe'e soemange amaboe'oela
 13 ela andrō ni'amoni'ō. Ba ono gere | li ena'ō, ba lō ibe'c omasiō ami.
 alawe, si no mate ira matoea, ba ma | Ba he si no aboto bazili ; ba ma 24
 na nitibo'ō ia, ba si lō ono, sangawoeli | si no moerasa, ba ma si no moe'-
 ehō ndra amania, si mane me | etoe'ō, ba ma si no moefōlō, ba lō
 iraono ia, ba tola iā wōfō gō na- | tola mibe'e ehō Jehowa. Lō tola
 mania ; ba niha bō'ō, ba lō'ō manō | mibali'ō si manō hadia ia, ba da-
 14 tola iā da'ō. Ba na so zi manga | nōmi, ba lō'ō gōi tola mihalō ba 25
 ni'amoni'ō si tenga ni'odōdōgō, ba | niha bō'ō, nibe'e ū Lowalangimi ;

- noa sa molemba chōra zi sala — sambō zelemba chōra — andrō wa
 26 lō labe'e omasiō ami. Ba hoemede
 27 Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Na so zi toembee, ma ono zaŵi, ba ma ono mbiribiri, ba ma ono nambi, ba fitee bongi labe'e nifaenoe nina-nia, ba na no acfa zi fitoe bongi ba na ara morei andrō, ba omasiō na tebe'e soemange Lowalangi, ni-
 28 fatōrō ba galitō. Saŵi ba biribiri, ba lō tola mi'endrongagō chō nono-nia wanaba ja'ia, si ha ma'ōchō.
 29 Ba na mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange fangaandrō saoha gölō, ba mifaigi,
 30 ena'ō omasiō ami ibe'e. Na loeo da'ō te'ā ia ; lō tola misaigō hadia ia, irege mahemoloe mbaneea ; Je-
 31 howa ndra'ode. Ba mitōngōni sa'ae goroisagoe andrō, ba mi'o'ō ; Jeho-
 32 wa ndra'ode. Ba bōi mi'o'aja dōigoc andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō ndra'o ba heenō Ndraono Gizeraēli ; Jehowa ndra'ode, same'e ni'amoni'ō
 33 ja'ami, si no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji, ba we'amōi Lowala-ngimi — ja'odo andre, Jehowa.

FAZA 23.

- I. Oroisa ba loeo sabato. II. Owasa fasa. III. Owasa ba wamasi. IV. Owasa nilaoe torofe. V. Owasa fangatoelō. VI. Owasa nose dahanoe.

- I. **Ba** hoemede Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ūmane chōra : Ba mbaŵa go-wasa andrō chō Jehowa, niŵa ūmī owoeloa ba gowasa ba ni'amoni'ō — ba da'ō mbaŵa gowasa andrō chō goe : ūnō ngaloeo wa'ara, ba tola tehalōhalō halōwō ; ba loeo si fitoe andrō, ba baŵa wolombase manō, ba owoeloa ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ; sambalō lō tola mihalō halōwō ba da'ō, ba nahiami fefoe, — bawa wolombase ia chō Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 20, 10; 23, 12.*)
- II. **Da'ō** mbaŵa gowasa chō Jehowa, baŵa gowocloa ba ni'a-
- moni'ō, nifarengegōmi, na ne iroegi inōtō : Ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba zi mewelegefa, na tānō owi, ba fasa chō Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 12, 18. 43. Moz. IV. 28, 16. Moz. V. 16, 1.*) Ba ba zi mewelclima ba mbaŵa da'ō, ba owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni chō Jehowa ; fitoe bongi wa'ara mi'ā roti si lō mee'aisōni. Ba mbōrōta mbaŵa da'ō, ba owoeloa chōmi ba ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō, na loee da'ō. Ba fitoe bongi wa'ara mibe'ebe'e zoemange Jehewa, nifatōrō ba galitō ; ba na loee si fitoe, ba owoelea zoei ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ; ba sambalō lō tola mihalō halōwē na loeo da'ō. Ba hoemede Jehowa ehō Mose, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba ūmane chōra : Na no miroegi danō andrō, nibe'egee chōmi dania, ba na mamasi ami ba da'ō, ba sambōbē mi'ohe chō gere, si a'a nibasi, ba ihahae ngambōbō andrō, fōna Jehowa, ena'ō omasiō ami ibe'e ; sara wongi aefa sabato ihahae ere. Ba na loeo ihahae ngambōbō andrō, ba mibe'e none mbiribiri si lō sala, si dōfi fa'ebœa, soemange nitoenoe, chō Jehowa, ba samboea ni'ofoeloe hamo si sōchi, nifaroecka fanicha, soemange ni'ā, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea chō Jehowa, awō zoemange nibadoe, samba selefe agoe. Ba roti ba bēra nifikōē ba he nifoefoe, ba lō tola mi'ā, irege loeo da'ō, irege no mibe'e zoemange andrō chō Lowalangimi. Amachoita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, nitōrōmi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara mitooe, ba nahiami fefoe.
- III. **Ba** mi'erai dania mbongi, i'otarai loeo andrō na aefa zabato andrō, ba nibe'emi ngambōbō niha-hae andrō, alo'o fitoe migoe, (*Moz. V. 16, 9*), irege loeo aefa loeo sabato si fitoe mi'erai, 50 wongi, ba mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange ni'ā, fache si behooe andrō. Samba omo ami, ba domboea mibe'e roti nihaiae ;

- roti si domboea ni'ofoeloe hamo si
sōchi mege, ba nibe'e tanōmō roti
ba wamogō ja'ia, si a'a zoemange
18 chō Jehowa. Ba awō roti andrō, ba
mibe'e : fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri si
lō sala, si dōfi fa'ebœa, ba sageoe
nono zaŵi si matoea, ba doea geoe
mbiribiri si matoea, ni'ohe soemange
nitoenoe chō Jehowa da'ō, awō
zoemange ni'ā andrō ba soemange
nibadœ, si fabōbō ba da'ō, soemange
nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea
19 chō Jehowa. Ba awō da'ō ba sageoe
mibe'e nambi si matoea, soemange
fameta horō, ba doea' rozi nono
mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'ebœa, soemange
20 fangorifi. Ba ihahae ere, awō zi a'a
roti andrō, soemange nihahae fōna
Jehowa, awō nono mbiribiri andrō,
zi doea rozi ; ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa
21 da'ō, ba tâna chō gere. Ba na loeo
da'ō mifarongogō — milaoe gwoeloao
ba ni'amoni'ō ; ba sambalō lō tola
mihalō halōwō na loeo da'ō. Ama-
choita si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō
wa'ara dania, nitōngōnimi ba nahia-
22 mi fefoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba na
mibasi mboea danō, ba bōi ōbasi
nowi irege hinōloe ba bōi ō'ozaragō
nalōwā, na no aefa wamasioe : fao-
ma ūloeloe ba zi noemana ba ba zi
fatewoe ; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowa-
langimi. (*F. 19, 9.*)
- 23 IV. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
24 Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono
Gizeraëli, ūmane : Ba mbaŵa si
fitoe, ba loeo wolombase chōmi ba
wasoelōna; milaoe dorofe, famasoegi
ba dōdō, ba owoeloa ba ni'amoni'ō.
25 (*Mat. IV. 29, 1.*) Sambalō lō tola
mihalō halōwō na loeo da'ō, ba
mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange nifa-
tōrō ba galitō.
- 26 V. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō
27 Moze, imane : Ba si mewoeloe ba
mbaŵa si fitoe andrō, ba baŵa
wangatoelō ; milaoe gwoeloao ba
ni'amoni'ō na loeo da'ō, ba manga-
loeloe ami. ba mibe'e chō Jehowa
zoemange nifatōrō ba galitō. (*F. 16,*
29. *Moz. IV. 29, 7.*) Ba na loeo 28
da'ō, ba sambalō lō tola mihalō
halōwō, mc baŵa wangatoelō, ena'ō
lafaigi chōmi wameta sala chō Je-
howa, Lowalangimi. Ha niha sa zi 29
lō mangaloeloc, na loeo da'ō, ba
nise'e ba niwara. Ba ha niha zangai 30
hadia ia halōwō, na loeo da'ō, ba
oehori ba hoenō niwara. Lō tola 31
mihalō hadia ia halōwō, na loeo
da'ō : amachoita si lō teboelō da'ō,
gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania, ba nga'ō-
nga'ōtō. mitooe, ba nahiami fefoe.
Baŵa wolombase manō miŵa'ō ba 32
mangaloeloe ami. Bongibongi ba zi
meziŵa ba mbaŵa da'ō — i'oturai
na bongibongi, iroegi bongibongi
mahemoloe — ba mitōngōni wolo-
mbase andrō niŵa'ō.
- IV. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō 33
Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono 34
Gizeraëli, ūmane : Ba zi meweveli-
ma ba mbaŵa si fitoe andrō, ba
lalaœ gowasa nose daha geoe andrō
chō Jehowa, fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara.
(*Moz. II. 23, 16. Moz. IV. 29, 12.*
Moz. V. 16, 13.) Ba mbōrōta nga- 35
loeo da'ō, ba owoeloa ba ni'amoni'ō ; sambalō lō tola mihalō halō-
wō, na loeo da'ō. Fitoe bongi wa'- 36
ara ba mibe'ebe'e zoemange Jeho-
wa, nifatōrō ba galitō ; ba na loeo
si ūlōe, ba milaoe gwoeloao ba
ni'amoni'ō ba mibe'e zoemange Je-
howa, nifatōrō ba galitō — owoeloa 37
na loeo da'ō, ba lō tola mihalō
hadia ia halōwō. (*Joh. 7, 37.*) Da'ō
ginōtō gowasa andrō, nifarongogō-
mi owoeloa ba ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō
labe'e zoemange Jehowa, nifatōrō
ba galitō — soemange nitocnoe ba
socmange ni'ā ba soemange nitaba
ba soemange nibadœ, balazi mbaŵa
nibe'e ja'ia, lō lai zabato andrō chō 38
Jehowa ba lō lai game'clami andrō
ba he soemange amaboe'oela li chō-
mi, fefoe, ba he ame'elami saoha
gōlō, fefoe, nibe'emi chō Jehowa.
Ba ba zi mewevelima ba mbaŵa si 39
fitoe andrō, na mibasi mboea danō,

ba fitoe ngaloco milaoe gowasa a-
ndrō chō Jehowa ; loeo si fōfōna,
ba loeo wolombase ba si manō gōi
40 loeo si wāloe. Ba na loeo si fōfōna
andrō, ba mihalō chōmī mboea geoe
si sōchi ba boeloe nohi ba daha geoe
sarege bocloe ba daha mbooe ba
fitoe bongi wa'ara omoeso dōdōmi
41 fōna Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba ero
rōfi milaoe ia, owasa chō Jehowa,
fitoefitoe bongi wa'ara ; amachoita
si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara
dania, nitōngōnimi gōtōgōtō wa'ara :
42 ba mbaŵa si fitoe milaoe ia. Ba
nose daha geoe sosō ami ba da'ō,
fitoe bongi wa'ara ; dozi niha ba
danō, Iraono Gizerāeli, ba baose
43 sosō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō nga'ō-
tōmī dania, wa no baose oēfa'aso
Ndraono Gizerāeli, me oeheta ira
ba danō Miseraji, ja'odo andre, Je-
44 howa, Lowalangimi. Ba i'ombacha'ō
ba Ndraono Gizerāeli ginōtō gowasa
andrō chō Jehowa Moze.

FAZA 24.

I. Fangehao fandroe ba famazōchi
roti andrō, nifaigiafigi. II. Fangoe-
hoeckoe sango'aja Lowalangi. III.
Oroisa ba wolaoe balō.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,
- 2 imane : Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gize-
raāeli, ndramoe'ohe chōoe zi ndroehoe
wanicha mboea zai nifoefoc, fanicha
wandroe andrō, ena'ō bōi matemate
wandroe. (*Moz. II., 27, 20.*) Baero
mba'aba'a, fomba'a zocra goroisa,
ba nose wama'ele'ō, ibe'e A'aroni,
bōi teboelō fōna Jehowa, i'otarai
na bongi, iroegi moloeo. Amachoita
si lō teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara
dania, nitōngōnimi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
- 4 Ba naha wandroe andrō, si ndroehoe
mbalaki, ibe'e wandroe andrō, si
- 5 lō teboelō fōna Jehowa. Ba ñhalō
hamo si sōchi ba ñbali'ō koe, fele-
ndroea nga'ōrō — domboea ni'o-
foeloe zagōrō koe — ba ñbahogō
ba meza si ndroehoe mbalaki andrō,
fōna Jehowa, domboea baho, ñnō -

ñnō nga'ōrō zamboea baho. Ba
samboesamboea baho, ba ñfao zi
ndroehoe goemōjō, sambohea da'ō,
awō roti andrō, amaedola zoemange
nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Je-
howa. Ero na loeo sabato ibahogō
fōna Jehowa, bōi mamalōmalō, ñmō
Ndraono Gizerāeli, si lō teboelō,
gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. Ba ñ ndra
A'aroni iraononia dania cna'ō ba
naha ni'amoni'ō la'ā ; tāna chōnia
sa, ni'amoni'ō sibai, fōfō zoemange
andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō ; hockoe si lō
teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. (*Moz.*
II., 29, 32. Sam. I., 21, 6. Mat. 12, 4.

II. Ba mōi ba Ndraono Gizerāeli 10
nono Ndraono Gizerāeli ira alawe —
Dawa Miseraji namania — ba fa-
soso da'ō ba Ndraono Gizerāeli bō'ō
samōsa. Ba i'o'aja dōi Jehowa ono
Ndraono Gizerāeli ira alawe andrō
ba mangelifi ; ba la'ohie ia chō Moze
(tōi ninania, ba Sclomita, ono Dibiri,
mado Dano). Ba lakoeroe ia, irege 12
larongo lala, niwā'ō Jehowa. Ba 13
hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze, imane :
Fa'ohc'ō baero golombasewa za- 14
ngclifi andrō, ba dozi samondrongo
mege, ba latoefa hōgōnia tangara,
ba awena laboenoe ia, lateboe kara
sato fefoe. Ba ba Ndraono Gize- 15
raāeli, ba ñmane : Ha niha zangelifi
chō Lowalanginia, ba iloe'i horōnia.
Ba sango'aja tōi Jehowa, ba hoekoc 16
mate hoekoenia ; lō'ō sa tola lō
lateboe kara ia sato fefoe. He si
fatewoe, ba he niha ba danō na
i'o'aja dōi Jehowa, ba niboenoe.

III. Na so zamoenoe niha, ba 17
hoekoe mate hoekoenia. (*Moz. II.*
21, 12.) Na so zamoenoe ocrifō za- 18
geoe, ba i'ali — noso wangali noso.
Na so zamesocho awōnia, ba nisoe- 19
lōni chōnia nilaoenia : Safatō wa-
ngali zafatō, hōrō wangali hōrō, bo-
ha wangali mboha ; nilaoenia chō 20
nawōnia, da'ō nilaoe chōnia. Samoe-
noe ocrifō [sageoe], ba i'ali ; ba sa- 21
moenoe niha, ba niboenoe gōi. Ha 22
sara hoekoe nibc'e ba chōmī, he ba

zi fatewoe, ba he ba niha ba danō ;
Jehowa sa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.
23 Ba hoemedē Moze ba Ndraono Gize-
raëli ; ba la'ohe bæro golombasewā
zangelifi no mege ba lateboe kara.
La o'ō Iraono Gizeräli ni'oroi'ō
Jehowa chō Moze.

FAZA 25.

I. Amachoita ba ndrōfi sabato.
II. Dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō. III.
Ja'ia mbalazi ba wowōli hadia ia
ba ba wanane. IV. Fanenaŵā fa-
mohare ana'a. V. Oroisa he lawisa
ba zawoejoe, Iraono Gizeräli.

- 1 I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze
2 ba hili Zina'i, imane : Hede ba
Ndraono Gizeräli ba õmane chōra :
Na no miroegi dania danō, nibe'e-
goe chōmi, ba mosabato chō Je-
howa danō. (*Moz. II. 23, 11*). Me
õnō fache wa'ara ōhalōhalō danō
nowi ba ōgoetigoeti nagoe chōoe,
4 ba ō'ozaragō mboea. Ba ba ndrōfi
si fitoe, ba mosabato danō, sabato
chō Jehowa. Ba lō tola ōhalō no-
wioe ba da'ō ba lō tola ogoetigoeti
5 nagoe chōoe. Ba hadia zowoea ma-
nō, aefa wamasioe mege, ba lō tola
ōbasi, ba boea nagoe andrō, si lō
moegoetigoeti, ba lō tola ō'ozaragō,
me dōfi sabato ba danō. (*Moz. V. 15,*
6 1). Hadia mboea danō gōtō wolo-
mbase andrō, ba õmi — ōoe, ba ō
zawoejoem̄, ono matoea ba ono ala-
we, ba ō genonioe, ba ō zi fatewoe
7 chōoe, jomo chōoe. Ba ō goerifōoe
gōi ba ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō-
mi fefoe mboea danō andrō.
8 II. **Ba** ō'erai ndrōfi sabato andrō,
fitoe — mewitoc wa fitoe fache,
tobali ūfa waeloe a siŵa fache gōtō
9 ndrōfi sabato si fitoe. Ba ba da'ō
ōfalaoe'ō dorofe, ba zi mewoeloe
ba mbaŵā si fitoe ; na baŵā wa-
ngatoelō andrō, ba sagōrō tanō
10 mifalaoe'ō dorofe, ba mi'amoni'ō
ndrōfi si lima waeloe andrō, mifa-
rongogō ba da'ō wa'aefa, fa'aefa
niha fefoe ba danō. Dōfi wa'owoea-
woea dōdō miŵa'ō, ba dozi ami,

ba mangawoeli chōmi gochōtami,
ba mangawoeli ba niwara zamōsa-
na. Dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō ia, 11
miŵa'ō, ndrōfi si lima waeloe andrō.
Ba lō tola manaroe ami ba da'ō,
ba lō tola mibasi zowoea manō,
ba he boea nagoe andrō, si lō moe-
goetigoeti, ba lō tola mi'ozaragō.
Me no dōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō, 12
ba ni'amoni'ō ia, miŵa'ō. Moroi ba
danō mi'a mboeania. Da'ō ndrōfi 13
wa'owoeawoea dōdō andrō, ba za-
ngawoeli ba zamōsana ochōtania.

III. Na so ni'amawaoe chō na- 14
wōoe, ba ma na ūli hadia ia chō
nawōoe, ba faoma bōi mibe'e te'ala
nawōmi. Balazi ha me oega fache 15
aefa ndrōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō, na
ūli hadia ia chō nawōoe, ba balazi
ha me oega fache mamasi na, na
i'amawa chōoe. Na oja na ndrofi, ba 16
ū'ebœa'ō chōnia mbōli, ba na ambō
fa'oa, ba ūambōsi nibe'e ; ha me
oega famasi sa i'amawa chōoe. Bōi 17
jamoebe'e te'ala nawōnia zamōsana ;
ata'oefi Lowalangioe, me no Jeho-
wa ndra'odo Lowalangimi. Andrō 18
mi'o'ō nifachōigoc, mitōngōni hoe-
koe andrō chōgōe ba mi'o'ō, ena'ō
lō hadia ia chōmi ba danō. Ba mo- 19
woea dania danō, ena'ō aboeso ami
ba ena'ō lō hadia ia chōmi ba danō.
Ba na miŵa'ō ena'ō : Hadia gōma 20
ba ndrōfi si fitoe andrō, na lō ma-
naroega ba na lō tola ma'ozaragō
mboea danō ? ba na dōfi si õnō 21
andrō, ba oebe'e li ba howehowoe
andrō chōgōe, ena'ō ndrohoendro-
hoe ba zi medōloe fache misōndra
chōnia, ibe'e. Ba na manaroc ami, 22
na dōfi si ūlōe, ba mi'aga'aga
mboea danō mege ; iroegi ba ndrōfi
si siŵa — tobali mi'aga'aga zi
tohōna, irege so zi bohooe. Tanō, 23
ba lō tola mi'amawa tengā sa-
noetō, me no chōgōe danō, niha
bō'ō sa ami ba si fatewoe chōgōe.
Andrō mitehe wananeo benoea, fe- 24
froe gofoe heza ba danō andrō, si
no mōi tanōmi. Na tobali noemana 25.

- dalifoesöoe, ba na i'amawa ösa mbenoeania, ba jamöi sananoe, salahinia, wondrege zahatö chönia, jamoesanoe ni'amawa dalifoesönia 26 andrō. (*Roet. 4, 4. Jer. 32, 7*). Ba na so zi lō sananoe, ba na i'ilä i'aloei 27 ndrohoendrohoe wananoe, ba jamoesöbi ndrōfi andrō aefa wamawa, ba hadia zi tosai, ba jamoefoeli ba ni'amawania ja'ia, ena'ö manga 28 woeli chönia gochötania. Ba na lō isöndra zogona fananoe, ba lō teboelö chö zowöli ni'amawania aandrō, irege döfi wa'owoeawoea dödö andrō; ba da'ö dania aefa, tobali mangawoeli chönia gochötania a- 29 ndrō. Ba na so zamawa omo, bacha barö göli mbanoea, ba tola ifoeli isanoe na barö ndrōfi andrō, ni'amawania ja'ia; irege da'ö lafo- 30 noso ia, ba wananoe. Ba na lō moesanoe irege aloea ndrōfi; ba tetoe-toe danö ba zowöli andrō ba ba nga'ötönia, ba nomo andrō, bacha barö göli mbanoea, ba lö'ö sa'ae mangawoeli ba ndrōfi wa'owoea- 31 woea dödö andrō. Ba omo ba mbanoea side'ide, si lō moefasoei öli, ba si faböbö ba mbenoea miwä'ö; tola nisanoe, ba mangawoeli na döfi 32 wa'owoeawoea dödö andrō. Ba ba nomo nono Lewi andrō — omo ba mbanoea misa, chöra — ba tetehe ba nono Lewi wananoe, gofoe ha 33 wa'ara. Ba na so nono Lewi si lō mananoe ja'ia, ba mangawoeli chönia nomo andrō, ni'amawania, na döfi wa'owoeawoea dödö andrō, ba mbanoea si so ochötania; omo a-ndrō sa, ba mbanoea nono Lewi, ba si lō teboelö chöra, ba hoenö 34 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba benoea andrō ba zinga mbanoea chöra, ba lō tola te'amawa, me no chörachöra, götö-götö wa'ara, ochöta si lō teboelö. 35 IV. Ba na tobali noemana dali-foesöoe, na awoewoe ia ba ngaioe, ba ötolo ia, amaedola niha bö'ö, amaedola zi fatewoe, ena'ö isöndra 36 mbalazonia ba ngaimö. Lō tola öföhare gana'aoe chönia, böi fabali chönia, ö'ata'oefi Lowalangioe, ena'ö isöndra mböli gönia talifoesöoe, ba ngaimö. (*Moz. II. 22, 25*). Ana'aoe, 37 ba lō tola öföhare chönia, ba önia, nibe'coe, ba böi fabali. Jehowa 38 ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, si no mangleheta ja'ami ba danö Miseraji, ba wame'e chömi tanö Gana'ana, ba we'amöi Lowalangimi.
- V. Ba na tobali noemana dali-foesöoe ba ngaioe ba na i'amawa ia chöoe, ba böi fohalöwö ia halöwö zawoejoe. (*Moz. II. 21, 2*). Amaedola 40 enoni ia chöoe öbe'e, ba amaedola zi fatewoe, jamöi ngoningonioe, irege döfi wa'owoeawoea dödö a-ndrō. Ba da'ö dania ö'efa'ö ia, awö 41 ndraononia, ba ifoeli ia ba niwara, ba mangawoeli chönia gondröita namania. Enonigoe sa ira, nihetagoe, ba danö Miseraji; lō tola la'amawa sawoejoe ira. Böi faitoisi 43 wamatörö ja'ia, ö'ata'oefi Lowalangioe. (*E'es. 6, 9. Kol. 4, 1*). Ba na 44 omasi'ö zawoejoe ono matoea ba sawoejoe ono alawe, ba ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami — ba chöra mihöli zawoejoe ono matoea ba sawoejoe ono alawe. Ba he iraono zi 45 fatewoe andrō, ba chömi, ba hana na mihöli ösa, awö nga'ötöra andrō, ba chömi, si toemböe ba danömi; hana na chömi da'ö. Ba hana na 46 mifa'ema ba ndraonomi foerimi, ondröita, ena'ö ochötara, ba hana na lō teboelö sawoejoemi ira. Ba ba dalifoesömi andrō, Iraono Gize-raëli — ba faoma böi mifaitoisi, wamatörö awömi. (*Raz. I. 9, 22*). Ba na faloecha niha bö'ö, ba ma 47 si fatewoe, öna'öna so chönia ba ngaioe, ba na tobali noemana dali-foesöoe ba ngainia, ba na i'amawa ia ba niha bö'ö, ba ma ba zi fatewoe, ba ma ba nga'ötö niha bö'ö ba ngaimö, ba nitehe chönia wa- 48 nanoe, na no i'amawa ia; hana na talifoesönia zananoe ja'ia; ma tána 49 namania ba ma ono dána namania

zananoc ja'ia, ba ma ha niha za-
 bōlō ahatō chōnia, iwara, zananoe
 ja'ia, ba ma zoei, na isēndra ga-
 na'a, ba hana na ja'ia zananoe
 50 ja'ia. Ba i'erai chō zowōli ja'ia,
 i'otarai ndrōfi, me i'amawa ia, iroegi
 ndrōfi wa'owoeawoea dōdō andrō.
 Ba ba mbōli, ba balazi ha me oega
 fache, me i'amawa ia; amaedola
 genoni ia, gōtō we'asonia chōnia.
 51 Ba na oja na ndrōfi si tosai, ba
 i'erai ba wamoeli ōsa, bōlinia, ba
 52 wananeo ja'ia. Ba na ambō fa'oja
 ndrōfi si tosai, irege dōfi wa'owoe-
 woea dōdō andrō, ba i'erai chōnia;
 balazi ha me oega fache ia chōnia,
 ha wa'eboea ifoeli, ba wananeo ja'ia.
 53 Amaedola zi manga gazi, dōfidōfi,
 ia chōnia; lō tola ūfaigi manō lō
 hedehedeh, na ifaitoisi wamatōrō
 54 ja'ia. Ba na lō faloecha ia wananeo
 si manō, ba ba ndrōfi wa'owoca-
 woea dōdō andrō dania aefa ia,
 55 awō ndraononia. Chōgoe sa Ndraelo-
 no Gizeraēli, enonigoc; enonigoe,
 nihetagoe ba danō Miseraji, ja'odo
 andre, Jehovah, Lowalangimi.

FAZA 26.

I. Famaboe'oe howoehowoe. II.
 Famangaha fangelifi. III. Tefoeli
 tetema ira, na mangaloeloe ira.

- 1 I. Lō tola mifazōchi chōmi na-
 doe, ba ma famaedo, kara nitoto,
 ba bōi mitaroe'ō chōmi harefa, ba
 he gowe ni'oniha, ba bōi mifataro
 ba danōmi, ba wangaloeloe chōnia,
 me no Jehovah ndra'odo Lowalangi-
 mi. (Moz. II. 20, 4. Moz. V. 16, 22).
 2 Looe wolombase andrō chōgoe mi-
 tōngōni, ba mi'ata'oei ni'amoni'ō
 andrō chōgoe; Jehovah ndra'odo.
 3 Ba na mi'o'ō nifachoigoe ba na
 mitōngōni goroisagoe, wolo'ō ja'ia,
 4 (F. 19, 30), ba oebe'e deoe chōmi,
 ero na inōtō, ena'ō mowoea danō,
 ba he eoe sowoea ba mbenoea, ba
 ena'ō na mowoea. (Moz. V. 11, 14;
 5 28, 1 b. t.). Ba iroegi dania wango-
 zara boea nagoe famōbōrō fache,
- ba chōmi ba fangozara boea nagoe
 andrō, ba iroegi wanaroe, ena'ō fa-
 hōna chōmi mbalazo, ba ena'ō lō
 hadia ia chōmi, ba danō. Lō fanoe-
 wōnōewō oebe'e, ena'ō mi'ilā mōrō
 lō si keani ja'ami. Oeheta ba da-
 nōmi goctoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba lō
 iroegi danōmi si'ōli oebe'e. (Job. 11,
 19). Emalimi, ba mitimba dania
 ba ichamō ira si'ōlimi, ba woloira
 chōmi. Dalima ami, ba otoe migohi,
 ba otoe ami, ba foeloe ngahōnō
 migohi, ba ichamō nemalimi si'ōli-
 mi, ba woloira chōmi. (Jos. 23, 10).
 Ba oe'otahōgō ami, ba tedooe ami
 oebe'e, ato ami, ba aro wawoe'oesa
 li andrō chōda oebe'e. Boea danō
 me ndrōfia gōmi; ba tobali miheta
 zi tohōna, ba wamonaha si bohooe
 [moebasi]. Ba oe'īagō ba chōmi, lō
 anoezoc dōdōgōe ami. (Moz. II. 29,
 45). Oedōrōdōrō ami, ba Lowala-
 ngimi ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe ami.
 Jehovah ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, si
 no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Mis-
 eraji, fa bōi sa'ae sawoejoera ami;
 no oefatō dōladōla galō mbagimi,
 ba mi'ilā mifaōga mbagimi oebe'e.
- II. Ba na lō mifondrondrongo
 chōgoe, na lō'ō manō mi'o'ō goroi-
 sagoe, (Moz. V. 28, 15 b. t. Mat. 2, 2),
 na lō ba dōdōmi nifachoigoe andrō
 ba na anoezoe dōdōmi hoekoe andrō
 chōgoe, na tobali lō'ō manō mi'o'ō
 goroisagoe, wanoedocgō fawoe'oesa
 li andrō chōgoe, ba oe'ohia'ō gōi
 16 da'ō, wolaoe chōmi; sata'oe ita
 oefatōrō chōmi: fōchō baōsi ba
 fa'aoechoe, same'e abōsi hōrō ba
 ariri noso. Ba jatobali zajazaja
 gōlō wanaroemi; emalimi sa'ae zi
 manga ja'ia. Ba fa'oedoe ndra'ō
 chōmi, tobali te'ala ami ba nemali-
 mi, ba labē'e barō mbawara ami
 si fa'oedoe chōmi, ba moloi ami,
 he gōi lō solohi ja'ami. (Amaed. 28,
 1). Ba na lō'ō zoei na mifondro-
 ndrongo chōgoe dania, ba mewitoe
 oe'abe'e'ō wangotoe'ō ja'ami, ba
 horōmi andrō, ba oehōndrōgō ho-
 19

chami andrō, si no abe'e, ba ti-
 mba zi'oli mbanoea ja'wami oebe'e,
 ba timba dōla garamba danōmi
 20 [wa'abe'e]. Ba tobali mifakao ami
 lō boto: tanō, ba lō mowoea, ba
 he eoe sowoea ba danō, ba si lō
 21 boea. Ba na milaoe zi lō faoedoe
 chōgoe, na lō mifondrondrongo chō-
 goe, ba oetohoegō oebago ami,
 22 mewitoe, loeomi ba horōmi. Ba
 oedoedoe chōmi goetoe ndroe'oe
 andrō, ena'ō la'olo'i ndraonomi
 ba ena'ō laboeboenoe goerifōmi,
 ena'ō alō wa'atomi labe'e, ena'ō lō
 23 nihaniha ba lala chōmi misa. Ba
 na lō'ō zoei faloechado ata'oe ami
 ba da'ō, na milaoe na zi lō faoe-
 24 doe chōgoe, ba oelaoe gōi zi lō
 faoedoe chōmi, ba mewitoe oebago
 25 ami, ba horōmi andrō. Ba itōrō
 ami si'oli oebe'e, folaoe mbalō, me
 no moedoedoegō wawoe'esa li a-
 ndrō. Ba na mi'woelo dania ami
 jomo ba mbanoea, ba oefatōrō
 chōmi wōchō waba, ba tebe'e ba
 26 danga nemali ami. Ba na oefatō
 chōmi dendrotendro gō, ba dafoeloe
 dania ndra alawe zamogō roti chō-
 mi, ha samboea mbowoa, ba lafoeli
 chōmi roti andrō, nitoelo, ba manga
 ami, ba lō aboeso. (*Hos. 4, 10. Mich.*
 27 6, 14). Ba na lō'ō zoei mifondro-
 ndrongo chōgoe, na milaoe na zi lō
 28 faoedoe chōgoe, ba oelaoe gōi zi lō
 faoedoe chōmi, ba wōnoegoe, ba
 mewitoe oe'otoe'ō aini, ba horōmi
 29 andrō. Ba mi'a dania nōsi nonomi
 matoea ba ūsi nonomi alawe mi'a.
 (*Raz. II. 6, 28. Jer. 19, 9. Ngen. Jer. 4,*
 30 10). Ba oefoefoe hilihili andrō chō-
 mi, ba gowe loeo andrō chōmi, ba
 oerasa, ba oe'oroedoegō ba mboto
 nadoemi mbotomi si mate, ba ogo-
 31 rodo ami. Banoeami, ba ocbali'ō
 adoedoela, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō
 chōmi, oedoedoegō, ba lō'ō sa'ae
 oe'ago wa'amohoea zoemange andrō
 32 chōmi, si no omasiō ena'ō. Ja'odo
 andre' zamali'ō tanō si mate tanō,
 ena'ō tobali dōdō nemalimi andrō

ba da'ō, emalimi si mōi mowanoea
 ba danō. Ba ja'ami, ba oefazawili 33
 ba niha baero, ba oesōbi zi'oli moroi
 foerimi; ba jatobali tanō si
 mate danōmi ba banoeami, ba ja-
 tobali adoedoela. Ba te'ali dania 34
 ba danō ndrōfi wolombase andrō
 chōnia, gōtō tanō si mate ia, fato-
 eba ba danō nemalimi so ami. Ba
 da'ō dania molombase danō, ba
 itōrō ndrōfi wolombase andrō chō-
 nia. (*Nga'ōt. II. 36, 21*). Gōtō tanō 35
 si mate ia molombase ia — folo-
 mbase si lō faloecha ia mege, na
 dōfi wolombase andrō, niwa'ō chō-
 mi, me so ami ba danō. Ba ha 36
 niha ami si tosai, ba lō lala dōdō
 oebe'e, ba danō nemalira, ena'ō
 moloi ira ba weroeroe zi sagōrō
 boeloe lehoe, ena'ō moloi, si mane
 foloi na so zi'oli, ba ena'ō alaoe,
 he ū'a'e lō solohi. (*Jes. 30, 17*).
 Ba lalangō nawōra wa'alaoe, si 37
 mane na "so zi'oli moroi foeri, he
 ū'a'e lō solohi; ba ja tebai milawa
 nemalimi. Ba jatekiko ami ba niha 38
 baero andrō, hana na i'ā ami tanō
 nemalimi andrō. Ba ha niha ami 39
 si tosai dania, ba hana na ariri ira
 ba danō nemalimi, bōrō horōra
 andrō; ba bōrō gōi golalōwā ndra
 toeara ūsa, wa sariri ira, si mane
 da'ō mege.

III. Ba na latehe dania horōra, 40
 awō horō ndra toeara andrō — wa
 no farōi ira chōgoe — awō wa no
 lalaoe zi lō faoedoe chōgoe, (*Moz.*
 V. 4, 30; 30, 2), bōrō wa oelaoe gōi 41
 chōra si lō faoedoe chōra, awō wa
 no oe'ohē ira ba danō nemalira —
 na mangaloeloe dania dōdōra andrō,
 si lō moeboto, ba ria tesoelōni chō-
 ra horōra andrō, ba itorō tōdōgōe 42
 wawoe'esa li andrō chōgoe chō
 Jakobo ba fawoe'osa li chō Giza'-
 aki ba fawoe'esa li chō Gaberaha-
 mo, ba itōrō tōdōgōe, ba tanō a-
 ndrō, ba itōrō tōdōgōe. Ba saheta 43
 sa ira ba danō, ena'ō tetōrō chōnia
 ndrōfi wolombase andrō, fatoea

tanō si mate ia, na no aheta ira ; andrō, ba la'ohe chō gere, ba ja-
 ba chōrá, ba tesoelōni horōra andrō, moefatō mbōlinia ere ; jamoefai-
 me no la'ositengagō hioekoe andrō
 chōgōe, ba me no anoczoe dōdōra | andrō, ba la'e chō gere, ba ja-
 44 nifachoigoe. Ba he ba da'ō dania, moefatō mbōlinia ere ; jamoefai-
 na ba danō nemalira so ira, ba lō
 ogorodo ira, fa oehori ira ena'ō, maboe'oe andrō. Ba na oerifō, si
 fa oedoedoegō wawoe'oesa li andrō
 chōma, ena'ō, me no Jehovah ndra'o | tola lab'e soemange Jehovah, ba
 45 do, Lowalangini. Ba itōrō tōdōgōe — ni'amoni'ō lañā'ō fefoe nib'e chō
 — ba chōra andrō — wawoe'oesa Jehovah. Lō tola ifalalini ba lō tola
 li andrō chōgōe chō ndra toea, ni- 10 isalahini, wamie'e si sōchi salahi zi
 hetagoe ba danō Miseraji, ba zanehe lō sōchi, ba ma si lō sōchi salahi
 46 niha baero, ba we'amōi Lowalangi- zi sōchi ; ba na ifalalini zoei goerifō
 ra, ja'odo andre, Jehovah. Da'ō ga- andrō, ba faoma ni'amoni'ō. Ba na
 machoita andrō ba hōekoe ba oroisa, 11 oerifō salacha, si tebai lab'e soe-
 nibe'e Jehovah ba hili Zina'i andrō, mangu Jehovah, ba ndramoe'ohe chō
 nifa'ema Moze, lala niwa'ōnia ba gere. Ba jamoefatō mbōlinia ere,
 Ndraono Gizeraëli. na si sōchi, ba na sambō fa'asōchi ; ba ba watō andrō, niwa'ō gere,
 ahono. Ba na edona isanoe, ba sa- 13 mboea ni'olima watō andrō inōnō. Ba na so zi amoni'ō chō Jehovah 14
 omonia, ba jamoefatō mbōlinia ere, na si sōchi, ba na sambō fa'asōchi,
 ba fatō niwa'ō gere mbōlinia. Ba 15 na edōna ifoeli isanoe nomonia si
 I. Amachoita ba gamaboe'oela li, amoni'ō ja'ia mege, ba samboea
 na niha ba na oerifō ba na emo 16 ni'olima watōnia andrō inōnō, ba
 na benoea. II. He lawisa ba zi chōnia sa'ac. Ba na so zi amoni'ō 17
 a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba ba nibe'e salacha. III. Chō Jehovah zi sa- chō Jehovah benoeä, fōfō gondrōita
 mboea ni'foeloe andrō, hadia ia. namania mege, ba ba watōnia, ba
 2. I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze, balazi ha oega laoeroe tanōmō ; si
 imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, 25 laoeroe tanōmō, ba 50 roefia
 ba ñmane chōra : Na so zanōrō watōnia. Na ba ndrōfi wa'woe- 17
 amaboe'oela li chō Jehovah, ba na 3. Moze. V. 23, 21), ba fatō ndra ma- woea dōdō andrō i'otarai we'amoni'ō
 toea si doea woeloe fache, irege 18 benoeania andrō, ba fatōnia
 ñnō ngafoeloe, ba lima woeloe roefia. Ba na no aefa ndrōfi wa'woeawoea dōdō na i'amoni'ō, ba
 4. fia ba zaga ni'amoni'ō andrō ; ba jamo'erai chōnia mbōli ere, balazi
 na ira alawe, ba tōloe ngafoeloe 19 ha me oega fache na, iroegi ndrōfi
 5. roefia watōnia. Ba na si melima wa'woeawoea dōdō dania, ba las'bī
 fache, iroegi doea woeloe fache, ba dania ndrohoendrohoe ba watōnia
 fatō nono matcea, ba doea woeloe andrō. Ba na edōna zoei isanoe 20
 roefia ba fatō nono alawe, ba foeloe mbenoea andrō si amoni'ō ja'ia, ba
 6. roefia. Ba na si sara wa'wa, 21 samboea ni'olima watōnia andrō
 iroegi melima fache, ba fatō nono inōnō ; ba lō teboelō wa chōnia.
 matoea, ba lima roefia, ba fatō no- Ba na lō isanoe mbenoea andrō,
 7. no alawe, ba tōloe roefia. Ba na si 22 ba na i'amawa zoei ba niha bō'ō,
 ñnō ngafoeloe fache ba na si tōra, ba tebai tefoeli tesanoe ; benoea
 ba fatō ndra matoea, ba felelima 23 andrō, na aefa dania, na dōfi wa'woeawoea dōdō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō
 roefia, ba fatō ndra alawe, ba foeloe 24 chō Jehovah lañā'ō, si mane
 8. roefia. Ba na no abōlō noemana benoea nilacha'ō ; ochōta gere sa'ae
 niha si manō, na tebai itōrō watō

FAZA 27.

I. Amachoita ba gamaboe'oela li,
 na niha ba na oerifō ba na emo
 ba na benoea. II. He lawisa ba zi
 a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba ba nibe'e
 salacha. III. Chō Jehovah zi sa-
 mboea ni'foeloe andrō, hadia ia.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze,
 2. imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
 ba ñmane chōra : Na so zanōrō
 amaboe'oela li chō Jehovah, ba na
 3. niha, dali watōnia, (Moz. IV. 30, 3.
 Moze. V. 23, 21), ba fatō ndra ma-
 toea si doea woeloe fache, irege
 ñnō ngafoeloe, ba lima woeloe roefia. Ba na no aefa ndrōfi wa'woeawoea dōdō na i'amoni'ō, ba
 4. fia ba zaga ni'amoni'ō andrō ; ba jamo'erai chōnia mbōli ere, balazi
 na ira alawe, ba tōloe ngafoeloe 19 ha me oega fache na, iroegi ndrōfi
 5. roefia watōnia. Ba na si melima wa'woeawoea dōdō dania, ba las'bī
 fache, iroegi doea woeloe fache, ba dania ndrohoendrohoe ba watōnia
 fatō nono matcea, ba doea woeloe andrō. Ba na edōna zoei isanoe 20
 roefia ba fatō nono alawe, ba foeloe mbenoea andrō si amoni'ō ja'ia, ba
 6. roefia. Ba na si sara wa'wa, 21 samboea ni'olima watōnia andrō
 iroegi melima fache, ba fatō nono inōnō ; ba lō teboelō wa chōnia.
 matoea, ba lima roefia, ba fatō no- Ba na lō isanoe mbenoea andrō,
 7. no alawe, ba tōloe roefia. Ba na si 22 ba na i'amawa zoei ba niha bō'ō,
 ñnō ngafoeloe fache ba na si tōra, ba tebai tefoeli tesanoe ; benoea
 ba fatō ndra matoea, ba felelima 23 andrō, na aefa dania, na dōfi wa'woeawoea dōdō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō
 roefia, ba fatō ndra alawe, ba foeloe 24 chō Jehovah lañā'ō, si mane
 8. roefia. Ba na no abōlō noemana benoea nilacha'ō ; ochōta gere sa'ae
 niha si manō, na tebai itōrō watō

- 22 ia. Ba na so zi amoni'ō chō Jeho-
wa benoea ni'ōlinia, si tengā fōfō
mbenoea ondrōita namania mege,
23 ba jamoe'erai chōnia ere, he wisa
fatōnia, irege dōfi wa'owoeawoea
dōdō andrō, ba fatō da'ō, ba na
loeo da'ō ibe'e, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō
24 chō Jehovah. Ba na dōfi wa'owoea-
woea dōdō, ba mangawoeli ba ni'ō-
linia ja'ia mbenoea andrō, ba zochō
25 ja'ia mege ondrōita namania. Fefoe
watō, ba saga ni'amoni'ō mbalazi ;
si samba sekeli [roefia] ba 20 gera.
(Moz. II. 30, 13).
- 26 II. **Ba** si a'a nono gocrinō, si
mōi chō Jehovah, me no si a'a, ba
lō tola la'amoni'ō ; he sa'wi, ba he
27 biribiri — chō Jehovah ia sa'ae. Ba
na oerifō salacha, ba nihōli, balazi
watō, ba samboea ni'olima mbōli
inōnō ; ba na lō lasanoe, ba ni'a-
28 mawa, balazi watō. Ba ba nilacha'ō,
ni'amoni'ō niha chō Jehovah, wola-
cha'ō ja'ia, nitoejoe ba zi so chōnia
fefoe, he niha, ba he oerifō, ba he
- benoea, ondrōita mege, ba lō'ō manō
tola la'amawa ba lō tola lasanoe ;
fefoe nilacha'ō ba no ni'amoni'ō
sibai chō Jehovah. Na so ha niha,
29 niha nilacha'ō, ba lō tola lasanoe,
nibocnoe sa'ae. (Sam. I. 15, 3).
- III. Samboea ni'ofoeloe, fefoe, 30
he benoea, ba he boea danō, ba
he boea geoe, ba chō Jehovah, ni'a-
moni'ō chō Jehovah. Ba na so zo-
masi mananoe ōsa ni'ofoeloe andrō
chōnia, ba samboea ni'olima mbō-
linia inōnō. Ba ba zi samboea ni'o-
32 foeloe za'wi ba biribiri, ba ba nifa-
tōrō si'o [goebalo] fefoe, ba ni'crai,
foeloefoeloe nga'oe, ba sagesageoe
ni'amoni'ō chō Jehovah. (Jer. 33, 13).
Bōi lafaigi, na si sōchi, ba na si 33
lō sōchi, ba lō tola lafalalini. Ba
na so zamalalini zoei, ba faoma
ni'amoni'ō ira, ba lō tola lasanoe.
Da'ō goroisa andrō, ni'oroi'ō Jeho-
wa chō Moze, ba hili Zina'i, ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli.

Soera

MOZE

F A N E T E Z I T Ō L O E .

FAZA 1.

- I. Fangofaja niha; salaŵara. II.
Sabōlō zi felendroea toea. III. Te-
oniagō Nono Lewi.
- 1 I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze
ba danō si mate, ba gahc hili
Zina'i, ba nose wama'ele'ō andrō,
me fasoelöna ba mbaŵa si doea,
me dōfi si doea, aefa aheta ira ba
danō Miseraji, imane : (Moz. V. 1, 3):
- 2 Mi'ofaja ha wa'ato mbanoea Ndراو-

no Gizeraēli andrō, samboesamboea
mado ba sawoesawē, ba tōira, sa-
mboesamboea, dozi motōi matoea,
samōsamōsa. (Moz. II. 30, 12). Dozi 3
solohe baloese, ba Ndraono Gize-
raēli, i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'oboea,
ba si a'a moroi andrō, ba mi'ofaja,
sambasambawā, ja'oegō ba A'aroni.
Ba samboesamboea mado, ba sa-
mōsamōsa tebe'e awōmi, hōgō ni-
wara andrō. Da'ō dōi nibe'e awō-
mi : ba mado Roebeno, ba Elisoeri,

4

5

- 6 ono Zedeoceri. Ba ba mado Zimeoni, | tarai zi 20 fache fa'ebœa ba si a'a
 7 ba Seloemiëli, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba moroi andrō, dozi solohe baloese,
 8 mado Joeda, ba Nahaso, ono ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Gado, ba 25
 9 Gaminadabi. Ba ba mado Isasari, no 45,650. Ba fa'ato nga'otō ndrao- 26
 10 ba Natana'eli, ono Zoeara. Ba ba no Joeda, iwara ba ngafoera ba
 11 mado Zeboeloni, ba Eliabi, ono tōira, si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai
 12 Helono. Ba ba Ndراono Josefo : ba 27 20 fache fa'eboca ba si a'a
 13 mado Geferaji, ba Elizama, ono moroi andrō, dozi solohe baloese,
 14 Gamihoedi, ba ba mado Manase, ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Joeda, 27
 15 ba Gameliëli, ono Wedasoceri. Ba ba no 74,600. Ba fa'ato nga'otō 28
 16 mado Mbenijami, ba Abidano, ndraono Izasari, iwara ba ngafoera
 17 ono Gideono. Ba ba mado Dano, ba tōira, si ha samboesamboea,
 18 ba Ahiëzeri, ono Ami-Sada'i. Ba i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'ebœa ba si
 19 mado Gaseri, ba Fagiëli, ono a'a moroi andrō, dozi solohe baloesc, ha
 20 Ocherana. Ba ba mado Gado, ba wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado 29
 21 Eliazafi, ono Degoeëli. Ba ba mado Nafetali, ba Ahira, ono Genano.
 22 Da'ō nitoejoe ba zato, hōgō niwara andrō, hōgō ngahōnō Ndراono
 23 Gizeraëli. 24 II. Ba lafakaoni'ō niha andrō, 31
 24 si no moetötöi chöra, ira Moze
 25 A'aroni, ba lafaloecha'ō mbaneoa
 26 ma'afefoe, me fasoelöna ba mbawä
 27 si doea. Ba lafatanö'ō ba zoera
 28 wa'atoemboe döira, iwara ba ngafoera
 29 ba tōira, si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'eboca
 30 ba si a'a moroi andrō, samōsamōsa.
 31 29 Dali niwa'ō Jehowa chö Moze ; si
 32 manō sa wangofajania ja'ira ba
 33 danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i.
 34 20 Ba fa'ato nga'otō ndraono Roebeno,
 35 si a'a ndraono Gizeraëli, iwara ba
 36 ngafocra ba tōira, si ha samboesamboea,
 37 ni'ofaja, samōsamōsa — dozi
 38 motöi matoea, i'otarai zi 20 fache
 39 fa'ebœa ba si a'a moroi andrō,
 40 21 dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'ato ni'ofaja,
 41 mado Roebeno, ba no 46,500.
 42 22 Ba fa'ato nga'otō ndraono Zimeoni,
 43 iwara ba ngafoera ba tōira, si ha
 44 samboesamboea, ni'ofaja, samōsamōsa —
 45 dozi motöi matoca, i'otarai zi 20 fache
 46 fa'ebœa ba si a'a moroi andrō, dozi solohe baloesc,
 47 23 ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Zimeoni
 48 ba no 59,300. Ba fa'ato nga'otō 49
 49 ndraono Gado, iwara, ba ngafoera
 50 ba tōira, si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai zi

20 fache fa'ebœa ba si a'a moroi
 41 andrō, dozi solohe baloese, ha wa'-
 ato ni'ofaja mado Gaseri, ba no
 42 41,500. Ba fa'ato nga'ōtō ndraono
 Nafetali, iwara ba ngafoera ba
 tōira, si ha samboesamboea, i'otarai
 zi 20 fache fa'ebœca ba si a'a mo-
 43 roi andrō, dozi solohe baloese, ha
 wa'ato ni'ofaja, mado Nafetali, ba
 44 no 53,400. Da'ō ni'ofaja andrō,
 ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'aroni ba sa-
 laŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli; felendroea
 da'ō, samboesamboea mado, ba sa-
 45 mōsamōsa. Ba dozi ni'ofaja, Iraono
 Gizeraëli, ngafoera andrō, i'otarai
 zi 20 fache fa'ebœa ba si a'a mo-
 roi andrō, dozi solohe baloese ba
 46 Ndraono Gizeraëli — dozi ni'ofaja,
 ba no 603,550.
 47 III. **Ba** Ono Lewi andrō, iwara
 andrō, ba lō lafao chōra ba wango-
 faja. (Moz. II. 38, 26). Ba hoemede
 49 Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Ono Lewi
 andrō, ba lō tola ū'ofaja, lō tola
 ū'erai wa'atora, ba ngai Ndraono
 50 Gizeraëli bō'ō. Ba nahia zoera go-
 roisa ūfataro Nono Lewi, ba ba
 wakakenia, fefoe, ba ba zi fabōbō
 chōnia, fefoe. Ja'ira zangosa'ō ose
 andrō, awō wakake andrō ba chō-
 nia fefoe, ba ja'ira zangai halōwō
 ba da'ō, lafasoei nose wame'e na-
 51 hiara. Ba na mofanō nose, ba Ono
 Lewi zanoedoegō, ba na tebatō
 nose, ba Ono Lewi zama'anō, ba
 na so niha bō'ō, si hatō'ō ja'ia, ba
 52 niboenoe. Ba Iraono Gizeraëli bō'ō,
 ba jamoefaiji nahania zamōsana
 ba zinga mandrera chōra, dali ngā-
 53 wawara andrō. Ba Ono Lewi, ba
 lafasoei nahia zoera goroisa, wame'e
 nahara, fa bōi gōna fōnoe Lowalangi
 Ndraono Gizeraëli sato. Ba lahalō-
 halō halōwō ba nahia zoera goroisa
 54 Ono Lewi andrō. Ba la'o'ō sibai
 Iraono Gizeraëli niŵa'ō Jehowa chō
 Moze — ba da'ō labe'e.

FAZA 2.

Famōfō'ō nahia olombaseŵa
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, si ūfa nahia:
 I. Mado Joeda ba mado Roebeno.
 II. Mado Geferaji ba mado Dano.

I. **Ba** hoemede Jehowa chō ndra
 Moze A'aroni, imane: Ba nahia
 olombaseŵa andrō ba Ndraono Gi-
 zeraëli, ba ba mandrera chōnia
 ifaigi zamōsana ba ba dandra ni-
 wara; ba gamaeoedoe nose wama'-
 ele'ō labc'e nahara, fasoei. Tánō
 fōna, tánō ba gatoemboecha, ba
 mandrera ba golombaseŵa ba mado
 Joeda, dali ngawawara, ba solohe
 Iraono Joeda, Nahaso andrō, ono
 Gaminadabi, awō zato andrō chō-
 nia, ni'ofaja andrō, 74,600. Ba ba
 ngaira monaha mado Izasari, ba
 solohe Iraono Izasari, Natanaëli
 andrō, ono Zoeara, awō zato a-
 ndrō chōnia, ni'ofaja andrō, 54,400.
 Ba mado Zeboeloni, ba solohe
 Iraono Zeboeloni, Eliabi andrō, ono
 Helono, awō zato andrō chōnia,
 ni'ofaja andrō, 57,400. Dozi ni'ofaja
 andrō, si fabōbō ba nahia olomba-
 seŵa ba mado Joeda andrō, ngā-
 wawara andrō, ba 186,400; ja'ira
 zi so fōna ba wofanō. Ba tánō 10
 miraja, ba mandrera ba golomba-
 seŵa ba mado Roebeno, ba ngā-
 wawara andrō, ba solohe Iraono
 Roebeno, Elisoeri andrō, ono Ze-
 deoeri, awō zato andrō chōnia, ni'ō-
 faja, 46,500. Ba ba ngaira monaha 12
 mado Zimeoni, ba solohe Iraono
 Zimeoni, Seloemieli andrō, ono
 Zoeri-Sada'i, awō zato andrō chō-
 nia ni'ofaja, 59,300. Ba mado Ga-
 do, ba solohe Iraono Gado, Elia-
 zafi andrō, ono Regoeeli, awō zato 15
 andrō chōnia, ni'ofaja, 45,650. Dozi 16
 ni'ofaja ba nahia olombaseŵa ba
 mado Roebeno, ba ngawawara a-
 ndrō, ba 151,450; da'ō wanete zi
 so fōna, ba wofanō. Ba ose wama'-
 ele'ō, olombaseŵa Nono Lewi, ba
 ba dōdō golombaseŵa bō'ō andrō

lafazaŵa ira ; balazi heza nahiara mege, ba wamazaŵara ja'ira, ba nahania i'agō zamōsana, dali mandrera chōra.

- 18 II. Ba mandrera ba golombaseŵa ba mado Geferaji, ba ngawawara andrō, ba tānō ba gaechoclā tebe'e, ba solohe Iraono Geferaji, Eli-
19 sama andrō, ono Gamihoedi, awō zato andrō ehōnia, ni'ofaja, 40,500.
20 Ba ba ngaira, ba mado Manase ba solohe Iraono Manase, Gameliēli a-
21 ndrō, ono Wedasoeri, awō zato andrō ehōnia, ni'ofaja andrō, 32,200.
22 Ba mado Mbenijami ba -solohe Iraono Mbenijami, Abidano andrō,
23 ono Gideono, awō zato andrō ehō-
24 nia, ni'ofaja andrō, 35,400. Dozi ni'ofaja, ba nahia olombaseŵa ba mado Geferaji, ba ngawawara a-ndrō, ba no 108,100. Fanete zi doea bawá no mege da'ō, ba wofa-
25 nō. Ba mandrera ba golombaseŵa ba mado Dano, ba ngawawara andrō, ba tānō mijōoe tebe'e, ba solohe Iraono Dano, Ahiēzeri a-
26 ndrō, ono Ami-Sada'i, awō zato andrō ehōnia, ni'ofaja andrō, 62,700.
27 Ba ba ngaira monaha mado Gaseri ba solohe Iraono Gaseri, Fagieli
28 andrō, ono Ocherana, awō zato
29 andrō ehōnia, ni'ofaja, 41,500. Ba mado Nafetali, ba solohe iraono Nafetali, Ahira andrō, ono Genani,
30 awō zato andrō ehōnia, ni'ofaja andrō, 53,400. Dozi ni'ofaja ba nahia olombaseŵa ba mado Dano, ba no 157,600. Da'ō zafoeria, ba wofanō ; dali mandrera andrō ehō-
32 ra. Da'ō ni'ofaja andrō, Iraono Giza-
33 (F. 1, 46). Ba Ono Lewi, ba lō'ō sa la'ofaja, lō lafao ba Ndراونو Giza-
34 chōra. Ba la'o'ō sibai Iraono Giza-
eli niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, wamaigi nahiara olombasewa, dali mandrera andrō chōra ; ba si manō

gōi na lafazaŵa ira, dali niwara, ha ma'oewoe ira.

FAZA 3.

- I. Tehonogōi ere ndraono Ga'aroni.
II. Famōfōgō Ono Lewi, ba hadia halōŵōra. III. Tebe'e salahi zi a'a ndraono ba Ndراونو Giza-
eli Nono Lewi.

- I. Ba da'e nga'ōtō ndra A'aroni Moze, me loeo fahoehoeo Jehowa chō Moze, ba hili Zina'i. Da'e dōi ndraono Ga'aroni andrō : Nadabi, si a'a, ba Abihoe; ba Eleazarī ba Itamari. Da'ō dōi ndraono Ga'aroni andrō, tōi gere andrō, nibajoini, niſo'ōsi tanga, ena'ō lahalōhalō halōŵō gere. (Moz. II. 28, 41). Ba si mate fōna Jehowa Nadabi ba Abihoe, me la'ohe fōna Jehowa galitō si tenga, ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i ; ba lō ehōra ono matoea. Ba Eleazarī ba Itamari sa'ae zangaingai halōŵō gere, barō mbawa namara. (Moz. III. 10, 1). Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hede ba mado Lewi, ohe chō Ga'aroni ere, ena'ō ngingononinia ira. Ba ja'ira zangaingai hadia ia nihalōhalō ehōnia, ba ba zato fefoe, fōna nose wama'ele'ō ; ja'ira zangaingai halōŵō ba nose. Ba ba dangara tebe'e fefoe wakake ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba hadia ia ba Ndراونو Giza-
eli ; sangaingai halōŵō ba nose ira. Ōbe'e barō mbawa ndra A'aroni iraononia Nono Lewi ; tāna ehōnia manō nibe'e Ndراونو Giza-
eli bō'ō. Ba A'aroni 10 ba iraononia, ba ūfataro, ba wangai halōŵōra, halōŵō gere ; niha bō'ō, si hatō'ō ja'ia, ba niboenoe. (F. 16, 40).

- II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Ja'odo zanoctoejoe ba 12 Ndراونو Giza-
eli bō'ō Ono Lewi andrō, salahi zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, fefoe, ba Ndراونو Giza-
eli, — si a'a ndraono chō ninara — ena'ō tāna chōgoe Nono Lewi andrō.

- 13 (*F. I. V. 8, 16*). Me no tána chōgōe
fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ; me
loeo oeboenoe zi a'a nono fefoe, ba
danō Miseraji oe'amoni'ō chōgōe
fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba
Ndraono. Gizeraëli, ja'odo andre,
Jehowa ; he niha ba he oerifō ; tā-
14 na chōgōe ira. (*Moz. II. 13, 2*). Ba
hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, ba danō
si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i, imane :
15 Ofaja Nono Lewi andrō, ba ngafoe-
ra ba ba watalifoes̄ta chōra, dozi
motōi matoea, i'otarai zi sara wa-
wa fa'eboea, ba si a'a moroi andrō,
16 õ'ofaja, ja'irá. Ba i'ofaja ira Moze,
i'o'ō goroisa Jehowa andrō, dali
17 niwā'ōnia chōnia. Ba da'e dōi
ndraono Lewi andrō : Gereso ba
Kahati ba Merari. (*Moz. II. 6, 16*).
18 Ba tōi ndraono Gereso, ba ngafoera,
19 ba Libeni ba Sime'i. Ba iraono
Gahati, ba ngafoera, ba Ameramo
ba Jesehari ba Heberona ba Oeziëli.
20 Ba iraono Merari, ba ngafoera, ba
Maheli ba Moesi. Da'ō nga'ōtō
21 Lewi ba ira amara. Nga'ōtō Gereso
ndraono Libeni andrō ba iraono
Zime'i. Nga'ōtō ndraono Gereso
22 da'ō. Fa'ato ni'ofaja, ja'ira — dozi
motōi matoea, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa
fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō —
23 ba no 7,500. Nga'ōtō Gereso andrō,
ba ba gero nose sosó golombase-
24 wara, tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba
hōgō ndraono Gereso andrō, ba
25 Eliazafi, ono La'eli. Ba halōwō
ndraono Gereso andrō ba nose
wama'ele'ō, ba famaigi ōsi nose,
awō doeofo sagō andrō ba baloebal-
oe doeofo sagō ba ba'aba'a mbawa-
26 ndroehō nose wama'ele'ō, ba ba'aba'a
ba'aba'a golajama andrō ba ba'aba'a
mbawa gōli ba golajama, samasoei
ose, awō naha wame'e soemange,
ba sinalinia — fabaja fefoe hadia
27 ia halōwō ba da'ō. Ba madooe Ga-
hati, ba ja'ia nga'ōtō Anicramo
andrō, awō nga'ōtō Jesehari, awō
nga'ōtō Heberona, awō nga'ōtō
Oeziëli. Da'ō nga'ōtō ndraono Ga-
- hati. Ba fa'atora — dozi motōi 28
matoea, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'e-
boea ba si a'a moroi andrō, ba no
8,600, si so halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō
andrō. Ba nga'ōtō ndraono Gahati 29
andrō, ba ba ngai nose sosó golo-
mbasewara, tānō miraja. Ba hōgō 30
nga'ōtō ndraono Gahati andrō, ba
Elisafa, ono Oeziëli. Ba halōwōra, 31
ba famaigi tawōla andrō ba meza
ba naha wandroe, awō naha wame'e
soemange, awō wakake ni'amoni'ō
andrō, ni'ogoena'ō ba wangaingai
halōwō andrō, ba ba'aba'a andrō
— fabaja fefoe hadia ia halōwō ba
da'ō. Ba hōgō zatoea Nono Lewi 32
andrō, ba Eleazari, ono Ga'aroni
ere andrō, ja'ia mandroe zangai
halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō. Ba nga'ōtō 33
Merari, ba ja'ia ndraono Maheli a-
ndrō ba iraono Moesi ; da'ō nga'ōtō
Merari. Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja, ja'irá 34
— dozi motōi matoea, i'otarai zi
sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi
andrō, ba no 6,200. Ba hōgō nga'ōtō 35
Merari andrō, ba Soeriëli, ono Ga-
biha'ili, ba ba zi tambai nose sosó
golombasewā chōra, tānō mijōe.
Ba nibe'e ba danga ndraono Merari, 36
ba ja'ia wafa [dōladōla] nose, awō
lazi, awō daroe nahe andrō, fabaja
ahe, awō wakakenia fefoe, fabaja
fefoe hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō. Ba 37
baero ō, ba taroe nahe ba golajama
andrō, fasoei, fabaja ahe ba
taroetaroe ba sinali. Ba ba mbawa 38
doeasa nose, tānō mifōna — fōna
nose wama'ele'ō, tānō ba gatoe-
mboechā loeo, — ba olombasewā
Moze, awō ndra A'aroni iraononia,
sangaingai halōwō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō,
hadia zogoena ba Ndraono 39
Gizeraëli ; ba niha bō'ō si hatō'ō
ja'ia, ba niboenoe. Ba dozi ni'ofaja,
Ono Lewi, ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'a-
roni, sawoesawē, wolo'ō niwā'ō Je-
howa — dozi motōi matoea, i'ota-
rai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba si a'a
moroi andrō, ba no 22,000.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 40

Ofaja fefoe nono matoea si a'a, ba Moze A'aroni, imanc : Mi'ofaja ba
Ndraono Gizcraëli, i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi 2
andrō ba tanō ba zoera dōira, ha
41 wa'ato. Ba Ono Lewi andrō ūhalō Moze A'aroni, imanc : Mi'ofaja ba
chōgoe, chō Jehowa, salahī zi a'a ba 3
wa'atoemboe fcfoe, ba Ndraono Gahati, sawoesawē, ba samboesamboea
Gizeraëli ; ba oerifō nono Lewi, ba watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fachc
ōbe'e salahī zi a'a ba wa'atocmboe 3
ba goerifō Ndraono Gizeraëli [bō'ō].
42 Ba i'ofaja fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoe- 4
mboe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Moze,
43 dali ni'vā'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba fa'- 5
ato dōi nono matoea si a'a fefoe,
i'otarai zi sara wa'wa fa'eboea ba
si a'a moroi andrō, dozi ni'ofaja, ba
44 no 22,273. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō 6
45 Moze, imane : Ono Lewi halō salahī
zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe fefoe, ba
Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba oerifō Nono 7
Lewi, ba ūbe'e salahī goerifōra ;
ena'ō tāna chōgoe Nono Lewi a-
46 ndrō ; Jehowa ndra'odo. Ba ba wa-
nanoe si 273 andrō, si a'a ba wa'- 8
atoemboe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
47 sanaloe'i fa'ato Nono Lewi, ba lima
roefia zamōsa ūvā'ō ; saga ni'amoni'ō
ni'anoelo'ō ; samba sekeli [roe- 9
fia] ba 20 gera. (*Moz. II. 30, 13.*)
48 Ba ana'a andrō, ba ba danga ndra
A'aroni iraononia ūbe'e, fananoe zi
49 tōra andrō, ba chōra. Ba iū'ō
wananoe andrō Moze ba zi tōra
andrō ba nibe'e fananoe Ono Le-
50 wi. Ba zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba
Ndraono Gizcraëli iū'ō, 1365 ba
51 roefia, saga ni'amoni'ō. Ba ibe'e
ba danga ndra A'aroni iraononia
wananoe andrō Moze, dali li Jeho-
wa, si mane ni'vā'ō Jehowa chō
Moze.

FAZA 4.

Halōwō Nono Lewi andrō, na
mofanō ira. I. Halōwō ndraono
Gahati. II. Halōwō ndraono Gereso.
III. Halōwō ndraono Merari. IV.
Fangofaja Ono Lewi, si tola ma-
ngai halōwō.

1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō ndra

Moze A'aroni, imanc : Mi'ofaja ba
Nono Lewi ha wa'ato ndraono Ga-
hati, sawoesawē, ba samboesamboea
watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fachc
ba si a'a moroi andrō, iroegi zi 50
fache, dozi si mōi ngoningoni, sa-
ngai halōwō ba nosc wama'ele'ō. Ba
da'ō halōwō ndraono Gahati 4
andrō ba nosc wama'ele'ō : famaigi
ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō. Ba na mi-
faza'wa ami ba zolombasc ami, ba
mōi si bacha ndra A'aroni iraononia,
lahalō tooe mba'aba'a andrō 5
ba labc'e baloebaloe dawōla zoera
goroisa. Ba labc'e na doefo oeli
goeaza mina ba ba detc da'ō labo-
logō lembe sadōlō oengoe sowē wa-
roewaroe, ba labc'e heahea andrō.
Ba meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ba
labaloegō lembe oengoe sowē wa-
roewaroe ba labc'e ja'wa mako ba
figa ba mako wamadoc andrō, awō
goendri, sogoena ba zoemange ni-
badoe, ba jaso gōi ja'wa roti andrō,
ni'ali'ali. Ba da'ō fefoe, ba niba-
loegō lembe kirimisi, ba baloebaloe
da'ō, ba toefa oeli goeaza mina ;
awena dania labc'e heaheania. Ba
lahalō na lembe oengoe sowē wa-
roewaroe, ba labc'e baloebaloe na-
ha wandroe andrō, fabaja fandroe
ba gocti wandroe ba gali andrō,
awō naha wanicha chōnia fefoe,
sogocna ba wangehao ja'ia. Ba la'-
olohoeni ia — fabaja fakakenia fe-
froe — lohoclohoe oeli goeaza mina,
ba labc'e ba heahea. Ba naha wa-
me'e soemange andrō ana'a, ba la-
baloegō lcmbe oengoe sowē wa-
roewaroe, ba latōtōwoei toefo
oeli goeaza mina, ba labc'e hea-
heania. Ba lahalō fecof wakake 12
sogocna ba halōwō andrō, nifake-
fakake ba wangaingai halōwō andrō
ba ni'amoni'ō, ba la'olochoenī lcmbe
oengoe sowē waroewaroe ; ba latō-
tōwoei toefo oeli goeaza mina, ba
labc'e ba heahea. Ba lahaogō naha 13
wame'e soemange, laheta nawoc, ba
labc'e balocbalocnia lembe ocngoe

- 14 sojo. Ba ba dete da'ō labe'e waka-
ke andrō, fefoe, nifakefakē ba wa-
ngāingai halōwō ba chōnia, gali
andrō ba garafoe ba soendroesoe-
ndroe ba figa, fefoe wakake ba
naha wame'e soemange ; ba latōtō-
woei ia toefo oeli goeaza mina, ba
27
- 15 labe'e heaheania. Ba na no mo'a-
honoa chō Ga'aroni ba ba ndrao-
nonia wangolohoeni ngawalō andrō
fefoe, ni'amoni'ō fefoe, na lafazañwa
ira sato, ba ndra moefa'aso ira
iraono Gahati andrō, ba wama-
hea ; ba lō tola lababaja ni'amoni'ō
andrō, fa bōi mate ira. (*Sam. I. 6,*
II. 6, 6). Ba ba danga Gelea-
zari, ono Ga'aroni ere, ba tebe'e
wanieha wandroe ba samohoea a-
ndrō nitoenoetoenoe ba soemange
ni'a andrō, sero ma'ōchō ba fanielia
famajoini andrō, fabaja famaigi
ose ma'afefoe, awō nōsinia fefoe,
hadia ia ngawalō ni'amoni'ō ba
17 fakake andrō chōnia. Ba hoemedē
Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni,
18 imane : Bōi mibe'e nihori nga'ōtō
19 Gahati andrō, ba Nono Lewi. Mi-
mane wamaigi, ja'ira, ena'ō aoeri ira
ba ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō — : Mōi
bacha ndra A'aroni iraonomia ba
lafataro ba halōwōnia zamōsana,
20 hadia nihalō ba hadia ni'ohe. Ba
bōi mōi ira bacha, ba wamaigi ni'a-
moni'ō andrō, he ha mamō'i hōrō
wa'ara, fa bōi mate ira.
- 21 II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo-
ze, imane : Ofaja gōi wa'ato ndrao-
no Gereso, samboesamboea watali-
22 foesōta ba sawoesawē, i'otarai zi
30 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō,
i'egē zi 50 fache õ'ofaja, dozi si
mōi ba halōwō andrō, ba wangai-
ngai hadia ia ba nose wama'ele'ō.
23
- 24 Ba da'ō halōwō nga'ōtō Gresco
andrō — nihalōra ba ni'hera :
25 Ni'hera, ba koelamboe nose andrō
ba ose wama'ele'ō, sagōnia andrō,
awō doefo oeli goeaza mina, baloe-
baloenia ba ba'aba'a mbawandroe-
26 hō nose wama'ele'ō. Ba ba'aba'a
- ba golajama ba ba'aba'a mbawa
gōli ba golajama, samasoei ose,
awō naha wame'e soemange, fabaja
sinali andrō chōnia ba fakake fe-
froe, si fabōbō ba da'ō nihalōra, ba
fefoe hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō, ba
halōwōra da'ō. Dali ni'wa'ō ndra
A'aroni iraononia chōra ba halōwō-
ra andrō, ba ni'hera andrō fefoe
ba ba nihalōhalōra fefoe ; ba fefoe
hadia ia norora, ba mitoetoeroe
chōra, mitōtōi dōi. Da'ō halōwō
nga'ōtō ndraono Gereso andrō, ba
nose wama'ele'ō ; ba mandroera ba
halōwōra, ba Itamari, ono Ga'aroni
ere andrō.
- III. Ba iraono Merari, ba õ'ofaja
gōi, sawoesawē ba samboesamboea
watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache
ba si a'a moroi andrō, irege zi 50
fache, õ'ofaja, dozi si mōi ba halōwō
andrō, sangaingai nihalōhalō
andrō ba nose wame'ele'ō. Ba da'ō
ni'hera, da'ō fefoe nibe'e ba da-
ngara, fōfō nose wama'ele'ō : Fafa
[dōladōla] nose ba lazi ba taroe
nahe, fabaja ahe ; ba taroe nahe
ba golajama fasoei, fabaja ahe ba
taroe taroe ba sinali, awō wakakenia
fefoe, awō nihalōhalō ba da'ō, fe-
froe ; ba fakake andrō, norora, ba
mitoetoeroe chōra, mitōtōi dōi. Da'ō
halōwō nga'ōtō ndraono Merari a-
ndrō, nihalōhalōra ba nose wama'-
ele'ō, barō mbawa Gitamari andrō,
ono Ga'aroni ere.
- IV. Ba la'ofaja ndraono Gahati
ira Moze A'aroni ba satoea mba-
noea, sawoesawē ba samboesamboea
watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache
ba si a'a moroi andrō, irege zi 50
fache, dozi si mōi ba halōwō andrō,
ba nihalōhalō ba nose wama'ele'ō.
Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja andrō, sawoesawē,
ba no 2750. Da'ō ni'ofaja
nga'ōtō Gahati, dozi si so halōwō
ba nose wama'ele'ō, ni'ofaja ndra
Moze A'aroni, dali ni'oro'ō Jehowa
chō Moze. Ba ba ni'ofaja iraono
Gereso, sawoesawē ba samboesa-

39 mboea watalifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30
 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, irege
 zi 50 fache, dozi si mōi ba halōwō
 andrō, ba nihalōhalō ba nose wa-
 40 ma'ele'ō, ba fa'ato ni'ofaja, sawoe-
 sawē ba samboesamboea watalifo-
 41 sota, ba no 2630. Da'ō ni'ofaja
 nga'ōtō ndraono Gereso, dozi si so
 halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, ni'ofaja
 ndra Moze A'aroni, dali goroisa
 42 Jehowa. Ba ba ni'ofaja nga'ōtō
 ndraono Merari, sawoesawē ba sa-
 43 mboesamboea watalifoesōta, i'ota-
 rai zi 30 fache ba si a'a moroi
 andrō, irege zi 50 fache, dozi si
 mōi ba halōwō andrō, ba nihalōhalō
 44 ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba fa'atō ni'ofa-
 jaja andrō, sawoesawē, ba no 3200.
 45 Da'ō ni'ofaja andrō, nga'ōtō ndrao-
 no Merari, ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'a-
 roni, dali ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chō
 46 Moze. Ba ba ni'ofaja andrō fefoe,
 ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'aroni ba sa-
 toca Ndraono Gизeraëli, Ono Lewi,
 sawoesawē ba samboesamboea wa-
 47 talifoesōta, i'otarai zi 30 fache ba
 si a'a moroi andrō, irege zi 50 fa-
 che, si mōi ba wangai halōwō andrō,
 ba nose wama'ele'ō ba ba halōwō
 48 fonoro andrō, fa'ato ni'ofaja andrō
 49 chōra, ba no 8580. Ba lafataro ba
 halōwōnia zamōsana — Moze za-
 maigi — dali goroisa Jehowa, hadia
 halōwōra, hadia norora, ni'ofajania
 andrō, dali ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.

FAZA 5.

I. Niheta ba golombasevā zi ra'i-
 ō. II. Nisalahini zinagō. III. Folo-
 he ba doena na so ndra alawe ni-
 wa'ō sohorō.

1 I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,
 2 imane : Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli,
 laheta ba golombasevā dozi si no gō-
 na booe aoeri ba si so si hoelō zona-
 na, ba dozi si no ra'iō, me no laba-
 baya mboto zi mate. (Moz. III. 13,
 3 46; 21, 1). He ira matoea, ba he ira
 alawe, ba ni'ohe baero, fa bōi ra'iō
 nahiara labe'e, me no ja'odo zi

sosó ba chōra. Ba la'o'ō da'ō Irao-
 no Gизeraëli, la'ohe baero golomba-
 sevā, dali ni'wa'ō Jehowa chō Moze,
 si manō wolaoe Ndraono Gизeraëli.
 · II. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Mo-
 ze, imane : Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gize-
 raëli : Na lafazōchi horō, he ira
 matoea, ba he ira alawe, horō nifa-
 zōchizōchi niha, na lalimo Jehowa,
 ba na tobali mo'ōmō niha si manō,
 (Moz. III. 6, 2), ba ndra moe'omba-
 cha'ō horō andrō, nifazōchira, ba
 la'ali zinagōra andrō, bōi ambō,
 ba samboea ni'olima wa'eboeania
 lanōnō, ba ba nilimora labe'e. (Moz.
 III. 5, 5). Ba na lō sahatō ba da'ō,
 ba nibe'e ogaoeta andrō ena'ō, ba
 chō Jehowa mōi gogaoeta andrō
 nibe'e, tāna ba gere, lō lai mbiri-
 biri si matoea andrō, fangatoelō,
 nibe'e ba wangatoelō ja'ia. Ba fe-
 foe zi no amaedola wegero andrō,
 fōfō game'ela Ndraono Gизeraëli
 andrō, ni'amoni'ō, fefoe, ni'ohera
 chō gere, ba tāna chōnia. Fefoe 10
 hadia ia ni'amoni'ō niha, ba chō-
 nia; hadia ia nibe'e niha chō gere,
 ba no chōnia.

III. Ea hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Hcde ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, ūmane chōra : Na mosala ndronga niha, na ilimo ia, na so 13 zoroedoe chōnia [niha bō'ō] ba na lō irongo sodonga ja'ia, na lō tebo-ka, he wa'ae no rai'ō ia ibe'e, ba na lō gōi si so ba mbōrō, na lō moera'oe baewawō, ba na tesao 14 chōnia wa'olohoe, na olohoe ia ba chō ndrongania, me no ra'iō ia ibe'e — ma na tesao chōnia wa'olohoe, fa olohoe ia ba chō ndro-
 ngania, he wa'ae lō si ra'iō ia —, ba jamoe'ohe chō gere ndrongania 15 niha da'ō, ba i'olohe'ō soemange andrō, ni'wa'ō, nibe'e, ba chōnia andrō : sadoemba hamo gandroe, ba lō tola ilaoe ja'wa wanicha, ba he koemjō, ba lō tola ilaoe. Me no soemange ni'ā, ba wa'olohoe, soemange ni'ā fama'ele'ō, famokai

- 16 horō. Ba jamoefa'aso ia [ndra ala-
we andrō] ere, jamoebe'e fōna Je-
17 howa. Ba ihalō nidanō ni'amoni'ō
ere, ba nahia tanō; ba tanō ma'iofe
ihalō ere, tooe, baose, ba ilaoe ba
18 nidanō andrō. Ba ibe'e fōna Jehovah
ndra alawe andrō ere, idoedoegō
mboenia ba ibe'e ba dangania zoe-
mange ni'ā andrō, soemange fa-
ma'ele'ō — no soemange ni'ā, ba
wa'olohoe; ba idanō safeto andrō,
idanō fangelifi, ba i'he tangania
19 ere. Ba idōni ba doena ndra alawc
ere, imane chōnia: Na lō soroedoe
chōoe niha, na lō si sala ndra'oegō
ba na tengā si ra'iō ndra'oegō ba
na lō horōoe chō ndrongaoe, ba bōi
jatobali famoenoemō nidanō safeto
20 andre, idanō fangelifi. Ba na no
atō mosala ndra'oegō, na so horōoe
chō ndrongaoe, na no ra'iō ndra'-
oegō ōbe'e, na no oeroedoe chōoe
21 niha hō'ō, baero ndrongaoe — (ba
jamoebe'e ba hōloe ndra alawe
andrō ere, ba hōloe fangelifi, imane
ba ndra alawe andrō ere:) Jamoe-
be'e ni'elifi ndra'oegō Jehovah, ba
niwami; jamoebe'e Jehovah ariri
22 zolamō ba abao daloemō; ba ja-
moetōrō mbetoe'aoe idanō fangelifi
andre, ena'ō abao daloemō ba ena'ō
ariri zolamō! Ba imane dania ira
23 alawe: Jadoehoe! Jadoehoe! Ba
itanō ba zoera wangelifi andrō ere,
ba isasai ba nidanō safeto andrō,
24 ba ifabadoegō ba ndra alawe andrō
nidanō safeto andrō, idanō fangelifi,
ena'ō itōrō daloenia idanō fa-
ngelifi andrō ba ena'ō afeto chōnia.
25 Ba ihalō sa'ae ba danga ndra alawe
zoemange ni'ā andrō ere, soemange
ba wa'olohoe andrō; ihahae zoema-
nge ni'ā andrō fōna Jehovah, ba
i'he ba 'naha wame'e soemange.
26 Ba ihalō zi sadane ere, fōfō zoema-
nge ni'ā andrō, ihalō samohoea,
nibe'e, fōfōnia, ba itoenoe ba naha
wame'e soemange; aefa da'ō, ba
ifabadoegō ba ndra alawe andrō
27 nidanō andrō. Ba na no ifabadoegō
- chōnia nidanō, ba na si ra'iō ia,
na no ilimo ndrongania, ba itōrō
daloenia idanō fangelifi andrō, ba
tobali afeto chōnia: abao dania
daloenia ba ariri zolania, ba ni'elifi
ndra alawe andrō ba niwara. Ba 28
na tengā si ra'iō ndra alawe andrō,
na lō fa'ara'iōnia, ba lō gōna ia
hadia ia, ba tola manabina ia.
Da'ō gamachoita ba wa'olohoe. Na 29
mosala ndra alawe, na so horōnia
chō ndrongania, na si ra'iō ia, ba 30
ma zoei na tesao wa'olohoe ba
ndra matoca, na olohoe ia ba chō
ndrongania, ba jamoe'ohe fōna Je-
howa ndra alawe andrō, ba jamoe-
fatōrō chōnia nifachoi andrō, fefoe.
Ba ira matoea andrō, ba si lō ho-
rō; ba ira alawe si manō, ba iloe'i
horōnia. 31
- FAZA 6.
- I. Amachoita ba ni'amoni'ō chō
Lowalangi. II. Famahowoe'ō gere
niha sato.
- I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Mo-
ze, imane: Hede ba Ndراونو Gize-
raeli, ūmane chōra: Na so ndra
matoea, ba ma ira alawe, sedōna
mamaboe'oe ja'ia chō Lowalangi,
na i'amoni'ō ia chō Jehovah, ba lō
tola ibadoe nagoe ba hadia ia ni-
bادoe si maboe niha; ba he na no
moebali'ō nirō aisō (zoeka), ba lō
tola ibadoe; fefoe hadia ia, na ūsi
mboea nagoe mbōrōta, ba lō tola
ibadoe, ba boea nagoe, he saoeri,
ba he ni'okōli'ō, ba lō tola i'ā.
(*Sangoehoek. 13, 4. 5. Loek. 1, 15.*)
Gōtō ni'amoni'ō ia, ba lō tola i'ā
hadiia ia nihalō ba nagoe, he hoenō,
ba he oeli. Gōtō wa'ara, nifaboe'-
oenia ja'ia ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola
itōrō hōgōnia fanōwō. Irege no
noemalō gōtō nifaboe'oenia ja'ia,
ba ni'amoni'ō ia laŵa'ō; boenia,
ba ifotoewoe. (*Sam. I. I, II.*) Gōtō 6
wa'ara nifaboe'oenia ja'ia chō Je-
howa, ba lō tola mōi ia ba zi mate.
Na mate namania, ba ma inania, 7

- ba ma talifoesōnia matoea, ba ma talifoesōnia alawe, ba lō tola ihalō fa'ara'iōnia, me no tohare chōnia we'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalanginia.
- 8 Gōtō we'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, ba
9 ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa ia. Ba na so zi mate, si lō moedōnadōna, ba zi so ia, na ra'iō ba zi manō hōgōnia andrō, si no moe'amoni'ō, ibe'e, ba itōwō mboenia; na loeo si fitoe
- 10 itōwō. Ba na loeo si wāloē, ba domboea i'ohe foene ba ma ono marafadi, domboea, i'ohe chō gere, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wa-
- 11 ma'ele'ō. (*Moz. III. 5, 7*). Ba ibe'e soemange fameta horō zi samboea ere, ba soemange nitoenoe zi samboea, ifaigi chōnia wangatoelō ba da'ō, me no mosala ia ba zi mate andrō; ba na loeo da'ō, ba ifoeli
- 12 ni'amoni'ō hōgōnia iīvā'ō, ba ifoeli i'amoni'ō ia chō Jehowa fa'ara nifaboe'oenia [fōna], ba ono mbiribiri si dōfi fa'eboea i'ohe soemange ogaoeta; ba tobali si lō moe'erai zi no noemalō irege da'ō, me no
- 13 ra'iō we'amoni'ō andrō chōnia. Ba da'ō gamachoita ba ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangi: na no ahōwō gōtō we'amoni'ō andrō, nifaboe'oenia, ba la'ohe ia ba zinga mbawandroehō nose wama'ele'ō. Ba soemange ni-be'enia chō Jehowa, ba ono mbiribiri si lō si sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange nitoenoe, ba ono mbiribiri si alawe, si lō si sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange fameta horō, ba biribiri si matoea, si lō si sala,
- 15 soemange fangorifi. Ba baero ō, ba samba koede kooe si lō moe'aisōni, hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha ba kooe sanifi, nigoele'ō fanicha, ba soemange ni'ā andrō ba soemange
- 16 nibadoe, si fabōbō ba da'ō. Ba i'ohe fōna Jehowa ere, ba i'asiwai chōnia zoemange fameta horō ba
- 17 soemange nitoenoe. Ba biribiri si matoea andrō, ba i'asiwai soemange Jehowa, soemange fangorifi, awō goede andrō, si so si lō moe'aisōni;
- ba he soemange ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe andrō, ba i'asiwai chōnia ere. Ba jamoetōwō sa'ae mboenia, 18 ba hōgōnia ni'amoni'ō, niha andrō, ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangi, ba da'ō, fōna mbawandroehō nose wama'e-le'ō, ba jamoehalō mboenia andrō, ni'amoni'ō, jamoetibo'ō ba galitō zoemange andrō, ba galitō zoemange fangorifi andrō. (*Hal. zin. 21, 24*). Aefa da'ō, ba ihalō ere da'io 19 mbiribiri si matoea andrō, si no moerino, ba sagōrō kooe si lō moe'aisōni ba goede no mege ba sagōrō kooe sanifi, si lō moe'aisōni, ba ibe'e ba danga ni'amoni'ō andrō, na no itōwō mboenia andrō, ni'amoni'ō. Ba ihahae ere fōna Jehowa 20 nihahae; tāna chō gere ia, ame'ela ni'amoni'ō, lō lai nosoe andrō, nihahae ba faha andrō, fegero andrō. Awena tola ibadoe nagoe niha ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Moz. II. 29, 27*). Da'ō gamachoita ba ni'amoni'ō a- 21 ndrō, si no mamaboe'oe ja'ia — hadia gōmōnia ba Lowalangi, ba we'amoni'ō ja'ia andrō, lō lai zi tola ibe'e na [baero ō]. Ōmō ba gamaboe'oela li andrō, me ifaboe'oe ia, ba itōrō, dali gamachoita andrō, ba we'amoni'ō andrō chōnia.
- II. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo- 22 ze, imane: Hede chō ndra A'aroni 23 iraononia, ūmane: Na mifahowoe'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba mimane chōra: **Jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Je- 24 howa, jamoerorogō ndra'oegō!** (*Sin. 64, 2; 134, 3*). **Jamoefohaga mbawa- 25 nia chōoe Jehowa, jamoe'eboea'ō dōdōnia chōoe!** **Jamoefalem̄ba hō- 26 rōnia chōoe Jehowa, jamoebe'e wa- 27 ohahaoe dōdō chōoe!** Ndramoebe'e tohare ba Ndraono Gizeraēli dōi-goe, ba ja'odo zamahowoe'ō ja'ira.

FAZA 7.

- I. Soemange nibe'e zatoea Ndrao-no Gizeraeli ba we'amoni'ō ose wa-ma'ele'ō. II. Nibe'o zamōsana hōgō mado andrō, si felendroea, boesla. III. Oroedoea nibe'e andrō, fefoe.
- 1 I. Ba me no awai ifa'anō nose andrō Moze ba me no ibajoini ba me no i'amoni'ō, awō wakake chōnia fefoe, ba me no ibajoini gōi na ha wame'e soemange ba me no i'amoni'ō, awō wakake chōnia fefoe,
 - 2 ba la'ohe zoemange satoea Ndrao-no Gizeraeli, hōgō madora andrō — salaŵa ganara andrō, satoea ni'o faja no. Ni'ohera chō Jehowa, ame'elara, ba ōnō goereta nifosagō, ba felendroea nono zaŵi — daroedaroea zalaŵa, ba samboesamboea koereta ba sara nono zaŵi zamōsa ;
 - 4 da'ō la'ohe fōna nose. Ba imane
 - 5 Jehowa chō Moze : Tema chōra, ena'ō te'ogoena'ō ba nilaoe andrō, ba nose wama'elc'ō ; ba ba danga Nono Lewi ōbe'e, ūfaigi hadia zo-goena ba halōwō zamōsana, Ba itema Moze goereta andrō, awō no-no zaŵi ba ibe'e ba danga Nono
 - 6 Lewi. Domboea goereta ba ūfa no-no zaŵi ibe'e ba danga ndraono Gereso, balazi hadia zogoenba halōwōra. Ba ūfa gocreta ba wāloe nono zaŵi ibe'e ba danga ndraono Merari, balazi hadia zogoenba halōwōra, barō mbawa Gitamari
 - 8 andrō, ono Ga'aroni etc. Ba ba ndraono Gahati, ba lō'ō, me solohe ni'amoni'ō [sibai] andrō ira ; ni'o
 - 10 sa'ō da'ō. Ba la'ohe salaŵa game'ela ba we'amoni'ō na ha wame'e soemange, me loeo tebajoini ia ; fōna na ha wame'e soemange labe'e
 - 11 zoemange andrō chōra salaŵa. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Samōsa ma'ōchō ndramoebe'e salaŵa zoe-mange andrō chōra, ba we'amoni'ō na ha wame'e soemange.
 - 12 II. Ba si bōrōtaigō mame'c soe-mange chōnia, ba Nahaso, ono Ga-
- minadabi, mado Joeda. Ba soemange andrō chōnia, ba mako firō, 130 roefia fanoelo, ba figa seboea, firō, 70 roefia fanoelo ba zaga ni'amoni'ō, faoma nifo'ōsi hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha, soemange ni'a, ba samboea wiga ana'a, 10 14 roefia fanoelo, nifo'ōsi samohoea nitoenoe, ba sara nono zaŵi, si matoea, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, ba sara nono mbiribiri, si matoea, si dōfi fa'eboea, soemange nitoenoe, ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō ; ba soemange 15 fangorifi, ba doea rozi nono zaŵi, ba lima nga'oeoe mbiribiri si matoea ba lima nga'oeoe nambi si matoea, ba lima rozi nono mbiribiri, si matoea, si dōfi fa'eboea. Da'ō game'ela Nahaso andrō, ono Gaminadabi. Ba 16 mahemoloe ū, ba Natana'eli, ono Zoeara, salaŵa mado Izasari. Ba soemange chōnia ba mako 17 firō, 130 roefia fanoelo, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Natana'eli andrō, ono Zoeara. Ba me loeo si 18 tōloc, ba salaŵa Ndraono Zeboelloni, Eliabi andrō, ono Helono. Ba soemange chōnia, ba mako 19-23 firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gelabi andrō, ono Helono. Ba me 24 loeo si ūfa, ba salaŵa Ndraono Roe-beno, Elisoeri andrō, ono Zedeoeri. Ba soemange chōnia, ba mako 25-29 firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gelabi andrō, ono Helono. Ba me 30 loeo si ūfa, ba salaŵa Ndraono Roe-beno, Elisoeri andrō, ono Zedeoeri. Ba soemange chōnia, ba mako 31-35 firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nabaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gelisoeri andrō, ono Zedeoeri. Ba 36 me loeo si lima, ba salaŵa Ndrao-no Zimeoni, Scloemišli andrō, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba soemange chō- 37-41 nia, ba mako firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela Zeloemišli andrō, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba me loeo si 42 ūnō, ba salaŵa Ndraono Gado, Eliazafi andrō, ono Degoeeli. Ba 43-47 soemange chōnia, ba mako firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso

- no mege. Da'ō game'ela Geliazafi
48 andrō, ono Degoeeli. Ba me loeo
si fitoe, ba salaŵa Ndraono Gefera-
ji, Eliazama andrō, ono Gamihoedi.
49-53 Ba soemange chōnia, ba mako
firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō
Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela
Geliazama andrō, ono Gamihoedi.
54 Ba me loeo si ūvaloc, ba salaŵa
Ndraono Manase, Gameliēli andrō,
55-59 ono Wedasoeri. Ba soemange
chōnia, ba mako firō, ba si manō
sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso no mege.
Da'ō game'ela Gameliēli andrō, ono
60 Wedasoeri. Ba me loeo si siŵa, ba
salaŵa Ndraono Mbenijami, Abida-
61-65 no andrō, ono Gideono. Ba soe-
mange chōnia, ba mako firō, ba si
manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso
no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gabidano
66 andrō, ono Gideono. Ba me loeo si
foeloe, ba salaŵa Ndraono Dano,
Ahiēzeri andrō, ono Ami-Sada'i.
67-71 Ba soemange chōnia, ba mako
firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si mane chō
Nahaso no mege. Da'ō game'ela
Gahiczeri andrō, ono Ami-Sada'i.
72 Ba me loeo si felezara, ba salaŵa
Ndraono Gaseri, Fagiēli andrō, ono
73-77 Ocherana. Ba soemange chōnia,
ba mako firō, ba si manō sa'ae, si
mane chō Nahaso no mege. Da'ō
game'ela Wagiēli andrō, ono Oche-
78 rana. Be me loeo si felendroe, ba
salaŵa Ndraono Nafetali, Ahira
79-83 andrō, ono Genani. Ba soema-
nge chōnia, ba mako firō, ba si
manō sa'ae, si mane chō Nahaso
no mege. Da'ō game'ela Gahira
andrō, ono Genani.
84 III. Da'ō we'amoni'ō naha wa-
me'e soemange andrō, me loeo te-
bajoini ia, nibē'e zalaŵa Ndraono
Gizeraēli : 12 mako firō ba 12 wi-
ga seboea firō ba 12 wiga ana'a ;
85 samboesamboea mako, ba 130 roefia
fanoelo, ba samboesamboea figa
seboea, ba 70 roefia ; firō gamaga-
ma andrō fefoe, ba 2400 roefia fa-
86 noelo, ba zaga ni'amoni'ō. Fele-
- ndroea wiga ana'a, nifo'ōsi samo-
hoea nitoenoe; samboesamboea figa,
ba 10 roefia fanoelo, ba zaga ni'amoni'ō ; ana'a wiga andrō fefoe, ba
120 roefia fanoelo. Ba saŵi fefoe, 87
soemange nitoenoe, ba 12 nono za-
wi ; ba 12 mbiribiri si matoea, ba
12 rozi nono mbiribiri, si matoea,
si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'a
andrō, nifao ba da'ō, ba 12 nambi
si matoea, soemange fameta horō.
Ba fefoe zaŵi, soemange fangandrō 88
saoha gölō, ba 24 nono zaŵi ; ba
60 mbiribiri si matoea, ba 60 na-
mibi si matoea, ba 60 rozi nono
mbiribiri, si matoea, si dōfi fa'e-
boea. Da'ō we'amoni'ō naha wame'e
soemange andrō, me no tebajoini
ia. Ba na mōi bacha Moze ba nose 89
wama'e'ō, fahoehoeo chō Jehowa,
ba irongo linia chōnia, moroi ba
lagōlagō andrō, ba dete dawōla
zoera goroisa, moroi ba naha andrō
ba gotaloea geroebi andrō, si do-
mboea ; si manō wehedenia chōnia.
(Moz. II. 25, 22).

FAZA 8.

I. Fangehao fandroe, ba naha
wandroe jaŵa. II. Fangehao Ono
Lewi. III. Ha me oega fache ira, na
labōrōgō we'amōi ba halōŵōra.

I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo-
ze, imane : Hede chō Ga'aroni, ba 1
ōmane chōnia : Na ōbe'e ba naha
wandroe wandroe andrō, ba miſōna
naha wandroe haga wandroe andrō,
si fitoe, ōbe'e. (Moz. II. 25, 37). Ba
i'o'ō da'ō A'aroni ; tānō fōna ba
naha wandroe ibe'e wandroe andrō,
dali niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Mose. Ba
naha wandroe andrō, ba no ana'a
nibōbōzī mege, wamazōchi ja'ia ;
he tōlania, ba he boenga andrō
chōnia, oi ana'a nibōbōzī, dali wa-
maedo andrō, ni'oroma'ō Jehowa
chō Moze, si manō ifazōchi naha
wandroe andrō.

II. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo-
ze, imane : Toetoejoe Nono Lewi 5
6

- ba Ndraono Gизeraәli bõ'õ, ba hao-
7 gõ ira. Ӯмане ehõra, wangehao ja'ira : Ӯтefe ira idanõ fameta horõ, ba latõwõ mboera, ma'asagee ja'-
8 ira, lababago noechara ba lahaogõ ira. Ba lahalõ nono zaŵi, si ma-
toea, awõ zoemange ni'ã, si fabõbõ ba da'õ — hamo si'sõchi nifaroeka fanieha — ba ja'oegõ, ba sara tõ õhalõ ono zaŵi, si matoea, soemange fameta horõ. Ba ſõfa'aso nono Lewi fõna nose wama'ele'õ ba ſõfa-loechaa'õ zato Ndraono Gизeraәli fe-
10 foe. Awena dania mochede'õ ba nono Lewi, fõna Jehowa ba latoefa tangara Nono Lewi Iraono Gизera-
11 єli. Ba ihahae Nono Lewi A'aroni, fõna Jehowa, soemange niyahae, nibe'e Ndraono Gизeraәli, ena'õ la-
halõhalõ halõwõ andrõ ehõ Jehowa.
12 (*Moz. II. 29, 24*). Ba Ono Lewi, ba latoefa tangara hõgõ nono zaŵi andrõ, ba õ'asiawai, si sara, ba soemange fameta horõ, ba si sara, ba soemange nitoenoe chõ Jehowa,
13 ba wameta sala Nono Lewi. Ba õ'oe chõ ndra A'aroni iraononia Nono Lewi, ba õhahae ira soemange niyahae ehõ Jehowa. Ba õ'oniagõ Nono Lewi ba Ndraono Gизeraәli, ena'õ tâna ehõgœe Nono
14 Lewi andrõ. Ba aefa da'õ, ba hana na mõi bacha Nono Lewi, ba wangai halõwõ ba nose wama'ele'õ ; õmanõ wangehao ja'ira ba õhahae
15 soemange niyahae. Boeala Ndraono Gизeraәli ehõgœe manõ sa'ae ira, salahi zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, fefoe, si a'a ndraono ba Ndraono Gизera-
16 єli fefoe, wa no oehalõ ira ehõgœe.
17 (*F. 3, 12*). Me no ehõgœe fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, ba Ndraono Gизeraәli, he ba niha, ba he ba goerifõ. Me loeo oeboenoe no zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe ba danõ Miseraji oe'amoni'õ ira ehõgœe. (*Moz. II. 18 13, 2*). Ba no oehalõ Nono Lewi, salahi zi a'a andrõ, fefoe, ba Ndrao-
19 no Gизeraәli. Ba no oebe'e tâna ehõ ndra A'aroni iraononia Nono Le-
- wi andrõ nitoetoejoe ba Ndraono Gизeraәli, ena'õ lahalõhalõ halõwõ andrõ ba nose wama'ele'õ, sogoena ba Ndraono Gизeraәli, ba ena'õ ba'aba'a Ndraono Gизeraәli ira, fa lõ gõna famakao Ndraono Gизeraәli, na lahatõ'õ ena'õ ira ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ. Ba lamanõ ba Nono Lewi andrõ ira Moze A'aroni ba sato Ndraono Gизeraәli fefoe ; la'o'õ sibai niwa'õ Jehowa ehõ Moze, ba Nono Lewi andrõ ; si manõ wolaoe Ndraono Gизeraәli ehõra. Ba lafabetä'õ 21 horõra Ono Lewi, ba lababago noechara ; ba ihahae ira A'aroni soemange niyahae, ba ifaigi ehõra wangatoelõ, ba wangehao ja'ira. Ba aefa da'õ, ba mõi bacha ba 22 nose Nono Lewi, ba wangai halõwõra ba nose wama'ele'õ, barõ mbawa ndra A'aroni iraononia ; dali niwa'õ Jehowa ehõ Moze ba Nono Lewi andrõ ; si manõ wolaoe-ra chõra.
- III. **Ba hoemedede Jehowa ehõ** 23 Moze, imane : Da'õ ia, ba Nono 24 Lewi andrõ : Na 25 fache ia ba ma si a'a moroi andrõ, ba lafataro ia, ba wanolo ba halõwõ andrõ, ba nose wama'ele'õ. (*F. 4, 3*). Ba na 25 50 fache ia, ba aefa ia ba halõwõ ; alacha lõ'õ sa'ae mohalõwõ. Ba 26 hana na mõi ia tohoetohoe danga dalifoesõnia ba nose wama'ele'õ, ba wangai halõwõ andrõ ; ba si ndroe-hoe halõwõ, ba lõ'õ sa'ae ihalõ. Si manõ wolaoemõ ba Nono Lewi andrõ, ba halõwõra andrõ.
- FAZA 9.**
- I. **He wisa wolaoe owasa fasa.**
II. **He wisa zi tebai fao.** III. **Boto lawoeo andrõ jaŵa nose.**
- I. **Ba hoemedede Jehowa ehõ Moze,** 1 ba danõ si mate, ba gahe hili Zi-na'i, me dõfi si doea, aefa aheta ira ba danõ Miseraji, me baŵa si fofõna, imane : Bõi zi lõ lalaoe 2 gowasa fasa Iraono Gизeraәli, na baŵania. (*Moz. III. 23, 5*). Ba zi 3

- 4 mewelegefa ba baŵa da'e lalaoe, na bongibongi, ba ginōtōnia; mi'o ō nifachoi fefoe, awō nihonogōi ba chōnia, wolaoe ja'ia. Ba iŵa'ō Moze ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, lalaoe wasa andrō. Ba lalaoe wasa ba mbaŵa si fofōna andrō, ba zi mewelegefa, me bongibongi, ba danō si mate, ba gahe hili Zina'i; la'o ō sibai niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze; si manō wolaoe Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- 5 II. Ba so niha si no ra'iō ba zi mate, ba tobali tebai lalaoe wasa, me loeo da'ō. Ba mōi ira chō ndra Moze A'aroni, me loeo da'ō, lamane chōnia: No ra'iō ndra'aga ba zi mate, ba hana wa te'ambōsi ndra'aga, me tebai ba ginōtōnia mabe'e zoemange andrō chō Jehowa, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō? Ba imane chōra Moze: Mibase'ō, da'oeffondrondrongo oea, hadia niŵa'ō Jehowa ba chōmi andrō. Ba hoemedē Je-10 howa chō Moze, imane: Wa'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli: Na so, ha niha ia, ba chōmi, ba ma ba nga'ōtōmi dania, zi no ra'iō ba zi mate, ba ma'si no mofanō moekoli, ba ilaoe zoei wasa chō Jehowa. Ba mbaŵa si doea, ba zi mewelegefa, na bongibongi, lalaoe, lafo'awō roti si lō moe'aisōni ba golegoelle safeto, 11 wemanga ja'ia. (Moz. II. 12, 8). Lō tola lasaigō hadia ia, irege mahe-moloe, ba sara tōla lō tola lafata chōnia; la'o ō fefoe nifachoi ba wolaoe fasa andrō, wolaoe ja'ia. (Moz. 12 II. 12, 46). Ba si lō fa'ara'iō ba si tengā si mōi moekoli, ba na lō ilaoe wasa, ba nise'e ja ba niwara, me no lō nibe'enia soemange andrō chō Jehowa, me inōtōnia; no tohare chōnia horō ibe'e niha si manō. 13 Ba na so ba chōmi niha bō'ō, ba na ilaoe wasa chō Jehowa, ba dali chōnia nifachoi andrō, awō nihonogōi ba wolaoe fasa andrō. Ha sara gamachoita chōmi fefoe, he ba niha bō'ō, ba he ba niha ba danō. (Moz. II. 12, 49).
- III. Ba me loeo tefā'anō nose 15 andrō, ba ibaloegō lawoeo nose — ose nahia zoera goroisa — ba na bongi, ba jaŵa nose so ia, hoelō haga galitō. (Moz. II. 40, 38). Ba si 16 manōmanō dania: ibaloegō ia lawoeo, ba ba zi bongi, ba hoelō haga galitō, iroegi moloeo. Ba ero 17 na ifazaŵa ia lawoeo, na iheta ia ba nose, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira Iraono Gizeraëli, ba ba zadada lawoeo andrō, ba da'ō molombase Ndraono Gizeraëli. Dali goroisa Jehowa ba 18 wamazaŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli ja'ira ba dali goroisa Jehowa ba wolombasera; fatoca ahono jaŵa nose lawoeo, ba lō laboelō'ō ira ba golombaseŵa. (Moz. II. 40, 37). Ba na 19 iradō ia jaŵa nose lawoeo, ba la'o ō nilaoe Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli, lō lafazaŵa ira. Ba so gōi, ba ha mato 20 tōlo bongi lawoeo jaŵa nose; dali goroisa Jeliowa ba wolombasera ba dali goroisa Jehowa ba wamazaŵara ja'ira. Ba so gōi, ba sara wongi 21 lawoeo, ba na ifazaŵa ia na moloeo, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira. Ba so zoei, ba sara loeo sara mbongi ia, ba na ifazaŵa ia lawoeo, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira: Ba so, ba doea wongi ia 22 ba ma sara waŵa, ba ma ara moroi andrō, na iradō ia jaŵa nose lawoeo, na ahono ia jaŵania, ba lō laboelō'ō ira ba golombaseŵa Iraono Gizeraëli, lō lafazaŵa ira. Ba na isawa jaŵa lawoeo, ba lafazaŵa gōi ira. Dali goroisa Jehowa, ero 23 na molombase ira, ba dali goroisa Jehowa, ero na lafazaŵa ira; la'o ō nifachoi Jehowa, dali goroisa Jehowa chō Moze.

FAZA 10.

I. Torofe ba wame'e tandra. II. Aheta ira ba gahe hili Zina'i ba he wisa wofanōra. III. Ifasoa ira Hobaba andrō. IV. Fangandrō Moze na mofanō ba na tebatō.

I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Fazōchi chōoe dorofe, 1 2

- domboea, nibōbōzi, wāmazōchiae ja'ia, — sogoena ba wame'e tandra ba zato, na lafazaŵa ira ba golo-
 3 mbaseŵa. Na telaoe, ba sowoelo chōoe zato fefoc fōna nose wama'-
 4 ele'ō. Ba na ha samboea telaoe, ba salaŵa andrō — hōgō Ndraono Gi-
 5 zeraëli — zowoelo chōoe. Ba na milaoe, fangechoegō niha, ba si so ba golombaseŵa tānō ba gatoemboe-
 6 cha loeo zamazaŵa ja'ira. Ba na milaoe zamoeza tō, fangechoegō niha, ba si so ba golombaseŵa tānō
 7 miraja zamazaŵa ja'ira; nilaoe fangechoegō niha, na lafazaŵa ira ena'ō.
 Ba na ba wangwoelo sato, ba milaoe manō, si tenga fange-
 8 echoegō niha. Ba iraono Ga'aroni, ere andrō zolaoe torofe andrō; ba folaoe ja'ia, ba hoekoe chōmi danna, si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
 9 Ba na lasoewō ami ba danōmi emalimi, samakao ja'ami, ba na milaoe dorofe andrō, ba itōrō tōdō Jehowa, Lowalangimi, ami, ba te'-efa'ō ami ba danga nemalimi andrō.
 10 Ba he gōi na baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō chōmi, ba gowasa andrō chōmi ba ba wasoelōua, ba milaoe dorofe andrō, na mibe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi; ena'ō itōrō tōdō Lowalangi ami ibe'; Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.
 11 III. Ba ba ndrōfi si doea, me baŵa si doea, ba zi mendrōfa gofa-jaõ, ba isawa jaŵa lawoeo andrō,
 12 moroi ba nose zoera goroisa. Ba lafazaŵa ira Iraono Gizeraëli, monizanizara, laheta ira ba danō si mate, ba gahe lili Zina'i, ba ba danō si mate Farana adada lawoeo.
 13 Bōrōta wamazaŵara ja'ira da'ō, dali ni'oro'ō Lowalangi ehō Moze.
 14 Si fōfōna aheta, ba maudrera ba golombaseŵa Ndraono Joeda sambasambawá; ba hōgō ngawawá andrō chōra, ba Nahaso andrō, ono
 15 Gaminadabi. Ba solohe ngawawá mado ndraono Izasari, ba Natana'eli andrō, ono Zoeara, ba solohe nga-
 wawá mado ndraono Zeboeloni, ba Eliabi andrō, ono Helono. Ba na 17 no moedoedoegō nose, ba lafazaŵa ira iraono Gereso ba iraono Merari, sangosa'ō ose. Aefa da'ō, ba aheta 18 mandrera ba golombaseŵa mado Roebeno, sambasambawá; ba solohe ngawawá andrō, si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Elisoeri andrō, ono Zedeoeri. Ba solohe ngawawá mado ndraono 19 Zimeoni, ba Seloemiëli andrō, ono Zoeri-Sada'i. Ba solohe ngawawá 20 mado ndraono Gado, ba Eliasafi andrō, ono Degoeeli. Aefa da'ō, ba 21 lafazaŵa ira nga'otō Gahati, sangosa'ō ni'amoni'ō andrō; ba irege so ira, ba no moefa'anō nose. Ba a 22 wena aheta mandrera ba golomba-
 seŵa ndraono Geferaji sambasambawá: ba solohe ngawawá si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Elisama andrō, ono Gamihoedi. Ba solohe ngawa- 23 wá mado ndraono Manase, ba Gameliëli andrō, ono Wedasoeri. Ba 24 solohe ngawawá mado ndraono Mbenijami, ba Abidano andrō, ono Gideono. Ba aefa da'ō ba aheta 25 mandrera ba golombaseŵa ndraono Dano, angohorita golombaseŵa fe-
 26 foe, sambasambawá; ba solohe ngawawá, si fabōbō ba da'ō, ba Ahiézeri andrō, ono Ami-Sada'i. Ba solohe ngawawá mado ndraono Ga- 27 seri, ba Fagiëli andrō, ono Oche-
 28 rana, Ba solohe ngawawá mado ndraono Nafetali, ba Ahira andrō, ono Genani. Da'ō wamōfō'ō, na monizanizara Ndraono Gizeraëli wa-
 mazaŵa ja'ira, sambasambawá.
 III. Ba me mofanō ira, ba imane 29 Moze chō la'onia Hobaba, ono Regoeeli, Iraono Midiano andrō: Hiza, mofanō sa'ae ndra'aga, masawa danō nifaboe'oe Jehowa, wangoema'ō: oebe'e chōmi; ae awō-
 30 ma, ba lō ma'ambōsi mbōli gōlōoe; noa sa ifaboe'oe zi sōchi sibai ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa! Ba imane: Lō omasido mōido awōmi; oefoelido ba chōma, ba niwama.

- 31 Ba i'andrō [chōnia Moze], imane : ifoeli labōrōtaigō gōi Iraono Gize-raēli mangarōngarō, lamane : Ha niha zame'e chōma diwo ? (*Moz. II. 12, 38. Sin. 106, 14. Kor. I. 10, 6.*)
5 Itōrō tōdōma gi'a andrō, ni'ama mege ba danō Miseraji, si lō bōli, ba la'izoe andrō, ba baŵa limi ba kalamboza ba baŵa ba dasoe. (*F. 21, 5.*) Ba ija'e, ba si mate olofo ndra'aga, me lō hadia ia ; lō hadia ia ma ila, ha „mana” andrō. Ba „mana” andrō, ba no hoelō mboea gatoemba ba si mane moetiara wamaigida. (*Moz. I. 2, 12.*) Ba latōrōi danō wangozaragō ja'ia ba lakisa, ba so gōi, ba latectoe ; awena dania larino ba mbowoa, ba labalī'ō koee sanifi ; ba hoelō koee nisala ba wanicha wa'ami. (*Moz. II. 16, 21.*)
6 Ba na aechoe namo ba golombasewā
7 naha wolombase chōra. Ba lawoeo andrō chō Jehowa, ba jaŵara so na ma'ōchō, na laheta ira ba golombasewā.
8 34 IV. Ba na mofanō dawōla, ba imane Moze : Faoso Jehowa ! ena'ō moezaewe zi fa'oedoe chōoe, ba ena'ō moloi fōnaoc zi fatioe tōdō chōoe ! (*Sin. 68, 2.*) Ba na iroegi golombasewā, ba imane : Foeli'ō Jehowa ba zi mewoeloe ngahōnō wa hōnō andrō Iraono Gizeraēli !
9 III. Ba me irongo Moze manga-
rōngarō zamōsana ba mbawandroe-hō nosenia, niha sato, sambasamba omo, ba mofōnoe sibai Jehowa ba anoezoe sibai dōdō Moze gōi. Ba 10
11 imane Moze chō Jehowa : Hana wa ūfakao genonioe, ba hana wa lō'ō sa'ae ba dōdōoe ja'odo, wa ūbe'e manō ba hoeloegoe zi samboea soi andre ? Hadia, ja'odo mege zanabina si samboea soi andre ba ja'odo zadono ja'ia, wa ūwa'ō chōgōe iada'e : Hagi ia, si mane sangai ono ba ndraono si lō aefā na ba mbagi zoosoe, ba ohe ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oegoe chō ndra tocara fahōloesa ? Heza oehalō ndriwo,
12 13 ba wame'e ba zi samboea soi andre ? Mangarōngarō ira chōgōe, lamane : Faigi chōma ndriwo, ūma ! Tebai oe'ohe noro andrō, si so ba hoe-loegoe, ba zi samboea soi andre, tebai, na ha ja'odo ; no tengā inōtō norogoe. Na ūlaoc chōgōe da'ō,
14 15 ba si sōchinia, na ūdōlō wamoenoe ja'o, na so atō ba dōdōoe ndra'odo, fa bōi sa'ae oefraigifraig wamakaogoe andrō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Mo-
16

FAZA 11.

I. Te'otoe'ō alitō wekōkōkōkōzato.
II. Foloe'alo'e a zato ba fa'anoezoe dōdōra „mana” andrō. III. Manga-rōngarō Moze ba wa'abe'e halōwō-nia, ba hadia niŵa'ō Lowalangi.
IV. Satoea mbanoea andrō si fitoe ngafeloe. V. Siate ; fotoe yoloe'a-loe'a andrō.

- 1 I. Ba latahigō Jehowa niha sato, wa hoelō nifakao ira, lafaronggō chō Jehowa. Ba me irongo Jehowa ba mofōnoe ia ; ba ifatōrō chōra galitō Jehowa, si manga golombasewā ūsa. (*Moz. II. 16, 2. Moz. III. 10, 2. Sin. 78, 21.*) Ba la'angarōfi li Moze sato ; ba mangandrō Moze chō Jehowa, ba mate galitō andrō.
2 3 Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō Dabera (anoenoca), me no itōrō ira alitō andrō, chō Jehowa, ba da'ō.
4 II. Ba tcsao wangisō ba niha bō'ō andrō, si no fao chōra ; ba

- ze : Kaoni chōgoe niha, 70, satoea Ndraono Gizeraēli, ni'ilaoe wa no salaŵa ira ba mbanoeara ba samai-gimaigi sato ; ba nose wama'ele'ō ohe ira, ena'ō la'iagō ngaimō ba 17 da'ō. (*Moz. II. 18, 21*). Ba mōido tooe dania fahoehoeho chōoe ba da'ō, ba oehalō ma'ifoe Geheha andrō, si no ahono chōoe, ba oefaa'ema chōra, ena'ō latolo'ō wolohe noro andrō ba niha andre, fa bōi ha 18 ja'oegō zi onoro ja'ia. Ba ba niha sato, ba ōmane : Mifaigi, fa lō fa'-ara'iōmi mahemoloe, so gōmi diwo dania ; noa sa mangarōngarō ami, nirongo Jehowa, me mimane : Ha niha zame'e chōma diwo, ōma ? Noa sa ohahaoe dōdōma ba danō Miseraji mege ! Ba so dania chōmi ndriwo ibe'e Jehowa, ena'ō lō ambō 19 ōmi. (*Jos. 3, 5*). Tenga ha ma'ōchō ba tenga ha doea ngaloeo, ba tenga ha lima ba tenga ha foeloe ba tenga ha doea woeloe ngaloeo mi'ama 20 nga'ō, alo'o sara waŵa wa'ara dania, irege tebai sa'ae mi'ago hoea, irege ogoro ami ; noa sa lō ba dō-dōmi Jehowa, si sosó ba chōmi, ba no mangarōngarō ami ba no mi-mane : Hadia atō, wa aheta mege ita ba danō Miseraji ? (*F. 21, 5*). 21 Ba imane Moze : Ōnō ngaoote ngahōnō zabōlō niha andrō, si so ndra'ō, ba ūfaboe'oe, wangoe'ma'ō : Modiwo ira oebe'e, ba tobali alo'o sara wa 22 wa wa'ara la'amanga'ō ? Hadia, tola tetaba ūra mbiribiri ba saŵi, 23 balazi abōnō ūra ? Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Hadia, no ambō wa'abōlō Jehowa ? Awena dania ūila, na itōrō nifaboe'oegoe chōoe, ba na lō'ō. (*Jes. 50, 2*). 24 IV. Ba mōi baero Moze mangombacha ba niha sato niŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba ikaoni zi fitoe ngafocloe, salaŵa mbanoea, baero nose ifa'aso, 25 fasoei. Ba mōi tooe Jehovah ba lawoei andrō, fahoehoeho chōnia. Ba ihalō ma'ifoe Geheha andrō, si no ahono chōnia ba ifa'ema ba zi fitoe nagafoeloe niha andrō, salaŵa andrō. Ba me manandrōsa chōra Geheha ba mama'ele'ō ira, ba dania, ba lō'ō sa'ae. (*Hal. zin. 10, 44*). Ba 26 daroea zi no torōi foeri, ba golombaseŵa ; Eledado dōi zi samōsa ba Medado zi samōsa. Ba ba chōra gōi mōi Geheha, noa sa awō nitanō ba zoera ira, ba lō si mōi ira ba nose, ba tobali ba golombaseŵa mama'ele'ō ira. Ba fagohi nono 27 matoea samōsa, isawā Moze, imane chōnia : Mama'ele'ō ba golombaseŵa ndra Eledado Medado ! Ba imane 28 Josoea andrō, ono Noeni, si no ngoningoni Moze, i'oturai iraono ia : He Toeagoe, Moze, tenaŵa ira ! Ba 29 imane chōnia Moze : Hadia, ja'oegō zame'e lala chōgoe ? Ena'ō na sampa'ele'ō manō mbanoea Jehovah fefoe, ena'ō ifa'ema chōra Gehehania Jehovah ! Ba ifoeli ia ba golombaseŵa Moze, awō zatoca Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. 30
- V. Ba tesao nangi nifatōrō Jeho-wa, sangoloi'ō siate moroi ba mbe-we nasi, ifatōrō ba golombaseŵa ; ma'ōchō fofanō tānō andre ba ma'-ōchō fofanō tānō sa, ba zi tefasoei olombaseŵa, doca hela wa'awe'e aefā ba danō. (*Moz. II. 16, 13. Sin. 78, 27*). Ba maoso ira, ma'ōma'ōchō 31 ba sara wongi ba ma'ōma'ōchō mahemoloe la'ozaragō ziate ; si lō oja'oja mangozaragō, ba no mato 14 ngaso'e, ba labologō ba zi tefasoei olombaseŵa [ba wangokōli'ō]. Ba me la'aga'aga na ndriwo andrō, 32 me lō sahorī na, ba tesao wōnoe Jehovah chōra, ba ifatōrō chōra wa-makiko sabōlōbōlō. (*Sin. 78, 30. 31*). Andrō wa labē'e tōi naha andrō 33 Kiberoti hata'awa (lewatō zoloe'a-loe'a), me ba da'ō lako'o niha soloe'a-loe'a andrō. Ba i'oturai Kibe-roti hata'awa, ba lasaŵa Haseroti, 34 ba tebatō ira ba Haseroti andrō.

FAZA 12.

I. Moekōkōkōndra Mirija A'aroni chō Moze. II. Iboe'a ba hoeloe genoninia Moze Lowalangi. III. Tebe'e fotoe Mirija mbooe aeri, ba ifoeli dōhō ba wangandrō Moze.

- 1 I. Ba labōbōgō chō Moze zi lō sōchi ira Mirija A'aroni, bōrō ndra alawe Ndrawa Gaitiofia andrō; noa sa ira alawe Ndrawa Gaitiofia ni-halōnia. (*Moz. II. 2, 21*). Ba lamanne: Hadia, ha chō Moze mege fahoehoeo Jehovah? Hadia, lō si fahoehoeo ia chōma? Ba irono
- 2 3 Jehovah. Ba no sebolo sibai tōdō Moze andrō, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe ba goeli danō.

- 4 II. Ba i'ogomoezaō imane Jehovah chō ndra Moze A'aroni Mirija: Mi'ae ba nose wama'ele'ō, datōloe ami! Ba mōi ira, datōloe ira. Ba mōi tooe Jehovah, ba mboto lawoee, i'iagō mbawandroehō nose, moehede ia chō ndra A'aroni Mirija; ba mōi baero zi daroea andrō. Ba imane: Mifondrondrongo niwā'ōgoe! Na so ba chōmi zama'ele'ō ba oe'orama'ō ndra'o chōnia ba gangilata, ba ma
- 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12

- 7 ba wangifi moehededo chōnia. Ba tengsi manō chō genonigoe Moze andrō; no ba dangania tebe'e fefoe hadia ia jomo chōgoe. (*Heb. 3, 2*). Fahoeohoeo ndra'o chōnia, faoedoe wawa ndra'aga, ba tengsi ba dahō-dahō, anehe ia nga'oe Jehovah. Ba hana wa lō ata'oe ami mibōbōgō zi lō sōchi chō genonigoe andrō, chō Moze andrō? (*Moz. II. 33, 11*). Ba mofōnōe sibai chōra Jehovah, ba iheta ia, ba iheta gōi ia ba nose lawoee. Ba i'ozemagō tehawoe booe aoeri Mirija, afoesi, hoelō mbetoea. Ba me i'otahōgō ia A'aroni, ba no tehawoe booe aoeri ia, si lō moedōnadōna. (*Moz. V. 24, 9*). Ba imane A'aroni chō Moze: He Toea, bōi be'e horōma, me no hoelō zowchō mowa ndra'aga ba me no molalō ndra'aga! Bōi hoelō nono

si no mate moroi ba daloe ia, si no matonga obooe ōsi, na i'otarai daloe ninania! Ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa Moze, imane: He Lowalangi, fadōhō chōnia! Ba imane Jehovah chō Moze: Hadia na no idiloi mbawania amania, ba hadia, tengsi fitoe bongi wa'ara aila ia? Ba fitoe bongi jamoe'iagō baero golombasewa, ni'oniagō; ba na aefa da'ō, ba hana na lafoeli lafa'amōi ia. (*Moz. III. 13, 46*). Ba la'oniagō Mirija, baero golombasewa, fitoe bongi. Ba lō latohoegō wofanō, irege no moefoeli moefa'amōi Mirija. Ba aefa da'ō, ba laheta ira ba Haseroti andrō, ba ba danō si mate Farana molombase ira dania. (*F. 10, 12*).

FAZA 13.

I. Tefatenge zamaoeze tanō Gana'ana. II. Mōi ira. III. Aboe dōdō zato, ba irara Kalebi.

- I. Ba hocmede Jehovah chō Moze, imane: Fatengi niha, ena'ō lafaoezei danō Gana'ana andrō, nibe'ego ba Ndraono Gizeraēli dania; samōsa zamboea mado mifatenge, ha sambalō salawāra. Ba ifatenge Moze, moroi ba danō si mate Farana, dali goroisa Jehovah, ha sambalō si no salawā ba Ndراونو Gizeraēli. (*Moz. V. 1. 22*). Ba da'e dōira: Mado Roebeno, ba Samoea, ono Zakoeri; ba mado Zimconi, ba Safata, ono Hori; ba mado Joeda, ba Kalebi, ono Jefoene; ba mado Izasari, ba Igeala, ono Josefo; ba mado Geferaji, ba Hosea, ono Noeni; ba mado Mbenijami ba Falati, ono Rafoe, ba mado Zeboeloni, ba Gadiēli, ono Zodi; ba mado Josefo, mado Manase andrō, ba Gadi, ono Zoesi; ba mado Dano, ba Amiēli, ono Gamali; ba mado Gaseri, ba Setoero, ono Micha'eli; ba mado Nafetali, ba Nahebi, ono Wofisi; ba mado Gado, ba Gēli, ono Machi.

- 16 Da'ō dōi niha andrō nifatenge Moze, ba wamaoeze tanō. Ba tōi Hosa andrō, ono Noeni, ba Josoea ibe'e Moze. Ba ifatenge ira Moze ba wamaoeze tānō Gana'ana andrō. Ba imane chōra : Mi'ae mijawā ba da'ō ba danō tānō raja, misōsō hili andrō ; mifaigi he wisa danō andrō, ba na sabōlō niha andrō, si so ba danō, ba na samomō, ba na sambō fa'ato, ba na si no ato ; he wisa gamoeata danō andrō, ba zi so ira, na si sōchi, ba na si lō sōchi, ba he wisa mbanoea, nahiara andrō, na ba danō manō so ira, ba na ba mbanoea saro ; ba he wisa nowi gōi, na satabō sinanō, ba na safoeo ; na so dōla geoe, ba na lō'ō. Ba mi'abe'e'ō sa'ae dōdōmi ba mi'ohe ba da'e ōsa mboca danō ! Ba no ba'ā mboea nagoe sahoelō. Ba mōi ira misi ja'ā, lafaoezei danō, i'otarai danō si mate Sini andrō, iroegi Rehobi, irege wabaliwā lala ba Hamata.
- 22 II. Mōi ira misi ja'ā ba danō tānō raja ba laroegi Heberona, banoea ndra Ahima, Sezai, Talamai, nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. Ba Hebcrona andrō, ba mewitoe fache fōna wanaroe'ō Soana ba danō Miseraji tetaroc'ō mege. (*Jos. 15, 14*). Ba me laroegi ndraso Esikoli andrō, ba lataba zara ndraha nagoe, fabajā boea, sangamohi, ba daroea zama-bea, ba lahalō gōi mboea dalimo ōsa ba boea ara ōsa. Ba andrō wa labē'e tōi ndraso andrō ndraso Esikoli, ba mboea nagoe andrō, nitaba Ndraono Gizeraëli ba da'ō.
- 25 III. Ba me no iroegi 40 wongi, me no lafaoezei danō, ba lafoeli ira. Mowaōwaō ira, ba laroegi ndra Moze A'aroni ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, sato, ba danō si mate Farana, ba Gadesi ; ba la'ombacha'ō chōra ba ba zato fefoe loealoea, ba la'oroma'ō chōra mboea danō andrō.
- 27 Ba ladoenđdoenō chō Moze, lamane : No maroegi danō andrō, nifatenge ja'aga. Si ndroehoe sa, si falawoe soesoe ba ūwani, ba jā'e mboca danō ; ba si ndroehoe gōi niha a-ndrō, si so ba danō, ba no sabōlō, ba banoea, ba saro ba seboea sibai, ba noa gōi ma'ilā ba da'ō nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. (*Moz. V. 9, 2*). Ba danō tānō raja, ba Iraono Gamaleki ; ba ba hili, ba Iraono Cheti, ba Iraono Jeboesi ba Iraono Gamori ; ba Dawa Gana'ana zi hene asi ba fatambai Joridanio. Ba Kalebi zo-ndrara tōdō zato ba chō Moze, imane : Mōi zoei ita misi ja'ā, tahalō chōda danō ; tengā safōchō sibai wola'ā ja'ira ! Ba lamane awōnia si fao chōnia mege misi ja'ā : Tebai tasowē niha andrō, no sabōlō abe'e ira ! Ba si lō sōchi la'ombacha'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba danō andrō, nifaoezeira, lamane : Tanō andrō nitōrōima, ba wamaoeze ja'ia, ba i'aga'aga niha si so ba chōnia, ba niha andrō fefoe, ni'ilama ba da'ō, ba no si tengā inōtō fa'eboca. Ba no ma'ilā gōi ba da'ō niha andrō seboea sibai, nga'ōtō Genaki andrō, awō zeboea sibai andrō, ba amaedola larewē ndra'aga fōnara, wamaigima, ba si manō gōi wamaigira.

FAZA 14.

I. Mola'ā zato ba tebai lahonogō ira ira Joseea Kalebi. II. Ifeta'oe ira Lowalangi ba mangandrō Moze. III. Te'ombacha'ō chōra, wa 40 fache irōrō ira ba danō si mate Lowalangi IV. Te'ala zabe'e tandro andrō, labē'e Dawa Gana'ana.

I. Ba moe'ira'ira niha sato fefoe, mangarōngarō ira ba zi bongi a-ndrō. Ba dozi Iraono Gizeraëli, ba koemōkōkōkō chō ndra Moze A'aroni, lamane chōra sato fefoe : Alai ndra'aga ! ena'ō na mate megendra'-aga ba danō Miseraji, ba ma ba da'e, ba danō si mate ! (*Sin. 106, 25*). Hana wa edōna i'ohē ita ba danō andrō Jehowa, ena'ō ba mbawa

- zi'ōli mate ita ? Ba ō nemali wo'-
omoda ba iraono sawoejoe chōda.
Hadia, tengā si sōchinia, na tafoeli
4 ita ba danō Miseraji ! Ba faoma
lamane chō nawōra : Datafaigi ehō-
da zolohe ja'ita, ba tafoeli ita ba
5 danō Miseraji ! Ba lafalōgōe tooe
ira ba danō ira Moze A'aroni, fōna
Ndraono Gizeraeli sato, fefoe, si no
6 owoelo ba da'ō. Ba lasika noechara
ira Josoea, ono Noeni, Kalebi, ono
Jefoene, si no fao gōi ba wamaoeze
7 tanō andrō, ba lamane ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraeli sato, fefoe : Tanō a-
ndrō, nitōrōima, ba wamaoeze ja'ia,
8 ba no tanō si maoeloe fa'asōchi. Na
eboea dōdō Jehovah chōda, ba i'ohe
ita ba danō andrō ba ibe'e ehōda —
tanō si falawoe soesoe ba ūe ūani !
9 Ba bōi milawā Jehovah ba bōi mi'a-
ta'oefi niha ba danō andrō ; ta'ā
sa'ae ira dania. No aheta chōra
mba'aba'ara andrō, ba ja'ita, ba
nitolo Jehovah ; bōi mi'a'ta'oefi ira !
10 (Moz. V. 20, 3. Rom. 8, 31). Ba me
hatō ma'ifoe tō lateboe kara ira sato
fefoe, ba oroma lachōmi Jehovah ba
· Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, ba nose
wama'cle'ō.
- 11 II. Ba imane Jehovah ehō Moze :
Ha wa'ara tebato wango'aja niha
andrō ja'o, wa lō fadoehoe dōdōra
ehōgoe, lō lai dandra andrō fefoe,
12 si no oclaoe ba chōra andrō ! Da'-
oeboenoe ira fōehō waba, oese'e ira,
ba ja'oegō oebe'e foeroegō soi [si
bohooe], seboea ba sato niha moroi
13 chōra ! (Moz. II. 32, 10). Ba imane
Moze ehō Jehovah : Ba larongo
Dawa Miseraji ; noa sa ū'ohe mijā-
wā, moroi ba chōra, soi andre fa'-
14 abōlōmō andrō, ba la'ombacha'ō
ba niha ba danō andre, ba zi no
terongo, wa ba hocnō niha andre
so ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehovah, awō
wa no ū'oroma'ō ndra'oegō, fa fa'ilā
bawa. ja'oegō Jehovah, awō wa no
so jaŵara lawoeo andrō ehōoe, wa
mowaōwaō'ō fōnara, na ma'ōehō,
ba boto lawoeo, ba ba zi bongi,
- ba boto galitō. (Moz. II. 13, 21). Ba 15
na ūboenoe soi andre, hoelō na ha
samōsa, ba lamane dania soi bō'ō,
si no mamondrongo toeriamō a-
ndrō : Me no tebai Jehovah, i'ohe 16
ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oenia ehōra
fahōloesa, soi andrō, andrō wa iboe-
boenoe ira ba danō si mate. (Moz.
V. 9, 28). Ena'ō na oroma sibai 17
wa'abōlōoe, ja'oegō Jehovah, si mane
nifaboe'oemō, me ūmane : Sebolo 18
tōdō Jehovah ba si no fahōna fa'-
ahaehō dōdō ; sala ba olalōwā, ba
ibe'e aefa, ba lō'ō sa aefa sibai
wotoe ; horō ndra ama ihoekoc ba
ndraono, iroegi tōloe, ūfa ūga'ōtō.
(Moz. II. 34, 6. 7. Jon. 4, 2). Be'e 19
aefa horō niha andre, ba wa'ebœa
wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si mane
fame'oe aefa horōra i'otarai ba
danō Miseraji, iroegi ma'ōehō ! Ba 20
imane Jehovah : Oebe'e aefa chōra,
oe'o'ō ū'andrōoe. **Ba si ndroehoe-** 21
ndroehoe : faja wa no saoeri ndra'o,
na faja wa anōnō dania goeli danō
lachōmi Jehovah, ba na la'ilā dania 22
danō andrō niha andrō fefoe, si no
mangila lachōmigoe andrō, awō dan-
dra andrō fefoe, nilaogoe ba danō
Miseraji ba ba danō si mate, ba si
no manandraigō zoci ja'odo, no
mewoeloe sa'ae, ba si lō mamondro-
ngō ligoe, na la'ilā danō andrō, nifa- 23
boe'oegoe chōndra toeara fahōloesa ;
samōsa lō sangila dania, ja'irā a-
ndrō, fefoe, si no mango'aja ja'o,
(Moz. V. 1, 35. Sin. 95, 10. 11. Heb.
4, 3). Ba enonigoe Kalcbi andrō, si 24
so Eheha bō'ō, ta'ilā, ba si no
molo'ō sibai chōgoe, ba oe'ohe ba
danō andrō, si mōi ia mege ba
la'ochōgō dania madooenia. (Jos.
14, 9). Ba Iraono Gamaleki ba Dawa 25
Gana'ana, ba ba zalo'o tanō so.
Mahemoloe, ba mifoeli ami, mi'ae
ba danō si mate, mitōrō lala sae-
choe ba nasi zoechoe. Ba hoemedē 26
Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni,
imane : Ha wa'ara dōhō wekōkō- 27
kōkō niha si lō sōchi andrō ehōgoe ?

- Fekōkōkōkō Ndraono Gizeräeli a-
 28 ndrō chōgoe, ba no oerongo! Ómane
 chōra : Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o,
 iwa'ō Jehowa, na lō oefatōrō chōmi
 niwa'ōmi andrō, nirongo dōgi da-
 29 lingagoe. Ba danō si mate andre
 adoeoe mbotomi, ha wa'ato ami
 ni'ofaja no — dozi, i'otarai zi 20
 fache fa'eboea ba si'a'moroi andrō,
 ja'amī si no moekōkōkō chōgoe!
 30 (*F. 26, 65. Heb. 3, 17.*) Samōsa lō
 sondroegi tanō andrō, motōi ja'amī
 andrō, tanō si no oetoetoeroe chōmi,
 nahami, fablōesa, baero Kalebi a-
 ndrō, ono Jefoene, ba Josoea, ono
 31 Noeni. (*Jos. 14, 1.*) Ba iraono sa-
 woejoe chōmi, niwa'ōmi ō nemali
 dania — da'ō oe'ohe ba danō dania,
 ena'ō la'ilā danō andrō, ni'ositenga-
 32 gōmi. Ba botomi, ba sadoedoe ba
 33 danō si mate. Ba iraonomi, ba 40
 fache wa'ara lakoebaloi goerifōra ba
 danō si mate, hoekoe wolawāmi
 andrō, balazi no ahori ase'e ami ba
 34 danō si mate. Dali zi 40 ngaloeo,
 me mifaoezei danō andrō — sara
 ngaloeo, ba dōfi labe'e — tobali 40
 fache miloe'i hoekoe lalōmi andrō ;
 ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, he wisa na
 35 oebōda dangagoc! Ja'odo andre,
 Jehowa, zangoema'ō ; si ndroehoe,
 si manō dania wolaoegoe ba niha
 si lō sōchi andrō fefoe, si no ma-
 magōlō ba wolawā ja'odo ; ba danō
 si mate andre ahori ira, ba da'e
 36 mate ira. Ba mate niha andrō nifa-
 tenge Moze, ba wamaoeze tanō a-
 ndrō, ba si no mamobōrō fekōkō-
 kōkō zato fefoe chōnia, me manga-
 woeli ira, wangombacha sata'oe ira
 37 ba danō andrō — niha andrō, si no
 mangombacha sata'oe ira ba danō
 andrō, ba mate fōna Jehowa, fa'a-
 mate si lō moedōnadōna. (*Kor. I.*
 38 10, 10. *Joed. a. 5.*) Awai zi lō mate
 niha andrō, si no mōi mamaoeze tanō
 andrō, ha Josoea, ono Noeni, ba Kal-
 lebi, ono Jefoene. Ba me i'ombacha'ō
 ba Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe niwa'ō
 andrō Moze, ba aboe sibai dōdōra.
- IV. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba lahoelō 40
 wongi wanaŵa mijawa hili, lamane :
 Omasiga mōi mijawa ba danō a-
 ndrō, niwa'ō Jehowa; noa sa mo-
 salā ndra'aga. Ba imane Moze : 41
 Hana wa edōna ami misawō zoei
 niwa'ō Jehowa? Lō'ō sa fachai! (*Moz. V. 1, 41.*) Bōi mi'ae mijawa, 42
 lō'ō sa fao chōmi Jehowa; fa bōi
 te'ala ami labē emalimi andrō.
 Oedoemi sa ba da'ō Ndraono Ga- 43
 maleki ba Dawa Gana'ana, ba mate
 ami ba mbawa z'i'oli. Me no mi'e-
 rogō Jehowa, ba lō'ō sa'ae itolo
 ami! Ba lō aloeloe ; mōi ira mijawa
 ba hili laŵa'ō ba tawōla zoera
 goroisa Jehowa ba he Moze, ba lō
 aheta ba golombasewa. Ba so 45
 Ndraono Gamaleki, awō Ndrewa
 Gana'ana, sowanoea ba hili andrō,
 mōi ira mitooe, latimba ira ba
 moezawili irege Horema, labē'e.

FAZA 15.

- I. Famachoi soemange ni'ā ba
 soemange nibadoe. II. Soemange si
 a'a gō ba soemange fameta horō.
 III. Fotoe zanawō oroisa ba zabato.
 IV. Nifobowobowo noecha.

- I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Mo-
 ze, imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gize- 2
 räeli, ómane chōra : Na miroegi
 dania danō andrō, nibe'egoé naham-
 mi, ba na mibe'e chō Jehowa zoe- 3
 mange nifatōrō ba galitō, he soe-
 mange nitoenoe ba he soemange
 nitaba, ma ba wanōrō amaboe'ela
 li, ba ma ame'ela saoha gōlō, ba
 ma na baŵa gowasa andrō chōmi,
 ba wame'e samohoea chō Jehowa,
 sawi, ba ma biribiri, ba same'e 4
 soemange Jehowa andrō, chōnia, ba
 samboea ni'ofoeloe hamo si sōchi
 nifaroeka fanicha, samba hinaoja,
 ifao soemange ni'ā. (*Moz. III. 6, 14.*)
 Ba agoe, soemange nibadoe, ba sa-
 mba hinaoja ba zi sara ono mbiri-
 biri, ōfao ba zoemange nitaba. Ba ba mbiri- 5
 biri si matoea, ba ōfao soemange 6

ni'ā domboea ni'ofoeloe hamo si
 sōchi nifareeka si tōloe kata fanicha,
 7 ba agoe, soemange nibadoe, ba tōloe
 kata ōbe'e chō Jehowa, samohoea.
 8 Ba na ono zāwi, si matoea ūbe'e
 soemange nitoenoe, ba ma soemange
 nitaba, ba wanrō amaboe'oela li,
 ba ma soemange Jehowa, fangorifi,
 9 ba nifao ba nono zāwi andrō, soe-
 mange ni'ā, ba tōloe ni'ofoeloe hamo
 si sōchi, nifareeka si sadoemba fa-
 10 nicha. Ba agoe, soemange nibadoe,
 ba sadoemba ūbe'e, soemange Je-
 howa, nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea.
 11 Si manō wolaoe ba nono zāwi fefoe
 ba ba mbiribiri si matoea fefoe ba
 ba nono mbiribiri ba ba nono na-
 12 mbi fefoe. Dali ha oega geoe nibe'-
 emi, ba sagesageoe, ba mimanō.
 13 Dozi niha ba danō zolo'ō amachoita
 andrō, na labē'e zoemange Jehowa,
 14 nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea. Ba
 na so ba chōmi niha bō'ō, ba ma
 si no ahono chōmi, ba si manō goi
 15 ilaoe, dali wolaoemi. Ha sara lala,
 dozi, he ja'amī, ba he niha bō'ō,
 si sosō chōmi. Amachoita si lō
 teboelō da'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; ba
 zoemange Jehowa, ba faoma, he ba
 niha bō'ō, ba he ba chōmi. (*Moz.*
 16 *II. 12, 49*). Ha sara nihonogōi ba
 ha sara nifachoi, he ba chōmi, ba
 he ba niha bō'ō, si sosō ba chōmi.
 17 **Ba hoemedē** Jehowa chō Moze,
 18 imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizerāeli,
 ba ūmane chōra: Na miroegi dania
 19 danō andrō, ni'ohegoj ja'amī, ba
 na mi'a mboea danō, ba mibc'e chō
 Jehowa zi no amaedola wegero,
 20 fōfōnia. Si a'a hamo ni'otambōni
 chōmi, ba sagrōkooe mibe'e fegero,
 lala wame'e fegero ba golajama
 21 mbasitō wame'emi ja'ia. Si a'a hamo
 ni'otambōni andrō chōmi, ba mibe'e
 chō Jehowa ūsa, soemange fegero,
 gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania. (*Moz. II. 23,*
 22 *19*). Ba na so hadia ia zi lō mitōrō
 amachoita andrō, si lō moe'odōdōgō,
 oroisa Jehowa andrō chō Moze,
 23 *Moz. III. 4, 2*), hadia ia, ni'oroi'ō

Jehowa chōmi, chō Moze, i'otarai
 loeo andrō, me ibe'e goroisa Jehowa,
 ba dania na, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, na
 24 tengā ni'odōdōgō zato, wa lō moetōrō
 da'ō, ba sato fefoe zame'e ono zāwi,
 si matoea, soemange nitoenoe, sa-
 mohoea chō Jehowa, nifao soemange
 ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe, nifaofao
 ba da'ō, lalania, ba sageoe nambi
 si matoea, soemange fameta horō.
 Ba na no ifaigi ere wameta sala
 25 Ndraono Gizerāeli sato, fefoe, ba
 tebe'e aefa chōra. Noa sa tengā
 ni'odōdōgō, ba no labē'e zoemange
 chōra, soemange Jehowa nifatōrō
 ba galitō, awō zoemange fameta
 horō, chō Jehowa, ba lalōra andrō.
 Ba tebe'e aefa zala Ndraono Gize-
 26 raēli sato fefoe ba sala niha bō'ō, si
 sosō ba chōra; noa sa horō zato
 fefoe, lalō andrō. Ba na so zi sala
 27 si lō moe'odōdōgō, na ha samōsa,
 ba nambi si dōfi fa'ebœa ibe'e
 soemange fameta horō. Ba jamoe-
 28 faigi ere wameta sala zi no mosala
 chō Jehowa, si tengā ni'odōdōgō,
 wolaoe fameta sala andrō chōnia,
 ba tebe'e aefa chōnia. Ha sara lala
 29 chōmi — he ba niha ba danō,
 Iraono Gizerāeli, ba he ba niha
 bō'ō, si sosō ba chōra, na so zolaoe
 hadia ia, si lō moe'odōdōgō. Ba na
 30 so zolalō ni'odōdōgō, he niha ba
 danō, ba he niha bō'ō, ba sanandra-
 waisi Jehowa, ba nise'e ba niwara
 niha si manō. Noa sa si lō goena
 31 li Jehowa ba si lō boto goroisania
 ibe'e; ba lō foelitō, ba nise'e niha
 si manō — iloe'i horōnia.
 III. **Ba** me so ba danō si mate
 32 andrō Ndraono Gizerāeli, ba fa-
 loecha ira niha sangozaragō eoe,
 me loeo sabato. Ba la'ohē ia chō
 33 ndra Moze A'aroni ba ba zato fefoe
 si fachamō chōnia, me i'ozaragō
 geoe, ba lakeroe ia, me lō'ō na
 34 oroisa ba da'ō, he lawisa chōnia.
 (*Moz. III. 24, 12*). Ba imane Jehowa
 35 chō Moze: Niha andrō, ba niboenoë;
 sato fefoe zaneboe kara ja'ia, baero

- 36 golombasewa. Ba la'he ia baero golombasewa sato fefoe ba lateboe kara, laboenoe, dali niwa'õ Jehowa chõ Moze.
- 37 IV. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chõ Moze, imane: Hede ba Ndraono Gizeräcli, õwa'õ chõra lafobowobowo gahe mbaroera, ja'ira ba madoera dania; ba bowobowoo andrõ, ba ladozigõ sinali oengoe sowë waroewaroe. (*Moz. V. 22, 12. Mat. 23, 5.*) Ba da'õ geloeaha mbowobowo andrõ chõmi: na mifaigia ia, ba itõrõ tõdõmi goroisa Jehowa andrõ fefoe, ena'õ mi'o'õ ia, ba bõi mihole'õ ami ba gisõisõ dõdõmi ba ba gomasiõ hõrõmi, famaeloengoemi ba wangerogõ Jehowa. Ena'õ lõ olifoe ami goroisagoe andrõ fefoe ba ena'õ mi'o'õ, fa ni'amoni'õ ami fõna Lowalangimi. Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi, si no mangeheta ja'ami ba danõ Miseraji, ba we'amõi Lowalangimi, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangimi!
- FAZA 16.
- I. Molaŵa ndra Kora, Datano, Abiramo. II. Ihoekoe zolaŵa andrõ Lowalangi.
- 1 I. Ba molaŵa Gora, ono Jesehari ono Gahati ono Lewi, ba awõnia Datano ba Abiramo, iraono Geliabi andrõ, ono Waloe ono Roebeno.
- 2 (*Joed. a. 11.*) Lalaŵa Moze, ba 250 niha nawõra, Iraono Gizeräcli, satoea mbanoea, salaŵa rafe, seboea tõi. Mõi ira faloecha chõ ndra Moze A'aroni, lamane chõra: Tenga inõtõ chõmi! ni'amoni'õ sa zato fefoe, dozi ira, ba sosó chõra Jehowa; ba hana wa mibali'õ salaŵa mbanoea Jehowa ami? (*Moz. II. 19, 6.*)
- 4 Ba me irongo da'õ Moze, ba ifalõgœ tooe ia ba danõ. Ba imane chõ Gora ba ba zato andrõ chõnia fefoe: Mahemoloe i'oroma'õ Jehowa, ha niha dána chõnia ba ha niha ni'amoni'õ, fa ifa'amõi chõnia; somasi ia, ba ifa'amõi chõnia. Ba mimane: Mihalõ gali ba wanoeño samohoea, Kora ba sato andrõ chõnia fefoe; mibe'e jaŵa galitõ ba milaoe zamohoea nitoenoe, fõna Jehowa; ba ha niha nitehe Jehowa, da'õ ni'amoni'õ taŵa'õ. Noa irege da'õ, ja'ami ono Lewi! Ba imane Moze chõ Gora: Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, ono Lewi! Hadia, ambõ na chõmi, wa no i'oniagõ ami ba Ndraono Gizeräcli sato, ba wama'amõi chõnia ja'ami, ena'õ mihalõhalõ halõwõ andrõ ba nahia Jehowa, ba ena'õ mõi ngoningoni zato ami ba wangaingai halõwõ chõra? (*F. 3, 6.*) Ba no ifa'amõi ndra'oegõ, awõ dafifoesõe fefoe, ono Lewi, ba hadia, mi'andrõ na gói chõmi, ena'õ latehe ere ami? Andrõ mamagõlõ ami, oedoe Jehowa, ja'oegõ ba sato andrõ chõoe fefoe — hadia sa Ga'a-roni, wa koemökökök ami chõnia? Ba ifakaoni'õ ndra Datano Abiramo, iraono Geliabi andrõ, Moze; ba lamane: Lõ mõiga! Hadia, ambõ na, wa no ñhetaga ba danõ si falawoe soesoe ba we'wani, wa no õ'ohega ba da'e, ba wanoeño ja'aga ba danõ si mate; hadia, õbali'õ salaŵama na gói ndra'oegõ? Noa sa ñhaogõ wolhe ja'aga ba danõ si falawoe soesoe ba we'wani, awõ wame'e benoea chõma ba kaboe nagoe, tâna chõma. Hadia, õwai õ'ila õ'abõsi'õ niha? Lõ mõiga! Ba motõnõe sibai Moze, ba imane chõ Jehowa: Bõi otahõgõ zoemange andrõ chõra! Sageoe kalide lõ nihalõgœ chõra, samõsa lõ ba chõra ni'aboesigoe tõdõ! (*Sam. I. 12, 3.*) Ba imane Mose chõ Gora: Ja'oegõ ba sato andrõ chõoe fefoe, mahemoloe mi'ondrasi Jehowa — ja'oegõ ba ja'ira ba A'aroni! Ba dozi ami mihalõ gali ba wanoeño samohoea chõmi, milaoe jaŵa zamohoea, ba i'ohc fõna Jehowa gali chõnia zamõsana — 250 gali; ba ja'oegõ gói ba A'aroni, ba faoma so gali chõmi. Ba ñozi lahalõ gali chõra, labe'e

- jaŵa galitō ba lalaoe zamohoea
nitoenoe. Ba la'igō golajama nose
wama'ele'ō, awō ndra Moze A'aroni.
19 Ba ifaloecha'ō zato fefoe ocdoera
Kora, ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō.
Ba to'ele ba zato fefoe lachōmi
Jehowa.
- 20 II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō ndra
21 Moze A'aroni, imane : Mi'oniagō
ami ba niha andrō, ena'ō oe'ozoe-
22 magō oehori ira ! Ba lafalōgoe tooe
ira ba danō, lamane : He Lowa-
langi, So'aja noso ba mboto niha
fefoe ! Hadia, na ha samōsa zama-
zōchi horō, ba mofōnōe ndra'oegō
ba zato fefoe. (F. 27, 16. Heb. 12, 9).
23 Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
24 imane : Hede ba zato, ūmane chōra :
Miheta ami ba zahatō ba nahia
25 ndra Kora, Datano, Abiramo ! Ba
maoso Moze, möi ia chō ndra Da-
tano Abiramo, ba la'o'ō ia satoea
26 Ndraono Gicraëli. Ba hoemedē ia
ba zato, imane : Mita'ita'i miheta
ami ba nose niha seboea horō a
ndrō, ba bōi mibabaya hadia ia
nibabajabajara, fa bōi tese'e ami [gōi],
27 ba horōra andrō fefoe. Ba laheta
ira ba zahatō ba nahia ndra Kora,
Datano, Abiramo. Ba Datano ba
Abiramo, ba no möi tooe, la'igō
newali nosera, awō wo'omora, ba
onora, he segeboea, ba he sigide'ide.
28 Ba imane Moze : Ba da'ō dania
aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehovah
zamatenge ja'odo, ba wolaoe nilaoe
andrō fefoe, wa tenga moroi chōgōe
29 manō : Na si mane fa'amate niha
bō'ō fefoe wa'amate da'e, na ha
sanōrō niha bō'ō fefoe itōrō ira, ba
no tenga Jehovah zamatenge ja'o.
30 Ba na ilaoe Jehovah zi lō moerai
moerongo, na ifaboka mbawania
tanō ba na itōlō ira, fabaja fefoe
zi so chōra, na noemalō ba mba-
noea tooe, aoeri, ba aboto ba dō-
dōmi, wa no latandrawāisi Jehovah
31 niha andrō. Ba me no a'ozoe chōnia
hoehoeo andrō, ba fabali danō barō
32 gahera, ifaboka mbawania tanō,
- itōlō ira, fabaja nosera, ba awō
niha fefoe, tāna chō Gora, noemalō
nibabajabajara. (F. 26, 10. Moz. V.
11, 6. Sin. 106, 17). Noemalō mitooe 33
ira ba mbanoea tooe, aoeri, fabaja
fefoe zi so chōra, ba fahalō danō,
jaŵara, tobali taja manō ira ba
hoenō zato. Ba dozi Iraono Gize- 34
raëli ba zi tefasoei ja'ira, ba moloi
ba we'ira'irara, lamane sa : ma itōlō
ita gōi tanō ! Ba itōrō alitō, si oroi 35
Jehowa, ba i'ā niha andrō, si 250,
sanoenoe samohoea andrō.

FAZA 17.

I. Famoefoe gali andrō. II. Ifoeli
koemōkōkō zato. Fotoe ba fanga-
toelō. III. Molewiō zi'o Ga'aroni ba
mbowo.

- I. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze, 1
imane : Wā'ō chō Geleazari, ono 2
Ga'aroni ere andrō, jamoehalō gali
andrō ba gachozila andrō, ba ja-
moefazawili galitō ba zarōe ma'-
ifoe ; amonita sa'ae gali zeboea 3
horō andrō, me no mate ira ; nibō-
bōzi, ni'anifi'ō ba nibē'e oeli naha
wame'e soemange. Noa sa la'ohē
fōna Jehovah, ba amonita sa'ae. Ba 4
hana na tandra sa'ae ba Ndraono
Gizeraëli. Ba ihalō gali tōla andrō 5
Eleazari, gali ba wanōenoe samo-
hoea andrō, ni'ohe zachozī andrō
ba labōbōzi, la'anifi'ō, oeli naha
wame'e soemange, tandra ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, fa samōsa bōi möi, si 6
tenga nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, ba wanōenoe
samohoea fōna Jehovah, fa 7
bōi gōna ia zi no gōna Gora andrō
ba awōnia andrō, nifa'ombacha'ōgō
Jehowa chōnia chō Moze.
- II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba koemō- 6
kōkōkō Ndraono Gizeraëli sato fefoe
chō ndra Moze A'aroni, lamane :
No miboenoe niha tāna chō Jehovah.
Ba me aeochoc zato oedoe ndra 7
Moze A'aroni, ba lafaigi nose wa-
ma'ele'ō da'ō ; ba no ibaloegō ia
lawoeo andrō, ba to'ele lachōmi
Jehowa. Ba möi ba golajama nose 8

wama'ele'ō ndra Moze A'aroni. (*Heb. 9, 4*). Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane: Miheta ami ba zato andrō, ena'ō oese'egō ira, ahooe zamō'i ! 11 Ba lafalōgoe tooe ira ba danō. Ba imane Moze chō Ga'aroni : Halō gali ba wanoenoe samohoea, laoe jāwa galitō ba naha wame'e soemange, ba be'e zamohoea ba ta'ita'i ohe ba hoenō zato, ba wamaigi fameta salara ; noa sa mosfōne sibai Jehowa, ba no ibōrōgō famakao. Ba ihalō gali A'aroni, si mane uiwā'ō Moze, fagohi ia, isawā hoenō zato ; noa sa ibōrōgō famakao ba chōra ; ba itoenoe zamohoea 13 fameta zala zato. Ba me so ia ba da'ō, ba gotaloeara zi mate zaoeri, 14 ba dōhō wamakao andrō. Ba fa'ato zi no tekiko ba wamakao andrō, ba no 14,700 ; lō lai zi tekiko mege 15 bōrō Gora andrō. Ba ifoeli ia A'aroni chō Moze, ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō, ba no dōhō wamakao andrō.

16 III. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō 17 Moze, imane : Hede ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli, wā'ō chōra, ndramoe'ohe chōoc zī'o, samboea mado, ba sara zī'o, sī'o zalaŵara, dozi mado, 12 zī'o fefoe. Ba tōi zamōsana, ba soera ba zī'onia, ba tōi Ga'aroni, ba ba zī'o mado Lewi ōsoera ; sa- 19 mōsa hōgō mado, ba sara zī'o. Ba ūtooe'ō tooe ba nose wama'ele'ō, fōna dawōla zoera goroisa, ba nī'o- 20 ro'oroma'ōgōe ja'odo chōoe. Ba sī'o nitoejoegoe, ba molewiō dania, ena'ō oefadōhō wekōkōkōkō Ndراونو Gi- 21 zeraeli chōmi, fa bōi [sa'ae] aboea chōgōe. Ba me no i'ombacha'ō da'ō ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli Moze ba labē'e chōnia zī'ora salaŵara fefoe, dozi mado, samōsa hōgō, ba sara zī'o, 12 zī'o fefoe ; ba lafao ba zī'ora andrō zī'o Ga'aroni. Ba itooe'ō tooe zio andrō Moze, fōna Jehowa, ba 23 nose goroisa. Ba mahemoloe ū, me mōi ba nose goroisa Moze, ba no aeroi zī'o Ga'aroni, sī'o mado Lewi

andrō, no molewi'ō ba mobowo sa'ae ba mowoea, boea manaloe si no o'ōli. Ba i'ōhe baero ni'amoni'ō 24 zi'o andrō fefoe Moze, i'oroma'ō ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli fefoe, ba lafaigi, ba ihalō zī'onia zamōsana. Ba imane 25 Jehowa chō Moze : Foeli be'e tooe zi'o Ga'aroni andrō fōna zoera goroisa, ena'ō te'irō'ō ia tandratandra ba zabe'e tandro, ba ena'ō dōhō wekōkōkōkōra andrō, fa bōi [sa'ae] aboea chōgōe ; fa bōi mate ira. Ba 26 i'ō'ō Moze niwā'ō Jehowa chōnia ; si manō wolaoenia. Ba lanane 27 Iraono Gizerāeli chō Moze : Hiza, si mate ndra'aga, si tekiko ndra'aga, dozi ndra'aga, ba si tekiko ! Ha 28 niha zi hatō'ō ja'ia ba nose Jehowa andrō, ba si mate ; hadia sa, ūhori manō ndra'aga ?

FAZA 18.

Halōwō gere ba halōwō nono Lewi. II. Oeracha gere ba zoemange ba ba zi a'a mboea danō ba ba zi a'a nono goerifō. III. Si samboea nī'o-feloe nitehe ba Nono Lewi ba si samboea nī'ofoeloo zi samboea nī'o-feloe nitehe ba gere.

I. Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'aroni : Ja'oegō ba iraonooe andrō ba iwami zoloe'i sala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba he si sala halōwō gere andrō chōmi, ba ja'oegō ba iraonooe zoloe'i. Ba talifoesōoe andrō gōi, mado Lewi, iwami, ba fa'amōi, awōoe, ena'ō fao ira chōoe, ngo-nunganionoe, na mihalōhalō halōwō ba golajama nose goroisa, ja'oegō ba iraonooe. (*Moz. V. 18, 5*). Ba halōwōra nihalōhalō chōoe ba hadia nihalōhalō ba nose, ma'asamboea. Ba bōi lahatō'ō ira ba wakake ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ba naha wame'e soemange, fa bōi faoma matc ami, he ja'ira, ba he ja'ami. Ba ndrafao chōoe, ndra mochalōhalō halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, fefoe hadia ia halōwō ba nose ; ba niha bō'ō, ba lō tola ihatō'ō ia chōmi.

- Ba ja'ami zangai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō halōwō ba na ha wame'e soemange, fa bōi ifoeli gōna fōnoe Ndraono Gizeraēli. Hiza, no oetoejoe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli nono Lewi andrō, boealagoe chōmi, nibe'e tāna chō Jehowa, ena'ō lahalōhalō halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō. Ba ja'oegō ba iraonooe andrō, ba miha-lōhalō halōwōmi, halōwō gere, hadia ia fefoe ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba bacha barō mba'aba'a andrō; mihalōhalō halōwō. Boealagoe chōmi halōwō gere andrō: ba niha bō'ō, si hatō'ō ja'ia, ba niboenoe.
- II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'aroni: Hiza, oetehe chōoe nibe'e ja'ā soemangego si no amaedola wegero andrō; ba game'ela Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō ni'amoni'ō fefoe oetehe chōoe ba ba ndraonooe, tāna chōmi, ūmō nibe'ebe'e, si lō malōmalō. (Moz. III. 7, 35). Ba da'ō dāna chōoe ba game'ela andrō ni'amoni'ō sibai — na no moehalō dāna nitoenoe andrō —: fefoe game'elara soemange ni'ā ba soemange fameta horō ba soemangc ogaoeta, nibe'era chōgoe, fangali [nilimo]; chōoe ba ba ndraonooe, ni'amoni'ō sibai, Ba na ha ni'amoni'ō sibai ū'ā ia; dozi motōi matoea zi manga ja'ia: ni'amoni'ō ia ū'ā'ō. Ba da'ō zi mōi chōoe si hoelō wegero, ba game'elara [bō'ō] andrō, ba zoemange Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō nihahae: oetehe chōoe ba ba nonooe matoea ba ba nonooe alawe; ūmō, nibe'e, si lō mamalōmalō; dozi si lō si ra'iō moroi jomo chōoe zi manga ja'ia. (Moz. II. 29, 27). Fefoe zi sō-chi fanicha ba fefoe zi sōchi agoe ba fache, fondrege zi sōchinia, nibe'era chō Jehowa, ba no oetehe chōoe. Fefoe zi a'a mboea danō chōra, nibe'era chō Jehowa, ba chōoe; dozi si lō si ra'iō, moroi jomo chōoe, zi manga ja'ia. Fefoe hadia ia nilacha'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba chōoe. (Moz. III. 27,
- 28). Fefoe zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe, 15 fefoe nibe'ebe'e chō Jehowa, he niha, ba he oerifō, ba chōoe, ba si a'a nono niha, ba ūbe'e nisanoe, ba si manō gōi zi a'a nono goerifō si ra'iō. (Moz. II. 13, 2). Ba ba wananoe ja'ia [ba nono niha], ba na sara wa'ā wa'eboea, ba ma na eboea moroi andrō ūbe'e nisanoe, dali watō, lima sekeli (roefia) wananoce, ba zaga ni'amoni'ō, si samba sekeli, ba 20 gera. (Moz. II. 30, 13). Ba si a'a nono za'wi ba he ono mbiribiri ba he ono nambi, ba lō tola ūbe'e nisanoe: ni'amoni'ō da'ō; donia, ba ūbe'e fanefe na ha wame'e soemange, ba ta'ānia, ba ūtoenoe, soemangc nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa, samohoea. Ba ūsira, 18 ba chōoe, si mane osoe andrō, nihahae ba faha andrō kambōlō, chōoe ia. Fefoe zoemange si hoelō 19 wegero andrō, fōfō game'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō nibe'e Ndraono Gize-raēli amaedola wegero chō Jehowa, ba chōoe oetehe ba ba nonooe matoea ba ba nonooe alawe, ūmō, nibe'e, si lō mamalōmalō. Ama-boe'oela li nilaoe asio da'ō, si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, chōoe ba ba nga'ōtōoe dania. (Moz. III. 2, 13. Nga'ōt. II. 13, 5).
- III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Ga'aroni: Lō labe'e dāna chōoe ba danōra, lō benoeaoe ba chōra. Ja'-odo sa dāna chōoe ba amaedola gondrōita chōoe ba hoenō Ndraono Gizeraēli. (Moz. V. 10, 9). Ba nite-hegoe ba nono Lewi, ba samboea ni'ofoeloe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, amaedola gondrōita, ba halōwō andrō, nihalōhalōra, halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba lō tola sa'ae lahatō'ō ira ba nose wama'ele'ō, fa bōi lahalō horōra ba fa bōi mate ira. Ono Lewi zangai- 22 ngai halōwō ba nose wama'ele'ō, ba ja'ira zoloe'i sala dānō bō'ō, dali nifachoi andrō chōmi, si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara; ba tāna

- chōra tanō, ba lō labe'e chōra ba
 24 Ndraono Gizeräli. (*Jos. 13, 14*). Me oetehe ba nono Lewi zi sambœa ni'ofeloc andrō ba Ndraono Gizeräli nibe'cra chō Jehowa soemange si no amaedola wegero, oebe'e amaedola gondrōita chōra; andrō wa no oefachoi ba chōra andrō, wa lō labe'e chōra dána chōra tanō ba
 25 Ndraono Gizeräli. Ba hoemedede Je-
 26 howa chō Moze, imane: Wā'ō ba nono Lewi, ūmane chōra: Na mitema ba Ndraono Gizeräli zi samboea ni'ofeloe andrō, nitehegoe chōmi tāna chōmi ba chōra andrō, ba mibe'e ūsa soemange si no amaedola wegero, chō Jehowa, sambœa ni'ofeloe zi sambœa ni'ofeloe a-
 27 ndrō. (*Neh. 10, 38*). Ba lafotōi chōmi zoemange fegero andrō chōmi, amaedola wache ba golajama mbasitō ba amaedola zi tōra ba wolazi
 28 nagoe. Ba si manō ba ni'ofeloc andrō fefoe, sinemami, nitemami ba Ndraono Gizeräli, mibe'e ūsa, soemange fegero chō Jehowa; ba soemange fegero andrō fōfōnia, ni-honogōi chō Jehowa, ba ba danga
 29 Ga'aroni ere mibc'e. Fefoe game'ela, si mōi chōmi, ba lō teboelō mibe'e ūsa soemange fegero chō Jehowa, fefoe zi sōchinia mibc'e ūsa, amachoita. ame'ela ni'amoni'ō,
 30 fōfōnia. Ūmane chōra: Na mimanō, wame'e si sōchinia, ba tefotōi ba nono Lewi, amaedola nōsi golajama mbasitō ba amaedola nōsi wolazi
 31 nagoe. Fefoe gofoc heza, ba tola mi'ā, ja'ami ba sorojomomi fefoe, me no loeomi ba halōwōmi ba nose
 32 wama'ele'ō. Ba lō tohare chōmi horō ba da'ō, asala mibe'e zi sōchinia, ba lō'ō sa mifatōrō zala-cha ba game'ela Ndraono Gizeräli andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ba lō mate ami.

FAZA 19.

I. Labe'e fangehao nawoe zaŵi sojo. II. Idanō fangehao ba he lawisa wangogoena'ō ja'ia.

- I. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, imane: Da'ō gama-choita, nifaehoi Jchowa, me imane: Wā'ō ba Ndraono Gizeräli, ndra-moe'ohe chōoe zaŵi sojo, si lō si sala, si lō hadia ia zi lō gōna ba ba zi lō moerai moehare'ō kalo mbagi. Ba mibe'e ba danga Geleazarí ere andrō; ba la'ohē baero, fōna golombaseŵa, ba lataba ba zanehe ia. (*Heb. 13, 11*). Ba ihalō ndronia ma'ifoe Eleazarí ere andrō, toerochnia, ba mewitio itefe do andrō ūsa gamaoedoe mbawa doeasa nose wama'ele'ō. Aefa da'ō, ba latoenoe zaŵi andrō ba zanehe ia; oelinia ba ūsinia ba donia, ba nitoenoe, fabaja tainia. (*Moz. II. 29, 14*). Ba ihalō geoe eresi ere ba soefa ba kirimisi, ba itibo'ō ba galitō fanoenoe zaŵi andrō. (*Moz. III. 14, 6*). Aefa da'ō, ba ibabago noechnia ere ba mondri. Awena tola ifoeli ia ba golombaseŵa; ba si ra'iō na gere, irege bongi. Ba sanoenoe ja'ia [saŵi andrō] gōi, ba ibabago noechnia ba mondri ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba si lō si ra'iō zangozaragō awoe zaŵi andrō, ba itooe'ō tooe ba naha si sōchi, bae-ro, fōna golombaseŵa, ena'ō te'-irō'ō sogoena ba Ndraono Gizeräli sato, nifarocka ba nidanō fangehao; soemange fameta horō ia. (*Heb. 9, 13*). Ba sangozaragō awoe zaŵi andrō, ba ibabago noechnia ba si ra'iō ia, irege bongi. Ba hockoe si lō teboelō ba Ndraono Gizeräli ba ba niha bō'ō, si sosó ba chōra da'ō, si gōtōgōtō fa'ara:
 II. Ha niha zombambahja si mate, 11 hadia ia mboto niha si no mate, ba fitoe bongi ra'iō ia. Da'ō zame'e 12 fameta zalania ja'ia [idanō no mege], na loeo si tōloe ba na loco si fitoe,

ba abeta wa'ara'iōnia. Ba na lō
 iheta zalania, na loeo si tōloe ba
 na loeo si fitoe, ba dōrōdōrō ra'iō
 13 ia. Ha niha zombambambaja si
 mate, boto niha si no mate, ba lō
 iheta zalania, ba ra'iō nose Jehowa
 ibe'e, ba nise'e ba Ndraono Gize-
 raēli niha si manō; me lō moetefē
 ia idanō fangehao, ba si ra'ira'iō
 ia; falemba chōnia wa'ara'iōnia, si
 14 lō mamalōmalō. Ba da'ō gama-
 choita, na so zi mate baose: Dozi
 si mōi baose andrō ba dozi si
 tohōna bacha, ba fitoe bongi wa'-
 15 ara ra'iō. Ba fefoe nahia, si lō
 lagōlagō, lagōlagō nibōbō sinali, ba
 16 ra'iō. Si manō gōi dozi si fabaja
 ba niboenoe baero ba mbenoaea ba
 ma ba zi mate ba da'ō ba ma ba
 dōla zi mate ba ma ba lewatō, ba
 17 fitoe bongi wa'ara ra'iō. Ba ba zi
 no ra'iō si manō ba ndramoehalō
 nawoe zoemange fameta horō a-
 ndrō, si no moetoenoe, labe'e ba
 nahia ba lalaoe ja'va nidanō goe-
 18 mboe. Ba si lō fa'ara'iō zangai
 soefa, i'oengoegegō ba nidanō andrō
 ba itefe nose andrō, awō gamagama
 fefoe, awō niha, si so baose, awō
 zi no fabaja ba dōla zi mate ba
 ma ba niboenoe, ba ma ba zi mate
 manō ba ma ba lewatō. (*Sin. 51, 9.*)

19 Na loeo si tōloe ba na loeo si
 fitoe itefe zi ra'iō si lō fa'ara'iō,
 ba aheta zalania ibe'e, na loeo si
 fitoe andrō. Ba ibabago noechania
 ba mondri, ba aheta wa'ara'iōnia
 20 na bongi. Ba na so zi ra'iō ba lō
 iheta zalania, ba nise'e ba zato zi
 manō; noa sa ra'iō ni'amoni'iō a-
 ndrō chō Jehowa ibe'e: lō moetefē
 ia idanō fangehao, andrō wa si
 21 ra'iō ia. Amachoita si lō teboelō
 chōmi da'ō, nitōrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
 Ba sanefe idanō fangehao andrō, ba
 ibabago noechania, ba sombambaja
 idanō fangehao, ba ra'iō, irege bongi.
 22 Ba fefoe hadia ia, nibabaja zi no ra'iō
 andrō, ba ra'iō, ba si manō gōi doziso-
 mbambaja ja'ia, ba ra'iō, irege bongi.

FAZA 20.

I. Fa'amate Mirija. Moekōkōkōkō
 zato, me lō ūra idanō. II. Idanō
 moroi ba gara. Fotoe wangawa dōdō
 ndra Moze A'aroni. III. Lō latehe
 Iraono Gedomo latōrō danōra. IV.
 Mate Ga'aroni; fangalinia Geleazari.

I. **Ba** larocgi danō si mate Sini
 Iraono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba ba Gadesi
 tebatō ira; ba mate ba da'ō Mirija
 ba lako'o ia ba da'ō. Ba lō ū zato
 idanō. Ba aechoe ira chō ndra Moze
 A'aroni, (*Moz. II. 17, 3*), fasoso zato
 chō Moze, lamane: Ena'ō na tekiko
 mege ndra'aga gōi, me tekiko da-
 lifoesōma fōna Jehowa! Hana wa
 ū'he ba danō si mate mbanoea
 Jehowa. ena'ō mate ba da'e ndra'-
 aga, awō goerifōma! Hana wa no
 ūheta ndra'aga ba danō Miseraji, ba
 wolohe ja'aga ba danō andre, si lō
 sūchi, ba zi tebai monowi ita, ba
 zi lō boea ara ba he agoe ba he
 dalimo ba ba zi lō ūma idanō! Ba
 larōi zato ira Moze A'aroni, mōi ira
 ba zinga nibawandroehō nose wa-
 ma'ele'ō ba lafalōgoe tooe ira ba
 danō; ba to'ele chōra lachōmi Je-
 howa.

II. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
 imane: Halō zi'o, owoeloi niha sato,
 daroea ami, ga'aoe A'aroni ba mi-
 hede ba gara andrō, ba zanehe ira,
 ba aloea chōnia nidanō. Faloea ba
 gara andrō gōra idanō, asogō niba-
 doe niha sato, awō goerifōra! Ba
 halō zi'o Moze, ba ni'amoni'iō, i'o'ō
 ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba la'ovoeloi
 zato ira Moze A'aroni, fōna gara
 andrō, ba imane chōra: Mifondro-
 ndrongo, ja'ami sabē'e tandro! Ha-
 dia ma'ilā maō mafaloea ba gara
 andre gōmi idanō? Ba ifaza'ā
 dangania Moze, ibōzi gara andrō
 si'onia, mendroea. Ba abōlō nidanō
 saloea chōnia, tobali labadoe niha
 sato ba oerifōra. Ba imane Jehowa
 chō ndra Moze A'aroni: Me no
 aombō dōdōmi chōgoe, me no lō

- nifosoemangemi ja'odo, ja'odó, ni'a-mon'iō andre, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba bōi ja'ami zolohe niha andre ba danō andrō nibc'ego chōra. (F. 27, 14. Moz. V. 1, 37 : 13 32, 51). Da'ō nidanō wasosota andrō : si fasoso Ndraono Gizeraëli chō Jehowa, ni'orma'ōnia chōra lachōminia. (Sin. 81, 8 ; 106, 32).
- 14 III. **Ba** i'otarai Gadesi ifatenge zinenge Moze chō razo Ndraono Gedomo, imane. Da'ō niwā'ō nacchiae Izeraëli : No ōrongo wamakao andrō fefoe, si no gōna ndra'aga, 15 wa no mōi ba danō Miseraji ndra tocama, awō wa no ara ndra'aga ba danō Miseraji, awō wa no lafakao sibai ndra'aga Dawa Miseraji, 16 ba he ira toeama mege sa'ae. Ba no ma'angarōfi li Jehowa ba no ifondrondrongo wakaosama andrō, ba no ifatenge mala'ika ; da'ō zangeheta ja'aga ba danō Miseraji. Ba ba da'e, ba Gadesi andre soga ma'ōchō, ba mbanoea ba nola da- 17 nōoe. Damatōrō danooe ! Lō matōrō nowi ba lō matōrō kaboe nagoe, ba lō mabadoe nidanō ba mba'a ; lala seboea ma'osisi, lō maholc'ō ndra'aga, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera, irege no aefaga ba danōe.
- 18 Ba imane razo Ndraono Gedomo : Lō tola ūtōrō danōgoe, fa bōi fa- 19 soewō ndra'o chōoe. Ba lamane chōnia Iraono Gizeraëli : Lala seboea ma'osisi, ba na mabadoe gōoe idanō, ja'aga ba oerifōma, ba mabe'e 20 mbōlō ; ha fa matōrō manō ! Ba imane : Lō tola ūtōrō ! Ba lafa-ndragō ira Iraono Gedomo ; ato 21 za bōlō, solohe baloese. Tobali lō latehe Iraono Gedomo latōrō da-nōra Iraono Gizeraëli ; ba labōhōli ira Iraono Gizeraëli, lahōlē'ō ira.
- 22 IV. **Ba** lafazaŵa ira ba Gadesi andrō ba lasaŵa hili Hori Iraono 23 Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba imane Jehowa chō ndra Moze A'aroni, ba da'ō, ba gahe hili Hori ba nola danō 24 Ndraono Gedomo : A'aroni, ba ni'- oroedoegō sa'ae chō ndra amami ; lō'ō sa tola ihoendragō danō andrō, nibe'ego ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, me no lō nifondrondrongomi niwā'-ōgoe, ba nidanō wasosota no. Halō 25 Ga'aroni ba ononia Eleazari, ba ohe mijawā ira ba hili Hori, (F. 33, 38. Moz. V. 32, 50), heta noecha 26 Ga'aroni ba be'e noecha nononia Eleazari ; ba A'aroni, ba ni'oroe-doegō [chō ndra amami] ; mate danaia ia ba da'ō. Ba i'o'ō Moze 27 niwā'ō Jehowa chōnia, mōi ira mijawā ba hili Hori ba zanehe zato fefoe. Ba iheta noecha Ga'aroni 28 Moze, ibe'e noecha nononia Eleazari. Ba mate ba da'ō Ga'aroni, ba zoezoe hili andrō ; ba lafoeli ira mitoee, moroi ba hili, ira Moze Eleazari. Ba me la'ilā sato fefoe, 29 no matc Ga'aroni, ba la'e'esi ia Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, tōloe ngafeloe wongi wa'ara.

FAZA 21.

- I. Te'ala Ndrawa Gana'ana labe'e.
II. Koemōkōkōkō zoei zato ba te'o-toe'ō oelō. Oelō tōla andrō. III. Sinoenō Ndراono Gizeraëli, bōrō wemōnara andrō. IV. Te'ala ndra Sihona Ogi labe'e.

I. **Ba** me irongo Dawa Gana'ana andrō, razo Garadi, ba danō tānō raja, so moroi sa ba Gatari Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba itema fasoewō chōra ba ira'oe ōsa. (F. 33, 40). Ba lafaboe'oe lira chō Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli, lamane : Na ūbe'e ba dangama niha andrō, ba malacha'ō mbanoeara. Ba i'o'ō wangandrō Ndراono Gizeraëli Jehowa, ibe'e ba dangara Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō ; ba lalacha'ō ira, awō mbanoeara. Ba tebe'e tōi mbanoea andrō Hor-remā.

II. **Ba** laheta ira ba hili Hori, latōrō lala ba nasi zoechoc, ba wamahene tanō Ndراono Gedomo. Ba ba lala andrō ba lō sōchisōchi dōdō zato. Latahigō Lowalangi ba

- he Moze, lamane : Hadia, andrō
mihetaga ba danō Miseraji, cna'ō
tekiko ndra'aga ba danō si mate ?
Lō'ō sa ūma koe ba lō ūma idanō
ba anoezoe dōdōma gō si lō sōchi
andrō. Ba ifatōrō chōra goclō so-
sōfoe Jehowa, sondrooe niha, tobali
ato zi mate Iraono Gизeraëli. (*Kor.*
I. 10, 9). Ba mōi ira chō Moze,
lamane : Horōma mege, me mata-
higō Jehowa, awō ndra'oegō ; anga-
ndrō chō Jehowa, salahima, ena'ō
iheta chōma goelō andrō ! Ba ma-
ngandrō Moze, salahi zato. Ba imane
Jehowa chō Moze : Fazzōchi wamae-
do goelō sosōfoe ba toewoe jaŵa,
ba na so nidoee, ba na ifaigi da'ō,
ba aeroi ia. Ba ifazōchi goelō tōla
Moze, ba itoewoe jaŵa ; ba na
ladooee niha oelō andrō ba na ifaigi
goelō tōla andrō, ba aeroi ia. (*Raz.*
II. 18, 4. Joh. 3, 14).
- III. Ba lafazaŵa ira Iraono Gize-
raëli, mofanō, ba ba Goboto tebatō
dania. Ba laheta ira ba Goboto ba
ba Ije Ha'abari molombase, ba
danō si mate, tānō ba gatoemboechā
loeo, i'otarai danō Ndراono Moabi.
Ba mofanō ira ba da'ō, ba molo-
mbase ba ndraso Zaredi. Ba mofanō
ba da'ō, ba jefo Garono ba danō
si mate, molombase ; Arono so'oeloe
ba danō Ndراono Gamori. Ola
Ndراono Moabi Garono andrō, tānō
ba Ndراono Gamori. (*Sangoehoek.*
11, 18). Andrō wa si mané ba zoera
wanoewō Jehowa : „Wahebi ba
Zoefa, awō ndraso andrō, Arono
andrō, ba sanōsō andrō, ba ngai
ndraso, iroegi tānō ba Ari, si faola
ba danō Ndراono Moabi.” Ba moroi
ba da'ō lasaŵa Mbe'eri ; da'ō goe-
mboe andrō, niŵa'ō Jehowa, me
imane chō Moze ; Owoeloi niha sato,
ena'ō oebe'e gōra idanō ! Me loeo
da'ō, ba lamanō wanoenō Iraono
Gизeraëli : „Angoemboe, ja'oegō oe-
mboe ! Mi'anoenō chōnia ! Ba'a
nicharoe zalaŵa, nichao zeboea tōi
ba zato, nicharoe si'o zalaŵa, ni-

charoe si'ora !” Ba moroi ba danō
si mate andrō, ba lasaŵa Matana ;
ba i'otarai Matana, ba noemalō ba
Nahaliëli, ba moroi ba Nahaliëli, ba
lasaŵa Mbamoti ; ba i'otarai Mba-
moti ba noemalō ba zalo'o andrō
ba danō Ndراono Moabi, lafaoe-
doegō zoezoe hili Wisiga, fetahō
danō si mate.

IV. Ba lafatenge zinenge chō
Zihona, razo Ndراono Gamori, Irao-
no Gизeraëli, lamane chōnia ; (*Moz.*
V. 2, 26) : Damatōrō danōe ; nowi
ba kaboe nagoe, ba lō mahoendragō,
ba idanō ba mba'a, ba lō mabadoe ;
lala seboea matōrō, irege aefaga ba
danōe. Ba lō itehe ba Ndراono
Gизeraëli Sihona latōrō danōnia,
itema i'owoeloi zabōlō chōnia, ba
ifaondragō Ndراono Gизeraëli ba
danō si mate, ba me no iroegi
Jahasi, ba ilaoe fasoewō chōra. Ba
te'ala ia ba mbawa zi'ōli labē'e
Iraono Gизeraëli ba lahalō chōra
danōnia, i'otarai Garono, noemalō
ba Jaboko, irege nola Ndراono
Gamoni ; ola Ndراono Gamoni a-
ndrō, ba noa sa moe'aro'ō. Ba atoe'a
ba mbanoea ba da'ō fefoe Ndراono
Gизeraëli, labali'ō banoeara
mbanoea Ndراono Gamori fefoe,
Hesibona andrō, fabaja banoea
side'ide, si fabōbō chōra, fefoe. (*Jos.*
24, 8. Sin. 136, 19). Hesibona andrō,
ba banoea razo Ndراono Gamori,
Sihona andrō ; noa sa isoewō razo
Ndراono Moabi fōna da'ō, ba no
ihalō chōnia danōnia fefoe, iroegi
ba mbewe Garono. Andrō wa la-
mane sanoenō : „Mitaboe ba Hesi-
bona, nitaroe'ō ba ni'aro'ō mbanoea
Zihona andrō ! Noa sa i'otarai alitō
Hesibona, holahola galitō i'otarai
mbanoea Zihona ; da'ō zi manga
Ari Moabi, ba ūsi mbanoea ba
hilihili ba mbewe Garono. (*Jer. 48,*
45). Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō, Moabi !
Si tekiko ami, ja'ami, banoea Cha-
mosi andrō ! Tobali soloi nononia
matoea, ba nira'oe Zihona, razo

- Ndraono Gamori, nononia alawe andiō, ono Zifori. Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Mbileamo, ono Mbeori, ba Wetori, ba mbewe Oiferati, ba danō niwara, ba wogaoni ja'ia, imane chōnia: So niha, saheta ba danō Miseraji; no lahawoei danō, ha wa'ebolo, ba iada'c, ba molombase ba gamaoedoegoe. (*Jos. 24, 9*). Ba aine ba elifi chōgoe niha andrō, me tebai oelawa; ma atō oc'ilā dania oe'alani ira ba oetimba ba danōgōe. Oe'ilā sa: nifahowoe'ōmō, ba dōrōdōrō nifahowoe'ō ba ni'elifimō, ba dōrōdōrō ni'elifi! Ba mangefa zatoea Ndraono Moabi ba satoea Ndraono Midiano, la'ohe loeo waetasa, ba laroegi Mbileamo, ba lafa'ema chōnia niwa'ō Mbalaki. Ba imane chōra: Miforō, ba oe'wa'ō li chōmi, balazi hadia niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe. Ba la'iagō chō Mbileamo, satoea Ndraono Moabi andrō. Ba mōi Lowalangi chō Mbileamo, imane chōnia: Ha niha domeoc andrō? Ba itema li Lowalangi Bileamo, imane: Balaki andrō, ono Zifori, razo Ndraono Moabi, no ifatenge zinenge chōgoe, imane: Hiza 11 niha, saheta ba danō Miseraji, no lahawoei danō ha wa'ebolo, ba aine, ba elifi ira chōgoe ma atō abe'e ndra'o ocsowēō ira ba oetimba. Ba 12 imane Lowalangi chō Mbileamo: Lō tola mōi'ō awōra, lō tola ō'elifi niha andrō, me no nifahowoe'ō. Ba me 13 moloeo ba iwa'ō li Bileamo ba zatoea andrō chō Mbalaki, imane: Mifoeli manō ami ba chōmi; lō'ō sa itehe chōgoe Jehowa, mōido awōmi. Ba 14 lafazawa ira satoca Ndraono Moabi ba laroegi Mbalaki ba lamane: Lō edōna Mbileamo mōi awōma.
- I. Lō i'o'ō Bileamo andrō, me ifakaoni'ō ia Balaki. II. Ifoeli ifatenge zinenge chō Mbileamo Balaki. Mōi ia ba iba'a lala galidenia ma'ika. III. Iroegi Mbalaki Bileamo.

FAZA 22.

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba latohoegō wofanō Iraono Gizeraeli ba molombase dania ba zalo'o, ba danō Ndraono Moabi, jefo Jordano, ba gamaoedoegoe andrō, fefoe nilaoe Ndraono Gizeraeli ba Ndraono Gamori. Ba ata'oe sibai Ndraono Moabi Ndraono Gizeraeli; ato sibai sa ira, ba hoe-mocha mboe Ndraono Moabi Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō. Ba lamane Iraono Moabi ba zalaŵa Ndraono Midiano: Ba ni'ilada ma'ōchō, ba la'a manō fefoe zi tefasoei ja'ita niha sato sibai andrō, si mane sawi si matoea, na la'a ndroe'oe ba mbencoea. Ba razo Ndraono Moabi, me loeo da'ō, ba ja'ia Mbalaki
- II. Ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge 15 Balaki, sato ba salawa, seboea moroi ba da'ō no mege. Ba me 16 laroegi Mbileamo da'ō, ba lamane chōnia: Da'ō niwa'ō Mbalaki, ono Zifori: Bōi ū'a'ō lō mōi'ō chōgoe! Ebœa sibai loeooe oebe'e, ba fefoe 17 hadia ia niwa'ōoe chōgoe, ba oe'o'ō;

- ba ae elifi chōgoe niha andrō !
 18 Ba imane Bileamo ba mbanoea Mbalaki andrō: Ba he afōnoe nomonia firō ba ana'a ibe'e chōgoe Balaki, ba tebai sa atō oefadaō niwa'ō Lowalangigoe Jehovah, he ba hoehoeo side'ide, ba he ba
 19 hoehoeo seboea. Ba misfōrō gōi ba da'e, bongi, ena'ō oerongo,
 20 hadia niwa'ō Jehovah iada'e. Ba ba zi bongi, ba mōi Lowalangi chō Mbileamo, imane chōnia: Na ba wogaoni ja'oegō mōi niha andrō, ba faoso, ba ae awōra, ba bōi laoe zi
 21 tengā niwa'ōgoe chōoe. Ba ihoelō wongi ifosela galidenia Bileamo, mōi ia awō zalawā Ndraono Moabi a-
 22 ndrō. Ba mofōnoe Lowalangi, bōrō we'amōinia andrō; ba iagō lalania mala'ika Jehovah ba wanenaŵa ja'i-a; no fakoedo ia ba haeloe galidenia ba fao chōnia zawoejoenia, darcœa.
 23 Ba me i'ila kalidenia, no so ba lala mala'ika Jehovah ba sara wōda ba dangania, si no isōbi, ba ihole'ō ia ba zinga lala, itōrō mbenoea, Ba ibōzi galide Bileano, ena'ō ifoeli
 24 itōrō lala. Ba i'agō zise'ise lala mala'ika Jehovah, ba gotaloea kaboe nagoe, ba zi so ōli, faoma fatambai.
 25 Ba me i'ila inala'ika Jehovah kalide, ba ifadege ia ba gōli, ilazi gahe Mbileamo ba gōli; ba ifoeli ibōzi
 26 ia. Ba ifoeli mowaōwāō mala'ika Jehovah ba i'agō zise'ise sibai, si lō lala wangohole'ō, he ba gambōlō ba
 27 he ba gabera. Ba me i'ila mala'ika Jehovah kalide, ba ibalōdochini tooe danō, barō Mbileamo. Ba mofōnoe Mbileamō, ihare'ō chōnia mbōzibōzi. Ba ifchede galide Jehovah; ba imane chō Mbileamo: Hadia horōgoe chōoe, wa ōbōzibōzido, no medōloe sa'ae? (Fet. II. 2, 16. Joed. a.
 29 II). Imane Bileamo chō galide: Me no ō'o'aja ndra'odo! Ena'ō na so chōgoe zi'ōli, ba noa sa'ae oesboe-
 30 noe'ō! Ba imane kalide chō Mbileamo: Hadia, tengā sa kalideoendra'o, si fakoedo ndra'oegō ba haeloe, sa-
- gōtō fa'ara, irege ma'ōchō andre? Hadia, no irai amoecatagoe, oelaoe chōoe zi manō? Ba imane: Lōō! Ba ibokai hōrō Mbileamo Jehovah, 31 ba i'ila mala'ika Jehovah, si so ba lala, sara wōda nidōni ba dangania. Ba ifaondrō ia, ba ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō. Ba imane 32 chōnia mala'ika Jehovah: Hana wa ōbōzibōzi galide andrō chōoe, no medōloe sa'ac? Ja'odo a'i zomba'a lala chōoe, me no lala si lō sōchi wamaigogoe. Ba kalide andrō, ba no 33 i'lado, ba no medōloe ihole'ō ia chōgoe; na lō ihole'ō ia mena'ō, ba mege sa'ae oeboenoe ndra'oegō, ba ja'ia, ba oe'orifi mena'ō. Ba 34 imane Bileamo chō mala'ika Jehovah andrō: Horōgoe da'ō, lō'ō sa oe'ilā, wa ja'oegō zomba'a lala chōgoe; ba na fatoewoe chōoe, ba oefoelido. Ba itema li Mbileamo mala'ika Jehovah, imane. Ae manō awō niha andro; ba bōi wa'ō hadia zi tengā niwa'ōgoe chōoe! Ba fao Mbileamo ba zalawā andrō chō Mbalaki.
- III. Ba me irongo Balaki, no so 36 ba lala Mbileamo, ba ifaondragō ia, irege Iri Moabi ba mbewe Garono, ba wondrege nola danō. Ba imane 37 Balaki chō Mbileamo: Hadia, tengā no mato mendroea oefatenge zincnge chōoe, ba wogaoni ja'oegō? Hadia mbōrō, wa lō mōi'ō chōgoe? Hadia, tebai oefosoemange ndra'oegō! Ba 38 imane Bilcamo chō Mbalaki: Ba no sodo ae. Ba hadia, tola maō oewā'ō hadia ia? Taroma li nibe'e Lowalangi ba mbewegoë, da'ō niwa'ōgoe dania! Ba fao Mbileamo 39 chō Mbalaki, ba laroegi Giriati Choesoti. Ba ibe'e soemange [Lowalangi] zaŵi ba biribiri Balaki, ba ifa'ohe'ō [wōfō] ō Mbileamo ba ō zalawā andrō, awōnia fao. Ba ma-hemoloe ū, ba ihoelō wongi Balaki wolohe Bileamo, ifasao mijawa ba Mbamoti Mba'ali; ba da'ō oroma chōnia Ndraono Gizeraëli ūsa.

FAZA 23.

I. Fama'ele'ō Mbileamo si föföna.
II. Fanete wama'ele'ō si föföna.

- 1 I. Ba imane Bilcamo chō Mbalaki : Ŧa'ō wama'anō naha wame'e soemange ba da'e, fitoe, ba fitoe hōnagō chōgōe ba da'e ono zaŵi si matoea ba fitoe mbiribiri si matoea. Ba i'o'ō Balaki niŵa'ō Mbileamo, ba labe'e zoemange Balaki ba Bileamo, samboesamboea naha wame'e soemange, ba sarasara nono zaŵi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Iagō da'e, ba ngai zoe-mange nitoenoe; mofanō ndra'o, tabe'e ifa'ele'ō ia chōgōe Jehovah, ba hadia ni'oroma'ōnia chōgōe, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōgōe. Ba möi ia ba hilihili. Ba i'oroma'ō ia Lowalangi chō Mbileamo, ba imane chōnia da'ō: Naha wame'e soemange andrō, si fitoe, ba no oefaa'ānō, ba samboesamboea naha wame'e soemange, ba sarasara nono zaŵi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea ibe'e soemange. Ba ibe'e ba mbewe Mbileamo daroma li Jehovah, imane chōnia : Foeli'ō chō Mbalaki, ba ñmanō chōnia. Ba ifoeli ia chōnia; ba lō si teboelō ia ba ngai zoemange andrō chōnia, ba awōnia zatoea Ndraono Moabi fefoe. Ba iwa'ō niŵa'ōnia andrō, imane : „Moroi ba Garamo ifahalo'ō ndra'o Balaki, moroi ba hili tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo ifakaoni'ō ndra'o razo Ndraono Moabi : „Ae elifi chōgōe ma'oewoe Jakobo, ae lacha'ō chōgōe Ndraono Gizeräli !“ He oewisa wangelifi si tengā ni'elifi Lowalangi, ba he oewisa wolacha'ō si tengā nilacha'ō Jehovah ? Moroi ba zokara hili sa oe'ila ira, moroi ba zalaŵa tanō oroma ira chōgōe. Soi si no tonia nahia, si lō mamadoro ja'ia ba ngenoli niha baero. Ha niha zangila mangerai ngawoea gawoe andrō chō Jakobo, ba ha niha za-
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9
- 10

ngila mama'oli liwoe Ndraono Gizeräli ? Ena'ō na fa'amate zatoelō tōdō wa'amategoe dania, ba ena'ō na fa'aetoe nosorā wa'aetoe nosogoe !“ Ba imane Balaki chō Mbileamo : Hadia nilaoemō andrō chōgōe ! Ba wangelifi emaligoe oefaa'so ndra'oegō ; ba hiza, ba no ūfahowoe'ō ? Ba imane : Hadia, tengā ha sambalō nibē'e Jehovah ba mbewegoe oeŵa'ō ? II. Ba imane chōnia Balaki : Taboe ba nahia bō'ō, soroma ira chōoe — ba ha balōra ūila, lō ahori ūila ira — ba ba da'ō elifi ira chōgōe. Ba i'ohē ia ba mbenoea Zofimi ba zoezoe hili Wisiga, ba fitoe ifa'ānō naha wame'e soemange, ba samboesamboea naha wame'e soemange, ba sarasara nono zaŵi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea ibe'e soemange. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki : Base'ō ba da'e, ba ngai zoemange nitoenoe, da'oeffaendragō [Lowalangi] ba da'ō. Ba ifa'ele'ō ia Jehovah chō Mbileamo, ibe'e ba mbewenia daroma li, ba imane chōnia : Foeli'ō chō Mbalaki ba ñmanō chōnia. Ba iroegi Mbalaki ; ba lō si teboelō ia ba ngai zoemange andrō chōnia, ba awōnia zatoea Ndraono Moabi. Ba isofoe chōnia Balaki, imane : Hadia niŵa'ō Jehovah ? Ba iŵa'ō niŵa'ōnia, imane : „Laoe, ja'oegō Balaki, fondondongo ! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe chōgōe, ja'oegō, ono Zifori ! Tenga niha Lowalangi, fa ifoeli linia, ba tengā ono niha, fa mangesa dōdōnia ba ngawalō hadia ia. Hadia, iŵa'ō hadia ia, ba lō itorō. (Sam. I. 15, 29. Jak. I. 17). Famahowoe'ō niŵa'ō chōgōe, ba da mamahowoe ndra'o ba lō oefoeli ligoe ! Famakao, ba lō ta'ila ba ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba fa'aboe dōdō, ba lō faloecha ba Ndraono Gizeräli ; itolo ira Lowalangira Jehovah, ba fa'owoeawoea dōdō zalaŵa tarongo ba chōra. (Jer. 50, 20). No iheta ira ba danō Miseraji Lowalangi ; no fa'abōlō gōrōbaō

- 23 wa'abōlōra. Lō fachai wanaka ba ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba lō molemba gelemoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Awai niwā'ōda ma'ōchō, ba chō ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba chō Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō: Wa'eboca nilaoe Lowalangi!
- 24 Famazaŵa zingo si alawe ja'ia wamazaŵara ja'ira, ba femaoso zingo si matoea wemaosora; lō mōrō ira, na lō moe'ā gahelocea oea, na lō moebadoe ndro niboenoc!" (Moz. I. 49, 9).
- 25 Ba imane Balaki chō Mbileamo: Bōi elifi ira ba bōi fahōwoe'ō.
- 26 Itema li Mbalaki Bileamo, imane chōnia: Tenga no oeŵā'ō chōoe: Fefoe hadia ia niwā'ō Jehowa, da'ō oelaoe. Ba imane Balaki chō Mbileamo: Taboe, da'oe'ohc ndra'oegō ba nahia bō'ō, ma itehe Lowalangi, ba da'ō o'elifi ira chōgoe.
- 27 Ba i'ohē ba zoezoe hili Weoro Mbileamo Balaki, hili si otahōgō tanō si mate. Ba imane Bilcamo chō Mbalaki: Ŵā'ō wama'anō naha wame'e soemange chōgoe, fitoe, ba fitoe rozi hōnagō chōgoe ba da'e ono zaŵi ba fitoe nga'oe biribiri si matoea.
- 28 Ba i'o'ō Balaki niwā'ō Mbileamo; ba samboesamboea naha wame'e ba sarasara nono zaŵi ba sagesageoe mbiribiri si matoea ibc'e soemange.
- 29 Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbileamo, ilaoe datawō. Ba imane chō Mbileamo: Ba wangelifi emaligoe oefakaoni'ō ndra'oegō, ba no ha sambalō famahowoe chōoe, no medōloe ae! Ba foeli'ō manō sa'ae chōmi; tōdōgōe, ba oe'ebœa'ō loeoee, ba si lō loeo ndra'oegō ibe'e Jehowa. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki: Hadia, tengā no oeŵā'ō ba zinenge andrō, nifatengeoe chōgoe: He afōnoe nomonia firō ba ana'a ibc'e chōgoe Balaki, ba tebai zoei oefadaō niwā'ō Jehowa ba tebai oelaoe zomasi ndra'o, ha nibe'e Jehowa ba dōdōgōe, ha da'ō oeŵā'ō. (Neh. 13, 2).
- 30 II. Fama'ele'ō Mbileamo fanete zi doea balō. II. Fango'ozoei fama'e'ō.
- de Lowalangi, sanehe angilata chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, si no alaoe tooe ba si no moeheta baloebaloe hōrō: Ha lō agasōchi nosemi, ja'ami ma'oewoe Jakobo! nahiami andrō, ja'ami Iraono Gизeraëli. Si mane dasso, si no ebolo misa, si mane kaboe ba mbewe nidanō seboea, si mane gōna farasi, nitanō Jehowa, si mane cresi ba mbewe nidanō! Adoewa nidanō ba dimba andrō chōnia, ba si lō ambō idanō nowinia. Sabōlō moroi chō Agagi andrō razora, seboea sibai wa'asalaŵania. (Sam. I. 15, 8). Lowalangi andrō zangeheta mege ba danō Miseraji, ba no a-maedola wa'abōlō gōrōbao chōra. Niha si fa'emali chōra, ba la'ā, larasa dōla, lafatō nono wana chōra. No lafadōlō ira, mōrō ira tooe, si mane singo, ba si mane singo si alawe; ha niha zi keani ja'ira? Ha niha zamahowoe'ō ja'oegō, ba nifahowehowoe'ō, ba haniha zangeli ji'oegō, ba ni'elifi!" (Moz. I. 12, 3).
- II. Ba mofōnoe sibai Mbalaki chō Mbileamo, ilaoe datawō. Ba imane chō Mbileamo: Ba wangelifi emaligoe oefakaoni'ō ndra'oegō, ba no ha sambalō famahowoe chōoe, no medōloe ae! Ba foeli'ō manō sa'ae chōmi; tōdōgōe, ba oe'ebœa'ō loeoee, ba si lō loeo ndra'oegō ibe'e Jehowa. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki: Hadia, tengā no oeŵā'ō ba zinenge andrō, nifatengeoe chōgoe: He afōnoe nomonia firō ba ana'a ibc'e chōgoe Balaki, ba tebai zoei oefadaō niwā'ō Jehowa ba tebai oelaoe zomasi ndra'o, ha nibe'e Jehowa ba dōdōgōe, ha da'ō oeŵā'ō. (Neh. 13, 2). Ba oefoelido sa'ae ba niwama; ba hiza, da'oebokai chōoe hadia nilaoe niha andrō ba mba-noeaoe dania. Ba iŵā'ō niwā'ōnia, imane: „Da'e niwā'ō Mbileamo andre, ono Mbeori; da'e niwā'ō niha andrō, si no teboka hōrō. Da'e niwā'ō zamondrongo fehe-

FAZA 24.

I. Fama'ele'ō Mbileamo fanete zi doea balō. II. Fango'ozoei fama'e'ō.

- 1 I. Ba me i'ilā Bileamo, omasi Jehowa, tefahowoe'ō Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba lō i'aloei wama'ele'ō si mane ba zi mendroca mege, itema i'otahōgō danō si mate. Ba me ifachōlō ia, ba me i'ilā Ndraono Gизeraëli solombase ba da'ō, samboesamboea mado ba samboesamboea nahia, ba so chōnia Geheha Lowalangi.
- 2 Ba iŵā'ō niwā'ōnia, imane: „Da'e niwā'ō Mbileamo andre, ono Mbeori; da'e niwā'ō niha andrō, si no teboka hōrō. Da'e niwā'ō zamondrongo fehe-
- 3
- 4
- de Lowalangi, sanehe angilata chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, si no alaoe tooe ba si no moeheta baloebaloe hōrō: Ha lō agasōchi nosemi, ja'ami ma'oewoe Jakobo! nahiami andrō, ja'ami Iraono Gизeraëli. Si mane dasso, si no ebolo misa, si mane kaboe ba mbewe nidanō seboea, si mane gōna farasi, nitanō Jehowa, si mane cresi ba mbewe nidanō! Adoewa nidanō ba dimba andrō chōnia, ba si lō ambō idanō nowinia. Sabōlō moroi chō Agagi andrō razora, seboea sibai wa'asalaŵania. (Sam. I. 15, 8). Lowalangi andrō zangeheta mege ba danō Miseraji, ba no a-maedola wa'abōlō gōrōbao chōra. Niha si fa'emali chōra, ba la'ā, larasa dōla, lafatō nono wana chōra. No lafadōlō ira, mōrō ira tooe, si mane singo, ba si mane singo si alawe; ha niha zi keani ja'ira? Ha niha zamahowoe'ō ja'oegō, ba nifahowehowoe'ō, ba haniha zangeli ji'oegō, ba ni'elifi!" (Moz. I. 12, 3).
- II. Ba mofōnoe sibai Mbalaki chō Mbileamo, ilaoe datawō. Ba imane chō Mbileamo: Ba wangelifi emaligoe oefakaoni'ō ndra'oegō, ba no ha sambalō famahowoe chōoe, no medōloe ae! Ba foeli'ō manō sa'ae chōmi; tōdōgōe, ba oe'ebœa'ō loeoee, ba si lō loeo ndra'oegō ibe'e Jehowa. Ba imane Bileamo chō Mbalaki: Hadia, tengā no oeŵā'ō ba zinenge andrō, nifatengeoe chōgoe: He afōnoe nomonia firō ba ana'a ibc'e chōgoe Balaki, ba tebai zoei oefadaō niwā'ō Jehowa ba tebai oelaoe zomasi ndra'o, ha nibe'e Jehowa ba dōdōgōe, ha da'ō oeŵā'ō. (Neh. 13, 2). Ba oefoelido sa'ae ba niwama; ba hiza, da'oebokai chōoe hadia nilaoe niha andrō ba mba-noeaoe dania. Ba iŵā'ō niwā'ōnia, imane: „Da'e niwā'ō Mbileamo andre, ono Mbeori; da'e niwā'ō niha andrō, si no teboka hōrō. Da'e niwā'ō zamondrongo fehe-

- no aboto ba dōdō Fondrege zalaŵa andrō, sanehc angilata chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, si no alaoe tooe ba si no mocheta baloebaloe hōrō;
- 17 „Oe’ila ia, ba lō’ō na anehedo ia, ba arđoe na ma’ifoe. **Toemboe ndrōfi ba ma’oewoe Jakobo, ba si’o zalaŵa i’oturai Ndraono Gизeraëli; da’ō worasa dangidangi Ndraono Moabi, fabaja amo’oë ma’oewoe Zeti fe-fœc.** (*Sam. II. 8, 2. Jer. 48, 45.*)
- 18 Tanō Ndraono Gedomo, ba mōi barō mbawara, ba Se’ira, emalira, ba mōi barō mbawara. Ba sehocatoeria nilaoe Ndraono Gизeraëli,
- 19 (*Sam. II. 8, 14.*) Ba ma’oewoe Jakobo i’oturai salaŵa, ba ihori zi no 20 moloi mege, ba mbanoea misa!” Ba me i’ila Ndraono Gamaleki, ba iŵa’ō niŵa’ōnia, imane: „Si a’ha niha baero andrō, ba ja’ia Ndraono Gamaleki, ba fozoenia, ba fa’atekiko!” (*Sam. I. 15, 3.*) Ba me i’ila ma’oewoe Geni andrō, ba iŵa’ō niŵa’ōnia, imane: „No aro nahiamō, nifanoegē ba dete gara gazocnimō.” (*Moz. I. 22 15, 19.*) Ba fa’atekiko sa at tō fōna Ga’ino, ha wa’ara tō na, ba la’oloi’ō 23 ndra’oegō Dawa Asiria.” Ba imane na: „Alai ita, ha niha zaoeri, na 24 ifatōrō zi manō Lowalangi! Ba hiza nowo moroi sa ba Ndrawa Giti, fangōhōndrōgō Ndrawa Asiria, fangōhōndrōgō danō si jefo; ba da’ō 25 gōi, ba fa’atekiko fōnania.” Ba ifazawa ia Bileamo, ba wamoeli ja’ia ba chōra, ba mofanō gōi Mbalaki.
- FAZA 25.
- I. Lahorōni nono alawe Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gизeraëli. Fotoe horō andrō. II. Fōnoe Wineha andrō, me no lasawō goroisa Lowalangi, ba te’aro’ō ia ere, amaedola loeonia. Lasewō Ndraono Midiano.
- 1 I. Ba me sosō ba Zitimi Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba ibōrōtaigō lahōrō-horōni nono alawe Ndraono Moabi.
- 2 Lakaoni ira ba wemanga ba wame’eadoe chōra Iraono Moabi; ba manga ira ba mangaloeloe ba nadoc chōra.
- Ba molemba ba Mba’ali-Wecorō 3 Ndraono Gизeraëli; ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gизeraëli: (*Moz. V. 4, 3. Jos. 22, 17. Sin. 106, 28. Hos. 9, 10.*) Ba imane Jehovah chō 4 Moze: Owoeloi zatōea mbanoea fefoe, ba taŵi ira ba zino, chō Jehovah, ena’ō dōhō wōnoe Jchowa andrō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, si no abōlōbōlō. Ba imane Moze ba zangochoekoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Iboenoe mbanoeania zamōsana, ja’ami, banoeania si no molemba ba Mba’ali-Weoro andrō! (*Moz. II. 32, 27.*) Ba so zamōsa, Iraono Gизeraëli, solohe ba chōra ono alawé Ndraono Midiano, ba zanehe Moze ba Iraono Gизeraëli sato, fefoe, me mangarōngarō ira ba golajama nose wama’ele’ō. Ba me i’ila da’ō Fineha, ono Geleazari, ma’oewoc Ga’aroni ere, ba maoso ia ba hoenō zato, itoejoe doho, ba i’o’ō mbanoeara andrō misi bacha, ba faoma itaroc’ō ba daloe doho, daroea ira iwara andrō alawé andrō; ba dōhō wamakao andrō, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli: Ba fa’ato zi no tekiko ba wamakao andrō, ba no 24,000. (*Kor. I. 10, 8.*)
- II. Ba hoemedē Jehovah chō Moze, imane Fineha andrō, ono Geleazari, ma’oewoe Ga’aroni ere, ba no ibc’ē alō wōnoegoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, me no mofōnoe ia chōra, si mane na mofōnoefōnoe ndra’ochōra, ba tobali lō oehori Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba wōnoegoe andrō. Andrō ū̄va’ō chōnia: Hiza, oefaboe’oe chōnia wangorifi chōgoe. Nitche ere ia, awō nga’ōtōnia dania, gōtōgōtō wa’ara; bōli gōlōnia, me no mofōnoe ia ba zōfōnoe Lowalanginia, ba me no ifaigi wameta sala ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba tōi mbanoeara andrō nibonoc, awō ndra alawé Iraono Midiano andrō, ba Simeri, ono Zāloe, satōea mbanoea ba mado Zimeoni. Ba ira alawé Iraono Midiano nibonoc andrō, ba Kosibi dōi, ono Zoeri,

16 satoea mbanoea, satoea zi sawā ba
 16 Ndraono Midiano. Ba hoemedē Je-
 17 howa chō Moze, imane : Misoewō
 18 Ndraono Midiano, mi' alani ira. Noa
 sa lasoewō ami falimosara andrō,
 nilaoera chōmi, ba Weoro andrō
 ba ba mbanocara andrō, Kosibi,
 ono zalaŵa Ndraono Midiano ni-
 boenoe me loeo tefatōrō chōmi
 wamakao andrō, ba Weoro andrō.
 (F. 31, 2).

FAZA 26.

I: Lafoeli la'ofaja niha. II. Tefa-
 choi wamaosa tanō. Iraono Lewi.

- 1 1. Ba me no dōhō wamakao a-
 ndrō, ba imane Jehowa chō Moze,
 ba chō Gelcazari, ono Ga'aroni ere :
 2 Mi'ofaja Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, si
 20 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, sa-
 mboesamboea mado, dozi solohe ba-
 locse ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. (F. 1, 2).
 3 Ba laŵā'ō li ira Moze Eleazari chōra,
 ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi, ba ga-
 4 maoedoe Jricho, chōra si 20 fache ba
 si a'a moroi andrō, dali niŵā'ō Jeho-
 wa chō Moze. Ba da'e Ndraono Gize-
 5 raëli, si otarai danō Miseraji: Roe-
 beno, si a'a Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba
 iraono Roebeno, ba Hanochi, toea
 6 nga'ōtō Hanochi andrō; ba Waloc,
 toea nga'ōtō Waloe andrō. (Moz. I.
 6 46, 8 b. t.) Ba Heseroni, toea nga'-
 7 ōtō Heseroni andrō; ba Kare-
 mi, toea nga'ōtō Garemi andrō. Da'ō
 8 nga'ōtō Roebeno andrō. Ba fa'ato
 9 ni'ofaja ja'ira, ba no 43,730. Ba ono
 10 Waleo andrō, ba Eliabi. Ba iraono
 Geliabi, ba Nemoeëli ba Datano ba
 Abiramo. Da'ō zalaŵa rafe andrō,
 Datano ba Abiramo, si fao chō Gora
 no, me fasoso ira chō Jehowa, (F. 16,
 10 1 b. t.), me ifaboka mbawania tanō,
 me itōlō ira, awō Gora, me tekiko
 11 zi fao andrō, me i'ā alitō zi 250 niha,
 me tobali tandra [famangelama] ira;
 12 Ba lō si tekiko ndraono Gora. (Sin.
 12 42, 1). Ba ba nga'ōtō ndraono Zi-
 meoni, ba Nemoeëli, toea nga'ōtō
 Nemoeëli andrō, ba Jamini, toea
- ngā'ōtō Jamini andrō, ba Jachino,
 toea ngā'ōtō Jachino andrō, ba Sera, 13
 toea ngā'ōtō Zera andrō, ba Saoelo,
 toea ngā'ōtō Zaoelo andrō; da'ō 14
 ngā'ōtō Zimeoni andrō, no 22,200.
 Ba ba ngā'ōtō ndraono Gado andrō, 15
 ba Sefono, toea ngā'ōtō Zefono a-
 ndrō, ba Hagi, toea ngā'ōtō Hagi
 andrō, ba Soeni, toea ngā'ōtō Zoeni
 andrō, ba Osini, toea ngā'ōtō Gosini 16
 andrō, ba Eri, toea ngā'ōtō Geri a-
 ndrō, ba Arodi, toea ngā'ōtō Garodi 17
 andrō, ba Areli, toea ngā'ōtō Gareli
 andrō. Da'ō ngā'ōtō ndraono Gado 18
 andrō, ha wa'ato ira, ni'ofaja, no
 40,500. Ba ono Joeda, ba Eri ba 19
 Onani, ba Eri andrō ba Onani, ba
 si mate ba danō Gana'ana. (Moz.
 I. 38, 3. 4). Ba ba ngā'ōtō ndraono 20
 Joeda andrō, ba Sela, toea ngā'ōtō
 Zela andrō, ba Faresi, toea ngā'ōtō
 Waresi andrō, ba Sera, toea ngā'ōtō
 Zera andrō. Ba ba ndraono Waresi 21
 andrō, ba Eseromo, toea ngā'ōtō
 Geseromo andrō, ba Hamoeli, toea
 ngā'ōtō Hamoeli andrō. Da'ō ngā'- 22
 ōtō Joeda andrō, ha wa'ato ira,
 ni'ofaja, no 76,500. Ba ba ngā'ōtō 23
 Isasari andrō, ba Tola, toea ngā'ōtō
 Dola andrō, ba Foewa, toea ngā'-
 ōtō Woewa andrō, ba Jasoebi, toea 24
 ngā'ōtō Jasoebi andrō, ba Simeroni,
 toea ngā'ōtō Zimeroni andrō. Da'ō 25
 ngā'ōtō Isasari andrō, ha wa'ato ira,
 ni'ofaja, no 64,300. Ba ba ngā'ōtō 26
 Zeboelonī, ba Seredi, toea ngā'ōtō
 Zeredi andrō, ba Elono, toea ngā'ōtō
 Gelono andrō, ba Jaleëli, toea ngā'-
 ōtō Jaleëli andrō. Da'ō ngā'ōtō Ze- 27
 boelonī andrō, ha wa'ato ira, ni'ofaja,
 no 60,500. Ba ngā'ōtō Josefo, 28
 ba ononia andrō, Manase ba Eferaji.
 Ba ba ndraono Manase, ba Machiro, 29
 toea ngā'ōtō Machiro andrō. Ono
 Machiro, ba Gileadi, toea ngā'ōtō Gi-
 leadi andrō. Ono Gileadi andrō, ba 30
 Jezeri, toea ngā'ōtō Jezeri andrō,
 ba Heleki, toea ngā'ōtō Heleki a-
 ndrō, ba Aseriëli, toea ngā'ōtō Ga- 31
 seriëli andrō, ba Sichema, toea ngā'-

- 32 ötō Zichema andrō, ba Semida, toea nga'ötō Zemida andrō, ba Heferi, andrō, ba Silemi, toea nga'ötō Zilemi
 33 toea nga'ötō Heferi andrō. Ba Selofadi andrō, ono Heferi, ba si lō ono matoea, ha ono alawe; ba tōi nononia alawe andrō, ba Mala ba Noa andrō. Da'ō nga'ötō Nafetali ba 50 wafalitoesöta andrō chōra, ba fā-
 ato ni'ofaja, ja'irá, ba no 45,400. Da'ō ni'ofaja, Iraono Gizeraëli, no 51 601,730.
- II. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa ehō Moze, 52 imane: Chōra andrō lafaosa danō, 53 nitoeetoe tanō, balazi ha wa'ato ira. Sato niha, ba ebolo danō labe'e tāna 54 chōra, ba ba zi ōna'ōna fa'ato, ba la'ōnaigō wogoi tāna ehōra; balazi ha wa'ato ni'ofaja, ja'ira, ba wogoi tāna ehōra. (F. 33, 54. Jos. 14, 2). Ba nilaoe dahōdahō ba wamaosa 55 tanō, samboesamboea madozanaema, balazi dōi doeara. Dali dahōdahō, 56 ba wamaosa ehōra, tāna ehōra, ba zato niha ba ba zambō fa'ato. Ba 57 da'ō ni'ofaja ono Lewi, samboesamboea watalifoesöta: Gereso andrō, toea nga'ötō Gereso, ba Kāhati, toea nga'ötō Gahati andrō, ba Merari, toea nga'ötō Merari andrō. (Moz. II. 6, 16). Da'ō nga'ötō Lewi 58 andrō: nga'ötō Libeni andrō, ba nga'ötō Heberona, ba nga'ötō Maheli, ba nga'ötō Hoesi, ba nga'ötō Gora. Ba ono Gahati, ba Ameramo andrō; ba fo'omo Gāmeramo, ba Jochebe, ono Lewi alawe, ononia ba danō Miseraji; ba ono da'ō ehō Gameramo, ba A'aroni ba Moze ba talifoesöra alawe andrō, Mirija. (Moz. II. 6, 20). Ba ono 60 Ga'aroni, ba Nadabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazari ba Itainari. Ba Nadabi 61 andrō ba Abihoe, ba mate, me la'ohē fōna Jehowa galitō si tengä. (Moz. III. 10, 2). Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja, 62 ja'irá, ba no 23,000, dozi motōi matoea, si sara waŵa fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō. Lō'ō sa moefao ira ba wangofaja Iraono Gizeraëli bō'ō mege, me lō sinemara tāna ehōra tanō, ba ngai Ndraono Gizeræli bō'ō. Da'ō ni'ofaja ndra Moze 63 Eleazari ere andrō, sangofaja Iraono Gizeraëli ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi, ba mbewe Joridano, ba ga-

- 64 maocdoe Jericho. Ba samōsa lō'ō sa'ae ba da'ō ni'ofaja ndra Moze A'aroni ere no, me la'ofaja Ndraono Gizaeraëli ba danō si mate ba gahe
 65 hili Zina'i. Noa sa iwa'ō chōra Jehowa, si mate ba danō si mate ira ; ba no tobali samōsa lō si tosai, ja'i-rá andrō, baero Galcibi, ono Jefoene, ba Josoea, ono Noeni. (F. 14, 23).

FAZA 27.

I. Amachoita ba nono alawe sa-nema ondrōita. II. I'ombacha'ō wa'amate Moze Jehowa ba iwa'ō wamatara Josoea, fangali Moze.

- 1 I. Ba so nono Zelofadi alawe, Selofadi ono Heferi ono Gileadi ono Machiro ono Manase, nga'ōtō Manase andrō, ono Josefo, ba tōi nononia andrō, ba Mala ba Noa ba Hoga-gela ba Milika ba Tirisa. La'ondrasi ndra Moze Eleazari ere andrō ba satoea ba sato fefoe, ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō, lamane : Amama, ba no mate ba danō si mate, tengawō zi fao chō Gora no, si maoso no, solaŵa Jehowa; ba horñnia [samōsa ja'ia] mate ia. Ba lō ono matoea chōnia. Ba hana wa labē'e taja dōi namama ba nga'ōtō andrō chōra, me no lō ono matoea chōnia ; Chōma mibe'e dána chōnia tanō, ba ngai dalifoesō namama ! Ba i'ohé chō Jehowa hoehoeora andrō Moze. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Si ndroehoe niwa'ō nono Zelofadi andrō. Ōbe'sa'ae chōra dána chōra, ba ngai dalifoesō namara, tána chō namara ena'ō, ba chōra möi ōbe'e. (F. 36, 2). Ba ñmane ba Ndraono Gizaeraëli : Na so zi mate lō ono matoea, ba chō nononia alawe möi dána chōnia tanō mibe'e. Ba na lō'ō gōi ouo alawe chōnia, ba ba dalifoesónia mitehe dána chōnia andrō. Ba na lō'ō gōi talifoesónia, ba ba dalifoesō namania mitehe. Ba na lō'ō gōi talifoesō namania, ba ba zabōlō ahatō chōnia ba nga'ōtōra andrō möi mibe'e ; da'ō sa'ae zochō.
- II. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : 12 Ae mijawa ba hili Gabari andrō, ba faigi danō andrō, nibe'ego ba Ndraono Gizaeraëli. (Moz. V. 32 49). Ba na 13 no ñfaigi, ba la'oroedoegō gōi ndra'-oegō chō ndra toeaoe, si mane ga'aoe A'aroni, si no inoe'oroedoegō, (F. 20, 28), me no lō nifondrondrongomi 14 niwa'ōgoe andrō, ba danō si mate Sini, me fasoso zato, me mifolachōmi mena'ō ndra'odo ba zanehe ira, ba nidanō andrō (Idanō wasosota andrō da'ō ba Gadesi, ba danō si mate Sini). (F. 20, 12). Ba hoemedé Moze 15 chō Jehowa, imane : Ena'ō na ifataro zamōsa solohe sato Jehowa andrō, So'aja noso ba mboto niha fefoe, (F. 16, 22), solohe ja'ira na 17 mosfanō ba na mangawoeli, solohe ja'ira na möi, heza, ba na lafoeli ira baose, fa bōi hoelō mbiribiri si lō koebalo mbanoea Jehowa andrō. (Mat. 9, 36). Ba imane Jehowa chō 18 Moze : Halō chōce Josoea andrō, ono Noeni, niha si so Eheha, tocka hōgōnia tangaoe, (Moz. V. 1, 38), ba ohe chō Geleazari ere andrō ba 19 ba zato fefoe, ba wamatara ja'ia ba zanehe ira ; ba ñhare'ō chōnia 20 ñosa lachōmimō andrō, ena'ō lafon-drondrongo linia Iraono Gizaeraëli sato, fefoe. Jamōi chō Geleazari ere, 21 ena'ō idōni ba doena Oerimi andrō, chō Jehowa ; balazi dania niwa'ōnia na mosfanō ira, ba na molombase, ja'ia ba Iraono Gizaeraëli fefoe, sato fefoe. (Moz. II. 28, 30). Ba i'ō'ō 22 Moze niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia : halō Josoea andrō ba i'ohé chō Geleazari ere ba ba zato fefoe. Ba itoefa 23 hōgōnia tanga, ifataro ia, dali ni-wā ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Moze.

FAZA 28.

Amachoita ba zoemange, hadia ia : I. Soemange sero ma'ōchō. II. Soemange na loeo sabato. III. Soemange na fasoelōna mbaŵa. IV. Soemange fasa. V. Soemange na loeo wendrakose.

- 1 I. **Ba** hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze, imane : Be'e li ba Ndraono Gizeräli, ōmane ehōra : Bōi olifoe ami wame'e ame'ela soemange andrō chōgōe na inōtō, ōgoe, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nihonogōi ehōgōe, samohoea chōgōe. (*Moz. III. 3, 11; 21, 6*). Ömane na ehōra : Da'ō zoemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e mi chō Jehowa : Sero ma'ōchō, ba doeā rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō sala, soemange nitoenoe, si lō aefā'aefā. (*Moz. II. 29, 38*). Ono mbiribiri si sara, ba na mahemoloe mbanoea ūbe'e, ba si sara, ba na tānō owi, ba tōloe kata hamo si sōchi, ni-nifachōjō fanicha mboea zai nifoe-foe, samba kata, soemange ni'ā.
- 2 6 (*F. 15, 4*). Da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si lō aefā'aefā, nibe'e no, ba gahe hili Zina'i, samohoea, nibe'e chō Jehowa, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō. Ba nifao ba zi sarasara ono mbiribiri, soemange nibadoe, ba sambasamba kata. Ba ni'amoni'ō labē'e chō Jehowa zoemange nibadoe andrō, agoe nilaoe famasa. Ba ono mbiribiri si sara, ba na tānō owi ūbe'e ; ba nifao zoemange ni'ā, si mane ba zangoehoelō wongi mege, awō zocomange nibadoe andrō, nifao ehōnia, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa, samohoea.
- 3 II. **Ba** na loeo sabato, ba doeā rozi nono mbiribiri si dōfi fa'eboea, si lō sala, ba tōloe hinaoja hamo si sōchi nifaroeka fanieha, soemange ni'ā, ba soemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba da'ō. Da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō, ero na loeo sabato, baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si lō aefā'aefā, ba soemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba da'ō.
- 4 III. **Ba** ero na fasoelōna mbaŵa 11 chōmi, ba mibe'e soemange Jehowa, ba doeā rozi nono zaŵi, si matoea ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri ; si lō sala, mibe'e. Ba nifao ba da'ō, soemange ni'ā, ba 12 hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanieha,

soemange ni'ā, — soemange nitoenoe, samohoea, soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa. Ba ba 14 zoemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba da'ō, ba sarasara ono zaŵi, ba sambasamba hinaoja nagoe, ba sageoe biribiri si matoea, ba sambasamba kata a matonga, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri, ba sambasamba kata. Da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō nibe'e, ero na fasoelōna, dōfi fasoei manō. Ba baero ū, ba 15 sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, nibe'e ehō Jehowa ; baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si lō aefā'aefā, ba baero zoemange nibadoe andrō, nifao ba da'ō, wame'e da'ō.

IV. **Ba** ba zi mewelegefa ba 16 mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba telaoe wasa andrō, ehō Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 12, 18. 21. Moz. III. 23, 5*). Ba ba zi 17 mewelegima ba mbaŵa da'ō, ba aeehoe ba danō gowasa andrō. Fitoe bongi wa'ara te'ā roti si lō moe'ai-sōni. Na loeo si fōfōna andrō, ba 18 owoelo ba ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō. (*Moz. III. 23, 7*). Ba nibe'e chō 19 Jehowa soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, soemange nitoenoe, ba doeā rozi nono zaŵi, si matoea, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri ; si lō sala, mibe'e. Ba nifao ba da'ō, soemange ni'ā, ba 20 hamo si sōchi, nifaroeka fanieha,

doea doemba zi fao ba nono zāwi, ba tōloe hinaoja ba mbiribiri si
 21 matoea andrō; ba sarasara ono mbiribiri si fitoe andrō, ba tōloe-
 22 tōloe kata mifao. Ba baero õ, ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange
 23 fameta horō, ba wameta salami andrō. Da'õ [fefoe] mibe'e, lõ lai
 zoemange nitoenoe andrō ba zangoe-
 24 hoelō wongi, nibe'e socmange nitoe-
 noe si lõ aefa'aefa. Soemange da'õ
 nibe'e chō Jehowa, õ soemange nifa-
 tōrō ba galitō, samohoea, ero ma'-
 õchō, fitoe bongi wa'ara; baero zoe-
 25 mange nitoenoe andrō si lõ aefa'aefa
 andrō, ba baero zoemange nibadoe
 andrō, nifao ba da'õ wame'e ja'ia.
 26 V. Ba na baŵa wamasi sahoelō, na
 mibe'e zoemange Jehowa, soemange
 ni'a, fōfō mboea zahoelō, na owasa
 wendrakose chōmi, ba owoelo ami
 ba ni'amoni'õ; ba lõ tola mihalō
 hadia ia halōwō ba da'õ. (Moz. III.
 27 23, 15). Ba soemange nitoenoe, sa-
 mohoea, nibe'emī chō Jehowa, ba
 doea rozi nono zāwi ba sageoe
 mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoe rozinonō
 28 mbiribiri. Ba nifao ba da'õ soemange
 ni'a, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroeka
 fanicha, sarasara ono zāwi ba doea-
 doea doemba, ba ba mbiribiri si
 29 matoea andrō. ba tōloe hinaoja, ba
 sarasara ono mbiribiri si fitoe andrō,
 30 ba tōloetōloe kata; ba sageoe na-
 mbi si matoea, ba wameta salami.
 31 Baero zoemange nitoenoe andrō, si
 lõ aefa'aefa andrō, ba baero zoe-
 mange ni'a ba soemange nibadoe,
 nifao ba da'õ, wame'emī ja'ia; silõ
 sala mibe'e.

FAZA 29.

I. Soemange na owasa nilaoe torofe. II. Na owasa fangatoelō. III.
 Na owasa nose daha gece.

1 I. Ba na tesa'a lõ faoro, na baŵa
 si fitoe, ba owoelo ami ba ni'amo-

ni'õ, ba lõ tola mihalō hadia ia
 halōwō ba da'õ, baŵa wolaoe torofe
 fangeechoegō niha ia chōmi, miŵa'õ.
 (Moz. III. 23, 24). Ba soemange
 nitoenoe, samohoea, nibe'emī chō
 Jehowa ba da'õ, ba sara nono zāwi,
 si matoea, ba sageoe mbiribiri si
 matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri,
 si dōfi fa'eboea, si lõ sala. Ba nifao
 ba da'õ, soemange ni'a, hamo si
 sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha, ba doea
 doemba ba nono zāwi andrō, ba
 tōloe hinaoja ba mbiribiri si matoea
 andrō, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri
 andrō si fitoe, ba tōloetōloe kata.
 Ba baero õ, ba sageoe nambi si
 matoea, soemange fameta horō, ba
 wameta salami, baero zoemange ni-
 toenoe andrō na fasoeclōna, awō zoe-
 mange ni'a, nifao ba da'õ, ba baero
 zoemange nitoenoe andrō sero ma'-
 õchō ba soemange ni'a andrō, ba
 soemange nibadoe, nifao, nifachoi
 andrō — samohoea, soemange nifa-
 tōrō ba galitō, nibe'e chō Jehowa.

II. Ba ba zi mewoeloe, ba mbaŵa
 si fitoe andrō, ba owoelo ami ba
 ni'amoni'õ ba mangaloeloe ami;
 hadia ia halōwō, ba lõ tola mihalō
 ba da'õ. (Moz. III. 23, 27). Ba
 soemange nitoenoe, nibe'emī chō
 Jehowa, samohoea, ba sara nono zāwi,
 si matoea, ba sageoe mbiribiri,
 si matoea ba fitoe rozi nono mbiri-
 biri si dōfi fa'eboea; si lõ sala mi-
 be'e. Ba nifao ba da'õ, soemange
 ni'a, ba hamo si sōchi nifaroeka
 fanicha, doea doemba ba nono zāwi
 andrō, ba tōloe hinaoja ba mbiri-
 biri si matoea, ba sarasara ono
 10 mbiribiri andrō, ba tōloetōloe kata.
 Ba baero õ, ba sageoe nambi si
 11 matoea, soemange fameta horō, lõ
 lai zoemange fameta horō andrō,
 ba wameta salami, ba lõ lai zoema-
 nge nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'õchō
 ba soemange ni'a ba soemange ni-
 badoe, nifao ba da'õ,

III. Ba ba doeli ba mbaŵa si
 12 fitoe andrō gōi, ba owoelo ami ba

- ni'amoni'ō ; ba lō tola mihalō hadia
 ia halōwō ba da'ō ; owasa nilaoe
 chō Jehowa, fitoe bongi wa'ara.
 13 (*Moz. III.* 23, 34). Ba soemange
 nitoenoe nibē'emi soemange nifatōrō
 ba galitō, samohoea chō Jehowa, ba
 feledōloe nono za'wi, si matoea, ba
 doea geoe mbiribiri si matoea, ba
 feleōfa nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'e-
 boea ; ba si lō sala. Ba nifao ba
 da'ō, soemange ni'ā, ba hamo si
 sōchi, nifaroeka fanicha, sarasara
 ono za'wi andrō, si feledōloe, ba
 doeadoea doemba, ba sagesageoc
 biribiri si matoea, ba tōloetōloe
 15 hinaoja, ba sarasara ono mbiribiri
 andrō, si feleōfa, ba tōloetōloe kata-
 16 Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi si
 matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō
 lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero
 ma'ōchō ba soemange ni'ā ba soe-
 17 mange nibadoc, nifao ba da'ō. Ba
 mahemoloe ō, ba felendroea rozi
 nono za'wi, si matoea, ba doea geoe
 mbiribiri si matoca, ba feleōfa rozi
 nono mbiribiri, si dōfi fa'eboea, si
 18 lō sala, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō
 ba soemange nibadoc, nifao ba da'ō,
 ba nono za'wi andrō ba ba mbiri-
 biri si matoea ba ba nono mbiribiri
 andrō, dali wa'oj, balazi nifachoi
 19 andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe nambi
 si matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō
 lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero
 ma'ōchō ba soemange ni'ā andrō
 ba soemange nibadoc, nifao ba da'ō.
 20 Ba mahemoloc ō, ba felezara rozi
 nono za'wi, ba doea geoe mbiribiri
 si matoea, ba feleōfa nono mbiribiri
 21 si lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoe-
 mange ni'ā andrō ba soemange niba-
 doe, nifao ba da'ō, ba nono za'wi
 andrō ba ba mbiribiri si matoea ba
 ba nono mbiribiri andrō, dali wa'oj,
 22 balazi nifachoi andrō. Ba bacro ō,
 ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soe-
 mange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange
 nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba
 soemange ni'ā andrō ba soemange
 nibadoc, nifao ba da'ō. Ba mahe-
 moloe ō, ba foeloe rozi nono za'wi,
 ba doea geoe mbiribiri si matoea ba
 feleōfa rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō sala,
 si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'ā 24
 andrō ba soemange nibadoc, nifao
 ba da'ō, ba nono za'wi andrō ba ba
 mbiribiri si matoea ba ba nono mbi-
 ribiri andrō, dali wa'oj, balazi nifa-
 choi andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe 25
 nambi si matoea, soemange fameta
 horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe a-
 ndrō, sero ma'ōchō ba soemange
 ni'ā andrō ba soemange nibadoc,
 nifao ba da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba 26
 si'wa rozi nono za'wi, ba doea geoe
 mbiribiri si matoea ba felcōfa rozi
 nono mbiribiri, si lō sala, si dōfi
 fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō 27
 ba soemange nibadoc, nifao ba da'ō,
 ba nono za'wi andrō ba ba mbiri-
 biri si matoea ba ba nono mbiri-
 biri andrō, dali wa'oj, balazi nifa-
 choi andrō. Ba baero ō, ba sageoe 28
 nambi si matoea, soemange fameta
 horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe a-
 ndrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba soemange
 ni'ā andrō ba soemange nibadoc,
 nifao ba da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba 29
 si'wa rozi nono za'wi ba doea geoe
 mbiribiri si matoea ba felcōfa rozi
 nono mbiribiri, si lō sala ba si dōfi
 fa'eboea, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō 30
 ba soemange nibadoc, nifao ba da'ō,
 ba nono za'wi andrō ba ba mbiri-
 biri si matoea ba ba nono mbiri-
 biri andrō, dali wa'oj, balazi nifa-
 choi andrō. Ba bacro ō, ba sageoe nambi 31
 si matoea, soemange fameta horō,
 lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero
 ma'ōchō, ba soemange ni'ā andrō
 ba soemange nibadoc, nifao ba da'ō.
 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba fitoe rozi nono 32
 za'wi ba doea geoe mbiribiri si ma-
 toea ba feleōfa nono mbiribiri, si lō
 sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, awō zoemange 33
 ni'ā andrō ba soemange nibadoc,
 nifao ba da'ō, ba nono za'wi andrō
 ba ba mbiribiri si matoea ba ba
 nono mbiribiri andrō, dali wa'oj,
 balazi nifachoi andrō. Ba baero ō, 34

ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba soemange niā andrō ba soemange 35 nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō. Ba na loeo si ūlaoe, ba owoelo ami; ba lō tola mihalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō. 36 (*Moz. III. 23, 36*). Ba soemange nitoenoe, nibe'emi soemange nifatōrō ba galitō, samohoea chō Jehowa, ba sara nono zaŵi ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoea, ba fitoe rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō sala, si dōfi fa'eboea, 37 awō zoemange niā andrō ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō, ba nono zaŵi andrō ba ba mbiribiri si matoea, ba ba nono mbiribiri andrō, dali wa'oja, balazi nifachoi andrō. 38 Ba bacro ō, ba sageoe nambi si matoea, soemange fameta horō, lō lai zoemange nitoenoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō, ba soemange niā andrō ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō. 39 Da'ō zoemange nibe'emi chō Jehowa, na baŵa gowasa andrō chōmi, baero nibe'emi soemange nitoenoe ba soemange niā ba soemange nibadoe ba soemange fangorifi, he na ba wanōrō amaboe'oela li, ba he na saoha gōlō.

FAZA 30.

I. Amachoita ba gamaboe'oela li ndra matoea. II. Ba gamaboe'oela li zō nono alawe ba ba gamaboe'oela li zi no moehalō. III. Ba gamaboe'oela li lacha mbancea ba ba gamaboe'oela li nitibo'ō ndra matoea.

- 1 I. **Ba** ibe' li ba Ndraono Gize-räeli Moze, dali manō niŵa'ō Jehowa
 - 2 chō Moze. Ba hoemedé Moze ba zatoea mado Ndraono Gizeräeli, imane: Da'ō ia, ni'oro'iō Jehowa.
 - 3 Na so zamaboe'oe linia ehō Jehowa, ma na möi ba hōloe, wamaboe'oe famoni hadia ia, ba lō tola ifoeli linia, jamoetōrō sibai niŵa'ōnia andrō. (*Moz. III. 27, 2. Moz. V. 23, 21. Sin. 50, 14*).
 - 4 II. **Ba** na ono alawe zamaboe'oe
- linia ehō Jehowa, na ifaboe'oe wamoní hadia ia, fatoea ono alawe na ia baomo namania, ba na irongo amania gamaboe'oela linia ba famoni andrō, nifaboe'oenia, ba na lō hedchedenia, ba tebai awoe'a gamaboe'oela linia fefoe, ba famoninia fefoe, nifaboe'oenia, ba tebai awoe'a. Ba na itenaŵa ia amania, na loeo irongo, ba si lō'ō gamaboe'oelania fefoe, awō wamoni andrō, nifaboe'oenia; ba ibe'e aefa zalania Jehowa, me no amania zanenaŵa ja'ia. Ba na lahalō ia lō moetōrō gamaboe'oela li, ba ma hadia niŵa'ōnia, si lō moe'odōdōgō sibai, wamaboe'oe hadia ia, ba na irongo sangai ja'ia, ba na lō hedchedenia ba da'ō, na loeo irongo, ba lō awoe'a gamaboe'oela linia, ba famoninia andrō, nifaboe'oenia, ba lō awoe'a. Ba na itenaŵa ia fo'omonia, na loeo irongo, ba amaedola zi lō'ō gamaboe'oela li andrō, si lō moetōrō na, ibe'e, awō niŵa'ōnia andrō, si lō moe'odōdōgō sibai, wamaboe'oe hadia ia, ba ibe'e aefa zalania Jehowa.
- III. **Ba** amaboe'oela li zi no mate donga ba amaboc'oela li ndra alawe nitibo'ō, fefoe nifaboe'oera, ba lō awoe'a chōra. Ba na baomo wo'omonia ifaboe'oe linia, ma si möi ba hōloe, wamaboe'oe hadia ia wamoní, ba na irongo fo'omonia, ba na lō hedchedenia ba da'ō, ba na lō itenaŵa ia, ba tebai awoe'a gamaboe'oela linia fefoe, ba famoni andrō fefoe, nifaboe'oenia, ba tebai awoe'a. Ba na awoe'a ibe' fo'omonia, na loeo irongo nifaboe'oe andrō, ba amaedola zi lō'ō fefoe niŵa'ōnia, he na amaboe'oela li, ba he na famoni nifaboe'oenia; no si lō'ō ibe' fo'omonia, andrō wa ibe'e aefa zalania Jehowa. Fefoe 13 gamaboe'oela linia ba fefoe wamaboe'oenia famoni, ba wamakao ja'ia, si no möi ba hōloe ia, ba fo'omonia zangila mame'e arō, ba fa'omonia gōlō zangila mame'e si lō'ō. Na lō 15

hededhede wo'omonia ba da'ō, ha oega bongi, ba tebai awoe'a ibe'e gama-boe'oela linia fefoe, si lō moetōrō na, ba he famoninia fefoe ; bōrō wa lō hedehedenia, me loeo irongo ; ba 16 da'ō tebai awoe'a. Ba na amaedola zi lō'ō ibe'c, na no irongo mege, ba ihalō horōnia horō ndra alawe andrō 17 ba da'ō. Da'ō gamachoita, niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, amachoita ba ndra matoea ba chō wo'omonia, ba amachoita chō nama ba chō nononia alawe, si lō moehalō, si so bao-mo namania na.

FAZA 31.

I. Lalaoe mbalōra ba Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Lasala'ō ira si möi manoewō mege ba lasala'ō gōi gaheloaea. III. Lafaos gaheloaea. IV. Lab'e zoemange Jehowa sala'wa.

1. Ba hoemedede Jehowa chō Moze,
2. imane : Laoc mbalō Ndraono Gize-raëli ba Ndraono Midiano andrō ; ba na aefa da'ō, ba ni'oroedoegō chō ndra tocaoe ndra'oegō. (F. 25, 17).
3. Ba hoemedede Moze ba zato, imane : Mi'a'aro'ō niha, banoeami ba wanoeuwō, ena'ō lasoewō Ndraono Midiano andrō, ba wolaoe balō Jehowa
4. ba Ndraono Midiano. Dozi mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba hōnōhōnō zamboesamboca mado mifatenge ba wancewō andrō. Ba latoetoejoe ba ngahōnō Ndraono Gizeraëli hōnōhōnō zamboesamboea mado, ni'a'aro'ō ba wanoeuwō andrō, felendroea ngahōnō fefoe. Ba ifatengeira ba wanoeuwō Moze, hōnōhōnō zamboesamboea mado ; ba ifao chōra Wineha andrō, ono Geleazari andrō, ba wanoeuwō; solohe fakake ni'amoni'ō andrō da'ō, ba torofe fangechoegō niha. Ba möi ira manoewō Iraono Midiano, dali niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, ba laboenoe fefoe
8. motōi matoea. Ba he razo ba Ndraono Midiano ba laboeboenoe, awō ni'ōtōra andrō, ja'ia Ewi andrō ba Dekemi ba Soeri ba Hoeri ba Reba,

razo Ndraono Midiano, si dalima ; ba he Bileamo andrō, ono Mbeori, ba laboenoe bawa zi'ōli. (Jos. 13, 21). Ba lara'oe ndra alawe Ndraono Midiano Iraono Gizeraëli, fabaja iraono sawoejoe chōra, ba la'ohe, ba oerifōra sonoro fefoe ba oerifōra bō'ō fefoe, awō nibabajajara fefoe, ba la'ohe, ahoeloeara. Ba banoeara 10 ba nahiara fefoe, ba osera fefoe, ba latoenoe. Ba lahālō fefoe nihalōra andrō, ahoeloea andrō fefoe, he niha, ba he oerifō. ba la'ohe chō 12 Moze niha andrō, nira'oera ba ahoeloea bō'ō, awō nibabajajara andrō, nihalōra, ba chō Geleazari ere ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli sato, ba golombasewā ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi ba ndraso Joridano, ba gamaedoe Jericho.

II. Ba lafaondragō ira ira Moze 13 Eleazari ere ba satoea mbanoea fefoe, baero golombasewā. Ba mofōnoe Mozc ba zolohe sanoewō, ba goemandra zi hōnō ba ba goemandra zi otoe, si oroi manoewō. Imane 15 chōra Moze : Hadia, no ahori mi'o-rifi ndra alawe ? No ja'irā mbōrō 16 wangerogō Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa, me no iwa'ō chōra Bileamo andrō, ba Weoro andrō, tobali itōrō mbanoea Jehowa famakao. (F. 25, 1. Fet. II. 2, 15. Fam. 2, 14). Ba miboenoe fefoe motōi matoea 17 ba ndraono andrō, ba dozi ira alawe ba zi no oroedoe ira matoea, ba miboenoe ; (Sangoehoek. 21, 11) ; ba 18 dozi ono alawe ba zi lō irai oroedoe ira matoea, ba mi'orifi chōmi. Ba 19 ja'ami, ba fitoe bongi mi'īagō baero golombasewā ; dozi ami si no ma-moenoe niha ba si no mombambaja niboenoe, ba na loeo si tōloe ba na loeo si fitoe, ba misala'ō ami, fabaja ni'ohemi andrō, niraboe. (F. 19, 11). Ba si manō gōi noe-cha fefoe ba gamagama oeli za'wi ba gamagama boe mbiribiri fefoe ba fakake eoe fefoe, misala'ō. Ba imane 21 Eleazari ere ba zabōlō andrō, si no

- mōi manoewō mege : Da'ō goroisa andrō, ni'oroi'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
 22 Ba ana'a ba firō ba tōla ba sī'ōli
 23 ba simo mbanoea ba simo itō, fefoe hadia ia zanaha ba galitō, ba mifatōrō ba galitō, ba aheta wa'ara'iōnia ; hatō fanasa ja'ia ba nidanō fangehao andrō. Ba fefoe hadia ia zi lō manaha ba galitō, ba ba nidanō mifatōrō.
 24 Ba na no mibabago noechari, na loeo si fitoe andrō, ba no aheta wa'ara'iōmi, ba tola sa'ae mifoeli ami ba golombasewā.
 25 III. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō
 26 Moze, imane : Ofaja fefoe ha wa'oja gahaeloea andrō, nihalō, he niha, ba he oerifō, ja'oegō ba Eleazari ere ba
 27 satoea mbanoea. Ba si matonga, ba ōbe'e ba zi no fao ba wanoewō, si no mōi mege, ba si matonga, ba ba
 28 zato. (*Sam. I. 30, 24*). Ba ba zanoe- wō andrō, si no mōi mege, ba ūhalō mbeo, chō Jehowa, samboea ba zi 500, he niha ba he saūi ba he
 29 kalide ba he biribiri. Ba zi matonga tāna chōra mihalō ba mibe'e ba danga Geleazari ere, soemange fe-
 30 gero chō Jchowa. Ba ba zi matonga ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba samboe- samboca ūtoetoejoe ba zi limalima woeloe, he niha ba he saūi ba he
 31 nose Jehowa. Ba la'o'ō niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze ira Moze Eleazari
 32 ere. Ba fa'oja gahaeloea andrō, si tosai ahoeloea zanoewō andrō, ba no 675,000 nga'oeo mbiribiri,
 33 ba 72,000 zaūi,
 34 ba 61,000 galide ;
 35 ba ba niha, ba fa'ato nono alawe andrō, ba zi lō irai oroedoe ira ma-
 36 toe, ba no 32,000 niha. Ba si matongania andrō, tāna ba zi no mōi
 37 manoewō, ba 337,500 mbiribiri, ba beo chō Jehowa, biribiri andrō, ba
 38 no 675 nga'oe, ba 36,000 zaūi, ba beo da'ō chō Jehowa, ba 72 nga'oe,
 39 ba 30,500 galide, ba beo da'ō chō
- Jehowa, ba 61 nga'oe ; ba 16,000 40 niha ba beo da'ō chō Jehowa, ba 32 niha. Ba beo andrō, nibe'e soe- 41 mange fegero chō Jehowa, ba ibe'e ba danga Geleazari ere Moze, dali niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba ba zi 42 matongania andrō, tāna ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ni'oniagō Moze ba dána ba zanoewō andrō, (ba dána ba zato, 43 si matonga andrō, ba no 337,500 mbiribiri,
 44 ba 36,000 zaūi,
 45 ba 30,500 galide,
 46 ba 16,000 niha), —
 47 ba zi matonga andrō, tāna ba Ndراao, no Gizeraëli, ba itoetoejoe Moze, samboesamboea ba zi limalima woe- loe, he niha, ba he oerifō, ba ibe'e ba danga nono Lewi, sangaingai halōwō andrō ba nose Jehowa, dali niwā'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
- IV. Ba la'ondrasi Moze koema- 48 ndra nghahōngahōnō zanoewō andrō, koemandra zi hōnō ba koemandra zi otoe, lamane chō Moze: Nola'ofaja 49 wa'ato zanoewō andrō ni'ohema, enonimō, ba samōsa lō nirongoma si lō' ; andrō mabe'e zoemange Je- 50 wa, fangandrō nosoma chō Jehowa, hadia nihalō zamōsana ahoeloea gamagama ana'a ba kōla ba tōla gasa ba laedoeroe ba saēroe dalinga ba aja bō'ō. Ba lahalō chōra gana'a 51 andrō ira Moze Eleazari ere — hadia ia ngawalō naja —. Ba fa'eboea 52 gana'a andrō, nibe'era soemange si no amaedola wegero chō Jehowa, ba no 16,750 sekeli ; nibe'e goemandra zi hōnō ba koemandra zi otoe. Ba 53 sanoewō sato, ba no oi zara moraboe gōi : Ba lahalō gana'a andrō chō 54 goemandra zi hōnō ba chō goemandra zi otoe ira Moze Eleazari ere, ba labe'e ba nose wama'ele'ō, ena'ō itōrōtōrō tōdō Jehowa Ndراono Gi- zeraëli.

FAZA 32.

La'andrō chōra danō jefo Joridano mado Roebeno ba mado Gado. Fanimba Moze. II. Na latolo oea na-wōra, ba latēhe chōra ba ba zi matonga mado Manase danō andrō. Lahalō chōra.

- 1 I. **Ba** ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado, ba no oja sibai goerifo, no fahōna. Ba me no lafaigi danō Ja'ezeri andrō ba tanō Gileadi, ba la'ilā, sōchi sibai tanō zoja oerifō
- 2 danō andrō. Ba so ira, mado Gado ba mado Roebeno, lamane chō ndra Moze Eleazari ere ba ba zatoea
- 3 mbanoea: Ataroto andrō ba Dibona ba Ja'ezeri ba Nimera ba Eleale ba
- 4 Sebama ba Nebo ba Beono, tanō andrō, nitolo Jehovah Iraono Gize-raëli, ba wame'e barō mbawara, ba no sōchi sibai tanō zoja oerifō, ba no soja oerifō zawoejoemō andre.
- 5 Ba lamanc na: Na no atō faloecha ndra'aga wa'ehoea dōdōoe, ba he wisa na tetehe ba zawoejoemō andre danō da'ō, chōra ba ba nga'ōtōra mitooe; bōi fa'ōtō ba Joridano
- 6 ndra'aga! Ba imane Moze ba mado Gado andrō ba ba mado Roebeno: Hana, si mōi manowē dalifoesōmi,
- 7 ba si iagō da'e ami? Hana wa mibe'e ata'oe dalifoesōmi, we'a mōi mijefo ba danō andrō, nibe'e Jehovah
- 8 chōra? Si manō sibai wolaoe ndra amami mege, me oefatenge ira no, i'oturai Gadesi Mbarenea, ba wamai-
- 9 gi tanō andrō. Me no laroegi ndraso Esikoli, ba lafeta'oe Ndraono Gize-raëli, tobali lō edōna mōi ira ba danō andrō, nibe'e Jehovah chōra.
- 10 (F. 13, 24). Ba me loco da'ō, ba mofōnoe Jehovah, ba fahōlōe ia,
- 11 imanc: Niha andrō, si oturai danō Miseraji, si no doca woeloe fache ba si a'a moroi andrō, ba bōi jala'ilā danō andrō, nifaboc'oegoe chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, fahō-loesa, me no lō ni'oigōra tōdōra
- 12 wolo'ō chōgoe, baero Galebi andrō, ono Jefoene, ma'oewoe Geni andrō,

ba Josoea, ono Noeni, me no ja'ira zolo'ō sibai chōgoe. (*Jos. 15, 17.*) Ba mofōnoe Jehovah ba Ndraono 13 Gizeraëli; ba ifangōrōngōrō ira ba danō si mate, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara, erge noahori mate zi sagōtō niha andrō, si no mosala chō Jehovah. Ba iada'e, ba no maoso ami, 14 fangali ndra namami, madooe zamazōchi horō, ba wondrooe'ō na fōnoe Jehovah andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, si no to'oea abōlōhōlō. Ba na mi'e-rogō ia, ba iradō na ira ba danō si mate, ba mibe'e tekiko ira fcfoe. Ba la'ondrasi ia, ba lamane: Dama-fazōchi kandra mbiribirī ba da'e, nahia goerifōma andrō, ba mataroe'ō mbanoea nahia [wo'omoma ba nahia] ndraono soewoejoe chōma; ba ja'aga, ba ma'aro'ō ndra'aga, ba 17 fōna Ndraono Gizeraëli soga, irege no ma'ohē ira ba nahara; ba ba mbanoea saro la'iagō [fo'omoma ba] iraono sawoejoe chōma, bōrō niha ba danō andrō, [si fa'emali chōda]. Lō mangawoeliga ba nahia-ma, irege no mōi ba Ndraono Gize-raëli fefoe dána chōra andrō, tanō. Lō'ō sa manema ndra'aga tāna 19 chōma, awōra, jcfo Joridano, no tāna chōma danō tānō ba gatoe-mbooecha loeo, i'oturai Joridano.

II. **Ba** imane chōra Moze: Na 20 mimanō, na mi'aro'ō ami, fōna Jehovah, ba wanoewō, (*Jos. 1, 12,*) ba 21 na mi'ōtō Joridano, fōna Jehovah, dozi ami, si no mangaro, irege no itimba fōnania zi fa'ōedoe chōnia, ba na awena dania mifoeli ami, na 22 no ibe'e barō mbawana danō Jehovah, ba aefa ami ba chō Jehovah ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba tanā chōmi dania danō andre, dali zomasí Jehovah. Ba na tengā si manō wolaoe-23 mi, ba mosala ami ba da'ō chō Jehovah, ba mi'ila dania hadia zi gōna ami, ba lalōmi andrō. Mitaroe'ō 24 chōmi mbanoca, nahia [wo'omomi ba nahia] ndraono sawoejoe chōmi, ba mifazōchi kandra mbiribirimi ba mi'-

- 25 o'ð niŵa'ðgoe chōmi. Ba latema li Moze mado Gado ba mado Roebeno, lamane : La'o'ð niŵa'ðoe sawoejoe
 26 mō, ja'oeḡ Toea ! Iraono sawoejoe chōma ba fo'omoma, ba oerifōma, noemalō oerifōma sonora fefoe, ba hana na torōi foeri ba da'e, ba mba-
 27 noeia Gileadi andre. Ba ja'aga sawoe-joemō andre, ba ma'ðtō Joridano fōna Jehowa, ba wanoewō, ha wa'ato ndra'aga, si no mangaró, si mane
 28 niŵa'ðoe, ja'oeḡ Toea. Ba ibe' li Moze chō Geleazari ere ba chō Josoaea, ono Nœni ba ba zatoea mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba chōra andrō ;
 29 imane chōra Moze : Na no mōi mijefo Joridano mado Gado ba mado Roebeno, awōmi, fōna Jehowa, ba wanoewō, ha wa'ato irā, si no mangaró, ba na no moebe'e barō mba-wami danō, ba mibe'e chōra danō Gileadi, tāna chōra ba ba nga'ðtōra mitooe. Ba na lō fao ira chōmi mijefo, si no mangaró ba wanoewō, ba ba danō Gana'ana tefataro ira,
 30 31 ba ngaimi. Ba lamane mado Gado ba mado Roebeno : Hadia niŵa'ð Jehowa ba chōma, ja'aga, sawoejoe
 32 mō andre, ba ma'o'ð. Mangaró ndra'-aga ba mōiga mijefo ba danō Gana'ana, fōna Jehowa, ena'ð lō teboelō chōma dána chōma ba zi tambai Joridano. Ba ibe' chōra Moze — ba mado Gado ba ba mado Roebeno ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ono Josefo — ibe' chōra, ba amatōrōwa Zihona andrō, razo Ndraono Gamori, awō gamatōrōwa Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, tanō andrō, fabaja banoea ba danō, awō mbenoeara, banoea ba danō misa. (*Moz. V. 3, 34 12*). Ba mado Gado andrō, ba laföeli lataroe'ð Dibona ba Ataroto
 35 ba Aroëri, ba Ateroti Zofana ba Ja'ezeri ba Jogebeha, ba Beti Ni-mera ba Beti Harana, banoea sarō, awō kandra mbiribiri. Ba mado Rocbeno, ba laföeli lataroe'ð Hesi-
 36 37 bona ba Eleale ba Kiriata'i, ba Nebo ba Ba'ali Meono, nifalalini tōi, ba Sibema ; ba banoea andrō nifoelira fanaroe'ð, ba lafotōi si bohoee. Ba iraono Machiro andrō, ono Manase, ba ba Gileadi mōi. ba lahalō chōra, latimba Ndraono Gamori, banoea si tohōna andrō. Ba itehe chō Machiro, ono Manase, Gileadi andrō Mose, ba ibali'ð banoeania. Ba Ja'iro andrō, ono Machiro, ba mōi moe'ochōgō halama soja chōra, ba ibe'e tōinia halama soja chō Ja'iro. Ba Noba andrō, ba mōi moe'ochōgō Genata, fabaja halama soja chōra, ba tōinia Noba andrō ibe'e tōi.

FAZA 33.

- I. Olombaseŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli.
 II. Oroisa ba wangai chōra tanō Gana'ana, ba wanimba Dawa Gana'-ana.

- I. Da'e dōrōwā Ndraono Gizeraëli, nitōrōra, me la'oturai danō Miseraji, me solohe ndra Moze A'aroni. Ba itanō ba zoera Moze mbanoea andrō si ota'oturai ira wofanōfanō, i'o'ð niŵa'ð Jehowa; ba da'e dōrōwara i'ota'oturai nahia si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea. Ba Ramesi la'oturai wofanō, me toeli ba mbaŵa si fōfōna. Sara wongi aefa wasa mangefa Ndraono Gizeraëli; no mangaró. ba zanehe Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, (*Moz. II. 12, 37*), me lako'oko'o Dawa Miseraji ndraono si a'a andrō fefoe, niboenoe Jehowa chōra; noa sa i'orma'ð ba Lowalangira wa'abōlōnia Jehowa. Bamangefä Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Ramesi, ba ba Zoekota molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Zoekota ba ba Getama molombase, ba zinga danō si mate (*Moz. II. 13, 20*). Ba laheta ira ba Getama ba lasaŵa Wi-Hahiroti, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo i'oturai Mba'ali Žefono, ba ba Migidola molombase. (*Moz. II. 14, 2*). Ba laheta ira ba Wi-Hahiroti, ba la'ðtō nasi andrō, mijefo ba danō si mate, ba tōloe ngaloeo fofanō mowaðwað ba danō

- si mate ba Getama, ba ba Mara
 9 molombase. (*Moz. II. 15, 23*). Ba
 laheta ira ba Mara, ba laroegi Geli-
 ma; ba ba Gelima andrō, ba fele-
 ndroea goemboe nidanō ba fitoe
 ngafoeloe nga'eoē dōla chorema, ba
 molombase ira ba da'ō. (*Moz. II.*
 10 *15, 27*). Ba laheta ira ba Gelima, ba
 ba mbewe nasi zoechoe molombase.
 11 Ba laheta ira ba mbewe nasi zoe-
 choe, ba ba danō si mate Sini molo-
 12 mbase. (*Moz. II. 16, 1*). Ba laheta
 ira ba danō si mate Sini, ba ba
 13 Dofeka molombase. Ba laheta ira
 ba Dofeka, ba ba Galoesi molo-
 14 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Galoesi,
 ba ba Rafidi molombase; ba lō ō
 zato idanō ba da'ō. (*Moz. II. 17, 1*).
 15 Ba laheta ira ba Rafidi, ba ba danō
 si mate ba gahe hili Zina'i molo-
 16 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba danō si
 mate ba gahe hili Zina'i, ba ba
 nik'o'soleo'aloē' andrō molombase.
 17 (*F. 11, 34*). Ba laheta ira ba nik'o
 soleo'aloē'a, ba ba Haseroti molo-
 18 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Haseroti,
 19 ba ba Ritima molombase. Ba laheta
 ira ba Ritima, ba ba Rimo Waresi
 20 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Rimo
 Waresi, ba ba Libena molombase.
 21 Ba laheta ira ba Libena, ba ba Risa
 22 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Risa
 23 ba ba Gehelata molombase. Ba
 laheta ira ba Gehelata, ba ba
 24 gahe hili Zaferi molombase. Ba la-
 heta ira ba gahe hili Zaferi, ba
 25 ba Harada molombase. Ba laheta
 ira ba Harada, ba ba Makeloti
 26 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Make-
 27 loti, ba ba Dahata molombase. Ba
 laheta ira ba Dahata, ba ba Dara
 28 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Dara,
 29 ba ba Mitika molombase. Ba laheta
 ira ba Mitika, ba ba Hasimona mo-
 30 lombase. Ba laheta ira ba Hasimona,
 31 ba ba Mozeroti molombasc. Ba la-
 heta ira ba Mozeroti, ba ba Mbene
 Ja'aka molombase. (*Moz. V. 10, 6*).
 32 Ba laheta ira ba Mbene Ja'aka, ba
 33 ba Hori Hagidigada molombase. Ba
- laheta ira ba Hori Hagidigada, ba
 ba Jotabata molombase. Ba laheta 34
 ira ba Jotabata, ba ba Gaberona
 molombase. Ba laheta ira ba Gabe- 35
 rona, ba ba Gesionogeberi molo-
 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Gesiono- 36
 geberi, ba ba danō si mate Sini
 molombase, ja'ia ba Gadesi a-
 ndrō. (*F. 20, 1*). Ba laheta ira ba 37
 Gadesi, ba ba gahe hili Hori molo-
 mbase, ba nola danō Ndraono Ge-
 domo. Ba mōi mijawā ba hili Hori 38
 andrō Ga'aroni ere, niwā'ō Jehowa,
 ba mate ia ba da'ō, ūfa woeloe fa-
 che dania aefā wa'aheta Ndraono
 Gizeraëli ba danō Miseraji; me
 tesa'a lō faoro ba mbañā si lima
 (*F. 20, 25*). No otoe a doea woeloe 39
 a tōlöe fache Ga'aroni, me mate ia
 ba hili Hori andrō. Ba irongo so 40
 moroi sa Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawa
 Gana'ana andrō, razo Garadi, ba
 danō Gana'ana tānō raja. (*F. 21, 1*).
 Ba laheta ira ba gahe hili Hori, ba 41
 ba Zalomona molombase. Ba laheta 42
 ira ba Zalomona, ba ba Woeno molo-
 mbase. Ba laheta ira ba Woeno, ba 43
 ba Gobota molombase. Ba laheta 44
 ira ba Gobota, ba ba Ije Abari
 molombase, ba danō Ndraono Moa-
 bi. Ba laheta ira, ba Ije Abari, ba 45
 ba Dibona Gado molombase. Ba la-
 heta ira ba Dibona Gado, ba ba 46
 Galimona Dibelata'i molombase. Ba 47
 laheta ira ba Galimona Dibelata'i
 ba ba gahe hili Gabari molombase,
 tānō ba gatoemboecha, i'otarai
 Nebo. Ba laheta ira ba gahe hili 48
 Gabari, ba ba zalo'o tānō Ndraono
 Moabi molombase, ba ndraso Jordi-
 dano, ba gamaedoe Jericho. Ba 49
 ndraso Jordano molombase ira,
 i'otarai Mbeti Hajezimota, iroegi
 Habeli Hasili, ba zalo'o tānō Ndrao-
 no Moabi andrō.
- II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze** 50
 ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi a-
 ndrō, ba ndraso Jordano ba ga-
 maoedoe Jericho, imane: Hede ba 51
 Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ūmane chōra :

Na no mi'ōtō Joridano, na no mi-
 52 roegi danō Gana'ana, ba mitimba
 fōnami fefoe niha ba danō, ba adoe-
 ra, ba ahori mifoefoe: adoera nifahele
 gōi fefoe mirasa, ba hilihili andrō
 chōra fefoe, ba midoedoegō. (*Moz.*
 53 *V. 7, 5).* Ba mi'ochōgō danōra ba
 ba da'ō so ami: noa sa oebe'e chōmi
 54 danō andrō, ena'ō ja'ami zochō. Ba
 fadahōdahōsa wamaosa tanō, sa-
 mboesamboea mado; ba zato niha,
 ba ebolo labe'e tāna chō tanō, ba ba
 zambō niha, ba si ōna'ōna labe'e.
 Heza zi gōna dahōdahō chōnia, da'ō
 tāna ba zamōsana; ba zi samboe-
 samboea mado tebe'e tāna chō da-
 55 nō (*Jos. 14, 2*). Ba na lō mitimba
 fōnami niha ba danō andrō, ba
 tobali doi ba hōrōmi nisaigōmi andrō
 ba zoezoemō ba ngaimi, ba lafakao
 dania ami ba danō andrō, ba zi
 56 so ami, (*Sangoehoek. 2, 3*), ba chō-
 mi dania oefatōrō zi so ba dōdōgoe,
 nifatōrōgoe chōra mena'ō.

FAZA 34.

I. Ola danō Gana'ana. II. He
wisa wamaosa tanō.

1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
 2 imane: Be'e li ba Ndراونو Gize-
 raēli, ūmane chōra: Na miroegidanō
 Gana'ana andrō, ba tanōmi dania
 da'ō, si mōi chōmi ba ba nga'ōtōmi
 mitooe: tanō Gana'ana andrō, ma'-
 3 asagōrō. Ola tanō raja, ba i'otarai
 danō si mate Sini mibe'e, sangehehe
 tanō Ndراونو Gedomo; bōrōta nola
 raja tanō ba gatoemboecha loeo,
 4 ba balō ziloea'asi nasio. Ba itōrō
 raja Akerabi olami andrō, isawa
 misa Zini, ba tetohoegō, iroegi mba-
 lōnia, raja Gadesi Mbarenea. Ba
 noemalō ba Hasara Adara, ba misa
 5 ba Asemona. Ba moroi ba Asemona,
 ba itoetoeroe mbombo Miseraji a-
 ndrō, irege ba mbewe nasi aetoe.
 6 Ba ola tanō ba gaechoela loeo
 chōmi, ba asi seboea andrō; da'ō
 7 nolami tanō ba gaechoela. Ba olami
 tanō jōe, ba i'otarai nasi seboea.

noemalō ba hili Hori mibe'e ia; ba
 i'otarai hili Hori, ba miroegi lala
 ba Hamata, ba balō nola, ba Sedadi. Ba
 itōrō Ziferono, ba iroegi Hasara
 Enana, balōnia. Da'ō nolami tānō
 jōe. Ba ola tānō ba gatoemboecha
 8 loeo nibe'emi, ba i'otarai Hasara
 Enana ba isaŵa Zefama. Ba i'otarai
 9 Zefama, ba noemalō mitooe ba Hari-
 bcla, tānō ba gatoemboecha, i'otarai
 Ga'inī; ba noemalō mitooe na
 ba ihene mboto hili andrō, tānō ba
 gatoemboecha i'otarai mbaŵa Kine-
 reti. Ba noemalō mitooe ba mbewe
 12 Joridano nola, iroegi ziloea'asi nasio,
 balōnia. Da'ō nola danōmi, fasoei.
 Ba ibe'e li ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli
 13 Moze, imane: Da'ō danō andrō, mi-
 fosasi chōmi, tāna chōmi, balazi
 dahōdahō, niŵa'ō Jehowa, nibe'e ba
 14 zi siŵa mado a matonga andrō. Ba
 mado Roebeno andrō, fatalifoesōta
 andrō chōra, ba mado Gado, fatali-
 foesōta andrō chōra, ba si matonga
 mado Manase, ba no latema dāna
 chōra. Si domboea mado a motonga,
 15 ba jefo Joridano tānō ba gatoe-
 mboecha, ba gamaoedoe Jericho no
 latema dāna chōra.

II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
 16 imane: Da'ōdōi zamaosa tanōchōmi:
 17 Eleazari ere andrō ba Josoea, ono
 Noeni. Ba samōsamōsa zamboesa-
 mboea mado miŵa'ō awōra, salaŵa,
 ba wamaosa tanō andrō. Ba da'ō dōi
 19 da'ō: Ba mado Joeda, ba Kalebī a-
 ndrō, ono Jefoene. Ba ba mado Zime-
 20 oni, ba Samoceli, ono Gamihoedi. Ba
 21 ba mado Mbenijami, ba Elidado, ono
 Gisclono. Ba salaŵa ba mado Dano,
 22 ba Boeki, ono Jogelisi. Ba ba ndrao-
 23 no Josefo andrō: salaŵa ba mado
 Manase, ba Haniēli, ono Gefodi.
 Ba salaŵa ba mado Geferaji, ba
 24 Kemoeли, ono Zifetano. Ba salaŵa
 25 ba mado Zeboeloni, ba Elisafa, ono
 Waranachi. Ba salaŵa ba mado
 26 Isasari, ba Falatiēli, ono Gasana. Ba
 27 salaŵa ba mado Gaseri, ba Ahiloedi,
 ono Zelomi. Ba salaŵa ba mado
 28

Nafetali, ba Fedaheli, ono Gami-
29 hoedi, Da'ō ira, ba niwa'ō Jehowa
famaosa ba Ndraono Gizeraēli tāna
chōra ba danō Gana'ana andrō.

FAZA 35.

I. Banoea Nono Lewi andrō. II.
Banoea fangorifi. III. He lawisa ba
zange'e.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moabi a-
ndrō, ba ndraso Joridano, ba ga-
maedoerē Jericho, imane : Be'e li ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli, ena'ō latehe ba-
noea Nono Lewi, nahiara, mbanoea
tāna chōra ōsa ; ba ba mbanoea a-
ndrō ba Nono Lewi, ba mifao mbe-
noea si tefasoei ja'ira, nidoedoera
oerifō. (Jos. 21, 2). Ba banoea a-
ndrō, ba nahiara, ba benoea, ba ba
goerifōra sonoro ba ba ngawalō
4 goerifōra bō'ō. Ba benoea andrō ba
zinga imbanoea, nitehemī ba Nono
Lewi, ba hōnō hela wa'ebolo, i'ot-
rai gōli imbanoea fasoei, mibe'e.
5 Ba misoe'a baero mbanoea, tānō ba
gatoemboechā, ba 2000 hela, ba si
manō gōi tānō raja, 2000 hela, ba
tānō ba gaechoela loco 2000 hela
ba tānō jōoe 2000 hela, ba daloe
bacha so mbanoea. Da'ō mbenoea
chōra, ba zinga mbanoea, nidoc-
6 doera oerifōra. Ba ba mbanoea a-
ndrō nitehemī ba Nono Lewi, ba
ōnō mitehe banoea fangorifi, ena'ō
ba da'ō isawa woloi si no mamoenoe
niha ; ba 42 na baero ū mitehe
7 chōra. Fa'oya mbanoea fefoe, nite-
hemī ba Nono Lewi, ba 48 mbanoea,
awō mbenoea andrō, nifao ba da'ō.
8 Mado Ndraono Gizeraēli sato niha,
ba oja latehe banoea tāna chōra,
ba sambō fa'ato, ba la'onaigō ;
balazi wa'ebolo danō, nibe'e chōra,
tāna chōra, ba wamaigi ha oega
mbanoea, nitehe zi samboea mado
ba Nono Lewi.
- 9 II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Moze,
10 imane : Hede ba Ndraono Gizeraēli
ba ū mane chōra : Na no mi'ōtō
- Joridano, na no miroegi danō Gana'-
ana, ba miwa'ō mbanoea si gōna, 11
ena'ō banoea fangorifi chōmi ; ba
da'ō jamoesaŵa si no mange'e, si
no mamoenoe niha, si lō moe'odō-
dōgō. (Moz. II. 21, 13). Saŵatō 12
chōmi mbanoea andrō, ba zolaoe
balō, fa bōi laboenoe zange'e andrō,
lō moe'etōc'ō hockoe ba waloechata
mbanoea. Ba banoea fangorifi a- 13
ndrō, nitehemī, ba ūnō. Tōloe mitehe 14
banoea jefo Joridano ba tōloe gōi
ba danō Gana'ana. Banoea fangorifi
dania. (Mos. V. 4, 41. Jos. 20, 7).
Saŵatō mbanoea andrō, si ūnō, 15
he ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba he ba
niha bō'ō, ba zi fatewoe gana ba
chōmi, ena'ō ba da'ō lasaŵa dozi
si no mamoenoe niha, si lō moe'-
odōdōgō.
- III. Ba na fakake si'ōli wamō- 16
zinia ja'ia, wamoenoe ja'ia, ba no
sange'e ia, ba sange'e, ba niboenoe
gōi. (Moz. II. 21, 12). Ba na no 17
igōnaisi kara, wamoenoe ja'ia, kara
si so ba dangania mege, sichamō
famoenoe niha, ba no sange'e, ba
niboenoe gōi. Ba na no ibōzi fakake 18
ee, wamoenoe ja'ia, fakake si so
ba dangania mege, sichamō famoe-
noe niha, ba no sange'e ia, ba sange'e,
ba niboenoe gōi. Ba solaoe balō za-
moenoe sange'e andrō ; na fachamō 19
ia chōnia, ba jamoeboenoe. Ba na 20
no itoeli'ō, bōrō ba watiocesa, ba ma-
na no ihaloeni hadia ia, ni'odōdōgō,
wamoenoe ja'ia, (Moz. V. 19; 11), ba 21
ma na igoechoei, bōrō ba watiocesa,
wamoenoe ja'ia, ba niboenoe gōi zo-
goechoeijā ; no sange'e ; solaoe balō
zamoenoe sange'e andrō, na fachamō
ia chōnia. Ba na no itoeli'ō lō moe'-
odōdōgō, lō fatioesa, ba ma na no 22
ihaloeni hadia ia, lō moe'odōdōgō,
ma kara, sichamō famoenoe niha,
igōnaisi, wamoenoe ja'ia, ba na lō
si fatioe dōdōnia chōnia, na tengā
tōdōnia wolaoe chōnia si lō sōchi,
ba banoea zamatoenō hoehoeora 24
sange'e solaoe balō, ba ndramoe'orifi 25

zange'e andrō banoea, ba zolaoe
balō andrō; lafa'ohe'ō mangawoeli
ia ba mbanoea andrō, nisaŵania
woloi, ba wangorifi ja'ia, ba jamoe'-
iagō da'ō, irege mate gere seboea
andrō, nibajoini fanicha ni'amoni'ō.
26 Ba na iheta ia ba danō mbanoea
27 andrō, nisaŵania, saoeri ia, ba na
fachamō chōnia zolaoe balō, baero
danō mbanoea andrō, saŵatōnia,
ba na iboenoe dania zange'e andrō
28 solaoe balō, ba lō horōnia. Sa-
ngiagō banoea andrō saŵatōnia sa
zange'e andrō, irege mate gere se-
boea, ba na no mate gere seboea,
ba tola mangawoeli ba dána chōnia
29 zange'e andrō. Da'ō hoekoe ba
chōmi dania, gotōgōtō wa'ara dania,
30 ba mbanocami fefoe. Na so zamoe-
nue niha, ba niboenoe zange'e andrō,
balazi hadia niŵa'ō zi so ba mbōrō;
ba tebai teboeno niha, na ha sa-
mōsa zi so ba mbōrō. (*Moz. V. 19,*
31 15). Ba lō tōla mitema hōli noso-
nia ba zange'e, niboenoe ena'ō;
32 niboenoe sa'ae ia. Ba lō'ō gōi tola
mitema hōli, fa alacha lō isaŵa
mbanoea andrō, saoeari ia, fa tola
mangawoeli ia, fa tola i'iagō heza
ba danō, fatoea lō si mate gere
33 seboea. Ba bōi mibe'e rai'ō danō
andrō si so ami; do andrō, ba ra'iō
danō ibe'e, ba lō'ō sa aheta ba danō
zala andrō, ba ndro andrō, na tengā
ba ndro niha andrō, same'e adoewa
34 ja'ia. Ba bōi mibe'e rai'ō danō a-
drō, si so ami, si so ja'odo gōi: ba
hoenō Ndraono Gizeraëlisa so ndra'o,
ja'odo andre, Jehowa.

FAZA 36.

I. He wisa wame'e nihalō ono
alawe andrō sanema ondrōita. II.
Ono Zelofadi andrō.

1 I. Ba so zatoea nga'ōtō ndraono
Gileadi andrō, ono Machiro ono
Manase, nga'ōtō ndraono Josefo a-
ndrō; so niwa'ōra chō Moze ba
ba zalaŵa, satoea mado Ndraono

Gizeraëli, lamane : No iwa'ō chōoe
Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea, dahōdahōmba-
lazi ba wame'e ba Ndراono Gizeraëli
tāna chōra tanō ; ba noa gōi ōtema
goroisa chō Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea,
ondrōita niwama Selofadi andrō,
ba ūbe'e ba nononia alawe. (F. 27, 7.
Jos. 17, 4). Ba na mado Ndراono
Gizeraëli bō'ō zangai ja'ira, ba tobali
aefa ba dána chō niwama dána chō-
ra tanō andrō, ba mōi ba dána ba
mado andrō sangai ja'ira, ba te'a-
mbōsi dána chōma andrō. Ba iroe-
gi dania dōfi wa'owocawoea dōdō
andrō, ba tobali tefabōbō ba dána
ba mado andrō, sangai ja'ira, dána
chōra, ba aheta ba dána niwama.
Ba ibe'e li ba Ndراono Gizeraëli
Moze, dali niwā'ō Jehowa, imane :
Si ndroehoe niwā'ō nga'ōtō ndraono
Josefo andrō. Da'ō ni'oroi'ō Jehowa,
ba ndraono Zelofadi andrō : Hana
na heza zomasi ira mōi nihalō irá,
asala iwara zangai ja'ira, fa bōi
tefa'ema ba mado bō'ō chōra dána
ba Ndراono Gizeraëli tanō; dozi
Iraono Gizeraëli, ba bōi labōhōli
dána ba niwara. Ba dozi ono alawe
sanema ondrōita ba mado Ndراono
Gizeraëli heza, ba ba niwara mōi
nihalō ira, fa bōi aefa ba Ndراono
Gizeraëli fefoe gondrōita ndra ama-
ra; ba bōi tefā'ema ba mado si
samboea dána ba zi samboea; dozi
mado Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba bōi
ndra moebōhōli dána chōra andrō.

II. Ba ono Zelofadi andrō, ba 10
la'o'ō niwa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, Mala 11
andrō ba Tirisa ba Hogela ba Milika
ba Noa, ba si fasamba ama chōra
zangai. Nga'ōtō ndraono Manase 12
andrō, ono Josefo, zangai ja'ira,
tobali lō teboelō ba madora dána
chōra tanō, ba mado ndra amara.
Da'ō goroisa Jehowa, ba da'ō nifa-
choinia ba zalo'o tanō Ndraono Moa- 13
bi andrō, ba ndraso Joridano, ba
gamaeoedoe Jericho, nifawa'ōgōnia
chō Moze.

Soera

MOZE

FANETE ZI ŦFA.

FAZA 1.

I. Hoehoeo Moze ba zato. Hikaja Ndraono Gizeraëli, i'otarai aheta ira ba sahe hili Zina'i, irege laroeigi Gadesi, si samoeza andrō, safoeria. II. Famataro satoea. III. Famatenge samaoeze. Fekōkōkokō zato. IV. Fote ba wa lō molo'o.

- 1 I. Da'e hoehoeo Moze jeſo Joridano, ba danō si mate, ba zalo'o tanō andrō, ba gamaoedoe Zoefi, ba gotaloeara Warana Dofcli La bano Haseroti Disahaba, hoehoeonia ba
- 2 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Felezara ngaloco fofanō lala ba hili Ze'ira, i'otarai hili Horebi, iroegi Gadesi
- 3 Mbarenea. Ba ba ndrōfi si ſōfa wocloe, mc tesa'a lō faoro, ba mbaŵa si felezara, ba i'ombacha'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Moze fefoc hadia ia ni'i'oro'i'ō Jehowa chōnia, niŵa'ō chōra, me no aefa i'alani razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, Sihona, ba Hesibona, ba Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, ba Gasaroto, ba zinga Gedera no andrō. (Moz. IV. 21, 24).
- 4 Jefo Joridano, ba danō Ndraono Moabi, ibōrōtaigō Moze ibotochi chōra goroisa andrō, imane: No imane chōda Lowalangida Jehowa, ba gahe hili Horebi no: Noa wa' arami ba gahe hili andre, mifazaŵa ami ba midōlō ami ba hili Ndraono Gamori andrō ba ba zi faola tanō chōra, ba zalo'o tanō, ba ba hili ba ba ndraso ba tānō raja ba ba m bewe nasi, ba danō Ndrawa Gana'-ana ba ba hili Libano ba irocgi

nidanō ſcboea andrō, Oiferati. Tanō da'ō oebe'e ſa'ae chōmi, misaŵa ia, ba mi'ochōgō, ſi no mōi ba hōloe Jehowa chōndra toeami Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, ba wame'e chōra ba ba ma'oewoera mitooe. (Moz. I. 15, 18).

II. Bame loeo da'ō, ba no oemané chōmi: Tebai oetaha, na ha ja'o zi onoro tōdō ja'ami. (Moz. II, 18, 18. Moz. IV. 11, 12). No ato ſibai ami ibe'e Lowalangimi Jehowa, fa'oja ndrōfi ba mbaneoa ſa'ae ami ma'-ōchō. Ba jamoebc' Lowalangi ndra teami, Jehowa, mehōnō wa'atomi andrō tedooe ami, ba jamocfahowee'ō ami, ſi mane nifaboe'oenia! Ba hadia, tola oetaha wamakao a-ndrō chōmi ba fa'aboe dōdō ba hoehoeo andrō fefoe chōmi, na ha ja'odo? Mi'he chōgoe niha ſatoeatoea, ſi sōchi tocria, dozi mado, ena'ō oefataro ſatoeami. Ba no mitema ligoe, no mimanc: Si sōchi niŵa'ōmō andrō! Ba oehalō hōgō mado andrō chōmi, niha ſatoeatoea, ſi sōchi toeria, ba oefataro ſatoeami, hōgō zi hōnō ba hōgō zi otoe ba hōgō zi lima woeloe ba hōgō zi dafoeloe, koemandroc ba madomi andrō. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba oebe'e li ba zangochoekoc ja'ami andrō, oemané: Misechegō niwami andrō, ba mi'atoelō'ō wangoechoekoc, he na ſo nifadōnira ba niwara, ba he na ba niha bō'ō. Bōi eboea dōdōmi zamboeana, ba wangoechoekoc hadia ia; faoma mifondrondrongo niŵa'-

- ōra, he si noemana, ba he seboea tōi! Bōi mi'ata'oefi niha; chō Lowalangi sa wangoehoekoe. Ba na so hoehoeo si tebai mi'asawai, ba mi'-ohe chōgōe, ena'ō oesechegō ira. (*Moz. III. 19, 15. Nga'ōt. II. 19, 18, 6. Moz. II. 18, 22.*) Si manō wa-me'egoē li chōmi. me loeo da'ō, ba halōwōmī andrō fefoe.
- 19 III. Ba me aefa da'ō ba tafazaŵa ita ba gahe hili Horebi andrō, ba tatōrō danō si mate andrō sebolo sibai ba sata'oe ita, ma'asagōrō, dali goroisa Lowalangida, Jehovah, tasaŵa hili Ndraono Gamori andrō. Ba me no taroegi Gadesi Mbarenea,
- 20 ba oemane chōmi: Ba no miroegi hili Ndraono Gamori andrō, nibe'e
- 21 Lowalangida, Jehovah chōda. Hiza, noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangaoe danō andrō Lowalangioe, Jehovah; ba ae ochōgō, o'ō niwā'ō Lowalangi ndra toeaoe andrō, Jehovah, chōoe. Bōi ata'oe ndra'oegō, ba bōi aboe dō-dōoe! Ba mi'ondrasido, dozi ami, ba nimane: Datafowaōwaō ōsa, ba wamaoeze tanō andrō chōda, ba ena'ō la'ombacha'ō chōda lala, lalada mijawa, ba he wisa mbanoea andrō, niroegida dania. (*Moz. IV. 23, 13, 3.*) Ba me si sōchi da'ō oeŵa'ō, ba oetoetoejoe niha ba chōmi, fele-
- 24 ndroea, samōsa zamboea mado. Ba ladōlō ira mijawa ba hili da'ō, laroe-gi ndraso Esikoli ba lafaoezei danō.
- 25 Ba labalō gōi ōsa mboea danō, la'ohe chōda, mitooe. Ba la'ombacha'ō chōda, lamane: Tanō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangida, Jehovah, chōda, ba no
- 26 si sōchi. Ba lō edōna ami mōi misi jaŵa, ba mitandro niwā'ō Lowalangimi, Jehovah. Moekōkōkō ami baose chōmi, mimane: Fatioesa Jehovah chōda, wa no iheta ita ba danō Miseraji, ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Gamori andrō ja'ita, ena'ō lahori ita. Ba heza atō tasaŵa? Iwada andrō zame'e atalō dōdōda, wangoema'ō: Seboea niha ira, salawa moroi chōda, ba banoea, ba
- no seboea sibai, iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa fa'alaŵa gōli, ba ma'oe-woe Genaki na'i ma'ilā ba da'ō. (*F. 9, 2.*) Ba oemane chōmi: Bōi moehocha mboemi ba bōi mi'ata'oefi ira! Si fasōndra salahimi dania Lowalangimi, Jehovah, sowaōwaō fōnami, si mane me itolo ami ba danō Miseraji no, si no anehe ita, ba si mane ba danō si mate, ni'ila 31 hōrōoe, niloe'i Lowalangimō, Jehovah, ja'oegō, nifoloe'i niha ononia, ma'asara lala andrō, nitōrōmi, irege ofeta ami ba da'e. Ba lō lai da'ō 32 fefoe, ba lō fanōtōnami chō Jehovah, Lowalangimi, sowaōwaō fōnami ba 33 lala, ba wamaigi olombaseŵa chōmi: ba zi bongi, ba ba galitō, ena'ō oroma chōmi lala nitōrōmi, ba na ma'ōchō ba ba lawoeo. (*Moz. II. 13, 21.*)
- IV. Ba me irongo wehedemi a- 34 ndrō Jehovah, ba mofōnōe ia, fa-hōloe ia, imane: Ba niha andrō, 35 niha si lō sōchi, ba samōsa lō sangila dania tanō si sōchi andrō, nifaboe'-oegoe chō ndra toeami falōloesa. (*Moz. IV. 14, 23.*) Ha Kalebi andrō, 36 ono Jefoene, zangila dania; chōnia ba ba ndraononia oebe'e dania danō andrō, si no mōi ia, me no a'oi dōdōnia wolo'ō chō Jehovah. Chōgōe 37 gōi mofōnōe Jehovah, bōrō ami, tobali imane: Ba ja'oegō gōi, ba lō ūroegi (*Moz. IV. 20, 12.*) Josoea 38 andrō, ūno Noeni, si lō aefa'aefa ngoningonioe, da'ō zondroegi dania; abe'e'ō dōdōnia, ja'ia dania zamaosa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli [tanō andrō]. Ba iraonomi andrō, niwā'omi, 39 ūnemali dania! onomi matoea, si lō mangila na ma'ōchō hadia zi sōchi ba hadia zi lō sōchi, da'ō dania zondroegi; chōra oebe'e [danō] ba ja'ira zi ochōgō (*Moz. IV. 14, 31.*) Ba ja'ami andrō, ba mifoeli ami, 40 mifazawa ami ba misawa danō si mate andrō, lala ba nasi zoechoe mitōrō! Ba mitema ligoe, mimane 41 chōgōe: Horōma chō Jehovah da'ō;

da mōiga mijawā manoewō, ma'o'ō manō niwa'ō Lowalangida Jehowa chōda ! Ba mangarō ami fefoe, ba mōi ami mijawā ba hili, sambō era'-era. (Moz. IV. 14, 40). Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa : Ōmane chōra : Bōi mi'ae mijawā, bōi manoewō, lō'ō sa fao ndra'o chōmi ; fa-bōi te'ala ami ba nemalimi andrō ! Ba oewa'ō chōmi, ba lō mifondrondrongo, mitandro manō niwa'ō Jehowa, mi'a-be'e'ō manō dōdōmi, we'amōi mijawa'ō ba hili. Ba faondra chōmi Ndراونو Gamori ba hili andrō, ba lagohi ami, hoelō wani, ba lafazawili ami ba Ze'ira, iroegi Horema. Ba mé no mangawoeli ami, ba mangarōngarō ami chō Jehowa, ba i'osilō-milagō wangarōngarōmi Jehowa, i'osilōmoerongogō. Ba ara ami ba Gadesi, ha wa'ara we'asomi ba da'ō.

FAZA 2.

I. Tohoetohoe hoehoe Moze. Fano Lowalangi ja'ira ba Ndراونو Moabi ba ba Ndراونو Gamoni. II. Fangalanira Sihona andrō, razo ba Hesibona.

1 I. Ba tafoeli ita, tasaŵa danō si mate, lala ba nasi zoechoe tatōrō, dali niwa'ō Jehowa chōda. Ba me no ara ita wamasoei hili Ze'ira andrō, (Moz. IV. 21, 4), ba imane chōgōe Jehowa : Noa sa'ae wa'ara wamasoeimi hili andrō, mijōoe sa'ae misaŵa. Ba ūbe'e li ba zato, ūmane : So fōnami wanōrō tanō dali-foesōmi andrō, tanō ndraono Gezaoe ba Ze'ira, ba ata'oe ira ami dania ; ba mi'angelama sibai, fa bōi misoewō ira, samba lahe sa lō oebe'e chōmi tanōra ; hili Ze'ira andrō, ba noa sa oetehe chō Gezaoe, tāna chōnia ba ba nga'ōtōnia. (Moz. I. 36, 8). Ōmi, ba mi'ōli chōra, mibe'e gana'a, sogoena ōmi; ba ūmi idanō, 2 ba mi'ōli gōi chōra. Noa sa atō ifahowoc'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe Jehowa, ba nilaoemō, fefoe; no 3 irorogō ndra'oegō ba wanōrōoe ta-

nō si mate andre, si no ebolo sibai : ūfa woeloe fache iada'e zi no fao-fao chōoe Lowalangioe Jehowa ; lō hadia ia zambō chōoe. Ba me tarōi dalifoesōda andrō, iraono Gezaoe, ba Ze'ira, wanōrō lala ba danō si mate, moroi ba Gelata ba ba Gesionogeberi, ba tadōlō ita ba danō si mate andrō, tanō Ndراونو Moabi. Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa : Bōi soewō Ndراونو Moabi andrō, bōi fasoeuwō ami ; ma'ifoe sa lō oebe'e chōoe tanōra, me no oetehe tāna ba nga'ōtō Loti andrō Gari andrō. (Mefōna, ba Dawa Gemi zi so ba 4 danō andrō, niha seboea sibai, ba si no ato, salawa boto, timba nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. (F. 9, 2). Dawa Refa'i gōi ira, si mane nga'ōtō Genaki andrō, ba tōira ba Ndراونو Moabi, ba Dawa Gemi. (Nga'ōt. I. 20, 4). Ba sowanoea ba Ze'ira me-fōna, ba Dawa Hori, ba latimba da'ō iraono Gezaoe ba lahorī, ba fangalira ba danō, ba ja'ia ndraono Gezaoe andrō ; nifolaoe Ndراونو Gizerāēli ba danō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa tāna chōra). Ba mifazaŵa sa'ae ami ba mi'ōtō mbombo Saredi andrō ! Ba ta'ōtō mbombo Sarcdi. Tōloe ngafaeloe a ūlōe fache ita 5 ba lala, i'otarai Gadesi Mbarenca, iroegi wangōtōda mbombo Saredi andrō, irege no ahori mate ba golombaseŵa zi sagōtō niha andrō, sabōlō andrō, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa chōra, si no inōi ba hōloe ia. (Moz. IV. 14, 29). Oedoera na gōi danga 6 Jehowa, ba wangohori ja'ira ba golombaseŵa, irege samōsa lō si 7 tosai. Dozi solohe baloese ba chōra, ba no mate. Ba hoemedē chōgōe 8 Jehowa, imane : „Otōrō iada'e danō Ndراونو Moabi, Ari andrō ; ba 9 ahato' sibai dania ndra'oegō ba Ndراونو Gamoni andrō ; bōi soewō ira, bōi fa'oedoe ami ! Ma'ifoc' sa lō oebe'e chōoe tanō Ndراونو Gamoni, me no oetehe tāna ba ma'-oewoe Loti andrō mitooe. Ja'ia 10

- gōi, ba tanō Ndrawa Refa'ilaŵa'ō ; si no aloea ma'ōchō. Ba imane 31
 mefōna, ba Dawa Refa'i zi so ba chōgoe Jehowa : Hiza, noa sa'aē
 danō ; Dawa Zamisoemi labe'e tōi- oebe'e ba dangaoe Zihona andrō,
 21 ra Iraouo Gamoni. Niha seboca fabaja tanōnia, ba bōrōtaigō ochō-
 sibai ba sato, salaŵa boto, si mane gō, wangai chōmi tanōnia. Ba me 32
 nga'ōtō Genaki andrō. Ba no ihor iira fōnara Jehowa, tobali Iraono Gamoni zi ochōgō tanō, la'iagō fa- ifaondragō ita Sihona, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, me mōi fasōndra chōda ba zinga Jahasi, (*Moz. IV. 21, 23*), ba ibe'e ba dangada ia 33
 22 ngalira, irege ma'ōchō andre, nifolaoenia ba ndraono Gezaoe, ba Lowalangida, Jehowa, tobali ta'alani ia, awō nononia, awō zabōlō andrō chōnia fefoe. Ba atoe'a ita 34
 Ze'ira, wangohori fōnara Dawa Hori ba mbanocania fefoe, me loeo da'ō, andrō, wa tobali la'ochōgō danō, ba dozi banoea, ba talacha'ō, he 23 andre. Ba Dawa Gawi andrō gōi, ira matoea, ba he ira alawé, ba he si fahalama, iroegi tānō ba Gasa, iraonō ; saniōsa lō ta'orifi. Ha ocer- 35
 ba Dawa Gafatori, si otarai Gafatori, zangohori, ba la'iagō danō, fō andrō ba hadia nihalōda ba mbanoea andrō, fangalira. si no atoe'a ita, 24 II. Ba mifazaŵa ami ba mi'ōtō ba tahalō chōda ahoeloeada. I'-tarai Garono. Hiza, oebe'e ba dangaoe Garoëri, ba mbeve Garono 36
 Ndraonō Gamori andrō, Sihona, razo ba Hesibona, fabaja tanōnia ; bōrōtaigō ochōgō [danō] 'ba soewō ia ! I'otarai da'e, ba ochawoei fa- andrō fefoe soi ba goeli danō, fefoe 25 gofoe heza : ba larongo ndra'oegō, ba manizinizi ba mogichi dōdō ba chōmō andrō." Ba oefatenge zinenge chō Zihona andrō, razo ba Hesibona, moroi ba danō si mate Kedemoti, hoehoe nihaogō oe'oro'i'ō, 26 chōmō andrō." Ba oefatenge zinenge chō Zihona andrō, razo ba Hesibona, moroi ba danō si mate Kedemoti, hoehoe nihaogō oe'oro'i'ō, 27 oemané : Omasido oetōrō danōc, ba ha sambalō lala seboea oetōrō, lō oehole'ō ndra'odo, he ba gambōlō, 28 ba he ba gabera. Ōma, fa bōi olofo ndra'aga, ba õ'amawa chōma, mabe'e gana'a, ba ba gōma idanō, ba mabe'e chōoe mbōli. Ha lala barō gahegoe, ba wanōrō, oe'andrō, — 29 noa gōi latehe chōgoe da'ō iraono Gezaoe, ba Ze'ira, ba Iraono Moabi, ba Gari, — irege oe'ōtō Jordano, mijefo, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangima, Jehovah, chōma dania. 30 Ba lō edōna Zihona, razo ba Hesibona, itche ehōda wanōrō, me no tebai aloeoe gera'erania ba no abe'e dōdōnia ibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ena'ō ibe'e ba dangaoe ia, I. Tohoetohoe hoehoe Moze. Fa- noewōra Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana. II. Famaosa tanō da'ō ba zi domboea mado a matonga andrō III. Tebe'e fangali Moze Josoea, me lō tola iroegi danō Moze.
- FAZA 3.
- I. Ba me tasaŵa Mbazana, ba ifaondragō ita Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, awō zabōlō andrō chōnia fefoe, mōi fasōndra chōda ba zinga Gederai andrō. (*Moz. IV. 21, 33*). Ba imane chōgōe . Jehovah : Bōi ata'ocfi ia ! Oebe'e sa ba dangaoe ia, fabaja banocania fefoe ba tanōnia, ba hana na ñlaoe chōnia nilaoemō chō Zihona andrō, razo Ndراونو Gamori, ba Hesibona. Ba ibe'e 2 ba dangada gōi Ogi andrō, razo 3

- Mbazana, Lowalangida, Jehowa, fabaja sabölä andrō chönia, fefoe, ba tobali ta'alani sibai ia, irege samösa
- 4 lō si tosai chönia, soloi mena'ō. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba atoe'a ita ba mbanoeania fefoe; samboea lō'ō sa'ae banoea saró, si lō tahalō chöda: önö ngafaeloe mbanoea, tanö Gari-gobi andrō ma'asagörö, amatöröwa
- 5 Ögi andrō ba Mbazana, fefoe, — oi banoea saró: öli, ba no alaŵa ba lagö mbawa göli, ba nilazi, — ba baero ö, ba oja na mbanoea ba
- 6 danö, si lō moe aro'ō. Ba talacha'ō, si mane mege, chö Zihona andrō, razo ba Hesibona, dozi banoea, ba tahori, he ira matoea ba he ira
- 7 alawe, fabaja iraono; ba oerifö fefoe ba hadia niraboeda ba mbanoea andrō ba tahalō chöda ahoeloeada.
- 8 Ba ta'ochögö danö andrō, me loeo da'ō, tanö razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, si daroea, jefo Joridano, i'otarai Garono, iroegi hili Heremono,
- 9 — töi hili Heremono andrō ba mbanoea Zidona, ba Siriono, ba töinia ba Ndraono Gamori, ba Seniri, —
- 10 banoea ba ndraso andrō fefoe, sagörö tanö Gileadi ba Bazana fefoe, iroegi Zalicha ba Ederai, banoea ba gama-
- 11 töröwa Ögi andrō, ba Mbazana. Ögi andrō, razo Mbazana, ba angohorita zi tosai Dawa Refa'i andrō; faratenia si'öli, ba so na ma'ochö ba Rabáta Ndraono Gamori; si'wa hela wa'anaoe ba öfa hela wa'ebolo, hela nisi'oeögö.
- 12 II. Tanö da'ō ta'ochögö, me loeo da'ō, I'otarai Garoëri andrō, ba mbewe Garono oebe'e ba mado Gado, awö zi matonga hili Gileadi andrō, fabaja banoea ba da'ō. (Moz.
- 13 IV. 32, 33). Ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba oebe'e zi tosai tanö Gileadi ba tanö Mbazana ma'afefoe, amatöröwa Ögi andrō, tanö Garigobi andrō fefoe; ba tanö Mbazana andrō, ma'asagörö, ba ja'ia nifotöi tanö Ndrewa Refa'i. Ba Ja'iro andrō, ma'owoe Manase, ba
- no ibe'e barö nibawania danö Gari-gobi andrō ma'afefoe, iroegi nola Ndrewa Gesoeri ba ola Ndrewa Ma'achati, ba no ibe'e töi danö Mbazana andrō mbanoea Ja'iro, — i'ohia'ō döinia — iroegi ma'ochö andre. (Moz. I V. 32, 41). Ba chö Machiro 15 oebe'e Gileadi. Ba ba mado Roebeno 16 ba ba mado Gado, ba i'otarai Gileadi, noemalö ba mbewe Garono, iroegi daloe ndraso andrō ba nola, iroegi Jaboko, ola Ndreaono Gamoni. Ba tanö salo'o andrō, ola Joridano, 17 i'otarai mbaŵa Kinereti, iroegi ziloe'asi ba zalo'o tanö andrō, siloe'asi nasio, ba gahe hili Wisiga; tanö ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba no 18 oebe'e li chömi, me loeo da'ō, no oemane: No ibe'e ochötami danö andre Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba ja'ami, ba mi'aro'ō ami, dozi ami, solohe baloese, ba mi'agö föna dali-foesömi Iraono Gizeräeli, — ha 19 fo'omomi ba iraonomi ba oerifömi (oe'ila wa no oja goerifömi) zahono ba mbanoea andrō, nitehegöe chömi, — irege ahono dalifoesömi, si 20 mane ja'ami, ibe'e Jehowa, ba irege no la'ochögö danö andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chöra, jefo Joridano. Ba awena dania mangawoeli ami, isaŵa dána chönia zamönsana, tanö nitehegöe chömi.
- III. Ba oebe'e li chö Josoea, 21 me loeo da'ō, oemane: No anehe ndra'oeögö fefoe hadia ia nifatörö - Lowalangimi, Jehowa. ba razo andrō si daroea, no höröoe zangila; si manö dania ilaoe Jehowa ba zalaŵa andrō fefoe, si jefo, ba zi mëi ndra'oeögö dania. Alacha lö ö'ata'oefi ira; 22 Lowalangimi, Jehowa, sa'ae zi fasöndra salahimi. Ba mangandrö göi 23 ndra'ö chö Jehowa, me loeo da'ö, oe'andrö wa'ahachö dödö, oemane: He So'aja, Jehowa, noa sa'ae ö'o- 24 roma'ö chö genonioe andre wa'asalawamö ba fa'abe'e dangaoe; heza so Lowalangi bö'ö, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danö, sangila molaoe

- si manō, nifolaoe zabōlō, si mane
25 ja'oegō andrō ? (*Sin.* 89, 7). Fa'a-mōido mijefo, ena'ō i'ila hōrōgoe danō si sōchi andrō, jefo Joridano hili si sōchi andrō ba hili Libano !
26 Ba mofōnoe chōgōe Jehowa, bōrō ba chōmi, ba lō i'o'ō chōgōe ; imane sa chōgōe Jehowa : Noa manō da'ō ! Bōi sa'ae hedehedē chōgōe ba
27 da'ō ! (*Moz.* IV. 20, 12). Ae mijāwā ba zoezoe hili Wisiga ba fachōlō'ō misa ba gaechoela loeo ba mijōoe ba miraja ba ba gatoemboecha loco, ena'ō i'ila hōrōoe ; Joridano andrō, ba lō'ō sa õ'ōtō. (*Moz.* IV. 27, 12).
28 Ba chō Josoea, ba õbc'e li, farooe dōdōnia ba abe'e'ō ; ja'ia sa zolohe mijefo ja'ira andre, ba ja'ia zamaosa
29 chōra tanō andrō, ni'ilā hōrōoe. Ba ta'iagō ndraso andrō, ba gamaoedoe Mbeti-Weoro.

FAZA 4.

I. Fango'ozoe hoehoeo Moze andrō.
Famarooe tōdō ba wolo'ō oroisa.
II. Famangelama ba wanawō ja'ia ;
so wotoe dania. III. Fa'ahachō dō-dō Lowalangi mbanoeania. IV. Banoea fangorifi jefo Joridano. Famobōrō famasoegi oroisa.

- 1 I. Ba ija'e, ba mifondrondrongo gamachoita andrō, awō hockoe andrō ba nifahaōgoe ja'ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizerāeli, ena'ō mi'o'ō ia ba ena'ō aoeri ami ba ena'ō mōi chōmi danō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami andrō, chōmi dania.
2 Oroisa andrō, nifa'emagoe chōmi, ba bōi midooe'ō ba bōi miwcewoe ; oroisa andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, nifa'emagoe chōmi, ba mi'o'ō. (*F.* 12, 32). No hōrōmi zangila nilaoe Lowalangi, bōrō Mba'ali-Weoro andrō : dozi si olembai Ba'ali-Weoro andrō, ba no ihori ba hoenōmi Lowalangioe Jehowa. (*Moz.* IV. 25, 4), ba ja'ami andrō, si lō farōi, si lō mamōhōi Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba ahori aoeri, irege ma'ōchō a-ndre. Hiza, no oefahaō ami ba
- gamachoita ba ba hockoe, dali ni-wā'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōgōe, ena'ō mi'o'ō dania ba da'ō, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami, ba wangochōgō ja'ia. Mitōngōni ba mi'o'ō ! Da'ō sa dania wa'atoeatoeami ba fa'onechemi wamaigi niha baero ; na larongo dania gamachoita andrō fefoe, ba lamane : Si ndroehoe, soi satoeatoeoa ba soneche soi seboea andrō ! Heza atō so soi seboea si so Lowalangi, si no si manō fa'ahatō chōra, si mane Lowalangida, Jehowa [chōda], ero na ta'angarōfi li ia ? Ba heza so soi seboea, si no si manō fa'amo'ahonoa amachoita, awō hoe-koe, si mane oroisa andrō fefoe, ni'ombacha'ōgōe chōmi ma'ōchō ? Ba angelama ba faigifaigi, fa bōi olifoe'ō ngawalō andrō ni'ilā hōrōoe, ba fa bōi aefa ba dōdōoe, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe ; õ'ombacha'ō ba ndraonooe ba ba ma'oewoemō. (*F.* 6, 7). Baŵa andrō, me so'ō fōna 10 Lowalangioe Jehowa, ba gahe hili Horebi andrō, me imane chōgōe Jehowa : Faloecha'ō chōgōe zato ! Da'oeffarongogō chōra daroma ligoe andrō, ena'ō lafamaha ira ba wangata'oefi ja'odo, gōtō wa'anaoe nosora ba goeli danō ba ena'ō lafahaō gōi ndraonora. Ba mi'ondrasi, mi'-iagō gahe hili ; ba hoemolahola bili andrō, iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa, ba [baero õ, ba] fa'ogōmigōmi ba lawoco ba salō. (*Moz.* II. 19, 16). Hoemedē chōmi Jehowa moroi ba 12 daloe galitō ; linia, ba mirongo, ha li, ba lō soroma chōmi nga'eoc. I'ombacha'ō chōmi wawoe'oesa li 13 andrō chōnia, niwā'ōnia chōmi folo'ō, taroma li si foeloe andrō, ba isoera ba gara wanoera si domboeaa. Ba 14 chōgōe iŵa'ō Jehowa, me loco da'ō, wamahaō ja'ami ba gamachoita andrō ba ba hoekoe andrō, ena'ō mi'o'ō ba danō andrō, si mōi ami mijefo, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.
- II. Ba mifaigi sibai — nosomi 15 mbalazi — me no lō ni'ilami hadia

- ia nga'eo, me loeo hoemedē chōmi
Jehowa moroi ba galitō, ba gahe
16 hili Horebi, fa bōi miwōwōi wama-
kiko, wamazōchi chōmi adoe nifoë,
hadia ia wamaedo, he nga'eo ndra
matoea, ba he nga'eo ndra alawe,
17 ba he nga'eo zaliwaliwa ba danō,
hadia ia, si ōfa ahe, ba he nga'eo
wofo so'afi, sihombo ba daloe mba-
18 noe, ba he nga'eo zanana ba
danō, ba he nga'eo gi'a, si so ba
19 nidanō barō danō. Ba na ūfachōlō'ō
mijaŵa ba mbanoea, na ūfaigifaigi
leo ba baŵa ba dōfi, ngahōnō a-
andrō fefoe ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba
fa bōi eloengoe'ō, wangaloeloe chō-
nia, awō wamosoemange ja'ia, me
no ibe'e ba soi niha bō'ō fefoe, ba
goeli danō misa Lowalangioe, Jeho-
20 wa. (F. 29, 26). Ba ja'ami, ba no
nihalō Jehowa chōnia, no iheta ami
ba galitō famahele zi'ōli andrō, ba
danō Miseraji, ena'ō soi tâna chō-
nia ami, si mane ma'ōchō. (Moz. II.
21 19, 5). Ba chōgē, ba no mofōnoe
Jehowa, bōrō ba chōmi, irege tobali
fahōloe ia, lō tola oe'ōtō Joridano,
ba lō tola oehoendragō danō si sōehi
andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
22 chōoe (Moz. IV. 20, 12). Ba danō
andre mate ndra'o iŵa'ō, lō oe'ōtō
Joridano, Ba ja'ami ba mi'ōtō ba
wangochōgō tanō si sōchi andrō.
23 Mifaigi sibai, fa bōi olifoe ami wa-
woe'oesa li andrō, me no fawoe'oe
li chōmi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba
fa bōi mifazōchi chōmi nadoe, fama-
edo hadia ia, nitenaŵa Lowa-
24 langioe, Jehowa, ja'oegō. **Alitō si**
mangamanga hadia ia sa Lowala-
ngioe andrō, Jehowa, no Lowalangi
25 **solohoe.** (Heb. 12. 28). Ba na mi-
wōwōi wamakikomi, na no mo'ono
ndra'oegō ba na no toemboe ma'oe-
woemō, na no ara ami ba danō,
na mifazōchi chōmi nadoe, famaedo
hadia ia, wamazōchi horō chō Lowa-
langimi, Jehowa, na tobali mofō-
26 noe ia, ba oekaoni si so ba mbōrō
ba chōmi andrō mbanoea si jaŵa
- ba tanō tooe, ma'ōchō andre, wa
lō ararā dania, ba tehorī ami ba
danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami dania,
mijefo Joridano, ba wangochōgō
ja'ia, lō'ō sa ara dania ami ba danō;
nise'ē ami (F. 30, 19). Ba niha baero 27
ifazawili ami Jehowa; lō'ō sa atotō
dania ami, si tosai, ba mbanoea niha
baero andrō, ba ni'oloi'ō Jehowa
ja'ami dania. (F. 28, 62). Lowalangi 28
nifazōchi danga niha dania mifosoe-
mange ba da'ō, eoe ba kara, si lō
mangila niha ba si lō mamondrongo
li niha, ba si lō manga ba si lō ma-
ngago hoea hadia ia. (Sin. 115, 4;
135, 15).
- III. Ba ba da'ō dania ū'alei Lo-
walangimō, Jehowa, ba ūsōndra, na
moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe ba na moroi
si'aikō ba gera'eraoe fefoe wehoeloe
dōdōoe chōnia. (F. 30, 2. Jer. 29, 13).
Ba ba wa'aboe dōdōoe andrō dania, 30
na no gōna ndra'oegō da'ō fcfoe,
ba ba gafoeriata, ba ūfalalini gera'-
eraoe, ūfoeli'ō chō Lowalangioe,
Jehowa, ba ūfondrondrongo linia.
Me no Lowalangi sahæhō tōdō Lo-
walangimō andrō, Jehowa, lō ibōhōli
ndra'oegō, ba lō omasi ia tekiko
ndra'oegō, ba lō olifoe ia wawoe'-
oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ia chō
ndra toeaoe mcge, si no mōi ba hōloe
ia chōra. Sofoe atō, he wisa ba gōtō 32
fōna, me lō ja'oegō na, i'otarai loeo
andrō, me ifazōchi niha ba goeli
danō Lowalangi; sofoe, i'otarai
wondrege danō, noemalō ba wondrege
tánō sa, na no irai itōrō si
manō fa'eboea, na no moerai moe-
rongo zi manō! Na so na soi bō'ō, 33
si no irai mamondrongo fehede Lo-
walangi. si oroi ba galitō, si mane
nirongooe, ba na lō si mate ira. Ma
na no so Lowalangi bō'ō, si no ma-
nandraigō fe'amōi, ba wangorama'ō
fa'abōlō ba ba wolaoe tandra ba
ila'ila ba fanoewō, ba wangai chōnia
samboea soi ba hoenō mbō'ō, ta-
ngania sabē'e ba ta'ionia ni'oro'ō, ba
ba wa'abōlōnia sahōlihōli dōdōda;

- nifolaoe Lowalangimō andrō, Jeho-
wa, chōmi, ba danō Miseraji, ba
35 zanehe ami mege! Hōrōoe mege
zangila, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa
no Jehovah Lowalangi, awō wa lō
Lowalangi baeronia. (*F. 6, 4. Nga'ōs.*)
- 36 I. 17, 20. Moroi ba zoroego ifaro-
ngogō chōoe linia ba wamobawa lala
chōoe, ba ba goeli danō i'orama'ō
chōoe galitō seboa andrō chōnia,
ba moroi ba galitō andrō ōrongo
- 37 mege daroma linia. Ba me no i'oma-
si'ō ndra toeaoe ba me no itoejoe
ma'oewoera foerira, ba me no ja'ia
zangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji,
ba wa'abōlōnia andrō, si tengā inōtō;
- 38 (*Moz. II. 33, 14*); tōdōnia, itimba
fōnaoe soi seboa moroi chōoe ba
sabōlō moroi chōoe, ena'ō ja'oegō
i'ohē ba danō ba ena'ō chōoe ibē'e,
39 ochōtamō, si mane ma'ōchō, ba ja'-
aboto sa'ae ba dōdōoe, ba ūtanō ba
dōdōoe, wa no Jehovah Lowalangi ba
zoroego ja'wa ba ba goeli danō tooe,
- 40 awō wa lō Lowalangi baeronia. Ba
ō'ō'ō nifachoinia andrō ba oroisania,
nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ena'ō
sohahaoe tōdō ndra'oegō, fabaja
iraonooe foerioe dania, ba ena'ō lō
teboelō wa'anaoe nosooe ba danō
andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah,
chōoe dania.
- 41 IV. Ba ihonogōi mbanoea Moze,
banoea jefo Joridano, tānō ba gatoemboecha
loeo, tōlōe, (*Moz. IV.*
- 42 35, 13), ena'ō ba da'ō isa'wa, na so
zi no mamoenoe awōnia si lō moe'-
odōdōgō ba si lō fatioesania chōnia,
mege sa'ae, ba ena'ō i'ila i'orifi ia,
43 wana'wa banoea da'ō zamboea : Be-
seri andrō, ba danō si mate ba zalo'o
hili, ba ba mado Roebeno, ba ba
mado Gado, ba Ramoti ba Gileadi
ba ba mado Manase, ba Golana ba
- 44 Mbazana. Ba da'ō goroisa andrō,
nifa'ema Moze ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli.
- 45 Da'ō lala ba da'ō, nifachoi andrō,
awō hoekoe andrō ni'ombacha'ō
Moze ba Ndراونو Gizerāeli, me ahe-
46 ta ira ba danō Miseraji, jefo Jori-
- dano, ba ndraso, ba gamaoedoe
Mbeti-Weoro, ba danō razo Ndراونو
Gamori andrō, Sihona andrō, ba Hesi-
bona, ni'alani Moze ba Iraono Gize-
raēli, me la'otarai danō Miseraji,
(*Moz. IV. 21, 24*), nihalōra tanō, si 47
mane tanō Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana,
tanō razo Ndراونو Gamori andrō,
si daroea, jefo Joridano, tānō ba ga-
toemboecha loeo, i'otarai Garoēri, 48
ba mbewe Garono, iroegi hili Ziono,
ja'ia Heremono andrō, fabaja salo'o 49
tanō andrō, ba zi tambai Joridano,
tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, fefoe,
iroegi ziloea'asi andrō ba zalo'o tanō
ba gahe hili Wisiga.

FAZA 5.

I. Famasoegi ba dōdō oroisa si
fefoe andrō. II. Gōna ba dōdō za-
to ba ifaroe na dōdōra Moze ba
wolo'o.

I. Ba hoemedē Moze ba Ndراونو
Gizerāeli fefoe, ba imane chōra :
Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Iraono Gi-
zerāeli, nifachoi andrō, awō hoekoe
andrō, nifarongogōgoe chōmi ma'-
ōchō andre! Mitanō ba dōdō, ba
mitōngōni, ba wolo'o ja'ia. Lowa-
langida, Jehovah, ba no fawoe'oe li
chōda, ba gahe hili Horebi. (*Moz.*
II. 19, 5). Tenga sa chōndra toeada
fawoe'oe li Jehovah, no chōda, saoeri
andre, chōda fefoe, si so ba da'e
ma'ōchō. Si no fa'ilā bawa ami chō
Jehowa, me hoemedē ia chōmi ba
hili andrō, moroi ba galitō. Ba
ja'odo, ba ba gotaloeami Jehovah
sodo, me loeo da'ō, ba wama'ema
chōmi taroma li Jehovah, me no
ata'oe ami galitō andrō, ba me lō
mōi mijāwa ba hili ami. Ba no
imane : (*Moz. II. 20, 18*).

(4. 6-28: *Moz. II. 20*)

Ja'odo Jehovah, Lowalangioe, si no
mangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Misera-
ji, ba danō andrō, si no mōi sa-
woejoe ami. Bōi so chōmō Lowa-
langi tānō bō'ō, baero ndra'o. Bōi
fazōchi chōoe nadoe, famaedo hadia

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

ia, he si so si jāwa ba mbanoea,
 ba he si so si tooe ba goeli danō,
 ba he si so ba nidanō barō danō.
 9 Bōi angaloeloe chōnia ba bōi fo-
 soemange ia; me no Lowalangi
 solohoe adra'ō, ja'odo andre, Lo-
 walangioe, Jehowa, sangoehockoe
 horō ndra ama, ba ndraono ba'
 ba ma'ewoe mitoee, iroegi tōloe,
 irege ūfa nga'ōtō, chōra si fatioe
 10 tōdō chōgoe, ba si hachōsi tōdō
 sangomasi'ō ja'o ba solo'ō oroisagoe,
 11 iroegi hōnō nga'ōtō. Ba tōtōi dōi
 Lowalangioe Jehowa ba waja; lō'ō
 sa zi lō ihoekoe Jehowa zanōtōi tōi-
 12 nia ba waja. Ame'egō tōdō loeo
 wolombase andrō, ba we'amoni'ō
 ja'ia, dali niwa'ō Lowalangioe, Je-
 13 howa, chōoe. Ōnō ngaloeo mohalō-
 wō ndra'oegō ba ūhalō halōwōoe
 14 fefoe, ba ero fitoe bongi, ba loeo
 wolombase chō Lowalangioe, Jeho-
 wa; bōi babaja hadia ia halōwō ba
 da'ō, he ja'oegō, ba he onooe ma-
 toea, ba he onooe alawe, ba he sa-
 ngai halōwō chōoe ira matoea, ba he
 sangai halōwō chōoe ira alawe, ba
 he oerifōoe, ba he si fatewoe chōoe,
 ba mbanocami; ena'ō la'ilā molon-
 mbase sangai halōwō chōoe, ira
 matoea ba ira alawe, si mane ja'-
 15 oegō. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no sa-
 woejoe gōi ndra'oegō mege, ba danō
 Miseraji, awō wa no iheta'ō ba da'ō
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, tangania sa-
 be'e ba ta'ionia ni'oro'ō. Da'ō mbō-
 rō, wa no iwa'ō chōoe we'amoni'ō
 loeo sabato andrō Lowalangioe, Je-
 16 howa. Fosoemange namaoe, awō
 ninaoe, dali niwa'ō Lowalangioe, Je-
 howa, chōoe, ena'ō anaoe nosooe
 ba ena'ō ohahaoe dōdōoc ba danō
 andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 17 chōqe. Bōi ange'e. Bōi ohorō. Bōi
 anagō. Bōi bōbōgō chō nawōoe zi
 18 lō dochoe. Bōi isō wo'omo nawōoe.
 Bōi isō nomo nawōoe, ba he benoea-
 nia, ba he sangai halōwō chōnia, ira
 matoea ba ira alawe, ba he ūrō-
 baonia, ba he koedonia, ba he fefoe

gofoe hadia zi so chō nawōoe. Ha 19
 da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ba chōmi sato
 fefoe; eboea linia, ba hili andrō,
 moroi ba galitō andrō ba moroi ba
 zalē ba moroi ba zogōmigōmi. Ba
 isoera ba gara wanoera, si domboea,
 ba ibc'e chōgoe. (Moz. II. 31, 18.)
 II. Ba me mirongo li andrō moroi 20
 bacha ba zogōmigōmi andrō, me
 hoemolahola hili andrō, ba mi'o-
 ndrasi ndra'o, satoea mado chōmi
 ba salaŵami, ba mimame: No i'oro-
 ma'ō chōda lachōminia ba fa'-
 asalaŵania Lowalangida, Jehowa,
 ba no tarongo linia moroi ba galitō
 andrō, ba tobali no fadoehoe dōdōda,
 tola moehede Lowalangida ba niha lō
 mate nihá. Ba hana wa mate na ita 22
 iada'e ena'ō? I'ā sa [ena'ō] ita alitō
 seboea andrō; na itohoegō na ta-
 rongo li Lowalangida, ba si mate ita.
 Heza sa so ba nōsi goeli danō, fe-
 fozzi no mamondrongo li Lowalangi
 saoeri andrō, sihede moroi ba galitō,
 si mane famondrongoda, ba sooeri
 na dania? (F. 4, 33. Sangoehock.
 13, 22). Ja'oegō andrō ondrasi ba 24
 fondrondrongo, hadia ia niwa'ō Lo-
 walangida, Jehowa, ba ja'oegō da-
 nia zama'ema chōma fefoe hadia
 ia, niwa'ō Lowalangida, Jehowa,
 chōoe, ena'ō marongo ba ena'ō
 ma'o'ō. (Moz. II. 19, 8). Ba irongo 25
 limi Jehowa, me fahoehoe ami
 chōgoe, ba imane chōgoe Jehowa:
 No oerongo hoehoe niha andrō
 chōoe; si ndroehoe niwa'ōra. Ena'ō 26
 na si manōmanō dōdōra dania gōi,
 ena'ō la'ata'oefi ndra'odo ba ena'ō
 na la'o'ō goroisagoe andrō, fefoe,
 fa sohahaoe tōdō ira, awō ma'oe-
 woera, si lō mammalōmalō! (S'n. 81,
 14). Ae hede chōra, ðmane: Mifoeli 27
 manō ami baose chōmi! Ba ja'oegō 28
 iagō da'e chōgoe, ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō
 chōoe goroisa andrō fefoe, awō ga-
 machoita, awō hoekoe andrō, ba
 nifahaõmō ja'ira dania, ena'ō la'o'ō
 ba danō andrō, nibe'egoe chōra da-
 nia. Ba mitōngōni sa'ae, ena'ō mi- 29

o'ō nīwa'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi, fa bōi mihole'ō ami, he ba 30 gambōlō ba he ba gabera. Mitōrō sibai lala andrō, nifachoi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi, fa bōi mate ami, ba ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ami ba sanaoe noso ba danō andrō, ni'ochōgōmi dania.

FAZA 6.

L Ifaroe sibai na dōdōra Moze, ba wolo'ō oroisa si fōfōna andrō, ba wangata'oefi Lowalangi ba ba wangomasī'ō ja'ia. II. He lawisa wamahaō iraonora ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Da'ō goroisa andrō, awō gama-choita andrō, awō hoekoe, ba ni-fahaōgoe ja'ami, dali nīwa'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ena'ō mi'o'ō ba da'ō, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami, mijefo, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ena'ō ō'ata'oefi Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ena'ō ō'o'ō nifachoinia andrō ba oroisania fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe, ba ena'ō anaee nosooe. Ba na no mirongo, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ba mitōngōni, ba wolo'ō ja'ia, ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ami, ba ena'ō ato sibai ami dania, si mane nifaboe'-oe Lowalangi ndra toeami andrō, Jehowa, tanō si no falawoe soesoe
- 4 ba ū ū ū. Mifondrondrongo, ja'-ami Iraono Gizeraëli ! Jehowa, ba no Lowalangida, ha Jehowa, ha ja'ia ! (F. 4, 35. Jes. 44, 8. Mar. 12, 29, 30). Ba ū'omasi'ō Jehowa andrō, Lowalangioe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe fefoe, ū'oigō wa'abōlōoe. (Mat. 22, 37. Loek. 10, 27). Taroma li andre, nīwa'ōgoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ba ūtanō ba dōdōoe. Ba ūfahaō gōi ndraonooe ba da'ō, itōrōtōrō lieo, na jomo so'ō, ba he na ba wekoli ; na mōi'ō mōrō ba na maoso'ō. (F. 8, 11, 19). Ūbōbōgō ba dete dangaoe, tandra, ba ba mbōrō nichoemō, amae-dola mbala hōgō ; ba ūsoera ba gehomo nomooe, ba ba lagō mbawa 10 gōli chōoe. Ba na i'ōhe dania ndra'-

oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō andrō, nibe'enia chōoe dania, dali wahōloesania mege chō ndra toeaoe Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, tanō si so banoea seboea ba si sōchi, si tengā nitareo'ōmō, ba omo si no 11 mo'ōsi gamagama si sōchi, tengā moroi chōoe, ba ba'a nichao ba gara, si tengā nichaomō, ba kaboe nagoe ba kaboe falo, si tengā ni-tanōce ; ba na manga ndra'oegō na aboese'ō, ba faigi sibai, fa bōi 12 olifoe'ō Jehowa, si no mangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji, ba danō si no mōi sawoejoe ndra'oegō. Lowalangioe andrō, Jehowa, ba ū'ata'-oefi ba ūfosoemange ba ba dōnia mōi'ō ba hōloe, ba lō tola mi'o'ō 14 Lowalangi bō'ō, Lowalangi niha andrō, si tefasoei ja'ami. Me no 15 Lowalangi soloehoe Lowalangimō andrō, Jehowa, ba chōmi, fa bōi mofōnoe chōoe Lowalangimō, Jehowa, ba fa bōi ise'e ndra'oegō ba goeli danō ! Bōi mitandraigō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, si mane fana-draigōmi ja'ia no, ba Masa. (Moz. II. 17, 7. Mat. 4, 7). Oroisa Lowalangimi Jehowa andrō, ba mi'o'ō, lala andrō ba amachoita nibe'enia chōmi, ba mitōrō ; hadia zatoelō ba 18 hadia zi sōchi, wamaigijehowa, da'ō ūtōrō, ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ndra'-oegō, ba ena'ō ūroegi danō si sōchi andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa chō ndra toeaoe, fahōloesa, ba ena'ō ū'ochōgō, waninba' fōnaoe si fa'oeoe chōoe 19 andrō, fefoe, dali nifaboe'oe Jehowa. II. Na isocoe dania chōoe onooe, 20 na imane : Hadia nīwa'ō andrō ba amachoita andrō ba hoekoe andrō, nioroi'ō Lowalangida, Jehowa ? (Moz. II. 12, 26), ba ūmane chō 21 nonooe andrō : No sawoejoe Wara'o ndra'aga mege, ba danō Miseraji, ba no ihetaga ba danō Miseraji Jehowa, tangania andrō, si no abe'e. No ilaoe dandra ba ila'ilā seboea ba famakiko Jehowa, ba danō Miseraji, chō Wara'o ba ba zoroijomonia

- 23 fefoe, ba zanehe ndra'aga; ba ja'aga, ba no iheta ba da'ō, ba wolohe ja'aga ba danō andrō ba ba wame'e chōda tanō andrō, nifaboe'oenia chō
 24 ndra tocada, fahōloesa. Ba no iwa'ō chōma Jehowa wolo'ōnifachoi andrō fefoe, wangata'oefi Lowalangida, Jehowa, ena'ō lō teboelō wa sohahaoe tōdō ita, ba ena'ō i'riorifi ita, si
 25 mane ma'ōchō. Ba niha satoelō ita, na lō olifoe ita wolo'ō oroisā andrō fefoe, fōna Lowalangida Jehowa, si mane niwā'ōnia chōda.

FAZA 7.

I. Dawa Gana'ana andrō, ba ni-boeno, ba nifoefoe nadoera. II. Ifaboe'ee ba Ndraono Gizeraēli ho-woehowoe Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Na no. i'he dania ndra'oegō ba danō andrō Lowalangioe Jehowa, ba danō andrō, 'ba zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ba na no oja soi itimba fōnae: Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Girigasi ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Je-boesi, fitoe soi seboea moroi chōoe
 2 ba sabōlō moroi chōoe, na no ibe'e ba dangaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba na no ūlāwa ira, ba ūlacha'ō ira; lō' tola fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō chōra; ba lō' tola ūhachōsi tōdō.
 3 (Moz. IV. 33, 52. Jos. II, 11). Ba lō'ō gōi tola fahalō ami; lō' tola chō'e chō nonora matoea nonoee alawe ba lō' tola ūhalō chō nonoee matoea nonora alawe. (Moz. II. 23, 32. Kor. II. 6, 14). Ma dania i'erogō ndra'o onoee matoea labe'e, ma tobali ifosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba mofōnoe chōmi Jehowa ba ita'-
 4 ita'i ihori ami. (Raz. I. 11, 2). Mi-mane sa'ae wolaoe chōra: Naha wame'e soemange chōra, ba midoe-doegō, gowe andrō chōra, ba mīrasa, eoe ni'amoni'ō chōra, ba mi'-obō, ba adoera, ba mitoenoe ba galitō, (Moz. II. 23, 24. Moz. IV. 33, 52), me no soi ni'amoni'ō chō

Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ndra'oegō; no ja'oegō nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōnia, soi tāna chōnia, ni'oniagō ba soi bō'ō fefoe, ba goeli danō. (Moz. II. 19, 6. Sin. 135, 4). Tenga sa me no sato niha ami, moroi ba soi bō'ō, wa no ebœa dōdō Jehowa chōoe, wa no ja'amini nitoejoe, — noa sa fondrege zide'-ide ami, ba ngai soi bō'ō fefoe —, bōrō ma i'omasi'ō ami, ba me edōna ia itōrō zi no mōi ba hōloe ia chōndra toeami mege; andrō iheta ami tanga sabē'e, i'efa'ō ami ba wa'asawoejoe, ba danga Wara'o, razo Miseraji, ena'ō aboto' ba dōdōoe, wa no Lowalangi. [si ndroehoe] Lowalangioe andrō, Jehowa, wa no Lowalangi si lō farōi, si lō mamōhōi fawoe'oesa li ba fa'ebœa dōdō andrō, irege hōnō nga'ōtō, chōra sangomasi'ō ja'ia ba solo'ō oroisania, (Moz. II. 20, 6), ba salaoe 10 soelō, nifatōrō chōra, ba zi fatioe tōdō chōnia, fefoe, wangohori ja'ira. Lō'ō sa fa'ebōlō dōdōnia ba zi fatioe tōdō chōnia, chōnia ifatōrō zoelō. (Nah. I, 2). Andrō ō'ō go-roisania, awō gamachoita andrō, awō hoekoe andrō, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ena'ō ūbe'e tali wolaoemō ia.
 II. Ba na mifondrondrongo hoe-kōe andrō ba na mi'o'ō, ba lō'ō gōi iboelō'ō chōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wawoe'oesa li andrō, awō wa'ebœa dōdō, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chōndra toeaoe: (Moz. III. 26, 3 b. t.) i'omasi'ō ndra'oegō ba ifaho'-13 woe'ō ndra'oegō ba i'ojā'ō ami; tabinamō andrō ba boea nowioe, fachee, ba ūsi mbœa nāgoe, awō wanicha chōoe, ba ono za'wi chōoe, ba fo'ono mbiribiri chōoe, fabaja nambi, ba ifahowoe'ō; ba danō andrō, nibe'enia chōoe dania, dali wahōloesania andrō chōndra toeaoe. Nifahowoe'ō dania ndra'oegō, fōna soi bō'ō fefoe; he ba ndra matoea chōoe ba he ba ndra alawe, ba lō

- si lō mo'ono, ba si manō gōi ba
 15 goerifōmō. (*Moz. II. 23, 26*). Fefoe
 ngawalō wōchō, ba itimba chōoe
 Jehowa, ba sambalō lō igōnaisi
 ndra'oegō fōchō Ndrawa Miseraji
 andrō, teoe nbanoea andrō, si no
 ū'ila fōna; ba zi fa'oedoe chōoe
 16 ihare'ō da'ō. (*Moz. II. 9, 3*). Ba gefoe
 soi andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Je-
 howa, ba dangaoe, ba ūheri. Bōi
 ahachō dōdōoe, wamaigi ja'ira, ba
 bōi fosocmange Lowalangira andrō;
 17 tandraŵa sa chōoe da'ō ena'ō. Ba
 na ūmane dōdōoe ena'ō: Sato moroi
 chōgoe soi andrō, he oewisa wa-
 18 nimba ja'ira? ba bōi ata'oefi, tōrō
 manō tōdōoe nifatōrō Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa chō Wara'o no, ba ba
 19 Ndrawa Miseraji gefoe. Fa'abōlō a-
 ndrō, nifa'ele'ō, ni'ila hōrōoc, ta-
 ndra andrō, ba ila'ilā, tanga sabē'e
 andrō ba ta'io ni'oro'ō, chō Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, wamawoe'a ja'-
 oegō! Si manō dania ilaoe Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, ba niha bō'ō a-
 ndrō gefoe, ni'ata'oefimō. (*F. 29,*
 20 *3*). Ba ifatōrō na chōra geto Lo-
 walangioe, Jehowa, irege ahoriz
 tosai andrō, si no mamini'ō ja'ira
 mege chōoe. (*Moz. II. 23, 28*).
 21 Bōi hoemocha mboemō chōra! me
 no so ba chōoe Lowalangioe, Je-
 howa, Lowalangi seboea ba sata'o
 22 ita, ba izarazara wanimba fōnaoe
 soi andrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa.
 Bōi osamoezaigō wangohori. ja'ira,
 ma dania abbōlō chōoe goetoe ndroe'-
 23 oe. (*Moz. II. 23, 29*). Ibe'e ba da-
 ngaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba fa-
 24 woeka ibe'e, irege no ahoriz ira. Ba
 razora, ba ibe'e ba dangaoe, ena'ō
 olifoe niha ba goeli danō dōira
 ūbe'e. Samōsa lō solawa ja'oegō,
 25 irege no ūhoriz ira. Famaedo Lo-
 walangira andrō, ba mitoenoc, ba
 firōnia ba ana'ania, ba bōi isō, bōi
 halō chōoe, fa bōi tobali fama'alamā.
 Me no sogoro Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 26 zi mane da'ō. Ba sogoro ita, ba bōi
 ohe jomo ba nomooe, fa bōi mōi
- salacha gōi ndra'oegō, si mane ja'ia.
 O'gorofei ba si hocha mboemō ia, 27
 me no moelacha'ō.
- FAZA 8.
- I. Famasoegi ba dōdō fa'obōwō
 Lowalangi chōra ba famaroee tōdō
 ba wangandrō sacha gōlō ja'ia. II.
 Bōi olifoe ira wa'eboea dōdō Lowa-
 langi andrō.
- I. Oroisa andrō gefoe, nifa'ema-
 goe chōmi ma'ōchō, ba mi'o'ō, ena'ō
 aeroi ami ba ena'ō ato ami, ba ena'ō
 miroegi danō andrō, ba wangochōgō
 ja'ia, tanō andrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa
 chō ndra toeami, fabōloesa. Tōrō-
 tōrō tōdōoe wamasao Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa ja'oegō, no ūfa woeloe fache
 wa'ara, ba danō si mate andrō, ba
 dōrōwāoe andrō, fadoro, ba wangō-
 hōndrōgō ja'oegō ba ba wanandraigō
 ja'oegō, ena'ō isōndra he wisa dōdōoe,
 na edōna ū'o'ō goroisania, ba na
 lō'ō. No ihōndrōgō ndra'oegō, ifa-
 tōrō chōoe lofo, ba aefā da'ō, ba ibe'e
 ūoe „mana“ andrō, si lō mirai mila,
 he ira toeaoe, ba wama'ele'ō chōoe,
 wa tengā ha ba gōnia aeroi niha,
 wa tola gōi fangorifinia hadia ia da-
 romā li, si otarai mbawa Jehowa.
Moz. II. 16, 15. Mat. 4, 4. Noe-
 chaeoe andrō, ba lō sadoedoe, ba
 aheoe, ba lō sabao, si ūfa woeloe
 fache andrō. (*F. 29, 5*). Ba jafadoe-
 hoe sa'ae dōdōoe, i'ohē ba zi sōchi
 ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jchowa, ni-
 famatōrō si'aikō nama ononia. Ba
 ū'o'ō goroisa Lowalangioe, Jehowa a-
 ndrō, wanōrō lala andrō chōnia, awō
 wangata'oefi ja'ia. Ba danō si sōchi
 sa i'ohē ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Je-
 howa, ba danō si so mbombo ba
 oemboe nidanō ba baŵā, ū'oeloe ba
 zalo'o ba ū'oeloe ba hili; tanō si
 so fache ba si so rigi ba agoe ba
 boea ara ba dalimo, tanō si so falō
 ba si so ūwe ūwani; tengā tanō sa-
 mbō'ambō' balazo, no tanō si so
 manō gefoe hadia ia, tanō sosi'ōli
 kara ba nicharoe tōla garamba ba

- 10 hili. Ba na no manga'ō dania, na no aboeso'ō, ba ōsoeno Lowalangioe Jehowa, bōrō danō si sōchi andrō nibe'enia chōoe. (*Kor. I. 10, 31. Tim. I. 4, 4.*)
- 11 II. Faigi sibai, fa bōi olifoe'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, fa bōi ūbato wolo'ō oroisania andrō, awō hoekoe andrō, awō gamachoita, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō. Na aboeso ndra'oegō dania ba ūlaoe chōoc nomo si sō-
- 12 chi, na itoegoe oja zaŵioe ba biribirimō ba na fahōna chōoe wirō ba ana'a, na tedooe fcfoe hadia ia zi so
- 13 chōoe, ba bōi fajaŵa dōdōoe, ba bōi olifogcō'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, si no mangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji andrō, ba danō, ba zi no mōi'ō
- 14 sawoejoe, si no mamatōrō ja'oegō ba danō si mate andrō, sebolo sibai ba sata'oe ita, ba zi so oelō sosōfoe ba tongo, ba danō si no okōlikōli ba si lō idanō, si no mame'e ūoe idanō sangoemboenguemboe moroi ba gara sabe'e, (*Moz. IV. 21, 6.*)
- 15 Moz. II. 17, 6), si no mame'e ūoe „mana“ andrō, ba danō si mate, ū si lō larai mila ira toeaoe, ba wangōhōndrōgō ja'oegō ba ba wandaraigō ja'oegō, ena ū ihaogō chōoe
- 16 ba gōtō dania, ba bōi ūmane dōdōoe: Fa'abōlōgoe ba fa'abe'e dangagoe mbōrō, wa so chōgoe wo'ana'a andre.
- 17 Tōrō tōdōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, me no ja'ia zame'e fa'abōlō, ba wangaloei ana'a, ba wamaloea amabōe'oela linia andrō, si no mōi ba hōlō ia chō ndra toeaoe, si mane
- 18 ma'ōchō. Ba na olifoe'ō zoei Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wolo'ō Lowalangi bō'ō, na ūfosoemange da'ō, ba na mangaloeloe'ō chōra, ba ma'ifoe lō oebini'ō chōmi ma'ōchō, wa si tekiko
- 19 ami dania. Si mane niha baero andrō, nifakiko Jehowa fōnami, si manō gōi wa'atekikomi, fotoe; me lō nifondrondrongomi li Lowalangimi, Jehowa.

FAZA 9.

I. Bōi laŵa'ō tōdōra satoelō ira. II. Famasoegi ba dōdō horō no, ba nono zaŵi balaki. III. Awō wa no asese moekōkōkōkō ira.

I. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! Ō'ōtō ija'e Jordano andrō, ba wolawā soi sato moroi chōoe ba sabōlō moroi chōoe, ba ena'ō atoe'a ndra'oegō ba mbanoea, si no ebœa ba si no aro, siroegi ba mbanoea si jaŵa ūli, ena'ō ūlawa soi sato niha ba salawā boto, Dawa Genaki andrō, si no i'ila hōrōoe ba si no ūrongo, na laŵa'ō: Ha niha zangila molaŵa Dawa Genaki andrō? Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe sa'ae, wa no Lowalangioe, Jehowa zowaōwaō fōnaoe, amaedola galitō si mangamanga hadia ia; ja'ia zangohori, ja'ia zangōhōndrōgō ja'ira fōnaoe, ba tobali lō ararā ūanimba'ō ja'ira ba lō ararā ūangohori'ō, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa chōoe. Ba na itimba dania irafōnaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba bōi ūmane dōdōoe: Bōrō wa'atoelō dōdōgoe, wa ja'o zochō tanō andre, ibe'e Jehowa; me no bōrō horō niha andrō, wa itimba ira fōnaoe Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 15, 16. Moz. III. 20, 23.*) Tenga sa ba wa'atoelō dōdōoe ba tenga ba wa'adōlō dōdōoe mōi chōoe danōra andrō, bōrō horō soi andrō, wa itimba ira fōnaoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ena'ō itōrō gamabōe'oela linia andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa chō ndra toeaoe Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, si no mōi ba hōlōe ia. Ba ja'aboto ba dōdōoe, wa tenga bōrō wa'atoelō dōdōoe, wa ibe'e ochōtaoe danō si sōchi andre Lowalangioe, Jehowa: noa sa soi sabe'e tandro ndra'oegō.

II. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe ba bōi olifoe'ō he wisa wangandrōngandrōoe fōnoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō si mate! I'otarai loeo andrō, me aheta ami ba danō Miseraji, irege miroegi da'e, ba sabe'e tandro

- 8 ami chō Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 14, 11.*)
 8 Ba gahe hili Horebi andrō mi'a-andrō wōnoe Jehowa, ba abac dō-dōnia chōmi, irege ihori ami me-na'ō. (*Moz. II. 32, 4.*) No mōido mijawā ba hili, ba wanema kara wanoera andrō, kara nisoera fawoc'oesa li andrō, nilaoe Jehowa chōmi, ba ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woeloe mbongi wa'aragoe ba hili andrō, lō ni'agoe roti ba lō nibadoegoe idanō. (*Moz. II. 24, 18.*)
- 10 Ba ibe'ba dangagoe Jehovah gara wanoera andrō, si doea gōrō, ni-soeae toeroe Lowalangi, si so taroma li andrō fefoe, niwā'ō Jehovah chōmi, moroi ba galitō, me loeo waloechata, ba hili andrō. (*Moz. II. 31, 18.*) Me no aefa zi ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba si ūfa woeloe wongi, ba ibe'ba dangagoe Jehovah gara wanoera andrō, si doea gōrō, kara
- 12 andrō nisoera oroisa andrō. Ba imane sa'ae chōgōe Jehovah : Laboe, ta'ita'i mitooe, noa sa lalaoe wamakiko banoeaoe andrō, nihetamō ba danō Miseraji. No alio sibai larōi lala andrō, nifachoigoe chōra : no lafazōchi chōra nadoe nifahele.
- 13 Ba imane na chōgōe Jehovah : O'eila sibai sa'ae soi andrō, wa no soi sabē'e bōrō doe'i. (*Moz. II. 32, 9.*)
- 14 Ba bōhōlido sa'ae, ena'ō oeohori ira, oeboenoe dōira ba goeli danō ba oebali'ō foeroegō soi ndra'oegō, foeroegō soi sabōlō moroi chōra ba
- 15 sato niha. Ba maoso ndra'o, oefol-lido mitooe moroi ba hili siholahola na, doea dangagoe wolohe kara andrō, si doea gōrō, soera goriosa.
- 16 Ba awena oe'ila, ba hiza, ba no nifazōchi horō chō Lowalangimi, Jehovah, no milaoe nono za'wi nifa-hele ; no alio sibai mirōi lala andrō,
- 17 nifachoi Jehovah chōmi. Ba oetoe-joe gara andrō, si doea gōrō, ba doea dangagoe wamazaoemba ja'ia,
- 18 oerasa, ba zanehe ami. Ba oefal-lōgoe tooe ndra'o fōna Jehovah, si mane mege, ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ba ūfa woeloe mbongi, lō oe'ā roti ba lō oebadoe nidanō, bōrō horōmi andrō fefoe, nifazōchimi, me no milaoe zi lō omasi Jehovah, fangan-drō wōnoenia. (*Moz. II. 34, 28.*) Sata'oe sa'ae ndra'o fōne Jehovah 19 ba bachelbachoe dōdōnia chōmi, wa ihori ami mena'ō. Ba ifondro-nidrongo chōgōe Jehovah, bāda'ō gōi. Ba chō Ga'aroni gōi, ba mofo-ne 20 sibai ia, irege ifakiko mena'ō, ba ba chō Ga'aroni gōi mangandrō ndra'o, me loeo da'ō. Ba horōmi andrō, 21 nilaoemi, ono za'wi andrō, ba oehalō, oetoenoe, ba oetoe, oefaceloe gō oefoefoe, balazi no ohama sibai, ba si hoelō gawoegawoe andrō, ba oetibōō ba mbombo andrō, si otarai hili moroi ja'wa. (*Moz. II. 32, 20.*)
- III. Ba baero da'ō, ba ba Dabera 22 mi'andrō wōnoe Jehovah ba ba Masa ba ba niko'o solee'alo'e'a. (*Moz. IV. II, 3. Moz. II. 17, 7. Moz. IV. 11, 34.*) Ba he me ifatenge ami Jehovah, 23 moroi ba Gadesi-Mbarenea, wangoe-mā'ō chōmi : Mi'ae misi ja'wa ba mi'-ochōgō danō, nibe'ego chōmi, ba te chōmi goroisa Lowalangimi, Jehovah, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōmi chōnia ba lō mifondrondrongo chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 14, 1.*) No sabē'e bōrō doe'i ami 24 chō Jehovah, i'oturai me awena oe'ila ami. Ba me sodo manō tooe 25 ba danō, fōna Jehovah, si ūfa woeloe ngaloeo ūfa woeloe mbongi, si no oefal-lōgoe tooe ndra'odo, me no idāō'ōdaō'ō Jehovah ihori ami, ba 26 mangandrō chō Jehovah, oemane : He So'aja, Jehovah bōi fakiko mbanoea tāna chōoe andrō, ni'e-fa'ōmō fa'abōlōoe andrō si tengā inōtō, nihetaoe ba danō Miseraji tangaoe andrō, si no abe'e ! (*Moz. IV. 14, 13. Jos. 7, 7.*) Tōrōtōrō 27 tōdōoe genonioe andrō, Aberahamo ba Iza'aki ba Jakobo ! Ba bōi be'e balazi wa'abe'e inbōrō doe'i mbanoeaoe andrō ba he falōsōchira andrō ba he horōra. Fa bōi lawā'ō 28 niha ba danō andrō, ba nihetaoe

ja'ira : Me tebai i'ohe ira Jehowa
ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oenia chōra,
ba me no fatioe dōdōnia chōra, ba
ba wame'e tekiko ja'ira ba danō
29 si mate iheta ira ! Noa sa atō
banoaeo ira, no tāna chōoe, nihetaoe
fa'abōlōoe andrō si tengā inōtō, ba
ta'iomō andrō ni'oro'ō.

FAZA 10.

I. Tefazōchi gara wanoera si bo-
hooe, ba wanoera oroisa. II. Fama-
rooe. tōdō ba wangata'oefi Lowa-
langi.

1 I. Ba me loeo'da'ō, ba imane
chōgoe Jehovah : Toto chōoc gara
wanoera, doea gōrō, si mane mege,
ba ae chōgoe mijāwa ba hili; ba
ōfazōchi gōi chōoe dawōla eoe. (Moz.

2 II. 34, 1). Oesoera dania ba gara
andrō daroma li andrō, si so ba gara
mege, nirasamō, ba ōbe'e barō dawō-
la andrō dania. Ba oefazōchi dawōla,

3 bana geoenia, ba oetoto gara wanoe-
ra, domboea, si mane mege, ba
mōido mijāwa ba hili, oe'ohe ta-

4 ngagoe gara andrō, si domboea. Ba
isoera ba gara andrō daroma li a-
ndrō, si foeloe, niwā'ōnia mege chō-
mi ba hili, moroi ba galitō, me loeo
waloechata andrō, si mane fanoera

5 mege wanoera ja'ia. Ba ibe'e ba
dangagoe Jehovah. Ba mōido mi-
tooe, moroi ba hili, ba oebe'e barō
dawōla andrō, nifazōchigoe, gara

6 andrō ba ba da'ō ahono, dali ni-
wā'ō Jehovah chōgoe. Ba laheta ira
ba Mbe'erot-Bene-Ja'aka Iraono

Gizeraēli, lasaŵa Mosera. Ba ba da'ō
mate Ga'aroni ba ba da'ō lako'o ia,
ba ononia Eleazari wangalinia ere.

7 (Moz. IV. 33, 31). Ba moroi ba da'ō,
ba lasaŵa Goedigoda, ba moroi ba
Goedigoda, ba lasaŵa Jotiba, tanō

8 soja mbombo. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba
i'oniagō mado Lewi Jehovah, ba
wolohelohé tawōla nahia zoera go-

roisa Jehovah, ba ena'ō fōna Jehovah
so ira, ngoningoninia, si lō teboelō,
ba ena'ō mamahowoe ira ba dōinia, si

lō mamalōmalō, ero ma'ōchō. (Moz.
IV. 3, 12; 6, 23). Andrō lō manema
mado Lewi tanō, lō tāna chōra si
lō teboelō, si mane ba dalifoesōra;
tāna chōrā, ba Jehovah, dali nifa-
boe'oe Lowalangioe Jehovah chōra.
(Moz. IV. 18, 20. Hes. 44, 28). Ba
ja'odo, ba si lō teboelō ba hili,
si mane mege, ba zi fōfōna, ōfa woe-
loe ngaloeo ba ōfa woeloe mbongi,
ba ifondrondrongo chōgoe Jchowa
ba zi samoeza andrō gōi : Lō ifakiko
ndra'oegō Jchowa. Ba imane chō-
gōe Jehovah : Laboe, ae'e, ba wolohe
ja'ira. mofanō ami ena'ō laroegi
danō andrō ba ena'ō la'ochōgō, tanō
andrō nibe'egoe chōra dania, dali
we'amōigoe ba hōloe chō ndra toe-
ara andrō.

II. Ba ija'e, ja'ami Iraono Gize-
raēli, hadia niwā'ō Lowalangimi,
Jehowa chōmi, na tengā fa ō'a-
ta'oeffi Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ba e-
na'ō bōi ōboelō'ōgō ba lala andrō
chōnia, ba ena'ō ō'omasi'ō ia, ba
ena'ō enoni Lowalangioe, Jehovah,
ndra'oegō, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe
ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe,
wolo'ō oroisa andrō ba amachoitā
nifachoi Jehovah nifa'emagoe chōoe
ma'ōchō, fangohahaoe dōdōoe. He
sa no chō Lowalangioe, Jehovah,
mbanoea si jaŵa, iroegi ba wondrege
jawā, awō danō ba ūsinia fefoe,
(Sin. 24, 1; 115, 16), ba noa zoei
ha chō ndra toeaoe eboca dōdō Je-
howa, wangomasī'ō ja'ira, ba no
itojoe ami, ina'ōewoera andrō, ba
niha bō'ō fefoe, si mane ma'ōchō.
(F. 4, 20). Ba miboto sa'ae mbotolō
dōdōmi andrō, ba bōi sa'ae sabē'e
bōrō doe'i ami ! (F. 30, 6. Jer. 4, 4.)
Me no Lowalangi Lowalangi bō'ō
Lowalangimi andrō, Jehovah, ba me
no So'aja sochō, Lowalangi. seboea
ba sabōlō ba sata'oe ita, si lō eboea
tōdō zamboeana ba si lō manga
gana'a, (Job. 34, 19. Hal. zin. 10, 34.
Rom. 2, 11. Ejes. 6, 9. Fet. I. 1, 17.
Fam. 17, 14), solohe ba lala hoehoeo

zi lō ama, si lō ina, ba sangomasi'ō
 niha bō'ō, wamc'e balazo chōnia,
 19 awō noecha. Ba mi'o'masi'ō niha
 bō'ō, me no niha bō'ō ami gōi ba
 20 danō Miseraji no. Ō'ata'oefi Lowa-
 langioe, Jehovah ba ūfosoemange,
 chōnia molemba ndra'oegō ba .ba
 21 dōinīa mōi'ō ba hōloe! Fangeboea
 doeriamō ia ba Lowalangioe, si no
 22 mlaaoe chōoe seboea. andrō ba sa-
 ta'oe ita, ni'ilā hōrōoe. Fitoe nga-
 foeloe niha wa'ato ndra toeaoe, me
 lasawā danō Miseraji, ba ija'e, ba
 no timba wa'ojā ndrōfi ba mbanoca,
 ibē' Lowalangioe, Jehovah. (Moz.
I. 46, 27.)

FAZA 11.

I. Tohoetchoe wamarooe tōdō ba
 wolo'ō, na lafasoegi ba dōdōra zi
 no ilaoe chōra Lowalangi. II. No
 faehoe sibai ira danō Gana'ana danō
 Miseraji. III. Bōi manō olifoe ira
 goroisa Jehovah. IV. Howoehowoe
 ba fangelifi.

- 1 I. **Ba ū'omasī'ō** sa'ae Lowalangioe,
 Jehovah, ba ū'o'ō niwā'ōnia ni'ō'ō,
 nifachoinia andrō ba hoekoe andrō
 chōnia ba oroisania, sagōtō ja'oegō,
 2 ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi ma'ōchō, —
 tengā sa ba ndraonimi, si lō'ō na
 mege, si lō mangila ja'ia [hoeemedē
 ndra'o] — wotoe Lowalangimi, Jehovah,
 ba fa'asalaŵania ba tangania a-
 ndrō, si no abe'e ba ta'ionia, si no
 3 mo'oro'ō, ba tandra andrō chōnia
 ba folaoenia ba danō Miseraji, chō
 Wara'o, razo Miseraji, ba ba danōnia
 4 ma'asagōrō, .nifatorōnia ba zabōlō
 Miseraji ba ba koedora ba ba goe-
 tara, me ihawoei ira asi zoechoe
 andrō, me lagohi ami, wangohori
 ja'ira, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, (Moz.
 5 II. 14, 26), ba he iwisa chōmi ba
 danō si mate, iroegi no michamō
 6 da'e, awō nilaoenia chō ndra Da-
 tano Abiramo, iraono Geliabi andrō,
 mado Roebeno, me ifaboka mba-
 wanía tanō, me itōlō ira ba hoe-
 nō Ndراono Gizera'eli fefoe, fabaja
 nahiara, awō noscra, awō fefoe
- hadia ia zi faofao chōra. (Moz. IV.
 16, 32). Noa sa'ac hōrōmi zangila
 seboea andrō fefoe, nilaoe Jehovah.
 Ba mi'o'ō sa'ae goroisa andrō fefoe,
 nifa'emagoe chōmi ma'ōchō, ena'ō
 abōlō ami, ba wondroegi tanō andrō
 ba ba wangochōgō ja'ia, tanō si
 mōi ami mijefo ija'e, ba waungai
 ja'ia chōmi, ba ena'ō anaoe nosomi
 ba danō andrō, si no mōi ba hōloe
 Jehovah chō ndra toeami, ba wame'e
 chōra ba ba ma'oewoera, — tanō
 ba zi falawoe soesoe ba ūe ūani.
- II. Tanō andrō sa, ba zi mōi ndra-
 oegō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ba no
 tengā si mane tanō Miseraji andrō,
 saheta ami, nifo'idanōmō aheoe, na
 no ūtaroe danōmōoe, amaedola ka-
 boe goele. Tanō andrō, ba zimcī ami
 mijefo ba wangochōgō ja'ia, ba no
 tanō si so hili ba si so daso, tanō
 samadoe teoe, na atoroe moroi ja-
 ūa, (F. 8, 7), tanō nirorogō Lowa-
 langioe, Jehovah; lō aefa hōrō Lo-
 walangioe, Jehovah, chōnia, dōfi fa-
 soei. Ba na a'oi dōdōmi wolo'ō
 oroisagoe andrō, nibe'egoe chōmi
 ma'ōchō, wangomasi'ō Lowalangimi
 Jehovah, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdō-
 mi ba na moroi si'aikō ba gera'era-
 mi mōi ami enoninia, ba oefatōrō 14
 ba danōmi deoe, na inōtō, teoe sa-
 hoelō ba teoe sara, ena'ō ū'ilā ū'ozar-
 agō mboea nowi chōoe ba boea
 nagoe chōoe ba fanicha. (F. 28, 12.
 Joél. 2, 23). Ba ocfodoe'oe mbe-
 noeamō, ū goerifōoe, ena'ō ūsōndra
 gōoe ba ena'ō aboeso'ō. Mifaigi si-
 bai, fa bōi ibē' nifōwōhō ia tōdō-
 mi, ba wamosoemange Lowalangi
 bō'ō, ba ba wangaloeloe ba da'ō;
 fa bōi tesao wōnoe Jehovah chōmi,
 fa bōi ikoesi mbanoea si ja'wa, to-
 bali lō teoe sa'ae ba lō'ō sa'ae boea
 danō, ba lō ararā, ba ahori ami
 ba danō si sōchi andrō, nibe'je-
 howa chōmi. (F. 28, 23).
- III. **Ba mibe'e** ba dōdōmi niwā'-
 ūgōe andre, bōi olifoe ami; mibō-
 bōgō ba dete dangami, tandrata-

- ndra, ba ba mbōrō nichoemi mibe'e, gatoemboecha loeo, ba danō Ndrawa amaedola mbala hōgō ! (F. 6, 8). Gana'ana andrō ba Garaba, ba gamaedo Giligala, ba ngai gatoea manawa More. Mi'ōtō sa'ae Joridano, ba wangochōgō tanō andrō, ni-be'e Lowalangimi, Jehovah, chōmi. Ba na no mihalō chōmi, na no ahono ami ba danō, ba mifaigi, bōi zi lō mi'o'ō nifachoi andrō fefoe, awō hoekoe andrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi ma'ōchō.
- 19 Mifahaō ndraonomi ba da'ō, ja'-itōrō limō na jomo so'ō ba na ba wekoli, na mōi'ō mōrō ba na mao-20 so'ō ; (F. 4, 10); ōsoera ba gehomo nomooe ba ba lagō mbawa gōli 21 chōoe, ena'ō anaee nosomi ba he noso ndraonomi dania, sagōtō banoea ja'āa danō, ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehovah chō ndra toeami, 22 fahōloesa. Ba na moroi ba dōdōmi mifaigi wolo'ō oroisa andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōmi, na mi'omasi'ō Lowalangimi, Jehovah, ba na lō teboelō wa lala andrō chōnia mitōrō 23 ba chōnia molemba ami, ba itimba dania fōnami soi andrō fefoe Jehovah, ba mitema gondrōita soi sato niha, moroi chōmi, ba sabōlō, moroi chōmi. Fefoe danō, nihoendragō gahemi, ba chōmi dania, i'otarai danō si mate andrō, noemalō ba hili Libano, ba i'otarai mboto nidanō andrō, Oiferati, noemalō ba mbewe nasi tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba 25 tānōmi dania. (Jos. 1, 3). Lō sabe'e moroi chōmi dania ; sagōrō tānō si mōi ami ihawoei dania ira Lowalangimi, Jehovah, fa'ata'oera ami ba fehocha mboera chōmi, itōrō nifaboe'oenia chōmi. (Moz. II. 23, 27).
- 26 IV. Hiza, howoehowoe ba fangelifi oefaedo chōmi ma'ōchō : (F. 30, 27) : howoehowoe na mi'o'ō goroisa Lowalangimi, Jehovah, andrō, nifa-emagoe chōmi ma'ōchō, ba fangelifi, na lō mi'o'ō goroisa Lowalangimi, Jehovah, na mirōi lala andrō, nifachigoie chōmi ma'ōchō, ba wolo'ō Lowalangi bō'ō, si lō mirai 29 mila mege. Ba na no i'ohe dania ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'āa, ba ba hili Gerisi ūbe'e howoehoewoe, ba fangelifi, ba hili Gebala ūbe'e. (F. 27, 12. 30 Jos. 8, 33). Hili andrō jefo Joridano ba zi tambai lala andrō tānō ba
- FAZA 12.
- I. Oroisa ba wanoedoegō naha wame'e adoə, fefoe. II. Fangohonogōi naha wame'e soemange, si ha samboea. III. Fanenaŵā wemanga ndro. IV. Famangelama ba zogoro ita andrō ba Ndrawa Gana'ana.
- I. Da'e nifachoi, ba da'e hoekoe, nitōngōnimi ba wolo'ō ja'āa, si lō mamalōmalō, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi ndra toeaoe, Jehovah, chōoe, gōtō wa'anaee nosomi ba goēli danō. Mifaoeloegō wanoedoegō nahia andrō fefoe, ba nifosoemange soi niha andrō, nitimbami, Lowalangira mege, ba hili salāwa, ba ba hilihili ba ba mbōrō geoe saoeri fefoe. (Moz. II. 34, 13). Midoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, ba gowe chōra, ba mirasa, ba eoe ni'amonī'ō andrō chōra, ba mitoeno, ba famaedo Lowalangira, ba mifoefoe, mibe'e mate dōinia ba nahania andrō. (Sangoehoek. 2, 2). Ba bōi nimanō ba chō Lowalangimi, Jehovah. (Moz. II. 20, 24. Raz. I. 8, 29).
- II. Naha andrō, nihonogōi Lowalangimi, Jehovah, dania, nitoejonia ba madomi andrō fefoe, ba wamonahia tōinia ba da'ō, ba bōi mibōhōli, ba da'ō mōi'ōmōi'ō. Ba da'ō mi'ohe zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōmi ba soemange nitaba, ba si samboea ni'ofoeloe andrō chōmi ba hadia nibe'emi soemange si no amaedola wegero, ba amaboe'oela limi, ba saoha gōlōmi ba si a'a ba

wa'atoemboe ba zaŵimi ba ba mbiri-
 7 birimi. Ba da'ō milaoe manga fôna
 Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba ba da'ō
 omoeso dôdômi, sorojomomi fefoe,
 mi'omoesoi'ō tôdô gôlômi, nisô-
 ndrami andrō, nifahowoe'ō Lowa-
 8 langioe, Jehowa, ja'oegō. Bôi mito-
 hoegō wolaoelaeda ija'e, me ilaoe
 9 zomasi ia zamôsana. Irocgi maõchô-
 sa, ba lô nichamõmi fa'ahono ba
 10 tengna chômi danõ, nibe'e Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, dania. Ba na no
 mi'ôtô Joridano, na no ahono ami
 ba danõ andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi,
 Jehowa, ochôtaiñi ba na no itimba
 11 nemalimi fefoe, fasoei, fa ahono ami,
 fa lô hadia ia sa'ae chômi, awena
 dania mo'ahonoa, wa ba naha a-
 ndrō, mi'õhe fefoe hadia ia niŵa'-
 õgoe chômi, ba naha andrō, ni-
 toejoe Lowalangimi, Jehowa; ba
 wamonahia tõinia ba da'ō; soemange
 nitoenoe andrō chômi ba soemange
 nitaba, ba si samboea ni'ofocloe
 andrō chômi, ba hadia nibe'emi
 soemange si no amaedola wegero, ba
 soemange amaboe'oela li andrō chô-
 mi, nitoetoejoe, nifaboe'oemi chô-
 12 Jehowa. Ba omoeso dôdômi fôna
 Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ja'ami ba
 iraonomi matoea ba iraonomi ala-
 we ba sawoejoemî, ira matoea ba
 ira alawe, awô nono Lewi andrō,
 si fatewoe chômi, melô chônia tanô,
 lô tâna chônia, ondrôta dania.
 13 (Moz. IV. 18, 20). Faigi sibai, fa
 bôi saté ôbe'e zoemange nitoenoe
 14 andrō chôoe; ba naha nitoejoe Je-
 howa ba madomi andrō, heza, ba
 da'ō ôbe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrō
 chôoe, ba ba da'ō ôlaoe fefoe hadia
 15 ia niŵa'-õgoe chôoe. Ba hana sa na
 ôtaba õoe zomasi'ō ba mbanoeami
 fefoe, misa, ha wa'oya nibe'e chôoe,
 howoehowoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa;
 he si ra'iô ba he si lô fa'ara'iô, ba
 hana na la'â, amaedola nago ba
 16 amaedola mbôhô. Ha do zi lô tola
 mi'â; ôfanoewagô idanõ ba danõ.
 17 (Moz. I. 9, 4). Ba si samboea ni'o-
 foeloe andrō chôoe, hc boea danõ
 ba hc agoe ba he fanicha, ba
 lô tola ô'â ba mbanoeami misa,
 ba he si a'a ba wa'atoemboe a-
 ndrō ba zaŵioe ba ba mbiribirioe,
 ba he hadia ia gamaboe'oela li
 andrō, nifaboe'oemô, ba he ame'e-
 lamô saoha gôlô, ba he hadia ia
 nibe'eoe soemange fegero; fôna Lo-
 walangioe Jehowa, ba naha andrō
 nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ô'â
 18 ia, ja'oegō ba onooe matoea ba onooe
 alawe, ba sawoejoemô, ira matoea
 ba ira alawe, awô nono Lewi andrō,
 si fatewoe ba mbanoeami, ba ô'omoe-
 soi'ō tôdô fefoe hadia ia, nisôndraoe
 fôna Lowalangioe, Jehowa. (F. 14,
 23). Ba faigi sibai, fa bôi ô'site-
 ngagô nono Lewi andrō, gôtô wa'-
 anaoce nosoee ba danõmi.
 III. Ba ebolo dania danõoe, ibe'e
 20 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, na itôrô nifa-
 boc'eoenie chôoe, ba na ômane dania:
 Omasido ndriwo! me no mamiomio
 dôlôtôlôoe ba da'ō, ba hana na ô'â
 ndriwo, ha wa'oya zomasi'ō. Ba na
 21 no abôlô arôoc naha andrō, nitoejoe
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba wamonahia
 tõinia ba da'ō, ba tabataba, si mane
 niŵa'-õgoe chôoe, saŵimô ba bi-
 ribirimô, nibe'e Jehowa chôoe, ba
 a ia, ba nahiae andrō, ha wa'oya
 zomasi'ō. Si mane na la'â nago
 22 ba bôhô wemangaoe ja'ia; he si
 ra'iô, ba he si lô fa'ara'iô, ba
 faoma tola la'â wôfô. Ba bôi awoe'a,
 23 wa bôi manô ô'â ndro; me no noso
 ndro andrō, ba lô tola ôfao wema-
 naga noso, na ô'â nôsi. (Moz. III.
 17, 11). Lô tola ô'â, ôfanoewagô
 24 idanõ ba danõ tooe. Lô tola ô'â,
 ena'ô sohahaoe dôdô ndra'oegô ba
 iraonooe foerioe, na ô'o'ô zatoelô,
 wamaigi Jehowa. Ba hadia nibe'eoe
 25 ame'ela ni'amoni'ô ba soemange
 amaboe'oela li andrō chôoe, ba ba
 naha andrō, nitoejoe Jehowa, ô'oe,
 ba ba naha wame'e soemange chô
 26 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ôbe'e zoema-
 nge nitoenoe andrō chôoe, ôsi ba
 27
 15

- do, ba do zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōoe, ba nifadoewa ba naha wame'e soemange chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa ; 28 ba ōsi, ba tola ō'ā. Tōngōni goroisa andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe, ba ō'ō, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō, wa soha-haoe tōdō ndra'oegō, fabaja onooe foerioe dania, na ūlaoe zatoelō ba si sōchi, wamaigi Lowalangioe, Jehowa.
- 29 IV. Ba na ihori fōnaoe soi niha andrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, soi si mōi'ō moetimba, ba na no ūtimba ira ba na no ahono ndra'oegō ba 30 danōra, ba angelama, fa bōi eloengoe ndra'oegō, ba wolo'ō hoekoe chōra, na no moehori ira fōnaoe, ba fa bōi ūzofezofoe Lowalangira andrō, fa bōi ūmane: He wisa atō wamo-soemange soi andrō Lowalangira, 31 ena'ō oemanō gōi wolaoe ? Lō tola ūmanōd wolaoe ba chō Lowalangimō, Jehowa; nilaera chō Lowalangira sa, ba oi sogoro Jehowa ba oi si fatoewoe chōnia, onora matoea na'i ba onora alawe, ba latoetoenoc ū Lowalangira. (F. 18, 9).

FAZA 13.

I. Fangoehoekoe sama'ele'ō so-faja, II. ba samaeloengoe ba wa-me'e adoe, III. ba banoea si no mangerogō Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Fefoe goroisa andrō, nibē'egoe chōmi, ba mitōngōni, ba wolo'ō ja'ia; bōi minōnō, ba bōi miwoe-woe. Na so zi maoso ba chōmi sama'els'ō, ba ma sangifi, sango-mbacha chōoc tandra ba ma ila'ilā, 2 (Mat. 7, 15), ba na itōrō tandra andrō ba ma ila'ilā andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia chōoe, wangoema'ō: Data'-o'ō Lowalangi bō'ō — [Lowalangi] si lō ūrai mila — ba tafosoe- 3 mange! ba bōi fondrondrongo li zama'ele'ō andrō, ba he na sangifi, me no fanandraigō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ja'ami, ba wamaigi, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi mi'omasī'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba na moroi
- 5 si'aikō ba gera'crami. Chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, mi'o'ō, mi'ata'oei ia, mi'o'ō goroisania ba mifondrondrongo linia, ja'ia nifosoemangemi, ba chōnia molemba ami. Ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba ma zoei sangifi andrō, ba niboenoe, me no ifaroe niha ba wolaŵa Lowalangimi, Jchowa, si no mangeheta ja'ami ba danō Miseraji, si no mangefa'ō ja'oegō ba zi no mōi'ō sawoejoe, ba wamaeloengoe ja'oegō, ena'ō ūrōi lala andrō, ni'wā'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoc fauñrō; tobali ūhoi zi lō sōchi ba chōmi. (F. 18, 20. Jer. 28, 16).
 II. Na so zamowōhō ja'oegō, ni-bini'ō, he na talifoesōe, ono ni-naoc, ba he na onooe matoea, ba he na onooe alawe, ba he na fo'-omooe, nitalagoeimō bagi, ba he na si fahoewoe chōoe, somasi'ō, timba nosooe, na imane chōoe: Talaboe, tafosoemange Lowalangi niha bō'ō ! — [Lowalangi] si lō mirai mi'ilā, he ira toeaoe mege, (F. 17, 2), Lowalangi soi andrō, si tefasoei ja'ami, he ba zahatō, ba he ba zarōe, i'otarai wondrege danō, noemalō ba wondrege tānō sa —, ba bōi o'ō, bōi fondrondrongo linia; ba bōi ahachō dōdōoe, wamaigi ja'ia, bōi alimagō ia chōoe ba bōi bini'ō horōnia, ūboenoe ia; tangaoe zi ofōna tohare chōnia, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba awena dania danga zato fefoe. Ūteboe kara ia, 11 wamoenoe ja'ia, me no i'aloei wamabali ja'oegō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, si no mangeheta ja'oegō ba danō Miseraji, ba zi no mōi'ō sawoejoe. Ba jalarong Iraono Gize-raeli fefoe, ena'ō ata'oe ira, fa bōi sa'ae faloecha ba chōmi zamazōchi horō si mane da'ō. (F. 19, 20).
 III. Na ūrōngō, ba mbanoea a- 13 ndrō, heza, nibē' Lowalangioe, Jehowa nahiae, no maoso niha si lō 14 ngaroro, banoeami, ba no lafowōhō mbanoeara, wangoema'ō: Talaboe, tafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō ! —

- 15 [Lowalangi] si lō mirai mila — ba ba zi ūfa ahe andrō, ba tola mi'ā.
 haogō wanechegō, aloelaoei sibai, Ba ba zamomendroea fonganga gōra 7
 ba na oroma dania, wa tengā faja, ba ba zi no aloea fabali sa'a, ba
 wa no telaoe ba chōmi zogoro ita da'ō zi lō tola mi'ā: Ondra ba
 16 andrō, ba ūboenoe mbanoea andrō kaweloe ba kelindri; lafomendroea
 si'ōli, ūlacha'ō mbanoea andrō, awō sa wonganga gōra ba tengā si no
 nōsinia fefoe, awō goerifōra, si'ōli. fabali sa'a — si ra'iō ira miwā'ō;
 17 Fefoe hadia ia zi mōi ba dangami ba bawi; noa sa si fabali sa'a ia,
 ba mbanoea andrō, ba ū'ōwoeloi ba tengā samomendroca fonganga
 baewali sebolo chōra, ba ūtoenoe gōnia — si ra'iō ia miwā'ō. He ūsi-
 mbanoea, fabaja nihalōmi andrō, fefoe, soemange Lowalangioc, Jchō-
 wa, sa'o i so, ba ja hilihili adoedoela 8
 18 19 ia, si lō teboelō, bōi jatetaroe'ō
 sa'ae. Bōi falemba ba dangaoe hadia ia nilacha'ō andrō, ena'ō alō
 wōnoe Jehowa andrō, si no abōlō-
 bōlō, ba ena'ō ahachō dōdōnia 9
 ndra'oegō, ba ena'ō ato ami, ibe'e,
 ba wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, si
 mane nifaboe'oenia chō ndra toeaoe,
 si no mōi ba hōloe ia, (F. 7, 26),
 19 na ūfondrondrongo li Lowalangioe, 10
 Jehowa, wolo'ō oroisania andrō
 fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō,
 awō wolaoe satoelō, wamaigi Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa. 11
 14 FAZA 14.

I. Fanenaŵa fange'esi fajafaja a-
 ndrō. II. Famasoegi si lō tola la'ā.
 III. Famogoena'ō si samboea ni'-
 foeloe andrō.

- 1 I. Ono Lowalangimi, Jehowa,
 ami; ba bōi michoi nōsimi, na so 16
 2 zi mate ba bōi mitōwō inboemi jaŵa
 gangango. (Moz. III. 19, 28). No soi
 ni'amoni'ōchō Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 ndra'oegō, ba no ja'oegō nitoejoe 17
 Jehowa ba niha bō'ō fefoe ba goeli
 danō, ena'ō chōnia ndra'oegō, soi
 tāna chōnia. (Moz. II. 19, 6). 18
 3 II. Bōi a hadia ia zogoro ita!
 4 Da'ō zaliwaliŵa ba danō si tola mi'ā:
 5 Sawi ba biribiri ba nambi, ba bōhō
 ba nago ba ūrōbaō ba felandroe ba
 bate ba selandra. ba bōhō dandri.
 6 (Moz. III. 11, 2 b.t.). Fefoe zi ūfa
 ahe ba si no fabali sa'a si domboea
 ba samomendroea fonganga gōra,
 ba zi ūfa ahe andrō, ba tola mi'ā.
 Ba ba zamomendroea fonganga gōra
 ba ba zi no aloea fabali sa'a, ba
 da'ō zi lō tola mi'ā: Ondra ba
 kaweloe ba kelindri; lafomendroea
 sa wonganga gōra ba tengā si no
 fabali sa'a — si ra'iō ira miwā'ō;
 ba bawi; noa sa si fabali sa'a ia,
 ba tengā samomendroca fonganga
 gōnia — si ra'iō ia miwā'ō. He ūsi-
 nia ba hc amatelania, ba lō tola
 mibabajia. Ba da'ō zi tola mi'ā sali-
 ūlaliŵa ba nidanō, fefoe: Fefoe zi
 so ferefcre ba hoenalioena, ba tola
 mi'ā: ba ba zi lō ferefcre ba si lō 10
 hoenahoena, ba samboea lō'ō si tola
 mi'ā; si ra'iō ira miwā'ō. Fefoe wofo,
 11 si tengā si ra'iō, ba tola mi'ā; ba 12
 da'ō zi lō tola mi'ā: Mojo ba hela
 ba razō wali, ba sajowa ba ala'ala 13
 ba fefoe motōi hela nasi, ba fefoe 14
 motōi gaga, ba fofo ondra ba kata-
 waena ba samari ba fefoe motōi fōtō.
 Ba toegōe ba lamoehoe ba meoe, 16
 ba engangi ba bangaoe ba bclibi, 17
 ba lakilaki ba fefoc motōi kotoli ba 18
 meragui ba bōgi. Fefoe ngawalō 19
 zaliwaliŵa ba danō ū'afi, ba salacha
 miwā'ō; tō tōla te'a. Fefoe wofo, 20
 si tengā si ra'iō, ba tola mi'ā. Hadia 21
 ia gamatela, ba lō tola mi'ā; ba
 niha bō'ō, si fatewoe ba mbanoeami
 ba hana na ūbe'e, ūnia, ba he na
 ūbe'e ūnia, ba he na ū'amawa ba
 niha bō'ō, ba hana; me no soi
 ni'amoni'ōchō Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 ndra'oegō. Ouombiribiri, ba bōi rino
 ba nōsi zoesoe ninanias (Moz. II.
 23, 19). 22
 III. Ba mboea zinanōoe ba danō 22
 fefoe, ba ūhalō zamboea ni'ofoeloe,
 ero rōfi, (Moz. III. 27, 30), ba fōna 23
 Lowalangioc, Jehowa, ba naha a-
 ndrō, nitoejoenia, ba wamonahia
 tōinīa ba da'ō, ū'ā zi samboea ni'ofoeloe
 andrō, boea nowi chōoe ba
 agoe ba fanicha chōoe ba si a'a
 nono zaŵi ba si a'a nono mbiribiri
 chōoe, ba waniamaha ja'oegō ba
 wangata'oefi Lowalangioe, Jeho-

- | | |
|---|--|
| wa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe, (F. 12,
18). Ba na abōlō arōe ōwā'ō, na
tebai ū'ohē ba da'ō, me no arōe
naha andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe,
Jehowa, nahia dōnia, ba na no ifa-
howoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Je-
howa, ba be'e bōli gana'a, ba ohe
gana'a andrō, bōi taja, ba ae ba
naha andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe,
26 Jehowa, ba ōli hadia ia zomasī'ō
— ana'a andrō be'e bōli — saŵi ba
biribiri ba agce ba hadia nibadoe
na, sabē'e, ba hadia ia fefoe zoma-
si'ō, ba manga'ō ba da'ō fōna Lo-
walangioe, Jehowa, ba ja'omoeso
27 dōdōoe, awō zoroijomooe fefoe. Ba
bōi olifoegō'ō ba da'ō nono Lewi,
si so ba chōmi, me lō chōnia tanō,
28 lō tāna chōnia, ba ngaimō. Ba na
no iroegi medōloe fache, ba ū'owoe-
loī zi samboea ni'ofoeloe nisōndraoe
ba ndrōfi da'ō, fefoe, ū'be'e tooe ba
29 nahiamō, ena'ō mōi nono Lewi a-
andrō, si lō tanō, si lō tāna chōria, ba
ngaimō, awō niha bō'ō andrō, ba si
lōama, si lō ina, awō lacha mbanoea,
si so ba chōmi, ba ena'ō la'aboe-
soi'ō ira, ena'ō ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba nilaoemō
andrō fefoe, halōhalōwō dangaoe
andrō. | dooemō dania, ena'ō ū'ochōgō, asala
ōfondrondrongo sibai li Lowalangioe,
Jehowa, wanōngōni oroisa andrō
fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō,
ba wolo'ō ja'ia. No'a sa ibe'e chōoe
hwoehowoe andrō Lowalangioe, Je-
howa, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōoe,
tobali oja soi nibe'oe nifalali ; ba
ja'oeğō, ba alacha lō ūfalali gana'a,
ba oja soi dania zi so barō mbawoe ;
ba lō'ō sa si mōi ndra'oegō
barō mbawa. (F. 28, 12). Na so ba
chōmi zi noemana, iwami, ha niha,
ba mbanoeami, heza, ba danōmi
andrō, nibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa,
chōmi, ba bōi zi lō ahachō dōdōoe,
ba bōi gochōi dangaoe ba niwami
andrō, si noemana, (Moz. III, 25, 35.
Joh. I, 3, 17), ūbokai dangaoe chō-
nia, ba ja aoha gōlōoe wame'e
nifalali chōnia, ha wa'ebœa zogoenia
chōnia, ba wa'ambō andrō chōnia,
si no gōna ia. Ba angelama, fa bōi
toemboe ba dōdōoe gera'cra si lō
sōchi, fa bōi ūmane dōdōoe : No
ahatō ndrōfi si fitoe andrō, dōfi
wangefa ! ba fa bōi afōchō dōdōoe
wamaigioe iwami andrō, si noemana,
fa lō ūbc'e chōnia, ba na i'angarōfi
li dania Jehowa, ba chōmō andrō,
ba tobali horōoe. Ūbe'e 10 |
|---|--|

FAZA 15.

I. Döfi wangefa andrō, ba he lawisa ba zi noemana. II. Fangefa'ō sawoejoe. III. Fe'amoni'ō ono si a'a.

- 1 I. Ba na no iroegi mewitoe fache,
ba milaoe ndrōfi wangefa. (*Jer. 34,*
14). Ba mimane ba wangefa andrō :
Dozi sosoegilō, ba bōi sa'ae lasoegi
nibe'era nifalali chō nawōra ; bōi
lasasagō nawōra iwara, me no moe-
farongogō wangefa andrō chō Je-
howa. Niha bō'ō, ba hana na ōsa-
sagō, ba soegilōe ba niwami, ba
ōloeloe. Ba lō'ō sa si noemana ba
chōmi dania ; ifahowoe'ō sibai sa'ae
ndra'oegō dania Jehowa, ba danō
andrō, nibe' Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
chōoe, tāna chōoe ba tāna ba ma-

5, 42. *Loek. 6, 35*). Lō'ō sa aefā'- 11
aefā, wa so ba danō zi noemana,
andrō oeŵa'ō chōoe : bōi aboea gō-
lōoe wamokai tangaoe ba niwami
andrō si tosasa ba si noemana, ba
danōmi. (*Mat. 26, 11. Joh. 12, 8*).
Na so zamawa ja'ia chōoe, iwami, 12
Heberaio, he ira matoea, ba he ira
alaye, ba me'ōnō fache sawoejoemō
ia, ba ba ndrōfi si fitoe, ba ū'efā'ō
ia. (*Moz. II. 21, 2*). Ba na ū'efā'ō 13
ia, ba bōi fofanō ia lō noro danga,
ōfonoro ia biribiri chōoe ba boea 14
nowi ba agoe, sabōnō noronia, nifa-

- 1 howoe'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ja'-
15 oegō, ba ōbe'e chōnia ūsa. Ba tōrō
tōdōoe wa no sawoejoe ndra'oegō
gōi ba danō Miseraji no, awō wa
no i'efā'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe,
Jehowa ; andrō oeŵa'ō chōoe da'ō
16 ma'ōchō, Ba na imane chōoe : Lō
edōnado aefa chōoe — bōrō wa'o-
masinia ndra'oegō ba soroijomooe
fefoe, me no ohahaoe dōdōnia jomo
17 chōoe, — ba halō wōrōgi, ba togī
dalingania ba mbawandroehō, ba
sawoejoemō ia, si lō. mamalōmalō ;
ba he ba zawoejoemō ira alawe, ba
ōmanō gōi wolaoe. (*Moz. II. 21, 6.*)
18 Bōi afōchō chōoe, na ni'efā'ō ia, noa
sa timba zi daroea mogazi enoni
wohalōwōnia chōoe zi meonō fache
andrō ; ba tobali ifahowoe'ō ndra'-
oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ni-
laoemō, fefoe.
19 III. Fefoe nono si a'a, si matoea,
ono zaŵiae ba ono mbiribirioe, ba
ō'amoni'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa.
Si a'a nono zaŵiae, ba lō ūfosalōwō,
ba ba zi a'a nono mbiribirioe, ba
lō tola ūgoeti mboe. (*Moz. II. 13,*
20 2). Ba naha andrō nitoejoe Jehowa,
ō'a ia, fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
ero rōfi, ba awōoe zoroijomooe fefoe.
21 (*F. 12, 5*). Ba na so chōnia zi sala,
ma fa'omboejoemboejoe dōla, ba ma
fa'ae'a ba ma bō'ōnia sala seboea,
ba lō tola ūbe'e soemange Lowa-
langioe, Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 22, 20.*)
22 Ba nahiāmō ū'a zi manō, ba he si
ra'iō ba he si lō fa'ara'iō, ba i'ā,
23 nifemanga nago ba ma bōhō.. Ha
do zi lō tola ū'a, ūfanoewagō idanō,
ba danō tooe, (*E. 12, 10.*)

FAZA 16.

- I. Oroisa ba wolaoe fasa andrō.
II. Owasa ba wamasi. III. Owasa
nose daha geoe. IV. Famataro sa-
ngeehoekoe. V. Fanenaŵa famazōchi
adoe.
- 1 I. Tōngōni mbaŵa Abibi andrō;
ba wolaoe fasa chō Lowalangioe,
Jehowa ; no ba mbaŵa Abibi iheta
ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji Lowa-
langioe, Jehowa, ba zi bongi. Ba
ōtaba fasa chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
mbiribirī ba saŵi, ba naha andrō,
nitoejoe Jehowa, ba wamonahia
tōina ba da'ō. (*Moz. II. 12, 2. Moz.*
III. 23, 53 b.t.) Ba lō tola ū'a hadia
ia ni'aisōni, awōnia ; fitoe ngaloeo
wa'ara ū'a roti si lō moe'aisōni, roti
ba wa'anoemana ; — me no soloi
ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji mege
— ena'ō itōrō tōdōoe mbaŵa wa'-
ahetamō ba danō Miseraji, sagtō
ja'oegō. Fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba lō
tola faloecha danōmō roti ba mba-
noeami fefoe, ba ūsi nitabamō soe-
mange, tānō owī, na loeo si fōfōna
andrō, ba lō tola tosai irege mahe-
moloe mbanoea. Ba fasa andrō, ba
lō tola ūlaoe ba mbanoea heza, nibe'e
Lowalangioe Jehowa chōoe, ba naha
andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jeho-
wa, dania, ba wamonahia tōnia ba
da'ō, ūtaba wasa andrō, tānō owī,
na aechoe loeo, ba wa'alawa loeo
saheta'ō ba danō Miseraji, ba ūrino
ba ū'a ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Lo-
walangioe, Jehowa, dania, ba si
hoelō wongi mahemoloe ū, ba ūfa-
zawā'ō, ba wangawoeli. Ūnō ngaloeo
wa'ara ū'a roti si lō moe'aisōni, ba
na loeo si fitoe, ba owoeloa chō
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba lō tola
ōhalō hadia ia halōwō ba da'ō.
- II. Fitoe migoe ū'erai ; ba mbō-
rōta sibaj wamasi ūbōrōgō wange-
rai migoe andrō, si fitoe. (*Moz. III.*
23, 15). Ba aefa da'ō, ba ūlaoe go-
wasa migoe andrō chō Jehowa, ūbe'e
zoemange saoha gōlō, nibe'e da-
ngaoe, dali wa'eboea howoehowoe
andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
chōoe. Ba omoeso dōdōoe fōna Lo-
walangioe, Jehowa, ja'oegō ba onooe
matoea ha onooe alawe, ba sawoe-
joemō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba
ono Lewi andrō, si so ba chōmi, a-
wō niha bō'ō andrō ba si lō ama,
si lō ina, awō lacha mbanoea, ba
chōmi, ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Lo-

- walangioe, Jehowa, ba wamonahia
 12 tōnia ba da'ō. Ba ūtōrōtōrō tōdōoe,
 wa no sawoejoe ndra'oegō ba danō
 Miseraji mege, ba ūtōngōni gama-
 choita andrō, ba wolo'ō ja'ia.
 13 III. Ba folaoemō owasa nose daha
 geoe, ba fitoe bongi wa'ara, na no
 ū'ozaragō mboea nowi chōoe, awō
 nōsi mboea nagoe. (*Moz. III. 23,*
 14 34. b.t.) Ba somoeso tōdō ndra'oegō
 ba gowasa andrō chōoe, ja'oegō ba
 onooe matoea ba onooe alawe ba
 sawoejoemō, ira matoea ba ira ala-
 we, ba ouo Lewi andrō, awō niha
 bō'ō andrō ba si lō ama, si lō ina,
 awō lacha mbanoea si so ba chōmi.
 15 Fitoe bongi wa'ara ūlaoe, chō Lowa-
 langioe, ba naha andrō, nitoejoe
 Jehowa dania; ifahowoe'ō sa ndra'-
 oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba mboe-
 a zinanōoe fefoe ba ba halōhalōwō
 dangaoe fefoe, andrō wa ū'omoesoi'ō
 16 sibai dōdōoe. Medōloe zi dōfi la'oro-
 ma'ō ira fōna Lowalangioc, Jehowa,
 dozi motōi matoea ba chōmi, ba
 naha andrō, nitoejoenia dania: ba
 gowasa roti si lō moe'aisōni ba ba
 gowasa migoe andrō ba ba gowasa
 nose daha geoe, ba fōna Jehowa,
 ba lō ta'oroma'ō ita lō ta'ohē ha-
 dia ia; si tola itaha ūlōnia i'ohē
 zamōsana, dali howochowoe andrō,
 nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe.
 18 IV. Fefoe mado ba dozi banoea
 chōoe, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 chōoe, ba ūfataro chōoe zangoehoekoe
 ba koemandroe, sangatoelō'ō
 19 fangoehoekoe niha sato. Bōi foejoe'ō
 hoekoe, bōi cbolea dōdōoe zamboeana,
 bōi a gana'a; ū ana'a andrō,
 ba abōsi zatoeatoea ibe'e, ba ifoe-
 joe'ō hoehoeo satoelō. (*Moz. II. 23,*
 20 8). Ha satoelō ūfaigi, ena'ō aeroi
 ndra'oegō ba ena'ō lō acfa chōoe
 danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe,
 21 Jehowa, chōoe. (*Mat. 6, 33*). Bōi
 taroe'ō chōoe geoe ni'amoni'ō, hadia
 ia ngawalō geoe, ba ngai naha wa-
 me'e soemange andrō, chō Lowala-
 ngioe, Jehowa, nifa'anōmō chōoe,
- ba he gowe si fatoewoe chō Lowe. 22
 langioe, Jehowa, ba bōi taroe'ō.

FAZA 17.

- I. Bōi labe'e soemange zi so sala.
 II. Ba naha ni'amoni'ō andrō aetoe
 hoekoe, na so hoehoeo seboa. III.
 Oroisa ba wamataro razo.

- I. Bōi be'e soemange Lowalangioe,
 Jehowa, za'wi ba ma biribiri, si so
 sala, hadia ia zi lō sōchi, me no so-
 goro Lowalangioe, Jehowa, da'ō.
 (*Moz. III. 22, 20*). Na faloecha ba
 mbanoeami andrō heza, nibe'e Lowa-
 langioe, Jehowa, chōoe, niha, he
 ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, solaoe
 si lō omasi Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 wanawō fawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia,
 (*F. 13, 8*), na mōi ia mamosoemange
 Lowalangi bo'ō ba na mangaloeloe
 chōra, ba ba loeo ba ma ba mba'wa
 ba ma ba ngahōnō andrō fefoe, ba
 mbanoea si ja'wa, si tengā nitehegōe,
 (*F. 4, 19*), ba na te'ombacha'ō
 chōoe, ba na tesōndra — na no
 moesechegō — si ndroehoe, no moe-
 liae zi manō — sogoro ita — ba
 Ndraono Gizera'eli, ba ū'ohē baero
 mbawa gōli niha andrō, he ira matoea,
 ba he ira alawe; solaoe si lō
 sōchi andrō, ba he ira matoea, ba
 he ira alawe, ba ūteboe kara, wa-
 moenoe ja'ia. Ba niwa'ō zi daroea,
 ba ma si datōloe, si so ba mbōrō,
 teboenoe zi manō, na no moe'etoe'ō
 hoekoe, ba lō tola laboenoe ia, na ha
 samōsa zi so ba mbōrō. (*F. 19, 15.*
Mat. 18, 16). Si so ba mbōrō andrō
 zi bōrōtaigō mamoenoe ja'ia, ba
 awena dania zato fefoe, ba tobali
 ūhori ba chōmi zi lō sōchi andrō.
 II. Na so hoehoeo sabōlō afōchō
 famatoenō ūwa'ō, ma na fange'e
 mbōrō ba ma famadōni hadia ia,
 ba ma fabagosa, hoehoeo ba mba-
 noeami, ba fazawa'ō ba ae ba naha
 andrō nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 dania, ba ūtoenō chō gere, ono Lewi
 ba ba zangoehoekoe andrō, si so na
 loeo da'ō, ūsofoe lala, ba ja'ira za-

- ngombacha chōoe, he wisa hoekoe.
- 10 Ba ō'o'ō niwā'ōra, ni'ombacha'ōra chōoe ba naha andrō nitoejoe Jehowa; fefoe nilaoemō dania, ba dali sibai lala audrō, ni'ombacha'ōra
- 11 chōoe. Lala andrō, ni'ombacha'ōra chōoe, ba hoeckoe andrō, ni'etoe'ōra ūbe'e dali ba wolaoemō, niwā'ōra andrō chōoe, ba ūtōrō, bōi hole'ō ndra'oegō, he ba gambōlō, ba he
- 12 gabera. Ba na so zi fajaŵa, si lō mamondrongo li gerte andrō, si no so ba da'ō, enoni Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba he li zangoekoekoe andrō, ba si mate da'ō; ūhorī zi lō sōchi ba
- 13 Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō larongo sato fefoe ba ena'ō ata'oe ira, fa bōi faloecha zi fajaŵa.
- 14 III. Na no ūroegi danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, na no ū'ochōgō ba na no ahono ndra'oegō ba danō, ba na ūmane dania: Da'oeffataro chōgōe razo, hōgōgōe, si mane ba niha baero fefoe, si tefasoei ja'o, (*Sam I.*, 8, 5),
- 15 ba ha nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ūfattaro razo chōoe. Iwami ūfattaro razo chōoe; niha bō'ō, si tengā ja'ami, ba lō tola ūfattaro chōoe.
- 16 Ba fa bōi soja koedo ia ba bōi jamoe'ohē mangawoeli ami ba danō Miseraji, ba wangoja'ō koedonia, me noa sa'ae iŵā'ō chōmi Jehowa: Bōi manō mifoeli ami ba da'ō! (*Raz. I.*, 7, 26). Ba bōi jamoe'ojā'ō ndrongania, fa bōi ūerogō [Jehowa], ba bōi jamoe'hōna chōnia wirō ba ana'a.
- 18 (*Raz. I.*, 11, 1. *Jes.* 2, 7). Ba na no doemadao dania ia ba dadaoma razo, ba jamoesoera chōnia zamboea zoera goroisa andre, chō gere ono Lewi andrō ihalō; ba bōi aefa'aefa chōnia, ba ibasobaso sagōtō ja'ia, ena'ō ifamaha ia ba wangata'oeffi Lowalanginia, Jehowa, ba ena'ō ūtōngōni daroma li goroisa andre, awō nifachoi andrō, fefoe, ba wolo'ō ja'ia, (*Jos.* 1, 8), fa bōi fajaŵa ia ba niwania andrō, ba bōi zi lō ūtōrō goroisa andrō, bōi jamoehole'ō ia,
- he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera, ena'ō ara razo ia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, he ja'ia, ba he ononia dania.
- FAZA 18.
- I. Balazo gere. II. Fanenaŵa fame'e adeo ba faetasa. III. Fama-boe'oe sama'ele'ō seboea andrō. IV. No faehoe ira zama'ele'ō si ndroehoe zama'ele'ō sofaja.
- I. Ba gere ono Lewi andrō ba ba mado Lewi fefoe, ba lō tebe'e danō, tāna chōra, ondrōita dania, si mane ba Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō; soemanje Jehowa andrō, nifatōrō ba galitō ba hadia ia dānachōnia, mbalazora. (*F. 10, 9. Kor. I. 9, 13.*) Tāna chōra tanō, ba lō labē'e chōra ba ngai niwara andrō; no Jchowa dāna chōra, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōra. (*Hes. 44, 28.*) Ba da'ō zinehe ba gere, ba zato, ba zanaba soemange, he saŵi ba he biribiri: Chō gere labē'e da'io ba simbi ba betoc'a eboea. Fondrege zi sōchi mboea nowi chōoe ba agoe ba fanicha, ba he fondrege zi sōchi imboe mbiribiri chōoe, ba chōnia ūbe'e. Noa sa'ae ja'ia nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba madomi andrō fefoe, ena'ō lō mammalōmalō, wa ja'ia ba iraononia dania zangaingai halōwō ba dōi Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 18, 6.*) Ba na so zi mōi ba naha andrō, nitoejoe Jehowa, ono Lewi, si oroi mbanoeami heza, ba Ndraono. Gizeraëli fefoe, ba zi so ia si fatewoe, ba balazi manō ia, na mōi ia, — ba tola ihalōhalō halōwō ba dōi Lowalanginia Jehowa, si mane ira talifoesōnia ono Lewi, fefoe, si no mōi enoni Jehowa ba da'ō. Lafagōlōgōlō wamaosa gō aandrō, lō lai zi no so chōnia, bōli gondrōita ndra amania.
- II. Na ūroegi danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba bōi famaha'ō ba wolo'ō sogoro ita aandrō, ba niha andrō. (*Moz. III. 18, 3.*) Bōi faloecha ba chōmi za matōrō ba galitō ononia matoea ba

- ma ononia alawe, ba he si faeta
ba he sanahō lawoeo ba he sanaka
[oelō] ba he si fakelemoe ; (*Moz.*
 11 *III. 18, 21; 20, 27. Jes. 8, 19;*) ba
he sanaka, bō'ōnia, ba he samahede
bechoe, ma bechoe waetasa, sanofoe
 12 ba zi no mate, hadia ia. Me no
sogoro Jehovah dozi solaoe si manō,
ba bōrō zogoro ia andrō, wa ihori
ira fōnaoe Lowalangioe, Jehovah.
 13 Ha sambalō Lowalangioe Jehovah
 14 manō ū'olembai. (*Mat. 5, 48.*) Soi
niha andrō sa, nitimbamō, ba la-
fondrondrongo niwā'ō zanahō la-
woeo ba si faeta ; ba chōoe, ba lō
itehe zi manō Lowalangioe, Jehovah.
 15 *III. Pasogō dania chōoe zama'-
ele'ō Lowalangioe, Jehovah, oi ja'-
ami, iwami, sama'ele'ō si mane ja'-
odo; li da'ō dania mifondrondrongo.*
(*Mat. 17, 5. Joh. 1, 46. Hal. zin.*
 16 3, 22; 7, 37). Ba ahori itōrō ni'a-
ndrōoe chō Lowalangioe, Jehovah,
me loeo waloechata ba gahe hili
Horebi, me ū'mane : Sōchi na lō'ō
sa'ae oerongo li Lowalangigoe, Je-
howa, ba na lō'ō sa'ae oe'ila galitō
seboea andrō, fa lō matedo ! (*Moz.*
 17 *I. 20, 19.*) Ba imane chōgōe Je-
 18 howa : Si ndroehoe niwā'ōra ! Sa-
ma'ele'ō oe'asogō chōra, si mane
ja'oegō ; ba niwara · oehalō ; ba
mbawania oebe'e daroma ligoe ba
ja'ia zangombacha chōra fefoe ni'-
oroi'ōgoe chōnia ; (*Joh. 4, 25; 6,*
 19 *14;*) ba na so zi lō mamondrongo
ligoe andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia, sala-
higoe, ba ja'o zanofoe li ba zi manō.
 20 *IV. Ba na so zama'ele'ō, si lō
ata'oe managō tōigoe, wangombacha
hadia ia, si lō niwā'ōgoe fangomba-
cha chōnia, ma na tōi Lowalangi
bō'ō itōtōi ba wehedenia — ba si
mate zama'ele'ō si manō ! (*F. 13,*
 21 *5. Jer. 14, 14).* Ba ma ū'mane dō-
dōoe : Ba heza ma'ilā, wa tenga
niwā'ō Jehovah, na so niwā'ō hadia
 22 ia ? Na iwa'ō sama'ele'ō ni'oroi'ō
Jehowa chōnia, ba na lō itōrō ni-
wā'ōnia, ba no tenga niwā'ō Jehovah*
- daroma li andrō. Faja'wasa zama'-
ele'ō andrō wangombacha ja'ia; ala-
cha lō ū'ata'oefi.
- FAZA 19.
- I. Oroisa ba mbanoea fangorifi
andrō. II. Bōi lafawoe'a gowe nola.
Oroisa ba zi so ba mbōrō.
- I. Na ihori dania Lowalangioe,
Jehowa, soi andrō, ba danō andrō,
nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah, chōoe,
ba na no ūtimba ira ba na no
ahono ndra'oegō ba mbanoea ba
ba nomora, ba tōloe oniagō chōoe
banoea ba danōmi andrō, nibe'e
Lowalangioe, Jehovah, chōoe, ochō-
tamō. (*Moz. IV. 35, 10.*) Ōhaogō lala
chōoe, ba tanō andrō, nibe'e Lowa-
langioe, Jehovah, chōoe, ba wango-
chōgō ja'ia, ba ū'otōloe, ena'ō tola
ba da'ō lasa'wa woloi dozi si no
mamoenoe niha. Ba si mané ba zi
no mamoenoe niha andrō, si tola
mana'wa da'ō woloi, ba wangorifi
ja'ia : Na so zamoenoe awōnia, si
lō moe'odōdōgō ba na lō fatioesa
chōnia, mege sa'ae, (*F. 4, 42*), ma
na no fao chōnia nawōnia ba ga-
toea, ba wolobō eoe, ba na ibaha
watonia tangania, ba wolobō eoe,
ba na adeha wato, na gōna chō
nawōnia, famoenenia ; niha si ma-
nō, ba hana na isa'wa zamoea
mbanoea andrō, ba wangorifi ja'ia,
fa bōi igohi zamoenoe niha andrō
solaoe balō, na saoechoe tōdō ia,
ba fa bōi ichamō, na arōoe, ba wa-
moenoe ja'ia, he wa'ae tenga manō
hoekoe famoenoe hoekoenia, me lō
si fatiae ia chōnia mege. Andrō
oewā'ō chōoe da'e : Tōloe ū'oniagō
chōoe banoea. Ba na ebolo danōoe
ibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah, nifa-
boe'oenia chō ndra toeaoe, si no
mōi ba hōloe ia chōra, na ma'asagō
ibe'e chōoe danō andrō, nifa-
boe'oenia fame'e chō ndra toeaoe,
ha megara ū'be'e ba dōdōoe wolo'ō
oroisa andrō, fefoe, nifa'emagoe
chōoe ma'ochō, na lō mama'lōmalō

- wangomasi'oe Lowalangioe, Jeho-
wa, awō wanōrō lala andrō, chōnia,
ba tōloe tō ōnōnō mbanoea andrō,
10 si tōloe, ena'ō bōi adoewa ndro zi
lō horō, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lo-
walangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba fa
11 bōi ōhalō ba hoeloemō, horōe. Ba
na so zanawa banoea andrō, za-
mboea, woloi, si no manarogō awō-
nia, bōrō watioesa, na no itema
ibōzi, famoenoe, (*Moz. IV. 35, 16*),
12 ba lafahalō'ō ia ba da'ō satoea mba-
noeara, ba labe'e ba danga zolaoe
13 balō, ena'ō mate ia. Bōi faigifaigi
ia, wangahachōsi tōdō ja'ia, ōhori
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ndro zi lō
horō, ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ndra'oegō.
14 II. Bōi fawoe'a nola nawōoe, ni-
taroe'ō ndra toea, ba zinga mbe-
noeaoe, si mōi chōoe dania, ba danō
andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
chōoe. (*F. 27, 17. Job. 24, 2. Amaed.*
15 22, 28; 23, 10). Si ha samōsa, ba
lō tola mōi sasi, oedoe nisechegō,
na so hadia ia horō, ba ma ōlalōwā —
hadia ia zala, si sala niha, ha
niha ia; ba niwa'ō zi daroea ba
ma si datōloe aro hoehoeo, (*Moz.*
IV. 35, 30. Mat. 18, 16. Joh. 8, 17.
16 *Kor. II. 13, 1. Heb. 10, 28*). Na so
si maoso sasi sofaja, oedoe nawō-
nia, ba wamōbōgō chōnia lalō, hadia
17 ia, ba ndramōdi fōna Jehowa zi da-
roea andrō, si fagoeageoa, fōna gere
ba fōna zangoehoekoe, na leeo da'ō,
18 ba ndramoeschegō sibai sangoe-
hoekoe, ba na oroma, sasi sofaja
sasi andrō, ibōbōgō zi lō doehoe chō
19 dalifoesōnia, ba chōnia mifatōrō zo-
masi ia lafatōrō chō dalifoesōnia a-
ndrō; ōhori ba chōmi zi lō sōchi
20 andrō. (*Amaed. 19, 5; 21, 28*). Ba
larongo niha bō'ō, ba ata'oe ira, ba
lō'ō sa'ae lalaoe zi lō sōchi si mane
21 da'ō, ba chōmi. Bōi ahachō dōdōoe
wamaigi niha: noso wangali noso ba
hōrō wangali hōrō ba boha wangali
mboha ba tanga wangali danga ba
ahe wangali gahe! (*Moz. II. 21, 24*).

FAZA 20.

I. He wisa ba wanoewō: Ha niha
zi mōi. II. He wisa na lafasoei mba-
noea ba he wisa na atoe'a ira.

- I. Na mōi'ō moesoewō nemalioe 1
ba. na ūila koedo ba koereta ba
sabōlō chōra, sato moroi chōmi, ba
bōi ata'oei ira, me itolo ndra'oegō
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, solche mijāwā
ja'oegō moroi ba danō Miseraji. Ba
na milaoe sa'ae chōra, ba jamoe-
fa'aso ia ere, ba jamoehede ba zato,
imane chōra: Mifondrondrongo, ja'-
ami Iraono Gizeraëli! Si mōi ma-
noewō emalimi ami ma'ōchō; mi'a-
be'e'ō dōdōmi, bōi ata'oe, bōi ma-
nizinizi ami ba bōi tokeam ami chōra;
(*F. I. 21*), fao sa'ae chōmi Lowala-
ngimi, Jehowa, ba wanoewō emali-
mi, fōnami, ba ba wame'e fa'abōlō
chōmi. Ba lamane koemandroe ba
zanoewō: Ha niha zi no molaee
omo, si lō moe'amoni'ō na, ba hana
na iheta ia, hana na mangawoeli,
fa bōi mate ia ba wasōndrata, ba fa
bōi niha bō'ō zi amoni'ō [omonia].
Ba ha niha zi no mamazōchi kaboe
nagoe, si lō moe'ā boea na, ba ja-
moeheta ia, jamangawoeli, fa bōi
mate ia ba wasōndrata, ba fa bōi
niha bō'ōzi manga mboea. (*Moz. III.*
19, 23). Ba ha niha zi no mamaigi
niha, si lō moehalō na, ba jamoe-
heta ia, jamangawoeli, fa bōi mate
ia ba wasōndrata, ba fa bōi niha
bō'ō zangai [alawe andrō]. (*F. 24, 5*).
Ba lamane na ira koemandroe ba
zanoewō: Ha niha zata'oe ba satalō
tōdō, ba jamoeheta ia, jamangawoeli,
fa bōi atalō gōi dōdō dalifoe-
sōnia, si manc tōdōnia, ibe'e. (*Sa-*
ngoehoek. 7, 3). Ba na no awai wehede
ndra koemandroe ba zato, ba lafata-
ro sangoloi'ō sato goemandra andrō.
II. Na mamasoei banoea ndra'- 10
oegō ena'ō, ba ūwa'ō chōra wanga-
toelō oea. Ba na latehe wangatoelō 11
andrō, na labokai chōoe mbawa gōli
ba ūbe'e same'eme'e beo chōoe mba-

noe aandrō gefoe ba si so barō mba-
 12 waoe. Ba na lō edōna ira wa'atoelō,
 na omasi ira fasoewō chōoe, ba ūfa-
 13 soei mbanoea, ba na no ibe'e ba
 dangaoe ia Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba
 ūboenoe si'ōli ndra matoea ba mba-
 14 noe abacha, gefoe, ba ira alawe ba
 iraono ba oerifō ba hadia ia gefoe ba
 mbanoea bacha, gefoe zahaeloe ami
 bacha, ba ūhalō ahoeloeamō, ba ū'a
 zahaeloe ndra'oegō ba nemalioe a-
 ndrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 15 chōoe. (*Jos. 8, 27*). Si manō wo-
 laoemō ba mbanoea andrō gefoe, si
 no arōoe chōoe, si tengsi fabōbō ba
 16 mbanoea niha andre. Ba ba mbanoea
 niha andre, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba samōsa lō ū'orifi
 17 niha; (*F. 7, 2*); ūlacha'ō ira, Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi, si mane niwa'ō Lowalangioe, Je-
 18 howa, chōoc. Fa bōi lafahaō ami ba wolo'ō sogoro ita andrō, chōra, gefoe, nilaoera chō Lowalangira andrō, ba fa bōi mifazōchi horō
 19 chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa. Na ara tebai atoe'a ndra'oegō ba mbanoea, nisoewōmō, ba wangai ja'ia chōoe, ba bōi fakiko geoe sowoea ba ngainia, wolobō ja'ia; a mboeania, ba bōi obō. Hadia, niha dōla
 20 geoe ba mbenoea, fa ūsoewō ia? Ha tōla geoe, ni'ilaoe lō la'ā mboea, ba hana na ūfakiko, hana na ū'obō, ba wolaoe ba'aba'a chōoe ba mbanoea andrō nisoewōmō, irege atoe'a ami bacha.

FAZA 21.

I. Soemange fanala'ō wamoeno niha, na lō moesōndra zamoenoe. II. He lawisa na la'owaloe zawoejoe ba he lawisa ba zi a'a ndraono. III. Fotoe ndraono si lō molo'ō li zatoea. Fogo'o nitawi.

I. Na lasōndra niboenoe ba mbenoea, ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba na lō

moe'ila, ha niha zamoenoe ja'ia, ba ndramōi zatoea chōni ba sangoe-hoekoe ba lasoe'a wa'arōoe mbanoea, si tefasoei niboenoe andrō. Ba na no moesōndra, he mbanoea sahatō chōnia, ba ndramoehalō zihene za'wi satoea mbanoea andrō, ono za'wi si lō moerai moefohalōwō, si lō moefokalo mbagi na; ba la'ohe mitooe ba ndraso nono za'wi andrō salawā mbanoea andrō, ba ndraso si so idanō si lō ogo'ō, daso si lō moehalōhalō ba si lō moetaroe fache, ba ba da'ō ba ndraso andrō, lafatō mbagi nono za'wi andrō. Ba ndramoe'ondrasire andrō, ono Lewi — me no ja'ira nitoetoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ena'ō enoninia ira ba ena'ō ba dōi Jehowa mamahowoe ira, ba balazi niwa'ōra ba wangoehoekoe hadia ia wamadōni ba hadia zocho — (*F. 17, 9*), ba dozi salawā mbanoea andrō, sabōlō ahatō ba niboenoe no mege, ba lasasai dangara ja'wa nono za'wi andrō, nifatō bagi, ba da'ō ba ndraso, ba latema lamane: Tenga tangama zame'e adoewa ndro andrō, ba hōrōma, ba tengsi sangila. Be'e aefa, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba mbanoearae Iraono Gizeraeli, ni'orifimō, ba bōi be'e ba hoelō mbanoeamō Iraono Gizeraeli ndro nidoewagō, si lō horō! Ba aefa chōra horō fange'e andrō, ba ūhori ba chōmi ndro andrō nidoewagō, si lō horō, ena'ō ohahaoe dōdōoe, na ūlaoe zatoea, wamaigi Jehowa.

II. Na mōi'ō fasoewō ba nemalioe 10 ba na ibe'e ba dangaoe ira Lowalangioe, Jehowa, na mi'olo'i'ō niha ūsa, ba na ū'ila ba ni'olo'i'ō andrō 11 ndra alawe si ūsichi bawa, ba na tesao chōoe wa'omasi, na omasi'ō ūhalō dongaoe, ba ohe ia baomooe, 12 ena'ō ifatōwō'ō ia, ba itaba za'ania, ba ifalalini noechnia, noechnia 13 mege, me lara'oe ia, ba jaso jomo chōoe, ba jamoe'e'esi namania ba inania, sara wa'wa wa'ara, ba na aefa da'ō, ba hana na mōi'ō chō-

- nia, hana na ñhalō ia, fa dongaoe
 14 ia. Ba na lō'ō sa'ae omasi'ō ia, ba
 ñbe'e aefa manō, ma'ifoe lō tola
 ñ'amawa ia, bōli gana'a, lō tola
 ñ'osawoejoe ia, me no oroedoe'ō
 15 chōnia. Na so zi domboea donga ba
 na abōlō i'omasi'ō zi samboea, na
 i'ositengagō zi samboea, ba na fao-
 ma mo'ono chōnia, ono matoea,
 he ni'omasi'ō andrō, ba he ni'osi-
 tengagō; ba na ono ni'ositengagō a-
 ndrō zi a'a ndraononia, (Moz. I. 29,
 16 31), ba na ifaosa dania ba ndraon-
 nia gana'ania, ondrōitania, ba lō
 tola itehe chō nono ni'omasi'ō andrō
 zinehe ba zi a'a, wangambōsi ono
 ni'ositengagō andrō; me no ja'ia zi
 17 a'a, si ndroehoe si a'a, ono ni'osite-
 ngagō andrō, ba ibe'e si a'a, ifo doea
 winaeta zinemania ba zi so chōnia,
 fefoe, me no si a'a nisōndrania ba
 wa'abōlōnia, chōnia zinehe ba zi a'a.
 18 III: Na so zi so ono matoea si
 lō ngaroro ba si lō mamondrongo
 li, si lō mame'e ba dōdō na ifaroee
 ia ba zi zōchi amania, ba ma inania,
 ba si lō molō' na gōi, na no aefa
 19 la'otoe'ō ia, ba ndramoetoejoe da'io-
 nia ira amania ba ndramoedōni ba
 zalaŵa mbanoeara, baero mbawa
 20 gōli mbanoea chōra, ba lamane ba
 zalaŵa mbanoeara: Onoma andre,
 ba no si lō ngaroro ba sabe'e tandro,
 lō ifondrondrongo lima, no saniboni-
 bo ana'a ba si maboemaboe toeo!
 21 Ba ndramoeteboe kara ia banoeara
 fefoe, wamoenoje ja'ia; ñhorí ba chō-
 mi zi lō sōchi andrō, ba ndramoe-
 rongo Iraona Gizcraëli fefoe ba ndra-
 22 moe'ata'efi. Na so niboenoe, si no
 mamazōchi horō bōrō wamoenoje
 ja'ia, na no moetaŵi ia ba ndraha
 geoe, ba bōi larōi ba ndraha gco
 mbotonia ba zi bongi; na loeo da'ō
 ñoko'o ia, me no ni'elifichō Lowalangi
 nitaŵi, ba bōi be'e ra'iō danōmi
 andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
 chōoc. (Jos. 8, 29. Gal. 3, 13).

FAZA 22.

- I. Oroisa ba wangomasí'ō awō, ba
 hadia ia zoadeo. II. He lawisa na
 so zamōbōgō horō ba ndra alawe.
 III. Hoekoe zohorō.
- I. Na ñ'ila zaŵi dalifoesōoe si soe-
 na ba ma biribirinia, ba bōi zi lō
 ñtolo; ñ'ohe mangawoeli chō dal-
 ifoesōoe. (Moz. II. 23, 4). Ba na
 arōoe mbanoea dalifoesōoe andrō,
 ba ma na lō ñ'ila ha niha, ba ñhalō
 chōoe oea, ñfonaha ba chōoe, irege
 i'aloei talifoesōoe andrō, ba ñfoeli
 chōnia dania. Ba ñmanō gōi na ka-
 lidenia, ba he na noechania ba he
 hadia ia fefoe, si no aechoe chō dal-
 ifoesōoe, na no ñsōndra; lō tola lō
 ñrorogō. Na ñ'ila no alaoe galide
 dalifoesōoe, ba lala, ba ma sawinia,
 ba bōi zi lō ñtolo, ñcloclœi chōnia ba
 wamaoso. (Mat. 12, 11. Loek. 14, 5).
 Ira alawe, ba bōi jamoe'onoechoa
 noecha ndra matoea, ba ira matoea,
 ba bōi jamoe'onoechoa noecha ndra
 alawe; dozi sa solaoe si manō, ba
 sogoro Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Na
 ñ'ila ba zinga lala ba hogoe geoe,
 ba ma ba danō tooe, gazoeni wofo,
 si so ono, ba ma si so adoelo ba na
 ifaoechoe na nononia, ba ma adoelo,
 ina, ba bōi halō nina fabaja ono;
 ñfoloi nina ba ñhalō chōoe nono,
 ena'ō sohahaoc tōdō ndra'øegō ba
 ena'ō anaoe nosooe. Na molaoe omo
 ndra'øegō, ba ñfotarali zagō chōoe,
 fa bōi tohare ba nomioe horō fange'e
 ñbe'e, na so zaechoc tooe, moroi ja-
 ūa, niha. Bōi fodoea balō zinanō ba
 kaboe nagoe chōoe, fa bōi tobali
 ni'amoni'ō fefoe, he boea zinanō a-
 ndrō, nitaroemō, ba he boea nagoe
 ba kaboe andrō. (Moz. III. 19, 19.
 Moz. IV. 18, 27). Bōi faedo ira zaŵi
 galide ba wamotochi tanō. Bōi fakte
 noecha si doea balō bana, boe mbi-
 ribiri ba tarafali, ba wanoso ja'ia
 mege. Ñfobowobowo watalinga mba-
 roemō seboea andrō, si ñfa, baroemō
 loeniloenimō andrō. (Moz. IV. 15, 38).

- 13 II. Na so zi no mangai ira alawe, ba na anoezoe dōdōnia dania, na no
 14 oreoedoe ia chōnia, na ibōbōgō chōnia zi lō sōchi, na obooe dōinia ibe'e, wangoema'ō : No oehalō galawe andrō, ba oreoedoedo chōnia, ba oe'ila
 15 wa tengā ono alawe, ba ndramoe-halō ira ama nono alawe andrō dandra wa ono alawe ia, ba ndramoe'-ohē baero, ba mbawa gōli ba zala-
 16 ūa mbanoea, ba imane dania ba zalaŵa ama nono alawe andrō : No oebe'e ba niha andre nonogoe, ba
 17 me anoezoe dōdōnia ija'e, ba ibōbōgō chōnia horō, wangoema'ō : Tenga ono alawe nonooe andrō, oe'ila, ba jā'e dandra wa ono alawe nonogoe ! Ba ndramoebologō lembe andrō fōna
 18 zalaŵa mbanoea. Ba noa da'ō, ba ndramoe-halō niha andrō salaŵa mbanoea andrō ba ndramoeŵa'ō
 19 wangotoe'ō ja'ia, ba lachaoc gōi ia, otoe roefia, ba wame'e chō nama galawe andrō. Noa sa ibe'e obooe
 20 dōi nono alawe Ndraono Gizeraeli [niha andrō], ba bōi jateboelō dongania, ba sagōtō ja'ia lō tola itibō'ō.
 21 Ba na si ndroehoe niŵa'ōnia andrō, na tebai tefadoehoe'ō, wa ono alawe
 22 zi bohooe moehalō andrō, ba la'ohē ba golajama namania galawe andrō, ba lateboe kara ia banoeara, wamoe-noe ja'ia, me no horō seboea ifazōchi ba Ndراونو Gizeraeli, me no mohorō ia baomo chō namania. Ōmanō wangoheri si lō sōchi ba chōmi.
 23 III. Na so nira'oe baewawō, na
 24 ihorōni ndronga zodonga, ba faoma mate ira, he ira matoea, si horōni alawe andrō ba he ira alawe andrō. Ōmanō wangoheri si lō sōchi ba Ndراونو Gizeraeli. (Moz. III. 20, 10).
 25 Na so zi faloecha chō..nono alawe, si no moefohoe, bacha ba mbanoea,
 26 ba na ihorōni, ba mi'ohe baero mba-wa gōli mbanoea andrō, faoma dā-roea ira, ba miteboc kara, wamoe-noe ja'ira, ono alawe andrō, me lō ni'echoegōnia niha, bacha ba mbanoea, ba ira matoea andrō, me no
 ihorōni ndra alawe nawōnia. Ōmanō wangohori si lō zōchi ba chōmi. Ba na ba danō faloecha ndra matoea andrō chō nono alawe andrō, si no moe'onihagō, ba na ilangōgō manō, na ihorōni, ba ha ira matoea, si horōni ja'ia, zi mate. Ba ono alawe andrō, ba bōi lababaja; lō'ō sa nifa-zōchinia horō bōrō wamoenoē; ba zi manō, ba no timba na itema iboenoe nawōnia niha. Me no ba danō faloecha ia chōnia, ba ma no moe'ao nono alawe andrō, si no moefohoe, ba ma lō si mōi manolo ja'ia. Ba na so zi faloecha chō nono alawe si lō moefohoe na, ba na ira'oe ba na ihorōni, ba na nira'oe baewawō, (Moz. II, 22, 16), ba 50 roefia ibe'e chō nama nono alawe andrō niha andrō, si horōni ja'ia, ba labē'e chōnia, dongania, me no ihorōni, ba sagōtō ja'ia, ba lō tola itibō'ō.

FAZA 23.

I. Ha niha zi lō tola mōi banoea Lowalangi. II. Oroisa ba wangehao, ba zi mōi manoewō. III. Oroisa sa-chōchō.

- I. Lō tola ihalō ndronga namania niha, lō tola ifahoi gambala namania. (Moz. III. 18, 8). Tebai banoea Jehowa zi no aboto bazili ba he si no moechai. Tebai banoea Jehowa nono horō, ba he madooe nono horō, he irege foeloe nga'ōtō, ba tebai banoea Jehowa. Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Moabi, ba tebai banoea Jehōwa, ba sagōtō fa'ara, ba lō tola gōi mōi banoea Jehowa maddoera, he irege foeloe nga'ōtō, (Neh. 13, 1), me lō nifaondragōra ja'ami ba lala, me mi'otarai danō Miseraji, molohe gō ba idanō chōmi, ba me no la'oni oedoemi Mbileamo andrō, ono Mbe-ori, banoea Wetori ba Mezofotamia, ba wangelifi ja'ami. (Moz. IV. 22, 5). Ba no lō edōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ifondrondrongo niŵa'ō Mbileamo andrō; no ibali'ō famahowoe wangelifi andrō, chōoe, Lowalangioe, Je-

- 7 howa; me no i'omasi'ō ndra'oegō
 7 Lowalangioe, Jehovah. Sagōtō ja'-
 8 oegō; ba bōi aloei wa'ohahaoe dōdō-
 8 ra ba fangorifira. Iraono Gedomo,
 9 ba bōi ogorofi, me no talifoesōoe;
 9 ba Dawa Miseraji gōi, ba bōi ogorofi,
 10 me no so'ō ba danōra mege, amae-
 10 dola zi fatewoe; si doea gōtō ma'-
 11 oewoera, ba hana na mōi banoea
 11 Jehovah. Na mōi'ō manoeō emalioe,
 12 ba bōi babaja hadia ia zi lō gōna.
 12 tola ifoeli ia bacha; irege no mo-
 13 ndri ia, na tānō owi; awena dania
 13 tola ifoeli ia ba golombasewā, na
 14 gamōila, baero golombasewā. Ba
 14 jaso ba wakakemō go'oko'o danō ba
 15 na mōi'ō ba nidanō, baero, ba ūchar-
 15 roe danō, ba ūfoeli ūbaloegō dania
 15 zi ta'oenō andrō chōoe. Me sanōrō-
 16 nōrō olombasewāmō Lowalangioe,
 16 Jehovah, ba wangorifi ja'oegō ba ba
 17 wame'e ba dangaoe emalioe; andrō
 17 wa ni'amoni'ō golombasewāmō; fa
 18 bōi i'ila ba chōmō hadia ia zogoro
 18 ia, ba fa bōi iheta ia chōoe.
 19 III. Sawoejoe sanaŵa ja'oegō, soloi
 19 chō zochō ja'ia, ba bōi foeli chō
 20 zochō ja'ia. Jamoeiagō chōoe, ba
 20 danōoe, heza zatoelō dōdōnia, ba
 21 mbanoeami heza, somasi ia, ba lō
 21 tola ūfakao ia. Ba nono alawe Ndrao-
 21 no Gizeraëli, ba lō tola faloecha
 22 nibe'e nihorōni, ba ba nono matoea,
 22 chōra ba lō tola faloecha nibe'e soho-
 23 rō. Bōi ohe ba nomo Lowalangioe,
 23 Jehovah, mbōli gōlō ba wohorō ba
 24 he bōli gōlō nasoe, ba gamaboe'oela
 24 li, hadia ia, me no sogoro Lowala-
 25 ngioe, Jehovah, zi doea balō andrō
 25 gōi. Ba dalifoesōoe, ba bōi ūwa'ō hare,
 26 he harc gana'a, ba he hare gō ba he
 26 hare hadia ia fefoe, nibe'e nifalali,
 27 nifohare. (Moz. II. 22, 25). Ba niha
 27 bō'ō, ba hana na ūtema hare, ba
 28 ba dalifoesōoe, ba lō tola ūwa'ō, ena'ō
 28 ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe,
- Jehowa, ba nilaoe dangaoe, fefoe, ba
 22 danō andrō, si mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō
 22 ja'ia. Na ūfaboe'oe hadia ia chō
 23 Lowalangioe, Jehovah, ba bōi aragō
 23 wanōrō ja'ia, fa bōi isoegi'ō Lowa-
 24 langioc, Jehovah, ba no masala ndra'-
 24 oegō. (Moz. IV. 30, 3. Hal. zin. 18,
 25 18). Ba na lō ūfaboe'oe hadia ia,
 25 ba lō horōoe. Hadia zi no aloea ba
 26 liee, ba bōi awoe'a, ūtōrō nifaboe'-
 26 oemō chō Lowalangioe, Jehovah,
 27 saoha gōlō, si no aloea baehaoe. Na
 27 mōi'ō ba kaboe nagoe chō nawōoe,
 28 ba hana na ū'a mboea, ha wa'oja
 28 zomas'i'ō irege aboeso'ō ba ma'ifoe
 29 lō tola cebe'e ba nahia chōoe. Ba
 29 na ūtōrō nowi nawōoe, ba hana na
 30 ūboeroesi lai tangaoe; ba sabi, ba
 30 lō tola ūfatōrō ba zinanō nawōoe.
 (Mat. 12, 1).

FAZA 24.

I. Oroisa ba zi faronga. II. Oroisa
 ba wamaigi si noemana.

- I. Na so zangai ira alawe, na
 1 i'owaloe, ba na tebai i'omasi'ō dania,
 1 me no i'ila ba chōnia zi fatoewoe
 2 chōnia, ba na no ibe'e chōnia zoera
 2 wangefa ba na no ifofanō baomonia,
 2 (Mat. 5, 31; 19, 7. Mar. 10, 4), ba
 3 na noa sa'ae mōi donga niha bō'ō,
 3 me no aefa aheta ia baomonia, ba
 3 na no ibe'e gōi zoera wangefa, na
 3 no ifofanō gōi baomonia ira matoe-
 4 ania si samōsa andrō, me anoezoe
 4 dōdōnia gōi chōnia —, ma na no
 4 mate ndrongania si samōsa andrō,
 4 sangowaloe ja'ia mege: ba lō tola
 4 ifoeli ihalō ira matoeania si fōfōna
 4 andrō, sangefa'ō ja'ia mege, ena'ō
 4 dongania zoei, me no itehe, ra'iō
 4 ia labe'e, me no sogoro Jehovah zi
 4 manō, ba bōi fatōrō horō ba danō
 4 andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehovah,
 4 chōoe, ochōtaoe. Na so zi bohooe
 5 mangowaloe, ba acha lō fao ia ba
 5 wanoeō, ba lō lafo'ōmō ia hadia
 5 ia; dōfi aefa ia, fa bōi mofanōfanō
 5 ia, ena'ō i'omoesoi'ō dōdō ndra alawe
 5 andrō, nihalōnia. (F. 20, 7).

6 II. Bōi lahalō gade lōsoe, ba he | zolifoe'ō ba danō, fache, ba bōi foelī'ō wangai; acha ō niha. bō'ō ba ō
 7 ha haloe; amaedola lahalō gade noso, | zi lō ama. si lō ina bā ō lacha mbanoea, ena'ō ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō
 8 na lahalō da'ō. Na te'ila zondra'oe | Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba nilaoe da-
 9 iwania, Iraono Gizeraëli, ba na i'o- | ngaoe, fefoe. (*Moz. III. 19, 9*). Ba 20
 mate zanagō andrō. Ohori ba chōmi | na öteteoe mboca falo chōoe, ba bōi
 10 zi lō sōchi. (*Moz. II. 21, 16*). Faigi- | aloaloei wo'oewo'oe ba ndraha misa;
 11 faigi sibai ba wamakao andrō, booe | acha ō niha bō'ō, ba ō zi lō ama,
 12 aeroi andrō; ötōngōni sibai niwā'ō | si lō ina ba ō lacha mbanoea. Ba 21
 13 gere, ono Lewi, ba ū'ō'ō; oroisagoe | nā ū'ozaragō mboca nagoe ba kaboe
 14 andrō chōra, ba mitōrō sibai. (*Moz.* | chōoe, ba bōi ozaragō na gōi wo'oe-
 15 *III. 13, 2*). Tōrōtōrō tōdō hadia nifa- | wo'e dania; acha ō niha bō'ō ba ō
 16 tōrō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chō Mirija | zi lō ama, si lō ina ba ō lacha
 17 no, ba lala, me mi'otarai danō | mbanoea. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no 22
 18 Miseraji! (*Moz. IV. 12, 10*). Na öbe'e | sawoejoe ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji
 19 chōhawā'ōe nifalali, hadia ia, ba lō | mege; andrō oewā'ō chōoe wolaoe
 20 tola mōlō'ō ba nomonia mangai gade | si manō. . .

FAZA 25.

- I. Oroisa sachōchō. II. Ba wangai
 lacha. III. Oroisa sachōchō zoei.
 IV. Oroisa ba wangohori Iraolo
 Gamaleki.

I. Na no moe'ohe ba rafe niha | si fagoeagoea ba na no moe'etoe'ō
 1 soi hoekoe, na no moebe'e aefa zi lō | horō ba na no moe'etoe'ō hoekoe
 2 horō ba na nibōzi zi so horō | zi so horō, ba na nibōzi zi so horō
 3 andrō, ba jamoeŵā'ō sangoehoekoe | andrō, ba jamoeŵā'ō sangoehoekoe
 4 lafadōlō tooe, ba lahare'ō chōnia, | lafadōlō tooe, ba lahare'ō chōnia,
 5 ba zi so sangoehoekoe, ndrohoeendro- | ba zi so sangoehoekoe, ndrohoeendro-
 6 hoc ba zalandia andrō. Ōfa woeloe | hoc ba zalandia andrō. Ōfa woeloe
 7 zi tola iŵā'ō lahare'ō chōnia, ba bōi | zi tola iŵā'ō lahare'ō chōnia, ba bōi
 8 italo'e'i da'ō, fa bōi te'o'aja dali- | italo'e'i da'ō, fa bōi te'o'aja dali-
 9 foesooe, wamaigioe, na oja na baero | foesooe, wamaigioe, na oja na baero
 10 ū' lahare'ō chōnia. (*Kor. II. 11, 24*). | ū' lahare'ō chōnia. (*Kor. II. 11, 24*).
 11 Bōi fosare'a gōrōbao samōbōrō fa- | Bōi fosare'a gōrōbao samōbōrō fa-
 12 che. (*Kor. I. 9, 9. Tim. I. 5, 18*). | che. (*Kor. I. 9, 9. Tim. I. 5, 18*).

II. Na so zoroedoe ba mbanoea | si fatalifoesō, ba na mate zi samōsa
 1 lō ono matoea, ba bōi jamōi nihalō | lō ono matoea, ba bōi jamōi nihalō
 2 niha bō'ō, baero, wo'omonia; sola- | niha bō'ō, baero, wo'omonia; sola-
 3 cha ja'ia andrō zi mōlō chōnia, ihalō | cha ja'ia andrō zi mōlō chōnia, ihalō
 4 dongania, itōrō chōnia gōmō zolacha | dongania, itōrō chōnia gōmō zolacha
 5 andrō. (*Moz. I. 38, 8. Mat. 22, 24*). | andrō. (*Moz. I. 38, 8. Mat. 22, 24*).
 6 Ba na mo'ono ia, ono matoea si | Ba na mo'ono ia, ono matoea si
 7 a'a, ba lafotōi ono zi mate andrō, | a'a, ba lafotōi ono zi mate andrō,
 8 fa bōi taja dōinia ba Ndraono Gi- | fa bōi taja dōinia ba Ndraono Gi-
 9 zeraëli. Ba na lō edōna ndra matoea | zeraëli. Ba na lō edōna ndra matoea

- andrō ihalō lachania, ba jamōi ba mbawa gōli, ba zalaŵa, lachania andrō, ba imane : Lō edōna ga'agoe andrō i'orifi dōi dalifoesōnia, ba Ndraono Gizerāeli; lō itōrō chōgōe gōmō zolacha andrō. (*Roet. 4, 6*).
 8 Ba ndramoefakaoni'ō ia salaŵa mbanoeara andrō, ndrafahoehoeo chōnia, ba na lō aloeloe dōdōnia, na imane : Lō omasido oehalō ia, ba jamōi chōnia lachania, ba si so salaŵa no mege, iheta mbadagahe ba gahenia zamboea, ba idiloim bawwa, ba itema imane : Da'ō milaoe ba ndra matoea fefoe, si lō edōna
 10 mamonga'ōtō talifoesōra. Ba tōi naga'ōtōnia ba Ndraono Gizerāeli sa'ae, ba „Nga'ōtō zi lō badagahe.”
 11 III. Na so zi fasōndra, si fatalifoesō, ba na so ndra alawe zi sa-mōsa, ba wangefa'ō · dongania ba danga zamago ja'ia, ba na ira'oe
 12 wamatoea da'ō, ba ū'ewa dangania
 13 andrō, bōi hachōsi tōdō. Bōi domboea zaga ba dokosa chōoe, samboea zeboea ba samboea zide'ide. (*Moz. 11. 19, 35*).
 14 Ba bōi domboea laoeroe baomooe, samboea zeboea ba sa-
 15 mboea zide'ide. Saga satoelō, si lō ambō, ūfake, awō laoeroe satoelō, si lō ambō, ena'ō anaaoe nosooe ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa
 16 chōoe. Mc no sogoro Lowalangioe, Jehowa, dozi solaoe si manō, dozi sanōrō si lō atoelō.
 17 IV. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe hadia nilaoe Ndraono Gamaleki andrō chōoe, me mi'otarai danō Misetaji no.
 18 (*Moz. II. 17, 8*). Wa lō la'ata'oefi Lowalangi, wangahawoei ja'oegō ba lala, me si tebai sa'ae ndra'oegō, ba mc no erege dōdōoe, wa fabali manō chōoe fefoe zi tebai andrō, si so
 19 moroi foeri, labe'e. Ba na no ahono dania ndra'oegō ba danō, ibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō andrō nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ondrōitamō ba madooemō dania, na no itimba nemali fefoe, si tefasoei ja'oegō, ba ū'ori ba danō Ndrao-
- no Gamaleki andrō, fabaja tōira ; bōi olifoegō ! (*Sam. I. 15, 3*).
- FAZA 26.
- I. Oroisa ba wame'e si a'a mboea novi. II. Si samboea ni'ofoeloe. III. Famaroee tōdō na.
- I. Na no ūroegi dania danō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ochōtamō, na no ū'ochōgō ba na no ahono'ō ba danō, ba ūhalō ūsa zi a'a ngawalō mboea danō fefoe, nisōndraoe ba danōoe andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ūbe'e ba ndraga ba mōi'ō ba mbanoea andrō, nitoejoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nahia dōinia dania; (*Moz. II. 23, 19*), ba ū'ondrasi gere, ere na loeo da'ō, ba ūmane chōnia : Oefadoehoe'ō ma'ōchō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wa no oeroegi danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e chōda, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chō ndra toeada. Ba jamoetema ba dangaoe ndraga andrō ere, jamoebēe fōna naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba ūtema ūmane dania fōna Lowalangioe, Jehowa : Dawa Garamo sanōrōnōrōi tanō doeagoe mege ba isaŵa misi tooe danō Miseraji, lō atotō zi fao chōnia, ba si fatewoe ia ba da'ō, ba tobali soi seboea ba da'ō, sato niha ba sabōlō. (*Moz. I. 46, 1*). Ba me la'osiwawōi ita Dawa Miseraji, me lafakao ita ba me lafahalōwō ita halōwō sare'e, ba ta'angarōfi li Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeada andrō, ba ifondrondrongo wangarōngarōda andrō Jehowa, ba i'ilā wa'anoemanaada ba famakaoda ba fa'atosasada. Ba iheta ita ba danō Miseraji Jehowa tangania sare'e andrō ba ta'ionia andrō, si no moe'oro'ō, fa'abōlōnia sata'oe ita, ba no fao dandra ba ila'ila. Ba no i'ohe ita ba da'e ba no ibe'e chōda danō andre, tanō zi falawoe soesoe ba ū'wani. Ba ja'e ni'ohegoe, si a'a mboea danō andrō, nibe'oe chōgōe, ja'oegō

- Jehowa ! Ba õbe'e chõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba mangaloeloe ndra'oegõ dõna'õ õ'o'õ goroisania fefoe, (*Moz. II. 19, 5. Jes. 43, 1. Tit. 2, 14.*) 11 chõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba õ'o'moesoi'õ dõdõoe ba howoehowoe andrõ fefoe, nibe'e Lowalangioe Jehowa, chõoe, ba awõoe zoroijomooe fefoe ba ono Lewi andrõ ba niha bõ'õ, si so ba chõmi.
- 12 II. Ba na no ahori dania õbe'e zi samboea ni'ofaeloe nisõndraoe fefoe, na dõfi si tõloe andrõ, dõfi nibe'e ni'ofaeloe andrõ, na no õbe'e ba nono Lewi ba ba niha bõ'õ andrõ ba ba zi lõ ama, si lõ ina ba ba lacha mbanoea, ena'õ la'ã ba mbanoeami ba ena'õ aboeso ira,
- 13 (*F. 14, 28*), ba õmane fõna Lowalangioe, Jehowa : No oehetia jomo ni'amoni'õ andrõ, no oebe'e ba nono Lewi ba ba niha bõ'õ andrõ ba ba zi lõ ama, si lõ ina ba ba lacha mbanoea, no oe'o'õ sibai goroisa andrõ, nibe'eo chõgœ ; sambalõ lõ nisawõgoe oroisamõ, sambalõ lõ so-
14 lifoedo. Ma'ifoe lõ ni'agoe me aboe dõdõgœ ba ma'ifoe lõ nihalõgœ, me si ra'iõ ndra'odo ba ma'ifoe lõ nibe'egoe fangasi. No oefondrondro-
ngõ goroisa Lowalangigoe, Jehowa, no ahori oe'o'õ ni'ori'õmõ chõgœ.
- 15 Faigi mitoee moroi ba nahiamõ andrõ, ni'amoni'õ, moroi ba zoroego, ba fahowoe'õ mbanoeaoe, Iraono Gizeräeli, awõ danõ andrõ nibe'eo chõma, si mane niwa'õoe chõ ndra toeama, si no mõi'õ ba hõloe, tanõ si falawoe soesoe ba we wani.
- 16 III. Ma'õchõ andre iwa'õ chõoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, gamachoita andrõ, awõ hoekoe andrõ ni'o'õ ; ba tõngõni sa'ae ba o'õ moroi si'aikõ ba dõdõoe ba moroi si'aikõ ba ge-
17 ra'eraoe ! No õrongo chõ Jehowa ma'õchõ, wa edõna ia Lowalangioe ia, awõ wa sanõrõ lala andrõ chõnia ndra'oegõ, ba solo'õ nifachoinia ba oroisania ba hoekoenia, ba sa-
18 mondrongo linia. Ba no iwa'õ chõoe ma'õchõ Jehowa, õfaboe'oe, wa soi tána chõnia ndra'oegõ, awõ wa e-
- dõna'õ alaõa jaõa niha bõ'õ fefoe, nifazõchinia, ndra'oegõ ibe'e, nisoe-
no ba ni'eboea'õ tõi ba nifosoe-
mange, ba ena'õ soi ni'amoni'õ chõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ndra'oegõ, ena'õ itõrõ niwa'õnia andrõ.
- FAZA 27.
- I. Oroisa ba wanaroe'õ harefa ba hili Gebala. II. Famahowoe ba hili Garisi ba fangelifi ba hili Gebala.
- I. Ba labe'e li ba zato Moze ba salaõa Ndراono Gizeräeli, lamane : Mi'o'õ goroisa andrõ fefoe, nifa'e-magoe chõmi ma'õchõ ! Ba na no mi'õtõ Joridano, na no miroegi danõ andrõ, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chõoe, ba õtaroe'õ chõoe gowe se-boea, õ'afoesi'õ bõtoea, (*Jos. 4, 3*), ba õsoera ba detenia daroma li goroisa andrõ fefoe ; ha si'ai õroegi si jefo, ena'õ õchamõ danõ andrõ, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chõoe, ena'õ itõrõ nifaboe'oe Lowalangi ndra toeaoe, Jehowa, chõoe, tanõ si falawoe soesoe ba we wani. Ha si'ai mi'õtõ Joridano, ba mitaroe'õ gowe andrõ, niwa'õgœ chõmi ma'õchõ ; ba hili Gebala mitaroe'õ ba mi'afoesi'õ bõtoea. Ba õfa'anõ gõi naha wame'e soemange chõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba da'õ, naha wame'e soemange kara, si tengenitotoe si'õli ; kara si lõ moetoto õbe'e naha wame'e socmange chõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba õbe'e zoemange Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba detenia, soemange nitoenoe, (*Moz. II. 20, 25*), ba soemange fangorifi õtaba, ba õ'ã ba da'õ, ba omoeso dõdõoe fõna Lowalangioe, Jehowa. Ba ba dete gowe no mege, ba õsoera daroma li goroisa andrõ fefoe, õhaogõ wanona. Ba hoemedi Moze ba ere ono Lewi ba Ndراono Gizeräeli fefoe, lamane : Mihonogõ ami ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami Iraono Gizeräeli ! Ma'õchõ andre, ba no

- 10 tobali banoea Lowalangimi, Jeho-
wa, ami; ba mifondrondrongo sa'ae
li Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba mi'o'ō
goroisania, awō nifachoinia, nifa'e-
magoë chōoe maōchō.
- 11 II. Ba ibe' li ba zato Moze, me
loeo da'ō, imane: Na no mi'ōtō
Joridano, ba ndramoe'iagō hili Garisi
12 ōsa, ba wanahowoe'ō sato, ja'ia
mado Zimeoni ba mado Lewi ba
mado Joeda ba mado Isasari ba
mado Josefo ba mado Mbenijami;
13 ba tánō bō'ō andrō, ba ba hili
Gebala la'iagō, ba wangelifi, ja'ia
mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba
mado Gaseri ba mado Zeboeloni
ba mado Dano ba mado Nafetali.
14 Ba ono Lewi, ba latema la'eboea'ō
lira, lamane ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fe-
15 foe: Ni'elifi zamazōchi adoe nifofoë
ba ma nifahele, necheneche doeka
ba same'e ba nahania, nibini'ō! Ba
latema dania li sato fefoe, lamane:
16 Jadoehoe! (Moz. II. 20, 4). Ni'elifi
zango'aja amania ba ma inania! Ba
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz.
17 II. 21, 17). Ni'elifi zamawoe'a gowe
nola chō nawōnia! Ba lamane sato
18 fefoe: Jadoehoe! (F. 19, 14). Ni'elifi
zamaeloengoe niha saoe'a! Ba
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz.
19 III. 19, 14). Ni'elifi zamoejoe'ō hoe-
koe, na so hoehoeo niha bō'ō ba hoe-
hoeo zi lō ama, si lōina, ba hoehoeo
lacha mbanoea; Ba lamane sato
fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz. II. 23, 6).
20 Ni'elifi zi horōni donga namania!
me no ibokai gambala chō namania.
Ba lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe!
21 Moz. III. 18, 8). Ni'elifi zi horōni
hadia ia zaliwaliwa ba danō! Ba
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz.
22 II. 22, 19). Ni'elifi zi horōni talifoe-
sōnia alawe, he ono namania, ba he
ono ninania! Ba lamane sato fefoe:
23 Jadoehoe! (Moz III. 18, 9). Ni'elifi
zi horōni inania matoeania! Ba la-
24 mane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! Ni'elifi
zamoenoe awōnia, ba zi tobini! Ba
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz.
- II. 21, 12). Ni'elifi zi manga gana'a, 25
ba wamoenoe si lō horō! Ba lamane
sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Moz. II.
23, 8). Ni'elifi zi lō manōrō taroma 26
li oroisa andrō, wolo'ō ja'ia! Ba
lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! (Gal.
3, 10).

FAZA 28.

I. Famaboe'oe howeohowoe ba zo-
lo'ō. II. Fangelifi ba zi lō molo'ō.

- I. Na lō teboelō dania wamo- 1
ndrongooe li Lowalangioe, Jehowa,
ba na ötōngōni sibaigorisania fefoe,
nifa'emagoë chōoe ma'ōchō, ba wo-
lo'ō ja'ia, ba alawā jaŵa niha bō'ō
ba goeli danō fefoe ndra'oegō ibe'e
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, (Moz. III. 26,
3, b. t. F. 26, 19), ba mōi chōoe ho-
woehowoe andrō fefoe, aloea chōoe,
na ō'o'ō li Lowalangioe, Jehowa.
Nifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō jomo ba 2
mbanoea, ba nifahowoe'ō baero ba
danō. (F. 7, 13, b.t.). Nifahowoe'ō 3
dabinamō ba boca danō chōoe, ba
beto goerifōoe ba ono zaŵioe ba fo'-
ono mbiribirioe. Nifahowoe'ō ndra- 4
gamō, awō naha wamaroeka roti
chōoe. Nifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō na 5
so'ō, ba nifahowoe'ō na mofandō. 6
Jehowa zamōzi tooe fōnaoe emalioe;
si maoso oedemō; ha sara lalara,
na so ira, ba wanoewō ja'oegō, ba 7
fitoe rozi lalara, na molci ira, ūbe'e.
Jamoefao chōoe howeohowoe Jeho-
wa, ba halasamō ba ba nilaoe da- 8
ngaoc fefoe, jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'-
oegō ba danō andrō, nibe'e Lowa-
langioe, Jehowa, chōoe! Jamoebali'ō
soi ni'amoni'ō ndra'oegō chōnia Je-
howa, si mane niwa'ōnia chōoe, si 9
no mōi ba hōloe ia, na ō'o'ō goroisa
Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba na ötōrō
lala andrō chōnia, ena'ō la'ilā niha 10
baero, ba goeli danō fefoe wa no
dali dōi Jehowa mege, ba wamatōrō
tōimō, ba ena'ō la'ata'oefi ndra'-
oegō! Ba fahōna dania chōoe zi 11
sōchi, ibe'e Jehowa, he ono chōoe
ba · he ono goerifōoe, ba he boea

- danō chōoe, ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e chōoe chōndra tocae. si no mōi ba hōloe ia.
- 12 Ibokai chōoe Jehowa naha girōgirō andrō chōnia, si no fahōna, banoea si jaŵa andrō, ba wame'e teoe ba danōoe, na inōtō, ba ba wamahowoe'ō halōwōo dangaoe fefoe, tobali ato niha nibe'eoe nifalali, ba ja'oegō, ba alacha lō'ō manō mammalā'i'ō
- 13 hadia ia. Ba ibe'e hōgō ndra'oegō Jehowa ba tengā i'o, ba itoegoe manōi' ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō manō tooelō ndra'oegō, na o'o'o'goroisa Lowalangioe, Jehowa, andrō, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, na ōtōngōni
- 14 ba na o'o'o', na ōtōrō fefoe niwa'-ōgōe chōoe ma'ōchō, na lō ōhole'ō ndra'oegō, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera, ba wolo'ō ba Lowalangi bō'ō ba ba wamosoemange da'ō.
- 15 II. Ba na lō o'o'o niwa'ō Lowlangioe, Jehowa, niwa'ōnia chōoe, ba wolo'ō sibai oroisa andrō, awō nifachoi andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ba tohare chōoe wangeli fi andrō fefoe, aloea chōoe dania. (Moz. III. 26, 14 b. t. Dan. 9, 11). Ni'elifi ndra'oegō jomo ba mbanoea ba ni'elifi baero ba danō.
- 17 Ni'elifi ndragamō ba ni'elifi naha wamaroeka roti chōoe. Ni'elifi dabinamō ba boea danō chōoe ba ono zaŵioe ba fo'ono mbiribirioe.
- 18 Ni'elifi ndra'oegō na so'ō, ba ni'elifi na mofanō'ō. Ifatōrō chōoe Jehowa wangeli fi andrō ba fa'atobali dōdō ba fa lō howehowoe ba halōwōoe fefoe, nihalō dangaoe, irege tehori ndra'oegō, si lō ararā, irege tekiko ndra'oegō, bōrō walōschi wolagemō andrō, wa no o'erogō ndra'odo.
- 21 I'olembai dania ndra'oegō fōchō waba, ibe'e Jehowa, irege ahori ndra'oegō ibe'e, ba danō andrō, ba zi mō'i'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.
- 22 Ibōzi'ō fōchō baōsi Jehowa, ba fogichi ba faosa ba fa'aoechoe ba fa'okōlikōli [danō] ba fa'achozi lai wache ba fa'ahohomō; da'ō zi lō aefa'aefa chōoe, irege no tekiko ndra'oegō. Tōla dania mbanoea si jaŵa, jaŵaoe, ba si'ōli danō barō gaheoe. Ibalī'ō gawoegawoe ba ene deoe ba danōoe Jehowa, da'ō dania zatoroe chōoe moroi jaŵa, irege no tekiko ndra'oegō. Tegaōlōtooe ndra'oegō fōna nemalioe ibe'e Jehowa; ha sara lalamō, na awena mō'i'ō fasoewō chōra, ba fitoe rozi lala, na moloi'ō labe'e, ba tobali dozi niha bō'ō ba goeli danō ba moehocha mboe wamaigi ja'oegō. Ba ū wofo ba daloe mbanoea fefoe ba ū goetoe ndroe'oe dania mboto zi mate chōoe, lō sanaboi ja'ira. Ibōzi dania ndra'oegō Jehowa faosa Ndrawa Miseraji ba faosa semibili ba gigimō ba bōni, si lō famadōhō. (Moz. II. 9, 9). Ibōzi'ō Jehowa fa'owōhō ba fa'aoe'a ba fa'afawoeka dōdō. Oba-jabajaisi manō hadia ia ba zi laloe, si mane na ibajaisi niha saoe'a ba zogōmigōmi andrō, ba si lō fazoe nilaoelaoemō andrō; fadoro manō nifakao ndra'oegō ba ni'anagōi, ba lō sanolo ja'oegō. Ōfōhoe chōoe ndra alawe, ba niha bō'ō zi horōni ja'ia; ū'otomosi nomo, ba lō ū'ona-hia; ū'fazōchi kaboe nagoe, ba lō'ō ū'ā mboeания. Ba zanehe ndra'oegō tetaba zaŵioe ba ma'ifoe lō'ō labe'e ū'oe; teraboe galideoe, ni'ila hōrōoe, ba lō'ō ū'ae mangawoeli chōoe; ba danga nemalioe mōi' mbiribirioe, ba lō sanolo ja'oegō. Onooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ba tebe'e ba danga niha bō'ō [sawoejoe], ū'ila hōrōoe, ba mo'ala, ba wehoe-loe dōdōoe chōra, ma'ōma'ōchō, ba tebai ūlaoe hadia ia. Boea danō chōoe ba hadia ia gōlōoe fefoe, si no erege dōdōoe, ba soi si lō ūrai mila ū manga, ba fadoro manō nifakao ndra'oegō ba nihoendragō, ba owōhō ndra'oegō, ba wamaigi-maigi. ni'ila hōrōoe andrō. Ibōzi ndra'oegō gigimō sanandrawā, si lō daloedaloe ba mbalōdoehioe ba ba waha, ba i'otarai narō kahe, noemalō

- 36 ba galizoezoe. Ja'oegō ba razo andrō, nifataromō chōoe, ba i'ohē ba niha bō'ō Jehowa, ba niha si lō mirai mila, ja'oegō ba ira toeaoe mege ; Lowalangi bō'ō nifosoemangeoe ba da'ō dania, balō geoe ba kara.
- 37 Bōrō wa'atobali dōdō dania ndra'oegō ba bōrō wango'aja ba bōrō wanghera, ba niha andrō fefoe, ba ni'ohe Jehowa ja'oegō. Oja ōbe'e ba danō tanōmō zinanō, ba lō oja'oja ūbasi boea, tamo sa'aē 38 zi manga ja'ia. (*Mich. 6, 15*). Ōfa-zōchi kaboe nagoe ba ūhaogō-haogō, ba lō dania ūoe, ūsi nagoē nibadōe, ba lō nibe'e ba naha ; 40 era sa'aē zi manga dōla. Ōfatoetoe wanānō ono zai ba mbenoeaoe, ba lō fanicha dania, ba wamajoinoe ja'oegō, me sadoroedoroe mbœa zai.
- 41 Mo'ono ndra'oegō, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba tengā onooe dania,
- 42 me ni'olo'iō dania ira. Fefoe geoe sowoea chōoe ba sinanōoe ba danō,
- 43 ba gola faroewoe zi ochōgō. Niha bō'ō, si fatewoe chōoe, ba itoegoe eboea manō moroi chōoe, ba ja'oegō 44 ba' sahōndrōhōndrō ; ja'ia zame'eme'e nifalali chōoe, ba ja'oegō, ba tengā same'e nifalali chōnia hadia ia ; ja'ia dania hōgō ba ja'oegō, bai'o.
- 45 Fangelifi andrō fefoe zanōrō ja'oegō dania, lō aefa'afea chōoe ba aloea ba chōoe, balazi no ahori ndra'oegō, me no lō nifondrondrongooe li Lowalangioe, Jehowa ba me lō ni'o'ōmō oroisania ba amachoita andrō,
- 46 nifachoinia chōoe ; ba tandra dania ia ba ila'ila, ba chōoe ba ba madoeo'mō dania, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Me no lō nifosoemangeoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, saoha gōlō ba soroi ba dōdō, me no fahōna chōoe fefoe hadia ia,
- 48 ba mō'iō sawoejoe nemalioe, nifatōrō Jehowa chōoe, gōna'ō fa'olofo ba fa'owōchi dōdō ba fa lō noecha ba fa'ambō manō hadia ia fefoe, ba ibe'e ba mbagioe galo mbagi
- 49 si'ōli, irege no ihori ndra'oegō. Ikaoni oedoemō niha, moroi ba zarōoe, moroi ba wondrege danō, Jehowa, hoelō na itōrō mojo, na so moroi sa, niha si lō ū'ilā li, (*Jer. 5, 15*), niha sabē'e hōrō, si lō ba dōdō si 50 no tohare hoewa, ba si lō fa'ahachō dōdō ono matoea. La'ā nono goerifōoe ba boea danō chōoe, irege no ahori ndra'oegō ; lō lasaigō chōoe, he fache ba he ūe nagoe ba he fani-cha, he ono zaŵioe ba he ono mbiri-birioe, balazi no lafakiko ami. Lafa'oe'oe ami ba mbanoeami fefoe, 52 irege no adoedoe gōli kara andrō chōmi, si no alawā ba si no aro, nīdōnādōnami, ba danōmi misa fefoe ; lafasoei ami ba mbanoeami fefoe, ba danōmi misa, ba danō nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe. Ba ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba ba 53 wa'atosasa, ba nemali andrō, ba ū'ā ndraonooe, ūsi nonooe matoea ba ūsi nonooc alawe, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe. (*Jer. 19, 9*). Ba he sabōlō omboejoe mege ba si 54 hoelō nono omasiō ba chōmi, ba safōchō tōdō dania chō dalifoesnōnia ba ba ndra alawe andrō, nitalagoeinia ba ba ndraona andrō, si tosai na chōnia. Chōra fefoe, ba lō ibe'e 55 wōfō nōsi nononia andrō nī'ānia, me lō hadia ia zi tosai chōnia, ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba ba wa'atosasa, ba nemali andrō, ba mbanoeami fefoe. Ira alawe sabōlō omboe- 56 joetō ba sabōlō mangehangehao chōnia fefoe hadia ia ba chōmi, si lō irai manandraigō mangoehoendragō tanō, ba wa'omboejoe mboejoe ba ba wangehangehao, ba afōchō dōdōnia ba ndra matoeania, nitalagoeinia ba ba nononia matoea ba ba nononia alawe, i'afōchōi tōdō 57 chōra nawō nono andrō, si otarai daloenia ba ono andrō, nī'adonogōnia, i'ā sa'aē, nibini'ō, me lō hadia ia chōnia, ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba ba wa'atosasa, ba nemali andrō, ba mbanoeami fefoe. Na lō ūtōngō- 58 ni daroma li oroisa andrō fefoe, nitanō ba zoera andre, ba wolo'ō

ja'ia, wangata'oefi Lowalangioe, Jehowa, tōi andrō, seboea lachōmi ba
 59 sata'oe ita. Ba ifatōrō chōoe ba ba
madooemō dania wamakao si tengā
inōtō Jehowa, famakao sabōlōbōlō
ba sarā, ba fōchō sabē'e sibai ba
60 sarā gōi. Ba ifoeli ifatōrō chōoe
wōchō Ndrawa Miseraji andrō fefoe,
si hocha mboemō i'olembai ndra'-
61 oegō. Ba ifatōrō na gōi chōoe Jeho-
wa ngawalō wōchō ba famakao,
si lō ba zoera goroisa andre, irege
62 no tetiko ndra'oegō. Fa'ojā ndrōfi
ba mbanoea si jawā ami mena'ō,
ba ha fasamōsa dania zi tosai ja'ami,
me no lō nifondrondrongooe li. Lo-
63 walangioe, Jehowa. Ba si mane fa'-
omoeso dōdō Jehowa mege wame'e
fa'ohahaoe dōdō chōmi, awō wango-
ja'ō ja'ami, si manō wa'omoeso dō-
dō Jehowa dania wamakiko ja'ami,
awō wangohori ja'ami, tobali te-
timba ami ba danō andrō, ba zi
mōi ami iada'e, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.
64 Ifazawili dania ndra'oegō ba niha
baero fefoe, i'otarai wondrege danō,
noemalō ba wondrege tānō sa ; ba
ōfosoemange dania Lowalangi bō'ō,
ba da'ō, si lō mirai mila mege, ja'-
oegō ba ira toeaoe mege, balō geoe
65 ba kara. (F. 4, 27. Neh. 1, 8). Ba
si lō ahono ndra'oegō ba niha andrō
dania, ba lō naha solombase gaheoe;
tōdō sanizinizi ibe' chōoe ba da'ō
Jehowa, awō hōrō sariri ba fa'aboe
66 dōdō. Nosooe, ba hoelō zana'wanawā
fōnaoe wamaigioe ; lō bongi lō ma'-
chōō, ba manizinizi ndra'oegō ba lō
67 ōdōnadōna aperi'ō, ōwa'ō. Ba za-
ngeehoelō wongi, ba ōmane : Ena'ō
na bongi ! ba na bongi, ba ōmane :
Ena'ō na ifoeli moloeo ! bōrō wa'a-
boe dōdōoe andrō ba famaigioe
68 hadia ni'ilā hōrōoe andrō. Ifoeli
ifolojo ndra'oegō ba danō Miseraji
Jehowa; ifatōrō ba lala andrō, ni-
wa'ōgoe chōoe no : Lō'ō sa'ae i'ilā ia
hōrōoe, ba ba da'ō te'oro'ō dania
ami sawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira
alawe, ba nemalimi, ba lō sedōna

mowōli ja'ami. Da'ō daroma li ba 69
wawoe'esa li andrō, me fawoe'oe
li Moze ba Ndراونو Gизерали, ba
danō Ndراونو Moabi, niwa'ō Jeho-
wa chōnia, lō lai wawoe'esa li an-
drō, me fawoe'oe li ia chōra ba
gahe hili Horebi.

FAZA 29.

- I. Fangarō fawoe'esa li andrō.
II. Fameta'oe sanawō.

I. Ba hoemedē Moze ba Ndراونو
Gизерали fefoe ba imane chōra : No
mī'ila fefoe hadia ia nilaoe Jehowa
ba danō Miseraji, chō Wara'o ba
ba mbanoeania fefoe ba ba danōnia
ma'asagōrō, ba zanehe ami : (Moz.
II. 19, 4), fangoroma'ōnia fa'abōlō-
nia andrō, si tengā inōtō, ni'ilā
hōrōoe, tandra andrō ba ila'ila, si
no eboea. (F. 7, 19). Ba irege ma'-
chōō andre, ba lō nibe'e Jehowa
chōmi fa'aboto ba dōdō ba wa-
nōndra eloeha, ba lō nibe'enia
hōrō, ba wangila, ba he tōgi da-
linga, ba wamondrongo. Ba no
oe'oe ami, ūfa woeloe fache wa'-
ara, ba danō si mate andrō ; noe-
chami andrō, ba lō sadoedoe, ba
badagahemi, ba lō soboee ba ga-
hemī. (F. 8, 4). Lō ūmi roti, ba he
agoē, ba he bō'ōnia, nibadoe, sabē'e,
ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ja'odo
Jehowa Lowalangimi. Ba me no
miroegi danō da'e, ba me mōi fa-
soewō chōda Zihona andrō, razo
ba Hesibona ba Ogi andrō, razo
ba Mbazana, ba no sabōlō ita moroi
chōra. (F. 3, 1). Ba no ta'ochōgō
danōra, ba no tabe'e ba mado
Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba
zi matonga mado Manase, tāna
chōra ba ba madoocra dania. (Moz.
IV. 32, 33). Ba mitōngōni sa'ae da-
roma li ba wawoe'esa li andre, ba
wolo'ō, ena'ō mofozoe mibe'e fefoe
hadia ia nilaoemī. Fōna Lowala-
ngimi, Jehowa, so ami fefoe, ma'-
chōō, sala'wa mado chōmi ba ma-
domi andrō ba satoea ba koema-

- ndroe chōmi, dozi ira matoea | mado Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō mado
 10 Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba iraonomi ba si manō Jehowa, famakikonia, itōrō
 ira alawemi, awō niha bō'ō andrō sibai niwa'ō ba wangelifi andrō, ba
 chōmi, si so ba golombasewāmi, he wawoe'oesa li, nitanō ba zoera go-
 solewalewā eoe ba he sana'oena'oe roisa andre. Ba lamane dania 21
 11 idanō chōmi, ena'ō fawoe'oe li ami nga'ōtōmi, iraonomi andrō, sawena
 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba wefao ebœa foerimi dania, awō niha bō'ō
 chōnia, si mōi ba hōloe ami, fa- andrō, si otarai danō sarōe, na
 magōlō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe la'ilā wamakao andrō ba fōchō a-
 12 ma'ōchō, ena'ō ifataro banocania ndrō, nifatōrō Jehowa ba danō
 ndra'oegō ma'ōchō ba ena'ō Lowa- andre, — na hatō talō balera ba
 langioe gōi ia, si mane nifaboe'oena 22
 chōoe, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chō asio ba achozila danōnia tooe, tobali
 ndra toeaoe Aberahamo, Iza'aki, tebal tehalō nowi ba lō aoeri hadia
 13 Jakobo. (*Moz. I. 17, 7*). Ba tenga ia, sinanō hadia ia, ba lō motalinga
 ha ba chōmi fawoe'oe li ndra'o ba chōnia, wa no adoedoela, si
 iada'e, tenga ha ja'ita zi fabōbō, si mane ba Zodoma ba ba Gomora ba
 14 mōi ba hōloe ita, no he ba zi so ba ba Gadama ba ba Zebo'i, nidoedoegō
 da'e chōda fōna Lowalangida, Je- Jehowa no, iroegi danō tooe ba
 howa, ija'e, ba he ba zi lō chōda 23
 15 ba da'e ma'ōchō a'ine. Itōrō sa tōdō- ndroehoe, niha baero fefoe, ba
 mi we'asoda ba danō Miseraji mege lamane dania: Hadia mbōrō, wa no
 ba fanōrōda taloe danō niha baero, ilaoe da'ō ba danō andrō Jehowa?
 16 nitōrōda andrō, ba fangilami sogoro He moroi wehola wōnoenia andrō,
 ita andrō chōra ba adoera andrō, si tengen inōtō? (*Jer. 22, 8*). Ba 24
 eoe ba kara ba firō ba ana'a, si
 so chōra.
 17 II. Bōi manō faloecha ba chōmi, lamane dania: Me lō nitōngōnira
 he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, fawoe'esa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li
 ba he fatalifoesōta ba he mado, si chōra Jehowa, Lowalangi docara
 erogō Lowalangida, Jehowa, tōdō- andrō, me iheta ira ba danō Mis-
 nia, ma'ōchō, ba we'amōi mamoe- 25
 soemange Lowalangi niha baero raji, ba me no mōi ira mamosoe-
 andrō! Bōi manō faloecha ba chōmi mange Lowalangi bō'ō, awō wan-
 mbaja sowoea langoe ba hija! galocloe ba da'ō, ba Lowalangi
 18 (*Hal. zin. 8, 23. Heb. 12, 15*). Ma so si lō larai mila fōna ba si tengen
 zanōtōna manō fefoe hadia ia zi nitoetoeroenia chōra. (*F. 4, 19*). Da'ō 26
 sōchi, na irongo daroma li ba wa- mbōrō wa tesao wōnoe Jehowa ba
 magōlō andre, ni'aro'ō fahōloesa, danō andre ba tobali ifatōrō chōnia
 ma imane dōdōnia: Lō gōnado wangelifi andrō fefoe, nitanō ba
 fama'ala, he wa'ae oe'o'ō wa'abe'e zoera andre mege. Ba no ideha ira 27
 dōdōgoe andrō. Ba fozoenia, ba
 tehori nibasōi, fabaja si no okōli- ba danōra Jehowa ba wōnoenia
 19 kōli. Ba niha si manō, ba lō ibe'e andrō ba ba mbachoebachoe dōdōnia
 aefa horō Jehowa, moehola dania ba wa'abao dōdōnia andrō, si no
 wōnoe Jehowa ba fa'afōchō dōdōnia abōlbōlō, ba no ifazaoemba ira ba
 ba niha si manō, ba tohare dania chōnia wangelifi andrō fefoe, nisoera
 ba zoera andre, ba iboenoē dōdōnia danō bō'ō, si mane ma'ōchō. Si 28
 20 ba goeli danō Jehowa. Iheta ba tobini na oea, ba balazi Lowala-
 ngida, Jehowa, ba si no teboka, ba
 chōda ba ba ndraonoda, gōtōgōtō
 wa'ara, ena'ō ta'o'ō fefoe daroma
 li oroisa andre.

FAZA 30.

I. Tebe'e aefa horō, na mangesa dōdō. II. Sahatō goroisa andrō. III. Amaboe'oela li ba fameta'oe.

- 1 I. Ba na no itōrō dania ndra'oegō da'ō fefoe, howochowoe andrō ba fangelifi andrō, niwa'ōgōe chōoe, ba na ūbe'e ba dōdōe dania ba niha baero andrō fefoe, ba nitibō'ō 11
 2 Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ja'oegō, ba na ūfoeli'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, awō ndraonooe, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō ba soroi si'aikō ba gera'era, ba na ūo'ō linia ba niwa'ōgōe chōoe 12
 3 maōchō fefoe, ba ifoeli ifaigi lala chōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, iha-chōsi tōdō ndra'oegō, ba ifoeli i'o-zaragō ami ba niha andrō fefoe, ba nifazaewe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, 13
 4 ja'ami. Ba he ba wondrege danō so ūsa, sizaewe, fōfōmi, ba i'ozaragō ami ba da'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, 14
 5 ba ihalō ami ba da'ō. Ba Lowalangioe, Johowa zolohe ja'oegō ba danō andrō, si no tanō ndra toeaoe mege, ena'ō tanōoe, ba ohahaoe dōdōe ba ato ami ibe'e, moroi chō 15
 6 ndra toeami mege. Iboto dōdōe ba tōdō madooemō dania Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ena'ō moroi si'aikō ba dōdōe ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe ū'omasi'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, bōrō wangorifie andrō. (Jer. 24, 7; 32, 16
 7 39. Hes. 36, 26). Ba ba nemalioe andrō ba ba zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, si no molohi ja'oegō, ifatōrō wangelifi andrō fefoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa. 17
 8 Ba ja'oegō, ba ūfoeli ūfondrondrongo li Jehowa ba ūo'ō goroisania andrō fefoe, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, 18
 9 ba ihōna dania zi sōchi ba halōwōoe andrō fefoe, nihalō dangaoe ba ba dabinaoe ba ba mbcto goerifōoe ba ba mboea danō chōoe; ifoeli sa omoeso dōdō Jehowa ndra'oegō, fangorifie, si mane fa'omoeso dō- 19
 10 dōnia ndra toeaoe mege, na ūfondrondrongo li Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wolo'ō oroisania, awō nifachoinia andrō, nitanō ba zoera goroisa a-ndre, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōe ba na moroi si'aikō ba gera'eraoe ūfoeli'ō chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa. 20
 II. Ba goroisa andre sa, nifa'-emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, ba tengā si tebai ndra'oegō, tengā si tebai ūchamō. Tengā si jaŵā ba zoroego so ia, fa ūwa'ō ena'ō : Ha niha chōda zi mōi jaŵā ba zoroego ba wangai ja'ia mitoee ba ba wangombacha chōda. ena'ō ta'o'ō ? (Rom. 10, 6). Ba tengā gōi jefo nasi so ia, fa ūwa'ō ena'ō : Ha niha chōda zi mōi misi jefo nasi, mangai ja'ia chōda, ba wangombacha ja'ia chōda, ena'ō ta'o'ō ? No sahatō sibai chōoe daroma li andrō, ba mbewoeo ba ba dōdōe [tebe'e ia], tobali ū'ila ū'o'ō. 21
 III. Hiza, no oefaedo chōoe ma'ōchō wa'aoeri, awō wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba fa'amate, awō wamakao. (F. 11, 26. Jer. 21, 8). Na ūo'ō goroisa Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nifa'emagoe chōoe ma'ōchō, wa ū'omasi'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, na ūtōrō lala andrō chōnia, ba na ūtōngōni goroisania, awō nifachoinia andrō, awō hoekoenia, ba aoeri ndra'oegō ba ato ami dania, ba ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi'ō, ba wangochōgō ja'ia. Ba na fa'ero dōdōe, na lō ūfondrondrongo li, na tobali ūbe'e nifowōhō ndra'oegō, ba wangaloeloe ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba ba wamosoemange da'ō, ba oewā'ō chōmi ma'ōchō : Lō 22
 17 zi lō tekiko ami ; tengā sanaaoe noso ami, ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami mijefo Joridano, ba wangochōgō ja'ia. Oekaoni si so ba mbōrō ba chōmi andrō ma'ōchō mbanoea si jaŵā, awō danō toe, wa no oefaedo ira:t chōoe wa'aoeri wa'amate, ba howoehowoe ba fangelifi, ba no oefaedo chōoe ; ba fa'aoeri sa'ae toejoe, ena'ō aoeri'ō, ja'oegō andrō, awō nga'ūtōmō dania ; (F. 4, 26); ū'omasi'ō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba 23

fondrondrongo linia ba olemba chōnia, da'ō sa wangorifioe ba fanganaoe nosooe, ena'ō lō teboelō'ō ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e, chō ndra toeaoe Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chōra !

FAZA 31.

I. Iheta ia ba halōvōnia Moze ba ifataro Josoea andrō solohe sato. II. Ibe'e ba danga gere zoera goroisa, ba wombaso ba zato. III. Oroi-sa Jehowa chō Moze ba wancoera sinoenō fangona andrō, famadoehoe'ō ba zato. IV. Soera goroisa andrō, ba nibe'e barō dawōla andrō.

- 1 I. Ba mōi moehede ba Ndraono
- 2 Gizerāeli fefoe Moze, imane chōra : Otoe a doea woeloe fache wa'aragoe ba goeli danō iada'e, ba si tebai faofao sa'ae ndra'odo ; ba noa gōi imane chōgōe Jehowa ; Lō ō'ōtō Joridano andrō ! (*Moz. IV. 27, 12.*)
- 3 Lowalangioe, Jehowa zangōtō fōnaoe, ba ja'ia zangohori niha andrō fōnaoe, ba ō'ila ō'ochōgō danōra. Josoea andrō zangolō'i'ō ja'oegō ; dali niwā'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 27, 18.*) Ilaoe chōra Jehowa wolaoenia me ifakiko razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, Sihona ba Ogi, fabaja tanōra. (*Moz. IV. 21, 24.*) Ibe'e ba dangami ira Jehowa, ba mi'o'ō sibai gorois-a andrō, mibe'enia chōmi, wolaoe chōra. (*F. 7, 2.*) Bōi mi'ata'oefi ba bōi toke'a ami chōra ! Fao sa chōoe Lowalangioe, Jehowa, lō ibōhōi ndra'oegō, lō farōi ia chōoe. (*Jos. 1, 5. Heb. 13, 5.*) Ba hoemedo Moze chō Josoea ba imane chōnia, ba zi so Ndraono Gizerāeli, fefoe. Bōi atalō dōdōoe, abe'e'ō ndra'oegō ! Ja'oegō sa zolohe ja'ira ba danō andrō, nifaboe'oe Jehowa fame'e chō ndra toeara mege, si no mōi ba hōloe ia chōra, ba ja'oegō zamaosa chōra. Ba Jehowa zowaōwañ fōnaoe, itolo ndra'oegō, lō ibōhō'i'ō ba lō

farōi ia chōoe. Bōi ata'oefi ba bōi aboe dōdōoe.

II. Ba isoera goroisa andrō Moze ba ibe'e ba danga gere andrō, ono Lewi, sangosa'ō tawōla zoera goroisa Jehowa andrō, ba ba danga zalāwa Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe. Ba iwā'ō li chōra Moze, imane : Na no iroegi mewitoe fache, na dōfi wanagefa andrō, ba na owasa nose daha geoe, (*Moz. V. 15, 1*), na mōi faloecha chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba naha andrō nitoejoenia dania, ba ūbaso zoera goroisa andre, ūfarongogō chōra. Faloecha'ō zato, ira matoea ba ira alawe ba iraono, awō niha bō'ō andrō chōoe, si so ba mbanoeami, ena'ō larongo ba ena'ō latōngōni, ba wangata'oefi Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba ba wolo'ō sibai taroma li oroisa andre fefoe. Ba iraonora andrō, si lō mangila ja'ia na, ba ndramoefondrondrongo, ena'ō lafahaō ira ba wangata'oefi Lowalangi-mi, Jehowa, gōtō we'asomi ba danō andrō, ba zi mōi ami mijefo Joridano, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.

III. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Hiza, no iroegi inōtō wa'amateoe ; hede chō Josoea ba mi'ae ba nose wama'ele'ō, ena'ō oe'wa'ō li chōnia. Ba mōi ndra Moze Josoea, lasaŵa baose wama'ele'ō. Ba oroma Jehowa baose, ba mboto lawoeo andrō, ba i'agōzinga mbawandroeħō nose boto lawoeo andrō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Moze : Hiza, si mōi mōrō ndra'oegō ba ngai ndra toeaoe ; ba mao-so dania niha andre ba lafosoe-mange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba chōra, ba danō andrō ba zi mōi ira, ba la'erogō ndra'odo, ba fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, si fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōra, ba ladoedoegō. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba tesao wōnoegoe chōra ba farōi ndra'o chōra ba oebini'ō mba-wagoe chōra, ba famakiko lasaŵa, oja ngawalō zi gōna ira famakao ba fangaboe dōdō. Ba na loeo da'ō,

- ba lamane : Hadia, tengā andrō gō-na ita famakao andrō, me lō'ō sa'ae
- 18 Lowalangida ba chōda ? Ba ja'odo, ba oefaceloelegō oebini'ō mbawagoe, na loeo da'ō, bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoera, me no lasawa Lowa-
19 langi bō'ō. Ba mitanō ba zoera chō-mizinoenō andrō, ba mifahaō Ndrao-no Gizeraēli ba da'ō, bōi aefa ba mbewera, ena'ō amaedola zi so ba mbōrō chōgōe ba Ndraono Gizeraēli
- 20 zinoenō andrō. Oe'ōhe saira ba danō andrō, nifa boe'oegoe chō ndra tocara fahōloesa, tanō si falawoe soesoe ba ūwe ūani, ba manga ira ba aboeso ba esolo, ba aefa da'ō, ba la'otahōgō Lowalangi bō'ō ba lafō-soemange da'ō, ba ja'odo, ba silō ba dōdōra dania, ba fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, ba adoedoe labe'e.
- 21 Ba na oja dania zi gōna ira famakao ba fangaboe dōdō, ba sinoenō andrō dania, wamadoehoe'ō chōra lō'ō sa atō aefa'aefa dania ia ba mbewe madooera — ; oe'ila sa gerā'erara, si so ba dōdōra ma'ōchō [sa'ae], he lō ni'ohego ja'ira na ba danō andrō, nifa boe'oegoe chō ndra toeara, fahōloesa. (*Jer. 17, 10. Fam. 22, 23.*) Ba me loeo da'ō itanō ba zoera zinoenō andrō Moze, ba ifahaō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba zinoenō andrō.
- 23 Ba iwa'ō li chō Josoea, ono Noeni andrō, [Lowalangi], imane chōnia : Bōi atalō dōdōoe, abe'e'ō ndra'oe-gō ! me ja'oegō zolohe Iraono Gize-raēli ba danō andrō, nifa boe'oegoe chōra fahōloesa, ba ja'o zanolō ja'-oegō.
- 24 IV. Ba me no ahori itanō ba zoera daroma li oroisa andrō fefoe Moze,
- 25 ba ibe'e li ba nono Lewi andrō, sangosa'ō tawōla andrō, naha zoera
- 26 goroisa Jehowa, imane : Mihalō zoera goroisa andre ba mibe'e ba ngai dawōla naha zoera goroisa Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ena'ō amaedola zi so ba mbōrō ia ba chōmi,
- 27 ba da'ō. Noa sa oe'ila wanandroo ba fa'abe'e mbōrō doe'imō. He iada'e
- sa'ae, ba we'asogoe na ba chōmi, ba noa sa'ae te chōmi niwā'ō Jehowa ; ba mendroea manō dania, na no mate ndra'o ! Mifaloecha'ō chōgōe 28 zalaŵa madomi fefoe, awō goema-ndro chōmi, ena'ō oefarongogō chōra daroma li andre ba ena'ō oekaoni si so ba mbōrō ba chōra andrō mba-noea si jaŵa ba tanō tooe. (*Moz. V. 4, 26.*) Oe'ila sa, na no mate 29 ndra'o dania, ba mifakiko manō wolaoe, wondrōi lala andrō, nitoe-toeroegoe chōmi ; ba gōna dania ami famakao andrō, me solaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ami, wangandrō fōnoenia folaoelaoemi andrō. Ba ahori ifarongogō ba Ndraono 30 Gizeraēli fefoe daroma li sinoenō andre Moze, imane :

FAZA 32.

I. Sinoenō Moze. II. Famaroee tōdō zato. III. Te'ombacha'ō chō Moze wa'amatenia dania.

- I. Mifondrongondrongo, ja'ami banoea si jaŵa, moehede sa'ae ndra'o, ba jamoerongo tanō wehede mbewegoe andre ! Ja hoelō deoe moroi jaŵa wamahaōgōe, jamowōi hoelō namo wehedegoe, ja si mane teoe ba ndroe'oe danō, si mane bōibōi ba mboeloe ndroe'oe ! Tōi Jehowa sa'ae oefarongogō : Mi-fosoemange Lowalangida ! **Gowe ia, so'ahinoa wolaoenia ; me no satoe-**
lō lala andrō chōnia fefoe, Lowalangi si lō farōi ia, lō falimosa chōnia, satoelō tōdō ba sadōlō tōdō ia ! Si lō sōchi nilaoera chōnia, si tengā andrō, ha fangaila ira, nga'-ōtō si no tefoejoe ba si no tekiko. Hadia, si manō wamasoelōnimi [sisō-chi] chō Jehowa, ja'ami niha sambō cra'era ba si lō tōdō ? Hadia, tengā ja'ia namaoe, sombōi ja'oegō mege ? Tenga ja'ia zangasogō ja'oegō ba samataro ja'oegō ? (*Mal. 1, 6.*) Tōrō tōdōoe götō fōna andrō, tōngötōngōni götō nga'ōtō niha si no noe-malō ! Sofoe chō namaoe, ena'ō

- 8 i'ombacha'ō chōoe ; ba zi no tohare chōra, da'oefagi he wisa loealoea
hoewa ba chōmi sofoe, ena'ō latoe- dania chōra. Me no niha si tefoejoe
nō chōoe. Me ibe'e tāna ba niha sibai tōdō ira, iraono si lō falōfarōi.
9 danō Fondrege zalaŵa, me ifōfō'ō No la'andrō wōnoegoe, bōrō zi te-
nono niha, ba ifachoi nola soi, dali nōg Lowalangi andrō, no labaos
wa'ato Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, 21
9 Hal. zin. 17, 26). Tāna chō Jehowa
sa mbanoeania andrō, ochōtania, si
lō teboelō, nifachoi chōnia ma'oewoe
10 Jakobo. (F. 4, 20). Ba danō
si mate isōndra, ba danō si mate
sata'oe ita, si lō nihaniha. Ba no
11 irorogō, lō aefaaefia hōrōnia chōra; 22
no irorogō, nifondrorogō ono hōrō-
nia. Si mane mojo same'awa ononia
12 II. 19, 4). Ha Jehowa zolohe ja'ira
13 ba lō awōnia Lowalangi bō'ō. Ba
zalaŵa tanō ifatōrō ira, ba boea 23
danō ibe'e ūra. Ba gara lasisiō ūwē
14 wāni ibe'e ba ba gowe lasisiō wa-
nicha, (Sin. 81, 17), fabaja fanicha
zoesoe zaŵi ba soesoe nambi, awō
15 nagoe, timba nagoe saoechoe. Ba
atabō Jesoeroe andrō, ba fasifa —
satabō ndra'oegō ba sesolo ba so'-
ōsi ! Ba i'erogō Lowalangi, sombōi 24
ja'ia mege, ba lō'ō sa'ae ba dōdō-
nia goweandrō, fangorifinia. (Jes. 44,
16 2). La'andrō wōnoenia, bōrō Lo-
17 walangi bō'ō andrō, sogoro ita la-
be'e famaozi dōdōnia. Labe'e gō 25
mbechoe, si tengā Lowalangi, ū Lo-
walangi si lō larai mila mege ; si
bohoee toemboe, sawena so, si tengā
18 ni'ata'oefi ndra toeami mege. Gowe
andrō, so'ono ja'oegō mege, ba lō 26
itōrō tōdōoe, ba no olifo'e'ō Lowa-
langi andrō, sadono ja'oegō. Ba i'ilā
19 Jehowa ba itibo'ō [mbanoeania a-
andrō], ba wōnoenia ba nononia
matoea ba ba nononia alawe andrō.
20 Imane : Da'oebaloegō mbawagoe
- chōra, da'oefagi he wisa loealoea
dania chōra. Me no niha si tefoejoe
sibai tōdō ira, iraono si lō falōfarōi.
No la'andrō wōnoegoe, bōrō zi te-
nōg Lowalangi andrō, no labaos
ba da'oebe'e famasoegi wōnoera ni-
ha si tengā niha, ba oebe'e famaozi
dōdōria niha baero. (Rom. 10, 19).
Hoemola sa'ae galitō wōnoegoe, 22
iroegi zabacha mbanoea tooe feho-
lania, i'ā danō, fabaja saoeri ba
goelinia, ira'i dajadaja hili. (Jer. 15,
14). Da'oehawoei ira famakao, oe-
23 hori nono wana chōgōe, wolaoe
chōra. Ba na no afoeo dania ira
ba wa'olofo ba na no ariri ba
wa'aoechoe wōchō waba ba ba wō-
chō bō'ō, sabe'e sibai, ba oefatōrō
chōra nifō goetoe ndroe'oe ba sōfoe
goelō, ba danō tooe. Na baero, ba
ahori ira ba mbawa zi'ōli ; ba na
jomo, ba ba wa'ata'oe, ono matoea
ba ono alawe ba iraono ba mbagi
zoesoe ba si no tohare hoewa. Oe-
26 mane ena'ō : Da'oewoewoesi misa
ira, olifoe niha bō'ō ira oebe'e, na
lō ata'oedo wa'aboe dōdōgōe ba zi
fa'oedoe andrō, ma lō aboto ba dō-
dō zamakao ja'ira andrō, ma lamane
dōdōria : Tangama zabōlō, ba tengā
Jehowa, zolaoe da'ō fefoe. Noa sa
28 niha si lō famobawa lala ira, niha
si lō bacha tōdō. Na satoeateoa ira,
29 ba aboto ba dōdōria ena'ō, ba lafa-
tootoeoe ena'ō loealoea, si so fō-
nara. Hana wa i'ilā igohi zi hōnō
30 si ha samōsa, ba hana wa moloi zi
foeloe ngahōnō labe'e si daroea, na
lō ni'amawa gowera andrō ja'ira
ba na lō nibbhōli Jehowa ja'ira.
Gowera andrō, ba tengā sa si mane
31 goweda; emalidā zamadoehoe'ō da'ō.
Ina ūwē nagoe chōra sa, ba ūwē
32 nagoe Zodoma ba ba danō Go-
mora moroi chōrá. Boea nagoe chōra,
ba langoe, fa'afeto gawōchōe wa'a-
feto mboea andrō. Ilo naga nōsi na-
33 goera andrō, ba sōfoe goelō, sata'oe
ita. Hadia tengā no moebe'e ja'awa

- da'ō jomo chōgoe, tengā ba mbate'e
girōgirō chōgoe so ia, nifotandro ?
- 35 *Folombase mbañwa wolaoe balō, ba-*
wā wame'e soelō, na loeo mangiwa
gahera. Noa sa ahatō ia, mbañwa
wamakikora andrō, i'aliogō ia moroi
sa nihonogōi chōra andrō. (Rom.
- 36 *12, 19. Heb. 10, 30). I'ohe sa ba*
zatoelō hoehoeo mbanoeania Jeho-
wa, ihachōsi tōdō ngoningoninia, na
i'ilā, no taja wa'abōlō ba si lō boto
- 37 *nono matoea, fabaja iraono. Imane*
dania : Heza so iada'e Lowalangira
andrō ? gove andrō, sawātōra mege ?
- 38 *si manga dawō zoemange andrō chō-*
ra mege, samadoe agoe soemange
nibadoe andrō chōra ? Hana na
maoso da'ō, ba wanolo ja'ami, ndra-
- 39 *mōi ba'aba'ami ! Ja'orama sa'ae*
chōmi wa ja'odo, ja'odo andre, awō
wa lō Lowalangi bō'ō baerogoe.
Samoenoë niha ndra'o ba sangorifi
gōi, samesocho ba samedōhō gōi,
ba lō sangila mangefa'ō ba dangar-
gōe nihā. (F. 6, 4. Sam. I, 2, 6).
- 40 *Oe'oro'ō sa'ae dangagoc mijawa ba*
mbanoea si jaŵa, ba oemané : Saoeri
- 41 *ndra'o, iroegi zi lō aetoe ! Na no*
oedali zi'ōligoe andrō si takile, na
oebabaja wangoehoekoe, ba oelaoe
mbalōgōe ba zamakao ja'odo, oelaoe
- 42 *zoelō ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe ! Ma-*
boe do nono wana chōgoe oebe'e ba
i'ā nōsi niha si'ōligoe — do niboe-
noe andrō ba do nira'oe ba nagole
- 43 *hōgō zolohe emali andrō. Misoeno*
mbanoeania, ja'ami niha baero,
me no solaoe balō ndro ngoningo-
ninia ia, ilaoe mbalōnia ba zamakao
ja'ia ba isala'ō zi lō sōchi ba danō
mbanoeania. (Rom. 15, 10),
- 44 *II. So Moze, ifarongogō ba zato*
daroma li sinoenō andrō fefoe, ja'ia
- 45 *ba Josoea, ono Noeni andrō. Ba*
me no i'o'ozoei ba Ndraono Gize-
raëli fefoe daroma li andrō Moze,
- 46 *ba imane chōra : Mitanō ba dōdōmi*
daroma li andrō fefoe, niŵa'ōgoe
sibai chōmi ma'ōchō, ena'ō miŵa'ō
ba ndraonomi, ena'ō latōngōni, ba
- wolo'ō taroma li oroisa andrō
fefoe. Tenga sa fajafaja da'ō chōmi, 47
balazi nosomi, ba da'ō sibai misō-
ndra wa'anaoe noso ba danō andrō,
ba zi mōi ami mijefo Joridano, ba
wangochōgō ja'ia.
- III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba hoe- 48
mede Jehowa chō Moze, imane :
Ae mijawa ba hili Nebo andrō, 49
famadoro hili Gabari, ba danō
Ndraono Moabi, tānō ba gatoe-
mboecha, i'otarai Jericho, ba faigi
danō Gana'ana andrō, nibe'egoë
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli dania, chōra
ba ba madooera dania. (Moz. IV.
27, 12). Ba mate dania ndra'oegō 50
ba hili andrō, ba zi mōi'ō jaŵa, ba
te'oroedoegō ndra'oegō chō ndra
toeaoe, si mane ga'aoe A'aroni, si
mate ba hili Horí mege, ba si no
moe'oroedoegō chō ndra toeami,
(Moz. IV. 33, 38). bōrō me no mo- 51
sala ami chōgoe, ba hoenō Ndraono
Gizeraëli, ba nidanō wasosota no
andrō, ba Gadesi, ba danō si mate
Sini, me lō nifosoemangemi ja'odo,
ni'amoni'ō andrō, bacha ba hoenō
Ndraono Gizeraëli. (Moz. IV. 20, 12).
Moroi jefo andre sa ūfaigi danō, ba 52
lō ūroegi danō andrō, nibe'egoë ba
Ndraono Gizeraëli dania.

FAZA 33.

Famahowoe'ō Moze mado Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, si felendroe, fango-
nania.

D'a'e wamahowoe'ō Moze, enoni
Lowalangi andrō, famahowoe'ōnia
Iraono Gizeraëli, me no ahatō wa'-
amatenia. Imane : Ba Zina'i i'otarai
mege Jehowa, moroi ba Ze'ira
hoemaga ia chōra ; moroi ba hili
Warana ifohaga hagania andrō ;
i'otarai zi liwoe [mala'ika], oroisa
so'alitō chōra ba dangania kambōlō.
Hal. zin. 7, 53. Joed. a. 14). Irorogō
mbanoeania, i'omasi'ō. Ba dangania
so ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, fefoe ;
fōna gaheoe nioedadao ira ba late-
ma daroma limō. No iŵa'ō chōdā 4

- 5 goroisa Moze, ondrōita dānia ba mbanoea ma'ewoe Jakobo. Ba no razo Jesoeroe ia (Jehowa) me faloecha zatoea mbanoea, me a'oi so mado Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ja'aoeri mado Roebeno, bōi mate, fa bōi alō wa'ato niha chōra! (*Moz. I. 49, 3 b. t.*) Ba da'e ba mado Joeda, imane: Fondrondrongo wangerōngarō mado Joeda, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba ohe mangawoeli ira, ba niwara! Laoe fasōndra tangaoe, fōnara, ba tolo ira ba zamakao ja'ira andrō!
- 8 Ba ba mado Lewi, ba imane: „Toemimi” ba „oerimi” andrō chōoe, ba no ba niha sadōni tōdō chōoe, nitandraigōmō andrō ba Masa no, si fasoso ndra'oegō no, ba nidanō ba Meriba andrō; (*Moz. II. 28, 30. Moz. IV. 20, 13.*) ba zangoema'ō chō ndra amania inania: Lō ni'ilagoe ja'ira, si lō manehe talifoesōnia ba si lō ba dōdō ononia. Lō'ō sa labōhōli niwa'ōoe, ba lō aefia chōra goroisamō. (*Moz. II. 32, 29.*) Lafahaō ma'ewoe Jakobo ba hoekomē andrō ba Iraono Gizeräeli ba nifachoimō; lafa'ago'ō chōoe hoea. zoemange, ba labe'e ba na ha wame'e soemange chōoe
- 11 zoemange sa'oi so. Fahowoe'ō göldōra, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba sōchi na omasi ndra'oegō halōwō dangara andrō! Rasa lōwilōwi noedoera, awō lōwilōwi si fatioe tōdō chōra, fa bōi sa'ae maoso ira. Ba ba mado Mbenijami, ba imane: Omasiō Jehowa, chōnia sosō ira, lō hadia ia. Itimba zi lō sōchi chōra, lō mamalōmalō, ba gotaloea mboto hili chōra ibe'e nahiania. (*Sam. II. 12, 25. Jer. 11, 15.*) Ba ba mado Josefo, ba imane: Nifa-howoe'ō Jehowa danōra, nifahowoe'ō boeala mbanoea si jaŵa, fondrege zeboea bōli, namo andrō, ba boto
- 14 nidanō, tooe ba danō; fondrege zeboea bōli, ni'asogō loeo, ba fondrege zeboea bōli, si toembœe ba haga mbawā. Fondrege zi sōchi ba hili andrō, si no ararā, ba fondrege zeboea bōli ba hilihili, si no götō-götō fa'ara. Fondrege zeboea bōli ba danō, awō zi no fahōna chōnia! Ba fa'eboea dōdō zi so ba ngaofe za'-asa'a mao no, ba jatohare ba hōgō mado Josefo, ba galizoezoe zi no moefanaemboe ba niwara andrō! No tefasoei lachōni zi a'a nono za'vi chōnia, si matoea, tandroe görōba ndroe'oe dandroenia, ibe'e fana-androe tooe soi niha fefoe, iroegi ba wondrege danō. Da'ō zi liwoe mado Geferaji, ba da'ō ngahōnō mado Manase! Ba ba mado Zeboeloni, ba imane: Omoesoi'ō tōdōoe dōrō-wamō andrō, ja'oegō mado Zeboeloni, ba ja'oegō, mado Isasari, ba ö'omoesoi'ō tōdōoe nosemō andrō! Lakaoni ba hili soi niha, ba labe'e zoemange si ndroehoe ba da'ō, lassisō sa'ae zi no fahōna andrō ba nasi, fabaja girōgirō andrō, si no tobaloee ene. Ba ba mado Gado, ba imane: Ja'ahowoe zamonaha mado Gado andrō! No mōrō ira tooe, si mane si alawe zingo, sanasawi ta'io ba alizoezoe ira. No itoejoe chōnia zi a'a [tanō], me no tohōna ba da'ō dána ba zalaŵa [mado]. Ba i'oroedoegō ia ba zalaŵara, wamatōrō hoekoe satoelō andrō, chō Jehowa, ifatōrō ba lala Jehowa Ndraelo Gizeräeli. (*Moz. IV. 32, 33. F. 34, 6.*) Ba ba mado Dano, ba imane: Ono zingo mado Dano, moroi ba Mbazanai fanokaia. (*Sangoeh. 13, 25.*) Ba ba mado Nafetali, ba imane: Mado Nafetali, ba ni'aboesoi'ō fa'eboea dōdō, ba no fahōna chōra howehowoc Jehowa, asi ba tanō tānō raja la'ochōgō! Ba ba mado Gaseri, ba imane: Ja ono fondrege nifahowoe'ō mado Gaseri; ja ni'omasi'ō dalifoesōra ira, ba ndramoe-oengoeegō ba wanicha gahera! Ja si'ōli ba tola gödomi, ba bōi alō wa'abōlōmi, götō wa'anooe nosomi! Lō Lowalangi si mane Lowalangi Jesoeroe andrō, sanōrō banoea si

- jaῶa ba wanolo ja'oege, itōrō la-
woeo, ba lachōminia andrō. (F. 32,
27 15). Saŵatō Lowalangi, andrō, si lō
aetoe; ba ba da'e. tooe, ba ta'io-
nia si lō teboelō. No itimba nemali
28 fōnaoe, ba no imane: Hori! Ba no
ahono Ndraono Gizeräeli, lō hadia
ia, no tonia goemboe ma'oewoe Ja-
kobo, ba danō si no fahōna fache
ba ōsi nagoe, ba moroi ba mbanoea
jaῶa chōnia, ba mowōi namo. (Jer.
29 23, 6). Ja'ahowoe ami, ja'ami Ira-
no Gizeräeli! Ha niha zi fagōlō-
gōlō chōmi? — Soi si mōna, ibe'e
Jehowa! Ja'ia mbaloese andrō,
fangorifoe, ba no sī'ēlio gōi ia, la-
chōmiae! Sangaloeloe chōoe dania
nemalioe, ba ôtōrō hili andrō chōra.

FAZA 34.

- I. Fa'amate Moze ba fogo'o ja'ia.
II. Fangalinia Josoea. Fa'eboea
Moze.

- 1 I. Ba mōi mijawa ba hili Nebo
Moze, i'roi ndraso Ndraono Moabi
andrō, isawa zoezoe hili Wisiga, ba
gamaoedoe Jericho; ba da'ō i'oro-
ma'ō chōnia danō ma'asagōrō Je-
howa, tanō Gileadi ba iroegi Dano,
2 (F. 3, 27), ba tanō mado Nafetali
ma'asagōrō ba tanō mado Geferaji
ba tanō mado Manase ba tanō
mado Joeda ma'afefoe, irege nasi
3 tānō ba gacchoela loeo, ba tanō
tānō raja ba daso Joridano, daso
mbanoea chorema andrō, Jericho,
4 iroegi Zoara. Ba imane chōnia Je-
howa: Da'ō danō andrō nifaboe'-

oegoe chō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki,
Jakobo, si no mōi ba hōloe ndra'o
chōra, wangoema'ō: Ba ma'oewoemō
dania oebe'e ia. No i'ilā hōrōoe oe-
be'e, ba lō'ō sa ūroegi! (Moz. I.
12, 7). Ba mate Moze, enoni Jeho-
wa andrō, ba da'ō, ba danō Ndراو-
no Moabi andrō, itōrō niwā'ō Je-
howa, ba iko'o ia ba ndraso ba
danō Ndراوно Moabi, ba gamaoe-
doe Mbeti-Weoro; ba lō sangila heza
so lcwatōnia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
Ba 120 fache Moze, me mate ia, lō
sabōzi hōrōnia ba lō salō wa'abe'e-
nia. Ba la'c'esi Moze Iraono Gize-
räeli ba ndraso Ndراوно Moabi a-
ndrō, tōloe ngafoeloe wongi wa'ara,
awena ahōwō mbongi wange'esi
Moze andrō,

II. Ba fahōna Geheha fa'atoea-
toea chō Josoea andrō, ono Noeni,
me no itoefa ia tangania Moze, ba
lafondrondrongo linia Iraono Gize-
räeli, la'o'o goroisa andrō, nibe'e
Jehowa chō Moze. (Moz. I V. 27, 18).
Ba lō'ō sa'ae maoso ba Ndراوно
Gizeräeli zama'ele'ō si mane Moze,
ba zi fahoehoeo Jehowa, si fa'ilā bawa
ira; (Moz. II. 33, 11); dali dandra
andrō fefoe ba ila'ila, nilaoenia, ni-
fatenge Jehowa ja'ia, ba danō Mi-
seraji, chō Wara'o ba ba mbanoea-
nia fefoe ba ba danōnia ma'asagōrō,
ba dali wa'abōlōnia andrō fefoe, si
tenga inōtō, ba fa'abe'enia andrō,
sata'oe ita, ni'oroma'ō Moze, ba za-
nehe Ndراوно Gizeräeli fefoe.

Soera JOSOE A

ANDRÖ.

FAZA 1.

I. Oroisa Lowalangi chō Josoea.
II. Oroisa Josoea ba zatoea mba-
noea ba ba mado Roebeno ba ba
mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado
Manase.

- 1 I. Ba me no mate Moze, enoni Jehowa andrō, ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea, ono Noeni, enoni Moze : (Moz. II. 33, 11). No mate genonigoe Moze andrō, ba laboe sa'ae, ötō Joridano andrō, ja'oegō ba baneoa [gœ] andrō fefoe, misawa danō andrō, nibe'egoë chōra, ba Ndraono
- 2 3 Gizeraëli andrō. Dozi nahia nihoenragō gahemi, ba no oebe'e chōmi, itōrō niwa'ōgoë chō Moze. (Moz. V. 11, 24). I'otarai danō si mate ba hili Libano andrō, noemalō ba ni-danō seboea andrō, Farati, tanō Ndraono Cheti andrō, ma'afefoe, ba iroegi ba nasi seboea andrō, mafi ba gaechoela loeo, ba tanōmi dania. Lō sabe'e moroi chōoe, götō wa'anaoe nosooe, si mane fanologoe Moze, si manō goï wanologoe ja oe-gō, lō oebödado ba lō faröido chōoe. (Moz. V. 31, 6). Ja'abōlō ndra'oegō, abe'e'ō dödöoe, öfaosa sa'ae dania tāna ba niha andre danō nifaboe'oegoe fahöloesa chō ndra toeara, ba wame'e chōra. Ha fa abōlō ndra'oegō ba fa abe'e dödöoe, ba wamaigi folo'ō oroisa andrō fefoe, niwa'ō genonigoe Moze andrō chōoe. Bōi hole'ō ndra'oegō, he ba gambōlō
- 4 5 6 7

ba he ba gahera, ena'ō mofozoe wolaoemō, gofoe heza möi'ō (Moz. V. 5, 32). Bōi aefa'aefa ba mbewsoe nōsi zoera goroisa andrō ba öftatoetoe tōdōoe, bongi ma'ōchō, ena'ō ö'aloel wolo'ō fefoe hadia ia nitano ba zoera andrō, ba sōchi localoea wolaoemō ba faloecha'ō zalōfō. (Sin. 1, 2). Tenga no oewa'ō chōoe : Ja'abōlō ndra'oegō, ja'abe'e dödöoe ? Bōi ata'oe ndra'oegō ba bōi mangiwa dödöoe, me si faofao chōoe Jehowa, Lowalangioe, gofoe heza ösavä. II. Ba ibe'e goroisa Josoea ba zatoea mbanoea, imane : Mitōrōi golombasevä, ba mimane ba zato : Mifaigi chōmi nifatō'ō ; tōloe bongi tō, ba mi'ōtō Joridano andrō, ba we'amōi ba dánō andrō ba ba wangochōgō nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangimi, chōmi, ba wangai ja'ia. Ba ba mado Roebeno andrō ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba imane Josoea : Mitōrōi tōdōmi daroma li andrō, niwa'ō genoni Jehowa, Moze, chōmi, me imane : Ahono ami ibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangimi, ibe'e chōmi danō andre. (Moz. IV. 32, 20 b. t.) Fo'omomi ba iraonomi ba oerifōmi andrō, ba acha torōi ba danō nibe'e Moze chōmi, ba zi tambai Joridano, tānō andre, ba ja'ami andrō, ba si möi mijefo, mifa'anō ami, fōna dalifoesōmi, dozi sabōlō, ba wanolo ja'ira, irege ahono dalifoesōmi ibe'e Jehowa, si mane

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

- ja'ami, ba irege la'ochōgō gōi danō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangimi, chōra. Awena dania mangawoeli ami ba danō tāna chōmi, ba chōmi sa'ae, nibe'e genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze, chōmi ba zi tambai Joridano, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo.
- 16 Ba latema li Josoea, lamane: Fefoe hadia ia, niwa'ōmō chōma, ba mā'o'ō, ba fefoe gofœe heza ɔfatenge ndra'aga, ba mōiga. Si mane sibai nifondrondrongoma chō Moze, si manō gōi mafondrondrongo chōoe; ha fa itolo'ō Jehowa, Lowalangioe;
- 17 si mane fanolonia Moze andrō. Dozi si lō edōna molo'ō oroisamō ba si lō mamondrongo lioe, fefoe hadia ia niwa'ōee, ba niboenoe. Hatō fa abōlō ndra'oegō ba fa abe'e dōdōee.

FAZA 2.

I. Tefatenge zamaoeze andrō ba mōrō ira chō Rachaba andrō. II. I'orifi zamaoeze andrō Rachaba ba lafaboe'ōa chōnia lō laboenoe dania ia ba he si so jomo chōnia, na lahalō chōra danō. III. Mangawoeli chō Josoea zamaoeze andrō.

- 1 I. Ba daroea ifatenga Josoea, ono Noeni andrō, niha, si mōi mamaoeze, moroi ba Ziti, lō ifarongogō, ba imane: Mi'ae mifaigi danō andrō ba banoea Jericho! Ba mōi ira ba laroegi jomo chō zohorō, ira alawe, Rachaba dōi, ba mōrō ira ba da'ō. (*Mat. 1, 7. Hebr. 11, 31. Jak. 2, 25.*)
- 2 Ba te'ombacha'ō chō razo Jericho, lamane: Hiza, no so niha, bongi, Iraono Gizeraeli, ba wamaoeze tanō.
- 3 Ba ifatenge chō Rachaba razo Jericho, imane chōnia: Ohe tooe niha andrō, si no mōi chōoe, baomoee, me no ba wamaoeze tanō fefoe mōi ira. Ba ihalō niha andrō si daroea ira alawe andrō, ibini'ō, ba imane: Doehoe, no mōi chōgoe niha, ba lō oe'ila, he moroi ira. Ba me inōtō lakoesi mbawa gōli, me bongi, ba mōi baero niha andrō; lō oe'ila, heza lasaŵa. Mita'ita'i inigohi ira,

ena'ō michamō! Ba no i'ohē jaŵa ira ba dete nomo ba no ibini'ō barō dōla daliō, nifa'anōnia ba dete nomo jaŵa. Ba lagohi ira banoeara andrō, ba lala ba Joridano, ba gōtōna andrō; ba lakoesi mbawa gōli, me no latōrō solohi andrō.

II. Ba lō si mōrō ira na, ba mōi jaŵa ndra alawe andrō ba dete nomo chōra. Ba imane ba niha andrō: Oe'ila, wa no ibe'e chōmi danō andre Jehowa, awō wa no ihawoei ndra'aga fa'ata'oema ami, awō wa no atalō dōdō niha ba danō fefoe, ba chōmi andrō. Noa 10 sa marongo, he wisa Jehowa wangogo'ōisi asi zoechoe andrō fōnamī, me aheta ami bā danō Miseraji, ba hadia nilaoemi ba razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, si daroea, jefo Joridano, Sihona ba Ogi, nifa-kikomi. (*Moz. II. 14, 21. Moz. IV. 21, 24.*) Me marongo da'ō, ba atalō 11 dōdōma, ba samōsa lō'ō sa'ae sab'e tōdō, ba chōmi andrō, me no Lowalangi ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba ba goeli danō si tooe Lowalangimi andrō, Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 4, 39.*) Ba 12 mi'ae ba hōlōe sa'ae chōgoe, ba chō Jehowa, wa mihachōsi tōdō zoroijomo namagoe fefoe, si mane fa'ahachō dōdōgoe ami, ba mibe'e chōgoe dandra, wa tengā si falimo ami. Mi'orifi namagoe ba inagoe ba 13 talifoesōgoe matoea ba talifoesōgoe alawe, awō dozi si fabōbō chōra; bōi mibe'e mate ndra'aga. Ba lamane chōnia niha andrō: Alacha aetoe nosoma salahimi! Na lō mi'ombacha'ō we'amōima andre, ba lō zi lō mahachōsi tōdō ndra'oegō, na ibe'e chōma danō andre Jehowa, lō malimo'ō. Awena idada ira ba zanrela sinali, me no fasinga ba gōli mbanoca nomonia; ba dete gōli so nahiania. Ba imane chōra: 14 Misaŵa hili, fa bōi lachamō ami solohi andrō, ba mibini'ō aini, ba da'ō tōloe bongi, irege mangawoeli zolohi andrō, ba awena dania mo-

- 17 fanō ami. Ba lamane chōnia niha andrō : Ba aefa ndra'aga ba hōloe andrō, ni'andrōoe chōma [na lō ò'o' ò niwa'òma chōoe]. Hiza, na maroegi danō, ba ōtawī zinali sojo andre ba zandrela, ba nidadamō ja'aga, ba ò'woeloj jomo chōoe ndra amaoe inaoe ba ira talifoesdōe, awō 18 zoroijomo namaoe fefoe. Ba ha niha zanōrō ora, we'amōi tooe baolajama, ba balibalini nosonia ba lō horōma, ba dozi soroedoe jomo chōoe, ba ja'aga zoloe'i noso, na so zo 19 mbambaja ja'ira. Ba na ò'omba-cha'ò we'amōima andre, ba aefa gōi ndra'aga ba hōloe andrō, ni- 20 andrōoe chōma. Ba imane : Ja'itōrō niwa'òmi ! Ba i'efa'ò ira, ba mofanō ira. Ba itawī ba zandrela zinali sojo andrō. 21 III. Ba mofanō ira, laroegi hili ba la'iagō ba da'ò, tōloe bongi, irege no mangawoeli zolohi andrō : ba la'aloei ira solohi, ma'asara lala 22 andrō, ba lō lasōndra. Ba mangawoeli niha andrō, si daroea, latooeli hili, mōi ira mijefo chō Josoea, ono Noeni, ba ladoenōdoenō chōnia fefoe 23 24 zi no faloecha ira. Ba lamane chō Josoea : No ibe' ba dangada danō andrō ma'afefoe Jehovah ba noa gōi atalō dōdō niha ba danō fefoe ba chōda andre.

FAZA 3.

I. Iwā'ò li Josoea ba wangōtō Joridano. II. La'òtō Joridano.

- 1 I. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Josoea, ba laheta ira ba Ziti ba laroegimbewe Joridano, ja'ia ba Iraono Gизeraëli fefoe, ba molombase 2 ira ba da'ò, atō la'òtō. Ba aefa tōloe bongi, ba latōrō golombasewā 3 satoea, lawā'ò li ba zato, lamane : Na mi'ila dawōla gamaboe'oela li andrō chō Lowalangimi, Jehovah, ba ere andrō, ono Lewi, samabea ja'ia, ba milaboe, mirōi nahami ba mi'o'ò. 4 Ba bōi mihatō'ò ami, mifo' otaloea, mato doea ngahōnō hela, nisoe'a. Bōi fadege ami chōnia, ena'ò mi'ila lala nitōrōmi ; tengə sa tawā'ò, no mitōrō lala da'ò menewi ba me doea wongi. Ba imane Josoea ba zato : Mi'amonī, ilaoe sa'ae zahōlīhōli dōdō Jehovah, ba hoenōmi, mahemoloe. (Moz. II. 19, 10). Ba iwā'ò Josoea ba gere andrō, wangoema'ò : Mifabea dawōla gamaboe'oela li ba mi'owaōwaō fōna zato ! Ba la'-ohe dawōla gamaboe'oela li, mo-waōwaō ira fōna zato. Ba imane Jehovah chō Josoea : Ma'òchō andre oebōrōgō wangeboea ja'oegō, ni-faigi Ndraono Gизeraëli, ena'ò la'-ila, wa oetolo ndra'oegō; si mane fanologoe Moze mege. Ba be'e li sa'ae ba gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li, òmane : Na miroegi zinga nidanō Joridano, ba mibadoegō ami ba mbeve Joridano. Ba imane Josoea ba Ndraono Gизeraëli ; Mi'aine, ba mifondrondrongo li Lowalangimi Jehovah. Ba imane 10 Josoea : Ba da'ò aboto ba dōdōmi so ba hoenōmi Lowalangi saoeri, ba ifofanō fōnami Ndrawa Gana'ana, Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Girigasi ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Jeboesi. Hiza, mowaōwaō fōnami dawōla 11 gamaboe'oela li andrō chō Zo'aja tanō ma'afefoe, ba wangōtō Joridano andrō. Ba mitoetoejoe chōmi niha, felendroe, ba mado Gизeraëli, samōsa zamboea mado. Ba tobali dania, na tebato ba nidanō Joridano gahe gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li andrō chō Jehovah, So'aja tanō ma'afefoe, ba aetoe nidanō Joridano, idanō andrō, si otarai noeloe, tebato ia, hoelō mba'a-ba'a. (Sin. 114, 3).
- II. Ba tobali me larōi nosera sato, 14 ba wangōtō Joridano, awō gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li, sowaōwaō fōna zato, (Hal. zin. 7, 45), ba me laroegi Joridano 15 samabea tawōla, me lahoendragō zinga nidanō ere andrō samabea

- tawōla (ba no falawoe fefoe ngōfi felendroea, ba daloe Joridano, si mane niwā'ō Jehowa chō Josoea, i'ohia'ō wa'oja mado Ndraono Gizeraeli ; ba la'ohe mijefo ba golombasewa ba latooe'ō tooe ba da'ō. Ba felendroea ifatanō'ō kara Josoea ba daloe Joridano ba na ha andrō, ba zi so gere andrō mege, samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li, ba lō teboelō ba da'ō, irege ma'ochō andre. Ba la'iagō manō daloe Joridano ere andrō samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li andrō, chō Jehowa, no otoefo na ha gahera ; ba la'ōtō Iraono Gizeraeli fefoe, no otoefo, irege no aloea la'-ōtō Joridano, dozi ira. 9
- 16 Joridano, gōtō mbaŵa wamasi), ba tebato nidanō, si otarai noeloe ; ahono, hoelō mba'a'ba'a, arōoe sibai, ba ngai Gadamo, banoea andrō ba zi tambai Zarata, ba soloeaha 'mijōoe ba ziloea'asi ba zalo'o tanō, siloea'asi sasi'asi andrō, ba aetoe manō. Ba la'ōtō sato, ba gamaoe- 17 doe Jericho. (Sin. 66, 6). Ba la'iagō manō daloe Joridano ere andrō samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li andrō, chō Jehowa, no otoefo na ha gahera ; ba la'ōtō Iraono Gizeraeli fefoe, no otoefo, irege no aloea la'-ōtō Joridano, dozi ira. 10

FAZA 4.

I. Tohoetohoe wangōtō Joridano.
II. Latanō gowe, tandra.

- 1 I. Ba me no aloea la'ōtō Joridano sato, ba imane Jehowa chō Josoca : 2 Mitoetoejoe niha ba zato, felendroea, 3 samōsa zamboea mado, ba miwā'ō Ilichōra, mimane : Mihalō chōmi gara, felendroea, ba da'e, ba daloe Joridano, ba na ha andrō, ba zi so gere andrō mege, ba mi'ohe mijefo ba mitooe'ō tooe ba golombasewa, ba 4 zi mōrō ami bongi. Ba hoemedē Josoea ba niha andrō si felendroea, nihonogōinia ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, 5 samōsa zamboea mado, ba imane chōra Josoea: Mi'ae mijefo, mi'owaō-waō fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba daloe Joridano, ba mihare'ō ba galisimi gara, samboea zamōsa, ena'ō i'ohia'ō wa'oja mado Ndraono Gizeraeli, 6 ena'ō tobali tandra ba chōmi. Na lasofoe dania iraonomi, na lamane : 7 Hadia goena gara andre ? Ba mima-ne chōra : Me no aetoe nidanō Joridano fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa ; me lafatōrō ba Joridano, ba aetoe nidanō Joridano ; ba tandra gara andre, fa bōi olifoe Ndraono Gizeraeli, iroegi zi lō aetoe. 8 Ba la'o'ō da'ō Iraono Gizeraeli, si mane niwā'ō Josoea, lahalō gara, 11
- 12 mane niwā'ō Moze chōra. Mato ūfa woeloe ngahōnō zabōlō, 13 sowaōwaō fōna Jehowa, ba wanoewō ba ndraso ba Jericho andrō. Me loeo da'ō i'ebōe'ō Josoea Jehowa, fōna Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, ba la'ata'-oefi ia, si mane fangata'oefira Moze mcge, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba 14 hoemedē Jehowa chō Josoea, imane : Wa'ō ba gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li, ndramōi mijawa moroi ba Joridano. Ba ibe'e li Josoea ba gere andrō, imane : Mi'ae mijawa moroi ba Joridano ! Ba tobali, me mōi mijawa gere andrō, samabea tawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa, moroi ba daloe Joridano, me lahoendragō zabe'e tanō ahe gere andrō, ba mangawoeli ba nahania nidanō Joridano, moloeaha, si mane menewi ba si mane me doeawongi, ilawoei ngōfi fefoe. 15
- II. Ba mōi mijawa, ira moroi ba Joridano ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba molombase ba Giligala, ba nola, tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo i'otarai Jericho. Ba kara andrō si 16 felendroea, ni'ohera moroi ba 17

- 21 Joridano, ba ifatanō'ō Josoea, ba waōwaō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba danō
Giligala. Ba imane ba Ndraono Gize- si mate andrō, irege no ahori fefoe
räeli : Na lasofoe dania chō namara niha sabōlō, saheta mege ba danō
iraonomi, na lamane : Hadia goena Miseraji, me lō lafondrondrongo li
22 gara andre ? (*Moz. V. 6, 20*). Ba Jehowa ; da'ō mbōrō wa fahōloe
mī'ombacha'ō ba ndraonomi, mi- chōra Jehowa, lō tola la'ila danō
mane : Tanō sabe'e lala Ndraono andrō, si mōi ba hōloe Jehowa chō
Gizeräeli, me latōrō Joridano a- ndra toeara, ba wame'e chōda, tanō
23 ndrō, me no i'ogo'ōisi nidanō Jori- si falawoe soesoe ba wē ūani (*Moz.*
dano Lowalangimi, Jehowa, fōnami, *I. V. 14, 22*). Ba onora andrō, ba
irege no mi'ōtō, si mane folaoe Lo- 7 walangimi, Jehowa, ba nasi zoechoe
andrō, ni'ogo'ōisinia fōnama, irege
24 no ma'ōtō, (*Moz. II. 14, 21*), ena'ō 8 aboto ba dōdō niha ba goeli dānō
fefoe danga Jehowa andrō, he wisa
wa'abōlōnia, ena'ō la'ata'oefi Lowa-
langira Jehowa, si lō mamalōmalō.
9

FAZA 5.

I. Fa'ata'oe Ndrawa Gana'ana,
me so Ndraono Gizeräeli. II. Fa-
moto Iraono Gizeräeli. III. Fasa'ō
ba danō. IV. Solohe sanoewō andrō,
chō Jehowa.

- 1 I. Ba tobali me larongo razo
Ndraono Gamori fefoe, jefo Joridano,
tánō ba nasi, ba razo Ndrawa
Gana'ana, si hene asi wa no i'ogo'
ōisi Jehowa nidanō Joridano fōna
Ndraono Gizeräeli, irege no la'ōtō,
ba atalō dōdōra ba lō'ō sa'ae fa'a-
be'e dōdō chōra, ba Ndraono Gize-
räeli. (*Moz. II. 15, 15*).

- 2 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba imane
Jehowa chō Josoea : Fazōchi chōoe
wōrōgi kara, ba foeli boto Ndraono
3 Gizeräeli, zamoeza tō. Ba ifazōchi
chōnia wōrōgi kara Josoea, ba iboto
Ndraono Gizeräeli ba gahe hilihili
4 Garolati. Ba da'e mbōrō, wa iboto
ira Josoea : Fefoe niha, saheta mege
ba danō Miseraji, ira matoea, fefoe
zabōlō, ba no mate ba danō si mate
andrō, ba lala, me la'otarai danō
5 Miseraji. Noa sa moeboto ira, dozi
ira, saheta andrō. Ba dozi si toe-
mboe ba danō si mate, ba lala, me
la'otarai danō Miseraji, ba lō moe-
boto. Ōfa woeloe fache sa'ae mo-

waōwaō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba danō
si mate andrō, irege no ahori fefoe
niha sabōlō, saheta mege ba danō
Miseraji, me lō lafondrondrongo li
Jehowa ; da'ō mbōrō wa fahōloe
chōra Jehowa, lō tola la'ila danō
andrō, si mōi ba hōloe Jehowa chō
ndra toeara, ba wame'e chōda, tanō
si falawoe soesoe ba wē ūani (*Moz.*
I. V. 14, 22). Ba onora andrō, ba
i'e'ebœa, fangalira ; da'ō niboto
Josoea, me no si lō moeboto ; lō'ō
sa moeboto ba lala mege. Ba me
no ahori moeboto ira ba la'agō
golombaseŵa, irege dōhō wa'afōchō.
Ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea : Ma'-
ōchō andre no oeheta chōmi wa'aila
andrō, si otarai danō Miseraji. Ba
labe'e tōi naha andrō Giligala (fa-
magaōlō), iroegi ma'ōchō andre.

III. Ba molombase Ndraono Gi- 10
zeraeli ba Giligala ba lalaoe wasa
andrō, ba zi meweleōfa, ba ndraso ba
Jericho andrō. Ba la'ā mboea danō, 11
me sara wongi aefa wasa, roti si
lō moe'aisōni ba bōra nifakoë, me
loeo da'ō. (*Moz. II. 12, 39*). Ba te-
bato „mana“ andrō, me sara wongi
aefa da'ō, me la'ā mboea danō, ba
lō'ō sa'ae „mana“ ba Ndraono Gi-
zeraeli, ba la'ā mboea danō Gana'-
ana, ba ndrōfi andrō.

IV. Ba me so ba zinga Jericho 13
Josoea, ba ifaōga hōrōnia, ifachōlō
ia, ba hiza niha ba gammaedoenia,
sara wōda, si no idōni, ba dangani-
a. Ba i'ondrasia ia Josoea, imane
chōnia : Hadia, awōma ndra'oegō,
ma awō nemalima ? (*Moz. II. 23,*
23). Ba imane : Tenga, solohe sa- 14
noewō andrō, chō Jehowa, ndra'-
odo ; awena si'ai sodo. Ba ifalōgōe
tooe ia Josoea ba danō mangaloeloe
ia chōnia, imane chōnia : Hadia ni-
wā'ō Doeā chō genoninia ? Ba ima-
ne solohe sanoewō andrō, chō Je-
howa, chō Josoea : Heta mbadaga-
heoe ba gahemō, me no ni'amoni'ō
naha andrō, ba zi so'ō. Ba i'o'ō
da'ō Josoea (*Moz. II. 3, 5*).

FAZA 6.

I. Lasoewō Jericho. II. Atoe'a
ira ba (Jericho ba) ladoedoegō.

- 1 I. Ba no ladoehō mbawa gōli Jericho, no moekoesi fōna Ndraono Gизeraëli, lō si mōi baero ba lō si mōi mijomo. Ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea : Hiza, no oebe'e ba dangaoe Jericho andrō, fabaja razora, niha sabōlō andrō. Ba mihene gōli mbanoea, dozi sabōlō, mifasoei zamoeza; 14 ōnō ngaloeo ōlaoe zi manō. Ba dafitoe gere solohe torofe seboa li, fitoe, fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li. Ba na loeo si fitoe, ba mewitoe mifasoei mbanoea ba ndramoelaoc dorofe ere andrō. Ba na lalaoe dorofe, na mirongo linia, ba ndramoe-abōlōgō we'ao sato fefoe, ba adoedoe gōli mbanoea ba ndramoesawō sato, 16 jamoedōlō ia zamōsana. Ba hoeimedē ba gere andrō Josoea, ono Noeni, imane chōra : Mifabea dawōla gamaboe'oela li ! ba dafitoe gere solohe torofe seboa li fitoe, fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa si no mangarō. Ba me no ibe'e li ba zato Josoea, ba mangefa gere andrō, si dafitoe, solohe torofe andrō, seboa li, si fitoe, fōna Jehowa, ba lalaoe dorofe, ba lafago'ō chōra dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa. Ba mowaōwaō fōna gere andrō, samoli torofe, zi no mangarō andrō, ba sato, ba la'o'ō dawōla gamaboe'oela 20 li ba lō la'etoe'ō wolaoe torofe. Ba no ibe'e li Josoea ba zato, no imane: Bōi mi'aō, bōi mifarongogō limi, samboea li bōi aefā ba mbewemi, iroegi loeo oeŵā'ō chōmi : Mi'aō ! 21 awena dania moe'a ami. Ba lafatōrō dawōlagamaboe'oela li, lafasoei mbanoea zamoeza, ba laroegi golobasewa ba mōrō ira ba da'ō. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Josoea ba lafabea dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō

Jehowa ere andrō. Ba ere andrō si 13 dafitoe, solohe torofe andrō seboa li, si fitoe, fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa, ba fadoro lalaoe dorofe, ba mowaōwaō fōnara si no mangarō andrō ba sato fefoe, ba la'o'ō dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa ba lō aetoe wolaoe torofe. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba lafoeli lafasoei 14 mbanoea, zamoeza, ba mangawoeli ira ba golombasewa. Ba ōnō ngaloeo lalaoe zi manō. 15 II. Ba me loeo si fitoe, ba lahoelō wongi wemaoso, me afoesi wali, ba lafasoei mbanoea, si manō zoei, mewitoe ; ha me loeo da'ō wa mewitoe lafasoei mbanoea. Ba 16 ba zi mewitoe, me no lalace dorofe ere andrō, ba imane Josoea ba zato : Milaoe moe'ao, noa sa ibe'e ba dangami mbanoea andre Jehowa ! Ba salacha mbanoea andre, 17 ja'ia ba si so bacha fefoe, chō Jehowa ; ha Rachaba andrō, sohorō andrō, ni'orifi, ja'ia ba sorroedoe jomo chōnia fefoe ; me no ibini'ō zinenge andrō, nifatengeda. Ba bōi 18 mibabaja zalacha andrō, ma dania lō mi'amoni'ō, ma mihalō zalacha andrō ōsa, ba mibalī'ō salacha golombasewa Ndراونو Gизeraëli ba mifobōrō wa'atekiko. Ba fefoe wirō 19 ba ana'a ba fefoe wakake tōla ba fakake si'ōli, ba ni'amoni'ō .chō Jehowa ; ba girōgirō andrō .chō Jehowa labe'e. Ba moe'ao zato ba 20 lalaoe dorofe. Ba tobali me larongo li dorofe sato, ba la'eboea'ō lira we'ao, ba adoedoe gōli, ba lassō gōli sato, idōlō manō ia zamōsana, ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea. (*Heb. 11, 30*). Ba lalacha'ō fefoe zi 21 so ba mbanoea bacha, i'otarai ndramatoea, noemalō ba ndra alawe, ba i'otarai nono matoea, noemalō ba zi no tohare hoewa ba ba zaŵi ba ba mbiribirī ba ba galide, la'ō'ōtō fōda. (*Moz. V. 20, 13*). Ba imane 22 Josoea ba niha andrō, si daroea, si mōi no, ba wamaoeze tanō :

- Mi'ae ba nomo ndra alawe andrō, zeī danō. Ba mōī misi jāwa niha andrō, ba wamaoeze tanō. Ba la-foeli ira chō̄ Josoea, lamane chōnia: Alacha lō ahori mōī misi jāwa niha ! Na mato doea ngahōnō, irege tōloe ngahōnō, zī mōī misi jāwa, ba wanoēwō A'i andrō. Bōī fakao zato fefoe; lō̄d̄ sa atotō ira. Ba mōī misi jāwa ira, mato tōloe ngahōnō niha, ba te'ala ira labē̄ baneoa Ga'i andrō. Ba mato tōloe ngafeloe a ūnō̄ laboenoe chōra baneoa Ga'i ba lagohi ira baerō mbanoea, iroegi Zabari ba lalaoe chōra ba zanaere hili. Ba-amaedola zangoeloe dōdō̄ zato, timba zī tobali idanō. 3
- 23 Ba mōī nono matoea andrō, sa-maoeze andrō, la'-ohe tooe Rachaba andrō ba amania ba inania ba ira talifoesōnia, awō̄ fefoe zī so chōnia, sī samba omo ja'ira, la'-ohe baerō ba lafa'aso baerō, fōna golombaba seŵa Ndراono Gizerāeli. Ba banoea andrō, ba latoenoe alitō̄, fabaja ūsinia fefoe; ha firō̄ ba ana'a ba fakake tōla ba fakake sīd̄li nibē'e ba na ha girōgirō̄ ba nomo Jehowa. 4
- 24 Ba Rachaba andrō, sohorō̄ andrō, ba sorojomo namania fefoe, awō̄ fefoe dāna chōnia, ba i'orifi Josoea. Ba ba Ndراono Gizerāeli so ia, iroegi ma'ōchō̄ andre, me no ibini'ō zinenge andrō, nifatenge Josoea, ba 5
- 25 Ba Jericho andrō. Ba i'ohē ira ba hōlōe Josoea, me loeo da'ō̄ imane: Ni'elifi chō̄ Jehowa niha sī maoso ba wanarō̄ ū banoea andre, Jericho andre! Ja mate nononia sī a'a, na ibe'e tooe dojo ba ononia sī achi, na ibe'e doehō̄doehō̄ 6
- 26 mbawa gōli! (Raz. I. 16, 34). Ba itolo Josoea Jehowa ba hoemōngō̄ doeriania ba danō̄ ma'asagōrō̄. 7
- 27
- FAZA 7.
- I. Fanagō̄ Nachano andrō. II. Loealoenia wa tebai lalaŵa mba-noea Ga'i andrō. III. Fangandrō̄ Josoea ba fanema Lowalangi li. IV. Teboka wanagō̄ andrō ba tehoekoe Nachano. 8
- 1 I. Ba noemalō̄ danga Ndراono Gizerāeli ba zalacha andrō, ihalō̄ zalacha Achano, ono Charimi ono Zabadi ono Zera, mado Joeda. Ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndراono Gizerāeli. (F. 22, 20). 9
- 2 II. Ba ifatenge niha Josoca, moroi ba Jericho, ifatenge ba Ga'i, ba ngai Mbeti Avena, tānō̄ ba gatoe-mboecha loeo i'otarai Mbetieli, imane chōra: Mi'ae misi jāwa ba mifaoe- 10
- III. Ba isikanoechania Josoea, ifafeloge tooe ia ba danō̄, fōna dawōla gamaboe'oela li chō̄ Jehowa, iroegi bongi, ja'ia ba satoea Ndراono Gizerāeli, lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra. Ba imane Josoea: He So'aja, Jehowa, hadia wa no ūfa'ōtō̄ ba Joridano niha andre, ba wame'e ba danga Ndراono Gamori ja'aga, ba wamakiko ja'aga? Ena'ō̄ na ahono dōdōma mege ba na ma'igō̄ manō̄ jefo Joridano! Fondrondroongo, So'aja! Hadia niwā'ōgoe, me no labali'ō̄ ira foeri Iraono Gizerāeli, fōna nemalira? Ba larongo dania Dawa Gana'ana, dozi soi ba danō̄ andre ba lafa'oe'oe ndra'aga ba lahari ba danō̄ motōi ja'aga, ba he ūvisa ba dōimō̄ andrō, seboea andrō? Ba imane Jehowa chō̄ Josoea: Faoso, hana wa no ūfalōgō̄ tooe ndra'oegō? No mamazōchi horō̄ Ndراono Gizerāeli, no lasawō̄ gamachoita andrō̄ chōgoe, nifachogoe chōra; noa sa lahalō̄ zalacha andrō̄ ūsa; noa sa managō̄ ba no labini'ō̄ na; noa na'i labini'ō̄ barō̄ gamagamara. Ba tebai lalaŵa nemalira Iraono Gizerāeli; labali'ō̄ ira foeri fōna nemalira, me no tobali salacha ira. Lō̄d̄ sa'ae oetolo ami, na lō̄ miheti ba chōmi zalacha andrō. Faoso, famoni ira fefoe, ū̄ mane: Mi'amoni, irege mahemoloe! 11
- 12
- 13

- Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraelo
no Gizeraeli : No so ba chömi zala-
cha, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraeli ; tebai
milawa nemalimi, irege no miheta
ba chömi zalacha andro. (*Moz. II.*
14 19, 10). Ba mi'ondrasi, si hoelö
wongi, samboesamboea mado ; ba
mado andro, si göna chö Jehowa,
ba ndramoe'ondrasi, sarasara daha ;
ba si sara daha andro, si göna
chö Jehowa, ba la'ondrasi, samba-
samba omo ; ba si samba omo andro,
si göna chö Jehowa, ba la'ondrasi
15 samösamösa. Ba si göna dania ba
zalacha andro, ba nitoenoe ba ga-
litö, ja'ia ba si so chönia fefoe, börö
me no isawö nifachoi Jehowa. ba
me no ifazöchi horö ba Ndraelo
Gizeraeli.
- IV.** Ba ihoelö wongi wemaoso
Josoea, iwa'ö la'ondrasi Iraono Gi-
zeraeli, samboesamboea mado, ba
17 göna mado Joeda. Ba iwa'ö la'-
ondrasi daha mado Joeda, ba göna
ma'oewoe Zera. Ba iwa'ö la'ondrasi
ma'oewoe Zera samösamösa, ba
18 göna Zabadi. Ba iwa'ö la'ondrasi
si samba omo ja'ira, samösamösa,
ba göna Nachano, ono Charimi ono
19 Zabadi ono Zera, mado Joeda. Ba
imane Josoea chö Nachano : He
onogoe, fosoemange Jehowa, Lowa-
langi Ndraelo Gizeraeli, ba soeno
ia ba ombacha'ö chögoe nilaoemö,
20 böi bini'ö chögoe. Ba itema li Jo-
soea Achano, imane : Si ndroehoe,
no oefazöchi horö chö Jehowa, Lo-
walangi Ndraelo Gizeraeli, da'oe'o-
21 mbacha'ö zilalö dangagoe : No oe'ila
ba nihalöda andro mbaroe seboea,
baroe Zineara, si söchi, ba firö,
doea ngaotoe ba roefia ba samboea
wamachai mbaroe, ana'a, lima woe-
loe roefia fanimba, ba terooe dö-
dögoe, ba oehalö, ba hiza, no moe-
bini'ö barö danö, ba daloc nose
22 chögoe, fabaja firö andro. Ba ifa-
tengenzenge Josoea, ba fagohi da'ö,
lasawa nose, ba hiza, no moebini'ö
ba nose chönia, fabaja firö andro.
- Ba lahalö ba da'ö baose ba la'ohe 23
chö Josoea ba ba Ndraelo Gize-
raeli fefoe, latooe'ö tooe föna Je-
howa. Ba ihalö Josoea Nachano a- 24
ndro, ma'oewoe Zera, awö wirö
andro, awö mbaroe, awö wamachai
mbaroe andro, ba ononia matoea
ba ononia alawe, fabaja sawinia ba
kalidenia, ba biribirinia, ba osenia,
awö fefoe hadia ia zi so chönia ;
ba fao Ndraelo Gizeraeli fefoe ;
la'ohe mijawa ba ndraso Nachori.
Ba imane Josoea : Ha lō atekiko 25
ndra'aga öbe'e ! Jamoefakiko ndra'-
oegö Jehowa, ma'ochö ! Ba lateboe
kara ia Iraono Gizeraeli fefoe ba
latoenoe ira ba lahawoei kara. Ba 26
oja la'woelo kara, baloebaloenia,
iroegi ma'ochö andre. Awena alö
wönoe Jehowa, sabölbölbö. Andro la-
be'e töi naha andro ndraso Nachori,
iroegi ma'ochö andre. (*Hos. 2, 15*).
- FAZA 8.**
- I. Fa'oneche Josoea ba mbanoea
Ga'i andro. II. Atoe'a ira ba Ga'i.
Ladoedoegö mbanoea Iraono Gize-
raeli. III. Naha wame'e soemange
ba hili Gebala, famahewoe'ö ba
fangelifi.
- I.** Ba imane Jehowa chö Josoea :
Böi ata'oe ndra'oegö ba böi atalö
dödöoe. Ohe zabölbö fefoe ba laboe,
ae misijawa ba Ga'i. Hiza, no oebe'e
ba dangaoe razo Ga'i andro, awö
mbanoeania, awö danönia. (*Moz. I.*
15, 1 b. t.). Ba ölaoe ba mbanoea
Ga'i ba chö razora nilaoemö ba
Jericho ba chö razora ; ba hadia
nisöndrami chöra ba oeriföra, ba
hana na mihalö chömi. Ba öfate-
nge ösa, niha, samint'ö ja'ira ba
gero mbanoea. (*Moz. V. 20, 14*). Ba
maoso Josoea, awö zabölbö fefoe, ba
we'amöi misi jawä ba Ga'i. Ba itoe-
toejoe zi töloe ngafoeloe sabolö Jo-
soea ba ifatenge, ba zi' bongi. Ba
ibe'e li chöra, imane : Si tobini
dania ami ba gero mbanoea ; böi
aröoe ami ba ngai mbanoea ba

- 5 si te'anō manō ami fefoe. Ba ja'-odo, awō fefoe zi fao chōgoe, ba mahatō'ō ndra'aga ba mbanoea ; ba na mōi ira baero, si mane no, ba wangondrasi ja'aga, ba moloi
 6 ndra'aga. Ba lagohi dania ndra'-aga, irege no aefa ira ba mbanoea mabe'e; lamane sa dania dōdōra : moloi ira, si mane ba zi fōfōna
 7 mege. Ba moloi manō ndra'aga. Ba so dania ami, moroi ba mbini-mbini andrō, ba atoe'a ami ba mbanoea mibe'e; Jehovah, Lowa-langimi, zame'e ba dangami. Ba na no atoe'a ami mibe'e, ba migoele'ō galitō ba mbanoea andrō. Mi'o'ō niwā'ō Jehovah. Hiza, no oebe'e li
 9 chōmi ! Ba i'efa'ō ira Josoea, ba lasawā mbinimbini andrō, la'iagō gotaloeara Mbetiēli Ga'i, tānō ba gaechoela loeo i'otarai Ga'i. Ba lō aefa Josoea ba zi mōi manoewō, ba
 10 zi bongi andrō. Ba ihoelō wongi Josoea wamōfō'ō sanoewō, ba isaŵa misi jaŵa Ga'i, awō zatoea Ndraono
 11 Gизeraëli, la'iagō fōna zanoewō. Ba dozi sabōlō, awōnia, ba fao misi jaŵa, lahatō'ō ira, laroegi gamae-doe mbanoea, ba molombase ira tānō jōe, i'otarai Ga'i, daso ba
 12 gotaloeara Ga'i. Awena ifōfō'ō niha, mato lima ngahōnō, ba ifatenge ba mbinimbini andrō, ba gotaloeara Mbetiēli Ga'i, tānō ba gaechoela
 13 loeo, i'otarai mbanoea. Ba dozi sanoewō, sabōlō fefoe, jōe mbanoea, awō zi somoroi foeri, ba fafa'ese tānō ba gaechoela, i'otarai mbanoea. Ba Josoea, ba isaŵa daloe ndraso, ba zi bongi andrō.
 14 II. Ba me i'ila da'ō razo Ga'i, ba la'aliogō banoea Ga'i, lahoelō wongi, wangondrasi Iraono Gизeraëli, ba wasōndrata ena'ō, razo awō zabō-lō chōnia fefoe ba naha nihonogōi, fōna fōna zalo'o. Ba lō i'ila, wa no so zi tobini tānō ba gaechoela, i'otarai
 15 mbanoea. Ba labē'e ni'alani ira Josoea ba Iraono Gизeraëli fefoe,
 16 moloi ira, lasawā danō si mate. Ba la'oroi'ō fefoe zi so jomo ba mbanoea na, ba wolohi ja'ira, ba lagohi Josoea, ba arōe aefa ira ba mbanoea. Ba samōsa lō si tosai ba Ga'i 17 ba ba Mbetiēli, si lō mōi ba wolohi Iraono Gизeraëli, ba lō'ō sa moekoesi mbawa gōli mbanoea foerira, ba lagohi Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba 18 imane Jehovah chō Josoea : Oro'ō doho, si so ba dangaoe, ba Ga'i andrō ; oebe'e, sa'ae ba dangaoe ! Ba i'oro'ō Josoea doho andrō, si so ba dangania, ifaoedoegō Ga'i. Ba 19 la'aliogō ira si tobini andrō, larōi nahara, foelōi ira, me i'oro'ō dangia Josoea, lasawā mijomo, atoe'a ira ; ba lada'ida'i wogole'ō alitō. Ba me 20 labali'ō ira foeri banoea. Ga'i no mege, ba la'ila mijawā zimbo mbanoea andrō, ba atata dōlara, tebai moloi ira, heza gōi lasawā ena'ō. Ba si no moloi andrō, sanaŵa tānō si mate ba labali'ō ira foeri ba zolohi andrō. Ba la'ila ira Josoea 21 ba Iraono Gизeraëli fefoe wa no atoe'a ba mbanoea zi tobini andrō, awō zimbo mbanoea mijawā, ba lafoeli ira, ba fasōndra ba mbanoea Ga'i andrō. Ba lafaondragō ira si 22 so jomo ba mbanoea, tobali tolazi ira ba gotaloea Ndraono Gизeraëli, so moroi fōna ba sō moroi foeri. Ba la'-ō'ōtō tooe, irege samōsa lō si tosai, soloi ena'ō ba saoeri. Ba razo Ga'i 23 andrō ba lara'oe aoeri ba la'ohe chō Josoea. Ba me no ahori laboenoe 24 Iraono Gизeraëli mbanoea Ga'i andrō, solohi ja'ira mege, baero ba mbenoea, ba danō si mate, me no ahori mate ba mbawa zi'ōli, irege samōsa lō si tosai, ba mangawoeli ba Ga'i Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe ba laboenoe 25 zi so jomo ba mbanoea. Ba tobali felendroea ngahōnō zi mate, me loeo da'ō ira matoea ba ira alawe, banoea Ga'i andrō fefoe. Ba lō ibō 26 da dangania Josoea wangoro'ō toho no mege, irege no ahori tefakiko mbanoea Ga'i andrō. Ha oerifōra 27 ba hadia ia nisōndrara ba mbanoea,

- ba lahalō chōra Iraono Gизeraëli,
dali niwā'ō Jehowa, oroisania chō
 28 Josoea. Ba ifatoenoe'ō Ga'i Josoea,
labali'ō adoedoela si lō mamalō-
malō, tanō si mate, iroegimā'ōchō,
 29 andre. Ba ifatawi'ō ba dōla geoe
razo Ga'i, iroegi tānō owi. Ba me
aechoe loeo, ba iwā'ō Josoea, laheta
ba dōla geoe mbotonia, ba latibō'ō
baero mbanoea ba lahōna gara ba-
loebaloenia ; iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
(Moz. V. 21, 23).
- 30 III. Ba ifazōchi naha wame'e
soemange Josoea chō Jehowa, Lo-
walangi Ndراono Gизeraëli, ba hili
 31 Gebala, i'o'ō niwā'ō genoni Jeho-
wa andrō, Moze, ba Ndراono Gize-
raëli, nitanō ba zoera goroisa andrō
chō Moze : naha wame'e soemange
kara si lō moetoto, si lō moefatōrō
fakake si'ōli, ba labe'e zoemange
nitoenoe chō Jchowa, ba detenia
ba lataba zoemange fangorifi. (Moz.
 32 II. 20, 25. Moz. V. 27, 4). Ba isoera
ba da'ō ba dete gara goroisa Moze
andrō, nisoerania ba Ndراono
 33 Gизeraëli. Ba dozi Iraono Gизeraëli
ba satoeara ba koemandroe ba
sangoehoekoe, ba no lafatambai
dawōla gamaboe'oela li, no fangai
ba gere ono Lewi andrō, samabea
tawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa,
he niha bō'ō, ba he madora, maton-
ga tānō ba hili Garisi ba matonga
tānō ba hili Gebala, la'o'ō niwā'ō
genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze, fōna,
ba wamahowoe'ō mado Gизeraëli.
 34 (Moz. V. 27, 12). Ba noa da'ō, ba
ibaso [Josoca] fefoe daromali oroisa
andrō, famahowoe'ō ba fangelifi,
dali sibai zi so ba zoera goroisa
 35 andrō. Samboea li lō'ō, niwā'ō Moze,
si lō ibaso Josoea ba Ndراono Gize-
raëli fefoe, sorocdoe, ba he ba ndra
alawe ba he ba ndraono ba he ba
niha bō'ō, si no fao chōra.

FAZA 9.

I. Lafabōbō ira razo Ndراawa Ga-
na'ana, ba wanimbā Josoea. II. Fa'-
oneche mbanoea Gibeona andrō;
fawoe'oeesa li chō Josoea. III. Te-
boka walimosa andrō; labe'e sawoe-
joe mbanoea Gibeona andrō.

I. Ba me larongo da'ō razo fefoe,
jefo Jordano, ba hili ba ba zalo'o
ba, si hene asi seboea fefoe irege
tānō ba hili Libano, Dawa Cheti
andrō ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa
Gana'ana ba Dawa Weresi ba Dawa
Hewi ba Dawa Jeboesi, ba la'oree-
doegō ira, ha sara dōdō, ba wanimbā
Josoea ba Iraono Gизeraëli.

II. Ba larongo banoea Gibeona
andrō hadia nilaoe Josoea ba Jeri-
cho ba ba Ga'i. Ba la'oneche'ō gōi,
maoso ira, lafatō'ō gōra ba lala, si'e
satoea labe'e ba hoeloe galidera, awō
nahā nagoe satoea, si no asika, ni-
bōbō. Ba badagahe satoea, si no
moebalo labe'e ba gahera, la'onoe-
cha noecha satoea ba fefoe kooe,
nifatō'ōra, ba no okōli, kiwo'ō sa'ae.

Ba mōi ira chō Josoca ba golomba-
sewa ba Giligala, ba lamane chōnia
ba ba Ndراono Gизeraëli : Ma'otarai
danō sarōoe, ba dataiae fawoe'oe
li. Ba lamane Iraono Gизeraëli ba
Ndراawa Hewi andrō : Ma dania ba
da'e chōda so mbanoeada chōmi,
ba he mawisa fawoe'oe li chōmi ?
Ba lamane chō Josoea : Sawoejoe-
mō ndra'aga. Ba imane Josoea : Ha
niha ami ba heza mi'otarai ? Ba
lamane chōnia : Tanō sarōoe sibai
ma'otarai, ja'aga sawoejoemō, bōrō
doeria Lowalangimō andrō, Jehowa;

noa sa marongo doerania, he hadia
ia fefoe nilaoenia ba danō Miseraji
andrō, ba he zoei fefoe nilaoenia
ba razo Ndراono Gamori andrō si
daroea, jefo Jordano, Sihona, razo
Hesibona ba Ogi, razo Mbazana ba
Gasaroti. (Moz. IV. 21, 24). Ba la-
mane chōma satoeama ba banoe-
ana fefoe : Mifaigi gōmi ba lala ba

- mifaondragō ira, ba mimane chōra : Sawoejoemi ndra'aga, ba milaoe fa-
- 12 woe'oe li chōma. Jā'e kooe andre chōma ; aoechoe na, me mafa'anō ba chōma, ōna ba lala, me mofanōga we'amōi chōmi, ba hiza, no
- 13 okōli ba kiwo'ō. Ba jā'e na ha nagoē chōma : bohooe me mafo'ōsi, ba iada'e, ba no atika ; ba jā'e noe-chama ba badagahema : no ahachō
- 14 sibai, bōrō wa'arama ba lala. Ba lahalō gōra andrō ōsa Iraono Gizeräeli, ba lō lasofoe mbawa Jehowa.
- 15 Ba ilaoe fahoewoe chōra Josoea, fawoe'oe li ira, ba wangorifi ja'ira. Ba mōi ba hōloe chōra zatoea mbanoea.
- 16 III. Ba ha tōloe bongi aefa fawoe'oe li ira, ba larongo wa sahatō ira, wa ba da'ō chōra so mbanoe-
- 17 ara. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba ha doea wongi, ba laroegi mbanoea chōra. Ba tōi mbanoeara andrō, ba Gibeona ba Kafira ba Be'eroti
- 18 ba Kiriati Jeari. Ba la'orifi ira Iraono Gizeräeli, me no mōi ba hōloe chōra zatoea mbanoea ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba moekōkōkōkō zato
- 19 fefoe ba zatoea andrō. Ba lamane salaŵa fefoe ba zato : No mōi ba hōloe ndra'aga chōra ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, andrō
- 20 wa lō tola tababaja ira. Talaoe chōra zane ba ta'orifi ira, fa bōi gōna fōnoe [Lowalangij] ita, me no
- 21 mōi ita ba hōloe chōra. Ba lamanc chōra salaŵa : Ni'orifi ira. Ba tobali sangai eoe ba sana'oe idanō ira ba mbanoea fefoe, si mane niŵa'ō
- 22 zalaŵa andrō chōra. Ba ifahede'ō chōra Josoea, ba imane chōra: Hana wa milimo ndra'aga, wangoema'ō : Banoea sarđoe ndra'aga, ba no ba
- 23 da'e chōda mbanoeami ? Andrō ja ni'elifi ami ba bōi jamalōmalō wa sawoejoe ami, sangai eoe ba sana'oe
- 24 idanō ba nomo Lowalangigoe ! Ba latema li Josoea, lamane : No te'o-mbacha'ō chōma, ja'aga sawoejoe-
- mōi, hadia niŵa'ō Lowalangioe Jehowa ba genoninia Moze andrō, wa edōna ibe'e chōmi danō ma'afefoe, awō wa edōna ihori fōnami fefoe niha ba danō. Ba ata'oe sibai ndra'aga miboenoega ; andrō wa mamanō. Ba ija'e, ba ba dangae 25 so ndra'aga ; satoelō dōdōoe ba somasi'ō, ba fatōrō chōma. Ba 26 ilaoe chōra zi manō, i'efa'ō ira ba danga Ndraono Gizeräeli, fa bōi laboenoe. Ba ibali'ō sangai eoe ba 27 sana'oe idanō ba mbanoea fefoe ba ba naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa ira Josoea, me loeo da'ō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba nahia nitoejoe Jehowa dania.

FAZA 10.

I. Dalima razo Ndratra Gana'ana, sangoroedoeğō ja'ira ba wanowō Gibeona andrō. II. I'alani razo si dalima andrō Josoea, ba zinga Gibeona. III. Lafakiko razo andrō, si dalima. IV. Lahalō chōra danō Gana'ana tānō raja.

- I. Ba me irono Adonisede, razo 1 Jeroezalema, wa no atoe'a ira ba Ga'i ibe'e Josoea, awō wa no ifakiko ira, wa no ilaoe ba Ga'i ba chō razora nilaoenia ba Jericho ba chō razora, awō wa no fawoe'oe li ira mbanoea Gibeona Ndraono Gizeräeli, wa no lasaigō ira ba ngaira, ba ata'oe sibai ira, me no banoea seboea Gibeona andrō, fondrege zeboea ba danō ; eboea moroi ba Ga'i, ba oi sabōlō sibai mbanoeara. Ba ifatenge Adonisede andrō, razo Jeroezalema, zinenge chō Hohama, razo Heberona ba chō Wireamo, razo Jaranoeti ba chō Jafia, razo Lachisi ba chō Debiri, razo Negelona, imane chōra : Mi'aе chōgōe ba mitolodo, ba wanowō banoea Gibeona andrō, me no atoelō ira chō Josoea ba ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba la'oroedoeğō ira razo Ndraono Gamori andrō, si dalima, ba so moroi sa : razo Je-
- 2 3 4 5

- roezalema ba razo Heberona ba razo Jaramoeti ba razo Lachisi, ba razo Negelona, awō zabōlō chōra fefoe ; ba lafasoei Gibeona, labōrō-taigō lasoewō.
- 6 II. Ba lafatenge chō Josoea ba golombasewā ba Giligala banoea Gibeona, lamane chōnia : Bōi loeloe zawoejoemō ; ta'ita'i mijawa chōma, orifiga, tologa ; noa sa la'oroedoegō ira oedoema dozi razo Ndraono
- 7 Gamori andrō, si so ba hili. Ba mōi mijawa Josoea, moroi ba Giligala, awō zi mōi fasoewō fefoe, dozi sabōlō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Josoea : Bōi ata'oefi ira, oebe'e sa ba dangaoe ira; samōsa lō ba chōra sabōlō moroi chōoe ! Ba iroegi ira Josoea, lō moedōnadōna, me no sara wongi mowaōwaō ndra
- 10 Josoea, la'oroi Giligala. Ba hoemoefa ira ibe'e Jehowa, fōna Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba la'alani sibai ira, ba zinga Gibeona ba lagohi ira ba lala ba zanōsō andrō ba Mbeti Horona, moloi labe'e, iroegi ba Gaseka ba
- 11 iroegi Makeda. Ba me no laroegi zanoe : andrō ba Mbeti Horona, woloi fōna Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba ihawoei ira kara segeboea Jehowa, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, iroegi ba Gaseka, ba mate ira, ba ato zi mate ba deoe kara andrō, moroi ba niboenoe Ndraono Gизeraëli si'-
12 ōli. Me loeo da'ō hoemedi Josoea chō Jehowa, me ibe'e ba dang Ndraono Gизeraëli Ndraono Gamori andrō Jehowa ; imane ba zanehe Ndraono Gизeraëli : „Badoegō ō, ja'-oegō loeo, ba Gibeona, ba ja'oegō bawā, ba ndraso ba Najalona !“ Ba ibadoegō ia loeo ba tebato wofanō mbaŵa, irege no lalaoe mbalōra Iraono Gизeraëli ba nemalira. Hadia, lō moesoera da'ō ba „zoera zatoelō“ andrō ? Ba tebato loeo ba daloe lalania ba mbanoea ba lō aōsō ia aechoe, aracha ma'ōma'ōchō. (Jes.
- 14 28, 21. Sam. II. 1, 18). Ba sara lō loeo si mane da'ō, he fōna ō ba he foeri ō, wa i'o'ō li niha Jehowa ; Jehowa sa atō zi fasoewō, salahi Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba mangawoeli 15 ba golombasewā ba Giligala Josoea, awō Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe.
- III. Ba moloi razo andrō, si dalima, ba labini'ō ira ba dōgi narō hili, ba zinga Makeda. Ba te'omba-cha'ō chō Josoea : No labini'ō ira ba dōgi narō hili, ba zinga Makeda, razo andrō, si dalima. Ba imane 18 Josoea : Mifagaōlō gara seboea ba mbawa dōgi andrō, ba mifataro niha, ba ngai, ba wanaro. Ba ja'a- mi, ba bōi mibato, migohi nemalimi, miboeboenoe moroi foeri, bōi mifa'amōi mijomo ba mbanoeara ; noa sa atō ibe'e ba dangami ira Lowalangimi, Jehowa ! Ba me no 20 aloea latimba ira Josoea ba Iraono Gизeraëli, me no te'ala sibai labe'e, irege arachā ahori — si tosai na, ba no lachamō mbanoea sarō, — ba mangawoeli niha fefoe chō Josoea, ba golombasewā, ba Makeda, lō hadia ia, si gōna ira ; ba lō'ō sa'ae si lō ata'oe molaŵa Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba imane Josoea : Mibokai mbawa dōgi andrō ba mihalō chōgoe razo andrō, si dalima, bacha ba dōgi. Ba la'o'ō da'ō ; la'ohe razo 23 andrō, si dalima, ba dōgi andrō : razo Jeroezalema ba razo Heberona ba razo Jaramoeti ba razo Lachisi ba razo Negelona. Ba me no la'ohe 24 chō Josoea razo andrō, ba ifakao-ni'ō ndra matoea Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe ; ba imane ba zangoloi'ō sanoewō, si fao chōnia mege : Mi'ae ba da'e ba mihoendragō mbagi razo andre ! Ba la'ondrasi, lahoendragō mbagi. Ba imane chōra Josoea : 25 Bōi mi'ata'oefi ba bōi atalō dōdō-mi ! Mi'abe'e'ō dōdō ba ja'abōlō ami ; si manō sa nifatōrō Jehowa ba nemalimi fefoe, nitimbami ! Aefa 26 da'ō, ba ifaboenoe'ō ira Josoea ba me no laboenoe, ba ifataŵi'ō, lima ngā'oeo dōla geoe ; ba manawanaŵa ira ba dōla geoe andrō, irege tānō

- 27 owi. Ba me aechoe'aechoe loeo, ba ifaheta'ō ba dōla geoe andrō Josoea; ba latibo'ō ba dōgi narō hili andrō, ba nibini'ōra ja'ira mege; ba lafagaōlō gara segeboea ba mbawa dōgi andrō; iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Moz. V. 21, 23.*)
- 28 IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba atoe'a gōi ira ba Makeda ibe'e Josoea, lalaŵa bawaz'i'ōli, ba ilacha'ō razora Josoea, awō mbanoea, awō niha fefoe, si so ba mbanoea bacha, samōsa lō ibe'e moloi; ba chō razo Makeda, ba ilaoe nilaoenia chō razo Jericho,
- 29 Aefa da'ō, ba iheta ia ba Makeda Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasaŵa Libena ba lasoewō mbanoea
- 30 Libena. Ba ibe'e ba danga Ndraono Gizeraëli mbanoea da'ō gōi Jehowa, fabaja razora, lalaŵa bawa zi'ōli, ahorī laboenoe niha si so ba mbanoea bacha, samōsa lō labe'e moloi; ba chō razora, ba lalaŵe nilacera chō razo Jericho. Aefa da'ō, ba irōi Libena Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasaŵa Lachisi, lafascei ba lasoewō.
- 31 Ba ibe'e ba danga Ndraono Gizeraëli Lachisi andrō Jehowa; mahemoloe ō, ba atoe'a ira, lalaŵa bawa zi'ōli, ahorī laboenoe niha ba mbanoea, lafatōrō si'aikō nifatōrōra
- 32 ba Libena. Ba moi mijāwā Horamo, razo Geseri, ba wanolo banoea Lachisi. Ba i'alanī ia, fabaja sabōlō andrō chōnia Josoea, irege samōsa lō faloecha moloi, ja'ira andrō. Aefa da'ō, ba irōi Lachisi Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasaŵa Negelona andrō; lafascei ba lasoewō.
- 33 Ba atoe'a ira, me loeo da'ō, lalaŵa bawa zi'ōli, laboenoe fefoe niha ba mbanoea, me loeo da'ō; ifatōrō si'aikō Josoea nifatōrōnia ba Lachisi.
- 34 Aefa da'ō, ba irōi Negelona Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lasaŵa Heberona ba lasoewō. Atoe'a ira ba lalaŵa bawa zi'ōli, laboenoe razo, fabaja banoea si fasoei fefoe, fefoe niha, si so ba mbanoea bacha, tobali samōsa lō faloecha moloi;
- ifatōrō si'aikō Josoea nifatōrōnia ba Negelona; ilacha'ō mbanoea, fabaja niha fefoe, si so ba mbanoea bacha. Ba isaŵa Debira Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba lassoewō. Te'ala labe'e, fabaja razo, ba banoea si fasoei, ba lalaŵa bawa zi'ōli, ilacha'ō fefoe niha ba mbanoea, tobali samōsa lō faloecha moloi; nifatōrō Josoea ba Heberona, ba ifatōrō si'aikō ba Debira ba chō razora ba si mane nifatōrōnia ba Libena ba chō razora. Si manō wanganai Josoea chōnia tanōma'asagōrō, hili ba tānō raja ba salo'o ba sanaere hili; ba razora fcfoe i'alani, tobali samōsa lō faloecha moloi, ba ilacha'ō fefoe zaoeri, si mane niŵā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba te'ala ibe'e Josoea, i'otarai Gadesi Mbarenea, noemalō ba Gasa ba tanō Gosena andrō ma'asagōrō, iroegi Gibeona. I'osamoezaigō wolaŵa razo andrō fefoe Josoea ba fanganai chōnia tanōra; Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli sa'ae zanoewō, salahī Ndraono Gizeraëli. Aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli ia ba golomba-sewa ba Giligala Josoea, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe.

FAZA 11.

I. Fanoewō Josoea Jabino andrō ba si fao chōnia. II. Atoe'a ira ba Hasora, ba lalahō chōra danō andrō ma'afefoe. III. Fangohori Iraono Genaki andrō.

I. Ba me irongo da'ō Jabino, razo Hasora, ba ifatenge chō Jobabi, razo Madona ba chō razo Zimerono ba chō razo Nachisafi, ba ba razo jōoe, ba zohili ba ba zalo'o, raja Gineroti, ba ndraso ba ba hili ba Dora ba mbewe nasi. Dawa Gana'anā ba gatoemboecha ba ba gaechoela, Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Cheti ba Dawa Weresi ba. Dawa Jeboesi ba hili ba Dawa Hewi, ba gahe hili Heremono ba danō Misefa. Da'ō zi so moroi si jaŵa, awō zabōlō

- chōra fefoe, ato sibai, timba ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, ba oja
 5 gōi koedo ba koereta. Ba mamagōlō razo andrō fefoe, so ira ba molombase ira ba zinga mbombo Meromo, ba waloae ba Ndraono Gize
 6 raëli. Ba imanc Jehowa chō Josoea : Bōi ata'oeffi ira ; na mané wa'alawa loeo mahemoloe, ba no tooe ba dánō so ira fcfoe, niboenoe Ndraono Gizeraëli, oebe'e ; ni'ewa gōloe'ōloe koedo chōra ba nitoenoe goeretara.
 7 Ba ichamō ira Josoea, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, lō moedōnadōna, ba zinga mbombo Meromo andrō, ba
 8 lahawoei ira. Ba ibe'e ira ba dangaa Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa ba te'ala labe'e, ba lagohi iroegi Zidona, banoea seboea andrō, ba iroegi Misirefo Maji ba irege ba ndraso ba Misefe, tánō ba gatoemboecha, ba laboenoe tooe, irege samōsa lō tosai, soloi.
 9 Ba ifatōrō chōra Josoea, niŵa'ō Jehowa chōnia : ifa'ewa'ō gōloe'ōloe koedo chōra ba ifatoenoe'ō goeretara.
 10 II. Ba mangawoeli Josoea, me loeo da'ō ba atoe'a ira ba Hasora, ba ifaboenoe'ō razora. Hōgō mbanoea ba nōri andrō fefoe fōna
 11 Hasora andrō. Ba laboenoe niha fefoe, si so ba mbanoea bacha, lalacha'ō, lō lasaigō zonoso ; ba ifa
 12 toenoe'ō Hasora andrō Josoea. Ba mōi ba dangaa Josoea mbanoea razo andrō fefoe, fabaja razora fefoe, ba ifaboenoe'ō, ilacha'ō, i'o'ō niŵa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze. (Moz.
 13 V. 20, 13). Ba fefoe mbanoea nitaroe'ō ba zoezoe hilihili ba lō latonee Iraono Gizeraëli, ha si'aikō Hasora andrō ifatoenoe'ō Josoea.
 14 Ba hadia ia fefoe nisōndrara ba mbanoea andrō ba oerifōra, ba lahalō chōra Iraono Gizeraëli ; ba niha fefoe, ba laboenoe,lahori, samōsa lō la'orifi. Si mane niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgenoninia Moze, si manō mege niŵa'ō Moze chō Josoea ; da'ō ifatōrō Josoea ; ma'ifoe lō'ō si lō i'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze. Ba 16
 ihalō chōnia danō andrō, ma'afeoe, sohili andrō ba tānō raja, ma'afeoe, ba tanō Goseno, ma'asagōrō, ba daso andrō ba salo'ō ba hili Ndraono Gize
 17 raëli andrō ba daso si fabōbō ba da'ō, i'otarai hili andrō si lō eoceoe, sanōsō, mafi ba Ze'ira, iroegi Mba'ali Gado ba ndraso ba gahe hili Libano, ba gahe hili Heremono ; ba dozi razora, ba mōi ba dangania, ba te'ala ibe'e, iboenoe. Ba ara i'anoewō'ō razo andrō fefoe Josoea. Basamboea 18 lō banoea sangaloeloe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ha Dawa Hewi andrō, banoea Gibeona ; oi ba wanowē mōi chōra. Moroi chō Jehowa sa, 20 wa abe'e dōdōra, ba wasōndrata ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō tola lafakiko ira, lō fa'ahachō dōdō, ena'ō tola lahorī, si mane niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze.
- III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba maoso 21 Josoea, ba wangohori Iraono Genaki andrō ba hili, ba Heberona ba ba Debira ba ba Ganaba, ba hili Ndraono Joeda andrō ba ba hili Ndraono Gizeraëli, ma'afcfoe ; ba ifakiko ira, fabaja banoea chōra. (Moz. IV. 13, 23). Lō nisaigō Irao 22 no Genaki, ba danō Ndraono Gizer
 23 aëli, ha ba Gasa ba ba Gata ba ba Gasoto so zi tosai. (Sam. I. 17, 4). Ba ihalō chōnia danō ma'afeoe Josoea, itōrō sibai niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Moze, ba ibe'e tāna chō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, dali wabaliwara ba madora. Ba lō'ō sa'ae fanoewō ba danō, ahono.

FAZA 12.

I. Tōi razo andrō nihori, jefo Jordano. II. Tōi razo ba zi ndroehoe tanō Gana'ana.

I. Ba da'e dōi razo ba danō, ni-soewō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba nihalōra tanō, jefo Jordano, tánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, i'otarai mboto Garono, irocgi hili Heremono ba he salo'o tanō fefoe, tánō ba gatoe-

- 2 mboecha loeo : Sihona, razo Ndraono Gamori, banoea Hesibona, si so barō mbawa tanō andrō, i'oturai Naroëri andrō ba mbewe Garorno ba taloe ndraso andrō ba si matonga Gileadi, iroegi mboto Jaboko, ola Ndraono Gamori, (*Moz.*)
- 3 *IV. 21, 24*, ba salo'o andrō, iroegi mbawa Kineroti, tānō ba gatoemboecha, ba iroegi ziloea'asi ba zalo'o, siloea'asi nasio, tānō ba gatoemboecha, tānō ba Mbeti Jesimoti ba
- 4 tānō raja, ba gahe hili Wisiga. Ba tānō Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana, si tosai seboea niha andrō, banoea Gassaroti ba Ederai (*Moz. V. 3, 11*).
- 5 si so barō mbawa hili Heremono ba Salecha ba tānō Mbazana ma'a-fefoe, irege nola Ndrava Gesoeri ba ola Ndrava Ma'achati ba si matonga Gileadi, iroegi nola chō Zihona andrō, razo Hesibona. Moze andrō, enoni Lowalangi, awō Ndraono Gizeraeii zolawā ja'ira, ba Moze andrō, enoni Lowalangi, zame'e tānō andrō tāna ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi matonga mado Manase. (*Moz. V. 3, 12*).
- 7 II. **Ba** da'e dōi razo nilawā Josoea ba Iraono Gizeraei ba danō ba zi tambai Jordano, tānō ba gaechoela loeo, i'oturai Mba'ali Gado ba ndraso, ba gahe hili Libano, iroegi hili andrō si lō eoeoe, so'anōsōla ba Ze'ira, nibe'e Josoea tāna ba mado Ndraono Gizeraei,
- 8 dali wabaliwara, ba hili ba ba ndraso ba ba salo'o ba ba zanaere ba ba danō si mate ba tānō raja : Dawa Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Dawa Weresi ba Dawa Hewi ba Dawa Jeboesi :
- 9 Samōsa razo Jericho ba samōsa razo
- 10 Ga'i, ba ngai Mbetiēli. Ba samōsa razo Jeroezalema ba samōsa razo
- 11 Heberona. Ba samōsa razo Jar-
- 12 moeti ba samōsa razo Lachisi. Ba samōsa razo Negelona ba samōsa
- 13 razo Gezeri. Ba samōsa razo Debira
- 14 ba samōsa razo Gederi. Ba samōsa | razo Horama ba samōsa razo Gara-di. Ba samōsa razo Libena ba sa-mōsa razo Gadoela. Ba samōsa razo Makeda ba samōsa razo Mbetiēli. Ba samōsa razo Dafoea ba samōsa razo Heferi. Ba samōsa razo Gafeka ba samōsa razo Lasaro. Ba samōsa razo Madona ba samōsa razo Ha-sora. Ba samōsa razo Zimeron Merono ba samōsa razo Nachizafi. Ba samōsa raza Da'anachi ba sa-mōsa razo Megido. Ba samōsa razo Gedesi ba samōsa razo Jokenea, ba gahe hili Garemeli. Ba samōsa razo Dora, banoea Nafoti Dora, ba samōsa razo niha baero andrō, ba Gili-gala. Ba samōza razo Diresa. Tōloe nagafoeloe a sara razo fefoe.

FAZA 13.

I. Iwā'ō chō Josoea wamaosa tanō Jehowa. II. Tāna ba zi domboea mado a matonga, jefo Jordano. III. Tāna ba mado Roebeno. IV. Tāna ba mado Gado. V. Tāna ba zi matonga mado Manase.

- I. **Ba** me no atoea Josoea, me no noemalō ndrōfi chōnia, ba imane Jehovah chōnia : Hiza, no atoea ndra'oegō, no noemalō ndrōfioe, ba ebolo sibai na danō, si lō hoemalō. Ba da'ō danō si tosai na, si lō moehalō : Tanō Ndrava Wilisiti ma'a-fefoe ba tanō Gesoeri ma'asagōrō. (*Sam. I. 27, 8*). I'oturai Zihora andrō, ola danō Miseraji, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, iroegi nola Nekerona andrō, tānō jōoe, ba tanō Ndrava Gana'ana labe'e : salaŵa Wilisiti andrō si dalima, salaŵa Gasa ba salaŵa Gasoto ba salaŵa Gasekalo ba salaŵa Gata ba salaŵa Nekerona, awō Ndrava Gawi andrō, tānō raja. Tanō Ndrava Gana'ana andrō, ma'asagōrō, ba tanō Mcara, tanō mbanoea Zidona, iroegi Gafeka, iroegi nola Ndraono Gamori, ba tanō mbanoea Gebala andrō, ba hili Libano ma'a-fefoe, tānō ba gatoemboecha, i'oturai Mba'ali Gado,

- ba gahe hili Heremono, iroegi tānō
6 ba Hamata. Dozi banoea ba hili
andrō, i'oturai hili Libano, iroegi
Misirefo Maji, fefoe mbanoea Zidona,
ba ja'odo zanimba fōna Ndraono
Gizeraëli; faosa manō ba Ndraono
Gizeraëli, laoe dahōdahō, tāna chōra
si lō teboelō ba nga'ōtōra, si mane
7 nivä'ōgoe chōoe. (*F. 11, 8*). Ba
fosasi sa'ae danō andrō, tāna chō,
ba mado andrō si sivä ba ba zi
matonga mado Manase.
- 8 II. Awō da'ō [awō zi matonga]
latema mege dána chōra mado Roe-
beno ba mado Gado, me ifachoi
chōra Moze, jefo Joridano, tānō ba
gatoemboecha, itōrō nibe'e Moze,
enoni Jehowa andrō, chōra. (*Moz.*
9 *V. 32, 33*). I'oturai Garoëri andrō,
ba mbewe Garono, mbanoea andrō
ba daloe ndraso, awō zalo'o andrō
ma'afefoe — Medeba ba Dibona —
10 awō fefoe mbanoea Zihona andrō,
razo Ndraono Gamori, ba Hesibona,
11 iroegi nola Ndraono Gamoni, ba
Gileadi, awō danō Gesoeri andrō ba
tanō Ma'achati, ba he hili Here-
mono, ma'afefoe, ba tanō Mbazana
12 ma'afefoe, iroegi Zalecha, tanō Ogi
andrō, razo Mbazana, ba Gasaroti
ba ba Gederai. Si tosai seboea niha
andrō da'ō, nilavä Moze ba niti-
13 mbania. (*Moz. V. 3, 11*). Ba banoea
Gesoeri andrō ba banoea Ma'achati,
ba lō latimba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba
lō teboelō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli
mbanoea Gesoeri, ba banoea Ma'-
achati ösa, iroegi ma'öchō andre.
14 Ha ba mado Lewi lō ibe'e dána
chō; Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizeraëli, dána chōra, si mane nifa-
boe'oenia chōra. (*Moz. IV. 18, 8*).
- 15 III. Ba no ibe'e ba mado Roebeno
16 Moze, i'ohia'ō wabaliwara. Ba tāna
chōra i'oturai Garoëri andrō, ba
mbewe Garono, mbanoea andrō ba
daloe ndraso basalo'o andrō fefoe ba
17 ngai Medeba. Hesibona ba banoea si
fabōbō chōra, ba salo'o tanō andrō,
Dibona ba Bamoti Mba'ali ba Beti
- Mba'ali Meono, ba Jasa ba Kedemoti 18
ba Mefa'ata, ba Kiriata'i ba Sibema 19
ba Sereti Sahara, ba hili ba ba
ndraso. Ba Beti Weoro ba sanaere 20
hili Wisiga ba Beti Jezimoti, awō 21
fefoe mbanoea ba salo'o ba he
ma'asagōrō danō Zihona andrō, razo
Ndraono Gamori, ba Hesibona, nisoe-
wō Moze no, fabaja salavä Ndraono
Midiano andrō: Ewi ba Rekema ba
Soeri ba Hoeri ba Reba, awō Ziho-
na andrō, ba danō. Ba he si faeta 22
andrō, Bileamo, ono Mbeori, ba la-
boenoe Iraono Gizeraëli si'öli, awō
dánō bō'ō andrō niboenoera. Ba ola 23
mado Roebeno zoei, ba Joridano,
bewenia andrō. Da'ō dána ba wabaliwā
mado Roebeno andrō, banoea
andrō, awō halama soja chōra.
- IV. Ba no ibe'e ba mado Gado 24
Moze i'ohia'ō wabaliwara; ba tāna 25
chōra, ba Ja'ezeri, awō mbanoea
Gileadi fefoe ba matonga danō
Ndraono Gamoni, iroegi Garoëri a-
ndrō, tānō ba gatoemboecha, i'ota-
rai Raba. Ba i'oturai Hesibona, 26
iroegi Ramata Misefe ba Betoni,
ba i'oturai Mahana'i, iroegi nola
Debira. Ba ba ndraso, ba Beti Ha-
rama ba Beti Nimera ba Soechota
ba Safona, si tosai banoea Zihona
andrō, razo Hesibona, ola Joridano,
iroegi mbalō mbavä Kineroti, jefo
Joridano, tānō ba gatoemboecha.
Da'ō dána ba mado Gado, balazi 28
wabaliwara, banoea andrō, awō ha-
lama soja chōra.
- V. Ba no ibe'e ba zi matonga 29
mado Manase Moze, ba da'e dána
ba zi matonga mado Manase andrō,
balazi wabaliwara: Tanōra andrō, 30
ba i'oturai Mahana'i ba te'oe'oe
danō Mbazana ma'afefoe, tanō Ogi
andrō, razo Mbazana, ma'asagōrō,
awō fefoe zi fahalama andrō chō
Ja'iro, ba Mbazana, önō ngaoeloe
banoea. Ba si matonga danō Gileadi
31 ba Asaroti ba Ederai, banoea seboea
andrō ba danō Ogi ba Mbazana.
Da'ō zi möi ba Ndraono Machiro

- andrō, ono Manase, ba wabaliwā zi
 32 matonga Ndraono Machiro. Da'ō danō nifaosa Moze, ba zalo'o tanō Moabi, jefo Joridano, tānō ba ga-toembacha, ba gamaoedoe Jericho.
 33 Ba ba mado Lewi, ba lō ibe'e Moze dāna chōra tanō; Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli, dāna chōra, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōra.

FAZA 14.

I. Tefaosa danō Gana'ana, fada-hōdahō ira. II. Tána chō Galebi andrō.

- I. Da'ō nitema Ndraono Gизeraëli tāna chōra, ba danō Gana'ana, ni-faosa Geleazari ere andrō ba Josoea, ono Noeni, ba satoea zalaŵa mado Ndraono Gизeraëli chōra. Me lafaosa chōra, me fadahōdahō, si mane ni-wā'ō Jehovah, nifa'ema Moze, ba wame'e ba madora andrō, si siŵa a matonga. (*Moz. IV. 26, 55.*) Ba ba zi domboea a matonga mado andrō, ba noa sa'a'e ibe'e Moze dāna chōra, jefo Joridano. Ba ba mado Lewi, ba lō ibe'e dāna chōra tanō, 4 ba ngaira, Me no domboea mado Ndraono Josefo, Manase ba Eferaji. Andrō lō labē'e ba mado Lewi dāna chō ba danō, ha banoea, nahiara, ba benoea, ba nikobaloi oerifō, ba gamagamara. (*Moz. IV. 35, 2.*) Si mane ni-wā'ō Moze, si manō lafa-tōrō Iraono Gизeraëli, ba lafaosa danō.
 6 II. Ba la'ondrasi Josoea ba Giligala, Iraono Joeda ba imane chōnia Kalebī andrō, ono Jefoene, ma'ce-woe Genasi andrō: Ō'ilā ni-wā'ō Jehovah chō Moze, enoni Lowalangi andrō, ba Gadesi Mbarencia, ba chō-goe andre ba ba chōoe. (*Moz. IV. 14, 24.*) Ōfa woeloe fache ndra'o, me ifatenge ndra'odo Moze, enoni Jehovah andrō, moroi ba Gadsci Mbarenea, ba wamaoeze tanō, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōnia zi fadoehoe dōdōgōe. Ba talifoesōgōe andrō, si möi awōgōe misi jaŵa, ba atalō

dōdō mbanoeada labc'e, ba ja'odo, ba no oe'o'ō sibai chō Lowalangigoe, Jehovah. Ba fahōloe Moze, me loeo da'ō, imane: Si ndroehoendroehoe, chōoe ba chō ma'oewoemō danō andrō, nihoendragō gaheoe, tāna chōmi, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, me no o'o'ō sibai chō Lowalangioe, Jehovah! Ba faigi iada'e, no i'orifi ndra'odo Jehovah, itōrō niwā-ōnia, si ūfa woeloe a lima fache andrō, i'otarai me iŵā'ō da'ō chō Moze Jehovah, gōtō wangōrōngōrō Ndraono Gизeraëli ba danō si mate, ba tobali wālōe ngafoeloe a lima fache ndra'odo iada'e. Ba fa'abō-lōgōe na ma'ōchō, ba si mane me loeo ifatenge ndra'o Moze; faoma wa'abe'e mbotogoe, he me loeo da'ō, ba he ma'ōchō andre, ba wasōndrata ena'ō ba ba wofanōfanō heza möi. Ba iada'e, ba tehe chōgōe hili andre, nitōrō li Jehovah, me loeo da'ō; noa sa ūrongo, me loeo da'ō, wa so Ndraono Genaki ba da'ō, si so banoea seboea ba saro. Te itolo Jehovah, ba wanimba ja'ira, si mane ni-wā'ō Jehovah. (*Moz. IV. 13, 23.*) Ba ifahowoe'ō ia Josoea ba itehe chō Galebi andrō, ono Jefoene, Heberona andrō, tāna chōnia, si lō teboelō mitooe. (*Sangoehoek. I. 20.*) Ba tobali chō Galebi, ono Jefoene, ma'oewoe Genasi, Heberona andrō, tāna chōnia si lō teboelō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, bōrō me no i'o'ō sibai chō Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba tōi Heberona andrō fōna, ba Kiriati Garaba (banoea Garaba); fondrege zabōlō ba Ndraono Genaki Garaba andrō. Ba lō'ō sa'a'e fanoewō ba danō, no ahono.

FAZA 15.

I. Tána ba mado Joeda. II. Tána chō Galebi ba chō Gotenieli. III. Tōi mbanoeaa ba mado Joeda.

- I. Ba tāna ba Ndraono Joeda andrō ba wabaliwāra, ba tānō ba

nola Ndraono Gedomo, miraja, tānō
 ba danō si mate Sini andrō, fondre-
 ge raja. Ba olara tānō raja, ba
 i'otarai mbalō ziloea'asi, sadōni ia
 andrō miraja. Ba tohoetohoenia irege
 raja hili Nakerabi, misa ba Zini ba
 misi jaŵa, miraja, i'otarai Kadesi
 Mbarenea, ba noemalō ba Heserona
 ba mijawā ba Gadara, ba manalinga
 zi'oe ba iroegi Garaka, ba noemalō
 misa ba Gasemo ba iroegi nidanō
 Miseraji andrō ba aetoe ba mbewe
 nasi. Da'ō nola tānō raja. Ba ola
 tānō ba gatoemboechā ba siloea'asi
 nasio, iroegi loeaha Joridano. Ba
 ola mijōoc, ba i'otarai mbalō ziloea'-
 asi, loeaha Joridano andrō. Ba noe-
 malō misi jaŵa ba Mbeti Hogela
 ba misa, iroegi jōoe Mbeti Garaba
 ba mijawā, irege gowe Mbohani
 andrō, ma'oewoe Roebeno. Ba noe-
 malō mijawā ba Debira, i'otarai
 ndraso Achori andrō, ba isaŵa
 mijōoe Giligala, ba gamaedoe hili
 Gadoemi, raja mbombo andrō. Ba
 noemalō ba goemboe loeo andrō ba
 iroegi goemboe Rogeli. Ba noemalō
 misi jaŵa ba ndraso chō Mbeni
 Hinomo, raja hili Ndraono Jeboesi,
 ja'ia Jeroezalema andrō. Ba itohoegō
 mijawā, ba zoezoe hili andrō, tānō ba
 gatoemboechā na ta'otaraindraso chō
 Mbeni Hinomo ba mbalō zalo'o tanō
 Refa'i, tānō jōoe. Ba moroi ba zoe-
 zoe hili andrō, ba noemalō ba goe-
 mboe nidanō Nefetao andrō, ba
 iroegi mbanoea andrō ba hili Gefe-
 rona, ba manakōi ba Mba'ala, ja'ia
 Kiriati Je'ari. Ba moroi ba Mba'ala,
 ba isaŵa gaechoela loeo, hili Ze'ira,
 ba itōrō gahe hili Jeari, tānō jōoe;
 ja'ia Gezalo, ba noemalō misa ba
 Mbeti Zemesi ba misa ba Dimena.
 11 Ba itohoegō mijōoe, irege hili Ne-
 kerona andrō ba manakōi ba Ziche-
 rona, noemalō ba hili Mba'ala ba
 itohoegō irege Jabeneli, ba tobali
 12 aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Ba ola tānō
 ba gaechoela loeo, ba asi seboea,
 bewenia andrō. Da'ō nola Ndraono

Joeda andrō, ba wabaliwara, fasoei.
 II. Ba chō Galebi, ono Jefoene 13
 andrō, ba ibe'e tāna chō ba danō
 Ndraono Joeda andrō, dali niŵa'ō
 Jehowa chō Josoea, mbanoea Ga-
 raba andrō, ama Genaki, ja'ia
 Heberona andrō. Ba itimba ba 14
 da'ō Kalebi nono Genaki andrō, si
 datōloe, Sezai ba Ahima ba Tala-
 mai, nga'ōtō Genaki. (Moz. IV. 13,
 23). Ba moroi ba da'ō mōi ia misi 15
 jaŵa, ba wanoewō banoea Debira.
 Ba tōi Debira andrō fōna, ba
 Kiriati Zeferi. Ba imane Kalebi : 16
 Na so zolawā Giriat Zeferi, na
 atoe'a ia, ba oebe'e chōnia nonogoe
 Achesa. (Sangoehoek. I, 12-15). Ba 17
 atoe'a Goteniēli, ono Genasi, achi
 Galebi, ba ibe'e dongania nononia
 Achesa. (Moz. IV. 33, 12). Ba me 18
 tehalō ia, ba ifaroee Goteniēli, ba
 wangandrō binoea, sagōrō, chō na-
 mania. Mōi ia tooe moroi ba galide;
 ba imane chōnia Kalebi : Hana ?
 Ba imane : Be'e chōgōe howoeho- 19
 woe ! Noa sa'ae ōbe'e ndra'o miraja,
 ba ōbe'e gōi chōgōe goemboe nidanō!
 Ba ibe'e chōnia goemboe si jaŵa
 ba oemboe si tooe.
 III. Da'ō dána ba Ndraono Joeda 20
 andrō, ba wabaliwara. Ba banoea 21
 ba mbalō danō Ndraono Joeda a-
 ndrō, ba nola Ndraono Gedomo,
 tānō raja, ba da'e dōi : Kabize'eli
 ba Ederi ba Jagoera, ba Kina ba 22
 Dimona ba Adada, ba Kedesi ba 23
 Hasora ba Jitenani, ba Sifi ba Telemi 24
 ba Bealoti, ba Hasara Hadata ba 25
 Kerioti Heserona, ja'ia Hasora, ba 26
 Amana ba Sema ba Molada, ba 27
 Hasara Gada ba Hesimona ba Beti
 Feleti, ba Hasara Soeali ba Beri 28
 Seba ba Bisiotia, ba Ba'ala ba 29
 Ijima ba Esema, ba Eletoladi ba 30
 Kesila ba Horama, ba Sikelagi ba 31
 Madimana ba Sanasana, ba Lebaoti 32
 ba Silihima ba A'ina ba Rimona —
 doe awoeloe a siŵa banoea, awō zi
 falahalama chōra. Ba ba ndraso, ba 33
 Esa'ola ba Sorea ba Asena, ba Sanoa 34

ba Eni Gani ba Tafoea ba Enamo,
 35 ba Jaramoeti ba Adoela ba Socho ba
 36 Aseka, ba Sa'ara'i ba Adita'i ba Ge-
 dera ba Gederota'i — feleōfa banoea,
 37 awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba Senana
 38 ba Hadasa ba Migidala Gado. Ba
 39 Dileano ba Misefe ba Jokite'eli, ba
 40 Lachisi ba Bosakati ba Egelona, ba
 41 Kabona ba Lamasi ba Kiteli, ba
 Gederoti ba Beti Dagono ba Na'ama
 42 ba Makeda, — feleōnō banoea, awō
 43 zi fahalama chōra. Ba Libena ba
 44 Eteri ba Asana, ba Jifita ba Asena
 45 ba Nesibi, ba Kegila ba Achisibi
 46 ba Maresa, — siwa banoea, awō zi
 47 fahalama chōra. Ba Ekerona, awō
 48 zi fabōbō ba da'ō ba si fahalama
 49 chōra. Fefoe, i'otarai Nekerona,
 noemalō ba mbewe nasi, ba ngai
 50 Gasoto, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba
 51 Asoto andrō ba si fabōbō chōra ba
 52 si fahalama, ba Gasa, awō zi fabō-
 53 bō chōra, awō zi fahalama, iroegi
 54 nidanō Miseraji andrō; ba ola nasi
 55 seboea andrō, bewenia. Ba ba zohili,
 56 ba Samiri ba Jatiri ba Socho, ba
 57 Dana ba Kiriati Sana, ja'ia Debira
 58 andrō, ba Anaba ba Esihemo ba
 59 Anima, ba Gosena ba Holono ba
 60 Gilo — felezara banoea, awō zi fa-
 61 halama chōra. Ba Araba ba Doema
 62 ba Eseano, ba Janoema ba Beti
 63 Tafoea, ba Afeka, ba Hoemeta ba
 64 Kiriati Garaba, ja'ia Heberona a-
 65 ndrō, ba Siora — siwa banoea, awō
 66 zi fahalama chōra. Ba Ma'ona ba
 67 Karemeli ba Sifi ba Joeta, ba Jeze-
 68 re'eli ba Jokedea ba Sanoa, ba Ka'i-
 69 no ba Gibea ba Timena — foeloe
 70 banoea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba
 71 Halihoela ba Betisoeri ba Gedoro,
 72 ba Ma'arata ba Beti Anota ba Ele-
 73 teko, — ōnō banoea, awō zi fahalama
 74 chōra. Ba Kiriati Mba'ali, ja'ia Girati
 75 Jeari, ba Raba — domboea ba
 76 noea, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba
 77 ba danō si mate, ba Beti Garaba
 78 ba Midini ba Sechacha, ba Nibesana
 79 ba Iri Hamelachi ba Engedi,
 — ōnō banoea, awō zi fahalama

chōra. Ba Iraono Jeboesi andrō, 63
 banoea, Jeroezalema, ba tebai lati-
 mba Iraono Joeda, ba tobali oroedoe
 ba Ndراونو Joeda Ndراونو Jeboesi
 andrō ba Jeroezalema, iroegi ma'ō-
 chō andre.

FAZA 16.

I. Tána ba ma'oewoe Josefo. II.
Tána ba mado Geferaji.

I. Ba latema dána chōra Iraono
 Josefo, i'otarai Jordano ba gamaoe-
 doe Jericho, tánō ba gatoemboe-
 cha, i'otarai nidanō andrō ba Jeri-
 cho, tanō si mate andrō mijawa,
 i'otarai Jericho, noemalō, ba hili
 Mbetieli andrō. Ba i'otarai Mbetieli
 [ola andrō] isawa Loesi ba misa ba
 danō Gareki, ba Gataroti. Ba isawa
 mitoee ba gaechoela loeo, ba danō
 Ndراونو Jafeleti, iroegi danō Mbeti
 Horona tooe ba irege Geseri ba
 aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Da'ō nitema
 Ndراونو Josefo andrō, Manase ba
 Eferaji, tána chōra ba ndraono mi-
 tooe.

II. Ba da'e nola Ndراونو Geferaji,
 ba wabaliwara: Ola danō tánō
 ba gatoemboechā, ba Ateroti Adara,
 ba noemalō ba Mbeti Horona jawa,
 ba itohoegō iroegi mbewe nasi. Ba
 ola tánō jooe, ba Michemeta ba
 isawa tánō ba gatoemboechā ba
 Da'anata Silo ba itōrō zinga da'ō,
 tánō ba gatoemboechā, i'otarai Ja-
 noha. Ba i'otarai Janoha, ba noe-
 malō mitoee ba Gataroti ba ba Na'a-
 rata ba faola'ba danō Jericho andrō
 ba aetoe ba mbewe Jordano. Ba
 i'otarai Dafoea, ba itoetoeroe gae-
 choela loeo, noemalō ba mbombo
 Kana ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Da'ō
 dána ba Ndراونو Geferaji, ba wa-
 baliwara, si lō teboelō ba Ndراونو
 mitoee. Ba banoea andrō, ni'oniagō
 banoea Ndراونو Geferaji ba danō
 Ndراونو Manase, banoea andrō fe-
 foe, awō zi fahalama chōra. Ba lō
 latimba Ndراونو Gana'ana ba Geseri.
 Ba tobali oroedoe ba Ndراونو Ge-

feraji Ndrewa Gana'ana, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba tobali sangai halōwō chōra.

FAZA 17.

I. Tána ba zi matonga mado Manase. II. Fekökökök Ndraono Josefo ba dána chōra andrō.

- 1 I. Ba latema dána chōra mado Manase, me no si a'a ndraono Josefo Manase andrō. Tána chō Machiro, si a'a ndraono Manase, ama Gileadi, ba tanō Gileadi ba tanō Mbazana,
- 2 me no sabōlō ba wanoewō ia. Ba dozi ma'oewoe Manase, si tosai, ba latema dána chōra, balazi wabaliwāra : ma'oewoe Gabiézeri ba ma'oewoe Heleki ba ma'oewoe Gazeriēli ba ma'oewoe Zechema ba ma'oewoe Heferi ba ma'oewoe Zemida. Da'ō ndra matoea, ma'oewoe Manase, ono Josefo, ba wabaliwāra. Ba chō Zelofadi, ono Heferi ono Gileadi ono Machiro ono Manase, ba lō ono matoea, ha ono alawe; ba da'e dōi nononia alawe: Mala ba Noa ba Hogela ba Milika ba Tirisa.
- 4 (Moz. IV. 27, 1 b. t.). Ba mōi ira chō Gelezari ere andrō ba chō Josoea, ono Noeni, ba ba zalaŵa andrō, lamane: No iŵa'ō Jehowa, labe'e dána chōma gōi, ba ngai ndra talifoesōma. Ba ibe'e chōra, dali goraisa Jehowa andrō, dána chōra, ba ngai ndra talifoesō namara. Tobali dafoeloe mo'oracha ba mado Manase, lō lai danō Gileadi ba tanō Mbazana, jefo
- 6 Joridano, me latema gōi dána chōra ma'oewoe Manase ono alawe, ba ngai ma'oewoenia ono matoea. Ba tanō Gileadi andrō, ba tána ba zi tosai ma'oewoe Manase. Ba ola danō mado Manase, ba i'otarai danō Mado Gaseri, noemalō ba Michimeta, tanō ba gatoemboecha i'otarai Zichema. Ba isaŵa gambōlō ba mba-
- 8 noea Neni Dafoea. Tanō Dafoea andrō, ba ba mado Manase ba banoea Dafoea, ba nola Manase, ba ba mado Geferaji. Ba itohoegō mitooe
- 9

ola, ba mbombo Kana, bewe nidanō tānō raja ; banoea da'ō, ba gotaloea mbanoea mado Manase, ba tāna ba mado Geferaji. Ba i'ōtō nidanō ola mado Manase, ihene mbewenia tānō jōoe ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi. Tānō raja, ba ba mado Geferaji, ba tānō jōoe, ba ba mado Manase, ba ola mbewe nasi. Ba tānō jōoe, ba faola ba mado Gaseri, ba tānō ba gatoemboecha, ba ba mado Isasari. Ba 11 ba danō mado Isasari ba ba dānō mado Gaseri, ba banoea Manase na Mbeti Zeana ba si fahalama chōra, ba Jibelea ba si fahalama chōra ba banoea Dora ba si fahalama chōra ba banoea Neni Dora ba si fahalama chōra ba banoea Da'anachi ba si fahalama chōra, ba si tōloe hili banoea Megido ba si fahalama chōra andrō. Ba tebai latimba mbanoea 12 da'ō no mege mado Manasc, ba tobali, faloecha Ndrewa Gana'ana lō teboelō ira ba danō da'ō. Ba me 13 itoegoe abōlō Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba labe'e sangai halōwōra Ndrewa Gana'ana andrō : ba lō aloea latimba.

II. Ba hoemedé Ndraono Josefo 14 andrō chō Josoea, lamane: Hana wa ha samboea mado motanō, ha samboea mado mo'oracha ōbe'e chōma, ba no ato ndra'aga, me no ifahowoe'ō ndra'aga Jehowa, iroegi ma'ōchō andre ? Ba imane chōra 15 Josoea : Na no ato ami, ba mi'ae mijawa ba hili ba zatoea eoe, molahoi chōmi ba da'ō, ba danō Ndraono Weresi ba ba danō Ndrewa Refa'i, na ambō tanō chōmi ba hili mado Geferaji ! Ba lamane Iraono 16 Josefo : Ambō tanōma hili andrō, ba no mokoereta si'ōli Ndrewa Gana'ana andrō fefoe, ba ndraso andrō ba banoea Mbeti Zeana, awō zi fahalama chōra ba ba ndraso Jezere'eli andrō. Ba imane Josoea 17 ba ma'oewoe Josefo andrō, mado Geferaji, ba ba mado Manase : Ato ami ba sabōlō, bōi ha samboea mado motanō chōmi ; labe'e chōmi 18

zamboea hili : na no satoea eoe, ba mi'obō, ba chōmi gōi zi faola ba da'ō. Mitimba sa'ae Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, me no mokoereta si'ōli ira ba me no sabōlō.

FAZA 18.

I. Lafa'anō nose gamaboe'oela li ba Zilo. Famaosa tanō si tosai. II. Tána ba mado Mbenijami.

- 1 I. Ba owoelo mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba Zilo. Ba da'ō lafa'anō nose gamaboe'oela li andrō, me no mōi barō mbawara danō.
- 2 Ba fitoe mado zi tosai Iraono Gize-raëli, ba zi lō moefaosa tanō na. Ba imane Josoea ba Ndraono Gizeraëli: Ha wa'ara arōrō manō ami, wa lō mōi ami, ba wangai chōmi tanō andrō, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami, chōmi ? Mi'ohe chōgōe niha, datōloe zamboea mado, ba da'oefatenge ira, ena'ō mōi ira manōrōi tanō, ena'ō labē'e ba zoera he ndrege dána chōra, ba mangawoeli ira chōgōe. Ba ndramoe'ofitoe, wamaosa chōra. Ba mado Joe-da dána chōra raja ba ba mado Josefo dána chōra jōoe, lō teboelō.
- 3 Ba ja'ami, na no mi'ofitoe, ba mi-be'e ba zoera ba mi'ohe chōgōe ba da'e, ena'ō oelaoe dahōdahō chōmi ba da'e, fōna Lowalangida Jehowa.
- 4 Ba mado Lewi sa, ba lō tána chōra tanō ba ngaimi ; fa'a'ere andrō chō Jehowa dána chōra. Ba mado Gado andrō ba mado Roebeno ba si matonga mado Manase, ba no latema dána chōra jefo Joridano, tanō ba gatoemboecha, nihonogōi genoni
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9
- 10
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 17
- 18
- 19
- 20
- 21

ira chō Josoea ba golombaseŵa ba Zilo. Ba ilaoe dahōdahō chōra Jo-soea, fōna Jehowa ba Zilo, ifaosa ba da'ō danō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, dali wabaliwara.

II. Ba aloea dahōdahō ba mado Mbenijami, ba wabaliwara, ba tána chōra ba gotaloeara mado Joe da mado Josefo andrō. Ba olara tānō jōoe, ba i'otarai Joridano, ba noe-malō mijawa ba mboto hili, jōoe Jericho, ba itohoegō mijawa ba hili andrō, tānō ba gaechoela, ba noemalō ba danō si mate andrō, ba Mbeti Awena. Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba noemalō ba Loesi, ihene dánō raja mboto hili Loesi andrō, ja'ia Mbeti andrō, ba noemalō misi tooe ba Gateroti Adara, ba hili andrō, raja Mbeti Horona tooe. Ba ikōi'ō ia, itoetoeroe misi tooe, raja hili andrō, fōna fōna Mbeti Horona, tānō raja, ba aetoe tānō ba Giriati Mba'ali, ja'ia Giriati Jeari, banoea Ndraono Joe da. Da'ō nola tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba ola tānō raja, ba i'otarai mbalō mbanoea Giriat Jeari ba noemalō misa, itoetoeroe nasi, ba iroegi goembroe nidanō Nefetoa andrō. Ba noemalō mitooe ba mbalō hili andrō, ba ngai ndraso chō Mbeni Hinomo, tānō ba gatoemboecha, jōoe ndraso Refa'i. Ba isaŵa mitooe ba ndraso chō Hinomo, raja mboto hili Ndrawa Jeboesi andrō, ba itohoegō mitooe ba goembroe Rogeli. Ba ikōi'ō ia mijōoe, isaŵa Neni Zemesi ba itohoegō, irege Gelilota, ba gamaedoe hili Gadoemi. Ba noemalō mitooe ba gowe Mbohani andrō, ono Roebeno, isaŵa mboto hili andrō ba gamaedoe Garaba, tānō jōoe, ba mitooe ba Garaba. Ba noemalō misa, iroegi jōoe mboto hili Mbeti Hogela ba aetoe ba mbalō ziloea'asi nasio tānō jōoe, ba loeaha Joridano. Da'ō nola tānō raja. Ba tānō ba gatoemboecha, ba Joridano nola. Da'ō nola dána ba mado Mbenijami, ba wabaliwara. Ba tōi mbanoea mado 18

22 Mbenijami, ba Jericho ba Beti Ho-
 22 gela ba Emeki Késisi, ba Beti Ga-
 23 raba ba Semara'i ba Betieli, ba
 24 Awimi ba Hafara ba Ofera, ba Kefa-
 24 ra Amoni ba Ofeni ba Geba — fele-
 ndroea banoea, awō zi fahalama
 25 chōra. Ba Gibeona ba Rama ba
 26 Be'eroti ba Misefe ba Kefira ba
 27 Mosa. Ba Rekema ba Jirife'eli ba
 28 Tarala, ba Sela ba Elefi ba banoea
 ndraono Jeboesi andrō, ja'ia Jeroe-
 zalema, ba Gibeati ba Kiriati —
 feleōfa banoea, awō zi fahalama
 chōra. Da'ō dána ba mado Mbeni-
 jami ba wabaliwara.

FAZA 19.

I. Tána ba mado Zimeoni. II.
 Tána ba mado Zeboeloni. III. Tána
 ba mado Isasari. IV. Tána ba mado
 Gaseri. V. Tána ba mado Nafetali.
 VI. Tána ba mado Dano. VII. Tána
 chō Josoea.

- 1 I. **Ba** dahōdahō fanete si fōfōna
 andrō, ba tána ba mado Zimeoni,
 ba wabaliwā Ndراونو Zimeoni a-
 ndrō. Ba tána chōra, ba te'o'oe ba
 2 dána ba mado Joeda. Tána chōra
 3 Mbereseba ba Saba ba Molada ; Ba
 4 Hasara Zoéala ba Bala ba Esema ba
 Eli Dolada ba Betoeli ba Horama,
 5 ba Sikelagi ba Beti Marakobo · ba
 6 Hasara Zoesa, ba Beti Leba'oti ba
 Sarohe — feledōloe banoea, awō zi
 7 fahalama chōra. Ba Eni Rimono ba
 Eteri ba Asana — ōfa banoea, awō
 8 zi fahalama chōra ; fabaja banoea
 side'ide fefoe, si tefasoei banoea
 seboea andrō no mege, iroegi Mbā-
 alati Mbe'eri, ja'ia Rama raja. Da'ō
 9 dána ba mado Zimeoni ba wabali-
 wāra. Ba no ba dána ba mado Joe-
 da lahalō dána ba mado Zimeoni.
 Me no tōra wa'ebolo ba mado Joe-
 da, andrō wa labe'e ba Ndراونو
 Zimeoni ōsa chōra.
- 10 II. **Ba** dahōdahō si tōloe, ba tána
 ba mado Zeboeloni, ba wabaliwara,
 ba iroegi ba Zaridi, dána chōra
 11 andrō. Ba tánō ba gaechoela, ba

noemalō mijawa nolara, ba Ma-
 rela, itōrō zinga Dabeseti ba bewe
 mbombo andrō, ba ngai Jokenea
 tánō ba gatoemboecha. Ba tánō ba 12
 gatoembochha loeo, ba itoetoeroe
 danō Gisiloti Dabora, i'otarai Zari-
 da, ba itohoegō ba Daberata ba
 mijawa ba Jafia. Ba i'otarai da'ō, 13
 ba isaŵa ba gatoemboecha loeo
 Gata Heferi ba Eti Gasimi ba ito-
 hoegō ba Rimona ba ikōi'ō ia ba
 Nea. Ba ifasoei da'ō mijōoe, ba 14
 Hanato, ba aetoe ba ndraso Jefita
 Eli. Katata ba Nahala ba Simerono 15
 ba Jidala ba Betilechemha, — fele-
 ndroea banoea, awō zi fahalama
 chōra. Da'ō dána ba mado Zeboe-
 loni ba wabaliwara : banoea no
 mege, awō zi fahalama chōra.

Ba dahōdahō si ōfa, ba tána ba 17
 mado Isasari, ba wabaliwara. Tána 18
 chōra Jezere'eli ba Keselotí ba
 Soenema, ba Hafara'i ba Siona ba 19
 Anaharata ba Rabiti ba Kisiona ba 20
 Ebési, ba Remeti ba Eni Gani ba 21
 Eni Hada ba Beti Wasesi, ba ihene 22
 Dabora ola andrō ba Sahasima ba
 Beti Zemesi ba aetoe ba Jordano
 — feleōnō banoea, awō zi fahalama
 chōra. Da'ō dána ba mado Isasari, 23
 ba wabaliwara : banoea andrō, awō
 zi fahalama chōra.

IV. **Ba** dahōdahō si lima, ba tána 24
 ba mado Gaseri, ba wabaliwara.
 Chōra Helikata ba Hali ba Beteni 25
 ba Achisafi, ba Alamelechi ba Ame-
 ada ba Miseala, ba iroegi hili Gare-
 meli, tánō ba mbewe nasi, ba Sihora
 Libenati. Ba isaŵa tánō ba gatoe-
 mboecha Mbeti Dagono ola andrō,
 ihene danō mado Zeboeloni ba daso
 Jefita Eli, jōe, ba Beti Emeki ba
 Negieli ba itohoegō mijōoe ba Ga-
 boela, ba ba Geberono ba ba Rehobo 28
 ba ba Gamoni ba ba Kana ba iroegi
 mbanoea seboea andrō, Sidona. Ba 29
 ifoeli foeri 'ba Rama, ba iroegi
 mbanoea saro andrō, Tiro ; ba isaŵa
 Hosi, ba aetoe ba mbewe nasi, tánō
 ba Nachisibi. Ba Ako ba Afeki ba 30

- Rehobo — doea woeloe a roea ba-
31 noeaa, awō zi fahalama chōra. Da'ō dāna ba mado Gaseri, ba wabali-
wāra : banoea no mege, awō zi fahalama chōra.
- 32 V. Ba dahōdahō si ōnō, ba tāna ba mado Nafetali, ba wabaliwāra.
- 33 Ba olara, ba i'otarai Helefi, manawa andrō ba zinga Za'anani, ba Adami Nekebi ba Jabine'eli, ba iroegi Lakoema ba aetoe ba Jori-
34 dano. Ba isaŵa misi tooe Gasinoti Dabora, ba itohoegō ba Hockoko, ihene raja danō mado Zebocloni ba tanō mado Gaseri, tānō ba gaechoe-
la ; Jordano tānō ba gatoemboecha.
- 35 Ba banoea saro Zidimi ba Seri ba Hamata ba Rakata ba Kinereti,
36 ba Adama ba Rama ba Hasora,
37 ba Kedesi ba Ederai ba Eni Hasora,
38 ba Jireono ba Migidali Eli ba Hor-
ma ba Beti' Ganata ba Beti Zemesi — samboea ambō doea woeloe ba-
- 39 noeaa, awō zi fahalama chōra. Da'ō dāna ba mado 'Nafetali, ba wabaliwāra : banoea andrō, awō zi fahalama chōra.
- 40 VI. Ba tāna ba mado Dano ba wabaliwāra, ba dahōdahō si fitoe.
- 41 Ba tāna chōra, ba Sorea' ba Esa': ola ba Iri Zemesi, ba 'Sa'alabi ba Ajalona ba Jitela, 'ba 'Elono ba
- 44 Timenata ba Ekerona, ba Eliteke
45 ba Gibetona ba Ba'alata, ba 'Jehoedi
46 ba Bene Mbaraki ba Gata Rimona,
47 ba Me Jarako ba Rakona, fabaja tanō tānō ba Jafo. Ba tetimba mado Dano andrō, lahalō danōra niha bō'ō. Ba maoso mado Dano, lasoewō Lesema, lalaŵa bawa zī'ōli ba lahalō nahiaro mbanoea andrō ba labē'e tōi Lesema andrō Dano, tōi woeroegōra Dano andrō. (*Sangoe-hoek. 18, 27 b. t.*) Da'ō dāna ba mado Dano andrō, ba wabaliwāra : banoea andrō, awō zi fahalama chōra.
- 49 VII. Ba me no awai lafaosa danō ma'asagōrō, ba labē'e dāna chō Josoaea, ono Noeni, Iraono Gize-
50 raëli, ba danōra andrō. La'o'ō ni- ū'ō Jehowa, latehe chōnia mbanoea andrō, ni'andrōnia, Timenata Zera, ba hili mado Geferaji. Ba i'aro'ō mbanoea andrō ba ibali'ō nahiania. Da'ō dāna chōra, nifaosa Geleazari 51 ere andrō ba Josoaea, ono Noeni ba satoea mado Ndramaon Gizeraeli andrō, ba Zilo, fōna Jehowa, ba zinga mbawandroehō nose gama-
boe'oela li, nilaoe dahōdahō. Ba tobali awai wamaosa tanō.
- FAZA 20.
- Fangohonogōi banoea saŵatō, fao-
ma fatambai Jordano.
- Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Josoaea, imane : Ōmane ba Ndramaon Gizeraeli : Mihonogōi mbanoea saŵatō andrō, ni'oroi'ōgoe chō Moze, niŵa'ō chōmi : (*Moz. II. 21, 13. Moz. IV. 35, 10 b. t.*) Ena'ō isaŵa da'ō na so zi no mamoenoe niha si tengā ni'odōdōgō, si lō moedōnadōna, ena'ō saŵatōmi ba zolaoe balō. Ba sanawā banoea da'ō, ba jamoe'iaqō zinga mbawa' göli mbanoea ba ja-
moe'ombacha'ō ba zatoea mbanoea andrō hoehoeonia ba ndramoefā-
amōi ia jomo chōra, ndramoetehe chōnia nahia, ba wangiaqō da'ō chōra. Ba na igohi ia solaoe balō, ba lō tola labē'e ba dangania zan-
ge'e andrō, me tengā ni'odōdōgō wamoenoenia awōnia, me tengā fatioesa mege inbōrō. Ba jamoe'iaqō mbanoea andrō, irege no moe'ohe ia ba waloechata mbanoea, ba wangetoe'ō hoekoenia — irege mate gere seboea, ere seboea na loeo da'ō. Awena dania tola mangawoeli zan-
ge'e andrō ba mbanoeara ba ba nomonia, ba mbanoea ba zi oturai ia mege woloi. Ba la'amoni'ō Gedesi ba Galilai, ba hili mado Na-
fetali ba Sichema ba hili mado Geferaji ba Kiriat Garaba, Heberona andrō, ba hili mado Joeda. Ba jefo Jordano, ba gamaoedoe Jericho, tānō ba gatoemboecha, lahonogōi Mbeseri ba danō si mate, ba zalo'o,

banoea mado Roebeno, ba Ramoti
ba danō Gileadi, banoea mado Gado,
ba Golana, ba danō Mbazana,
9 banoea mado Manase. Da'ō mba-
noea andrō, nihonogōi ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli fefoe ba ba niha bō'ō, si
fatewoe gana chōra, ena'ō ba da'ō
lasaŵa dozi samoenoe niha, si lō
moe'odōdōgō, ena'ō lō iboenoe ira
solaoe balō, lō moe'ohe ba waloe-
chata mbanoea.

FAZA 21.

I. Tána ba gere ba ba mado Lewi.
II. Tōi mbanoea gere. III. Banoea
ndraono Gahati. IV. Banoea ndrao-
no Gereso. V. Banoea ndraono
Merari. VI. Fangasiwai wangai tanō
Gana'ana.

- 1 I. Ba la'ondrasi Geleazari ere
andrō ba Josoea, ono Noeni, ba
satoea mado Ndraono Gizeraēli sa-
2 toea mado Lewi, lamane chōra ba
da'ō ba Zilo ba danō Gana'ana :
No iŵa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Moze,
tebe'e chōma mbanoea, nahiama,
awō mbenoea ba ngai, ba nikoe-
baloi oerifōma. (*Moz. I V. 35, 2 b. t.*)
3 Ba labe'e ba mado Lewi Iraono
Gizeraēli dána chōra ōsa, mbanoea
andrō, awō mbenoea ba ngai, ba
nikoebaloi oerifōra, la'o'ō niŵa'ō
4 Jehowa. (*Nga'ōt. I. 6, 54 b. t.*) Ba
aloea dahōdahō ba nga'ōtō Gahati
andrō ; ba tebe'e ba ndraono Ga'-
aroni ere andrō, mado Lewi, ba
feledōloe banoea, nilaoe dahōdahō ;
banoea mado Joeda ba banoea
mado Zimeoni bá banoea mado
5 Mbenijami. Ba ba ma'oewoe Gahati
tánō bō'ō, ba foeloe banoea, nilaoe
dahōdahō, banoea wabaliŵa mado
Geferaji ba banoea mado Dano ba
banoea zi matonga mado Manase.
6 Ba ba ma'oewoe Gereso, ba feledōloe
banoea, nilaoe dahōdahō, banoea
wabaliŵa mado Isasari ba banoea
mado Gaseri ba banoea mado Na-
fetali ba banoea zi matonga mado
7 Manase ba Mbazana. Ba ba wa-

baliŵa ma'oewoe Merari, ba fele-
ndroea banoea, banoea mado Roe-
beno ba banoea mado Gado ba
banoea mado Zeboeloni. Ba latehe 8
ba mado Lewi andrō Iraono Gize-
raēli mbanoea no mege, fabaja
benoea ba ngai, dali dahōdahō,
la'o'ō ni'oro'iō Jehowa chō Moze.

- II. Ba latehe mbanoea mado 9
Joeda andrō ba banoea mado Zi-
meoni andrō, nitōtōi tōi. Ba tetehe 10
ba ndraono Ga'aroni, nga'ōtō Ga-
hati, ono Lewi, chōra sa dahōdahō
si fōfōna. Latehe chōra mbanoea 11
Garaba andrō, ama Genoki, ja'ia
Heberona, ba hili mado Joeda, awō
mbenoea si tefasoei ja'ia. Ba naha 12
zinanō ba ngai mbanoea, awō ha-
lama, si fabōbō chōnia, ba labe'e
chō Galebi, ono Jefoene, tána
chōnia, si lō teboelō. (*Jos. 14, 14 ;*
15, 13). Ba ba ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, 13
ere andrō, ba latehe mbanoea sa-
wātō zange'e andrō, Heberona a-
ndrō, fabaja benoea ba ngai ba
Libena, fabaja benoea, ba Jatiro, 14
fabaja benoea ba Esemoa; fabaja
benoea, ba Holona, fabaja benoea, 15
ba Debira, fabaja benoea, ba Asana, 16
fabaja benoea, ba Joeta, fabaja
benoea, ba Beti Zemesi, fabaja be-
noea — siŵa banoea, banoea mado
no mege, si domboea. Ba banoea 17
mado Mbenijami : Gibeona, fabaja
benoea ba ngai, ba Geba, fabaja
benoea, ba Anatoti, fabaja benoea, 18
ba Alamo, fabaja benoea — ōfa
banoea. Tobali tetehe ba ma'oewoe 19
Ga'aroni, ere andrō, ba feledōloe ba-
noea fefoe, fabaja benoea ba ngai.
III. Ba ba wabaliŵa ma'oewoe 20
Gahati, mado Lewi, ba zi tosai
nga'ōtō Gahati, ba si gōna ba dahō-
dahō chōra, ba banoea mado Gefe-
raji. Latehe chōra mbanoea saŵatō 21
zange'e andrō, Sichema, fabaja be-
noea ba ngai, ba hili mado Geferaji
ba Geseri, fabaja benoea, ba Kibi-
sa'i, fabaja benoea, ba Beti Horona,
fabaja benoea — ōfa banoea. Ba 23

- banoea mado Dano : Elitekc, fabaja banoea, ba Gibetona, fabaja benoea,
 24 ba Ajalona, fabaja benoea, ba Gata Rimono, fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea zi matonga mado Manase : Ta'anache, fabaja benoea, ba Jibelea, fabaja benoea — do-
 25 mboea banoea. Tobali tetehe ba wabaliwa ina'oewoe Gahati, si tosai andrō, ba foeloe banoea fefoe, fabaja benoea ba ngai.
- 26 27 IV. Ba ba ma'oewoe Gereso andrō, fabaliwa mado Lewi, ba domboea tetehe banoea zi matonga mado Manase : banoea sāwatō zange'e andrō, Golana ba Mbazana, fabaja benoea, ba Be'eseri, fabaja benoea.
 28 Ba banoea mado Isasari : Kisiona, fabaja benoea, ba Daberata, fabaja benoea, ba Jaramoeta, fabaja benoea, ba Eni Gani, fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea mado Gaseri : Mizeali, fabaja benoea, ba Abedono, fabaja benoea. Ba Helikata, fabaja benoea ba Rehobo, fabaja banoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea mado Nafetalī : banoea sāwatō zange'e andrō, Kedesi ba Galilaia, fabaja benoea, ba Hamoti Dora, fabaja benoea ba Karatana, fabaja benoea — tōloe banoea. Tobali tetehe ba wabaliwa ma'oewoe Gereso andrō feledōloe banoea, fabaja benoea ba ngai.
- 32 33 V. Ba ba wabaliwa ma'oewoe Merari andrō, si tosai mado Lewi, ba tetehe, banoea mado Zeboeloni, Jokenea, fabaja benoea, ba Karata, fabaja benoea, ba Dimena, fabaja benoea, ba Nahalala, fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea mado Roebeno : banoea sāwatō zange'e andrō, Beseri andrō, ba danō si mate, fabaja benoea, ba Jasa, fabaja benoea. Ba Kedemoti, fabaja benoea, ba Mefa'ata, fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea. Ba banoea mado Gado : banoea sāwatō zange'e andrō, Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, fabaja benoea.
 34 35 36 37 38 39 Ba Mahana'i, fabaja benoea, ba Hesibona, fabaja benoea, ba Ja'ezeri, fabaja benoea — ūfa banoea fefoe. Tobali tetehe ba wabaliwa ma'oewoe 40 Merari andrō, si tosai fabaliwa mado Lewi, felendroea banoea fefoe, tāna chōra, nilaoe dahōdahō. Ba banoea 41 mado Lewi andrō, ba no ūfa woeloe a ūlōe, fabaja benoea, si te'o'oe ba dāna Ndراونو Gизeraëli [bō'ō]. Ba banoea no mege, ba samboe- 42 samboea banoea, fabaja benoea, si tefasoei ja'ia; dozi banoea no mege, ba si manō.
- VI. Ba ibe'e ba danga Ndراونو 43 Gизeraëli danō ma'asagōrō Jehowa, si no fahōloe ia chō ndra toeara, ba wame'e chōra ; ba lahalō chōra ba mowanoea ira ba da'ō. Ba tefasoei danōra, ba ahono ibe'e Jehowa, itōrō nifaboe'oenia, chō ndra toeara, fahōloesa. Lō si lō te'ala chōra emalira ; ibe'e ba dangara nemalira fefoe Jehowa. Samboea lō aechoe ba 45 danō taroma li si sōchi andrō, ni-wā'ō Jehowa ba ma'oewoe Gизeraëli ; ahori itōrō. (F. 23, 14).

FAZA 22.

I. Ifofanō zi domboea mado a matonga andrō Josoea. II. Lafā'anō naha wame'e soemange ba mbewe Joridano. III. Lafatenge Iraono Gизeraëli bō'ō, lategoe warnazōchi naha wame'e soemange andrō. IV. Laboe'a zincogee andrō si domboea mado a matonga.

- I. Me loeo da'ō ifakaoni'ō Josoea mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba imane chōra : No mi'ō'ō fefoe niwā'ō genoni Jehowa andrō, Moze, chōmi ba no mifondrondrongo ligoe, fefoe hadia ia niwā'ōgōe chōmi. (Moz. IV. 32, 20, b.t.). Lō si farōi ami ba dali-foesōmi, gōtō wa'ara andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba no mi'o'ō goriosa Lowalangimi, Jehowa, lō si fahole. (Moz. V. 29, 8). Ba no faloecha wa'ahono dalifoesōmi, ibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, itōrō nifaboe'oenia chōra ; ba mifoeli sa'ae ami chōmi, ba danō tāna chōmi, nitehe genoni

- 5 Jehowa andrō, Moze, chōmi, jefo
Joridano. Ba bōi olifoe ami, jamoroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi wolo'ō oroisa andrō nibe'e genoni Jehowa andrō, Moze, chōmi ba amachoitania, fa mi'o'masiō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, fa bōi mamalōmalō wanōrōmi lala andrō chōnia, fa mi'o'ō goroisania, fa molemba ami chōnia, fa mihogrigō dōdōmi ba era'erami, we'amōi enoninia! (*Moz. V. 10, 12*). Ba i'efā'ō ira Josoea, ifahowoe'ō ba ifofanō, 6 ba lafoeli ira chōra. Ba ba zi matonga mado Manase ba no itoctoeroe Moze danō Mbazana; ba ba zi matonga, ba no itoetoroe Josoea ba ngai dalifoesōra ba zi tambai Joridano, tānō ba gaechoela. Ba me ifofanō ira chōra Josoea, me no ifahowoe'ō ira, ba lafoeli ira chōra; no oja chōra girōgirō, oja sibai goerōfō ba firō ba ana'a ba tōla ba si'ōli ba no fahōna noecha, ba lafaosa, labē' ba dalifoesōra ōsa, nihalōra ba nemalira andrō.
- 9 II. Tobali lafoeli ira mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, larōi Ndراono Gizerāeli bō'ō, ba Zilo, ba danō Gana'ana, ba we'amōi ba danō Gileadi, ba danō tāna chōrá, ba zowanoea ira, dali goroisa Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Moze. Ba me laroegi danō ba zinga Joridano, ba danō Gana'ana, ba lafazōchi naha wame'e soemange, seboea, mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase,
- 10 11 ba da'ō ba mbewe Joridano. Ba larongo Iraono Gizerāeli bō'ō : Hiza, no lafazōchi naha wame'e soemange mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba gamaodee danō Gana'ana, ba zinga Joridano, ba danō ba zi tambai Ndراono Gizerāeli. Ba me larongo da'ō Iraono Gizerāeli, ba faloecha mbanoeara fefoe ba Zilo, ba wanoewō ja'ira.
- 12 13 Ba lafatenge zinenge Iraono Gizerāeli, ba we'amōi ba mado Roebeno ba ba mado Gado ba ba zi mato-
- nga mado Manase, Fineha andrō, ono Geleazarere andrō, awo zala-wā, dafoeloe, samōsa zamboea mado, mado Ndراono Gizerāeli fefoe; dozi ira, ba no satoea wabaliwā madora, ba ngahōnō Ndراono Gizerāeli andrō. Ba me no laroegi mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba danō Gileadi, ba fahoehoeo ira chōra, lamane : Da'ō niwā'ō mbanoea Jehowa fefoe chōmi : Hadia, wa farōi ami chō Lowalangi Ndراono Gizerāeli, wa mi'erogō Jehowa ma'ōchō, wamazōchi naha, wame'e soemange chōmi, wa milawā Jehowa ma'ōchō? (*Moz. V. 12, 13 b. t.*) Hadia, ambō na horōda famosoemange Ba'ali Weoro andrō, si lō teboelō ba hoeloeda, irege ma'ōchō andre, bōrō wa gōna famakō mbanoea Jehowa? (*Moz. IV. 25, 3*). Ba ja'ami, ba edōna mi'erogō Jehowa ma'ōchō? Ba lō foelitō : ja'ami zolawā Jehowa ma'ōchō, ba mahemoloe, ba gōna fōnoe mbanoea Ndراono Gizerāeli fefoe. Ba na salacha danō andrō, nitemami tāna chōmi, ba mitaboe mijefo ba danō tāna chō Jehowa, ba zi so nahia Jehowa, ba mi'iagō ba ngaima. Ba lō tola milawā Jehowa, ba he ja'aga, ba lō tola milawā, wamazōchi naha wame'e soemange, nifasamboea, baero naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Lowalangida, Jehowa. Hadia. 20 lō si gōna fōnoe mbanoea Ndراono Gizerāeli fefoe, me no noemalō danga Nachano andrō, ono Zera, me falimo ia, ba zalacha andrō, wa ma'ifoe tengha ja'ia zi mate ba horōnia andrō. (*F. 7*).
- IV. Ba latema lira mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, lamane ba zatoea ngahōnō Ndراono Gizerāeli : Sabōlō andrō, Lowalangi, Jehowa — Sabōlō andrō, Lowalangi, Jehowa zangila, ba ndra moerongo Iraono Gizerāeli gōi : Na folawā ba na farōisama chō Jehowa — ba bato ma'ōchō wanolo

- 23 ja'aga — (*Sin. 50, 1*), wa no ma-fa'anō chōma naha wame'e soemange, ba wangerogō Jehowa; na no tanima wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange ni'a, ja'wa, ba ma soemange fangorifi, ba jamoelaoe
- 24 mbalō Jehowa! Ba na tengā da'ō dōdōma, wa malaoe ia: ma so hadia ia; me itōrō tōdōma, ma lamane dania ma'oewoemi ba ma'oewoema: „Hadia chōmi chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō? 32
- 25 Noa sa ibe'e ola Joridano Jehowa ba gotaloeada, ja'ami mado Roebeno ba mado Gado; saefa ami chō Jehowa!“ Ba ma labato wamosoe-mange Jehowa ma'oewoema labe'e
- 26 ma'oewoemi. Andrō mawā'ō tōdōma: Da'ō malaoe, mafazōchi chōma naha wame'e soemange; tengā ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba; ena'ō famadoehoe'ō ia, he chōma ba he chōmi ba ba ma'oewoeda, fa mafosuemange Jehowa fōnania, wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba ba soemange fangorifi chōma, fa tebai la'wā'ō dania ma'oewoemi ba ma'oewoema: Saefa ami chō Jehowa!
- 27 Mamane dōdōma: Na lamanō dania chōma, ba ma ba ma'oewoema, ba mamane: Mifaigi wama'anō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa, nifa'anō ndra toeama, tengā ba wame'e soemange nitocnoe ba soemange nitaba; ena'ō famadoehoe'ō ia, he chōma ba he chōmi. Ja arōoe chōma wola'wa Jehowa ba fangerogō Jehowa ma'ōchō, wamazōchi naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba soemange ni'a ba soemange nitaba, ni-fasamboea, baero naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Lowalangida, Jehowa, si so ba golajama nahiania
- 28 33 Mamarooe Josaea tōdō zato. Fango'oos ba wa lō farōi chō Lowalangi. II. Fanenā'wa fangerogō Lowalangi.
- 29 34 I. Ba me no ara, me no ahono Ndraono Gizerāeli ibe'e Jehowa, ba nemalira andrō fefoe, fasoei, ba me no atoea Josaea, me no noemalō ndrōfi, ba ifaloecho'ō Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe Josaea, satoeara ba salā'wara ba sangoehoekoe ba koemandroe, ba imane chōra: Atoea ndra'o, no noemalō ndrōfi. Ba no mi'ilā fefoe hadia ia nilaoe Lowalangimi Jehowa ba niha andrō fefoe fōnami; Lowalangimi andrō, Jehowa, sa'ae zi fasōndra salahimi. Ba hiza, ba no oetoetoerōe tāna chōmi niha andrō, si tosai, tāna ba madomi, wolaoe dahōdahō; i'otarai Joridano, fefoe soi, nihorigoe, irege nasi seboea, tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba itimba ira fōnami Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ifofanō fōnami, ena'ō mi-halō chōmi danō, si mane nifaboe'oe
- 30 35 4 Ba me larongo ira Fineha ere andrō ba salā'wa mbanoea andrō, satoea ngahōnō Ndraono Gizerāeli, awōnia, niwa'ō mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado
- 31 Manase, ba ahono dōdōra. Ba imane

- 6 Lowalangimi, Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 33, 53*). Ba mi'abe'e'ō sibai dōdōmi, ba wolo'ō ba ba wolaoe fefoe hadia ia zi so ba zoera goroisa andrō chō Moze, fa bōi mihole'ō ami, he ba gambōlō ba he ba gabera. (*Moz. V. 7 4, 2*). Fa bōi mifaroeka ami ba niha andrō, si tosai na ba chōmi, ba fa bōi mitōtōi dōi Lowalangira, we'a-mōi ba hōlōe ba chōra, ba bōi mifosoemange ba bōi mangaloeloe 8 ami chōra. (*Moz. II. 23, 13*). Lowa-langimi andrō, Jehowa, mi'olcmbai, si mane folaoemi iroegi ma'ōchō 9 andre. (*Moz. V. 11, 22 b. t.*) Andrō itimba fōnami soi seboea ba sabōlō Jehowa; samōsa lō niha sabōlō moroi chōmi, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. 10 Ha samōsa motōi ja'ami, ba hōnō moloi ibe'e, me no Lowalangimi, Jehowa, zi fasōndra salahimi, si mane nifaboe'oenia chōmi. (*Moz. 11 III. 26, 8. Jes. 30, 17*). Ba na omasi ami aoeri, ba mifaigī sibai, fa mi'-omasi'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa. 12 II. Ba na farōi ami ena'ō, na mifabōbō ami ba zi tosai soi niha andrō ba chōmi, na fambambatō 13 ami ba na fahalō, ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi: ba lō'ō sa ito-hoegō Lowalangimi Jehowa wanimba soi andrō fōnami; tobali fesoe ba tandraŵa ira chōmi, ba bōzibōzi ba ngaimi ba doi ba hōrōmi, irege ahori ami ba danō si sōchi andre, nitehe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi. (*Moz. II. 23, 33.* 14 *Moz. IV. 33, 55*). Ba na oetōrō iada'e lala andrō, nitōrō niha fefoe dania, ba bōi zi lō aboto sibai ba dōdōmi: samboea lō saechoe ba danō taroma li si sōchi andrō, niwa'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba chōmi andrō, no ahori itōrō chōmi, 15 samboea lō saechoe ba danō. Ba si mane amaboe'oela li andrō, nifaboe'oe Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi, wa no ahori itōrō, si manō gōi dania wamatōrō Jehowa fameta'-oenia ja'ami andrō, fefoe, irege no

ihori ami ba danō si sōchi andre, niibe'e Lowalangimi, Jehowa, chōmi. (*Moz. V. 28, 15 b. t.*) Na misawō 16 gamachoita Lowalangimi, Jehowa, andrō, nifachoinia chōmi, ba na mōi ami mamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, wangaloeloe chōra, ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa chōmi, ba lō ara, ba ahori ami ba danō si sōchi andre, nitehenia chōmi.

FAZA 24.

I. Faloechata safoeria chō Josoea ba Zichema Ifasoegi wanolo Lowa-langi ja'ira. II. Lafaboe'oe lira sato, ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi. Lafoeli la'orifi wawoe'oesa li andrō. III. Fa'amate Josoea ba fa'amate Geleazarī.

I. Ba ifaloecha'ō mado Gizerāëli 1 fefoe Josoea ba Zichema, ifakaoni'ō zatoea Ndraono Gizerāëli ba salawāra ba sangoeahoekoe ba koeman-droe chōra, ba la'ondrasi Lowalangi. Ba imane Josoea ba zato fefoe: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāëli: „Ba gōtō fōna sibai, ba jefo nidanō [Oiferati] so woeroegōmi, Tara andrō, ama ndra Aberahamo Nachori, ba lafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō. (*Moz. I. 11, 31*). Ba ocfawoe'a woeroegōmi Aberahamo, oeheba ba danō jefo nidanō andrō ba oefatōrōi'ō ba danō Gana'-ana ma'asagōrō, ba ato ma'owoe-nia oebe'e, oebe'e chōnia Giza'aki andrō. (*Moz. I. 21, 2*). Ba chō Giza'aki ba oebe'e Jakobo andrō ba Ezaoe; ba chō Gezaoe andrō, ba oetehe hili Ze'ira andrō, ena'ō ihalō chōnia; ba Jakobo ba ononia, ba lasaŵa danō Miseraji. (*Moz. I. 25, 24; 36, 8; 46, 5*). Ba oefatenge ndra Moze A'aroni, oefakao Ndrawa Miseraji, wolaoe nilaoegoe andrō ba chōra, ba aefa da'ō, ba oefawoe'a ami. (*Moz. II. 3, 10*). Oeheta ndra amami ba danō Miseraji, ba miroegi nasi. Ba lagohi ndra amami Dawa Miseraji, la'ohe goereta ba wanoewō

- ba fao zi fakoedo, iroegi ba mbe-
we nasi zoechoe andrō. (*Moz. II.*
7 14, 5, b. t.) Ba la'angarōfī li Jehowa
ba ogōmigōmi ba gotaloeami Ndra-
wa Miseraji ibe'e ; ba ifatōrō chōra
nasi, tobali alōmō ira. Ba i'ilā hō-
rōmi, nifatōrōgōe ba Ndrawa Mise-
raji andrō, ba ara dania ami ba
8 danō si mate andrō. Ba oe'ohe ami
ba danō Ndraono Gamori andrō,
sowanoea jefo Joridano ba fasōndra
ira chōmi ; ba oebe'e ba dangami
ira ba mihalō chōmi danōra, ba
oehori ira fōnami. (*Moz. IV. 21,*
9 25). Ba maoso Mbalaki andrō, ono
Zifora, razo Ndraono Moabi, ba
wanoewō Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba ifa-
tēnge zinenge, ifakaoni'ō Mbilcamo
andrō, ono Mbeori, ba wangelifi
10 ja'ami. (*Moz. IV. 22, 5.*) Ba lō
edōna oefondrondrongo li Mbileamo
andrō. Ba ifahowoe'ō ami ba tobali
11 oe'efa'ō ami ba dangania. Ba mi'ōtō
Joridano, ba miroegi Jericho, ba
fasōndra chōmi mbanoea Jericho
andrō, Iraono Gamori ba Dawa
Weresi ba Dawa Gana'ana ba Irao-
no Cheti ba Iraono Girigasi ba
Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi ba
oebe'e ba dangami ira. (*Jos. 6, 1,*
12 b. t.) Ba oefowaōwāō fōnami geto,
ba moloi ira fōnami labe'e, razo
Ndraono Gamori andrō, si fele-
ndroea ; tengā ba zi'ōlimi ba tengā
ba wanami ! (*Moz. II. 23, 28. Sin.*
13 44, 4). Ba oebe'e chōmi danō ba zi
lō erege dōdōmi, ba banoea si tengā
nitaroe'ōmi, ba mibal'ō nahiami,
ba kaboe nagoe ba kaboe nohi, si
tengā nitanōmi, ba mi'ā mboea."
- 14 (*Moz. V. 6, 10, b. t.*) Ba mi'ata'oefi
sa'ae Jehowa ba mifosoemange ia
moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi ba bōi
farōi ami, ba miheta nadoe andrō,
nifosoemange ndra toeami jefo ni-
danō andrō ba ba danō Miseraji,
ba mifosoemange Jehowa. (*Sam. I.*
15 7, 3). Ba na lō omasi ami wamoso-
mange Jehowa, ba mihonogōi ma'ō-
chō, ha niha nifosoemangemi, na Lo-
- walangi andrō. nifosoemange ndra
toeami, si so jefo nidanō andrō, ba
na Lowalangi Ndraono Gamori a-
ndrō, si so ami ba danō ; **ba ja'odo**
ba soroijomogoe fefoe, ba Jehowa
mafosoemange !
- II. Ba latema li sato, lamane : Ja 16
arōe chōma wangerogō Jehowa, ba
wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō! Je-
howa sa Lowalangima ; ja'ia sa
zolohe mijāwā ja'ita ba ira amada
moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba zi no
mōi sawoejoe ita, ba solaoe sahōli-
hōli dōdō andrō, ba zanehe ita, ba
sondrorogō ja'ita ba lala andrō fefoe,
nitōrōda, ba ba niha fefoe, nitōrōda
tanō. (*Moz. II. 20, 2.*) Ba no ahorī 18
itimba fōnada Jehowa soi andrō,
awō Ndraono Gamori, si so ba danō.
Ja'aga gōi mamosoemange Jehowa,
me no ja'ia Lowalangima ! Ba imane 19
Josoea ba zato : Tebai samosoem-
mange Jehowa ami, me no Lowalangi
ni'amoni'ō ia ; Lowalangi solohoe
ia : lō ibe'e aefa chōmi lalōmi ba
horōmi andrō ! (*Moz. II. 20, 5. Moz.*
III. 19, 2). Na mi'erogō Jehowa, 20
wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba
i'erogō gōi ami ba ifatōrō chōmi
zi lō sōchi ba ihori ami, lō lai wa
no si sōchi ifatōrō chōmi mege.
Lamane sato chō Josoea : Bōi, Je-
howa mafosoemange ! (*Sin. 10, 5,*
b. t.). Ba imane Josoea ba zato : 22
Ja'ani zi so ba mbōrō chōmi, wa
no mihonogōi, Jehowa nifosoemangemi.
Lamane : Ja'ia da'ō ! Ba 23
miheta Lowalangi bō'ō andrō, si so
ba chōmi, ba ena'ō chō Lowalangi
Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, Jehowa,
aolo dōdōmi ! (*Moz. I. 35, 2.*) Ba la-
mane sato chō Josoea : Lowalangima,
Jehowa andrō, mafosoemange ba li-
nia mafondrondrongo ! Ba fawoe'oe 25
li ira Josoea niha sato, me loeo da'ō,
ba ibe'e goroisa chōra Josoea ba
ifachoi lala, ba da'ō, ba Zichema:
(*Raz. II. 23, 3.*) Ba itanō ba zoera 26
goroisa Lowalangi hoehoeo andrō
Josoea ; ba ihalō gowe seboea, ifa-

- sindro ba da'ō ba mbōrō manawa, si te'oe'oe ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jeho-
27 wa andrō. Ba imane Josoea ba niha sato fefoe : Hiza, si so ba mbōrō chōdā gowe andre, noa sa irongo fefoe daroma li andrō, hoehoea Jehowa chōdā ; andrō si so ba mbōrō ia, ba chōmi andrō, fa bōi mi'osi-lō'ögō Lowalangimi. (*Moz. I. 31, 48.*)
- 28 Aefa da'ō, ba ifofanō ira Josoea, isawa dána chōnia zamōsana.
- 29 III., Ba noa da'ō, ba mate Josoea andrō, ono Noeni, enoni Jehowa, foeloe tōra otoe fache wa'arania
- 30 ba goeli danō. Ba lako'o ia ba danō tána chōnia, ba Dimenata Zera, ba hili mado Geferaji, jōoe hili Gasi
- 31 andrō. Ba lafosoemange Jehovah
- Iraono Gizeraëli, gōtō wa'ara Josoea andrō, ba he ba gōtō zatoea andrō, sanaoe noso moroi chō Josoea, si no mangila folaoe Jehovah andrō, nilaoenia ba Ndraono Gize-raëli. (*Nga'ōt. II. 34, 33.*) Ba boto 32 Josefo andrō, ni'ohe Ndraono Gize-raëli moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba lako'o ba Zichema, ba mbenoea andrō, ni'öli Jakobo no ba Ndraono Hemori, soböli 'si otoe kesita, ba tebe'e tána ba ma'oewoe Josefo. (*Moz. I. 33, 19; 50, 25.*) Ba mate 33 gōi Geleazari andrō, ono Ga'aroni, ba lako'o ia ba Gibea, banoea nononia Fineha andrō, nitehe chōnia ba hili mado Geferaji andrō.

Soera ZANGOEHOEKOE

A N D R Ö.

FAZA 1.

I. Lasoewō Ndrewa Gana'ana mado Joeda ba mado Zimeoni. II. Atoe'a ba Mbetiëli mado Mbenijami. III. Banoea si lō latimba.

- 1 I. Ba tobali me no mate Josoea, ba lasoefoe chō Jehowa Iraono Gize-raëli, lamane : Ha niha ndra'aga zi fōfōna möi misijaŵa ba Ndrewa
- 2 Gana'ana, fasoewō chōra ?. Imane Jehovah : Mado Joeda zi fōfōna möi misijaŵa ; oebe'e ba dangara danō.
- 3 Ba lamane mado Joeda ba dalifoe-sōra mado Zimeoni : Mitaboe awōma ba dána chōma, ena'ō tasoewō Ndrewa Gana'ana, ba möiga gōi awōmi dania ba dána chōmi ! Ba
- 4 fao chōra mado Zimeoni. Ba möi

mado Joeda ba ibe'e ba dangara Jehovah Ndrewa Gana'ana ba Dawa Weresi, tobali la'alani ba Mbeseki, 10,000 [zi mate]. Ba fachamö ira Gadoni Beseki ba Mbeseki, fasōndra ira, ba la'alani Ndrewa Gana'ana, fabaja Dawa Weresi. Ba moloi Gadoni Beseki, ba lagohi ia, lara'oe ba la'cwa doetoeroe seboea ba danga ba gahe. Ba imane Adoni Beseki : Fitoe ngafoeloe razo si no moe'ewa toetoeroe danga ba toetoeroe kahe seboea, zangozaragō achōchōla barō meza chōgoe : Nilaoegoe andrō, ba isoelōni chōgoe Lowalangi ! Awena la'ohé ia ba Jeroezalema, ba da'ō mate ia. (*Moz. III. 24, 19.*) Ba la-
soewō Jeroezalema mado Joeda, ba atoe'a ira, lalaŵa bawa zi'öli, ba

5

6

7

8

- 9 banoea, ba latoenoe. Aefa da'ō, ba mōi misi toe mado Joeda, ba wanoevō Dawa Gana'ana andrō, si so ba hili andrō ba danō tānō raja ba
- 10 ba zalo'o tanō andrō. Ba lasawa Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō ba Heberona mado Joeda. Ba tōi Heberona fōna, ba Kiriati Garaba. Ba te'ala Zezai ba Ahima ba Talamai, nga'-ōtō Genaki andrō, labe'e (*Jos. 15, 11 14, b. t.*) Ba moroi ba da'ō, ba lasawa mbanoea Debira; ba tōi De-
- 12 bira fōna, ba Kiriati Zeferi. Ba ifaboe'oe Kalebi, imane: Ha niha zolawa Kiriati Zeferi andrō, ba satoe'a ba da'ō, chōnia oebe'e nono-
- 13 goe Achasa. Ba atoe'a Goteniēli, ono Genasi andrō, achi Galebi, ba ibe'e chōnia nononia Achasa
- 14 [Kalebi]. Ba me la'ohē chōnia, ba ifarooe, ena'ō i'andrō mbenoea chō namania. Ba ahele ia moroi ba hoe-loe galide, ba imane chōnia Kalebi:
- 15 Hana ndra'oegō! Ba imane chōnia: Be'e atō chōgoe mboeala ba wofanō. Noa sa ōbe'edo ba danō tānō raja, si no okōlikōli, ba be'e atō chōgoe goemboe nidanō! Ba ibe'e chōnia goemboe ba hili ba
- 16 oemboe ba ndraso Kalebi. Ba no mōi misi ja'wa nono Ndraono Geni andrō, la'o Mose, no lahetia ira ba mbanoea chorema andrō, awō mado Joeda, no lasawa danō mado Joeda andrō, tanō si mate, ba zanaere, ba Garada, mōi ira mowanoea, ba da'ō, ba ngai Ndraono Gamaleki. (*Moz. 17 IV. 10, 29. F. 4, 11.*) Ba fao ba dalifoesōra mado Zimeoni mado Joeda, ba lā'alani Ndrawa Gana'ana, banoea Zefata, ba lafakiko; andrō wa labe'e tōi mbanoea andrō
- 18 Horima. Ba mado Joeda andrō, ba lahalō gōi chōra Gasa, fabaja tanōra, ba Asekalo, fabaja tanōra, ba
- 19 Ekerona, fabaja tanōra. Ba itolo mado Joeda Jehowa, tobali la'ochō-gō mbotō hili andrō. Ba banoea ba zalo'o andrō, ba tebai latimba, bōrō
- 20 me so chōra goereta si'oli. Ba He-
- berona andrō, ba latehe chō Galebi, la'o'ō ni'oroiō Mose, ba itimba ba da'ō nga'-ōtō Genaki andrō, si datoloe. (*Moz. IV. 14, 24. Jos. 14, 13.*) Ba Iraono Jeboesi andrō, banoea 21 Jeroezalema, ba tebai latimba mado Joeda. Ba tobali lō teboelō Ndraono Jeboesi andrō ba ngai mado Joeda ba Jeroezalema, irege ma'ōchō andre.
- II. Ba iraono Josefo andrō, ba mōi gōi misi ja'wa ba Mbetiēli, ba itolo ira Jehowa. Ba lafaoezei 23 Mbetiēli andrō iraono Josefo; ba tōi mbanoea andrō fōna, ba Loesi. (*Moz. I. 28, 19.*) Ba samaoeze andrō, 24 ba la'ilā niha si otarai moroi jomo. Ba lamane ba da'ō: Oroma'ō chōma lalama ba mbanoea ba matolo'ō gōi. Ba i'oroma'ō chōra zolala ira 25 mijomo ba lalaŵa mbanoea andrō bawa zi'oli; ba niha no mege ba si sawē ja'ira, ba la'orifi. Ba isa'wa danō Ndraono Cheti niha andrō, itaroe'ō mbanoea ba ibe'e tōinia Loesi; ba da'ō dōinia iroegi ma'-ōchō.
- III. Ba iraono Manase, ba lō latimba mbanoea Mbeti Zeana andrō ba banoea si fabōbō chōra, ja'ia Da'anachi ba si fabōbō chōra, ba banoea Dora ba si fabōbō chōra, ba banoea Jibelea ba si fabōbō chōra, ba banoea Megido ba si fabōbō chōra. Tobali faloecha Ndrawa Gana'ana, lō teboelō ira ba danō da'ō. Ba me abōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba 28 labe'e barō mbawara Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, enonira: fanimba ja'ira, ba tebai. Ba Iraono Geferaji, 29 ba lō latimba Ndrawa Gana'ana banoea Geseri, ba tobali lō teboelō Ndrawa Gana'ana ba ngaira, ba Geseri. Ba Iraono Zeboeloni, ba 30 lō latimba mbanoea Giterono ba banoea Nahaloli, ba tobali lō teboelō ba ngaira Ndrawa Gana'ana, ba tobali enonira ba gafoerita. Ba Irao- 31 no Gaseri, ba lō latimba mbanoea Ako ba banoea Zidona, femōi Ga-

- halaba ba Achisiba ba Heleba ba sato fefoe. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō Mbochimi (sege'ege). Ba labe'e zoemange Jehovah ba da'ō. Me no ifofanō niha Josoea, ba lafazaŵa ira Iraono Gizeraëli, mōi ira moe'ochōgō danō, isaŵa dána chōnia zamōsana. Ba la'o'ō chō Jehovah niha sato ba gōtō Josoea andrō ba ba gōtō zatoea andrō, sanaoe noso moroi chō Josoea, si no anehe zeboea andrō, nilaoe Jehovah ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Jos. 24, 31*). Ba mate Josoea andrō, ono Noeni, enoni Jehovah, 110 fache wa'anaoe nosonia. Ba lako'o ia ba dána chōnia tanō andrō, ba Dimenata Heresi, ba hili mado Geferaji, jōoe hili Gasi.
- II. Ba ahori te'oroedoegō chō 10 ndra toeara zi sagōtō niha andrō, ba sagōtō zi so dania foerira, niha si lō mangila Jehovah ba he nilaoenia andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba si lō omasi Jehovah lalaõe Irao- 11 no Gizeraëli, lafosuemange Mba'ali andrō. (*Moz. I V. 25, 1 b. t. Raz. II. 2, 1 b. t. F. 8, 33*). Ba la'erogō Jehovah, Lowalangi ndra toeara, si no mangeheta ja'ira ba danō Miseraji, lago'ōgo'ō Lowalangi bō'ō, Lowalangi soi niha andrō, si tefasoei ja'ira ōsa, mangaloeloe ira chōra, ba fangandrō fōnoe Jehovah da'ō. Ba me la'erogō Jehovah, me lafo- 12 soemange Mba'ali ba Asera andrō, ba mofōnoe Jehovah ba Ndraono 13 Gizeraëli, ba ibe'e ba danga zamara'oe, ena'ō laraboeraboe hadia ia chōra; iloeloe ira ba danga nemalira, si fasoei, tobali tebai sa'ae lalaŵa nemalira andrō. Gofoe heza 14 mōi ira, ba oedoera danga Jehovah, ba wamakiko, itōrō nidaō'ōdaō'ō Jehovah, si fahōloe ia chōra. Ba tosasa sibai ira ibe'e [Jehowa]. (*Moz. III. 26, 17*). Ba i'asogō za- 15 ngoehoekoc Jehovah; da'ō dania zangefā'ō ja'ira ba danga zamara'oe andrō. Ba he li zangoehoekoe andrō 16 chōra, ba lō lafondrondrongo, omasi ira Lowalangi bō'ō ba mangaloeloe 17

FAZA 2.

I. Itegoe Ndraono Gizeraëli sine-
nge Jehovah. Fa'abce dōdōra. II.
La'erogō Jehovah Iraono Gizeraëli ba
te'otoe'ō ira. He wisa ba gōtō Za-
ngoehoekoe andrō.

- 1 I. Ba so zinenge Jehovah si otarai Giligala, we'amōi misi jaŵa ba Mbochimi, ba imane: No oe'oe mijawa ami moroi ba danō Miseraji ba no oefasao ami ba danō andre, nifaboe'-oegoe chō ndra toeami, fahōloesa. Ba no oefaboe'oe: Lō oewoe'ai wa-woe'esa li andrō chōgoe chōmi, iroegi zi lō aetoe; (*Moz. I. 17, 7*)
- 2 ba bōi favoe'oe li ami ba niha ba danō andre; na ha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, ba midoedoegō. Ba no lō nifondrondrongomi oroisagoe — hadia nilaoemi? (*Moz. V. 7, 2; 12, 3*). Ba iada'e, ba oewa'ō chōmi: Lō oetimba ira fōnami, ena'ō amaedola ndroi ira ba ngaimi, ba Lowalangira, ba ena'ō amaedola dandrawa chōmi. (*Moz. V. 7, 16*.
- 4 *Jos. 23, 13*). Ba me iŵa'ō da'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe sinenge Lowalangi andrō, ba me'ge'ege niha

- 18 bá da'ō. No alio sibai larōi lala andrō, nitōrō ndra toeara mege, wolo'ō oroisa Lowalangi : bō'ō wo-laoerā. Ba na i'asogō chōra zangoehoekoe Jehowa, ba itolo zangoehoekoe andrō Jehowa, wangefa'ō ja'ira ba danga nemalira, gōtō wa'ara zangoehoekoe andrō. So sa wa'ahachō dōdō Jehowa ba wanga-rōngarōra andrō ba zamakao ja'ira,
- 19 ba zamalangōgō ja'ira andrō. Ba na no mate zangoehoekoe, ba lafoeli lalaoe zi lō sōchi, sabōlōbōlō moroi ba nilaoe ndra amara, wolo'ō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba wamosoemange da'ō ba ba wangaloeloe chōra. Lō labōhōli wolaoera andrō ba boeaboeara andrō, boeaboca zabe'e ta-
- 20 ndro. Ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndراونو Gizeraeli, ba imane : Me no isawō soi andre gamachoita ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoe, nifa-chiogoe chō ndra amara, ba me lō ni'o ōra oroisagoe andrō, ba samōsa lō'ō sa'ae oetimba fōnara soi niha andrō, nisaigō Josoea, me mate ia,
- 22 (Jos. 13), ba wame'e fanandraigō Ndراونو Gizeraeli ja'ira andrō, na latōngōni lala andrō chō Jehowa, ba wanōrō ja'ia, si mane fanōngōni
- 23 ndra toeara fōna, ba na lō'ō. Ba tobali itehe Lowalangi, lō teboelō soi niha andrō ; lō ida'ida'i wanimbā ja'ira ba lō ibe'e ba danga Josoea.
- FAZA 3.
- I. Si tosai niha baero. Barō mbawara Ndراونو Gizeraeli. II. Otenieli, sangoechoekoe si fōfōna andrō. III. Iboenoe razo Ndراونو Moabi, Ehoedi, Samigarō.
- 1 I. **Ba** da'ō soi andrō, nisaigō Jehowa, ba wame'e fanandraigō Ndراونو Gizeraeli ja'ira, fanandraigō fefoe zi lō anehe mege fasōndrata andrō ba
- 2 wangochōgō tanō Gana'ana, — bōrō mado Gizeraeli andrō, ba wamahaō ja'ira ba wanoewō, ja'ira si lō anehe
- 3 fasōndrata andrō fōna : Razo Ndرا-
- wa Wilisiti andrō, si lima, ba Dawa Gana'ana fcfoe, banoea Zidona ba Iraono Hewi, ba hili Libano, i'otarai hili Mba'ali Heremono, irege lala ba Hamata. Fanandraigō Ndراونو Gizeraeli ira, ba wamaigi, na la'o'ō gorroisa Jehowa andrō, nibe'enia chō ndra toeara, nifa'ema Mose. Ba tobali tefasoei Ndراونو Gizeraeli Dawa Gana'ana ba Iraono Chcti ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi, lahalō nonora alawe ba labe'e ba nonora matoea nonorā, ba lafosoe-mange Lowalangira andrō. (*Moz. V. 7, 3*). Ba si lō omasi Jehowa lalaoe Iraono Gizeraeli ; olifeo ira Lowalangira, Jehowa, ba lafosoe-mange Mba'ali ba Asera andrō. Ba mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndراونو Gizeraeli ba ibe'e ira ba danga Goesa Risata'i, razo Garamo Nahara'i ; mēwāloe fache barō mbawa Goesa Risata'i Ndراونو Gizeraeli.
- II. Awena la'angarōfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli, ena'ō itolo ira. Ba i'asogō ba Ndراونو Gizeraeli zango-rifi Jehowa, sangefa'ō ja'ira : Otenieli andrō, ono Gena, achi Galebi. (*F. 1, 13*). Ba so chōnia Geheha Jehowa, ba ifaigi lala ba Ndراونو Gizeraeli. Ba möi ia fasoewō, ba ibe'e ba dangania Goesa Risata'i, razo Garamo andrō, Jehowa, ba ilāwa Goesa Risata'i. Ba öfa woeloe fache, ba lō hadia ia ba danō. Ba mate Gote-nieli, ono Gena.
- III. Ba lafoeli lalaoe zi lō omasi Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli. Ba ibe'e ba danga Negelono, razo Ndراونو Moabi, Ndراونو Gizeraeli Jehowa, me no lalaoe zi lō omasi Jehowa. Ba ihalō awōnia Ndراونو Gamoni ba Iraono Gamaleki da'ō, möi ia, isoewō Ndراونو Gizeraeli ba i'ochōgō mbanoea chorema andrō. Felewāloe fache Ndراونو Gizeraeli barō mbawa Negelono, razo Ndراونو Moabi. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeraeli, ba i'asogō chōra zangorifi

- Jehowa, Ehoedi andrō, ono Gera, mado Mbenijami, niha si takera. Ja'ia zama'ema beo Ndraono Gizeräeli chō Negelono, razo Ndraono
- 16 Moabi. Ba ifazöchi chönia gōri Ehoedi, gōri si faoma bawa, ha lito wa'anaoe, ba ibe'e ba lōwilöwinia, barō mbaroenia, ba gambölönia.
- 17 I'ohé, me möi ia molohe bco andrō chō Negelono, razo Ndraono Moabi. Ba Egelono andrō, ba no niha sesolo
- 18 sibai. Ba me no ifa'ema mbeo andrō, Ehoedi, ba ifasao mangawoeli niha
- 19 andrō, sonoro beo andrō mege; ba ja'ia, ba ifoeli ia, me no laroeginadoe andrō ba Giligala, ba imane chō Negelono: So niwa'ögöe chöoe razo, ba zi lō niha! Ba imane: Bö'oea! Ba möi baero fefoe zi so ba ngainia.
- 20 Ba me no möi si bacha chönia Ehoedi, me ha ja'ia zidadao ba mba-te'e jaŵa, ba zokafoekafoe, ba imane Ehoedi: So chögoe niwa'ö Lowlangi chöoe! Ba maoso ia, moroi ba
- 21 dadaomania. Ba isöbi zi'öli ba gambölnia Ehoedi tangania kabera,
- 22 itaroe'ö ba dalocnia, irege ahöndrō na bacha ndranga gōi, fabaja ösi, ba te'oe'oc ba davō nösi, lō'ö sa ifoeli idöni zi'öli ba daloenia, no
- 23 atöla dambai. Ba möi baoeloe Gehoedi. Ideöhö mbawandroehö mba-
- 24 te'e jaŵa, foerinia, ba ilazi. Ba ha si'ai mofanö ia, ba so wazoeri Negolono. Ba me la'ilä, no moelazi mbawandroehö mbate'e jaŵa, ba lamane dödöra: Te no möi ia ba nidanö ba mbate'e ba zokafoekafoe
- 25 andrō. Ba labazebaze'ö manö. Ba me lō'ö manö na ibokai mbawandroehö mbate'e jaŵa, ba lahälö wogoë ba lakoë, ba hiza tooe ba
- 26 zalo zochö ja'ira, no mate. Ba barö wa'aröröra andrō, ba no moloi Gehoedi, no iroegi nadoe andrō, ba
- 27 ichamö Ze'ira. Ba me no iroegi jomo mbanoea, ba ilaoe dorofe ba hili Geferaji. Ba möi mitooe Ndraono Gizeräeli, awönia, moroi ba hili, ba
- 28 ja'ia zangoloi'ö. Ba iwa'ö li chöra, imane: Mitaboe awögöe, mitooe, noa sa ibe'e ba dangami nemalimi andrō, Iraono Moabi, Jehowa. Ba möi ira mitooe, awönia, laba'a götna ba Joridano, tänö ba danö Ndraono Moabi, samösa lō lafatörö. Ba te'ala Ndraono Moabi, labe'e, 29 me loeo da'ö, mato 10,000 zi mate, oi sabölö, solohe baloese, samösa lō soloi labe'e. Ba tobali möi barö 30 mbawa Ndraono Gizeräeli Ndraono Moabi, me loeo da'ö. Ba 80 fache wa'ara, ba lō hadia ia chöra ba danö. Ba sangoehoekoe ja'ira Gehoedi, iroegi wa'amatenia. Ba aefä 31 da'ö, ba Samigarö, ono Ganata; sangalani Dawa Wilisiti da'ö, 600 iboenoe bözibözi göröbao, ba sango-rifi Iraono Gizeräeli ia göi.

FAZA 4. .

I. La'erogö zoei Jehovah Iraono Gizeräeli ba ibe'e sangotoe'ö ja'ira Jabino andrō, razo Ndrava Gana'ana. II. La'orifi ira ira Debora Baraki. III. Iboenoe Zisera andrō Ja'ela.

I. Ba lafoeli zoei lalaoe zi lō o-masi Jehovah Iraono Gizeräeli — noa sa mate Gehoedi. (Sam. I. 12, 9. Jos. 11, 11). Ba i'amawa ira Jehovah ba danga Jabino andrō, razo Ndrava Gana'ana, ba Hasora. Ba koemandra seboea chönia Zisera, banoea Haroseti niha baero. Ba la'angaröfi li Jehovah Iraono Gizeräeli. Siwa ngaotoe sa chö Zisera goereta si'öli ba iforege wamakao Iraono Gizeräeli, doea woeloe fache wa'ara.

II. Ba me loeo da'ö, ba sangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ba Debora, fo'omo Lafidotü, sama'ele'ö ira alawe. Barö nohi Debora andrō so nomonia, ba gotaloearea Rama Mbetieli, ba hili Geferaji, ba möimöi chönia Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba wamatoenö hoehoeora. Ba ifatenge zinenge, ifakaoni'ö Mbaraki andrō, ono Gabinoa, banoea Gedesi ba Ndraono Nafetali, ba imane chönia:

- Si ndroehoe ! no iwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Laboe, ae ba hili Dabora ba ohe awōoe zi 10,000 niha, mado Nafetali ba mado Zeboeloni; (*Heb. 11, 32*) ba oe'ohe Zisera andrō, koemandra andrō chō Jabino, awō goereta andrō chōnia, awō zato chōnia, ba wamaondragō ja'oegō, ba zinga mbombo Kizono, ba oebe'e ba dangaoe ira.
- 7 Ba imane chōnia Baraki : Na mōi ndra'oegō awōgoe, ba mōido, ba na lō mōi'ē awōgoe, ba lō mōido ! Ba imane : Mōido sa awōoe, ba tengā chōoe dania wa'ebaea doeria, ba we'amōimō andrō, ba danga ndra alawe dania i'amawa Zisera andrō Jehovah. Ba maoso Debora, mōi ia 8 awō Mbaraki ba Gedesi. Ba ifakao-ni'ō ba Gedesi mado Zeboeloni, awō mado Nafetali Baraki ; 10,000 niha zi fao chōnia misi jaŵa ba fao 9 gōi chōnia misi jawa Debora. Ba Heberi andrō, Iraono Geni, ba no iheta ia chō Ga'inō andrō, ma'oe-woe Hobabi, matoea Moze, ba saté idaroedaroe'ō nosenia, iroegi manawa andrō ba ngai Za'ana'i, sahatō 10 ba Gedesi. (*Moz. IV. 10, 29*). Ba me la'ombacha'ō chō Zisera, no mōi misi jaŵa ba hili Dabora Mbaraki 11 andrō, ono Gabinoa, ba i'oro'ō goeretania andrō fefoe Sisera, 900 goereta si'ōli, awō zabōlō andrō fefoe, si faofao chōnia ; la'otarai Haroseti niha baero andrō, lasawā 12 mbombo Kizono. Ba imane Debora chō Mbaraki : Laboe ! me no da'e mbaŵa andrō, ba nibe'e Jehovah ba dangaoe Sisera andrō; noasa Jehovah zi mōi, mowaôwaō fōnaoe ! Ba mōi mitoee Mbaraki moroi ba hili Dabora, ba 10,000 zolo'ō ja'ia niha.
- 13 Ba ikeani Zisera, awō goeretania fefoe, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, Jehovah, fōna Mbaraki, me la'abōlōgō wolaoe chōra ; ba mōi tooe Zisera, moroi ba goereta, moloi, itōrō tanō.
- 14 (*Sin. 83, 10*). Ba igohi goereta andrō ba sanoewō andrō Baraki, iroegi Ha-
- roseti niha baero, ba ahori mate ba mbawa zi'ōli zabōlō andrō chō Zisera, samōsa lō si tosai.
- III. Ba Sisera, ba no moloi, no 17 itōrō tanō ba no isaŵa nose Ja'ela andrō, fo'omo Ndraono Geni andrō, Heberi ; lō'ō sa si fa'oedoe ira Jabino, razo Hasora, zi samba omo andrō Heberi, Iraono Geni. Ba mōi 18 tooe Ja'ela, ifaondragō Zisera, imane chōnia : Ae baose Toea, ae baose chōgoe ; lō hadia ia ni'ata'oefi ! Ba mōi ia baose chōnia, ba ibaloegō ia toefo. Ba imane chōnia : Hadia, lō 19 ūbe'e ūgoe nidanō ma'ifoe ? owōchi dōdōgōe. Ba ibokai naha zoesoe za-wi, ibe'e ūnia ; ba ifoeli ihawoei ambala. Ba imane chōnia : Iagō 20 mbawandrohō nose, ba na so niha, na isofoe chōoe, na imane : Hadia, so ba da'e niha ? ba ūmane : Lō'ō ! Ba ihalō gosō'osō nose Ja'ela andrō, 21 fo'omo Heberi, ba itoejoe warōcha, lō ida'ida'i we'amōi ba ngainia ba ibōzi ba dangidanginia gosō'osō andrō, irege tetaroe ba danō, noa sa mōrō ia. Ba ono matelō ia ba mate. Ba ba da'ō sibai so Mbaraki, solohi 22 Sisera. Ba mōi tooe Ja'ela, i'ondrasi ia, imane chōnia : Ae ba da'e, da'oeroma'ō chōoe niha andrō, ni'aloemō ! Ba me mōi ia baose chōnia, ba i'ila tooe Zisera, si no mate, ba lō si teboelō ba dangidanginia gosō'osō andrō ; Si manō wa'ate'ala 23 Jabino andrō, razo Ndrawa Gana'ana, labe'e Iraono Gizeraëli, me loeo da'ō, itolo Lowalangi. Ba itoegoe 24 lahōndrōhōndrōgō Jabino andrō, salawā Ndrawa Gana'ana, Iraono Gizeraëli, irege lafaloea wamakikoja'ia.

FAZA 5.

Fanoenō ndra Debora Baraki.

Ba manoenō ndra Debora Baraki, 1 ono Gabinoa, me loeo da'ō, lamane : 2 „Wa so zolohe Iraono Gizeraëli, wa no aoha gōlō zato — misoeno Jehovah ! Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami razo, mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'ami 3

salaŵa ! Edõnado oesoeno Jehowa, da'œlaoe mbiola chô Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli ! Me mangefa ndra'œgô ba Ze'ira, ja'œgô Jehowa, me mofanõ'õ, me ô'otarai zalo'o andrõ ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba modoeroe danõ ba mowõi mbanoea si jaŵa ; mowõi idanõ lawoeo. (*Sin. 4*, 68, 8). Mangiwa hili fôna Jehowa, Sina'i andrõ, fôna Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli. Me loeo Zamigaro andrõ, ono Ganata, me loeo Ja'ela andrõ, ba lõ sanõrõ lala ; ba sanõrõ lala ena'õ, ba lala sakõi latõrõ. (*F. 3, 31*). Ahono zalaŵa Ndraono Gizeräeli, ahono ira, irege maoso ndra'œgô, ja'œgô Debora, irege maoso'õ ina Ndraono Gizeräeli ! Latotoejo Lowalangi si bo-hooe ; fasõndrata ba zinga mbawa göli, me loeo da'õ. Baloese, ba lõ moe'ilâ, ba he toho, ba .zi 40,000 andrõ, ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. Chô zolohe Iraono Gizeräeli dôdõgoe ; ja'ami si no aoha ölö ba zato andrõ, misoeno Jehowa ! Ja'ami, si fakoedo ba hoeloe galide si alawe sojo'ojo, ba ja'ami sidaodao ba doeofa, ba ja'ami, sanõrõ lala, ba mihede ! Ba zi no 'arõoe aefâ ba wagoeagoeasa zi fabana andrõ, ba gotaloea hele andrõ, ba da'õ ndra moedoenõde-nõ wangoehoekoe Jehowa andrõ, fangoehoekoe zalaŵa andrõ chõnia ba Ndraono Gizeräeli ! Me loeo da'õ mõi mitooe ba mbawa göli Ndraono Gizeräeli ! Laboe, laboe Debora ; laboe, laboe, anoenõ ! Faoso Baraki, ra'oe zondra'oe ja'œgô mena'õ, ja'œgô, ono Gabinoa ! Me loeo da'õ mõi mitooe zi tosai salaŵa, si tosai sabõlõ. Mõi mitooe awõgoe Jehowa, awõ zabõlõ andrõ. Mado Geferaji, sowâ'a ba danõ Ndraono Gamaleki ; la'õ'õ ndra'œgô, ja'œgô mado Mbenijami, fao ba zato andrõ chõoe ; mõi mitooe ma'œwoe Machiro, sangoloi'õ, ba ma'œwoe Zeboeloni, solohe si'o zalaŵa. (*F. 12, 15*). Ba salaŵa mado Isasari mõi awõ De-

bora, ba no si mane Isasari Mbaraki andrõ ; i'olo'õ ia ba ndraso ahenia. Ba zinga mbombo andrõ ba mado Roebeno, ba abõlõ wangerangera. Hadia wa no doemaodao ndra'œgô 16 ba gotaloea, kandra mbiribiri, ba wamondrondrongo fambehesa ngawawá andrõ ? Ba zinga mbombo andrõ ba mado Roebeno, ba no abõlõ wangerangera. Gileadi andrõ, 17 ba no ahonohono jefo Joridano ; ba mado Dano, ba hana wa la'iagõ manõ nowo andrõ ? Mado Gaseri, ba ahonohono manõ ba mbewe nasi, lõ teboelõ ira ba mbewe daloe andrõ, chõra. Seboeloni andrõ, ba 18 no soi si lõ ata'oe mate, ba si manõ gõi Nafetali ba mbawõ andrõ. So razo andrõ, fasõndra ; fasõndra razo Ndrawa Gana'ana andrõ, me loeo da'õ, ba Da'anache, ba mbewe nidanõ andrõ ba Megido : ba lõ si faloecha ira ahoeloea firõ ! Moroi ba mba-noea si jaŵa fasõndra ndrõfi ; moroi ba larara andrõ fasõndra ira chô Zisera andrõ. No ahani ira ba mbo- 21 mbo Kizono andrõ, ba „mbombo wasõndrata“ andrõ, mbombo Kizono. Faoso, ja'œgô tõdõgoe, abõ-lõ'ögô ! Me loeo da'õ labõrõ danõ 22 koed, me mandroeo, me lafandroeo sabõlõ andrõ, chõra Mi'elifi Merosi 23 andrõ ! iŵa'õ mala'ika Jehowa andrõ, mi'elifi mbanoeara, me lõ si mõi ira manolo Jehowa, me lõ nitolora Jehowa, awõ zabõlõ andrõ ! Nisoeno Ja'ela andrõ, fôna ndra 24 alawe bõ'õ ; fo'omo Heberi andrõ, ma'œwoe Geni, fôna ndra alawe [fefoe], baose ndramoeseno ia ! Idanõ i'andrõ [*Sisera*] ba soesoe 25 ibe'e ; ba mako si sôchi i'oro'õ chõnia wanicha zoesoe. Ba itoejoe gosõ'- 26 osõ andrõ ba ihalõ kambõlõnia warõcha, ibõbõzi Zisera, iboto hõgõnia, irasa dangidanginia, itõla'õ. Ba 27 ikõrõboei ia fõnania, alaoe ia, adõlõ tooe; fõnania ikõrõboei ia, alaoe, ba ba nikõrõboeinia ja'ia adõlõ ia tooe, no mate. Ba ifaigi ba zandrela 28

ina Zisera, moe'ao ba darali, imane : ,Hana wa ara mangawoeli goeretania ? Hana wa ahooe gahe koedonia? Ba fondrege zatoateaoea wo'o-mo zalaŵa andrō chōra zanemalinia, ba ja'ia gōi ifoeli iŵa'ō ni-ŵa'ōnia mege : ,Lō zi lō lasondra mege gaheloea ba ma awena lafaosa, samboea, ba ma domboea nono alawe zamōsa, ba ahoeloe noecha suginigini chō Zisera ; ahoeloe noecha suginigini, nila'ala'a ba wanoso, noecha suginigini, doea gōrō zalendra ba mbagi wo'omo zalaŵa. **Si manō zi nangea wa'atekiko zi fa'oe-doe chōoe fefoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ! Ba sangomas'iō ja'la, ba no hoelō wa'atoembœ loeo, ba lachōminia andrō.**" Bá lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia ba danō, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara.

FAZA 6.

- I. Lafakao Ndraono Gizeraëli, Iraono Midiano. Ifangelama ira sanan'ele'ō. II. Hoemedé mal'a'ika Jehowa andrō chō Gideono. Ibe'e zoemange. III. Ideedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Mba'ali. IV. Tandra, ba wangabe'e tōdō Gideono.

- 1 I. **Ba** me lalaoe zi lō omasi Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli, ba ibe'e ira ba danga Ndraono Midiano Jehowa, mewitoe fache. Ba lafakao Ndraono Gizeraëli Iraono Midiano. Ba labali'ō nahara mbawō andrō ba hili Iraono Gizeraëli, ba tōgi narō hili andrō, awō nahia saro ba hili, ba Ndraono Midiano andrō.
- 2 Ba na no manaroe Ndraono Giza-
raëli, ba mōi mijawa chōra Ndraono Midiano, awō Ndraono Gama-leki, awō zowanoea tānō ba gatoe-mboecha loeo. Ba tebatu ba da'ō chōra, ba lafoefoe zinanō ba danō, iroegi tānō ba Gasa ; ma'ifoe lō lasaigō gaoerifa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba he biribiri ba he saŵi ba he kalide. La'ohé sa'ae goerifōra 'ba osera, na mōi ira mijawa, timba wa'ojā wali, na so ira, ba he ja'ira,
- 3 ba he ondra chōra, ba tebai ni'era. Ba wamakiko mōi ira ba danō. Ba tobali noemana sibai Ndraono Gize-raëli, bōrō Ndraono Midiano andrō. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeräli. Ba me mangarōngarō chō Jehowa Ndraono Gizeräli, ba Ndrao-no Midiano andrō, ba ifatenge ba Ndraono Gizeräli zama'ele'ō Jehowa, ba imane chōra da'ō : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräli : No oe'ohe mijawa ami, moroi ba danō Miseraji, no oehe ami ba nahia wa'asawoejoe ; no oe'efā'ō ami ba danga Ndrawa Miseraji, ba ba danga zamakao ja'ami fefoe, ba no oetimba ira fōnami ba no oebe'e chōmi danōra. Ba no 10 oemane chōmi : Jehowa ndra'o, Lowalangimi ; bōi mi'ata'oefi Lowalangi Ndraono Gamori andrō, si so ami ba danō. Ba lō'ō sa nifondrondrongomi ligoe.
- 4 II. **Ba** so mal'a'ika Jehowa andrō, moedadado ia ba mbōrō manawa andrō, ba Gofera, banoea Jo'asi andro, ma'owoe Gabieseri. Ba samōbōrō fache nono Jo'asi, Gideono, ba wolazi nagoe, ba wangolo'iō ja'ia, ba Ndraono Midiano andrō. Ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia mal'a'ika 12 Jehowa andrō, imane chōnia : Ito-lo'ō Jehowa, ja'oegō sabōlō ! Ba 13 imane chōnia Gidcono : He Toeha, na itologa Jehowa, ba hana sa wa gōna ndra'aga da'ō fefoe ? Ba heza so dandra andrō chōnia fefoe, ni-doēnōdoenō ndra toeama chōma, me lamane : Hadia, tengā no i'ohé mijawa ndra'aga Jehowa, moroi ba danō Miseraji ? Ba iada'e, ba no i'erogō ita Jehowa ba no ibe'e ba danga Ndraono Midiano ita. Ba i'otahōgō ia Jehowa, imane : 14 Ae'e, ba wa'abōlōoe andrō, ba efa'ō Ndraono Gizeräli ba danga Ndraono Midiano. Hadia, tengā ja'o zamatenge ja'oegō ? (Heb. 11, 32). Ba imane chōnia ; He Toeha, hadia 15 oebe'e fangefa'ō Ndraono Gizeräli?

- Hiza, no fondrege zi noemana ba mado Manase watalifoesōta chōma, ba ja'odo, ba no fondrege zide'ide ba zi samba omo ndra amagoe.
- 16 (*Moz. II. 3, 11*). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ja'o zanolo ja'oegō, ba ū'alani Ndراono Midiano, hoelō na ha samōsa niha. Ba imane chōnia : Na no atō faloechado wa'eboea dōdōoe wamaigioe, ba laoe chōgoe dandra, wa no ja'oegō zi fahoehoeo chōgoe. Bōi ofanō a'i, irege sodo, irege oe'ohe baero game'elagoe, ba wanooe'ō tooe fōnaoe. Ba imane : Oe'agō da'e, irege mangawoeli'ō.
- 19 Ba mōi mijomo Gideono, i'asaiwai nono nambi ba koe si lō moe'aisōni, ūsi zi samba jōoe hamo. Ūsi nono nambi andrō, ba ibe'e ba goede, ba dinonia, ba ilaoe ba mbowoa, ba i'ohē baero chōnia, ba mbōrō manawa itooe'ō tooe fōnania. Ba imane chōnia mala'ika Lowalangi andrō : Halō nambi andrō, awō koe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni, ba tooe'ō tooe ba dete gowe andre, ba dino andrō, ba fadoewa. Ba i'o'ō da'ō. Ba i'oro'ō mbalō zi'onia, si so ba dangania, mala'ika Jehowa andrō, itoeko nambi andrō ba koe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni, ba aloea galitō ba gowe andrō ba i'a nambi, awō koe andrō, si lō moe'aisōni. Ba taja mala'ika Juhowa andrō, lō'ō sa'ae oroma chōnia. Awena i'ilā Gideono, wa no mala'ika Jehowa. Ba imane Gideono : Alai ndra'o, So'aja, Jehowa, me no fa'ilā bawa ndra'o ba mala'ika Jehowa! (*Moz. I. 16, 13. Moz. II. 33, 20. F. 13, 22*). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe! bōi ata'oefi, lō mate'ō! Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba da'ō Gideono ba ibe'e tōinia „fangorifi Jehowa". Ba iroegi ma'ōchō, ba lō teboelō ba da'ō, ba Gofera, banoea ma'ōewoe Gabieseri.
- 25 III. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ohe niha, dafoeloe, sawoejoemō, ba sa'wi si matoea, si mewitoe fache ; ba doedoegō naha wame'e soemange chō Mba'ali chō namaoe, ba Asera andrō, ba ngainia, ba ewa. Ba chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa fa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba zoezoe hati andre, ba asiwai. Ba halō za'wi andrō, si sageoe, ba be'e soemange nitoenoe; eoe. Gasera andrō, ni'ewamō dania, be'e fanoenoe. Ba dafoeloe, i'ohē niha Gideono, sawoejoenia; ba i'o'ō ni'wa'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba me ata'oe ia ndra amania ba banoeara ilaoe ba zi ma'ōchō, andrō wa'. ba zi bongi ilaoe. Ba me maoso mbanoeara, si hoelō wongi, ba hiza, ba no moedoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Mba'ali, ba Asera andrō ba ngainia, ba no moe'ēwa, ba sa'wi andrō, si sageoe, ba no moebe'e soemange ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anō andrō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Ha niha zolaoe da'ō? Ba la'aloaloei ba lazofezofoe ba lamane : Gideono, ono Jo'asi zolaoe da'ō. Ba lamane banoeara chō Jo'asi : Da chōma nonoee andrō, ba wamoenoee ja'ia, me no idoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Mba'ali ba me no i'ēwa Gasera andrō, ba ngainia. Ba imane Jo'asi chōra 31 fefoe, si so ba da'ō chōnia : Hadia, ja'ami zamatoenō hochoeo Mba'ali andrō; ja'ami zangorifi ja'ia? Ha niha zamatoenō ja'ia, ba niboenoe irege mahemoloe mbanoea. Na Lowalangi ia, ba jamoefatoenō hoehoeonia, me no ladoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōnia. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba labe'e tōi Gideono Jeroebi-Mba'ali, lamane : Jamoefatoenō hoehoeonia chōnia Ba'ali, me no 'idoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōnia.
- IV. Ba la'ōwoeloi ira dozi Iraono Midiano ba Iraono Gamaleki, awō zowanoea ba gatoemboecha loeo, dozi manō ira, ba la'ōtō Joridano

- ba tebato ba ndraso andrō, ba chōgōe Iraono Gizeraēli, ma lama-
34 Jezere'eli. Ba so Geheha Jehowa ne: Tangama wangorifima! Ba ao, farongogō ba zato, ōmane: Ha niha zata'oe ba satalō tōdō, ba jamoe-
chō Gideono, ba ilaoe dorofe fogao- foeli ia, jamoeheta ia ba hili Gi-
ni ma'oewoe Gabiēseri, ba wefao leadi! Ba 22,000 zangawoeli niha,
35 chōnia. Ba ifatenge zinenge ba tobali hatō 10,000 zi tosai. (Moz. V. mado Manase fefoe, ba tefakaoni'ō 20, 8). Ba imane Jehowa chō 4
ira gōi, ba wefao chōnia. Ba he ba mado Gaseri ba ba mado Zeboe-
loni ba ba mado Nafetali, ba ifatenge gōi. Ba mōi ira mijawa,
36 lafaondragō. Ba imane Gideono chō 4
Lowalangi: Na omasi'ō ō'efa'ō Ba niwa'ōgoe
Ndraono Gizeraēli tangagoe andre,
37 si mane niwa'ōoe, — ba hiza, oebo- chōoe dania: Da'ō zi fao chōoe,
logō ba golajama mbasitō mboe ba fao, ba dozi niwa'ōgoe chōoe:
mbiribiri nigoeti; ba na ha boe Bōi fao da'ō, ba lō mōi. Ba i'ohē
mbiribiri andrō zonamo, ba na mitooe ira ba mbewe nidanō. Ba
otoefo danō ma'afefoe, ba aboto imane Jehowa chō Gideono: Dozi
ba ·dōdōgōe, ō'orifi Ndraono Gize- samelai idanō lelara, nifamelai na-
raēli tangagoe andre, itōrō niwa'ōoe.
38 Ba itōrō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba soe, ba oniagō, ba si manō gōi dozi
ihoelō wongi wemaoso, ifera'ō mboe samalōdoehini tanō, ba we'amadoe-
mbiribiri andrō, namo andrō, samba
39 figa nidanō. Ba imane Gideono chō gō tanga. Ba fa'ato zamelai idanō,
Lowalangi: Bōi ofōnoe chōgōe, ba ba no 300; ba tānō bō'ō fefoe, ba
hatō samoeza tō moechedoit. Hatō no samalōdoehini tanō, ba wama-
samoeza tō oetandraigō ba mboe doe idanō. Ba imane Jehowa chō
mbiribiri andrō. Ja'otoefo mboe Gideono: Si tōlōe ngaotoe niha a-
mbiribiri, ha ja'ia, ba jamonamo andrō, samelai idanō, oebe's sangorifi
40 danō ma'afefoe. Ba i'o'ō chōnia ja'ami, da'ō ō'ogoena'ō ba wame'e
da'ō Lowalangi, ba zi bongi andrō, ba dangaoe Iraono Midiano andrō;
ha boe mbiribiri zotoefo, ba no ba tānō bō'ō fefoc, ba ndra mofa-
monamo danō fefoe. hana nō, jamoefoeli ia chōra zamōsanā. Ba
lahalō mbalazo andrō chōra, awō dorofe chōra; ba Iraono Gize-
raēli bō'ō fefoe, ba ifōfanō, hana na ifoeli ia chōra zamōsanā, ha si

FAZA 7.

I. Tefofanō zato, lō arōoerōe nitoetoejoe. II. Te'abe'e'ō dōdō Gideo-no ba wangifi. III. Te'ala Ndraono Midiano andrō ibe'e Gideono.

- 1 I. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso Je-roebi-Mba'ali, ja'ia Gideono, i'ohe niha andrō fefoe, si fao chōnia; ba ba zinga goemboe Harodi molo-mbasc ira. Ba no jōoenia golomba-sewā Ndraono Midiano, i'otarai hili
2 More, ba ndraso misa. Ba imane Jehowa chō Gideono: Abōlō ato niha andrō, si fao chōoe, tebai oebē'e ba dangara Ndraono Midia-no andrō, ma dania lasoeno ira
golombasewā, ba dānō, ba oebē'e ba dangaoe ia! Ba na ata'oē'ō möi mitooe, ba ohe ngoningonioe andrō, Foera andrō, ba mi'ae mitooe ba zinga golombasewā, ba fondro-
ngondrongo, hadia niwā'ōwā'ō ba da'ō, ba abe'e dōdōe dania, ba wanawā olombasewā. Ba i'ohe ngo-ningingoninia Foera andrō, möi ira mitooe, lahatō'ō sibai ira ba zanoewō andrō, ba golombasewā. No oroedoe 12
ba da'ō, ba ndraso, Ndraono Midia-

- no andrō ba Iraono Gamaleki ba si
oroi danō tānō ba gatoemboecha
loeo, fa'oja wali wa'atora, ba ondra
chōra, ba lō moetaha moe'erai, fa'oja
ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi ws'oja.
- 13 Ba me no ahatō Gideono, ba hiza
zanoenō chō nawōnia fangifinia, i-
mane : No mangifi ndra'o : Oe'ila
roti gandroe, si tegaõlō mitoee ba
golombasewā Ndraono Midiano, i-
roegi nose zalaŵa, gōna ba da'ō,
ba aso'a nose, tobali arō ibe'e [roti
andrō], ba tooe ba danō so nose.
- 14 Ba itema limia si samōsa, imane :
Tenga bō'ō da'ō, no si'ōli Ndraono
Gizeraëli andrō, si'ōli Gideono andrō,
ono Jo'asi. No ibe'e ba dangania
Ndraono Midiano, fabaja olomba-
sewā ma'afefoe, Lowalangi.
- 15 III. Ba me no irongo Gideono
nitoenō Ndraono Midiano andrō,
fangifi andrō, ba eloahania, ba
mangaloeloe ia ; ba ifoeli ia ba go-
lombasewā Ndraono Gizeraëli, moe'-
ao ia, imane : Talaboe ! noa sa'ae
ibe'e ba dangami golombasewā
- 16 Ndraono Midiano. Ba i'otōloe zi
300 niha andrō, tōloe bawá ibe'e,
ba idozigō ira torofe, awō migō si
lō ōsi, ba dangara ; ba bacha ba
- 17 migō andrō, ba soeloe. Ba imane
chōra : Mifaigi ndra'o ba mi'o'ō
chōgōe ; na no oeroegi zinga go-
lombasewā, ba milaoe nilaoegoe. Na
celaoe dorofe, awō zi fao chōgōe
fefoe, ba ja'ami gōi molaoe torofe
ba zi fasoei olombasewā fefoe, ba
- 19 Jehowa, fōda Gideono ! Ba iroegi
zinga golombasewā Gideono, awōnia
zi otoe andrō, si fao chōnia, me ta-
loe mbongi, me awena sibai lafataro
zanaro, ba lalaoe dorofe ba laboto
migō andrō badangara, ba tōloe bawá
- 20 manō, ba molaoe torofe, laboto migō,
ba latoejoe tangara kabera zoeloe, ba
ba gambōlō, ba torofe, ba wolaoe,
ba moe'ao ira, lamane : Fōda chō
- 21 Jehowa, fōda Gidcono ! Ba lō iboe-
lō'ia ba nahania zamōsana, ba
- zi fasoei olombasewā. Ba moe'awa
manō ba golombasewā ma'afefoe,
ba moloi, moe'ira'ira. Ba me lalaoe 22
dorofe si tōloe ngaotoe andrō, ba
faoma la'ōtō nawōra [Iraono Mi-
diano] ba golombasewā ma'afefoe,
ibe'e Jehovah, ba moloi zi so ba
golombasewā, laroegi Mbeti Hasita,
tānō ba Zereda, iroegi mbewe ni-
danō ba Habeli Mehola, ba zinga
Dabata. (Sin. 83, 10). Ba tekaoni 23
gōi Ndraono Gizeraëli, mado Nafe-
tali ba mado Gaseri ba mado Ma-
nase ma'afefoe, ba lagohi Ndraono
Midiano. Ba ifatenge gōi zinenge 24
Gideono ba hili mado Geferaji
ma'asamboea, ifaŵa'ōgō chōra [ba
da'ō] : Mi'ae mitoee, mifaondragō
Ndraono Midiano andrō ba miba'a
chōra gōtōna ba niданō misa ba ba
Joridano ! Ba so mado Geferaji
fefoe, laba'a gōtōna ba niданō misa,
iroegi Mbeti Bara ba ōtōna ba Jo-
ridano. Ba lara'oe zalaŵa Ndraono 25
Midiano andrō, si daroea, Orebi ba
Sebi, ba ba gowe Gorebi laboenoe
Gorebi ba Sebi, ba ba wolazi Zebi.
Ba lagohi Ndraono Midiano. Ba
bōgō ndra Orebi Sebi andrō, ba
la'ohē chō Gideono, mijefo Joridano.
(Jes. 10, 26).

FAZA 8.

I. Fekökökök mado Geferaji. La-
tohoegō wolohi Iraono Midiano. II.
Fangoehoekoe banoea Zoekota andrō
ba banoea Weniëli ba salaŵa Ndrao-
no Midiano andrō, Seba ba Salamoena.
III. Lō edōna Gideono la-
fataro ia razo, ba ifobōrō warme'e
adoe. IV. Iraono Gideono ba fa'a-
matenia. Lafaeli la'erogō Jehovah
Iraono Gizeraëli.

I. Ba lamane chōnia mado Gefer-
raji : Hana wa ūmanō chōma, wa
lō moehede'ō chōma ? No ha ja'oegō
zi mōi fasoevō ba Ndraono Midiano
andrō ! ba fasoso sibai ira chōnia.
(F. 12, 1). Ba imane chōra : Hadia
sa nilaoegoe, timba nilaoemī ? Tenga
no eboea wo'oewo'oe ni'ozaragō ma-

- do Geferaji, moioi ba mboea chō | chōnia wanoera tōi zalaŵa Zoekota
 3 Gabiezeri mege ? Ba dangami ibe'e ba satoea mbanoea, 77 niha. Ba me 15
 zalaŵa Ndraono Midiano andrō, iroegi mbanoea Zoekota, ba imane : Orebī ba Sebi, Lowalangi. Ba hadia Ja'e ndra Seba Salamoena, nibe'emi nilaoegoe timba nilaoemī ? Ba me bōrō wango'aja ja'odo, me mimane : iŵā'ō da'ō, ba alō wōnoera chōnia. Hadia no so ba dangaoe sa'ae gochō ndra Seba Salamoena, wa mabe'e kooe ba nawōoe andrō, si no erege tōdō ? Ba ihalō zalaŵa mbanoea andrō ba itoejō ndraha mazine sodoi, ifabōzī'ō mbanoea Zoekota andrō. Ba hati andrō, ba 17 Weniēli, ba idoedoegō, ba iboenoe tooe mbanoearea andrō. Ba isofoe 18
 4 Ba me no iroegi Joridano Gideono ba me no i'ōtō, awō zi tōloe ngao-toe andrō, si fao chōnia, ba si no erege tōdō wolohi [emali andrō], ba mangandrō ia ba mbanoea Zoekota, imane : Mibe'e kooe ba niha andre, ni'ohego, no erege dōdōra ; solohi salawa Ndraono Midiano andrō, Seba ba Salamoena, ndra'odo. 19
 5 Ba lamane salawa mbanoea : Hadiā, no so ba dangaoe gochō ndra Seba Salamoena, wa mabe'e kooe ba zabolō andrō chōoe ? Ba imane Gideono : Laoe, na ibe'e ba dangagoe ndra Seba Salamoena Jchowa, ba oefoefoe nōsimi doi manaze nihalō
 6 Ba danō si mate. Ba moroi ba da'ō isawa Weniēli, ba imanō gōi chōra. Ba lamanō gōi chōnia banoea Wen-iēli, si mane banoea Zoekota mege. 20
 7 Ba imane gōi ba mbanoea Weniēli andrō : Na mangawoelido lō hadia ia chōgoe, ba oedoedoegō hati a-
 10 ndre ! Ba ba Garakoro so ndra Seba Salamoena, awō zanoewō andrō chōra, mato 15,000 niha, dozi si tosai sanoewō andrō, soroi ba gatoemboecha loeo ; ba si no mate, 21
 11 ba no 120,000, oi solohe si'ōli. Ba itōrō lala zikoli Gideono, tānō ba gatoemboecha i'otarai Noba ba Jogebeha, ba ihawoei golombaseŵa, me no ahono manō tooe zanoewō andrō. Ba moloi ndra Seba Salamoena ; ba igohi ira ba ira'oe zalaŵa Ndraono Midiano andrō si dā-roea, Seba ba Salamoena, ba sanoewō andrō fefoe, ba zoemaewe ibe'e. (Sin. 83, 12). 22
 13 II. Ba mangawoeli Gideono, ono Jo'asi, me no iroegi lala mijawa ba
 14 Heresi, ibato wolohi ja'ira. Ba ira'oe zamōsa, nono matoea, banoea Zoekota no mege, ba iscchegō, ba iŵā'ō
 chōnia wanoera tōi zalaŵa Zoekota ba satoea mbanoea, 77 niha. Ba me 15 iroegi mbanoea Zoekota, ba imane : Ja'e ndra Seba Salamoena, nibe'emi bōrō wango'aja ja'odo, me mimane : Hadia no so ba dangaoe sa'ae gochō ndra Seba Salamoena, wa mabe'e kooe ba nawōoe andrō, si no erege tōdō ? Ba ihalō zalaŵa mbanoea andrō ba itoejō ndraha mazine sodoi, ifabōzī'ō mbanoea Zoekota andrō. Ba hati andrō, ba 17 Weniēli, ba idoedoegō, ba iboenoe tooe mbanoearea andrō. Ba isofoe 18 chō ndra Seba Salamoena, imane : He wisa nga'ee niha andrō, niboenoe nōsimi ba gahe hili Dabora ? Ba lamane : Adōlō si mane ja'oegō irā gōi ; dozi ira, ba ono zalaŵa wamaigida ! Ba imane : No talifoësōgōe, iraono ninagoe. Ba wa'adoe-hoe wa'aoeri Jehowa : ena'ō na no mi'orifi ira, ba lō oebenoene ami ! Ba imane chō nononia si a'a, Jetero : Laboe, ō'ōtō ira ! Ba lō isōbi zī'ōli ono matoea andrō, ata'oe, me iraono na ia. Ba lamane ira Seba 21 Salamoena : Faoso, ja'oegō andrō, ba boenoega ! he wisa niha sa, si manō gōi wa'abōlōnia. Ba maoso Gideono, i'ō'ōtō ndra Seba Salamoena. Ba ihalō chōnia ni'obawa andrō, side'ide, aja gondrara ba mbagi. III. Ba lamane chō Gideono Iraono 22
 Gizeraeli : Iagō salawāma, he ja'oe-gō, ba he onooe dania, ba he ma'oewoemō ! me no ja'oegō zangefā'ō ja'aga ba danga Ndraono Midiano. Ba imane chōra Gideono : Lō mōiga 23 salawāmi he ja'odo, ba he onogoe dania, Jehowa zalaŵāmi ! Ba imane 24 na chōra Gidcono : So ni'andrōgōe chōmi ma'ifoe : Mibe'e chōgoe daoege andrō, ahoeloeami mege, dozi ami. (Me ma'oewoe Zima'elizane-wō andrō, ba no si so daoege). Ba 25 lamane : Mabe'e chōoe da'ō saoha gōlōma ! Ba labologō tooe mbaroe seboca, ba dozi latooe'ō tooe ba da'ō daoege andrō, ahoeloearea mege.

- 26 (*Moz. II. 32, 2*). Ba fa'aboea daoego
ana'a andrō, ni'andrōnia chōnia, ba
no 1700 fondroejoe, lō lai ni'obaŵa
andrō ba saeroe dalinga ba baroe
leo, baroe zalaŵa Ndraono Midiano,
ba lō lai naja gondrara andrō, aja
27 ba mbagi. Ba ibali'ō adoe Gideono
ba ibe'e ba mbanoeara Ofera. Ba
mamosuemange adoe andrō Ndraono
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba tobali tandraŵa
chō Gideono ba ba zoroijomonia
28 fefoe. (*Moz. II. 28, 6*). Ba tobali
lahōndrōgō Ndraono Midiano Iraono
Gizeraëli, tobali tebai sa'ae maoso.
Ofa woeloe fache wa'ara, ba lō hadia
ia ba danōra, gōtō wa'anaoe noso
Gideono.
- 29 IV. Ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Jeroebi-
Mba'ali andrō, ono Jo'asi, ba nomo-
30 nia sosó sa'ae ia. Ba 70 ngafoeloe
nono matoea chō Gideono, si ndroe-
hoe nononia, me no oja ndrongania.
31 Ba dongania ba dōi andrō, banoea
Zichema, ba mo'ono gōi chōnia, ono
matoea, ba Abimelechi ibe'e tōi nono
32 da'ō. Ba mate Gideono andrō, ono
Jo'asi, no atoea sibai, ba lako'o ia
ba lewatō namania Jo'asi andrō.
ba Gofera, banoea ma'oewoe Ga-
33 biezeri. Ba me no mate Gideono
ba lafosoemange zoei Mba'ali Irao-
no Gizeraëli, labe'e Lowalangira
34 Mba'ali Mberiti andrō. Ba lō itōrō
tōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli Lowalangira
Jehowa, si no mangefa'ō ja'ira ba
danga nemalira fefoe si tefasoei
35 ja'ira; ba lō'ō gōi la'omasi'ō nga'ōtō
Jeroebi-Mba'ali Gideono andrō, ti-
mba zi sōchi andrō, nilaoenia ba
Ndraono Gizeraëli, mena'ō.

FAZA 9.

I. Iboenoe dalifoesonia andrō Abi-
melechi ba ibali'ō razo ia. II. Amae-
dola andrō chō Jotamo. III. Molaŵa
mbanoea Zichema chō Gabimelechi.
IV. Atoe'a ba Zichema Gabime-
lechi ba idoedoegō. V. Fa'atekiko
Gabimelechi.

- 1 I. Ba mōi ba Zichema, chō ndra
sibajania, Gabimelechi andrō, ono

Jeroebi-Mba'ali ba imane chōra ba
ba noewoenia fefoe: Misofoe sibai
ba mbanoea Zichema fefoe, mimane:
He zohahaoe dōdōmi, na fitoe nga-
foeloe, iraono Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō
fefoe, zalaŵami, ba ma na ha samōsa
zamatōrō ja'ami? Ba bōi gōi olifoe
ami, wa no fōfōmi ndra'odo! Ba
fahoehoeo sibai ndra sibajania a-
ndrō ba mbanoea Zichema fefoe,
ba chōnia, dali manō niŵa'ōnia
andrō, ba tobali adōni dōdōra chō
Gabimelechi; lamane sa: No ono
mbene'ōda. Ba labe'e chōnia gana'a,
fitoe ngafoeloe roefia, nihalō ba
gosali Mba'ali Mberiti andrō; ba
ibe'e loeo niha si si lō jaŵa, si lō
ngaroro, Abimelechi, ba ja'ia zolohe
ja'ira. Ba mōi ia ba gōdo namania,
ba Gofera, ba iboenoe ndra talifoe-
sōnia andrō, ono Jeroebi-Mba'ali,
fitoe ngafoeloe niha, ha samboea
tete kara naha wamoenoe ja'ira.
Hatō ono Jeroebi-Mba'ali si achi,
Jotamo, zi tosai, me no ibini'ō ia.
(*Raz. II. 11, 2*). Ba faloecha mba-
noea Zichema fefoe, awō nōsi Milo
andrō, mōi ira mamataro razo Abi-
melechi andrō ba mbōrō manawa
ba harefa andrō, ba ngai Zichema.
(*Jos. 24, 26*).

II. Ba me terongo da'ō chō Jot-
amo, ba mōi ia ba hili Garisi,
i'iagō zoezoe hili, ba moe'ao ia
chōra, imane: Mifondrondrongo
chōgoe, ja'ami, banoea Zichema,
ena'ō ifondrondrongo limi Lowala-
ngi! Mōi dōla geoe mc fōna, ba
wamajoini chōra razo; ba lamane
ba dōla zai: Iagō razoma! (*Raz.*
II. 14, 9). Ba imane chōra tōla zai:
Hadia, oebōhōi wa'amofanicha a-
ndrō chōgoe, ba nisoeno Lowalangi
ja'o, awō niha, ba mōido manaha-
nahae jaŵa hogoe geoe bō'ō? Ba
lamane ba dōla ara tōla geoe a-
ndrō: Taboe, ja'oegō iagō razoma!
Ba imane tōla ara: Hadia oebōhōi 11
wa'amigoe andrō ba boeagoe si
sōchi sibai, ba mōido manahanahae

- 12 jawā hogoe geoe bō'ō ? Ba lamanie ba ūwē nagoe tōla geoe andrō : Ba
- 13 taboe, ja'oegō iagō razoma ! Ba imane chōra agoe : Hadia, oe bōhōi nōsigoe andrō, somoese dōdō Lowalangi, ba tōdō niha, ba mōido manahanahae jawā hogoe geoe bō'ō ?
- 14 (Sin. 104, 15). Ba lamanc ba manaze tōla geoe andrō fefoe : Ba
- 15 taboe, ja'oegō iagō razoma ! Ba imane manaze ba dōla geoe andrō : Na moroi ba dōdōmi mibajoini razomi ndra'odo, ba mifaigi chōmi nahia ba loemōgoe ! Ba na tengā da'ō, ba alitō dānia zi otarai manaze andre,
- 16 ba i'ā geresi ba hili Libano ! Ba laoe, na satoelō nilaoemi ba na sadōlō, me no mibali'ō razo Gabimelechi andrō, na si sōchī nilaoemi chō Jeroebi-Mba'ali ba ba nga'ōtōnia, ba na no misoelōni chōnia nilaoenia ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami
- 17 andrō, si no mōi belebele namagoe ba wasoewōta, ba nibelegōnia nosonia, ni'efa'ōnia ba danga Ndrao-
- 18 no Midiano, ba ja'ami, ba no milawā nga'ōtō namagoe ma'ōchō ; ononia andrō, fitoe ngafoeloe niha, ba no miboenoe, ha samboea tete gara naaha wamoenoe ja'ira, ba no mibali'ō razo mbanoea Zichema Gabimelechi andrō, ono zawoejoe namagoe, me no ono mbene'ōmi : —
- 19 ba na no atō satoelō ba sadōlō nilaoemi chō Jeroebi-Mba'ali ba ba nga'ōtōnia, ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi ba chō Gabimelechi andrō ba jamoe'omoesoi'ō dōdōnia ba chōmi.
- 20 Ba na tengā da'ō, ba alitō jamoe'otarai Gabimelechi, ba jamoe'ā mbanoea Zichema, fabaja ōsi Milo andrō, ba jamoe'otarai gōi mbanoea Zichema ba ōsi Milo andrō alitō, ba
- 21 jamoe'ā Gabimelechi ! Ba moloi Jotamo, ba iroegi Mbe'eri ba wōloinia andrō ; ba da'ō i'iagō ; lō ichamō ia ga'ania Abimelechi.
- 22 III. Ba me no medōloe fache razo
- 23 Ndraono Gizeraeli Gabimelechi, ba ifatōrō mbechoe wa'oedoesa chō Ga-
- bimelechi ba ba mbanoea Zichema Lowalangi, ba tobali fabali chō Gabimelechi mbanoea Zichema, ena'ō 24 teseloñi horōra andrō ba ndraono Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō si fitoe ngafeloe, ba ena'ō tohare ba nono mbene'ōra Abimelechi, samoenoje ja'ira, ndrora andrō, ba ba mbanoea Zichema, si no manolo ja'ia ba wamoenoe talifoesōnia, ibe'e [Lowalangij]. Ba lafatenge niha, oedoenia, 25 banoea Zichema, niha samini'ō ja'ira ba zoézoe hili, niha soraboe, gofroe ha niha zanōrō lala. Ba te'omba-cha'ō da'ō chō Gabimelechi. Ba so 26 Ga'ali, ono Jobeli ba talifoesōnia ; lasawa Zichema ba tobali fadoehoe dōdō mbanoca Zichema chōnia. Ba 27 mōi ira ba danō, la'ozaragō mboea nagoe ba lalazi, ba owoelo ira, ba wangandrō sacha gōlō, mōi ira ba gosali Lowalangira, manga ira ba mamadoe agoe ba la'eli'elifi Gabimelechi. Ba imane Ga'ali, ono Jobeli : 28 Ha niha Gabimelechi, ha niha nono Jeroebi-Mba'ali andrō, wa tafondrondrongo linia ? Tenga banoea Zichema ia ba tengā koemandroenia Zeboeli andrō ? Ba hana na ifondrondrongo chōnia, awō nga'ōtō Hemori andrō, foeroegō mbanoea Zichema. Ba ja'ita, ba hadia wa ta'o'ō chōnia ? Ena'ō na ja'o zalaŵa niha andre, 29 ba oetimba Gabimelechi ba oemane chōnia : Oja'ō zabōlō chōoe ba laboe ! (Sam. II. 15, 4).
- IV. Ba me terongo chō Zeboeli 30 andrō, koemandroe mbanoea, wehede Ga'ali andrō, ono Jobeli, ba mofōnōe ia, ba i'onechesi wamatenge sinenge 31 chō Gabimelechi, imane chōnia : Hiza, no mōi ba Zichema Ga'ali andrō, ono Jobeli, awō dalifoesōnia andrō, ba molaŵa chōoe mbanoea labe'e ! Ba faoso, ja'oegō, awō niha andrō, 32 si faofao chōoe, mitōrō bongi ba mibini'ō ami ba mbenoea ; ba ba 33 zangoehoelō wongi, na toemboe loeo, ba faoso, ba mihawoei mbanoea ; ba na ifaondragō ndra'oegō, awō zi fao

- chōnia andrō, ba laoe chōnia zena-
 34 hōi ndra'oegō. Ba maoso Gabimele-
 chi, awō zabōlō andrō fefoe, si fao
 chōnia, ba zi bongi, ba labini'ō ira
 ba gamaeoedoe Zichema, ōfa bawá.
 35 Ba me so Ga'ali andrō, ono Jobeli,
 me itōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi baero,
 ba maoso Gabimelechi, awō zi fao
 chōnia, larōi mbinimbini andrō chō-
 36 ra. Ba i'ilā zanoewō andrō Ga'ali
 ba imane chō Zeboeli: Hiza zanoewō
 moroi jaŵa ba zoezoe hili! Ba imane
 chōnia Sebocli: Ōbali niha loemō
 37 hili! Ba ifoeli imane Ga'ali: Si
 ndroehoc, sanoewō zi otarai woesō
 danō mitooe ba sambawá zi otarai
 38 manawa zeboea elemoe andrō! Ba
 imane chōnia Seboeli: Ba heza so
 wa'abe'e mbawa andrō, me ōmane:
 Ha niha Gabimelechi andrō, wa ta-
 fondrondrongo linia? Da'ō zabōlō
 andrō, si lō ba dōdōoe mege! Ba
 39 laboe ba laoe fasōndra chōra! Ba
 fōna mbanoea Zichema Ga'ali we'-
 amōi. Ba fasōndra ira chō Gabime-
 40 lechi. Ba moloi ira ibe'e Abimelechi
 ba ato zi mate, iroegi fōnafōna
 41 mbawa gōli mbanoea. Ba ba Ga-
 roema sosó Gabimelechi, fatoea i-
 timba Ga'ali ba talifoesnia Seboeli;
 tobali tebai sa'ae la'iagō Zichema.
 42 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba milo mbanoea
 Zichema, lahoelō wōngi. Ba te'ombas-
 43 cha'ō chō Gabimelechi. Ba i'ohē
 zabōlō andrō chōnia, ifotōloe bawá,
 ba labini'ō ira ba mbenoea. Ba me
 i'ilā, mōi ba danō mbanoea Ziche-
 ma, ba ifaondragō ba ilaoe chōra.
 44 Ba ja'ia [Abimelechi], awō zi sam-
 bawá andrō, si fao chōnia, ba mōi
 mitooe, la'iagō fōna mbawa gōli,
 fatoea lalaoe ba zi so baero ba
 mbenoea fefoe si domboea bawá
 45 andrō, fatoea laboenoe tooe. Ba
 awena ilaoc ba mbanoea Abimele-
 chi, ma'ōma'ōchō, ba atoe'a ia ba-
 cha; ba ōsi mbanoea ba la'ō'ōtō,
 ba banoea ba ladoedoegō, ba lafa-
 46 zaewe nasio ba nahania. Ba me
 larongo da'ō si so ba hati andrō
- ba Zichema, fefoe, ba mōi ira jaŵa
 ba: zi sagōtō ba gosali Lowalangi
 Mberiti andrō chōra. Ba me te'omba-
 47 cha'ō chō Gabimelechi: No owoelo
 fefoe nōsi hati andrō ba Zichema!
 ba mōi jaŵa ba hili Zalomono andrō
 Gabimelechi, awō zabōlō andrō fe-
 foe, si fao chōnia. Ba itoejoe wato
 Abimelechi, i'ewā ndraha geoe, ba
 ihalō ba i'angalisigō. Ba iŵa'ō ba
 zabōlō andrō, si fao chōnia: Hadia
 ni'ilami nilaoegoe, ba mita'ita'i
 mi'o'ō! Ba dozi la'ewā gōi ndraha
 49 gcoe awōnia andrō, ba la'o'ō Gabi-
 melechi, ba latibō'ō ba gosali [ndra-
 ha geoe andrō], latoenoe gosali, ba
 tobali ahori mate nōsi zi hoelō hati
 andrō ba Zichema — mato 1000
 niha, ira matoea ba ira alawe.
- V. Ba mōi ba Debesi Gabime-
 lechi, lafasoei ba atoe'a ira. Ba
 51 ba daloe mbanoea bacha, ba so zi
 hoelō hati; ba da'ō lasawā ōsi mba-
 noeae fefoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe.
 La'aro'ō mbawandroehō foerira ba
 mōi ira jaŵa ba lote ba hati andrō.
 Ba so Gabimelcchi, ba wanoedoegō
 52 hati andrō. Ba me ihatō'ō ia ba
 mbawandrochōnia, ba wanoenoe
 ja'ia, ba ifazaoemba ba hōgō Gabi-
 melechi gara gisa wache ira alawe,
 moroi jaŵa, aboto hōgōnia ibe'e.
 (Sam. II. 11, 21). Ba igōsō moehede
 54 chō ngoningoninia, solohe fangōna-
 nia, imane chōnia: Sōbi zi'ōlio
 ba faloea boenoedo, fa bōi laŵa'ō
 dania: Niboenoe ndra alawe! Ba
 itaroc'ō chōnia zi'ōli ngoningoninia
 andrō, ba mate ia. (Sam. I. 31, 4).
 Ba me la'ilā Iraono Gizeraëli, no
 55 mate Gabimelechi, ba ifocli ia chōra
 zamōsaná. Si manō wamasoelōni
 56 Lowalangi horō Gabimelechi andrō,
 horōnia chō namania, me iboenoe
 dalifocsōnia andrō, si fitoe ngafoe-
 loe, ba he horō mbanoea Zichema
 57 andrō fefoe, ba ihare'ō ba hōgōra
 Lowalangi. Ba tobali itōrō ba chōra
 wangclifi Jotamo andrō, ono Jeroebi-
 Mba'ali.

FAZA 10.

- I. Tola ba Ja'iro, sangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Lafoeli la'erogō Lowalangi Iraono Gizeraëli ba gôna famakao ba mangesa dôdôra. III. Môi ira fasewô ba Ndraono Gamoni.
- 1 I. Foeri Gabimelechi andrō, ba maoso Dola, ono Woea, ma'oewoe Dodo, mado Isasari, ba wangorifi Iraono Gizeraëli. Banoeania Zamiri, 2 ba hili mado Geferaji. Doeä woeloe a tôloe fache wa'ara sangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeraëli ia, ba mate ia ba 3 ba Zamiri lako'o. Ba foerinia, ba maoso Ja'iro, banoea Gileadi, ba 22 fache wangoehoekoenia Iraono Giza- 4 ræli Tôloe ngafoeloe nononia matoea, si fakoedo ba nono galide, tôloe ngafoeloe, ba tôloe ngafoeloe chôma mbanoea, halama soja chô Ja'iro dôi, iroegi ma'ochô, ba danô 5 Gileadi. Ba mate Ja'iro andrō, ba ba Gamono lako'o. (Moz. IV. 32, 41).
- 6 II. Ba lafoeli lalaöe zi fatoewoe chô Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli, lafo- 7 soemange Mba'ali ba Asaroti andrō, ba adoe Ndrawa Garamo andrō ba adoe Zidona ba adoe Ndraono Moabi ba adoe Ndraono Gamoni, ba adoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba la'erogō Jehôwa ba lô lafosoemange. (F. 2, 13). Ba moñoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Giza- 8 ræli, ba i'amawa ira, ibe'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba danga Ndrao- 9 no Gamoni. Da'ô zamakao Iraono Gizeraëli ba sangoehendragô ja'ira, me loeo da'ô, ba mewelewaloë fache dania, dozi Iraono Gizeraëli jefo Jordano, ba danô Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ba danô Gileadi. Ba la'otô gôi Jordano Iraono Gamoni, ba wolaoe ba mado Joeda gôi ba ba mado Mbenijami ba ba ma'oewoe Geferaji, tobali aboe sibai dôdô 10 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba la'angarofi li Jehowa Iraono Gizeraëli, lamane : Horôma chôoe, wa no ma'erogô Lowalangima, awô wa no mafosoe- 11 mange Mba'ali andrō ! Ba imane Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli : Hadia,

tenga no lafakao gôi ami Dawa Miseraji ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Gamoni ba Dawa Wilisiti, ba banoea Zidona ba Iraono Gamaleki ba Iraono Midiano, ba mi'angarofi li ndra'o, ba oe'efâ'ô ami ba dangara ? Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'erogô ndra'o 13 ba no mifosoemange Lowalangi bô'ô. Andrô wa lô'ô sa'ae edôna oe'orifi ami. (Jer. 2, 13). Mi'ac mi'angarofi 14 li Lowalangi andrô, nitoetoejoemi chômi ! Hana na ja'ira zangorifi ja'ami, na tosasa ami ! Ba lamane 15 Iraono Gizeraëli chô Jehowa : Horôma ; hadia zomasi'ô ba laoe chôma, ha fa ô'orifi ndra'aga ija'e ! Ba 16 latibo'ô nadoe niha baero andrô, laheta ba mbanoeara, ba lafosoe- 17 mangel Jehowa. Ba ahachô dôdônia wamakao Ndraono Gizeraëli andrô. (Moz. I. 35, 2. Moz. II. 3, 7).

III. Ba so Ndraono Gamoni, la'- 17 iagô danô Gileadi. Ba môi gôi Ndrao- 18 no Gizeraëli, ba ba ngai Misefa la'- iagô. Ba faoma lamane chô nawôra salaôwa Gileadi : Ha niha zi bôrô- taigô fasondra ba Ndraono Gamoni andrô ? Da'ô dania nibe'e salawâ mbanoea Gileadi fefoe !

FAZA 11.

I. Lab'e sangoehoekoe Jefita a- 1 andrô banoea Gileadi. II. Ifatenge zinenge chô razo Ndraono Gamoni. III. Latimba Ndraono Gamoni. Ama- bo'eela li Jefita.

I. Niha sabolô Jefita andrô, ba- 2 noeae Gileadi, ba no ono horô ia. Gileadi nama Jefita andrô. (Heb. 11, 32). Ba me mo'ono ndronga Gilcadî chônia, ono matoea, ba me itoegoe eboea ndraono ndrongania andrô, ba latimba Jefita, lamane chônia : Tebai manema ondrôita dania ndra'oegô moroi jomo chôma, me no ono ndra alawe bô'ô ndra'oegô. (Moz. I. 21, 10). Ba moloi Jefita lab'e talifoesônja andrô, i'iagô danô Tobi. Ba la'ondrasi ia niha si lô ngaroro, faofao ira chônia. (Sam. I.

- 4 22, 2). Ba lō ara, ba labōrōtaigō Iraono Gizeraëli, me no latōrō danō
lasoewōsoewō Ndراono Gizeraëli si mate, iroegi nasi zoechoe ba iroegi
5 Iraono Gamoni. Ba me labōrōtaigō Gadesi, ba lafatenge zinenge Iraono 17
manoewō Iraono Gizeraëli Iraono Gamoni, ba maoso zalaŵa ba danō Gizeraëli chō razo Ndراono Gedomo,
Gileadi, mōi ira moehalō Jefita, ba lamane : Tehe chōnia wanōrō tanōoe !
6 danō Tobi. Lamane chō Jefita : Taboe, iagō solohe ja'aga, ba talaoe Ba lō itehe razo Ndراono Gedomo.
fasoewō ba Ndراono Gamoni andrō ! Ba lafatenge gōi chō razo Ndراono Moabi ba te chōnia. Ba la'īagō Gadesi Iraono Gizeraëli. (Moz. IV. 20,
7 Ba imane Jefita ba zalaŵa Gileadi : Hadia, tengā si fatioe ami chōgoe 18
tenga sanimba ja'odo baomo namagoē ami ? Ba hana wa mōi ami chōgoe, na aboe dōdōmi ? Ba lamane chō Jefita salaŵa Gileadi : Hiza, mafaeli mōi chōoe, ba na mōi'ō awōma ba wasoewōta ba Ndراono Gamoni andrō, ba mahalō hōgōma ndra'oegō,
8 dozi banoea ba danō Gileadi. Ba imane Jefita ba zalaŵa Gileadi a- 19
andrō : Na mihalō mangawoelindra'odo, ba wasoewōta andrō ba Ndراono Gamoni, ba na ibe'e ba dangagoe ira Jehowa, ba hōgōmi ndra'odo ! Ba lamane chō Jefita salaŵa Gileadi andrō : Jamoefondrongondrongo chōda Jehowa, na lō ma'o'ō niŵa'ooe andrō. Ba fao Jefita ba zalaŵa Gileadi andrō, ba lafataro ia hōgora 21
ba solohe ja'ira sato. Ba l'ombacha'ō chō Jehowa ba Misefafeoe badia ia zi'so ba dōdōnia Jefita.
12 II. Ba ifatenge zinenge Jefita chō razo Ndراono Gamoni, imane chōnia : Hadia nihalōoe chōgoe, wa so'ō moroi sa chōgoe, ba wanoewō ba noeagoe ? Ba imane razo Ndراono Gamoni ba zinenge Jefita : No lahalō chōra danōgoe Iraono Gizeraëli, me la'oturai danō Miseraji, i'oturai Garono noemalō ba Jaboko ba irege mbewe Joridano : ba foeli chōgoe, saoha gōlōoe ! Ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge Jefita chō razo Ndراono Gamoni, ena'ō lamane chōnia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jefita : Lō nihalō Ndراono Gizeraëli tanō Ndراono Moabi ba tanō Ndراono Gamoni. (Moz. IV. 21, 13 b. t. Moz. V. 2, 9. 19. Jos. 13, 25). Me la'oturai danō Miseraji Iraono Gizeraëli, me no latōrō danō si mate, iroegi nasi zoechoe ba iroegi Gadesi, ba lafatenge zinenge Iraono Gizeraëli chō razo Ndراono Gedomo, lamane : Tehe chōnia wanōrō tanōoe ! Ba lō itehe razo Ndراono Gedomo. Ba lafatenge gōi chō razo Ndراono Moabi ba te chōnia. Ba la'īagō Gadesi Iraono Gizeraëli. (Moz. IV. 20, 17). Ba latōrō danō si mate, lahene 18 danō Ndراono Gedomo ba tanō Ndراono Moabi ba laroegi danō tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, i'oturai danō Ndراono Moabi andrō, ba jefo Garono molombase ira, lō lahoendragō danō Ndراono Moabi ; ola Ndراono Moabi sa Garono andrō. Ba lafatenge zinenge Iraono Gizeraëli chō razo Ndراono Gamori Sihona andrō, razo ba Hesibona, lamane chōnia Iraono Gizeraëli : Tehe chōma wanōrō tanōoe, ba we'amōi ba danōma ! (Moz. IV. 21, 21 b. t.). Ba maoedoe dōdō Zihona ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, lō itehe chōra wanōrō tanōnia, i'woelozi zabōlō chōnia fefoe, ba zinga Jasa la'īagō, ba laaloae ba Ndراono Gizeraëli : Ba ibe'e 21 ba danga Ndراono Gizeraëli Zihona, fabaja banoeania fefoe, Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli ; mōna Ndراono Gizeraëli ba lahalō chōra danō Ndراono Gamori andrō, si so ba danō andrō, ma'asagōrō. Tobali 22 la'ochōgō danō Ndراono Gamori andrō, ma'afefoe, i'oturai Garono noemalō ba Jaboko, ba i'oturai danō si mate, noemalō ba mbewe Joridano. Ba hiza, no itimba Ndراono 23 Gamori andrō fōna mbanoeania Iraono Gizeraëli Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli andrō, Jehowa, ba hadia, ja'oegō zangai tāna chōra ? Hadia, na so nitotoeroe Lowalangi Kamosi andrō chōoe, ba hadia, lō ōhalō ? ba ha niha gōi niti-mba Lowalangima, Jehowa, fōnama, da'ō nihalōma si so chōnia. Ba hadia, no si sōchi ndra'oegō, moroi chō Mbalaki andrō, ono Zifori, razo

- Ndraono Moabi ? Hadia, no irai ifadōni hadia ia ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba no irai fasoewō chōra? (*Moz. I.V. 26 22, 2*). Götō wa no ahono Ndraono Gizeraeli ba Hesibona ba ba mbanoea si fabōbō chōra ba ba Garoëri ba ba zi fabōbō ba da'ō, moemalō ba mbanoea fatambai Garono, no 300 fache wa'ara, ba hana wa lō 27 mi'ochōgō barō ō? Ja'odo, ba lō nifakaogoe ja'oegō, ba si lō ateloō ūlaoe chōgoe, wanoewō ja'odo: Juhowa andrō, sangoehoekoe, ba jame'e'asiwai hoehoeo Ndraono Gize- 28 raëli ba Ndraono Gamoni. Ba razo Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ba lō ifondrondrongo nifa'wa'ōgō Jefita chōnia. 29 III. Ba so Geheha Jehowa chō Jefita, ba itōrō danō Gileadi ba tanō mado Manase, isa'wa Misefa ba danō Gileadi, ba moroi ba Misefa ba danō Gileadi i'otarai we'amōi fa- 30 soewō ba Ndraono Gamoni. Ba ifaboe'oe linia chō Jehowa Jefita, imane: Na si ndroeheō ūbe'e ba dangagoe Ndraono Gamoni andrō, 31 ba chō Jehowa zi fōfōna mamaondragō ja'o baewali chōgoe, na mangawoelido moroi ba Ndraono Gamoni lō hadia ia, ba oebe'e soe- 32 mange nitoenoe. Ba mōi fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamoni Jefita, ba wolaoe chōra, ba ibe'e ba dangania ira 33 Jehowa. Abōlō sibai te'ala ira ibe'e, i'otarai Garoëri, iroegi Miniti, 20 banoea, ba iroegi Habeli Kerami. Tobali lahōndrōgō Ndraono Gamoni 34 Iraono Gizeräcli. Ba me iroegi nononia ba Misefa Jefita, ba mōi sibai tooe nononia alawe, ibōzi waritia ba manari. Awai nononia, ha si samboea andrō; lō ononia bō'ō, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe. (*Moz. II. 35 15, 20*). Ba me i'ila ia, ba itika noechnia, imane: Alai ndra'o ndra'-oegō onogoe! Aboe sibai dōdōgōe ūbe'e; ja oegō sibai zolohe ba wamakao ja'odo. Noa sa noemalō ligoe chō Jehowa, ba tebai oefoeli!
- Ba imane chōnia: He ama, na no 36 noemalō lioe chō Jehowa, ba laoe chōgoe niwa'ōoe andrō. Noa sa atō ibe'e Jehowa, ū'ilā ūlaoe mbalōe ba nemalioe andrō, Iraono Gamoni. Ba i'andrō chō namania: Sambalō 37 tehe chōgoe: doea wa'wa wa'ara bōhōlido, ena'ō mōido misa ba hili ba wange'esi fa'ono'alawe andrō chōgoe, ja'odo ba awōgōe onoalawe. Ba imane chōnia: Ba ae'e! ba 38 doea wa'wa itehe chōnia. Ba mōi ia ba fao chōnia nawōnia ono alawe, ba ba hili i'e'esi wa'ono'alawenia. Ba me no iroegi doea wa'wa, ba 39 ifoeli ia chō namania, ba ifatōrō chōnia gamaboe'ela linia andrō. Ba no lō irai oroedoe chōnia ndra matoea. Ba tobali hoekoe ba Ndraono Gizeraeli: Ero rōfi mōi nono 40 Ndraono Gizeraeli alawe, ba wanoe-no ono Jefita andrō, banoea Gileadi, ūfa'ōfa ngaloeo wa'ara.

FAZA 12.

I. Fasosota mado Geferaji chō Jefita; femōnania. Fa'amatenia. II. Ebésana ba Elono ba Abedono, sangoehoekoe andrō.

- I. Ba owoelo mado Geferaji, mōi ira ba Zafono ba lamane chō Jefita: Hana wa mōi'ō manō fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamoni ba lō sihede'ō chōma, ena'ō faoga chōoe? Damatoenoe nomooe si so'ō jomo! (*F. 8, 1*). Ba imane chōra Jefita: Fagoeagoea sibai mege ndra'aga ba Ndraono Gamoni andrō, ja'odo ba banoeagoe, ba oe'angarōfi li ami, ba lō'ō sa mi'efa'ō ndra'o ba dangara. Ba me oe'ila, lō edōna mitolo ndra'o, ba oebelegō nosogoe, mōido fasoewō ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ibe'e ba dangagoe ira Jehowa. Ba hadia wa mōi ami chōgoe ma'-ōchō, ba wolaoe chōgoe? Ba ifakanoi'ō mbanoea Gileadi fefoe Jefita, ba ilaoe ba mado Geferaji, ba te'ala sibai mado Geferaji, lab'e banoea Gileadi andrō. Noa sa lamane: Mado

1

2

3

4

- Geferaji soloiam : Si te'oe'oe badanō
mado Geferaji Gileadi andrō ba ba
danō mado Manase. Ba laba'a gō-
tōna ba Joridano banoea Gileadi,
tánō ba mado Geferaji. Ba na so zo-
loi andrō, mado Geferaji, na moe'ao :
Mifolala ndra'o mijefo ! ba lamane
chōnia banoea Gileadi : Hadia, mado
Geferaji ndra'oegō ? Ba na imane :
6 Tenga ! ba lamane chōnia : Wā'ō :
Schibolet ! ba na imane : Sibolet !
na lō itōrō tōdōnia, i'atoelō'ō wan-
nōtōi, ba lara'oe ia ba la'ō'ōtō ia
ba da'ō ba gōtōna andrō ba Jori-
dano. Tobali 42,000 zi mate mado
Geferaji, mē loeo da'ō. (*Mat. 26, 73*).
7 Ba meōnō fache ihoekoe Ndraono
Gizeraēli Jefita andrō. Aefa da'ō,
ba mate Jefita, banoea Gileadi, ba
ba mbanoea Gileadi lako'o ia.
8 II. Ba foerinia, ba Ebesana ba-
noea Mbetilechema zangoehoekoe
9 Iraono Gizeraēli. Tōloe ngafoeloe
nononia matoea, ba tōloe ngafoeloe
nono alawe nibe'enia nihalō ba mba-
noea baero ba tōloe ngafoeloe ihalō
chō nononia matoea ono alawe mba-
noea bō'ō. Mewitoe fache ihoekoe
10 Ndraono Gizeraēli ; aefa da'ō, ba
mate Gebesana ba ba Mbetilechema
11 lako'o. Ba foerinia, ba Elono, ma-
do Zeboeloni zangoehoekoe Iraono
12 Gizeraēli, mewoeloe fache. Ba aefa
da'ō, ba mate Gelono andrō, mado
Zeboeloni, ba ba Najalona, ba danō
13 mado Zeboeloni. lako'o ia. Ba foeri
da'ō, ba Abedono, ono Hileli, ba-
noea Wiratono, zangoehoekoe Irao-
14 no Gizeraēli. Ōfa woeloe nononia
matoea ba tōloe ngafoeloe ma'oe-
woenia, si fakoedo ba hoeloe nono
galide, fitoe ngafoeloe nga'ee. Me-
waloë fache ihoekoe Ndraono Gize-
15 raēli. (*F. 10, 4*). Aefa da'ō, ba mate
Gabedono andrō, benoea Wiratono,
ono Hileli, ba ba Wiratono lako'o
ia, ba danō mado Geferaji, ba hili
Ndraono Gamaleki andrō. (*F. 5,*
14).

FAZA 13.

I. I'oroma'ō ia mala'ika chō wo'o-
mo Manoa andrō. II. Ifoeli oroma
mala'ika andrō. III. Mame'e soema-
nge Manoa. Fa'atoemboe Zimesono.

- I. Ba lalaez zoei zi fatoewoe chō
Jehowa Iraono Gizerāēli ; ba ibe'e
ba danga Ndrewa Wilisiti ira Je-
howa, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara. Ba
so niha, banoea Zorea, mado Dano,
Manoa dōi, ba dongania, ba si lō
ono, lō irai mo'ono. Ba i'oroma'ō
ia ba ndra alawe andrō mala'ika
Jehowa andrō, imane chōnia : Hiza
sa, si lō ono ndra'oegō, lō irai mo'
ono, ba manabina dania ndra'oegō
ba mo'ono'ō, ono matoea. Ba amo-
ni'ō, bōi badoe nagoe' ba he hadia
ia zi maboe niha, ba bōi a hadia
ia zi ra'iō. (*Moz. IV. 6, 3*). Ba ma-
nabina dania ndra'oegō ba mo'ono'ō
ono matoea ; ba lō tola dania lafa-
tōrō wanōwō ba hōgō nono andrō,
me ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa dania
ia, i'otarai daloe ninania, ba ja'ia
zi bōrōgō dania mangefā'ō Iraono
Gizeraēli ba danga Ndrewa Wilisiti.
(*Sam. I. 1, 11*). Ba mōi ndra alawe
andrō, itoenō chō ndrongania, imane
: No mōi chōgōe genoni Lowa-
langi ; hoelō mala'ika Lowalangi wa-
maigigoe, — sata'oe sibai ita, ba
lō nisofoegoe chōnia heza moroi ia,
ba tōinia, ba lō ni'ombacha'ōnia
chōgōe. Ba imane chōgōe : Na ma-
nabina dania ndra'oegō ba na mo'o-
no'ō, ono matoea, ba bōi badoe na-
groe ba he hadia ia zi maboe niha, ba
bōi a hadia ia zi ra'iō, me ni'amoni'ō
chō Lowalangi dania nono andrō,
i'otarai daloe ninania, noemalō ba
wa'amatenia (*Loek. I, 13 b. t.*).
II. Ba mangandrō Manoa chō Je-
howa, imane : He So'aja ! Ena'ō na
ifoeli ia chōma enoni Lowalangi an-
drō, nifatengemō, ba ena'ō na ifa-
haō ndra'aga, he mawisa ba chō
nono andrō, si toemboe dania ! Ba
i'o'ō chō Manoa Lowalangi, tobali
ifoeli ia ba ndra alawe andrō ma-

- la'ika Lowalangi andrō, me no doe-madao ia ba nowi, lō ira matoeания, Manoa. Ba fagohi ndra alawe andrō, i'ombacha'ō chō ndrongania, imane : Hiza, no ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chōgoe niha andrō, si no mōi chōgoe bohooe na ! Ba maoso Manoa, i'o'ō ndrongania, ba me iroegi zi so niha andrō, ba imane chōnia : Hadia, ja'oegō niha andrō si fahoehoeo ba ndra alawe andre ? Ba imane : Ja'ia ! Ba imane Manoa : Ba na itōrō ni-wā'ōoe andrō, ba he mawisa ba nono andrō, he wisa lala ? Ba imane mala'ika Jehovah chō Manoa : Fefoe hadia ia ni-wā'ōgoe ba ndra alawe andre, ba lō ibabaja. Ma'ifoe manō lō tola i'ā hadia ia zi otarai ūēwē nagoe ; agoe ba hadia ia zi maboe-niha, ba lō tola ibadoe, ba hadia ia zi ra'iō, ba lō tola i'ā : fefoe hadia ia ni-wā'ōgoe chōnia, ba itōngōni. Ba imane Manoa chō mala'ika Jehovah andrō : Omasiga mataha'ō ba mabe'e ōoe nono nambi. Ba imane mala'ika Jehovah chō Manoa : Ba he ūā'ae ūtahado ena'ō, ba lō'ō sa atō oe'ā wōfō gōoe ; ba na edōna'ō ū-asawai zoemange nitoenoe, ba chō Jehovah tandrōsaigō. Lō'ō sa i'ila Manoa wa no mala'ika Jehovah andrō. Ba imane Manoa chō mala'ika Jehovah andrō : Ha niha dōimō ? Na itōrō dania ni-wā'ōoe, ba mafosoe-mange ndra'ogō. Ba imane chōnia mala'ika Jehovah : Hadia wa osofoe dōigoe ? — noa sa atō sahōlihōli dōdō ! (Moz. I. 32, 29. Moz. II. 3, 13. Jes. 9, 6.)
- III. Ba ihalō nono nambi andrō Manoa, fabaja soemange ni'ā andrō, ibe'e soemange Jehovah, ba dete gara. Ba hiza zahōlihōli dōdō, anehe Manoa ba dongania. Me eboea mijāwā ba mbanoea holahola galitō ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba noemalō mijāwā mala'ika Jehovah andrō ba holahola galitō andrō ba na ha wame'e soemange. Ba me la'ila da'ō Manoa ba dongania, ba lafalō-
- goe tooe ira ba danō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae 21 i'oroma'ō ia chō Manoa ba chō ndrongania mala'ika Jehovah andrō. Ba aboto ba dōdō Manoa, wa no mala'ika Jehovah. Ba imane Manoa chō 22 ndrongania : Si mate ita, me no ta'ila Lowalangi ! (Moz. II. 33, 20. F. 6, 23). Imane chōnia dongania : 23 Na nilaoe dōdō Jehovah iboenoe ita, ba lō itema mena'ō chōda zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange ni'ā, ba lō i'oroma'ō chōda da'ō fefoe ba lō ifarongogō chōda zi mane da'ō. Ba 24 mo'ono ndra alawe andrō, ono matoe, ba Simesono ibe'e tōi; ba manōi nono andrō ba ifahoewoe'ō ia Jehovah. (Heb. 11, 32). Ba ibōrō-taigō i'o'ooe ia Eheha Jehovah ba golombasewa mado Dano andrō, ba gotaloeara Zorea Gesa'oli.

FAZA 14.

- I. Ifohoe nono alawe Ndrawa Wilisiti Simesono. II. Iboenoe zingo. III. Falōwania ba dahōdahō andrō chōnia.

- I. Ba mōi misi tooe ba Dimenata Zimesono, ba i'ila ba da'ō nono alawe, Dawa Wilisiti, ba Dimenata andrō. Ba ifoeli ia misi ja'ā manoetoenō da'ō chō ndra amania, imane : No oe'ila nono alawe, Dawa Wilisiti, ba Dimenata, mitche chōgoe wangai ja'ia. Ba lamane chōnia ira amania : Hadia lō'ō sa'ae ira alawe ba nono dalifoesōe, ba niwada fefoe, wa ba niha baero, ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba niha si lō moeboto, ūhalō chōoe ? Ba imane Simesono chō namania : Da'ō be'e chōgoe, omasido ! (Moz. V. 7, 3). Ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō ndra amania, wa moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō, me sangaloei bōrō ia, ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. Me loeo da'ō, ba Dawa Wilisiti zamatōrō Iraono Gizcraëli.
- II. Ba mōi ba Dimenata Zimesono, awō ndra amania inania. Ba me laroege kaboe nagoe mbanoea Dimenata andrō, ba faondra chōnia nono

- zingo, si lō moedōnadōna, moe-
6 ndrōndrōndrōndrō. Ba so chōnia
Geheha Jehowa, ba isasawi nono
zingo andrō, nifanasawi ono nambi,
ba lō'ō sa hadia ia ba dangania.
Ba lō'ō sa i'ombacha'ō chō ndra
amania nilaoenia andrō. (*Sam. I.*
7 17, 35). Ba mōi mitooe ia, fahoe-
hoeo ia chō nono alawe andrō ba
8 fadoehoe dōdō Zimesono chōnia. Ba
lō ara, ba ifoeli mōi, ba wangai
ja'ia. Ba mōi ia ba zinga lala, ba
wamaigi amatela zingo no mege; ba
hiza wāni ba gamatela zingo andrō,
9 ba mo'ōsi. Ba ilaoe ba laloe'ania ba
ifelai barō wowaōwaōnia andrō. Ba
me fachamō ia chō ndra amania, ba
ibe'e ōra ōsa, ba lō'ō sa i'ombacha'ō,
wa ba gamatela zingo andrō
mege ihalō wē wāni andrō.
- 10 III. Ba mōi misi tooe chō nono
alawe andrō namania, ba ilaoe wa-
lōwā ba da'ō Zimesono, si manō sa
11 hoekoe ba nono matoea. Ba me
ata'oe ira Zimesono, ba tōloe nga-
foeloe labe'e awōnia niha, si lō aefa'-
12 aefa chōnia. Ba imane ba da'ō Simc-
sono : Da'oeŵā'ō chōmi dahōdahō.
Na misōndra geloeaha barō zi fitoe
bongi walōwā andre, na mi'ilā mi-
ŵā'ō, ba tōloe ngafoeloe oebe'e chō-
mi kameza ba tōloe ngafoeloe ba-
13 roe ba walōwā, ba na tebai misō-
ndra chōgōe, ba ja'amī zame'e chō-
gōe, tōloe ngafoeloe gameza ba tōloe
ngafoeloe mbaroe loeo. Ba lamane
chōnia : Wā'ō dahōdahō andrō
14 chōoe, ena'ō marongo. Ba imane
chōra : Ō, si otarai zi manga ba
sami, si otarai zabōlō. Ba tōloe
bongi wa'ara ba lō lasōndra geloe-
15 aha dahōdahō andrō. Ba mahemo-
loe ū, ba la'andrō chō ndronga
Zimesono, lamane : Wā'ō chō wō'o-
moe andrō, ena'ō i'ombacha'ō chō-
ma geloeaha dahōdahō andrō, ba na
lō ôtologa, ba maseloei ndra'oegō,
fabaja si samba omo ndra amaoe. Te
ba wanganoemana ja'aga mikaoni
16 ndra'aga ! Ba mege'ege ndronga Zi-
- mesono chōnia, imane : Ha sambalō
fa'aboea gōlōoe chōgōe, ba tengā
fa'omasi ; no ū'ō ba dalifoesōgōe
dahōdahō ba lō ni'ombacha'ōe chō-
gōe ! Ba imane chōnia : Ba chō nama-
goe ba chō ninagoe, ba lō ni'ombacha'ōgōe,
ba oe'ombacha'ōchōoe ! Ba 17
mege'ege ia chōnia, irege no aloea zi
fitoe bongi andrō, gōtō mbongi walō-
wā andrō. Ba me loeo si fitoe andrō,
ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia, me no ifo-
rege sibai chōnia. Ba ja'ia zango-
mbacha eloeha dahōdahō andrō ba
dalifoesōra. Me loeo si fitoe andrō,
ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia banoea da'ō,
gasagasa wa mōi ia si bacha chō
ndrongania, lamane : Hadia zami
moroi ba wē wāni, ba hadia zabōlō
moroi ba zingo ? Ba imane chōra :
Na lō mifake mena'ō nono zaŵi
chōgōe, ba wangoehoendra laza chō-
mi, ba lō'ō sa misōndra mena'ō
geloeaha dahōdahō andrō chōgōe !
Ba so chōnia Geheha Jehowa ba 19
mōi ia misi tooe ba Gasekalo, ba
tōloe ngafoeloe iboenoe niha, ba-
noeara. Ba ihalō noechara ba ibe'e
ba zanōndra eloeha dahōdahō a-
ndrō chōnia mbaroe andrō, baroe
ba walōwā. Ba mofōnoe sibai ia, ba
ifoeli ia misi jaŵa chō namania. Ba 20
donga Zimesono andrō, ba tebe'e chō
nawōnia, nihalōnia chōnia awō fao.

FAZA 15.

I. Ilaoe mbalōnia Simesono. II.
Labe'e ia ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti
mado Joeda andrō. Iboenoe Ndrawa
Wilisiti tōla zimbi galide.

- I. Ba lō ara foeri ū, me baŵa
wamasi gandroe, ba so Zimesono,
i'ohē nono nambi, mōi ia moefai
ndrongania andrō, imane : Mifa'a-
mōido si bacha chō ndronganoe !
Ba lō ifa'amōi ia amania matoea-
nia. Imane sa amania andrō : Oe-
wai saboea ūlō ndra'oegō chōnia,
ba no oebe'e chō nawōoe andrō ;
ba si sōchi moroi chōnia na'i na-
chinia andrō : hana na chōoo da'ō,

- 3 fangalinia. Ba imane chōra Simesono : Si samoeza andre, ba lō horōgoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, na oelaoe chōra hadia ia! Ba maoso Zimesono, mōi mondra'oe asoe gatoea, tōloe ngaotoe rozi, ba ihalō zueloe, ba ifabčbō gi'o nasoe gatoea andrō; doeadoea rozi, ba sarasara ibe'e soeloe ba gotaloea gi'o andrō, si doeadoea rozi. Ba itoenoe zueloe andrō, ba ifoloi nasoe gatoea, ba mbasitō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba achozi zi no moelaoe ba ngambōbō, fabaja si lō moetaba na.ibe'e, awō kabcō zai.
- 4 6 Ba me lasofoe Dawa Wilisiti : Haniha zolaoe da'ō? ba lamane : Simesono andrō, oemōnō mbanoaea Dimenata andrō, — me no ibe'e ba niha bō'ō ndrongania [amania andrō]! Ba so Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba lasoeloei galawe andrō, awō namania.
- 7 Ba imane chōra Simesono : Na milaoe zi mane da'ō, ba lō ahono dōdōgōe, irege no oelaoe mbalōgōe chōmi! Ba iforege ibōbōzi ira, afatō waha ba sola. Ba mōi misi tooe ia, i'iagō dōgi narō gara, bà Getama.
- 8 9 II. Ba so moroi sa Ndrawa Wilisiti ba danō mado Joeda tebatō ira, ba lahawoei Lehi. Ba me lasofoe mado Joeda: Hadia wa mōiami chōma? ba lamane : Ba wondra'oe Simesono andrō soga, ba wolaoe chōnia nilaoenia chōma. Ba 3000 zi mōi mitooe mado Joeda, ba dōgi narō gara andrō ba Getama, ba moe'ao ira chō Zimesono, lamane : Hadia, lō ō'ila, wa no samatōrō ja'ita Ndrawa Wilisiti? Ba hana sa, wa ōlaoe chōma da'ō? Ba imane chōra:
- 10 11 Nilaoera chōgōe oesoelōni chōra. Ba lamane chōnia : Ba wondra'oe ja'oegō mōiga, ba wame'e ba dangā Ndrawa Wilisiti ja'oegō! Ba imane chōra Simesono : Ba mi'ae ba hōloe chōgōe, wa tengā ja'ami zamoenoe ja'odo! Ba lamane chōnia: Tenga, ha ba wondra'oe ja'oegō ba ba wame'e ba dangara ja'oegō — tengā samoenoe ja'oegō ndra'aga! Ba la-
- 12 13 bōbō ia sinali si bohoce, doea rozi, ba la'ohē mijawa ia, moroi ba narō gara andrō. Ba me iroegi Lehi, me 14 lakaraini sa'ae wa'iki Dawa Wilisiti, me no so ia, ba so chōnia Geheha Jehowa, ba tobali hoelō mbana, si no achozi ba galitō wesoe andrō ba noewoe gōlōnia ba timba zalaoe mbōbō andrō ba mbagi mboelō-chania. Ba i'ila tooe dōla zimbi ga-lide, si bohoce, ba itoejoe, ba hōnō iboenoe niha tōla zimbi andrō. Ba 16 imane Simesono : „No oehaogō wanōwō ja'ira tōla zimbi galide, hōnō no oeboenoe niha tōla zimbi galide andrō“. Ba me aefā iwa'ō da'ō, ba 17 itibō'ō dōla zimbi andrō, ba labē'e tōi na ha andrō Ramata Lehi (hili zimbi). Ba me no owōchi sibai dō-dōnia, ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa, imane : No fangoři seboea i'asogō tanga genonoe ūbe'e. — ba hadia, si mate owōchi dōdō ndra'o iada'e, ba niloeloe ba danga niha andrō, si lō moeboto? Ba ifobawa zahōndrō a-ndrō ba Lehi Lowalangi, ba mangoe-mboe moroi tooe niđanō. Ba me no ibadōe, ba te'ali nosonia, ifoeli aeroi. Andrō wa labē'e tōi goemboe andrō „oemboe zi angarōfi li [Lowalangi]“, so ia, ba Lehi andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba 20 fache wa'ara ihoekoe 20 Ndraono Gizeraëli Simesono, ba gōtō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō.

FAZA 16.

I. Ideha mbawa gōli ba Gasa Simesono. II. I'odonga, Delila andrō ba mōi ia ba dangā nemalinia. III. Ilaoe na mbalōnia ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba mate ia.

- I. Ba mōi ba Gasa Zimesono. Ba faloecha ia ndra alawe sohorōhorō, ba da'ō, ba oroeoe ia chōnia. Ba me terongo ba mbanoea Gasa andrō, no mōi ba da'ō Zimesono, ba la-fa'oe'oe ia, sara wongi manō latarogō ba mbawa gōli, lō nininirira, sara wongi, lamane dōdōra : Na moloeo dania, ba taboenoe ia. Ba lō 3

- i boelō'ō ia Simesono, i roegi taloe mbongi. Ba me taloe mbongi, ba maoso ia ba itoejoe lagō mbawa gōli andrō, doea gōrō, fabaja boha, si doea andrō, ifazawa, awō wolazi. I'osa'ō daloe ba i'ohē ba zoezoe hili andrō, ba gamaoedoe Heberona.
- 4 II. Ba aefa da'ō, ba omasi ia ndra alawe ba mbewe mbombo Sor-
5 reki, Delila dōi. Ba mōi mijawā chō Delila andrō zalaŵa Ndrawa Wili siti, ba lamane chōnia : Tandraigō sofoe chōnia, ena'ō ōrongo hadia mbōrō wa'abōlōnia andrō, ba he mawisa wolaŵa ja'ia, ena'ō mabōbō ia ba ena'ō malaŵa, ba 1100 roefia
- 6 zamōsa mabe'e chōoe ! Ba isofoe chō Zimesono Delila, imane : Ombacha'ō chōgōe, hadia mbōrō wa'abōlōoe a-
7 ndrō ba hadia ena'ō mbōbō, ba wolaŵa ja'oegō. Ba imane chōnia Si-
mesono : Na labōbō ena'ō ndra'o, fitoe rozi sinali si bohooe, saoeri, ba amomó ndra'o, tobali si mane niha bō'ō. Ba la'ohē chōnia salaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti fitoe rozi sinali si
- 8 bohooe, saoeri, ba ibe'e bōbōnia. Ba no so si bacha niha, ni'oroi'ō Delila, sanaro. Ba me imane chōnia : Hiza chōoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, Simesono ! Na i'etoe'ō zinali no mege, nifangetoc'ō goemigoemi noecha, na no abōlō abatō ba galitō, — ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdōra mbōrō wa'-
10 abōlōnia. Ba imane Delila chō Zi-
mesono : No ōlimodo, faja niwā'ōoe chōgōe ! Ba ombacha'ō chōgōe iada'e, hadia zi gōna bōbō, ba wamōbō
- 11 ja'oegō. Ba imane chōnia : Na labōbō ndra'o sinali si bohooe, si lō moerai moe'ogoena'ō ba halōwō hadia ia, ba amomó ndra'o, tobali si
- 12 mane niha bō'ō. Ba ihalō zinali si bohooe, ibe'e bōbōnia, ibōbō, ba imane chōnia : Hiza chōoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, Simesono ! no so si bacha niha, sanaro. Ba i'etoe'ō zinali a-ndrō ba noewoe gōlōnia, hoelō
- 13 mbana. Ba imane chōnia Delila : ōlimodo manō na, faja ūlaoe chō-
- goe : ombacha'ō chōgōe, hadia zi gōna bōbō, ba wamōbō ja'oegō ! Ba imane chōnia : Na ūfachai ena'ō ba loeze mbewewō, ni'ofitoe fondra-ndra andre ba hōgōgōe, ba na ū'a-ro'ō fangarónia andrō, ba amomó ndra'o, tobali si mane niha bō'ō. Ba me mōrō Zimesono, ba itoejoe ni'ofitoe fondrandra andrō ba hōgōnia Delila ba ifachai ba loeze mbe-wewō, ba i'aro'ō fangarónia andrō. Ba imane chōnia : Hiza chōoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, Simesono ! Ba tokeia ia, ba adeha wangarō andrō, fabaja loeze mbewewō ibe'e. Ba imane chōnia Delila : Hadia wa ūwā'ō : omasido ndra'oegō, me no fa'ero dōdō chōgōe ? No medōloes ūlimodo, ba lō ūombacha'ō chōgōe hadia mbōrō wa'abōlōoe andrō ! Ba me lō ibato-
16 bato, me iforege manō ba me ifakao ia, irege omasi manō ia mate, ba lō ū manō sa'ae ibini'ō chōnia zi doehoe, imane chōnia : Lō irai itōrō hōgōgōe fanōwō, me no ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangi ndra'odo, i'otaraidaloe nināgoe : — na tetōwō ndra'o ena'ō, ba taja chōgōe wa'abōlōgōe andrō; amomó ndra'o, tobali si mane niha bō'ō fefoe. (*Moz. IV. 6, 5.*) Ba 18 me no aboto ba dōdō Delila, lō ū manō nibini'ōnia chōnia si doehoe, ba ifatenge, ifakaoni'ō zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, imane chōra : Lō tola lō mōi ami zi samoeza andre, noa sa ifaceloegō wamokai chōgōe si doehoe. Ba so zalaŵa Wilisiti andrō, la'ohē gana'a andrō. Ba ifafōrō Zi-
mesono, ba gahetania, ba moehede ia ba niha, sanōwō chōnia ni'ofitoe fondrandra andrō ba hōgōnia. Ba itoegoe alō'ālō wa'abōlō, ba taja. Ba me imane zoei : Hiza chōoe Ndrawa Wilisiti, Simesono ! ba me tokeia ia, ba imane dōdōnia : Aefado sa atō, si mane mege gōi, ha me oega sa'ae ; oe'ewegō ira ; — ba lō ū sa i'ila, wa no aheta chōnia Jehowa. Ba lara'oe ia Dawa Wilisiti ba 21 lakoē hōrōnia. Ba aefa da'ō, ba la'-

ohe misi tooe ia ba Gasa, labe'e mbilagoe tōla, ba labe'e sokisa fache ia ba goeroenga.

- 22 III. Ba ibōrōtaigō ifoeli anaoe mboenia, me no aefā latōwō ia.
- 23 Ba owoelo Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wame'e soemange seboea ba nadoeira Dagono andrō, ba wolaoe owasa, somoeso dōdōra, lamane : No ibe'e ba dangada nemalida Simesono andrō Lowalangida ! (*Sam. I. 5, 2.*)
- 24 Ba me la'ila ia sato, ba lasoeno Lowalangira andrō, lamane sa : Lowalangida andrō, ba no ibe'e ba dangada nemalida andrō, samakiko tanōda, si no mamoeboenoe banoeada, wa'ato sa'ae ! Ba me omoeso sa'ae dodōra, ba lamane : Mitema mifahalō'ō Zimesono andrō, ena'ō ma'iki ita ibe'e ! Ba lafahalō'ō Zimesono ba goeroenga labe'e sama'i-ki ja'ira. Ba gotaloea gehomo labe'e nahania. Ba imane Simesono chō zawoejoe andrō, solohe tangania : Bōhōido, ena'ō oetoejoe gehomo andrō, fangabe'e nomo, ena'ō oebe'e
- 27 tendrotendrogue. Ba no fahōna jomo niha, ira matoea ba ira alawe ; ba so gōi zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti fefoe, ba mato 3000 ba dete nomo jawā, ira matoea ba ira alawe, samaigimai me famaimai Zimesono. Ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa Simesono, imane : He So'aja, Jehowa ! tōrō tō-dōe ndra'o, ba abōlō'ō ndra'o, hatō-si samoeza andre, ja'oeğō, Lowalangi, ena'ō oe'osamoezaigō wolaoe balō hōrōgōe andre si domboea, ba
- 29 Ndrawa Wilisiti andre ! Ba italagoei gehomo andrō Simesono, ehomo si doea, ba daloe, fangabe'e nomo, sara ba dangania kambōlō ba sara
- 30 ba gabera, ba ilangōğō. Imane Simesono : Jagoemate, awō Ndrawa Wilisiti andre ! ba i'abōlōğō ifaōndrō ia, tobali adoedoe nomo, ilangō zalaŵa, fabaja sato fefoe, si so jomo, ba ato zi mate niboenoenia ba wa'amatenia andrō, moroi ba ni-
- 31 boenoenia ba götōnia mege. Ba so

moroi si jaŵa ndra talifoesōra, falifoesōta fefoe, la'ohē misi jaŵa mbotonia ba lako'o ba lewatō' namania Manoa, ba gotaloearea Zorea Esa'oli. No 20 fache wa'ara ihokee Ndraono Gizeraëli.

FAZA 17.

I. Mame'e adoe Micha andrō. II. Ifataro ere nono Lewi, samōsa.

- I. Ba so ba hili mado Geferaji andrō niha, Micha dōinia ; ba imane niha da'ō chō ninania : Roefia andrō, si 1100, si no taja chōoe, ni'elifie sanagō, ba zi so ja'o, ba hiza, chōgoe so roefia andrō, ja'o zangai : ba oefoeli sa'ae chōoe. Ba imane chōnia inania : Ja'ahowoe ndra'oegō chō Jehowa, onogoe ! Ba ifoeli chō ninania roefia andrō, si 1100. Ba imane inania : Oebe'e ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa gana'a andrō, oeoeloe chōoe, ja'oegō onogoc, ena'ō tebalī'ō adoe nifoë ba adoe nifahele. Ba ihalō zi 200 roefia inania, ibe'e chō doeka gana'a ba ibali'ō adoe nifoë ba adoe nifahele. Ba tebe'e ba nomo Micha. Ba tobali so nahia Lowalangi chō Micha andrō. Ba ifo'awō baroe gere ba siraha, ba ifataro ere chōnia nononia samōsa. (*Moz. I. 31, 19. Moz. III. 16, 32. Sam. I. 19, 13.*) Me loeo da'ō, ba lō rāzo samatōrō Iraono Gizeraëli ; ilaoe manō nichoi dōdōnia zamōsana.
- II. Ba so nono matoea ba Mbetilechema Joeda, si so ba mado Joeda andrō, ono Lewi, si fatewoc ba da'ō. Ba iheta ia ba Mbetilechema Joeda, saté fatewoc ia dania, ba iroegi hili mado Geferaji, nomo Micha andrō, ba itohoegō wofanō dania ena'ō. Ba imanc chōnia Micha : Heza ö'otarai ? Ba imane : Ono Lewi ndra'o, oe'oroi Mbetilechema Joeda, sawoe'a ndra'o, saté oe'iyagō dania. Ba imane chōnia Micha : Iagō chōgoe, amagoe ba ere chōgoe, foeloc roefia dōfi oebe'e chōoe ba oetaha noechaoe

- 11 ba balazooe. Ba itehe ono Lewi andrō i'iagō ba niha andrō, ba hoelō zi fadoro ononia chōnia nono ma-
 12 toea andrō. Ba ifataro nono Lewi andrō Micha, tobali ere chōnia nono matoea andrō, ba jomo chō Micha
 13 i'iagō. Ba imane Micha : Fadoehoe sa'ae. dōdōgōe, ifahowoe'ō ndra'o Jehowa, me no ere chōgoc nono Lewi andrō.

FAZA 18.

I. Mōi mamaoeze mado Dano. II. Latagō nadoe Micha andrō sawoe'a andrō, mado Dano, ba la'ohē, fabaja ere. III. La'ochōgō La'isi andrō ba mamo'eme'e adoe ira ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Me loeo da'ō, ba lō razo, samatōrō Iraono Gizeraeli, ba la'aloei chōra danō, saro chōra, mado Dano, me loeo da'ō ; iroegi da'ō sa, ba lō moefachoi chōra zi lō teboelō chōra, ba ngai mado Ndraono Gizeraeli
 2 bō'ō. (F. 1, 34). Ba dalima lafatene zabōlō mado Dano, iwara, nitoetoejoe ba zato chōra, banoea Zorea ba banoea Esa'oli ba wamaoeze tanō, ba ba wangaloengaloei, lamane chōra : Mi'aе mifaigi danō! Ba laroegi hili mado Geferaji, nomo Micha andrō, ba mōrō ira ba da'ō.
 3 Ba me so ira ba da'ō, me faloecha ira zi so jomo chō Micha, ba larongo li nono matoea andrō, ono Lewi andrō, ba mōi ira chōnia, lamane chōnia : Ha niha zolohe ja'oegō ba da'e ? Hadia wa so'ō ba da'e, ha-
 4 dia halōwōoe ? Ba imane chōra : No isane chōgōe Micha andrō ; no i'oni ndra'o ba no tobali ere ndra'o
 5 chōnia. Ba lamane chōnia : Tema sofoe chō Lowalangi, ena'ō marongo,
 6 na mofozoe we'amōima andre ! Ba imane chōra ere andrō : Mi'aе mā-
 7 nō, bōi mi'aboesi tōdō ! Somasi Je-howa we'amōimi andre ! Ba mofanō niha andrō si dalima, ba laroegi La'isi. Ba la'ilā wa no sohahaoe tōdō manō mbanoea da'ō, amoeata mbanoea Zidona andrō, lō hadia ia

chōra, lō fangaboe dōdō ; lō hadia ia zambō ira ba danō, ba so'ana'a ira. Ba no arōoe gōi mbanoea Zidona ba lō sangōrōngōrō chōra. Ba lafoeli ira ba niwara ba Zorea ba ba Esa'oli; lamane chōra : Hana wa no ahonohono manō ami ? Talaboe, tasoewō ira ! Noa sa mafaigi danō, ba si ndroehoe, sōchi sibai ! Ba manoefa na dōdōmi ? Bōi miradō ami, milaboe, mi'aе'e, ba wango-chōgō tanō andrō ! Ba na miroegi, ba no niha si lō fangaboe dōdō zi faloecha ami, ba tanō andrō, ba no ebolo, fasoei manō. Si ndroehoe, Lowalangi zame'e ba dangami — banoea ba zi lō anibō hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō !

II. Ba maoso mado Dano, banoea da'ō, banoea Zorea ba banoea Esa'oli, 600, solohe baloese ba fangōna. Ba ba lalara andrō, ba molombase ira ba Giriati Jeari banoea mado Joeda. Andrō wa labē'e tōi naha andrō golombasewa mado Dano, iroege ma'ōchō andre, ba zi tambai Giriati Jeari andrō. Ba moroi ba da'ō lasawā hili mādo Geferaji andrō, ba laroegi nomo Micha no mege. Ba hoemedē zi dalima anrdō, si no mōi ba La'isi mege, ba wamaoeze tanō, lamane ba niwara andrō : Hadia, noa gōi mirongo, wa so mbaroe gēre ba siraha ba adoe nifoë ba adoe nifahele ba nomo andre ! Ba mifaigi he miwisa ! Ba lasawā da'ō, laroegi nomo nono matoea andrō, ono Lewi, omo Micha andrō, ba lasofoe chōnia, na lō hadia ia chōnia. Ba 600 niha, mado Dano andrō zombase'ō ba mbawa gōli ; oi si so fangōna. Ba mōi mijomo zi dalima andrō, si mōi mege, ba wamaoeze tanō, mōi ira ba nomo, lahalō nadoe andrō, fabaja baroe gere ba siraha, awō nifahele andrō. Ba ba mbawa gōli so gere andrō, awō zi 600 niha andrō, si so fangōna. Ba ba nomo Micha mōi da'ō no mege, lahalō nadoe

- andrō, awō mbaroe gare ba siraha, awō nifahele andrō. Ba isofoe chōra
 19 ere andrō, imane : Hana ami ? Ba lamane chōnia : Bōi hedehede ! Ochō mbawaoe, taboe, iagō chōma amama ba ere chōma ! Hadia zomas'ō, na ere jomo ba zi ha sa-mōsa ndra'oegō, ba ma na ere zi sa-mboea mado, ere zi sawē Iraono
 20 Gизeraëli ? Ba saboto ba dōdō gere andrō da'ō, ba ihalō mbaroe gere andrō, ba siraha ba adoe nifoë, awō nifahele andrō ba mōi ba hoenō niha andrō ia. Ba mofanō sa'ae ira, ba labē'e fōnara ndraono ba oerifō ba
 22 hadia ia zeboea bōli. Ba ha si'ai aefa ira ba nomo Micha ba aechoe niha andrō, si fahatō omo chō Micha, ba
 23 lachamō mado Dano andrō. Moe'ao ira chōra ; ba labali'ō ira foeri mado Dano, lamane chō Micha : Hana
 24 ami, wa no aechoe ami ? Ba imane : Adoe andrō nifazōchigoe chōgoe, ba no mihalō, fabaja ere andrō, ba sofanō ami, ba hadia zi tosai chōgoe ? Ba hadia wa misofoe na :
 25 Hana ndra'oegō ? Ba lamane chōnia mado Dano andrō : Bōi sa'ae forongogō chōma hadia ia, ma dania lalaoe chōoe sabao tōdō, ba horōce na mate ndra'oegō, awō zi so chōoe !
 26 Ba lalaoe mofanō mado Dano andrō. Ba aboto ba dōdō Micha, wa no sabōlō moroi chōnia ira, ba ifoeli ia chōra.
 27 III. Ba la'ohe nifazōchi Micha andrō, fabaja ere andrō chōnia, ba lasoewō La'isi, niha sahonohono ba si lō fangaboe dōdō ; la'ōtō tooe ira, ba banoea, ba latoenoc. Lō sanolo ja'ira ; Sidona andrō, ba no arđoe, ba lō sangōrōngōrō chōra, ba ndraso ba ngai Mbetilechemo Rehobo so mbanoca andrō. Ba lafoeli lata-roē'ō mbanoea andrō [mado Dano]
 29 ba labali'ō banocara, ba labē'c tōi mbanoea [gōi] Dano, dali dōi woe-roegōra Dano, ono Gизeraëli ; fōna, ba no La'isi dōi mbanoea andrō.
 30 Ba labē'e adoera nadoe no mege mado Dano andrō, ba ere ba mado Dano andrō, ba Jonata, ono Gereso, ma'ewoe Moze ba ononia, iroegi aheta ba danō Ndramo Gизeraëli. (Moz. II. 2, 22). Lafedadao chōra nadoe andrō nifazōchi Micha, gōtō wa'ara ba Zilo nose Lowalangi andrō.

FAZA 19.

I. Fekoli nono Lewi; i'otarai mado Geferaji, noemalō ba Mbetilechemo. II. Mōrō ia ba Gibe ba nomo niha satoea. III. Horō mado Mbenijami andrō ba Gibe.

- I. Ba me loeo da'ō — me lō razo samatōrō Iraono Gизeraëli — ba so ba daloe hili mado Geferaji nono Lewi, samōsa, si fatewoe ba da'ō ; ba ihalō nono alawe, banoea Mbetilechemo Joeda, dongania ba dōi. Ba mohorō ndra alawe andrō, baeronia, ba moloi chōnia, isa'wa ndra namania ba Mbetilechemo Joeda, ba ūfa wa'wa ia ba da'ō. Ba maooso ndra matoeania andrō, mōi fahoe-hoe chōnia, ba wolohe mangawoeli ja'ia ; i'ohe zawoejoenia samōsa ba doea geoe galide. Ba me iroegi chōra, me i'ila ia ama galawe andrō, ba omoeso dōdōnia, me no so ia. Ira'oe dangania matoeania, ama galawe andrō, i'ohe jomo, ba tōloe bonginia chōnia. Manga ira ba mōrō ba da'ō. Ba me aefa zi tōloe bongi andrō, me lahoelō wongi wemaoso, me mofanō ena'ō, ba imane ama galawe andrō chō noemōnōnia : Abe'e'ō ndra'oegō oea, ā wache mato sambawa, ba hana na mofanō ami dania. Ba tebatō na ira, ba oroeoe manga zi daroea andrō. Ba imane ama galawe andrō chō noe-mōnōnia : Hana na mōrō'ō na, acha somoeso tōdō ndra'oegō. Ba maoso zoei ia, mofanō ena'ō ; ba iforege sibai chōnia matoeania, ba mōrō ia zamoeza tō. Ba me ihoelō wongi wemaoso, me mahemoloe ū, ba wofanō, ba imane ama galawe andrō :

- Abe'e'ō ndra'oegō oea, ba miba-se'ō, irege tānō owi dania. Ba manga zi daroea andrō. Ba me maoso niha andrō, ba wofanō, awō ndro-nigania ba dōi andrō ba sawoejonia, ba imane matoeania, ama galawe andrō : Hiza, no noemalō loeo, bongi : misförō ! Hiza, lō alaŵa tō loeo ; fōrō, acha somoeso tōdō ndra'oegō ! Ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba hana na mofanō ami, ena'ō ūfoeli'ō ba chōmi. Balō'ō sa'ae edōna mōrō niha andrō ; mōfanō sa'ae ia, ba iroegi gamaaoedoe Jeboesi andrō, ja'ia Jeroezalema. Ba doea geoe chōnia galide, nifosela ba fao ndro-nigania ba dōi andrō. (*Jos. 15, 63.*)
- 11 II. Ba me no laroegi gamaaoedoe Jeboesi, ba me no tānōtānō owi, ba imane sawoejoe andrō, chō zochō ja'ia: Taboe mijomo ba mbanoca Ndraono Jeboesi andrō, ba wemōrō ba da'ō ! Ba imane chōnia sochō ja'ia : Lō mōi ita ba mbanoea niha bō'ō, ba zi lō Iraono Gizerāeli, ta-
- 13 roegi Gibeia. Ba imane na chō zwoejoenia andrō : Taboe ba mbanoea andrō, ba wemōrō, ma ba
- 14 Rama ! Ba latohoegō wofanō, ba me no aracha laroegi Gibeia andrō, banoea mado Mbenijami, ba aechoe
- 15 ira loeo. Ba mōi ira mijomo ba da'ō, ba wemōrō ba Gibeia andrō. Ba me iroegi, ba ibadoegō ia ba newali mbanoea, ba lō sama'amōi
- 16 ja'ira jomo chōnia, ba wemōrō. Ba so niha satoea, si otarai halōwōnia ba nowi, me bongi ; banoea ba hili mado Geferaji mbōrōta ba si fate-woe ia ba Gibeia ; ba banoea da'ō,
- 17 ba mado Mbenijami. Ba me ifachōlō ia da'ō ba me i'ila zikoli andrō baewali mbanoea, ba imane niha satoea andrō : Heza mōi'ō ba heza ū'otarai ? Ba itema linia, imane : Sikoli ndra'aga, ma'otarai Mbetile-chema Joeda ba masawa daloe hili mado Gefcraji : ba da'ō mbanoeama : No mōido ba Mbetile-chema Joeda ba oefoelido ba chōma,
- ba lō sama'amōi jomo chōnia ja'odo ! So sa chōma ndroe'oe ba ō galide-
ma, ba he kooe ba agoe, ōma sawoejoemō ira alawe andre ba ō ngoningoni andre, ni'ohe zawoejoe-mō andre ; lō hadia ia zambo chōnia. Ba imanc niha satoea andrō : Taboe manō jomo, ba na so hadia ia zi lō chōoe, ba no chōgōe so : lō'ō sa tola ba danō mōrō'ō. Ba i'ohe ia jomo chōnia, ba ilaoe gō galide ; ba lasasai gahera ba manga ira.
- III. Ba me no ohahaoe dōdōra, 22 ba hiza, lafasoei nomo banoea da'ō, niha si si lō jaŵa, latoetoe lagō mbawandroehō ba lamane ba niha satoea andrō, sochō omo : Ohe baero niha andrō, si no mōi tomeoe, ena'ō oreedoega chōnia ! (*Moz. I. 19, 4, b.t. Hos. 9, 9 ; 10, 9.*) Ba mōi tooe chōra zochō omo, imane chōra : Bōi ga'a ; bōi mifazōchi horō ! Me no mōi tomeogē niha andrō, ba bōi milaoe zi lō sōchi andrō ! (*Moz. I. 34, 7, Sam. II. 13, 12.*) Hiza nonogoe, 24 ono alawe, ba dongania ba dōi andrō ; da'ō oebe'e baero chōmi, ba hana na mifakao, hana na milaoe chōra zomasi ami ; ba ba niha andrō, ba lō tola mifazōchi horō si manō ! Ba lō'ō sa lafondrondrongo chōnia niha andrō. Ba itoejoe ndrongania ba dōi andrō tome andrō, ba i'ohe tooe chōra baewali, ba lahorōni, la'o'aja, sara wongi manō, moloeo awena la'efa'ō ia. Ba me moloeo, ba so ndra alawe andrō, ba tegālō tooe barō mbato zi so jomo ira matoeania, ba ba da'ō so, irege toemboe loeo. Ba me maoso ndra matoeania, 26 si hoelō wongi, me ibokai mbawandroehō, we'amōi tooe ba wofanō, ba hiza ndra alawe andrō, dongania ba dōi, barō mbatō, no itocgelai dojo mbawandroehō. Ba imane chōnia : Faoso, mofanō ita ! ba lō faneema li. Ba ihare'ō ba galide chōnia ba mofanō ia ba chōra. Ba me 28 no iroegi chōra, ba ihalō zi'ōli ba

itoejoe mboto ndrongania ba dōi andrō, itema ichōchō, i'ofelendroea ba ifa'ohe'ō, idozigō mado Ndراono Gizeraëli. Ba dozi sangila, ba lamane : Lō moerai moelaoe zi manō ba lō moerai moe'ila, gōtō wa no aefa Ndراono Gizeraëli ba danō Miseraji, iroegi ma'ōchō andre ! Ba mifatooetooe tōdōmi zi manō ba mi'ombacha'ō lala, mihede !

FAZA 20.

I. Faloecha mado Ndراono Gize-raëli; mamagōlō ira, ba wanoeŵō mado Mbenijami. II. Mama'anō gōi mado Mbenijami ba wasoeŵōta andrō. III. Mendroea te'ala mado Ndراono Gizeraëli. Mangaloeoe ira chō Jehowa. IV. Te'ala sibai mado Mbenijami. Ahatōhatō lahorī mado Mbenijami.

- 1 I. Ba maoso Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, faloecha ira fōna Jehowa ba Misera, ha wa'ato ira, ha sara dōdō, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba, ba banoea Gileadi. (F. 11, 11.
- 2 Sam. 1. 7, 5). Ba hōgōra fefoe, dozi mado Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba ahori so ba waloechata mbanoea Lowalangi andrō — 400,000 niha, sanōrō tanō, solohe si'ōli. Ba larongo mado Mbenijami, no mōi ba Misera Ndراono Gizeraëli. Ba lamane Iraono Gize-raëli : Mi'ombacha'ō, he wisa ba wolaoe si lō sōchi andrō mege ! Ba imane ono Lewi andrō, sodonga ira alawe niboenoe andrō: Oeroegi Gibeа ba danō mado Mbenijami, awō ndrongagoe ba dōi andrō, ba wemōrō ba da'ō. Ba maoso chōgōe mbanoea Gibeа andrō, lasafoci nōma ba zi bongi, so dōdōra si lō sōchi chōgōe: ja'odo, ba laboenoe mena'ō, ba donagoe ba dōi andrō, ba no lafa-kao, no labe'e mate. Ba oetoejoe ndrongagoe ba dōi andrō, oetcmā oechōchō, oeفا'ohe'ō, oedozigō banoea Ndراono Gizeraëli; noa sa manao horō ira, no si lō sōchi lafa-zōchi ba Ndراono Gizeraëli ! Ba no ahori so ami, ja'ami, Iraono Gize-
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7

raëli ! Ba miwa'ō hoekoe ba da'ō, mifaigi lala ! (Moz. I. 34, 7). Ba maoso ira fcfoe, ha sara dōdō, ba lamane : Ja'ita fefoe, ba sainōsa lō tola mofanō, samōsa lō tola manga-woeli ba chōra ! Hiza, da'ō talaoe ba mbanoea Gibeа andrō : talaoe da-hōdahō chōra. Dafoeloe tatoetoejoe ba zi otoe ba mado Ndراono Gize-raëli fefoe, otoe ba zi hōnō ba hōnō ba zi foeloe ngahōnō, ena'ō lafaigi mbalazo zato, ena'ō tasoelōni ba Gibeа mado Mbenijami horō andrō, nifazōchira ba Ndراono Gizeraëli. Ba owoelo Ndراono Gizeraëli ba zinga mbanoea andrō, ba sara dōdō.

II. Ba lafatenge zinenge ba mado Mbenijami fefoe mado Ndراono Gize-raëli andrō, lamane chōra : Hadia horō andrō, nirongoda ba chōmī ? Ba mibe'e baero niha si si lō jaŵa andrō, banoea Gibeа, ena'ō maboe-noe, ena'ō mahori zi lō sōchi andrō ba Ndراono Gizeraëli ! Ba te chō mado Mbenijami wolo'ō niwa'ō dalifoesrā andrō, Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba so mado Mbenijami, banoea bō'ō, mōi ba Gibeа, mōi fasoewō ba Ndراono Gizeraëli. Ba fa'ato mado Mbenijami, banoea no mege misa, me loeo da'ō, ba no 26,000, solohe si'ōli, lō lai mbanoea Gibeа andrō, 700 da'ō nitoetoejoe. Ba ba niha da'ō fefoe, ba 700 nitoetoejoe zi takera ; ba dozi enahōi sibai waribosa, gōna mboe si ha sara labc'e, lō'ō manō fasala.

III. Ba sabōlō Ndراono Gizeraëli, lō lai mado Mbenijami, ba no 400,000 solohe si'ōli, ci sabōlō. Ba maoso ira, lasaŵa misi jaŵa Mbetieli, lasofoe chō Lowalangi, lamane : Ha niha zi bōrōtaigō manoewō mado Mbenijami. Ba imane Jehowa : Ma-do Joeda oea. Ba maoso Ndراono Gizeraëli, lahoelō wongi, ba fōna-fōna Gibeа tebatō ira. Ba mōi za-bōlō Ndراono Gizeraëli andrō, ba wolaoe ba mado Mbenijami, lafa'-oli ira ba gametahōra, ba gamaoe-

- 21 doe Gibeas. Ba so moroi jomo ba Gibeas mado Mbenijami, ba 22,000 la'ō'ōtō tooe, Iraono Gizeräeli, [mado Mbenijami], me loeo da'ō. Ba mōi misi ja'wa Ndraono Gizeräeli, mege'ege fōna Jehowa, irege bongi, ba lasofoe chō Jehowa, lamane : Hadia, mafoeli mōi manoewō talifoesōma andrō, mado Mbenijami? Ba imane Jehowa : Mifoeli mi'a'e'e! Ba la'a'be'e'ō dōdōra sato, sabōlō Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō, ba lafoeli lafa'oli ira, ba 24 zi so ira me loeo labōrōtaigō. Ba me lafoeli lafaondragō mado Mbenijami Iraono Gizeräeli, me mahe-
- 25 moloe ō, ba so moroi jomo ba Gibeas mado Mbenijami, me loeo da'ō [gōi], ba 18,000 zoei la'ō'ōtō tooe Iraono Gizeräeli — oi solohe si'ōli.
- 26 Ba mōi misi ja'wa ba Mbetiēli Ndraano Gizeräeli fefoe, sato fefoe, ba ba da'ō la'iagō, mege'ege fōna Jehowa ba mamoni ba gō, me loeo da'ō, irege bongi. Ba labe'e chō Jehowa zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi. (*Sam. I. 7, 6*). Ba lafoeli lasofoe chō Jehowa Iraono Gizeräeli — me loeo da'ō, ba ba da'ō so da-wōla, naha zoera goroisa Lowalangi,
- 28 ba Fineha andrō, ono Geleazari, ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, zangaingai halōwō ba chōnia — lamane : Hadia, mafoeli mōi, zamoeza tō, manoewō talifoesōma andrō, mado Mbenijami, ma mabōhōli? Ba imane Jehowa : Mi'a'e'e, mahemoloe oebe'e sa ba dangami ira.
- 29 IV. Ba lafatene Iraono Gizeräeli zamin'ō ja'ira ba zinga Gibeas, fasoei.
- 30 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba so Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba wolaoe ba mado Mbenijami, lafa'oli ira ba gamaoedoe Gi-
- 31 bea, si mane si mendroea mege. Ba so moroi jomo mado Mbenijami, lafaondragō ira, ba tedōnisi, aefa ba zinga mbanoea, ba labōrōtaigō laboeboenoe ōsa Ndraono Gizeräeli, si mane mege, ba lala andrō, sara zaechoe misi ja'wa ba Mbetiēli ba si sara, ba sanōrō benoea, saechoe ba Gibeas ; mato 30 niha, Iraono Gizeräeli, laboenoe. Ba lamane dōdōra mado Mbenijami : Te'ala zoei ira chōda, si mane mege. Ba noa sa mamagōlō Ndraono Gizeräeli, no lamane : Talaeo moloi [oea], ena'ō tadōnisi ira ba lala andrō, aefa ba mbanoea. Ba mozó Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, owoelo ira, la'iagō zinga Mba'ali Damara, ba so gōi nawōra andrō, la'oroi nahara mbinimbini, ba zi tambai Gibeas, tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba 10,000 sabōlō Ndraano Gizeräeli nitoetoejoe zanaŵa gamaoedoe Gibeas ba tobali fasōndrata sabōlōbōlō sibai, ba ichamōdō ira famakiko, si lō moedōnadōna. Te'ala mado Mbenijami ba Ndraano Gizeräeli ibe'e Jehowa, ba 25,100 niha la'ō'ōtō tooe, mado Mbenijami, Iraono Gizeräeli, me loeo da'ō, oi solohe si'ōli. Ba aboto ba dōdō mado Mbenijami, wa no te'ala ira. Lafolala mado Mbenijami Iraono Gizeräeli, ladōnadōna sa ba nifatarora ba mbinimbini andrō, ba zinga Gibeas. Ba lagōssō lasaŵa Gibeas si so ba mbinimbini andrō, mōi ira moe'ō'ōtō tooe mbanoea Gibeas fefoe. Ba no mamagōlō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba zi so ba mbinimbini andrō, ena'ō latoenoe nomo, jomo ba mbanoea, tandra chōra. Ba me moloi Ndraano Gizeräeli, ba wasōndrata andrō ba me labōrōtaigō mado Mbenijami laboenoe ōsa Ndraono Gizeräeli — mato tōloe ngafoeloe — me lamane dōdōra : Te'ala sa ira chōda, si mane ba wasōndrata si fōfōna mege! — ba hiza zimbo andrō, si oroi moroi jomo mbanoea, tandra no mege, ba me lafaigi foerira mado Mbenijami, ba hoemola sa'ae mbanoea ma'asamboea, iroegi mbanoea si ja'wa holahola. Ba lafoeli ira foeri Iraono Gizeräeli, ba tobali dōdō mado Mbenijami, aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa no ichamōdō ira famakiko. Ba lawoewoe ira foeri labe'e Iraono Gizeräeli, latōrō lala saechoe ba

- danō si mate, ba lalaoelaoe na chōra moroi foeri. Ba lafa'oe'oe gōi ira si oroi mbanoea misa, ba la'ō'ōtō 43 tooe. Lafasoei mado Mbenijami, la'o'ō irege zolombase ira ena'ō ba lahoendragō, iroegi ba gamaoedoe Gibeia, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo. 44 Ba 18,000 zi mate ba da'ō, mado 45 Mbenijami, oisabōlō. Ba moloi sa'ae ira, lasawa danō si mate, tānō ba gara Rimono andrō, ba ba lala andrō, ba 5000 tō na laboenoe Iraono Gizeraëli ba lagohi ira, iroegi Gidomo, ba 2000 laboenoe na barō ō. 46 Ba fa'ato niboenoe fefoe, me loeo da'ō, mado Mbenijami, ba no 25,000 47 solohe si'ōli, oi sabōlō. Hatō 600 zoloi, sanaŵa tanō si mate, ba ngai gara Rimono andrō, ba ūfa wawa 48 ira ba ngai gara Rimono. Ba lafoeli ira Iraono Gizeraëli, ba zi tosai mado Mbenijami, la'ō'ōtō tooe si'ōli zi tosai banoeara, ba he oerifō, fefoe zi faloecha ira, ba banoea bō'ō fefoe gōi, ba latoenoe.

FAZA 21.

I. Fa'aboe dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba wa'atekiko mado Mbenijami andrō. II. Fangotoe'ō banoea Jabesi andrō ba danō Gileadi. Onora alawe, ba tebe'e ba mado Mbenijami. III. Laraboe nono alawe ba Zilo.

- 1 I. **Ba** no mōi ba hōloe Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Misefa, no lamane : Ja'ita fefoe, ba lō tola tabe'e ba 2 mado Mbenijami nonoda alawe ! Ba mōi ira ba Mbetišli, ba la'iaqō da'ō, irege bongi, fōna Lowalangi. Ba labōrōtaigō mege'ege, eboea lira, 3 (F. 20, 18), lamane : He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli ! Hana wa itōrō Ndraono Gizeraëli si mane da'ō, wa samboea mado manō zi 4 lo'ō ba chōra ? Ba mahemoloe ō, ba lahoelō wongi sato, wama'anō nahā wame'e soemange, ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi. 5 Ba lamane Iraono Gizeraëli : Ha niha, mado Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, si lō mōi ba da'e chō Jehovah, awō zato andre ? Noa sa mōi ira ba hōloe : ha niha zi lō mōi misi jaŵa chō Jehovah ba Misefa, ba lō tola lō mate ! Ba no arōoerōe ba dōdō 6 Ndraono Gizeraëli dalifeesōra, mado Mbenijami, lamane : Samboea mado manō zi no moese'e ba Ndraono Gizcraëli ! He tawisa wamaigi ira alawe ba zi tosai andrō, me no mōi ba hōloe ita chō Jehovah, ma'ifeo lō tabe'e chōra nonoda alawe ?
- II. **Ba** lamane ba da'ō : Hadia, so ha niha, zi lō mōi ba da'e, chō Jehovah, ba Misefa ? Ba hiza, samōsa lō si mōi ba golombasewā, ba waloechata, banoca Jabesi ba danō Gileadi. La'ofaja niha, ba hiza, samōsa lō'ō, banoea Jabesi ba danō Gileadi. Ba lafatenge zabōlō, 12,000, 9 lamane chōra : Mi'ae mi'ō'ōtō si'ōli mbanoea Jabesi andrō, ba danō Gileadi, fabaja ira alawe ba iraono. Mimane wolaoe : Dozi motōi matoea 11 ba dozi ira alawe, ba zi no oroedoe ira matoea, ba miboenoe, ba ono alawe, ba mi'orifi ! Ba la'o'ō da'ō. (Moz. IV. 31, 17). Ba ūfa ngaotoe 12 zi faloecha ira ba mbanoea Jabesi andrō, ba danō Gileadi, ono alawe, ba zi lō irai oreedoe ira matoea, ba la'ohē ba golombasewā ba Zilo, ba danō Gana'ana. Ba lafatenge 13 sato fefoe zi fahoehoeo ba mado Mbenijami andrō, ba ngai gara Rimono, lafaboe'oe chōra wa'atoelō. Ba lafoeli ira mado Mbenijami andrō, ba labe'e chōra ndra alawe no mege, ni'orifira andrō, ono alawe, ba mbanoea Jabesi, ba danō Gileadi. Ba ambō na'i fa'ato. Ba arōoe'rōe ba dōdō zato mado Mbenijami, me no hoelō zi fambambō mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ibe'e Jehovah. 15
- III. **Ba** lamane satoea mbanoea : 16 He tawisa wamaigi ira alawe ba zi tosai andrō ? Noa sa moehori ndra alawe ba mado Mbenijami ! Ba lamane : 17 Ba mado Mbenijami andrō, saoeri, ba tengā niboelō'ō dána chō-

- ra tanō, fa bōi samboea mado manō
 18 ahori ba Ndراono Gизeraëli; ba onoda alawe, ba tebai tabe' chōra! Noa sa möi ba höloe Ndراono Gизeraëli, no lamane: Ni'elifi zame'e
 19 ba mado Mbenijami ira alawe! Ba lamane: Ero röfi a'i, ba owasa chō Jehowa ba Zilo, jöoe Mbetiëli, ba ngai lala andrō si otarai Mbetiëli saechoe ba Zichema, tānō ba gatoe-
 20 mboecha, ba raja Lebona. Ba lafo-bawa lala ba mado Mbenijami, lamane: Mi'ae midarodarogō ba kabe nagoe andrō, ba na mi'ila dania, so moroi jomo ba Zilo nono alawe, ba wanari, ba so ami moroi ba kaboe nagoe ba oi zara miraboe dongami nono alawe andrō, si otarai Zilo; ba misawa danō mado
 22 Mbenijami. Ba na so dania ndra amara ba ira talifoesōra matoea, na lafasosoni ndra'aga ba mamane dania chōra: Mibe'e boealami chōma; dozi ndra'aga, ba lō nisōndrama ira alawe, chōma, ba wanoewōda Jabesi andrō. Ba tengə sa nibē'emi chōra; na si manō mena'ō, ba no si so sala ami! Ba la'o'ō da'ō mado
 23 Mbenijami, lahalō chōra ndra alawe, ndrohoendirohoe zogoena chōra, sanari andrō, niraboe. Ba lafoeli ira ba dána chōra, ba lafoeli lataroe'ō mbanoea misa, nahiara. Ba mofanō sa'ae gōi Ndراono Gизeraëli, ifoeli ia ba madora ba ba dalifõesōra zamōsana, laheta ira ba da'ō, oí zara lasawa dána chōra. Me loeo da'ō,
 24 25 ba lō razo samatōrō Iraono Gизeraëli; ilaoe manō nichoi dōdōnia zamōsana. (F. 17, 6).

Soera R O E T I.

FAZA 1.

I. Awœ'a Gelimelechi andrō, i'ohé wo'omonia ba ononia matoea, si domboea. Mate Gelimelechi ba ononia andrō. II. Mangawoeli Na'emi. III. Lō farōi chōnia Roeti andrō.

Ndraono Moabi lahalō; Orafa dōi zi samboea ba Roeti zi samboea. Ba sosó ira ba da'ō, mato mewoeloe fache. Ba mate gōi zi daroea andrō, Maloni ba Chilijoni, ba ira alawe andrō zi tosai, lō'ō sa'ae ononia andrō, si daroea, ba lō fo'omonia andrō.

II. Ba maoso Na'emi, i'ohé noe-mōnōnia andrō, mangawoeli, aheta ia ba danō Ndراono Moabi, me no irongo ba da'ō, ba danō Ndراono Moabi, no ihachōsi tōdō mbanoeania Jehovah ba no ifoeli ibe'e chōra mbalazo. Ba irōi mbanoea andrō, ba zi sosó ia mege, ba fao chōnia noe-mōnōnia andrō si domboea. Ba me ba lala so ira, ba wangawoeli ba danō mado Joeda, ba imane Na'emi chō noe-mōnōnia andrō, si domboea: Mi'ae mifoeli ami, sōchi na faoma

- 1 I. Me loeo zangoehoekoe andrō, ba samoeza ma'čhō, ba lofo ba danō. Ba so zaheta, banoea Mbetilechema Joeda, i'ohé wo'omonia ba ononia matoea, domboea, ba isaŵa danō Ndراono Moabi. Tōi zawœ'a andrō, ba Elimclechi, ba Na'emi dōi wo'omonia ba Maloni ba Chilijoni dōi nononia andrō — mado Geferaji, banoea Mbetilechcma Joe-da. Ba larœgi danō Ndراono Moabi
 2 ba la'iagō da'ō. Ba mate wo'omo Na'emi andrō. Elimlechi, ba hatō ja'ia ba ononia andrō si domboea.
 3 Ba mangawaloe nononia andrō, ono

5

6

7

8

- 9 mangawoeli ami jomo chō ninami ! Jamoeselōni chōmi Jehowa wa'o masimi zi mate andrō ba fa'oma-simi ndra'odo ! Na mitema da'ō chō Jehowa, ba lō zi lō misōndra zahono ami, jomo chō ndra matoeami dania, daroea ami ! Ba fa'ago bawa ia chōra. Ba mege'ege sibai ira, ba lamane chōnia : Fao sa'ae ndra'aga chōoe ba niwami andrō ! Ba imane Na'emi: Mifoeli ami, onogoe, hadia, wa fao ami chōgoe ? Hadia, so na nono matoea ba daloegoe, fo'o-
- 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20
- 12 momi dania ? Mifoeli ami, ja'a-mi onogoe, mi'ae'e ! satoea sa'ae ndra'odo ; tebai sa'ae mōido nihalō. Ba na oemané dōdōgoe ena'ō : So na dōtōnafōgoe ! ba na bongi andre faloechado ndra matoea ba na mo'onodo ono' matoea, ena'ō, — ba hadia, mibase'ō irege ebœa da'ō ? Hadia, nitaha manō ami, lō mōi nihalō ? Bōi, ja'ami ira onogoe ! Aboe sibai sa dōdōgoe ami ; ja'odo sa, ba no si gōna tanga Je-howa ! Ba ifoeli mege'ege sibai ira ; ba Orafa, ba fa'ago bawa chō nina-nia, ba Roeti andrō, ba i'olembai ia. Ba imane Na'emi : Me no ifoeli ia kala'edomō ba niwara ba chō Lowalangira, ba foeli'ō gōi, o'ō ga-la'edomō ! Ba imane Roeti : Bōi forege chōgoe, oerōi ndra'oegō, fa oefoelido, lō faodo chōoe ! **Ba zi mōi ndra'oegō sa, ba da'ō mōi ndra'o gōi, ba ba zi so'ō, ba da'ō gōi sodo, iwaoe niwagoe, ba Lowalangioe Lo-walangigoe ; ba zi mate ndra'oegō, ba da'ō gōi matedo, ba ba da'ō ndra-moeko'o ndra'odo ; jamoelaoe chō-goe nilaoe dōdōnia Jehowa — ha fa'amate zamabali ja'ita ! Ba me i'ilā Na'emi, no aro dōdō da'ō, ba wefao chōnia, ba ibato wamarooe ja'ia. Ba mofanō zi daroea andrō ba laroegi Mbetilechema. Ba me mōi ira mijomo ba Mbetilechema, ba hoemoefa mbanoea ma'asamboea, ba chōra andrō, ba lamane : Da'ō Na'-emi andrō ? Ba imane chōra : Bōi**
- mibe'e tōigoe Na'emi, (wa'omasigoe) Mara (saboe tōdō) mibe'e tōigoe ; noa sa'ae oja nifatōrō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō chōgoe fa'aboe dōdō. Si so ndra'o, me mofanōdo ba si lō'ō, me i'ohē mangawoeli ndra'odo Jehowa : ba hadia wa mibe'e tōigoe Na'emi, me noa sa'ae ihōndrōgō ndra'o Jehowa, me no ifatōrō chōgoe wa'aboe dōdō Si lō ambō fa'abōlō ? Ba bōrōta wamasi gandroe, me laroegi Mbetilechema Na'emi andrō ba oemōnōnia Roeti andrō, Iraono Moabi, si no fao chōnia, moroi ba danō Ndraono Moabi.
- FAZA 2.
- I. Mangozaragō lai gandroe Roeti ba nowi Mboasi. II. Fa'ebœa dōdō Mboasi chōnia. III. I'ombacha'ō da'ō chō ninania Roeti.
- 1 2 3 4 5 6 7
- I. **Ba** so nachi Na'emi andrō, talifoesō Gelimelechi, niha so'ana'a, Boasi dōnia. Ba imane Roeti andrō, Iraono Moabi, chō [ninania] Na'emi : Damōido ba nowi [zonowij] ba wan-gozaragō lai, moroi foeri zeboea tōdō chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia : Ae'e, onogoe ! Ba mōi ia, iroegi ba mangozaragō lai ia ba nowi andrō, moroi foeri zamasi : ba hoelō zi no moewā'ō chōnia, wa no chō Mboasi andrō nowi andrō, Boasi talifoesō Gelimelechi.
- II. **Ba** hiza, ba so moroi jomo ba Mbetilichema Mboasi, ba i'owai zama-si, imane : Jamoetolo ami Jehowa ! Ba latema linia, lamane chōnia : Jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa ! Ba imane Boasi chō zawoe-jenia andrō, sanaro samasi : Ha öchō nono alawe andrō ? Ba imane chōnia sawoejoe andrō, sanaro samasi : Ono Ndraono Moabi, ja'ia zi fao chō Na'emi no, moroi ba danō Ndraono Moabi. No isofoe, imane : Hadia, tola oe'ozaragō lai, he ba gotaloea ngambōbō, moroi foeri zama-si ? ba so ia, ba lō nibatonia, i'otarai zi hoelō wongi, iroegi iada'e,

- 8 ba ma'ifoe lō solombase ia. Ba imane Boasi chō Roeti : Ōrongo, onogoe : Bōi ae ba nowi bō'ō, ba wangozaraagō lai, bōi rōi da'e; faofao'ō ba
- 9 nono alawe chōgōe. Tōngōni nowi andre, ba zamasi ira, ba o'ō ira : noa sa oebe'e li ba zawoejoegoe andrō, fa bōi lategoe'ō. Ba na owōchi dōdōoe, ba ae ba migō andrō, ba
- 10 badoe nita'oe zawoejoegoe. Ba ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō, imane chō Mboasi : He moroi, wa faloechado chōoe wa'eboea dōdō, wa ūfaigi ndra'o, lō lai wa no niha baero
- 11 ndra'odo ? Ba itema linia Boasi, imane chōnia : Noa sa la'ombacha'ō chōgōe fefoe, he wisa ndra'oegō chō ninaoe andrō, me no mate wo'omooe, awō wa no ūrōi ndra amaoe inaoe ba banoeami, we'amōi ba niha bō'ō, si lō ūrai mila mege.
- 12 Jamoesoelōni chōoe Jehowa nilaoemō andrō, ja lō ambō loeoee chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba zi mōi'ō mangaloei saŵatō,
- 13 barō gafinia. Ba imane chōnia : He Toea, ena'ō na seboea tōdō ndra'oegō chōgōe ! Noa sa ūrara dōdōgōe ba no ūhaogō wehede chō genonioe ira alawe, lō lai wa tenga si mane
- 14 enoni ira alawe chōoe ndra'odo. Ba me inōtō wemanga, ba imane chōnia Boasi : Ae ba da'e ba ā wōfō gōma, ba oengoeğō ba nirō aiso andrō gōoe kooe ! Ba moedadao ia . ba ngai zamasi andrō, ba ibe'e ūnia mbōra nifakoē, tobali aboeso ia ba
- 15 so zi tosai chōnia. Ba me ifoeli mōi, ba wangozaraagō lai, ba ibe'e li ba zawoejoenia Boasi, imane : Hana na ba gotaloea ngambōbō gōi
- 16 itoetoejoe, bōi mitegōe ia. Midōni na'i ma'ifoe chōnia ba ngambōbō, mirōi tooe, ena'ō ūzaraagō, ba bōi mihedehede'ō ia !
- 17 III. Ba mangozaraagō lai ia ba nowi da'ō, irege bongi, ba me ibōbōrō ni'ozaragōnia, ba no aracha
- 18 domboea jōoe gandroe. Ba i'ohe, ba me iroegi jomo, ba i'ilā inania ni'ozaragōnia. Ba isao'ō baero zi tosai chōnia mege, me aboeso ia, ibe'e chō ninania. Ba imane chōnia inania : Heza mangozaraagō lai ndra'oegō ma'ōchō, heza mohalō-ŵō'ō ? Ja'ahowoe zanolo ja'oegō ! Ba itoenō chō ninania, heza mohalōwō ia, imane : Boasi dōi niha andrō, sohalōwō ndra'o ma'ōchō. Ba imane Na'emi chō noemōnōnia : Jamoefahowoe'ō ia Jehovah, me lō nibōdania fa'ahachō dōdōnia, he ba zaoeri andre ba he ba zi no mate andrō. Ba imane na chōnia Na'emi : Ga'ada niha andrō, sananoe ja'ita ena'ō. Ba imane Roeti, Iraono Moabi andrō : Noa sa gōi iŵā'ō chōgōe : Faofao ndra'oegō ba zōhalōwō chōgōe, irege awai mbasitōgōe chōra. Ba imane Na'emi chō noemōnōnia Roeiti : Laoe, onogoe ! fao ndra'oegō chō nono alawe andrō chōnia ; lō'ō mōtō lafasao'ō ba nowi niha bō'ō ! Ba faofao ia ba nono alawe andrō chō Mboasi, irege awai wamasi rigi ba famasi gandroe : ba chō ninania sa'-ae i'agō.

FAZA 3.

I. Mōi chō Mboasi ba golajama mbasitō Roeti, niŵā'ō Na'emi chōnia. II. Ifaboe'oe chōnia Boasi ihalō ia, ba mamoeala ia chōnia.

- I. Ba imane chōnia inania Na'emi : Oefagi chōoe zahono ndra'oegō, onogoe, ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ndra'oegō. Hiza, Boasi andrō, si faofao'ō ba nono alawe andrō, ba no ga'ada, ba manōri gandroe ia ba golajama mbasitō bongi. Ba ondri, bajoini fanicha ndra'oegō, ba onoecha ba ae mitoee ba golajama mbasitō ; ba bōi i'ilā wa ja'oegō, irege no aefa manga ia, ba irege no ibadoe nagoe. Ba na aefa da'ō, na mōrō ia, ba tōngōni naha, heza mōrō ia ; ba ae'ba bokai gambala tānō ba gahenia ba fōrō tooe ; ba iŵā'ō dania chōoe, he ūwisa. Ba imane : Fefoe hadia ia ni-

- 6 ū̄wa'ōoe, ba oe'o'ō! Ba mō̄i ia mitoee,
ba golajama mbasitō, ahori i'o'ō
7 niwā'ō ninania chōnia. Ba me no
manga Mboasi ba me no ibadoe
nagoe, me ohahaoe sa'aē dōdōnia,
ba mō̄i ia mō̄rō ba gero mbaho
ngambōbō gandroe. Ba so Roeti,
ikemokoemo ia, ibokai gambala,
tānō ba gahenia ba ileagō tooe ia.
8 Ba me taloe mbongi, ba tokeaa Mbo-
asi, ba me ifaōga ia, ba hiza ndra
9 alawe tānō ba gahenia. Ba imane :
Ha niha ndra'oegō? Ba imane Roeti :
Roeti ndra'odo, sawoejoemō : bolo-
gō gafioe jawā zawoejoemō, me no
sananoe ndra'oegō. (*Hez. 16, 8.*)
10 II. Ba imane Boasi : Ja nifah-
woe'ō Jehowa ndra'ocgō, onogoe!
Eboea na wa'omasimō safoeria, mo-
roi ba zi fōfōna andrō, me no lō
nigohioe ono matoea, he si noemana,
11 ba he so'an'a. Ba hiza, ba bōi
boesī dōdōoe, ja'oe'ō onogoe! Fefoe
hadia ia niwā'ōoe, ba oetōrō chōoe.
Samba banoea manō ndra'aga, ba
lō si lō aboto ba dōdō, wa no ira
alawe si sōchi boeaboea ndra'oegō.
12 Ba hiza, si ndroehoe sa, sananoe
ndra'odo ; ba so na zananoe bō'ō,
13 sahatō moroi chōgoe. Iagō da'e bo-
ngi : ba na isanoe ndra'oegō mahe-
moloe mbanoea, ba jamoesanoe'ō ;
ba na lō oinasi ia isanoe'ō, ba faja
wa no saoeri Jchowa, na tenga
ja'odo zananoe ja'oe'ō! Fōrō, irege
14 moloeo ! Ba mō̄rō ia irege moloeo,
tānō ba gahenia. Ba maoso ia,
gasagasa wa'oroma dōi niha. Imane
sa dōdōnia Boasi : Lō tola terongo,
wa no mō̄i ba golajama mbasitō
15 ndra alawe andrō ! Ba imane : Bo-
logō lembeoe andrō ! Ba i'oro'ō. Ba
isoe'a chōnia gandroe, samba laoer-
oe a matonga, ifa'ohe'ō chōnia.
16 Ba iroegi jomo mbanoea. Ba me
iroegi jomo chō ninania, ba imane
da'ō : He wisa chōoe, onogoe ? Ba
idoenōdoenō chōnia fefoe, he wisa
17 niha andrō chōnia, ba imane : Ga-
ndroe andre, si samba laoeroe a
- matonga, ibe'c chōgoe, imane sa :
Lō tola lō monoro dangā ndra'oegō
wangawoeli chō niniae ! Ba imane 18
inania : Honogō'ō, onogoe, irege
ō'ilā, he wisa loealoea da'ō ! Lō'ō
sa ibato niha andrō, balazi ifaloea
da'ō ma'ochō !

FAZA 4.

I. Isanoe mbenoea Gelimelechi
Boasi ba ihalō Roeti. II. Mo'ono
Roeti, ono matoea. Toea Dawido.

- I. Ba mō̄i mijawa ba mbawa gōli
Mboasi ba moedadao ia ba da'ō. Ba
me itōrō sibai sananoe andrō, ni-
wā'ō Mboasi, ba imane chōnia : Ae
ba da'e, sane, dadao tooe ! Ba mō̄i
ia ba ngainia, moedadao ia. (*Moz.*
V. 25, 5, b. t.) Ba dafoeloe iwā'ō
satoea Boasi, imane : Midadao tooe,
ba da'e ! Ba me no doemadao ira,
ba imane chō zananoe andrō : Ben-
noea andrō chō ga'ada Elimelechi
andrō, ba no i'amawa Na'emi andrō,
si no mangawoeli moroi ba danō
Ndraono Moabi. Ba no oe'wa'ō tō-
dōgōe, oefarongogō chōoe, oemane :
Tema sanoe ia, ba zi so andre, ba zi so
satoea mbanoeada andre. Na nilaoe
dōdōoe sananoe ndra'oegō, ba sanoe
ia. Ba na lō omasi'ō ōsanoe, ba omba-
cha'ō chōgoe, ena'ō oe'ilā watahōgō!
Baeromō, ba samōsa lō si tola ma-
nanoe ja'ia, hatō ja'o, na aefa ndra'-
oegō ! Ba imane : Ja'odo zananoe.
Ba imane Boasi : Ba na loeo ū̄'ōli
mbenoea andrō chō Na'emi, ba
chōoe gōi Ndraono Moabi andrō,
lacha zi no mate andrō, ba wango-
rifi tōi zi mate andrō ba dána chō-
nia tanō andrō. Ba imane sananoe
no mege : Ba tebai oesanoe, fa bōi
tefara'oe dána chōgoe oebe'e. Sa-
noe chōoe nisanoeogoe ena'ō, me
tebai ja'odo zananoe. Ba ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraeli me fōna, amaedola ni-
toetoe tanō, na so nisanoe ba ma
nifalalini, ba iheta mbadagahenia
ba ibe'e chō nawōnia — da'ō wa-
ngaro hadia ia ba Ndraono Gize-

- 8 raëli. Ba imane sananoe andrō [e-na'ō] chō Mboasi : Sanoe ia chōoe !
 9 ba iheta mbadagahenia. Ba imane Boasi ba zatoea mbanoea ba ba
 zato fefoe : Ja'ami zi so ba mbōrō ma'ōchō, wa no oe'ōli gochōta Geli-
 melechi andrō fefoe ba ochōta ndra Maloni Chilijoni fefoe, chō Na'emi
 10 andrō. Ba baero · ō, ba no oehalō gōi Ndraono Moabi andrō, Roeti andrō, lacha Maloni, ba wangorifi tōi zi no mate andrō ba dána chōnia tanō, ena'ō bōi taja dōi zi no mate andrō ba watalifoes̄ta ba ba mbawa gōli mbanoeara — ja'ami
 11 zi so ba mbōrō ma'ōchō ! Ba lama- ne sato fefoe, ba da'ō ba mbawa gōli, awō zalaŵa : Si so ba mbōrō ndra'agá ! Jamoetolo ndra alawe andrō, si mōi jomo chōoe Jehovah, ena'ō si mane Rachela ba Lea, awe Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō si daroea ! Ja salaŵa ndra'oegō ba Geferata ba ja tetoeria dōimō ba Mbetileche-
 12 ma ! (*Moz. I. 29*). Ba ja sī mane omo Weresi andrō, ono Joeda chō Damara, nomooe, ba nga'ōtō andrō, nibe'e Jehovah chōoe dania, ono ndra alawe andrō, si hoelō nono alawe na. (*Moz. I. 38, 29*). II. Ba ihalō Roeti andrō Boasi, 13 tobali fo'omonia. Ba me oreedoe ia chōnia, ba ibe'e chōnia Jehovah manabina ia, ba mo'ono, ono matoea. Ba lamane ira alawe chō Na'e- 14 mi : Nisoeno Jehovah, si no manehe chōoe sananoe ma'ōchō, tobali tetōtōi dania dōinia ba Ndraono Gize- raeëli. Da'ō zangokafeoi tōdōoe ba 15 sondrorogō ja'oegō ba wa'atoeamō, me no oemōnōoe andrō, sangomas'iō ja'oegō, zadono ja'ia — ja'ia andrō, si no abōlō mogoena chōoe, moroi ba zi dafitoe ono matoea. Ba ihalō 16 nono andrō Na'emi, ihagi ba tobali sangai ono ia. Ba lafatōrō dōi ira 17 alawe si fahatō omo chōnia, lamane : No mo'ono Na'emi; ba Obedi labe'e tōinia — ja'ia nama nama Dawido andrō, Iza'i. Ba da'e nga'ōtō We- 18 resi andrō : Ono Weresi, ba Esero- mo, (*Nga'ōt. I. 2, 5. Mat. 1, 3, b. t.*) ba ono Geseromo ba Aramo, ba 19 ono Garamo, ba Aminadabi, ba ono 20 Gaminadabi, ba Nahaso, ba ono Nahaso, ba Salemo, ba ono Zalemo, 21 ba Boasi, ba ono Mboasi, ba Obedi. Ba ono Gobedi, ba Iza'i, ba ono 22 Giza'i, ba Dawido.

Soera

ZAMOEËLI

S I F Ō F Ō N A.

FAZA 1.

I. Elikana andrō ba fo'omonia si domboea, Chana ba Fenina. II. Fa- ngandrō Chana andrō, ba Zilo. Ifa- boe'oe chōnia nono matoea ere se- boea andrō, Eli. III. Toembœ Za- moeëli ba tebe'e enomi Jehovah.

I. So niha, banoea Ramata'i, ma'- oewoe Zoefi, ba hili mado Geferaji,

Elikana dōi, ono Jeroha ono Geli- hoe ono Dohoe ono Zoefi, mado Geferaji. (*Nga'ōt. I. 6, 34*). Ba domboea ndrongania : Chana dōi zi samboea ba Fenina zi samboea ; ba Fenina, ba si so ono, ba lō ono Chana. Ba ero rōfi mōi misi jaŵa niha andrō, moroi ba chōra, ba wa- ngaloeloe chō Jehovah ngahōnō ba

- Zilo, ba ba wame'e soemange. Ba so ba da'ō ndraono Eli andrō, si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ere chō 4 Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 23, 17*). Ba ero na ibe'e zoemange Elikana andrō, ba ifo'oeracha wo'omonia Fenina ba ononia matoea ba ononia alawe fe- 5 foe; ba chō Chana, ba ha samōsa mo'oeracha ibe'e, lō lai wa no abōlō i'omasi'ō Chana; ba no idoeħō da- 6 loenia Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 16, 2*). Ba iboesi dōdōnia oedoenia andrō (Fenina) fehede famaosi tōdōnia, ba wangandrō fōnoenia, me no idoeħō 7 daloenia Jehowa. Ba ero rōfi, ba si manōmanō wolaoenia: ero na mōi ira misi jaŵa ba nomo Jehowa ibaosi dōdōnia. Ba mege'ege Chana, ba lō 8 manga. Ba imane chōnia fo'omonia Elikana: He Chana, hana wa me- 9 ge'ege ndra'oegō ba hana wa lō manga'ō? hadia mbōrō wa si lō sōchisōchi dōdōoe? Hadia, lō oma- 10 si'ō ndra'odo, moroi ba zi dafoeloe, ono matoea?
- II. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me no manga ira ba Zilo, ba me no labadoe nagoe, ba maoso Chana, i'ondrasi Jehowa, ba no doemaodao ba koeroesi Eli, ere andrō, ba zinga 11 mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa. Ba mangandrō Chana chō Jehowa, ba wa'aboe dōdōnia andrō, mege'ege 12 sibai ia, ba ifaboe'e linia, imane: He Jehowa ngahōnō! Na ūfaigi lala ba wa'aboe dōdō genonioe andre, na itōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo, na lō olifoe'ō genonioe andre, wame'e ono matoea chōnia, ba chō Jehowa oefoeli ia, sagħtō ja'ia, ba bōi tefatōrō ba hōgħonia wanōwō!. (*Moz. IV. 6, 5*). Ba me i'aragō wangandrō chō Jehowa, ba ifaigifaigi mbawania Eli. 13 Lō'ō sa aloea baeha Chana wehe- denia, ha bewenia zametoemetoe, ba linia, ba lō terongo, — ba ibali 14 si maboe Eli. Ba imane chōnia: Ha wa'ara dania dōħō wemaboemō? 15 Tajaigō wemaboe andrō! Ba imane Chana: Tenga Toea; ira alawe saboe tōdō ndra'odo a'ine! Agoe ba hadia ia zi maboe niha, ba lō nibadoegoe, ba no oebokai dōdōgoe, chō Jehowa. (*Sin. 62, 9*). Bōi bali si lō ngaroro 16 genonimō andre; bōrō wehedegoe irege da'e, ba fa'alangoe dōdōgoe ba fa'aboe dōdōgoe. Ba imane chō- 17 nia Eli: Foeli'ō, ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe, ibe'e sa'ae chōoe Lowalangi Ndrao- 18 no Gizeraeli ni'andrōoe chōnia! Ba imane: Ena'ō na faloecha genonioe andre wa'eboea dōdōoe chōnia! Ba mofanō ndra alawe andrō ba manga ba dōħō wa'aboe dōdō.
- III. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba lahoelō 19 wongi wangandrō chō Jehowa ba lafoeli ira ba Rama. Ba me oroedoe Elikana chō wo'omonia Chana, ba itōrō tōdō Jehowa ia. Ba me no 20 itoeo woenia, ba no manabina Chana, ba no mo'ono ia, ono matoea, ba Samoeëli ibe'c tōi nono andrō, imane: Me ni'andrōgħoe chō Lowalangi. Ba me ifoeli mōi misi jaŵa 21 Elikana andrō, awō zoroijomonia fefoe, ba wame'e chō Jehowa soemange andrō, sero rōfi ba hadia nifaboe'oenia na, ba lō fao Chana, 22 imane sa chō ngambatōnia: Na aefa ba mbagi zoesoe nono; awena dania oe'ohe ia, ena'ō i'oroma'ō ia chō Jehowa, ba ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae teboelō ia ba da'ō. Ba imane chōnia fo'omonia Elikana: Balazi ndra'oegō, iagō foeri, irege aefa ia ba mbagi zoesoe. Jamoebé'e Jehowa itorō ni- 23 ū'ōoe! Ba torri foeri ndra alawe andrō ba ifaenoefaenoe nononia, irege aefa ba mbagi zoesoe. Ba me 24 no i'efā'ō ba mbagi zoesoe, ba i'ohe misi jaŵa, ba sara nono zaŵi, si no meddloē fache, ba doealaoċro ħamo ba samba nahia nagoe, i'ohe ba nomo Jehowa ba Zilo. Ba lataba 25 nono zaŵi andrō, ba i'ondrasi Eli ina nono andrō, i'ohe nono. Ba imane: Hiza Toea, faja wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Toea, na tengha ja'odo ndra alawe andrō, si no so ba da'e no, fōnaoe, ba wangandrō chō

- 27 Jehowa. Ono andre ni'andrōgoe, ba no ifondrondrongo Jehowa wangerndrōgoe, no ibe'e chōgōe ni'andrōgoe. Ba ja'o, ba oebe'e niwawalō Jehowa gōi [nono]; sagōtō ja'ia, ba ja niwawalō Jehowa ! Ba irōi sa'a'e ba da'ō, fōna Jehowa, [nono].

FAZA 2.

I. Fanoenō Chana. II. Falōsōchi ndraono Eli andrō. III. Samoeëli ba inania. IV. Ambō fanegoe Eli iraononia. V. Itegoe Eli sama'ele'ō.

- 1 I. **Ba** mangandrō Chana, imane : „Owoeawoea dōdōgoe ibe'e Jehowa; no alawa jawa dandroegoe ibe'e Lowalangigoe; no faboka mbawagoe ba chō zi fa'oedoe chōgōe, me no omoeso dōdōgoe wangorifimō ja'o-do ! (Loek. 1, 46, b. t.) Samōsa lō ni'amoni'ō si mane Jehowa, lō'ō sa baeromō; samboea sa lō gowe, tumba Lowalangida. (Moz. V. 3, 24. Sin. 18, 32). Bōi mimanemane : Fa'asalaŵa ! fa'asalaŵa ! Bōi aloea baehami wajaŵasa ! Me no Lowalangi sangila [fefoe hadia ia] Jehowa ; no Lowalangi sanoelo folaoe [niha]. (Heb. 4, 13). Fana zabōlō, ba nirasa, ba salaoelaoe, ba la'amōbō taloe wa'abōlō. Si no aboeso mege, ba no mōi enoni, ba wangaloei gōra, ba ba zolofo mege, ba no dōhō wa'olofo. Fitoe sa'a'e nono zi lō ono mege, ba soja ono, ba sariri. (Sin. 34, 11. Gal. 4, 27). Jehowa, ba no samoenoe [niha] ba sangorifi gōi, itibō'ō ba mbanoea tooe ba i'ohē mijāwa gōi. (Moz. V. 32, 39). Ifa'anomenana niha Jehowa ba ifo'ana'a gōi ; ihōndrōgō ba ibali'ō salawa gōi. Isōbi jaŵa moroi ba gawoegawoe tooe zi no amomō, ba moroi ba damboe i'ohē jaŵa zi noemana, ba ngai zalaŵa ifedadao, itoetoe-roe chōra naha nifosoemange. Chō Jehowa sa gehomo danō, ba no ja'ia zame'e dajadaja danō ja'ia, (Job. 5, 11. Sin. 24, 1; 104, 5; 113, 7). Ifaigifaigi gahe zatoelō tōdō a-

ndrō chōnia, ba seboea horō, ba si tekiko ba zogōmigōmi. Tenga sa ba wa'abōlōnia mōna niha: (Sin. 91, 11). Si fa'oedoe chō Jehowa, ba mirasa ! 10 Ife'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea si jaŵa, jaŵa ; Jehowa zangoehoekoe balō danō misa. Ibe'e wa'abōlō ba zalaŵa andrō chōnia, i'alaŵa'ō jaŵa dandroe nibajoininia andrō !” (Sin. 89, 25).

II. **Ba** ifoeli ia ba Rama [Chana]. 11 Ba ono no mege, ba ihalōhalō halōwō fōna Jehowa, barō mbawa Eli ere andrō. Ba no si lō ngaroro ndrao-no Eli andrō, lō ba dōdōra Jehowa, ba lō'ō gōi latōngōni hadia zinema 13 gere ba niha sato : Na so zame'e soemange, ba so ngoningoni gere, fatoea so bawoe na nagole, sara garafoe si tōloe bawa ba dangania, ba itaroe'ō ba gali ba ma ba mbo-woa ba ma ba mbalanga ba ma ba makō : ba hadia ia nifahō garafoe andrō, ba ihalō chōnia ere. Si manō wolaoera ba Ndraono Gizeräeli fe-foe, si mōi ba da'ō ba Zilo. Ba lō'ō 15 na moetoenoe dawō, ba so ngongoni gere andrō, ba imane ba zame'e soemange : Da nōsi, nisala ō gere ! Lō omasi ia zasoso chōoe, ha sataha ! Ba na imane da'ō : Ni'o-fōnai'ō wanoenoe tawō ; awena daria ūhalō chōoe zomasi'ō ! ba imane : Tenga, dōlō be'e — ba na lō'ō, ba o'e'anōsō'ō wangai. Tobali eboea si- 16 bai horō nono matoea andrō [si daroea] chō Jehowa, me lō ba dō-dōra zoemange Jehowa.

III. **Ba** Samoeëli andrō, ba no 18 sangai halōwō fōna Jehowa, iraono sobaroe ba doto, tarafali. Ba itagoetagoe chōnia na mbaroe sanaoe, side'ide, inania, ero rōfi i'ohē chōnia, na mōi ia misi jaŵa, awō ngambatōnia, ba wame'e soemange andrō, sero rōfi. Ba ero so ira, ba ifahowoe'ō Elikana andrō, awō wo'omonia, Eli, imane : Jamoe'ali chōoe nga'ōtō ba ndra alawe andre Jehowa, fangali nibe'e niwawalō andrō 20

- chō Jehowa ! Ba awena dania la-
21 foeli ira chōra. (*F. 1, 27*). Ba itolo Chana Jehowa, ba tōloe tō chōnia nono matoea ba domboea nono alawe. Ba ononia Samoeëli, ba si tedooedooe ba da'ō, chō Jehowa.
- 22 IV. Ba Eli andrō, ba no niha si no atoea sibai. Ba na irongo, hadia ia fefoe nilaoe ndraononia ba Ndراونو Gizeräeli fefoe, awō wa lahorōni ndra alawe andrō, sangaingai halōwō ba golajama nose wama'ele'ō,
- 23 (*Moz. II. 38, 8*), ba imane chōra : Hana wa milaoe zi manō, nironog-
- 24 gē ba mbanoea Jehowa fefoe. Bōi mimanō, ja'ami iraonogoe! toeria si lō sōchi da'ō, nironogoe, ni'ombachambacha'ō Ndراونو Gizeräeli ! Na ba nawōnia niha mosala niha basalawa zangochoekoe ; ba na so horōnia chō Jehowa, ba ha niha zi mōi sanguehoekoe ? — Ba lō lafondrondroingo niwa'ō namara ; noa sa ihonogōi Jehowa, iboenoe ira. (*Moz. II. 21, 6*). Ba ono matoea andrō, Samoeëli, ba itoegoe tedooe ba itoegoe faloecha ia wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa ba fa'eboea dōdō niha. (*Loek. 2, 25*).
- 27 V. Ba so genoni Lowalangi, si mōi chō Eli, imane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Noa sa oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chō ndra toeaoe, me sawoejoe ira na ba danō Miseraji, barō mba-
- 28 wa ndra Fara'o, ba no oetocjoe ira chōgōe, ere, ba mado Ndراونو Gizeräeli andrō fefoe, ena'ō same'e soemange ira ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chōgōe ba sanoenoe samohoea, ba ena'ō ja'ira ziobaroe baroe ba doto andrō, fōnagoe, ba no ba danga ndra toeaoe oebe'e zoe-
- mange andrō nifatōrō ba galitō fefoe, nibe'e Ndراونو Gizeräeli — (*Moz. II. 28, 6. Moz. III. 10, 14*).
- 29 ba hana wa mihoendrahoendra zoe-
- mangegoe andrō, nitaba, awō zoe-
- mange ni'ā, niwa'ōgōe nibe'e, ba nose andrō ? Ba no eboea dōdōoe ba ndraonooe andrō, moroi ba wa'-eboea dōdōoe chōgōe, tobali esolo

ami ba zi sōchi ba zoemange andrō fefoe, nibe'e Ndراونو Gizeräeli chōgōe. Andrō imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeräeli : Noa sa oe'wa'ō, bōi teboelō fōnagoe nga'ōtōoe, nga'ōtōoe ndra toeaoe andrō — ba ija'e, ba imane Jehowa : Lō edōnado ! Ha niha zamosuemange ja'o, a'ine, ba oefosuemange gōi, ba sangositengagō ja'o, ba ni'ositengagō gōi. Iroegi ba'wa dania, ba oerasa 31 da'iomō ba ta'io nga'ōtōoc, tobali lō'ō sa'ae satoea moroi jomo chōoe. Ba anhe'ō dania zi sōchi andrō 32 fefoe nibe'ego ba Ndراونو Gizeräeli ; ba moroi jomo chōoe, ba alōsōe lō'ō sa'ae satoea. (*Raz. I. 2, 27*). Ba ha samōsa nga'ōtōoe zi lō 33 oefaqōgō ba wangohori ja'ira, ba naha wame'e soemange chōgōe, ena'ō sabōzi ia dania ba ena'ō salangoe tōdō ; ba sato nga'ōtōoe fefoe, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli niha. (*Sam. I. 22, 18*). Tandra chōoe zi gōna 34 nonooe andrō si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha : ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba endronga mate ira ! (*F. 4, 11*). Ba 35 nefataro dania chōgōe gere si lō farōi, solo'ō nichoi dōdōgōe ba somasi ndra'o ; chōnia oelaoe nomo si lō teboelō, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō, wa fōna nibajoini andrō chōgōe sosō ia. Ba hiza dania : na so zi tosai 36 na nga'ōtōoe, ba mōi mangaloeloe chōnia, mangandrō kefe, ba ma kooe sagōrō, wangoema'ō : Tehe chōgōe halōwō gere hadia ia, ena'ō oesōndra gōgōe ma'ifoe !

FAZA 3.

I. Hoemedé Lowalangi chō Zamoeëli. II. T'ombacha'ō chōnia hoe-koe andrō, nifatōrō chō Eli ba ba ndraononia. Fadoehoe dōdō Ndراونو Gizeräeli chō Zamoeëli.

I. Ba ono matoea andrō, Samoeëli, ba no sangai halōwō fōna Jehowa, barō mbawa Eli. Ba fehede Jehowa, ba ha ūaraō, me loeo da'ō, ba angilata, ba mo'otaloea sibai.

- 2 (*Amos. 8, 11*). Ba me loeo da'ō, me mōrō Eli ba nahania — no abōsi hōrōnia, lō'ō sa'ae i'ilā niha ;
- 3 ba lō'ō na sa moeboenoë wandroe andrō chō Lowalangi; ba Samoeëli, ba no mōrō gōi, ba gosalı Jehowa, ba zi so tawōla andrō chō Lowala-
- 4 ngi — (*Moz. II. 27, 20*), ba moe'ao Jehowa chō Zamoeëli, ba imane : 5 Ja'e ndra'odo ! Ba mōi ia chō Eli, imane : Ja'e ndra'odo, me no moe'ao'ō chōgōe. Ba imane Eli : Lō sī'aodo chōoe, ae foeli fōrō ! Ba mōi ia, 6 ifoeli mōrō. Ba moe'ao zamoeza tō Jehowa, imane : He Samoeëli ! Ba maoso Zamoeëli, mōi chō Eli, imane : Ja'e ndra'odo, noa sa moe'ao'ō chōgōe ! Ba imane Eli : Lō sī'aodo chōoe, onogoe ; ae foeli fōrō ! Lō'ō na sa aboto ba dōdō Zamoeëli Jehowa ba lō'ō na sihede chōnia Je-
- 7 howa. Ba ifoeli moe'ao Jehowa chō Zamoeëli, medōloe sa'ac. Ba maoso Zamoeëli, mōi chō Eli, imane : Ja'e ndra'odo, noa sa moe'ao'ō chōgōe ! Awena aboto ba dōdō Eli, wa no Jehovah zi'ao ba ndraono andrō.
- 9 Andrō imane Eli chō Zamoeëli : Ae foeli fōrō ; ba na moehede ia chōoe, ba ūmane : Hede Jehovah ! Irongo enonie ! Ba mōi Zamoeëli, ifoeli mōrō ba nahania.
- 10 II. Ba so Jehovah, i'agō da'ō ba moe'ao, si mane mcge : He Sainoeëli ! He Samoeëli ! Ba imane Sa-
- 11 moeëli : **Hede, irongo enonie !** Ba imane Jehovah chō Zamoeëli : Hiza, so dania nilaoegoe ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba dozi samondrongo, ba afōchō dōgi dalinga ma'adomboea.
- 12 (*Jer. 19, 3*). Na loeo da'ō, ba ahori oefatōrō chō Eli niwa'ōgoe ba zi samba omo andrō chōnia — oebo-
- 13 rōgō ba oe'asiwai gōi. Ba ja'oegō zangombacha chōnia, wa no oe'e-toe'ō hoekoc zi samba omo andrō chōnia, si lō foelitō, me no i'ilā, wa no sango'aja Lowalangi ndraononia andrō, ba me lō nitenawania ja'ira.
- 14 Ba no fahōloe ndra'o, ba zi samba omo ndra Eli andrō, no oemané : Si ndroehoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō fameta horō zi samba omo ndra Eli andrō, he soemange nitaba, ba he soemange ni'ā ! Ba mōrō Zamoeëli, irege molooeo. Ba me molooeo, ba maoso ia mamokai bawandroehō gosalı Jehowa. Ba ata'oe Zamoeëli i'ombacha'ō chō Eli ni'ilania andrō. Ba hoemedé Eli chō Zamoeëli, i- 16 mane : He onogoe Samoeëli ! Ba imane : Ja'e ndra'odo ! Ba imane 17 Eli : Hadia ia, niwa'ōnia chōoe ? Bōi bini'ō chōgōe ; jamoelaoe chōoe Lowalangi, na ūbini'ō chōgōe hadia ia, niwa'ōnia chōoe ! Ba ahori i'o- 18 mbacha'ō chōnia Samoeëli, lō hadia ia ibini'ō. Ba imane Eli : Jehovah ia ; jamoelaoe zomasi ia ! (*Sam. II. 15, 26*). Ba manōi Zamoeëli, ba itolo 19 ia Jehovah ; lō ibe'e aechoe ba danō hadia ia niwa'ōnia mege. Ba aboto 20 ba dōdō Ndراono Gизeraëli fefoe, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbere-seba, wa no sama'ele'ō si lō farōi Zamoeëli, chō Jehovah. Ba itohoegō 21 Jehovah, wangoroma'ō ja'ia ba Zilo; chō Zamoeëli sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia Jehovah ba Zilo : hoemedé chōnia Jehovah..

FAZA 4.

I. Te'ala Ndراono Gизeraëli labe'e Dawa Wilisiti. Te'olo'i'ō dawōla zoera goroisa. II. Fa'amate Eli ba fa'amate wo'omo Wineha andrō.

I. Ba hoemedé Zamoeëli ba Ndراono Gизeraëli fefoe ; ba maoso Ndراono Gизeraëli, mōi fasowēō ba Ndراana Wilisiti, la'agō ngai Ebeni Haëzeri, ba ba ngai Nafeki so Ndراana Wilisiti. Ba lalaoe ba Ndراono Gизeraëli Dawa Wilisiti ; ba lō'ō sa fagōlōgōlō wa'abe'e wasōndrata ; te'ala Ndراono Gизeraëli labe'e Dawa Wilisiti ; mato 4000 zi mate, ba zi fasōndra ira, ba mbolo mbenoe. Ba me no mangawoeli ba golombasewa zato, ba lamane salawa Ndراono Gизeraëli : Hana wa

1

2

3

- ibe'e Jehowa te'ala ita ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ma'öchö ? Datahalö chöda dawöla zoera goroisa Jehowa ba Zilo, ena'ö möi ia awöda, ba wangefa'ö ja'ita ba danga nemalida andrö ! Ba lafatenge ba Zilo sato, ba lahalö dawöla goroisa Jehowa ngahönö, sidadao jawä Keroebi; ba iraono Eli andrö si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ba fao ba dawöla goroisa Lowalangi andrö. (*Moz. II. 25, 22. Sin. 80, 2.*) Ba me iroegi golombasevä tawöla goroisa Jehowa, ba lakaraini wa'iki Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, irege hoemisi danö.
- 4 Ba me larongo wa'owoeawoea dödö andrö Dawa Wilisiti, ba lamane : Hadia wa'iki andrö, sabölbölbölibai, ba golombasevä niha Heberao ? Ba me larongo, no iroegi golombasevä tawöla andrö, chö
- 5 Jehowa, ba ata'oe Ndrawa Wilisiti, lamane sa'ae dödöra : Lowalangi zi möi chöra ba golombasevä. Ba lamane : Alai ita sa'ae, lö'ö sa irai
- 6 föna si mane da'ö ! Alai ita ! Ha niha zangefa'ö ja'ita ba dänga Lowalangi sabölbö andrö ? Da'ö Lowalangi andrö, samatörö ba Ndrawa Miseraji no ngawalö wamakao ba
- 7 föchö waba ! Ba mi'abe'e'ö dödömi, ja sabölbö ami, ja'ami, Dawa Wilisiti, fa böi möi sawoejoe niha Heberao ami, si mane ja'ira, me no möi sawoejoemi. Ja sabölbö ami,
- 8 9 ba milaoe ! (*Sangoehoek. 13, 1.*) Ba lalaoe Dawa Wilisiti; ba te'ala Ndraono Gizeraëli ba moloi, isawä chöra zamönsana : No abölbö sibai wa'ate'ala ; 30,000 zi mate Iraono Gizeraëli, si lö koedo. Ba tawöla andrö chö Lowalangi, ba laraboe [Dawa Wilisiti] ba iraono Eli andrö, si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ba mate niboenoe. (*F. 2, 34.*)
- 10 11 II. Ba so zoloi, samösa, mado Mbenijami, iroi wasöndrata ba iroegi Zilo, me loeo da'ö; no isika noechnania ba no ilaoe danö ba högö-nia. (*Jos. 7, 6. Sam. II. 1, 2.*) Ba
- me iroegi, ba no doemadao Eli ba koeroesi, ba ngai mbawa göli, ifaigifaigi lala ; iboesi tödö sa'ae dawöla chö Lowalangi. Ba me so niha andrö, ba wangombacha ba mbanoea, ba moe'ira'ira mbanoea andrö, dozi. Ba me irongo wekira andrö Eli, ba imane : Hadia wagoeagoeasa andrö ? Ba i'aliogö ia niha andrö, ba wangombacha chö Eli. Ba Eli andrö, ba no 98 fache, ba no abösi hörönia, tobali lö'ö sa'ae i'ilä niha. Ba me imane niha andrö chö Eli : Ja'ödo zi otarai wanoewö andrö, ma'öchö andre oe'otarai wasöndrata andrö. Ba imane Eli : He wisa, onogoe ? Ba itema linia sangombacha andrö, imane : No moloi Ndraono Gizeraëli labe'e Dawa Wilisiti, ba no ato sibai zi mate motöi chöda, ba he iraonooe si daroea, Hofini ba Fineha, ba no mate göi, ba tawöla chö Lowalangi, ba no moe'oloi'ö ! Ba me itorö linia dawöla andrö chö Lowalangi, ba tobö'a foeri Eli moroi ba koeroesi, alaoe, afatö mbagi ba mate ia, me no niha satoea, sesolo sibai. No öfa woeloe fache sangoehoekoe ia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba oemöndöna, fo'omo Wineha, ba no manabina. Ba me irongo doeria andrö, wa no moehalö dawöla andrö chö Lowalangi, awöwa no mate namania andrö ba fo'omonia, ba tegäölbö tooe ia ba madono ; aföchö sa'ae hoeloenia. Ba me aetoe nosonia, ba lamane ira alawe, si so ba ngainia : Böi boesi dödöoe, ono matoea nonooe andre ! Ba lö'ö sa itema li, lö ba dödönia, (*Moz. I. 35, 17*) ibe'e töi nononia, andrö Ikabodi (si lö töi), imane : No taja lachömi Ndraono Gizeraëli ! — börbö wa'ataja dawöla andrö, chö Lowalangi, ba amania andrö ba fo'omonia. (*Sin. 78, 61.*) Ba moe'ao ia, imane : No taja lachömi Ndraono Gizeraëli, me no moe'oloi'ö dawöla chö Lowalangi !

FAZA 5.

I. Famakao Dawa Wilisiti, me no la'olo'i'ō dawōla goroisa. II. Lafa'-ohe'ō mangawoeli dawōla.

- 1 I. Ba no lahalō chōra dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Dawa Wilisiti ; la'ohe ba Gasoto, la'otarai Ebeni
- 2 Haëzeri. Ba latema lahalō dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Dawa Wilisiti, la'ohe ba gosali Dagono, ba ngai Dagono labe'e. (*Sangoehoek*. 16, 23).
- 3 Ba mahemoloe ō; me mōi ba gosali Dagono mbanoea Gasoto, ba hiza, no aso'a Dagono andrō, fōna dawōla chō Jehowa, no tetaroe mbagi. Ba lahalō Dagono, lafoeli lafasindro ba nahania. Ba mahemoloe ō, si hoelō wongi, ba hiza, ba no ifoeli tetaroe mbagi Dagono fōna dawōla chō Jehowa, hōgōnia ba tangania ma'-adoea ba no ateoet, ba dojo mbawandroehō so; hatō botonia zi tosai.
- 5 Andrō wa lō lahoendragō dojo mbawandroehō Dagono ba Gasoto ere andrō chōnia ba ma ha niha, na so zi mōi ba gosalinia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba no tohare sibai ba mbanoea Gasoto andrō danga Jehowa, ifeta'oe ira ba ibōzi ira faosa waba (fōchō famoenoe), banoea Gasoto, fabaja si tefasoei ja'ira. (*Sin.* 78, 66).
- 7 Ba me la'ila da'ō banoea Gasota andrō, ba lamane : Bōi ja sosó ba chōda dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli ; noa sa tohare sibai chōda dangania, ba chō Lowalangida Dagono. Ba lafatenge, ba lafaloecha'ō zalaŵa Ndراوا Wilisiti fefoe, ba chōra, ba lamane : He mawisa dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli ? Ba lamane [salaŵa no mege] : Ndramoe'-ohe ba Gata dawōla andrō, chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli. Ba la'ohe ia ba da'ō. Ba me no iroegi da'ō ba gōna tanga Jehowa mbanoea da'ō, fa'atobali dōdō sabōlōbōlō sibai : ibōzi mbanoea andrō, he satoea, ba he iraono, ba tobali toe-mboetoemboe chōra waosa.

II. Ba lafa'ohe'ō ba Nekerona da- 10 wola andrō chō Lowalangi. Ba me iroegi Nekerona, ba mangarōngarō mbanoea Nekerona, lamane : No la'ohe chōma dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, ba wamoenoë ja'aga, banoeama fefoe ! Ba lafatenge, lafaloecha'ō zalaŵa Ndراوا Wilisiti fefoe, lamane : Mifa'ohe'ō dawōla andrō chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, ena'ō mangawoeli ba nahania ba ena'ō bōi mōi famoenoeba famoenoe mbanoeama ! Noa sa tobali sibai dōdō mbanoeara fefoe, sahatōhatō famoenoeera ; no tohare sibai chōra danga Lowalangi. Ba si lō mate, ba tefakao faosa waha, ba terongo ba mbanoea si jaŵa wa-nagarōngarō mbanoea andrō. 12

FAZA 6.

I. Lafa'ohe'ō mangawoeli dawōla. II. Omoeso dōdō Mbetiseme, me iroegi chōra. III. Fotoe zamaigi ta-wōla.

I. Ba me no fitoe waŵa dawōla andrō ba danō Ndراوا Wilisiti, ba hoemedé Ndراوا Wilisiti ba gere ba ba zi faeta, lamane : He tawisa ba dawōla andrō chō Jehowa ? Mi'ombacha'ō chōma, he tawisa wamoeli ja'ia ba nahania. Ba lamane : Na mifa'ohe'ō dawōla andrō, chō Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизераëли, ba bōi mifa'ohe'ō manō, lō moefo'awō ; mifao sa'ae chōnia wanala'ō, ba dōhō dania wōchōmi, ba oroma chōmi, hana wa lō aefa chōmi dangania. Ba lamane : Hadia nibe'e fanala'ō ? Ba lamane [si faeta no mege] : Dalj wa'ato zalaŵa Ndراوا Wilisiti : lima ngawoea, famaedo waoso waba andrō, ana'a ba lima wamaedo de'oe ndrōfi, ana'a, me no faoma gōna ami famakao andrō, he ja'ami, ba he salaŵami. (*Jos.* 13, 3). Ba mifazōchi wamaedo waosa waba andrō. chōmi ba famaedo de'oc ndrōfi chōmi, samakiko tanō, ba wamošoemange Lowalangi 3

- 6 Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō : ma atō lō itohoegō ihare'ō dangania chōmi ba chō Lowalangimi andrō ba ba danōmi. Hana sa wa edōna ami mi'a be'e'ō dōdōmi, si mane Dawa Miseraji fōna, me la'a be'e'ō dōdōra, awō Wara'o ? Hadia, fajagoe ? me i'o'aja ira, awena lafofanō [Ndraono Gizeraëli] ? (Moz. II. 8, 11. Moz. II. 7 12, 31). Ba milaboe, mihalō [zogoe-na] ba mifazōchi koereta si bohooe, ba mihalō zigelo zaŵi, si bohooe mo'ono, doea geoe, ba zi lō irai tohare galo mbagi; mibe'e sondrōni koereta andrō saŵi andrō ba miheta chōra nonora, mifoeli mi'ohe ba nāhara. Ba mihalō dawōla andrō chō Jehowa, mibe'e ba goereta andrō. Ba ana'a andrō, nibe'emi fanala'ō, ba mibe'e ba wetifeti, ba ngainia, 8 9 ba mifofanō. Ba mifaigi : na itōrō lala ba wangawoeli ba Mbetiseme, ba no Ja'ia [Lowalangi] zamatrō chōda famakao sabōlōbōlō andrō ; ba na tengā, ba aboto ba dōdōda, wa tengā tangania zi tohare chōda : so manō, lō mila, zi no gōna ita.
- 10 Ba la'o'ō da'ō, doea geoe lahalō saŵi si bohooe mo'ono, ba labē'e sondrōni koereta ; ba onora, ba lō 11 lafa'amōi. Ba labē'e ba goereta dawōla andrō chō Jehowa, fabaja fetifeti, si so bacha famaedo de'oc ndrōfi ana'a andrō, awō wamaedo waosara 12 andrō. Ba ladōlō ira ba Mbetiseme saŵi andrō ; lala seboea manō latōrō, labato wendrōndrōndrōndrō, ba lō lahole'ō ira, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera ; ba la'o'ō salaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, iroegi ba nola Mbetiseme.
- 13 II. **Ba** banoea Mbetiseme, ba mamasi sibai gandroe ba ndraso. Ba me lafachōlō ira ba me la'ilā dawōla, ba omoeso dōdōra, me no 14 so ia. Ba me no iroegi nowi Josoea koereta andrō, ba tebato ia ba da'ō. Ba no so gowe seboea ba da'ō. Ba lasila geoe goereta andrō, ba labē'e soemange Jehowa nitoenoe zaŵi andrō. Ba labē'e tooe dawōla chō 15 Jehowa ono Lewi, fabaja fetifeti andrō ba ngainia, si so bacha ana'a andrō, ba latooe'ō tooe ba dete gowe seboea andrō. Ba banoea Mbetiseme andrō, ba labē'e zoemange nitoba, me loco da'ō. Ba lafaigaigi salawa 16 Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, si dalima ba awena lafoeli ira ba Nekerona, oi me loeo da'ō. Ba da'ō wamaedo 17 waosa waba andrō, nibe'e Ndrawa Wilisiti chō Jehowa, fanala'ō : samboea ba Gasoto ba samboea ba Gasa. ba samboea ba Asekalo, ba samboea ba Gata, ba samboea ba Nekerona. Ba awō de'oe ndrōfi 18 ana'a andrō, dali wa'oja mbanoea Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō fefoe, barō mbawa zalaŵa andrō, si dalima, ba banoea saro andrō, ba he banoea side'ide ba danō misa. Ba no tandrataandra gowe seboea andrō, ba nibe'era ba dete tawōla chō Jchowa, ba mbeneoa Josoea andrō, banoea Mbetiseme, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
- III. **Ba** iraono Jechonia, banoea 19 Mbetiseme, ba te'ala, me no lafaiga nōsi dawōla andrō chō Jehowa ; 70 iboenoe banoeara. Ba aboe dōdō zato, me no si manō wa'ato iboenoe banoeara Jehowa. (Moz. IV. 4, 20. Sam. II. 6, 6, 7). Lamane banoea 20 Mbetiseme andrō : Ha niha zi lō te'ala fōna Jehowa, Lowalangi ni'a moni'ō andrō ? Ba ha chō idōlō ia, ba chōda andre ? Ba lafatenge ba 21 mbanoea Giriati Jeari, lamane chōra : No la'ohe mangawoeli dawōla chō Jehowa Dawa Wilisiti, mi'ae mitoee, mihalō ia mijawa chōmi !

FAZA 7.

I. La'che ba Giriati Jeari dawōla.
 II. Ifahori'ō nadoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli Samoeëli. III. Mangandrō Zamoeëli ba te'ala Ndrawa Wilisiti labē'e Iraono Gizeraëli. IV. Fangoe-hoekoe Zamoeëli.

I. **Ba** so mbanoea Giriati Jeari, 1

- lahalō mijawa dawōla chō Jehowa ; ba nomo Gabinadabi la'ohe, ba hilihili, ba lafataro nononia Eleazari, ba wamaigimaigi tawōla andrō, chō
- 2 **Jehowa.** Ba i'otarai loeo labe'e ba Giriati Jeari dawōla, ba ara dania, ichamō doea woeloe fache ; ba la-foeli ira chō Jehowa ma'oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe. (*Nga'öt. I. 13, 6.*)
- 3 **II. Ba hoemedé Zamoeëli** ba ma'-oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe, imane : Na a'oi dōdōmi wamoeli ja'amī chō Jehowa, ba miheta ba chōmi Lowalangi niha bacro andrō ba Asaroti andrō ; chō Jehowa midōlō dōdōmi, ha ja'ia mifosoemange — ba i'efā'ō ami . ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti.
- 4 (*Moz. I. 35, 2. Jos. 24, 23.*) Ba lā-heta Mba'ali andrō, fabaja Asaroti, Iraono Gизeraëli, ba hatō Jchowa lafosoemange. (*Sangoehoek. 10, 6, 16.*)
- 5 Ba imane Samoeëli : Mifaloëcha'ō Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe, ba Misefa, ba mangandrō ndra'o chō Jehowa, salahimi ! (*F. 10, 17. Sangoehoek.*
- 6 **11, 11; 20, 1.** Ba owoelo ira ba Misefa ba lata'oe nidanō ba lafadocwa fōna Jehowa ba mamoni ba gō ira, me loeo da'ō, ba latehe ba da'ō, lamane : No mafazōchi horō chō Jehowa. Ba ifatoenō hoehoeo Ndraono Gизeraëli Samoeëli, ba Misefa.
- 7 **III. Ba me larongo Dawa Wilisiti,** wa no owoclo Ndraono Gизeraëli ba Misefa, ba so moroi sa zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, mōi fasocwō ha Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba me larongo da'ō Iraono Gизeraëli, ba ata'oe ira Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō ; ba mangandrō ira chō Zamoeëli, lamane : Bōi bato we'angarōfi li Lowalangida, Jehowa, salahima, ena'ō i'efā'ō ita ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti ! (*F. 12, 23.*) Ba ihalō nono mbiribiri, si lō aefā na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba ibe'e soemange Jehowa, nitoenoe, soemange sahorī latoenoe. Ba fakao chō Jehowa Zamoeëli, salahi Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba ifondrondrongo chōnia
- mange andrō Samoeëli, ba so Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wasoewōta andrō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba ife'oegoe'-ocgoe sibai mbanoea Jehowa, ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, me loeo da'ō, ba fawoeka dōdōra ibe'e, ba tobali abōlō Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba 11 larōi Misifa Iraono Gизeraëli, lagohi Ndrawa Wilisiti ba laboeboenoe, iroegi tooe Mbetikari. Ba ihalō gowe 12 scboea Samoeëli ba itaroe'ō ba gotloeara Misifa Jesana. Ba ibe'e tōnia Ebeni-Häeseri (gowe wanolo) ba imane : Iroegi da'e no itolo Jchowa ! Tobali tehōndrōgō Ndrawa Wilisiti, 13 tobali lō'ō sa'ae laroegi danō Ndraono Gизeraëli, tohare sa'ae ba Ndrawa Wilisiti danga Jehowa, gōtō wa'anae noso Zainoeëli. Ba banoea 14 Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, ni'ochōgō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba mangawoeli ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, i'otarai Nekeronia, noemalō ba Gata ; ba tanōra gōi, ba lafadōni ba Ndrawa Wilisiti Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba atoelō ira Ndraono Gизeraëli Ndraono Gamori.
- IV. **Ba sangoehoekoe Iraono Gизeraëli** Zamoeëli, sagōtō ja'ia. Ba 15 ero rōfi itōrōi mbanoea, itōrō Mbetiēli ba Giligala ba Misefa, ba ifatoenō hoehoeo Ndraono Gизeraëli ba mbanoea andrō fefoe. Awena 17 dania ifoeli ia ba Rama ; ba da'ō sa so nomonia, ba ba da'ō ifatoenō hoehoeo bō'ō. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō nahā wame'e soemange chō Jehowa.
- FAZA 8.
- I. Ono Zamoeëli. II. La'andrō razo niha sato. III. Itimba Samoeëli, ba lō lafondrondrongo.
- I. **Ba me atoea sa'ae Zamoeëli,** ba iraononia ifataro sangoehoekoe Iraono Gизeraëli. Tōi nononia si a'a, ba Joëli, ba Abia dōi nachinia ; da'ō zamatoenō hoehoeo, ba Mbereseba. (*Nga'öt. I. 6, 13.*) Ba lō la'o'ō gamoeatania iraononia andrō : la'aloei harera ba manga gana'a ba lafoejoe'ō hoekoe. (*Moz. V. 16, 19.*)
- 2
- 3

- 4 **II.** Ba faloecha zalaŵa Ndraono, Gizeräeli, möi chö Zamoeëli ba Rama, (*F. 7, 17*), lamane chönia : Hiza, atoea ndra'oegö, ba iraonooe andrō, ba lō la'o'ö gamoe'atamö andrō : ba fataro sa'ae chöma razo, samatörö ja'aga, si mane ba niha baero fefoe. (*Mos. V. 17, 14. Hos. 13, 10. Hal. zin. 13, 21*). Ba fatoe-woe chö Zamoeëli, me laŵa'ö : Be'e chöma razo, samatörö ja'aga. Ba mangandrö Zamoeëli chö Jehovah.
- 7 Ba imane Jehovah chö Zamoeëli : Fondrondrongo li zato, fefoe hadia ia niŵa'öra chöoe. Tenga sa ja'oegö nitibo'öra, ja'odo a'ine nitibo'öra,
- 8 fa böi sa'ae razora ndra'odo. No faoedoe sibai ira nilaoera chöoe iada'e nilaoera fôna sa'ae, i'otarai loeo oe'ohé ira mijawa moroi ba danö Miseraji, me no la'erogö ndra'o ba me no lafosoemänge Lowalangi bö'ö. Ba o'ö sa'ae niŵa'öra. ba faoeloe göi wamangelama ja'ira, ombacha'ö chöra gõmõra chö razo andrō, samatörö ja'ira dania.
- 10 **III.** Ba ahori i'ombacha'ö Samoeëli niŵa'ö Jehovah chönia, ba niha sato, sangandrö razo chönia,
- 11 ba imane na : Amaedola zoegilö razo andrō, samatörö ja'ami, dania chömi, ba ihalö nonomi matoea ba ibali'ö toeka goereta chönia ba toeka koedo, ena'ö lataritari fôna
- 12 goeretania, si fagohi, ba ena'ö ibe'e koemandra zi hõnö ba koemandra zi lima woeloe, ba ba wamakoe nonwinia ba ba wamasi basitönia, ba ena'ö lafazöchi fangõna chönia ba fakake goereta. Ba onomi alawe, ba ihalö, ba ibe'e samazöchi daloedaloe ba same'e bawoe gö ba sogore kooe.
- 14 Ba ba nowimi ba ba kaboe nagoe chömi ba ba kaboe falo, ba si sôchi, ba ihalö, ba ibe'e ba genoninia. Ba boea nowimi ba boea nagoe chömi, ba samboea ni'ofeloe ihalö, ba ibe'e ba zawoejoenia ba ba ngononia. Sawoejoemi, ira matoea ba ira alawe, fabaea sañimi fondre-
- ge zi sôchi ba kalidemi, ba ihalö, ba i'ogoena'ö ba halöwö andrō chönia. Ba ba mbiribirimi, ba samboea ni'ofeloe i'ochögö. Ba ja'ami, ba enoninia dania. Ba na mangaröngarö ami dania, bôrō razomi a-andrō, nitoejoemi chömi, ba lõ'ö sa ifondrondrongo chömi Jehovah. Ba lõ edöna niha sato lafondrondrongo niŵa'ö Zamoeëli, lamane : Böi, razö zomasiga! Ena'ö fagölögölö ndra'a-ga ba niha baero andrō, fefoe, ena'ö samatoenö hoehoeoma razoma andrō ba solohe ja'aga ba wanawö. Ba ifondrongondrongo Samoeëli niŵa'ö zato, fefoe, ba ifa'ema chö Jehovah. Ba imane Jehovah chö Zamoeëli : O'ö ni'andröra ba fataro chöra razo! Ba imane Samoeëli ba Ndraono Gizeräeli : Mifoeli ami, jamoesawa mbanoeara zamönsana! (*A. 7. 9*).

FAZA 9.

- I. Faloecha chö Zamoeëli Zaoelo
II. Hoemedo Lowalangi chö Zamoeëli, ba chö Zaoelo andrō. III. Ifosoemange Zaoelo Samoeëli.

- I. Ba so mbanoea Gibea ba mado Mbenijami, Kisi döinia, ono Gabieli, ma'oewoe Zeroro, doea götö ma'oewoe Mbechorati, tölöe nga'ötö ma'oewoe Gafia, ono mado Mbenijami, no niha sabölö. Ba so nononia matoea, Saoelo döi, seboea niha ba si sôchi boto ; lõ faloecha ba Ndraono Gizeräeli si sôchi moroi chönia : ha famalaŵa baginia niha sato fefoe. Ba no moesoena galide si alawe chö Kisi andrō, Ama Zaoelo. Ba imane Kisi chö nononia Saoelo : Ohe awöoe zawoejoe, samösa, ba ae aloei galide andrō. Ba latörö hili mado Geferaji andrō ba tanö Zaliza, ba lõ lasöndra. Ba latörö danö Za'alimi, ba lõ ja'ira ; awena dania latörö danö mado Mbenijami, ba lõ lasöndra. (*Joh. 3, 23*). Ba me laroegi danö Zoefi, ba imane Saoelo chö nono matoea andrō, ni'ohenia awö-

- nia : Taboe, tafoeli ita ; ma ibōhōli
 galide andrō amagoe, ma ja'ita
 6 i'aboesi tōdō. (*F. 10, 2*). Ba imane
 chōnia : Ba mbanoea da'e, ba so ge-
 noni Lowalangi, niha seboea toeria :
 fefoe hadia niwa'onia, ba lō zi lō
 itōrō. Taisa chōnia ! ma i'ombacha'ō
 7 chōda lalada, nitōrōda. Ba imane
 Saoelo chō nono matoea andrō :
 Laoe, ba na mōi ita chōnia, ba
 hadia ta'ohe ō niha andrō ? Noa
 sa ahori roti andrō ba mbolada,
 ba lō chōda boeala, ni'oheda ena'ō
 chō genoni Lowalangi andrō. Hādia
 8 zi so chōda ? .Ba ifoeli moehede
 nono matoea andrō chō Zaoelo,
 imane : Hiza, so na chōgoe zamboea
 hoea tali, hana na ōbe'e da'ō chō
 genoni Lowalangi andrō, ena'ō
 9 iwa'ō chōda, he lala nitōrōda. Me
 fōna sa, ba lamane ba Ndraono
 Gizeraëli, na mōi manofoe chō Lo-
 walangi : Mitaboe, mōi ita chō
 zangi'ilā andrō ! Nifotōi sama'ele'ō
 iada'e, ba me fōna, ba sangi'ilā
 labē'e tōira. (*Raz. II. 17, 13. Nga'ōt.*
 10 *I. 9, 22. Moz. IV. 24, 3*). Ba imane
 Saoelo chō nono matoea andrō
 chōnia : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōoe. Ta-
 boe, mōi ita chōnia ! Ba lasaŵa
 mijomo ba mbanoea andrō, ba zi
 11 so enoni Lowalangi andrō. Ba ba
 lala mijawa ba mbanoea, ba fa-
 loecha ira nono alawe, si mōi
 mitooe, ba wana'oe idanō ; ba la-
 manc ba da'ō : Hadia, so ba da'e
 12 zangi'ilā andrō ? Ba latema lira,
 lamane : So, hiza ia fōnami ; awena
 sibai iroegi jomo ba mbanoea —
 me mame'e soemange niha sato ba
 13 hilihili ma'ōchō. Na miroegi jomo,
 ba fachamō sibai na ami chōnia,
 gasagasa we'amōinia ba wemanga
 ba naha wame'e soemange andrō.
 Lō'ō sa manga zato, na lō ja'ia,
 me ja'ia zama'howe'ō soemange
 andrō, ba awena dania manga ni-
 kaoni andrō. Ba mi'ae manō mijawa,
 fachamō sibai ami chōnia
 14 iada'e. Ba mōi ira mijawa, mijomo.
- Ba me no latōrō sibai mbawa gōli,
 ba faondra chōra Zamoeëli moroi
 jomo, ba we'amōi mijawa ba naha
 wame'e soemange.
- II. **Ba** no ibokai chō Zamoeëli 15
 Jehowa, sara wongi lō Saoelo na,
 no imane : Mane wa'alaŵa loeo 16
 mahemoloe, ba oefatenge chōoe
 niha, si oroi danō mado Mbenijami,
 da'ō ūbajoini razo mbanoeagoe Irao-
 no Gizeraëli. Ja'ia dania zangefa'ō
 banoeagoe ba danga Ndrewa Wili-
 siti ; noa sa oeñehegō wamakao
 banoeagoe andrō, me no iroegi
 ndra'o wangarōngarōra andrō. Ba 17
 me i'ila Zaoelo andrō Samoeëli, ba
 imane chōnia Jehowa : Da'ō niha
 andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōoe, da'ō dania
 zamatōrō banoeagoe.
- III. **Ba** i'ondrasi Zamoeëli Saoelo, 18
 ba daloe mbawa gōli andrō, imane :
 Ombacha'ō chōgoe, hezo nomo za-
 ngi'ilā andrō. Ba imane Samoeëli 19
 chō Zaoelo : Ja'odo zangi'ilā andrō,
 taisa mijawa ba naha wame'e soe-
 mange ! Manga ami chōgoe ma'ōchō,
 ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba oeñofanō
 ndra'oegō ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe
 fefoe hadia ia zaboe dōdōoe. Ba ba 20
 zigelo galide sisōena chōoe, me tō-
 loe bongi, ba bōi aboesi tōdō : no
 moesōndra. Ba ha chō fefoe hadia
 ia zeboea bōli ba Ndraono Gizeraë-
 li ? Hadia, tengā chōoe ba ba zi
 samba omo ndrā amaoe, fefoe ?
 Ba imane Saoelo : Ba ha sa mado 21
 Mbenijami ndra'ōdo, mado Ndraono
 Gizeraëli side'ide, ba si sawē ja'aga;
 ba no fondrege zide'ide ba ngafōe
 mado Mbenijami andrō ; ba hana
 wa ūmanō wehede chōgoe ? (*F. 15,*
 17). Ba i'ōhe Zaoelo ba ono matoea 22
 andrō chōnia, i'ōhe jomo, ba tānō
 jaŵa ifedadao ira, ba ngai nikaoni
 andrō ; so mato tōloe ngafoeloe ira.
 Ba imane Samoeëli ba zangai gō : 23
 Be'e goeracha andrō, nibē'egoe ba
 dangaoe, niwa'ōgoe chōoe : Be'e ja-
 ūwa oea. Ba ibō'e da'io andrō, awō 24
 zi fadoro chōnia, sangai gō andrō,

ibe'e õ Zaoelo. Ba imane Samoeëli : Hiza zi tosai, labe'e õoe, a ia, noa sa labe'e jaŵa chõoe, irege ginõtõ andrõ, me no oeŵa'õ : Oekaoni ni-ha. Ba oeroedoe manga Zaoelo chõ 25 Zamoëli, me loeo da'õ. Ba lafoeli ira mitoee, mijomo, ba jaŵa ba dete nomo lafaigi naha wemõrõ chõ 26 Zaoelo, ba mõrõ ia. Ba me molleo, ba moe'ao Zamoëli chõ Zaoelo, mijawa ba dete nomo, imane : Faso, ena'õ faodo chõoe ! Ba maoso Zaoelo, ba mõi irá tooe, daroca ira 27 Samoeëli. Ba me laroegi si tooe mbalõ mbanoea, ba imane Samoeëli chõ Zaoelo : Fowaõwaõ nono matoea andrõ chõoe, ba ja'oegõ, ba badoegõ'õ ba da'e, ena'õ oe'o-mbacha'õ chõoe niwa'õ Lowalangi.

FAZA 10.

I. Ibajoini razo Zaoelo Samoeëli. Tandra wa moroi ba Lowalangi go-roisa andrõ. II. Mõi ba dôdô Zaoelo Geheha Lowalangi. III. Faloechata ba Misefa. Tetoejoe razo Zaoelo, ba wadahõdahõsa.

- 1 I. **Ba** itoejoe mboeliboeли wanicha Samoeëli ba ifadoewa ba hõgõ Zaoelo, fa'ago bawa ia chõnia, imane : Famajoini Jehowa ja'oegõ razo mbanoeania andrõ, Iraono Gizeraëli. Samatõrõ banoea Jehowa dania ndra'oegõ ba õ'cfa'õ ira ba danga nemalira. Ba ja da'õ dandra chõoe ba da'õ, wa no ibajoini razo ndra'oegõ Jehowa, razo ba dána chõnia andrõ : Na no fabali dania ndra'oegõ chõgoe, na õroegi lewatõ Rachela, ba nola mado Mbenijami, ba faloecha'õ niha, daroea, ba lamane chõoe : Sigelo galide andrõ, ni'aloemõ, ba no moesõndra. Ba lõ'õ sa'ae itõrõ tõdõ namaoe galide andrõ, ja'ami i'aboesi tõdõ, no imane : He oewisa ba chõ nonogoe andrõ ? (Moz. I. 35, 19). Ba na mo-waõwaõ'õ, i'oturai da'õ, ba õrocgi manawa Dabora andrõ, ba faloecha'õ niha, datõloe, si mõi mijawa chõ Lowalangi ba Mbetiëli; si samõsa, ba tõloe rozi ono nambi, si matoea, noronia, ba ba zi samõsa, ba tõloe roti, ba ba zi samõsa, ba samba nahia agoe. Ba la'owai ndra'oegõ, ba domboea labe'e chõoe roti, ba õhalõ chõra. Ba aefa da'õ, ba õroegi Gibea andrõ chõ Lowalangi, ba zi so harefa Ndrawa Wilisiti andrõ ; ba na õroegi da'õ, jomo ba mbanoea, ba faondra chõoe zama'ele'õ, sambawá, si oturai moroi jaŵa naha wame'e soemange. Ba fõnara, ba biola nitika, seboea, ba faritia ba sigoe ba biola nitika, sideide, ba ja'ira, ba si so eheha zama'ele'õ. Ba so dania chõoe Geheha Jehowa ba sama'ele'õ gõi ndra'oegõ, si mane ja'ira, ba tobali niha si bohooe ndra'oegõ. (4. 10). Ba na õ'ila dania itõrõ dandra andrõ, ba laoe nilaoemõ, itolo'õ sa Lowalangi. Ba taisa mitoee ba Giligala ; ba mõido dania chõoe mitoee, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe, ba ba wanaba socmange fangorifi: fitoe bongi base'õ, irege mõido chõoe, ba wangombacha chõoe, he õwisa. (F. 13, 8).
- II. **Ba** me ibali'õ ia, ba wondrõi Samoeëli ba ifalalini dôdõnia Lowalangi, ba tandra no mege ba ahorí aloea me loeo da'õ. Me 10 laroegi Gibea andrõ, ba faondra chõnia zama'ele'õ, sambawá, ba so chõnia Geheha Lowalangi, ba mama'ele'õ ia awõra. (F. 19, 20-24). Ba me la'ila ia dozi si no fa'ila li 11 chõnia fõna, wa mama'ele'õ ia, awõ zama'ele'õ andrõ, ba faoma lamane chõ nawõra sato : Hadia zi gõna ono Kisi andrõ ? Hadia, awõ zama'ele'õ gõi Zaoelo andrõ ? Ba 12 so ba da'õ zanema li, imane : Ba ha niha namara ? Ba da'õ toemboe gamaedola andrõ : Hadia, awõ zama'ele'õ gõi Zaoelo ? Ba me no ibato 13 wama'ele'õ, ba ifoeli ia chõra. Ba 14 imane ga'a Zaoelo chõnia ba chõ nono matoea andrõ chõnia : Heza

- mõi mege ami ? Ba imane Saoelo : Ba wangaloei sigelo galide andrõ ; ba me lõ'õ manõ masõndra, ba mõi-
15 ga chõ Zamoeëli. Ba imane ga'a Žaoelo : Ombacha'õ chõgœe hadia
16 niwa'õ Zamoeëli chõmi. Ba imane Saoelo chõ ga'ania : I'ombacha'õ chõma, wa no moesõndra galide andrõ. Ba hadia niwa'õ Zamoeëli ba wamataro razo ja'ia, ba lõ i'ombacha'õ chõnia.
17 III. Ba ifaloecha'õ zato Samoe-
18 éli, chõ Jehowa, ba Misefa. Ba ima-
ne ba Ndraono Gizeräeli : Da'õ ni-
wa'õ Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli : No oe'ohe mijawa Ndrao-
no Gizeräeli, moroi ba danõ Misera-
ji, ba no oe'efä'õ ami ba danga Ndrawa Miseraji andrõ ba ba danga
razo andrõ fefoe, samakao ja'ami.
19 Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'erogõ Lowala-
ngimi ma'õchõ, Lowalangi andrõ,
si no manolo ja'ami ba wamakao-
mi ba ba wa'atosasami, fefoe, me
no minnane : Bõi! razo õfatara chõ-
ma! Ba laoe, ba mi'ondrasi Jehowa,
dali madomi ba dali ngahõnõ andrõ
20 chõmi ! (F. 8, 7). Ba ifa'aso mado Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe Samoeëli,
ba gõna mado Mbenijami. (F. 14,
21 41. Jos. 7, 16). Ba ifa'aso mado Mbenijami andrõ, sawoesawœ, ba gõna zi sawœ nga'õtõ Materi. Ba ifa'aso zi sawœ nga'õtõ Materi andrõ,
samõsamôsa, ba gõna Zaoelo, ono Kisi. Ba la'aloei ia, ba lõ lasõndra.
22 Ba lafoeli lasofoe chõ Jehowa, la-
mane : Hadia, no mõi ba da'e niha andrõ ? Ba imane Jehowa : Hiza,
no ibini'õ ia ba gamagama andrõ.
23 Ba fagohi ira mangai ja'ia ba da'õ. Ba me mõi ia ba hoenõ niha bacha,
ba ha falawã baginia niha sato fe-
24 foe. Ba imane Samoeëli ba niha sato fefoe : Hadia, no mi'ilä, wa lõ ba niha sato si fagõlõgõlõ ba ni-
toejoe Jehowa andrõ ? Ba moe'ao niha sato fefoe, lamane : Ja anaoe
25 noso razo andrõ ! (Raz. I. 1, 25). Ba i'ombacha'õ ba zato hoekoe ba
- wa'arazo andrõ Samoeëli, ba itanõ ba zoera ba ibe'e fõna Jehowa. Aefa da'õ, ba ifofanõ zato fefoe Samoeëli, ena'õ ifoeli ia chõra zamõsana. (F. 8, 11. Moz. V: 17, 14-20). Ba Saoelo 26 gõi, ba ifoeli ia ba Gibeä, ba fao chõnia zabõlõ, nifadoehoe'õ Lowala-
ngi tõdõ; ba so õsa si si lõ ja'wa, 27 sangoema'õ : Hadia goena da'õ chõ-
da ? ba la'ositengagõ ia ba lõ ma-
moeala ira chõnia. (F. 11, 12).

FAZA 11.

I. Isoewõ Jabesi Nahasi, razo Ndraono Gamoni. II. Tohe Ndraono Gizeräeli Saoelo, ba wanimbä ja'ira.
III. Te'ala Ndraono Gamoni Fangaro fa'arazo.

I. Ba mato sara wa'wa, ba so moroi sa Nahasi, Iraono Gamoni ba wanoewõ Jabesi ba danõ Gileadi. Ba lamane banoea Jabesi andrõ fefoe chõ Nahasi : Datalaoe fawoe'-
oe li, ba mõiga barõ mbawaoe. (F. 31, 11). Ba imane chõra Nahasi, Iraono Gamoni : Ba da'õ fawoe'oe li ita, oedozigõ ami wogoë hõrõmi kambõlõ, fango'aja Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe ! (Jer. 39, 7). Ba lamane satoea mbanoea Jabesi chõnia : Fonoso ndra'aga, fitoe bongi, ena'õ mafatenge zinenge ba danõ Ndrao-
no Gizeräeli ma'asagõrõ ; ba na lõ dania sanolo ja'aga, ba mabe'ega ba dangaoe ! Ba me laroegi Gibeä, banoea Zaoelo andrõ, sinenge, me la'ombacha'õ ba zato niwa'õra, ba mege'ege sibai niha sato fefoe.

II. Ba hiza, so Zaoelo, i'otarai nowi, moloho sawi ba da'õ. Ba iso-
föe Saoelo, imane : Hadia ba niha sato, wa mege'ege ? Ba la'ombacha'õ chõnia niwa'õ mbanoea Jabesi andrõ. Ba me no irono, he wisa, ba so chõnia Geheha Lowalangi, ba mofõnoe sibai ia. (Sangoehoek. 14, 6). Doeä geoe ira'oe sawi ba ita-
tawi ba ifatõrõi'õ ba danõ Ndraono Gizeräeli ma'asagõrõ, imane : Ha niha zi lõ fao chõ ndra Saoelo Sa-

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8 moëeli, ba lamanõ gõi ba zañinia ! Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe chõ Jehowa
 zato fefoe, ba mõi ira, ha sara
 9 dõdõ. (*Sangoehoek.* 19, 29). Ba me
 i'ofaja ira ba Mbeseiki, ba no 300,000
 Iraono Gizeräeli ba 30,000 ma'oe-
 woe Joeda. Ba imane ba zinenge
 andrõ, si mõi chõra mege : Mi'o-
 mbacha'õ ba mbanoea Jabesi ba
 danõ Gileadi : Mahemoloe, na aoe-
 choe zino, ba so zangorifi ja'ami !
 Ba lafoeli ira sinenge andrõ, ba
 10 la'ombacha'õ ba mbanoea Jabesi,
 ba omoeso dõdõra. Ba lafaña'õgõ
 chõ Nahasi banoea Jabesi, lamane :
 Mahemoloe maloeloe ndra'aga chõ-
 mi : ba hana na milaoe chõma zo-
 masi ami.

11 III. Ba mahemoloe mbanoea, ba
 i'otõloe bawá niha Saoelo, ba la-
 hawoei golombasewá si hoelõ wongi,
 ba ato sibai laboebenoe Iraono
 Gamoni, irege aoechoe zino. Ba si
 tosai, ba moezaewe, lõ'õ sa'ae si fao
 12 si daroea chõra. Ba lamane sato
 chõ Zamoeëli : Ha niha zangoema'õ
 no : Hadia, razoda Zaoelo andrõ ?
 Mi'ohe ba dae, ena'õ taboenoe ira !
 13 (F. 10, 27). Ba imane Saoelo : Lõ
 tola mate niha ma'ochõ, me no itolo
 Ndraono Gizeräeli Jehowa ma'ochõ
 14 andre. (F. 14, 45). Ba imane Sa-
 moëeli ba niha sato : Mitaboe, mõi
 ita ba Giligala, ba wangaro'õ fa'a-
 15 razo ba da'õ. (F. 10, 8). Ba mõi
 ba Giligala zato fefoe ba lafataro
 razo Zaoelo fôna Jehowa ba da'õ,
 ba Giligala. Ba lataba zoemange
 fangandrõ saoha gölõ, ba da'õ fôna
 Jehowa, ba somoeso sibai tõdõ
 Zaoelo ba ira matoea Ndraono Gi-
 zeraëli.

FAZA 12.

I. Ibeta ia sangoehoekoe Sa-
 moëeli. II. Hoehoeon ia ba waloe-
 chata zato. III. Fa'abe'e hoekoe
 Lowalangi ba fa'eboea dõdõnia.
 1 I. Ba imane Samoeëli ba Ndraono
 Gizeräeli fefoe : Hiza, no oefondro-

ndrongo limi fefoe hadia ia niwa'omi
 chõgoe, ba no oefataro chõmi razo.
 (F. 8, 7. 22; 11, 25.) Ba hiza iada'e,
 ba sowaõwaõ fõnami razo andrõ ;
 ba ja'o, ba si no atoea, ba si no
 tohare hoewa ; ba hiza, iraonogoe
 zi so chõmi. Ba i'otarai iraono
 ndra'o, iroegi ma'ochõ andre, ba no
 anehe ami dõrõwagoe. Ba ja'e
 ndra'odo, mi'ae oedoegoe fôna Je-
 howa ba fôna nibajoininia andrõ !
 Ha sañi ba ha kalide nihalõgoe ?
 Ha niha nifakaogoe ba ha niha
 nihoendragõgoe ? Ba heza oe'â ga-
 na'a, wamakifoe hõrõgoe ? Mi'a-
 doegõ ndra'o, ba da'oefoeli chõmi !
 (Moz. IV. 16, 15). Ba lamane : Lõ
 nifakaomõ ba lõ nihoedragõmõ
 ja'aga, samõsa lõ nihalõmõ hadia
 ia. Ba imane chõra : Ja si so ba
 mbõrõ Jehowa, ba chõmi andrõ, ba
 he nibajoininia andrõ, ba ja si so
 ba mbõrõ ma'ochõ, wa lõ nisõ-
 ndrami hadia ia, ba dangagoe. Ba
 lamane : Ja'ia da'õ !

II. Ba imane Samoeëli ba zato :
 Si so ba mbõrõ Jehowa andrõ, so-
 mbõi ira Moze A'aroni, ba solohe
 mijawa ira toeami, moroi ba danõ
 Miseraji ! Ba mi'ondrası, ena'õ
 oe'ombacha'õ chõmi, fôna Jehowa,
 ba ena'õ oefasoegi ba dõdõmi wa'-
 eboea dõdõ Jehowa andrõ fefoe,
 chõmi ba chõ ndra toeami. Me no
 iroegi danõ Miseraji Jakobo, ba
 lafakao ira Dawa Miseraji. Ba la'-
 angarõfi li Jehowa ira toeami, ba
 ifatenge ndra Moze A'aroni, sange-
 heta ira toeami ba danõ Miseraji
 ba ba danõ da'e ifataro ira. Ba
 olifoe ira Lowalangira Jehowa. Ba
 i'amawa ira ba danga Zisera andrõ,
 koemandra Jabino andrõ, razo Ha-
 sora, ba ba danga Ndрава Wilisiti
 andrõ, ba ba danga razo Ndraono
 Moabi ; tobali lalaoe chõra. (*Sa-*
ngeoehoek. 4, 2; 10, 7; 13, 1; 3, 12).
 Ba la'angarõfi li Jehowa, lamane : 10
 Horõma, me no ma'ergõ Jehowa
 ba me no mafosoeimange Mba'ali

- andrō ba Asera andrō : ba ija'e, sa'a'e, wolo'ō chō Jehowa, mifosoe-mange Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi, ba bōi mi'o'ō wajafaja a- 21
 11 mange! Ba ifatenge Jeroebi-Mba'alī andrō Jehowa, ba Baraki ba Jefita ba Samoeëli, i'efa'ō ami ba danga nemalimi andrō, fasoei, tobali lō'ō sa'a'e hadia ia chōmi, ahono ami baomomi. (*Sangoehoek*, 6, 14; 11, 22
 12 29. F. 7, 3). Ba me mi'ilā, so moroi sa Nahasi andrō, razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba wanoewō ja'amī, ba mimane chōgōe: Bōi! razo zamatōrō ja'aga! — lō lai wa no Lowalangimi, Jehowa, razomi. (F. 13 8, 19). Ba laoe, ba hisa razomi andrō, nitoejocmi, no ifataro chōmi 23
 14 razo Jehowa. Na mi'ata'oefi Jehowa, na mifosoemange ia ba na mifondrondrongo linia, na lō mifadañ niwā'ō Jehowa, na mi'o'ō chō Lowalangimi Jehowa, he ja'amī, ba he razo andrō, samatōrō ja'amī 24
 15 (ba itolo ami Jehowa). Ba na lō mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ba na te chōmi goroisa Jehowa, ba oedoemi dania danga Jehowa ba oedoe razo-
 16 mi andrō. Ba mi'ondrasi, ba mine-hegō zeboea andrō, nilaoe Jehowa, 25
 17 ba zanehe ami. Hadia, tengā bawā wamasi gandroe iada'e? Ba mangandrō ndra'o chō Jehowa, ena'ō moe'oegoe mbanoea ba ena'ō moteoc ibc'e: ba mi'ilā dania ba aboto ba dōdōmi wa'eboea lalōmi wamaigi Jehowa, mc no mi'andrō razo!
 18 III. **Ba** mangandrō Zainoeëli chō Jehowa, ba moe'oegoe mbanoea ba moteoe ibe'e Jehowa, me loeo da'ō. Ba ata'oe sibai niha sato Jehowa 26
 19 ba Samoeëli. Ba lamane chō Zamoeëli niha sato fefoe: Angandrō chō Lowalangimō, Jehowa, salahi zawoejoemō andre, fa bōi tekiko ndra'aga, me no manōnō na horōma andrō fefoe lalō andrō, fanga-
 20 ndrō razo! Ba imane Samoeëli ba niha sato: Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō: si ndroehoe sa, no milaoe zi lō atoelō andrō, fefoe — ba bōi atō mibato 27
- sa'a'e, wolo'ō chō Jehowa, mifosoe-mange Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi, ba bōi mi'o'ō wajafaja a- 21
 11 mange! Ba ifatenge Jeroebi-Mba'alī andrō Jehowa, ba Baraki ba Jefita ba Samoeëli, i'efa'ō ami ba danga nemalimi andrō, fasoei, tobali lō'ō sa'a'e hadia ia chōmi, ahono ami baomomi. (*Sangoehoek*, 6, 14; 11, 22
 12 29. F. 7, 3). Ba me mi'ilā, so moroi sa Nahasi andrō, razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba wanoewō ja'amī, ba mimane chōgōe: Bōi! razo zamatōrō ja'aga! — lō lai wa no Lowalangimi, Jehowa, razomi. (F. 13 8, 19). Ba laoe, ba hisa razomi andrō, nitoejocmi, no ifataro chōmi 23
 14 razo Jehowa. Na mi'ata'oefi Jehowa, na mifosoemange ia ba na mifondrondrongo linia, na lō mifadañ niwā'ō Jehowa, na mi'o'ō chō Lowalangimi Jehowa, he ja'amī, ba he razo andrō, samatōrō ja'amī 24
 15 (ba itolo ami Jehowa). Ba na lō mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ba na te chōmi goroisa Jehowa, ba oedoemi dania danga Jehowa ba oedoe razo-
 16 mi andrō. Ba mi'ondrasi, ba mine-hegō zeboea andrō, nilaoe Jehowa, 25
 17 ba zanehe ami. Hadia, tengā bawā wamasi gandroe iada'e? Ba mangandrō ndra'o chō Jehowa, ena'ō moe'oegoe mbanoea ba ena'ō moteoc ibc'e: ba mi'ilā dania ba aboto ba dōdōmi wa'eboea lalōmi wamaigi Jehowa, mc no mi'andrō razo!
 18 III. **Ba** mangandrō Zainoeëli chō Jehowa, ba moe'oegoe mbanoea ba moteoe ibe'e Jehowa, me loeo da'ō. Ba ata'oe sibai niha sato Jehowa 26
 19 ba Samoeëli. Ba lamane chō Zamoeëli niha sato fefoe: Angandrō chō Lowalangimō, Jehowa, salahi zawoejoemō andre, fa bōi tekiko ndra'aga, me no manōnō na horōma andrō fefoe lalō andrō, fanga-
 20 ndrō razo! Ba imane Samoeëli ba niha sato: Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō: si ndroehoe sa, no milaoe zi lō atoelō andrō, fefoe — ba bōi atō mibato 27
- FAZA 13.
- I. Isoeko Ndrawa Wilisiti Jonata. Ato sibai Ndrawa Wilisiti ba tosasa Ndraono Gizeräeli. II. Ifahoelō wame'e soemange Saoelo ba itegoe ia Samoeëli. III. Ambō fangōna ba Ndraono Gizeräeli.
- I. Ōfa woeloe fache Zaoelo, me tobali razo ia, ba doea woeloe a roea fache razo ia ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba itoetoejoe chōnia zi 3000 niha ba Ndraono Gizeräeli Saoelo; 2000 nawō Zaoelo ba Michima, ba ba hili ba Mbetiäli, ba 1000 nawō Jonata ba Gibeä, ba mado Mbenijami. Ba si tosai sabōlō; ba ifofanō, hana na ifoeli ia ba chōra zamōsana. Ba irasa harefa Ndrewa Wilisiti andrō ba Geba Jonata. Ba larongo-Dawa Wilisiti: No molaña niha Heberaio! Ba noa sa'a'e ifalaoe'ō dorofe Saoelo, ba danō misa, ma'asagōrō, (F. 14, 49), ba larongo Iraeno Gizeräeli fefoe: No irasa harefa Ndrewa Wilisiti andrō Saoelo, ba na abōoe manō dōi Ndraono Gizeräeli ba Ndrewa Wilisiti. Ba te-fakaoni'ō zato, awō Zaoelo, ba Gili-gala, ba noa gōi te'anō Ndrewa Wilisiti, ba wanoewō Iraeno Gize-

- raëli, 3000 goereta ba 6000 zi fakedo ; ba si lō koedo, ba no fa'ojia ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi ; ba so ira moroi sa, ba ba zinga Michima tebato, ba gamaoedoe Mbeti
- 6 Awena. Ba me la'ila Iraono Gize-raëli wa'atosasara (no aboe sibai dōdōra), ba labini'ō ira ba dōgi narō hili, ba dōgi danō, ba dōgi narō gara
- 7 ba ba lōsoelō soeba ba mba'a, ba latōrō gōtōna ba Jordano, lasawa danō mado Gado ba tanō Gileadi. Ba ba Giligala na sa so Zaoelo ; ba no larōi ia sabōlō fefoe, ba wa'a-ta'oera andrō.
- 8 II. Ba fitoe bongi ibaloi, iroegi ginōtō nihonogōi Zamoeëli, ba lō mōi ba Giligala Zamoeëli. Ba ine moezaewe manō niha, me larōi ia, (F. 10, 8), ba imane Saoelo : Mi'o-he chōgōe zoemange nitoenoe andrō, ba soemange fangorifi! ba ibe'e zoe-
- 9 mange nitoenoe. Ba me no awai chōnō wame'e soemange andrō, ba so Zamoeëli. Ba ifaondragō ia Saoe-
- 10 lo, ba wangowai ja'ia. Ba imane Samoeëli : Hadia nilaoemō ? Ba imane Saoelo : No oe'ila, wa moezaewe manō niha, wa larōi ndra'o-do ; ba iroegi inōtō, ba lō ja'oegō, lō lai, wa no owoelo Ndrawa Wil-
- 11 siti, ba Michima. Ba oemane dōdō-goe : Mōi mitoee sa'ae Ndrawa Wilisiti, chōgōe, ba Giligala, ba lō ni'andrōgōe fa'eboca dōdō Jehowa ; ba oe'abe'e'ō dōdōgōe, wame'e soe-
- 12 mangē andrō. Ba imane Samoeëli chō Zaoelo : No sambō era'era ndra'oegō ; oroisa andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe, Jehowa, chōoe, ba no lō ni'o'ooe ; i'aro'ō ena'ō ijā'e Jehowa wa'arazomō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli,
- 13 fa bōi teboelō. Ba me no si manō, ba tengā si lō teboelō wa'arazomō andrō. Noa sa i'aloëi chōnia Jehowa niha si fadoehoe dōdōnia, ba wame'e razo mbanoeania ja'ia. Me no lō ni'o'omō niwa'ō Jehowa chōoe. (Hal. zin. 13, 22).
- 14 III. Ba maoso Zamoeëli, irōi Gi-
- ligala, ifoeli ia. Ba si tosai sabōlō, ba la'o'ō Zaoelo, ba wamaondragō sanoewō. Ba me no laroegi Gibeä, ba mado Mbenijami, me la'otarai Giligala, ba i'ofaja zabōlō andrō si fao na chōnia Saoelo, so mato 600. Ba ba Geba, ba mado Mbeni-jami, la'iagō Saoelo ba ononia Jonata, awō niha andrō, si fao chōra na, ba ba Michima tebato mege Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba so zi otarai 16 golombasewā Ndrawa Wilisiti si mōi faraboe, tōloe bawā : Si sambwawā, ba lasawa Gofera, mōi ba danō Zoeala, ba si sambawā. ba 17
- 18 ba Mbeti Horona ladōlō ira, ba si sambawā, fanete da'ō, ba mōi ba hili andrō, si otahōgō daso andrō nifotōi daso Zebo'i ba tanō si mate tānō sa. Ba lō faloecha 19 ziamboe ba danō Ndraono Gize-raëli ma'asagōrō (lamane dōdōra Dawa Wilisiti : Ma dania labōbōzi chōra zi'ōli ba toho niha Heberao andrō !) (Sangoehoek. 5, 8). Dozi 20 Iraono Gizeräeli, ba lō tola lō'ō, mitoee ba Ndrawa Wilisiti mōi, na so ni'amboechi, ma si'ōli wa-mali'ō danō, ba ma fakoe ba ma fato ba ma tambila. Na no afroe-21 roe mbawa zi'ōli wamali'ō danō ba he fakoe ba he garafoe andrō ba he fato ba he ba wangadōlō toe-kotoeko zi matoea za'wi. Ba na so wasoewōta, ba lō si'ōli ba lō toho ba zabōlō andrō fefoe, si fao chōndra Saoelo ononia Jonata ; ba so sa chō Zaoelo ba chō nononia Jonata. Ba sambawā Dawa Wilisiti, 22 ba laroegi mbawa danō andrō fōna-fōna Michima.
- FAZA 14.
- I. Folaoe Jonata ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba Michima. II. Te'ala Ndrawa Wilisiti ibe'e Saoelo. III. Fangelifi Zaoelo, sambō era'era. IV. Mōi famoe-noe zato ba foemoenoe Jonata ena'ō. V. Fa'bōlō Zaoelo. Ononia ba fo'-monia ba talifoesōnia.
- I. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba imane 1

- Jonata, ono Zaoelo, chō nono matoea andrō, solohe fangōnania : Taboe, mōi ita mijefo ba Ndrawa Wilisiti si sambawá andrō, tānō sa ! lō'ō sa ifarongogō chō naianania.
- 2 Ba Saoelo, ba no doemadao ba nola Gibeau, ba mbōrō dalimo, ba ngai Migerono. Ba fa'ato niha si so chōnia, ba mato 600. Ba si obaroe baroe ba doto andrō, baroe gere, ba Ahia, ono Gahitoebi, ga'a Ika-bodi andrō, ono Wineha andrō ono Eli, ere chō Jehowa ba Zilo. Ba lō'ō sa nirongo zato, wa no mofanō
- 4 Jonata. (F. 4, 19, 21). Ba ba daloe mbawa danō andrō ni'ōtō Jonata ena'ō, ba wolaoe ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba no faoma fatambai so gara satarō ; tōi zi samboea, ba Bosesi, ba si samboea, ba Sene 5 dōi. Si samboea, ba tānō jōoe, no moesindro, ba gamaoedoe Michima, ba si samboea, ba tānō raja, ba 6 gamaoedoe Geba. Ba imane Jonata chō nono matoea andrō, solohe fangōnania : Taboe, mōi ita mijefo, ba zi lō moeboto andrō, si sambawá. Ma atō itolo ita Jehowa ba wasōndrata ; lō'ō sa fa'atebai chō Jehowa, na itolo ita, he ato niha ba he lō ato ! (Sangoehoek. 7, 7 ; Nga'ōt. II. 14, 10).
- 7 Ba itema linia solohe fangōna, imane : Laoe zi so ba dōdōoe, fefoe ; jā'e ndra'odo, ba we'amōi awōoe : hadia nilaoe dō-dōoe, ba no nilaoe dōdōgoe gōi. Ba imane chōnia Jonata : Ba hiza, na mōi ita mijefo iada'e, ba niha andrō, ba na'lila ita, ba na lamane chōda : Mibase'ō, irege maroegi ami ! ba tabadoegō ita ba zi so ita, 10 lō mōi ita mijawā chōra. Ba na lamane : Mi'ae mijawā chōma, ba mōi mijawā ita ; na si manō, ba noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangada ira Jehowa. Da'ō dania dandra chōda !
- 11 Ba me la'lila zi daroea andrō Dawa Wilisiti, ba lamane Dawa Wilisiti ; Hiza niha Heberaio si otarai dōgi 12 narō hili, ba nibini'ōra ja'ira ! Ba
- moe'ao zanaro andrō chō Jonata ba chō zolohe fangōnania, lamane : Mi'ae mijawā chōma, ba so dania nirongomi chōma ! Ba imane Jonata chō zolohe fangōnania : O'ō ndra'o mijawā, noa sa'ae ibe'e ba dangada ira Jehowa ! Ba manana Jonata, 13 mijawā, ba i'o'ō ia solohe fangōnania. Ba moloi ira fōna Jonata, Ba i'ō'ōtō tooe ira, ba solohe fangōnania zamaloea famoenoe, moroi foerinia. (Moz. III. 26, 7, 8). Ba 14 mato 20 niha zi mate ba wamoe-noe si fōfōna andrō, chō ndra Jonata solohe fangōnania andrō, ha mato tōloe laoerē tanōmō wa'ebolo danō. Ba ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe, ba 15 golombasewā ba sanoewō andrō fefoe ; ba si manō gōi zanaro andrō, fabaja si sambawá, si mōi faraboe mege. Ba hoemeoe gōi danō, tobali fameta'oe sabōlōbōlō.
- II. Ba me lafaigi sanaro andrō 16 chō Zaoelo ba Gibeau, ba mado Mbenijami, ba oi hoemoefa ba golombasewā. Ba imane Saoelo, ba 17 zi so chōnia ba da'ō : Mi'ofaja niha ba mifaigi, ha niha chōda zofanō ! Ba la'ofaja, ba Jonata zi lō'ō ba solohe fangōna chōnia. Ba imane 18 Saoelo chō Gahia : Ohe ba da'e mbaroe gere andrō ! ja'ia zi obaroe baroe ba doto andrō, baroe gere, me loeo da'ō, fōna Ndraono Gize-raëli. (F. 4, 3). Ba me hoemedē na 19 Zaoelo chō gere andrō, ba tedooe manō na wagoeagoeasa ba golomba-sewā Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba imane Saoelo chō gere andrō : Acha lō'ō oea ! Ba maoso Zaoelo ba awōnia 20 sabōlō andrō fefoe, ba me laroeigi naha wasōndrata andrō, ba i'ō'ōtō manō nawōnia zamōsana, abōlōbōlō sibai wa'afakoejoe. (Sangoehoek. 7, 22. Nga'ōt. II. 30, 23). Ba niha 21 Heberaio andrō, si no ararā barō mbawa Ndrawa Wilisiti ba si no fao chōra ba wanoevō andrō, ba laheta ira chōra gōi, ba wefao ba Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, awō ndra

- 22 Saoelo Jonata. Ba he Iraono Gizeraeli andro fefoe si no mamini'õ ja'ira mege ba hili mado Geferaji, me larongo no moloi Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba lagohi gõi, ba wolaoe chõra.
- 23 Tobali mõna Ndraono Gizeraeli me loeo da'õ, ibe'e Jehovah. Ba fazondrazondra na, iroegi ba zi tambai Mbeti Awena.
- 24 III. Oi fao chõ Zaoelo zato fefoe, mato 10,000 ira, ba fabali ira ba wasõndrata andro ba hili —, ba mosala Zaoelo, me loeo da'õ, sala seboea. Ibe'e ba hõloe zato, imane : Ni'elifi dozi si manga hadia ia, irege bongi dania, irege no oelaoe mbalõgoe ba nemaligoe andro ! Ba
- 25 dozi ira, ba lõ manga. Ba so gazoeni
- 26 wani ba mbenoea. Ba me laroegi gawa'awa andro sato, ba hiza, ba no moloi wani. Ba lõ'õ zoei samelai, me
- 27 ata'oe ira wahõloesa andro. Ba lõ'õ sa nirongo Jonata, me ibe'e ba hõloe zato amania. Ba i'oro'õ mbalõ'zi'o, si so ba dangania, itoeko gawa'awa, ba ifelai, ba ifoeli ohahaoe hõrõnia.
- 28 Ba hoemeded chõnia nawõnia, samõsa, imane : No ibe'e ba hõloe sabe'e zato amaoe, no imane : Ni'elifi dozi si manga hadia ia ma'õchõ ! Ba no serege tõdõ niha sato.
- 29 Ba imane Jonata : Iboenoe ita amagoe ; hiza sa wa'ohahaoe hõrõgoe, me no oefelai we wani andro,
- 30 si ha ma'ifoe ; ba mendroea manõ ena'õ, na no lafaoeloga sato wemanga ma'õchõ zahueloe ira ba nemali andro — ba ba zi mane, ba no ãona'õna sibai wa'ate'ala Ndrawa
- 31 Wilisiti andro ! Ba la'alani Ndrawa Wilisiti, me loeo da'õ, i'otarai Michima, noemalõ ba Najalona, ba erege sibai dõdõra.
- 32 IV. Ba latoejoe gahaeloea andro sato, lahalõ mbiribiri ba sawi fabaja ono, lataba, tooe ba danõ, ba la'ã sato, fabaja do. (Moz. III. 3, 17).
- 33 Ba la'ombacha'õ chõ Zaoelo lamane : Mosala chõ Jehovah zato, me no fabaja ndro ba gõra. Ba imane :
- Salacha chõmi da'õ ! Mifagaõlõ chõgoe gara seboea ba da'e ! Ba imane 34 saoelo : Mitõrõi zato, ba mimane chõra : Jamoe'ohé chõgoe ba da'e zamõsana zañinia ba ma biribirinia, ba da'e itaba ba i'ä, fa bõi mosala ami chõ Jehovah, wemanga ja'ia, fabaja do ! Ba dozi ira, ba la'ohé zi so chõra, ba ba da'õ lataba. Ba 35 ifa'anõ naha wame'e soemange chõ Jehovah Saoelo ; bõrõta naha wame'e soemange, nifa'anõ Zaoelo chõ Jehovah, da'õ. Ba imane Saoelo : Datagohi 36 Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba zi bongi, ena'õ tahalo chõda zi so chõra ba ena'õ tahori ira, samõsa bõi tasaigõ ! Ba lamane : Laoe manõ zomasi'õ ! Ba imane ere : Ta'ondrasí Lowalangi ba da'e. Ba me isofoe chõ Lowalangi Saoelo : 37 Hadia, oegohi Ndrawa Wilisiti ? Hadia, õbe'e ba danga Ndraono Gizeraeli ira ? ba lõ itema linia, me loeo da'õ. (A. 18 : F. 23, 9). Ba imane 38 Saoelo : Mi'ae ba da'e, ja'ami, salawa mbanoea fefoe, ba mizofoezofoe, ha niha zosala ma'õchõ ! Faja sa, wa no saceri Jehovah, same'e mõna Ndraono Gizeraeli, na lõ mate zosala andro, he onogoe Jonata zamoeza ! Ba lõ ba zato andro fefoe sanema linia. Ba imane 40 ba Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe : Mi'agõ . ba zi tambai, ba ba zi tambai, ba daroeaga, onogoe Jonata. Ba lamane sato chõ Zaoelo : Laoe zomasí ndra'oegõ ! Ba imane Saoelo : 41 He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, hadia ia, wa lõ õtema li genonioe, ma'õchõ ? Na ja'odo zi so sala ba ma onogoe Jonata, ba Oerimi fa'ele'õ ; ba na ba mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeraeli so, ba Toemimi fa'ele'õ ! Ba ira Jonata Saoelo zi gõna, ba sato, ba aefä. (F. 10, 20). Ba imane Saoelo : 42 Milaoe dahõdahõ ba chõma onogoe Jonata ! Ba gõna Jonata. Ba imane 43 Saoelo chõ Jonata : Ombacha'õ chõgoe hadia nilaoemõ ! Ba i'ombacha'õ chõnia Jonata, imane : Ha ma'ifoe oefelai we wani ba mbalõ

zi'ogoe ba dangagoe, ba hadia, fa-
moenoegoe da'ō ? ! (Jos. 7, 19). Ba
imané Saoelo ; Jamoelaoe chōgœ
zomasi ia Lowalangi : si mate ndra'-
oegö, Jonata ! Ba lamane sato chō
Zaoelo : Hadia, niboenoe Jonata
andrō, samobörö fangorifi seboea
andrō, ba Ndراono Gizeraëli ? Lō
tola da'ō ! faja wa no saoeri Jeho-
wa, na aechee tooe ba danō zara
boe ba hōgōnia, me no itolo ia
Lowalangi ba wolaoenia, ma'ōchō. Ba
la'efä'ō Jonata niha sato, fa bōi mate
ia. Ba ifoeli ia misi jawä Saoelo,
iböhöli wolohi Dawa Wilisiti, ba la-
foeli ira chōra Dawa Wilisiti.
47 V. Ba me no aro chō Zaoelo wa'-
arazo ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ba fa-
soewō ia ba nemalira fefoe, fasoei :
ba Ndراono Moabi ba ba Ndراono
Gamoni ba ba Ndراono Gedomo ba
ba razo Zoba ba ba Ndراawa Wili-
siti, ba fefoe gofoe heza möi ia, ba
ja'ia zabölö. Ba ifa'ele'ō gōi wa'a-
bölö wolaoe ba Ndراono Gamaleki,
i'efä'ō Ndراono Gizeraëli ba danga
49 zi faraboe ba chōra. Ba ono Zaoelo,
ono matoea, ba Jonata ba Isijo ba
Malekizoea, ba ononia alawe si do-
mboea, ba Merabi zi a'a ba Michala
50 zi achi. (Nga'ot. I. 9, 39). Ba fo'o-
mo Zaoelo, ba Ahinoa, ono Gabi-
masi andrō ; ba koemandra seboea
chōnia, ba Abineri, ono Neri andrō,
51 tâna nama Zaoelo. (F. 17, 55). No
faoma ono Gabiëli, he Kisi, ama
Zaoelo, ba he Neri, ama Gabineri
andrō. Ba götö wa'ara Zaoelo, ba
lō aefä'aefä wasoewöta sabölöbölö,
ba Ndراawa Wilisiti. Ba na i'ila za-
bölö ba si no to'ölö ba wasoewöta
Saoelo, ba ihalö awönia.

FAZA' 15.

I. Isoewō Ndراono Gamaleki Sao-
lo. Lō i'o'ö niwa'ō Lowalangi. II.
Itegoe ia Samoeëli be i'ombacha'ō
chōnia wa aefä ia razo. III. Iheta
ia chō Zaoelo Samoeëli, me no aefä
iбоенoe Agagi andrō.

I. Ba imane Samoeëli chō Zaoelo :

No iwa'ō chōgœc Jehowa wama-
joini ja'oegö razo mbanoeania Irao-
no Gizeraëli; ba fondrondrongo go-
roisa Jehowa, (F. 10, 1). Da'ō ni-
wa'ō Jehowa ngahöñö : No oevä'ō
tödögœ, nilaoe balö nilaoe Ndراono
Gamaleki ba Ndراono Gizeraëli,
womba'a lala chōra, me so ira
moroi si tooe, ba danö Miseraji.
(Moz. II. 17, 8-16. Moz. V. 25,
17-19). Ba ae soewō Ndراono Ga-
maleki andrō ba ölacha'ō ira, awö
zi so chōra fefoe, bōi hachösi tödö ;
boenoe ira, he ira matoea, ba he
ira alawe ba ono matoea ba si lō
aefä na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba sawi
ba biribiri ba ondra ba kalide !
(Moz. IV. 21, 2). Ba ifahede'ō ba
niha sato Saoelo. Ba i'ofaja ira ba
Delami : 200,000 zi lō koedo ba
10,000 ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba isawa
mbanoea seboea ba Ndراono Ga-
maleki Saoelo, ba ifatenge ba ndraso
mboimbo andrō ösa, samini'ō ja'ira
ba da'ō. Ba imane Saoelo ba ma'-
oewoe Geni andrō : Mifaoso, miheta
ami ! mifabali ami ba Ndراono Ga-
maleki, ena'ō lō oehori ami awöra,
me no si söchi nilaocmi ba Ndراono
Gizeraëli fefoe, me la'oturai danö
Miseraji. Ba laheta ira ba ngai
Ndراono Gamaleki ma'oewoe Geni a-
ndrō. (Sangoehoeek. I, 16). Ba ilaoe ba
Ndراono Gamaleki Saoelo, i'otarai
Delami, noemalö ba Zoeri, tâno ba
gatoemboecha loeo i'otarai danö Mi-
seraji. Ba Agagi andrō, razo Ndراo-
no Gamaleki, ba lara'oe aeroi, ba
sato fefoe, ba la'ö'ötö tooe bawa
zi'öli. Ba Saoelo ba sato, ba la'orifi
Agagi andrō ba si söchi mbiribiri
ba si söchi zaväi, satabö ba niboela
ba hadia ia fefoe zeboea böli, te
chōra lafakiko da'ō ; ba hadia zi lō
böli ba si lō töi, ba lafakiko.

II. Be hoemedé Jehowa chō Za-
moeëli, imane : Mangesa dödögœ, 11
me no oebe'e razo Zaoelo andrō ;
noa sa i'erogö ndra'o ba lō nitörö-
nia niwa'ögoe, Ba aföchö chō Za-

- 12 moëeli, ba sara wongi manō i'anga-
rōfi li Jehöwa. Ba ihoelō wongi ifao-
ndragō Zaoelo Samoeëli. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Zamoeëli : No mangawoeli
Zaoelo, no isaŵa hili Garemeli, ba
da'ō no itaroe'ō harefa chōnia, ba
no irōi da'ō, no isaŵa misi tooe
- 13 Giligala. Ba me faloecha Zamoeëli
chō Zaoelo, ba imane chōnia Saoelo :
Ja'ahowoe ndra'oegō chō Jehöwa !
- 14 No oetörō niŵa'ō Jehöwa. Ba imane
Samoeëli : Ba hadia wambehesa mbiri-
biribiri andrō ba dōgi dalingagoe, ba
fe'a'ao zawi andrō, nирongorongo-
gое ? Ba imane Saoelo : Ni'hera
moroi ba Ndراono Gamaleki ; noa
sa la'orifi zi sōchi mbiribiri ba si
sōchi zawi sato, ba wame'e soemange
Lowalangioe Jehöwa ; ba
- 16 tānō bō'ō, ba no maboenoe. Ba
imane Samoeëli chō Zaoelo : Bōi
oea ! ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, ha-
dia wehede Jehöwa chōgoe, me owi !
- 17 Ba imane : Ŧā'ō ! Ba imane Sa-
moeëli : Tenga si manō : he Ŧā'ae
niha side'ide ndra'oegō wamaigioe,
ba noa zoei hōgō mado Ndراono
Gizeraëli ndra'oegō, me no ibajoini
razo Ndراono Gizeraëli ndra'oegō
- 18 Jehovah, (F. 9, 21), ba no ifatenge
ndra'oegō Jehovah, no iŵa'ō chōoe :
Ae fakiko zeboea horō andrō, Irao-
no Gamaleki, laoe chōra, irege no
- 19 ahori ira ūbe'e ! Ba hana wa lō ū'ō
goroisa Jehovah andrō, bana wa no
ōfahoelō gahoeloea andrō, wolaoe si
- 20 fatoewoe chō Jehovah ? Ba itema li
Zamoeëli Saoelo imane : Ba no
oe'ō'ō niŵa'ō Jehovah : ba nifatenge
Jehöwa ja'o, ba no mōido, ba no
oe'ohre razo Ndراono Gamaleki, Aga-
gi andrō, ba Iraono Gamaleki andrō,
- 21 ba no oefakiko. Ba no lahalō mbiri-
biribiri, ba saŵi sato, ahoeloea andrō
ōsa, si sōchi nilacha'ō andrō, ba
wamc'e soemange Lowalangioe, Je-
- 22 howa, ba Giligala. Ba imane Samoe-
ëli : **Ba hadia, no faoma wa'eboea**
dōdō Jehovah, he ba zoemange ni-
toenoe, awō ba zoemange nitaba,
- ba he ba wołō'ō linia ? Hiza, sōchi**
welo'ō, moroi ba zoemange, ba sōchi
wamondrengō li, moroi ba dawō zi
matoea mbiribiri ; (Hos. 6, 6. Jes. 1,
11. Mat. 9, 13; 12, 7); fa lō molo'ō 23
sa, ba no timba horō fakelemoesa, ba
fa'abe'e dandro, ba no falaŵalaŵa
ba wa'efa ba Lowalangi ba ba wa-
me'e adoe ! Ba me no lō ba dōdōe
niŵa'ō Jehovah, ba noa gōi tebai
razo ndra'oegō, wamaiginia. (F. 16,
1). Ba imane Saoelo chō Zamoeëli : 24
Horōgōe da'ō, me no oesawō go-
roisa Jehovah, awō nifachoinia a-
andrō ; ba no ata'oedo zato, ba no
tobali oe'o'ō niŵa'ōra. Ba ija'e, ba 25
be'e aefa chōgoe horōgōe, ba taisa
awōgōe ba wangawoeli, ena'ō ma-
ngaloeloe ndra'o chō Jehovah ! Ba 26
imane Samoeëli chō Zaoelo : Lō mōi-
do awōoe ba wangawoeli : me no lō
ba dōdōe oroisa Jehovah, ba noa
gōi tebai razo Ndراono Gizeraëli
ndra'oegō, wamaigi Jehovah. Ba me 27
ibali'ō ia Samoeëli, ba wofanō, ba
itoejoe watalinga mbaroenia seboea
Saoelo, ba aetoe da'ō. Ba imane 28
chōnia Samoeëli : No iheta chōoe wa'-
arazo ba Ndراono Gizeraëli Jehovah
maōchō, no i'etoe'ō, ba no ibe'e ba
niha bō'ō, si sōchi moroi chōoe.
(F. 28, 17). Ba lō'ō sa mofaja „la-
chōmi“ Ndراono Gizeraëli andrō,
ba lō mangesa dōdōnia, me no teng-
niha ia, wa mangesa ena'ō dōdōnia.
(Moz. IV. 23, 19). Ba imane : Ho- 30
rōgōe sa, ba fossemange atō ndra'o,
fōna zalaŵa ba fōna zato, we'amōi
awōgōe ba wangawoeli, ena'ō ma-
ngaloeloe ndra'o chō Lowalangioe,
Jehöwa !
- III. Ba mangawoeli Zamoeëli, 31
i'ō'ō Zaoelo, ba mangaloeloe chō
Jehöwa Zaoelo. Ba imane Samoeëli : 32
Ndramoe'he chōgoe ba da'e razo
Ndراono Gamaleki andrō, Agagi a-
andrō ! Ba i'ondrasi ia Agagi, no
ohahaoe mbawa; imane Agagi : Hi-
za, no taja wa'afōchō wa'amate !
Ba imane Samoeëli : Si mane fa- 33

ngohorimō iraono ndrá alawe bō'ō, si'ōlimō, si manō gōi lahorí ndraono ninaoe, moroi ba wangohori iraono ndra alawe bō'ō ! Ba igōgōtō tooe Agagi Samoeëli, fōna Jehowa ba 34 Giligala. Ba isaŵa Rama Samoeëli, ba Saoelo, ba ifoeli ia ba chōra misi 35 jaŵa ba Gibeä, banoea Zaoelo. Ba lō'ō sa'ae faloecha Zamoeëli chō Zaoelo, irege mate ia, noa sa aboe dōdō Zamoeëli ba chō Zaoelo andrō, ba no mangesa dōdō Jehowa, me no ifataro razo Ndraono Gizeräeli Zaoelo.

FAZA 16.

I. Ibajoini razo Dawido Samoeëli. II. Mōi solaoe biola chō Zaoelo Dawido.

- 1 I, Ba imane Jehowa chō Zamoeëli : Ha wa'ara dōhō wa'aboe dōdōoe chō Zaoelo andrō, me noa sa atō tebai salaŵa Ndraono Gizeräeli ia, wamaigigoe ? Fo'ōsi fanicha dandroe andrō chōoe ba laboe : oefatenge ndra'oegō chō Giza'i andrō, banoea Mbetilechema, me no ba nononia oefaiji chōgoe zamōsa, ni-be'e razo. (F. 15, 23. 35). Ba imane Samoeëli : He oewisa we'amōi ? Na irongo Saoelo, ba iboenoedo ! Ba imane Jehowa : Ohe nono zaŵi ba ūmane : Ba wame'e soemange Jehowa mōido. Ba kaoni Giza'i andrō, ba wemanga soemange; ba ja'o zangombacha chōoe, he ūwisa ; nitō-tōigoe chōoe, ba ūbajoini chōgoe.
- 2 4 Ba i'o'ō Samoeëli niŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba me iroegi Mbetilechema, ba lafaondragō ia satoea mbanoea, si no tobali tōdō, ba lamane : Hadia, ba zi sōchi mōi'ō ? (Raz. II. 9, 18). Ba imane : Ja'ia ! Ba wame'e soemange Jehowa mōido ; mi'amoni ba mitaboe ba wemanga zoemange andrō ! Ba ifamoni ndra Iza'i ononia ba ikaoni ira ba wemanga zoemange
- 5 andrō. Ba me so ira, ba ifaigi Gelabi andrō, imane dōdōnia : Si ndroehoe,
- 6 7 ja'ia nibajoini chō Jehowa ! Ba

imané Jehowa chō Zamoeëli : Bōi faigi nga'eoenia ba fa'alawānia, tenga sa ja'ia nitoejoegoe. Famaigi Lowalangi sa, ba no tengā si mane famaigi niha. Nga'eo nifaigi niha, ba tōdō nifaigi Lowalangi ! (Hal. zin. 10, 34; Sin. 7, 10). Ba chō Gabinadabi mochede Gizai, i'oe chō Zamoeëli. Ba imane Samoeëli : Da'ō gōi, ba tengā nitoejoe Jehowa. Ba Sama i'oe chōnia Iza'i ; ba imane : Da'ō gōi, ba tengā mitoejoe Jehowa. Ba fitoe i'oe chō Zamoeëli ononia Iza'i ; ba imane Samoeëli chō Giza'i : Lō nitoejoe Jehowa ba da'ō ! (Nga'ot. I. 2, 13-15). Ba imane na Samoeëli chō Giza'i : Hadia, awai nonooe matoea ? Ba imane : Hatō si achi, no mōi koebalo mbiribiri. Ba imane Samoeëli chō Giza'i : Fatenge, fahalō'ō ia, lō'ō sa manga ita, na lō ja'ia. (F. 17, 14). Ba ifatenge, ifahalō'ō ; ba no sojo boe ba si sōchi hōrō, ba si sōchi manō wamaigida. Ba imane Jehowa : Faoso, bajoini ia, da'ō ia. Ba itoejoe dandroe wanicha Samoeëli, ibajoini [Dawido] ba zi so ira ga'ania. Ba so Geheha Jehowa chō Dawido, i'otarai loeo da'ō, lō teboelō. Ba ifazawa ia Samoeëli, isaŵa Rama. (Sam. II. 2, 4; 5, 3).

II. Ba me no aheta Geheha Jehowa chō Zaoelo, ba ifakao ia bechoe si lō sōchi, nifatenge Jehowa. (F. 18, 10). Ba lamane chō Zaoelo ira awōnia : Hiza sa, ifakao ndra'oegō bechoe si lō sōchi chō Lowalangi, ba jamoeŵa'ō manō niŵa'ōnia sochō ja'aga; ja'e ndra'aga, sawoejoemō andre, ba ma'aleoi niha, sonechc ba wolaoe biola : ba na so chōoe mbechoe si lō sōchi andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba jamoelaoe mbiola, ba aoha chōoe. (Raz. II. 3, 15). Ba imane Saoelo ba ngoningoninia andrō : Ba mifaigi chōgoe niha si no to'ōlō ba wolaoe biola, bā'mi'oe chōgoe. Ba imane si samōsa : So ni'ilagoe, ono Giza'i andrō, banoea

Mbetilechema si no to'ōlō ba wolaoe
biola, niha sabōlō ba soneche ba
watelesa ba sabōlō ba hoehoeo, ni-
ha si sōchi boto, ba itolotolo ia
19 Jehovah. Ba ifatenge zinenge Saoelo,
chō Giza'i, imane chōnia : Fatenge
chōgoe nonooe Dawido andrō, koe-
20 balo mbiribiri andrō. Ba ihalō roti
Iza'i, foeloc, ba samba nahia nagoe
ba sara nono nambi, si matoea,
ifa'ohc'ō chō Zaoelo, chō nononia
21 Dawido andrō. Ba mōi chō Zaoclo
Dawido, mōi ngongoninja, ba i'o-
masi'ō Saoelo, ba tobali solohe fa-
22 ngōna Zaoelo Dawido. Ba ifatenge
chō Giza'i Saoelo, imane chōnia :
Acha so chōgoe Dawido, ngongonin-
23 nigoe, me no omasido ia. Ba ero
na ira'oe Zaoelo bechoe si lō sōchi
andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba itojoem
mbiola Dawido ba ifoli ; ba okafoe
chō Zaoelo, aoha, ba aheta chōnia
mbechoe si lō sōchi andrō. (A. 14).

FAZA 17.

I. Fasoewōta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti.
I'o'aja Ndraono Gizeraëli Goliato
andrō. II. Ifatenge nononia Dawido
Iza'i. III. Ifo'esceanō Dawido ga'a-
nia. IV. Hoehoeo Dawido chō Zaoe-
lo. V. Iboenoe Goliato Dawido. VI.
Abōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli. Isofœ
Dawido Saoelo.

- 1 I. Ba la'woelozi zabōlō chōra
Dawa Wilisiti, ba wanoewō ; ba
Zocho, ba danō mado Joeda, owoelo
ira, ba ba ngai Nefesi Damimi te-
bato ira, ba gotaloeara Zocho Na-
seka. Ba Saoelo ba Iraono Gizeraëli,
ba no owoelo gōi, ba ba ndraso
andrō, sabōlō manawa, tebato ira ;
ba lafa'anō ira, ba wolaoe ba Ndra-
wa Wilisiti. Ba no lafatambai : tānō
andre, ba gahe hili, ba Dawa Wili-
siti, ba si jefo, ba Iraono Gizeraëli,
4 tobali otaloeara ndraso andrō. Ba
mōi baero moroi ba naha Ndrawa
Wilisiti mbohalima, Goliato dōi,
banoea Gata, ūnō hela a litō wa'a-
lawānia ; (Jos. 11, 22); tetenaoeloe
tōla ba hōgōnia ba baroenia sabe'e,
- ba sohoenahoena : ba fa'aboea mba-
roenia sabō'e andrō, ba so safikoe.
Ba so mbaloebaloe wahania, tōla,
ba baloese tōla ba galisinia, ba ezai
hao dotoa mboeroesania, ba mato 6
kilo wa'aboea nōsi mboeroesa, si'ōli ;
ba mowaōwaō fōnania zolohe da-
ngenia. Ba so ia ba moe'ao ia ba
Ndraono Gizearéli, imane : Hadia
wa so ami, wama'anō ja'ami, ba
wolaoe chōma ? Hadia, tengə Dawa
Wilisiti andrō ndra'o, ba tengə sa-
woejeo Zaoelo ami ? Mifaigi zamōsa
ba chōmi, solaoe chōgoe ! Na tola
fatele ia chōgoe, ba na ja'ia zabōlō,
ba mōiga barō mbawami ; ba na
ja'odo zabōlō, na te'ala ia oebe'e,
ba ja'ami zi mōi barō mbawama,
ba sawoejoema ami. Imane Dawa 10
Wilisiti andrō : No oe'c'aja zabōlō
Ndraono Gizeraëli ma'ōchō : mifaigi
chōgoe zamōsa, ena'ō fatele ndra'-
aga ! (Raz. II. 19, 4. 16). Ba me 11
larongo wehede Ndrawa Wilisiti
andrō Saoelo ba Iraono Gizeraëli
fefoe, ba tobali dōdōra ba ata'oe
sibai ira.
- II. Ba Dawido andrō, ba ono 12
mbanoea Geferata, banoea Mbeti-
lechema ba mado Joeda, Iza'i dōi,
wāloe nono da'ō, ono matoea. Ba
me loeo Zaoelo, ba niha satoea
sa'ae niha da'ō, no noemalō ndrōfi.
Ba ono Giza'i, si a'a, ba no fao 13
chō Zaoelo ba wasoewōta andrō,
datōloe ira. Ba tōi nononia si a'a
andrō, si no fao ba wasoewōta andrō,
ba Eliabi zi a'a, ba fanetenia, ba
Abinadabi, ba fanete da'ō, ba Sa-
ma. (F. 16, 6. 8. 9). Ba fondrege zi 14
achi Dawido, ba si datōloe, si a'a,
ba no fao chō Zaoelo. Ba no aoei 15
iheta ia chō Zaoelo Dawido, ifoeli-
foeli ia ba chōra, ba wokoebaloi biri-
biri namania ba Mbetilechema. Ba 16
he na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba he
na tānō owi, ba so Ndrawa Wilisiti
andrō no mege, i'agō da'ō, 40
wongi wa'ara. Ba imane Iza'i chō 17
nononia Dawido : Halō ū ndra ga'-

- aoe zi domboea jõoe bõra nifakoë
 andre ba si foeloe ngawoea roti
 andre, ba ta'ita'i ohe chõ ndra
 18 ga'aoe ba golombasewã; ba si foeloe
 ngawoea kezoe zoesoe andre, ba
 ohe chõ goemandra, ba sofœ he
 wisa chõ ndra ga'aoe; ba ändrõ
 19 chõra dandratandra. Saoelo ba
 ja'ira andrõ, ba Iraono Gizeraëli
 fefoe, ba ba ndraso andrõ, sabõlõ
 manawa, so, ba wasoewõta ba
 20 Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba mahemoloe õ,
 ba ihoelõ wongi Dawido, ibe'e roro-
 gõfõ zanaro mbiribiri, i'he noronia
 ba mofanõ, i'o'õ niwâ'õ namania
 Iza'i. Ba me iroegi nahâ andrõ
 ni'õlini koereta, õa mõi sibai ira
 fasõndra, no lafa'anõ ira, ba laha-
 21 hagõ. He Iraono Gizeraëli, ba he
 Dawa Wilisiti, ba faoma no mana'-
 22 anõ, faondra ngenolira. Ba itooe'õ
 tooe noronia Dawido, irõi ba danga
 zanaro gamagama, ba fao ia ba
 ngenoli zi fasõndra. Ba me iroegi,
 ba isofoe chõ ndra ga'ania, na lõ
 hadia ia chõra.
 23 III. Ba fatoea fahoeohoeo ia
 chõra, ba hiza mbohalima andrõ, —
 Dawa Wilisiti andrõ, Goliato, ba-
 noeia Gata, dõinia, — mowaõwã ia
 fõna Ndrawa Wilisiti ba iwa'õ
 niwâ'õnia andrõ, tobali irongo Da-
 24 wido. Ba me la'ilä niha andrõ
 Iraono Gizeraëli, ba moloi ira fefoe
 25 chõnia, ata'oe sibai ira. Ba so zi'ao,
 Iraono Gizeraëli, imane: Hadia, no
 mi'ila niha andrõ moroi sa? Ba
 wango'aja Iraono Gizeraëli so ia,
 ^ba na so zamoenoe ja'ia, ba ifo'-
 ana'a seboea razo ba ibe'e chõnia
 nononia alawe, ba i'efa'õ ba wame'e
 beo nga'õtõ namania, ba Ndraono
 26 Gizeraëli! Ba imane Dawido ba zi
 so ba ngainia: He lawisa ba za-
 moenoe Dawa Wilisiti andrõ ba
 sangefa'õ Iraono Gizeraëli ba wa-
 nago'aja andrõ? Ha niha Ndrawa
 Wilisiti andrõ, si mate lõ mboto,
 wa tola i'o'aja zabõlõ andrõ chõ
 27 Lowalangi? Ba lafoeli lamanõ,
 chõnia gõi, lamane: Da'õ no mege
 latõrõ ba zamoenoe ja'ia. Ba me 28
 irongo ga'ania si a'a, Eliabi andrõ,
 fahoehoeo ia ba niha andrõ, ba
 mofõnõe sibai Geliabi chõ Dawido,
 imane: Hadia atõ, wa so ndra'oegõ,
 ba ha ba danga õrõi mbiribiri
 andrõ, si lõ oja'oja, ba danõ si
 mate? No oe'ila hochamõ andrõ
 ba tõdõoe andrõ, si lõ sõchi: ba
 wamaigi wasoewõta andrõ so ndra'-
 oegõ! Ba imane Dawido: Ba hadia 29
 zalagoe? Tenga ha ligoe manõ?
 Ba i'elogõ ga'ania, ba isofoe ba 30
 niha bõ'õ, ba lamanõ zoei chõnia,
 si mane mege ba mbõrõta.
- IV.** Ba me terongo niwâ'õ Da- 31
 wido, ba la'ombacha'õ chõ Zaoelo,
 ba ifakaoni'õ ia: Ba imane Dawido 32
 chõ Zaoelo: He Toea, bõi boesi
 dõdõoe: mõi fatele ba Ndrawa Wi-
 lisiti andrõ zawoejoemõ andre. Ba 33
 imane Saoelo chõ Dawido: Tebai
 mõi'õ fatele ba Ndrawa Wilisiti a-
 ndrõ, me iraono ndra'oegõ, ba me
 no bohalima ia, i'otarai iraono ia!
 Ba imane Dawido chõ Zaoelo: No 34
 ikoebaloi mbiribiri namania sawoe-
 joemõ andre: ba na so zingo ba
 ma beroea, na i'olo'õ zageeo mbi-
 ribiri andrõ nikoebaloi, ba oegohi 35
 ia, ba oebõzi ba oesõbi ba mbawana-
 nia mbiribiri: ba na ilawa ndra'o,
 ba oetoejoe gambinia ba oeboenoe
 ia. He singo, ba he beroea, ba no 36
 iboenoe sawoejoemõ andre, ba nifa-
 tõrõ ba chõra andrõ, da'õ gõi nifa-
 tõrõ ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrõ, si
 mate lõ mboto, me no i'o'aja za-
 bõlõ andrõ chõ Lowalangi saoeri!
 Ba imane na Dawido: Jehowa a- 37
 ndrõ, si no mangefa'õ ja'odo ba
 za'a zingo ba ba za'a mberoea, ba
 i'efa'õ gõi ndra'o ba danga Ndrawa
 Wilisiti andrõ! Ba imane Saoelo
 chõ Dawido: Ba ae'e, ba itolo'õ
 Jehowa! Ba ibe'e baroe Dawido 38
 mbaroenia ba wanowõ Saoelo ba
 tetenaoeloe tõla ibe'e ba hõgõnia ba
 ifamaroe sabe'e ia, ba ibe'e ba lõ- 39

- wilōwinia wōdania Dawido, ba dete
mbaroe ba wanoewō andrō, ba
i'a'oe'ō mowaōwaō, me lō irai ita-
ndraigō. Ba imane Dawido chō
Zaoelo: Tebai mofanōdo ba zi mane,
lō oerai oetandraigō ! Ba lafoeli la-
40 heta chōnia wangōna andrō, ba
i'ohe tangania zī'onia, ba lima ngawo-
wea itoetocjoe ono gara salōsō, ba
mbombo, ibe'e ba mbola goebalo
andrō si so chōnia, ba lōwilōwinia,
ba itoejoe riboribo ba i'ondrasi
Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō. (*Nga'ōt. I.*
41 11, 23). Ba ifaondragō Dawido Da-
wa Wilisiti andrō, ba mowaōwaō
fōnania zolohe dangenia andrō.
42 V. Ba me ifaigi Dawa Wilisiti
andrō, ba me i'ilā Dawido, ba i'o-
sitengagō, me iraono na, sojo boe
43 ba si sōchi boto. (*F. 16, 12*). Ba
imané Dawa Wilisiti andrō chō
Dawido : Hadia, asoe ndra'o, wa
si'o ō'he, we'amōi chōgoc ? Ba
i'elifi Dawido Dawa Wilisiti andrō,
44 ba Lowalanginia. Ba imane na Da-
wa Wilisiti andrō chō Dawido : Ae
ba da'e, ena'ō oebe'e ō wofo ba
daloe mbanoea ba ō zaliwliwa ba
45 danō nōsioe ! (*Hez. 29, 5*). Ba imane
Dawido chō Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō :
Ja'oegō, ba solohe si'ōli ba toho
ba dange, wamaondragō ja'odo, ba
ja'o, ba ba dōi Jehowa ngahōnō
mōido chōoe, ba dōi Lowalangi za-
bōlō Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō ni'o'a-
46 jamō : ma'ōchō andre ibe'e ba
ngagoe ndra'oegō Jehowa ba oeboe-
noe ndra'oegō ba oe'ēwa mbagioe,
ba botooe ba batoe zabōlō Ndrawa
Wilisiti andrō, ba ma'ōchō oebe'e
ō wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba ō goe-
toe ndroe'oe ba danō, ena'ō aboto
ba dōdō niha ba goeli danō fefoe,
so Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli,
47 ba ena'ō la'ilā dozi si so ba da'e,
tenga si'ōli ba tenga toho ibe'e fa-
ngorifi niha Jehowa ; chō Jehowa
sa wasōndrata andrō, ba ja'ia za-
48 me'e ba dangama ja'ami. Ba me
ilaboe Dawa Wilisiti andrō, me so
- ia, ba wamaondragō Dawido, ba
foelōi Dawido wamaondragō Dawa
Wilisiti andrō, tānō ba zi so sato.
Ba itoejoe nono gara andrō, za-
49 mboea, ba mbolania, faribo ia, ba
gōna ba gangango Ndrawa Wilisiti
andrō ; ahōndrō ba gangangonia
nono gara andrō, ba tobali telōgoe
ia toqe ba danō. Ilawā Ndrawa 50
Wilisiti andrō Dawido riboribo ba
ono gara ba iboenoe ; ba lō si'ōli
chō Dawido. Ba fagohi ia, mōi ia 51
ba ngai Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ito-
joe wōdania, isōbi ba ifaloea iboenoe
Goliato. Ba awena ibe'e folēwa
mbaginia wōda andrō. Ba me la'ilā
Dawa Wilisiti, no mate zabōlōra
andrō, ba lalaoe moloi.
- VI. Ba maoso Ndraono Gizeräeli, 52
awō Ndraono Joeda, lahahagō ba
lagohi Ndrawa Wilisiti, irege tānō
ba Gata ba irege ba mbawa gōli
Nekerona, tobali fōnafōna mbawa
gōli na mate Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō,
niboenoe, he ba Gata, ba he ba.
Nekerona. Ba lafoeli ira Iraono 53
Gizeräeli, labōhōli wolohi Dawa
Wilisti, ba lahalō gamagama ba go-
lombasewā. Ba ihalō hōgō Ndrawa 54
Wilisiti andrō Dawido, i'ohe ba
Jeroezalema ; ba fangōnania, ba
ibe'e ba nosenia. Ba me i'ilā mege 55
Saoelo, ifaondragō Ndrawa Wilisiti
andrō Dawido, ba imane chō goe-
mandra seboea chōnia, Abineri a-
ndrō : Ha ono nono matoea andrō,
Abineri ? Ba imanc Abineri : Faja
wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, razo, na
oe'ila. (*F. 14, 50*). Ba imanc razo : 56
Sofoe, ha ono nono matoea andrō.
Ba me mangawocli Dawido, me no 57
iboenoe Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba
i'ohe ia chō Zaoelo Abineri : lō te-
boelō ba dangania hōgō Ndrawa
Wilisiti andrō. Ba imane chōnia 58
Saoelo : Ha ono ndra'oegō, ono ma-
toea ? Ba imane Dawido : Ono za-
woejoemō Iza'i, banoea Mbetileche-
ma, ndra'odo.

FAZA 18.

I. Fahoewoe ira Dawido Jonata.
II. Lasoeno Dawido niha sato, ba afchō dōdō Zaoelo. III. Ihalō nono Zaoelo Dawido.

- 1 I. Ba me no awai hoehoeo Dawido chō Zaoelo, ba fahoewoe ira Jonata Dawido, i'omasi'ō Dawido
- 2 Jonata, si mane fa'omasinua ia. Ba ihalō chōnia Dawido Saoelo, me loeo da'ō; lō'ō sa'ae itehe chōnia wanga-woeli chō ndra amania (F. 16, 22; 17, 15). Ba fawoe'oe li chōnia Jonata, me no i'omasi'ō ia, si mane fa'omasinua ia. (F. 19, 1; 20, 17; 23, 18. Sam. II. 1, 26; 21, 7). Iheta imbaroenia seboea Jonata ibe'e chō Dawido, fabaja baroenia sabe'e ba si'olinia ba fanania ba bōbō taloennia. Ba na mōi fasoewō Dawido, heza ifatcnge ia Saoelo, ba mofozoe, ba tobali ibe'e hōgō zabōlō ia Saoelo. Ba oi la'omasi'ō ia niha sato, ba he awō Zaoelo andrō. (A. 14).
- 6 II. Ba me mangawoeli ira, me ifoeli ia Dawido, me no iboenoe Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, ba dozi banoea Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba lafaondragō Dawido ira alawe, manari ba labōzi rafa'i, owoeawoea dōdō, ba labōzi waritia. (Sangoechoek. 11, 34). Ba latema lamane ira alawe andrō: „Hōnō ae niboenoe Zaoelo, ba foeloe ngahōnō Dawido!“ (F. 21, 12; 29, 5). Ba mofōnoe sibai Zaoelo, abao dōdōnia ba niwa'ōra andrō, ba imane: Foeloe ngahōnō labe'e chō Dawido, ba chōgoe, ba ha hōnō;
- 9 hatō fa'arazo zi lō chōnia na! Ba afchō dōdō Zaoelo chō Dawido, i'oturai loeo da'ō ba si manōmanō dania. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ira'oe Zaoelo bechoe si lō sōchi chō Lowanglangi, ba hoelō zowdōhō ia ba gōdonia. Ba Dawido, ba solaoe biola, halōwōnia sero ma'ōchō, ba sara doho ba danga Zaoelo. (F. 16, 14).
- 11 Ba ihandrogō doho Saoelo, imane dōdōnia: Da'oetandro ba mbagolō

Dawido. Ba meñdroea ihole'ō ia chōnia Dawido (F. 19, 10; 20, 33). Ba ata'oe sibai Zaoelo Dawido, me 12 itolotolo ia Jehowa, ba chō Zaoelo, ba no ibōda ia. Ba iheta jomo chōnia Dawido Saoelo, ifataro koemandra zi hōnō; ja'ia zolohe sato andrō, heza mōi. Ba hadia nilaoe 14 Dawido, ba mofozoe, me itolotolo ia Jehowa. (A. 5) Ba me i'ila Saoelo, 15 si sōchi manō wozoe hadia ia chōnia, ba moehocha mboenia chōnia. Ba 16 dozi Iraono Gizeraëli, ba he ma'oe-woo Joeda, ba la'omasi'ō Dawido, me ja'ia zolohe ja'ira, heza mōi.

III. Ba imane Saoelo chō Dawi- 17 do: Hiza zi a'a nonogoe alawe, Meraba, da'ō oebe'e chōoe — ba sabōlō ndra'oege chōgoe, ba wasoewōta andrō niwa'ō Jehowa. Imane sa dōdōnia Saoelo: Lō oehalō tangagoe wamoenoe ja'ia, ba hana na laboenoe ia Dawa Wilisiti. Ba itema li 18 Saoelo Dawido, imane: Ha niha ndra'odo, ba ha niha zi sawē ja'aga, nga'ōtō namagoe andrō, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, wa mōido oemō-nō razo? Ba me iroegi baŵa wa- 19 me'e chō Dawido Meraba andrō, ono Zaoelo, ba chō Gaderiëli andrō, banoea Mehola, labe'e ia. (Sangoechoek. 15, 2). Ba somasi Dawido Michala 20 andrō, si achi nono Zaoelo. Ba me lafarongogō da'ō chō Zaoelo, ba atoelō dōdōnia. Imane sa dōdōnia 21 Saoelo: Da'oebe'e chōnia, ena'ō tandraŵa chōnia, ba ena'ō laboenoe ia Dawa Wilisiti. Ba imane sa'ae Saoelo chō Dawido: Doe balō oeŵa'ō chōoe, ba tola mōi'ō oemō-nōgoe ma'ōchō. Ba ibe'e li ba ngo- 22 ningoninia Saoelo, imane: Mifahoe-hoeo chō Dawido, ba zi lō niha, mimane: Hiza, i'omasi'ō ndra'oege razo, ba he awōnia fefoe, ba oi somasi ja'oege, ba tola mōi'ō oemōnō razo. (F. 22, 14). Ba laŵa'ō da'ō 23 chō Dawido ngoningoni Zaoelo andrō. Ba imane Dawido: Hadia, side'ide da'ō ba dōdōmi, na mōi

- ita oemõnõ razo? Ba ja'odo, ba no | chõmõ andrõ, ba hadia nirongogoe
 24 niha si noemana, niha si lõ tõi. Ba dania, ba oe'ombacha'õ chõoe. Ba 4
 la'ombacha'õ chõ Zaoelo niwa'õ Da-
 25 wido andrõ. Ba imane Saoelo: Mi-
 mane chõ Dawido: Lõ iwa'õ chõoe
 mbõwõ razo, ha otoe botolõ Ndrawa
 Wilisiti, ba wolaoe balõ ba nemali
 razo andrõ. Da'õ sa dõdõ Zaoe-
 lo, ena'õ laboenoe Dawido Dawa
 26 Wilisiti. Ba me la'ombacha'õ da'õ
 chõ Dawido ngoningoni Zaoelo a-
 ndrõ, ba atoelõ dõdõ Dawido, mõi
 ia oemõnõ razo; ba lõ'õ na sa iroegi
 27 inõtõ. Ba maoso Dawido, i'ohe na-
 wõnia andrõ, ba otoe laboenoe Da-
 wa Wilisiti, ba i'ohe mbotolõ andrõ
 chõra ba i'erai chõ razo, ena'õ tola
 mõi ia oemõnõ razo; ba ibe'e chõ-
 28 nia nononia Michala Saoelo. Ba me
 itoegoe aboto na ba dõdõ Zaoelo
 itolotolo Dawido Jehovah ba oi la'-
 omasi'õ ia Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe,
 29 ba itoegoe manõ na gõi ata'oe ia
 Dawido. Ba tobali fa'oedeo Zaoelo
 chõ Dawido, sagõtõ ja'ia. (A. 12).
 30 Ba so zoei zala'wa Ndrawa Wilisiti,
 mõi manoewõ. Ba abõlõ mõna Da-
 wido, moroi ba genoni Zaoelo a-
 ndrõ, ero na mõi ira; tobali tetoeria
 sibai dõinia.

FAZA 19.

I. Fatioe sibai dõdõ Zaoelo chõ
 Dawido ba i'alosi Jonata. II. I'orifi
 Dawido fo'omonia Michala ba wa'-
 onechenia andrõ. III. Moloi Dawido
 isawa Zamoeëli.

- 1 I. Ba i'ombacha'õ Saoelo chõ
 nononia Jonata ba ba nawõnia
 fefoe, wa edõna iboenoe Dawido.
 Ba no omasi sibai Jonata, ono
 Zaoelo, Dawido andrõ; (F. 18, 3);
 2 andrõ wa i'ombacha'õ chõ Dawido
 da'õ, imanc: I'aloei wamoenoe
 ja'oegõ amada; angelama mahe-
 moloe mbanoea, bini'õ ndra'oegõ
 3 ba bõi oroma'õgõ oea. Ba ja'o, ba
 mõido baero, ba oe'iagõ ngai na-
 mada, ba mbenoea, ba zi so ja'oegõ,
 ba fahoehoeodo chõ namada, ba
- chõmõ andrõ, ba hadia nirongogoe
 dania, ba oe'ombacha'õ chõoe. Ba
 isoeno Dawido Jonata chõ namania
 Saoelo, imane chõnia: Bõi jamoe-
 halõ horõnia razo wolaoe hadia ia
 chõ ngoningoninia Dawido, lõ'õ sa
 horõnia chõoe, ba si no mogoena
 sibai chõoe wolaoenia andrõ fefoe.
 Hoelõ zi lõ ba dõdõnia nosonia 5
 mege, me iboenoe Ndrawa Wilisiti
 andrõ, ba no mõna sibai Ndraono
 Gizeraëli fefoe, ba da'õ, ibe'e Je-
 howa. No hõrõoe zangila, ba no
 somoeso tõdõ ndra'oegõ mege. Ba
 hana sa wa õhalõ horõoe ndro zi
 lõ horõ andrõ, wamoenoe Dawido,
 si lõ bõrõbõrõ? (F. 17, 50). Ba 6
 ifondrondrongo niwa'õ Jonata Saoe-
 lo, fahõloe ia, imane: Faja wa no
 saoeri Jehovah, na laboenoe Da-
 wido! Ba moe'ao Jonata chõ Da-
 wido, ba i'ombacha'õ chõnia hoe-
 hoeo andrõ, fefoe. Ba ifoeli i'ohe
 chõ Zaoelo Dawido Jonata, ba sosó
 ia chõnia, si mane mege.
- II. Ba me ifoeli tesao wanoewõ, 8
 ba mõi Dawido fasõndra ba Ndrawa
 Wilisiti; ato sibai niboenoe, ba
 moloi zi tosai ibe'e. Ba ifoeli ira'oe
 Zaoelo bechoe zi lõ sõchi andrõ
 chõ Lowalangi; no doemadao ia ba
 nomonia ba sara dohonia ba dangani-
 a, ba solaoe biola Dawido tanga-
 nia. (F. 18, 10, 11). Ba itandro 10
 ena'õ ba mbagolõ Dawido Saoelo.
 Ba ihole'õ ia Dawido chõ Zaoelo,
 ba tobali tetaroe ba mbagolõ doho.
 Ba maoso Dawido, moloi. Ba ba 11
 zi bongi andrõ, ba ifatenge zinenge
 Saoelo, ba nomo Dawido, ba wan-
 naro ja'ia, ena'õ i'ilä iboenoe na
 moloe. Ba i'ombacha'õ chõ Dawido
 fo'omonia Michala, imane: Na lõ
 õ'orifi'õ bongi, ba laboenoe'õ ma-
 hemoloe! (Sin. 59, 1). Ba ifatõrõ 12
 ba zandrela Dawido Michala, wan-
 nara ja'ia tooe; ba moloi ia, aefa.
 Ba ihalõ ziraha Michala, ifalea tooe 13
 ba gaso, ba ibe'e ba loeloe, tânõ
 ba hõgõ, gambala boe nambi, ba

- 14 baroe ibe'e ambalania. Ba me ifatenge zinenge Saoelo, ba wangai Dawido, ba imane Michala : Mofõ-chõ. Ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge andrõ Saoelo, ba wamaigi Dawido, imane : Mi'ohe ia, fabaja farate, 15 ena'õ oeboenoe ia ! Ba me laroegi sinenge andrõ, ba hiza ziraha ba warate ba ambala boe nambi ba loe-
16 17 loe. Ba imane Saoelo chõ Michala : Hana wa õmanõ wolimo ja'o, wa no õfofanõ zi fa'oedoe chõgroe, wa no moloi ia? Ba imane Michala chõ Zaoelo : No imane chõgroe : Fofanõ ndra'o, fa bõi oeboenoe'õ !
18 III. Ba moloi Dawido, aefa ia, isaŵa Zamoeëli ba Rama ba i'ombacha'õ chõnia hadia ia fefoc nilaoe Zaoelo chõnia, ba fao ia chõ Zamoeëli ba ba Najoti sosó ira, ba
19 Rama. Ba te'ombacha'õ chõ Zaoelo : Ba Najoti, ba Rama so Dawido !
20 Ba ifatenge zinenge Saoelo, ba wangai Dawido. Ba me la'ila zama'ele'õ andrõ, sangombacha, samba-wá manõ, awõ Zamoeëli, solohe ja'ira, ba so Geheha Lowalangi, hoelõ ira'oe zinenge Zaoelo andrõ, tobali mama'ele'õ ira gõi. (F. 10,
21 10-12). Ba me la'ombacha'õ da'õ chõ Zaoelo, ba ifatenge zinenge bõ'õ ; ba ja'ira gõi, ba mama'ele'õ gõi. Ba me ifatenge na Saoelo, medõ-loe fefoc, ba mama'ele'õ gõi da'õ.
22 Ba Saoelo sa'ae zi mõi ba Rama. Ba me iroegi mba'a andrõ, ba zinga golajama mbasitõ andrõ, ba hili si lõ eoeoe, ba imane : Heza so Zamoeëli ba Dawido ? Ba lamane : Ba
23 Najoti, ba Rama, ba me mõi ia ba Najoti, ba Rama, i'otarai da'õ no mege, ba so chõnia gõi Geheha Lowalangi, ba mama'ele'õ ia ba wowaõwaõ, irege iroegi Najoti, ba
24 Rama. Ba iheta noechania, ba mama'ele'õ fõna Zamoeëli, so manõ tooe ia ba zalo lõ noecha, zi ma'õ-ma'õchõ andrõ, ba sara wongi dania. Andrõ wa laŵa'õwa'õ : „Hadia, awõ zama'ele'õ gõi Zaoelo ?”

FAZA 20.

- I. Hoehoeo Dawido chõ Jonata.
II. La'aro'õ wahoewoesa. III. Fõnoe Zaoelo chõ ndra Jonata Dawido.
IV. Fabali ira Jonata Dawido.

- I. Ba moloi Dawido, iheta ia ba Najoti, ba Rama, mõi ia fahoehoeo chõ Jonata, imane : Hadia nilaoegoc ? Hadia lalõgroe ? Hadia horõgroe chõ namaoe, wa i'aloaloei wamoenoe ja'o ? Ba imane chõnia Jonata : Bõi ; lõ'õ sa mate'õ ! he seboea, ba he side'ide. Hiza, lõ'õ sa ilaoe hadia ia amada, si lõ ifarongogõ chõgroe ; ba hana wa ibini'õ chõgroe da'õ amada ? Tebai si manõ ! Ba itema linia Dawido, imane : Lõ'õ sa tobini chõ namaoe, wa no somasi ja'o ndra'oegõ, ba imane dõdõnia : Alacha lõ irono Jonata, ma dania i'aboesi tõdõ; ba faja sa, wa no saoeri Jehowa, awõ wa no saoeri ndra'oegõ, na tengä hatõ sambeka ba gotaloearma wa'amate ! Ba imane Jonata chõ Dawido : Hadia ni'andrõoe, ba oe'o'õ chõoe. Ba imane Dawido chõ Jonata : Mahemoloe, ba fasoelõna, ba tebai mõido manga chõ razo, ba efa'õ ndra'o, ena'õ oeabin'i'õ ndra'odo irege bongi. Ba na isofoe ndra'o amaoe, ba õmane : No i'andrõ ia chõgroe Dawido, cna'õ tola isõlaisi chõra ba Mbetilechema, me maine'e soemange andrõ si dõfidõfi zi sawõ ja'ira fefoe. Ba na imane : Laoe ! ba lõ anganá chõ zawoejoemõ andre ; ba na mofõnoe ia, ba aboto sa'ae ba dõdõoe, no i'ctoe'õ ba wamakiko. Ba da'õ õ'oroma'õ wa'omasimõ zawoejoemõ andrc : noa sa atõ fawoe'oe li ndra'oegõ chõ zawoejoe-mõ andre, chõ Jehowa. Ba na si so horõ ndra'o, ba ja'oegõ boenoedo ; hana sa wa õ'ohé ndra'o chõ namaoe ? (F. 18, 3). Ba imane Jonata : Bõi õmanõ dõdõoe ! na oerongo sa'ae, no i'etoe'õ amada, ba wamakiko ja'oegõ, ba hadia, lõ oefarongogõ chõoe ? Ba imane Dawido 10

- chō Jonata : Ena'ō na so zango-
mbacha chōgōe, na sofōne dania
11 namaoe, wanema lioe ! Ba imane
Jonata chō Dawido : Taboe baero
ba mbenoea ! Ba mōi ira ba mbe-
noea, daroea ira.
- 12 II. Ba imane Jonata chō Dawi-
do : Ja si so ba mbōrō Jehowa,
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : na
oesechegō namada, mahemoloe, ba
na si sōchi dōdōnia chō Dawido —
ba hadia, lō oefatenge chōoe, ba lō
13 oefarongogō chōoe ? Jamoelaoe chō
Jonata Jehowa : na no tōdō namada,
ifakiko ndra'oegō — ba ocfarongogō
chōoe ba oefofanō ndra'oegō, fa bōi
gōna'ō hadia ia, ba itolo'ō Jehowa,
14 si mane fanolonia amada mege. Ba
hadia, lō ūtolodo gōi, na anaaoe na
nosogoe, lō ūhachōsi tōdō ndra'o,
si mane fa'ahachō dōdō Jehowa
15 andrō, fa bōi mate ndra'o ? Bōi
manō boelō'ō wa'ahachō dōdōoe ba
nga'ōtō namada ; ba na izarazara
Jehowa wangohori ba goeli danō zi
16 fa'oedoe chō Dawido, ba bōi tese'e
dōi Jonata labe'e si samba omo
ndra Dawido, ba jamoelaoe mbalō
ba zi fa'oedoe chō Dawido Jehowa !
17 Ba samoeza tō mōi ba hōloe Jo-
nata chō Dawido, ba wa'omasinia
ia andrō ; noa sa moroi ba dōdō
18 i'omasi'ō ia. (F. 18, 3). Ba imane
chōnia Jonata Mahemoloe, ba fa-
soelōna, ba la'ilā dania, wa lō ja'-
oegō, na lafagi ba nahaoe. Ba ba
zi doea wongi, ba abōlō itōrō tōdō,
wa lō ja'oegō ; ba fa'aso'ō ba zi so'ō
no andrō, me lafagōnaisi ndra'oegō,
ba nibini'ōoe ja'oegō, ba dadao ba
19 ngai hilihili danō andrō : ba oe'e-
fasi dania nono wana, ba zi doea
wongi, oefatōrō ba ngai hilihili a-
20 ndrō, hoelō na oetalini dandra. Ba
oefatenge ndraono, oemané : Ae
aloei nono wana andrō ! Ba na oe-
mané we'ao ba ndraono andrō : Ja'e
foerioe nono wana andrō, ohe ! ba
foeli'ō, lō anganā chōoe, lō salania,
22 ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa. Ba
- na oemané chō nono matoea andrō :
Hiza fōnaoe nono wana ! ba laboe'-
ōgō, me no Jehowa zamofanō ja'-
oegō. Ba ba lida andrō, hoehoecdā,
23 daroea ita, ba no Jehowa zi so ba
mbōrō chōda, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- III. Ba ibini'ō ia Dawido, ba 24
mbenoea. Ba me fasoelöna, ba moe-
dadao razo, ba weinanga, ba na-
25 hanahania doemadao razo, si ergō
bagolō ba tooe deemadao Jonata,
ba Abineri, ba ba ngai Zaoelo ; ba
Dawido, ba lō'ō, ba nahania. Ba 26
lō hedehede Zaoelo, me loeo da'ō,
imane dōdōnia : Si lō moe'odōdōgō ;
no ra'iō ia, me lō nifahaogō'ōnia
ja'ia. (Moz. III. 15. Moz. V. 23,
11). Ba sara wongi aefa wasoelōna,
27 me lō'ō zoei Dawido, ba nahania,
ba isofoe Saoelo chō nononia Jo-
nata : Hana wa lō mōi manga nono
Giza'i andrō, he menewi, ba he
ma'ōchō ? Ba itema li Zaoelo Jo-
nata, imane : No i'andrō ia chōgōe
Dawido, ba we'amōi ba Mbetileche-
ma ; no imane : Hadia, lō ūfa'amōi 29
ndra'o, me mame'e soemange zi
sawē ja'aga, ba da'ō, ba mbanoe-
ania, ba no laŵa'ō chōgōe ira ga'-
agoe ; na eboea dōdōoe chōgōe, ba
fa'amōido, ba wamaigi ira talifocso-
gōe. Da'ō mbōrō, wa lō si mōi ia
manga chō razo. Ba mofōnoe Zaoe-
lo chō Jonata, imane chōnia : He
ono horō ! Oe'ila sa, wa no sole-
mba chō nono Giza'i andrō ndra'-
oegō, fangailaoe ba fangaila zaila
ninaoe. Gōtō sa wa'anaoe noso nono
31 Giza'i ba goeli danō, ba lō fachai
chōoe, ba he ba wa'arazomō. Ba
fatenge, fahalō'ō ia chōgōe ; lō'ō
sa tola aoeri ia. Ba itema li nama-
nia Saoelo Jonata, imane chōnia :
Hana wa laboenoe ia ? Hadia horō-
nia ? Ba ihandrogō chōnia doho
33 Saoelo, ena'ō gōna chōnia. Ba me
aboto ba dōdō Jonata, no i'etoe'ō
amania, iboenoe Dawido, (F. 18, 11),
ba maoso ia, mofōnoe sibai, ibōhōli
34 wemanga, lō i'ā gōnia, ba zi sa-

mboea desa'a andrō ; afōchō ae ba-
cha dōdōnia, bōrō Dawido andrō,
me no itandrawāisi amania.

35 IV. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ihoelō
wongi Jonata we'amōi ba mbenoea,
me inōtō niwā'ōnia chō Dawido,

36 i'ohe awōnia ndraono. Ba imane
ba ndraono andrō chōnia : Foelōi,
aloei nono wana andrō, ni'efasigoe !
Ba me foelōi nono matoea andrō,
ba i'cfasi nono wana Jonata, sa-

37 naloei ja'ia. Ba me iroegi ono ma-
toea andrō zaechoe ono wana andrō,
ni'efasi Jonata, ba moe'ao chōnia
Jonata, imane : Hiza, tānō sa fō-

38 naoe ! Ba samoeza tō moe'ao Jo-
nata chōnia : Ta'ita'i, bōi bato !
Ba ihalō nono wana no mege ono
matoea andrō, ba i'ohe chō zochō

39 ja'ia. Ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō
ndraono andrō, ha Jonata ba Da-

40 wido zangila eloehaha. Ba ibe'e ba
danga nono matoea andrō chōnia
wanania Jonata, imane chōnia : Ae

41 ohe mijomo ! Ba me mangaweli
ndraono andrō, ba maoso Dawido,
ba ngai hilihili danō andrō ba ifa-
lōgoe tooe ia ba danō ba medōloe
ifaōndrō ia, ba fa'ago bawa ira ba
faoma mege'ege, irege abōlōbōlō si-
bai wege'ege Dawido (Moz. I. 33,

42 3. 4). Ba imane Jonata chō Dawido :
Ae'c, bōi boesi dōdōoe : ba zi no
mōi ita ba hōloe, daroea ita, ba
dōi Jehowa, ba lō aefa si so ba
mbōrō Jehowa, he chōda ba he ba
nga'ōtōda dania, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.

FAZA 21.

I. Moloi Dawido ba iroegi Gahimelechi ere andrō ba Nobi, same'e chōnia roti nifaigifaigi andrō, awō wōda Goliato. II Isaŵa Nachisi, razo Gata, Dawido.

- 1 I. Ba maoso Dawido, mofanō ia,
ba Jonata, ba ifoeli ia ba chōra, mi-
jomo. Ba iroegi Nobi Dawido, chō Gahimelechi ere andrō. Ba i'ondrasi
Dawido Ahimelechi, mangaloeloe,
imane chōnia : Hana wa ha ja'oegō,

wa samōsa lō awōoe. Ba imane Dawido chō Gahimelechi ere : No ibe'e li chōgoe razo, no imane chōgoe : Bōi irongo niha hadia mbōrō wamatengegoe ja'oegō ba hadia goroisagoe chōoe ; andrō wa no oe'oro'iō ba nono matoea andrō chōgoe, we'amōi ba zane. Ba ija'e, ba na lima ngawoea roti chōoe, ba da chōgoe, ba ma hadia ia mbō'ōnia zi so chōoe ! Ba imane erc andrō chō Dawido : Lō hadia ia roti bō'ō chōgoe, ha roti ni'amoni'ō zi so ; asala lō soroedoe ba ndra alawe nono matoea andrō. (Moz. III. 24, 5-9 ; Moz. III. 22, 3-7. Moz. II. 19, 15). Ba itema li gere Dawido, imane chōnia : Tōloe bongi mege lō moetehe chōma ndra alawe, me mofanōga, ba lō salacha ba gama-gama nono matoea andrō ; ba he tengā ni'amoni'ō we'amōima andre, ba no ni'amoni'ō sa'ae ira ba wakake andrō. Ba ibe'e chōnia ni'amoni'ō ere ; lō'ō sa roti bō'ō, ha roti nifaigifaigi andrō, nihetaheta fōna Jehowa, ba wame'e roti si bohooe, na loco laheta ia. (Mat. 12, 3). Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so nitaha ba da'ō, fōna Jehowa, ngoningoni Zaoelo, Doëgi dōinia, Iraono Gedomo, sabōlō nawō Zaoelo andrō. (F. 22, 9. 18). Ba imane Dawido chō Gahimelechi : Hadia, so chōoe hadia ia doho ba ma fōda ba da'e ? Lō'ō sa ni'ohegoc si'ōligoe, ba he fangōnagoe bō'ō, me no aōsō sibai goroisa razo. Ba imane ere : Hiza 10 sa zi'ōli Goliato, Dawa Wilisiti andrō, niboenodemō ba ndraso andrō, sabōlō manawa ; no moe'oloohoeni lembe ba gero mbaroe ba doto andrō : na omasi'ō, ba halō, lō'ō sa bō'ōnia ba da'e. Ba imane Dawido : Lō si fagōlōgōlō ba da'ō : da chōgoe ! (F. 17, 50. 51).

II. Ba maoso Dawido, itohoegō 11 woloi chō Zaoelo, isaŵa Nachisi, razo Gata. (Sin. 56, 1). Ba lamane 12 chō Nachisi ira awōnia : Da'ō Da-

wido andrō, razo ba danō dania [chōra] ; ja'ia nisoeno zanari no, me lamane : „Hōnō niboenoe Zaoelo, ba foeloe ngahōnō Dawido !”

13 (F. 18, 7 ; 29, 5). Ba itanō ba dōdōnia wehede andrō Dawido, ba ata'oe sibai ia Nachisi andrō, razo Gata.

14 Andrō wa i'osowōhō ia fōnara, nifolaoe zowōhō nilaoenia chōra ba da'ō, igoechoegoechoei lagō mbawa gōli, ba mowōi ba gambinia gilonia.

15 (Sin. 34, 1). Ba imane Achisi ba nawōnia : Mi'ilā wa no sowōhō niha andrō, hadia wa mi'ohē ba da'e

16 chōgōe ? Hadia, ambō sowōhō chōgōe, wa mi'ohē da'ō, ena'ō faweweaea ia chōgōe ba da'e ? Da'ō ni'ohē ba gōdo chōgōe ?

FAZA 22.

I. Isaŵa danō Ndraono Moabi Dawido. II. Fōnoe Zaoelo chō Ghimelechi andrō ba mbaneoa gere andrō, Nobi. III. Isaŵa Dawido Abiataro andrō.

1 I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Dawido, isaŵa dōgi narō gara andrō ba zinga Gadoela. Ba me larongo da'ō ira ga'ania ba si sawē ja'ira fefoe, ba mōi ira mitooe chōnia ba da'ō.

2 (Sin. 57, 1). Ba fao chōnia nifikao, ha niha ira, ba dozi si tosasa ba gōmō ba ha niha zi lō sōchi-sōchi tōdō, ba tobali hōgōra Dawido. Mato 400 niha, si fao chōnia.

3 (Sangoechoek. II, 3). Ba moroi ba da'ō, ba isaŵa Misefa ba danō Ndraono Moabi Dawido, ba imane chō razo Ndraono Moabi : Hadia na ba chōmi so ndra amagoe inagoe, irege oe'ila, he wisa Lowalangi chōgōe ? Ba irōi ira ba ngai razo Ndraono Moabi, chōnia la'iagō, gōtō we'aso Dawido ba da'ō ba hili.

4 Ba imane chōnia sama'ele'ō andrō, Gado : Bōi iagō hili andrō ; laboe, ae ba danō mado Joeda. Ba maoso Dawido mofanō ia, ba iroegi Ja'ari Hereti. (F. 23, 14. Sin. 63, 1).

II. Ba te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo,

wa no moerongo heza so Dawido ba awōnia fao andrō — ba Saoelo, ba sidadao ba mbōrō manawa ba Gibe, ba hilihili, sara doho ba dangania, ba no lafasoei ia ngoningonina andrō, fefoe —, ba imane Saoelo ba ngoningonina andrō, si tefasoei ja'ia : Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, ma'oewoe Mbenijami ! Hadia, ibe'e maō gōi chōmi fefoe nowi ba kaboe nagoe ono Giza'i andrō ; hadia, ifataro ami fefoe koemandra zi hōnō ba koemandra zi otoe ? Wa no mamagōlō ami fefoe, oedoegoe, wa no samōsa lō sahachō tōdō ja'odo, ba wangombacha chōgōe nirongoda ma'ōchō, wa no ifa'oedoe chōgōe zawoejoegoe andrō onogoe ? (F. 18, 3). Ba hoemedē Doëgi andrō, Iraono Gedomo — no so ia ba da'ō ba ngai ngoningoni Zaoelo andrō — imane : No oe'ila me iroegi Ghimelechi andrō, ono Gahitoebi ba Nobi, ono Giza'i andrō. (A. 22. Sin. 52, 2). Ba isofoe niwā'ō Jehowa 10. chōnia da'ō ; ba no ibe'e gōi mba-lazo chōnia, ba si'ōli Ndrawa Wili-siti andrō, Goliato, ibe'e chōnia. (F. 21, 7-10). Ba ifakaoni'ō razo Gahimelechi andrō, ere, ono Gahitoebi, ba si sawē ja'ira, ere andrō ba Nobi, ba so ira, dozi, la'ondrasi razo. Ba imane Saoelo : Fondrondrongo, 11. ja'oegō, ono Gahitoebi ! Ba imane : Oerongo, Toea ! Ba imane chōnia 12. Saoelo : Hana wa no mamagōlō ami, ja'oegō ba ono Giza'i andrō, oedoegoe, wa no ōbe'e chōnia mba-lazo ba si'ōli, awō wa no ōsofue mbawa Lowalangi chōnia, fa tola ilawa ndra'odo, ni'ilada ma'ōchō ? Ba itema li razo Ahimelechi, imane : 13. Ba ha niha ba genonioe andrō fefoe zi fadoehoe dōdōda, si mane chō Dawido, lō lai wa no oemōnō razo ia ba hōgō wazoeri chōoe, awō wa nifosemange ia jomo chōoe ? (F. 18, 22. 27). Hadia, faefā mege oe-bōrōtaigō wanofoe bawa Lowalangi chōnia ? Tenga ! Bōi jamoebe'e ho-

7

8

9

11

12

14

15

- rögœe razo ba bōi jamoebe'e horō zi sawœe ja'aga hadia ia, mä'ifoe sa lō nirongo zawoejoemō da'ō fefoe !
- 16 Ba imane razo : Si mate ndra'oegō, Ahimelechi, ja'oegō ba si sawœe ja'-
- 17 ami fefoe ! Ba imane razo ba na-wönia andrō ba ngainia : Milaboe, miboenoe gcre Jehovah andrō ! Noa sa latolo gōi Dawido, ba lō ni'o-imbacha'ōra chögœe, he wā'ae no la'ilä, wa soloi ia. Ba lō edöna ngingonigoni razo andrō, lahalö tangara wamoenoe ere Jehovah andrō.
- 18 Ba imane razo chō Doëgi andrō : Ba ja'oegō faoso, ba boenoe gere andrō ! Ba maoso Ndراono Gedomo andrō, Doëgi, ja'ia zamoenoe ere andrō, 85 niha samaroe baroe ba doto andrō tarafali, iboenoe me loeo da'ō. Ba banoea Nobi andrō, banoea gere, ba i'ō'ōtō tooe, he ira matoea ba he ira alawe ba ono matoea ba si lō aefä na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba saväi ba kalide ba biri-biri, ba i'ō'ōtō tooe. (F. 21, 2).
- 20 III. Ha samösa zoloi, ono Gahimelechi, mä'oewoe Gahitocbi, Abiataro döi, isaŵa Dawido, fao ia ba
- 21 nawō Dawido andrō. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Dawido Abiataro, imane : No iboenoe gere Jehovah Saoelo !
- 22 Ba imane Dawido chō Gabiataro : Noa sa'ae oe'ila me loeo da'ō no, börō me no so ba da'ō Doëgi andrō, Iraono Gedomo ; oe'ila sa'ae, wa i'ombacha'ō dania chō Zaoelo : ba hoeloegec so noso niha andrō fefoe,
- 23 si sawœe ja'amı ! Iagō chögœe ; bōi boesi dödöe, ha samoenoe ja'odo zamoenoe ja'oegō gōi, rorogöfögœe ndra'oegō.
- wache ba golajama mbasitō ! (Jos. 15, 44). Ba isofoe chō Jehovah Dawido, imane : Hadia, möido molaoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti andrō ? Ba imane Jehovah chō Dawido : Ae'e, ba laoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti andrō ba efa'ō Kegila. Ba lamane chō Dawido ira awönia : Ba ba da'e sa'ae, ba danö mado Joeda, ba ata'oe ita, ba hadia, möi ita na ba Kegila, fasoe-wō ba Ndrewa Wilisiti sato ? Ba ifoeli isofoe chō Jehovah Dawido, ba imane chönia Jehovah : Laboe, ae misi tooe ba Kegila, oebe'e sa ba dangaoe Ndrewa Wilisiti. Ba möi ba Kegila Dawido ba awönia andrō, lalaoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti, laraboe goeriföra, ba abölö sibai te'ala Ndrewa Wilisiti labe'e, .me fasöndra ira. Tobali i'orifi mbanoea Kegila andrō Dawido. (F. 19, 8).
- II. Ba mcge, me isaŵa Dawido Abiataro andrō, ba no i'ohé misi tooe mbaroe ba doto. Ba me te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo, ba Kegila so Dawido, ba imane Saoelo : Noa sa ibe'e ba dangagoe ia Lowalangi; me no möi ia ba mbanoea si so bawa gōli nifolazi, ba no ja'ia zokoeroe ja'ia. Ba hocmede Zaoelo ba zato fefoe, ba wanowö, ba we'amöi ba Kegila, ba wama'oe'oe Dawido ba awönia andrō. Ba me irongo Dawido, so dödö Zaoelo si lō söchi chönia, ba imane chō Gabiataro ere andrō : Ohe ba da'e mbaroe ba doto andrō ! (F. 30, 7). Ba mangandrō Dawido, imane : He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli ! No irongo sawoejoemö andre, wa no tödö Zaoelo möi ia ba Kegila, ba wamakiko banoea andrō, börö ndra'odo : hadia, labe'e ba dangania dania ndra'odo banoea Kegila andrō ? hadia, möi mitooe Zaoelo andrō, itörö nirongo zawoejoemö andre ? He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli ! Ombacha'ō chō zawoejoemö andre ! Ba imane Jehovah : Itörö ! Ba imane Dawido :

FAZA 23.

- I. Itolo mbanoea Kegila Dawido.
 II. Igohi ia Saoelo ba isaŵa Zifi. Möi mamaigï ja'ia Jonata. III. La'ā mbölinia banoea Zifi andrō. Fangefa Dawido ba danga Zaoelo.

- 1 I. Balamane chō Dawido : Lasoewō Kegila Dawa Wilisiti, laraboeraboe

- Hadia, labe'e dania ba danga Zaoelo
ndra'odo ba awōgoe andrō banoea
Kegila andrō ? Imane Jehowa :
 13 Labe'e. Ba maoso Dawido ba awōnia
andrō, mato 600 ira, laheta ira ba
Kegila ba saté latōrōi danō misa.
Ba me te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo, no
aefā ba Kegila Dawido, ba lō aloea
 14 mōi ia. Ba ba danō si mate sosō
Dawido, ba hili misa, ja'ia ba hili
ba danō si mate Sifi andrō. Ba
i'aloeloei ia Saoelo, sagōtō fa'ara,
ba lō ibe'e ba dangania Lowalangi.
 15 A. 19 ; F. 24, 1). Ba ata'oe Dawi-
do, me mōi Zaoelo mangaloei fa-
moenoe ja'ia. Ba ba Horesi so Da-
 16 wido, ba danō si mate Sifi. Ba mao-
so nono Zaoelo, Jonata, mōi ia
chō Dawido ba Horesi, ifoeli i'abe'-
 17 e'ō dōdōnia ba Lowalangi, imane
chōnia : Bōi ata'oefi, lō'ō sa mōi'ō
ba danga namada Saoelo ; razo
Ndraono Gizeraëli dania ndra'oegō,
ba tambalinamō dania ndra'odo —
ba he amada Saoelo, ba i'ila gōi
 18 da'ō. Ba fawoe'oe li ira fōna Jeho-
wa. Ba lō iboelō'ō ia ba Horesi
Dawido ba ifoeli ia chōra Jonata.
(F. 18, 3).
 19 III. Ba mōi misi ja'wa ba Gibeat
chō Zaoelo mbanoea Zifi andrō, la-
mane : Hadia, tengā ba chōma ibi-
ni'ō ia Dawido, ba hili misa, ba
Horesi, ba Gibeata. Hachila, tānō
miraja, i'otarai danō si mate andrō ?
 20 (F. 26, 1. Sin. 54, 2). Ba ha wa'ara
zomasi'ō a'i, ja'oegō razo, mōi'ō mi-
tooe, ba taboe, ba ja'aga sa'ae za-
 21 me'e ba danga razo ja'ia ! Ba imane
Saoelo : Ja'ahowoe ami chō Jehowa,
 22 me no ahachō dōdōmi ndra'odo. Ba
laoe ! ba mifaigifaigi na, ba mita'-
ita'i misofoe, heza so ia, heza teba-
to ia; noa sa la'ombacha'ō chōgōe,
 23 wa no soneche sibai. Mizofoezofoe
hadia mbinimbini, nibini'ōnia ja'ia,
ba mi'ombacha'ō chōgōe zi ndroe-
hoendroehoe, ena'ō mōido awōmi.
Na so ia ba danō, ba oe'aloeloei
 24 ia ba ngahōnō ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba
- mowaōwaō ira fōna Zaoelo, ba danō
si mate Sifi. Ba Dawido ba awōnia,
ba ba danō si mate Ma'ono so, ba
zalo'o, raja danō si mate no mege.
Ba me mōi Zaoelo ba awōnia andrō, 25
ba wangaloei Dawido; ba te'omba-
cha'ō chō Dawido, ba iheta ia ba
gara andrō, ba danō si mate Ma'ono,
mōi ia mitooe. Ba irongo Saoelo
ba i'o'ō Dawido ba danō si mate
Ma'ono. Ba ira Saoelo, ba ahe hili 26
tānō andre latōrō, ba ira Dawido,
ba ahe hili ba zi tambai, ba ita'-
ita'i Dawido, fa bōi ichamō ia Saoe-
lo, ba Saoelo, ba i'aloei wama'oe'oe
ira Dawido. Ba so zinenge, si lō 27
moedōnadōna, mōi ia chō Zaoelo,
imane : Ta'ita'i, foeli'ō ! no laroegi
danōda sanoewō, Dawa Wilisiti. Ba 28
ibōhōli wolohi Dawido Saoelo, mōi
moefaondragō Ndrewa Wilisiti. A-
andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō Zea
Mahelekoto (kara wa'aefā).

FAZA 24.

I. Fa'ahachō dōdō Dawido Zaoelo
ba dōgi narō hili andrō. II. Ihaogō
wehedenia chō Zaoelo Dawido. III.
Fa'ahachō dōdō Zaoelo.

(Faigi gōi Faz. 26.)

- I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Dawido, 1
mōi ia misi ja'wa, ba ja'wa ba hili
ba Engedi i'iaqō. Ba me no ma-
ngawoeli Zaoelo, me i'otarai wasoe-
wōta ba Ndrewa Wilisiti, ba la-
mane chōnia : Ba danō si mate 2
Engedi so Dawido iada'e. Ba i'ohē
zi 3000 sabōlō, nitoetoejoe ba Ndrael-
no Gizeraëli fefoe, mōi ia, ba wa-
ngaloei ira Dawido ba gara nago
andrō. Ba iroegi kaudra nambi a-
andrō, ba ngai lala. Ba so dōgi narō
hili ba da'ō. Ba mōi bacha Zaoelo,
ba we'amōi ba nidanō, ba Dawido
ba awōnia andrō, ba no doemadao
ba da'ō, ba wondrege dōgi andrō.
(Sin. 142, 1). Ba lamane chō Da-
wido ira awōnia : Hiza, da'e mba-
wa andrō, niwa'ō Jehowa chōoe, me
imane : Oebe'e ba dangaoe dania

3
2

3

4

5

- nemalioe andrō, ena'ō ō'ilā ūlaoe chōnia zomasi'ō ! Ba maoso Dawido, ikoemokoemo wanaba watalinga mbaroe Zaoelo. Ba dania, ba manoetoe dōdō Dawido, me no itaba 6
 7 watalinga mbaroe Zaoelo andrō, ba imane ba nawōnia : Jamoctegoe ndra'o Lowalangi, na oelaoe zi mane da'ō chōzochō ja'o, chō nibajoini Jehowa andrō, wombambaja ja'ia, me no nibajoini Jehowa ia. (*Sam. II. 1, 14. Sin. 105, 15.*) Ba itegoe sibai nawōnia Dawido, lō itche chōra lalaoe chō Zaoelo. Ba maoso Zaoelo, iheta ia ba dōgi narō hili andrō, mofanō ia.
 9 II. Ba maoso gōi Dawido, i'o'ō moroi ba dōgi, ba moe'ao ia chō Zaoelo, imane : He sochō ja'o, razo ! Ba ibali'ō ia Saoelo ; ba ifalōgoe ia tooe ba danō Dawido, mangaloeloe 10 chōnia. Ba imane chō Zaoelo : Hana wa ūfondrondrongo deatea mbewe niha, na laŵa'ō : I'aloei wamocnoc-
 11 mō Dawido ? Ma'ōchō andre, ba no hōrōoe zangila, wa no ibe'e ba dangagoe ndra'oegō Jehowa, ba dōgi narō hili andrō, ma'ōehō. No laŵa'ō chōgōe : Boenoe ia, ba salimagō ndra'oegō oeŵa'ō, no oemane : Lō oebabaja zochō ja'o, me no nibajoini
 12 Jehowa ! Ba hiza, Ama, faigi ba dangagoe watalinga mbaroemō andrō ! wa lō oeboenoe'ō, me oetaba watalinga mbaroemō andrō. Ja'a-boto ba dōdōe, ba ūtōngōni, wa lō hadia ia zi lō sōchi ba dōdōgōe, wa lō lalōgōe, wa lō horōgōe ehōoe. Ba ja'oegō, ba ū'aloei wamoenoe
 13 ja'odo. Jchowa zangasiwai hoehoeo andrō chōda, Jchowa dania zolaoe balōgōe chōoe, ba lō oehalō tangagoe wolaoe chōoc. (*Rom. 12, 19. Fet. I. 2, 23.*) Itōrō niŵa'ō ba gammaedola andrō chō ndra toca : Ba zanao horō moroi horō, — ba lō oehalō 14 tangagoe wolaoe chōoe. Ha niha ni'aloei razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ? Ha niha nigohimō ? Asoc si no mate, landrindri si ha samboesamboea !

Ba jamoe'asiwai hoehoeo andrō chō- 16 da Jehowa, jamoefagi, jamoefatoenō hoehoeogoe chōoe ba jamoe'ohe ba lala.

III. Ba me no i'o'ozoei wehedenia 17 andrō chō Zaoelo Dawido, ba imane Saoelo : Hadia, tengā lioe da'ō, ja'oegō, onogoe Dawido ? Ba mege'ege sibai Zaoelo. Ba imane chō Dawido : Satoelō ndra'oegō moroi chōgōe : si sōchi nilaoemō chōgōe, ba si lō sōchi nilaoegoe chōoe. Ba no 18 ûnûnō na ma'ōchō zi sōchi andrō nilaoemō chōgōe, me lō ūboenoe ndra'o, he ū'a'e no ibe'e ba dangaoe ndra'odo Jehowa. Na so zi 19 fachamō chō nemalinia, ba hadia, ifofanō manō lō ilaoe chōnia ? Ba isoelōni dania chōoc si sōchi zi sōchi andrō, nilaoemō chōgōe ma'ōchō andre. Ba hiza aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgōc wa razo dania ndra'oegō, awō wa ba dangaoe aro dania wa'arazo andrō ba Ndراونو Gizeraëli. (*F. 23, 17.*) Ba ae ba hōlōe chōgōe chō 22 Jehowa, fa bōi ūhorī nga'ōtōgōc ba fa bōi ūse'e dōigōe ba niwama. Ba 23 fahōloe Dawido chō Zaoelo, ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Saoelo ; ba Dawido ba awōnia, ba mōi mijawa ba zoezoe hili.

FAZA 25.

I. Fa'amatō Zamoeëli. Ifatenge zinenge Dawido chō Nabalo andrō, ba i'o'aja ia Nabalo. II. Ifaondragō Dawido Abigaila andrō. III. I'alōsi wōnoe Dawido hoehoeonia andrō, hoehoeo zoneche. IV. Fa'amate Nabalō. Ihalō Abigaila Dawido.

I. Ba mate Zamoeëli, ba oewoelo 1 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba wange'esi ja'ia, ba lako'o ia ba ngai nomonia ba Rama. Ba maoso Dawido, mōi ia misi tooe ba danō si mate Ma'ono (*F. 28, 3j.*) Ba so ba Ma'ono andrō niha seboea ana'a ba ba Garemeli so goerifōnia ; 3000 nga'oe chōnia mbiribirī ba 1000 nga'eoc nambi. Ba mogoeti boe mbiribirinī ia ba Garemeli, me

- 3 loeo da'ō. Ba tōi niha andrō, ba fo'omo Nabalo, imane : Hiza, no ifatenge zinenge Dawido, moroi ba danō si mate, ba wangowai sochō ja'ita, ba no ihangōi ira. Ba ja'ira 15 andrō, ba no si sōchi si'ai tōdō chōda; lō moe'o'aja ndra'aga ba lō irai taja chōma hadia ia, na soga ba danō, gōtō wanōrōima sahatō chōra. No timba gōli kara ira chō- 16 ma, gōtō wokoebaloima biribiri ba ngajira. Andrō era'era tōdōoe, he 17 ōwisa wolaoe iada'e, noa sa la'etoe'ō hoekoe, ba wamakiko sochō ja'ita, fabaja sorojomonia fefoe; ba ja'ia, ba si no tōra fa'afaito, tebai fahoc-hoeo ita chōnia. Ba l'aliogō Abigaila, ihalō zi 200 ngawoea roti 18 ba domboea nahia agoe ba lima naga'eeo biribiri si no moe'asiwai, ba lima hinaoja bōra nifakoë, ba 200 nga'ōrō koe mboea ara, ifa'anō ba hoeloe galide, ba imane 19 ba nono matoea andrō chōnia: Mi'owaōwaō, o'e'o'ō ami dania. Ba lō'ō sa i'ombacha'ō chō wo'omonia Nabalo. Ba fakoedo ia ba hoeloe 20 galide. Ba me isa'wa mitooe, ba zi toba'a hili, ba hiza moroi ja'wa Dawido, ba awōnia andrō, faondra ira, Ba no imane dōdōnia Dawido: Hiza, 21 fefoe hadia ia gochōta niha andrō, ba no oefraigifaigi, ba danō si mate, saoha gōlōgoc, tobali lō irai taja hadia ia motōi chōnia: ba no isoe-lōni chōgoe si lō sōchi zi sōchi andrō! Jamoelaoe chō Dawido Lo- 22 walangi, na oesaigō irege moloeo mahemoloe zi kiōini bagolō, si so chōnia, fefoe!
- III. Ba me i'ilā Dawido Abigaila, 23 ba mōi ia tooe moroi ba hoeloe galide, ifalōgōe tooe ia ba danō, fōna Dawido, ira'oe gahenia, imane : He 24 Toea, ja'odo zi so sala andrō! Ena'ō na tola moehede chōoe zawoejoemō andre, ba ena'ō na ōfondrondrongo niwa'ōnia! Ena'ō na i'ositengagō 25 zochō ja'o niha si lō ngaroro andrō, Nabalo andrō; i'ohia'ō sa'ae dōinia:
- 4 Galebi ia. Ba me irongo Dawido, 5 ribiri Nabalo, ba dafoeloe ifatenge ono matoea, imane chōra : Mi'ae misi ja'wa ba Garemeli ciō Nabalo, 6 mi'owai ia chōgoe, ba mimane chō ga'agoe andrō: Sohahaoe tōdō ndra'-oegō, ba ba zi samba omo ja'ami, ba lō hadia ia, ba he ba zi so chōoe 7 fefoe. Ba no oerongo, wa sogoeti boe mbiribiri ami. Ba me no ba ngaima mege sosō goebalo andrō chōoe, me lō ni'o'ajama ja'ira ba me lō si taja hadia ia chōra, gōtō 8 we'asora ba Garemeli, — sofoe manō ba nono matoea andrō chōoe, ba la'ombacha'ō chōoe — ba hana na ō'eboea'ō dōdōoe ba nono matoea andre; noa sa ba mba'wa si sōchi mōiga chōoe! Ba be'e ba zawoe-joemō andrō ba chō nonooe Dawido 9 hadia zi tola ō'efasi! Ba me la-roegi sinenge Dawido andrō, ba ahori lafa'ema niwa'ō Dawido, ba 10 labase'ō loealoea. Ba imane Nabalo ba zinenge Dawido andrō: Ha niha Dawido andrō? ha niha nono Giza'i? Lō'ō sa ambō ma'ō-chō zawoejoe soloi chō zochō ja'ira!
- 11 Hadia, oebe'e ba niha si lō oe'ilā na'i heza moroi ira roti andrō chōgoe ba agoe chōgoe ba oerifōgoe andrō, nitabagoe, ō zogoe andrō 12 chōgoe? Ba maoso zinenge Dawido andrō, mangawoeli ira ba ahori la'ombacha'ō chō Dawido da'ō no 13 mege. Ba imane Dawido ba nawōnia andrō: Dozi ami, ba mi'ani'ōli! Ba mani'ōli ira fefoe. Ba ibe'gōi ba mbōbō taloenia zi'ōlinia Dawido, ba mofanō ira, Dawido zolohe, mato 400 ira; ba 200 zi torōi, awō gamagama.
- 14 II. Ba barō ō, ba i'ombacha'ō ono matoea samōsa chō Abigaila,

- Nabalo (sowōhō mowa) dōinia, ba no fahōna chōnia wa'owōhō mowa : ba ja'odo andre, sawoejoemō, ba lō ni'ilagoe zinengemō, nifatengeoe a-
 26 ndrō. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Toea, ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa ba ba wa'adoehoe wa'aerimō, ja'oegō a-ndrō, nitaha Jehowa tanga, fa bōi mamoenoe niha ndra'oegō ba fa bōi ōhalō tangaoe wangorifi ja'oegō : hiza, hana na nifalawālaŵa chō Nabalo andrō zi fa'oedoe chōoe, fabaja sangaloei famoenoemō, ja'oegō
 27 Toea! Ba hisa, ame'ela andrō, ni'ohe zawoejoemō chōoe, ja'oegō Toea, ba ōbe'e ba nono matoea a-
 28 ndrō, awōoe fao heza mō'iō. Efa'ō chō zawoejoemō andre lalō andrō, me si lō teboelō [razo] dania nga'ōtōoe ibe'e Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea, me no fanoewō chō Jehowa nilaoemō ba me lō faloecha chōoe zi-lō
 29 atoelō, sagōtō ja'oegō. Na so zi maoso solohi ja'oegō ba sangaloei famoenoemō ja'oegō, ba ja nifarahoe gō ba ngambōbō zaoeri chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, nosooe, ja'oegō Toea ba noso zi fa'oedoe chōoe andrō,
 30 ba jamoefazaoemba riboribo! Ba na ifatōrō dania chōoe Jehowa ni-faboe'oenia chōoe si sōchi, ja'oegō Toea, ba na ifataro ndra'oegō razo Ndراونو Gизeraëli: (*Sam. II. 5, 2*):
 31 ba lō tobali fangala chōoe, ba lō tobali tandraŵa, wa no adoewa ndro zi lō horō ōbe'e, wa no ōhalō tangaoe wangorifi ja'oegō, ja'oegō Toea. Ba na itolo'ō dania Jehowa, ja'oegō Toea, ba tōrō tōdōoe za-
 32 woejoemō andre. Ba imane Dawido chō Abigaila: Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, samatenge ja'oegō ba wamaondragō ja'o,
 33 ba nisoeno wa'onechemō andrō, ni-soeno ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si no manaha tangagoe ma'ōchō, fa bōi mamoenoe niha ndra'odo, fa bōi oehalō
 34 tangagoe, wangorifi ja'o! Ba ba wa'adoehoe wa'aeri Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизeraëli, si no ma-
- naha tangagoe, fa bōi oeboenoe ndra'oegō : na lō ōta'ita'i mena'ō wa-maondragō ja'odo, ba irege moloeo mahemoloe, ba lō tosai ena'ō chō Nabalo zi kiōini bagolō. Ba ihalō 35 Dawido ni'ohe Abigaila chōnia, ba imane chōnia : Foeli'ō ba chōmi, bōi boesi dōdōoe. Hiza oe'ō'ō niwa'ōoe ba no so ba dōdōoe ndra'oegō!
 IV. Ba me iroegi chōra, chō Na-balo, Abigaila, ba hisa gwoeloa chōnia jomo, timba gwoeloa chōrazo. Ba somoeso tōdō Nabalo ba no maboe sibai ia. Ba ma'ifoe lō hedehede Abigaila chōnia, irege moloeo. Ba ba zangoehoelō wongi, 37 me no dōhō wemaboe Nabalo, ba itoenō chōnia da'ō no mege fo'omonia. Ba mate bacha dōdōnia, tobali hoelō gara. Ba so mato foeloe 38 bongi, ba ibōzi Nabalo Jehowa, ba mate ia. Ba me irongo Dawido no 39 mate Nabalo, ba imane : Nisoeno Jehowa, si no molaoe balō wango'-aja ja'o andrō chō Nabalo ba si no manaha tanga genoninia andre, fa bōi ilaoe zi lō atoelō; ba no ifoeli ifatōrō chō Nabalo zi lō sōchi andrō nilaoenia! Ba ifatenge Dawido, isofoe Abigaila, ba wangai ja'ia. Ba me laroeji Abigaila, ba 40 Garemeli, ba fahoehoeo ira chōnia, lamane : Dawido zamatenge ja'aga chōoe, ba wangai ja'oegō, ena'ō fo'omonia ndra'oegō. Ba maoso ia 41 ba ifalōgōe tooe ia ba danō, ba imane : Hiza, no ngoningoni zawoe-joeñō andre, iŵa'ō, ba wanasa ahe zinenge zochō ja'o! Ba maoso Abi-gaila, i'aliogō, fakoedo ia ba hoeloe galidenia ba si manō nono alawe andrō chōnia, dalima, awōawōnia fao. I'o'ō zinenge Dawido andrō ba tobali fo'omo Dawido ia. Ba Ahinoa 43 andrō, ba no ba Jezere'eli ihalō Dawido; ba fo'omo Dawido ira, daroea, ira, ifakaeroea. Ba Michala andrō, 44 ono Zaoelo, fo'omo Dawido, ba no ibe'e Saoelo chō Walati, ono La'isi, banoea Galimo. (*Sam. II. 3, 15*).

FAZA 26.

I. Itohoegō igohi Dawido Saoelo ba ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō Zaoelo Dawido. II. Fehede Dawido chō ndra Abineri Saoelo, III. Ifaboe'oe Saoelo, lō'ō sa'ae igohi Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Faz. 24.)

- 1 I. Ba mōi chō Zaoelo ba Gibea mbanoea Zifi andrō, lamane : Hadia, tengā ba hili Hachila, ba zinga danō si mate andrō, ibinibini'ō ia Dawido ? (F. 23, 19. Sin. 54, 2).
- 2 Ba maoso Zaoelo, 3000 i'ohe sabōlō, nitoetoejoe ba Ndراونو Gизeraëli, ba lasawa misi tooe danō si mate Sifi, ba wangaloei Dawido ba da'ō.
- 3 Ba ba hili Hachila tebato Zaoelo, ba zinga danō si mate, ba ngai lala ; ba Dawido, ba no i'agō danō si mate. Ba me irongo, no iroegi danō si mate andrō Saoelo wolohi ja'ia, ba ifatenge zamaoeze, ba irongo, wa si ndroehoe no so Zaoelo.
- 4 Ba maoso Dawido, isa'va zi tebato Saoelo. (F. 14, 50 ; 17, 55). Ba me i'ilā naha andrō, solombase Saoclo, awō goemandra andrō chōnia, Abineri, ono Neri — bacha barō gōli koereta, mōrō Zaoelo, ba no lafasei ia wemōrō awōnia andrō —, ba imane Dawido chō Ndrawa Cheti andrō, Ahimelechi, ba chō Gabiza'i, ono Zeroeja, talifoesō Joabi : Ha niha zi mōi awōgoe mitooe chō Zaoelo ba golombasewa ? Ba imane Abiza'i : Ja'o zi mōi awōgoe mitooe !
- 7 Ba me no laroegi ira Dawido Abiza'i, ba zi bongi, ba hiza Zaoelo, no mōrō bacha barō gōli koereta, ba no moetaroe'ō ba danō dohonia, tānō ba hōgōnia, ba Abineri ba sato, ba no lafasei ia. Ba imane Abiza'i chō Dawido : No ibe'e ba dangaoe nemalioe andrō Lowalangi ma'ōchō : ba da'oetandro ia ba danō toho andrō, ha samoeza, alacha lō mendroea. (Sam. II. 16, 9). Ba imane Dawido chō Gabiza'i : Bōi boenoe ia, ha niha sa zi no mombamhaja nibajoini Jehowa lō fotoe ? Ba imane na Dawido : Ba 10 wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa ! Lō zi lō mate ia, ma ibōzi ia Jehowa ba iroegi manō ba'wa wa'amatenia, ba ma zoei ba wasoewōta tekiko ia. (F. 28, 10 ; 24, 13). Jamoetimba ndra'o 11 Jehowa, fa bōi oebabaja nibajoini Jehowa ! Ba halō doho andrō tānō ba hōgōnia, awō mako nidanō chōnia, ba mofanō ita. Ba i'ohe 12 sa'ae doho andrō, awō mako nidanō, si so tānō ba hōgō Zaoelo, Dawido, ba lalaoe mofanō, lō sangila ja'ira, lō sanehe, lō si tokeia ; no ahori mōrō ira, me no ihawoei ira femōrō sabōlōbōlō si oroi Jehowa. (Moz. I. 2, 21 ; 15, 12).
- II. Ba mōi mijefo Dawido, iagō 13 zarōe .ma'ifoe, zoezoe hili, tobali arōe gotaloeara. Ba moe'ao ia ba 14 zato andrō, ba chō Gabineri, ono Neri, imane : Hadia, lō ōtema li, Abineri ? Ba imane Abineri : Ha. niha ndra'oegō, si'ao chō razo ? Ba 15 imane Dawido chō Gabineri : No sabōlō ndra'oegō ae ; ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chōoe ba Ndراونو Gизeraëli ? — Ba hana wa lō ūfaigifaigizochō ja'oegō, razo ? Noa sa iroegi sanoevō, ba wamoenoe sochō ja'oegō andrō, razo ? Tenga si sōchi 16 wolaomē andrō. Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa, na tengā si mate ami ena'ō, me lō nifaigifaigimi sochō ja'ami andrō, nibajoini Jehowa ! Ba faigi heza so doho razo ba heza so mako nidanō andrō, si so tānō ba hōgōnia mege ! Ba irongo Saoelo, wa li 17 Dawido da'ō, ba imane : Hadia, tengā lioe da'ō, ja'oegō onogoe Dawido ? Ba imane Dawido : Ja'ia, sochō ja'o, razo ! ba imane na : Hana wa igohi zawoejoenia andre sochō ja'o ? Hadia horōgoe atō, hadia zi lō sōchi chōgoe ? Ba ena'ō na ifo 19 ndrondrongo iada'e sochō ja'o razo niwa'ō zawoejoenia andre ! Hadia, Jehowa zamarooe ja'oegō ba wa'oe-doesa chōgoe, ba da lafa'ago'ō chōnia zoemange ; ba na niha zamarooe

- ja'oegō, ba ni'elifi fōna Jehowa, me no sanibo ja'odo maōchō, fa bōi mo'eracha ndra'o ba nibe'e Jehowa, me laŵa'ō : Laboe'ōgō, fosuemange 20 Lowalangi bō'ō ! Ba bōi mowōi ba danō ndrogoe ba zi no arōoe aefā chō Jehowa, me no mōi razo Ndrao-no Gizeräli, ba wangaloei famoenoe ja'o, si mane na lagohi manoe danō 21 ba hili misa ! Ba imane Saoelo : Horōgoe da'ō, foeli'ō, ja'oegō, onogoe Dawido, lō'ō sa'ae oefakao'ō, selōl wa no eboea mbōli nosogoe ūwa'ō. Oe'ilā sa'ae, no nifolaoe zamōbō tōdō wolaoegoe ba no eboea 22 sibai horōgoe ! Ba itema linia Dawido, imane : Ba jā'e doho razo ; jamōi mijefo ba da'e zamōsa, ba 23 wangai ja'ia. Ba Jehowa zanoelōni ba zamōsana fa'atoelōnia ba fa lō farōi ; noa sa ibē'e ba dangagoe ndra'oegō Jehowa, ma'ōchō, ba lō edōnado oehalō tangagoe wamoenoe 24 nibajoini Jehowa. Ba si mane fa'e-boea mbōli nosooe chōgōe ma'ōchō, ja si manō wa'eboea mbōli nosogoe chō Jehowa, ba jamoe'efa'ō ndra'o 25 ba wa'atosasa fefoe ! Ba imane Saoelo chō Dawido : Ja'ahowoc ndra'oegō, onogoe Dawido : ūfaloea dania ba si mōna ndra'oegō ! Ba mofanō Dawido ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Saoelo.

FAZA 27.

I. Moloi zoei Dawido, isaŵa Nachisi. Ibe'e chōnia Zikelagi Achisi. II. Manoewōnoewō Dawido, gōtō we'asonia ba da'ō.

- 1 Ba imane dōdōnia Dawido : Samoeza ma'ōchō dania, ba mate sa atō ndra'o ba danga Zaoclo ; si sōchinia, na moloi ndra'o, na oesawa danō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ibato mōtō Saoelo wangaloei ja'o ba danō Ndraono Gizeräli ma'asagōrō ; ba 2 tobali aefā ndra'o ba dangania. Ba maoso Dawido, awō zi 600 niha andrō, si fao chōnia, lasaŵa Nachisi andrō, ono Ma'ochi, razo Gata. (F. 21, 11. Raz. I. 2, 39). Ba chō Nachisi ba Gata i'iagō Dawido ba awōnia andrō, awō zoroijomora fefoe ; fao gōi wo'omo Dawido andrō, si domboea : Ahinoa, banoea Jeze-re'eli ba Abigaila, lacha Nabalo andrō, banoea Garemeli. (F. 25, 40-43). Ba me te'ombacha'ō chō Zaoelo, no isaŵa Gata Dawido, ba ibato Saoelo wangaloei ja'ia. Ba imane Dawido chō Nachisi : Na eboea atō dōdōoe chōgōe, ba te ōtoetoeroe chōgōe naha samboea, ba mbanoea ba danō, heza oe'īagō ; hadia sa wa i'iagō ngaimō sawoejoemō andre, ba mbanoea seboea andre ? Ba itoetoeroe chōnia Zikelagi Achisi, me loeo da'ō ; ba tobali banoea razo mado Joeda Zikelagi andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (Jos. I. 5, 31. Sangoe-hoek. I, 19). Ba fa'ara Dawido ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ūfa waŵa tōra dōfi.
- II. Ba mōi misi jaŵa Dawido, i'ohe nawōnia andrō, ba lasoewō mbanoea. Gesoeri andrō ba Iraono Girisi ba Iraono Gameleki ; da'ō zowanoea ba danō andrō, i'otarai Delama, noemalō ba Zoeri ba ba danō Miseraji mitoee. Ba na isoewō mbanoea da'ō Dawido, ba lō isaigō, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ahori iboenoe ; ba biribiri ba saŵi ba kalide ba ondra, fabaja gamagama, ba i'ohe, ba ifoeli ia chō Nachisi. Ba na isofoe Achisi : Heza mōi ami manoewō ma'ōchō ? ba imane Dawido : Ba danō mado Joe-da, tānō raja ; ba ma : Ba ndraono Jerame'eli, tānō raja ; ba ma zoei : Ba ma'oewoe Geni, tānō raja. Ba samōsa lō i'orifi Dawido, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, lō ifa'a-mōi ba Gata, imane dōdōnia : Ma dania mōi ira sasi, ma la'ombacha'ō : Da'ō nilaoe Dawido ! Si manō woloelaoenia, gōtō we'asonia ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti. Ba fadoehoe dōdō Nachisi chō Dawido, imane : No abōoe dōinia ba niwara, Iraono Gi-

zeraëli, ba lō teboelō ia ba da'e enonigoe. (*Moz. I. 34, 30. Moz. II. 5, 21.*)

FAZA 28.

I. Ifakaoni'ō mbechoe Saoelo, ba wasoewōta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. II. Oroma mbechoe Zamoeëli ba tokea sibai Zaoelo ba ni'ombacha'ōnia.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba owoelo Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba wanoewō Irao-no Gизeraëli. Ba imane Achisi chō Dawido : Bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa chōgroe fao ndra'oegō, fabaja 11
 2 banoeaoe andrō, ba wanoewō. Ba itema li Nachisi Dawido, imane : Laoe, ō'ila sa dania wolaoe zawoe-joemō andre ! Ba imane Achisi chō Dawido : Ba laoe, ba oefataro samaigimaigi ja'o ndra'oegō, gōtō 12
 3 wa'anaoe nosogoe. Ba Samoeëli, ba no mate ; ba no la'e'si ia Irao-no Gизeraëli fefoe, ba no lako'o ia, ba Rama. Ba no ifofanō zogaoni bechoe 13
 4 ba si faeta Saoelo, no iheta ba danō. (*F. 25, I. Moz. II. 22, 17.*) Ba owoelo sa'ae Ndrawa Wilisiti ba laroegi Zoenema, ba da'ō tebato ira. Ba i'woueloi gōi Ndraono Gизeraëli fe-foe Saoelo, ba ba hili Giliboa te-bato da'ō. Ba me i'ila golombase-wā Ndrawa Wilisiti Saoelo, ba ata'oe 14
 5 bato da'ō. Ba me i'ila manizinizi bacha dōdōnia. Ba manofoe chō Jehowa Zaoelo, ba lō itema linia Jehowa, he ba wangifi, ba he ba „Oerimi“ andrō, ba he ba 15
 6 zama'e'ō, (*Moz. II. 28, 30. F. 14, 37; 23, 9.*) Ba imane Saoelo ba na-wōnia : Mi'aloei chōgroe ndra alawe si so elemoe, ba wogaoni bechoe, ena'ō mōido chōnia, ba wanofoe chōnia. Ba lamane awōnia andrō : Ba Gendororo so ndra alawe, si so elemoe ba wogaoni bechoe. (*Hal. zin. 16, 16.*) Ba ibini'ō Saoelo, wa ja'ia, noecha bō'ō l'onoecha ba mōi ia, ba daroeawōnia fao. Ba ba zi bongi mōi ira jomo ba ndra alawe andrō. Ba imane Saoelo : Eta'ō chōgroe ba gelemoc ba wogaoni be- 16
 7 choe andrō ba kaoni chōgroe ni-tōtōigoe tōi chōoe. Ba imane chōnia ira alawe andrō : No ūrongo ae nilaoe Zaoelo, wa no ihori ba danō zogaoni bechoe, awō si faeta, ba hana wa ūlaoe dandrawā chōgroe, ba wamoenoj ja'odo ? Ba mōi ba 17
 8 hōlōe chōnia Zaoelo chō Jehowa, imane : Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa, na tebe'e horōoe dania da'ō ! Ba imane ira alawe andrō : Ha niha nikaonigoe chōoe ? Ba imane : Samoeëli kaoni chōgroe. Ba me i'ila Zamoeëli ira alawe andrō, ba moe'-ira'ira ia. Ba imane chō Zaoelo : Hana wa no ūlimodo ? Saoelo ndra'-oegō ! Ba imane chōnia razo : Bōi boesi dōdōoe : hadia ni'ilaoe ? Ba imane ira alawe andrō chō Zaoelo : Bechoe oe'ila moroi tooe, barō danō. Ba imane chōnia : He wisa ia wamaigioe ja'ia ? Ba imane : Niha satoea zi mōi ja'wa, baroe seboea mbaroenia. Ba aboto ba dōdō Zaoelo, wa Samoeëli, ba ifalōgroe tooe ia ba danō, mangaloeloe. 18
 II. Ba imane Samoeëli chō Zaoe-lo : Hana wa ūboesi dōdōgroe wama-kaoni'ō ja'odo ? Ba imane Saoelo : No tasasa sibai ndra'o. Lasoewō ndra'odo Dawa Wilisiti, ba no iheta ia chōgroe Lowalangi, lō'ō sa'ae ite-ma ligoe, he ba zamae'le'ō, ba he ba wangifi, ba andrō oefakaoni'ō ndra'-oegō, ena'ō ū'ombacha'ō chōgroe he oewisa. Ba imane Samoeëli : Ba ha-dia wa ūsofoe chōgroe. me no iheta ia chōoe Jehowa, ba me no tobali si fa'oedoe chōoe ? No ifatōrō chōoe Jehowa nifa'wa'ōgōnia chōoe chōgroe no : no iheta chōoe dadaoina wa-asala'wa ba no ibe'e ba mbō'ō, chō Dawido andrō ibe'e. Me no lō ni'-o'ōmō oroisa Jehowa, ba me lō nifa-tōrōoe fōnoenia andrō sabōlōbōlō ba Ndraono Gamaleki, andrō ilaoe chōoe zi manō Jehowa, ma'ōchō. (*F. 15, 18, 19.*) Ifarahoegō ami Ndraono Gизeraëli, wame'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti; mahemoloe a mate ndra'o-e-

- gõ, fabaja onooe. Ba he sabõlõ Ndraono Gizeraëli andrõ, ba ibe'e ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti Jehowa.
- 20 Ba alaoe toe ba danõ Zaoelo, ba wa'atokea, adõlõ manõ tooe ba danõ. Ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe sabõlõbõlõ ba niwa'õ Zamoeëli andrõ; ba noa sa'ae si lõ dõladõla ia, me no ma'õma'õchõ menewi ba sara wongi lõ si
- 21 manga ia. Ba mõi chõ Zaoelo ndra alawe andrõ, ba me i'ilä, wa no si tokea sibai ia, ba imane chõnia : Hiza, no ifondrondrong lie enonioe andre, ba no oe'ositengagõ manõ nosogoe, wolo'õ somasi'õ, ni
- 22 wa'õoe chõgoe. Ba õ'õ'õ sa'ae gõi niwa'õ genonioe andre chõoe. Daoehalõ chõoe zambahawa roti, ba õ'â, ena'õ abe'e ndra'oegõ, ba wangalo
- 23 woeli. Ba lõ edõna ia, imane : Lõ mangado ! Ba me laforege ira awõnia ba ira alawe andrõ, ba i'õ'õ niwa'õra, maoso ia ba zalo ba moeda
- 24 dao ba gaso. Ba no so barõ mbatõ ndra alawe andrõ nono zaŵi niboela; ba igõsõ itaba, ba ihalõ hamo, ifa
- 25 roeka ba ibali'õ kooe. Ba ifa'oli chõ ndra Saoelo awõnia, ba me no manga ira, ba maoso ira mofanõ, ba zi bongi andrõ.
- FAZA 29.

I. Laŵa'õ wamofanõ Dawido salawa Ndrawa Willisiti. II. Ifofanõ ia Achisi, he wa'ae aboea chõ Nachisi.

- 1 I. Ba la'owoeloi zabõlõ chõra fefoe Dawa Wilisiti ba Afeki, ba ba zinga goemboe nidanõ ba Jezere'eli tebato Ndraono Gizeraëli. (F. 4, 1).
- 2 Ba me so zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, me la'obe ngaotoe chõra, awõ nga-hõnõ chõra ba me so gõi moroi foeri Dawido ba awõnia andrõ, awõ
- 3 Nachisi, ba lamane zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti : Hadia lawai niha Heberaio andrõ ? Ba imane Achisi ba zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti : Dawido da'õ, si so chõ Zaoelo mege, Saoelo razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, no me-
- ndroea fache ia chõgoe, ba i'otarai loeo da'õ, me isaŵa ndra'o, irege ma'õchõ, ba lõ ni'ilagoe hadia ia [zi sala] chõnia. Ba mosfõne chõnia zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba lamane chõnia : Fatenge mangawoeli niha andrõ ! Jamoefoeli ia ba nahania andrõ, niwa'õoe chõnia, bõi fao ia chõda ba wanoewõ, fa bõi i'â mbõlida ba wanoewõ andrõ. Hadia zi sõchi bõli wa'eboea dõdõ zochõ ja'ia chõnia, moroi ba hõgõ mbanoeada andre ? Hadia, tengia ja'ia Dawido andrõ, nisoenora no andrõ, me manari, me lamane : „Ngahõnõ niboeno Zaoelo, ba no ba ngafoeloe ngahõnõ niboeno Dawido ??” (F. 18, 7).
- II. Ba ifakaoni'õ Dawido Achisi, ba imane chõnia : Faja wa no saoerri Jehowa, na tengia sadõlõ tõdõ ndra'oegõ, ba somasi ndra'o, na awõawõgoe ndra'oegõ ba wanoewõ, lõ'õ sa ni'ilagoe chõoe si lõ atoelõ, i'otarai me õsaŵa ndra'o, iroegi ma'õchõ andre : — ba salaŵa bõ'õ andrõ, ba lõ omasi ira ndra'oegõ. Ba foeli'õ, ja lõ hadia ia chõoe, fa bõi õlaoe hadia ia zi fatoewoe ba zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti andrõ. Ba imane Dawido chõ Nachisi : Ba hadia horõgoe ? hadia, ni'ilaoe chõ zawoejoemõ andre, i'otarai me mõido enonioe, iroegi ma'õchõ andre, wa lõ mõido fasoewõ ba nemali razo sochõ ja'odo ? Ba itema li Dawido Achisi, imane chõnia : Oe'ila sa, wa no somasi ndra'o ndra'oegõ, si mane mala'ika Lowlangi : ha zalaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti zangoema'õ : lõ tola mõi ia awõda ba wanoewõ ! (Sam. II. 19, 28). Ba mahemoloe, ba faoso, awõ mbanoea zochõ ja'oeegõ, si fao chõoe mege, me so'õ, mihoelõ sibai wongi, ba mifoeli ami ba nahami andrõ, niwa'õgoc chõmi, ba bõi mamaodee dõdõoe chõgoe, omasido sa ndra'oegõ, — mifaoso, si hoelõ si'ai wongi mahemoloe, ena'õ na moloeo

11 sibai mangefa ami. Ba mangoewoeli
sa'ae ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti Da-
wido ba awōnia andrō, lahoelō wo-
ngi. Ba lasaŵa misi jawā Jezere'eli
Dawa Wilisiti.

FAZA 30.

I. No moedoedoegō Zikelagi, me
iroegi Dawido. II. Ilaoe ba Ndraono
Gamaleki ba i'ohe mangawoeli niraboe
andrō. III. Lafaosa niraboe a-
ndrō. Mamoeala Dawido ba zi fahoe-
woe chōnia.

- 1 I. Ba doea wongi, ba laroegi Zi-
kelagi Dawido ba awōnia andrō. Ba
no lasoewō danō andrō tānō raja,
fabaja Zikelagi, Iraono Gamaleki,
no moraboe ira ba Zikelagi, ba no
2 latoenoe mbanoea. Ira alawe, ba ha
niha zi so, he iraono, ba he satoea,
ba no lara'oe; ba lō'ō sa niboe-
noera, no la'ohe manō, ba no mofanō
3 ira. Ba me laroegi ira Dawido, ba
no moetoenoe mbanoea, ba ira ala-
wera ba onora matoea ba onora
4 alawc, ba no moe'ohe niraboe. Ba
mege'ege sibai Dawido ba awōnia
andrō, irege tebabai sa'ae mege'ege
5 ira. Ba fo'omo Dawido andrō, si da-
roea, ba no moeraboe gōi: Ahinoa
andrō, banoea Jezere'eli, ba Abi-
gaila, fo'omo Nabalo no, banoea
6 Garemeli. (F. 25, 42, 43). Ba aboe
sibai dōdō Dawido, me lateboe kara
ia cna'ō sato, oi sa'ae afōchō ba
dōdō zato fefoe nonora matoea ba
onora alawe. Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia
ba chō Lowalanginia Jehowa Da-
wido.
- 7 II. Ba imane Dawido chō Gabia-
taro ere andrō: Tema ohe chōgœ
mbaroe ba doto andrō! Ba ihalō
mbaroe ba doto andrō Abiataro,
ibe'e chō Dawido. (F. 23, 9). Ba iso-
foe chō Jehowa Dawido, imane:
Hadia, oegohi zanoewō andrō? Ha-
dia oechamō ira maō? Ba imane
chōnia Jehowa: Gohi ira! Lō zi lō
ōchamō ira ba lō zi lō ō'orifi [nira-
boe andrō]. Ba mōi Dawido, i'ohe

zi 600 niha andrō, si so chōnia, ba
laroegi ndraso Mbezori. Ba torōi
foeri ōsa. Ba itohoegō wolohi sanoe-
wō andrō Dawido, awō zi 400 niha
andrō; ba 200 zi torōi foeri, no erege
dōdō, ba lō la'ōtō Mbezori andrō.
Ba lasōndra Ndrawa Miseraji, ba
lala, ba mbenoea, ba la'ohe chō Da-
wido, ba labe'e ōnia roti ba lafa-
badoegō chōnia nidanō, ba samba
sinaba koeē nilaoe boea ara ba doea
ngamohi boea nagoe sokōli labe'e
ōnia, ba ifoeli aoeri: noa sa tōloe
ngaloeo ba tōloe mbongi lō si ma-
nga ia ba lō nibadoenia idanō (*Sa-*
ngeoehoek, 15, 19). Ba isofoe chōnia
Dawido, imane: Ha chō ndra'oegō
ba heza ō'oturai? Ba imane: Ono
matoea Dawa Miseraji ndra'odo,
sawoejoe Ndraono Gamaleki. No
irōido foeri sochō ja'o, me mofō-
chōdo, tōloe bongi ma'ōchō. No
mōiga manoewō ba danō Ndrawa
Gereti tānō raja ba ba danō mado
Joeda ba ba danō ma'oewoe Galebi,
tānō raja, ba no matoenoe Zikelagi.
(Sam. II. 8, 18. Jos. 14, 13). Ba
imane chōnia Dawido: Hadia, ō'ohe-
ga ba zanoewō andrō? Ba imane:
Ae ba hōlōe chōgœ chō Lowalangi,
wa lō ūboenoedo, awō wa lō ūfoeli
ba danga zochō ja'o ndra'odo, ba
oe'ohe ami ba zanoewō andrō. Ba
ifasao ira, ba hiza, ba no moezaewe
ba danō zanoewō andrō, manga-
manga ira ba labadoebadoe hadia
ia, timba nilaoe owasa, bōrō nira-
boe andrō fefoe, soja sibai, nihalōra
ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba
danō mado Joeda. Ba ilaoe chōra
Dawido, i'oturai wa'amoloeo, noe-
malō ba wa'abongi, ba iboenoe ira,
tobali samōsa lō soloi, ha ūfa ngao-
toe, ono matoea, si fakoedo ba
hoeloe gondra, awai zoloi. Ba dozi
niraboe Ndraono Gamaleki, ba i'efā ū
Dawido; he fo'omonia andrō, si
domboea, ba i'efā ū. Tobali lō ha-
dia ia zi taja, he side'ide, ba he
seboea, he niraboe andrō [bō'ōnia]

- ba he ono matoea ba he ono alawe,
ba he hadia ia fefoe, niraboera :
20 ahori i'ohé mangawoeli Dawido. Ba
lahalō fefoe mbiribiri ba sāwi, la'ohé
chōnia. ba lamane: Ahocloea Dawi-
do da'ō !
- 21 III. Ba me iroegi Dawido zi 200
niha no mege, si no erege tōdō me-
ge, ba si tebai fao chō Dawido, ni-
rōira ba ndraso Mbezori andrō, ba
lafaondragō Dawido ba awōnia a-
ndrō, ba me ahatō ndra Dawido,
22 ba la'owai. Ba hoemedē niha si lō
sōchi ba si lō ngaroro, si fao chō
Dawido, lamane: Me lō si fao ira
chōda, ba lō'ō gōi tabe'e chōra ga-
hoeloea andrō, nihalōda mangawoeli,
ha fo'omo zamōsana ba iraononia :
hana na la'ohé da'ō, ba acha mo-
fanō ira. Ba imane Dawido : Bōi
mimanō, me no itolo ita Jehowa,
me no irorogō ita ba me no ibe'e
ba dangada zanoewō andrō, si no
24 mameta'oe ja'ita ! Ba ha niha gōi
zamondrongo limi ba da'ō ? Si mane
tána ba zi mōi ba wasoewōta andrō,
si manō gōi dania ba zi torōi foeri,
awō gamagama : nifagōlōgōlō wa-
maosa chōra ! — (Moz. IV. 31, 27).
25 Ba si manōmanō dania, i'otarai loeo
da'ō. Da'ō ifachoi ba ibe'e hoekoe
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, iroegi ma'ōchō
26 andre. Ba me no iroegi zoei Zike-
lagi Dawido, ba ihalō ōsa gahoeloea
no mege, ba ifa'ohé'ō ba zalaŵa
mado Joeda, si fahoewoe chōnia,
imane chōra : Hiza chōmi mboeala,
fōfō niraboe zi fa'oedoe chō Jeho-
27 wa ! Ba ba Mbetiëli ifa'ohé'ō, ba
ba Ramata, ba danō tānō raja, ba
28 ba Jatiri, ba ba Garara, ba ba Zi-
29 fimoti ba ba Esemoa, ba ba Gare-
meli ba ba mbanoea ma'oewoe Je-
rame'eli andrō, ba ba mbanoea
30 ma'oewoe Geni, ba ba Horama, ba
31 ba Mborasa, ba ba Gatachi. Ba ba
Heberona, ba ba mbanoea andrō
fefoe, niddōrōdōrōi Dawido ba awō-
nia andrō mege.

FAZA 31.

I. Te'ala Ndraono Gizeräli ba
Ndrawa Wilisiti. Itaroe'ō chōnia
zi'ōli Sacelo. II. La'oaja mbotonia
Dawa Wilisiti, ba lahaogō wogo'o
ja'ia banoea Jabesi andrō.

(A. 1-13: Nga'ōt. I. 10, 1-12.)

- I. Ba barō ū, ba no lalaoe ba
Ndraono Gizeräli Dawa Wilisiti, ba
no moloi Ndraono Gizeräli labe'e
Dawa Wilisiti, ba hisa tooe ba danō
niboenoe, ba hili Giliboa. Ba lō la-
bōhōli Dawa Wilisiti wolohi Saoelo
ba ononia, ba laboenoe nono Zaoelo,
Jonata ba Abinadabi ba Malichizoea.
Ba laforege wasōndrata chō
Zaoelo ba no la'ilā ia sifafana ōsa.
Ba ata'oe sibai Zaoelo zifafana
andrō. Ba imane Saoelo chō zolohe
fangōnania: Sōbi wōdamō ba fahō
ndra'odo, fa bōi mōi zi lō moeboto
andrō, ba wango'aja ja'o ! Ba lō
edōna zolohe fangōnania, ata'oe
sibai ia. Ba itoejoe wōda Saoelo,
itaroe'ō ba dōdōnia. (Sangoehoek. 9,
54). Ba me i'ila solohe fangōnania,
no mate Zaoelo, ba itaroe'ō gōi
chōnia wōdania ba mate ba ngai
Zaoelo. Tobali endronga mate ira,
me loeo da'ō, Saoelo ba ononia a-
ndrō, si datōloe, ba solohe fangō-
nania. Ba me larongo Iraono Gize-
raëli ba zi tambai zalo'o andrō ba
jefo Joridano, no moloi Ndraono
Gizeräli ba no mate Zaoelo, fabaja
iraononia andrō, ba laheta ira jomo
chōra, moloi. Ba so Ndrawa Wili-
siti ba la'iagō jomo chōra.
- II. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba so Ndرا-
wa Wilisiti, ba wangai gamagama
niboenoe andrō, ba hisa Zaoelo ba
iraononia andrō, si datōloe, ba hili
Giliboa. Ba lataba mbaginia ba
laheta chōnia mbaroenia sabe'e, ba
lafatenge [zinenge], sanōrōi tanō
Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba waneriaigō
toeria somoeso dōdō andrō ba na-
doera ba ba niha sato. Ba fangō-
na ba labe'e ba gosali Gasera ba
botonia, ba latawī ba gōli kara ba

- 11 Mbetisana. Ba me larongo banoea | ba gōli kara ba Mbetisana; ba lafoeli
Jabesi ba danō Gileadi hadia nilaoe | ira ba Jabesi ba latoenoe ba da'ō,
Ndrawa Wilisiti chō Zaoelo, (*F. II.* | ba tōlara, ba lahalō ba lako'o ba 13
12 1-11), ba maosō zabōlōra fefoe, sara | mbōrō manawa ba Jabesi, ba ma-
wongi ira ba lala, ba latagō mbo- | moni ba gō ira, fitoe bongi wa'ara.
to Zaoelo ba boto ndraononia andrō | (*Sam. II. 1, 12*).
-

Soera

ZAMOEËLI

S I S A M B O E A .

FAZA 1.

I. Irongo Dawido, wa no mate
ndra Saoelo Jonata. II. Fa'aboe dō-
dōnia; iboenoe nono matoea andrō,
Iraono Gamaleki. III. Fange'esi Da-
wido ira Saoelo Jonata.

- 1 I. Me no mate Zaoelo ba me no | aefa moroi foerinia goereta ba si
mangawoeli Dawido moroi ba wo- | fakoedo. (*Sam. I. 31, 1-3*). Ba iba-
lohi Iraono Gamaleki andrō, ba | llī'ō ia foeri, ba me i'ilā ndra'o, ba
2 doea wonginia ba Zikelagi, — ba | hoemede ia chōgroe, ba oemane :
mahemoloe ō, ba hiza niha, samōsa, | Oerongo ! Ba imane chōgroe : Ha
awō Zaoelo mege, no isika noe- | niha ndra'oegō ? Ba oemane chōnia :
chania ba no ilaoe danō ba hōgō- | Iraono Gamaleki ndra'odo. Ba ima-
nia. Ba me irocgi Dawido, ba ifa- | ne chōgroe : Aine ba boenoe ndra'o,
lōgroe tooe ia ba danō, mangaloeloe. | noa sa ihawoei ndra'o fechōlōchōlō
3 Ba imane chōnia Dawido: Heza | mbanoea, ba ma'ifoe lō'ō na sa
ō'otarai ? Ba imane : Oe'otarai | saetoe nosogoe ! Ba oe'ondrasi ia, 10
Ndraono Gizeraëli, fasoewōta a- | oeboenoe ia, me no oe'ila lō aoeri
4 ndrō. Ba imane chōnia Dawido : | ia, bōrō wa'ate'alania andrō. Ba oe-
He wisa ? Ombacha'ō chōgroe. Ba | halō zaemboenia, ba hōgōnia, ba
imane : No moloi zabōlō, ba wasoe- | tōla gasa ba mboelōchania, ba hiza,
wōta andrō ba no ato zi mate ni- | ba no oe'ohe chōoe, ja'oegō Toea.
boenoe: ba he Saoelo ba ononia |
5 Jonata, ba no mate. Ba imane Da- | II. Ba itoejoe noechania Dawido, 11
wido chō nono matoea andrō, sa- | isika ba si manō gōi nawōnia fefoe
ngombacha chōnia : Heza ōrongo, | (*Moz. I. 37, 29*); ba aboe dōdōra ba 12
wa no mate Zaoelo ba ononia Jo- | mege'ege ira ba mamoni ba gō,
nata ? Ba imane ono matoea andrō, | irege bongi, ba chō Zaoelo ba ba
sangombacha : Oeroegi hili Giliboa, | chō nononia Jonata ba ba mbanoea
lō oedōnadōna, ba hiza Zaoelo, no | Jehowa andrō, ma'oewoe Gizeraëli,
itoendreheni ia ba dohonia, ba lō | me no mate ira ba mbawa zi'ōli.
(*Sam. I. 31, 13*). Ba imane Dawido 13
chō nono matoea andrō, sangombach- | chō nono matoea andrō, sangombach-
a chōnia : Ha banoea ndra'oegō ? | a chōnia : Ha banoea ndra'oegō ?
Ba imane : Ono zi fatcwoe gana | Ba imane : Ono zi fatcwoe gana
ndra'odo, Iraono Gamaleki. Ba ima- | ndra'odo, Iraono Gamaleki. Ba ima-
ne chōnia Dawido : Ba hadia, ba | ne chōnia Dawido : Ba hadia, ba
lō ata'oe'ō ñhalō tangaoe wamocnoe | lō ata'oe'ō ñhalō tangaoe wamocnoe

- nibajoini Jehowa andrō? (*Sam. I. 15 24, 7*). Ba hoemedē Dawido ba na-wōnia, ono matoea, imane: Ae ba da'e ba boenoe ia! Ba i'ō'ōtō tooe 16 ba mate. (*F. 4, 10. 12*). Ba imane na chōnia Dawido: Ba haeloemō sa so ndromō! No beweoe zange-toe'ō hoekoemō, me no ōmane: No oeboenoe nibajoini Jehowa andrō. (*Raz. I. 2, 23. 33*).
- 17 III. **Ba** i'e'si Zaoelo ba ononia 18 Jonata Dawido, ba iŵa'ō, lafahaō ma'oewoe Joeda, ba wange'si andrō; hiza, no moesoera ba „zoera zadōlō tōdō” andrō, imane: (*A. 22; Jos. 10, 13*). „Famoadoemi, ja'amī Iraono Gizeräeli, ba no mate niboe-noe ba hilimi! Alai wa'amate za-bōlō andrō! Bōi mi'ombacha'ō ba Gata; bōi mifarongogō ba newali Gasekalo, fa bōi omoeso dōdō nono Ndrava Wilisiti alawe, fa bōi ma'i-ki nono alawe ba niha si lō moeboto. (*Mich. 1, 10. Sam. I. 18, 6*).
- 21 Ja'amī hili Giliboa, bōi ja gōna ami namo ba he teoe, ja'amī benoea si falimo! Me no ba da'ō tetibo mba-loese zabōlō, baloese Zaoelo andrō, lō moebajoini fanicha. (*Moz. IV. 15, 22 18-21*). Ba ndro niboenoe andrō ba ba dawō zabōlō, ba lō sabōda fana Jonata, ba lō sangawoeli fōda Zaoe-lo, lō ahoeloea. Sãolo ba Jonata, ba no faoma omasi ira nawōra ba no faoma ebœa dōdōra chō nawōra, me aoeri ira, ba no tengā gōi si fabali ba wa'amate; ja'ira andrō, si no alio, moroi ba mojo ba si no abōlō, moroi ba zingo. Ja'amī, ono Ndraono Gizeräeli alawe, mi'e'si Zaoelo andrō, si no mamoneoecha ja'amī baroe loeo oengoe, somoesam dōdōmi, si no mamo'aja noecharami 25 aja ana'a! Alai wa'amate zabōlō andrō, me hino wasōndrata — Jonata andrō, ba no mate niboenoe ba hilimi! Aboe dōdōge ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ga'agoe Jonata; no omasiō ndra'oegō chōgōe! Wa'omasigoe mc-ge wa'omasimō ndra'odo, moroi ba
- wa'omasi ndra alawe ndra ma-toea! Alai wa'amate zabōlō andrō 27 ba fa'afœfoe wangarō andrō ba wa-sōndrata!”

FAZA 2.

I. Tobali razo mado Joeda Dawido ba Heberona, ba lafatara razo gōi Eseba'ali, ba Mahana'i. II. Fasoewō ira Dawido Eseba'ali. III. Fa'amate Gazaheli andrō.

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba isofoe chō Jehowa Dawido, imane: Hadia, mōido ba mbanoea Joeda heza? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: Ae'e. Ba imane Dawido: Heza mbanoea mōido? Ba imane: Ba Heberona. (*Sam. I. 30, 8*). Ba mōi ba da'ō Dawido, awō wo'omonia andrō, si domboea, Ahinoa andrō, banoea Jezere'eli ba Abigaila, lacha Nabalo andrō, banoea Garemeli. (*Sam. I. 25, 42. 43*). Ba i'ohē gōi nawōnia andrō Dawido, awō zoroijomora fefoe, ba la'iagō mbanoea andrō si tefasoei Hcberona. Ba so mado Joeda, ba labajoini razo ma'oewoe Joeda Dawido. Ba me la'ombacha'ō chō Dawido, wa no lako'o Zaoelo banoea Jabesi ba danō Gileadi, (*F. 5, 3. Sam. I. 16, 13; 31, 12*), ba ifatenge zinengc Dawido ba mbanoea Jabesi andrō ba danō Gileadi, imane chōra: Ja'ahowoe ami chō Jehowa, me no mi'omasi'ō Zaoelo andrō, sochō ja'amī, ba me no miko'o ia! Ba jamoe'omasi'ō ami Jehowa ba bōi ja farōi chōmi, ba ja'odo gōi, ba oetolo ami, me no milaoe da'ō. Ba iada'e, ba bōi mi'ata'oefi hadia ia, ja sabōlō ami. Noa sa mate Zaoelo andrō, sochō ja'amī mege, ba noa gōi labajoini razora ndra'odo ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba ihalō Eseba'ali andrō, ono Zaoelo, Abineri, koemandra chō Zaoelo, i'ohē ba Mahana'i, (*Sam. I. 14, 50*), ba ibali'ō razo ba danō Gileadi ba ba mado Gaseri ba ba Jezere'eli ba ba mado Geferaji ba

- ba mado Mbenijami, razo Ndraono
 10 Gizeraëli fefoe. Œfa woeloe fache Eseba'ali andrō, ono Zaoelo, me tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ia, ba mendroeae fache wa'ara razo ia. Ha mado Joeda zolo'ō chō Dawido.
- 11 Ba fa'ara wa'arazo Dawido ba mado Joeda, ba Heberona, ba mwitoe fache a matonga.
- 12 **II.** Ba maoso Gabineri andrō, ono Neri, i'ohe mbanoea Eseba'ali andrō, ono Zaoelo, ba lasaŵa Gibeona, la'otarai Mahana'i. Ba ifao-ndragō ira Joabi, ono Zeroeja andrō, i'ohe mbanoea Dawido andrō, la'otarai Heberona, ba ba zinga mbaŵa nidanō andrō ba Gibeona fachamō ira, ba lafatambai
- 14 mbaŵa andrō. Ba imane Abineri chō Joabi : Acha fasöndra nono matoea ba zanehe ita ! Ba imane
- 15 Joabi : Laoe ! Ba maoso ira, faondra ira, ni'ofaja, 12 mado Mbenijami, banoea Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, ba
- 16 12 gōi mbanoea Dawido. Ba dozi latoejoe mboe noedoera ba lafahō ngai, ba tobali ahori mate ira, endronga. Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha andrō „mabenoea zi falimo”, ba
- 17 ngai Gibeona. Ba tobali fasöndrata sabölöbölö sibai, me loeo da'ō. Ba te'ala Gabineri ba awōnia Iraono Gizeraëli andrō labe'e banoea Denido andrō.
- 18 **III.** Ba no datôlee zi so ba da'ō ono Zeroeja andrō, Joabi ba Abiza'i ba Azaheli ; ba Azaheli andrō, ba no saoha sibai ahe, si mane nago
- 19 ba mbenoëa. (*Nga'ōt. I. 2, 16*). Ba igohi Gabineri Azaheli, si foelōi ia wolohi Abineri ba lō ihole'ō ia, he
- 20 ba gambölö ba he ba gabera. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri Abineri, ba imane : Hadia, ja'oegō da'ō, Azaheli ? Ba
- 21 imane : Ja'odo ! Ba imane chōnia Abineri : Tema hole'ögō, ma ba gambölö, ba ma ba gabera, ra'oe zamōsa nono matoea andrō ba halō chōoe wangōnania : Ba lō edōna
- 22 iböhöli ia Azaheli. Ba ifoeli imane
- Abineri chō Gazaheli : Bato wolohi ja'odo ! Hana wa oe'ō'ötötooe ndra'-oegō dania ? Ba hadia, tola oefaa-ga na dania mbawagoe chō ga'aoe Jo'abi ? Ba me lō edōna iböhöli ia, 23 ba itaroe'ō ba daloenia gi'o doho Abineri, tobali atöla dambai, aloea ba hoeloenia doho ba tegäölö tooe ia, mate, ba zi so ia. Ba dozi sondroegi naha andrō, si mate tooe Gaza-heli, ba labadoegō ira. (*F. 3, 27*). Ba lagohi Gabineri ira Joabi Abi-za'i, ba me aechoe loeo, ba no laroegi Gibeata Ama, ba zinga lala ba danō si mate, ba Gibeona, ba 25 owoelo mado Mbenijami, ni'ohe Gabineri, la'oroedoegō manō ira ba la'iagō zoezoe hili ba Gibeata Ama. Ba moe'ao Gabineri chō Joabi, imane : Hadia, lō'ō manō tebatō we-manga zi'öli, iroegi zi lō actoe ? Hadia, lō ö'ilä, wa fa'abao dödö loealoea dania ? Ha wa'ara na, irege öwā'ō ba zato, labato wolohi tali-foesrä ? Ba imane Joabi : Ba wa'- 27 adoehoe wa'aocri Jehowa ! Na lō öwā'ō mena'ō, ba irege mahemoloe mbanoea, ba lō labato wolohi andrō, dozi ira. Ba ifalaoe'ō dorofe Joabi, 28 ba labadoegō ira sato fefoe, labö-höli wolohi Iraono Gizeraëli, labato wasöndrata. Ba mofanō Gabineri ba 29 awōnia, latörö zalo'o andrō, sara wongi, ba la'ötö Joridano, latörö mbawa danō andrō, ma'asara ba laroegi Mahana'i. Ba i'woeloi za- 30 bölö andrō chönia fefoe Joabi, me no iböhöli wolohi Abineri ; ba si lō'ō, banoea Dawido, ba ha 19, lō lai Gazaheli andrō, ba niboenoe 31 mbanoea Dawido, mado Mbenijami, awō Gabineri, ba no 360. Ba lahälö 32 Gazaheli ba lako'o ia ba lewatö andrō chō namania, ba Mbetilechema. Ba mofanō Joabi ba awōnia andrō, sara wongi manō ira ba lala, ba moloeo me laroegi Heberona.

FAZA 3.

- I. Fa'abôlô Dawido. Ononia. II. Iheta ia chô Eseba'ali Abineri, isawa Dawido. III. Idônisi chô Dawido Ndraono Gizeraëli ba dania, ba iboenoia ia Jeabi, IV. Fônoe Dawido ba da'ô ba fa'aboe dôdônia.
- 1 I. Ba me ara manô fazoewôzoe-wô ira mbanoea nono Zaoelo mbanoea Dawido, ba itoegoe abôlô Dawido ba itoegoe awoewoe mbanoea nono Zaoelo. (*F. 5, 10*). Ba toe-mboetoemboe ndraono chô Dawido ba Heberona : si a'a nononia, ba Amoni, ononia chô Gahinoa andrô, banoea Jezere'eli. (*Nga'êt. I. 3, 1-4*).
- 2 F. 13, 1). Ba fanete da'ô ba Kile-abî, ononia chô Abigaila, lacha Nabalô andrô, banoea Garemeli. Ba fanete da'ô, ba Abisalomi, ononia chô Ma'acha andrô, ono Dalamai,
- 3 razo Gesoeri. Ba fanete da'ô, ba Adonia, ononia chô Hagita, ba fanete da'ô, ba Sefatia, ononia chô Gabitala. (*Raz. I. 1, 5*). Ba fanete da'ô, ba Jiterea, ononia chô wo'omonia Egela. Da'ô zi toemboe chô Dawido ba Heberona.
- 4 II. Ba me ara manô fazoewôzoe-wô ira mbanoea nono Zaoelo mbanoea Dawido, ba chô nono Zaoelo
- 5 fa'awô Gabineri, lô ibôhôi. Ba so mege ndronga Zaoelo, donga ba dôi, Risifa dôi, ono Aja. Ba imane Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, chô Gabineri : Hana wa oreedoe ndra'oegô chô ndronga namagoe andrô ? (*F. 21, 8*). Ba mofônoe sibai Gabineri ba wanofoe Eseba'ali andrô, ba imane : Hadia, asoe mado Joeda ndra'o ? Oehachôsi tôdô nga'ôtô namanoe Saoelo ma'ôchô, fabaja si fatalifoesô chôra ba si fahoewoe chôra, ba lô mõi'ô ba danga Dawido oebe'e — ba ôtegoedo ma'ôchô. bôrô
- 6 ndra alawe ! Jamoelaoe chô Gabineri Lowalangi — hadia nifaboe'oe Jehowa chô Dawido, ba ja'odo zama-
- 7 loca: Oeheta ha nga'ôtô Zaoelo wa'a-
- 8 razo ba ocfedadao dadaoma wa'-
- asalaŵa chô Dawido, fa'asalaŵa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba mado Joe-da, i'otarai Dano, noemalô ba Mbreseba. Ba tebai itema li Gabineri 11 Eseba'ali, samboea li lô'ô, fa'ata'oe-nia ia. Ba ifatenge zinenge Abineri 12 chô Dawido, ba Heberona, imane : Ha niha zochô tanô ? Datalaoe fawoe'oe li ba oetolo'ô, ena'ô la'o'ô chôoe Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe ôbe'e. Ba imane Dawido : Laoe, talaoe 13 fawoe'oe li, ba sambalô niŵa'ôgœe chôoe : lô fa'ilâ bawa ndra'oegô chôgœe, na lô ô'he Michala andrô, ono Zaoelo, na mõi'ô chôgœe. Ba 14 ifatenge zinenge Dawido chô Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, imane chônia : Fa'ohê'ô chôgœe wo'omogoe Michala, nibe'egoe bôwô botolô Ndrawa Wilisiti andrô, si otoe ! (*Sam. I. 18, 25-27*). Ba ifatenga Eseba'ali, ifadôni'ô chô wo'omonia Falatiëli, ono La'isi. (*Sam. I. 25, 44*). Ba fao chônia 15 wo'omonia, i'o'ô, mege'ege manô, irocgi Mbahoerimi. Ba imane chônia Abineri : Laboe'ögô, foeli'ô ! Ba ifoeli ia.
- III. Ba no fahoehoeo Gabineri 17 ba zatoea Ndraono Gizeraëli, no imane chôra : No ara sa'ae omasi ami, na razomi Dawido : ba mifaloea iada'e, noa sa imane Jehovah ba chô Dawido andrô : Tanga genonigoe Dawido andrô oefake dania, ba wangefa'ô banoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ba danga Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ba danga nemalira fefoe. Ba si manô gôî hoehoeo Gabineri 19 ba mado Mbenijami, ba mõi ia na gôî ba wangombacha chô Dawido ba Heberona he wisa dôdô Ndraono Gizeraëli ba tôdô mado Mbenijami ma'afefoe. Ba me laroegi Dawido ba Heberona Abineri ba awônia andrô si 20, ba ifodiwo Gabineri ba awônia andrô Dawido. Ba imane Abineri chô Dawido : Damôido, ba wangowoeloi chô razo sochô ja'o Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ena'ô fawoe'oe li ami — ba hana na razo

- ndra'oegõ, heza ndrege zomasi'õ. Ba ifofanõ Gabineri Dawido, ba 22 mofanõ ia lõ hadia ia. Ba hiza, ba so zabõlõ andrõ chõ Dawido, awõ Joabi, la'otara manœwoõ, ba no eboea gahoeloea, ba lõ'õ sa'ae Abineri chõ Dawido ba Heberona; noa 23 sa ifofanõ lõ hadia ia. Ba me so Joabi, awõ zabõlõ andrõ fefoe, si no fao chõnia, ba la'ombacha'õ chõ Joabi, lamane: No mõi chõ razo Gabineri andrõ, ono Neri, ba no 24 ifoeli ifofanõ lõ hadia ia. Ba mõi chõ razo Joabi imane: Hadia nilaemõ andrõ! Hiza, no mõi chõoe Gabineri: ba hana sa wa õfoeli 25 õfofanõ ia? Hadia, lõ aboto ba dõdõoe, wa ba wolimo ja'oegõ mõi Gabineri andrõ, ono Neri, ba ba wamaoeze fofanõoe ba fangawoeloe ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoemõ andrõ? 26 Ba me no irõi Dawido Joabi ba ifatenge zinenge, solo'õ Abineri ba solohe mangawoeli ja'ia, moroi ba Mbori Hasira; ba lõ'õ sa nirongo 27 Dawido. Ba me iroegi Heberona Abineri, ba isõbi ia ba zi lõ niha Joabi, ba zinga, barõ mbawa gõli, ena'õ fahoehoeo ia chõnia ba zi ha ja'ira, ba itaroe'õ ba daloenia zi'õli, ba mate ia, balõ ndro nachi Jo'abi 28 Azaheli. (*Raz. I. 2, 5. F. 2, 23.*) Ba me irongo dania da'õ Dawido, ba imane: Ja'odo ba fa'arazogoe, ba no si lõ horõ ba ndro Gabineri andrõ, ono Neri, chõ Jehowa, iroegi zi lõ 29 aetoe. Jatohare ba hoeloe Joabi ba ba hoeloe nga'õtõ namania fefoe, ba bõi ja mamalõmalõ ba zi samba omo ndra Joabi zi so sonana ba booe aoeri, awõ niha sani'on'i'o, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'õli ba sambõ 30 balazo! Ba bõrõ wa laboenoe mege Gabineri andrõ Joabi ba achinia Abiza'i, ba me no iboenoë nachira Aza-heli, ba wasõndrata no, ba Gibeona. 31 IV. Ba ibe'eli Dawido chõ Joabi ba ba zi so chõnia andrõ fefoe, imane: Misika noecharmi ba mi'olembe goni-goni ba mi'owaõwaõ fõna Gabineri, | wange'esi ja'ia! Ba i'o'õ hasi razo, Dawido, ba me lako'o Gabineri, ba 32 Heberona, ba mege'ege sibai Dawido, i'otahõgõ lewatõ Gabineri, ba mege'ege gõi zato. (*Sam. I. 30, 4.*) Ba ilaoe wanoenõ andre chõ Gabi- 33 neri razo, imane: „Hadia, fa'amate zeboea horõ wa'amate Gabineri a-ndrõ? Lõ'õ sa moebõbõ dangaoe, ba 34 lõ moerate gaheoe. Fa'amateoe a-ndrõ, ba no fa'amate ba danga zi lõ sõchi.” Ba tedooe na wange'esi zato ja'ia. Ba fatoea lõ bongi na, 35 ba so zato, ba wamarooe Dawido, ena'õ i'ã gõnia. Ba fahõloe Dawido, imane: Jamoelaoe chõgoe Lowalangi, na oe'ã roti, ba ma hadia ia, irege aechoe loeo dania! Ba me la- 36 rongo da'õ sato, ba omasi ira. Fefoe hadia ia nilaoe razo, ba omasi zato. Ba aboto ba dõdõ zato, ba dõdõ 37 Ndراونو Gizeräeli fefoe, me loeo da'õ, wa tenga moroi chõ razo wa-moenoë Gabineri andrõ, ono Neri. Ba imane gõi razo ba nawõnia: Ha- 38 dia, lõ aboto ba dõdõmi, wa no salawa ba seboea Ndراونو Gizeräeli zi mate ma'õchõ? (*Sam. I. 26, 15.*) Ja'odo andre ma'õchõ, ba no sa- 39 momõ, he ū'a'ae no moebajoini razo ndra'odo, ba ja'ira andrõ, Iraono Zeroeja, ba no sabõlõ moroi chõgoe. Jamoeselonı Jehowa awõ-nia si lõ sõchi zi lõ sõchi andrõ nilaoe zamõsana.

FAZA 4.

I. Laboenoe Eseba'ali andrõ. II. Ilaoe mbalõ Dawido, ba zamoenoe ja'ia.

I. Ba me irongo Eseba'ali ono 1 Zaoelo, no mate Gabineri, ba He-berona, ba atalõ dõdõnia, ba Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba tobali dõdõ. Ba 2 daroea genoni Eseba'ali, ono Zaoelo, solohe sanoewõ, tõi zi samõsa, ba Ba'ana, ba tõi zi samõsa, ba Re-chabi, ono Rimono, banoea Mbe'ero-ti, mado Mbenijami; noa sa moe-be'e banoea mado Mbenijami gõi

- 3 Mbe'eroti andrō. Ba no moloi mba-noea Mbe'eroti, no lasaŵa Gita'i ba ba da'ō la'igō si fatewoe gana, iroe-gi ma'ōchō andre. Ba so nono Jonata, ono Zaoelo, ono somboejoe-mboejoe ahe ma'adoea : melima fache ia mege, me larongo doeria ndra Saoelo Jonata andrō, moroi ba Je-zere'eli. Ba itoejoe ia sangai ja'ia, ira alawe, ba moloi; ba ba woelōisa andrō, ba ahele ia ba dangania, ba fabesoe gahe; ba tōinia, ba Meriba'ali. (F. 9, 3). Ba maoso ndraono Rimono andrō, banoea Mbe'eroti, Rechabi ba Ba'ana, lasaŵa nomo Eseba'ali, me hino wa'aoechoe zino, me no ilaoe mōrō, me no aefa laloeo.
- 6 Ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō nomo, ira alawe, ba no alaoe hōrō, ba wanafī fache, no mōrō. Ba lakoemo-koemo ira Rechabi ba achinia Ba'-ana, lasaŵa jomo, ba laboenoe Eseba'ali, si no mōrō si bacha, ba gasonia, ba la'eŵa mbagi. Ba lahalō hōgō, ba mofanō, latōrō zalo'o a-andrō, sara wongi manō, ba la'ohe chō Dawido, ba Heberona, hōgō Eseba'ali, ba lamane chō razo: Ja'e chōoe hōgō Eseba'ali andrō, ono nemalioe, Saoelo, sangaloei famoenoe ja'oegō mege; noa sa ilaoe mbalō zochō ja'o, razo, Jehowa, ma'ōchō, chō Zaoelo ba ba nga'ōtōnia.
- 9 **II. Ba** itema lira Dawido, li ndra Rechabi achinia Ba'ana, ono Rimono, banoea Mbe'eroti, imane chōra: Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa, si no mangefā'ō nosogoe ba wamakao andrō fefoe: Sangombacha chōgoe no: No mate Zaoelo, sangoema'ō tōdōnia sangombacha toeria zalōfō ia, ba no oefara'oe'ō ba Zikelagi ba no oefaboenoe'ō, wame'e loeo wangombacha andrō chōnia. (F. 1, 11 15). Ba na so a'i niha si lō sōchi, samoenoe satoelō jomo chōnia, ba gasonia — ba hadia, lō oesoegi ami ba ndronia andrō, ba hadia, lō oehori
- 12 ami ba danō? Ba ibe'e li ba na-

wōnia Dawido, ba la'ō'ōtō tooe ira, la'eŵa danga fabaja ahe, ba lataŵi ira ba zinga mbaŵa nidanō ba Heberona. Ba hōgō Eseba'ali andrō, ba lahalō, ba lako'o ba lewatō Gabineri, ba Heberona.

FAZA 5.

I. Tobali razo ba Ndراونو Gizeräli fefoe Dawido. II. Isoewō Je-roezalema ba atoe'a ia, ba ibali'ō banoea razo. Ononia si toemboe ba da'ō. III. Mendroea te'ala Ndراوا Wilisiti ibe'e Dawido.

(A. 1-10: Nga'ōt. I. 11, 1-9.)

- I. **Ba** owoelo chō Dawido ba Heberona mado Ndراونو Gizeräli fefoe, lamane chōnia: Hiza, no fō-fōoe ndra'aga! (F. 19, 13). No ara ae, me razoma na Zaoelo, ba no ja'oegō sa'ae zolohe Iraono Gizeräli ba wasoewōta ba solohe mangawoeli ja'ira. Ba noa na ifaboe'oe chōoe Jehowa, mangoema'ō: Ja'oegō dania zokoebaloi banoeagoe Iraono Gizeräli ba razora ndra'oegō! (Sam. I. 13, 14; 25, 30). Ba la'ondrasi razo ba Heberona satoea Ndراونو Gizeräli fefoe, ba fawoe'oe li ira razo, Dawido, ba da'ō, ba Heberona, fōna Jehowa, ba labajoini razo Ndراونو Gizeräli Dawido. (F. 2, 4. Sam. I. 16, 13). Tōloe ngafoeloe fache Dawido, me tobali razo ia; ba ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara razo ia. (Raz. I. 2, 11. Nga'ōt. I. 29, 27). Ba Heberona, ba mewitoe fache a matonga razo ia ba mado Joeda, ba ba Jeroezalema, ba tōloe ngafoeloe a tōloe fache, ba Ndراونو Gizeräli ba ba mado Joeda, fefoe.
- II. **Ba** me mōi ba Jeroezalema razo, me i'ohe zabōlō andrō chōnia, ba wanoewō Iraono Jeboesi, sowanoea ba danō andrō, ba lamane chō Dawido: Tebai ūsōsō da'ō; sace'a ba somboejoembroejoe tōla zanimba ja'oegō; eloeahania: tebai ilawa ira Dawido. Ba atoe'a Dawido ba hati Siona andrō, ja'ia mbanoea

- 8 Dawido andrō. Me loeo da'ō, ba imane Dawido : Ha niha zame'e te'ala Ndraono Jeboesi ba saoe'a andrō ba somboejoemboe joe tōla andrō, si fatioe tōdō Dawido [ba tabe'e hōgō ba koemandra ia]. Andrō wa laŵa'ō : „Lō mōi jomo niha saoe'a ba somboejoemboe joe tōla.”
- 9 Ba i'iagō hati andrō Dawido ba ibe'e tōinia mbanoea Dawido. Ba i'aro'ō na Dawido, fasoei, i'otarai
- 10 Milo andrō, ba noemalō mijomo. Ba itoegoe tedooe wa'abōlō Dawido, itolo ia Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō. (*F. 3. 1.*)
- (*A. 11-25: Nga'ōt. I. 14, 1-16.*)
- 11 Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Dawido Hiramo, razo Diro, ifa'ohe'ō geoe, eresi, ba fao doeka, sotomo, ba sano to kara, ba wangotomosi gōdo
- 12 chō Dawido. Ba aboto ba dōdō Dawido, wa no i'aro'ō ia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa, awō wa no i'ebœa'ō wa'asalaŵania, bōrō mba-
- 13 noeania andrō, Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba ba Jeroezalema, ba itohoegō na Dawido wangai ira alawe, donga ba dōi ōsa, ba si ndroehoe ndronga ōsa, me no aheta ia ba Heberona, ba toemboetoemboe na chōnia ndraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe.
- 14 Ba tōi zi toemboe chōnia ba Jeroezalema, ba Samoea ba Sobaba ba Natano ba Selomo, (*Loek. 3, 21.*)
- 15 Mat. I, 6), ba Jibihari ba Elizoea
- 16 ba Nefegi ba Jafia, ba Elizama ba Beliada ba Elifeleti.
- 17 III. Ba me larongo Dawa Wilisiti, wa no labajomi razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawido, ba so ira moroi si tooe, dozi ira, ba wondra'oe Dawido. Ba terongo chō Dawido ba mōi
- 18 ia mitoee ba hati. Be me no laroegi danō Dawa Wilisiti, me no tebato
- 19 ira ba ndraso ba Refa'i, ba isofoe chō Jehowa Dawido, imane : Hadi, oefaoondragō mijawa Ndrewa Wilisiti ? Hadi, ōbe'e ba dangagoe ira ? Ba imane Jehowa chō Dawido : Ae'e, lō zi lō oebe'e ba dangaoe Ndrewa Wilisiti. (*Sam. I. 30, 8.*) Ba iroegi 20 Mba'ali Werasi Dawido. Ba me no ilaoe chōra ba da'ō Dawido, ba imane : No ifabali fōnagoe nemaligoe Jehowa, si mane na ihanigō hadia ia idanō ; andrō wa labe'e tōi na ha Andrō Mba'ali Werasi. Ba larōi foeri 21 ba da'ō nadoera, ba lahaldō ira Dawido. Ba mangawoeli zamoeza tō 22 Ndrewa Wilisiti ba Lahawoei ndraso andrō ba Refa'i. Ba me isofoe chō 23 Jehowa Dawido, ba imane chōnia : Bōi faondragō ira mijawa, fasoei ira moroi foeri ba õ'otarai mbōrō keretaoe andrō wolaoe chōra. Ba na 24 õrongo roeroe zanōrō ba hogoe geretaoe andrō, ba laboe, noa sa mo-waōwaō fōnaoe Jehowa, ba da'ō, ba wolaoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti, ba zanoewō andrō. Ba i'o'ō Dawido 25 niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia, ba te'ala Ndrewa Wilisiti ibe'e, i'otarai Gi-beona, iroegi misa Gezeri.

FAZA 6.

I. I'ohe ba Jeroezalema mena'ō dawōla gamaboe'oela li Dawido. Fa'amate Oesa. Torōi ba nomo Gobedi-Edorno dawōla. II. La'ohe ba Jeroezalema dawōla. Fa'omoeso dōdōra. Abao dōdō Michala, me no omoezo dōdō Dawido.

(*A. 1-11: Nga'ōt. I. 13.*)

- I. Ba ifoeli zoei i'owoeloi Dawido fefoe nitoetoejoe andrō, Iraono Giza- 1
raëli, 30,000. Ba maoso Dawido, 2 awō niha andrō fefoe, si fao chōnia, lasawa Mba'ali ba mado Joeda, ba wangai mijawa moroi ba da'ō dawōla Lowalangi andrō, nibē'e bōrō dōi tōi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, sidadao jaŵa Keroebi. (*Jos. 15, 9. Moz. II. 25, 22.*) Ba lahare'ō ba goereta si bohooe dawōla Lowalangi andrō, laheta ba nomo Gabinadabi andrō, ba hili ; ba ono Gabinadabi, Oesa ba Ahio, zolohe koereta. (*Sam. I. 7, 1.*) Ba ngai dawōla Lowalangi i'iagō Oesa, ba sowaōwaōfōna dawōla Gahio. Ba Dawido ba ma'oewoe Gi- 3
4
5

- zeraëli fefoe, ba molaja fõna Jehowa, a'oi dôlara, ba manoenõ, la-laoe kezafi ba dandri ba rebana ba
 6 labözi waritia ba aramba. Ba me laroegi golajama mbasitõ chõ Nacchono, ba ira'oe dawõla Lowalangi Oesa, i'ohe, me lahole'õ ira savä a-ndrõ. Ba mofõnœe sibai Jehowa chõ Oesa ba ibözi ia Lowalangi ba da'õ, me no ira'oe dawõla, tobali ba da'õ mate ia, ba ngai dawõla Lowalangi.
 7 (Moz. I. 4, 15. Sam. I. 6, 19). Ba lõ sôchisöchi dödö Dawido, me no ira'oe manõ Oesa andrõ Jehowa, ba labe'e sa'ae töi naaha andrõ Weresi Oesa [Fondra'oe Oesa], iroegi ma'-ochö andre. Ba ata'oe Dawido Jehowa, me loeo da'õ, ba imane : He lawisa wolohe chögöe dawõla Jehowa andrõ ? Ba anoezoesa'ae dödö Dawido, i'ohe mijawa chönia ba mbanoea Dawido andrõ dawõla Jehowa, ba ifabé'e'õ jomo chõ Gobedi-
 10 Edomo, banoea Gata. Ba tõloe wa-wa dawõla Jchowa ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, banoea Gata. Ba ifahowoe'õ Gobedi-Edomo andrõ ba soroijomonia fefoe Jehowa.
 11 (A. 12-16: Nga'ot. I. 15.)
 12 II. Ba la'ombacha'õ chõ razo Dawido, lamane : No ifahowoe'õ Jehowa zi samba omo ndra Obedi-Edomo andrõ, awõ fefoe hadia ia nibabajania, bõrõ dawõla Lowalangi andrõ. Ba maoso Dawido, ihalõ dawõla Lowalangi andrõ ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, ba i'ohe ba
 13 mbanoea Dawido andrõ, ba owoe-awoea dödöra, ba mame'eme'e soemange ia ba da'õ. Ha ñõ mbeka la'ofanõi sangosa'õ tawõla Jehowa, ba sara nono zaväi seboeaboea ba sara nono zaväi niboela ibe'e soemange. (Raz. I. 8, 5). Ba molaja Dawido fõna Jehowa, a'oi dôlania ; ba no mobaroe baroe ba doto tarafali Dawido. Ba la'ohe mijawa dawõla Jehowa ira Dawido ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe, no owoeawoea dödöra ba laforege lalaoe

doro. Ba me la'ohe mijomo ba 16 mbanoea Dawido dawõla Jehowa, ba ifaigi Michala, ono Zaoelo, ba zandrela. Ba me i'ilä razo, Dawido, me ifanoka ia fõna Jehowa ba me molaja, ba anoezoc dödönia ia.
 (A. 17-19: Nga'ot. I. 16.)
 Ba la'ohe mijomo dawõla Jehowa ba 17 labe'e banahania, baose andrõ, nilaoe Dawido nahania ; ba mame'e soemange Dawido fõna Jehowa, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fango-rifi. Ba me no i'o-ozoei Dawido 18 wame'e soemange andrõ nitoenoe ba fango-rifi, ba ifahowoe'õ niha sato, ba dõi Jehowa ngahõnõ ; ba 19 ifaosa kooe, ba niha sato, ba Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, ha wa'ato ira, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, sagõrõ kooe roti ba samba botoso agoe ba sagõrõ kooe nifaroeka boea nagoe zamõsa. Ba mofanõ niha sato, isawa chõra zamõsaná. Ba me mangawoeli jomo Dawido, 20 ba wamaigi sorojomonia, ba ifao-ndragõ ia Michala, ono Zaoelo, imane chönia : Wa'amoadoe nilaoe razo Ndراono Gizeraëli ma'ochö, me no iheta noechania ma'ochö, ba zanehe nono alawe, sawoejoe mbanoeania, si mane na iheta noechania niha si lõ ngaror ! Ba imane 21 Dawido chõ Michala : Fõna Jehowa molaja ndra'o, Jehowa sanoejoe ja'o, fõna namaoe ba fõna nga'-ötönia fefoe, ba wamatara razo ja'odo, razo mbanoea Jehowa, Ira-no Gizeraëli, ba fõna Jehowa edõna famaimai ndra'o. (F. 5, 2). Edõnado 22 ide'ide na, moroi andrõ, edõnado tooe sodo oewa'õ. Ba ba nono alawe andrõ, sawoejoe andrõ, niwa'õoe, ba ena'õ na ja'ira zamosoe-mange ja'o. Ba Michala andrõ, ono 23 Zaoelo, ba si lõ ono, iroegi wa'amateria.

FAZA 7.

I. Itaroe'ō ena'ō nomo chō Jeho-wa Dawido. II. Tefatenge Natano chō Dawido, ba wamaboe'oe chōnia fa'asalaŵa si lō aetoe. III. Manga-nandrō saoha gōlō Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōtō I. 17.)

- 1 I. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me no ahono razo ba gōdonesia — lō'ō sa'ae ameta'oē emali chōnia ibe'e Je-howa, fasoei manō — ba imane razo chō zama'ele'ō andrō, Natano : Hiza sa, ba nomo eresi so ndra'o, ba na-hia dawōla Lowalangi andrō, ba ose toefo! (Sin. 132). Ba imane Natano chō razo: Ba faoso, ba laoe hadia zi so ba dōdōoe; itolo'ō sa Jehowa.
- 2 II. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō Natano, imane : Ae chō genonigoe Dawido, ba ō-mane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jeho-wa: Hadia, chōgōe ūlaoe nomo, nahiagoe? (Nga'ōt. I. 22, 8. Raz. I. 5, 17). Ba lō'ō sa oerai oe'ona-hia nomo, i'otarai me oeheta ba danō Miseraji Ndراono Gизeraëli, iroegi ma'ōchō andre — barō nose toefo sa'ae oetōrōi danō. (Raz. I. 8, 16. 27. Jes. 66, 1). Gōtō me oe-tōrōi danō, ba Ndراono Gизeraëli, hadia, no oerai oe'wa'ō zamboea li ba zangoehoekoe Iraono Gize-raëli, ha niha ia, ba niwa'ōgōe wokoebaloi banoeagoe andrō, Ira-no Gизeraëli, wangoema'ō: Hana wa lō milaoe chōgōe gōdo eresi?
- 3 Ba ōmane dania chō genonigoe Dawido : Da'ō niwa'ō Jchowa ngahō-nō : No oehalō ndra'oegō, me koe-balō mbiribiri ndra'oegō, ena'ō razo mbanoeagoe Iraono Gизeraëli ndra'-oegō, (Sam. I. 16, 11-13), no oetō-lo'ō ba ngawalō hadia ia fefoe, ni-laoemō andrō, ba no oehori fōnae nemalioe fefoe, ba no oe'asogō chōoe dōi, si falaŵalaŵa ba dōi wondrege
- 4 zeboea ba goeli danō, ba oefona-ha mbanoeagoe Iraono Gизeraëli, ba oetanō ba da'ō, ena'ō la'iagō da'ō ba ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae ata'oe ira,
- 5 ba ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae lafakao ira niha si lō sōchi, si mane mege, i'otarai 11 me oefataro zangoehoekoe andrō, ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gизeraëli, ba sahono ira oebe'e, oetimba nemalira fefoe, tobali i'ombacha'ō chōoe Je-howa, wa ja'ia zolaoe omo chōoe. Na no iroegi baŵaoe dania, na no 12 ūleagō tooe ndra'oegō, ba ngai ndra toeaoe, awena dania oehonogōi fa-ngalioe ma'ōewemō andrō, nga'ōtōoe, ba oe'aro'ō wa'asalaŵania. (Raz. I. 8, 20. Jez. 9, 6). Da'ō da-13 nia zolace omo ba dōigōe ba si lō teboelō dadaoma wa'asalaŵania, oebe'e, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (Raz. I. 5, 19; 6, 12. Sin. 89, 4, 5). Amania 14 ndra'o ba onogoe ia. Ba na mosala ia, ba bōzibōzi ba niha oehalō fane-goenia, famōzi ba niha oebe'e fotoe. (Sin. 89, 27. Heb. 1, 5. Loek. 1, 32), ba fa'ahachō dōdōgōe andrō, ba lō 15 oebōda chōnia, tengā si mane famō-dagoe ja'ia chō razo andrō, fōnaoe. Si lō teboelō fōnagoe nga'ōtōoe razo, 16 iroegi zi lō aetoe : dadaomamō andrō, ba si lō awoe'a, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! (Sin. 72, 17. Jes. 55, 3).
- 6 III. Ba dali sibai daroma li a-17 ndrō, ba gangilata andrō, chō Na-tano ba wehedenia chō Dawido. Ba mōi baose Dawido, moedadao ia 18 fōna Jehowa, ba imane : He So'aja, Jehowa! Ha niha ndra'odo, ba ha niha zorijomogoe fefoe, wa no ūtolodo, iroegi da'e? (Moz. I. 32, 11). Ba lō'ō na sa ahono dōdōoe ba da'ō, 19 ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, noa na gōi ūfaboe'oe limō ba nga'ōtō zawoe-joemō, si ogōtō'ō dania, ba famahaō niha da'ō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, Ba hadia na niwa'ō Dawido chōoe? 20 Noa sa aboto ba dōdōoe zawoejoemō andre, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa! Bōrō 21 zawoejoemō andre ba dali dōdōoe ba wolaoemō da'ō, wa no ūfarongogō chō zawoejoemō andre zi sōchi si'ai andrō, fefoe. Andrō wa sabōlō ndra'-oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa; lō'ō sa si fagōlōgōlō chōoe ba lō Lowa-

- langi, baerooe, dali nirongoma tōgi
23 dalingama. Ba heza so ba goeli danō
soi niha, si fagōlōgōlō ba mbanoeaoe
Iraono Gizeräeli, si no mōi Lowa-
langi ba wangōhōli ja'ia banoeania,
ba ba wangeboea tōnia, ba ba wa-
matōrō chōra seboea andrō, ba sa-
ta'oe ita, wanimba soi bō'ō, fabaja
Lowalangira, fōna mbanoeania a-
24 ndrō ? (*Moz. V. 4, 7*). Ba no ūho-
nogōi banoeaoe mbanoeamō Iraono
Gizeräeli, si lō teboelō dania, gōtō-
gōtō wa'ara, ba no tobali Lowala-
25 ngira ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa. Ba
ija'e, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, ba fa-
tōrō gamaboe'oela limō andrō, nifo-
boe'oemō ba chō zawoejoemō andre
ba ba nga'ōtōnia, bōi boclō'ō, gōtō-
gōtō wa'ara, tōrō niwā'ōoe andrō !
26 Ba si lō teboelō dania wa'eboea
dōimō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; Jehowa
ngahōna, Lowalangi Ndراono Gize-
räeli dōimō — ba si lō teboelō fō-
naoe dania nga'ōtō zawoejoemō Da-
27 wido. Noa sa ūmane, ja'oegō Jehowa
ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gize-
räeli, no ūmane chō zawoejoemō
andre : Ja'odo zolaoe omo chōoe.
Andrō wa isōndra tōdōnia sawoejoe-
mō andre wangandrō andre chōoe.
28 (*Jes. 50, 5*). Ba laoe, ja'oegō So'aja,
Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra'oegō ba no
si ndroehoe daroma limō andrō :
me no ūfaboe'oe zi sōchi andrō chō
zawoejoemō andre, (*Raz. I. 8, 26*),
29 ba ena'ō na ūfahowoe'ō nga'ōtō za-
woejoemō, ena'ō bōi teboelō fōnaoe,
iroegi zi lō aetoe ! Noa sa moehede
ndra'oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa,
ba ba wamahowoe'ōmō andrō, ba
nifahowoe'ō nga'ōtō zawoejoemō a-
ndre, iroegi zi lō aetoe !

FAZA 8.

I. Abōlō Dawido ba wasoewōta
ba Ndراawa Wilisiti ba ba Ndراono
Moabi ba ba Ndراawa Garamo ba
ba Ndراono Gedomo. II. Koema-
ndroe andrō, nifataro Dawido.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōtō I. 18.*)

I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe ba Ndرا-

wa Wilisiti Dawido, ihōndrōgō ira ;
ifadōni chōra wamatōrō andrō, ba
mbanoea seboea chōra, Ba ilaoe
gōi ba Ndراono Moabi ba isoe'a ira
sinali, ifa'oli tooe ba danō, nifama'-
oli dasa, ba doeadoea ndrohoe si-
nali niboenoe ba sandrosandrohoe
nī'orifi. Ba tobali barō mbawa Da-
wido Ndراono Moabi, same'eme'e
beo. Ba isoeōwō na gōi razo Zoba,
Hadadezeri, ono Rehobo, Dawido, ba
lala, me mōi ia mamadōni tanō ba
ndraso Warati. 1700 zi fakoedo ba
20,000 zi lō koedo ifara'oe'ō Dawido,
banoeara andrō, ba ba koedo, ba
ahori ifa'evā'ō gōloe'ōloe, ba 100
nga'oeo isaigō. (*Jos. 11, 9*). Ba me
so Ndراawa Garamo, banoca Ndرا-
maseko, ba wanolo Hadadezcri a-
ndrō, razo Zoba, ba 22,000 iboenoe
Dawido Dawa Garamo. Ba ifataro
goemandroe Dawido ba danō Gara-
mo, si tefasoei Damaseko, ba to-
bali barō mbawa Dawido Ndراawa
Garamo, same'eme'e beo ira. Tobali
abōlō Dawido, fefoe gofoe heza iroegi,
ibe'e Jehowa. Ba inālō gōi chōnia
Dawido mbaiese ana'a andrō, ba-
loese genoni Hadadezeri andrō, ba
i'ohē ba Jeroezalema. Ba eboea si-
bai zahaeloe razo, Dawido, tōla ga-
ramba ba mbanoea Hadadezeri a-
ndrō, ba Deba ba ba Mberota'i. Ba me
irongo To'oe, razo Hamata, no te'ala zabōlō andrō chō Hadadezeri,
fefoe, ibe'e Dawido, ba ifa-
tenge chō razo Dawido nononia
Hadoramo To'oe andrō, ba wango-
wai ja'ia, ba ba wamahowoe'ō ja'ia
ba wanoewōnia Hadadezeri andrō,
si no abōlō ia — noa sa fasoewō
ira gōi fōna, Do'oe Hadadezeri —
ifa'ohē'ō chōnia gamagama ana'a
ba firō ba tōla. Ba da'ō gōi, ba
i'amoni'ō chō Jehowa Dawido, awō
wirō andrō, ba awō gana'a, ni'amoni'ōnia,
nihalōnia ba niha andrō fefoe,
nibe'enia barō mbawania : ba
Ndراono Gedomo ba ba Ndراono
Moabi ba ba Ndراono Gamoni ba

ba Ndrawinga Wilisiti ba ba Ndrawingo
Gamaleki, awō gaheloeania andrō
chō Hadadezeri, ono Rehobo, razo
13 Zoba. Ba ebœa dōinia ibe'e Dawido,
Ba me no mangawoeli ia, me no
te'ala Ndrawinga Garamo ibe'e, ba
ilaœ ba Ndrawingo Gedomo ba ndra'-
so nasio ; 18,000 zi mate. (*Sin. 60,*
14 2). Ba ifataro goemandroe ba danō
Ndrawingo Gedomo, ba danō ma'a-
sagōrō, tobali barō mbawa Dawido
Ndrawingo Gedomo ma'afefoe. Ba a-
bōlō Dawido ibe'e Jehowa, fefoe
gofoe heza iroegi. (*Moz. I. 27, 40.*)
15 II. Ba no razo ba Ndrawingo Gize-
raeli fefoe Dawido, hoekoe satoelō
16 ifatōrō ba mbanoeania fefoe. Ba
koemandra zabōlō, ba Jaobi andrō,
ono Zeroeja, ba anofoela, ba Jo-
safati, ono Gahiloedi. (*F. 20, 23-26.*)
17 Ba ere, ba Sadoki, ono Gahitoebi,
ba Abiataro, ono Gahimelechi; ba
18 Seraja, ba doeroetoeli. Ba hōgō
wazoeri, ba Benaja, ono Jehojada.
Ba iraono Dawido, ba ere gōi. (*F.*
15, 18. *Sam. I. 30, 14. Nga'ot. I. 18,*
17. *Raz. I. 4, 5.*)

FAZA 9.

Fa'ahachō dōdō Dawido Meri-
ba'ali andrō, ono Jonata.

- 1 Ba isofoe Dawido, imane: Hadia,
so na zi tosai nga'otō Zaoelo ?
Da'oe'hachōsi tōdō ia, bōrō Jonata.
2 Ba so na genoni Zaoelo, Siba
dōinia, da'ō lafakaoni'ō chō Dawido.
Ba imane chōnia razo : Hadia,
Siba dōimō ? Ba imane : Sawoe-
joemō. (*F. 16, 1.*) Ba imane razo :
Hadia, lō si tosai nga'otō Zaoelo,
ena'ō oehachōsi tōdō ia fa'ahachō
dōdō Lowalangi ? Ba imane Siba
chō razo : So na nono Jonata so-
4 mboejoemboejoe ahe. (*F. 4, 4.*) Ba
imane chōnia razo : Heza so ia ?
Ba imane Siba chō razo : Jomo chō
Machiro andrō, ono Gamiëii, ba
5 Lodebara. (*F. 17, 27.*) Ba ifatenge
razo, Dawido, ifahalō'ō ba Lodebara,
jomo chō Machiro andrō, ono Ga-
- miëli. Ba me iroegi Dawido Meri-
ba'ali andrō, ono Jonata, ma'oewoe
Zaoelo, ba ifalōgōe tooe ia, manga-
loeloe. Ba imane Dawido : He Meri-
ba'ali ! Ba imane : Ja'odo, sawoe-
joemō. Ba imane chōnia Dawido :
Bōi boesi dōdōoe, oehachōsi tōdō
sa'ae ndra'oegō, bōrō namaoe, Jo-
nata, ba oefoeli chōoe mbeneoa
doeaoe Saoelo, fefoe, ba ja'oegō, ba
chōgōe mangamanga'ō, ero ma'-
ōchō. Ba mangaloeloe Meriba'ali,
ba imane : Ha niha zawoejoemō
andre, wa no so ba dōdōoe nasoe
si mate, ja'odo andre. (*Sam. I.*
24, 15). Ba hoemedē razo chō Ziba
andrō, enoni Zaoelo, imane chōnia :
Benoea zi samba omo ndra Saoelo,
ba oebe'e chō nono zochō ja'oegō
mege, ba ja'oegō zangahalō chōnia
10 ba iraonooe ba sawoejoemō ba
ōbasi chōnia, ena'ō isōndra mba-
lazo ono zochō ja'oegō, ōnia ; ba
Meriba'ali, ono zochō ja'oegō mege,
ba chōgōe mangamanga, ero ma'-
ōchō. Ba no 15 ndraono Ziba andrō,
ono matoea, ba 20 zawoejoe. Ba
11 imane Siba chō razo : Dali niwā'ō
zochō ja'o, razo, chō zawoejoenia,
i'o'ō sibai sawoejoemō andre. Ba
chō Dawido mangamanga Meri-
ba'ali, si mane ono razo. (*F. 19, 29.*)
Ba so nono Meriba'ali, ono matoea,
Micha dōi. Ba dozi si so joino chō
Ziba, ba no sawoejoe Meriba'ali.
Ba ba Jeroezalema sosō Meriba'ali,
12 me chō razo mangamanga ia, ero
ma'ōchō. Ba no somboejoemboejoe
ahe ia, ahenia ma'adoea. (*A. 3.*)
- FAZA 10.
- I. I'o'aja zinenge Dawido razo
Ndrawingo Gamoni. II. Fasoewō ira.
Abōlō Dawido.
- (Faigi gōi Nga'otō I. 19.)
- I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mate razo
Ndrawingo Gamoni, ba fangalinia
razo, ba ononia Hanoeno. Ba imane
Dawido : Da'oe'oroma'ō wa'ebœa
dōdōgōe chō Hanoeno andrō, ono

- Nahasi, si mane fa'eboea dōdō namania mege chōgōe. Ba ifatenge chōnia Dawido, ena'ō larara dōdō Hanoeno enoni Dawido andrō, ba chō namania. Ba me laroegi danō Ndraono Gamoni sinenge Dawido,
- 3 ba lamane satoea Ndraono Gamoni chō razora Hanoeno : Hadia, fadoehoe dōdōoe, wa soemange namaoe chō Dawido wamatengenia chōoe sondrara tōdōoe? Faja na tengā ba wamaoeze banoea ifatenge chōoe genoninia Dawido, ba wamaoeze oea ba ba wanoedoegō dania.
- 4 Ba ifara'oe'ō zinenge Dawido Hanoeno, tambai ifatwō'ō gambira ba baroera, ba lafalo'ō irege ba darō'ō,
- 5 ba ifatenge mangawoeli ira. Ba me te'omhacha'ō da'ō chō Dawido, ba ifatenge zamaondragō ja'ira — noa sa moe'o'aja sibai ira — imane chōra Dawido : Mi'iagō Jericho, irege ifoeli anaoe gambimi, ba awena dania mifoeli ami.
- 6 **II. Ba** me aboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gamoni, wa no abao dōdō Dawido chōra, ba lafatenge, la'onī Ndrawa Garamo ba Mbeti Rehobo ba Dawa Garamo ba Zoba, 20,000 zabōlō, si lō koedo, awō razo Ma'acha
- 7 ba banoea Gisitoba, 12,000. Ba me irongo da'ō Dawido, ba ifatenge Joabi, awō zabōlō fefoe, saradadoe andrō. Ba so moroi jomo Ndraono Gamoni, la'angenoligō ira fōnafōna mbawa gōli mbanoea, ba Dawa Garamo no mege, banoea Zoba ba banoea Rehobo ba banoea Gisitoba ba banoea Ma'acha, ba baero ba
- 9 mbenoea la'iagō. Ba me i'ilā Joabi, faoma dania lalaoe chōnia, he moroi fōna, ba he moroi foeri, ba itoe-joe zabōlō ba nono matoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba i'ohē, ba wamaondragō Dawa Garamo andrō.
- 10 Ba si tosai, sato, ba ibe'e ni'ohē nachinia Abiza'i, ba wolaoe ba
- 11 Ndraono Gamoni. Ba ibe'e li ba da'ō, imane : Na tebai oelaŵa Ndrawa Garamo, ba mōi'ō manolo ja'o-
- do ; ba na tebai ūlawā Ndraono Gamoni, ba so ndra'o, ba wanolo ja'oegō. Abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba ena'ō 12 faoma abe'e ita, ba wangorifi banoeada ba banoea Lowalangida andrō — ba jamoelaoe zomasi ia Jehowa ! Ba ifaondragō Ndrawa Garamo Jōabi, ba wolaoe chōra, i'ohē zabōlō andrō, si fao chōnia, ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo ibe'e. Ba me la'ilā Irao- 14 Gamoni moloi Ndrawa Garamo andrō, ba moloi gōi ira fōna Gabiza'i, lawoewoe ira mijomo ba mbanoea. Ba ibōhōli Ndraono Gamoni Joabi, ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba me la'- ilā Dawa Garamo andrō, no te'ala ira labē'e Iraono Gizeraëli, ba la'ōwoeloi ira, ba ifatenge Hadadezeri, 16 ifakaoni'ō Ndrawa Garamo jefo Oifarati. Ba laroegi Helami, ba solohe ja'ira, ba Sobachi, koemandra andrō chō Hadadezeri. Ba me te'ombacha'ō 17 da'ō chō Dawido, ba i'ōwoeloi Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba la'ōtō Joridano ba laroegi Helami. Ba lafaondragō Dawido Dawa Garamo, fasōndra chōnia. Ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo 18 labe'e Iraono Gizeraëli, ba laboenoe ira Dawido koedo Ndrawa Garamo, 700, koedo sondrōni koereta, ba 40,000 niha niboenoe ; ba mesocho gōi goemandrara Sobachi, labē'e, ba mate ia ba da'ō. Ba me la'ilā 19 razo andrō fefoe, si so barō mbawa Hadadezeri, no te'ala ira labē'e Iraono Gizeraëli, ba la'atoelō'ō ira ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, mōi barō mbawara, ba ata'oe sa'ae Ndrawa Garamo, latolo na Ndraono Gamoni.

FAZA 11.

I. Mohorō Dawido, ihorōni Mbaseba andrō. II. Ifaboene'ō Goeria, fo'omo galawe andrō. III. Te'ombacha'ō chō Dawido wa'amate Goeria, ba ihalō Mbaseba andrō.

I. **Ba** dōfi foeri ū, me bawā wanewō razo, ba ifatenge Joabi Dawido, awō zi so barō mbawania andrō ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba

- lafoefoe danō Ndraono Gamoni ba lafasoei Raba, ba no torōi ba Jeroeza-lema Dawido. (*Nga'ot. I. 20, 1.*) Ba sameza ma'ōchō, me tānō owi, me no maoso Dawido, ba manōrōnōrō ia ba dete gōdonia; ba i'ila moroi jaŵa ba dete gōdo andrō ndra alawe si mondri. Ba no si sōchi s'i'ai bawa ndra alawe andrō. (*Mat. 5, 28, 29.*)
- 3 Ba ifatenge Dawido, ifasofoe'ō ha niha ndra alawe andrō. Ba la'o-ombacha'ō chōnia, lamane: Baseba da'ō, ono Geliami, fo'omo Goeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti. (*F. 23, 39.*)
- 4 Ba ifatenge zinenge Dawido, ifahā-lō'ō. Ba me so ia, ba oroedoe chōnia Dawido, ba ifoeli mondri, iheta chōnia zi ra'iō andrō. Ba ifoeli ja chōra. (*Moz. III. 15, 18.*) Ba no abeto galawe andrō. Ba ifatenge chō Dawido, imane chōnia: No a-beto ndra'odo.
- 6 II. Ba ifatenge chō Joabi Dawido, imane: Fatenge chōgoe Goeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti. Ba ifatenge chō Dawido Goeria. Ba me iroegi jomo chō Dawido Oeria, ba isofoe chōnia Dawido, na lō hadia ia chō Joabi ba he ba zato ba he wisa wa-soewōta andrō. Ba imane na chōnia Dawido: Ae mitooe chōmi ba sasai gaheoe. Ba me mōi tooe Goeria, me irōi gōdo, ba la'ohē chōnia, moroi foerinia, mboeala razo.
- 9 Ba ilaoe mōrō Oeria, ba zinga mba-wandroehō ba gōdo, awō genoni zochō ja'ia fefoe, lō mōi ia mitooe chōra. Ba me lamane chō Dawido: Lō si mōi mitooe chōra Goeria, ba imane chōnia Dawido: Ō'otarai we-koli a'i, ba hana wa lō mōi'ō mitooe chōmi? Ba imane Oeria chō Dawido: Ba nose sosō dawōla andrō, ba Iraono Gizerālli, ba ma'oewoe Joeda, ba ba danō tooe mōrōmōrō zolohe ja'o andrō, Joabi, ba banoea zochō ja'o, ba hadia, ba nomogoe mōi ndra'o, ba wemanga ba ba wamadoe hadia ia ba ba wanala-goei fo'omogoe? Faja wa no saoeri
- Jehowa ba faja wa saoeri ndra'oe-gō, na oelaoe zi manō! (*Sam. I. 4, 4.*) Ba imane Dawido chō Goe-ria: Ba laoe, ba iagō da'e bongi, ba mahemoloe, ba oefofanō ndra'-oegō. Ba i'iagō Jeroezalema Oeria, me loeo da'ō. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba ifakaoni'ō ia Dawido, ba wemanga chōnia ba ba wamadoe agoe, ba iboesi agoe. Ba me bongi, ba mōi ia baero, ba wemōrō, awō genoni zochō ja'ia; ba lō'ō sa mōi ia mi-tooe ba nomonia. Ba mahemoloe ō, 14 ba ifazōchi zoera Dawido, chō Joabi, ifa'ohē'ō chōnia chō Goeria. Imane bā zoera andrō: Tānō, fōna, 15 ba zabe'e fasōndrata mibe'e Goeria, ba miwoewoe ami foerinia, ena'ō mate ia ba wasōndrata andrō. Ba 16 ba ni'ilania so zabōlō ibe'e Goeria Joabi, ba wama'oe'oera banoea andrō. Ba me so moroi jomo mba-noea da'ō, ba wolaoe chō Joabi, ba so zi mate ōsa, sabōlō, banoea Dawido. Ba mate gōi Goeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti.
- III. Ba ifatenge Joabi, ifa'omba-cha'ōgō chō Dawido he wisa wa-sōndrata andrō fefoe; imane sa'ae 19 chō zinenge andrō: Na no ahori ū'ombacha'ō chō razo he wisa wa-sōndrata andrō fefoe, ba na mofō-noe razo, na imane: Hana wa no mihatō'ō ami ba mbanoea, ba wa-sōndrata andrō? Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa moroi jaŵa ba gōli lafana ami? Ha niha mege zamoenoe Abimelechi 21 andrō, ono Jeroebi-Mba'ali? Hadia, tengā ira alawe zanibō tooe, ba hōgōnia, kara gisa wache, moroi ba gōli, ba Debesi, si mate ia? Hana wa no mihatō'ō ami ba gōli? — ba ūmane: Enonioe Oeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti, ba no mate gōi! (*Sangoehoek. 9, 53.*) Ba mōi zinenge 22 andrō, ba me iroegi, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Dawido fefoe niŵa'ō Joabi chōnia, he wisa wasōndrata andrō fefoe. Ba mofōnoe Dawido chō Joabi, ba imane chō zinenge andrō: Ba

- hana wa mihatō'ō ami ba mbanoea,
ba wasōndrata andrō? Hadia, lō
mī'ila, wa moroi javä ba göli la-
fana ami? Ha niha mege zamoenoe
Abimelechi andrō, ono Jeroebi-Mba'-
ali? Hadia, tengə ira alawe zanibo
tooe, ba högōnia, kara gisa wache,
moroi ba göli, ba Debesi, si mate
ia? Hana wa no mihatō'ō ami ba
23 göli? Ba imane sinenge andrō chō
Dawido! No abōlō ira moroi chō-
ma, no lafaondragō ndra'aga, la-
roegi si tooe nbenoea, ba andrō
matimba ira, iroegi ba mbawa göli.
24 Ba lafana moroi javä ba göli ge-
nonimō si fafana andrō, ba mate
genoni razo, mato felewāloe, ba
mate göi genonimō Oeria andrō,
25 ma'oewoe Cheti. Ba imane Dawido
chō zinenge andrō: Ömane chō Jo-
abi: Bōi boesi dōdōoe da'ō, si'ōli
andrō sa, ba ma'ōchō da'e ba ma-
hemoloc da'ō iā; abōlōgō laoe ba
mbanoea andrō ba doedoegō! —
26 abe'e'ō dōdōnia. Ba me irongo fo'o-
mo Goeria andrō, no mate wo'o-
monia Oeria, ba i'c'esi ngambatōnia
27 andrō. Ba me no ahōwō inbavä
wa'aboe dōdō andrō, ba ifatenge
Dawido, ifahalō'ō ia ba gödonia, ba
tobali fo'omonia, ba mo'ono ia, ono
matoea. (*Moz. II. 20, 13. 14.*)

FAZA 12.

I. Itegoe Dawido Natano, niwa'ō
Jehowa chōnia. Fangesa dōdō Da-
wido. II. Mate nono Mbäseba andrō
ba he wisa Dawido ba da'ō. Fa'a-
toemboe Zelomo. III. Atoe'a Da-
wido ba Raba andrō.

- 1 I. Ba lō omasi Jehowa nilaoe
Dawido, ba ifatenge chō Dawido
Natano andrō, sama'ele'ō. Ba mōi
jomo chōnia da'ō, ba imane chōnia:
So niha fōna, daroea, ha samboea
mbanoeara, so'ana'a zi samōsa, ba
2 si nocmana zi samōsa. Ba chō zo'a-
na'a andrō, ba oja sibai mbiribiri
3 ba sawi, ba ba zi noemana andrō,
ba lō hadia ia, ha si'ai sara nono
- mbiribiri, ni'ölinia ba ni'e'eboeania,
eboea ia chōnia, si faedo ononia.
I'ā wōfō gōnia ba i'amadoegō mako
chōnia, ba gahetania mōrō ba ti-
mba nono alawe chōnia. Ba so dome
zo'ana'a andrō, ba alimagō chōnia,
ihalō zagece mbiribirinia ba ma sa-
winiia, ba wame'e õ domenia andrō,
si no mōi chōnia, ba ihalō nono
mbiribiri zi noemana andrō ba ibe'e
õ domenia. Ba mofōne sibai Da-
wido ba niha andrō, ba imane chō
Natano: Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri
Jehowa, niha andrō, solaoe da'ō, ba
nibenoe, ba ono mbiribiri andrō,
ba mewitoe i'ali, me no ilaoe da'ō
ba me lō fa'ahachō dōdōnia! (*Moz.*
II. 21, 37.) Ba imane Natano chō
Dawido: Ja'oegō niha andrō! Da'ō
niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizeraëli: No ja'odo zamajoini razo
Ndraono Gizeraëli ja'oegō ba no
ja'odo zangefä'ō ja'oegō ba danga
Zaoelo, ba no oebe'e chōoe gödo
zochō ja'oegō mege, ba ira alawe
zochō ja'oegō, ba no oebe'e chōoe,
nitalagoei; ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli
ba ma'oewoe Joeda, ba no oebe'e
barō mbawaoe, ba na ambō na da'ō
ena'ō, ba oenōnō na wame'e chōoe,
hadiia ia na. Ba hana wa õ'site-
ngagō li Jehowa ba hana wa õlaoe
zi fatoewoe chōnia? Oeria andrō,
ma'oewoe Cheti, ba no õboenoe
si'ōli, ba fo'omonia ba no õhalō
dongaoe, ba ja'ia, ba no õboenoe
si'ōli Ndraono Gamoni. (*F. 11. Raz.*
I. 15, 5.) Ba bōi sa'ae jamoeböhöli
10 zi samba omo ja'ami si'oli, götögötö
wa'ara, fotoe, me no lō ba dōdōoe
ja'o, ba me no õhalō dongaoe wo'-
omo Goeria andrō, ma'oewoe Cheti!
(*F. 13, 28. 29; 18, 14. Raz. II. 25, 7.*)
Imane Jehowa: Moroi jomo chōoe
oe'asogō wamakao ja'oegō, ba oehalō
ngambatōoe, ba zanehe ndra'oegō,
ba oebe'e ba danga niha bō'ō, ena'ō
oerodoe ia chōra, ba zi moloco. (*F.*
16, 22. Job. 31, 9. 10.) Ja'oegō, ba
12 no ba zi tobini õlaoe da'ō, ba ja'odo,

- ba ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraeli dōdōgoe: Ha zangila, ma dania aha-
fefoe ba ba zi moloeo oelaoe niwā'-
13 ōgoe andre! Ba imane Dawido chō fechō dōdō Lowalangi, fa bōi mate
Natano: Horōgoe da'ō chō Jeho- 23 ia, ba hadia, wa mamoni ba gō
wa. — — Ba itema li Dawido Natano, imane: Ba noa gōi i'efa'ō ndra'o? Hadia, oe'ila oe'orifi? Mōido
14 ndra'oegō. Ba me no ō'o'aja Jeho- sa chōnia dania, ba lō'ō sa ifoeli
wa ba nilaoemō andrō, ba si mate ia chōgoe. Ba me no irara dōdō
nomo andrō, si no toemboe chōoe. 24 (F. 11, 27).
15 II. **Ba** mangawoeli chōra Natano. wo'omonia Baseba andrō Dawido,
Ba ibōzi nono andrō Jehowa, ono 25 mōi ia si bacha chōnia, oroedoe
16 ba mofōchō. Ba i'angarōfi li Lowa- ia chōnia. Ba mo'ono ia, ono matoea.
langi Dawido ba nono andrō, ba Selomo ibe'e tōi nono
mamoni ba gō ia ba mōi ia si andrō Dawido; ba i'omasīō Jeho-
bacha, ba tooe ba zalo manō so 26 Natano, sama'ele'ō andrō, Dawido,
17 ia, sara wongi. Ba mōi chōnia za- ba ibe'e rorogōfō 25
toea baomonia, ba wangandrō chō- Natano, sama'ele'ō andrō, Dawido,
nia, ena'ō maoso ia, ba lō i'o'ō ba
18 lō manga ia awōra. Ba ūnō bongi, 26 chō Jedidiya (omasīō
ba inate nono andrō. Ba ata oe Joabi) Jehowa.
genoni Dawido andrō, la'ombacha'ō (A. 26-31: Nga'ōtō I. 20, 1-3.)
chōnia, wa no mate nono andrō, lamanc dōdōra: Lō'ō sa ifondro-
ndrongo chōda, me aoceri na nono, 27 chō Dawido Joabi, imane chōnia:
me hoemedē ita chōnia, ba lie tawisa wangombacha chōnia: No
mate nono, ma dania ilaoe hadia
19 ia. Ba i'ila Dawido, me fangōngō-
ngōngō genoninia andrō; ba da'ō 28 ndra'o ba mbanoea nidanō andrō —,
aboto ba dōdōnia, wa no mate nono. ba owoeloi zi tosai sabōlō, ba soewō
Ba imane Dawido ba genoninia 29 mbanoea andrō, ba ja atoe'a ndra'-
andrō: Hadia, no mate nono? Ba oegō; fa bōi ja'o zatoc'a ba mba-
20 lamane: Noa. Ba maoso Dawido, 30 noea Ndraono Gamoni, Joabi, ba
isasai mbawania, ibajoini ia fanicha atoe'a ia ba mbanoea nidanō andrō —,
ba ifohani ia. Ba mōi ia ba nose 31 gōi niha andrō, si so ba mbanoea,
Jehowa mangaloeloe ia, ba ifoeli ba ifataro sogaragazini eoe ba sa-
ia ba nomonia mangandrō gō; ba makoe tanō ba solaoe eoe ba sam-
me no lahalō gōnia, ba manga ia. zōchi kara tembo. Ba si manō gōi
21 Ba lasofoe chōnia enoninia andrō, wolaoenia ba mbanoea Ndraono Ga-
lamane: He wisa wolaoemō andrō, moni bō'ō, fcfoe. Ba mangawoeli ba
ba chō nono andrō? Me aocri ia Jeroezalema Dawido, awō zato fefoe.
na, ba mamoni ba gō ndra'oegō, FAZA 13.
ba mege'ege'ō — ba iada'e, me no
mate nono, ba maoso ndra'oegō ba
22 manga'ō! Ba imane: Fatoea aocri II. Ihorōni Damara andrō Amoni.
na nono, ba mamoni ba gō ndra'o II. Ilaoe mbalō Abisalomi ba mo-
ba mege'egedo, me no oemanie loi ia, isa'wa Gesoeri.
I. **Ba** so nachi Gabisalomi ono 1

- Dawido, ono alawe si sōchi si'a bawa, Tamara dōi. Ba tobali omasi Gamoni, ono Dawido Damara a-
 2 ndrō. (*F. 3, 2, 3*). Ba tobali aboe sibai dōdō Gamoni, irege mofōchō ia, bōrō nachinia Tamara andrō. Ono alawe Damara, ba lō isōndra lala Amoni, ba wa'oroedoe chōnia.
 3 Ba so zi fahowoe chō Gamoni, Jonadabi dōi, ono ga'a Dawido, Simea; ba no niha soneche sibai Jonadabi
 4 andrō. (*Sam. I. 16, 9*). Ba imane da'ō chō Gamoni: Hana wa ariri ma'ōchō ndra'oegō, ono razo ? Hadia, lō ō'ombacha'ō chōgōe ? Ba imane chōnia Amoni: Omasido Damara, achi nachigoe Abisalomi.
 5 Ba imane chōnia Jonadabi: Ae mōrō, ō'osofōchō ndra'oegō, ba na so namaoe, ba wamaigi ja'oegō, ba ūmane chōnia: Ena'ō na mōi ba da'e nachigoe Tamara, ba wame'e gōgōe ma'ifoe ! Na i'asiwai gō ba zanehe ndra'o, na i'ila hōrōgōe, ba
 6 oe'ā zoroi ba dangania. Ba mōi mōrō Gamoni i'osofōchō ia. Ba me so razo, ba wamaigi ja'ia, ba imane Amoni chō razo: Ena'ō na mōi ba da'e nachigoe Tamara, ba wogore kooe, doea gōrō, ba zanehe ndra'o,
 7 ena'ō oe'ā zoroi ba dangania ! Ba ifatenge Dawido, ba nomonia, chō Damara, imane chōnia: Ae ba nomo ga'aoe Amoni ba halō gōnia. Ba mōi ba nomo ga'ania Amoni Damara, me mōrōmōrō Gamoni. Ihalō gombōila roti, iferafera, ifazōchi, ba
 8 zanehe ia, ba igore kooe andrō. Ba hoemede ia ba zangai halōwō ba itooe'ō tooe fōna Gamoni kooe a-ndrō. Ba lō edōna manga Ga'moni. Imane sa: Dozi ndramōi baoeloe.
 10 Ba dozi ira, ba mōi baoeloe. Ba imane Amoni chō Damara: Ohe si bacha sibai gō andrō, ba oe'ā ba dangaoe. Ba'ihalō kooe andrō Tamara, i'ohē chō ga'ania Amoni si
 11 bacha sibai. Ba me i'oro'ō chōnia, ba ira'oe ia, imane chōnia: Förō ba
 12 ngaigoe, achi ! (*Moz. III. 18, 9*). Ba imane chōnia: Bōi ga'a, bōi hōwō ndra'odo, tengā si manō wolaoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli: bōi fazōchi horō si manō ! (*Moz. V. 22, 21*). Heza 13 sa oe'ohē wa'ailagoe andrō ? Ba tobali awō zeboea horō ndra'oegō, ba Ndraonō Gizeraëli, ena'ō: sōchi na ūwa'ō chō razo, lō zi lō iloeloe ndra'o chōoe ! Ba lō edōna ifo-ndrondrongo linia, ilangōgō manō, ihōwō, orocdoe ia chōnia. Ba aefa 14 da'ō, ba anoezoe sibai dōdō Gamoni ia; a bōlō sa'ae wa'anoezoe dōdōnia chōnia, moroi ba wa'omasinīa ia mege. Ba imane chōnia Amoni: Faoso, laboe'ōgō ! Ba imane chōnia: 15 Bōi ga'a ! Na ūfanō ndra'o, ba eboea horō da'ō, moroi ba nilaoemō chōgōe mege ! Ba lō ifondrondrongo chōnia, hoemede sa'ae ia chō nono 16 matoea andrō, ngoningoninia, imane : Ohe tooe baewali da'e chōgōe, ba lazi mbawandroehō foerinia ! Ba 17 baroe si so ta'iōmbaroenia — sinianō sa mbaroe nono razo alawe, i'otarai fōna sa'ae, gōtō wa ono alawe ira —. Ba me no i'ohē tooe Damara baewali ngoningoni Gamoni andrō ba me no ilazi mbawandroehō foerinia, ba ilaoe nawoe ba hōgnōia, Ta- 18 mara, ba ire'a mbaroenia andrō, sisota'io, ba itoefa tanga hōgnōia, ba mofanō, moe'ira'ira. Ba imane chōnia ga'ania Abisalomi: Hadia, no oruedoe chōoe ga'aoe Amoni ? Ba bōi hedehede, ja'oegō achigoe — no ga'aoe ia ! Bōi boesi dōdōoe da'ō ! Ba i'agō jomo chō ga'ania Abisalomi Tamara, saboe tōdō. Ba me 21 irongo da'ō fefoe Dawido, ba mōfōne sibai ia, ba lō edōna ia iboe-si dōdō Gamoni, me no omasi ia Gamoni, me no si a'a nononias. Ba 22 lō fahede Gabisalomi chō Gamoni, samboea li lō'ō, he si lō sōchi, ba he si sōchi; noa sa abao sibai dōdō Gabisalomi chō Gamoni, me no ihō-wō nachinia Tamara andrō.

II. Ba mendroea fache aefa da'ō, 23 ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mogoeti

- boe mbiribiri Gabisalomi, ba Mba'-
ali Hasora, ba nola mado Geferaji;
ba ikaoni ba da'ō nono razo fefoe
- 24 Abisalomi. Ba mōi chō razo gōi
Gabisalomi, imane: Ō'ila, mogoeti
boc mbiribiri zawoejoemō, ena'ō na
- 25 mōi gōi razo, awō genoninia! Ba
imane razo chō Gabisalomi: Bōi,
onogoe! Bōi ahori mōi ndra'aga, fa
bōi mōiga noro dōdōoe! Ba iforege
chōnia, ba lō edōna mōi razo, ifo-
- 26 fandō ia. Ba imane Abisalomi: Ba
na lō mōi'ō, ba hana na ga'agoe
Amoni zi mōi awōma. Ba imane
razo: Hana wa ja'ia zi mōi awōoe?
- 27 Ba me iforege wangandrō, ba ifa-
tenge awōnia Gamoni ba ono razo
fefoe. Ba ifodiwo ira Abisalomi, si
- 28 mane na ibe'e gō niha razo. Ba
ibe'e li ba zangai halōwō chōnia
Abisalomi, imane: Na no maboe agoe
ma'ifoe Gamoni, ba na oemané chō-
mi: Mi'ō'ōtō Gamoni! ba miboenoe
ia! Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō: ja'odo sa
zangoema'ō chōmi — mi'abe'e'ō dō-
dōmi, ja sabōlō ami! (Moz. III. 20,
29 17). Ba la'o'ō da'ō sangai halōwō
chō Gabisalomi, ba chō Gamoni,
dali niwa'ō Gabisalomi. Ba maoso
nono razo fefoe, mōi ira ja'wa ba
hocloc koedo kalide chōra ba mo-
- 30 loi ira. Ba me so ba lala na ira,
ba no irongo doeria da'ō Dawido,
no lamane chōnia: No ahori iboenoe
nono razo Abisalomi, samōsa lō si
- 31 tosai! Ba maoso razo, isika noe-
chania, ba ifadōlō tooe ia ba danō;
ba lasika gōi noechara enoninia fe-
- 32 foe, si so ba ngainia. Ba hoemedē
Jonadabi andrō, ono ga'a Dawido
Simea, imane: Bōi fadoehoe dōdōoe,
ja'oegō sochō ja'o, wa no ahori la-
boenoe nono matoea andrō, ono
razo: ha Amoni zi mate, noa sa
oroma wa'abao mbawa Gabisalomi,
i'otarai loeo, me ihōwō Damara
- 33 Amoni. Ba bōi jamoewā'ō tōdōnia
sochō ja'o, razo, no ahori mate nono
razo — ha sa Amoni zi mate. Ba me ifachōlō
- ia enoni andrō, sanaro, ba i'ila,
ato niha si otarai moroi ja'wa ba
hili, ba lala ba Horona'i. Ba so
zanaro andrō, i'ombacha'ō chō razo,
imane: No oe'ila niha moroi ja'wa
ba hili ba lala ba Horona'i. Ba 35
- imane Jonadabi chō razo: Hizá, so
nono razo: itōrō niwa'ō zawoejoemō.
Ba me aefa sibai iwa'ō da'ō, 36
ba laroegi sa'ae ono razo ba mege'-
ege. Ba mege'ege sibai gōi razo ba
enoninia andrō fefoe. Ba lō mamalō- 37
malō wa'aboe dōdō razo chō nono-
nia andrō. Ba no moloi Gabisalomi,
isawa Dalamai andrō, ono Gami-
hoedi, razo Gesoeri. (F. 3, 3; 14,
23). Ba medōloe fache ia ba da'ō. 38
Ba hoemoeloe dōdō razo, ena'ō fa- 39
loechia ia chō Gabisalomi; noa sa
irara dōdōnia ba wa'amate Gamoni.

FAZA 14.

I. I'andrō aefa horō Gabisalomi
chō Dawido ira alawe banoea Dekoa,
nifaroe Joabi. II. I'o'ō chōnia
Dawido ba itehe chō Gabisalomi
wangawoeli. Fa'asōchi mboto Ga-
bisalomi. Iraononia III. Itolo ia
Joabi, ba wangondrasi razo.

- I. Ba me aboto ba dōdō Joabi, 1
ono Zeroeja, lō aefa dōdō razo chō
Gabisalomi, ba ifatenge ba Dekoa
Joabi, ifakaoni'ō ndra alawe satoea-
toea ba da'ō, ba imane chōnia: Osaboe tōdō ndra'oegō, noecha ba
wange'esi onoecha. ena'ō hoelō za-
nge'esi si mate ndra'oegō, si no
ararā. Ba ae jomo chō razo, ba 2
ōmane chōnia: — Ba ibe'e li chōnia
Joabi, hadia niwa'ōnia. Ba mōi jomo
chō razo ndra alawe andrō, banoca Dekoa,
ifalōgōe tooe ia ba zalo, mangaloeloe, ba imane: Tolodo,
ja'oegō razo, tolodo! Ba imane 3
chōnia razo: Hadia zaboe dōdōoe?
Ba imane: Alai ndra'o! lacha
mbanoea ndra'odo, fo'omogoe, ba
no mate. Ba domboea mege nono 4
matoea chō zawoejoemō, ba fasoso
ira ba nowi, ba lō sanena'wa, ba 5
- 34 moloi Gabisalomi. Ba me ifachōlō 6

- ibōzi dalifoesōnia si samōsa, iboenoe.
- 7 Ba maoso oedoe zawoejoemō dali-foesō fefoe, lamane: Be'e baero zange'e andrō, samoenoe talifoesōnia, ena'ō maboenoe ia, balō noso dalifoesōnia andrō, niboenoenia, ena'ō ma'etoe'ō nga'ōtō! Tobali laboenoe mbo andrō, si tosai na chōgroe, ena'ō lō lasaigō chō ngambatōgoe dōi ba he nga'ōtō, ba goeli danō. (*Moz. V. 19, 11-13*). Ba imane razo ba ndra alawe andrō: Foeli'ō ba chōmi, da'oebe'e li, ba hoe-
- 9 hoeomō andrō. Ba imane ira alawe andrō, banoea Dekoa, chō razo: Ja ba hoeloegoe so horō andrō, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo, ba ba hoeloe zi samba omo ndra amagoe, ba ja si lō horō razo, awō dadaomania
- 10 andrō! Ba imane razo: Ohe chōgroe zangoema'ō chōoe da'ō no mege — ba lō'ō sa'ae ibabaja ndra'oegō
- 11 oebe'e. Ba imane: Ena'ō na itōrō tōdō razo Lowalanginia Jehowa, fa bōi sa'ae itohoegō wamakiko solaoe balō andrō. Ba fa bōi iboenoe nonogoe andrō! Ba imane razo: Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa na sara mboe nonooe atoroe ba danō! (*Sam. I. 12 14, 45. Raz. I. 1, 52*). Ba imane ira alawe andrō: Ena'ō na tola iwa'ō na zamboea li chō zochō ja'o razo, sawoejoemō andre! Ba imane:
- 13 Wa'ō! Ba imane ira alawe andrō: Hana wa si manō dōdōoe ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō — ba wangetoe'ō razo da'ō, ba hoekoenia i'etoe'ō, wa lō ifakaoni'ō mangawoeli
- 14 nitibo'ōnia andrō razo? Si mate sa ita, ba no timba nidanō ita, nidoewagō ba danō, si tebai lafoeli lahalō ba lō'ō sa i'etoe'ō Lowalangi noso zangerangera, he iwisa wangi mangawoeli chōnia si no moetibo'ō.
- 15 (*Hez. 18, 23*). Ba hiza, fe'amōigoe ba da'e, ba wangoema'ō da'ō chō zochō ja'o, razo, ba me no lafeta'oe ndra'o sato; ba no imane dōdōnia sawoejoemō andre: Ba da'oewa'ō chō razo, ma atō i'o'ō razo zomasi
- zawoejoenia. Ifondrondrongo sa li- 16 goe razo, ba wangefa'ō sawoejoenia ba danga niha andrō, sangaloei fangohori ja'aga onogoe andrō, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Andrō 17 wa no imane dōdōnia sawoejoemō andre: Fondrara dōdōgoe dania daroma li zochō ja'o, razo, me no timba mala'ika Lowalangi zochō ja'o, razo, faoma ifondrondrongo, he si sōchi, ba he si lō sōchi — ba jamoetolo'ō Lowalangioe Jehowa! (*F. 19, 28*).
- II. Ba hoemedē razo, imane ba 18 ndra alawe andrō: Ba bōi bini'ō chōgroe hadia ia nisofoegoe chōoe! Ba imane ira alawe andrō: Jamoehede manō zochō ja'o, razo. Ba 19 imane Dawido: Hadia, tengā Joabi zamarooe ja'oegō, ba da'ō fefoe? Ba imane ira alawe andrō: Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aerimō, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo, ja'ia. Tebai tahole'ō ita ba niwa'ō zochō ja'o, razo, fefoe, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera: ja'ia sa, enonimō Joabi zangoema'ō chōgoc, ja'ia zamowawa sawoejoemō, ba niwa'ō andrō, fefoc. Ba wamini'ō si doehoe, andrō wa 20 no imanō enonioe Joabi: ba no timba mala'ika Lowalangi zochō ja'o, ba wa'atoeatoea andrō, no ahori isōndra hadia ia, ba goeli danō. (*A. 17*). Ba imane razo chō 21 Joabi: Ba hiza, ba oe'o'ō da'ō: ba ae'e sa'ae ba halō mangawoeli nono matoea andrō, Abisalomi! Ba ifalōgroe tooe ia ba zalo Joabi, 22 mangaloele, ba ifahowoe'ō razo. Ba imane Joabi: Ma'ōchō aboto ba dōdō zawoejoemō, wa no seboea tōdō chōgroe zochō ja'o, razo, me no ifondrondrongo razo wangandrō zawoejoenia! Ba maoso Joabi, mōi 23 ia, ba Gesoeri ba i'ohē mangawoeli ba Jeroezalema Gabisalomi. (*F. 13, 37*). Ba imane razo: Hana na 24 ifoeli ia ba chōra, ba bōi jamoe'oroma'ō ia chōgroe! Ba isaŵa monia Abisalomi, ba lō i'oroma'ō ia

- 25 chō razo. Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba lō famaedo wa'asöchi mboto Gabisalomi, ba lō nisoeno si mane ja'ia: i'otarai narō kahe, noemalō ba galizocze, ba lō hadia
 26 ia zinegoe. Ba na ifagoeti'ō mboenia — ero rōfi ifagoeti'ō; me abōlō aboea chōnia, andrō ifagoeti'ō — ba 200 zekeli (roefia) wa'aboeania,
 27 ba zaga razo. Ba tōloe zi toemba chō Gabisalomi ono matoea, ba samboea nono alawe, Tamara dōi; ba ono alawe si sōchi bawa da'ō. (F. 13, 1).
 28 III. Ba mendroea fache wa'ara i'iagō Jeroezalema Abisalomi, lō
 29 i'oroma'ō ia chō razo. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ifatenge chō Joabi Abisalomi, ena'ō ifaloecha'ō ia chō razo; ba lō edōna mōi chōnia Joabi. Ba ifoeli
 30 ifatenge, ba te chōnia mōi ia. Ba imane ba zangai halōwō chōnia: Hiza, so nowi Joabi ba ngai chōgoe ba so gandroe: mi'ae mitoenoe! Ba latoenoe zinanō andrō sangai
 31 halōwō chō Gabisalomi. Ba maoso Joabi, mōi ia jomo chō Gabisalomi, imane chōnia: Hana wa no latoenoe zinanō chōgoe sangai halōwō
 32 andrō chōoe? Ba imane Abisalomi chō Joabi: Ba no oefatenge chōoe, ba no oemanee: Ae chōgoe, ena'ō oefatenge ndra'oegō chō razo, ba wanofoe chōnia: Hadia wa no oe-foeli ndra'o moroi ba Gesoeri? Omasido lō teboelōdo ba da'ō — ba
 ija'e, ba mōido sa mangoroma'ō ja'-odo chō razo: na so horōgoe, ba ja'-
 33 moeboenoe ndra'o! Ba mōi chō razo Joabi, i'ombacha'ō chōnia. Ba ifahede'ō chō Gabisalomi. Ba i'ondrasi razo Abisalomi, ifalōgoe tooe ia ba zalo, fōna razo; ba fa'ago bawa razo chō Gabisalomi.

FAZA 15.

I. Mangai tōdō niha sato Gabi-salomi. II Ilaŵa namania. III. Moloi Dawido, irōi Jeroezalema. Fao chōnia Gita'i. IV. Ifa'ohe'ō manga-woeli dawōla Lowalangi Dawido, awō gere. V. Si lō farōi chōnia Hoeza'i andrō.

- I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba i'ōli chōnia goereta, awō koedo, Abisalomi, ba lima woele ihalō chōnia niha si faofao chōnia [fazoerinia] (Raz. I. 1, 5). Ba na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba ba zinga lala fōnafōna mbawa gōli i'iagō Abisalomi, ba na so zi so hoehoeo, ha nihá, ni'ohenia chō razo ena'ō, ba wamatoenō, ba hoemedē chōnia Gabisalomi, imane chōnia: Ha banoea ndra'oegō? Ba na imane: Ma'oewoe Gizeraëli zawoejōmō andre! Ba imane Abisalomi: Si sōchi hoehoeomō ba si doe hoe, ba lō'ō sa chō razo samondrongo chōoe. Ba imane na Abisalomi: Alai ndra'o! Ena'ō na ja'o nifataro sangoehoekoe ba danō, ba ena'ō chōgoe mōi na so zi so famadōni, ba ma hoehoeo, ba ena'ō oebe'e ba lala hoehoeonia! Ba na so zangondrasí ja'ia, ba wangaloeloe chōnia, ba ira'oe danga, fa'ago bawa ia chōnia. Si manōmanō Gabisa-lomi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, sangandrō famatoenō hoehoeo chō razo ba tobali mangai tōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli ia.
- II. Ba mendrōfa fache, ba imane Abisalomi chō razo: Hadia na mōido ba Heberona, ba wanōrō amaboe'oela ligoe andiō, nifaboe'-oegoe chō Jehowa? No imane wanaboe'oe chō Jehowa sawoejoemō, me sodo ba Gesoeri, ba danō Ndrawa Garamo: Na si ndroehoe i'oe mangawoeli ndra'o ba Jeroezalema Jehowa, ba oefosoemange Jehowa. (Moz. I. 28, 20. F. 13, 38). Ba imane chōnia razo: Ba ae'e, bōi boesi dōdōe! Ba mofanō sa'ae ia ba Heberona. (Sam. I. 20, 42). Ba 10

- no ifatenge ·zinenge Abisalomi, ba mado Ndraono Gizeraeli fefoe, no imane : Na mirong li dorofe, ba mimane : No tobali razo Gabisalo-
 11 mi, ba Heberona ! Ba 200 zi fao chō Gabisalomi niha, moroi ba Jereozalema, niwa'ōnia; möi manō, lō famaoedoe dōdō, lō nirongora hadia
 12 ia. Ba ifatenge gōi Abisalomi, barō wame'enia soemangc andrō, ifakao-ni'ō Gahitofeli andrō, banoea Gilo, anofoela Dawido, ba mbanoeara Gilo. Ba itoegoe abōlō wolawa andrō, te-dooedoe wa'ato nawō Gabisalomi, niha sato. (*F. 23, 34*).
 13 III. Ba so zi möi chō Dawido, sa-
 ngombacha chōnia, lamane : Dozi la'omasī'ō Gabisalomi Iraono Gize-
 14 raëli ! Ba imane Dawido ba genoni-
 a andrō fefoe, si so chōnia ba da'ō, ba Jeroezalema : Talaboe, moloi ita! lō'ō sa fangorifida, ibe'e Abisalomi: mita'ita'i, mofanō ita, fa bōi iha-
 woei manō ita, lō moedōnadōna, ba fa bōi ifatōrō chōda wamakiko, wangō'ōtō manō tooe banoeada a-
 15 ndre ! (*Sin. 3, 1*). Ba lamane enoni razo andrō chōnia : Balazi manō dōdō zochō ja'aga, razo — noa sa sa-
 16 woejoemō ndra'aga ! Ba mofanō razo ba latete ia si samba omo ja'ira ; ba dafoeloe irōi foeri dongania ba
 17 dōi razo, awō nomo. Ba mofanō razo, ba latete ia enoninia andrō fefoe. Ba ba mbalō mbanoea, ba
 18 labadoegō ira, labc'e sowāwaō zato fefoe, awō wazoeri andrō, fefoe ; ba mowaōwaō gōi nawō Gita'i andrō, banoea Gata, fefoe, 600 ira, ni'o-henia moroi ba Gata. (*F. 8, 18*).
 19 Ba imane razo chō Gita'i andrō, banoea Gata : Hana wa fao gōi ndra'oegō chōma ? Foeli'ō ba iagō awō razo : niha bōō sa atō ndra'-oegō, ba noa na nitibo'ō mbanoea-
 20 mi. (*F. 18, 2*). Menewi so ndra'oegō, ba hadia, ba ma'ochō oeŵa'ō chōoe wefao chōma, ba lala eloengoea, na mofanō ndra'o, saté oeroegi ? Foe-li'ō ba ohe mbanoeami andrō ; fa-
 loecha'ō dania wa'ebœa dōdō ba fa lō farōi chō Jehowa ! Ba imane 21 Ita'i chō razo : Ba wa'adoehoe wa'-aoeri Jehowa ba ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri zochō ja'o, razo : ba zi so zochō ja'o, razo — he ba wa'amate ba he ba wa'aoeri — ba da'ō gōi so genonomō andre ! Ba imane Da-
 22 wido chō Gita'i : Ba laoe, ba owaō-waō ! Ba itōrō Ita'i andrō, banoea Gata, ba awōnia fefoe, ba iraono fefoe, si fao chōnia. Ba mege'ege 23 sibai niha ba danō, fefoe, me latōrō sato. Ba ba mbewe Gendrona so razo, me latōrō ja sato fefoe, ba lala ba zai andrō, ba danō si mate. (*Joh. 18, 1*).
 IV. Ba so gōi ba da'ō ndra Sa-
 dokī Abiataro ba ono Lewi fefoe, sangosa'ō tawōla zoera goroisa andrō, chō Lowalangi ; ba latooe'ō tooe dawōla Lowalangi, irege no ahori latōrō sato, moroi jomo ba mbanoea. Ba imane razo chō Zadoki : Foeli mijomo dawōla Lowalangi : na ahachō dōdō Jehowa ndra'-odo, ba i'ohē mangawoeli ndra'o, ba ifa'ilā'ō ia chōgōe, fabaja nahinia andrō. Ba na iwa'ō tōdōnia : Lō omasido ndra'oegō — ba jā'e ndra'odo, jamoelaoe chōgōe nilaoe dōdōnia. (*F. 10, 12. Sam. 1, 3, 18*).
 Ba imane razo chō gere seboea a-
 27 ndrō, Sadoki : Foeli'ō mijomo ba mbanoea, bōi boesi dōdōoe, ba ja fao chōmi nonoee, Ahimasi, ba Jonata, ono Gabiataro — onomi andrō, si domboea. (*Raz. 1, 1, 42*). Hiza, 28 oebase'ō ba zinga gōtōna andrō, ba danō si mate, irege mifatenge, irege erongo he wisa. Ba la'ohē mangawoeli ba Jeroezalema dawōla Lowalangi ira Sadoki Abiataro, ba jomo la'iagō. Ba isōsō hili wanicha Da-
 29 wido, mege'ege ia ba wowaōba no ibaloegō hōgōnia. Ba lō badaga-henia. Ba noa gōi labaloegō hōgōra sato fefoe, awōnia andrō, ba fadoro megc'ege ira ba wanōsō hili. Ba me 30 la'ombacha'ō chō Dawido : Ahitofeli

andrō, ba no awō zolaŵā andrō gōi, awō Gabisalomi! ba imane Dawido: He Jehowa! Bali'ō fa'owōhō mowa dōdō Gahitofeli andrō!

32 V. Ba me no iroegi Dawido zoe-zoe hili andrō, ba nifosoemasoemange Lowalangi; ba hiza, ba i'ondrasia si fahoewoe chōnia, Hoeza'i, ma'oewoe Garachi, no isika mbaroenia ba no ilaoe danō ba hōgōnia.

33 Ba imanc chōnia Dawido: Na fao'ō chōgoe, ba tobalinoro dōdōgoe ndra'-oegō; ba na ūfoeli'ō mijomo ba na ñmane chō Gabisalomi: „Omasido, na enonie ndra'odo, ja'oegō razo;

mege, ba enoni namaoe ndra'o, ba ija'e, ba omasido mōido enonimō", ba ñbali'ō si lō boto gera'era Gahitofeli. (Faz. 17, 7.) So sa atō gōi awōoe ba da'ō, gere andrō, Sadoki ba Abiataro: ba hadia ia nirongooe ba gōdo razo, ba hana na ñ'omba-cha'ō chō ndra Sadoki Abiataro ere.

36 So chōra ba da'ō nonora andrō si domboea, Ahimasí, ono Zadoki ba Jonata, ono Gabiataro, hana na da'ō nib'e sama'ema chōgoe hadia

37 nirongomi. (F. 17, 15-17). Ba mōi mijomo Hoeza'i andrō, si fahoewoe chō Dawido; ba Abisalomi, ba mōi gōi ba Jeroezalema, (Nga'ōt. I. 27, 33).

soroi jomo razo, ba roti andre ba boea geoe, ba õ genonioe, ba agoe andre, ba ena'ō na labadoe serege tōdō, ba danō si mate. Ba imane razo: Ba heza so nono zochōja'oegō mege? Ba imane Siba chō razo: No torōi ba Jeroezalema, me no imane dōdōnia: Lafoeli sa'ae chōgoe ija'e gamatōrōwa namagoe ma'oewoe Gizeraëlli! (F. 19, 27). Ba imane razo chō Ziba: Ba chōoe sa'ae gochōta Meriba'ali fefoe! Ba imane Siba: Mangaloeloe ndra'o chōoe! Ja'eboea dōdōoe chōgoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo!

II. Ba me no iroegi Mbahoeri razo Dawido, ba hiza moroi jomo niha, iwa Zaoelo, Sime'i dōi, ono Gera; mangelingelifi moroi jomo, (Raz. I. 2, 8. Moz. II. 22, 27), ba itebœe kara Dawido, ba enoni razo fefoe, he ū'a'e no lafatambai ia niha sato ba saradadoe andrō fefoe.

Moe'ao Zime'i, imane wangelingelifi: Laboe'ōgō, laboe'ōgō, si tebai aboedo, si si lō jaŵa! No ilaoe chōoe imbalō ndro zi samba omo ndra Saoelo Jehowa, Saoelo si no mōi'ō fangali razo, ba fa'arazomō andrō,

ba no ibe'e chō nonooe Abisalomi Jehowa, ba hiza, ba itōrō'ō sa'ae famakao, me no si tebai aboedo do ndra'oegō! Ba imane Abiza'i andrō, ono Zeroeja, chō razo: Hana wa tola i'elifi zochō ja'o, razo, asoe si mate andrō? Damōido mangetoe'ō baginia! (Sam. I. 26, 8). Ba imane 10 razo: Hana ami chōgoe, ja'ami iraono Zeroeja andrō! Na mangelifi ia, ba no Jehowa zangoema'ō chōnia:

Ae elifi Dawido! ba ha niha zi tola manofoc: Hana wa ñlaoe zi manō? (F. 19, 23). Ba imane 11 Dawido chō Gabiza'i ba ba genoninia fefoe: Na i'aloei wamoenoj ja'odo onogoe andrō, nga'ōtōgōe, ba tengā mendroea manō mado Mbemijami andrō? Bōi mitenawā ia; hana na mangelifi ia, noa sa Jehowa zangoema'ō chōnia. Ma atō inehego 12

FAZA 16.

I. Itandraŵaisi Meriba'ali andrō Siba. II. I'o'aja Dawido Sime'i. III. Mōi ba Jeroezalema Gabisalomi ba i'ōo wamowōhō Gahitofeli andrō ja'ia.

1 I. Ba me no italoe'i ma'ifoe zoe-zoc hili Dawido, ba hiza Ziba andrō, sawoejoe Mcriba'ali, samaondragō ja'ia, doea geoe chōnia kalide, si no moefosela, sonoro balazo, 200 roti, ba 100 nga'ōrō kooe nifaroeka boea nagoe ba 100 nga'ōrō nifaroeka boea geoe bō'ō ba samba nahia nagoë. Ba imane razo chō Ziba: Hadia goena da'ō? Ba imane Siba: Kalide andre, ba ena'ō na la'okoedo

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

- wamakaogoe andre Jehowa, ba ma ifatörö chögoe wa'ohahaoe dödö, fangali wangelifi andrō, si gōna
- 13 ndra'o ma'ochö, Ba mofanö Dawido ba awōnia fao, ba fao gōi Zime'i, itörö gahe hili, ba mangelingelifi ba wofanö andrō, ba iteboe kara Dawido
- 14 ba ihawoei tanö. Ba iroegi ndraso Joridano Dawido, awō zato andrō fefoe, si fao chōnia, no erege dödö ; ba molombase ia ba da'ö.
- 15 III. Ba no iroegi Jeroezalema Abisalomi, awō ndra matoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe ; ba awōnia gōi Gabifeli. Ba me iroegi Gabisalomi si fahowewoe chö Dawido no mege, Hoeza'i, ma'oewoe Garachi, ba imane chö Gabisalomi : Ja'ahowoe razo ! Ja'ahowoe razo ! (F. 15, 37. Sam.)
- 17 I. 10, 24). Ba imane Abisalomi chö Hoeza'i : Hadia da'ö, fa'omasioe zi fahowewoe chöoe? Hana wa lō möi'ö awō zi fahowewoe chöoe andrō ? Ba imane Hoeza'i chö Gabisalomi : Lō'ö, chö nitoejoe Jehowa ba soi andre, Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ndra' odo, chōnia sodo. Ba sambalö na : Ha chö möido enoni? Hadia, tengä chö nononia ? Si mane me möido-möido enoni namaoe mege, si manö 20 we'amöigoe enonie dania. Ba imane Abisalomi chö Gahitofeli : Mifobawa
- 21 lala chöda, he tawisa ! Ba imane Ahitofeli chö Gabisalomi : Ae förö ba ngai ndronga namaoe, donga ba döi andrō, niröinia foeri, awō nomo, ba larongo mötö Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, wa no aböoe döimöchö namaoc öbe'e, ba abe'e dödö zolemba
- 22 chöoe, fefoe. (F. 15, 16). Ba lalaoe nose chö Gabisalomi, jawä be dete nomo, ba möi mörö ba ngai ndronga namania Gabisalomi, donga ba döi andrō, ba zanehè Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. (F. 12, 11. Moz. III. 18, 8).
- 23 Hadia niwä'ö Gahitofeli andrō, me loeo da'ö, ba no hoelö nisofoe chö Lowalangi — si manö wa'afadoe-hoe dödö ndra Dawido Abisalomi chö Gahitofeli.

FAZA 17.

I. Lō i'o'ö niwä'ö Gahitofeli Abisalomi, niwä'ö Hoeza'i i'o'ö. II. La'ombacha'ö da'ö chö Dawido ono gere andrō, Jonata ba Ahimasi. Iboeno ia Ahitofeli. III. Latolo Dawido niha bō'ö, ba Mahana'i.

- I. Ba imane Ahitofeli chö Gabisalomi : Da'oetoejoe chögoe niha, 12,000, ba möido molohi Dawido, ba zi bongi, (Sin. 71, 11), ba oelaoe chōnia, fatoea erege na dödö ba fatoea lō lala dödönia na : ba tokeia ia oebe'e, ba moloi zato fefoe, awōnia andrō ba oe'ila oeboenoe razo, na ha ja'ia. Ba oe'ohé mangawoeli chöoe zato fefoe, timba wangawoeli nono nihalö chö zangai ja'ia : ha sa atö samösa ni'aloemö famoenoe ; ba lō hadia ia dania ba niha sato fefoe. Ba si söchi da'ö wamaigi Gabisalomi, ba he satoea Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba imane Abisalomi : Mihede gōi chö Hoeza'i andrō, ma'oewoe Garachi, ena'ö tarongo hadia niwä'onia. (F. 16, 16). Ba me i'ondrasi Gabisalomi Hoeza'i, ba i'ombacha'ö chōnia Abisalomi niwä'ö Gahitofeli, ba isofoe chōnia, imane : Hadia, ta'o'ö niwä'onia andrō ? Ba na lō'ö, ba wä'ö niwä'öe. Ba imane Hoeza'i chö Gabisalomi : Si samoeza andre, ba lō enaböi niwä'ö Gahitofeli. Ba imane na Hoeza'i : No ö'ila namaoe ba awōnia andrō, wa no sabölö ira ba si ono wönoetö, timba zi alawe mberoea ba ndroe'oe, nihalö ono ; ba amaoe ba no bohalima, si lō mörö ba zi bongi, fabaja awōnia andrō. Hiza, tabe'e no ibini'ö ia iada'e ba mbawa danö, ba ma heza — ba na so zi mate ösa, ba mböröta ba na larongo da'ö niha sato, ba lamane dania : No te'ala nawö Gabisalomi andrō ! Ba tobali he sabölö, sabe'e tödö, si mane singo, ba atalö manö dödö, me no la'ila Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, wa no bohalima namaoe, awō wa no sa-

- 11 bōlō nawōnia andrō. Ba tōdōgoe, ba si sōchinia na la'woeloï chōoe Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba, timba ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi wa'ojā, ba sīmōi gōi ndra'oegō, awōra.
- 12 Ba na tachamō ia heza, ba nibase'ōnia ja'ita, ba tahawoei ia, timba namo, na aechoe ba danō, ba samōsa bōi ja tosai, he ja'ia, ba he
- 13 awōnia andrō fefoe! Ba na mijomo ba mbanoea heza iwoewoe ia, ba ndramoe'amōhōgō zinali ba mbanoea andrō Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba tadōni ba ndraso, irege samboea
- 14 lō faloecha kara sa'ae ba da'ō. Ba imane Abisalomi ba Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe: Sōchi niwā'ō Hoeza'i, ma'owoe Garachi, moroi ba niwā'ō Gahitofeli! — Noa sa i'ohē ba lala Jehowa, ena'ō tobali si lō boto zcnahōi andrō, niwā'ō Gahitofeli; ba ena'ō ifatōrō wamakiko chō Gabisalomi Jehovah. (*F. 15, 31, 34*).
- 15 II. Ba i'ombacha'ō Hoeza'i chō ndra ere, Sadoki ba Abiataro, hadia niwā'ō Gahitofeli chō Gabisalomi ba ba zatoea Ndraono Gizeräeli ba hadia niwā'ōnia gōi, ba imanechōra:
- 16 Ba mita'ita'i, mifatenge chō Dawido, mimane chōnia: Bōi fōrō ba zinga gōtōna andrō, ba danō si mate; ò'òtō sa'ae, ena'ō lō mate razo, fabaja sato fefoe, awōnia andrō. Ba no ba zinga goembœ Rogeli sosō ndra Jonata Ahimasi, ba itari mōi zawoejoe ono alawe, ba wangombacha chōra hadia niringo, ba mōimōi dania ira, ba wama'ema chō razo Dawido, lō'ō sa tola la'oroma'ō ira, lō tola mōi mijomo ba mbanoea. (*Raz. I. 1, 9*).
- 18 Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba so zangila ja'ira, ono matoea, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gabisalomi. Ba lagōsō moloi si daroea andrō, laroegi nomo mbanoea Mbahoeri, si so ba'a ba ngai nomo; ba mōi ira bacha ba mba'a andrō, ba ihalō gambala ira alawe niha andrō, ibologō sōwoesōwoe
- mbawa mba'a ba ilaoe ja'wa mbōra, tobali lō hadia ia zoroma. Ba me 20 laroegi jomo ndra alawe andrō sinenge Gabisalomi, me lasofoe: Heza so ndra Ahimasi Jonata? ba imane chōra ira alawe andrō: No la'òtō mbombo andrō. Ba la'aloei, ba me lō lasōndra, ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroezalema. Ba me no mofanō 21 ira, ba lafoeli ira ja'wa ono mateoia no mege, moroi ba mba'a ba mofanō, laroegi Dawido, ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia hadia niwā'ō. Lamane chōnia: Milaboe, migōsō mi'òtō Joridano; da'ō sa niwā'ō Gahitofeli, nilaoe chōmi! Ba maoso Dawido 22 ba sato fefoe, awōnia andrō, la'òtō Joridano. Ba me moloeo, ba samōsa lō si tosai; no ahori la'òtō. Ba me i'ila Ahitofeli, lō moe'o'ō 23 niwā'ōnia, ba ifosela galidenia ba mofanō ia, isawā ba chōra, mbanoeara; ba i'oro'i'ō ni'oro'i'ōnia, ba ihie mbaginia. Ba me no mate ia, ba lako'ō ia ba lewatō namania. (*Mat. 27, 5*).
- III. Ba no iroegi Mahana'i Dawido, me i'òtō Joridano Abisalomi, awō Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe. Ba 25 fangali Joabi, ba Amasa ibe'e solohe sabōlō Abisalomi. Ba Amasa andrō, ba ono niha sotōi Jitera, ma'owoe Zima'eli, si no mohorō chō Abigala, ono Giza'i, talifoesō Zeroeja andrō, ina Joabi. (*F. 19, 14*). Ba ba danō 26 Gileadi tebato Ndraono Gizeräeli ba Abisalomi. Ba me iroegi Mahana'i Dawido, ba no la'ohē ba da'ō zogoenia ira Sobi, ono Nahasi, banoea razo ba Ndraono Gamoni, ba Machiro, ono Gamiëli, banoea Lodebara ba Barasilai, banoea Gileadi, banoea Rogeli, (*F. 9, 4*. *Raz. I. 2, 7*), kasō ba ambala ba 28 balanga ba bowoa tanō ba gandroe ba rigi ba hamo ba bōra nifakoë ba harita safoesi ba harita magojo, ba ūe ūani ba soesoe ba biribiri 29 ba kezoe zoesoe za'wi, ba lab'e'ō Dawido ba ū nawōnia sato; no

lamane dōdōra : no olofo ira ba erege dōdōra ba owōchi dōdōra, ba danō si mate. (F. 16, 2).

FAZA 18.

I. I'ofaja zabōlō chōnia Dawido ba wasewōta. II. Te'ala Gabisalomi ba awōnia ibe'e Joabi ba iboe noe Gabisalomi. III. Fange'esi Dawido Abisalomi.

- 1 I. **Ba** i'ofaja zabōlō, awōnia andrō, Dawido ba ifataro zolohe ja'-ira, ba zi hōn'hōnō ba ba zi otoe'o-toe. Ba ifotōloe bawá ira, sambawá barō mbawa Joabi ba sambawá barō mbawa nachi Joabi, Abiza'i andrō, ono Zeroeja, ba si sambawá, ba barō mbawa Gita'i andrō, banoea Gata. Ba imanc chōra Dawido : Fao gōi ndra'o chōmi. (F. 15, 19). Balamane: Lō tola fao ndra'oegō ! Na moloi ena'ō ndra'aga, ba sī lō ba dōdō zato, ba he matonga mate ndra'aga, ba si lō ba dōdō, ba ja'oegō, ba no timba zi 10,000, awōma. Ba sōchi gōi ija'e, na moroi jomo ba mbanoea 4 ūfaigi wanolo ja'aga. Ba imane chōra razo: Hadia zomasi ami, ba oe'o'ō. Ba i'agō zinga mbawa gōli, me latōrō sato, hōn'hōnō ba otoe'otoe. 5 Ba ibe'e li razo chō ndra Joabi Abiza'i Ita'i, imane : Mibaogō chō nono matoea andrō, Abisalomi ! Ba larongo sato fefoe, me ibe'e li ba zolohe ja'ira fefoe razo, ba chō Gabisalomi. (A. 12).
- 6 II. **Ba** mōi ira, ba wamaondragō Iraono Gizerāeli. Ba ba gatoea ma-do Geferaji, ba molaoe ira. Ba da'ō latimba Ndraono Gizerāeli sabōlō andrō chō Dawido, tobali abōlō si-bai te'ala ira me loeo da'ō, 20,000 zi mate. Ba no ebolo danō, si fazōndra-zōndra ira ba da'ō, ba ato zi mate ba gatoea andrō, moroi ba zi mate 9 ba mbawa zi'ōli, me loeo da'ō. Ba fachamō chō Gabisalomi genoni Dawido. Si fakoedo ba koedo kalide Gabisalomi, ba itōrō zi fadege sibai manawa koedonia, ba tochai ba
- ndraha manawa hōgōnia ba tobali manaŵanaŵa ia ba daloe mbanoea, ba moloi koedonia barōnia. Ba so 10 zangila, ba i'ombacha'ō chō Joabi, imane : No oc'ilā mege Gabisalomi, no manaŵanaŵa ba ndraha mana-wa. Ba imane Joabi ba niha andrō, 11 sangombacha chōnia : Ba na no ū-i-la ia, ba hana wa lō adōlō ūbōzi daloe ? Ba ja'o ena'ō zame'e loeooe, foeloe roefia ba sara mbōbō taloe. Ba imane niha andrō chō Joabi : 12 Ba he hōnō roefia la'erai ba dangagoe, ba lō'ō sa oebabaja nono razo andrō : tengā no marongo, me ibe'e li chōmi Abiza'i Ita'i razo, me imane : Mifaigi chōgoe nono matoea andrō, Abisalomi ! (A. 5). Ba na no 13 oelimo ia mena'ō — ma'ifoe sa atō lō'ō, si tobini chō razo —, ba ūbōda sa atō ndra'oegō ena'ō. Ba imane 14 Joabi : Lō'ō manō tola arōrōdo chōoe ! ba tōloe rozi itoejoe toho, ba itaroe'ō ba dōdō Gabisalomi. Ba me lō saetoe nosonia na ba ndraha manawa andrō, ba dafoeloe za- 15 ngondras, ono matoea, solohe fangōna chō Joabi, ba lafaloaea laboenoe Gabisalomi. Ba ifalaoe'ō dorofe 16 Joabi; ba labato wolohi Iraono Gizerāeli sabōlō andrō, me itenaŵa ira Joabi. Ba lahalō Gabisalomi, ba latibō'ō ba gohokoho danō seboea, ba gatoea, ba oja sibai lafa'anō kara ba detenia. Ba Iraono Gizerāeli, ba noa sa'ae moloi, no isaŵa chōra zamōsana. Ba no ihalō harefa 18 ba ndraso chō razo Abisalomi, me aoeri ia na, ba no itaroe'ō chōnia, me no imanc dōdōnia : Lō onogoe, ba fa hōi mate dōigoe ! ba tōinia, ba no ibe'e tōi harefa andrō. Andrō wa harefa Gabisalomi dōinia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
- III. **Ba** imano Ahimasi, ono Zadoki : Da fagohido, ba wangombacha chō razo, wa no itolo ia Jehowa ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia andrō, wa no ū'ohē ba zatoelō. (F. 15, 36; 17, 17). Ba imane chōnia Joabi : Lō gōna 20

- sangombaeha ndra'oegō, ma'ōehō ; na so zoei dania, ba hana na ja'-oegō zangombaeha : ma'ōehō andre, ba lō tola ja'oegō zanoeriaigō, me 21 no ono razo zi mate. Ba imane Joabi ehō Choesi : Ae ombaeha'ō ehō razo ni'ilā hōrōe ! Ba mangaloeloe Choesi ehō Joabi ba mofanō, fagohi. 22 Ba ifoeli hoemedē ehō Joabi Gahimasi, imane : Gofoe he wisa dania, da'o'e'o'ō zoei Choesi andrō, fago-hido ! Ba imane Joabi : Hadia goena na moi'ō, onogoe ? lō'ō sa atō 23 labe'e ehōe loeo zangombacha. Ba imane : Gofoe itōrō dania — möido ! Ba imane ehōnia : Ba ae'e ! Ba fagohi Gahimasi, itōrō lala ba ndraso 24 Joridano, ba ihoelō Choesi ! Ba Dawido, ba no doemadao ba gotaloea mbawa gōli si domboea. Ba mōi jaŵa ba dete mbawa gōli zanaro andrō, tānō ba gōli. Ba me ifaehōlō ia, ba i'ilā, so moroi sa niha si fagohi, ha samōsa. Ba moe'ao zanaro ehō razo, i'ombacha'ō ehōnia. Ba imane razo : Na ha samōsa, ba toeria si sōchi i'ohe. Ba fagohigohi 25 26 niha no mege, ba no ahatō ia. Ba i'ilā zamōsa tō moroi sa sanaro. Ba moe'ao ia mitooe, ba mbawa gōli, imane : Samōsa tō niha, si fagohi moroi sa ! Ba imane razo : 27 Toeria si sōehi gōli ni'ohe da'ō ! Ba imane sanaro : Famaigoe, ba hoelō wagohisa Gahimasi, ono Zadoki, wagohisa zi fōfōna andrō. Ba imane razo : Niha si sōehi da'ō, ba toeria si sōehi i'ohe ! Ba so Gahimasi, ba imane ehō razo : Ja'ahowoe ! ba ifalōgōe tooe ia ba danō, ba imane : Nisoeno Jehovah, Lowalangioe, si no mame'e ba dangaoe niha andrō, 28 29 si no molaŵa soehō ja'o, razo ! Ba imane razo : He wisa, lō hadia ia ehō nono matoea, Abisalomi ? Ba imane Ahimasi : No oe'ila, aechoe niha sato sibai, me ifatenge zawoe-joemō andre Joabi, ba lō nirongo-goe, he wisa. Ba imane razo : Ae sa, iagō da'ō ! Ba itōrō ba i'iagō da'ō. | Ba hisa Choesi, ba imane : Toeria 31 si sōehi oe'he, ja'oegō soehō ja'o, razo, noa sa itolo'ō Jehowa ma'ōehō ba zolaŵa ja'oegō andrō fefoe, no i'ohe ba zatoelō ! Ba imane razo 32 ehō Choesi : He wisa, lō hadia ia ehō nono matoea, Abisalomi ?, Ba imane Choesi : Ena'ō na fagōlōgōlō ehō nono matoea andrō nemali zo-ehō ja'o, razo, fefoe, awō zolawā ja'oegō, ba wangalanja'a'oegō, fefoe ! Ba tobali sibai dōdō razo, ba mōi 33 ia jaŵa ba mbate'e ba dete nōmo ba mege'ege ia. Ba imane ba wo-waōwaō andrō : He onogoe Abisalomi ! He onogoe, onogoe Abisalomi ! Ena'ō na ja'o zi mate salahioe ! He Abisalomi onogoe, onogoe !

FAZA 19.

I. Itegoe Dawido Joabi ba wa'a-boe dōdōnia Gabisalomi, si no abō-lōbōlō sibai. II. Lahalō mangawoeli Dawido mado Joeda. III. Ibe'e aefa horō Zime'i Dawido. IV. I'ondrasi Dawido Meriba'ali. V. Fa'eboea dōdō Dawido chō Mbarasilai andrō. VI. Mamadōni razo ira, zi foeloe toea mado Joeda.

- I. Ba la'ombacha'ō ehō Joabi, lamane : Mege'ege razo, aboe dō-dōnia ba wa'amate Gabisalomi. Ba tobali fa'aboe dōdō wenōna andrō, ba zato fefoe, me loeo da'ō, me no larongo sato : Aboe dōdō razo nononia andrō ! Ba so manō niha sato, lō nininini, me loeo da'ō, ba wamoeli ja'ira mijomo ba mbanoea, si mane na so zanoewō, si no tehawoe fa'aila, me no moloi ira ba wasōndrata. Ba no ibaloegō mbawania razo ba mege'ege ia, imane : He onogoe Abisalomi ! He Abisalomi, onogoe, onogoe ! Ba mōi jomo ehō razo Joabi, imane ehōnia : Aila manō genonioe fefoe ūbe'e ma'ōehō, enonioe si no mangorifi ja'oegō ba onooe matoea ba onooe alawe ba fo'omooe ba dangaoe donga ba dōi, ma'ōehō, me ūomas'iō zi fa'oedoe chōoe ba me fa'oedoe'ō ba zango- 1 2 3 4 5 6

- masi'ō ja'oegō : noa sa õ'oroma'ō ma'ōchō, wa lō chōoe solohe sa bōlō, awō wa lō enonioe — oe'ila sa'ae : na aoeri mena'ō Gabisalomi ba na ja'aga fefoe zi mate, ba satoelō manō dōdōoe da'ō. Ba faoso, ae tooe, ba haogō wehedeoe ba mbanoeamō! Mōido ba hōloe chōoe, chō Jehowa: na lō õ'oroma'ō ndra'oegō, ba samōsa lō si iagō chōoe bongi andre, ba abōlōbōlō da'ō, moroi ba wama-kao bō'ō fefoe, si no gōna ndra'oegō, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō, iroegi 7 ma'ōchō andre. Ba maoso razo, mōi moedadao ba mbawa gōli. Ba me la'ombacha'ō ba niha sato : No doe-madao ba mbawa gōli razo, ba la'o-ndrasi sato fefoe. Ba Iraono Gize- 8 zeraëli, ba no moloi, no isawa chōra zamōsana.
- 9 II. Ba mowasoso zato fefoe; dozi mado Ndراono Gizaëli, ba lamane : No i'efa'ō ita ba danga nemalida razo, ba danga Ndراawa Wilisiti, ba ja'ia zangefa'o ja'ita ; ba no moloi 10 ia ba danō ibe' Abisalomi ; ba Abisalomi andrō, nibajoinida chōda [razo], ba no mate ba wasōndrata andrō — ba iada'e, ba hana wa lō liwaliwāmi, ba wangai mangawoeli 11 ena'ō razo ? Ba te'ombacha'ō chō razo hadia niwa'ōwa'ō Ndراono Gizaëli fefoe. Ba ifatenge chō ndra Sadoki Abiataro ere andrō razo, imane : Mifahoehoeo ba zatoea mado Joeda, mimane : Hana wa mi'iagō foeri, ba wolohe mangawoeli razo 12 ba gōdonia ? No iwagoe ami, fōfō nōsigoe : ba hana wa mi'iagō foeri, ba wolohe mangawoeli razo. (F. 5, 13 1). Ba chō Gamasa, ba mimane : Fōfō nōsigoe sa atō ndra'oegō — ja-moelaoe chōgōe zomasi ia Lowalangi, na tengə koemandra seboea ndra'oegō chōgōe, fangali Joabi, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe ! (Nga'ōt. I. 2, 16, 14 17. F. 17, 35). Ba omboejoe dōdō ma'oewoe Joeda fefoe ibe'e, tobali ha sara dōdōra wangandrō chō razo : Foeli'ō, ja'oegō ba enonioe fefoe !
- Ba mangawoeli razo. Ba me iroegi 15 Joridano ba no laroegi Giligala mado Joeda, ba wamaondragō razo, ba ba wama'ōtō ja'ia ba Joridano. III. Ba so gōi Zime'i andrō, ono 16 Gera, mado Mbenijami, banoea Mbahoeri, igōsō ifaondragō mitoee razo, Dawido, awō mado Joeda andrō, (F. 16, 5), ba 1000 zi fao chō-nia mado Mbenijami. Ba no ita'-ita'i wowaōwaō fōna razo, mitoee ba Joridano, Siba andrō, satoea zangai halōwō chō Zaoelo no, awō nononia matoea, si felelima ba sawoejoenia andrō, si doea woeloe ; no la'ōtō Joridano, ba gōtōna a-ndrō, ba wama'ōtō awō razo, ba wanolo ja'ira. Ba so Zime'i andrō, ono Gera, mangaloeloe ia chō razo, me i'ōtō sibai Joridano ena'ō, imane 19 chō razo : He Toea ! Bōi be'e horō-goe lalōgōe no, ba bōi tōrō tō-dōoe zi sala ndra'o, me ōhetā'ō ba Jeroezalema, ja'oegō Toea, razo, bōi tanō ba dōdōoe : aboto sa ba dōdō 20 zawoejoemō andre, wa no si sala ia; ba hiza ma'ōchō, ba ja'odo zi fōfōna ma'oewoe Josefo, si mōi mitoee ba wamaondragō sochō ja'o, razo. Ba 21 hoemedē Gabiza'i, ono Zeroeja, imane : Hadia, andrō lō laboenoe Zime'i andrō ? Ba no i'elifi nii bajoini Jehowa ! Ba imanc sa Dawido : Ha-na ami chōgōe, ja'ami ono Zeroeja andrō, wa samowōhō ja'odo ami ma'ōchō ? Hadia, so zi mate Iraono Gizaëli ma'ōchō ? Ma ūwai lō aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa no ma'ōchō andre tobali razo Ndراono Gizaëli ndra'-odo ? (F. 16, 10). Ba imane razo 23 chō Zime'i : Lō mate'ō ! Ba mōi ba hōloe chōnia razo.
- IV. Ba noa gōi so moroi si ja'wa 24 Meriba'ali andrō, ma'oewoe Zaoelo, ba wangondrasi razo ; lō nīsasainia ahēnia ba lō nīsoechoenia gambinia, ba noechnia, ba lō nibabagonia, i'otarai loeo, me mofanō razo no, iroegi loeo, me mangawoeli ia lō hadia ia. Ba me so ia moroi ba 25

- 26 Jeroezalema, ba wangondrasi razo, ba imane chōnia razo : Hana wa lō fao ndra'oegō chōgoe, Meriba'ali, me aheta ndra'odo ? Ba imane : He Toea, razo ! Nō ilimodo sawoejoegoe. Noa sa iŵa'ō chōnia sawoejoemō andre : Fosela chōgoe galide, fakoe-do ndra'o, ba wefao chō razo ! — me no somboejoemboe ahe zawoe-jocmō andre. Ba no itandrawaisi zawoejoemō andre chō zochō ja'o, razo. Ba noa sa timba mala'ika Lowalangi zochō ja'o, razo: ba laoe 27 zatoelō dōdōoe ! Lō'ō sa atō nid-nadōna nga'ōtō doeagoe chō zochō ja'o, razo, ha famoenoe. Ba noa na ūhalō awō zoroedoe manga chōoe zawoejoemō andre — ba hadia na ni'andrōgoe folohe ba lala, hadia na niŵa'ōgoe chō razo ? (F. 9, 7).
- 28 29 Ba imane chōnia razo : Hana wa ū'ōja'ō na li? Da'ō niŵa'ōgoe : Ja'oegō ba Siba andrō, ba mibago 30 daloe chōmi mbcnoea andrō. Ba imane Meriba'ali chō razo : Hana na ahori na'i ihalō, me no manga-woeli zochō ja'o, razo, lō hadia ia.
- 31 V. Ba no mōi mitoee moroi ba Rogeli Mbarasilai andrō, banoea Gileadi, ba fao ia chō razo ba Joridano, ba wamasao ja'ia mijefo. 32 (F. 17, 27). Ba no atoea sibai Mbarasilai andrō, no 80 fache. Ba no ibalazoi razo, gōtō we'aso razo ba Mahana'i; no niha seboea 33 sibai ana'a ia. Ba imane razo chō Mbarasilai: Fao ndra'oegō chōgoe, ena'ō oerorogō ndra'oegō chōgoe ba 34 Jeroezalema, ba wa'atoeamō. Ba imane Barasilai chō razo : Ha wa'a-naoe tō na nosogoe, wa faido chō 35 razo, ba Jeroezalema ? Ÿwaloë ngafaeloe fache ndra'o iada'e, ba hadia, oe'ila na hezo zi sōchi ba hezo zi lō sōchi, ba hadia, i'ila na enonimō andre wa'ami gō ba he nibadoe ? Ba hana sa wa mōi na noro dōdō zochō ja'o, razo, genonimō andre ? 36 Ha ma'ifoe fao chō razo genonimō andre, ba hana wa imanō razo wa-
- noelōni chōgoe ? Hana na manga-woeli genonimō, ena'ō na ba mbanoca ndra toeagoe mate ndra'o, ba ngai lewatō ndra amagoe inagoe : hiza zawoejoemō Kimihami, hana-na da'ō zi fao chō zochō ja'o, razo; chōnia fatōrō zomasi ndra'oegō. Ba 38 imane razo : Ba laoe, ba hana na Kimihami zi mōi awōgoe ba somasi ndra'oegō oefatōrō chōnia, ba hadia ia fefoe, ni'andrōoe chōgoe, ba oetōrō chōoe. Ba la'ōtō Joridano sato 39 fefoe, ba i'ōtō gōi razo. Ba fa'ago bawa razo chō Mbarasilai, ba ifofanō; ba ifoeli ia ba chōra Barasilai. Ba isaŵa Giligala razo, ba fao chō- 40 nia Gimihami no mege. Ba sato mado Joeda, ba fao chō razo, ba sato Iraono Gizeräeli, ba matonga zi fao.
- VI. Ba i'ogomoezaō la'ondrasi 41 gōi razo Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe [si tosai]. Ba lamane chō razo : Hana wa no la'oloi'ō ndra'oegō iwada ma'oewoe Joeda, hana wa lafa'ōtō ba Joridano razo ba sorojomonia, fabaja awō Dawido fefoe. Ba la- 42 mane ba Ndraono Gizeräeli ma'oewoe Joeda fefoe : Ba no iwama. Ba hana wa mofōnoe ami ba da'ō ? Hadia, no ma'ā wōfō gō razo, ba hadia no ma'oloi'ō ia ? Ba lamane 43 Iraono Gizeräeli ba ma'oewoe Joe-da : Foeloe ni'ofelendroea chōma ba razo, ba noa na si a'a ndra'o moroi chōoe ; ba hadia sa wa lō ba dōdōoe ndra'odo ? Ba hadia, tengā ja'o zi fōfōna mangoema'ō, tahalō mangawoeli razoda ? Ba abōlō na wasosota ma'oewoe Joeda, moroi ba Ndraono Gizeräeli.

FAZA 20.

- I. Folaŵa Zeba andrō Dawido.
II. Iboenoe Gamasa andrō Joabi
III. Fanoewō Habeli Beti Ma'acha
ba fa'amate Zeba. IV. Koemandra
ba koemandroe andrō chō Dawido.
I. Ba so gōi ba da'ō zi lō moedō-
nadōna, niha si lō ngaroro, mado

- 1 Mbenijami, Seba dōi, ono Mbichiri ; ba ilaoe dorofe ba moe'ao ia, imane : Tenga chōda Dawido. ba lō sinemada chō nono Giza'i : jamoesawa chōra zamōsana, ja'ami Iraono Gizeräeli!
- 2 Ba la'erogō Dawido Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe ba la'o'ō Zeba andrō, ono Mbichiri ; ba ma'oewoe Joeda, ba la'owoeloi ira chō razora, i'otrai Joridano, noemalō ba Jeroezalema.
- 3 Ba me no iroege gōdonia ba Jeroezalema Dawido, ba ifa'ohe'ō ba nomo bō'ō ndrongania andrō, donga ba dōi, si dafoeloe nirōnia foeri mege, awō gōdo, ba ibalazoi ira ba da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae oreodoe ia chōra. Tobali ni'oniagō ira, iroege mate ira ; amaedola lacha mbanoea.
- 4 Ba imane razo chō Gamasa : Owoeloi chōgōe ma'oewoe Joeda, barō zi tōloe bongi andre ; ba so'ō dania
- 5 ba da'e ! Ba mofanō Gamasa, ba wangowoeloi ma'oewoe Joeda. Ba me italo'e'i ginōtō andrō, ni'ōtō Dawido chōnia, ba imane Dawido chō Joabi : Tobali sa abōlō ifakao ita Seba andrō, ono Mbichiri, moroi chō Gabisalomi mege. Ja'oegō ohe genoni zochō ja'oegō, ba gohi ia, fa bōi atoe'a ia ba mbanoea saro, ba
- 7 fa bōi aboe dōdōda ibe'e. Ba mofanō sa'ae Joabi, awō Gabiza'i, i'ohe zabōlō andrō chōnia, awō wazoeri andrō ba saradadoe. Mangefa ira ba Jeroezalema, ba wolohi Seba aandrō, ono Mbichiri. (F. 8, 18).
- 8 II. Ba me so ira ba zinga gara seboea andrō, ba ngai Gibeona, ba itōrō fōnara Amasa. Ba no so ba danga Joabi wōda, barō mbaroenia, ba sara gōi ba mbōbō taloenia, ba dete mbaroe, wōda, nifachai ba lōwilōwinia saemboe ; ba ahele da'ō, aechoe tooe ba danō. Ba imane Joabi chō Gamasa : He wisa ga'a, lō hadia ia chōoe ? Ba itoejoe gambi Gamasa Joabi tangania ka-
- 10 mbōlō, ba wa'agosa bawa. Ba lō ni'ilā Gamasa fōda andrō ba danga Joabi kabera, ba itaroe'ō ba daloe-
- nia Joabi, tobali adoewa ba danō mbetoe'ania ba mate ia ; ba lō ifomendroea wanaroe'ō chōnia Joabi. Ba lagohi Zeba, ono Mbichiri, Joabi ba achinia Abiza'i. Ba samōsa 11 nifataro ba ngai mboto Gamasa, awō Joabi, si'ao : Ha niha zi möi awō Joabi ba awō Dawido, ba jameo'ō Joabi ! Ba me no so manō 12 ba dōdō lala Gamasa, tooe ba ndronia andrō, ba me i'ilā niha andrō no mege, oi labadoegō ira sanōrō, ba ifagaōlō ba ngai lala mboto Gamasa, ba ndroe'oe ba ibaloegō baroe seboea, me no i'ilā, oi laba- doegō ira sanōrō.
- III. Ba me no iheta ba lala, ba dozi la'o'ō Joabi, ba wolohi Seba, ono Mbichiri. Ba Seba, ba itōrō 14 mado Ndراono Gizeräeli fefoe, iroege Habeli Beti Ma'acha, ba so nga'ōtō Mbichiri fefoe ba la'o'ō ia mijomo ba da'ō. Ba so gōi ndra Joabi ba 15 lasoewō ia ba Habeli Beti Ma'acha, lako'o fari, lafasoei mbanoea, ba möi hawoehawoe mbandra da'ō. Ba lafo'arō gōli sato fefoe, awō Joabi, ba wanoedoegō ja'ia. Ba so zi'ao 16 moroi jomo, ira alawe satoeathea, imane : Mifondrondrongo ! mifondrondrongo ! Miwa'ō chō Joabi, jamōi ba da'e, so niwa'ōgōe chōnia ! Ba 17 me ihatō'ō ia, ba imane ira alawe andrō : Hadia, Joabi ndra'oegō ? Ba imane : Ja'ia. Ba imane chōnia : Ba fondrondrongo li zawojoemō andre ! Ba imane : Oerongo ! Ba 18 imane ira alawe andrō : Ba gōtō fōna, ba so gamaedola : „Misofoe atō ba Habeli ba ba Dano, na no moebōhōli niwa'ō zi lō farōi andrō, 19 Iraono Gizeräeli.“ O'aloei wamakiko banoea ba ina ba Ndراono Gizeräeli : Hana wa ūfoefoe dāna chō Jehawa ? Ba imane Joabi : Tenga da'ō dōdō- 20 goe, ma'ifoe lō'ō ; tengā samakiko ndra'o ba tengā samocfōe. Tenga 21 da'ō danigoe, ba so niha, banoea ba hili ba mado Geferaji, Seba dōi, ono Mbichiri, solaŵa razo, Dawido ;

- mibe'e baero ia, ba mabōhōli wanoeō banoeami! Ba imane ira alawe andrō chō Joabi: Ba la'a-nema'ō lafazaoemba chōoe hōgōnia,
 22 moroi ba gōli. Ba ifawe'e mbanoe-ara, samba banoea manō, ba wa'-atoeatoeania andrō, ba la'ewa mbagi Zeba. ono Mbichiri, ba lafazaoemba chō Joabi hōgō. Ba ifalaoe'ō dorofe Joabi, ba moezacwe zanoewō, labōhōli mbanoea andrō, isa'wa chōra zamōsana; ba ifoeli ia chō razo ba Jeroezalema Joabi.
 23 IV. Ba solohe sabōlō, ba Joabi; ba hōgō wazoeri, ba Benaja ono Jehojada; ba samaigi si gōna rodi, ba Adoniramo; ba anofoela, ba
 25 Jozafati, ono Gahiloedi; ba doeroe-toeli, ba Seja; ba ere, ba Sadoki
 26 ba Abiataro. Ba Ira andrō, ma'-oewoe Ja'iro, ba cre gōi chō Dawido. (*F. 8, 18.*)

FAZA 21.

I. Lofo mbanoea, bōrō wange'e Zaoelo, andrō, mefōna. II. Fasoeōwōta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti. Laboenoe ōsa niha seboea sibai andrō.

- 1 I. Samoeza me razo Dawido, ba lofo seboea, medōla fache, fatete manō. Ba i'andrō chō Jehowa wama'ele'ō Dawido. Ba imane Jehowa: So na ba haeloe ndra Saoelo nga'ōtōnia horō fange'e, me no
 2 iboenoe mbanoea Gibeona no. Bai'o-roi'ō mbanoea Gibeona razo ba isofoe chōra — tengsa sa fōfō Ndraono Gizeraēli mbanoea Gibeona andrō, si tosai Dawa Gamori ira, ba he ū'a'e no mōi ba hōloc chōra Ndraono Gizeraēli [ba wangorifi ja'ira], ba i'alozi zoei Saoelo wangohori ja'ira, ba wa'aoechoe dōdōnia fōna Ndraono Gizeraēli ba fōna ma'oewoe Joe-da. — (*Jos. 9, 19.*) Ba imane Dawido ba mbanoea Gibeona andrō: He oewisa chōmi, wangezosi, ena'ō mifoeli mifahowoe'ō dāna chō Jehowa? Ba lamane chōnia banoea Gibeona: Tenga sangandrō ana'a
 ba ma firō ndra'aga chō Zaoelo ba ba nga'ōtōnia, ba lō tola gōi maboeno niha ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba imane: Ba hadia ni'andrōmi, he oewisa chōmi? Ba lamane chō razo: Niha andrō, samakiko ja'aga, ba sangaloei fangohori ja'aga, tobali lō nahinahiamma sa'ae ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli ma'asagōrō, — nga'ōtōnia mibe'e ba dangama, dafitoe, ena'ō matawi chō Jehowa, ba Gibeona, ba hili Jehovah andrō. Ba imane razo: Oebe'e ba dangami. Ba i'orifi Meriba'ali andrō ono Jonata, ma'oewoe Zaoelo, bōrō wahōloesa andrō, me no faoma fahōloe ira chō nawōra, chō Jehowa, Dawido ba Jonata, ono Zaoelo. (*Sam. I. 18, 3.*) Ba nibe'enia ba danga mbanoea Gibeona, ba ono Zaoelo andrō si daroea, Arimoni ba Meriba'ali, ononia chō Risifa andrō, ono Aja, ba ono nono Zaoelo andrō alawe, Meraba, si dalima, ononia chō Gaderiēli andrō, ono Mbarasilai, banoea Mehola. (*Sam. I. 18, 19. F. 3, 7.*) Ba latawi ira fōna Jehowa, ba hili. Tobali endronga mate zi dafitoe andrō, me bōrōta mba'wa wamasi teboenoe ira. Ba ihalō mba'renia gonigoni Risifa andrō, ono Aja, ibologō toeponia ba dete gara, i'otarai mbōrōta wamasi andrō, iroegi gōna ira teoe ba tobali itaboi wofo ba daloe mbanoea, na ma'ōchō ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba zi bongi, fa bōi la'a [mboto zi mate andrō]. Ba te'ombacha'ō chō Dawido nilaoe ndronga Zaoelo andrō, donga ba dōi, Risifa, ono Aja. Ba maoso Dawido, ifahalō'ō dōla Zaoelo ba tōla nononia Jonata, ba mbanoea Jabesi ba danō Gileadi, nitāgora ba onga ba Metisana, ba nitāwi Ndrawa Wilisiti ja'ira, me no te'ala Zaoelo ba hili Giliboa labe'e. (*Sam. I. 31, 1 b. t.*) Ifaheta'ō ba da'ō dōla Zaoelo ba tōla nononia Jonata; ba la'ozaragō gōi dōla nitāwi andrō, ba lako'o, awō dōla
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 25

ndra Saoelo ononia Jonata, ba danō mado Mbenijami, ba Zela, ba lewatō nama Zaoelo, Kisi. La'o'ō sibai goroisarazo. Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba ifoeli alō dōdō Lowalangi ba niha ba danō.

- 15 II. Ba tesao zoei wanoewō, lasowō Ndraono Gizeraëli Dawa Wilisiti. Ba möi misi tooe Dawido ba enoninia, ba wanimba Dawa Wilisiti. Ba me no tecbato ira ba Gobi, 16 ba maoso Dodo, nga'ōtō niha seboea sibai andrō, ba wamoeno Dawido ena'ō; 300 zekeli tōla wa'aboea nōsi dchonia, ba fōda si bohooe ba lōwinia. Ba itolo Dawido Abiza'i, ono Zeroeja, iboenoe Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō. Ba sahōloe chō Dawido zabōlō andrō chōnia, lamane: Lō tola sa'ae fao ndra'oegō chōma, ba wasoewōta, fa bōi mate wandroe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ūbe'e!

(A. 18-21: Nga'ōt. I. 20, 4-8.)

- 18 Ba foeri ū, ba fasocewō na zoei ira ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ngai Gobi. Ba da'ō iboenoe Zafo andrō, nga'ōtō niha seboea andrō gōi, Sibechai, banoea Hoesa. (Nga'ōt. I. 20, 4. b. t.), 19 Ba me samoeza tō fasocewō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba Gobi, ba iboenoe Goliato, banoea Gata Elehana, banoea Mbetilechema; ezai hao dotoa mboeroesa Goliato andrō. Ba samoeza tō fasōndra na ira ba ngai Gata. Ba so ba da'ō niha seboea sibai; ūnō-ūnō doetoeroe danga ba ūnō-ūnō gōi doetoeroe kahe, tobali 24 fefoe — no nga'ōtō niha seboea sibai andrō 21 ia gōi. Ba me i'ōaja Ndraono Gize-raëli da'ō, ba iboenoe ia Jonata andrō, ono ga'a Dawido, Sime'i, 22 Nga'ōtō niha seboea sibai andrō, banoea Gata, zi daōfa andrō, niboenee ndra Dawido enoninia andrō.

FAZA 22.

Sinoenō Dawido, me no i'efa'ō ia ba danga nemalinia fefoe Jehowa.

(Faigi gōi Sin. 18.)

- 1 Ba hoemedé Dawido, manoenō,

ia chō Jehowa, me loeo da'ō, me no i'efa'ō ia Jehowa ba danga nemalinia fefoe ba ba danga Zaoelo, imane: „Hili dōdōgoe Jehowa ba wa'atosasagoe ba sangorifi ja'odo. Nahiaoge saro Lowalangigoe, ba chōnia oe'aleoi zaŵatō; baloesegoe ia ba tandroe fangorifigoe, hatigoe ba saŵatōge, sangefa'ō ja'odo; ja'oegō zangefa'ō ja'ō, na tefakao ndra'odo! (Loek. 1, 69). Oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, si nangea nisoeno andrō, ba te'efa'ō ndra'ō ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe. Noa sa ifasoei ndra'ō doeloe, ba no ifeta'oe ndra'ō hohooe famoenoe. No moekabi ndra'ō bōbō si oroi mbanoea tooe ba no ihawoei ndra'ō tandrawa famoenoe. No moe'ao ndra'ō ba wa'atosasagoe andrō, ba no oe'angarōfi li Lowalangigoe: No ifondrondrongo ligoe ba gōdonia andrō, ba no iroegi dōgi dalingania we'aogoe andrō chōnia. Ifaigi — ba hoemeoe danō; hoemisi dajadaja mbanoea jaŵa ba moedōgō, me no mofōnoe ia. Manimbo nichoenia ba i'otarai mbawania alitō si manga hadia ia; hoemola mbo galitō, si oroi chōnia. Idada mbanoea si jaŵa, möi ia tooe, ba sogōmigōmi barō gahenia. Ba hoeloe Keroebi möi ia, 11 moehombo misa; manahanahae ia ba gafi nangi. Ibal'ō baloebaloenia 12 zogōmigōmi, osenia fasoei, salē ba lawoco saitō. Moroi ba haga andrō 13 fōnania itōrō lawoeo andrō chōnia, teoe kara ba bo galitō. Ba moe'- 14 oegoe'oegoe mbanoea si jaŵa ibe'e Jehowa, ba ifarongogōlinia Fondrege zalaŵa andrō. Iefasi nono wana 15 chōnia, ifazawili ira, ba ilaoe gari mbanoea, ikeani ira. Ba oroma 16 noengo nidanō, ba aheta mbaloe-baloe dajadaja danō, ba wanegoemō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba wangō-hōfōe geheha nichoemō andrō. I'o-ro'ō dangania moroi si jaŵa, ira'-oedo, isōbido moroi ba nidanō seboea. Ifadōni ndra'ō ba nemā- 18

- ligoe andrō, si no abōlō, ba ba zi | sangiwa mboe'oe kawonogoe. No 38
 fatioe tōdō chōgroe, me no tebai | oegohi nemaligoe ba no oechamō,
 19 oelaŵa ira. No lahawoei ndra'o, me | ba lō nifoeligoe ja'o foeri, balazi no
 baŵa wa'ate'alagoe, ba no tobali | oefakiko ira. No oefakiko ira, ba 39
 20 fanologoe Jehowa. Ba no i'ohe baero | no oerasa, tobali lō'ō sa'ae maoso
 ndra'o, ba zebolo tanō; no i'efa'ō | ira; tegaõlō tooe ira barō gahegroe.
 ndra'odo, me no omasi ia ndra'o. | Ba no ūfamōbō taloe ndra'o fa'a- 40
 21 No isoelōni chōgroe wa'atoelō dōdō- | bōlō, ba wasōndrata, no ūfaõndrō
 goe Jehowa; no ibe'e chōgroe zoelō, | barōgroe zi fa'oedoe chōgroe. Moloi 41
 dali wa lō hadia ia zi falemba ba | nemaligoe andrō ūbe'e; ba si fatioe
 22 dangagoe. Noa sa octōrō lala Je- | tōdō chōgroe ba no oehori! Manga- 42
 howa, lō solalō ndra'o ba chō Lo- | rōngarō ira, ba lō sangorifi — chō
 23 walangigoe. Noa sa so ba gameta- | Jehowa, ba lō itema lira. Ba no 43
 hōgroe hoekoe andrō chōnia, fefoe, | oefoefoe ira, timba gawoegawoe ba
 ba amachotania andrō, ba lō ni'- | danō, oehoendrahoendra ira, timba
 24 arōoe'ōgroe chōgroe. No adōlō dōdō- | damboe baewali, oedoewagō. No 44
 goe chōnia, ba no ata'oe ndra'o | ūefa'ō ndra'o ba wasōndrata niha,
 25 oelaoe zi lō atoelō. Ba no isoelōni | no ūfataro hōgō soi niha ndra'odo:
 chōgroe wa'atoelō dōdōgoe andrō | tobali mōi barō mbawagoe niha si
 Jehowa, dali wa lō hadia ia zi fa- | lō oerai mila. Ha larongo ligoe, ba 45
 lemba ba dangagoe, wamaiginia. | la'o'ō chōgroe, lahaogōhaogō wehe-
 26 Ba zeboea tōdō eboea dōdōoe, ba | dera chōgroe ono niha bō'ō. Sariri 46
 27 ba zadōlō tōdō adōlō dōdōoe. Ba | nono niha bō'ō, larōi gōdora, ma-
 zohaoehaoe ohaoehaoe ndra'oegō, ba | nizinizi. Saoeri Jehowa, ba nisoeno 47
 ba zabila tōdō abila gōi ndra'oegō. | nahiagoe saro andrō, ba ni'eboea'ō
 28 (Moz. III. 26, 24). Ja'oegō sa zanolo | dōi Lowalangi fangorifigoe andrō!
 niha si gōna famakao, ba ūhōndrōgō | Lowalangi andrō, si no manolo ja'o 48
 hōrō zi fajaŵa, fefoe. (Sin. 113, 7). | ba wolaoe balō, si no mame'e barō
 29 Ja'oegō sa zamohaga fandroegoe, | mbawagoe soi niha. Sangefa'ō ja'o 49
 ifohaga zogōmigōi andrō chōgroe | ba nemaligoe andrō, ba no ūbe'e
 30 Jehowa, Lowalangigoe. Na ūtolodo, | jaŵa zi fa'oedoe chōgroe ndra'odo;
 ba oedoedoegō gōli kara, ba na | no ūefa'ō ndra'o ba danga niha
 awōgroe Lowalangigoe, ba oesawō | andrō samakao awōnia. Andrō 50
 31 mba'aba'a. (Sam. I. 17, 45). Lala | oesoeno ndra'oegō ba niha baero,
 Lowalangi andrō, ba no so'ahonoa.! | ja'oegō Jehowa; oesoeno dōimō.
 Taroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba si | Ja'oegō, sangeboea fangorifi ba razo 51
 no ohaohao, baloese ia ba zanga- | andrō chōnia, ba sangeboea tōdō
 32 loei saŵatō chōnia, fefoe. Ha niha | ba nibajoininia andrō, chō Dawido
 sa Lowalangi, baero Jehowa andrō? | ba ba ma'oewoenia, iroegi zi lō
 Ba ha niha nahia saro, baero Lo- | aetoe."

FAZA 23.

I. Sinoenō Dawido safoeria. II.
 Tōi zabōlō andrō chō Dawido.

- I. Da'e zinoenō Dawido safoeria: 1
 „Niŵa'ō Dawido, ono Giza'i; niŵa'ō
 niha andrō, si no salaŵa seboea,
 nibajoini Lowalangi Jakobo, oma-
 siō sanoenō ba Ndراونو Gизраэли,
 imane: „No moehede chōgroe Ge- 2
- 33 walangida? Lowalangi andrō, sa-
 me'e bōbō taloegoe fa'a bōlō, ba
 34 sangehao lala chōgroe. Samali'ō ahe
 mbōhō ahegroe ba samataro ja'o ba
 35 zalaŵa jaŵa. Samahaō tangagoe ba
 wasōndrata ba ta'iogoe ba wogai
 36 fana tōla. Ba no ūbe'e chōgroe
 mbaloese fangorifi andrō chōoe,
 ba fa'eboea dōdōoe wangeboeagoe.
 37 No ūebolo'ō naha gahegroe, ba lō

- heha Jēhōwa, ba taroma linia zi so
3 ba mbewegoë. No moehedc Lowa-
langi Ndraono Gizeräcli; chōgoë no
moechede gowe Ndraono Gizeräeli
andrō, imane: Sangatoelō' fama-
tōrō niha, sangata'oefi Lowalangi
ba wamatōrōnia andrō, (F. 7, 16),
4 ba no hoelō haga zi moloco, na
toemboe loeo, na mahemoloe mba-
noea, na lō lawoeo, na toemboe
ndroc'oe ba danō ba haga zino, na
5 no aefä deoe. Hādia, tengä si manō
ndra'aga, ja'aga si samba omo, ba
chō Lowalangi? Noa sa ifaboe'oe
linia chōgoë, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi
lō aetoe; si no moehonogōi, ba si
no moe'aro'ō, gofoe he wisa wamai-
gida. Ba fangorifigoc fcfoe ba fa'o-
masigoe, hadia, lō ifatoemboc'ō da'ō?
6 Ba si lō ngaroro andrō, ba no ti-
mba ndroi nitibo'ō ira, fefoe, si lō
7 tababaja tangada. Scdōna momba-
mbaja ja'ia, ba i'ohe zi'oli, ba ma-
toho, ba ahori tetoenoe ba galitō."
(A. 8-39: Nga'st. I. 11, 10-41.)
- II. Da'e dōi zabōlō andrō chō
Dawido: Iseba'ali, ma'oewoe Hachimono,
hōgō zi datōloe andrō. Ilaoe dohonia,
ba 800 zi mate, ha samoeza.
9 Ba fanetenia ba zi datōloc andrō,
sabōlō, ba Eleazari, ono Dodo, ma'-
oewoe Gahohi. Ja'ia nawō Dawido
ba Wasi Dami, me no oewoelo ba
da'ō Ndrewa Wilisiti ba wanowō.
Ba me lawoewoc ira foeri Iraono
10 Gizeräeli, ba lō iboclō'ō ia, ilaoe ba
Ndrewa Wilisiti, iregc atage danga-
nia, irege falemba ba ndranga zī'ō-
li; tobali mōna sibai ia ibe'e Jē-
hōwa, me loeo da'ō. Ba mangawoeli
zato, la'o'ō ia — hatō ba wangai
11 sahoeloe ira. Ba fanetenia, ba Sama,
ono Age, banoea Harari. Samoeza
ma'ōchō, ba owoclo Ndrewa Wilisiti
ba Lehi. Ba so ba da'ō kaboe harita.
Ba me moloi zato, ba Ndrewa
12 Wilisiti andrō, ba i'agō daloe kaboe
andrō, itimba Ndrewa Wilisiti,
ilaoe chōra, ba mōna sibai ia ibe'e
13 Jehōwa. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba
- datōloe — ba zi tōloe ngafoeloe, hō-
gōra andrō — zi mōi misi tooe chō
Dawido ba dōgi narō gara andrō, ba
hati Adoela, me no so ba ndraso,
ba Refa'i, Ndrewa Wilisiti, sambawā. (Sam. I. 22, 1). Ba hati andrō 14
so Dawido, me loeo da'ō, ba so ni-
fataro ba Mbetilechema Dawa Wi-
lisiti. Ba itōrō tōdō Dawido [nidanō
5 si sōchil] ba imane: Ha niha
zana'oe ōgoe idanō ba mba'a andrō
ba zinga mbawa gōli ba Mbetile-
chema? Ba latōrō golombasewā 16
Ndrewa Wilisiti sabōlō andrō si datō-
lōe, lata'oe nidanō ba mba'a a-
ndrō, ba zinga mbawa gōli ba Mbe-
tilechema, ba la'ohe chō Dawido.
Ba lō edōna ibadōe, idoewagō chō
Jehōwa, [soemange], imane: Jamoe- 17
timba chōgoc Jchōwa wolaoe si
manō! Do zabōlō andrō, si lō ba
dōdō nosora we'amōi! — ba lō'ō
manō ibadōe. Da'ō nilaoe zabōlō
andrō si datōloe. Ba Abiza'i andrō,
achi Joabi, ono Zeroeja, ba no hōgō
zi tōloe ngafoeloe gōli. Ilaoe dohonia,
ba 300 zi mate, ba seboca tōi ia ba
zi tōloe ngafoeloe andrō. Ba zi tō-
loe ngafoeloe andrō, ba nifosoeman-
ge ia, ba ja'ia hōgōra, ba lō
ichamōzi datōloe andrō. Ba Benaja 20
andrō, ono Jehojada, niha sabōlō,
si tetocria ba nilaoenia andrō, ba
banoea Gabese'eli. Ja'ia zamoenoe
ono Gariëli andrō, Iraono Moabi.
Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me no acchoe
deoe si bakoe, ba ja'ia gōli zamoe-
nōe singo. si tooe ba mba'a. Ba 21
iboenoe gōli Ndrewa Miseraji, sa-
mōsa, niha seboea sibai; sara doho
ba danga Ndrewa Miseraji andrō,
ba ja'ia, ba ha si'o i'ohe, ba wo-
laoe chōnia. Ba ira'oe ba danga
Ndrewa Miseraji andrō doho andrō
ba iboenoe ia tohonia. Da'ō nilaoe 22
Mbcnaja andrō, ono Jehojada. Se-
boea toeria ia ba zi tōloe ngafoeloe
andrō, sabōlō. Ba zi tōloe ngafoeloe 23
andrō, ba nifosoemanje ia, ba si
datōloe andrō, ba lō'ō sa ichamō.

Ba ibe'e hõgõ wazoeri andrõ chõnia
 24 ia Dawido. Ba samõsa gõi Gazaheli andrõ, achi Joabi, ba zi tõloe ngafeloe andrõ ; ba baero õ, ba Elehana, ono Dodo, banoea Mbetile-
 25 chema ; ba Sama, banoca Harodi ;
 26 ba Elika, banoea Harodi ; ba Helesi, banoea Welete ; ba Ira, ono Ike, ba-
 27 noeia Dekoa ; ba Abiëzeri, banoea Ganatoti ; ba Sibechai, banoea Hoe-
 28 sa ; ba Salemona, banoea Gahohi ;
 29 ba Maharai, banoea Netofa ; ba He-
 ledi, ono Mba'ana, banoea Netofa ;
 ba Ita'i, ono Ribai, banoea Gibea
 30 andrõ, ba mado Mbenijami ; ba Be-
 naja, banoea Wireato ; ba Hida'i,
 31 banoea Nahale-Ga'asi ; ba Abiëli, banoea Mbeti Araba ; ba Asimaweti,
 32 banoea Mbahocri ; ba Elijaba. ba-
 noeia Za'alibona ; ba Jaseno, ma'-
 33 oewoe Goeni ; ba Jonata, ono Zama, banoea Harari ; ba Ahiami, ono
 34 Zarari, banoea Harari ; ba Elifeleti, ono Ahasibai, banoea Ma'acha ; ba
 Eliami, ono Gahitofeli, banoea Gilo ;
 35 ba Hesero, banoea Garemeli ; ba
 36 Fa'ari, ma'oewoe Garachi ; ba Ji-
 gala, ono Natano, banoea Zoba ; ba
 37 Bani, mado Gado ; ba Seleki, Iraono Gamoni andrõ ; ba Naharai, banoea Mbe'eroti, solohe fangõna chõ Joabi,
 38 ono Zeroeja ; ba Ira, banoea Jatiri ;
 39 ba Garebi, banoea Jatiri ; ba Oeria andrõ, Iraono Cheti ; — tõloe ngafeloe a fitoe fefoe.

FAZA 24.

I. Sala Dawido, fangofaja niha andrõ. II. I'otoe'õ ia sama'ele'õ andrõ, Gado. Fõchõ waba. Fa'adõhõ wamakao andrõ. III. Mame'e soemange Dawido.

(Faigi gõi Nga'ôt. I. 21.)

- 1 I. Ba ifoeli tesao wõnoe Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, tobali ifa-rooe chõra Dawido, wangoema'õ chõnia : Laboe ! ofaja Ndraono Gize-raëli, fabaja mado Joeda ! (F. 21, 1).
 2 Ba imane Dawido chõ Joabi ba ba goemandra andrõ barõ mbawania :

Mitõrõi mado Ndraoro Gizeraëli fefoe, i'oturai Dano, noemalõ ba Mbereseba, ba mi'ofaja niha, ena'õ oerongo wa'ato niha ba danõ ! Ba imane Joabi chõ razo : Ba he meotoe tõ wa'atora inõnõ niha Lowalangioe, Jehowa, ba gõtõ zochõ ja'o, razo — gofue ha wa'ato ira sa'ae — ba hana wa omasi zochõ ja'o, razo, zi manõ ? Ba abe'e li razo chõ Joabi ba ba goemandra andrõ ; ba larõi razo ira Joabi koe-mandra andrõ, ba wangofaja Iraono Gizeraëli. La'õtõ Joridano ba ba Garoëri labõrõtaigõ ba ba mbanoea andrõ ba ndraso, ba ngai lala ba mado Gado ba ba Jaëzeri. (Jos. 12, 2). Ba laroegi danõ Gileadi ba ola danõ Ndraono Cheti, tâno ba Gadesi. Ba aefa da'õ, ba laroegi Dano ; ba moroi ba da'õ, ba lahõe'õ ira tâno ba Zidona. Ba laroegi mbanoea saro andrõ, Tiro, ba latõrõ mbanoea Ndraono Hewi ba banoea Ndrawa Gana'ana, fefoe, ba lasa'wa danõ si raja, tanõ mado Joeda, Mbercseba. Ba me no latõrõi danõ ma'asagõrõ, si'wa wa'wa a doea woe-loe wongi wa'ara, ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroezalema. Ba i'ombacha'õ chõ razo Joabi wa'ato niha ni'ofajara : fa'ato Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba 800,000 zabõlõ, solohe baloese, ba fa'ato mado Joeda, ba 500,000. Ba itegoe 10 Dawido tõdõnia, me no i'wa'õ wangofaja niha. Ba imanc Dawido chõ Jehowa : No eboea horõgoe, me no oelaoe da'õ. Ba iada'e, ja'-oegõ Jehowa, ba efa'õ horõ geno-nimõ andre, noa sa owõhõ sibai ndra'odo ! (F. 12, 13).

II. Ba me maoso Dawido, me 11 moloeo, ba so ni'wa'õ Jehowa chõ Gado andrõ, sama'ele'õ, sangi'ilä andrõ chõ Dawido, imane : Ae wa'õ chõ Dawido ; Da'õ ni'wa'õ Jchowa ; Tõloe balõ oe'wa'õ chõoe, toejoe zomasi'õ oelaoe chõoe ! Ba möijomo 12 chõ Dawido Gado, i'ombacha'õ chõnia, imane chõnia : Hadia zo-

- masi'ō : medōloe fache lofo seboea
ba danōoe, ba ma tōloe waŵa lagohi'ō emalioe ba i'aleoi ndra'oegō si'oli, ba ma zoei tōloe bongi wōchō waba ba danōoe ? Ba timba tōdōoe
14 ba faigi, hadia nifoeligoe chō zamate
tenge ja'o ! Ba imane Dawido chō Gado : Ata'oe sibai ndra'o — ja-
gōna ita tanga Jehovah, me no eboea sibai wa'ahachō dōdōnia. Ba lō'ō sa omasido na gōnado tanga
15 niha ! Ba itoejoe chōnia wōchō wa-
ba Dawido. Ba bawā si'aikō wa-
masi gandroe, me ibōrōtaigō fōchō andrō, ba mate niha ba danō, i'-tarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba,
16 70,000. Ba me ba Jeroezalema i'o-
ro'ō dangania mala'ika andrō, ba wamakiko ja'ira, ba arōerōoe ba dōdō Jehovah wamocnoe andrō, ba
imane chō mala'ika andrō, samaki-
kiko niha : Noa, bato sa'ae ! — Ba
ba zinga golajama mbasitō chō Arafa, Iraono Jeboesi andrō, so mala'ika Jehovah. (*Nga'ōt. I. 21, 15 b.t.*)
17 III. Ba me i'ilā Dawido iboenoe
niha sato mala'ika andrō, ba imane chō Jehovah : Hiza, ja'o zamazōchi horō, ja'o zolalō, ba hadia horō
mbirimbiiri andrō ? Ja'odo otoe'ō,
18 si sawē ja'aga ! Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōi chō Dawido Gado andrō, imane chōnia : Ae mijāwa ba fa'a-nō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehovah, ba golajama mbasitō chō Ga- rafa andrō, Iraono Jeboesi ! (*Nga'ōt. II. 3, 1*). Ba mōi mijāwa Dawido, 19 i'o'ō niŵa'ō Gado, dali gorois Jehovah. Ba me ifachōlō ia Arafa, me 20 i'ilā moroi sa razo ba awōnia, ba mōi ia tooe, ifaōndrō ia fōna razo, iroegi tooe danō bawania. Ba imane 21 Arafa : Hadia wa mōi zochō ja'o, razo, chō zawoejoenia ? Ba imane Dawido : Ba wowōli chōoe olajama mbasitō andrō, ena'ō oefā'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehovah, ena'ō tebatō wamakao andrō ba mbanoeada. Ba imane Arafa chō Da- 22 wido : Jamoehalō manō zomasi ia sochō ja'o, razo, ba jamoebe'e soemange ; hisa zaŵi soemange ba koereta famōbōrō wache andrō ba fakake zaŵi, eoe — ahori ibe'e 23 boeala da'ō chō razo sawoejoe zochō ja'o, razo. Ba imane na chō razo : Jamoehachōsi tōdō ndra'oegō Lowalangioe, Jehovah ! Ba imane 24 razo chō Garafa : Bōi, ocbe'e mbōli, oe'ōli chōoe : lō oebe'e soemange Lowalangioe Jehovah, soemange nitoenoe, nibe'e boeala chōgoe. Ba i'ōli golajama mbasitō andrō, awō zaŵi, Dawido, 50 roefia mbōli. Ba 25 ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehovah Dawido, ba ibe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi. Ba ahachō dōdō Jehovah niha ba danō ba dōhō wamakao andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Sin. 30*).

Soera

R A Z O

S I F Ō F Ō N A.

FAZA 1.

I. Fa'atoea Dawido. II. Ibal'iō razo ia ena'ō Adonia. III. Latimba da'ō Natano ba Baseba. IV. Ifarongogō ba niha sato Dawido, wa no Selomo nihonogōi fangalinia dania. V. Fa'a-ta'oe Gadonia ba fa'ahachō dōdō Selomo chōnia.

- 1 I. Ba me no atoea Dawido, me no noemalō ndrōfinia, ba oafoe'afoe manō ia, he ū'a'e la'olohoeni ambala. Ba lamane chōnia enoninia: Dala'aloei nono alawe chō zochō ja'aga, razo, ono alawe si lō irai faloecha ba ndra matoea, ena'ō ngingononi razo ia ba sondrororogō ja'ia; na ūtalagoei da'ō, ba dōhō wa'oafoe zochō ja'aga, razo. Ba la'aloei ba danō Ndraono Gizeraeli ma'asagōrō nono alawe si sōchi bawa ba lasōndra, Abizagi, banoea Zoenema, ba 2 4 3 4 5 6 7
la'ohe chō razo. Ba no ono alawe si sōchi si'ai bawa, ba tobali sondrorogō razo ia, ngoningoninia, ba lō'ō sa oroeoe chōnia razo.
II. Ba maoso Gadonia, ono Haga-
ita andrō, imanc: Ja'odo zi tobali razo dania ! Ba i'ōli sa'ae chōnia goereta ba koedo, ba 50 ifa'aso chō-
nia niha, sowaōwaō fōnania. Ba lō irai iboesi dōdōnia amania, ba gōtōnia, wangoema'ō chōnia : Hana wa ūmanō ? Ba no si sōchi si'ai boto ia, ba no fanete Gabisalomi, ba wa'a-toemboe. Ba fahoehoeo Gadonia chō Joabi, ono Zeroeja, ba chō Gabiataro andrō, ere, ba fa'awō ira chō-

nia. Ba Sadoki andrō, ere, ba Benaja, ono Jehojada ba Natano sa-ma'ele'ō, ba he Sime'i ba Re'i, ba saradadoe andrō chō Dawido, ba no tengā si fa'awō chō Gadonia. Ba me itaba mbiribiri ba sawī ba ono zaŵi niboela Adonia, ba gara goelō andrō, ba ngai goembœ Rogeli, ba ikaoni dalifoesōnia fefoe, ono razo, awō ma'oewoe Joeda, fefoe, enoni Dawido ; ba si lō ikaoni, ba Natano, 10 sama'ele'ō, ba Benaja ba saradadoe andrō ba achinia Selomo.

III. Ba imanc Natano chō Mbaseba, ina Zelomo : Tabē'e no orongo, wa no tobali razo Adonia, ono Hagita ; lō nirongo Dawido, sochō ja'ita. Ba da'oefobawa lala chōoe, 11 he ūwisa wangorifi ja'oegō ba onooe Selomo. Ae jomo chō Dawido, ba 13 ūmane chōnia : Hadia, lō si mōi'ō ba hōloe chō genonioe ira alawe andre, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo, wangoema'ō : Onooe Selomo dania razo, fangaligoe, ba ja'ia dania zidadao ba dadaomagoe ? Ba hana wa no Adonia zi tobali razo ? Ba 14 fatoea fahoehoeo na ndra'oegō ba da'ō chō razo, ba so gōi ndra'o, oe'o'ō ndra'oegō jomo, ba oefadoe-hoe'ō niŵa'ōoe. Ba mōi si bacha 15 chō razo Mbaseba ; ba si no atoea sibai razo, ba no Abizagi, banoea Zoenema, ngoningoninia. Ba mangalueloc Mbaseba, ifalōgoe tooe ia, ba imane razo : Hadia ni'andrōoe ? Ba 17 imane chōnia : He sochō ja'o, no

- mōi ba hōloe ndra'oegō chō geno-nimō andre, ba chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, wangoema'ō : Onooe Selomo dania razo fangaligoe, ba ja'ia dania 18 zidadao ba dadaomagoe ! Ba hiza, ba no Adonia zi tobali razo, ba lō'ō sa nirongooe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo.
- 19 Ba no oja itaba sawī si matoea ba ono zaŵi niboela ba biribiri, ba no ikaoni ba da'ō nono razo fefoe, ba Abiataro, ere, ba Joabi, koemandra seboea ; ba enonie Selomo, ba lō 20 nikaoninia. Ba ja'oegō, sochō ja'o, razo, nitōngōni Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ena'ō ō'ombacha'ō chōra, ha niha dania zidadao ba dadaomamō, fangalioe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo.
- 21 Ha sī'ai dania ūleagō tooe ndra'oegō ba ngai ndra toeaoe, ja'oegō sochō ja'o, razo, ba mobaheloe 22 ndra'aga onogoe Selomo ! Ba lō saetoe na hoehoeonia chō razo, ba 23 hiza Natano, sama'ele'ō. Ba lamane chō razo : Hiza Natano, sama'ele'ō ! Ba i'ondrasi razo, ifalōgoe tooe ia 24 ba zalo, fōnania, ba imane : He sochō ja'o, razo ! hadia, ja'oegō zangoema'ō : Adonia zi tobali razo fangaligoe, ja'ia dania zidadao ba dadao- 25 magoe ? Noa sa mōi ia mitooe ma'ō-chō, ba no oja itaba sawī si matoea ba ono zaŵi niboela ba biribiri, ba no ikaoni nono razo fefoe ba koe-mandra ba Abiataro ere. Ba hiza, ba manga ira chōnia ba labadoe nagoe, ba lamane : Ja ahowoe razo 26 Adonia ! Ba ja'odo, enonimō andre, ba Sadoki ere ba Benaja, ono Jehojada ba enonie Selomo, ba lō nikaoni- 27 nia. Hadia, ja'oegō zangoema'ō da'ō, ba lō ūfarongogō ba genonimō ha ni-ha dania zidadao ba dadaomamō, fangalioe, ja'oego sochō ja'o, razo ?
- 28 IV. Ba itema linia razo, Dawido, imane : Mihede chōgōe chō Mbaseba, — ba ! Ba so ia, i'ondrasi razo. Ba fahōloe razo, imane : Ba wa'adoe-hoe wa'aori Jehowa, si no mange-fa'ō ja'o ba ngawalō wamakao andrō 29 30 fefoe, — dali we'amōigoe ba hōloe chōoe, ba chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, me oemane : Onooe Selomo dania razo foerigoe, ba ja'ia dania zidadao ba dadao-magoe, fangaligoe, da'ō oetōrō ma'ō-chō. Ba ifaōndrō ia Baseba tooe ba zalo, mangaloeloe ia chō razo, ba imane : Ja anaoe noso zochō ja'o, razo, Dawido ! Ba imane razo Dawido : Mihede chōgōe chō Zadoki, ere, ba chō Natano, sama'ele'ō, ba chō Mbenaja, ono Jehojada. Ba mōi ira jomo chō razo. Ba imane razo : Mi'ohe genoni zochō ja'ami, ba mi-fakoedo nonogoe Selomo ba koedo kalide chōgōe ba mi'ohe mitooe ia ba Gihona. Ba da'ō dania labajoini 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 ia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Sadoki ere ba Natano sama'ele'ō ; ba aefa da'ō, ba milaoe dorofe, ba moc'ao ami, mimane : Ja ahowoe razo Selomo ! Ba mi'o'ō sa'ae ia mijawa, ena'ō mōi ia mijomo ba ena'ō moedadao ia ba dadaomagoe, fa ja'ia razo fangaligoe ; noa sa ja'ia niwa'ō-goe, ena'ō ja'ia razo ba Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba mado Joeda. Ba itema li razo Benaja, ono Jehojada, imane : Ja'ia da'ō ! Jamoetehe Jehowa, Lowalangi zochō ja'o, razo ! Si mane fanolo Jehowa sochō ja'o, razo, ja si manō gōi wanolonia Selomo ba jamoc'alawa'ō na ja'awa dadaomania, moroi ba wa'ala'awa dadaoma zochō ja'o, razo Dawido ! Ba mōi ira mitooe, ira Sadoki ere Natano sama'ele'ō ba Benaja, ono Jehojada, awō wazoeri andrō, ba lafakoedo Zelomo ba haeloe koedo kalide andrō chō razo Dawido, ba la'ohe ia ba mbewe Gihona. Ba ihalō dandroe wanicha andrō ba nose Sadoki ere, ba ibajoini Zelomo. Ba acfa da'ō, ba lalaoe dorofe, ba moe'ao zato fefoe, lamane : Ja a-howoe razo Selomo ! Ba la'o'ō ia mijawa niha sato fefoe ba lalaoe zoeroene sato andrō, ba lakaraini wa'iki, ma'ifoē tō, ba asila danō, ba wanghegō andrō chōra.

- 41 V. Ba irongo Adonia, awō nikao-ninia andrō fefoe, si so chōnia, me no aefa sibai manga ira. Ba me irongo li dorofe andrō Joabi, ba imane: Hadia zeboea li andrō ba fagoeagoeasa, jomo ba mbanoea ?
- 42 Ba me hoemedē na ia, ba so Jonata andrō, ono Gabiataro ere. Ba imane Adonia: Ae ba da'e, niha si fadoehoe dōdōda ndra'oeğō, toeria si
- 43 sōchi ö'ohe chōda ! Ba itema li Gadonia Jonata, imane chōnia : Si ndroehoe ! noa sa ibali'ō razo Zelomo sochō ja'ita, razo Dawido !
- 44 Ba noa sa ibe'e awōnia razo Zadoki ere ba Natano sama'ele'ō ba Benaja, ono Jehojada, awō wazoeri andrō ; ba no lafakoedo ia ba koedo kalide
- 45 chō razo. Ba no labajoini razo ia ba Gihona ira Sadoki ere Natano sama'ele'ō, ba no mōi ira mijawa, moroi ba da'ō, no owoeawoea dōdō, no tobali hoeemoefa mbanoea. Da'ō wagoeagoeasa andrō nirongomi. Ba no moedadāo Zelomo ba dadaoma
- 46 razo. Ba noa sa'ae mōi genoni razo, ba wamahowoe'ō sochō ja'ita, razo Dawido, wangoema'ō : Jamoe-eboea'ō na dōi Zelomo Lowalangi-mō, moroi ba dōimō, ba jamoe'ala-wa'ō na jawā dadaomania, moroi ba dadaomamō andrō ! Ba no mangalocloe razo ba gasonia. (*Moz. I.*
- 47, 31). Ba noa na imane razo : Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräli, sameedadāo ba dadaomagoe fangaligoe, ma'ōchō, ba zanhe hōrōgōe ! Ba tokeā fefoe nikaoni Gadonia ba maoso ira, ifoeli
- 49 ia chōra zamōsana. Ba ata'oe sibai Gadonia Zelomo, ba maoso ia, mōi ia moc'olembai dandroe andrō ba
- 50 na ha wame'e soemange. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Zelomo, lamane : Hiza, no i'olembai dandroe ba na ha wame'e soemange Adonia, ba wa'ata'oenia razo Selomo, ba no imane : Jamōi ba hōloe chōgōe oea razo Selomo, wa lō ifaboenoe'ō
- 52 genoninīa andre. Ba imane Selomo :
- Na niha satoelō tōdō ia dania, ba sara mboe ba hōgōnia lō atoroe ba danō ; ba na ta'ilā ilaoe zi lō sō-chi, ba si mate ia ! Ba lahālō ia ba 53 zinga naha wame'e soemange ; ba me iroegi jomo, ba ifalōgoe tooe ia fōna razo Selomo. Ba imane chōnia Selomo : Foeli'ō ba chōmi !

FAZA 2.

I. Oroissa Dawido chō Zelomo. Fa'amate Dawido. II. Ifaboenoe'ō Gadonia Selomo ba itibō'ō Gabiataro. III. Ifaboenoe'ō Joabi, ba IV. Sime'i.

- I. Ba me no ahatō wa'amate chō Dawido, ba ibe'e li chō nononia Selomo, imane : Na oetōrō sa'ae lala niha fefoe, ba abe'e'ō dōdōoe, ja sabōlō ndra'oeğō. O'ō hadia niwa'ō Jehowa, lala chōnia tōrō, ba o'ō gamachotania ba oroisā, awō hoekoe, awō wamadoehoe'ō andrō, dali zi so ba zoera goroisa Moze, ena'ō mofozoe fefoe nilaoemō ba ena'ō si sōchi loealoea dōrōwāmō, gofoe heza mōi'ō. (*Moz. V. 17, 18. Jos. I, 7*). Ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa, niwa'ōnia ba chōgōe andrē, me imane : Na lafaigifaigi lalara iraonooe, na lō farōi ira wanōrō lalara fōnagoe, na a'oi dōdōra ba na a'oi gera'erara, ba lō teboelō nga'ōtōmō ba dadaoma razo ba Ndراono Gizeräli. (*Sin. 132, 12*). Ba noa gōi ö'ila, hadia nilaoe Joabi, ono Ze-rooea, chōgōe, he iwisa ba goema-ndra Ndراono Gizeräli andrō si dāroe, Abineri, ono Neri, ba Ama-sa, ono Jeteri, wamoenoe ja'ira, timba wanoewō, me lō fanoewō, modo mbōbō lōwilōwinia ibe'e, do si mane sadoewa ba wanoewō, ba he badagahe ba gahenia. (*Sam. II. 3, 27; 20, 10*). Ba faigi he oŵisa, ba wa'atocatōeamō andrō, ba fa bōi atoelōtoelō manō ichamō narō danō hoewania andrō. Ba iraono Mbarasilai andrō, banoea Gileadi, ba öhachōsi tōdō, öbe'e soroedoe

- manga chōoe ira ; si manō sa gōi wolaoera chōgoe no, me moloi ndra'o ibe'e Abisalomi. (*Sam. II. 17, 27.*)
- 8 Ba so na gōi chōoe ba da'ō Zime'i andrō, ono Gera, mado Mbenijami, banoea Mbahoeri; si no mangelifi sibai ja'o da'ō, me loeo oesawa Mahana'i. Ba me ifaondragō zoei ndra'o foeri ō, mitooe ba mbewe Joridan, ba mōido ba hōloe chōnia, chō Jehowa, no oemané : Lō oefaboenoe'ō ndra'oegō ! (*Sam. II. 16, 5; 19, 23.*)
- 9 Ba ja'oegō, ba bōi zi lō ō'otoe'ō ia ; noa sa niha satoeatoea ndra'oegō ba ō'ila he ōwisa chōnia, ena'ō togoele ndro ba hoewania mitooe
- 10 barō danō ōbe'e. Ba mate Dawido, itōrō lala ndra toeania, ba lako'o ia ba mbanoea Dawido andrō. (*Hal. 11 zin. 2, 29.*) Ba fa'a waamatōrō Dawido Iraonio Gizeraëli, ba no ūfa waeloe fache; ba Heberona, ba me-witoe fache, ba ba Jeroezalema, ba tōloe ngafoeloe a tōloe. (*Sam. II. 5, 4.*)
- 12 II. Ba no doemadao ba dadaoma namania Dawido Zelomo, ba itoegoe
- 13 aro wa'arazonia. Ba mōi jomo chō Mbæseba, ina Zelomo, Gadonia andrō, ono Hagita. Ba imane Baseba : Hadia, ba zi sōchi we'amōimō ? Ba
- 14 imane : Ba zi sōchi. Ba imane chō Mbæseba : So niwa'ōgoe chōoe. Ba
- 15 imane : Ŵā'ō. Ba imane Adonia : No ūrongo, wa no chōgoe wa'arazo, mege, awō wa no ladōnādōna Iraono Gizeraëli ja'odo dania razo, ba he wisa wa'atobalinia dania, wa no chō nachigoe mōi wa'arazo, me no Je-
- 16 howa zangohonogōi chōnia. Ba iada'e, ba ha sambalō ni'andrōgōe chōoe; bōi zi lō ūfondrondrongo chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia : Ŵā'ō.
- 17 Ba imane : Andrō chō razo Selomo — na ja'oegō, ba i'o'ō — ena'ō ibe'e dongagoe Gabizagi andrō, ba
- 18 noe Zoenema. Ba imane Baseba : Laoe, fahoehoeo ndra'o chō razo, ba
- 19 ni'andrōoe andrō. Ba mōi jomo chō razo, Selomo Mbæseba, ba hoehoeo andrō chō Gadonia. Ba maoso razo, ifaondragō ia, ifaōndrō ia fōna niania, ba moedadao ia ba dadaomania ; ba labē'e gōi dadaoma nina razo, ba moedadao gōi ia, ba gambolō razo. Ba imane : So ni'a-andrōgōe chōoe ma'ifae, bōi zi lō ūfondrondrongo chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia razo : Ŵā'ō manō, ina, lō zi lō ūfondrondrongo chōoe. Ba 21 imane inania : Ena'ō na labē'e dōnga ga'aoe Adonia Gabizagi andrō, banoea Zoenema. Ba itema li niania razo Selomo, imane : Ai, hana wa [ha] Abizagi andrō, banoea Zoenema, ū'andrō chō Gadonia, sōchi manō ūdōlō wangandrō chōnia wa'a-razo gōi — noa sa atō ga'agoe ia — chōnia ba chō Gabiataro ere ba chō Joabi, ono Zeroeja. Ba fahōlōe 23 Zelomo ba chō Jehowa, imane : Jamelaoe chōgoe Lowalangi, na tengasi mate Gadonia, me no i'andrō da'ō ! Faja, wa no saoeri Jehowa, 24 si no mangaro'ō ja'o ba si no madedao ba dadaoma namagoe Dawido ja'o, ba si no mame'e satoea baomo ndra'odo, dali niwa'ōnia andrō, na tengasi ma'ōchō andre laboenoe Gadonia ! (*Sam. II. 7, 12.*) Ba iwa'ō li razo, Selomo chō Mbænaja, ono Jojada; ba da'ō zanaroe'ō si'ōli chō Gadonia, ba mate ia. Ba imane razo chō Gabiataro ere 26 andrō : Ae ba Ganatoti ba kabœmō andrō, si mate sa ndra'oegō. Ba tengasi ma'ōchō oeboenoe ndra'oegō, me no sangosha'ō tawōla Zo'aja, Jehowa, ndra'oegō, sowaō-waō fōna namagoe Dawido, ba me no ahori gōi ūtaōgō wamakao andrō nitaōgō namagoe. (*Sam. I. 22, 20. Sam. II. 15, 24.*) Ba tobali itibo'ō 27 Gabiataro andrō Selomo, fa bōi sa'ae ere ia chō Jehowa, ena'ō itōrō li Jchowa andrō, niwa'ōnia ba Zilono, ba nga'ōtō Eli andrō. (*Sam. I. 2, 31 b. t.*)
- III. Ba irongo doeria da'ō Joabi. 28 Noa sa awō Gadonia mege Joabi,

he ū'a'e lō si mōi ia awō Gabisa-lomi me fōna. Ba moloi Joabi, isāwa nose Jehowa ba i'olembai dandroe andrō ba naha wame'e soemange.

29 Ba la'ombacha'ō chō razo Selomo, lamané : No moloi Joabi, no isāwa nose Jehowa, ba i'iagō zinga naha wame'e soemange ! Ba ifatenge Mbenaja, ono Jojada, Selomo, imane 30 chōnia : Ae boenoe ia ! Ba iroegi nose Jehowa Benaja, ba imane chō Joabi : Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Ae baero ! ba imane : Bōi, ba da'e matedo ! Ba ifoeli chō razo Benaja, imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Joabi, da'ō wanemania

31 ligoe. Ba imane chōnia razo : O'ō niwā'ōnia, boenoe ia, ba ko'o, ena'ō ōheta ba hoeloegoe ba ba hoeloe nga'ōtōgoe ndro andrō, nidoewagō

32 Joabi lō bōrō, ba ena'ō ba hoeloe-nia ihare'ō ndronia Jehowa, me no daroea iboenoe niha satoelō moroi chōnia ba, si sōchi moroi chōnia ; no iboenoe lō nirongo namagoe Dawido : Abineri andrō, ono Neri, koemandra Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba Amasa, ono Jeteri, koemandra

33 ma'owoe Joeda. Ba ba hoeloe Joabi sa'ae jatohare ndro andrō ba ba hoeloe nga'ōtōnia, si lō mama-lōmalō, ba ja ahowoe chō Jehowa Dawido, awō nga'ōtōnia, si sawē ja'ira, ba he dadaomania, iroegi zi

34 lō aetoe ! Ba mōi mijawā Mbenaja, ono Jojada, itaroe'ō zi'ōli chō Joabi, iboenoe ; ba ba lewatōnia ba danō

35 si mate lako'o ia. Ba Benaja andrō, ono Jojada, ibe'e fangalinia, hōgō zabōlō, razo ; ba Sadoki ere andrō, ba ibe'e fangali Gabiataro.

36 IV. Ba ifatenge razo, ifakaoni'ō Zime'i andrō, imane chōnia : Ba Jeroezalama laoe nomooe, ba ba da'ō iagō, bōi manō ofanō ba da'ō, gofroe heza. Ba na mofanō'ō, na ū'ōtō Gendrona, ba si mate ndra'-oegō, bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe ; ba

37 38 hoeloe mō dania so ndromō. Ba imane Sime'i chō razo : Laoe, i'ō'ō niwā'ō zochō ja'o, razo, sawoejoemō andre. Ba ba Jeroezalema sosō Zime'i, ara ma'ifoe. Ba medōloe fache, ba so zoloi sawoejoe Zime'i, daroea, lasāwa Nachisi andrō, ono Ma'acha, razo Gata. Ba me la'ombacha'ō chō Zime'i : Hiza, ba Gata so zawoejoemō andrō ! ba ifosela galidenia Sime'i ba mofanō ia, isāwa Gata chō Nachisi, ba wangaloei sawoejoenia. Iroegi Gata ba ihalō zawoejoenia ba da'ō. Ba la'ō- mbacha'ō chō Zelomo, no irōi Jeroezalema Sime'i, no mōi ba Gata ba no mangawoeli ia. Ba ifatenge razo, ifakaoni'ō Zime'i, ba imane chōnia : Hadia, tengā no oebe'e ba hōloe ndra'oegō chō Jehowa, ba tengā no oeŵā'ō chōoe : Ha si'ai mofanō ndra'oegō heza, ba si mate ndra'oegō — bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe ? Ba no ūmāne chōgoe : Laoe, oerongo ! Ba hana sa, wa no olifoe'ō wa no mōi'ō ba hōloe ba chō Jehowa, ba hana wa lō ū'ō'ō goroisa andrō, nibe'egoe chōoe ? Ba imane na razo chō Zime'i : No ū'ila zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe, nitegoe dōdōoe ja'oegō, nilaoemō chō namagoe Dawido. Ba jamoehare'ō ba hoeloe mō horōoe andrō Jehowa : ba ja ahowoe razo Selomo, ba ja'arō dadaoma Dawido andrō, fōna Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe ! Ba ibe'e li chō Mbenaja, ono Jojada, razo ; ba mōi tooe da'ō, itaroe'ō zi'ōli chō Zime'i, ba mate ia.

FAZA 3.

I. Ihalō nono Wara'o Selomo. II. Fangifinia ba Gibeona. III. Fa'atoateoeania ba wangoehoekoe.

(4. 1-4: Nga'ōt. II. 1, 1-6).

I. Ba me aro sa'ae wa'arazo ba danga Zelomo, ba ifachai si tengabō'ō Wara'o, razo Miseraji. Ihalō nono Wara'o, i'ohe ba mbanoea Dawido, gasagasa wolaoenia gōdonia ba osali Jehowa, awō wangasiwai ūli Jeroezalema, ūli kara. (F. 7, 8). Ba hilihili na mame'e soemange zato, iroegi da'ō, ba lō'ō

- na sa moelaoe nahia dōi Jehowa. | doehoe, ba oe'o'ō ni'andrōoe andrō : 12
 3 Ba Selomo, ba i'omasi'ō Jehowa, i'o'ō nifachoi namania Dawido, ha fa ba hilihili na gōi mame'e soemange ia ba manoenoe koemōjō. | oebe'e chōoe dōdō satoeatoea si so era'era, ena'ō lō famaedooe, he ba gōtō mege ba he ba gōtō dania. (Sangomb. I., 16). Ba oebe'e gōi 13
 4 Ba mōi ba Gibeona razo, ba wame'e soemange ba da'ō. me no da'ō gamaedola zi a'a hilihili andrō. Hōnō nga'oeo soemange ibe'e Selomo ba naha wame'e soemange andrō. (Sam. I. 9, 12. Nga'ōt. I. 21, 29). | chōoe zi tengā ni'andrōoe, he fa'eboea gana'a ba he fa'eboea dōi, ena'ō lō famaedooe ba zala'wa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe. (Mat. 6, 33). Ba 14
 5 II. Ba i'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Zelomo, ba Gibeona, ba zi bongi, ba wangifi. Ba imane Lowalangi: Andrō hadia nibe'egoe chōoe. | na ūtōrō lala andrō chōgōe, na ū'o'ō nifachigoē andrō ba oroisagoe, si mane fanōrō namaoe Dawido mege, ba oebe'e gōi chōoe wa'anaoe noso. Ba me tokeā Zelomo, ba hiza, ba 15 fangifi. Ba me no iroegi Jeroezalema, ba mōi ia fōna dawōla zoera goroisa Jehowa, mamc'e soemange ia, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi; ba ibe'e gōi genoninia fefoe.
 6 (F. 9, 2). Ba imane Selomo: No eboea sibai dōdōoe chō genonioe andrō, amagoe Dawido, ba noa sa gōi itōrō lalania, sanehe ndra'oegō, lō si farōi ia ba no satoelō tōdō ia ba sadōlō era'era chōoe; ba' no lō niboelō'ōoe chōnia fa'eboea dōdō andrō, wame'e ono matoea chōnia, sidadao ba dadaomania, si mane 16
 7 ma'ōchō. Ba hiza, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, no ūbal'i'ō razo genonioe andre, fangali namagoe Dawido. Ba ja'o, ba iraono, lō oe'ila he wisa wofanō ba lō oe'ila he 17
 8 wisa wangawoeli. Ba no so ba hoenō mbanoeaoe genonioe andre, ba hoenō mbanoeamō andrō, nitoejoemō, banoea seboea andrō, si lō moetaha moe'erai, ba wa'ato, ba si 18
 9 tebai ta'ofaja. Ba ena'ō na ūbe'e chō genonimō andre dōdō samo-ndrongo li, ena'ō tola ifatōrō mba- noeamō andrō ba ena'ō i'ila hadia zi sōchi ba hadia zi lō sōchi. Ha 19
 10 niha sa zangila mamatōrō banoeamō andrō, si no ato sibai? Ba omasi Zo'aja, me da'ō ni'andrō Zelomo.
 11 Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi: Me no da'ō ni'andrōoe, ba me tengā fa'anaoe noso ba tengā fa'eboea gana'a ba tengā fa'amate zi fa'oedoe chōoe ū'andrō, me no fa'atoeatoea ni'andrōoe, ba wamondrongo si 20
 oebe'e chōoe ūtōrō lala andrō chōgōe, na ū'o'ō nifachigoē andrō ba oroisagoe, si mane fanōrō namaoe Dawido mege, ba oebe'e gōi chōoe wa'anaoe noso. Ba me tokeā Zelomo, ba hiza, ba 21 fangifi. Ba me no iroegi Jeroezalema, ba mōi ia fōna dawōla zoera goroisa Jehowa, mamc'e soemange ia, soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi; ba ibe'e gōi genoninia fefoe.
 III. Ba daroea zi mōi chō razo, me loco da'ō, ira alawe sohorō, la'ondrasī ia. Ba imane si samōsa: He 22
 Toea, no oroedoega jomo galawē da'e, ba mo'ono ndra'o ba zi so ia, jomo ba da'ō. Ba tōloe bongi aefa 23 wadonogoe, ba madono gōi galawē da'e; no oroedoega ndra'aga, ba lō chōma niha bō'ō jomo, ha ja'aga, daroeaga. Ba mate nono galawē da'e, ba zi bongi, noa sa ilangō ba wemōrō. Ba maoso ia, me taloe 24 mbongi, ihalō nonogoe ba ngaigoe, me no mōrō zawojoemō andre, ba ifafōrō ba ngainia; ba ononia si no mate, ba ibe'e ba ngaigoe. Ba me maoso ndra'o me moloeo, ba wamaenoe onogoe, ba hiza, ba no mate. Be me no oefaiagi sibai, me no abōlō moloeo, ba hiza, ba no tengā onogoe, ni'adonogōgoe. Ba 25 imane ira alawe si samoea: Faja, onogoe zaoeri, ba onooe zi mate! Ba imane si samōsa: Fajaoe, onooe zi mate ba onogoe zaoeri! Ba fagoeaga ira ba da'ō, fōna razo. Ba imane razo: Niwa'ō da'e, ba: Onogoe da'ō, saoeri, ba onooe zi mate! Ba niwa'ō da'ō, ba: Faja, onooe zi mate, ba onogoe zaoeri! Ba imane 26

na razo : Mihalō chōgroe wōda ! Ba
 me la'ohe chō razo wōda andrō,
 25 ba imane : Misila nono andrō, sao-
 ri, ba tambai ba da'e ba tambai
 26 ba da'ō mibe'e. Ba hoemede ndra
 alawe andrō. saoeri ono, chō razo —
 me no ahachō sibai dōdōnia nono-
 nia — imane : He Toea, mibe'e
 manō aoeri chōnia nono andrō, ba
 bōi miboenoe ! Ba imane si samō-
 27 sa : Bōi mōi chōgroe, ba bōi mōi
 chōoe : misila ! Ba itema linia razo,
 imane : Sangoema'ō mege : Mibe'e
 manō aoeri chōnia nono andrō, ba
 28 bōi miboenoe ! — da'ō ninania. Ba
 me larongo wangetoe'ō hoekoe a-
 ndrō chō razo Iraono Gизeraëli fefoe,
 .ba la'ata'oefi razo, me aboto ba dō-
 dōra, so chōnia wa'atoeatoeia Lo-
 walangi, ba wamatōrō hoekoe sa-
 toelō.

FAZA 4.

I. Enoni Zelomo. II. Fa'eboea ga-
na'ania. III. Fa'atoeatoeania.

1 I. Ba razo ba Ndراono Gизeraëli
 2 fefoe sa'ae Zelomo. Ba da'e hōgō
 genoninia : Ere Gasarija andrō, ono
 3 Zadoki. (F. 2, 35). Ba doeroeteli
 Gelihorefi ba Ahija, faoma ono Zisa.
 Ba sa'asa seboea Jozafati, ono Ga-
 4 hiloedi. Ba Benaja andrō, ono Jo-
 jada, ba koemandra zabōlō. Ere
 5 gōi Zadoki ba Abiataro. Ba Asaria,
 ono Natano, ba no moefataro hōgō
 goemandroe. Ba Saboedoe, ono Na-
 6 tano, ba ere ba si fahoewoe chō
 razo. Ba Ahisari, ba mandroe ba
 gōdo, ba Adonira, ono Gabada, ba
 7 mandroe rodi. (F. 12, 18). Ba fele-
 ndroea chō Zelomo goemandroe,
 ba Ndراono Gизeraëli fefoe. Da'ō
 zama'ema balazo chō razo ba ba
 zorojomonia fefoe, sarasara waŵa
 8 zamōsa ba zi dōfi. Ba da'e dōira :
 Ono Hoeri ba hili mado Geferaji ;
 9 ba ono Dekeri ba Makasi, noemalō
 ba Za'alabi ba ba Mbeti Zemesi ba
 10 ba Elono, iroegi Mbeti Hanana ; ba
 ono Hczedi ba Garoeboti, chōnia
 gōi Zocho ba tanō Heferi, ma'afeoe;
 ba ono Gabinadabi ba Nafata Do-
 ra, ma'asagōrō ; fo'omonia Dafata,
 ono Zelomo. Ba Ba'ana, ono Gahi-
 loedi, ba Da'anacha ba ba Megido
 ba ba Mbeti Zeana ma'asagōrō, ba
 ngai Zaretana, tooe Jezere'eli, i'ot-
 tarai Mbeti Zeana. noemalō ba Ha-
 beli Mehola, iroegi ba zi tambai Jo-
 kemea ; ba ono Geberi ba Ramoti,
 ba danō Gileadi, chōnia mbanoea
 Ja'iro andrō, ono Manase, ba danō
 Gileadi ba chōnia gōi danō Gara-
 goba ba Mbazana, 60 mbanoea se-
 boea, banoca nifo'oli ba nifolazi
 tōla ; (Moz. IV. 32, 41); ba Ahina-
 14 dabi, ono Ido, ba Mahana'i ; ba
 15 Ahimasi ba mado Nafetali ; fo'omo-
 nia, ba ono Zelomo gōi, Basimata
 andrō. Ba Ba'ana, ono Hoeza'i, ba
 16 mado Gaseri ba ba Mbealoti ; ba
 17 Jozafati, ono Waroea, ba mado Isa-
 sari ; Ba Sime'i, ono Ela, ba mado
 18 Mbenijami ; ba Geberi, ono Goeri,
 19 ba danō Gileadi, ba danō Zihona
 andrō, razo Ndراono Gamori, ba ba
 danō Ogi, razo Mbazana. Ba ma'-
 20 oewoe Joeda ba Iraono Gизeraëli,
 ba no ato sibai, timba wa'ojā nga-
 woea nene ba mbewe nasi, ba si
 mangamanga ira ba somoeso tōdō.
 II. Ba razo sa'ae Zelomo ba ga-
 matōrōwa razo fefoe, i'otarai mboto
 Oifarati, iroegi danō Miseraji; la'ohe
 zoemange ba barō bawa Zelomo
 ira, sagōtō ja'ia. (Moz. I. 5, 18.
 Sin. 72, 8). Ba balazo Zelomo ma'ō-
 chō, ba 12 fikoe hamo si sōchi ba
 24 fikoe hamo bō'ō, ba 10 nga'eoē 23
 sawi nibocla ba 20 nga'eoē sawi
 nikoebaloi, ba 100 nga'eoē biribiri,
 lō lai mbōhō ba nago ba laosi ba
 bebe ba manoe, satabō. Noa sa mōi
 24 barō mbawania fefoe, iroegi mbewe
 Oifarati, i'otarai Difisa, noemalō ba
 Gasa, fefoe razo, iroegi mboto Oifa-
 rati ; ba lō'ō manō famadōni, fa-
 soei. Tobali ahono manō ma'oewoe
 25 Joeda ba Iraono Gизeraëli, barō
 ūwē nagoe chōnia ba barō mara-

- falania so zamōsana, i'otarai Dano, noemalō ba Mbereseba, gōtō wa'a-naoe noso Zelomo. (*Moz. III. 26, 5.*)
- 26 *Mich. 4, 4.* Ba 40,000 chō Zelomo koedo goereta ba 12,000 nifake ba wakoedosa. (*Moz. V. 17, 16 b. t.*)
- 27 Ba koemandroe andrō ba samaigi balazo razo Selomo, fabaja balazo zi mangamanga chōnia, sarasara wa'wa zamōsa; lō labē'e ambō ha-
- 28 dia ia. Awō gandroe ba tōla gandroe, sogoena ba koedo goereta ba ba koedo ba wakoedosa, ba la'ohe ba zi so razo, na inōtō ba zamōsana.
- 29 III. **Ba** ihōna chō Zelomo wa'a-toeatoea Lowalangi ba fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba fotōdō ihōna chōnia, timba
- 30 nene ba mbewe nasi, tobali abōlō wa'a-toeatoea Zelomo, moroi ba wa'a-toeatoea niha bō'ō fefoe, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo ba moroi ba wa'-atoeatoea Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe.
- 31 Ba no atoeatoea ia, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe, he Etano andrō, ma'oe-woe Zera, ba he Hemano ba Chalikoli ba Darada, ono Maholi, ba te-toeria ia ba niha baero, fasoei.
- 32 (*Nga'ōt. I. 2, 6. Sin. 89, 1.*) Tōloe ngahōnō ilaoe amaedola, ba sinoen-
- 33 nia, ba no lima tōra hōnō. Iwawacha'ō he wisa ngawalō geoe, i'otarai geresi ba hili Libano, noemalō ba zoefa, si toemboe ba gōli kara. Ba ifatoenō he wisa zaliwaliwa ba danō
- 34 ba fofo ba koeōkoeō ba ī'a. Ba dozi soi, ba mōi, ba wamondrondrongo fa'atoeatoea Zelomo, sinenge zala'wa ba goeli danō fefoe, ba zi no teroeria wa'a-toeatoeania andrō.
- FAZA 5.
- I. Fawoe'oe li ira Zelomo Hiramo andrō, ba wolaoe osali. II. Lahōnagō lafaigi zogoea, eoe ba kara.
- (A. 1-16: *Nga'ōt. II. 2.*)
- 1 I. **Ba** ifatenge chō Zelomo gc-noninia Hiramo andrō, razo Diro; me no irongo no labajoini razo Zelomo, fangali namania. Sagōtō fa'-ara, ba no si fahoewoe sibai chō Dawido Hiramo andrō. (*Sam. II. 5, 11. Nga'ōt. II. 2, 3 b. t.*) Ba ifatenge chō Hiramo Selomo, imane chōnia: No ōrongo, wano tebai ilaoe nomo dōi Lawalanginia Jehowa amagoe Dawido, bōrō wanoewōnōe-wō andrō si tefasoei ja'ia, irege ibe'e barō gahenia ira Jehowa. (*Nga'ōt. I. 28, 3.*) Ba no ahono manō fasoei, ibe'e chōgoe Lowalangigoc, Jehowa, tobali lō'ō sa'ae si fa'oedoe ba lō'ō sa'ae si fatimba. Ba no ocwa'ō tō-dōgōe oelaoe nomo dōi Lowalangigoe, Jehowa, dali niwa'ō Jehowa chō namagoe Dawido, me imane: Onooe andrō, nifedadaogoe dania ba da-daomamō, fangalioe, da'ō dania zolaoe omo dōigoe! (*Nga'ōt. I. 22, 10.*) Ba wa'ō sa'ae, ena'ō lalaoe chōgoe geresi ba hili Libano, ba acha fao ba genonioe genonigoe; ba ja'o zame'e loeo genonioe, dali manō ni-fatōmō. Noa sa'ae ū'ilā, wa samōsa lō ba chōma sangila molaoe eoe, si mane banoea Zidona andrō. Ba me irongo niwa'ō Zelomo Hiramo, ba oinoeso sibai dōdōnia, ba imane: Nisoeno Jehovah ma'ōchō, si no mame'e ono satoeatoea chō Dawido, hōgō soi seboea andrō! Ba ifatenge chō Zelomo Hiramo, imane: No oerongo niwa'ōoe chōgoe. Ba ja'odo, ba ahorī oe'asogō hadia zomasi'ō tōla geresi ba tōla zenobari. Acha la'ohe mitooe ba mbewe nasi euonigoe, moroi ba hili Libano, ba ja'o zangoema'ō forake ja'ia, iroegi mbanoea niwa'ōoe chōgoe, ba ba da'ō, ba oe'wa'ō wanoedoegō, ena'ō ja'oeegō zamahalō'ō. Ba ja'oeegō, ba ū'ō ni'andrōgōe, ūbalazoi ndra'aga, ja'aga si samba omo. Ba ifa'ema chō Zelomo dōla geresi ba tōla zenobari Hiramo, ha wa'oja zomasi ia. Ba Selomo, ba ifa'ohe'ō chō Hiramo, ba 40,000 fikoe gandroe ba 4000 fikoe fanicha mboea zai nifoefoe, balazora, ja'ira si samba omo. Ero rōfi ifa'ohe'ō da'ō chō Hiramo Selomo. Ba no ibe'e wa'a-toeatoea 12

- chō Zelomo Jehowa, itōrō nifaboe'-oenia chōnia mege. Ba ha sara dōdōra Hiramo Zelomo, ba fawoe'oe li ira.
- 13 II. Ba i'ofaja zohalōwō rodi Selomo, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe, ba fa'ato zi gōna rodi andrō, ba 14 30,000. Ba ifalalilali wamatenge ja'ira ba hili Libano, sarasara waŵa, ba foeloefoeloe ngahōnō; tobali sa-rasara waŵa ira ba hili Libano ba doeadoea waŵa ba chōra. Ba Adonira mandroe ba rodi andrō. 15 (F. 4, 6). Ba 70,000 chō Zelomo sonoro ba 80,000 zanoto kara ba hili, 16 lō lai hōgōra ba mandroe, chō Zelomo, satoea zangai halōwō, 3300 da'ō, samaigimaigi niha andrō, 17 halōwō. Ba iŵā'ō razo wamo'a kara seboea, si sōchi, kara nitoto, tojo 18 gosali andrō dania. Ba manotonoto doeka andrō chō Zelomo, la'asiwai mbalo, awō gara, ba wolaoe osali dania. (*Hes. 27, 9.*)

FAZA 6.

I. Osali. II. Amaboe'ela li Lowalangi. III. He wisa na wame'e osali andrō.

(*Faigi gói Nga'ōt. II. 3, 1-13.*)

- 1 I. Ófa ngaotoe a waloë ngafoeloe fache i'otarai wa'aheta Ndraono Gизeraëli ba danō Miseraji ba no aloea medōloe fache razora Zelomo, me ifobōrō wolaoe osali andrō chō Jehowa, ba mbaŵa Sifi, baŵa si doea. (*Hal. zin. 7, 47.*) Ba osali andrō, nilaoe razo Selomo, ba 60 hela wa'anaoe ba 20 hela wa'ebolo 3 ba 30 hela wa'alawā. Ba ewe'ewe andrō, fōna zi ndroehoe nomo, ba no 20 hela wa'anaoe, dali wa'ebolo gosali, ba 10 hela wa'ebolo, fōna 4 gosali. (*Joh. 10, 23.*) Ba ifosandrela 5 gosali, nifotarali. Ba baero mbagolō, ba isahe na, fasoei, ifasoei gosali, awō nifo'oto'oto andrō, tānō foeri, ibali'ō bate'e baero, fasoei. 6 Si sagōtō zahesahe andrō, tānō tooe, ba 5 hela wa'ebolo, ba si sagōtō,

fanete, ba 6 hela ba si sagōtō tānō jaŵa, ba 7 hela; noa sa ibosi mbagolō tānō baero, fasoei, fa bōi tefā'a ba mbagolō. Ba me la'otomosi gosali andrō, ba kara si no moedōlō moetoto mege, me labo'ai, lafa'anō, tobali lō moerongo li wakake si'oli ba wotomo andrō, he farōcha ba he fahō. Ba bawandroehō ba zi sagōtō tānō tooe, ba ngai, ba tānō raja so, ba ora mijawā ba zi tataloe, ba ba zi sagōtō tānō jaŵa. Ilaoe sa'ae gosali andrō ba i'asiwai; ba sagō gosali fafa, ba gasō matoea, ba oi eresi. Ba ilaoe zahesahe andrō, 10 ba gosali ma'afefoe (fasoei), lima hela zagōtō, wa'alawā, ba ifabōbō ba gosali boeatō eresi.

II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Zelomo, imane: Ba gosali andrō, 12 nilaoemō: Na ôtōrō nifachoioge andrō ba na ô'o'ō hoekoe chōgoe ba na ôtōngōni goroisagoe, ba wanōrō ja'ia, ba oetōrō chōoe niŵā'ōgoe, fehedegoe chō namaoe Dawidi, ba ba hoenō Ndraono Gизeraëli 13 oe'iagō, ba lō oe'erogō mbanoeagoe, Iraono Gизeraëli. (*Sam. II. 7, 12.*)

III. Ba ilaoe gosali andrō Selomo 14. ba i'asiwai. Ba bagolō tānō bacha 15 ba gosali, ba bagolō eresi ibe'e, i'otarai zalo, iroegi narō zagō ibaloegō bagolō, tānō bacha. Ba fafa zalo tooc, ba senobari. Ba ibaloegō fafa 16 eresi zi 20 hela andrō, tānō ba hambo gosali (tānō bacha), i'otarai zalo, noemalō barō zagō; ba da'ō ilaoe zi hoelō mbate'e ba hambo, fondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba 40 17 hela wa'anaoe zi hoelō daloe zalo, fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba bagolō eresi tānō bacha, nisoea, 18 la'izoe ndroe'oe ba boenga; oi eresi; lō oroma kara. Ba tānō bacha ilaoe wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, ena'ō ba da'ō labe'e dawōla zoera goroisa Jehowa. Ba fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō 20 andrō, si 20 hela fa'anaoe ba 20 hela fa'ebolo ba 20 hela fa'alawā, ni'fo'eli balaki, ifazōchi naha wame'e

- 21 soemange, eresi. Ba tánō baeha, ba ifo'oeli balaki gosali Selomo, ba ifatōrō rate balaki fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, nifo'oeli balaki gōi.
- 22 Osali ma'asamboea ifo'oeli balaki, fatoetoe; ba he naha wame'e soemange andrō fōna wondrege ni'amoni'ō, ba ifo'oeli balaki, ma'asa-
- 23 mboea. Ba ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba domboea ifazōehi Keroebi, eoe, tōla zai, foeloe hela wa'ala-
- 24 ūa. Lima hela wa'anaoe gafi Keroebi si samboea, ba lima hela gōi gafi zi samboea, tobali foeloe hela, i'otarai mbalō gafinia si sara, noemalō ba
- 25 mbalō zi sara. Ba foeloe hela gōi Keroebi si samboea; faoma manō Keroebi si domboea, he nga'eo, ba
- 26 he fa'eboea. Faoma foelofocloe hela wa'alaŵa Keroebi andrō, si domboea.
- 27 Ba baeha ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō ibe'e Keroebi andrō, ba no nibologō gafira, tobali iroegi mbagolō ba zi tambai afi zi samboea, ba ba mbagolō ba zi tambai iroegi afi zi samboea, ba ba daloe ba faondra gafi. Ba ifo'oeli balaki Keroebi a-
- 29 ndrō. Ba ba mbagolō gosali, fasoei, ba ifasoea'ō Keroebi ba ohi ba boenga, bacha ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō
- 30 ba baoeloe. Ba salo gosali gōi, ba ifo'oeli balaki, bacha ba wondrege
- 31 ni'amoni'ō ba baoeloe. Ba bawandoehō wondrege ni'amoni'ō, ba ifolagō [eo] zai. Ba lesi mbawandoehō ba ehomo fatambai, ba no
- 32 ni'olima sagi. Ba ba lagō mbawandoehō zai andrō, si doea gōrō, ba ifasoea'ō Keroebi ba ohi ba boenga, ba ifo'oeli balaki Keroebi andrō ba
- 33 ohi, balaki nibōbōzi, ni'anifi'ō. Ba he ba mbawandoehō baoeloe, ba
- 34 ifalaoe'ō gehomo zai, si ūfa sagi, ba doea gōrō lagō, senobari, ba faoma no moetaba daloe, tobali doeadoea
- 35 gōrō nifoejoe'ō. Ba ifasoea'ō Keroebi ba ohi ba boenga, ba ifo'oeli balaki, si fatōfa ba nisoea andrō.
- 36 Ba ikōlini golajama fōnafōna gosali, tōloe winaeta kara si ūfa sagi ba
- sawinaeta balo eresi. Ba ndrōfi si ūfa, ba mbaŵa Sifi tebe'e tooe dojo gosali Jehowa andrō, ba ba ndrōfi si felezara, ba mbaŵa boeli, baŵa si ūlaoe, ba te'asiwai gosali, fefoe hadia ia zi fabōbō ehōnia, he wisa wolaoe ja'ia, tobali mewitoe fache i'olaoe'ō. .

FAZA 7.

I. Ilaoe gōdo Selomo. II. Taroe nahe andrō si doea, ba gosali. III. Gala nidānō andrō, tōla, ba ahenia. IV. Fakake ba gosali.

- I. Ba gōdonia andrō, ba mewelēdōloe fache i'olaoe'ō Selomo, irege maoeloe wa'awai. (F. 10, 17). Eoe gatoea ba hili Libano nomo andrō, 100 hela wa'anaoe ba 50 hela wa'ebolo, ba 30 hela wa'alaŵa; tōloe ngenoli gehomo eresi, moroi tooe ba boeatō eresi ba mbalō gehomo. Ba sagō, ba eresi, jaŵa mbate'e ba hambo; si tohare ba gehomo andrō, ehomo si 45, felefelelima zangenoli. Ba tōloe winaeta mboeatō, ba sandrela, ba no fatahō, tōloetōloe ngenoli. Ba bawandoehō ba sandrela fefoe, ba no si ūfa sagi, eoe balo, ba si fatahō zandrela, tōloetōloe ngenoli. Ba ilaoe zerambi, ni'otaroenahe gehomonia, 50 hela wa'anaoe ba 30 hela wa'ebolo, ba samboea tō zerambi fōna da'ō, nifo'ehomo si manō gōi, ba nibosi mbalō. Ba samboea zeri balai, naha dadaoma, ba nifatoenō hoehoeo, seri balai wangoe-hoekoe, ilaoe, oi nibaloegō bagolō eresi, tánō baeha; i'otarai zalo, noemalō barō zagō. Ba omonia, nahiania, ba golajama si samboea, misa, i'otarai zerambi no mege, ba si manō gōi wolaoe. Ba chō nono Wara'o andrō nihalōnia, ba ilaoe gōi nomo Selomo, boeata zerambi andrō? (F. 3, 1). Ba [omo] andrō fefoe, ba kara seboea bōli, nibana ba wanoto, nigaragazini, he tanō baeha ba he tánō baero, i'otarai

- dojo tooe, noemalō barō zagō, ba tānō baero, iroegi golajama sebolo 10 andrō. Ba tojo tooe, ba no kara seboea bōli, kara seboea, so zi 10 11 hela ba so zi 8 hela. Ba mijawā, ba kara seboea bōli, nifatōrō sikoe ba 12 wanoto, ba eoe, eresi. Ba ōli gola-jama sebolo andrō, fasoei, ba tōloe winaeta gara si ūfa sagi ba sawi-naeta geoe balo, eresi, si mane olajama gosali Jehowa, tānō bacha, ba si mane olajama zerambi andrō ba gōdo.
- 13 II. **Ba ifatenge** ba Diro razo Selomo, ifakaoni'ō Hiramo andrō, banoea Diro. (*Nga'ōt. II. 2, 13, 14.*)
- 14 Ono lacha mbanoea, mado Nafe-tali Hiramo andrō, ba amania, ba banoea Diro; siambroe ia, toeka dōla, si fahōna fa'oneche, awō wa'atoe-atoea, awō wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba wolaoe hadia ia, tōla. Ba mōi ia chō razo, ilaoe nilaoe andrō chōnia fefoe. (*Moz. II. 31, 3.*)
- (*A. 15-21 : Nga'ōt. II. 3, 15-17.*)
- 15 Ifahele daroe nahe andrō, si doea, tōla, ba gewe'ewe andrō ba gosali. Felevaloe hela wa'alawa daroe nahe andrō ba daōfa manalagoe wa'esolo, ni'okowoe, ūfa toeroe wa'awe'ewe'e; si fagōlōgōlō manō zi doea andrō.
- 16 (*Raz. II. 25, 17.*) Ba domboea ilaoe hōgō, nifahele, tōla, hōgō daroe nahe andrō; faoma limalima hela wa'a-laŵa hōgō andrō. Ba ifazōchi zi hoelō ni'otaraŵa, raeŵeraeŵe, amae-dola mbalobaloe hōgō daroe nahe andrō, faoma ma'adomboea ibe'e
- 17 ni'otaraŵa si manō. Ba ifazōchi wamaedo mboea dalimo, tōla, doea doea winali wamaedo mboea dalimo
- 18 zamboea ni'otaraŵa. Ba 200 wa-maedo mboea dalima zamboea ni'-otaraŵa, fasoei, ni'ofinaligō, ifagō-lōgōlō manō wolaoe ba hōgō daroe 20 nahe si domboea. Ba hōgō daroe nahe andrō, ba no famaedo mboenga zōmasōma safoesi, ūfa hela.
- 21 Ba ifasindro daroe nahe andrō ewe'ewe gosali; ifasindro zi sara ba
- gambōlō, ba ibe'e tōinia Jachino, ba si sara, ba gabera, ba Boasi ibe'e tōi da'ō. Ba hōgō daroe nahe 22 andrō, ba no famaedo mboenga zōmasōma safoesi. Ba awai wolaoe ta-roe nahe andrō.
- (*A. 23-26 : Nga'ōt. II. 4, 2-5.*)
- III. **Ba ifazōchi** gala seboea a-ndrō, nifahele, 10 hela wa'ebolo mbawa, no owoelo, ba 5 hela wa'-alaŵa, dafoeloe manalagoe wa'eboea. Ba tooe mbewenia, ba famaedo 24 la'izoe ndroe'oe, foeloe hela, fasoei, doea winali, nidōlō famahele mege. Ba fa'awe'ewe'e gala, ba laloe'a, ba 25 bewenia, ba si mane bewe mako, no famaedo mboenga zōmasōma safoesi; ba ūsinia, ba 266 ngaso'e idanō. Felendroea wamaedo zaŵi zoloe'i, 26 3 tānō mijooe, ba 3 tānō ba gae-choela loeo ba 3 tānō miraja ba 3 tānō ba gatoemboecha. Ba si tohare ba hoeloera gala andrō, ba oi miba-chā dojora.
- (*A. 27-29 : Nga'ōt. II. 4, 6-10.*)
- Ba ifazōchi gōi dajadaja andrō, tōla, 27 foeloe fefoe, ūfa hela wa'anaoe ba ūfa hela wa'ebolo ba tōloe hela wa'-alaŵa. Ba si mané wamazōchi daja-daja andrō: Nifolesi ngai, ba 29 ngai andrō, nifasoei lesi, ba famaedo zingo ba famaedo zaŵi ba famaedo Keroebi; ba si manō gōi ba lesi andrō. Ba he jaŵa zingo andrō ba jaŵa zaŵi ba he tānō tooe, ba boenga ni'oraeŵeraeŵe nifanaŵana-ŵa. Ba ūfa roda zamboea dajadaja, 30 ba dōladōla roda, ba tōla. Ba ni-fo'alis i watalinga si ūfa. Amaedola galisi, nifahele, daomadaoma mba-langa andrō. Ba sobawa daoma-31 daoma andrō, ba swoelo mbawania, sahela a matonga wa'eŵaŵa; ba nisoea gōi da'ō; ba lesinia, ba si ūfa sagi, tengə swoelo. Ba tooe lesi 32 roda andrō, si ūfa. Ba dōladōla roda, ba no nifabōbō ba nōsi dajadaja andrō. Ba fa'alaŵa roda, ba sahela a matonga. Ba no nifolaoe roda 33 goereta roda andrō. Ba he dōla-

dōlania ba he ūsinia ma'afefoe, ba
 34 oi nifahele. Ba watalinga si ūfa, ba
 si hoelō galisi, nidōlō famahelc ba
 35 nōsi. Ba ba dete dajadaja andrō,
 ba si hoelō daomadaoma, ḫ hela
 wa'alaŵa, fasoei, ni'owoeloi'ō : Ba
 dete dajadaja andrō so daomadaoma
 andrō, si so secheseche mbalanga,
 nidōlō famahelc mege ba ngainia
 36 andrō ba ba lesinia. Ba ba wolo-
 wolo ngainia andrō, ba isoea Ke-
 roebi ba singo ba ohi, ha wa'oja
 zonaha ba zi sagōsagōrō ; ba boenga
 37 ni'oraeŵeraeŵe, fasoei. Si manō
 wamazōchi dajadaja andrō, si foeloe
 si faoma famahelc ba si faoma
 38 fa'eboea ba si faoma nga'ee. Ba
 foeloe gōi ifazōchi balanga tōla ; 5
 zo'e nōsi zi samboea balanga, ūfa
 hela wa'ewāŵa mbawa. Samboe-
 samboea mbalanga ba dajadaja si
 39 foeloe andrō. Ba lima ibe'e tānō
 raja gosali ba lima tānō jōoe, daja-
 daja andrō ; ba gala seboea andrō,
 ba tānō ba gambōlō ibe'e, tānō
 fōna, tānō miraja.

(A. 4-47: Nga'ōt. II. 4, 11-18.)

40 IV. Ba ifazōchi mbowoa ba soe-
 ndroesoendroe ba figa Hiramo andrō
 ba i'asiwai nilaoe andrō fefoe, ni-
 laoenia chō Zelomo ba gosali Jehowa
 41 andrō : Taroe nahe andrō, si doea,
 ba hōgō daroe nahe, ni'owoeloi'ō,
 si domboea ba ni'otaraŵa andrō,
 baloebaloe hōgō daroe nahe andrō,
 42 — ba famaedo mboea dalimo andrō,
 si 400, ba ni'otaraŵa andrō, si do-
 mboea, si doea winali zamboea ni'-
 otaraŵa, baloebaloe hōgō daroe na-
 43 he andrō, si domboea ; awō daja-
 daja andrō, si foeloe, fabaja balanga
 andrō si foeloe ba dajadaja andrō ;
 44 ba gala seboea andrō, si ha samboca
 ba saŵi andrō, si felendroca, soloe'i
 45 gala andrō ; ba bowoa andrō ba
 soendroesocndroe ba figa. Ba gama-
 gama andrō fefoe, nifazōchi Hiramo
 andrō chō razo Selomo, ba gosali Je-
 howa andrō, ba no tōla ni'alōsōigō.
 46 Ba ndraso Jordano ifafahelle'ō razo,

ba golaboeta tanō, ba gotaloeara
 Zoekota Zaretano. Ba lō itoelo ga- 47
 magama andrō fefoe Selomo, bōrō
 me no oja sibai ; lō moehonogōi
 wa'aboea dōla andrō.

(A. 48-51: Nga'ōt. II. 4, 19-5, 1.)
 Ba ifafazōchi'ō Selomo gamagama a- 48
 ndrō fefoe, si so ba gosali Jehowa da-
 nia : naha wame'e soemange andrō,
 ana'a, awō meza andrō, ana'a, si so
 jawā roti nifaigifaigi andrō, (Moz.
 II. 30, 1; 25, 23), awō naha wandroe 49
 andrō, lima ba gambōlō ba lima ba
 gabera, naha wandroe ana'a, fōna
 wondrege ni'amoni'ō, ba famaedo
 mboenga andrō ba fandroe ba goeti
 wandroc, ana'a, ba figa seboea ba 50
 rosō, ba figa side'ide ba makō ba
 gali, balaki. Ba izi lagō mbawand-
 droehō andrō, si doea gōrō miba-
 cha — ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō —
 ba izi mbawandroehō andrō ba go-
 sali, si doea gōrō, bawandroehō ba
 51 zi hoclō daloe zalo, ba ana'a gōi. Ba
 me no awai nilaoe andrō, fefoe, ni-
 falaoe'ō razo Selomo ba gosali Je-
 howa andrō, ba i'ohē bacha Selomo
 ni'amoni'ō namania Dawido, firō
 andrō ba ana'a andrō, ba gama-
 gama, ibe'e ba mbate'e girōgirō
 andrō ba gosali Jehowa.

FAZA 8.

I. La'ohē ba gosali dawōla ni'-
 amoni'ō andrō. II. To'ele lachōmī
 Jehowa. Hoehoeo Zelomo. III. Fa-
 ngandrō Zelomo, ba we'amoni'ō
 osali. IV. Ifahowoe'ō zato Selomo.
 V. Soemange fe'amoni'ō.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 5-7).

I. Ba ifaloecha'ō zatoea Ndraono 1
 Gizeraēli Selomo, awō hogō mado,
 salaŵa niwa Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 chōnia, ba Jeroezalema, ba wolohe
 mijāŵa tawōla zocra goroisa Jehowa,
 moroi ba mbanoea Dawido, ja'ia
 Ziona andrō. (Sam. II. 6, 17). Ba 2
 owoelo chō razo Selomo ndra matoea
 Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba mbaŵa
 Etani, ba gowasa — ja'ia mbaŵa

- si fitoe andrō. (*Moz. III. 22, 34.*)
- 3 La'ondrasi satoea Ndraono Gize-
4 raeli, ba lafazaŵa dawôla ere, ba
la'ohe mijawa dawôla Jehowa a-
ndrō, fabaja ose wama'ele'ō, awō
gamagama ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe,
si so baose andrō — da'ō ni'ohe
- 5 gere ba ono Lewi mijawa. Ba razo
Selomo ba banoea Ndraono Gize-
raeli fefoe, si no mangondrasi ja'ia,
ba la'iagō fôna dawôla, wame'e
soemange biribiri ba saŵi, irege lō
- 6 moetaha moe'erai ha wa'oja. Ba
ere andrō, ba la'ohe ba nahania
dawôla zoera goroisa Jehowa, ba
zi hoelō mbate'e, tâno ba hambo,
ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, barō
- 7 gafi Keroebi andrō. Noa sa moebo-
logō gafi Keroebi andrō, jaŵa naha
dawôla, ba tobali amaedola lafo-
ndroendroe dawôla, fabaja healhea-
nia, Keroebi, moroi jaŵa Ba fa'a-
- 8 naoe heahea andrō, ba irege oroma
chō zi iagō fôna wondrege ni'amoni'ō; ba moroi baero, ba lō oroma.
Ba ba da'ō sosó, iroegi ma'ochō
- 9 andre. Ba bacha barō dawôla andrō,
ba ha kara wanoera andrō, si doea
gôrō, nibe'e Moze bacha, ba gahe
hili Horebi no, kara wanoera ba
wawoe'osa li andrō, me fawoe'oe
li Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizeraeli,
me aheta ira ba danō Miseraji.
(*Moz. II. 25, 21. Heb. 9, 4.*)
- 10 II. Ba me larōi ni'amoni'ō ere,
ba ifōnoei gosali Jehowa lawoeo
11 andrō, tobali tebai möi mangai
halōwôra ere, ba lawoeo andrō, me
no ifōnoei gosali Jehowa lachōmi
Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 40, 34.*)
(4. 12-53 : *Nga'ot. II. 6, 1-40.*)
- 12 Ba imane Selomo : „Looe andrō,
ba no ifataro ba mbanoea si jaŵa.
Ba no iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba zogōmi-
13 gōmi i'iagō. (*Moz. II. 20, 21.*) Ba
no oelaoe nomo, nahiae. nahia si
soso'ō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.“ Ba zoera
14 zinoenō so da'ō. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri
razo ba ifahowoe'ō zato Ndraono
Gizeraeli fefoe, no moeziozio zato
- fefoe. Ba imane : Nisoeno Jehowa, 15
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, si no
mamaboe'oe li chō namagoe Da-
wido bewenia, ba si no mamaloea
ja'ia tangania, me imane : I'otarai 16
loeo me oeheta ba danō Miseraji
mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraeli, ba lō
nitoejoegoe ba mado Ndraono Gize-
raeli banoea, ena'ō lalaoe gosali,
ena'ō ba da'ō monahia dōigoe. Ba
afea da'ō, ba oetoejoe Jeroezalema,
nahia dōigoe, ba no oetoejoe Da-
wido, ena'ō razo mbanoeagoe Irao-
no Gizeraeli ia. (*Sam. II. 7, 6.*) Ba 17
no iŵa'ō tōdōnia amagoe Dawido,
ilaoe gosali dōi Jehowa, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gizeraeli ; ba imane Je-
howa chō namagoe Dawido : Me no
ōwa'ō tōdōoe ōlaoe gosali dōigoe,
ba si sōchi da'ō, me no si manō
dōdōoe. Ba tengsa ja'oegō zolaoe 19
osali andrō, onooe dania, nga'otōoe,
zolaoe osali dōigoe. Ba no itōrō 20
gamabole'ela li andrō ibe'e Jehowa.
So ndra'o, fangali namagoe Dawido,
moedadao ndra'o ba dadaoma razo
Ndraono Gizeraeli, itōrō nifaboe'oe
Jehowa, ba no oelaoe gosali dōi
Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-
raeli. Ba no oefonahia ba da'ō 21
dawôla andrō, tawôla goroisa ba
wawoe'osa li andrō chō Jehowa,
fawoe'osa li mc fawoe'oe li ia chō
ndra toeada, me iheta ira ba danō
Miseraji.
- III. Ba möi fôna naha wame'e 22
soemange andrō chō Jehowa Zelo-
mo, anehe Ndraono Gizeraeli sato,
fefoe, i'oro'ō dangania mijawa ba
zoroego, ba imane : „He Jehowa, 23
Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli ! Sa-
mōsa lō Lowalangi si mane ja'oegō,
he si jaŵa ba zoroego, ba he si
tooe ba goeli danō ; ja'oegō, ba lō
ōboelō'ō wawoe'osa li andrō ba
fa'ebœa dōdōoe ba genonioe andrō,
sanōrō lala chōoe, soroi si'aikō ba
dōdō, ba no ôtōrō chō genonioe a-
ndrō, amagoe Dawido nifaboe'omō
chōnia. Ja'ia, nifaboe'omō chōnia

- bewcoe, ba no ūfaloea tangaoe, si
 25 mane ma'ōcho. Ba iada'e, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, tōrō chō genonioe, amagoe Dawido, nifaboe'oemō chōnia, me ūmane : Sagōtō fa'ara dania, ba lō ambō chōoe [uga'ōtōoe], fōnagoe, sidadao ba dadaoma razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, asala lafaigifaigi lalara iraonooe, ena'ō latōrō fōnagoe, si
 mane fonōrōoe ja'ia fōnagoe. (*Sin.*
 26 132, 11). Ba iada'e, ja'oegō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō na itōrō gamaboe'oela limō andrō, nifaboe'oemō andrō chō genonioe,
 27 amagoe Dawido. Ba hadia, si ndroe-hoe, ba goeli danō i'iagō Lowalangi ? Hiza, lō lataha ia soroeo ba fondrege zoroego, ba he moroi itaha ia osali andre, nilaoeogoe ? (*Jes.* 66,
 28 1. *Jer.* 23, 24). Ba otahōgō wanga-nandrō genomimō andre ba fakaosania, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, ena'ō ūfondrondrongo wangarōngarō andrō ba fangandrō andrō, fangandrō genonioe andre chōoe, ma'ō-chō ; ena'ō bongi ma'ōchō manō ūfaigifaigi gosali andre, nahia andrō, nifaboe'oemō limō, me ūmane : Tōigoe zi sosō ba da'ō dania ; fa ūfondrondrongo wangandrō genonioe ba nahia andre. (*Moz.* V. 12, 11).
 30 Ba ena'ō na ūfondrondrongo wakosa genonioe andre ba fakaosa mbanoeaoe, Iraono Gizeräeli, na mangandrō ira ba nahia andre ; ja'ia, ena'ō na ūfondrondrongo ba nahia andrō, ba zidadao ja'oegō, ba zoroego ; ba
 31 na ūrongo, ba ūbe'e aefa zala ! Na so zi sala chō nawōnia ba na labe'e ba hōloe ia, ena'ō i'aro'ō [niŵa'ōnia] ba hōloe andrō, ba na so ia, na mōi ba hōloe ia, fōna nahia wame'e soemange ba nomo andre :
 32 (*Moz.* II. 22, 11) : ba fondrondrongo ba zoroego, ba tolo ba ohe ba lala hoehoeo genoniṁō, ena'ō ūetoe'ō hoekoe zi so sala, wangahare'ō ba hoeloenia wolaoenia andrō, ba ena'ō aefa zi lō horō ūwa'ō, dali wa'atoel dōdōnia. Ba na te'ala mbanoeaoe 33 Iraono Gizeräeli labe'e emalira, na moloi ira labe'e, me no molalō ira chōoe, ba na lafoeli ira chōoe, na fadoehō dōdōra ba dōimō andrō ba na mangandrō ira chōoe, na la'anganarōfi li ndra'oegō ba nomo andre : (*Moz.* V. 30, 2) : ba ūfondrondrongo 34 ba zoroego ba ūbe'e aefa horō mbanoeaoe, Iraono Gizeräeli, ba ūohe mangawoeli ira ba danō andrō, nibe'oe chō ndra toeara. Ba na no 35 tedoeħō mbanoea si jaŵa, na lō teoe, me no molalō ira chōoe, ba na mangandrō ira ba nahia andre ba na fadoehō dōdōra ba dōimō andrō, na lafalalini gera'erara, na labōħōi horō, me no ūhōndrōgō ira : (*F.* 17, 7) ba ūfondrondrongo ba zoroego, 36 ba ūbe'e aefa horō genonioe, horō mbanoeaoe, Iraono Gizeräeli, wanoeertoerō chōra lala si sōchi andrō, nitōrōra ; ba ūfoteoe danōe andrō, nibe'oe ba mbanoeaoe andrō, ondrōita dania ba nga'ōtōra. Ba ma 37 lofo mbanoea ba danō ba ma fōchō waba, ba na fa'achozi ngalai wache ba ma lojomō ba ma so ċamo, ba ma fōla, ba ma lafakao ira emalira, ba mbanoeara heza, ba ma hadia wamakao, ba ma hadia ia wōchō : ba na so zangandrō, ha niha, ba 38 ma si angarōfi li ja'oegō, banoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ha niha, — na itegoe ira tōdōra, dozi ira — na i'oro'ō dangania ba nomo andre : ba ūfondrondrongo ba zoroego, ba 39 nahiae andrō, ba zidadao ndrō-oegō, ba ūbe'e aefa zala ba ūfaigi, ena'ō ūsaelōni sibai ba zamōnsana nitōrōnia, he wisa wamaigioe tōdōnia — ha sa ja'oegō zangila tōdō nono niha fefoe ! — (*Sin.* 7, 10. *Hal.* zin. 1, 24). ena'ō la'ata'oefi 40 ndra'oegō si lō mamalōmalō, gōtō we'asora ba danō andrō, nibe'oe chō ndra toeama. Ba he ba niha 41 bō'ō si tengā mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli, na so ia moroi ba danō sarōoe, bōrō dōimō andrō, — larongo sa'ae 42

- dania dōimō seboea andrō ba tangaoe sabōlō ba ta'iomō, si no 51
ō'oro'ō — na so ia, ba na mangandrō ia ba golajama gosali andre,
43 ba ūfondrondrongo ba zoroego, ba nähiaeoe andrō, sidadao ndra'oegō, ba 52
ō'o'ō fefoe ni'andrō niha bō'ō andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe ba goeli danō dōimō andrō, ena'ō la'ata'oeffi ndra'oegō, si mane banoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō 53
aboto ba dōdōra, wa no tōimō mbōrō dōi gosali andre, nilaoegoe.
44 Ba na mōi fasoewō ba nemalira mbanoeaoe, na latōrō lala ba nifa- 54
tengoe ja'ira, ba na mangandrō ira chō Jehowa, na la'otahōgō mbanoea andre, nitoejoemō ba osali andre,
45 nilaoegoe nahia dōimō : ba ūfondrondrongo ba zoroego wangandrōra ba fe'angarōfira li ja'oegō, ba ūtolo 55
ira. Ba na molalō ira chōoe — samōsa sa lō niha si lō olalōwā — ba na mofōnoe'ō chōra, na ūbe'e ba danga nemalira ira, na tobali la'olo'iō ira samakao ja'ira, ba danō nemali, he ba zarōoe, ba he ba zahatō. (Amaed. 20, 9. Jak. 3, 2.)
47 Joch. I. 1, 8.), ba na la'era'era tōdōra, ba danō andrō, ba ni'olo'iō ja'ira, na lafalalini gera'erara ba na la'anganarōfi li ndra'oegō ba danō zamakao ja'ira, na lamane : No mosala ndra'aga, no malaezi lō atoelō, no 56
48 seboea horō ndra'aga ! ba na lafoeli ira chōoe, soroi si'aiķō ba dōdōra ba ba gera'erara fefoe, ba danō nemalira andrō, sangoloi'ō ja'ira, ba na mangandrō ira chōoe, na la'otahōgō danōra andrō, nibe'oe chō ndra toeara, mbanoca andrō, nitoejoemō, ba omo andre, nilaoegoe
49 nahia dōimō : ba ūfondrondrongo wangandrōra ba fe'angarōfira li ja'oegō, ba zoroego, ba naha andrō, ba zidadao ndra'oegō ba ūtolo ira, 57
50 ba ūbe'e aefa zala mbanoeaoe, hadia ia horōra chōoe, awō lalōra fefoe, solalō ira chōoe, ba ena'ō lahachōsi tōdō ira sangoloi'ō ja'ira mege, ūbe'e, ena'ō ogolō dōdōra ira. Me no banoeaoe ira ba me no ja'oegō zochō ja'ira, nihetamō ba danō Miseraji, amaedola ba daloe galitō famahele zi'ōli. Ena'ō lō aefa hōrōoe ba wa- 58
kaosa genonioe ba ba wakaosa mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō ū'o'ō chōra fefoe ni'andrōra chōoe. Noa 59
sa ūoniagō ira chōoe, tāna chōoe, ba niha bō'ō fefoe ba goeli danō, dali nifaboe'oemō, nifa'ema genonioe Moze, me ūheta ba danō Miseraji ndra toeama, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa". (Moz. II. 19, 5. Moz. V. 9, 26).
IV. Ba me no i'etoe'ō Selomo 54
wangandrō ba fc'angaroifi li Jehowa, ba maoso ia fōna naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, ba nibalōdoehininia tanō mege, wangoro'ō tangania mijāwā ba zoroego, ba i'otahōgō 55
Ndraono Gizeräeli sato, ba ifahowoe'ō ira, i'ebœa'ō linia, imane : Nisoeno Jehowa, si no mame'e a- 56
hono Ndraono Gizeräeli, si mane nifaboe'oenia mege; sambalō lō saechoe ba danō amaboe'oela li si sōchi andrō fefoe, nifaboe'oenia, nifa'ema genoninia Moze ! (Jos. 21, 45). Jamoetolo ita Lowalangida, Jehowa, 57
si mane fanolonia ira toeada mege. Bōi jamoe'erogō ita, ba bōi jamoe'tibō'ō ita, ena'ō chōnia gaso'ala 58
dōdōda ibe'e, ba ena'ō lala chōnia, tatōrō, si lō mamalōmālō, ba ena'ō oroisania ba amachoitania ba hoe-koenia tatōngōni, niwā'ōnia chō ndra toeada. Ba ena'ō bongi ma'ō'ō chō lō olifoe Lowalangida, Jehowa, ligoe andre, niwā'ōgoe chō Jchowa, we'angarōfi li ja'ia, ena'ō ero ma'ōchō i'ohe ba lala hoehoeo genoninia, awō hoehocō mbanoeania, Iraono Gizeräeli, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha 60
fefoe, ba goeli danō, wa no Lowalangi Jehowa, ha ja'ia. (Moz. V. 4, 35). Ba bōi doeadoea dōdōmi chō 61
Lowalangida Jehowa, ena'ō mitōrō nifachoinia, ba mi'o'ō goroisania, si mane ma'ōchō,

- (A. 62-66: *Nga'ōt. II. 7, 4-10.*)
- 62 V. Ba labe'e zoemange nitaba chō Jehowa razo ba Iraono Gize-
63 raëli fefoe, awōnia. Soemange fa-
ngorifi ibe'e Selomo, itaba chō Je-
howa, 22,000 zaŵi, ba 120,000 mbi-
ribiri. Ba la'amoni'ō gosali Jehowa
razo ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe.
64 Me loeo da'ō i'amoni'ō razo gola-
jama ba daloe andrō, fōna gosali
Jehowa, wame'e soemange ba da'ō,
soemange nitoenoe ba soemange
ni'a ba tawō zoemange fangorifi.
Me no ambō fa'eboea naha wame'e
soemange tōla andrō, fōna Jehowa,
lō itaha zoemange nitoenoe andrō,
ba soemange ni'a ba tawō zoema-
65 nge fangorifi. Ilaoe gowasa Selomo,
me loeo da'ō, ba Iraono Gizeraëli
fefoe, awōnia, owoeloa seboea sibai,
[dozi banoea] i'otarai ba lala ba
Hamata, noemalō ba mbombo
andrō ba nola danō Miseraji, fōna
Lowalangida Jehowa, mendroea wa
fitoe bongi, tobali feleōfa ngaloeo.
66 Ba me loeo si ūlaoe, ba ifofanō niha
sato. Ba la'angonasi razo ba lafoeli
ira chōra. omoeso dōdōra ba abe'e
dōdōra, ba zi sōchi andrō fefoe, ni-
be'e Jehowa chō genonia Dawido
ba ba mbanoearia, Iraono Gizeraëli.

FAZA 9.

I. Ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia chō Zelomo
Lowalangi. II. Doeä woeloe banoea
ibe'e chō Hiramo Selomo. III. Rodi
nibe'e Zelomo. IV. Folojo ba Gofiri.

(A. 1-9: *Nga'ōt. II. 7, 11-22.*)

- I. Ba me no i'asiwai Selomo wo-
laoe osali Jehowa, awō gōdo razo
ba hadia ia fefoe nifachoi dōdōnia,
2 somasi ia ifaloea, ba ifoeli i'oroma'ō
ia chō Zelomo Jehowa, si mane fa-
ngoroma'onia ja'ia ba Gibeona no.
3 (F. 3, 5). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa :
No oerongo wangandrōe ba fakao-
samō chōgroe. Osali andrō nilaoemō,
ba no oebe'e ni'amoni'ō, wamonahia
tōigoc ba da'ō, si lō mammalōmalō,
ba hōrōgroe ba tōdōgroe, ba si lō

aefa'aefa ba da'ō. Ba na cōtōrō 4
sa'ae lala nifachoigoe, si mane
fanōrō namaoe Dawido, ba wa'adōlō
dōdō ba ba wa'atoelō, fa ō'ō'ō sibai
niwa'ōgroe chōoe ba cōtōngōni nifa-
choigoe, awō lala andrō chōgroe, ba
oe'aro'ō dadaoma wa'arazomō ba
Ndraono Gizeraëli, iroegi zi lō aetoe,
si mane nifaboe'oegoe chō namaoe
Dawido, me oemané : Lō aetoe da-
nia chōoe [nga'ōtōoe] sidadao ba
dadaoma razo Ndraono Gizeraëli.
(Sam. II. 7, 16. F. 6, 12). Ba na 6
mi'erogō zoei ndra'o, ja'ami ba
iraonomi, na lō mi'o'ō goroisagoe,
awō nifachoigoe, niwa'ōgroe chōmi,
na möi ami mamosoemange Lowa-
langi bō'ō, na chōra mangaloeloe
ami, (Sin. 89, 31), ba oehori Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli ba danō andre, nibe'e-
goe chōra ; ba osali andre, si no
oe'amoni'ō nahia dōigoe, ba timba
nitibō'ō oebe'e, lō'ō sa'ae ofaigi ;
ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba oebe'e
ni'o'aja niha bō'ō fefoe ba nihera-
herai. (Moz. V. 28, 37). Ba osali a-
ndre, si no alawā jawa, ba tobali
adoedoela dania ; dozi sanōrō, ba
tobali dōdō ba fasi, ba na lasofoe:
Hana wa ilaoe da'ō Jehowa ba danō
andre ba ba gosali andre? (Jer. 22,
8). ba lamane : Bōrō me no la'ero-
gō Lowalangira, Jehowa andrō, si
no mangehetia ira toeara ba danō
Miseraji ba me no la'olembai Lo-
walanggi bō'ō ba me no ba da'ō mangaloeloe
ira, me no da'ō lafosoemange, — andrō wa no ifatōrō chōra
Jehowa wamakao andrō fefoe !

II. Ba me no noemalō zi doeä 10
woeloe fache andrō, ba nilaoe Ze-
lomo omo andrō, si domboea, —
osali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdo razo,
(F. 6, 38), ba nitolo Hiramo, razo 11
Diro, Selomo balo eresi ba balo se-
nobari ba ana'a, ha wa'eboea zo-
masi ia — ba me loeo da'ō, ba 20
i'amoealagō Selomo chō Hiramo ba-
noea ba danō Galilaia. Ba so Hi-
ramo, moroi ba Diro, ba wamaigi 12

- banoea andrō, nitehe Zelomo chō-nia, ba lō omasi ia. Ba imanc : Hadia mbanoea da'ō, nibe'oe chōgoe, ga'a? Andrō wa labe'e tōi danō da'ō Kaboeli (mane si lō boto), iroegi 13 ma'ōchō andre. (*Jos. 19, 27*). Ba 27,772 balaki zi no ifa'ohc'ō chō-Zelomo ana'a Hiramo.
- 15 III. Ba si mané rodi andrō, ni-wā'ō razo Selomo, ba wolaoe osali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdonia, awō [hati] Milo andrō, awō gōli Jeroe-zalema ba ūli Hasora ba ūli Megido 16 ba ūli Gezeri, oi ūli kara. Noa sa mōi mijawā Wara'o, razo Miseraji, no atoe'a ia ba Gezeri andrō ba no itoenoe ba no la'ō'ōtō tooe Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō, banoea da'ō; ba no ibe'e boeala [mbanoea da'ō] chō-17 nononia, fo'omo Zelomo. Ba i'aro'ō Selomo Gezeri andrō ba Beti Horona 18 toe, ba Ba'alati ba Tamara ba 19 danō si mate. Ba banoea, ba ni'irō'ō balazo, fefoe, ba banoea goereta ba banoea zi fakoedo andrō ba hadia ia na, somasi Zelomo ilaoe, he ba Jeroezailema, ba he ba hili Libano ba ba danō si so barō mbawania, 20 ma'asagōrō. Ba dozi si tosai Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba Iraono Jeboesi, si tengi Iraono Gizeraëli, 21 — nga'ōtōra andrō, si tosai na ba danō, si tebai lahori Iraono Giza-raëli, — da'ō ni'ofaja Zelomo ba rodi andrō, ba iroegi ma'ōcliō andre. 22 Ba Iraono Giza-raëli, ba samōsa lō ibali'ō sawoejoe Selomo; ja'ira, ba no saradodoe ba koemandroe chōnia ba koemandra ba si fasōndra moroi ba goereta chōnia ba solohe koereta, awō zi fakoedo. (*Moz. III. 25, 39*). 23 Ba hōgō mandroe andrō, sanaro sohalōwō chō Zelomo, ba no 550. 24 IV. Ba mōi mijawā nono Wara'o andrō, moroi ba mbanoea Dawido, isawā nomonia nilaoe Zelomo chō-nia. Ba ilaoe Milo andrō Selomo. 25 Ba medōloe zi dōfi mame'e soemange Zelomo, soemange nitoenoe ba
- soemange fangorifi, ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifazōchinia chō-Jehowa, ba manoenoe koemōjō. Ba 26 owo gōi ilaoe Selomo ba Geseono Geberi, ba ngai Geloti, ba mbewe nasi zoechoe ba danō Ndraono Gedomo. Ba ifatenge ba nowo a- 27 ndrō mbanoeania Hiramo — doe-roemoedi ba ono nowo, si no to'ōlō ba nasi — ifa'amōi awō mbanoea Zelomo. Ba laroegi Gofiri ba lahalō 28 gana'a ba da'ō, 97,000 balaki, ba la'ohē chō Zelomo.

FAZA 10.

I. Mōi tome Zelomo razo Zaba, ira alawe. II. Lachōmi Zelomo ba fa'eboea gana'ania.

(A. 1-28 : *Nga'ōt. II. 9, 1-28*)

- I. Ba me irono doeria Zelomo razo Zaba, ira alawe, ba mōi ia ba wanandraigō Selomo dahōdahō. (*Man. 12, 42*). Iroegi Jeroezailema ba ato sibai nawōnia fao, awō gondra, sonoro famasa gō ba daloedaloe ba ana'a seboea sibai ba feremata. Ba i'ondrasi Zelomo ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba dōdōnia. Ba itema linia Selomo ba ngawalō hadia ia fefoe, nisofoenia chōnia; lō hadia ia zi lō aboto ba dōdō razo, ba si tebai itema linia. Ba me no irono wa'atoeatoea Zelomo andrō fefoe razo Zaba, ba me no i'ilā gōdo andrō nilaoenia, ba ūra andrō, ba omo genoni Zelomo, ba halōwō ngoningoni andrō chōnia, awō noechara, ba same'e jo-mo gō chōnia ba soemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'ebe'enia ba gosali Jehowa, ba tobali dōdōnia, ba imane chō razo : Si ndroehoe manō nirongogoe ba danōgōe, he wisa ba chōmō ba fa'atocatoeamō andrō. Hoelō zi tebai fadoehoe dōdōgōe, iroegi we'amōigōe andre, ba irege i'ilā hōrōgōe; ba ambō matonga na'i ni'ombacha'ō chōgōe; eboea sibai na moroi ba doeria andrō, nirongogoe, wa'atoeatoeamō andrō

- 8 ba ana'amō. Ja ahowoe ndra ala-wemō andrō ba ja ahowoe genonimō andre, si lō aefa'aefa ehōe, wamondrongondrongo fa'atoeatoeamō!
- 9 Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangimō andrō, si no mangomasi'ō ja'oegō, wamedadao ja'oegō ba dadaoma razo Ndraono Gизeraëli; me no si lō mamalōmalō wa'omasi Jehowa Ndraono Gизeraëli, andrō wa ifataro razo ndra'oegō, ena'ō hoe-koe satoelō öfatōrō. Ba 27,772 balaki ibe'e boealania chō razo, ana'a, ba oja sibai wamasa gō ba daloe-daloe ba ferenata; lō'ō sa'ae dania si manō wa'oja wamasa gō ba daloe-daloe, si mane nibe'e razo Zaba andrō boeala ehō razo Selomo. Ba solojo andrō gōi ehō Hiramo, sangai ana'a ba Gofiri, ba oja gōi lasao'ō eoe zendrana ba ferenata. Ba eoe zendrana andrō, ba ibali'ō daoma-daoma Selomo, he ba gosali ba he ba gōdonia, ba biola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, ba zanoenō andrō; zendrana andrō, si manō wa'oja, ba lō'ō sa'ae moehalō, lō moe'ilā, iroegi ma'öchō andre. Ba Selomo, ba ibe'e ehō razo Zaba fefoe hadia ia zomasia ia, fefoe hadia ia ni'andrōnia, lō lai nibe'enia ehōnia fa'obōwō razo. Ba mofanō sa'ae ia, ifoeli ia ba danōnia, awō genoninian andrō.
- 14 II. **Ba** fa'eboea gana'a, nisōndra Selomo, dōfidōfi, ba no 153,846 balaki, lō lai nisōndramia ba zaanōri tanō ba waniaga ba ba zolafo ba ba razo Gerebi andrō, ba ba goemandroe ba danō. Ba 200 ibago dange Selomo, ana'a nibōbōzi, 600 fondroejoe zamboea; ba 300 mbaloese, ana'a nibōbōzi, 150 fondroejoe zamboea. Ba ibe'e ba nomo eoe gatoea Libano andrō razo. Ba baero da'ō ba ifazōehi razo dadaoma seboea, ifō goeaza, ba ifo'oeli balaki.
- 19 Õnō mbosi dadaoma andrō, ba hō-gonia, tānō foeri, ba ni'owoelo'i'ō; ba daomadaoma, ba no moefata-mbai latalata da'io, ba ba zinga latalata da'io andrō, ba doea geoe zingo. Ba felendroea nga'oe zingo 20 ba mbosi andrō, si õnō, fatambai. Lō moerai moefazōehi zi manō ba razo bō'ō, heza. Ba fefoe mako Ze-lomo, ba ana'a; fefoe gamagama ba nomo eoe gatoea Libano andrō, ba no balaki manō; lō hadia ia wirō, ine si lō ba dōdō wirō, ba gōtō Ze-lomo andrō. Noa sa so ba nasi nowo Darisi ehō razo, si faofao ba nowo Hiramo andrō; samoeza zi medōloe fache so nowo Darisi andrō ba lasao'ō mbalaki ba firō ba ifō goeaza ba ba'e ba fofo mera. Ba italoe'i razo ba goeli danō fefoe razo Selomo, ba wa'eboea gana'a ba ba wa'-atoeatoea. (F. 3, 13). Ba dozi niha 24 ba goeli danō omasi mangila Selomo, ba wamondrondrongo fa'atoeatoania, nibe'e Lowalangi ba dōdōnia. Ba ero rofi, ba dozi mamoeala 25 ira ehōnia, gamagama firō ba gama-gama ana'a ba noeoha ba fangōna, ba famasa gō ba daloe-daloe ba koedo ba koedo kalide.
- (A. 26-29: Nga'öt. II. 1, 14-17.)
- Ba oja i'asogō koereta ba si fakoedo 26 Selomo; 1400 ehōnia goereta ba 12,000 zi fakoedo; ba mbanoea goereta andrō ifataro da'ō ba ba ngai razo, ba Jeroezalema. (Moz. V. 17, 16. Nga'öt. II. 1, 14), Fagōlō-27 gölō ira wa'oja wirō wa'oja gara ba Jeroezalema, ibe'e razo, ba fa'oja dōla waringi ba mbewe nasi dōla geresi. Ba danō Miseraji lahalō koe-do andrō ehō Zelomo, sambasamba-wā lahalō saniaga andrō ehō razo, la'oli. Samboesamboea koereta ni-halō mijawa moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba õnō ngaotoe roefia, ba sagesagee koedo, ba otoe a lima woeloe. Ba si manō wama'emara ba razo Ndraono Cheti fefoe, ba ba razo Ndrawa Garamo.

FAZA 11.

- I. I'ojā'ō ndronganīa Selomo ba mame'e adoe. II. Ifeta'oe ia Lowalangi. III. Si fa'oedoe chōnia andrō : Hadada ba Resono ba Jerobeamō. IV. Mama'ele'ō Gahia andrō chō Jerobeamō. V. Fa'amate Zelemo.
- 1 I. Ba oja zomasi Zelomo ira alawe, ono niha baero, awō nono Wara'o andrō : Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Gedomo ba banoea Zidona andrō ba Iraono Cheti, (*Moz. V. 17, 17*), oī niha niwā'ō Jehowa ba Ndراono Gizerāeli : Bōi mi'aē'ae chōra ba bōi mōi ira chōmi, fa bōi labe'e ba Lowalangira aolo dōdōmi ! Da'ō zomasi Zelomo, (*Moz. V. 7, 1 b. tj.*)
 - 2 Ba si ndroehoe ndronganīa, ba 700 ; ba 300 ndronga ba dōi, ba ira alawenia zamowōhō ja'ia.
 - 3 Ba me no atoea sa'ae Zelomo, ba lafaeloengoe ia ira alawenia, ba tobali i'olembai Lowalangi bō'ō, ba tengā sa'ae ha sambalō chō Lowalanginia Jehowa dōdōnia, si mane tōdō namania Dawido mege. Itōrō lala chō Asitore andrō, Lowalangi Zidona, Selomo, awō lala chō Mili-komo andrō, sogoro ita ba Ndراono Gamoni. (*Sangoehoek. 2, 13*). Ilaoe zi fatoewoe chō Jehowa, ba lō a'oi dōdōnia wolo'ō chō Jehowa, si mane amania Dawido. Me loeo da'ō ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Kamosi andrō, sogoro ita ba Ndراono Moabi, ba hili andrō, tānō ba gatoembœcha loeo, i'otarai Jeroezalema, ba ba Molocho andrō, sogoro ita ba Ndراono Gamoni. (*Moz. IV. 21, 29*). Ba si manō wolaoenia ba chō ndronganīa niha baero andrō fefoe, ba manoenoenoenoe koemōjō ira ba mame'eme'e soemange.
 - 9 II. Ba mofōnoe Jehowa chō Zelomo, me no i'erogō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizerāeli, si no mangoroma'ō ja'ia chōnia, no mendroeaa ae, (*F. 3, 5; 9, 2*), ba si no mame'e oroisa andrō chōnia, bōi itōrō lala Lowalangi bō'ō ; ba hadia niwā'ō

Jehowa chōnia, ba lō ni'o'ōnia. Andrō wa imane Jehowa chō Zelomo : Me no ūfa'amōi ba dōdōoe zi manō ba me lō nitōngōnōie fawoe'esa li andrō chōgōe ba he ni-fachoigoe andrō, niwā'ōgōe chōoe, ba oeheta chōoe wa'arazo, ba oebe'e chō genonioe. (*F. 12, 16*). Ba 12 tengā sa ba gōtōmō oelaoe da'ō, bōrō namaoc Dawido ; ba chō nonooe dania, ba oeheta. Ba lō ahori 13 oeheta chōnia gamatōrōwā andrō ; samboea mado oebe'e chō nonooe, bōrō genonigoe Dawido ba bōrō na Jeroezalema andrō, nitoejoegoe.

III. Ba maoso zi fa'oedoe chō 14 Zelomo, ibe'e Jehowa, Iraono Gedomo andrō, Hadada, nga'ōtō razo ba Ndراono Gedomo. Me fōna no, me 15 ihori Ndراono Gedomo Dawido, me mōi goemandra Joabi, ba wogo'o si mate andrō, ba me i'ō'ōtō tooe fefoe motōi matoea ba Ndراono Gedomo, (*Sam. II, 8, 14. Nga'ōt. I. 18, 12*). — ōnō wa'wa Joabi ba da'ō, 16 awō Ndراono Gizerāeli fefoe, irege no ihori fefoe motōi matoea ba Ndراono Gedomo, — ba moloi Hadada andrō ba Iraono Gedomo ōsa, sangai halōwō chō namania mege, ba wana'wa tanō Miseraji. Ba iraono sibai na Hadada. Ba latohoegō wofanō, laheta ira ba danō Ndراono Midiano ba laroegi Warana ; ba la'ohe awōra mbanoea Warana ba laroegi danō Miseraji, Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji. Ba ibe'e chōnia nomo Fara'o ba itoetoeroc mbalazo, ba tanō ibe'e chō Hadada. Ba itoegoe 19 ebœa sibai dōdō Wara'o chō Hadada, tobali ibe'e dongania ga'a wo'ōmonia Tachifene andrō. Ba mo'ono 20 chōnia ga'a Dachifene andrō, ononia Genoebati andrō ; Ba Tachifene zange'ebœa ba gōdo Wara'o, ba tobali ba gōdo Wara'o manō sosō Genoebati, awō ndraono Wara'o. Ba me irongo Hadada ba danō 21 Miseraji, no mate Dawido ba no mate gōi Joabi, koemandra seboea

- ba imane Hadada chō Wara'ō: Efa'ō
ndra'ō, ena'ō oefoelido ba chōma.
- 22 Ba imane chōnia Wara'ō : Hadia
zambō ndra'oegō chōgoe, wa oma-
si'ō ōfoeli'ō ba chōmi ? Ba imane :
- 23 Lō'ō sa, ba fofanō ndra'ō. Ba samō-
sa tō i'asogō chō Zelomo oedoenia
Lowalangi, Resono andrō, ono Ge-
liada, si no moloi chō zochō ja'ia,
- 24 chō Hadadezeri razo Zoba. Ichai
awōnia niha bō'ō ba tobali solohe
si mōi manoewōnoewō ia, me loeo
ifaboenoe'ō niha andrō ba Ndrawa
Garamo Dawido; ba atoe'a ia ba
Ndramaseko ba i'iagō da'ō, ba toba-
li razo ia ba Ndramaseko. (*Sam. II,*
10, 18). Ba oedoe Ndraono Gизeraëli
ia gōtō Zelomo andrō, lō lai wama-
kao andrō chō Hadada no mege ;
no si fatoewoe sibai chōnia Ndraono
Gизeraëli, ba no razo Ndrawa Gara-
- 26 mo ia. Ba ilaŵa gōi razo Jerobea-
mo andrō, ono Nebati, mado Ge-
feraj, banoea Zereda, enoni Zelomo.
(*Seroea dōi ninania, lacha mbanoca*).
- 27 (*Nga'ōt. II, 13, 6*). Ba da'ō mbōrō,
wa ilaŵa razo : Me ilaoe Milo andrō
Selomo, ba idoeħō zatōla āli na ba
mbanoea Dawido andrō, banoea
- 28 namania. (*F. 9, 15*). Ba Jerobeamō
andrō, ba no ono matoea sabōlō.
Ba me i'ila Selomo, sowōlō'ōlō nono
matoea andrō, ba ibali'ō mandroe
zi gōna rodi andrō, mado Josefo.
- 29 **IV. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me loeo**
da'ō, me mofanō Jerobcmo, me no
irōi Jeroezalema, ba faloecha chōnia
ba lala Gahia andrō sama'ele'ō, ba-
noea Zilo ; no mobaroe si bohooe,
baroe seboea, Gahia; ba ha ja'ira,
30 daroea ira, ba da'ō balala. Ba itoejoe
mbaroenia si bohooe andrō Ahia,
- 31 ire'a, i'ofelendroea, ba imane chō
Jerobeamō : Halō chōoe zi foeloe !
Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراون
Gизeraëli : Hiza, oeheta ba da-
nga Zelomo gamatōrōwania andrō,
- 32 ba foeloe mado oebe'e chōoe — ba
mado si samboea andrō, ba bōi te-
boelō chōnia, bōrō genonigoe Da-
- wido ba bōrō na Jeroezalema, ba-
noea andrō nitoejoegoe ba mado
Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe, — mc no 33
la'erogō ndra'odo ba me no manga-
loeloe ira chō Asitore andrō, Lo-
walaangi mbanoea Zidona, ba chō
Gamosi, Lowalangi Ndراون Moabi
ba chō Milikomo, Lowalangi Ndراون
no Gamoni, ba me lō nitorōra lala
andrō chōgoe, ba wolo'ō mena'ō
somasi ndra'ō, awō nifachoigoe, awō
hoekoe andrō chōgoe, si mane ama-
nia Dawido mcge. Ba lō ahori oe-
heta chōnia gamatōrōwā andrō, ba
lō'ō sa oeboclō'ō ia razo, gotō wa'a-
naoc nosonia, bōrō Dawido, enoni-
gōe andrō, nitoejoegoe, si no molo'ō
oroisagoe, awō nifachoigoe andrō.
Ba ba danga nononia dania, ba
oheta gamatōrōwā andrō, ba oebe'e
chōoe, si foeloe toea andrō. Ba chō 36
nononia, ba samboea mado oebe'e,
ena'ō lō matemate wandroe chō
genonigoe Dawido, fōnagoe, ba Je-
roezalema, ba mbanoea andrō, ni-
toejoegoe chōgoe, ba wamonahia
tōigoe ba da'ō. (*F. 15, 4. Sin. 132,*
17). Ba ja'ocgō, ba oehalō, ena'ō 37
samatōrō ndra'oeegō, iroegi zomasi'ō
fefoe, ba ena'ō razo Ndraono Gизeraëli
ndra'oeegō. Ba na ahori ō'o'ō 38
niŵa'ōgōe chōoe ba na ōtōrō lala
andrō chōgoe ba na somasi ndra'ō
ālaoe, wanōngōni nifachoigoe andrō
ba oroisagoe, nifolaoe genonigoe
Dawido mege, ba oetolo ndra'oeegō,
ba oelaoe chōoe nomo si lō teboelō,
si mane nilaoegoe chō Dawido, ba
oebe'e ba dangaoe Ndraono Gизeraëli.
Ba nga'ōtō Dawido andrō, 39
ba oehōndrōgō, bōrō da'ō no mege,
ba tengs sa si lō mamalōmalō. Ba 40
i'aloelaoei Selomo wamoenoe Jero-
beamō ; ba inaoso Jerobeamō, isa-
wa danō Miseraji, chō Zizaki andrō,
razo Miseraji, ba ba da'ō i'iagō,
iroegi wa'amate Zelomo.
- (A. 41-43: *Nga'ōt. II, 9, 29-31*)
- V. **Ba hadia na nitoenō, bō'ōnia,** 41
ba chō Zelomo, ba hadia nilaoenia

42 fefoe ba fa'atoeatoeania andrō, ba hadia, tengā ba zoera hikaja Zelomo so da'ō ? Ba fa'ara wa'arazo 43 Zelomo ba Jeroczalema, ba Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba no 40 fache. Ba mate Zelomo, itōrō lala ndra amania mege ba ba mbanoea Dawido, banoea namania, lako'o ia. Ba ononia Rehabeamo zi tobali razo, fanganilia.

FAZA 12.

I. Itimba wangandrō niha sato Rehabeamo. II. Fabali chōnia zi foeloe toe. Jerobeamo razo. III. Itenaŵa Rehabeamo Lowalangi, fabōi fasoewō. IV. Ifobōrō wame'e adoe Jerobeamo.

(A. I-19 : Nga'ot. II. 10.)

- 1 I. Ba me irongo Jerobeamo, ono Nebati — ba danō Miseraji na so ia, nisaŵania, me moloi ia chō Zelomo — me irongo, no mate Zelomo, ba ifoeli ia moroi ba danō 2 Miseraji. Ba mōi ba Zichema Rehabeamo, noa sa lasaŵa Zichema Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba wamatara razo ja'ia. Ba lafatenge, lafakao-ni'ō ia. Ba so Jerobeamo, awō Ndراono Gizeraëli sato, fefoe, ba fahoehoe ira chō Rehabeamo, 3 mane : Kalo mbagi safōchō nihare'ō namaoe chōma ; ba ja'oegō, ba kao-hasi chōma rodi sabē'e andrō, kalo mbagi safōchō andrō, nihare'ō namaoe chōma, ba barō mbawaoe so ndra'aga. Ba imane chōra : Mihonogō ami oea, tōloe bongi, ba mi-foeli ami chōgōe. Ba mofanō niha 4 sato. Ba mamagōlō razo Rehabeamo ba zatoea andrō, enoni namania mege, me lō si mate ia, imane : He wisa ba dōdōmi, hadia taŵa'ō 5 ba niha andrō ? Ba lamane chōnia : Na ū'o'ō chōra ma'ōchō, na aloeloe dōdōoe chōra, na ūfondrondrongo chōra ba na ūhaogō wehedeoe chōra, ba lō'ō gōi teboelō wolo'ora chōoe. 6 Ba lō ibē'e ba dōdōnia niŵa'ō zatoea andrō, itema mamagōlō ba
- 9 nono matoea, si faziazia'a chōnia, si no mōi enoninia, imane chōra : Ba ja'ami, ha miŵa'ō, he twisa wanema li niha andrō, si no mangoema'ō chōgōe : Kaohasi chōma galō mbagi andrō nihare'ō namaoe chōma ? Ba latema linia ono matoea 10 andrō, si faziazia'a chōnia, lamane : Ōmane wanema li niha andrō, sangoema'ō chōoe : Amaoe, ba no kalo mbagi safōchō ihare'ō chōma, ba ja'oegō, ba kaohasi ia chōma — ūmane chōra : Toeroegoe si achi, ba no esolo, moroi ba lafojo namagoe ! Ba laoe, na no kalo mbagi 11 safōchō nihare'ō namagoe chōmi, ba ja'o, ba oedooe'ō na galō mbagi andrō ; na no i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi amagoe, ba ja'o, ba „tongo“ oehalō, ba wangotoe'ō ja'ami ! Ba la'ondrası 12 Rehabeamo ira Jerobeamo, awō niha sato fefoe, me no aefa zi tōloe bongi andrō, dali niŵa'ō razo, me imane : Tōloe bongi, ba mifoeli ami chōgōe ! Ba sabē'e wehede razo ba 13 niha sato, lō i'o'ō niŵa'ō zatoea andrō chōnia, niŵa'ō nono matoea 14 andrō ibē'e dali, me inane chōra : Na no kalo mbagi safōchō nihare'ō namagoe chōmi, ba ja'o, ba oedooe'ō na galō mbagi andrō ; na no i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi amagoe, ba ja'o ba „tongo“ oehalō, ba wangotoe'ō ja'ami ! Tobali lō ifondrondrongo razo niŵa'ō zato ; noa sa Jehowa zamatōrō da'ō, ena'ō i'aro'ō linia andrō, nifaŵa'ōgōnia chō Gahia andrō, banoea Zilo, chō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati. (F. 11, 31).
- 15 II. Ba me aboto ba dōdō Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, lō ifondrondrongo chōra razo, ba latema li razo, lamane : „Hadia goerachama chō Dawido ? Lō ondroita nono Giza'i chōma ! Mifoeli ami ba chōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli ! Ba faigi, he ūwisa jomo chōoe, ja'oegō Dawido !“ Ba mangawoeli ba chōra Ndراono Gizeraëli. (Sam. II. 20, 1). Ba ba 17 Ndراono Gizeraëli ba mbanoea mado

- Joeda misa, ba no Rehabeamo
 18 razo. Ba me ifatenge razo Reha-beamo mandroe rodi andrō Adoni-ra, ba lateboe kara Iraono Gize-raëli fefoe, laboenoe. Ba maoso razo Rehabeamo, itibo'ō tooe ia, moroi ba goeretania, moloi, isaŵa Jeroe-zalema. (*F. 4, 6*). Ba tobali fabali ba nga'ōtō Dawido Ndراono Gize-raëli, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba me larongo Iraono Gizaëli fefoe, no mangawoeli Jerobeamo, ba lafatenge, lafakaoni'ō ia, ba waloechata, ba lafataro razo ia, razo Ndراono Gizaëli fefoe. Lō solo'ō nga'ōtō Da-wido, ha mado Jocda.
- 21 **III.** Ba me no iroegi Jeroezalema Rehabeamo, ba ifaloecha'ō ma'oewoe Joeda fefoe, awō mado Mbenijami, 180,000 zabōlō, ba wanoewō Iraono Gizaëli, ena'ō mangawoe-li chō Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo,
 22 wa'arazo. Ba hoemedē Lowalangi chō Zemaja, enoni Lowalangi andrō,
 23 imane: Hede chō Rehabeamo andrō, ono Zelomo, razo mado Joeda, ba ba ma'oewoe Joeda ba ba ma'oewoe Mbenijami, fefoe, ba ba niha bō'ō andrō, ūmane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Jeho-wa: Bōi mi'ae'e; bōi misoewō dali-foesōmi Iraono Gizaëli: jamoe-foeli ia ba chōra zamōsana, me no ja'odo zamatōrō da'ō! Ba me lar-ongo li Jehovah, ba lafoeli ira, mo-fanō ira, la'o'ō goroisa Jehovah.
- 25 **IV.** Ba i'aro'ō Zichema ba hili mado Geferaji Jerobeamo, ba ba da'ō i'iagō; ba aefa da'ō, ba mofa-nō ia, irōi Zichema ba i'aro'ō We-niēl. (*Moz. I. 32, 30*). Ba imane dōdōnia Jerobeamo: Te sa mangawoeli dania ba nga'ōtō Dawido wa'a-razo. Na mōi misi jaŵa dania niha, ba wame'e soemange nitaba, ba go-sali Jehovah ba Jeroezalema, ba ifoeli adōni dōdōra chō zochō ja'ira andrō, Rehabeamo, razo mado Joeda, ba laboenoe ndra'o, ba lafoeli ira chō Rehabeamo andrō, razo mado Joeda.
 28 Andrō i'era'era tōdōnia razo, ba doea rozi ifalaoe'ō ono zaŵi, balaki, ba imane ba zato: Biha sa'ae we'a-mōimōimi ba Jeroezalema! Hiza Lowalangimi, ja'ami Iraono Gizaëli, solohe mijawa ja'ami mege, moroi ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. II. 32, 4*). Ba ba Mbetiēli ibe'e zi 29 sara, ba si sara, ba ba Dano. Ba 30 tobali horō ba Lowalangi da'ō. Ba ifalaoe'ō gōi gosali ba hili misa, 31 ba gofoe ha niha manō ifataro ere, si tengā mado Lewi. (*Moz. IV. 3, 10. Nga'ōtō. II. 11, 15*). Ba ilaoe go-wasa Jerobeamo ba zi mewevelima ba mbaŵa si ūwaloe, dali gowasa andrō ba mado Joeda; ba mōi ia mijawa ba na ha wame'e soemange. Si manō wolaoenia ba Mbetiēli, ba wanaba soemange ba nono zaŵi andrō, nifalaoe'ōnia, ba ifataro ba halōŵōra ba Mbetiēli gere hilihili andrō, niŵa'ōnia. Ba mōi ia mijawa ba na ha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anōnia ba Mbetiēli, ba zi me-wevelima ba mbaŵa si ūwaloe, baŵa nichoi dōdōnia, ba wolaoe owasa ba Ndراono Gizaëli. Ba mōi ia mijawa ba na ha wame'e soemange, ba wanoenoe koemōjō.

FAZA 13.

- I. Itenaŵa Jerobeamo sama'ele'ō andrō, mado Joeda. Ira'oe ia Jero-beamo ba okōlikōli dangania. II. Lō i'o'ō li Lowalangi sama'ele'ō andrō. III. I'otoe'ō ia Lowalangi. IV. Lō ibōhōli lala si lō sōchi andrō Jero-beamo.

- I. Ba hiza genoni Lowalangi, mado Joeda, niŵa'ō Jehovah, iroegi si'aikō Mbetiēli, me ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange so Jerobeamo, ba wanoenoe koemōjō. Ba ihedehede'ō na ha wame'e soemange, niŵa'ō Je-howa chōnia, imane: He na ha wame'e soemange! Da'ō niŵa'ō Je-howa: So dania nga'ōtō Dawido, Josia dōinia, sanaba bagi gere hilihili andrō ba detemō, bagi gere sanoe-noe koemōjō ba detemō iada'e, ba tōla niha itoenoe ba detemō! (*Raz.*

- 3 II. 23, 15. 16. Jes. 44, 28). Ba i'ombacha'ō dandra me loeo da'ō, imane: Da'ō dania dandra, wa no Jehowa zangoema'ō: Si fabali dania na ha wame'e soemange andrō ba moezaewe nawoe dawō andrō, si 13

4 so ba detenia. Ba me irongo razo niwa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō, fane-goenia na ha wame'e soemange andrō ba Mbetiēli, ba i'oro'ō dangania, moroi ba zinga na ha wame'e soemange, imane: Mira'oe ia! Ba okōlikōlī dangania, ni'oro'ōnia ba chōnia, ba tebai ifoeli ibōda. Ba fabali na ha wame'e soemange no mege, ba moezaewe nawoe dawō andrō moroi jaŵa, itōrō dandra andrō ni'ombacha'ōgenoni Lowalangi andrō, niwa'ō 14

5 Jehowa chōnia. Ba hoemedē razo, imane chō genoni Lowalangi andrō: Tema āndrō wa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangioe Jehowa, āndrō chōnia, salahigoe, ena'ō oe'ila oefoeli oebōda dangagoe! Ba i'andrō wa'ahachō dōdō Jehowa enoni Lowalangi andrō, ba i'ila ifoeli ibōda dangania razo, 15

6 tobali si mane mege. Aefa da'ō ba hoemedē zoci razo chō genoni Lowalangi andrō, imane: Taboe ba nomogoe, laoe manga, ba mamoeala ndra'o chōoe! Ba imane enoni Lowalangi andrō chō razo: Ba he ūbe'e chōgoe zi matonga zi so chōoe, fefoe, ba lō'ō zoei mōido awōoe; lō mangado ba lō oebadōe nidanō ba 16

7 chōmi andre. Noa sa moewā'ō chōgoe, taroma li Jehowa, no imane: Lō tola manga'ō, ba lō tola ūbadōe nidanō ba lō tola ūtōrō mangawoeli 17

8 lalamō mege. me so'ō! Ba mofanō ia, itōrō lala bō'ō, lō ifoeli itōrō lalania mege, me awena mōi ia ba Mbetiēli. 18

9 III. Ba so ba Mbetiēli zama'ele'ō satoea; chōnia mōi ndraononia ba ladoenōdoenō chōnia fefoe hadia ia nilaoe genoni Lowalangi andrō ba Mbetiēli, me loeo da'ō, ba hadia hoehoeonia chō razo. Ba me no 20

10 la'ombacha'ō da'ō chō namara, ba isofoe chōra amara, imane: Heza 21

11 II. Ba so ba Mbetiēli zama'ele'ō satoea; chōnia mōi ndraononia ba ladoenōdoenō chōnia fefoe hadia ia nilaoe genoni Lowalangi andrō ba Mbetiēli, me loeo da'ō, ba hadia hoehoeonia chō razo. Ba me no 22

12 la'ombacha'ō da'ō chō namara, ba isofoe chōra amara, imane: Heza 23

itōrō ba wangawoeli? Ba latoetoerōe chōnia ira ononia lala nitōrō genoni Lowalangi andrō, si otarai ba mado Jocda. Ba imane ba ndraononia: Mifosela chōgoe galide. Ba me no lafosela galide, ba mōi ia jaŵa, fakoedo ia, i'ō'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō ba ichamō ia, me doe-madao ia ba mbōrō manawa andrō. Ba imane chōnia: Hadia, ja'oegō genoni Lowalangi andrō, si otarai mado Joeda? Ba imane: Ja'ia. Ba 15

imane chōnia: Taboe awōgōe ba laoe manga. Ba imane: Tebai mangado ba lō oebadōe nidanō ba da'e. Noa sa moefa'ema chōgoe li Jehowa, imane: Lō tola manga'ō ba lō tola ūbadōe nidanō, ba lō tola ūfoeli ūtōrō lalamō mege, me awena so'ō! Ba imane chōnia sama'ele'ō andrō: Sama'ele'ō gōi ndra'odo, si mane ja'oegō, ba no moehede chōgoe mala'i-ka, niwa'ō Jehowa, no imane: Ohe mangawoeli ia, awōoe, ena'ō manga ia ba ena'ō ibadōe nidanō. Ba fajania. Ba ifoeli ia, awōnia, manga ia chō zama'ele'ō andrō ba mama-doe nidanō. 17

III. Ba barō wemangara andrō, ba hoemedē Jehowa chō zama'ele'ō andrō, solohe mangawoeli ja'ia. Ba amaedola ihangoi genoni Lowalangi andrō, si otarai mado Joeda, imane: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa: Me no lō nifondrondrongooe niwa'ō Jehowa, ba me lō nitōngōnie oroisā andrō, nibe'e Lowalangioe Jehowa chōoe, me no ūfoeli ndra'oegō, me no manga'ō ba me no ūbadōe nidanō ba mbanoea andrō niwa'ōnia chōoe: Lō tola manga'ō ba lō tola ūbadōe nidanō! Ba lō mōi ba lewatō ndra toeace dania mbotooe! Ba me no manga ia ba me no ibadōe nidanō, ba lafosela chōnia galide zama'ele'ō andrō, solohe mangawoeli ja'ia mege. Ba me no mofanō ia, ba faloe-cha chōnia zingo, ba lala, samoenoe ja'ia. Ba adōlō manō ba lala mbotonia, ba kalidenia ba singo andrō, 24

- 25 ba no so ba ngai mboto. Ba me so zanōrō, ba la'ila mboto zi mate andrō, si no adōlō ba lala, ba hiza zingo andrō ba ngainia. Ba mōi ira moe'ombacha'ō jomo ba mbanoea andrō, ba zi so sama'ele'ō satoea
- 26 andrō. Ba me irongo sama'ele'ō andrō, solohe mangawoeli ja'ia mege, ba imane: Enoni Lowalangi andrō, si lō molo'ō oroisa Jehowa mege, andrō iloeloe ba mbawa zingo ia Jehowa: da'ō zi bohagō ja'ia ba samoenoe, itōrō li Jehowa andrō,
- 27 niwā'ōnia chōnia. Ba imane ba ndraononia: Mifosela ehōgoe galide!
- 28 Ba lafosela. Ba fakoedo ia, isaŵa, ba hiza mbotonia no mege, no adōlō ba lala, ba kalide ba singo ba ngai mboto zi mate. Lō niā zingo boto zi mate ba lō nisasawinia klide. Ba itoejoe mboto genoni Lowalangi andrō sama'ele'ō andrō, i-hare'ō ba hoeloe galide, ba i'ohe mangawoeli. Ba iroegi mbanoeara, ba wange'esi si mate andrō ba ba
- 30 wogo'o ja'ia. Ba ba lewatōnia ibe'e mboto zi mate andrō, ba la'e'esi: Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō ga'a! (Raz.
- 31 II. 23, 17. Jer. 22, 18). Ba me no iko'o, ba imane ba ndraononia: Na no mate ndra'o, ba ba lewatō ba niko'o enoni Lowalangi andrō mikō'o ndra'o; ba ngai dōlania mibe'e dōlagoe, fa bōi lafoefoe dania dōla-
- 32 ma, daroeaga. Lō'ō sa zi lō itōrō dania nidaō'ōdaō'ōnia, niwā'ō Jehowa chōnia, banaha wame'e soemange andrō ba Mbetiēli ba ba gosalī ba hilihili andrō, ba mbanoea Zamaria misa, fefoe.
- 33 IV. Ba he me no aefa da'ō no mege, ba lō'ō sa ibōhōli lala si lō sōchi andrō chōnia Jerobeamo, ifoeli a'ine ifataro ere ba hilihili andrō gofoe ha niha manō. Ha niha zomasī, ba ifo'ōsi danga ba tobali ere ba
- 34 hilihili andrō. (Moz. II. 28, 41). Ba tobali horō zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo da'ō, tobali famakikora ba fangohori ja'ira ba goeli danō dania.

FAZA 14.

I. Itegoe sibai Jerobeamo Ahia, sama'ele'ō. II. Fa'amate nono Jerobeamo ba fa'amatenia. III. Fa'arazo Rehabeamo ba fa'amatenia.

- I. Me loeo da'ō, ba mofōehō Gahia, ono Jerobeamo. Ba imane Jerobeamo ehō wo'omonia: Laboe, onoecha noecha niha bō'ō, fa bōi oroma ba niha, wa fo'omo Jerobeamo ndra'oegō, ba ae ba Zilo. Tenga ba da'ō so Gahia andrō, sama'ele'ō, sangoema'ō no, wa razo ndrā'o, razo soi andre? (F. 11, 31). Ba foeloe ohe roti ba kooee, ba wē ūani, samba migō, ba ac jomo chōnia. Ba i'ombacha'ō dania chōoe, he wisa chō nono andrō. Ba i'o'ō da'ō fo'omo Jerobeamo, maoso ia, isaŵa Zilo, mōi ia jomo chō Gahia. Ba Ahia andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ila niha, no abōsi hōrōnia, me no atoea sibai ia. Ba no imane Jehowa ehō Gahia: Hiza, so wo'omo Jerobeamo, ba wanqfoe chōoe, he wisa ehō nononia, sofōehō; ba ombacha'ō chōnia niwā'ōgoe chōoe. Ba iroegi fo'omo razo, ba ibini'ō wa ja'ia. Ba irongo Ahia hozihoi gahenia, me mōi ia jomo, ba imane: Ae jomo, fo'omo Jerobeamo, hana wa ūbini'ō na, wa ja'oegō, me no safōehō niwā'ō ehōgoe, nifa'ema chōoe? Ae wā'ō chō Jerobeamo: Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraēli; Bōrō me no oetoejoe ndra'oegō baeha ba hoenō niha sato, ba me no oefataro razo ndra'oegō, razo mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraēli, ba me no oeheta ba danga nga'ōtō Dawido wā'arazo ba me no oebe'e ehōoe — ba ja'oegō, ba no tengā si mane enonigoe Dawido, si no manōngōni oroisagoe ba si no a'oi tōdō wolo'ō ehōgoe, ba ha sambalō somasi ndra'o ilaoe; (Sam. I. 13, 14. Sin. 89, 21), tobali sa no eboea zi lō sōchi nilaoenō, moroi ba nilaoe zi so fōnaoe mege, fefoe: no mōi'ō mamazōchi chōoe Lowalangi bō'ō, adoe nifahele, ba

- wangandrō fōnoegoe, ba ja'o, ba no
ō'ergō : — (*Neh. 9, 26. Sin. 89, 21.*)
- 10 andrō oefatōrō sa'ae wamakiko ba
zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo ba
oehori chō Jerobeamo zi kiōni ba-
golō, iraono ba satoea ba Ndraono
Gizeraēli, ba oebōzini zi samba omo
ndra Jerobeamo, nifamōzini sasao,
irege no ahorī ira fefoe. (*Sam. I.
25, 22. Moz. V. 32, 36.*) Si mate
jomo ba mbanoea, ba zi samba omo
ndra Jerobeamo, ba ō nasoe; ba
si mate baero ba mbeneoa, ba ō
wofo ba daloe mbanoea; noa sa
- 12 Jchowa zangoema'ō! Ba ja'oegō, ba
foeli'ō manō : na ihoendragō aheoe
newali ba mbanoea, ba mate nono
- 13 matoea andrō. Ba ja'e'si dania ia
Iraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba lako'o ia ;
ha sa ja'ia ba zi samba omo ndra
Jerobeamo zi mōi ba lewatō, me no
ba chōnia faloecha na ma'ifoe zo-
masi Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli,
Jehowa, ba zi samba omo ndra
- 14 Jerobeamo. Ba i'asogō chōnia Je-
howa razo Ndraono Gizeraēli sa-
ngohori si sawē ndra Jerobeamo.
Ba he wisa iada'e sa'ae? (*F.
15 29.*) Ba ibōzi Ndraono Gize-
raēli Jehowa, si mane soechoe si
hoeelhoee ba nidanō, ba ideha ira
ba danō si sōchi andre, nibe'enia
chō ndra toeara mege, ba ifazawili
ira mijefo mboto nidanō andrō [Oifarati], bōrō Gasera andrō chōra,
nifazōchira, wangandrō fōnōe Je-
- 16 howa. (*Sangoechoek. 6, 25.*) Ba iloe-
loe Ndraono Gizeraēli, bōrō horō
Jerobeamo andrō, nifazōchinia ba
ba nifaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraēli!
- 17 II. Ba ifoeli ia fo'omo Jerobeamo
ba iroegi Dirisa, ba me ihoe-
ndragō si'aikō mbagi nora jomo,
- 18 ba mate nono no mege. Ba lako'o ia,
ba la'e'si ia Iraono Gizeraēli
fefoe, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'e-
ma genoninia Ahia andrō sama'ele'ō.
- 19 Ba hadia nidoenōdoenō na ena'ō,
ba chō Jerobeamo andrō, he wisa
wanowēnia ba fa'arazonia, ba noa
- sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba fa'ara wa'a- 20
razo Jerobeamo, ba no 22 fache.
Ba mate ia, itōrō lala ndra amania,
ba ononia Nadabi razo, fangalinia.
(A. 21-31; *Nga'ōt. II. 12.*)
- III. Ba razo ba mado Joeda, ba 21
Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo. Ōfa woe-
loe a sara fache Rehabeamo, me
tobali razo ia, ba mewelewitoe fache
razo ia ba Jeroezalema, ba mba-
noea andrō, nitoejoe Jehowa ba
mado Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, na-
hia dōinia. Ba tōi ninanias, ba Na'a-
ma, Iraoni Gamoni. (*Nga'ōt. II. 12,
13.*) Ba mado Joeda andrō, ba la- 22
laoe zi fatoewoe chō Jehowa, abōlō
afōchō dōdōnia labe'e, moroi ba
wa'afōchō dōdōnia ba nilaoe ndra
toeara mege, fefoe, bōrō horōra a-
ndrō, nifazōchira. Ja'ira sa'ae gōi, 23
ba lafa'anō chōra naha wame'e soc-
mange ba hilihili ba harefa ba Asera,
ladozigō hilihili salaŵa ma'ifoe ba
ba mbōrō geoe saoeri fefoe. Ba so 24
gōi zohorō ba danō, la'o'ō zogoro
ita andrō ba niha baero andrō, ni-
timba Jehowa fōna Ndraono Gize-
raēli. Ba me no aloea mendrōfa fa- 25
che razo Rehabeamo, ba so moroi
si tooe Zizaki, razo Miseraji, mōi
moesewō Jeroezalema, (*Nga'ōt. II.
12, 5.*) ihalō girōgirō andrō ba go- 26
sali Jehowa, awō girōgirō ba gōdo
razo; ahorī manō ihalō, fabaja da-
nge andrō ba baloese andrō, ana'a,
fefoe, nibago Zelomo. Ba ifafazō- 27
chi'ō fangali, tōla, razo Rehabeamo
ba ibe'e ba danga goemandra wa-
zoeri andrō, sanaronaro ba zinga
mbawandroeħō gōdo razo. Ba ero 28
na mōi ba gosali Jehowa razo, ba
la'ohe fazoeri, ba lafoelfoeli ba
naha wazoeri. Ba hadia na nidoenō- 29
doenō ena'ō ba chō Rehabeamo a-
ndrō, hadia fefoe nilaenia, ba noa
sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
mado Joeda. Ba fazoewōzōewō ma- 30
nō ira Rehabeamo Jerobeamo, sa-
gōtō ja'ira. Ba mate Rehabeamo, 31

itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba lewato ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia. Ba tōi ninania ba Na'ama, Iraono Gamoni. Ba si tobali razo fangalinia, ba ononia Abia.

FAZA 15.

I. Abia, razo mado Joeda. II. Asa, razo mado Joeda satoelō tōdō. Fasoewōtā chō Mbaësa ba famagōlō chō Mbenihada. Fa'amate Asa. III. Nadabi ba Baësa, razo Ndراono Gizeräeli. Fangohori nga'ētō Jerobeamo.

(A. 1-8: Nga'ōt. II. 13.)

- 1 I. Ba me no aloea mewelewitoe fache razo Jerobeamo andrō, ono Nebati, ba tobali razo mado Joeda
- 2 Gabia. Medōloe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema ; ba tōi ninania, ba
- 3 Ma'acha, ono Gabisalomi. Ba itōrō lala si lō sōchi andrō chō namania, horō andrō fefoe, nifazōchi da'ō, fōnania, ba lō adōlō dōdōnia chō Lowalanginia, Jehovah, tengsi mane tōdō doeana Dawido. Bōrō sa Dawido, wa ibe'e chōnia wandroe ba Jeroezalema Lowalanginia, Jehovah, wa ibe'e aoeri nononia foerinia, awō wa lō ibe'e adoedoe Jeroezalema, (F. 11, 36), me no ilaoe zomasi Jehovah Dawido, lō hadia ia zi lō itōrō ni'oro'iōnia chōnia, sagōtō ja'ia, ha ba chō Goeria andrō, Iraono
- 6 Cheti. (Sam. II. 11, 6 b. t.). Ba fazoewōzoewō manō ira Rehabeamo
- 7 Jerobeamo, sagōtō ja'ia. Ba hadia nidoenōdoenō na ena'ō ba chō Gabia andrō, fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba fasoewō ira Gabia
- 8 Jerobeamo. Ba mate Gabia, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia. Ba razo fangalinia, ba ononia Asa. (Nga'ōt. II. 14, 1).
- 9 II. Me no aloea sara ambō doeawoeloe fache razo Ndراono Gizeräeli Jerobeamo tobali razo mado Joeda
- 10 Asa andrō. Ba 41 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Ma'acha ono Gabisalomi.

(A. 11-15: Nga'ōt. II. 14, 1-4; 15, 16-18.)

Ba somasi Jehovah ilaoe Asa, si 11 mane toeania Dawido. Itibo'ō zohorō 12 andrō ba ihori nadoe andrō fefoe, nifazōchi ndra toeania. (F. 22, 47). Ba iheta gōi ninania Ma'acha, fa 13 bōi sa'ae salaŵa ia, me no ifazōchi nadoe chō Gasera andrō. I'eŵa nadoe andrō chōnia Asa ba itoenoe ba ndraso Kendrona. Ba hilihili a- 14 ndrō, ba lō'ō sa iboelō'ō. Ba tōdō Asa andrō, ba noa sa adōlō manō chō Jehovah, sagōtō ja'ia. Ba ifabe'- 15 e'ō ba gosali Jehovah ni'amoni'ōnamania, awō ni'amoni'ōnia — firō ba ana'a ba gamagama.

(A. 16-24: Nga'ōt. II. 16, 1-6; 11-14.)

Ba fazoewōzoewō ira Asa Mbaësa, 16 razo Ndراono Gizeräeli, sagōtō ja'ira. Mōi moesoewō mado Joeda Mbaësa, razo Ndراono Gizeräeli, i'aro'ō Rama, fa bōi mangōrōngōrō niha chō Asa, razo mado Joeda. (Nga'ōt. II. 16, 1 b.t.). Ba ihalō Asa wirō 18 ba ana'a fefoe, si totai na ba nahā girōgirō ba gasali Jehovah, awō girōgirō ba gōdo razo, ba ibe'e ba danga genoninia ; ba ifatenge ira chō Mbenihada andrō, ono Dabirimo, ma'owoe Heziono, razo Ndراawa Garamo, ba Ndramaseko, imane chōnia : No fawoe'oe li ita, ba no 19 fawoe'oe li ira namagoe namamō. Hiza, oefa'ohe'ō chōoe mboeala, firō ba ana'a ; ba ae doeoeogō wawoe'ōesa li andrō chōnia Baësa, razo Ndراono Gizeräeli, ena'ō ibōhōli wanoewō ja'odo. Ba i'ō'ō chō razo 20 Asa Benihada ifatenge goemandra andrō chōnia, ba wanoewō banoea Ndراono Gizeräeli ba lafoefoe Ijono ba Dano ba Habeli Beti Ma'acha ba tanō Kineroti, ma'asagōrō, fabaja tanō mado Nafetali ma'afefoe. Ba 21 me irongo da'ō Baësa ba ibōhōli wangaro'ō Rama, ifoeli ia ba Dirisa. Ba i'ōwoeloi mado Joeda fefoe razo 22 Asa — samōsa lō irōi foeri. Ba la-

- halō gara andrō, awō geoe balo, ni'ogoena'ō Mbaësa ba wangaro'ō Rama ba ibe'e fangaro Geba ba mado Mbenijami razo Asa, ba fango Misefa. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō' Asa andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō fefoe, ba hadia ia nilaoenia, fefoe, 'ba banoea andrō, ni'aro'ōnia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Jœda. Ba ba wa'atocania, ba sofōchō ahe ia. Ba mate Asa, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbaneoa doeania Dawido lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra tocania. Ba razo fangalinia, ba ononia Jozafati. (*Nga'ōt. II. 17, 1.*)
- 25 III. Ba Nadabi, ono Jerobeamo, zi tobali razo Ndراono Gизeraëli, me no aracha mendroeae fache razo Asa, ba mado Jœda, ba mendroeae fache razo Nadabi andrō, ba Ndراono Gизeraëli. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, itōrō lala namania andrō, horōnia andrō, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba maoso oedoenia Mbaësa andrō, ono Gahia, mado Isasari, mamagōlō ia ba niha bō'ō, ba iboenoe Nadabi, ba Gibetono, banoea Ndrawa Wilisiti; sanoewō Gibetono Nadabi ba Iraono Gize-
28 raëli fefoe, me loeo da'ō. Ba tobali iboenoe Nadabi Baësa, me no aracha medōloe fache razo mado Jœda Asa andrō, ba tobali razo Mbaësa, fangali Nadabi. Ba me no razo ia, ba iboenoe nga'ōtō Jerobeamo, fefoe, samōsa lō isaigō motōi nga'ōtō Jerobeamo, si so noso, ihori manō, dali niwā'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema genoninia Ahia, banoea Zilo, (*F. 14, 10 b. t.*) bōrō horō Jerobeamo andrō, nifazōchinia, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gизeraëli, wangandrō fōnōe Lowalangi Ndراono Gизeraëli,
31 Jehowa. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Nadabi andrō, hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba no moctanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndراono Gизeraëli.
32 Ba fazoewōzoewō ira Asa Mbaësa andrō, razo Ndراono Gизeraëli, sagotō

ja'ira. Ba me no aracha medōloe 33 fache razo mado Jœda Asa, ba tobali razo Ndراono Gизeraëli fefoe Mbaësa andrō, ono Gahia, ba 24 fache razo ia ba Dirisa. Ba si fatoe 34 woe chō Jehowa ilaoe, itōrō lala Jerobeamo andrō ba horō andrō ba nifaeloengoenia Iraono Gизeraëli.

FAZA 16.

I. Ifeta'oe Mbaësa sama'ele'ō andrō, Jehoe, māma'ele'ō ia. II. Tobali razo Ndراono Gизeraëli nono Mbaësa Ela, niboenoe Zimeri dania. III. Fa'amate Zimeri IV. Razō Omeri. Itaros'ō Zamaria andrō. V. Tobali razo Ndراono Gизeraëli, nono 'Ababi; māmē'ē adoe da'ō. Lafoeli lataro'ō Jericho:

I. Ba hoemēde Jehowa chō Je-hoe andrō, ono Hanani, fanegoe Mbaësa andrō, imane: (*Nga'ōt. II. 16, 7; 19, 2; 20, 32*): Me no tooe 2 ba danō octoejoe'ndra'oegō' ba me no oefataro'ō razo mbaneage Iraono Gизeraëli, ba me noa zoei ôtōrō lala Jerobeamo andrō ba me no ôfowōhō mbaneage Iraono Gизeraëli, ba wamazōchi horō, fa la'andrō wōnoegoe, ba horōra andrō, ba hiza, ba oehori Mbaësa, fabaja 4 niga'ōtōnia, ba oefatōrō ba zi sawē ja'ami nifatōrōgōe ba zi sawē ndra Jerobeamo andrō, ono Nebati. Si mate jomo ba mbaneoa, soroijomo Mbaësa, ba õ nasoe, ba si mate bacro ba mbenoea, ba õ wofo ba daloe mbaneoa. (*F. 14, 11*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Mbaësa andrō, hadia nilaoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zocra hikaja razo Ndراono Gизeraëli. Ba mate Mbaësa, itōrō lala ndra amania ba ba Dirisa lako'o ia. Ba ononia Ela zi tobali razo, fangalinia. Ba no ifa'ema sama'ele'ō andrō, Jehoe, ono Hanani, niwā'ō Jehowa fotoe Mbaësa, fabaja si samba omo ja'ira; sambalō, ba zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoenia, wa-maigi Jehowa, me'no i'andrō wōnoe 5 6 7

Jehōwa, ba nifazōchi dangania andrō, fa ifatōrō chōnia nifatōrōnia ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo, ba sambalō, ba me no ihori da'ō. (F. 15, 29).

- 8 II. Me no aloea 25 fache razo mado Joeda Asa, ba tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Ela andrō, ono Mbaësa, ba mendroea fache razo ia 9 ba Dirisa. Ba ilawa ia enoninia Simeri, koemandra zi matonga goreta andrō, mamagōlō ia, ba niha bō'ō. Ba me, no maboe agoe Ela, ba Dirisa; ba nomo Garasa, mandroe 10 ba gōdo ba Dirisa, ba so moroi tooe Zimeri, iboenoe Ela, me no aloea 26 fache razo mado Joeda Asa andrō : ba tobali razo Zimeri, 11 fangali Ela. (Raz. II. 9, 31). Ba me no razo ia, me no doemadao ia ba dadaomania, ba iboenoe fefoe motōi si samba omo ndra Baësa, ma'ifoe lō isaigō, irege zi kiöni bagolō, fabaja talifoesöra ba si fahoewoe chō- 12 ra. Tobali ihori zi samba omo ndra Baësa Simeri, dali niwa'ō Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Jehoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, fotoe ba horō Mbaësa, bōrō horō Mbaësa andrō fefoe, awō horō nononia Ela, nifazōchira, famaeloengoera Iraono Gizeraëli, fa la'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, Jehowa, ba nadoe faja andrō chōra. 14 Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Ela andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. 15 III. Me no aloea 26 fache razo mado Joeda Asa, tobali razo Zimeri andrō, ha fitoe bongi, ba Dirisa, me loeo lasoewō Gibetono sato, Gibetono banoea Ndrava Wilisiti. 16 Ba me larongo niha sato, ba golombasewā, no mamagōlō ba niha bō'ō Zimeri, ba no iboenoe razo, ba latema lafataro razo Omeri andrō, koemandra seboea chōra, Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, me loeo da'ō, 17 ba da'ō, ba golombasewā. Ba irōi Gibetono Omeri, i'oe Ndraono Gi-

zeraëli fefoe, mōi ira moesoewō Diri- 18 sa. Ba me i'ilā Simeri atoe'a ira ba mbanoea, ba mōi ia ba gōdo razo, ba itoenoe gōdo jaŵania, ba mate ia, achozi, bōrō horōnia andrō, 19 nifazōchinia, wolaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa, wanōrō lala Jerobeamo andrō, fabaja horōnia andrō, nifa- zōchinia, wamaeloengoe ba horō Iraono Gizeraëli gōi. Ba hadia na 20 ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Zimeri andrō ba famagōlōnia andrō, folawania, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraëli.

- IV. Ba me loeo da'ō ba fabali 21 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Si matonga niha sato, ba chō Dibini, ono Ginata, la'o'ō, ba wamataro razo da'ō, ba si matonga, ba si lō aefä chō Omeri. Ba abōlō zi fao chō Omeri, moroi 22 ba zi fao chō Dibini, ono Ginata. Ba mate Dibini, ba tobali razo Omeri. Me no aloea 30 fache razo 23 mado Joeda Asa tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Omeri andrō, mewe- ndroea fache ; meōnō fache ba Dirisa. Ba i'ōli hili Zámaria andrō, chō 24 Zemerí, 8824 roefia, ba i'aro'ō hili andrō, ba Sámaria ibe'e tōi mbanoea andrō, nitaroe'ōnia, i'ohia'ō dōi Zemerí andrō, sochō hili andrō mege. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jchowa 25 ilaoe Omeri, abōlbōlō walōsōchi, moroi ba razo fōnania mege fefoe ; itōrō sibai lala Jerobeamo andrō, 26 ono Nebati, awō horōnia andrō, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli, fa la'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, Jehowa, ba nadoe faja andrō chōra. Ba hadia na ena'ō 27 nidoenōdoenō ba chō Omeri andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba fa'a- bōlōnia andrō, ni'oroma'ōnia, ba noa sa moctanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba mate 28 Omeri, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba Zamaria lako'o ia. Ba razo fangalinia, ba ononia Ahabi.
- V. Me no aloea 37 fache razo 29 mado Joeda Asa, tobali razo Ndrao-

no Gizeraëli Gahabi andrō, ono Omeri, ba 22 fache razo ia ba Zamarria. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe Ahabi, ono Omeri; abōlōbōlō walōsōchi, moroi ba razo fōnania 30
 31 fefoe. Ba side'idenia na, wa ifazō-chi gōi horō Jerobeamō, ono Nebati; ba ihalō Izebelā andrō, ono Etiba'ali, razo Zidona, ba mōi ia mamosoemange Ba'ali'andrō, awō we'angarōfi li ja'ia. (Moz. V. 7, 3).
 32 Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Mba'ali, ba gosalimba'ali'andrō,
 33 nilaoenia ba Zamaria. Ba ifazō-chi gōi Gasera andrō Ahabi, ba ilaoe na gōi wangola bō'ō, ba wangandō fōnō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli; Jehovah, abōlōbōlō moroi ba razo Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, fōnania.
 34 Ba me loeo razo ia ifoeli itaroe'ō Jericho Hiēli andrō, banoea Mbetiēli, ba māte nononia si a'a Abirāmo, me ibe'e tooe dojo, ba ononia si achi, Segoebi, me i'asiwai mbawa gōli, itōrō niwa'ō Jehovah, nifa'ema Josoea, ono Noeni. (Jos. 6, 26).

FAZĀ 17.

I. l'ombacha'ō wa lō teoe Elija, ba la'oeri ia gaga. II. Tefatenge ba Zarefa ia ba i'orifi lachā mbanoea, fabaja ononia. III. Isoesoegi zi mate, ono lachā mbanoea andrō.

- 1 I. Ba imane Elija andrō, banoea Disebe, ba danō Gileadi, chō Gahabi: Faja wa no saoeri Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, si no mōido enoni, na so namo mbanoea ba he teoe ba ndrōfi andre, ha me oega fache, na tengā ja'o zangoemā'ō! (Jak. 5, 17). Ba hoemedē chōnia Jehovah, imane: Ofanō, tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo saŵa ba binī'ō ndra'oegō ba mbewe mbombo Keriti andrō, si handro Joridano.
 2 Ba ōoe idanō mbombo andrō, ba no oewā'ō ba gaga, ena'ō la'oeri ndra'oegō ba da'ō. Ba i'o'ō niwa'ō Jehovah, mōi ia ba i'iagō mbewe
 3
 4
 5

mbombo Keriti andrō, si handro Joridano. Ba la'ohe'ohe chōnia gaga koeē ba diwo, ba zangoehoelō wongi ba na, tānō owi, ba ūnia idanō mbombo andrō.

II. Ba lō ara sibai, ba ōgo'ō mbonbo andrō, me lō'ō sa'ae teoe ba danō. Ba hoemedē chōnia Jehovah, imane: Faoso, ae ba Zarefa, banoea Zidona andrō, ba iagō da'ō; noa sa oewā'ō ba ndra alawe ba da'ō, lachā mbanoea, ena'ō i'oeri ndra'oegō. (Loek. 4, 25). Ba maoso ia, isaŵa Zarefa, ba me iroegi mba-wa gōli mbanoea, ba hiza ndra alawe, lachā mbanoea, sangozaragō toe-toerē geoe. Ba hoemedē ia chōnia, imane: Ta'oē chōgōe nielanō ma'ifoe ba nahia, oe badoe! Ba me mōi, mana'oe, ba moe'ao na chōnia Gelija, imane: Ohe gōi chōgōe mato sambawa roti! Ba imane: Faja wa no saoeri Lowalangioe, Jehovah, na so chōgōe hadia ia zasoso, ha mato tambai tanga hamo ba roembi, ba ha ma'ifoe wanicha ba migō; ba awena oe'ozaragō geoe ma'ifoe, ba oefoelido, ba wangasiwai chōma onogoe, ba na no ma'ā, ba hatō fa'amate. Ba imane chōnia Elija: Bōi boesi dōdōoe! Ae'e, ba laoe niwa'ōoe andrō; ba ūasiwai chōgōe oea zagōrō koeē side'ide ba ohe chōgōe baero; ba ūmi onooe, ba dania ūasiwai. Imane sa Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli: Lō ahori hamo ba roembi ba lō alō wanicha ba migō, iroegi loeo ba nibe'e Jehovah teoe ba goeli danō. Ba mōi ia, i'o'ō niwa'ō Gelija; ba ara lō ambō ūra, datōloe ira. Lō ahori hamo ba roe, mbi ba lō alō wanicha ba migō, itōrō niwa'ō Jehovah, andrō, nifa'ema Gelija.

III. Ba aefā da'ō, ba mofōchō no- no ndra alawe andrō, sochō ūmo, ba tedooedooe manō wōchōnia, irege aetoe nosonia. Ba imane ira alawe andrō chō Gelija: Hadiā niwa'ōe chōgōe, ja'oegō enoni Lowalangi?

- Fe'amōimō chōgoe, ba ena'ō tefasoegi ba dōdō [Lowalangi] lalōgoe,
 19 ba wamoenoe onogoe ! Ba imane chōnia : Da nonooe ! Ba ihalō ba gaheta ninania, i'ohē ja'āba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō, ba nahiania andrō,
 20 ba ibe'e ba gasonia. Ba i'angarōfi li Jehowa, imane : He Jehōwa, Lowalangigoe, hadia wa nō ūfakao, lacha mbanoea andrō, si no mōido tome,
 21 wamoenoe ononia ? Ba medōloe ifadōlō ia ja'āba nono, i'angarōfi li Jehowa, imane : He Jehōwa, Lowalangigoe, bē'e mangawoeli noso nono matoea andre ! (*Loek. 7, 15.*)
 22 Ba ifondrondrongo wangandrō Gelia-ja Jehowa, ba mangawoeli noso nono andrō, tobali ifoeli aoeri. Ba ihalō nono Elija, i'ohē tooe moroi ba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō ; i'ohē jomo ba ibe'e chō ninania. Imane Elija :
 23 Hiza, no ifoeli aoeri' nonooe ! Ba imane ira alawe andrō chō Gelija : Awena aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no enoni Lowalangi ndra'oegō, awō wa si doehoe manō daroma li Jehowa, nifa'emamō !

FAZA 18.

I. Hoehoe Gobadia chō Gelija. II.
 I'ondrasi Gahabi Elija. III. Mame'e soemange Gelija. ba hili Garemeli.
 IV. Iboenoe zama'ele'ō andrō chō Mba'ali. Ifaboe'oe deoe.

- 1 I. Ba ara, ba' hoemedeh Jehowa chō Gelija, me no aloea mendroea fache, imane : Ae oroma'ō ndra'oegō chō Gahabi, ena'ō oefoteoe
 2 goeli danō. Ba mōi Gelija, ba wangoroma'ō ja'āba chō Gahabi. Ba no abōlbōlō sibai lofo ba Zamaria.
 3 Ba ifakaoni'ō Gobadia, mandroe jomo, Ahabi. Ba Obadia andrō, ba no sangata'oefi Jehowa, no si
 4 lō farōi. Andrō wa otoe i'ohē sa- ma'ele'ō ba ibini'ō ba dōgi narō hili, limalima woeloe, ba i'ori, ibe'e réti ba idanō, me loeo ifahori'ō za- ma'ele'ō andrō chō Jchowa Izebela.
 5 Ba imane Ahabi chō Gobadia : Ta-
- laboe ! ta'aloei misa ba danō goe- mboe nidanō fefoe, ba daso mbo- mbo, ma atō tasōndra ndroe'oe, fa ngorifi koedo, awō koedo kalide, fa bōi taboenoe ūsa ! Ba fabali fo- fanō ira ba wanōrōi tanō. Sara lala Gahabi, ba sara lala Gobadia. Ba me no so ba lala Gobadia, ba faloecha ia Gelija. Ba me i'ila wa ja'āba, ba ifalōgoe tooe ia, imane : Hadia, si ndroehoe ja'oegō, Toeagoe Elija ? Ba imane chōnia : Ja'odo ! Ae wā'ō chō zochō ja'oegō : No so Gelija ! Ba imane : Hadia horōgoe, wa ūbe'e ba danga Gahabi zawoe- joemō andre, ba wamoenoe ja'odo ? Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa, Lowa- langioe, na so soi ba na so mbanoea, ba zi lō ifatenge sochō ja'o, wangaloei ja'oegō. Ba na lamane : Lō ja'āba, ba ibe'e ba hōloe niha. andrō, ūri andrō, na no la'ilā ndra'oegō. Ba ūmane sa'ae : Ae wā'ō chō zochō ja'oegō : No so Gelija ! Ba na oerōi ndra'oegō, ba i'olo'i ndra'oegō Eheha Jehowa, ba ha niha zangila, heza i'ohē'ō ! Ba na oeroegi, ba wangombacha chō Gahabi, ba na lō isōndra ndra'oegō, ba iboenoedo ; ba noa sa atō i'ata'-oefi Jehowa sawoejoemō andre, i'ot- tarai iraono ia. (*Hal. zin. 8, 39.*) Hadia, lō moe'ombacha'ō chōoe, ja'oegō Toea, wolaoegoe, me ifaboe- noe'ō zama'ele'ō andrō Izebela, wa no otoe oebini'ō sama'ele'ō, limalima woeloe, ba dōgi narō hili, awō wa no oe'oeri ira roti ba idanō. Ba ūmane iada'e : Ae wā'ō chō zochō ja'oegō ! No so Gelija — ena'ō iboenoedo ! Ba imane Elija : Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa ngahōnō, si no mōido enoni, na tengā ma'ōchō andre oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chōnia. Ba mōi Gobadia, ifaondragō Gahabi ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia ; ba mōi Gahabi mamaondragō Elija.
- II. Ba me i'ila Gelija Ahabi, ba imane chōnia : No so'ō, samakao Iraono Gizerāeli ? (*Amos. 7, 10. Hal.*

- 18 zin. 24, 5). Ba imane Elija : Tenga ja'odo zamakao Iraono Gizeraëli, ja'oegō ba si samba omo ja'ami, me no lō ba dōdōmi goroisa Jehôwa ba me no mi'o'ō chō Mba'ali andrō.
- 19 Ba ija'e, ba fatenge, ba faloecha'ō chōgōe Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba hili Garemeli, awō zama'cle'ō andrō chō Mba'ali, si 450, ba sama'ele'ō andrō chō Gasera, si 400, ni'oeri'-oeri Gizebela. Ba ifatenge ba Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe misa Ahabi ba ifaloecha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, ba hili Garemeli.
- 21 III. Ba i'ondrasi zato Elija, ba imane : **Ha wa'ara dōhō wanoefā dōdōmi ? Na Jehowa Lowalangi, ba mi'o'ō chōnia, ba na Ba'ali, ba chōnia mi'o'ō !** Ba lō latema linia sato.
- 22 (Jos. 24, 15). Ba imane Elija ba zato : Hatō ja'o zama'ele'ō chō Jehôwa, ba sama'ele'ō chō Mba'ali,
- 23 ba no 450. Ba da chōma nono za'wi, doea rozi; ba ndra moetoejoe chōra zara ba ndramoctatawi ba ndramoebe' ba geoe nibahogō, ba bōi labēe galitō; ba ja'o zangas-iwai ono za'wi si sara ba oebe'e ba
- 24 geoe nibahogō, lō oebe'e galitō. Ba mi'angarōfi li Lowalangimi andrō, ba ja'o, ba oe'angarōfi li Jchowa : ba heza dania Lowalangi sanema li alitō, da'ō tabe'e Lowalangi ! Ba latema linia sato fefoe, lamane :
- 25 Ja'ia da'ō ! Ba imane Elija ba zama'cle'ō andrō, chō Mba'ali : Mitoe-joe chōmi nono za'wi, sara, ba mi'a-siwai; ofōna ami, me no ato ami, ba mi'angarōfi li Lowalangimi andrō;
- 26 ba lō tola mibe'e galitō. Ba lahalō nono za'wi andrō, la'asiwai, ba la'a-ngarōfi li Mba'ali andrō, i'otarai zi hoelō wongi, noemalō ba zi laloeo, lamane : Fondrondrongo lima, Ba'ali ! Ba lō lili, lō fanema lira. Ba lafanoka ira, lafazoeizoei naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anōra.
- 27 Ba me laloeo sa'ae, ba i'o'aja ira Elija, imane : Mi'eboea'ō limi, Lowalangi sa atō ia ! Ma hadia nifa-
- tooetooenia tōdōnia, ba ma hadia rōrōnia, ba ma no mofanō, ba ma no mōrō, ba tokeia ia dania. Ba 28 la'eboea'ō lira we'ao ba lachoi nō-sira si'ōli ba ichoe doho, hoekoe ba chōra, irege mangele tooe ndro. (Moz. III. 19, 28). Ba me no aefa 29 laloeo, ba hoelō zowōhō ira, irogi ginōtō wame'e soemange ni'ā andrō; ba lō lili, lō fanema lira, ba he famondrongo. (Moz. II. 29, 39. Sam. I. 18, 10). Ba imane Elija ba niha 30 sato fefoe : Mi'ae ba da'e chōgōe ! Ba la'ondrasi ia sato. Ba ifocli ifa'-anō naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehôwa, si no doemoedoegō. Ba 12 ihalō kara Elija, dali wa'oja 31 mado Ndراono Jakobo andrō — Jakobo, ba zi hede Jehôwa, me imane : Izeraëli sa'ae dōimō ! (Moz. I. 32, 28. Jos. 4, 8). Ba ifa'-32 anō naha wame'e soemange gara andrō, ba dōi Jehôwa, ba ifasoei bandra naha wame'e soemange a-ndrō, mato doea laoeroe tanōmō wa'ebole. Ba ibahogō geoe andrō, 33 itatawi nono za'wi, ba ibc'e ba dete geoe. Aefaa da'ō, ba imane : Ōfa ti-mba mita'oe idanō, ba miwoewoei zoemange nitoenoe andrō, awō geoe ! Ba la'o'ō da'ō. Ba imane : Milaoe zamoeza tō ! Ba lalaoe . Ba imane : Samoeza tō ! Ba la'o'ō, no medōloe. Ba mangele mitooe nidanō, ba gahe 35 naha wame'e soemange fasoei. Ba he bandra andrō gōi, ba ifo'ōsi ida-nō. Ba me inōtō wame'e soemange 36 ni'ā andrō, ba so Gelija, ba imane : He Jehôwa, Lowalangi ndra Abraham, Iza'aki, Izeraëli, oroma'ō ma'ochō, wa no ja'oegō Lowalangi ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, awō wa no enonie ndra'odo andre, awō wa no dalichōgōe goroisamō, ba wolaoeda'e fefoe. Fondrondrongo ligoe, Jehôwa, 37 fondrondrongo, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō soi andre, wa no ja'oegō Lowalangi, ja'oegō Jehôwa andrō, awō wa no ja'oegō zamalalini era'erara ! Ba 38 acchoe galitō moroi ja'wa chō Je-

- howa, iā zoemange nitoenoe andrō, awō geoe, awō gara, fabaja tanō toe, ba he idanō andrō ba mbandra; ba ifelai. (*Moz.* III. 9, 24).
 39 Ba me la'ila da'ō niha sato; ba lafalōgoe tooe ira; ba lamane : Jehowa Lowalangi ! Jehowa Lowalangi !
 40 IV. Ba imane chōra Elija : Mira'oe zama'ele'ō andrō chō Mba'ali ! Samōsa bōi mibee'e moloi ! Ba lara'oe, ba i'ohe ira mitooe ba mbewé mbombo Kizon, ba itaba mbagira ba da'ō. (*Moz.* V. 13, 5. *Raz.* II. 10, 41 19). Ba imane Elija chō Gahabi : Ae mijawā ba laoe manga ; oerongo
 42 sa'ae gosogoso deoe. Ba möi mijawā Gahabi, ba wemanga. Ba möi ba zoezoe hili Garemeli Gelija, ifaondrō ia tooe ba danō, ilazi mbawania
 43 balōdoehinia. Ba imane chō ngoninjia andrō : Ae mijawā ba fachōlō'ō tānō ba nasi ! Ba möi mijawā da'ō, ifachōlō ia ba imane : Lō hadia ia ! Ba imane Elija : Foeli ae'e ! Ba ifoeli möi nono matoea
 44 andrō, mewitoe. Ba ba zi mewitoe, ba imane : So moroi tooe lawoeo, ezai laloe'a, moroi tooe ba nasi. Ba imane Elija : Ae mijawā, ba ömane chō Gahabi : Fa'anō gocreta ba ae ja'wa ba sa'wa mitooe, fa bōi
 45 ichamō'ō teoe ! Ba i'ogomoezaō alē manō mbanoea ba tesao nangi, ba tengā ono deoe. Ba möi ba gocreta
 46 Gahabi ba isa'wa Jezere'eli. Ba ichamō Gelija tanga Jchowa ba mamōbō taloe ia, ba ihoelō Gahabi, irocgi Jezere'eli.

FAZA 19.

I. Isa'wa danō si mate Elija, me ifagohi'ō ia Izebela. II. I'oroma'ō ia chōnia Jehowa ba hili Horebi ba ibe'e goroisia chōnia. III. Tehonogōi fangalinia dania Gelisa.

- 1 I. Ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gizebela Ahabi fefoe nilao Gelija, awō wa no ahori ibocnoe si'oli zama'ele'ō andrō. Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Gelija Izebela, imane chōnia : Ndri-

moelaoe chōgoe Lowalangi andrō zomasi ira, na tengā mané'wa'ala'wa loeo mahemoloe oefatōrō ba nosooe nifatōrō ba noso zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe. Ba ata'oe ia, maoso ia, ilaoe mofanō, ba wangorifi ja'ia. Ba me no iroegi Mbereseba andrō, ba mado Joeda, ba irōi ba da'ō ngoningonia andrō. Ba ja'ia, ba isa'wa danō si mate, ma'ochō fofanō, ba möi moedadao ba mbōrō da'oeli. Ba omasi ia mate, ba imane : Noa sa'ae, halō sa'ae nosogoe, Jehowa ; tengā si sōchi moroi chō ndra toe-agoe ndra'odo ! (*Jon.* 4, 3). Ba ifadōlō tooe ia ba mbōrō da'oeli andrō ^ba mōrō. Ba i'ogomoezaō itoekō ia mala'ika, imane : Faoso, laoe manga ! Ba me ifachōlō ia, ba hiza tānō ba hōgōnia koce nibogō, sagōrō, ba samba .migō nidanō. Ba manga ia ba ibadee nidanō, ba ifoeli ilaoe mōrō. Ba ifoeli so mala'ika Jehowa, itoeko, ba imane : Faoso, a gōoe, arōoe sibai na sa dōrōwaoe ! Ba maoso ia, manga ia ba ibadee nidanō, ba mowa'dwaō ia ba wa'abōlōnia ba gō andrō, öfa wocloe ngaloeo ba öfa woeloe mboangi, iroegi hili Lowalangi andrō, Horebi. (*Moz.* II. 34, 28. *Mat.* 4, 2).

II. Ba ba da'ō, ba möi ia ba dōgi narō hili, ba mōrō ia bacha ba da'ō. Ba hoemedē chōnia Jehowa, imane chōnia : Hadia nihalōoe ba da'e, Elija ? Ba imane : No oeforege wangombacha Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō; ba Iraono Gizera'eli, ba no la'erogō nifachoimō andrō, naha wame'e soemangc andrō chōoe, ba no ladoedoegō, ba sama'ele'ō chōoe, ba no laboenoe si'oli, tobali hatō ja'odo, ba la'aloeloei wamoe noe ja'o. (*Rom.* 11, 3). Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ae bacro ba 'agō hili, fōna Jehowa ! Ba itōrō Jehowa, ba fōnania, ba angi sabōlō sibai, fabali hili ibe'e ba arasa gara; ba Jehowa, ba tengā ba nangi andrō so. Ba me aefa nangi andrō,

3

4

7

8

9

10

11

- ba so ziheoe ; ba Jehowa, ba tengā
 12 ba ziheoe andrō so. Ba me aefa ziheoe. andrō, ba itōrō alitō ; ba Jehowa, ba tengā ba galitō andrō so. Ba me aefa galitō andrō, ba
 13 itōrō angī si hohohoho manō. Ba me irongo da'ō Elija, ba ibaloegō mbawania baroenia seboea, ba mōi ia baero, i'agō mbawa dōgi andrō ; ba so zihede chōnia, imane : Hadia
 14 nihalōoe ba da'e, Elija ? Ba imane : No oeforege wangombacha Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, ba Iraono Gizerāeli, ba noa sa la'erogō nifachoi-mō andrō, naha wame'e soemange andrō chōoe, ba no ladoedoegō, ba sama'elc'ō chōoe, ba no laboenoē si'ōli, tobali hatō ja'odo : ba la'-
 15 aloealoei wamoenoe ja'o. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Foeli'ō, ac ba danō si mate ba Ndrāmaseko, ba ae mi-jomo ba bajoini razo Ndrāwa Garamo Hazaēli andrō. (Raz. II. 8, 13).
 16 Ba Jehoe andrō, ma'oewoe Nimisi, ba bajoini razo Ndrāono Gizerāeli, ba Elisa andrō, ono Zafati, banoea Habeli Mehola, ba ūbajoini sama'ele'ō, fangalioe dania. (Raz. II. 9, 2).
 17 Ba tobali ha niha zaefa ba mbawa zi'ōli Hazaēli, ba boenoesō Jehoc, ba ha niha zaefa ba mbawa zi'ōli
 18 Jehoe, ba boenoesō Gelisa. Ba fitoe ngahōnō zi tosai Iraono Gizerāeli! oebe'e, dozi balōdōshi si lō irai akōi fōna Mba'ali andrō, ba dozi bawa, si lō irai fa'ago chōnia.
 19 III. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō, ba faloecha ia Gelisa andrō, ono Zafati, samali'ō tanō ia : felendroea fasa za'wi fōnania, ba ja'ia zolohé fondrege tānō foeri. Ba mōi chōnia Gelija, ihawoei ia baroenia seboea.
 20 Ba irōi za'wi no mege ba i'o'ō Gelija, imane : Tehe chōgce mōido fa'ago bawa chō namagoe ba chō ninagoe, awena dania oe'o'ō ndra'oegō ! Ba imane chōnia : Ae'e, ba foel'ō ; bōi olifoegō'ō nilaoegoe
 21 chōoe ! (Loek. 9, 61). Ba irōi Gelija, mōi ia, ihalō za'wi andrō si safasa ba itaba ; ba fakake za'wi andrō, ba ibe'e eoe, ba wangasosoi ūsi, ba ibe'e ū niha andrō. Ba maoso ia, i'o'ō Gelija ba tobali ngoningoninia.
- FAZA 20.
- I. Isoewō Zamaria Benihada. II. I'abe'e'ō dōdō Gahabi sama'ele'ō. Mendroea te'ala Mbenihada ibe'e Ahaba. III. Lō iboenoe Mbenihada Ahaba, ba itegoe ia ba da'ō sama'ele'ō.
- 1
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9

- oe'o'ō, ba niwa'ōoe iada'e, ba tebai oe'o'ō! Ba mofanō zinenge andrō 10 ba lafa'ema chō Mbeihnada. Ba ifatenge chōnia Benihada, imane chōnia : Ndramoelaoc chōgoe Lowalanggi zomasi ira, na iroegi adocoela Zamaria andrō famo'ōsi danga za 11 bōlō andrō fefoe, ni'ohegoe ! Ba itema li razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, imane : Sangarō, ba bōi jamoeseno ia, si 12 mane sameta sa'ac fangarō ! Ba me irongo da'ō Benihada, me mamadoc-madoe agoe ira nawōnia razo, baose, ba imane ba zato chōnia : Milaoe chōra ! Ba molaoe ira.
- 13 II. Ba hiza zama'ele'ō si mōi chō Gahabi, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Hadia, ō'ila zato sibai andrō fefoe ? da'ō oebe'e ba dangaoe ma'ō chō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no 14 Jchowa ndra'odo ! Ba imane Gahabi : Ha niha zolaoe da'ō ? ba imane sama'ele'ō andrō : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Sabōlō chō ndra koemandroe andrō. Ba imane Ahabi : Ba ha niha zi bōrōtaigō fasōndrata ? Ba imane : 15 Ja'oegō. Ba i'ofaja zabōlō chō ndra koemandroc andrō, ba no 332. Ba aefa da'ō, ba i'ofaja zato, Iraono 16 Gizeraēli fefoe, 7000. Ba maoso ira, mōi ira, me laloeo, me mamadoc-madoe agoe Mbenihada ba me maboe ia, baose, awō razo andrō, si 32, 17 sanolo ja'ia ena'ō. Ba sabōlō chō ndra koemandroe andrō zi ūfōna mōi baero. Ba ifatenge zamaigī Benihada ba lamanc chōnia da'ō : So niha moroi jomo ba Zamaria ! 18 Ba imane : He ba wangatoelō ba he ba wasōndrata mōi ira, mira'oe 19 aoeri ira ! Ba ha laroegi baero mba-noea sabōlō chō ndra koemandroe 20 andrō ba sato, solo'ō ja'ira —, ba samōsamōsa i'ō'ōtō tooe zamōsana. Ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo, ba lagohi ira Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba Benihada, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba moloi, 21 awō koedo ba si fakoedo. Ba so moroi jomo razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ihalō koedo fabaja koereta. Ba
- te'ala sibai Ndrawa Garamo ibe'e. Ba ifocli i'ondrasri razo sama'ele'ō 22 andrō, imane chōnia : Ae abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba faigi sibai, he ūwisa; ifoeli sa so razo Ndrawa Garamo andrō, ba ndrōfia dania, ba wanoe-wō ja'oegō. Ba lamane enoni razo 23 Ndrawa Garamo chōnia : Lowalangi hili Lowalangira andrō, andrō a bōlō ira moroi chōda ! Na ba ndraso ena'ō talaoe chōra, ba lō zi lō abōlō ita ! Ba ūmane sa'ae : Ūheta razo 24 andrō fefoe, ba ū'ali koemandroe. Ba ja'oegō, ba ū'woeloī chōoe za- 25 bōlō, fa'ato zi tekiko mege, ba koe-do ba koereta, si mane mege, ba ba ndraso talaoe chōra, ba lō zi lō abōlō ita. Ba ifondrondrongo chōra, i'ō'ō da'ō. Ba me no iroegi dōfi, ba 26 i'ofaja Ndrawa Garamo Benihada ba i'he ba Afeki, ba wanoewō Iraono Gizeraēli. Ba tc'ofaja gōi Ndraono 27 Gizeraēli ba tebe'e mbalazo, ba lafaondragō. Ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba ba gamaedoe Ndrawa Garamo tebato, hoelō zi doea mbawā· nambi, si lō oja'oja, ba Dawa Garamo, ba anōnō danō labe'e. Ba so genoni 28 Lowalangi no mege, ba imane chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Me no lawā'ō Dawa Garamo, Lowalangi hili Jehowa, ba tengā Lowalangi ndraso, ba oebe'e ba dangaoe zato sibai andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no Jehowa ndra'odo ! Ba ūnō bongi wa'ara fatalō ira 29 ba da'ō, ba me loeo si fitoe, ba fasōndra ira, ba 100,000 laboenoe Dawa Garamo si lō kocdo Iraono Gizeraēli, ha ma'ōchō. Ba si tosai, 30 ba moloi, lasaŵa mijomo Afeki; ba adoedoe gōli kara, ba 27,000 ilangō niha si tosai mege. Ba noa gōi moloi Mbenihada, ichamō jomo mba-noea, idōrōdōrōi mbate'e [jomo].
- III. Ba lamane chōnia enoninia : 31 Hiza, no marongo, wa no razo sa-hachō tēdō razo ma'oewoe Gizeraēli andrō ; ba data'olcmbe goni ba tabōbō sinali hōgōda, ba tabe'e ba :

- 32 danga razo Ndraono Gizeraeli ita, ma atō i'orifi ita. Ba latema la'o-lembé goni, ba labobō sinali hōgōra, ba mōi ira chō razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, lamane : Da'ō niwa'ō zawoejoemō Benihadachōoe : Orifi ndra'o-do ! Ba imane : Hadia, lō si mate ia ? Ga'agoe ia. Ba ba dōdōra andrō, ba salofō niwa'ōnia andrō, ba lagosō lasofoe, na si ndroehoe linia da'ō, lamane : Hadia, ga'aoe Mbenihada ? Ba imane : Mi'ae mi-halō ia. Ba mōi baero chōnia Mbennihada, ba ifa'amōi ia awōnia ba goereta Ahabi. Ba imane Beniliada chō Gahabi : Banoea andrō, nifa-dōni namagoe chō namaoe mege, ba oefoeli, ba hana na ūlaoe kade chōoe ba Ndramascko, nifolaoe namagoe mege ba Zamaria. Ba imane Ahabi : Ba ja'o, ba oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō, me no tamanō wamagōlō. Ba fawoe'oe li ira, ba ifofanō ia Ahabi. (F. 15, 20). Ba so nifahaō zama'e'ō, samōsa, imane chō nawōnia — niwa'ō Jehowa chōnia — : Tema fesocho ndra'o : Ba lō edōna da'ō ifesocho.
- 33 Ba imane chōnia si samōsa : Me lō ō'o'ō goroisa Jehowa andrō, ba ha si'aikō fabali ndra'oegō chōgoe, ba ifesocho ndra'oegō singo. Ba me no fabali ia chōnia, ba faloecha ia zingo, samesocho ja'ia. Ba si samōsa, ba ifoeli imane, me faloecha ia nawōnia bō'ō : Tema fesocho ndra'o ! Ba ifesocho ia da'ō. Ba mōi zama'e'ō andrō, i'agō zinga lala nitōrō razo dania ; no ibobō mbawania, fa bōi oroma ha niha ia. Ba me itōrō razo, ba imane chōnia : No fao ba wasōndrata andrō zawoejoemō andre, ba so niha bō'ō, i'ohē chōgoe niha, samōsa, ba imane : Tarogō niha andre ; ba ma lō ja'ia dania, ba nosooe nibe'e fangali nosonia, ba ma zoei 220 balaki ūbe'e hōli ! Ba me sosō rōrō zawoejoemō andre, ba i'ogomoezaō manō taja niha andrō. Ba imane chōnia razo Ndraono Gizeraeli : Ba da'ō hoekoemō, no ja'-oegō zangetoe'ō. Ba igōsō iheta 41 mbōbō mbawania, ba i'ila ha niha ia razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, wa awō zaima'e'ō ia. Ba imane chō razo : 42 Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Me no ū'efa'ō ba dangaoe niha andrō, niwa'ōgoe niboenoe, ba nosooe nibe'e fangali nosonia, ba banoeaoe nibe'e fangali mbanoeania. Ba ifoeli ia chōra razo 43 Ndraono Gizeraeli, lō sōchisōchi dōdōnia ba sofōnoe ia ; ba iroegi Zamaria.
- FAZA 21.
- I. Omasi Gahabi kaboe nagoe chō Naboti ba ifaboenoe'ō Naboti Izebelā. II. Ifeta'oe ira Elija, ba mangesa dēdō Gahabi.
1. I. Ba me no aefā da'ō, ba sambalō zoei : So kaboe nagoe chō Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli, ba Jezere'eli andrō, ba ngai gōdo Gahabi, razo Zamaria. (Sam. I. 8, 14). Ba hoemedē Gahabi chō Naboti, imane : Be'e chōgoe kaboe nagoe andrō chōoe, da'ebal'ō kaboe goele chōgoe, me no ahatō ia ba ngai gōdogoe. Oebe'e fangali chōoe kaboe nagoe bō'ō, si sōchi moroi ba da'ō, ba ma oe'oli ia chōoe, na omasi'ō da'ō. Ba imane Naboti chō Gahabi : Jamoetimba chōgoe Jehowa, oeloe-loe chōoe gondrōita ndra toeagoe ! (Moz. III. 25, 23. Moz. IV. 36, 7). Ba mangawoeli ba gōdonia Gahabi, lō sōchisōchi dōdōnia ba sofōnoe ia ba wanema Naboti andrō, banoea Jezere'eli, linia, me imane : Tebai oeloe-loe chōoe gondrōita ndra toeagoe ! Ba mōi ia mōrō, i'otahōgō mbagolō, ba lō manga. Ba mōi si bacha chōnia wo'omonia Izebelā, imane chōnia : Hana wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōoe ba hana wa lō manga'ō ? Ba imane chōnia : No fahoehoeodo chō Naboti andrō, banoea Jezere'eli, no oemane chōnia : Be'e chōgoe kaboe nagoe andrō chōoe, oe'oli, ba ma zoei ūbe'e fangali chōoe, na da'ō zomasī'ō — ba imane : Tebai oeloe-
2. 3. 4. 5. 6.

- 7 loe chōoe kaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe ! Ba imane chōnia fo'omonia Izebelā : Hadia, fa'arazo chōoe da'ō iada'e ba Ndراono Gизeraëli ? Faoso, ā gōoe ba rara dōdōoe. Ja'o zama'amōi chōoe kaboe nagoe andrō chō
 8 Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli ! Ba ifazōchi zoera, itagō dōi Gahabi, ba ifotandro tandro chō Gahabi, ba ifa'ohe'ō ba zalaŵa ba ba zatoea
 9 mbanoea andrō, banoea ndra Naboti. Imane ba zoera andrō : Mifawa'ōgō wamoni, ba tānō jaŵa dānia mifedao Naboti, ba waloechata,
 10 ba mifaoedoe wa.wa ira niha si si lō jaŵa, daroea, si mōi sasi, sangoe-ma'ō : No ő'elifi Lowalangi ba no ő'elifi razo ! Ba mi'ohe baero ia, ba
 11 miteboe kara, miboenoe. Ba banoeara andrō, satoea ba salawā, ba la'o'ō goroisa Gizebelā chōra, niŵa'ōnia ba zoera andrō, nifa'ohe'ōnia chōra.
 12 Lafawā'ōgō wamoni, ba tānō jaŵa lafedadəo Naboti, ba waloechata.
 13 (*Jes.* 58, 4). Ba so niha si si lō jaŵa andrō, la'otahōgō ia wedadəo, ba labōbōgō manō chō Naboti niha si lō ngaroro andrō, ba zi so sato fefoe, lamane : No ő'elifi Lowalangi Naboti, ba he razo, ba no ő'elifi ! Ba la'ohe ia baero mbanoea ba lateboe karā, laboenoe. (*Moz.* III. 24, 14). Ba lafaŵā'ōgō chō Gizebelā, lamane : No moeteboe kara Naboti,
 14 15 no mate. Ba me irongo Izebelā, no moeteboe kara Naboti, ba no mate, ba imane chō Gahabi ; Faoso ! halō chōoe kaboe nagoe andrō chō Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli, si lō ibe'e ni'ōli mege ; lō Naboti sa'ae, no
 16 mate. Ba me irongo Ahabi, no mate Naboti, ba maoso ia, mōi ia ba kaboe nagoe andrō chō Naboti, banoea Jezere'eli, ba wangochōgō ja'ia.
 17 II. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Gelija, banoea Disebe, imane : Faoso, ae misi tooechō Gahabi, razo Ndراono Gизeraëli, ba Zamaria — hiza ba kaboe Naboti so ia, ba zi mōi
 18 ia mitooe, ba wangochōgō, — ba
 19 ōmane chōnia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Hadia, no mange'e'ō, ba noa gōi ő'ochōgō gondrōita ? Ba ōmane na chōnia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Ba nifelai nasoe do Naboti, ba da'ō lafelai dānia ndromō asoe ! (*F.* 22, 38). Ba imane Ahabi chō Gelija : Hadia, no ősöndra ndra'o, ja'oegō si fatioe tōdō chōgoe ? Ba imane : Noa ! Me no őloeloe ndra'oegō, ba wolaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa, (*Raz.* II. 17, 17), ba hiza, ba oefatōrō chōoe wamakiko ba oebōzini ndra'oegō ba oehori nga'ōtō Gahabi, irege zi kiōni bagolō, iraona ba satoea, ba Ndراono Gизeraëli. (*Raz.* II. 9, 1). Ba oefatōrō ba zi samba omo ja'ami, nifatōrōgōe ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamō, ono Nebati, ba ba zi samba omo ndra Baësa, ono Gahia, bōrō mbachōebachōe dōdōgoe andrō, ni'andrōmō, me őfwōhō Ndراono Gизeraëli ba horō. (*F.* 15, 29; 16, 3). Ba ba chō Gizebelā gōi, ba so gōi niŵa'ō Jehowa, imane : Asoe dānia zi manga Gizebelā ba danō Jezere'eli. (*Raz.* II. 9, 36). Ha niha zi mate jomo ba mbanoea soroijomō Gahabi, ba asoe zi manga, ba ha niha zi mate baero ba mbenoea, ba fofo ba daloe mbanoea zi manga. No alōsoe lō niha soloeloe ja'ia si manō, ba wolaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa andrō, si mane Ahabi, nifowōhō wo'omonia Izebelā. (*F.* 16, 23). No sabōlō sibai ogoro ita wolaoenia, andrō, me no itōrō lala wame'e adoe andrō, lō faehoe ba nilaoe Ndراono Gamori andrō, mege. nitimba Jehowa fōna Ndراono Gизeraëli. Ba me irongo niŵa'ō andrō Ahabi, ba isika noechnania, ba i'onoecha goni ba manomi ba gō ; ba ifōrōni goni andrō, ba mowaōwaō lō nininini. Ba hoe medē Jehowa chō Gelija, banoea Disebe, imane : Hadia, no ő'ila, wa no i'ide'ide'ō ia fōnagoe Ahabi ? Me no i'ide'ide'ō ia fōnagoe, ba teunga ba gōtōnia oefatōrō wemakiko

andrō ; ba gōtō nononia dania oe-
fatōrō ba zi sawē ja'ira. (*Raz. II.*
9, 25.)

FAZA 22.

- I. Fasoewōta ndra Ahabi Jozafati ba Ndrewa Garamo andrō. Samā'ele'ō sofaja. II. Ifa'ele'ō loealoea si lō sōchi sama'ele'ō andrō, Micha. III. Mate Gahabi, ba wasōndrata. IV. Fa'atelo dōdō Jozafati ba fa'a-razonia ba mado Joeda. V. Ahaseja, razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli.

- 1 I. Ba medōloe fache ahono ira, lō fasoewō ira Ndrewa Garamo
2 Ndrewa Gizeraēli. Ba me aracha medōloe fache, ba mōi misi tooe chō razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli Jozafati, razo mado Joeda. (*Nga'ot. II. 18, 1 b. t.*)
- 3 Ba imane razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli chō genoninia : Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa no chōda Ramoti ba danō Gileadi ; ba doemadao manō ita, lō liwaliwa, ba lō tafadōni chō razo
4 Ndrewa Garamo ! Ba imanc chō Jozafati : Hadia, mōi'ō awōgoe ba wanoewō, ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi. Ba imane Jozafati chō razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli : Si mane ja'oegō ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe, ba si mane banoeaoe, ba koedogoe, ba si mane
5 koedomō. Ba imane na Jozafati chō razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli : Tema so-foe oea chō Jehowa, ha iwa'ō. Ba ifaloecha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli, mato 400 ira, ba isofoc chōra, imane : Hadia, mōido manoewō Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, ma lō'ō ? Ba lamane : Ae'e, ena'ō ibe'e ba danga razo Jehowa !
7 Ba imane Jozafati : Lō baero ū, samā'elc'ō chō Jehowa, ena'ō chōnia tasofoe ? (*Raz. II. 3, 11.*)
- 8 Ba imane razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli chō Jozafati : So na zamosa tō, si tola ta-wā'ō sanofoe chō Jehowa, ba no abao dōdōgoe chōnia, me tengā si sōchi nifa'ele'ele'ōnia ba chōgōe andre, ha si lō sōchi : Micha andrō, ono Jimela. Ba imane Jozafati : Bōi ūa'ō da'ō, ja'oegō razo ! Ba

hoemedē razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli chō genoninia jomo, imane : Ta'ita'i hede chō Micha andrō, ono Jimela ! Ba razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli 10 ba Jozafati, razo mado Joeda, ba no docmadao ba mbawa gōli Zamarria, baroe loeo mbaroera, ba dadaomania doemadao zamōsana, ba mama'ele'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, fefoe, fōnara. Ba ifotandroe si'ōli ia Sedenia, ono Gena'ana, ba imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Ötandroe dania tooe Ndrewa Garamo tandroe si mane da'e, irege no ahorī ira òbe'e ! Ba si manō wama'ele'ō zama'ele'ō 12 andrō fefoe, ba lamane : Ae ba Ramoti andrō, ba danō Gileadi, ba ibe'e ba danga razo ira Jehowa ! Ba imane chō Micha andrō sinengete 13 andrō, si no mōi mogaponi ja'ia : Hiza, ha sara inanō li zama'ele'ō andrō, wangombacha si sōchi chō razo, ba bōi faehoesi niwa'ōoe ba niwa'ōra mege, dozi ira : si sōchi ūa'ō. Ba imane Micha : Faja wa 14 saoeri Jehowa, na tengā ha sambalō niwa'ō Jehowa chōgōe ūwa'ō !

II. Ba me iroegi razo, ba imane 15 chōnia razo : Hadia Micha, mōiga manoewō Ramoti, ba danō Gileadi, ma lō'ō ? Ba imane chōnia : Ae'e, ba si sōchi dania wozoe chōoc, ba ibe'e ba danga razo Ramoti Jehowa. Ba imane chōnia razo : Ha me 16 oega oebe'e ba hōloe ndra'oegō, ena'ō ha sambalō si doehoe ò'omba-chā'ō chōgōe, niwa'ō Jehowa chōoe ? Ba imane : No oe'ila, no moezaeue 17 Ndrewa Gizeraēli fefoe, ba hili, hoelō mbiribiri, si lō koebalo. Ba imane Jehowa : Si lō sochō da'ō ; hana na ifoeli ia chōra zamōsana, ja lō hadia ia chōra ! Ba imane 18 razo Ndrewa Gizeraēli chō Jozafati : Tenga no oe'wa'ō chōoe : Tenga si sōchi ifa'ele'ō, ha si lō sōchi. Ba 19 imane Micha : Bōi oea ! Fondrondrongo niwa'ō Jehowa ! No oe'ila, no doemadao ba dadaomania Je-

- howa, ba no lafatambai ia banoea
 20 zoroego sato. (*Mat. 18, 10*). Ba imane Jehowa : Ha niha zi mōi mamowōhō Ahabi, ena'ō mōi ia manoewō, ba ena'ō ba Ramoti andrō, ba danō Gileadi, mate ia ? Ba oi fabō'ō ni-
 21 ū'a'ōra. Ba so zamōsa, mbechoe, i'ondrasi Jehowa, ba imane : Ja'o zi mōi mamowōhō ja'ia. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Ha . ōbe'e famo-
 22 wōhō ? Ba imane : Mōido bechoe sofaja ba mbewe zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia fefoe. Ba imane Jehowa : Ja'ia da'ō, ūfaloea dania wamowō-
 hō andrō; ae'e, ba laoe da'ō ! (*Job.*
 23 12, 16. *Tes. II. 2, 11*). Ba hiza, ba no ibc'e ba mbewe zama'ele'ō andrō chōoe fefoe mbechoe wamakiko
 24 Jehowa. Ba maoso Zedekia andrō, ono Gena'ana, itema ifalisi mbawa Micha, ba imanc : Ba hadia lala wa'aheta Geheha Jehowa chōgoe,
 25 ba wehedegoe chōoe ? Ba imane Micha : Hiza, ū'ila dania, na loeo ūtōrōi mbate'e jomo, ba wamini'ō
 26 ja'oegō ! Ba imane razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Mihalō Micha, ba mi'ohe mangawoeli ia chō Gamoni, koe-
 mandroe ba mbanoea ba chō Joasi
 27 ono razo. Ba mimane : Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Mikeroe da'e, ba ha ma'ifoe mibc'e gō ba ha ma'ifoe nidanō, irege mangawoelido lō hadia ia
 28 chōgoe. Ba imanc Micha : Na mangawoeli ndra'oegō lō hadia ia chōoe, ba tengā li Jehowa nifa'e-
 magoe ! Ba imane na : Mifondro-
 ndrongo, ja'ami niha sato fefoe !
 29 III. **Ba lasawā Ramoti ba danō Gileadi razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba**
 30 **Jozafati, razo mado Joeda.** Ba imane razo Ndraono Gizeraëli chō Jozafati : Da'oe'onoecha noecha niha bo'ō ba wanoewō aindrō, ba ja'oegō, ba bōi boelō'ō nocchamō. Ba ifohani ia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba
 31 isa'wa zi fasōndra ira. Ba no ibc'e li ba goemandra andrō chōnia, si
 32, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba goem-
 ndra goereta zanoewō andrō chōnia, no imanc : Bōi milaoe ba niha bō'ō, he ono mbanoea, ba he salawā, ha sambalō chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō milaoe ! Ba me la'ilā Jozafati koemandra goereta andrō, ba labali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ia, ba lasawā ia, ba wolaoe chōnia. Ba moe'ira'ira Jozafati. Ba me la'ilā 33 koemandra goereta andrō, tengā razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ia, ba labūhōli, la-
 foeli ira foeri. Ba so zogai fanania, 34 si lō moedōnadōna, ba i'efasi, ba gō-
 na chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba gotaloeara mbōbō taloe gōrōba. Ba imane chō zolohe koeretania : Ba-
 li'ō, ohe misa ndra'o, hetado ba wasōndrata ; noa sa mesocho ndra'-
 odo ! Ba itoegoe abōlōbōlō wasō- 35
 ndrata, me loeo da'ō ; ba razo, ba no sizizio ba goereta, fetahō Ndra-
 wa Garamo, iroegi tānō owi, ba do zocho andrō, ba ahele ba goereta ja'wa ; ba me bongibongi, ba mate razo. Ba me aechoe loeo, ba moe'ao 36
 niha, lafa'ema'ema ba zato, lama-
 ne : Jamoefoeli ia ba mbanoeara ba ba danōra zamōsana — noa sa mate razo ! Ba laroegi Zamaria, 37
 ba ba da'ō lako'o razo. Ba me 38
 lasasai goereta, ba mba'wa ba Za-
 maria, ba lafelai asoe ndro Gahabi, ba faroeka ba gamondria zohorō, itōrō niwā'ō Jehowa. (*F. 21, 19*).
 Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba 39
 chō Gahabi andrō ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba omo ifō gceaza andrō, nila'oenia ba banoea andrō fefoe, ni'aro'ōnia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gize-
 raëli. (*Amos. 3, 15*). Ba mate Gaha-
 bi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Ahaseja.
 IV. **Ba Jozafati andrō, ono Asa,** 41
 ba me no aloea medōloe fache razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Gahabi andrō tobali razo mado Joeda ia. Tōloe 42
 ngafoeloe a lima fache Jozafati, me tobali razo ia, ba 25 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Asoebi, ono Zilehi. Ba itōrō sibai 43

- lala namania Asa, lō irōi, wolaoe
 44 somasi Jehowa. Ha fa lō moeboelō'ō hilihili andrō ; lō labato sato wame'e soemange ba fanoenoe koe-mōjō ba hilihili andrō. (*Nga'ot. II.*
 45 *15, 17*). Ba Jozafati andrō, ba lō fa'oedoe chō razo Ndraono Gизeraëli.
 46 Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba chō Jozafati andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia, nifa'ele'ōnia, ba fanoewōnoewōnia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja
 47 razo mado Joeda. Noa gōi ihori ba danō zi tosai sohorō andrō, si tosai
 48 na ba gōtō namania Asa. Ba lō razo ba Ndraono Gedomo; si no
 49 amaedola razo, ba koemandroe. Ba Jozafati, ba no ifalaoe'ō nowo Darsi, solojo ba Gofiri cna'ō, ba wangai ana'a; ba lō aloca wolojo, aboto nowo andrō ba Geseono Geberi.
 50 (*F. 9, 26. Nga'ot. II. 20, 36*). Ba imane Ahaseja, ono Gahabi chō Jozafati, me loeo da'ō : Acha mōi | awō mbanoeaoe mbanoeagoe, ba wolojo andrō ! Ba lō itche Jozafati. Ba mate Jozafati, itōrō lala ndra amania ; ba ba ngai ndra amania lako'o ia ba mbanoea doeania Dawido. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Joramo.
- V. Ba Ahaseja andrō, ono Gahabi, ba me no aloea mewelevōnō fache razo mado Joeda Jozafati tobali razo Ndraono Gизeraëli ia, ba Zamaria, ba mendroea fache razo ia ba Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa wolaoenia, itōrō lala namania, ba he lala ninania andrō, lala Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, si no mamowōhō Iraono Gизeraëli ba horō. Ifosuemange Mba'ali a-ndrō, mangaloeloe ia chōnia; i'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli Jehowa, nifolaoe namania mege, lō faehoe.

Soera

R A Z O

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fōchō Gahaseja. Me ifasofoe'ō ba nadoe ba Nekerona, ba i'ombacha'ō chōnia wa'amatenia dania Elija. II. I'echoegō galitō moroi jaŵa ba zinenge Gahaseja Elija. III. Fa'amate Gahaseja.

- 1 I. Ba me no mate Gahabi, ba lafabali ira ba Ndراono Gизeraëli
 2 Iraono Moabi. Ba no aechoe ba darali ba mbate'enia ba zi sagōtō ba Zamaria Gahaseja ba i'ofōchōi ; ba ifatenge zinenge, imane chōra : Mi'ae misofoe chō Mba'ali-Zeboebi

andrō, Lowalangi ba Nekerona, na dōhō dania wōchōgoe andre. Ba no moehede mala'ika Jehowa chō Gelia, banoea Disebe, no imane : Faso, ae misi jaŵa, faondragō zinenge razo Zamaria andrō, ba ōmane chōra : Te lō Lowalangi ba Ndراono Gизeraëli, wa mōi ami manofoe chō Mba'ali-Zeboebi andrō, Lowalangi ba Nekerona ! Andrō imane sa'ae Jehowa : Lō dania aheta'ō ba gaso andrō, ba zi no ōleagō ndra'oegō, si mate sa'ae ndra'oegō. Ba mofanō Gelia. Ba lafoeli ira chō Gahabi

3

4

5

- sinenge andrō. Ba imane chōra : 6 Hana wa mifoeli ami ? Ba lamane chōnia : So moroi si tooe niha, no faondraga, ba imane chōma : Mi-foeli ami chō razo samatenge ja'a-mi, ba mimane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Te lō Lowalangi ba Ndراو-no Gизeraëli, wa ḥfatenge ba wanofoe chō Mba'ali-Zeboebi andrō, Lowalangi ba Nekerona ? Andrō lō aheta'ō ba gaso andrō, ba zi no ḥleagō ndra'oegō, si mate sa'ae 7 ndra'oegō ! Ba imane chōra : He wisachalachala niha andrō, si fao-ndra chōmi mijawa, sangoema'ō chōmi da'ō ? Ba lamane : Baroē boe mbaroenia ba oeli za'wi mbōbō lō-wilōwi. Ba imane : Elija, banoea Disebe. (*Sach. 13, 4. Mat. 3, 4. Heb. 11, 37.*)
- 9 II. Ba ifatenge chōnia goemandra zi lima woeloe, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba me iroegi si ja'wa Gelija koemandra andrō, ba hiza, no doemadao Gelija ba zoezoe hili ; ba imane chōnia koemandra andrō : He enoni Lowalangi, no iwa'ō razo : Ae mitooe ! Ba itema li Elija, imane chō goemandra zi lima woeloe andrō : Na enoni Lowalangi ndra'o, ba ja aechoe galitō moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea ba jamoe'a'ō, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōoc ! Ba aechoe galitō moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea, ba iā ia, fabaja si lima woeloe andrō chōnia. (*Loek. 9, 54.*)
- 11 Ba ifoeli ifatenge goemandra bō'ō Ahaseja, koemandra zi lima woeloe, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba iroegi si ja'wa Elija, ba inane chōnia : He enoni Lowalangi, imane razo : 12 Ta'ita'i, ae mitooe ! Ba itema li Elija, imane chōnia : Na enoni Lowalangi ndra'odo, ba ja aechoe galitō moroi ja'wa ba mbanoca ba jamoe'a'ō, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōoc ! Ba aechoe galitō Lowalangi, moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea ba iā ia, fabaja si lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba ifoeli ifatenge Ahascja goemandra zi lima
- woeloe, datōloe ae, awō zi lima woeloe andrō chōnia. Ba mōi mijawa da'ō — koemandra zi lima woeloe andrō, fanete zi daroea no mege — ba me iroegi, ba ibalō-doehini danō fōna Gelija, mangaloeloe ia, imane : He enoni Lowa-langi ! ena'ō na ahachō ma'ifoe dōdōoe nosogoe; awō noso zawoejoe-mō andre, si lima woeloe ! Hiza, no aechoe galitō moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea ba no iā fōnagoe koemandra zi lima woeloe andrō, si daroea, awō zi limalima woeloe andrō chōra ; ba ija'e, ba ena'ō na ahachō ma'ifoe dōdōoe nosogoe andre !
- III. Ba imane mala'ika Jehowa chō : 15 Gelija : Ae awōnia mitooe, bōi ata'oefi ia ! Ba maoso ia, mōi ia, mōi ia awōnia mitooe chō razo. Ba imane ba da'ō : 16 Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Me no ḥfatenge zinenge, ba wanofoe chō Mba'ali-Zeboebi andrō, Lowalangi ba Nekerona — te sa lō Lowalangi ba Ndراونo Gизeraëli, nisofoe li ena'ō ? — ba lō aheta'ō ba gaso andrō, ba zi no ḥleagō tooe ndra'oegō, si mate sa'ae ndra'oegō ! Ba mate ia, itōrō 17 niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Gelija ; ba fangalinia razo, ba achinia Joram, me no aracha mendroea fache razo mado Joeda Joram, ono Jozafati ; me no si lō ono matoea Gahaseja andrō. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenō-doēnō ba chō Gahaseja andrō, hadia nilaoenia, ba no moetanō ba zoera hilaka razo Ndراونo Gизeraëli.
- FAZA 2.
- I. Fao na ira Gelija Gelisa ba telō mijawa ba zoroego Gelija. II. La'aloei ia ono zekola zama'ele'ō. III. Tandra, nifazōchi Gelisa ba Jericho ba ba Mbetiēli.
- I. Ba me edōna i'ohe ba zoroego 1 Gelija Jehowa, si fao fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba iheta ia ba Giligala Elija, awō Gelisa. (*Moz. I. 5, 24.*) Ba imane Elija, awō Gelisa : I'agō 2 da'e, noa sa iwa'ō chōgoe Jehowa

we'amōi ba Mbetiēli. Ba imane chōnia Elisa: Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa ba faja, wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, na fabalido chōoe: Ba lasa-wā mitooe Mbetiēli. Ba mōi baero chō Gelisa nono zekola zama'ele'ō andrō, si so ba Mbetiēli, ba lamane chōnia: Hadia no aboto ba dōdōoe, wa edōna Jehowa i'ohe jaŵa zochō ja'oegō, iheta chōoe ma'ōchō! Ba imane: Oe'ila gōi, bōi manō mihe-dehede! Ba imane chōnia Elisa: He Elisa, iagō da'e, noa sa iŵa'ō chōgoe we'amōi ba Jericho Jehowa! Ba imane chōnia: Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa ba faja wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, na fabalido chōoe! Ba laroegi Jericho. Ba la'ondrasi Gelisa ono zekola zama'ele'ō ba Jericho, ba lamane chōnia: Hadia, no aboto ba dōdōoe, wa edōna Jehowa i'ohe jaŵa zochō ja'oegō, iheta chōoe, ma'ōchō? Ba imane: Oe'ila gōi, bōi manō mihe-dehede! Ba imane chōnia Elisa: Iagō da'e, noa sa iŵa'ō chōgoe we'amōi ba Joridano Jehowa. Ba imane: Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa ba faja wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, na fabalido chōoe! Ba fao ira. Ba lima woeloe ono zekola zama'ele'ō zi mōi, la'agō ngai lala, arōoe ma'ifoe; ba mōi ba mbewe Joridano zi daroea. Ba ihalō mba-roenia seboea Elijā, igōloegō ba i'amōzī'ō idanō. Ba fabali nidanō ba latōrō si daroea, no sabe'e tanō. Ba me no laroegi si jefo, ba imane Elijā chō Gelisa: Andrō hadia nilaogoe chōoe, gasagasa wangeheta ja'o chōoc. Ba imane Elisa: Jate-fodoea winaeta chōgoe Gehehamō! Ba imane Elijā: Safōchō ni'andrōoe! Na ū'ilā ndra'odo, na teheta'ndra'o chōoe, ba tebe'e chōoe da'ō; ba na lō ū'ilā ndra'odo, ba lō itōrō. Ba me la'owaōwa'ō wamatoenō da'ō, ba hiza goereta alitō ba koedo ali-tō, ba fabali zi daroea ibe'e, ba noemalō mijawā ba zoroego Gelija ba fao we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea. Ba

i'ilā Elisa, ba moe'ao ia, imane: He amagoe! he ainaagoe! koereta ba si fakoedo [ndra'oegō], ba Ndrao-no Gизeraēli! Ba lō'ō sa'ae oromāia chōnia. Ba itoejoe noechnia, isika, ifabali. (F. 13, 14). Ba ihalō 13 mbaroe Gelija, baroe seboea, si no aechoe tooe chōnia, ba mangawoclia, mōi ia ba mbewe Joridano. Ba 14 itoejoe mbaroe Gelija andrō, si no aechoe tooe chōnia, ba i'amōzī'ō idanō, imane: Ba heza so Jehowa, Lowalangi Gelija andrō? Ba me ibōzi nidanō, ba fabali, ba itōrō Elisa.

II. Ba me larongo da'ō ono zekola zama'ele'ō, si jefo ba Jericho, ba lamane: No ahono chō Gelisa geheha Gelija! Ba lafaondragō, ia, lafaōndrō ira fōnania, iroegi tooe danō. Ba lamane chōnia: Hiza, so 15 ba da'e zabōlō, lima woeloe, enonioe; hana na mōi da'ō, ba wangaloei sochō ja'oegō; ma dania no i'olo'ō ia Eheha Jehowa, ma no ifazaōe-mba ba hili, heza, ba ma ba ndraso, heza ia. Ba imane: Bōi mifatenge! Ba me laforege sibai chōnia, ba 17 imane: Ba mifatenge! Ba lima woeloe lafatenge niha, sangaloei ja'ia, tōloe ngaloeo, ba lō lasōndra. Ba lafoeli ira chōnia — ba Jericho na sa so ia — ba imane chōra: Tenga no oeŵa'ō chōmi: Bōi' mi'ae'e?

III. Ba lamane banoea Jericho 19 chō Gelisa: Si sōchi sa naha mbanoea, ū'ilā, ja'oegō Toea, ba idanō, ba lō sōchi; sosō wa'adoedoe daloe ba danō andre. Ba imane: Mihalō 20 chōgoe wiga si bohooe ba milaoe jaŵa nasio. Ba lahalō chōnia. Ba 21 mōi ia mitooe ba goemboe nidanō, ilaoe bacha nasio andrō, ba imane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa: No oeheta wōchō ba nidanō andrō, lō'ō sa'ae mōi famoenoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae ibe'e adoedoe daloc. Ba tobali sōchi ni-danō andrō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, itōrō niŵa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Gelisa.¹

- 23 Ba mofanō ia, isawa misi jaŵa Mbetieli. Ba me ba lala mijawa^{ba} mbanoea so ia, ba so moroi jomo ndraono, la'o'aja ia, lamane : Ae mijawa, si mate batole ! Ae mijawa, si mate batole ! (*Nga'ot. I.* 24 16, 22). Ba ibali'ō ia foeri ; ba me i'ila ira, ba i'elifi ira ba dōi Jehowa. Ba so moroi ba gateoa mberoea si alawe, doea geoe, ba 42 lasasawi 25 iraono andrō. Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba isawa hili Garemeli, ba moroi ba da'ō ifoeli ia ba Zamaria.

FAZA 3.

I. Mamagōlō ira Joram, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, Jozafati, ba wanewō Iraono Moabi. II. L'ombacha'ō Elisa, wa ja'ira zi mōna. III. Te'ala Ndraono Moabi labe'e razo andrō, si daroea.

- 1 I. **Ba** Joram andrō, ono Gahabi, ba me no aloea mewelewitoe fache razo mado Joeda Jozafati, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ia ba Zamaria, ba mewelendroea fache 2 razo ia. (*F. I.*, 17). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, ba tengsa atō si mane ira amania inania ; iheta sa harefa andrō chō Mba'ali nitaroe'ō namania mege. (*Raz. I.*, 12, 30). 3 Ba lō'ō sa ibōhōli horō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famowōhōnia Iraono 4 Gizeraëli ; lō iboel'ō. Ba chō Mesa andrō, razo Ndraono Moabi, ba no fahōna goerifō ba no ifo'ōmō ia beo razo Ndraono Gizeraëli 100,000 ono mbiribiri ba boe mbiribiri si 5 matoea, boe zi 100,000 nga'coe. Ba me no mate Gahabi, ba ifabali ia chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli razo 6 Ndraono Moabi andrō, molawā. Ba möi ba danō razo Joram, me loeo da'ō, irōi Zamaria, ba i'ofaja Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba ifatenge zinengō chō Jozafati, razo mado Joe- 7 da, imane chōnia : No fabali chōgōe razo Ndraono Moabi ; hadia moi'ō awōgōe, ba wanewō Iraono Moabi ? Ba imane : Möido ! Si mane ja'oegō ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe, ba si mane banoeaoe, ba koedogoe, ba si mane koedomō. (*Raz. I.*, 22, 4). Ba imane [Jozafati] : Heza tatōrō ? Ba imane : Lala ba danō si mate ba Ndraono Gedomo tatōrō. Ba möi ira, datōloe ira, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba razo mado Joeda ba razo Ndraono Gedomo. Ba me no latōrōi danō, fitoe ngaloeo fofanō, ba lō ō zato idanō ba he ō goerifō andrō chōra. Ba imane razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Alai ita ! Ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Moabi ja'ira i'ohē ba da'e razo andre, si datōloe, Jehowa. Ba imane Jozafati : Hadia, ba lō ba da'e sama'ele'ō chō Jehowa, ena'ō tabe'e sanofoe chō Jehowa ? Ba itema li razo Ndraono Gizeraëli enoni samōsa, imane : So ba da'e Gelisa andrō, ono Zafati, solaoe idanō wombano chō Gelija mege : (*Raz. I.*, 22, 5, 7; 19, 19, 21). Ba imane Jozafati : Chōnia so daroma li Jehowa ! Ba möi ira mitooe chōnia, datōloe ira, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Jozafati ba razo Ndraono Gedomo.
- II. **Ba** imane Elisa chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Hadia niwa'ōoe chōgōe ? Ae ba zama'ele'ō andrō chō namaoe mege ba ba zama'ele'ō chō ninaoe ! Ba imane chōnia razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Bōi, me no ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Moabi ja'ira i'ohē ba da'e razo andre, si datōloe, Jehowa. Ba imane Elisa : Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Jehowa, si no möido enoni : na lō ocfai ena'ō Jozafati andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba lō oenehegō ndra'oegō, lō ba dōdōgōe ja'oegō ! (*Raz. I.*, 18, 15. *Sin. 15*, 4). Ba ija'e, ba mikaoni chōgōe zolaoe biola ! Ero na so zolaoe biola, ba tohare chō Gelisa danga Jehowa. Ba imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Mifa'oli gohokoho ba ndraso andre. Da'ō sa niwa'ō Jehowa : Lō'ō sa oroma chōmi nangi ba he teoe, ba anōnō zoei idanō ndraso andre dania, ömi ba ö zato

- 18 ehōmi ba ō goerifōmi. Ba side'ide-nia na da'ō, iwa'ō Jehowa ; ibe'e na gōi ba dangami Ndraono Moabi,
 19 ena'ō tobali milaŵa mbanoea saro andrō chōra, fefoe, ba banoea ni-toetoejoe ; ba ena'ō mi'obō fefoe geoe sowoea, ba miyawoei goembhoe nidanō fefoe ba mifoefoe zi sōehi
 20 nowi fefoc, milaoe gara. Ba mahe-moloe ō, ba zangoehoelō wongi, me inōtō wame'e soemange ni'ā andrō, ba hiza mbalō molō, si otarai danō Ndraono Gedomo, ba anōnō danō ibe'e.
 21 III. Ba me larongo Iraono Moabi fefoe, so moroi sa razo andrō, ba wolaoe chōra, ba la'owoeloi fefoe, irege zi lō locha lō molohe baloese,
 22 ba la'iagō nola danōra. Ba ba zangoehoclō wongi, me takile nidanō ba zino, ba no ojo'ojō nidanō tānō si jefo, wamaigi Ndraono Moabi,
 23 hoclō ndro. Ba lamane : Do ! Tabē'e no fa'oedoe razo andrō, ba no fasōndra ira. Ba milaboe, ba wan-gai sahoeloe ami dania, ja'ami
 24 Iraono Moabi ! Ba me laroegi golombasewā Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba maoso Ndraono Gizeraëli ba lalaoe ba Ndraono Moabi, tobali moloi ira labē'e. Ba ladooe'ō ira fōna na Iraono Gizeraëli, ba latohoegō na wangalani Iraono Moabi. Ba banoea, ba ladoedoegō, ba lahawoei zi sōehi nowi fefoe, samboesamboea zamōsa lalaoe kara, ba oemboe nidanō fefoe, ba lahawoei, ba eoe so-woea fefoe, ba la'obō, irege hatō ōli kara ba Giri Hareseti zi tosai. Ba lafasoei si faribo, ba laribo. (A. 26 19). Ba i'ila razo Ndraono Moabi isaŵa wa'ate'ala ba zi manō, ba 700 i'ohē awōnia, si so si'ōli, ba wangaloei lalaania ehō razo Ndraono
 27 Gedomo, ba tebai. Ba itoejoe nononia si a'a, fangalinia razo ena'ō, dania, ba ibe'e soemange nitoenoe, ba dete gōli kara. Ba mofōnoe sibai Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba tobali labōhōli ia, lafoeli ira ba chōra.

FAZA 4.

I. I'orifi lacha mbanoea Elisa, wangoja'ō fanicha chōnia. II. Ifaboe'e nono matoea ba ndra alawe, banoea Zoenema. III. I'orifi nono da'ō, me no mate. IV. Fangeheta langoe bagō. V. Ha ma'ifoe gō, ba ato i'aboesoi'ō niha Elisa.

- I. Ba so ndra alawo, fo'omo no-no zekola zama'ele'ō, mangarōngarō ehō Gelisa, imano: No mate wo'omo-goe, enonie andrō, ba no ō'ilā, wa no sangata'ocfi Jehowa ia, si lō mammalōmalō ; ba ija'e, ba so zosoe-gilō, ba wangai sawoejoenia onogoe matoea, si domboea. Ba imane chōnia Elisa : He oewisa wanolo ja'oegō ? Ombacha'ō chōgoe, hadia zi so ehōoe, jomo. Ba imane : Lō hadia ia ehō zawoejocmō jomo, ha sara tawoe wanicha. (Raz. I. 17, 12). Ba mane chōnia : Ae wawalō nahia si lō ōsi, ba nibanoeami, ba bōi sambō fa'oja ; ba ae si bacha, ba koesi mbawandroehō foerimi onooe andrō, ba fo'ōsi nahia andrō fefoc, ba safōne, ba fa'ese misa oea. Ba mōi ia, i'o'ō niwa'ō Gelisa. Ikoesi mbawandroehō foerira ira-nonionia ; ba la'oro'ō chōnia nahia ba ifadoro manō wamohani. Ba me no ahori mo'ōsi nahia andrō, ba imane ehō nononia : Oro'ō na ! Ba imane : Awai nahia. Ba awena tebatō wanieha. Ba mōi ia mangombaeha chō genoni Lowalangi andrō. Ba imane ehōnia da'ō : Ae amawa wanicha andrō ba boe'a gōmōoe. Ba si tosai, ba balazomi iraonooe. II. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mōi mijefo ba Zoenema Gelisa. Ba so ba da'ō ndra alawe seboea ana'a, sogaoni manga ja'ia. Baero na itōrō, ba mōi ia jomo ba da'ō, manga. (Jos. 19, 18). Ba imane ira alawo andrō ehō wo'omonio : Hiza, aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgōe, wa no enoni Lowalangi, niha ni'amoni'ō, niha andrō, sanōrōnōrō ja'ita. He wisa na talaoe 10 mbate'e side'ide, nibagolōi, jaŵa ba

zi sagōtō, ba na tabe'e bacha chō-nia warate, awō meza, awō goeroesi, awō naha wandroe, ena'ō na ba
 11 da'ō idōlō ia, na mōi ia chōda. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba ifoeli so ia, ba mōi ia ba mbate'e andrō, ba zi
 12 sagōtō, ba mōrō ia. Ba aefa da'ō, ba imane chō ngoningoninia Gehasi: Hede ba ndra alawe andrō! Ba hoemede ia chōnia, ba i'ondras
 13 Gelisa. Ba imane Elisa chō Gehasi: Ōmane chōnia: Hiza, no ō'aboesi tōdō ndra'aga, no ūforege, ba heza matolo gōi ndra'oegō? Ma so chōoe hadia ia nitoloma ja'oegō, wangoe-ma'ō chō razo, ba ma chō goema-ndra? Ba imane: Ba ba niwama
 14 sodo [lō hadia ia]. Ba imane Elisa: Ba heza tatolo ia ena'ō? Ba imane Gehasi: Da'ō i! lō chōnia ono matoea, ba no niha satoea wo'omo-nia! Ba imane Elisa: Hede chōnia! Ba hoemede ia chōnia, ba iagō
 15 mbawandroehō. Ba imane Elisa: Ba ndrōfia, mané foeri, ba ḥagī nono matoea! Ba imane: Bōi Toea, enoni Lowalangi ndra'oegō, bōi ō'aja zawoejoemō! (Moz. I.
 16 18, 10, 14). Ba manabina ndra alawe andrō, ba mo'ono ia, me no aloea ndrōfi, me iteo woenia, itōrō nifaboe'oe Gelisa.
 18 III. Ba me no eboeaboea nono andrō, ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mōi ia awō namania mamaigi sa-
 19 masi. Ba mangarōngarō ia chō namania, imane: Afōchō sibai hōgō-goe! afōchō sibai hōgōgoe! Ba imane amania chō genoni: Loe'i ia mijomo chō ninania! Ba iloe'i, i'ohē mijomo chō ninania. Ba ihagi
 20 inania, irege laloeo, ba mate ia. Ba i'ohē jaŵa, ibē'e ba gaso genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba ikoesi mbawa-
 22 ndroehō foerinia ba mofanō. Ba hoemede ia chō wo'omonia, imane: Ŵā'ō chōgoe galide chō genoni, mōido chō genoni Lowalangi andrō ba oegōsō wanga-
 23 woeli! Ba imane: Hadia, wa mōi'ō chōnia? Ba tengā fasoelōna ma'ōchō ba tengā loco sabato. Ba imane: Lō salania. Ba ifosela galide
 24 si alawe andrō ba imanc chō zangai halōwō andrō: Fangaōsōngāōsō manō ia, bōi be'e tetabi ndra'ō, ba wakocedosa andre, irege oeŵā'ō chōoe! Ba mofanō ia, ba iroegi geno-ni Lowalangi andrō, ba hili Gare-meli. Ba me i'ilā ia moroi sa enoni Lowalangi andrō, ba imane chō genoninia Gehasi: Hiza ndra alawe andrō, banoea Zoenema! (F. 2, 25). Ta'ita'i faondragō ia, ba ūmane chōnia: He wisa, lō hadia ia chōoe? ba lō hadia ia chō wo'omoee, ba lō hadia ia chō nono? Ba imane ira alawe andrō: Lō'ō. Ba me iroegi
 27 genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba hili, ba ira'oe gahenia. Ba so Gehasi ba wanimba ja'ia. Ba imane enoni Lowalangi andrō: Bōi! noa sa saboe sibai tōdō ia, ba no ibini'ō chōgoe Jehovah, lō nibokainia chōgoe. Ba imane ira alawe andrō:
 28 Hadia, no ja'odo zangandrō ono matoea chō zochō ja'o? Tenga no oeŵā'ō chōoe: Bōi o'aja ndra'o? (A. 16). Ba imane Elisa chō Gehasi: Amōbō taloe ba anio'ziogoe ba ae'e — na so zi faloecha'ō, ba bōi owai ia, ba so zangowai ja'oegō, ba bōi tema linia — ba fadōlō ba mbawa nono matoea andrō zi'ogoe. (Loek. 10, 4). Ba imane ina nono andrō:
 30 Faja wa no saoeri Jehovah ba faja wa no saoeri ndra'oegō, na oerōi'ō! Ba maoso Gelisa, i'o'ō. Ba no itaritari Gehasi, no ifadōlō ba mbawa nono andrō zi'o no mege; ba lō lili, lō irongo. Ba ifoeli ia Gehasi, ifaondragō Gelisa ba imane chōnia: Lō si tokea nono andrō. Ba me iroegi jomo Elisa, ba hiza
 32 ba gasonia nono andrō, no mate. Ba mōi ia si bacha, ikoesi mbawa-
 33 ndroehō foerira, daroea ira, ba mangandrō ia chō Jehovah. (Hal. zin. 9, 40). Awena mōi ia jaŵa [ba wa-rate], ifalōgoe ia ba doto nono andrō,
 34

- ba ifaoedoegō mbawania ba mbawa
nono ba hōrō ba hōrō ba tanga ba
danga, ifaōndrō ia javä nono ; ba
ifoeli aoechoe'aoechoe nōsi nono.
35 (*Raz. I. 17, 21*). Ba mōi baoeloe
Gelisa, mowaōwaō ia ba daloe zalo
ba ifoeli ia mamaōndrō ja'ia javä
nono. Awena bahō nono, mewitoe,
36 ba aefa da'ō, ba ifehaga ia. Ba
hoemedē Gelisa chō Gehasi, imane
chōnia : Hede ba ndra alawe andrō !
Ba mochede ia chōnia, ba so ia
moroi tooe, ba imane Elisa : Jā'e
nonooe, halō ia ! (*Loek. 7, 15. Heb.*
37 *11, 35*). Ba i'ondrasī Gelisa, manga-
loeloe ia chōnia, ifaōndrō ia, iroegi
tooe zalo ; awena ihalō nononia ba
mōi baoeloe.
38 IV. Ba iroegi zoei Giligala Elisa.
Ba no lofo ba danō. Ba me no
doemadao fōnania nono zekola za-
ma'ele'ō, ba imane chō genoninia
andrō : Be'e bawoe mbowoa seboea
ba rino gō nono zekola zama'ele'ō !
39 Ba so zi mōi ba mbenoea, ba wa-
ngaloei boeloe ndroe'oe ; ba isōndra
zoeri de'oe, ba iteo mboea, mato
samba bola. Ba ifoeli ia, ichōchō
ba ibe'e bawoe ; lō'ō sa la'ilā hadia.
40 Ba ifa'oli chōra, ena'ō la'ā. Ba ha-
si'aikō latandra, ba moe'ira'ira, la-
mane : Famoenoe ba mbowoa, ja'oe-
gō enoni Lowalangi ! ba tebai la'ā.
41 Ba imane : Da chōgoe hamo ! Ba
me no ilaoe ba mbowoa, ba imane :
Mifa'oli chōra, ena'ō la'ā ! Ba lō'ō
sa'ae famoenoc ba mbowoa.
42 V. Ba so mbanoea Mba'ali Zalisa
samōsa, solohe chō genoni Lowala-
ngi andrō si a'a roti, 20 ngawoea
roti gandroe, awō mbōra nihamna,
ba mbolania. Ba imanc Elisa : Be'e
43 ba zato, ndramoe'ā ! Ba imane eno-
ninia : He oewisa, me no mato otoe
ira ? Ba imane : Be'e chōra, ena'ō
la'ā ! Imane sa Jehowa : Manga ira,
ba lō ahori. (*Joh. 6, 9. Mat. 15, 33*).
44 Ba ibe'e chōra ba manga ira, ba
lō ahori, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa.
(*Mat. 16, 9, 10*).

FAZA 5.

I. Mōi ba Zamaria Na'ema andrō,
ba wamadōhō booe aerinia. II. Ifa-
dōhō Elisa. III. Lō ihalō mboeala
Elisa, ba itehe ni'andrō Na'ema. IV.
Fa'atebacha Gehasi andrō ba fali-
mosania, ni'otoe'ō booe aerini.

- I. Ba Na'ema andrō, koemandra
seboea chō razo Ndrawa Garamo,
ba no seboea tōi chō zochō ja'ia,
no si tetoeria, no chōnia mbōrō
wa'abōlō Ndrawa Garamo, ibe'e Je-
howa ; ba no moboee aerini ia. Ba
no laraboe nono alawe Dawa Gara-
mo, me mōi manoewō, ba danō
Ndraono Gizeräeli, no la'oloi'ō, ba
no tobali sawoejoe wo'omo Na'ema
nono alawe andrō. Ba imane chō
zochō ja'ia ira alawe . Ena'ō na mōi
chō zama'ele'ō ba Zamaria zochō
ja'o, ba ifodōhō cna'ō mbooe aoer-
nia ! Ba mōi chō razo Na'ema, i'-
ombacha'ō chōnia, imane : Da'ō ni-
wa'ō nono alawe andrō, Iraono Gi-
zeraäli. Ba imane razo Ndrawa Ga-
ramo : Ba ae'e, da'oefa'ohe'ō zoera
chō razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba mōi
ia, 46,200 roefia fanimba i'oe firō
ba 4620 balaki ana'a, ba foeloe
nga'ōrō baroe loeo, ba ibe'e ba
danga razo Ndraono Gizeräeli zoera
no mege. Ba no imane ba zoera
andrō razo : Na mōi ba dangaoe
zoera andre, ba ena'ō ō'ilā : oe-
fatenge chōoc genonigoe Na'ema,
ena'ō ūfadōhō mbooe aerinia. Ba
me no ibaso zoera andrō razo Ndrao-
no Gizeräeli, ba isika noechnia ba
imane : Hadia, Lowalangi ndra'odo,
sangila mangetoe'ō noso ba sangila
mangorifi niha, wa ifa'andrō'ō chō-
goe da'ō, oefadōhō mbooe aerini ba
niha ? Aboto manō sa'ae ba dōdō-
mi, wa sangaloei tandrawā. (*Raz. I.*
20, 7).
II. Ba me irongo enoni Lowala-
ngi andrō, Elisa, no isika noechnia
razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba ifa-
tenge chō razo, imane chōnia : Ha-
dia wa no ūsika noechnamō ? Fa-

- tenge manō ia chōgoe, ba aboto lō nibologōoe tōdōoe chōgoe : na
dania ba dōdōnia so zama'ele'ō ba mōi ba gosali Rimono zochō ja'o,
9 Ndraono Gizeraëli ! Ba so Na'ema, ba wangaloeloc ba da'ō, ba na ite-
awō koedonia, awō gocreta, ba ba ndra'o wangaloeloe ba gosali
10 golajama chō Gelisa tebato ia. Ba ifatenge chōnia Elisa, imane chō-
nia : Ae ondri ba Joridano, mewitoe, ba na tobali fao ndra'o mangaloeloe razo
ba te'ali nōsioe ba dōhō wōchōoe ! ba da'ō, ba jamoebologō dōdōnia
11 Ba mofōnōe Na'ema ba mofanō, imane : Oewalinga mōi ia tooe, ba zi sambalō andrō. (F. 7, 2). Ba 19
imane chōnia Elisa : Focli'ō chōmi, iagō da'e, ba i'angarōfi li Lowala-
nginia, Jehowa ba i'oro'ō dangania, i'otahōgō ni'amoni'ō andrō, wama-
12 dōhō booe aeroi andrō. Tenga no si sōchi moroi ba nidanō ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli fefoe. nidanō ba Ndrasmasko andrō, Abana ba Farifari ?
Hadia, tebai ba da'ō mondrido, ena'ō dōhō wōchōoe ? Ba ibali'ō
13 ia, mofanō, mofōnōe sibai. Ba so genoninia, hoemedē ira chōnia, la-
mane : Hadia, na safōchō mena'ō iwa'ō chōoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba
hadia, lō o'o'ō inena'ō ? Ba tengā 21
mendroea manō me no iwa'ō chōoe :
14 Ondri, ba dōhō wōchōoe ! Ba mōi
ia mitoee, fatē ia ba Joridano, mewitoe, i'o'ō niwa'ō genoni Lowa-
langi andrō ; ba te'ali nōsinia, tiba nōsi nono matoea, ba no dōhō
wōchō. (Loek. 4, 27).
15 III. Ba ifoeli ia chō genoni Lo-
walangi andrō, fabaja awōnia fefoe, 22
ba me iroegi, ba i'ondrasī, ba imanc : Hiza, no aboto ba dōdōgoe, dozi
tanō ba lō Lowalangi, ha ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, ba jā'e sa'ae chōoe
16 mboeala zawoejoemō ! (A. 5), Ba 23
imane Elisa : Faja wa no saoeri
Jehowa, si no mōido enoni, na oc-
halō hadia ia ! Ba he wā'ae iforege
chōnia, ena'ō ihalō, ba lō edōna ia.
17 Ba imanc Na'ema : Ba hadia na
lab'ē atō chō zawoejoemō danō 24
da'e tooe ndrohoendrohoe noro koe-
do kalide, si doea geoe. Lō'ō sa'ae
edōna zawoejoemō andre ifosoemange
Lowalangi bō'ō, socmange ni-
toenoe ba soemange nitaba, hatō
18 Jehowa ifosoemange. Ba ha samba-
- lō nibologōoe tōdōoe chōgoe : na
mōi ba gosali Rimono zochō ja'o,
ba wangaloeloc ba da'ō, ba na ite-
ndro'ō ia ba da'iogoe, ba na tobali
fao ndra'o wangaloeloe ba gosali
Rimono andrō, na mangaloeloe razo
ba da'ō, ba jamoebologō dōdōnia
Jehowa, chō zawoejoemō andre, ba
zi sambalō andrō. (F. 7, 2). Ba 19
imane chōnia Elisa : Focli'ō chōmi,
boesī boesi dōdōoe !
- IV. Ba me no arōoe ma'ifoe ia, 20
ba imane dōdōnia Gehasi : Noa sa
ahachō dōdō zochō ja'o Ndrawa
Garamo andrō, Na'ema, ba lō niha-
lōnia ni'ohe Na'ema. Ba wa'adoe-
hoe wa'aocri Jehowa, oe'o'ō, ena'ō
ibe'e chōgoe ōsa ! Ba fagohi Ghasi, 21
i'o'ō Na'ema. Ba me i'ila Na'ema
so zolo'ō ja'ia, ba mōi ia tooe mo-
roi ba gocretania, ifaondragō Gehasi,
ba imane chōnia : He wisa, lō ha-
dia ia ? Ba imane Gehasi ; Lō'ō sa 22
hadia ia, ba ifatengedo sochō ja'o,
imane chōoe : So sibai zi mōi to-
megoe, banoea ba hili mado Gefe-
raji, ono matoea, daroca, ono zekola
zama'ele'ō, ba ena'ō na ōbe'e chō-
goe wirō, 4412 ba roefia, ba na doea
gōrō mbaroe, nibe'e chōra. Ba ima-
ne Na'ema : Na omasi'ō, ba manō
tō halō ! Ba iforege chōnia, ilaoe 23
ba mbola zi 8824 ba roefia, domboea
bola, awō mbaroe, si doea gōrō, ba
ibe'e ba genoninia si daroea, ba
wolohe ja'ia chō Gehasi. Ba me la-
roegi gahe hillihili andrō, ba ihalō
chōra Gehasi [norora andrō], ba 24
i'irō'ō jomo, ba ifofanō niha andrō.
Ba me no mofanō ira, ba mōi ia
mangondrasī sochō ja'ia. Ba imane
chōnia Elisa : Heza ō'otarai, Geha-
si ? Ba imane : Lō'ō manō sofano
zawoejoemō. Ba imane chōnia Elisa : 25
Hadia, lō si fao chōoe dōdōgoe, me
so zamali'ō ja'ia chōoe, ba goereta ?
Ba laoe. Ba no ōtema wirō andrō,
ba so sa'ae dania chōoe noecha ba
kaboe nohi ba kaboe nagoe ba biri-
biri ba sawi ba sawoejoe ira matoea

27 ba sawoejoe ira alawe; ba booe aoeri Na'ema andrō, ba chōoe molemba ba ba nga'ōtōmō dania, si lō malōmalō. Ba mōi ia baero, no afocsi booe aoeri, hoelō nilaoe betoea.

FAZA 6.

I. Ibe'e molangi zi'ōli Elisa. II. Te'abōsi'ō Ndrawa Garamo. III. Lofo seboca ba Zamaria. Iboenoe ena'ō Gelisa razo.

- 1 I. Ba lamane ono zekola zama'e-ō chō Gelisa : Faigi, nahama andre, sidadao ndra'aga fōnace, ba no ambō ; damōiga ba mbewe Joridano, ba sara zamōsa mahalō eoe balo, ena'ō malaoe nahama ba da'ō, si soga dania. Ba imane : Mi'a'e' !
- 2 Ba so zangandrō chōnia, samōsa, imane : Hadia, na mōi'ō awō geno-nimō? Ba imane : Lace. mōido. Ba mōi ia awōra. Ba me no laroegi mbewe Joridano, ba la'obō geoe.
- 3 Ba tofana ba niðanō wato zi sa-mōsa, me i'obō zageoe. Ba mangarōngarō ia, imane: Alai ndra'o, Toea,
- 4 ba no niwawalō na'i! Ba imane enoni Lowalangi andrō : Heza to-fana ia? Ba me no i'orama'ō chōnia heza, ba itaba geoe Elisa ba ih-androgō ba da'ō. Ba molangi wato andrō. Ba imane : Halō ia! Ba i'oro'ō dangania, ihalō.
- 5 II. Ba isoewō Ndraono Gizeraēli razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba mamagōlō ia ba genoninia, iwa'ō chōra, heza labinibini'ō ira. Ba ifatenge chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli enoni Lowalangi andrō, imane chōnia : Angelama, bōi tōrō da'ō; noa sa labini'ō ira
- 10 ba da'ō Dawa Garamo. Ba ifatenge zinenge razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ba niwa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō chōnia. Ba ero na si manō, ba ifangelama razo Elisa, ba lō'ō sa mamałō-malō wangelamania ba niwa'ō Gelisa, tengha samoeza ba tengha ba
- 11 mendroeae. Ba aboe dōdō razo Ndrawa Garamo ba zi manō ; ba hoe-medē ia ba genoninia, imane chō-

ra : Hadia, tebai mi'ombacha'ō chō-goe, ha niha zi manga mbōlida chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ? Ba imane 12 si samōsa, enoninia : Tenga si manō, ja'oeğō sochō ja'o, razo : Elisa andrō, sama'ele'ō, si so ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, da'ō zangombacha chō razo Ndraono Gizeraēli hoehoeomō si bacha chōoe ! Ba imane : Ba mi'a'e 13 mifaigi heza so ia, ena'ō oefatenge, ba wondra'oe ja'ia. Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia, lamane : Hiza, ba Ndrotana so ia ! Ba ato ifatenge sabōlō, awō 14 koedo, awō goereta ; ba zi bongi laroegi, ba lafa'oe'oc mbanoca. Ba 15 me ihoelō wongi Elisa we'amōi tooe, ba hiza, ba no lafasoei mbanoea sanoevō, awō koedo, awō goereta. Ba imane chōnia enoninia : Alai ita, Toea ! He tawisa ? Ba imane : 16 Bōi ata'oefi ; me no ato nawōda, moroi ba nawōra andrō. (*Nga'ōt. I. 32, 7.*) Ba mangandrō Gelisa, imane : 17 He Jehowa, bokai hōrōnia, ena'ō i'ilā niha ! Ba ibokai hōrō genoninia andrō Jehowa, ba i'ilā, wa no anōnō hili andrō, si tefasoei Elisa, koedo ba koereta alitō. Ba me mōi mitooe 18 Ndrawa Garamo andrō, me lafa-andragō Gelisa, ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa, imane : Tema hawoei bōsi niha andrō ! Ba ihawoci bōsi, i'o'ō ni'andrō Gelisa. (*Moz. I. 19, 11.*) Ba imane chōra Elisa : Tenga 19 lalami da'e ba tengha ja'ia mbanoea andre. Mitaboe, ba oe'ohe ami ba niha andrō, ni'aloemī ! Ba i'ohe ira ba Zamaria. Ba me no laroegi Zamaria, ba imane Elisa : He Jehowa, bokai hōrōra, ena'ō la'ilā niha ! Ba ibokai hōrōra Jehowa, ba hiza, ba no ba daloe golajama Zamaria so ira. Ba me i'ilā ira razo Ndraono 21 Gizeraēli, ba imane chō Gelisa : Hadia, oefaboenoe'ō ira, ama ? Ba 22 imane : Lō tola ñboenoe ira ! Hadia ñboenocboenoe nira'oemō, bōrō zi'-ōli ba fana chōoc ? Be' gōra ba idanō, ena'ō manga ira ba ena'ō labadoe niðanō, ba hana na lafoeli

- ira chōzochō ja'ira. (*Amaed.* 25, 21.)
- 23 *Nga'ot.* II. 28, 15). Ba ifodiwo ira, ebœa ihalō; ba me no manga ira, ba ifofanō ira, ba lafoeli ira chōzochō ja'ira. Ba aesa da'ō, ba lō'sa'ae lazoewōzoewō Ndraono Gizeræli Dawa Garamo.
- 24 III. Ba ara ma'ifoe, ba i'owoclo zabolō chōnia fefoe Benihada, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba isaŵa Zamaria,
- 25 isoewō, ifa'oc'oe mbanoea. Ba tobali lofo seboea ba Zamaria, tosasa sibai ira, tobali 80 roefia mbōli hōgō galide, ba samba kata gō marafadi,
- 26 ba 5 roefia. Ba me itōrō dete gōli kara razo Ndraono Gizeræli, ba so ndra alawe sangarōngarō chōnia: Tolodo, ja'oegō sochō ja'o razo!
- 27 Ba imane razo: Na lō itolō'ō Jehowa ba heza oehalō wanolo ja'oegō? Hadia, ba golajama mbasitō, ba ma
- 28 ba wolazi mboea nagoe? Ba isofoc chōnia razo, imane: Hadia zaboe dōdōoe? Ba imane: No imane chōgōe ira alawe andre: Be'enonooe matoea andrō, ena'ō ōda ma'ōchō,
- 29 ba mahemoloe, ba onogoe ta'ā. Ba no marino ūma nonogoe, ba no ma'ā. Ba me oemane chōnia, me mahemoloe ū: Da nonooe, ena'ō ta'ā ia! ba no ibini'ō nononia. (*Moz.* V. 28,
- 30 53). Ba me irongo wehede ndra alawe andrō razo, ba itika nocchania, ba da'ō ba dete gōli kara; Ba la'ilā niha sato, wa no baroe boe zi
- 31 no amaeloda gameczania. Ba imane: Jamoelaoe chōgōe Lowalangi zomasi ia, na tengā ma'ōchō aetoe mbagi
- 32 Gelisa andrō, ono Zafati! Ba Elisa, ba sidadao ba nomonia, ba no doe-madao ba ngainia zatoea mbanoea. Ba ifowaōwaō zinenge razo. Ba lō niroegi zinenge andrō Elisa na, ba imane Elisa ba zatoea andrō: Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa no ifatenge ono zange'e andrō, ba woleŵa bagigoe? Mifaigi, na so zinenge andrō ba mikoesi mbawandroehō ba mitoewoe lagō, miba'a ia. Terongo sa'ae moroi foerinia hozihozi gahe
- zochō ja'ia. Ba lō saetoe na wehedenia chōra, ba so moroi jaŵa razo, mōi chōnia, imane: Hiza wamakao andrō, nifatōrō Jehowa! Hadia wa oedōnadōna na wango-rifi chō Jehowa? (*Amos.* 3, 6).

FAZA 7.

I. I'ombachaō Elisa wa'afahōna gō dania. II. Sobooe aoeri zangila, wa no moloi Ndrawa Garamo. III. Lafaigi golombaseŵa, ba ebœa sibai zahoeloe ira. IV. Mate nihoe-ndragō ba mbawa gōli goemandra andrō.

I. Ba imane Elisa: Mifondrondroingo niŵa'ō Jehowa! Imane Jehowa: Mané wa'alaŵa loeo mahemoloe, ba hatō samba roefia zi samba sea (samba laoerœ a matonga) hamo si sōchi, ba hatō samba roefia gōi zi 3 laoerœ gandroe, ba mbawa gōli Zamaria. (A. 16). Ba itema li genoni Lowalangi andrō koemandra andrō, ba nitendro'ō razo ja'ia ba da'io, imane: Ba he ifosandrela mbanoca si jaŵa Jehowa, ba tebai itōrō da'ō! Ba imane Elisa: Hōrōoe zangila dania, ba lō'ō sa ū'ā. (A. 17. F. 5, 18).

II. Ba so baero mbawa gōli niha sobooe aoeri, daōfa, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Hadia wa ta'ia-gō da'e, balazi mate ita? Na ta'ā'ō ena'ō tōdōda, mōi ita mijomo — lō lai wa'no lofo jomo ba mbanoea — ba si mate sa atō ita ba da'ō; ba na ba da'e ta'ia-gō, ba si mate ita. Ba datasaŵa sa'ae golombaseŵa Ndrawa Garamo. Na la'orifi ita, ba saoeri ita; ba na laboenoe ita, ba mate ita! (Erit. 4, 16). Ba maoso ira, me bongibongi, ba wanawā olombaseŵa Ndrawa Garamo. Ba me laroegi mbalō golombaseŵa, ba samōsa lō soroma niha. Noa sa ibe'e Lowalangi, larongo ba golombaseŵa Ndrawa Garamo roeroe koedo ba roeroe goereta, roeroe za-

noewō, si no ato sibai, ba no to-bali faoma lamane chō nawōra:

1

2

3

4

5

6

- Hiza, no i'oni oedoeda razo Ndراونو Cheti ba razo Miseraji razo Ndراونو Gизeraëli, ba wolaoe chôda! 7 (F. 19, 7). Ba maoso ira, ba moloi, me bongibongi; ba osera, awō koe-
do chôra, awō galide — olombasewā ma'afefoe ba hadia zi so, ba larōi foer; ba moloi ira, ba wangorifi ja'ira. Ba me laroegi mbalō golom-
basewā sobooe aeroi andrō, ba mōi ira baose, ba la'ā ba labadoe nisōndrara, ba firō ba ana'a ba noecha, ba la'ohē baero, ba mōi ira, ba wogo'o ja'ia barō danō. Ba lafoeli ira, mōi ba nose bō'ō ba la'ohē baero zahoeloe ira ba lako'o 9 ba danō. Ba faoma lamane chō na-wōra : Bōi tamanō : baŵa zi sōchi toeria mbaŵa da'e. Na lō ta'ombacha'ō, irege moloeo mahemoloe, ba si gōna sala ita. Mōi ita mijomo ba wangombacha ja'ia ba gōdo razo!
10 Ba me laroegi, ba moe'ao ira ba zanaro ba mbawa gōli, ba la'ombacha'ō, lamane : No mōiga ba golombasewā Ndراوا Garamo, ba hiza, samōsa lō niha, lō nirongoma li niha, ha koedo ba kalide, si no moefesoe, ba osera, awō nōsi bacha,
11 fefoe. Ba hoemedé zanaro ba mbawa gōli ba zatoea mbanoea, ba da'ō zangombacha ba gōdo razo.
12 III. Ba maoso razo, ba zi bongi, imane ba genoninia : Da'oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, hadia nichoi dōdō Ndراوا Garamo andrō chôda. No la'ilā, wa solofo ita, ba no larōi golombasewā ba no labini'ō ira misa, baero, no lamane dōdōra : Na so ira dania moroi jomo, ba tara'oe aeroi ira, ba atoe'a ita ba mbanoea.
13 Ba imane enoninia, samōsa : Ba ndramoe'he koedo ōsa, koedo si lē ahori na, si tosai ba da'e — latōrō sa atō lala zato andrō, si no ahori — ba tafatenge ira, ba
14 wamaigi. Ba domboea lahalō koe-
reta, fabaja koedo; ba da'ō ifate-
nge razo, ba wolohi sanoeŵō andrō, Dawa Garamo, imanechōra : Mi'a'e, ba mifaigi! Ba me la'o'ō ira, irege 15 Joridano, ba hisa tooe noecha ba fangōna, sara lala manō, nitibo'ō Ndراوا Garamo, me no si foelōi ira. Ba lafoeli ira sinenge andrō, ba la'ombacha'ō chō razo. Ba awe-
na mōi baero zato, ba lahalō hadia zahoeloe ira ba golombasewā Ndراوا Garamo, ba tobali samba roefia zi samba sea (samba laoeroe a matonga) hamo si sōchi, ba samba roefia gōi zi tōloe laoeroe gandroe, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehowa. (A. 1).
IV. Ba no ifataro sanaro ba mbawa 17 gōli goemandra no mege razo, koe-
mandra nitendro'ōnia ja'ia ba da'io, no andrō. Ba lahoendragō goem-
andra andrō niha sato, ba mbawa gōli, ba mate ia, itōrō li genoni Lowalangi andrō, niŵa'ōnia me mōi mitoee chōnia razo; (A. 2); me imane enoni 18 Lowalangi andrō chō razo : Mané wa'alaŵa loeo mahemoloe, ba samba roefia zi tōloe laoeroe gandroe, ba mbawa gōli Zamaria, ba samba roefia gōi zi samba sea (samba laoeroe a matonga) hamo si sōchi. Ba imane 19 ba da'ō koemandra andrō chō genoni Lowalangi andrō : Ba he ifosandrela mbanoea si jaŵa Jehowa, ba tebai itōrō da'ō ! Ba imane : Hōrōoe dania zangila, ba lō'ō sa'ā ! Ba itōrō ; lahoendragō sa'ac 20 ia sato, ba mbawa gōli, ba mate ia.

FAZA 8.

- I. Tefoeli ba ndra alawe banoea Zoenema mbeneoa ni'ochhōgō niha bō'ō. II. I'ombacha'ō wa'amate Mbenihada Elisa, awō wa fanganilia dania Haza'li andrō. III. Jehoram, razo mado Joeda. IV. Ahasejahoe, razo mado Joeda; fasoewō ira Gaha-sejahoe Haza'li.

- I. Ba no moehede Gelisa ba ndra alawe andrō, ni'orifinia ono mege, no imane : Faoso, heta'ō ba da'e, awō zoroijomooe fefoe ba ae fate-
woe ba niha bō'ō, heza; ifatōrō sa'ae lofo mbanoea ba danō Jeho-
wa, mewitoe fache dania ; ba no

- 2 ibōrōgō ija'e. (F. 4, 35). Ba maoso ndra alawe andrō, i'o'ō niwa'ō genoni Lowalangi andrō : aheta ia, awō zoroijomonia fefoe, ba mewitoe fache wa'ara la'igō danō Ndrama-
 3 wa Wilisiti. Ba me no aloea zi mewitoe fache andrō, ba mangawoeli ndra alawe andrō, moroi ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba möi ia chō razo, ba wangandrō fanolo
 4 ba nomonia ba ba mbeneania. Ba fahoehoeo si'aikō razo chō ngniongoni genoni Lowalangi andrō, Gehasi, imane : Toenō chōgoe fefoe
 5 nilaoe Gelisa, si tetoeria andrō. Ba me itoenō chō razo waigorifi Gelisa si mate andrō, ba hiza, ba so si'aikō ndra alawe andrō, ni'orifinia ono, ba wangandrō fanolo chō razo ba nomonia ba ba mbeneania. Ba imane Gehasi : He sochō ja'o, razo ! Da'ō ndra alawe andrō, ba da'ō
 6 nononia, ni'orifi Gelisa ! Ba isofoe ba ndra alawe andrō razo, ba itoenō chōnia. Ba ifatenge awōnia wazoe-ri, imane ba da'ō : Tolo ia, ena'ō mangawoeli chōnia fefoe motōi chōnia, fabaja boea nowi andrō fefoe, i'otarai aheta ia ba danō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
 7 II. Ba iroegi Ndraramaseko Elisa. Ba Benihada, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba no mofōchō. Ba me la'ombacha'ō chōnia : No so ba da'e genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba imane razo chō Hazaëli andrō : Ohe mboeala ba faondragō genoni Lowalangi andrō, ba jamoesofoe ehō Jehovah, na dōhō
 8 dania wōchōgoe andre. Ba ifaondragō Gelisa Hazaëli, i'ohé mboeala, ngawalō hadia ia zeboea bōli ba Ndraramaseko, 40 nga'eeo gondra monoro. Ba me iroegi, ba l'ondrasi Gelisa, imane : Onooe Benihada andrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo, zama-tenge ja'o, imane : Hadia, dōhō
 9 dania wōchōgoe andre ? Ba imane chōnia Elisa : Ae ū'a'ō chōnia : Lō zi lō dōhō wōchōoe ! he ū'a'ae no ibokai chōgoe Jehovah, wa si mate
 ia dania. Ba itōngō ia enoni Lowa- langi andrō, irege aila ia ; ba me'e Gelisa. Ba imane Hazaëli : Hana wa me'e'ō. Toea ? Ba imane Elisa : Me no oe'ilā, wa samakao Iraono Gizeraëli dania ndra'oegō. Banoea saro chōra, ba ōtoenoe dania, ba ono matoea chōra, ba ōbocnōe si'-ōli, ba iraona sawoejoe, ba drasa, ba ba zanabina, ba ōsikoi daloe. (F. 10, 32). Ba imane Hazaëli : Ha niha zawoejoemō andre, asoe andre, wa ilaoe zi manō, sabōlōbōlō andrō ? Ba imane Elisa : No i'oroma'ō chōgoe Jehovah, wa razo Ndrawa Garamo ndra'oegō dania. (Sam. I. 24, 15. Raz. I. 19, 15). Ba irōi Gelisa, 14 ba me iroegi zoelō ja'ia ba imane chōnia da'ō : Hadia niwa'ō Gelisa chōoe ? Ba imane chōnia : Imane chōgoe : Lō zi lō dōhō wōchōnia ! Ba mahemoloe õ, ba ihalō gamba- 15 lō, i'oengoegeō ba nidañō ba ibe'e fangahawoe mbawania ; ba mate ia, ba Hazaëli zi tobali razo, fanganilia. (A. 16-32: Nga'ōt. II. 21, 1. 5-10.)
- III. Ba me no aloea mendrōfa 16 fache razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Joramō, ono Gahabi, tobali razo mado Joeda Jehoramō, ono Jozafati. (Raz. I. 22, 51). Tōloe ngafoeloe a 17 roea fache ia, me tobali razo ia ba mewālōe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba itōrō lala razo Ndraono 18 Gizeraëli, nifolaoe Gahabi, awōnga'-ōtonia ; me no ono Gahabi nihalōnia dongania, Tobali si fatoewoe chō Jehovah ilaoe. (A. 26). Ba lō edōna 19 Jehovah, ifakiko mado Joeda, bōrō genoninia Dawido, dali nifaboe'oenia ba da'ō, wa lō iboelō'ō chōnia wāndroe, sanehe ia. (Sam. II. 7, 11-16. Raz. I. 11, 36). Ba me razo Jehoramō andrō la'efa'ō ira barō mbawa Ndraono Gizeraëli Iraono Gedomo, ba lafataro chōra razo. Ba möi mi- 21 jefo ba Za'ira Jehoramō, i'ohé goereta fefoe. Ba maoso ia ba zi bongi, ilaoe ba Ndraono Gedomo, si no mama'oe'oe ja'ia, ba ba goemandra

- goereta, ba moloi zato, lasawa chōra. | Fa'anō'ō, ba ohe mboelboeli wanicha andre, ba ae ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi. Ba na ūroegi, ba aloei ba da'ō Jehoe andrō, ono Jczafati ono Nimisi. Ba na ūroegi jomo chōra, ba ūwa'ō chōnia, jamoezizio ba hoenō nawōnia, ba ohe ia jomo. Ba halō mboelboeli wanicha ba fadoewa ba hōgōnia, ba ūmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : No oebajoini razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ndra'oegō ! Aefa da'ō, ba bokai mbawandroeħō, ba dōlō cloi. (*Raz. I. 19, 16*). Ba mōi ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi nono matoea andrō, enoni zama'e-le'ō. Ba me iroegi jomo, ba mbanoea, ba no oroedoe wedadao goemandra zabōlō ; ba imane : So niwa'ōgoe chōoe, ja'oegō Toea koemandra ! Ba imane Jehoe : Ha niha ndra'aga niwa'ōoe ? Ba imane : Ja'oegō, Toea koemandra ! Ba maoso ia, mōi jomo. Ba ifadoewa ba hōgōnia wanicha andrō ono matoca andrō, ba imanc chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : No oebajoini razo mbanoea Jehowa ndra'oegō, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli ! Ba ñhorì nga'ōtō Gahabi andrō, sochō ja'oegō mege, ena'ō oelaoe mbalō ndro genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba balō ndro genoni Jehowa fcfoe, chō Gizebela andrō. (*Raz. I. 21, 22*). Si samba omo ndra Ahabi andrō, fefoe, ba niboenoe, ba cehori nga'ōtō Gahabi andrō, irege zi kiōni bagolō, iraono ba satoea, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Raz. I. 14, 10*). Ba oefagōlōgōlō ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamō, ono Nebati, ba ba zi samba omo ndra Baësa, ono Gahia zisamba ūmōndra Ahabi, (*Raz. I. 15, 29 ; 16, 3. 11*). Ba Izebela andrō, ba niā nasoe 10 dania ba danō Jezere'eli, ba lō sogoo' ja'ia. Ba ibokai mbawandroeħō, ba moloi ia. (*Raz. I. 21, 23*).
- I. Ifabajoini'ō razo Ndraono Gize-raēli Jehoe andrō Elisa. II. Tefataro razo Jehoe. III. Mōi ba Jezere'eli Jehoe, oedoe Joramo. IV. Iboenoē Joramo ba Ahasejahoe ba Izebela.

FAZA 9.

- I. Ba hoemedē Gelisa chō nono zekola zama'ele'ō, imane chōnia : | II. Ba me ifoeli i'ondrasi tooe 11 genoni zochō ja'ia Jehoe, ba lamane chōnia : He wisa, lō hadia ia ? Ha-

- na wa mōi chōoe zowōhō andrō ? Ba imane chōra : Noa sa mi'ilā ni-
 12 ha andrō ba era'erania. Ba lamane : Tahi ! Ombacha'ō chōma ! Ba ima-
 ne : Da'ō niwā'ōnia chōgoe, no ima-
 ne : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : No oeba-
 joini razo Ndraono Gizeračli ndra'-
 13 oegō ! Ba lagōsō lahalō lembera —
 itoejoe lembenia zamōsaná — ba
 labē'e toefonia, ba mbosi nora andrō,
 ni'agōnia, ba lalaoe dorofe, ba la-
 mane : No tobali razo Jehoe ! (*Mat.*
21, 7.)
- 14 III. Ba mamagōlō ba nawōnia
 Jehoe andrō, ono Jozafati ono Ni-
 misi, ba wamoenoe Joramo. Ba Ja-
 ramo ba Iraono Gizeračli fefoc, ba
 no si mōi manaro mege ba Ramoti,
 ba danō Gileadi, ba wolaoe chō Ha-
 15 začli, razo Ndrava Garamo. Ba no
 ifoeli ia, no isaŵa Jezere'eli, ba wa-
 madōhō sochonia andrō, si tengha ha
 samboca, sesocho ia ba Ndrava Ga-
 ramo, me fasoewō ia chō Hazačli,
 razo Ndrava Garamo. Ba imane
 Jchoe : Na fadoehoe dōdōmi gōi, ba
 bōi mifa'amōi baero mbanoea niha,
 si mōi ena'ō, ba wangombacha ba
 16 Jezerc'eli. (*F. 8, 28. 29.*). Ba mōi
 jaŵa ba goeretania Jehoe, isaŵa
 Jezere'eli, me no ba da'ō so Joram-
 mo ; ba noa gōi so moroi si jaŵa
 Gahasejahoe, razo mado Joeda, ba
 17 wamaigi Joramo. (*F. 8, 29.*). Ba no
 so ba malige ba Jezere'eli zanaro.
 Ba me i'ila moroi sa ndra Jehoe,
 ba imane : Oroma moroi sa niha,
 sambawá ! Ba imane Joramō : Ŵā'ō
 zi fakoedo, ba fatenge ia, ba wa-
 maondragō ja'ira, ena'ō imane chō-
 ra : Hadia, ba zatoelō mōi ami ?
 18 Ba ifaondragō ira si fakoedo andrō,
 ba imane : Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Ha-
 dia, ba zatoelō mōi ami ? Ba imane
 Jehoe : Hana wa ōhalō chōoe ?
 iagō foerima, o'ō ndra'aga ! Ba
 i'ombacha'ō sanaro andrō, imane :
 No iroegi ira sinenge andrō, ba lō
 19 mangawoeli. Ba ifatenge zamōsa tō,
 si fakoedo. Ba me iroegi ira, ba
- imane : Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Hadia,
 ba zatoelō mōi ami ? Ba imane Je-
 hoe : Hana wa ōhalō chōoe da'ō ?
 Iagō foeri ba o'ō ndra'aga ! Ba 20
 i'ombacha'ō sanaro andrō, imanc :
 No iroegi ira, ba lō mangawoeli ia.
 Ba famandroeo koedo andrō, ba no
 hoelō wamandroeo Jehoe andrō,
 ma'oewoe Nimisi ; noa sa nifama-
 ndroco zowōhō chōniá. Ba imane 21
 Joramō : Mifa'anō koedo ! Ba me
 no lafa'anō ba goeretania, ba lasa-
 ūa, daroea ira Joramō, razo Ndرا-
 no Gizeračli, Gahasejahoe, razo ma-
 do Joeda ; lafaondragō Jehoe, ba ba
 mbenoea Naboti andrō no, banoea
 Jezere'eli, fachamō ira chōnia. (*Raz.*
I. 21, 1.)
- IV. Ba me i'ila Jehoe Joramō, 22
 ba imane : Hadia, ba zatoelō mōi'ō,
 Jehoe ? Ba imane Jehoe : Hadia
 zatoelō, fatoea lō tebatō wohorō-
 horō ninace Izebelā, awō wakele-
 moesa andrō chōnia, si lō mamalō-
 malō ? Ba ibali'ō ia Joramō, ba 23
 woloi, ba imane chō Gahasejahoe :
 No la'ā mbōlida, Ahasejahoe ! Ba 24
 itoejoe wana Jehoe, ifana Joramō,
 ba hoeloe gōna, tobali itōrō dōdō
 ono wana andrō, ba alaoe tooe ia
 ba goeretania jaŵa. Ba imane Je-
 hoe chō nawōnia Bidekari : Halō ia
 ba tibo'ō ba mbenoea Naboti andrō,
 banoea Jezere'eli ; itōrō sa tōdōgōe,
 me ta'o'ō namania Ahabi, me fa-
 koedo ita, daroedaroea ita, me ima-
 ne Jehowa, ba chōnia andrō : (*Raz.*
I. 21, 19.) Si ndroehoe, do Naboti 26
 andrō ba do ndraononia, ba no oe'ila
 menewi, iŵā'ō Jehowa, ba oesoe-
 lōni chōoe ba mbenoea andre, iŵā'ō
 Jehowa ! Ba halō sa'ae ia ba ti-
 bo'ō ba mbenoea andrō, dali niwā'ō
 Jehowa. Ba me i'ila da'ō Ahaseja-
 hoe, razo mado Joeda, ba moloi
 ia, itōrō lala ba nose ba kaboe. Ba
 i'ohi ia Jehoe, imane : Ja'ia gōi !
 Mifana ia ! Ba lafana ia, ba goereta,
 ba lala mijawa ba Goeri, ba ngai
 Jibela'a. Ba moloi ia, isaŵa Megido

- ba mate ia ba da'ō. (*Nga'ot. II. 22, 7-9*). Ba lahare'ō ba goereta enoninia, la'ohe ba Jeroezalema ba ba da'ō lako'o ia, ba lewatōnia, ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbanoea Da-
28 wido. (*F. 14, 20; 23, 30*). Me no aloea mewoeloe fache razo Joram, ono Gahabi, mege, tobali razo mado
29 Joeda Gahasejahoe andrō. Ba iroegi Jezere'eli Jehoe. Ba me irongo da'ō Izebel, ba ifosōnō rōngōrōngōnia ba ihaogō mboenia ba ifaigi ba za-
30 ndrela. Ba me itōrō mbawa gōli Jehoe, mijomo, ba imane Izebel : Hadia, sohahaoe tōdō mege Zimeri andrō, samoenoe sochō ja'ia ? (*Raz. 32 I. 16, 10. 18*). Ba ifaigi mijawā zan-
31 drela Jehoe, ba imane : Ha niha zi fa'awō chōgoe ? ha niha ? Ba me lafaigi ia moroi jawā enoni Gizebel, enoni jomo, daroea, datōloe,
32 ba imane : Mitoeli'ō tooe ia ! Ba latoeli'ō tooe Gizebel, tobali tokana ba mbagolō ba ba koedo ndronia,
33 ba lahoendragō ia koedo. Ba Jehoe, ba mōi jomo manga. Ba aefia da'ō, ba imane : Mi'ae mifaigi ni'elifi andrō, ba miko'o ia ; me no ono razo.
34 Ba me mōi, ba wogo'o ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia tooe, ha solesole hōgō ba ahe ba laloe'a danga. Ba lafoeli ira, la'ombacha'ō chō Jehoe ; ba imane : No itōrō niwa'ō Jeliowa andrō, nifa'ema genoninia Elija, banoea Disebe, me imane : Ba danō Jezere'eli andrō dania la'a nōsi Gizebel andrō asoe, (*A. 10. Raz. I. 35 21, 23*), ba boto Gizebel, ba si fadoro obooela ba mbōrō zinanō dania, ba danō Jezere'eli andrō, fa tebai sa'ae lawa'ō : Da'e Gizebel andrō !

FAZA 10.

I. Ifaboenoe'ō nomo Gahabi ba talifoesō Gahasejahoe Jehoe. II. Ibe'e soemange gere Mba'ali andrō fefoe. III. Lalō Jchoe. I'otoe'ō ia ba lalō andrō Haza'eli ; fa'amate Jehoe.

I. Ba 70 na nono Gahabi, ba Zamaria. Ba ifazōchi zoera Jehoe ba

ifa'ohe'ō chō goemandra mbanoea ba ba zatoea mbanoea ba ba nifataro satoea ndraono Gahabi andrō, imane ba zoera andrō : Na mōi ba dangami zoera andre, ja'ami si so barō mbawa iraono zochō ja'ami andrō ba koereta ba koedo ba banoea saro ba fangōna, ba mifaigi ha niha zi sōchi ndraono zochō ja'ami, ha niha zabōlō, ba mifedadao ba dadaoma namania, ba milaoe fa'awō ba nga'ōtō zochō ja'ami andrō. Ba ata'oe sibai ira, ba lamane : Me no tebai latimba ia razo andrō, si daroea andrō, ba he wisa itā ? Ba lafatenge chō Jchoe ira koemandra ba gōdo koemandra mbanoea ba salaŵa ba si no moefataro satoea [ndraono Gahabi], lamane : Sawoejoemō ndra'aga, ba hadia ia fefoe niwa'ōoe, chōma, ba ma'o'ō. Tcbai matataro razo ndra'aga ; laoe zomasī'ō. Ba ifoeli ifa'ohe'ō chōra zoera, imane : Ba na chōgoe fa'awō ami, ba na edōna mi'o'ō niwa'ōgoe, ba mihalō hōgō ndraono zochō ja'ami mege, ba mi'ohe chōgoe ba Jezere'eli, mahemoloe, na mané wa'alaŵa loeo. Ba ono razo andrō, si fitoe ngafeloe, ba ba zatoea mbanoea so, da'ō zange'eboea. Ba me no latema zoera andrō, ba lahalō nono razo andrō ba lataba mbagi, fitoe ngafeloe, labē'e ba ragaraga hōgō ba lafa'ohe'ō chō Jehoe ba Jezere'eli. Ba me i'ombacha'ō chōnia sinenge, no la'ohe hōgō nono razo andrō, ba imane : Mibe'e ba zinga mbawa gōli, iroegi mahemoloe mbanoea, mifodomboea nahia. Ba ba zangoehoelō wongi, ba mōi ia baero, i'agō da'ō, ba imanc ba niha sato fefoe : Lō horōmi ! Hiza, ja'odo zamagōlō ba nawōgoe, oedoe zoehō ja'o, ba no oeboenoe ia ; ba ha niha atō zamoenoe da'e fefoe ? Ba ja'aboto 10 ba dōdōmi, wa sambalō lō saechoe ba danō taroma li Jehovah, niwa'ōnia ba zi samba omo ndra Ahabi ; noa sa ifaloea Jehovah niwa'ōnia,

- nifa'ema genoninia Elija. (*Raz. I. 21, 22*). Aefa da'ō, ba iboenoe Je hoe fefoe zi tosai zi samba omo ndra Ahabi, ba Jezere'eli, ba salawaandrō chōnia ba si no fa'ilalichōnia ba ere andrō chōnia, tobali samōsa lō soloi. Ba maoso ia, mōfanō, isawā Zamaria. Ba me no iroegi Mbeti Ekedī, ba faloecha ia ndra talifoesō Gahasejahoc, razo mado Joeda. Ba imane chōra : Ha niha ami ? Ba lamane : Talifoesō Gahasejahoe ndra'aga. mōiga misi tooe faloecha ba nono razo ba ba nono nina razo. (*Nga'ōt. II. 22, 8*).
- 14 Ba imane : Mira'oe aoeri ira ! Ba lara'oe aoeri ba laboenoe ba latibō'ō ba mba'a ba Mbeti Ekedī, 42 niha, tobali samōsa lō si tosai.
- 15 II. Ba me aefa ia ba da'ō, ba faloecha ia Jonadabi, ono Reehabi, si faondra chōnia. Ba i'owai ba imane chōnia : Hadia, satoelō tōdō chōgōe ndra'oegō, si mane ja'odo chōoe ? Ba imane Jonadabi : Si manō ! Ba imane Jehoe : Na si manō, ba da dangaoe ! Ba fara'oe tanga ia chōnia; ba ifa'amōi ia chōnia, ba goereta ja'wa, (*Jer. 35, 6*),
- 16 ba imane chōnia : Ae awōgōe ba faigi wa'owōlō'ōlōgōe ba chō Jehowa ! Ba fao ia chōnia ba goretania.
- 17 Ba me no iroegi Zamaria Jehoe, ba iboenoe fefoe zi tosai motōi chō Gahabi, irege no ihori fefoe, dali li Jehowa, niwā'ōnia chō Gelija. (*Raz. I. 21, 21, 22*). Aefa da'ō, ba ifaloecha'ō nilia sato fefoe Jehoe, ba imane chōra : Lō arōerōoe wamosoemange Gahabi Ba'ali andrō, ba Jehoe, ba iforege wamosoemange ja'ia.
- 18 (*Raz. I. 16, 31-33*). Ba mihede ba zama'ele'ō andrō chō Mba'ali fefoe, samosoemange ja'ia ba ere andrō chōnia, fefoe, ba mi'asogō chōgōe ; lō tola lō ahorisō ira ! So dania chōgōe gowasa seboea, ba wamosoemange Ba'ali ; dozi si lō mōi, ba niboenoe ! Ba fa'oneche Jehoe da'ō, ba wamoenoe samosoemange Ba'ali.
- Ba imane Jehoe : Mifarongogō, ena'ō 20 lō olifoe ira gamonita ba goweloa andrō chō Mba'ali. Ba lafarongogō ba niha. Ba ifatenge zinenge Jchoe 21 ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe ; ba a-hori so zamosoemange Ba'ali, lō si torōi foeri, si lō mōi. Ba mōi ira ba gosali Mba'ali andrō, tobali afōnoe niha gosali Mba'ali, i'oturai gero mbawandroehō iroegi mijawā, fefoe. Ba imane Jehoe chō mandroe ba 22 mbate'e noecha : Dozigō noecha zamosoemange Ba'ali andrō ! Ba ibe'e baero chōra noecha. Ba mōi ba 23 gosali Jehoe, awō Jonadabi andrō, ono Reehabi, ba imane ba zamosoemange Ba'ali : Mi'aloei ba mifagi, fa bōi fachōjō ba chōmi ba da'e zamosoemange Jehowa, ena'ō ha sambalō samosoemange Ba'ali. (*A. 15*). Ba mōi bacha Jehoe, ba wa-24 me'e soemange nitaba ba soemange nitoenoe ; ba no 80 ifataro tooe niha, no imane : Na so zame'e moloi zamōsa niha andrō, nibe'egoeb dangami, ba nosonia labe'e tangali nosozoloi andrō. (*Raz. I. 20, 39*). Ba 25 me no i'asiwai zoemange nitoenoe andrō Jehoe, ba imane ba nawōnia sabōlō andrō : Mi'ae bacha, ba mi'ō'-ōtō tooe ira, samōsa bōi mifolala baero ! Ba la'ō'-ōtō tooe ira si'ōli sabōlō andrō, ba lafazaoemba baero . ba mōi ira ba hati gosali Mba'ali, (*Raz. I. 18, 40*), ba la'ohē baero 26 Gasera andrō, ba gosali Mba'ali, ba latoenoe ; (*F. 11, 18*) ba larasa 27 wamaedo Mba'ali andrō, ba ladoe-dogō gosalinia, ba labali'ō e'era, iroegi ma'ochō andre. (*F. 3, 2*). Ba 28 tobali ihori Mba'ali andrō Jehoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.
- III. Ba horō Jerobeamo andrō, 29 ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraēli, ba lō ibōhōli Jehoe, — ono za'wi balaki andrō ba Mbetiēli ba ba Dano. (*Raz. I. 12, 26-33*). Ba imane Jehowa chō Jehoe : Me 30 no ñhaogō wolaoe somasi ndra'o, me no ahorisō fatōrō ba zi samba omo

- ndra Ahabi zi so ba dōdōgōe, ba ire-
ge tōloe nga'ōtō ma'oewoemō da-
nia zidadao ba dadaoma razo ba | wa'ara, gōtō wa'arazo Gatalia ba-
31 Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*F. 15, 12*). Ba danō. Ba me no aloea zi meōno
lō itōngōni Jehoe wanōrō lala go- fache, ba ifatenge Jojada, ifahalō'ō
roissa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono goemandra zi otoe andrō, fazoeri
Gizeraēli, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō; lō ba avō razo, chōnia ba gosali Je-
ibōhōli horō andrō, horō Jerobeamo, howa. Ba ilaoe fawoe'oe li chōra,
ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono ibe' ba hōloe ira, ba gosali Jehowa.
32 Gizeraēli. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ibō- Ba awena i'oroma'ō chōra nono
rōtaigō mofōnoe Jehowa ba Ndrao- razo andrō. Ba ibe' li chōra, imane:
no Gizeraēli, ba i'alani ira Hazaēli Da'ō halōwōmī: Si saraō ja'ami,
andrō, tānō ba nola danōra, ma'a- nifataro sanaro na loeo sabato, ba
33 sara, (*F. 8, 12*), i'oturai Jordiano, sanaro ba gōdo razo; ba si saraō,
noemalō misa ba gatoemboechā ba ba mbawa gōli Soeri manaro, ba
leō, tanō Gileadi ma'asagōrō, mado si saraō zoei, ba ba mbawa gōli
Gado ba mado Roebeno ba mado foeri nawō razo andrō, ena'ō sanaro
Manase, i'oturai Garoēri ba mbewe ba gōdo ami; ba doeata ja'ami,
Garono, he tanō Gilcadi ba he tanō dozi ami nifataro sanaro na loeo
Mbazana [ba ibe' barō mbawania]. sabato, ba sanaro ba gosali Jeho-
34 Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō wa, awō razo. Mifasoei razo, fangō-
ba chō Jehoe andrō, ba hadia ia na ba danga zamōsaná, ba sanaŵa
fefoe, nilaoenia, ba fa'a bōlōnia fefoe, ja'ami, ba niboenoe. Mi'iagō awō
ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo razo, na mōi ia tooe ba na mōi
35 Ndraono Gizeraēli. Ba itōrō lala jomo. Ba la'o'ō da'ō ira koemandra
ndra amania Jehoe, mate ia, ba zi otoe, dali niŵa'ō Jojada ere chō-
Zamaria lako'o ia; ba fangal- rra; la'ohe wazoeri andrō chōra, he
nia razo, ba ononia Johasi. (*F. 13,* saheta sanaro na loeo sabato, ba
36 1). Ba fa'ara wa'arazonia ba Ndrao- he sawena mōi sanaro, mōi ira chō
no Gizeraēli, ba no 28 fache, ba Jojada ere. Ba ere andrō, ba ibe' 10
Zamaria. ba danga ndra koemandra zi otoe

FAZA 11.

I. Fa'afaito Gatalia andrō. Lafat-
taro razo Joasi andrō. II. Fa'amate
Gatalia. Fangohori Ba'ali ba hadia
zi fabōbō chōnia.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 22, 10-23, 21.*)

- 1 I. Ba me irongo Atalia andrō, ina Gahasejahoc, no mate nono-
nia, ba maoso ia, mangohori nga'ō-
tō razo. (*F. 8, 26; 9, 27*). Ba maoso Joseba, ono razo Jehoramō alawe,
talifoesō Gahasejahoe, ihalō Joasi andrō, ono Gahasejahoe, iheta ba
ngai nono razo boenoesō andrō, ibini'ō, i'ohē si bacha, awō baboenia.
Ibini'ō chō Gatalia, fa bōi laboenia
3 ia. Ba si tobini Joasi, awō Joseba,
ba gosali Jehowa, meōnō fache | wa'ara, gōtō wa'arazo Gatalia ba-
danō. Ba me no aloea zi meōno
fache, ba ifatenge Jojada, ifahalō'ō
goemandra zi otoe andrō, fazoeri
ba avō razo, chōnia ba gosali Je-
howa. Ba ilaoe fawoe'oe li chōra,
ibe' ba hōloe ira, ba gosali Jehowa.
Ba awena i'oroma'ō chōra nono
razo andrō. Ba ibe' li chōra, imane:
Da'ō halōwōmī: Si saraō ja'ami,
nifataro sanaro na loeo sabato, ba
sanaro ba gōdo razo; ba si saraō,
ba ba mbawa gōli Soeri manaro, ba
si saraō zoei, ba ba mbawa gōli
foeri nawō razo andrō, ena'ō sanaro
ba gōdo ami; ba doeata ja'ami,
dozi ami nifataro sanaro na loeo
sabato, ba sanaro ba gosali Jeho-
wa, awō razo. Mifasoei razo, fangō-
na ba danga zamōsaná, ba sanaŵa
ja'ami, ba niboenoe. Mi'iagō awō
razo, na mōi ia tooe ba na mōi
jomo. Ba la'o'ō da'ō ira koemandra
zi otoe, dali niŵa'ō Jojada ere chō-
rra; la'ohe wazoeri andrō chōra, he
saheta sanaro na loeo sabato, ba
he sawena mōi sanaro, mōi ira chō
Jojada ere. Ba ere andrō, ba ibe' 10
ba danga ndra koemandra zi otoe
andrō doho ba baloese andrō, chō
razo Dawido mege, si so ba gosali
Jehowa. (*Sam. II. 8, 7*). Ba la'agō 11
golajama gosali Jehowa awō razo
andrō, i'oturai tānō raja, noemalō
mijōoe, iroegi naha wame'e soe-
mange ba mangawoeli ba gosali,
lafasoei razo, oi dozi fangōna ba
danga. Ba i'ohē baero nono razo 12
andrō Jojada, lafanaemboe ia, ba
labē chōnia wamadoehoe'ō andrō
[soera goroisa], lafataro razo ia ba
labajoini, balalaoe datawō ba moc'an
ira, lamane: Ja ahowoe razo! (*Moz.*
V. 17, 18, 19).
- II. Ba me irongo Atalia we'ao 13
nawō razo andrō, fazoeri, ba fe'ao
niha sato, ba isaŵa niha sato, ba
gosali. Ba ifaigi, ba hiza, ba no 14
moeziozio ba ngai daroe nahe razo
— si manō hoekoe ba razo — ba koe-

mandra andrō ba solaoelaoe torofe,
 awō razo, ba he niha sato ba danō,
 ba no somoeso tōdō ba lalaoe do-
 rofe. Ba itika noechnania Atalia ba
 15 imane : Folaŵa ! Folaŵa ! Ba ibe'e
 li Jojada ba goemandra zi otoe,
 koemandra zabōlō, imane chōra :
 Mi'ohe baero ia, mifatōrō ba gota-
 loea wazoeri ba ha niha zolo'ō ja'ia,
 ba miboenoe si'ōli ! Noa sa iŵa'ō
 ere, bōi ba gosali Jehovah laboenoe
 16 ia. Ba lara'oe ia, ba ba lala koedo
 lafatōrō, wolohe ba gōdo razo ba ba
 17 da'ō laboenoe. (*Neh. 3, 28*). Ba ifa-
 woe'oe li ira Jehovah razo, awō niha
 sato, Jojada, ena'ō banoea Jehovah
 ira, ba ifawoe'oe li gōi ira razo niha
 18 sato. Aefa da'ō, ba lasaŵa gosali
 Mba'ali niha sato ba danō ba ladoe-
 doegō. Naha wame'e soemange chō-
 nia ba famaedonia, ba lafaeloegō
 worasa; ba Matana andrō, ere chō
 Mba'ali, ba laboenoe fōna naha
 wame'e soemange. Aefa da'ō, ba
 ifataro zanaro ba gosali Jehovah
 ere andrō. (*F. 10, 26, 27. Sangoed-*
 19 *hook. 6, 25*). Ba ifa'aso ndra koe-
 mandra zi otoc ba fazoeri ba awō
 razo andrō ba he niha sato ba danō,
 ba la'ohe mitooe razo, lahetu ba
 gosali Jehovah, ba mbawandroehō
 nawō razo andrō lafatōrō, wolohe
 ja'ia ba gōdo razo; ba moedadao
 20 ia ba dadaoma razo. Ba oi somoeso
 tōdō niha ba danō; ba lō hadia
 zaechoe niha jomo ba mbanoea.
 Ba Atalia, ba laboenoe si'ōli, ba
 21 gōdo razo. Ha mewitoe fachc wa'e-
 boea Joasi, me tobali razo ia.

FAZA 12.

I. Ihaogō gosali Joasi. II. Isoewō
ia Hazaēli. Laboenoe Joasi.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ot. II. 24.*)

- 1 I. Me no aloea mcōnō fache
 razo Jehoe tobali razo Joasi andrō,
 ba 40 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema;
 ba tōi ninania, ba Sibia, banoea
 2 Mbereseba. Ba somasi Jehovah ilaoe
 Joasi, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, me
- no ifahaō ia Jojada ere andrō. Ha 3
 hilihili andrō zi lō moeboelō'ō;
 mamc'eme'e soemange na zato ba
 hilihili andrō, ba manoenoekoemōjō.
 (*F. 14, 4. Raz. I. 22, 44*). Ba imane 4
 Joasi ba gere : Fefoe gefe andrō,
 ni'ohe ba gosali Jehovah, boeala
 ni'amoni'ō, ōmō zamōsana, nihono-
 gōi, ba hadia ni'ohe zamōsana ba
 gosali Jchowa, saoha gōlō, ba ndra-
 moehalō ere ; ba zi no fa'ilā li chō-
 nia ihalō zamōsana. Ba labe'e bal-
 azo ba wangazōchi si no adoedoe
 ba gosali, hadia ni'ilara si no adoedoe.
 Ba no aloca 22 fache razo 5
 Joasi, ba lō'ō na ni'a'azōchi gere
 si no adoedoe ba gosali. Ba ifakao-
 ni'ō razo Joasi hōgō gere andrō,
 Jojada, awō gere bō'ō, ba imanc 6
 chōra: Hana wa lō mi'azōchi zadoedoe
 ba gosali ? Bōi sa'ae gōi
 manema ana'a ami ba zi no fa'ilā
 li chōmi, miloeloe sa'ae balazo ba
 zadoedoe ba gosali. Ba atoelō dōdō 7
 gere: lō'ō sa'ae latcma gana'a ba
 zato, ba lō'ō gōi la'a'azōchi zadoc-
 deo ba gosali. Ba ihalō kotakota
 Jojada ere, itōlā'ō lagōlagō, ba ibe'e
 ba gambōlō naha wame'e soemange
 ba zinga lala niha, na mōi ba
 gosali Jchowa. Ba da'ō bacha labe'e
 ere sanaro ba mbawandroehō, gefe
 andrō, ni'ohe ba gosali Jehovah. Ba 10
 na la'ila, no oja gefe ba kotakota
 andrō, ba so doeroetoeli razo, awō
 gere seboca, ba laboe'oegō gefe
 andrō, nisōndra ba gosali, ba la'e-
 rai. Ba na no moetoelo, ba labe'e
 11 ba mandroe doe ka andrō, samaigimai-
 ga ba gosali Jehovah, ba da'ō
 same'e ba zohalōwō, ba doe ka a-
 ndrō, sohalōwō ba gosali Jehovah,
 zanoto kara ba samā'anō kara, ba 12
 ba wowōli eoe, awō gara nitoto,
 ena'ō te'azōchi zi no adoedoe ba
 gosali Jehovah, — balazo hadia ia
 fefoc ni'a'azōchi ba gosali Jehovah.
 Ba ame'cla andrō, ni'ohe ba gosali,
 ba lō labe'e ba wamazōchi mako ba
 si'ōli ba figa ba torofe, ba hadia ia

- wakake ana'a, ba ma fakake firō, | zeraäli Joahasi, ono Jehoe, ba Zama-
 14 sogoena ba gosali Jehowa, ba zoha-
 lōwō andrō labe'e, balazo ni'a'azōchi
 15 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba lō'ō sa fa'era
 ira ba niha andrō, nibe'e ba danga
 kefe andrō, ba wame'e ba zohalō-
 wō, fadoehoe manō dōdōra chōra. | ūli Joahasi, ono Jehoe, ba Zama-
 16 (F. 22, 7). Ba ame'ela andrō, na
 so zame'e soemange ogaoeta, ba
 soemange fameta horō, ba lō la'ohe
 ba gosali, ba gere mōi da'ō. | ūli Joahasi, ono Jehoe, ba Zama-
 17 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so moroi
 jōoe Hazaëli, razo Ndrewa Garamo,
 isoewō Gata, ba atoe'a ia ba mba-
 noeia. Ba me isoewō gōi cna'ō Je-
 18 roezalema Hazaëli, (F. 10, 32), ba
 ihalō gana'a andrō ba gosali Joasi,
 razo mado Joeda, boeala ni'amoni'ō
 andrō fefoe, ni'amoni'ō ndra toeania
 Jozafati, Jchoramo ba amania Aha-
 sejahoe, razo mado Joeda, ba boe-
 alania, ni'amoni'ō, awō gana'a a-
 andrō tefoe, si so ba mbate'e girōgirō
 andrō, ba gosali Jehowa ba ba gōdo
 razo, ba ifa'ohe'ō chō Hazaëli, razo
 Ndrewa Garamo. Ba lō aloea iso-
 19 wō Jcroezalema. (Raz. I. 15, 18). Ba
 hadia na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba
 chō Joasi andrō ba hadia ia fefoe,
 nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba
 20 zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba
 maoso genoninia, molaŵa, mama-
 21 gōlō, ba laboenoe Joasi. (F. 14, 5). Ira Jozachari, ono Zimeata, Jozabadi, ono Zomeri, enoninia, zamoe-
 noeja'ia; ba ba mbanoeia Dawido
 lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra amania. Ba
 fangalinia razo, ba ononia Amasia.
 (F. 14, 1).

FAZA 13.

I. Joahasi ba Joasi, razo Ndrewa
 no Gizeräli. II. Ifa'ele'ō wemōna
 chō Joasi Elisa. III. Fa'amate Ge-
 lisa. Aeeri zi mate, me no fabaja
 ba mboto Gelisa mbotonia. Itimba
 Ndrewa Garamo Joasi.

- 1 I. Me no aloea 22 fache razo
 mado Joeda Joasi andrō, ono Ga-
 hasejahoe, tobali razo Ndrewa Gi-

- zeraäli Joahasi, ono Jehoe, ba Zama-
 maria. mewelewitoe fache. (F. 10,
 35). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa
 ilaoe; i'ohia'ō horō Jerobeamo, ono
 Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gi-
 zeraäli mege; lō ibōhōli da'ō. (Raz.
 I. 12, 26-33). Ba mofōnoe Jehowa
 ba Ndrewa Gizeräli, ba ibe'e ira
 ba danga Hazaëli andrō, razo Ndrewa
 Garamo, ba ba danga Mbenihada,
 ono Hazaëli, sagōtō fa'ara. (F. 10,
 32), Ba i'andrō wa'ebolo dōdō Je-
 howa Joahasi, ba ifondrondrongo
 chōnia Jehowa, bōrō me i'ila wa'-
 atosasa Ndrewa Gizeräli, me isa-
 sagō ira razo Ndrewa Garamo. Ba
 i'asogō zangorifi Iraono Gizeräli
 Jehowa, ba tobali aefa ira barō
 mbawa Ndrewa Garamo, ba lō'ō
 sa'ae hadia ia ba Ndrewa Gizeräli,
 ba nosera; ifoeli si mane fōna. (F.
 14, 27). Ba lō'ō sa labōhōli horō
 zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo an-
 drō, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gize-
 räli; lala da'ō latōrō. Ba lō'ō gōi
 teboelō Gasera andrō ba Zamaria.
 (Raz. I. 16, 33). Lō'ō sa isaigō chō
 Joahasi zabōlōl Jehowa, ha 50 zi
 fakoedo ba foeloe goereta ba 10,000
 si lō koedo. Noa sa ihori razo Ndrewa
 Garamo, no ifoefoe. Ba hadia
 na nidoenōdoenō ena'ō ba chō Jo-
 ahasi andrō, ba hadia ia fcfoe ni-
 laoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba
 noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja
 razo Ndrewa Gizeräli. Ba mate
 Joahasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba
 ba Zamaria lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia
 razo, ba ononia Joasi. Me no aloea
 36 fache razo mado Joeda Joasi
 andrō, tobali razo Ndrewa Gize-
 räli ba Zamaria Joasi, ono Joahasi,
 mewelevōnō fache. Ba si fatoewoe 11
 chō Jehowa ilaoe; lō ibōhōli horō
 Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famaelo-
 engoenia Iraono Gizeräli; lala da'ō
 itōrō Ba hadia na nidoenōdoenō 12.
 ena'ō, ba chō Joasi andrō, ba ha-
 dia ia fefoe nilaoenia ba fa'obōlō-
 nia andrō, ba fasoewōtania chō Ga-

- masia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
- 13 Ndraono Gizeraëli. (F. 14, 8-16). Ba mate Joasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba Jerobeamo zidadao ba dadaoma razo. Ba ba Zamaria teko'o Joasi, ba ngai razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. (F. 14, 23).
- 14 II. Ea mofōchō Gelisa, fōchō ba wa'amate. Ba so Joasi andrō, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, mōi mitooe chōnia ba mege'ege ba ngaimia, imane : He amagoe ! he amagoe ! koereta Ndraono Gizeraëli, awō zi fakoedo !
- 15 (F. 2, 12). Ba imane chōnia Elisa : Da wana, awō nono ! Ba ibe e chōnia wana, awō nono. Ba imane chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō : Toefā tangaoe wana andre ! Ba me no itoefa, ba ifalaete dangania ba da-
- 17 nga razo Elisa. Ba imane : Bokai zandrela tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo ! Ba me no ibokai, ba imane Elisa : Efasi wana ! Ba i'efasi. Ba imane Elisa : Ono wana ba wemōna, chō Jehowa ! Ono wana ba wolaŵa Dawa Garamo ! Ba Gafeki dania ūlaoe ba Ndrawa Garamo, irege a-
- 18 hori ira. Ba imane na : Halō nono wana andrō ! Ba ihalō. Ba imane chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Amōzii'ō tanō ! Ba medōloe ibōzi danō,
- 19 awena ibato. Ba mofōnoe chōnia genoni Lowalangi andrō, imane : Melima ena'ō ūbōzi, ba ina meōnō, ba ūlāwa Ndrawa Garaino, irege ahori ira ; ba me si manō, ba ha medōloe ū'alani ira.
- 20 III. Ba mate Gelisa ba lako'o ia, me loeo da'ō, ba mōimōi ba danō
- 21 zanoewō, Iraono Moabi. Ba so zi mate niko'o sibai ena'ō, ba hiza moroi sa zanoewō, si lō moedōnadōna. Ba latibo'ō manō ba lewatō Gelisa zi mate andrō ba lalaoe moloi. Ba me fabaja ba mboto Gelisa mboto zi mate andrō, ba ifoeli aperi,
- 22 moezizio. Ba no ifakao Ndraono Gizeraëli Hazaëli andrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo, gōtō wa'anaoe noso
- Joahasi. Ba ifoeli ebœa dōdō Je- 23 howa chōra, ihachōsi tōdō ira; ifoeli i'otahōgō ira, bōrō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia chō ndra Aberaham, Iza'aki, Jokobo, ba lō omasi ia tekiko ira, ba iroegi da'ō, ba lō nitibō'ōnia ja'ira, fa lō'ō sa'ae ifaigi ira. (Moz. III. 26, 42). Ba mate Ha- 24 zaëli, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba ononia Benihada zi tobali razo, fanganilia. Ba maoso Joasi, ono Joahasi, ifadōni mbanoea andrō chō Mbenihada, ono Hazaëli, banoea nifadōni Hazaëli chō nama Joasi, Joahasi, me isoewō ia no. Medōloe te'ala Mbenihada ibo'e Joasi, ba ihalō mangawoeli mbanoca Ndraono Gize- 25 raëli andrō. (A. 19).
- FAZA 14.
- I. Amasia, razo mado Joeda. I-alani Ndraono Gedomo. II. Fasoewō ira Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba Amasia zi te'ala. III. Fa'amate Joasi ba fa'amate Gamasia. IV. Je-beano II., razo Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- (A. 1-22: Nga'ōt. II. 25-26, 2.)
- I. Me aracha mendroeä fache razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Joasi andrō, ono Joahasi, tobali razo mado Joeda Gamasia, ono Joasi. (F. 12, 22). Doeä woeloe a lima fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Joadina, banoea Jeroezalema. Ba somaši Jehowa ilaoe, ba tengə sa atō si mane toeania Dawido; fefoe hadia ia chōnia, ba nifolaoe nama-nia Joasi mege. (F. 12, 3, 4). Ha hilihili andrō zi lō laboelō'ō ; lō mamalōmalō wame'e zato soemange, awō wanoenoe koemōjō ba hilihili andrō. (F. 15, 4). Ba me no aro ba dangania wa'arazo, ba ifaboe-noe'ō genoninia andrō, samoenoe razo amania, mege. (F. 12, 21, 22). Ba iraono zange'e andrō, ba lō'ō sa ifaboenoe'ō, dali goroisa Jehowa andrō, si so ba zoera goroisa andrō chō Moze, no imane : Bōi

- laboenoe nama, bōrō ndraono, ba bōi laboenoe ndraono, bōrō nama ; ha ba horōnia laboenoe zamōsana.
- 7 (Moz. V. 24, 16). Ja'ia zialani Iraono Gedomo, ba ndraso zilkeo asi andrō, 10,000 niboenoe ; ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea Zela ; ba ibe'e tōi mbanoea andrō Jokete'eli, iroegi ma'ō-chō andre.
- 8 II. Ba mc loco da'ō, ba ifatenge zinenge Amasia, chō Joasi andrō, ono Joahasi, ma'oewoe Jehoc, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, imanc chōnia : Ae chōgoe, datalaoe fatandra fa'a-bōlō ! Ba imane Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli chō Gamasia, razo mado Joeda : Sa'asa'a mao ba hili Libano, ba no ifatenge chō geresi ba hili Libano, imane : Datalaoe ; fambambatō ! Ba latōrō za'asa'a mao andrō oetoe ndroe'oe ba hili Libano, lahoendrahoendra. (Sangochoek. 9,
- 9 10 14). Me no faloecha'ō zalōfō, wangkanani Iraono Gedomo, ba no tesao wajañasamō. Hana na eboa doeria-mō, ba bōi boelō'ōgō chōmi ! Hadia wa ō'aloelaoei wamoenoe, ena'ō mate ndra'oegō, fabaja mado Joeda ?
- 11 Ba lō ifondrondrongo Amasia. Ba mōi misi ja'wa Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba fatandra fa'a-bōlō ira, darioea ira Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba ngai Mbetiseme, ba danō mado Joeda. Ba te'ala mado Joeda labe'e Iraono Gizeräeli, tobali isa'wa
- 12 13 chōra zamōsana, moloi. Ba ira'oe Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ono Joasi ono Gahasejahoe, Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba Mbetiseme ira'oe, ba i'ohē ba Jeroezalema. Ba itōla'ō göli Jeroezalema, i'otarai mbawa göli Geferaji, iroegi mbawa göli ba watalinga andrō, 400 hela wa'anaoe. Ba ahori ihalō gana'a, awō wirō, awō gamagama, ba gosali Jehowa ba ba mbate'e girōgirō andrō, ba gödo razo, awō niha ōsa, we'ewe'e dōdō, ba ifoeli ia ba Zamaria.
- 14 15 III. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenō doenō ba chō Joasi andrō, hadia nilaoenia ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba fasoewōtania chō Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba itōrō lala ndra amania Joasi, mate ia, ba ba Zamaria lako'o ia, ba ngai razo Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō. Ba fangalinia razo ba ononia Jerobeamo. (F. 13, 13). Ba me-welelima fache tō na wa'anaoe noso Gamasia andrō, razo mado Joeda, me no mate Joasi, ono Joahasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdōcōnō ba chō Gamasia andrō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zocra hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba so zamagōlō ba chōnia, ba Je-roezalema, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba moloi ia, isa'wa Lachisi ; ba lafatenge zolo'ō ja'ia ba Lachisi, lafaboe-noe'ō ia ba da'ō. (F. 12, 21). Ba labe'e ja'wa ba goereta, ba ba Je-roezalema, ba mbanoea Dawido andrō, lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra amania. (F. 9, 28). Ba lahalō Gasaria andrō mado Joeda sato fefoe, he ū'ae ha meweleōnō fache na wa'e-boeania, ba lafataro razo, fangali namania Amasia andrō. (F. 15, 1, 2).
- 16 17 Da'ō zangarō Elata, ifoeli ihalō ba noea mado Joeda, me no itōrō lala ndra amania razo, me no mate. (F. 16, 6).
- IV. Me no aloea meweleōfa fache razo mado Joeda Gamasia andrō, ono Joasi, tobali razo ba Zamaria Jerobeamo andrō, ono Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba 41 fache razo ia. (4. 16. Hos. 1, 1. Amos. 1, 1). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe ; 24 lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeräeli. (Raz. I. 12, 26-33). Ja'ia zangai mangawoeli tanō Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō, i'otarai lala ba Hamata, noemalō ba ziloca asi andrō, ba zalo'o, dali li Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, nifa'wa'ōgōnia chō genoninia Jona andrō, ono Ga.

- mita'i, banoea Gata Heferi. (*Jon. 1, 1*). Me no inehegō Jehowa wamakao Iraono Gizeraëli andrō, safō-chō sibai; iraono ba satoea, ba no ahori, ba lō sangorifi Iraono Gize-raëli. (*Moz. V. 32, 36*). Ba lō'ō sa ni-wā'ō Jehowa ihori ba goeli danō dōi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba tobali ibe'e sangorifi ja'ira Jerobeamō andrō, ono Joasi. (*F. 13, 5*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Jerobeamō andrō ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, he wisa wasoewōtania ba he iwisa wangai mangawoeli ba Ndraono Gizeraëli tāna ba niha Jehoeda ba Ndramaseko ba ba Hamata, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gize-raëli. Ba itōrō lala ndra amania Jerobeamō, mate ia, ba ba Zamaria lako'o ia, ba ngai razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Sacharia. (*F. 15, 8*).

FAZA 15.

- I. Asaria (Oesia), razo mado Joeda. II. Sacharia, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. III. Iboeno Zaloemi, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, Menahe andrō. Iscewo iro Fooko, razo Ndrawa Asiria. IV. Fekaja ba Feka, razo Ndraono, Gizeraëli. V. Jotamo, razo mado Joeda.

(*A. 1-7: Nga'ōt. II. 26, 1. 3-23*).

- 1 I. Me no aloea 26 fache razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jerobeamō tobali razo mado Joeda Gasaria andrō, ono Gamasia. (*F. 14, 21*). Meweleo-nō fache ia, me tobali razo, ba 52 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Jecholia, banoea 3 Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō sibai nilaoe namania 4 Amasia. Hatō hilihili andrō zi lō laboelō'ō; lō teboelō wame'e zato soemange, awō wanoe noe koemōjō 5 ba hilihili andrō. (*F. 14, 3, 4*). Ba ifatōrō wamakao chō razo andrō Jehowa, mobooe aoeri ia ibe'e Jehowa, gōtō wa'anaoc nosonia na, ba

jomo sosó ia. Ba satoea baomo ba gōdo, ba ononia Jotamo, da'ō zama-toenō hoehoeo zato, (*Moz. III. 13, 46*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Gasaria andrō ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba mate Gasaria, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dawido, lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jotamo. (*A. 32*).

II. Me no aloea 37 fache razo Gasaria andrō, razo mado Joeda, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba Zamaria Zacharia andrō, ono Jerobeamō, ba ha önō waŵa. (*F. 14, 29*). Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe ndra amania ba iratoeania mege. Lō ibōhōli horō Jerobeamō, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeraëli. (*Raz. I. 12, 26-33*). Ba molaŵa Zaloemi, ono Jabesi, mamagōlō ia ba niha bō'ō, ba möi ia moeboenoe Zacharia, ba Jibelea, ba tobali razo ia, fangali niboe-noenia. (*A. 14. Amos. 7, 9*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Zacharia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gize-raëli. Tobali itōrō li Jehovah, niwā'ō-nia chō Jehoc, me imane: Irege tōloe nga'ōtō ma'oewoemō dania zidadao ba dadaoma razo ba Ndراونو Gizeräli: Itōrō niwā'ō andrō. (*F. 10, 30*).

III. Ba Saloemi andrō, ono Jabesi, ba me no aloca 38 fache razo mado Joeda Oesia tobali razo ia, ba ha sara waŵa razo ia ba Zamaria. Ba so moroi si tooe, ba Diriwa Menahe andrō, ono Gadi, ba me no iroegi Zamaria, ba iboeno Zaloemi, ono Jabesi, ba Zamaria, ba tobali razo ia fangali niboe-noenia. (*Raz. I. 16, 17*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Zaloemi andrō, ba folawānia andrō, famagōlōnia ba niha bō'ō, ba noa sa moetanō ba zocra hikaja razo Ndraono

- 16 Gizcraëli. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ifoefoe Dafoea Menahe, fabaja ōsi fefoe ba tanōra fefoe, i'otarai Dirisa, me lō nibokaira bawa gōli chōnia, ba dozi sanabina ba mbanoea bache, zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gize-raëli. Me no aloea 51 fache salawā 27 mado Joeda Gasaria, tobali salawā Ndraono Gizeräeli ba Zamaria Weka andrō, ono Remalia, ba doea woeloe faehe salawā ia. Ba si fatoewoe chō 28 Jehowa ilaoe; Lō ibōhōli horō Jero-beamo, ono Nebati, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gizeräeli. Ba me loeo razo 29 Ndraono Gizeräeli Weka andrō, ba so Digelata-Filezeri, razo Ndrawa Asiria, ba atoe'a ia ba Ijono ba ba Habeli Beti Ma'acha ba ba Janoa ba ba Gedesi ba ba Hasora; ba tanō Gileadi ba tanō Galilaiia ba tanō mado Nafetali ma'asagōrō, ba i'-ochōgō, ba ōsi mbanoea, ba i'ohē ba danō Asiria. (*Nga ôt. I. 5, 26.*)
- 17 ba ifasikoi'ō daloe. Me no aloea 38 fache razo mado Joeda Gasaria a-nandrō, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeräeli Menahe, ono Gadi, ba mewoeloe fa-18 che razo ia, ba Zamaria. Ba si fatoevoe chō Jehowa ilaoe; lō ibōhōli horō Jerobcamo, ono Nebati, fefoe, famaeloengoenia Iraono Gize-19 raëli. (*A. 9.*) Ba me loeo da'ō, ba isoewō ira Foelo andrō, razo Ndra-wa Asiria. Ba 220,550 balaki ibe'e chō Woelo Menahe, ena'ō fa'awō ia chōnia, ba ena'ō i'aro'ō wa'azonia, 20 ba ihoekoe bobotolō Ndraono Gi-zaëli gana'a andrō Menahe; dozi solohe baloese zame'e, ba wame'e chō razo Ndrawa Asiria, lima woe-loe ba roefia zamōsa. Ba manga-woeli razo Ndrawa Asiria, lō'ō sa'ae 21 i'iagō danōra. (*F. 23, 25.*) Ba hadia na cna'ō nidoenōdoenō ba ehō Menahe, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja 22 razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba mate Menahe, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Fekaja.
- 23 IV. Me no aloea 49 fache razo mado Joeda Gasaria, tobali razo Ndraono Gizeräeli ba Zamaria We-kaja andrō, ono Menahe, ba ha mendroea fache. Ba si fatoewoe ehō Jehowa ilaoe; lō ibōhōli horō Jero-beamo, ono Nebati, famaeloengoe-24 nia Iraono Gizeräeli. (*A. 9.*) Ba molaŵa Weka, ono Remalia, awō razo, mamagōlō ia ba niha bō'ō, ba wamoeno razo, ba iboeno, ba Zamaria, ba gōdo razo, awō ndra Aregobi Ariē; ba lima woeloe nawō Weka, banoea Gileadi. Ba iboeno, Wekaja, ba tobali razo ia, fangali 25 niboenoenia. (*A. 10. 14. 30.*) Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba ehō Wekaja andrō ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. (*A. 32-36. 38: Nga ôt. II. 27.*)
- V. Me no aloea dōfi razo Weka, 32 ono Remalia, tobali razo mado Joeda Jotamo, ono Oesia. (*A. 5. 7.*) Doea woeloe a lima fache ia, me 33 tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache razo ia, ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Jeroesa, ono Zadoki. Ba soinasi 34 Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe namania Oesia mege, fefoe hadia ia. Ha hilili andrō zi lō laboelō, lō teboelō wame'e zato soemange ba hilihili andrō, awō wanoeoe koemōjō. Jotamo zolaoe baŵa gōli tānō jaŵa, ba gosali Jehowa. (*F. 15, 3. 4.*) Ba 35 hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba ehō Jotamo andrō ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba 36 me loeo da'ō, ba ibōrōtaigō Jehowa wamarooe Resino, razo Ndrawa

Garamo ba Feka, ono Remalia, ba wanoewō mado Joeda. (F. 16, 5).
 38 Ba mate Jotamo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia, ba ngai ndra amania. Ba fangalina razo, ba ononia Ahasi.

FAZA 16.

I. Mame'e adoe Gahasi. II. I'andrō wanolo chō razo Asiria, me lasoewō ia ira Resino Feka. III. Iwoe'ai wame'e soemange ba gosali. Fa'a-mate Gahasi.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 28.)

- 1 I. Me no aloea meweledoñō fache razo Weka, ono Remalia, tobali razo mado Joeda Gahasi andrō,
 2 ono Jotamo. (F. 15, 38). Doeä woe-loe fache Gahasi, me tobali razo ia, ba mcweleñoñō fache wa'ara razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tengä somasi Lowalanginia Jchowa ilaoe, tengä
 3 si mane toeania Dawido ; lala razo Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō itōrō. Ifatōrō ba galitō iononia wangohia'ō sogoro ita andrō ba niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehowa fōna Ndraono Gizeräeli. (F. 21, 6. Moz. III. 18, 4 21). Ba mame'e soemange ia ba manoenoe koemōjō ba hilihili andrō, idozigō hilihili ba bōrō geoe saoeri.
 5 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so moroi jōoe Resino, razo Ndrawa Garamo, awō Weka, ono Remalia, razo Ndراونو Gizeräeli, ba wanoewō Jeroeczalema. Lafa'oe'ee Gahasi, ba tebai
 6 sa atō atoe'a ira. (Jes. 7, 1-9). Ba me loeo da'ō, ba itolo Ndراونو Gedomo Resino, razo Ndrawa Garamo, ba wamadōni mangawoeli Elata, itimba mado Joeda, si so ba da'ō. Ba mōi ba Gelata Ndراونو Gedomo, la'iagō da'ō, iroegi ma'ōchō a-ndre. (F. 14, 22). Ba ifatene zine-
 7 nge Ahasi chō Digelata-Filezeri, razo Asiria, imane chōnia : Sawoejoemō ndra'o, ba onooe gōi ! Ae chōgoc, ba cfa'ō ndra'o ba danga razo Ndراونا Garamo ba ba danga Ndراونو Gizeräeli, sanoewō ja'odo ! (F. 15,

29). Ba ihalō gōi wirō andrō ba ana'a ba gosali Jehowa ba ba mba-te'e girōgirō, ba gōdo razo, ba ifa'o-he'ō boeala chō razo Asiria. (Raz. I. 15, 18). Ba ifondrondrongo chōnia razo Asiria, mōi ia ba Ndramaseko, ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea, ba ira'oe nono mbanoea, i'oe ba Kiri ; ba Resino, ba ifaboenoe'ō.

III. Ba mōi ba Ndramaseko razo, Alasi, mōi faloecha chō Digelata-Filezeri, razo Asiria, ba i'ilā naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba Ndramaseko. Ba ifa'ohe'ō gambara naha wame'c soemange andrō ba toeladanía, si faoedoe sibai, chō Goeria erc. Ba ifa'anō naha wame'c soemange andrō ere andrō, i'ohia'ō sibai doelada, nifa'oe'ō razo, Ahasi, moroi ba Ndramaseko ; dali da'ō chō Goeria ere, me lō sangawocli na razo, Ahasi, moroi ba Ndramaseko. Ba me mangawoeli razo, me i'ilā naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba mōi ia javä, ba itoenoe zoe-
 13 mange nitoenoe andrō chōnia, awō zoemange ni'ā, ifadoewa zoemange nibadoe, ba itefe naha wame'c soemange do zoemange fangorifi chōnia. Ba naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, si so ba da'ō fōna Jehowa, ba iheta fōna gosali, ba gotaloearea naha wame'e soemange si bohooe andrō gosali Jehowa ibe'e, jōoe naha wame'e soemange andrō [chōnia]. Ba ibe'e li razo, Ahasi, chō Goeria ere, imane : Ba naha wame'e soemange, naha seboea andrō, ōtocnoe zoemange nitoenoe na mahemoloe mbanoea, awō zoemange ni'ā na owī ba soemange nitoenoe nibe'e razo, awō zoemange ni'ā andrō chōnia, ba soemange nitoenoe nibe'e zato, fabaja soemange ni'ā ba soemange nibadoe chōra ; ba tefe ia do zoemange nitoenoe ba do zoemangc nitaba, fefoe. Ba ba naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, ba da'oe'era'era tōdōgōe. Ba i'o'ō sibai Ocria ere niwa'ō razo chōnia. Ba ifaboa'ō gōi lesi andrō 17

- ba dajadaja [mbalanga] no, ba ifa-heta'ō ja'wa mbalanga; ba gala se-boea andrō, ba ifaheta'ō ba dajadajania sa'wi tōla andrō, ba mibale
 18 labe'e. (*Raz. I. 7, 23-39*). Ba he lala ba zabato andrō, nisagōi, nifazōchira ba gosali, lala razo moroi bacro, ba iwoe'ai ba gosali Jehowa, bōrō
 19 razo Asiria. Ba hadia na ena'ō ni-doēnōdoenō ba chō Gahasi andrō, hadia nilaocnia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda.
 20 Ba mate Gahasi, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Hisikia. (*F. 18, 1*).

FAZA 17.

I. Hosea, razo Ndraono Gizařeli safoeria. II. Lasoewō zi foeloe toeaa andrō Dawa Asiria ba la'olo'iō chōra, bōrō me no la'eroğō Lowalangi. III. Lafataro ba Zamaria Ndrawa Asiria. IV. Lafachōjō ira wamosoemange Lowalangi wame'e adoe.

- 1 I. Me no aloea meweleara fache razo mado Joeda Gahasi andrō, tobali razo Ndraono Gizařeli ba Zamaria Hosea, ono Ela, mezi'wa fache. (*F. 15, 20*). Ba sifatoweo chō Jehowa ilaoe; ba tengsa atō si mane razo Ndraono Gizařeli andrō, fōnania mege.
 2 Ba so moroi si ja'wa Zalamanasa, razo Asiria, manoewō ja'ia, ba mōi barō mbawa Zalamanasa Hosea, man-e'eme'e beo ia chōnia. (*F. 18, 9-12*).
 3 Ba me irongo razo Asiria falimo Hosea — noa sa ifatenge zinenge chō Zewe, razo Miseraji, ba lō nibe'enia chō razo Asiria beo andrō, si dōfi-dōfi mege — ba itema ifara'oe'ō ia razo Asiria, ifabōbō'ō ba ifakoerē'ō.
 4 (*Hos. 12, 2*). Ba so moroi si ja'wa razo Asiria, isoewō ira, ba danō ma'-asagōrō, ba isa'wa gōi Zamaria, ifa'-oe'oe ira, bacha ba mbanoea, me-dōloe fache wa'ara.
 5 II. Ba me no aloea me'waloae fache razo Hosea, ba atoe'a ba Zamaria razo Asiria, ba i'olo'iō ba

danō Asiria Ndraono Gizařeli, ba Hala ba ba Habora ifataro ira, ba mbewe Gozana ba ba mbanoea Ndrawa Media andrō. Noa sa molalō Ndraono Gizařeli chō Lowalangira, Jehowa, si no mangefā'ō ja'ira ba danga Wara'o andrō, razo Ndrawa Miseraji, ba si no mangefā'ō ja'ira ba danō Miscraji; lafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba latōrō lala niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehowa fōna ndra toeara mege, ba he lala razo mege, nichoi dōdō da'ō. (*F. 16, 3*). Ba si lō atoelō lalaaoe Iraoно Gizařeli, chō Lowalangira, Jehowa, nibini'ō: lafazōchi chōra naha wamc'e soemange ba hilihili, ladozigō banoea chōra, i'otarai zi ha malige, naha zanaro, noemalō ba mbanoca sarō, lataroe'ō harefa ba Asera, ladozigō hilihili sala'wa ba bōrō gcoe saoeri, (*F. 16, 4. Raz. I. 14, 23*), ba manocnoe koemōjō ira ba hilihili andrō fefoe, si manc niha baero andrō, niheta Jehowa fōnara. Si lō sōchi lalaoc, wangandrō fōnōe Jehowa, (*A. 8*), ba lafosoemange nadoe andrō, niwa'ō Jehowa chōra: Bōi milaoz zi manō! (*Moz. II. 20, 2; 23, 13*). Ba ifategoe'ō Ndraono Gizařeli, awō mado Joeda, Jehowa, ba zaina'ele'ō andrō chōnia, fefoe ba ba zangi'ila andrō, fefoe, imane: Mirōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōmi, ba mi'o'ō goroisagoe, awō nifachoigoe andrō, dali manō goroisagoe andrō, nibe'egoc chō ndra toeami, ba dali na niwa'ōgōe, nifa'ema genonigoe andrō, sama'ele'ō. Ba lō la'o'ō, wa'abe'e dandro, si mane ira toearea mege, si lō fadoehoe tōdō chō Lowalangira Jehowa; lō'ō manō ba dōdōra nifachoinia andrō, ba he fawoe'ocsā li andrō chōnia, me fawoe'oe li ia chō ndra toearea, ba he fanegoenia ja'ira, la'o'ō wajafaja andrō ba lalaoc zi lō boto, la'ohia'ō nilaoe niha baero andrō, si tefasoei ja'ira, he wā'ae no iwa'ō chōra Jehowa, bōi lafolaoe niha da'ō.

- 16 (*Moz. II. 23, 24*). La'erogō goroisa Lowalangira Jehowa fefoe, lafahele chōra nadoe, ono zawi, doea rozi. ba lafazōchi Gasera, ba mangaloeloe ira ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si ja-wa, ba lafosoemange Mba'ali. (*Raz.*)
- 17 *I. 12, 28; 16, 23*). Lafatōrō ba galitō nonora matoea, awō nonora alawē; faetasa ba fakelemoesa so ba chōra, laloeloe ira, ba wolaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa, wangandrō fōnoenia,
- 18 (*F. 16, 3*). Ba mofōnoe sibai Jehowa ba Ndraono Gizerāeli, ba iheta ira ba doedoema hōrōnia, tobali lō si
- 19 tosai, ha mado Joeda andrō. Ba mado Joeda andrō gōi, ba lō la'o'o goroisa Lowalangira, Jehowa, latōrō nifachoi Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō,
- 20 nichoi dōdō da'ō. Andrō wa itibo'ō nga'ōtō Gizerāeli fefoe Jehowa, ihōndrōgō ira, ibe'e ba danga zi faraboeaboe ba chōra, irege ifaloea itibo'ō ira, iheta ba doedoema hōrō-nia. Me no ifabali Ndraono Gizerāeli ba nga'ōtō Dawido, ba me no lafatō razo Jerobeamo andrō, ono Nebati, ba i'ohé ba wangerogō Jehowa Ndraono Gizerāeli Jerobeamo, ifaeloengoe ira ba horō seboea. (*Raz.*)
- 22 *I. 12, 20*). Ba tobali latōrō lala horō andrō fefoe, nifobōrō Jerobeamo, Iraono Gizerāeli; lō'ō sa'ae labōhōli, irege iheta ba doedoema hōrōnia Ndraono Gizerāeli Jehowa, itōrō ni-wā'ōnia, wameta'oe ja'ira, nifa'ema genoninia andrō, sama'ele'ō fefoe. Ba aheta ba danōra Ndraono Gizerāeli, ni'olo'iō, ba danō Asiria, irocgi ma'ōchō andre, (*Moz. V. 28, 63, 64*).
- 24 III. Ba i'oroi'ō niha razo Asiria, ba Mbabeli ba ba Goeta ba ba Gawa ba ba Hamata ba ba Zefarawa'i, ba ifataro fangali Ndraono Gizerāeli, ba mbanoca Zamaria misa. Ba tobali la'ochōgō danō Zamaria
- 25 ba la'igō mbanoea ba da'ō. Ba me lō lafosoemange Jehowa, me awena so ira, ba i'asogō chōra-zingo Jehowa, samoenoe ja'ira. Ba la'omba-chō chō razo Asiria, lamane : Ni-
- ha andrō, nifawoe'amō, nifataromō ba mbanoea Zamaria misa, ba lō la'ilā he wisa wamosoemange Lowalangi ba danō andrō; andrō wa i'asogō chōra zingo, samoenoe ja'ira, me lō la'ilā, hadia zi nangea ba Lowalangi ba danō andrō. Ba 27 ibe'e li razo Asiria, imane : Mifatenge gerc andrō samōsa, ni'olo'iō-goe moroi ba da'ō, hana na mōi ia ba na i'agō da'ō, ba wamaħō ja'ira, hadia zi nangea famosoe-mange Lowalangi ba danō andrō. Ba so gere samōsa, banoea Zama-28 ria, ni'olo'iō mege, ba i'agō Mbetiēli, ifahaō sa'ae ira, he wisa wamosoemange Jehowa.
- IV. Ba samboesamboea soi, ba 29 samboesamboea Lowalangi lafazō chi chōra, ba labē'e ba gosali andrō, ba hilihili, nilaoe mbanoea Zamaria andrō mege, dozi soi ba mbanoeara andrō, ba zi so ira. Banoea Mbabeli, ba Soekota Benoti lafazōchi, ba banoea Goeta, ba Ncregala, ba banoea Hamata, ba Azina, ba banoea Gawa, ba Nibicha ba Tarataka; ba banoea Zefarawa'i, ba latoenoe ndraonora, soemange Gaderamelechi ba soemange Ganamelechi, Lowalangi Zefarawa'i. (*A. 17*). Ba baero 30 ò, ba lafosoemange gōi Jehowa, ba lafataro ere ba hilihili andrō nawōra, gofoe ha niha manō; da'ō zame'e socmange andrō chōra, ba gosali andrō, ba hilihili. Lafosoemange 31 Jehowa, ba Lowalangira andrō, ba lafosoemange gōi, dali hoekoe ba niha andrō, ba nihalō ja'ira, wamawoe'a ja'ira mege. Ba irege ma'ō-32 chō andre, ba lō aefā chōra hoekoe fōna andrō, Lō la'ata'oefi Jehowa, ba lō'ō gōi latōrō gamachoita andrō chōra, ba ūmōra andrō; ba lō la'o'o goroisa Jehowa, ba he nifachoinia, niwā'ōnia ba nga'ōtō Jakobo andrō, nifotōnia Izera'eli. Ba no fawoe'oe 33 li chōra Jehowa, no ibe'e li chōra, no imane : Bōi mifosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō! bōi mi'angarōfi li

- ira, bōi mi'ae enonira ba bōi mi-be'e zoemange chōra. (*Moz. II. 23, 36 24*). Jehowa mi'ata'oefi, Jehowa si no mangehetja ja'ami ba danō Misseraji fa'abōlōnia andrō, si tengaside'ide ba tangania andrō, si no moe'oro'ō, da'ō mi'angarōfi li, ba chōnia mibe'e zoemange ! Ba lala andrō, awō hoekoe, ba oroisa ba amachoita andrō, nifachoinia chōmi, ba mitōngōni, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō wolo'omi, ba bōi mifosoemange Lo-walangi bō'ō. Ba bōi olifoe ami waoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōmi, ba bōi mifosoemange 38 Lowalangi bō'ō ! Jehowa, Lowalangimi, mifosoemange, ba i'efa'ō dania ami, ba danga nemalimi, fe-40 foe. (*Moz. V. 6, 12-19*). Ba lō la-fondrondrongo, lō labōhōli hoekoe 41 fōna chōra. Ba tobali lafosoemange Jehowa soi niha andrō, ba labē'e-be'e gōi gō nadoe. Ba onora andrō ba ma'oewoera, ba la'o'ō nilaoe ndra-namara mege, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.

FAZA 18.

- I. Fa'atoelō Hisikia andrō. II. Lasoewō zi 10 toea ba la'olo'i. III. Isoewō mado Joeda Saneribi; ifa'-oe'oe Jeroezalema. IV. Fajawasa zinenge Zaneribi andrō.
- 1 I. Me no aloea mendroeae fache razo Hosca andrō, ono Ela, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, tobali razo mado Joeda Hisikia, ono Gahasi. (*F. 16, 20*). Doeae woeloe a lima fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache dania razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninaria, ba Abija, ono Zacharia.
- 2 3 (Nga'ōt. II. 29, 1. 2). Ba somasi Jehowa, ilaoe. i'o'ō sibai wolaoe docania Dawido. (*F. 20, 3*). Ja'ia zangelieta naha wame'e soemangae ba hilihili andrō, irasa harefa andrō, i'obō Gasera ba ifocoe wamaedo goelō tōla andrō, nifazōchi Moze; trege da'ō sa, ba latoenoetoenoe chōnia goemōjō Iraono Gizeräeli; Nehoesa dōinia chōra. (*Nga'ōt. II.*
- 31, 1. F. 15, 35. *Moz. IV. 21, 8. 9*). Chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli idōnadōna wangorifi Hisikia, tobali lō si fala'wala'ā chōnia, foerinia, ba razo mado Joeda andrō fefoe, ba he fōnania mege. (*F. 23, 25*). Jehowa i'olembai, lō ibōhōli wolo'ō chōnia, i'o'ō goroisa Jehowa, ni-wā'ōnia chō Moze mege. Ba lō ma-malōmalō wanolo Jehowa ja'ia; fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia, ba mofozoe. Ba ifabali ia chō razo Asiria, iheta ia barō mbawania. Itimba Ndraawa Wilisiti, iroegi Gasa, ba ifoefoe danōra, i'otarai malige zanaro andrō, iroegi ba mbanoea sarō.
- II. Ba me no aloea medōloe fache razo Hisikia — no aloea meōnō fache Hosea andrō, ono Ela, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli — ba so moroi si tooe Zalamanaša, razo Asiria, ba wanoewō Samaria, ba ifa'oe'oe mbanoea. (*F. 17, 3-6*). Ba medōloe fache, ba atoe'a ia ba mbanoea; me no aloea melima fache Hisikia — ja'ia me no aloea mcvāloe fache Hosea, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli — atoe'a ira ba Zamaria. Ba 11 i'olo'iō ba danō Asiria Ndraono Gizeräeli razo Asiria, ba ba Hala ba ba mbewe Habora, idanō ba Gozana, ifataro ira, ba ba mbanoea Ndraawa Media andrō, me no lō ni'o'ōra oroisa Lowalangira Jchowā, me no lasawō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia — hadia ia fefoe ni'oroi'ō genoni Jehowa andrō, Moze. Ja'ira, ba lō nifondrondrongora ba lō ni'o'ōra.
- (A. 13-37: *Nga'ōt. II. 32, 1-19*. *Jes. 36*.)
- III. Ba mc no aloea meweledō-13 loe fache razo Hisikia, ba so moroi si ja'ā Zaneribi, ba wanoewō banoea saro ba mado Joeda, fefoe, ba atoe'a ia. Ba ifatenge zincnge 14 Hisikia chō razo Asiria, ba Lachisi, imane chōnia: No molalō ndra'o; focli'ō, bōhōlidō; hadia, nibe'oe ūmōgoc, ba oetōrō. Ba ifo'ōmō Hisi-

- kia, razo mado Joeda, razo Asiria, 66,000 balaki wirō ba 119,115 ba-
 15 laki gana'a. (*A. 7.*) Ba ahori ibe'e Hisikia gana'a andrō, si so ba go-sali Jehowa, awō zi so ba mbate'e girōgirō ba gōdo razo. (*F. 16., 8.*)
- 16 Ba me loco da'ō, ba ibo'a Hisikia, razo mado Joeda, gana'a ba lagō mbawandroehō gosali ba ba daroe nahe nifo'celinia ana'a, ba ibe'e
 17 chō razo Asiria. Ba ifatenge Dara-tano ba Rabisari ba Rabisake razo Asiria, chō razo Hisikia ba Jeroezalema. la'otarai Lachisi, ato sibai la'ohē sabōlō. So ira moroi si tooe ba laroegi Jeroezalema, ba la'iagō ba ngai hele, si oroi mbaŵa tānō jaŵa andrō, ba zinga lala ba
 18 naha wolochoi noecha. Ba lasofoe razo. Ba mōi bacro chōra Gielaki, ono Hilikia, mandroc ba gōdo, ba Sebena, doeroetoeli, ba Joa, ono
 19 Gasafi, za'asa seboea. Ba imane chōra Rabisake : Mimane chō razo, Hisikia : Da'ō niŵa'ō razo seboea andrō, razo Asiria : He moroi chōoe
 20 wa'abe'e dōdō andrō ? Hadia, ōwai ha li zogona, ba wamaigi lala dōdō ba fa'abōlō ba wanoeŵō ? Ha niha atō dōtōnafōe, wa no fabali ndra'-
 21 oegō chōgoc ? Hiza, Dawa Miseraji we'ewe'e dōdōe, si'o soechoe andrō, si no tefatō ; dozi ha niha zi ani'o ja'ia, ba mesocho danga, atōla tambai. Si manō Wara'o andrō, razo Misraji, ba zame'c tōtōnafōra ja'ia,
 22 dozi. Ba na mimane wanema ligoe : Chō Lowalangima, Jehowa, manōtōna ndra'aga ! ba no ja'ia nihetā Hisikia naha wame'e soemange ba hilihili andrō, wangoema'ō ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema : Fōna naha wamc'e soemange andre, ba Jeroezalema, mangalocloe ami ! (*Moz. II. 20., 24. Moz. V. 12., 14.*)
- 23 Ba laoe, ba milaoe fataroe sochō ja'o, razo Asiria : doca ngahōnō oebe'e chōoe koedo, ba datafaigi, na ūlla ū'asogō zi fakoedo ba hoc-
 24 loera. He ha samōsa koemandra
- fondrege side'ide, enoni zochō ja'o, zolaoe chōoe, ba he ūwisa wanimba ? Ba ūdōnadōna ba Ndrewa Miseraji goreta, awō koedo ? Ba hadia, lō 25 nitehe Jehowa wa'asogoe moroi si jaŵa, ba wanoedoegō banoca da'e ? No Jehowa zangoema'ō chōgoe : Ae ba danōra andrō, ba foefoe ia !
- IV. Ba lamane chō Rabisake ira**
 Eliaki, ono Hilikia, Sebena Joa : Li Ndrewa Garamo laoe ba genonimō, ma'ilā sa ; bōi laoe chōma li Heberaio, me lafondrondrongo sato, si so ba gōli. Ba imane chōra Rabisake : Hadia, chō zochō ja'oegō, ba ma chōoe ifatenge ndra'o sochō ja'o, ba wamarongogō da'ō, ba tengā ba zato, si so ba gōli, ena'ō faoma mi'iā daimi ba mibadee giōmi ? Ba 28 iagō da'ō Rabisake, ba moc'ao, eboca linia, li Heberaio ilaoe, hoe-mede ia, imane : Mifondrondrongo li razo andrō, li razo Asiria ! Imane 29 razo seboea andrō : Bōi mibe'e nifo-wōhō Hisikia ami, tebai sa i'efa'ō ami ba dangagoe. Ba bōi mifondrondrongo 30 li razo andrō, li razo Asiria ! Imane 31 razo seboea andrō : Bōi mibe'e nifo-wōhō Hisikia, na itoetoroew we'ewe'e dōdōmi Jehowa, na imane : Lō zi lō i'orifi ita Jehowa, ba lō tebe'e ba danga razo Asiria mba-noea da'e. Bōi mifondrondrongo chō 32 Hisikia ! Imane sa razo Asiria : Data'atoelō'ō ita, miloeloe ami chōgoc, ba i'ā mboea nagoe chōnia zamōsana ba boea marafala, ba ibadoe nidanō ba mba'a chōnia, (*Raz. I. 5., 5.*) irege sodo, ba wangai ja' 33 ami, ba wo-lohe ba danō si fagōlō-gōlō ba danōmi, tanō si fahōna bōra ba ūsi mboea nagoe, balazo, ba kaboe nagoe ba tōla mboea zai ba ūwe ūwani, ena'ō aoeri ami, bōi mate. Anklō bōi mifondrondrongo chō Hisikia ! Mc ifowōhō ami, na imane : Jehowa zangorifi ja'ita ! He 33 wisa ba Lowalangi niha baero andrō ; hadia, no i'efa'ō ba danga razo Asiria danōnia zamōsana ? (*Jes. 10., 10.*)
 11. Heza so Lowalangi mbanoea 34

Hamata, ba he Lowalangi mbanoea
Garafada ? Ba heza so Lowalangi
ba Zefarawa'i ba ba Hena ba ba
Giwa ? Ba heza so Lowalangi ba
danō Zamaria, ba wangefa'ō ba
35 dangagoe Samaria mena'ō ? Heza
so ba Lowalangi ba danō misa, fefoe,
zi no mangefa'ō ba dangagoe tanōra,
wa i'efa'ō ena'ō ba dangagoe Jeroe-
36 zalema Jchowa ? Ba lō'ō sa'ae hcde-
heder, lō latema linia ; me no da'ō
goroisa razo : Bōi imitema linia !
37 Ba so Geliaki, ono Hilikia, mandroe
ba gōdo ba Sebcna, doeroetoeli, ba
Joa, ono Gasafi, sa'asa seboea, mōi
ira chō Hisikia, no lasika nocchara,
ba latoenō chōnia niwā'ō Rabisake
andrō.

FAZA 19.

I. Irara dōdō Hisikia Jessaja
sama'ele'ō. II. Soera fameta'oe, nifa-
ohe'ō Zaneribi Fangandrō Hisikia.
III. Itema linia Lowalangi, nifa'ema
Jessaja. IV. Iboenoe Ndrawa Asiria
mala'ika Jehovah. Laboenoe Zane-
rabi Iraononia.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 32, 20-23.
Jes. 37.)

1 I. Ba me irongo da'ō no mege
Hisikia, ba isika noechania ba i'o-
baroe mbaroe boe, ba mōi ia ba
2 gosali Jehovah. Ba Eliaki, ono Hili-
kia, mandroe ba gōdo, ba Sebena,
doeroetoeli ba satoea gere, ba ifa-
tenge chō Jessaja, ono Gamosi, ba-
3 roe boe gōi mbaroera. Ba lamane
chō Jessaja : Da'ō niwā'ō Hisikia :
Baŵa wa'atosasa ma'ōchō, baŵa
wotoe, ba baŵa wanibō; hatō sa
fa'abōla nono, ba no aambō fa'abō-
4 lō, ba wadono. Ma atō irongo Lo-
walangimō, Jehovah, wehede Rabi-
sake andrō fefoe, fchde Rabisake
nifatenge zochō ja'ia, razo Asiria,
ba wango'aja Lowalangi saoeri. Ba
jamoe'otoe'ō sa'ae ira Lowalangimō,
Jehowa, ba wehede andrō, niro-
ngonia. Ba ja'oegō, ba angandrō,
salahi zi tosai andrō, si lō aliori

na. (F. 18, 35). Ba me laroegi Je-
saja sinenge razo Hisikia, ba imane
chōra Jesaja : Mimane chō zochō
ja'ami : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehovah : Bōi
ata'oefi wehede andrō, nirongoee,
fango'aja genoni razo Asiria ja'odo.
Hiza, osbe'e chōnia geheha, ena'ō
irongo dania doeria, ba ena'ō ifoeli
ia ba danōnia, ba ba danōnia dania
oebe'e niboenoe si'ōli ia. (4. 9,
35-37).

II. Ba ifocli ia Rabisake, ba no
sanoewō Libena razo Asiria, fōna-
nania ; noa sa irongo, wa no iheta
ia ba Lachisi. Ba mc irongo Sanc-
ribi doeria Diriakha, razo Gaitiofia,
me lamane chōnia : „So ia moroi
sa, mōi fasoewō chōoc,” ba ifoeli
ifatenge zincnge chō Hisikia, imane :
Mimane chō Hisikia, razo mado 10
Joeda : Bōi be'e nifowōhō ndra'oe-
gō, nifowōhō Lowalangimō andrō,
nidōnādōnamō fañgorī, wangoe-
ma'ō tōdōoe : Lō'ō sa tebe'e ba
danga razo Asiria Jeroezalema !
(F. 18, 30). Hiza, no ūrongo, he lawi-
sa razo Asiria ba danō zotanō misa
fefoe, me no lafakiko, ba hadia, ba
saefa ndra'oegō ? He wisa Lowa-
langi soi niha andrō, nihori ndra
amagoe toeagoe, hadia, no la'orifi ?
— Gozana andrō ba Harana ba
Resefi ba he mado Gedena andrō,
ba Delasara. (F. 18, 33, 34). Heza 13
so razo Hamata ba razo Garafada ;
ba hcza so razo mbanoea Zefarawa'i,
ba razo Hena ba razo Giwa ? Ba 14
me no itema Hisikia zoera andrō,
ba danga zinengc, ba me no ibaso,
ba mōi ia mijāva ba gosali Jeho-
wa ba ibologō zoera andrō fōna
Jehowa. Ba mangandrō Hisikia fō-
na Jehovah, imane : „He Jehovah,
Lowalangi Ndراono Gizcraēli, sida-
dao jaŵa Keroebi ; ha ja'oegō Lo-
walangi ba gamatōrōwā niha ba
goeli danō, fefoe ; ja'oegō zamazō-
chi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō. (Moz.
II. 25, 22. Sin. 80. 2). Be'e mbōrō 16
dalingaoe, ja'oegō Jehovah, ba fo-

- ndrondrongo ; fehaga'ō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba faigi ! Fondrondrongo ni'wa'ō Zaneribi andrō, nifa'ema zingenia, ba wanandrawaisi Lowalangi
 17 saoeri. (A. 4. Sam. I. 17, 10). Si ndroe-hoe, ja'oegō Jehovah, noa sa lafoefoe niha baero, fabaja tanōra, razo
 18 Asiria andrō, ba no latoenoe Lowalangira [adoe]. Me no tengə si ndroehoe Lowalangi da'ō, ha nifazōchi danga niha, eoe ba kara, ba
 19 andrō la'ilalafoefoe. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Jehovah, Lowalangima, efa'ō ndra'aga ba dangania, ena'ō dozi banoea niha ba goeli danō aboto ba dōdō, wa no ha ja'oegō Lowalangi, ja'oegō Jehovah!"
 20 III. Ba ifatenge chō Hisikia Jesaia, ono Gamosi, imane : Da'ō ni'wa'ō Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Hadia ni'andrōoe chōgōe, ba chō Zaneribi andrō, razo Asiria,
 21 ba no oerongo. Da'ō daroma li, ni'wa'ō Jehovah, ba chōnia andrō : „Ono alawe andrō, Siona, ba si lō ba dōdōnia ndra'oegō, i'o'aja'ō, ifalichō ia moroi foerioe ono ala-
 22 we andrō, Jeroezalema. Ha niha ni'o'ajamō, ha niha nitandrawaisioe, ba ha niha nihedehede'ōmō, ba ha chō fajawā hōrōoe ? No chō ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō.
 23 No ḍtandrawaisi Zo'aja, nifa'ema zinengemō andrō, no ḍmane : No mōido ja'wa ba zoezoe hili, balazi wa'oja goereta chōgōe, ba wondrege hili Libano oeroegi ; no oe'obō zeboea geresi ba chōnia, awō zenobari nitoetoejoe, ose ba wondrege-nia no oeroegi, ba daloe kaboe
 24 chōnia. No oecharoe mba'a ba no oebadoe nidanō bō'ō, ba no oe'ogo'-ōsi noengo nidanō ba danō Mise-
 25 raji fefoe laloe'a kahcgōe ! Hadia, lō nirongooe ? I'otarai fōna sa'ae no oe'asiwai, i'otarai gōtō fōna sibai no oefōfōgō. Ba awena iada'e oe'asogō, ena'ō ḍdoedoegō mbanoea saro,
 26 ena'ō ḍbali'ō adoedoela, kara ! Ba ḍsi mbanoea, ba si tobali tōdō, ba
- wa'atebaira, ba aila, tobali hoelō mboeloe ndroe'oe ba danō, ba hoelō mboeloe goelegoel, si mane doe'oe ba gero zagō, si mane sa'oesō, na lō'ō na molai. Femaosomō ba fedadomō, ba oroma chōgōe, fofanōmō ba fa'asomō, ba oe'ila, ba he na fabōtoe ndra'oegō chōgōe ! Ba me no 27 si fabōtoe chōgōe ndra'oegō, ba me no iroegi dōgi dalingagoe fajawāsamō, ba oefesoe nichoemō ba oebe'e ba mbawaoe zi'ōli, ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ndra'oegō, oefatōrō'ō ba lalamō mege, me awena so'ō !' Ba 28 da'ō dania dandra chōoe : Ba ndrōfi da'e, ba boea zaoeri manō [lō moetaroe] gōmi, ba ba ndrōfia dania, ba nalōwa, ba ba ndrōfi aefa da'ō, ba manaroe ami ba mamasi, ba mifazōchi kaboe nagoe ba mi'ā mboea. Ba ha niha zoloi mege, 30 mado Joeda, si tosai, ba ifoeli mōwā ba danō ba mowoea hogoe. Ba Jeroezalema sa la'otarai si tosai 31 ba ba hili Ziona la'otarai soloi mege ; fa'aoechoe dōdō Jehovah ngahōnō zolaoe da'ō ! (Jes. 9, 6). Andrō wa imane Jehovah, ba chō razo Asiria andrō : Lō atoe'a ia ba mbanoea, ba tebai ibe'e gōna jomo nono wana chōnia, ba lō tola i'ohē mbanoe, ba wanoewō ja'ami, ba he fogo'o. fari chōmi. Lalania mege, 33 me awena so ia, itōrō ba wangawoeli, ba lō tola atoe'a ia ba mbanoea da'e, i'wa'ō Jehovah. Oefoba'a- 34 ba'a mbanoea andre, ba wangefa'ō ja'ia, bōrō ndra'o ba bōrō na ge nonigoe Dawido. (F. 20, 6).
- IV. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba 35 so mala'ika Jehovah, ba 185,000 iboenoe niha ba golombasewā Ndrawa Asiria. Ba me maoso nawōra, si hoelō wongi, ba hisa, ba boto zi mate manō tooe da'ō fefoe. Ba 36 maoso Zaneribi, mofanō ia, ifoeli ia ba Niniwe ba ba da'ō i'agō sa'ae. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, mc manga- 37 ndrō ia ba gosali Lowalanginia Nisiroeho, ba laboenoe ia iraono-

nia Aderamelechi ba Sareseri. Ba moloi ira, lasaāva danō Ararata, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Asarahado. (A. 7),

FAZA 20.

Fochō Hisikia, nifadōhō Jesaja. II. Sinenge razo Mbabeli, si mōi chō Hisikia. Itegoe wajaāwasa Hisikia Jesaja. III. Fa'amate Hisikia.

(Faigi gōi Jes. 38. 39. Nga'ōt. II. 22, 24-33.)

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mofōchō Hisikia, fōchō ba wa'amate. Ba mōi chōnia Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, imane chōnia : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa : Oroi'ō hadia ia niwā'ōoe, si mate sa'ae ndra'oegō, lō dōhō wōchōoe. Ba ibali'ō ia, i'otahōgō mbagolō, mangandrō ia chō Jehowa, imane : „He Jehovah, tōrō tōdōoc, wa no oetōrō lala nifa'choimō, lō si farōi ndra'o, lō si doeadoea dōdōgōe, ba no oelaoe zomasi ndra'oegō !” Ba mege'ege sibai Hisikia. Ba ha ba golajama ba daloe na iroegi Jesaja, ba hoe'mede chōnia Jehovah, imane : Foe'li'ō, ba ñmane chō Hisikia, razo mbanoeagoe andrō : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehovah, Lowalangi doeao Dawido : No oerongo wangandrōmō andrō, ba taāva hōrōoe, ba no oe'ila. Ba da'oefadōhō wōchōoe ; doeae wongi tō, ba mōi'ō mijāwā ba gosali Jchowha. Ba mewevelima fache oedooe'ō wa'anaoe nosooe, ba baero ō na, ba oe'efā'ō ndra'oegō ba banoea andre ba danga razo Asiria, ba oetimba zi lō sōchi ba mbanoea andre, bōrō ndra'o ba bōrō na genonigoe Dawido. (F. 19, 34). Ba imane Hisikia chō Jesaja : Hadia dandra, wa abe'e ndra'o, ibe'e Jehovah, fa hatō doeae wongi, ba mōi ndra'o mijāwā ba gosali Jehovah ?
- 7 Ba imane Jesaja : Da'ō dandra chōoe, nibe'e Jehovah, wa ifalœa nifaboe'ocnia : Hadia zomasi'ō, na foeloe bosi idooe'ō ia fōna loemō
- 8

andrō, ba ma foeloe bosi iwoewoe ia ? Ba imane Hisikia : Aoha na foeloe bosi idooe'ō ia fōna loemō andrō, bōi da'ō ; omasido na foeloe bosi iwoewoe ia. Ba mangandrō Jesaja chō Jehovah, ba foeloe bosi ifoeli ia foeri loemō andrō, ba dandra loeo andrō chō Gahasi, si no noemalō ia nitooe, ibe'e Jehovah. Ba imane Jesaja : Da daloedaloe nifalemba, boea ara. Ba lahalō ba labē'e ba waosa andrō, ba abe'e Hisikia.

II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera ba boeala chō Hisikia Mero-dachi Balada, ono Mbalada, razo Mbabeli ; me no irongo, wa no mofōchō Hisikia, awō wa no ifoeli abe'e. Ba omoeso dōdō Hisikia ira andrō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra nomo girōgirō andrō chōnia ma'asamboea, awō wirō, awō gana'a, awō wamasa gō, awō wanicha seboea bōli, ba omo wangōna andrō chōnia, ma'asamboea, awō zi so ba naha girōgirō chōnia, fefoe. Lō hadia ia zi lō i'oroma'ō Hisikia chōra, ba gōdonia ba ba gamatōrōwania fefoe. Ba mōi chō razo Hisikia Jesaja sama'ele'ō, imane chōnia : Hadia niwā'ō niha andrō ba heza moroi ira, we'amōi chōoe ? Imane Hisikia : La'oturai danō sarōoe, ba Mbabeli moroi ira. Ba imane : Hadia ni'ilara ba gōdomō ? Ba imane Hisikia : No ahori la'ilā zi so ba gōdo chōgōe ; Lō hadia ia ba naha girōgirō chōgōe, zi lō oe'oroma'ō chōra mege. Ba imane Jesaja chō Hisikia : Fondrondrongo niwā'ō Jehovah : Hiza, iroegi baāva dania, ba tc'ohe ba Mbabeli fcfoe hadia ia zi so ba gōdo chōoe, fefoe hadia ia uihōna ndra amaoe, awō ndra toeaoe ; ma'ifoe lō lasaigō dania, iwā'ō Jehovah. (F. 24, 13, 14). Ba onooe andrō, nga'ōtōoe, ba lahalō ōsa, ba wame'e mandroe ja'ira ba gōdo razo Mbabeli. (Dan. I, 3, 4). Ba imane Hisikia chō Jesaja : Li

Jehowa andrō, nifa' emamō, ba no li si sōchi ! Imane sa dōdōnia : Ba gōtōgoe andre, ba fa' ohāhaoe dōdō sa atō, ba lō hadia ia wama-kao ! (Sam. I. 3, 18).

- 20 III. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenō-do-enō ba chō Hisikia andrō, ba fa' abōlōnia fefoe, ba famazōchinia bawā nidanō andrō, awō hele, wamatōrō mijomo idanō, ba no moe-tanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado
21 Joeda. Ba' mate Hisikia, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Manase.

FAZA 21.

I. Razo Manase; i'erogō Lowalangi. II. Ifete'oe ia Lowalangi. Fa'a-mate Manase : III. Razo Gamoni, sama'e'me' e adoe.

(Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 33.)

- 1 I. Mewelendroea fache wa'ebœa Manase, me tobali razo ia, ba 55 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba 2 tōi ninania, ba Hefisiba. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jeliowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō zogoro ita andrō ba niha baero andrō, nitimba Jehovah mege, fōna
3 Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba ifoeli i'a-a-zōchi hilihili andrō, nidoedocgō mania Hisikia ; ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Mba'ali ba ifa-zōchi Gasera, nifolaoe Gahabi, razo Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba mangaloeloe ia ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si jaŵa [loeo ba dōfī] ba ifosoemange da'ō.
4 (Raz. I. 16, 33). Ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba gosali Jehovah, ba niwa'ō Jehovah : Jeroezalema andrō, ba oebali'ō nahia dōgoc. (A. 7). Ba he ba golajama gosali Jehovah si doea gōrō, ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea jaŵa. (F. 23, 12).
6 Ifatōrō ba galitō nononia matoea, ilaoe wakelemoesa ba faetasa ba ifataro zogaoni hechoe ba sango-mbacha eloeha dandratandra hadia ia ; oja ngawalō ilaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehovah, wangandrō fōnoenia.

(F. 16, 3). Ba famaedo Gasera andrō, nifazōchinia, ba ba gosali ibe'e, ba gosali niwa'ō Jehovah chō Dawido ba chō nononia Selomo : Osali andre, awō Jeroezalema andre, nitoe-joegoe ba mado Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe, ba oebali'ō nahia dōigoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (Raz. I. 8, 29; 9, 3). Ba lō'ō sa'ae oebe'e abeta ba danō Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba danō nibe'egoe chō ndra toeara ; ba ha na ibe'e dōdōra, la'o'ō sibai niwa'-ōgoc chōra ba ma'ifoe lō lasawō goroisa andrō, nifa'ema genonigoe Moze chōra. Ba lō'ō sa la'o'ō, ba ifowōhō ira Manase, ba wolaoe si lō sōchi, si tedooe moroi ba nilaoe niha baero andrō, nihori Jehovah mege, fōna Ndraono Gизeraëli.

II. Ba hoemedeh Jehovah, nifa'e-ma genoninia andrō, sama'e'ō, i-imane : Me no ilaoe zogoro ita andrō Manase, si tedooe na, moroi ba nilaoe Ndraono Gamori andrō fōnania, fefoe, ba me no ifowōhō gōi mado Joeda ba wamazōchi horō, ba nadoe andrō chōnia, andrō wa imane Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli : Famakiko oefatōrō ba Jeroezalema ba ba mado Joeda, ena'ō ma'adomboea tokea dōgi dalinga zamondrongo, fefoe. (Sam. I. 3, 11. Jer. 19, 3). Oefatōrō ba Jeroezalema zinali fanoe'a, si mane ba Zamaria mege, ba faliēra oefake, si mane ba zi sawē ndra Ahabi, ba oe'osi Jeroezalema, nifolosi mako, nifalōgōe, na no moe'osi. Ba si tosai tāna chōgōe, ba oetibō'ō, oebe'e ba danga nemalira, ena'ō la'olo'iō ira emalira fefoe, ba ena'ō ahoeloea nemalira ira, bōrō me no lalaoe zi fatoewoe chōgōe ba me no si lō aetoe wangandrō fōnoegoe, i'otarai loeo me aheta ndra toeara ba danō Miseraji, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, Ba ato gōi ifaboenoe'ō Manase si lō horō, irege anōnō Jcroezalema do da'o ibe'e, baero horōnia andrō famowōhō mado Joeda, ba wolaoe si

- 17 fatoewoe chō Jehowa. (*F. 24, 4.*)
 17 Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō
 ba chō Manase andrō, ba hadia ia
 fefoe nilaoenia, ba horōnia andrō
 nifazōchinia, ba noa sa moetanō ba
 18 zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba
 mate Manase, itōrō lala ndra amana-
 nia, ba ba lewatōnia ba kaboe Oesa
 lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba
 ononia Amoni.
 19 III. Doeae woeloe a roea fache
 Gamoni, me tobali razo ia, ba ha
 mendroca fache razo ia ba Jeroe-
 zalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Mesoel-
 metia, ono Haroesi, banoea Jotiba.
 20 Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe,
 21 nifolaoe namania Manase, itōrō sibai
 lala nitōrō namania mege, ifosoe-
 mange nadoe andrō nifosoemange
 namania, ba da'ō mangaloeloe ia,
 22 ba i'erogō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra
 toeania, ba lō itōrō lala andrō chō
 23 Jehovah. Ba mamagōlō genoni Ga-
 moni, ba wamoenoeja'ia, ba laboenoe
 24 razora andrō, ba gōdonesia. Ba maoso
 niha ba danō, ba lahorī zi no ma-
 magōlō mege, ba wamoenoe razo,
 Amoni; ba ononia Josia labali'ō
 25 razo, fangalinia, niha ba danō. Ba
 hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō, ba
 chō Gamoni andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe
 nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba
 26 zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba
 ba lewatō namania, ba kaboe Oesa,
 lako'o ia; ba fangalinia razo, ba
 ononia Josia. (*A. 19.*)

FAZA 22.

- I. Ihaogō gosali Jehovah Josia.
 II. Lasōndra zoera goroisa. Ifate-
 nge zinenge Josia, chō zama'ele'ō
 ira alawe andrō, Hoeleda. III. I'ō-
 mbacha'ō Hoeleda, ifatōrō chōra
 hoekoe dania Lowalangi, ba ihachōsi-
 tōdō Josia.
- (*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 34, 1-28.*)
 1 I. Ha mewāloae fache wa'eboea
 Josia, me tobali razo ia, ba 31
 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba
 tōi ninania ba Jedida, ono Gadaja,
- banoea Mbosikata. Ba somasi Je-
 howa ilaoe, itōrō sibai lala doeania
 Dawido, lō ihole'ō ia, he ba gambō-
 lō, ba he ba gabera. (*F. 18, 3. Moz.*
V. 5, 29.) Ba me no aloea mewe-
 lewitoe fache razo Josia, me ba'wa
 si wāloe, ba ifatenge ba gosali Je-
 howa doeroetoelinia Safano, ono
 Gasalia ono Mesoela, imane chōnia :
 Ae mijāwa chō gere seboca, Hilikia,
 ba irō'ō gefe andrō ni'ohe ba gosali
 Jehovah, ni'ozaragō zanaro ba mba-
 wandroehō, ba niha sato, ena'ō la-
 be'e ba mandroe doeka andrō, ni-
 fataro ba gosali Jehovah, ba wame'c
 ba zohalōwō andrō ba gosali Jeho-
 wa, ba wanga'azōchi si no adoedoe
 ba gosali. Ba doeka geoe ba ba
 zama'anō ba ba doeka gara, ba he
 ba wowōlī eoe, awō gara nitoto, ba
 wangehao osali; ba bōi fa'era chōra
 ba gana'a andrō, nibe'e ba dangara;
 noa sa si fadoelhoe dōdōda ira.
 (*F. 12, 16.*)
- II. Ba imane Hilikia, ere seboea,
 chō Zafano doeroetoeli : No oesōndra
 zoera goroisa, ba gosali. Ba ibe'e
 ba dang Zafano zoera andrō Hiliki-
 ia, ba ibaso. Aefa da'ō, ba mōi
 chō razo Zafano doeroetoeli, i'ō-
 mbacha'ō chōnia, imane : No lafo-
 hani gana'a andrō, si so ba gosali,
 enonie ba no labe'e ba mandroe
 doeka andrō, ni fataro ba gosali. Ba
 imane na gōi Safano doeroetoeli chō
 razo : No ibe'e chōgoe zoera Hilikia
 ere. Ba ibaso chō razo zoera andrō.
 Ba me irongo razo ni'wa'ō ba zoera
 goroisa andrō, ba isika noechania.
 Ba hoemedē razo chō ndra Hilikia
 ere, Ahika, ono Zafano, Achiboro,
 ono Michaja, Safano doeroetoeli ba
 Asaja, fazoeri razo, imane : Mi'ae
 misofoc chō Jehovah, hadia ni'wa'-
 ōnia chōgoe ba ba niha sato, ba
 mado Joeda fefoe, ba zoera andrō
 nisōndra; noa sa eboea wōnoe
 Jehovah, si no tesao chōda, me no
 lō ni'o'ō ndra toeada taroma li ba
 zoera andrō, ba wolo'ō sibai cna'ō

- 14 nitanō bacha. Ba Hilikia ere ba Ahika ba Achiboro ba Safano ba Asaja. ba mōi chō Hoeleda andrō, sama'ele'ō ira alawe, fo'omo Zaloemi andrō, sanaro noecha, ono Dikiwa ono Haraha : ba Jcroezalema so nomora, ba mbalō mbanoea tānō tooe; ba fahoehoeo ira chōnia.
- 15 III. Ba imane chōra : Da'ō ni-wā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Mimane ba niha andrō,
- 16 samatenge ja'ami chōgoe: Da'ō ni-wā'ō Jehowa : Si ndroehoe, famakiko oefatōrō ba mbanoea andre ba ba nōsinia, fameta'oe andrō fefoe, si so ba zoera andrō nibaso razo
- 17 mado Joeda ; bōrō me no la'erogō ndra'odo, ba me no latoenoe goemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, wangan-drō fōnoegoe, ba nifazōchi dangara andrō fefoe, ba tesaoe sa mbachoebachoe dōdōgōe ba mbanoea andre, ba lō fangalō. (*Moz. V. 31, 29; 32, 21-23*). Ba chō razo mado Joeda andrō, samatenge ja'ami, ba wanofoe chō Jehowa, ba mimane : Imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba niwā'ōnia no mege, niro-
- 19 ngooe : Me no omboejoe dōdōe ba me no ō'ide'ide'ō ndra'oegō fōna Jchowa, me ōrongo hadia niwā'ōgoe, nifatōrōgōe ba mbanoea andre ba ba nōsinia, wa ni'elifi dania ira ba bōrō wehocha mboe, ba me no ōtika noecharō ba me no me'e'ō fōnagoe, ba no oefondrondrongo gōi,
- 20 iwā'ō Jehowa. Ba oe'oroedoegō sa'ae ndra'oegō chō ndra amaoe ba chō ndra toeaoe, ena'ō la'che ba lewatōmō ndra'oegō, lō hadia ia, ba ena'ō lō i'ila hōrōoe wamakiko andrō fefoc, nifatōrōgōe dania ba mbanoea andre. Ba lafa'ema chō razo. (*Jes. 57, 1. 2*).

FAZA 23.

- I. Fawoe'oe li Josia ba niha sato, fōna Jehowa. II. Ifahori'ō nadoe. III. Naha warne'e soemange andrō, ba Mbetieli. Lalaoe wasa. IV. Ihori zi faeta, awō zi fakelemoe Josia, Fa'amate Josia. V. Johasi ba Jokaki, razo mado Joeda.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 34, 29-36, 5.*)

- I. Ba ifatenge zinenge razo ba la'owoeloi chōnia zatoea mado Joeda ba satoea mbanoea Jeroezalema. Ba mōi mijāwa ba gosali Jehovah razo, awō ndra matoea mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema fefoe, awō gere, awō zama'ele'ō, awō niha sato fefoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, ba ibaso chōra daroma li ba zoera wawoe'oesa li andrō [*oroisa andrō*], ifarongogō chōra, ba zoera andrō, nisōndra ba gosali Jehovah. Ba i'iagō mbōrō daroe nahe andrō razo, ba fawoe'oe li ira fōna Jehovah, ba wolo'ō chō Jehovah ba ba wanōngōni oroisania, awō wamadoehoe'ōnia andrō, awō nifachōnia, folō'ō soroi si'aikō ba dōdō ba ba gera'erara, fefoe, ena'ō itōrō daroma li ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, si so ba zoera andrō. Ba dozi niha, ba latehe wawoe'oesa li andrō. (*F. 11, 14. Jos. 24, 25*).

- II. Ba ibe' li razo chō Hilikia ere seboea ba ba gere fanete da'ō ba ba zanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba wangeheta ba gosali Jehovah fefoe wakake andrō, nifazōchi ba chō Mba'ali ba ba chō Gasera ba ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea ja'wa. Ba ifatoenoe'ō ba gahe Jeroezalema, ba nitoenoe bōtorea, ba mbewe Gendrona, ba awocnia, ba i'ohē ba Mbctieli. (*F. 21, 3*). Ba i'efa'ō gōi gere ba nadoe andrō, nifatato razo mado Joeda mege, sanoenoenoene koemōjō ba hilihili andrō, ba mbanoea Ndraono Joeda misa ba ba zi tefasoei Jeroezalema, fabaja sanoenoenoene koemōjō chō Mba'ali ba loeo ba ba mba'wa ba ba ndrōfi,

1

2

3

4

5

- 6 la ngahōnō andrō, ba mbanoea jaŵa, fefoe. Ba Asera andrō, ba ifaheta'ō ba gosali Jehowa, ifa'ohe'ō baero Jeroezalema, ba ndraso Gendrona, ba itoenoe ba mbewe Gendrona, ba ihama, ba hamahamania andrō, ba ifazawili ba dete lewatō niha si noemana. Ba idoe-doegō gōi nahia zohorōhorō andrō, ba zinga gosali Jehowa, ba nisososo ndra alawe oloso nose Gasera. (*Raz. I. 14, 24*). Ba ifakaoni'ō gere andrō, fefoe, ba mbanoea Ndraono Joeda misa ba ita'oēnōi hilihili andrō, ba nitoenoetonee gere koemōjō mege, i'otarai Geba, noemalō ba Mbereseba. Ba idoedoegō na naha wamaedo nambi si matoca andrō, ba hilihili andrō, ba zinga mbawa gōli chō Josoea, koemandra mbanoea, kabera na tatōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi mijomo. Ba ere ba hilihili andrō, ba lō tola mōi jaŵa ba zinga naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, ba Jeroezalema; ba la'aga'aga sa roti si lō moe'aisōni, 9 awō dalifoesōra andrō. Ba ita'oēnōi gōi naha zogoro ita andrō, ba ndraso ba Ndraono Hinomo, fa bōi sa'ae ifatōrō ba galitō nononia matoca, ba ma ononia alawe, soemange Molocho andrō, niha, ha niha ia. 10 (*F. 17, 17. Moz. III. 18, 21*). Ba iheta koedo andrō, nibe'e razo mado Joeda soemange loeo, ba zinga mba-wandroehō gosali Jehowa, tānō ba mbate'e Netano-Melechi mandroe andrō, ba zahesahe; ba koereta ba 11 loeo andrō, ba itoenoe. Ba he naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba mbate'e Gahasi, ba zi sagōtō, nilaoe razo mado Joeda, ba he naha wame'e soemange, nifa'anō Manase, ba gola-jama gosali Jehowa, si doea gōrō, ba idocdoegō razo, iheta ba da'ō, ba adoedoelania, ba itibo'ō ba ndraso Gendrona. (*F. 16, 10, 11; 21, 4, 5. Nga'ōt. II. 28, 24*). Ba he hilihili andrō, tānō ba gatoemboe-cha, na ta'otarai Jeroezalema, ba tānō miraja, na ta'otarai hili wanieha, nifazōchi Zelomo, razo Ndraelo-Gizeraēli, naha Astarte andrō, adoe mbanoea Zidona, sogoro ita, awō naha zogoro ita andrō ba Ndraelo Moabi, Kamosi, ba awō naha zi hoche mboeda andrō, ba Ndraelo Gamoni, Milikomo andrō, ba ifata'oēnōi razo. Ba irasa harafa andrō ba i'ewā Gasera, ba ifo'ōsi tōla niha nahara andrō. Ba 14 he naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba Mbetiēli, hilihili andrō, nifazōchi Jerobeamo, ono Nebati, samowōhō Iraono Gizeraēli ba horō, — naha wame'e soemange andrō, fabaja hilihili, idoedoegō Josia; itoenoe hilihili andrō, ifoefoe, ba he Asera andrō, ba itoenoe. (*Raz. I. 12, 32*).
- III. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri Josia, ba i'ila lewatō andrō, ba da'ō, ba nae-re-naere hili, ba ifatenge, ifahalō'ō dōla zi mate andrō ba lewatō, ba itoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, ita'oēnōi naha andrō, dali niwā'ō Jehowa, nifa'eina genoni Lowalangi no, sangombacha da'ō. (*Raz. I. 13, 2*). Ba imane: Hadiā 17 dandra lewatō andrō, nī'ilagoe ba da'ō? Ba lamane chōnia banoea da'ō: Da'ō lewatō genoni Lowalangi no, si otarai mado Joeda, sangombacha da'e, nilaoemō andre, nitaandrōsaigō ba naha wame'e soemange ba Mbetiēli. (*Raz. I. 13, 30*). Ba 18 imane: Bōi mibabaja! Bōi jamoe-fahisi dōlania niha, ha niha ia! Ba lō lafoefoe dōlania, ba he tōla zama'ele'ō andrō no, banoea Zamarria. Ba iheta gōi Josia gosali ba 19 hilihili andrō, fefoe, ba mbanoea ba Zamaria misa, nilaoe razo Ndraelo-Gizeraēli, wangandrō fōnoe chō Jehowa; nilaoenia ba Mbetiēli no mege, ilaoe ba da'ō gōi. Ba ere ba 20 hilihili andrō ba da'ō, fefoe, ba itaba ba naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba itoenoe jaŵa dōla niha. Aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba ibe'e li razo ba niha sato 21

- fefoe, imane : Milaoe wasa chō Lo-walangimi, Jehowa, dali nifachoi ba zocra wawoe'esa li andrc. (*Moz. 22 II. 12*). Me no lō moelaoe wasa si mane da'ō, i'otarai gōtō zangoehoe-koe andrō, sangoehoekoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ba sagōtō razo Ndraono
- 23** Gizeräeli ba razo mado Joeda ; ha me no aloea mewclewitoe fache razo Josia telaoe wasa andrō chō Jeho-wa, ba Jeroczalema.
- 24** IV. Ba ihori gōi Josia zogaoni bechoe ba sangombacha eloeaha da-nratandra hadia ia, awō mbihara, awō nadoe bō'ō, ba hadia ia zogoro ita, fefoe, soroma ba danō mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō ba goroisa andrō, ba zoera andrō, nisōndra Hilikia ere, ba gosali Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 20, 27*.
- 25** *Moz. V. 29, 16. 17*). Ba no lō fōna-nia razo si mane ja'ia, samocli ja'ia chō Jehowa, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō ba ba gera'era ba ba wa'abōlō, fe-foe, dali sibai goroisa andrō chō Moze ; ba he foerinia, ba lō moe'ilā zi falawalaŵa chōnia. (*F. 18, 5*). Ba lō'ō sa atō dōhō mbachoebachoe dōdō Jehowa ba fōnoenia ba mado Joeda, bōrō zi fatoewoe chōnia an-drō fefoe, fangandrō Manase fō-noenia. (*F. 21, 11-16*). Ba imane Jehowa: Mado Joeda andrō gōi, ba oeheta gōi ba doedoema hōrōgōe, si mane fangchetagoe Iraono Gizeräeli mege, ba oetibo'ō mbanoea andre, nitocjoegoe mege, Jeroezalema andre, fabaja osali, nifaboe'-oegoe mege, wa nahia dōigoe ia !
- 28** (*F. 17, 18. Raz. I. 8, 29*). Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdoenō ba chō Josia andrō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Jooda. Ba gōtōnia so moroi si tooe Wara'o Necho andrō, razo Miseraji, ba wanowērazo Asiria ba Oifarati. Ba ifaondragō ia razo Josia. Ba iboenoc Josia Fara'o, ba McGido, ha si'aikō i'ilā ia.
- 30** Ba me no mate ia, ba lahcta ia ba Megido enoninia, la'ohe ba Jeroe-zalema, ba lako'o ia ba lewatōnia. Ba lahalō Joahasi andrō, ono Josia, niha ba danō, ba labajoini ia, labali'ō razo, fangali namania. (*F. 9, 28*).
- V. Doe a woeloe a tōloe fachc Joahasi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōloe waŵa razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Hamoetala, ono Jeremia, banoea Libena. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe ndra toecania mege, fefoc hadia ia. Ba ifakoerō'ō ia Fara'o Necho, ba Ribila, ba danō Hamata, fa bōi razo ia ba Jeroezalema, ba ichaoe niha ba danō, 22,050 balaki wirō ba 39,750 balaki gana'a. (*Hez. 19, 4*). Ba ibali'ō razo Geliaki, ono Josia, Fara'o Necho, fangali namania Josia, ba ifalalini dōinia, Jojaki ibe'e tōinia. Ba Joahasi andrō, ba i'ohe, ba iroegi danō Miseraji Joahasi, ba mate ia ba da'ō. Ba firō andrō, ba ana'a, ba ibe'e chō Wara'o Jojaki. Ifaigi ha wa'eboea gana'a zamōsana ba danō, ba wame'e ana'a andrō niwa'ō Wara'o : balazi wa'eboea gana'a zamōsana, ba wan-goema'ō firō andrō ba ana'a, ba niha ba danō, ba wame'e chō Wara'o Necho. (*F. 15, 20*). Doe a woc-loe a lima fache Jojaki andrō, me tobali razo ia, ba mewechezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Seboeda, ono Wedaja, banoea Roema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe ndra toecania, fefoe hadia ia.

FAZA 24.

I. Razo Jojaki ba Jojachi. II. Ibōrōtaigō i'olo'iō ba Mbabeli mado Joeda Nebockanesa. III. Razo mado Joeda Zedekia.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. II. 36, 6-13*.)

I. Ba gōtō Jojaki so moroi si jaŵa Nebockanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba mōi barō mbawania Jojaki, medōloe fache, ba aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli iheta ia. Ba ifa'amōi chōnia za-

- noewō Jehowa, Dawa Galedaia ba Dawa Garamo ba Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni; da'ō nifatenge Jehowa sanoewō mado Joeda, ba wamakiko ja'ira, dali niwā'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema genoninia, sama'ele'ō andrō. Fōnoe Jehowa, wa ifatōrō chōra da'ō, wangehcta ja'ira ba doedoema hōrōnia, bōrō horō Marnase andrō, dali nilaoenia andrō, fefoe; (F. 21, 10-16; 23, 26, 27); ba do zi lō horō andrō, nibe'enia adoe-wa, wa no anōnō Jeroczalema do zi lō horō ibe'e — da'ō zi lō edōna ibe'e aefia chōnia Jehowa. Ba hadia na ena'ō nidoenōdochō ba chō Jojaki, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoenia, ba noa sa moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo mado Joeda. Ba mate Jojaki, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba fangalonia razo, ba ononia Jojachi. Ba lō'ō sa'ae mōi mijawā razo Miseraji, lō'ō sa'ac irōi danōnia, me no ibe'e barō mbawania razo Mbabeli danō ma'a-fefoe, i'otarai nidanō Miseraji andrō, hadia zi so barō mbawa razo Miseraji mege, noemalō ba mbewe Oifarati. Meweñaloe fache Jojachi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōlōe wāwa razo ia ba Jeroczalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Nchoesa, ono Gelenata, banoea Jeroczalema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe namania, fefoe hadia ia.
- II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so moroi si jaŵa genoni Neboekanesa, ba wanowē Jeroezalema, ba lafa'oc'oe mbanoea. Ba me ilaoe ba Jeroezalema Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, me no lafa'oe'oe enoninia andrō, ba mōi baero Jojachi, razo mado Joeda, i'ondrasi razo Mbabeli, ja'ia ba inania ba enoninia ba koemandra chōnia ba mandroe jomo chōnia. Ba itaha ia razo Mbabeli, me no aloea mewitoe fache razo Neboekanesa. Ba ihalō fefoe girōgirō ba gosali Jehowa razo Mbabeli, awō girōgirō ba gōdo razo, i'ohé, ba ahori ifocfœ gamagaina ana'a andrō, ni-
- fazōchi Zelomo, razo Ndراونو Gizeraeli, ba gosali Jehowa, itōrō nidaš'ōdaš'ō Jehowa mege. (F. 20, 17). Ba banoea Jeroezalcma ma'a-14 fefoe ba koemandra fefoe ba salawā, fefoe, 10,000, ba i'olo'iō, awō dozi ziamboe, toeka zi'ōli fefoe; lō nisiagō, ba niha si noemana, ba danō. Ba i'ohé ba Mbabeli Jojachi razo 15 Mbabeli; ba ina razo ba fo'omonia ba maudroe jomo chōnia ba salawā ba danō, ba ifara'oe'ō ba i'olo'iō ba Mbabeli, i'otarai Jeroezalema. (Jer. 22, 36; 24, 1. Raz. I. 25, 27). Ba dozi 16 solohe baloese, 7000, ba siamboe ba toeka zi'ōli, 1000, oi solohe baloese — i'olo'iō ba Mbabeli razo Mbabeli.
- III. Ba ibali'ō fangali Jojachi razo nama Jojachi si achi, Matania, ba ifalalini dōnia, Sedekia ibe'e tōimia. Doe awoeloe a sara fache 18 Zedekia andrō, me tobali razo ia, ba mewelezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi ninania, ba Hamoetala, ono Jeremiah, banoea Libena. (Jer. 52, 1-3). Ba si fatoe-19 woe chō Jehowa ilaoe, nifolaoe Jojaki, fefoe hadia ia. (F. 23, 37). Bōrō sa wōnōe Jehowa andrō, wa 20 itōrō Jeroezalema, awō mado Joeda, da'ō, irege itibō'ō ira, irege iheta ira ba doedoema hōrōnia. Ba fabali chō razo Mbabeli Zedekia, molawā. (F. 23, 37).

FAZA 25.

- I. Atoe'a ba Jeroezalema Ndrawa Galedaia ba ladoedoegō, fabaja osali. La'olo'iō ba Mbabeli mado Joeda. II. Gedalia, koemandrae ba danō, niboenoë Zima'eli. III. Tebal'iō salawā zoei Jojachi, ba Mbabeli.

(4. 1-21: Jer. 52, 4-27; 39, 1-10. Nga'ōt. II. 36, 17-20.)

- I. Ba me no aracha mewoeloe fache razo Zedekia, ba zi mewoeloc ba mbañwa si foeloe, ba so Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, ba wanowē Jeroe-1
1 kanesa. Ba ihalō fefoe girōgirō ba gosali Jehowa razo Mbabeli, awō girōgirō ba gōdo razo, i'ohé, ba ahori ifocfœ gamagaina ana'a andrō, ni-

2 zalema ; ba lafa'oe'oe mbanoea, la-
 ko'o fari, fasoei. Ba tobali lazoewō-
 zoewō mbanoea, irege no aloea
 3 mewocloe fache razo Zedekia. Ba
 ba zi meziwā ba mbaŵā si ōfa, ba
 4 tobali abōlōbōlō sibai lofo ba mba-
 noea, lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia, ō zato, ba
 awena atoe'a ba mbanoea zanoewō ;
 ba razo ba sabōlō fefoe, ba moloi,
 ba zi bongi, latōrō mbawa gōlī ba
 5 gotaloea gōlī kara andrō, ba zinga
 kaboe razo, me samasoei banoea
 na Ndrawa Galedaia, ba latōrō lala
 6 ba Garaba. Ba lagohi razo sabōlō
 Ndrawa Galedaia, ba lachamō ia ba
 ndraso ba ngai Jerieho, me no
 fabali chōnia nawōnia fefoe, me no
 7 moezaewe. Ba lara'oe razo ba la'ohē
 ehō razo Mbabeli ba Ribila ; ba
 8 da'ō zangetoe'ō hoekoenia. Iraono
 Zedekia, ba laboenoe ba zanehe ia,
 ba lakoē hōrōnia, ba lарате ia, ba
 aefa da'ō, ba la'ohē ba Mbabeli.
 9 Ba ba zi mewitoe ba mbaŵā si
 lima — me no aloea mewelewāloe
 fache razo Neboekanesa andrō, razo
 Mbabeli, — ba so Neboesa-Adana,
 koemandra wazoeri, enoni razo Mbab-
 10 beli, mōi ba Jeroezalema, ba itoenoe
 gosali Jehowa, fabaja gōdō razo ba
 omo bō'ō ba Jeroezalema, fefoe ;
 11 ono zalaŵā fefoe, ba itoenoe. Ba
 ōli kara, si fasoei Jeroezalema, ba
 sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia fefoe za-
 noedoegō, awō koemandra wazoeri
 andrō. Ba si tosai niha sato, si lō
 ahori jomo ba mbanoea, ba soloi
 mege moroi jomo, sauaŵā razo Mbab-
 12 beli, si tosai sato, ba i'ohē ba Mbab-
 beli Neboesa-Adana andrō, koema-
 ndra wazoeri. Ba niha si noemana,
 ba danō, ba irōi foeri ōsa koemandra
 wazoeri andrō, irōi sokaboe nagoe
 13 ba sangahalō. Ba taroe nahe andrō
 tōla, ba gosali Jehowa, ba he daja-
 daja mbalanga andrō, ba he gala
 seboea andrō tōla, ba gosali Jehowa,
 ba larasa Dawa Galedaia, ba lahalō
 dōlania andrō, la'ohē ba Mbabeli.
 14 (Jer. 27, 19-22). Ba bowoa andrō,

ba soendroesoendroe ba figa, fabaja
 nahia tōla andrō, fefoe, sogoena ba
 wame'e soemange, ba lahalō. Awō 15
 gali andrō ba figa ba wanefe, fefoe
 hadia ia gamagama ana'a, awō ga-
 magama firō, ba ihalō koemandra
 wazoeri. Taroe nahe andrō, doea 16
 rozi, ba gala seboea andrō zamboea,
 ba dajadaja no mege, nifazōchi
 Zelomo ba gosali Jehowa ; — si
 tebai latoclo dōla gamagama andrō
 fefoe. (Raz. I. 7, 15, 23, 27). Feleŵā-
 17 loe hela wa'alaŵā daroe nahe andrō,
 ba mohōgō jaŵā, hōgō tōla ; ba
 fa'alaŵā hōgō andrō, ba 5 hela, ba
 no moefasoei ni'otaraŵā ba ni'oboea
 18 dalimo hōgō andrō, oi tōla manō ;
 ba si manō gōi ba daroe nahe si
 sara, ba ni'otaraŵā andrō. Ba koemandra
 wazoeri andrō, ba ihalō 19
 Zeraja ere seboea, awō gere fanete
 da'ō, Sefania, ba sanaro ba mba-
 wandroehō andrō, si datōloe. Ba
 ba mbanoea, ba samōsa ihalō ma-
 ndroe jomo ehō razo, koemandra
 zabōlō, ba dalima zi lō aefa'aefa
 ehō razo mege, niśōndra jomo ba
 mbanoea, awō doeroetoeli goemandra
 seboea, sangofaja niha ba danō
 ba wasoewōta, ba 60 niha ba danō,
 si faloecha ia jomo ba mbanoea.
 Da'ō ihalō Neboesa-Adana, koemandra
 wazoeri, ba i'ohē ehō razo Mbabeli
 ba Ribila. Ba ifaboenoe'ō 21
 ira razo Mbabeli ba Ribila, ba danō
 Hamata. Ba tobali aheta ba danōra
 mado Joeda, ni'olo'iō. (F. 23, 33).

(A. 22-26 : Jer. 40, 5. 7-9 ; 41,
 1-7 ; 43, 5-7.)

II. Ba ifataro koemandroe zi to-
 22 sai ba danō mado Joeda Neboekanesa,
 razo Mbabeli, Gedalia andrō,
 ono Gahika, ono Zafano, koemandroe
 nisaigōnia ba danō. Ba me larongo
 23 ira koemandra fefoe ba sabōlō, no
 ifataro Gedalia andrō razo Mbabeli,
 ba la'ondrasi Gedalia ba Misefa, ira
 Sima'eli, ono Netania, Johanano,
 ono Garea ba Seraja, ono Danoe-
 meti, banoea Netofa ba Ja'asania,

- 24 ono mbanoea Ma'acha andrō, ba awōra fao. Ba möi ba höloe chōra ba ba nawōra andrō Gedalia; imane chōra : Bōi mi'ata'oefi Ndrawa Galedaia; bōi mibaelō'ō ami ba danō, mi'iagō barō mbawa razo Mbabeli,
- 25 ba sohahaoe tōdō ami! Ba me baŵa si fitoe, ba ifoeli so Zima'eli, ono Netania ono Gelisama, nga'ōtō razo, ba dafoeloe nawōnia fao; ba laboe noe Gedalia, fabaja mado Joeda ba Dawa Galedaia andrō, awōnia ba
- 26 Misefa. Ba maoso zato fefoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, awō goemandra andrō, ba lasawā danō Miseraji, bōrō wa'ata'oera Ndrawa Galedaia.
- (A. 27-30: *Jer. 52, 31-34.*)
- III. Ba me no aracha 37 fache, 27 i'otarai me la'olio'ō Jojachi andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba zi 27 ba mbaŵa si felendroea, ba ihachōsi tōdō Jojachi, razo mado Joeda, Ewili-Merodachi, razo Mbabeli, ba ndrōfi andrō, metobali razo ia; i'efa'ō ba goeroenga (*F. 24, 15*) ba ihaogō wehede chōnia, 28 ba jaŵa dadaoma zalaŵa bō'ō, si so chōnia ba da'ō ba Mbabeli, ibe'e dadaomania. Ba iheta noechnia ba 29 goeroenga Jojachi, ba chō razo mangamanga ia, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia na. Ba razo zanaha balazonia — 30 fadoro manō — ha wa'ebœa zogoe-na chōnia ma'ōchō, iroegi mate ia.

Soera

NGA'ÔTÔ

S I F Ô F Ô N A.

FAZA 1.

- I. I'otarai Gadamo, iroegi Gaberahamo. II. Nga'ōtō Gaberahamo. III. Nga'ōtō Gezaoe. IV. Razo Ndraano Gedamo andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Moz. I. 5*)

- 1 I. Adamo, Seti, Enosi.
 2 Kenana, Mahalaleli, Jaredi.
 3 Chenoki, Metoesala, Lameki.
 4 Noachi, Semi, Chamo ba Jafeti.
 5 Ono Jafeti, ba Gomeri ba Magogi ba Madai ba Jawano ba Toebala ba Mesechi ba Tirasi. (*Moz. I. 10, 2-5*).
 6 Ba ono Gomeri, ba Asekena ba Rifati ba Togarema. Ba ono Jawano, ba Elisa ba Tarisi ba Kitimi
 7 ba Rodanimi. Ba ono Chamo, ba Choesi ba Miseraji ba Foeto ba
 8 Kana'ana. (*Moz. I. 10, 6-20*). Ba ono Choesi, ba Seba ba Hawila ba

Sabeta ba Raëma ba Sabitecha, ba ono Raëma, ba Seba ba Dedano. Ba 10 nga'ōtō Choesi gōi Nimerodi andrō, ba ibōrōtaigō tobali sabōlō da'ō, ba goeli danō. Ba nga'ōtō Miseraji 11 Ndrawa Loedi ba Dawa Anami ba Dawa Lehabi ba Dawa Nafetoehi, ba Dawa Wateroesi ba Dawa Ga-12 saloehi (ba da'ō dania fabali Ndawa Wilisiti andrō) ba Dawa Gafator. Ba nga'ōtō Gana'ana, ba Sido-13 dona, ononia si a'a, ba Cheti, ba 14 Iraono Jeboesi ba Iraono Gamori ba Iraono Girigasi, ba Iraono Hewi 15 ba Iraono Gariki ba Iraono Zini, ba Iraono Gariwadi ba Iraono Ze-16 mari ba Iraono Hamata. Ba ono 17 Zemi, ba Elama ba Asoeri ba Ara-fasa ba Loedi ba Aramo ba Hoelo ba Geteri ba Masi. (*Moz. I. 10, 21-*

- 18 31). Ba ono Garafasa, ba Sela, ba
 19 ono Zela, ba Heberi. Ba domboca
 nono Heberi, ono matoea ; tōi zi
 a'a, ba Felegi (fa'afabali), bōrō wa
 me loeo da'ō fabali niha ba goeli
 danō ; ba Joketano dōi nachinā.
 20 Ba ono Joketano andrō, ba Alimo-
 dada ba Salefi ba Hasamaweti ba
 21 Jara, ba Hadoramo ba Oesala ba
 22 Dikela, ba Ebala ba Abimaëli
 23 Seba, ba Ofiri ba Hawila ba Joba-
 24 ba ; a'oi ono Joketano da'ō. Semi,
 Arafasa, Sela, (*A. 17. Moz. I. II.*
 25 10-26). Heberi, Felegi, Re'oe,
 26 Seroegi, Nachori, Tara,
 27 Aberamo, ja'ia Gaberahamo andrō.
 28 II. **Ba** ono Gaberahamo, ba Iza'-
 aki ba Sima'eli. (*Moz. I. 25, 13-16.*)
 29 Da'e nga'ôtōra : ono Zima'eli, si a'a,
 ba Nebajoti, ba itete, ba Kedara,
 ba Adibe'elo ba Mibisama, (*Moz. I.*
 30 25, 13-16), ba Misima ba Doema ba
 31 Masa ba Hadada ba Tema, ba Je-
 toeroc ba Nafisi ba Kedema : Da'ō
 32 nono Zima'eli andrō. Ba ono Ge-
 toera andrō, donga Gaberahamo ba
 dōi, ononia chōnia, ba Simerana ba
 Jokesana ba Medana ba Midiano
 ha Jisibaki ba Soea ; ba ono Joke-
 sana andrō, ba Seba ba Dedana.
 33 (*Moz. I. 25, 1-3*). Ba ono Midiano,
 ba Efa ba Eferi ba Chanoki ba
 Abida ba Elida'a. A'oi ma'oewoe
 34 Getoera da'ō. Ba ono Gaberahamo,
 ba Iza'aki andrō ; ba ono Giza'aki
 ba Ezaoe ba Izeraëli. (*Moz. I. 25,*
19-26).
 35 III. **Ba** ono Gezaoe, ba Elifasi
 ba Regoeëli ba Jehoesi ba Jaëlamo
 36 ba Kora. (*Moz. I. 36, 10-19*). Ba
 ono Gelifasi andrō, ba Temano ba
 Omari ba Sefi ba Gaëtamo ba Kena
 37 ba Timena ba Amaleki. Ba ono
 Regoeëli, ba Nahata ba Sera ba
 38 Sama ba Misa. Ba ono Ze'ira
 andrō, ba Lofana ba Sobala ba Si-
 beona ba Ana ba Disono ba Eseri
 39 ba Disana. (*Moz. I. 36, 20-30*). Ba
 ono Lotana andrō, ba Hori ba Ho-
 mama ; ba talifoesō Lotana alawe,
- ba Timena. Ba ono Zobala, ba Alia- 40
 ni ba Manahata ba Ebala ba Sefi
 ba Onamo. Ba ono Zibeona, ba
 Aja ba Ana. Ba ono Ana, ba Di- 41
 sono ; ba ono Disono ba Hamerana
 ba Esibana ba Jiterana ba Kerana.
 Ba ono Gezeri ba, Bilihana ba Sa- 42
 wana ba Ja'akana. Ba ono Disana,
 ba Cesi ba Arana.
- IV. **Ba** da'c razo, samatōrō ba 43
 na ba Ndراونو Gedomo, me lō razo
 na ba Ndراونو Gizeräli : Bela, ono
 Mbeori, ba Dinihaba dōi mbanoea-
 nia, si sosó ia. (*Moz. I. 36, 31-43*).
 Ba me no mate Mbela andrō, ba 44
 fangalinia razo, ba Jobaba, ono
 Zera, banoca Mbosera. Ba me no 45
 Mate Jobaba, ba fangalinia razo,
 ba Hoesama, moroi ba danō Ndراونو
 Demano. Ba me no mate Hoe- 46
 sama, ba Hadada wangalinia razo,
 ono Mbedada ; ja'ia zangalani Irao-
 no Midiano, ba zalo'o, ba danō
 Ndراونو Moabi ; ba tōi mbanoea,
 si sosó ia, ba Awiti. Ba me no mate 47
 Hadada, ba Samila wangalinia razo,
 banoea Mazereka. Ba me no mate 48
 Zamila, ba Saoelo wangalinia razo,
 banoea Rehoboti, ba Oifarati. Ba 49
 me no mate Zaoelo ba Ba'ali-ha-
 nana wangalinia razo, ono Nachi-
 bora. Ba me no mate Mba'ali-ha- 50
 nana, ba Hadada wangalinia razo ;
 tōi mbanoea si sosó ia, ba Fagi,
 ba tōi wo'omonia, ba Mehetabeli,
 ono Materedi, ma'oewoe Mezahaba.
 Ba mate Hadada andrō ; ba salaŵa 51
 ba Ndراونو Gedomo, ba salaŵa
 Dimena ba salaŵa Galiwa ba salaŵa
 Jeteti ba salaŵa Goholibama ba 52
 salaŵa Ela ba salaŵa Winoni, ba 53
 salaŵa Gena ba salaŵa Demano ba
 salaŵa Mibesarō, ba salaŵa Ma-
 gidiëli ba salaŵa Giramo. Da'ō za-
 laŵa ba Ndراونو Gedomo andrō.

FAZA 2.

I. Iraono Gизeraëli. Nga'ötö Joeda, iroegi Dawido. II. Nga'ötö Galebi, awō nga'ötö dalifoesönia.

(Faigi gōi Faz. 4.)

- 1 I. Da'e Ndraono Gизeraëli : Roebeno ba Simeoni ba Lewi ba Joeda ba Isasari ba Seboeloni (*Moz. I. 35, 22-26*), ba Dano ba Josefo ba Benijami ba Nafetali ba Gado ba Aseri. Ba ono Joeda, ba Geri ba Onani ba Sela, tōloe; ononia chō nono Zoa Andrō, Dawa Gana'ana. Ba Geri Andrō, si a'a nono Joeda, ba ilaoe zi fatoewoc chō Jehowa ; Andrō ibe'e mate ia Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 38, 1-7*). Ba mo'ono Joeda chō noemönönia Tamara Andrō, Feresi ba Sera dōi nono da'ō. Ono Joeda, ono matoea, ba lima fefoe. (*Moz. I. 38, 29, 30*). Ba ono Weresi, ba Heserono ba Hamoeli. (*Moz. I. 46, 12*). Ba ono Zera, ba Simeni ba Etano ba Hemano ba Chalikoli ba Dara, lima fefoe. Ba ono Garimi, ba Achari (Achano), samoböröfamakao ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, me falimo ia, me ihalō ni'amoni'ō Andrō. (*Jos. 7*). Ba ono Netano, ba Asaria. Ba ono Heserono, si toemboe chōnia, ba Jerameli ba Ramo ba Keloebai. (*Roet. 4, 19-22. Mat. I. 3, 10 A. 18, 42*). Ba ono Ramo, ba Ami-nadabi, ba ono Gaminadabi, ba Nahaso, salavä mado Joeda Andrō ; 11 ba ono Nahaso, ba Salema, ba ono Zalema ba Boasi, ba ono Mboasi ba Obedi, ba ono Gobedi, ba Iza'i. 13 Ba ono Giza'i, ba Eliabi, si a'a, ba itete, ba Abinadabi, ba itete, ba 14 Simea, (*Sam. I. 16, 6-10*), ba itete, ba Netaneli, ba itete, ba Rada'i, 15 ba itete, ba Osema, ba itete, ba 16 Dawido, fitoe. (*Sam. I. 17, 12*). Ba talifoesöra alawe, ba Seroeja ba Abigaila ; ba ono Zeroeja Andrō, ba Abiza'i ba Joabi ba Azaheli, 17 tōloe. Ba ono Abigaila, ba Amasa, ba ama Gamasa, ba Iraono Zima'eli, Jetero dōi. (*Sam. II. 17, 25*).

II. Ba Kalebä andrō, ono Heserono, ba mo'ono chō wo'omonia Asoeba ba chō Jeriota, ba da'e nono da'ō : Jeseri ba Sobaba ba Aridono. (*A. 9. 42*). Ba me no mate Gasoeba. ba ihalō Geferata andrō Kalebi, ba mo'ono ia chōnia, Hoeri. (*A. 50*). Ba ono Hoeri, ba Oeri, ba ono Goeri ba Besale'eli. (*Moz. II. 31, 2*). Ba aefa ö, ba ihoröni nono Machiro andrō, ama Gileadi, Heserono, ba ihalō, me no 60 fache ia. ba mo'ono, Segoebi. Ba ono Zegoebi ba Ja'iro ; 23 mbanoea da'ō ba danö Gilcadi. (*Sangoehoek. 10, 3*). Ba lafadöni chōra halama soja andrō chō Ja'iro, banoea Gesoeri ba Dawa Garamo, Kenata andrō, awōzi faböbō chōra, önö ngafoeloe banoea fefoe. Oi nga'ötö Machiro, ama Gileadi, da'ō. (*Raz. I. 4, 13*). Ba me no mate Heserono, ba möi ba Geferata Galebi. Ba fo'omo Heserono, ba Abia ; ba mo'ono da'ō chōnia, Asihöri, ama Dekoa andrō. (*F. 4, 5.*). Ba ono Jerameli andrō, si a'a nono Heserono, ba Ramo, si a'a, ba Boena ba Oreni ba Osema ba Ahia. Ba samboea tō na ndronga Jerameli, Atara dōi ; da'ō nina Gonamo. Ba ono Ramo andrō, si a'a nono Jerameli, ba Ma'asi ba Jamini ba Ekeri. Ba ono Gonamo, ba Samai ba Jada, ba ono Zamai ba Nadabi ba Abisoeri. Ba tōi wo'omo Gabisoeri, ba Abihaila ; mo'ono da'ō chōnia, Achibana ba Molidi. Ba ono Nadabi, ba Seledi ba Afä'i ; 30 ba si lō nga'ötö Zeledi. Ba ono Gafa'i, ba Jizai ; ba ono Jizai, ba Sezana ; ba ono Zezana, ba Ahe-lai. Ba ono Jada, aehi Zamai, ba Jetero ba Jonata, ba si lō nga'ötö Jetero. Ba ono Jonata, ba Feleti ba Sasa. Da'ō nga'ötö Jerameli andrō. Ba Sezana andrō, ba si lō ono matoea, ha sambalō ono alawe. Ba so chō Zezana zawoejoe, Dawa Miseraji, Jaraha dōi. Ba ibe'e do-nга zawoejoenia Jaraha andrō no-

nonia alawe Sezana; ba mo'ono
 36 da'õ chönia, Ata'i. Ba ono Gata'i,
 ba Natano, ba ono Natano, ba
 37 Sabada. Ba ono Zabada, ba Efilali,
 38 ba ono Gefilali, ba Obedi. Ba ono
 Gobedi, ba Jehoe, ba ono Jehoe,
 39 ba Asaria. Ba ono Gasaria, ba Hele-
 40 si, ba ono Helesi, ba Eleasa. Ba ono
 Geleasa, ba Sisemai, ba ono Zisemai,
 41 ba Saloemi. Ba ono Zaloemi, ba
 Jekania, ba ono Jekania, ba Elisa-
 42 ma. Ba ono Galebi andrō, aehi Je-
 rameli, ba Mesa, si a'a nononia,
 ama Zifi andrō, ba ono Maresa, ama
 43 Heberona. (A. 18). Ba ono Hebe-
 rona, ba Kora ba Tafoea ba Reke-
 44 mi ba Sema. Ba ono Zema, ba
 Rahama, ama Jorekea andrō, ba
 45 ono Rekemi ba Samai. Ba ono
 Zamai, ba Ma'ono, ama Mbeti-Soeri.
 46 Ba mo'ono Gefa, donga Galebi ba
 döi, Harana ba Mosa ba Gazesi döi
 nononia, Ba ono Harana, ba Gazesi.
 47 Ba ono Jeda'i, ba Regemi ba Jotamo
 ba Gesana ba Feleti ba Efa ba
 48 Sa'af. Ba mo'ono göi Ma'acha,
 donga Galebi ba döi göi, Seberi ba
 49 Tirenä döi nono da'õ. Ba ononia
 na göi Za'af, ama Mademana, ba
 Sewa, ama Machebena, ba ama
 Gibeä andrō; ba ono Galebi alawe,
 ba Achasa. (Jos. 15, 16. Sangoehoek.
 50 1, 12). Da'e nga'ötö Galebi andrō.
 Ono Hoeri andrō, si a'a nono Gefe-
 rata, ba Sobala, ama Giriati Jeari,
 51 (A. 19), ba Salema, ama Mbetile-
 schema, ba Harefa, ama Mbeti-
 52 Gaderi. Ba ono Zobala andrō, ama
 Giriati Jeari, ba Haroe, si mato-
 53 nga mbanoea Manochota, awõ nga'-
 ötö Giriati Jeari ba Iraono Jiteri
 ha Iraono Woeto ba Iraono Zoe-
 mati ba Iraono Misera; ba ba da'õ
 fabali Ndraona Zoreati andrō ba
 54 Iraono Esa'oli. (F. 4, 3). Ba Irao-
 no Zalema andrō, ba Betilechema
 ba Iraono Netofati, ba Ataroti ba
 Beti Joabi, ba si matonga inba-
 noeä Manati, ja'ia mbanoea Zorea,
 55 (F. 9, 16), awõ nga'ötö zangila

amachoita andrō, banoea Jabesi, ba
 Tireati andrō ba Simeati ba Soe-
 chati. Da'õ Ndراona Gini andrō,
 nga'ötö Hamata andrō, foeroegö
 ma'oewoe Rechabi. (Sangoehoek. 1,
 16. Jer. 35).

FAZA 3.

I. Ono Dawido. II. Nga'ötö Ze-
 lomo. Razo mado Joeda, iroegi Ze-
 dekia. III. Nga'ötö Jechonia.

I. **Ba** da'e nono Dawido, ononia
 ba Heberona: Si a'a, ba Amoni,
 ononia chö Gahinoa andrō, banoea
 Jezere'eli; ba itete, ba Daniëli, ono
 Abigaila, banoea Garemeli, (Sam. II.
 3, 2-5), ba itete, ba Abisalom, ono-
 nia chö Ma'acha, ono Dalamai, razo
 Gesocri; ba itete, ba Adonia, ono
 Hagita; ba itete, ba Sefatia, ono
 Gabitala; ba itete, ba Jiterea, ono-
 nia chö wo'omonia Egela andrō.
 Öñ zi toembœ ehönia ba Heberona. 4
 Mewitoe fache a matonga razo ia
 ba da'õ, ba 33 fache ba Jeroezale-
 ma. Ba ononia ba Jeroezalema, ba
 Simea ba Sobaba na Natano ba
 Selomo, öfa, ononia chö Mbassoea
 (Baseba) andrō, ono Gamiëli: F. 14,
 4-7. Sam. II. 5, 14-16), ba ononia
 baero ö, ba Jibihara ba Elisama
 ba Elifeleti, ba Noga ba Nefegi
 ba Jafia, ba Elisama (zoei) ba
 Eliada ba Elifeleti, siwa fefoe.
 Awai nono Dawido, lõ lai nono-
 nia chö ndrongania ba döi andrō.
 Ba talifoesöra alawe, ba Tamara
 andrō. (Sam. II. 13, 1).

II. **Ba** Rehabeamo nono Zelomo; 10
 ba Abia nono da'õ, ba Asa nono
 da'õ ba Jozafati nono da'õ, ba Jo-
 ramo nono da'õ, ba Ahaseja nono
 da'õ, ba Joasi nono da'õ, ba Amasia 12
 nono da'õ, ba Asaria nono da'õ, ba
 Jotamo nono da'õ, ba Ahasi nono 13
 da'õ, ba Hisikia nono da'õ, ba Ma-
 nase nono da'õ, ba Amoni nono 14
 da'õ, ba Josia nono da'õ. Ba ono 15
 Josia, ba Johanano, si a'a, ba itete,
 ba Jojaki, ba itete, ba Sedekia, ba

- 16 itete, ba Saloemi. Ba ono Jojaki, Jisihara ba Etano. Ba ono Gosi, S
ba Jechonia; ba ono da'ō, ba Se- ba Anoebi ba Hasobeba, ba ja'ia na nga'ötö Gagareheli ono Haroemi.
dekia. 9
17 III. Ba ono Jechonia andrō, ni'o- Ba Jaëbesi, ba no niha soadoe, moroi ba dalifoesönia; ba ibe'e tōinia
lo'iō, nikoeroe, ba Selatiëli, (*Nga'ötö*.
18 II. 36, 10), ba Malichira ba Fedaja Jaëbesi inania, imane: No oetaha
ba Seneasari ba Jekamia ba Hos- wa'afchö megc, me oe'adonogö ia.
19 ma ba Nebadia. Ba ono Wedaja, Ba i'angaröfi li Lowalangi Ndrael-
ba Seroebabeli ba Sime'i, ba ono Gizeraëli Jaëbesi, imanc: Na
Zeroebabeli, ba Mesolami ba Han- öfahowoe'ñ ndra'odo ba na ebolo
mania, ba talifoesrä alawe, ba Se- danögöe öbe'e, na itolodo tangaoe
lomita. (*Eser. 3, 2, 8*). Ba ononia na ba na ötimba chögöe wamakao; na
göi, ba Hasoeba ba Oheli ba Bere- lō gönado fa'afchö öbe'e..... Ba
chia ba Hazadia ba Jocsaba-Hascdi, i'o'ö wangandrönia Lowalangi. (*Moz.*
21 lima. Ba ono Hanania, ba Felatia 11
ba Jesaja; awö nga'ötö Refaja, ba Zoeha, ba Mehiri, ja'ia nama Gesi-
he nga'ötö Garenano, ba he nga'ötö hono. Ba ono Gesihono, ba Beti-
Gobadia, ba he nga'ötö Zechania. Rafa, ba Fasea ba Tehina, toea
22 Ba ono Zechania, ba Semaja, ba mbanoea Nahazi. Da'ō mbanoea
ono Zemaja, ba Hatoesi ba Jigeala Recha andrō. Ba ono Gena, ba
ba Baria, ba Nearia ba Safati, dañño Oteniëli ba Seraja. Ba ono Goteniëli,
23 ira. Ba ono Nearia, ba Elionenai ba ba Hatata. (*Jos. 15, 17. Sangoehoek.*
24 Hisikia, ba Asirika, töloe. Ba ono 1, 13). Ba ono Menota'i, ba Ofera, ba
Gelionenai, ba Hodawia, ba Eliazibi ono Zeraja, ba Joabi, toca zi so ba
ba Felaja ba Akoebi ba Johanano ndraso andrō „benoea doeka”; noasa
ba Delaja ba Anani, fitoe. toeka ira. Ba ono Galebi andrō, ono
Jefoe, ba Iroe ba Ela ba Na'a-
ma; ba ono Ela, ba Kenasi. (*Moz.*
FAZA 4.

I. Nga'ötö Joeda na. II. Nga'ötö Zimeoni. III. Lahori Ndraelo Ga-
maleki.

- 1 1. Ba nga'ötö Joeda, ba Feresi 16
ba Heserono ba Karimi ba Hoeri
2 ba Sobala. (*F. 2, 4, 5, 7, 19, 50*). Ba
ono Reaja ono Zobala, ba Jahata;
ba ono Jahata, ba Ahomai ba La-
hadi. Da'ō watalifoesäta mbanoea
3 Zorea andrō. (*F. 2, 53*). Ba da'e 17
ndraono Getama: Jczcre'eli ba Jisi-
ma ba Jidibasi; ba talifoesrä ala-
4 we, ba Haselelifoni. Ba ononia na, 20
ba Fenocëli, ama Gedoro, ba Ezeri,
ama Hoesa. Da'ō nga'ötö Hoeri a-
andrō, ono Geferata, si a'a, ama
5 Mbetilechema. (*F. 2, 19, 50*). Ba do-
mboea ndronga Gasihöeri, ama De-
6 koa, Helea ba Naëra döi. Ba ono 21
Naëra, ba Ahoesa ba Heferi ba Ti-
meni, ba Ahasari. Da'ō nono Naëra
7 andrō. Ba ono Helea, ba Saretia ba awö watalifoesäta zanoso moeko a-
ndrō, banoea Mbcti Asebea; (*F. 2,*
3); ba Jokimi, ba banoea Goseba 22

- andrō ba Joasi ba Sarafa, sama-dōni tanō ba Ndraono Moabi, ba samoeli ja'ira ba Mbetilechema. Ba 23 ba götō fôna sa'ae da'ō. Samōbzi bowoa ira, ba ba Neta'i ba ba Gedara so ira ehō razo, enoninia, ira, wa ba da'ō so ira.
- 24 II. Ea ono Zimeoni, ba Nemoeëli ba Nemini ba Jaribi ba Sera ba 25 Saoclo ; (*Moz. I. 46, 10*) ; ono da'ō, ba Saloemi, ba ono da'ō, ba Mibisa- 26 ma ba ono da'ō, ba Misima. Ba ono Misima, ba Hamoeëli, ba ono da'ō, ba Sakoeri, ba ono da'ō ba Sime'i.
- 27 Ba 22 nono Zime'i, 16 nono matoea ba 6 nono alawe ; ba talifoesõnia, ba sambō ono, ba tobali óna'óna wa'atedooe nga'ötöra ; samboea ba 28 mado Joeda. Ba banocarea, ba Be-reseba, ba Molada ba Hasara Zoe- 29 ali, ba Biliha ba Eseme ba Tolada, 30 ba Betoeëli ba Horema ba Sikelagi, 31 (*Jos. 19, 2-8*), ba Beti Makaboti ba Hasara Zoesi ba Beti Mbire'i ba Sa'-ara'i. Da'ō mbanoeara andrō, iroegi 32 götō me razo Dawido. Ba banoea side'ide chōra, ba Etama ba A'ini ba Rimono ba Tochene ba 33 Asana, — lima banoea; awō halama soja, si tefasoei banoea andrō, iroegi Mba'ali. Da'ō nahiara, ba da'ō nga'- 34 ötöra. Ba baero õ, ba Mezobaba ba Jamilechi ba Josa, ono Gamasia, 35 ba Joëli ba Jehoe, ono Jozibia, ono 36 Zeraja ono Asiëli, ba Elioenai ba Ja'akoba ba Jezohaja ba Asaja ba 37 Adiëli, ba Jezimiëli ba Benaja, ba Sisa, ono Zifei ono Alono ono Je- 38 daja ono Zimeri ono Zemaja. Ni- tötöi tōi ba da'e ba no salawa ba nga'ötö chōra, ba no ato sibai wa-talifoesöta andrō chōra.
- 39 III. Ba laroegi tânō ba Gedoro, irege tânō ba gatoemboeecha loeo, na ta'otarai ndraso andrō, ba wan-galoei sabölä doe'oc, ba goeriföra.
- 40 Ba lasöndra zatabö doe'oe, si söchi, ba tanō, ba no ebolo, ba lō hadia ia, lō emali; niha si so ba da'ō, fönara mege, ba ma'oewoe Chamo.
- (*Sangoehoek. 18, 7*). Ba so nitötöi 41 mege andrō, me loeo razo mado Joeda Hisikia, ladoedoegö nosera, lasoewō mbanoaea Ma'ono andrō, si no fatewoe ba da'ō, ba lahor, irege ma'ochö andre, ba la'iagö fangalira ; me faloecha ndroe'oe ba da'ō, ö goeriföra. Ba so ōsa, mado 42 Zimeoni, zi möi misi jawá ba hili Ze'ira — lima ngaotoe ; solohe ja'ira, ba Felatia ba Nearia ba Refaja, ba Oesiëli, ono Jiscë andrō. Ba laboe- 43 noe gangohorita Ndraono Gamaleki, ba lō laboelö'ō ira ba da'ō, iroegi ma'öehö andre. (*Sam. I. 15, 3. 8*).

FAZA 5.

I. Nga'ötö Roebeno ba hikajara.
II. Mado Gado. III. Lasoewō mbanoaea Hegara si töloe toea andrō.
IV. Satoea mado Manase. V. Lasoe-wō ira Dawa Asiria ba la'oloi'ō ira.

- I. Ba ono Roebeno, si a'a ndrao- 1 no Gizeraëli, — noa sa ja'ia zi a'a ; ba me no ra'iō gaso namania ibe'e, ba tebe'e ba ndraono Josefo, ono Gizeraëli, wa'asia'a andrō chönia, fa bōi tebe'e si a'a ia ba zoera nga'- 2 ötöö andrō. (*Moz. I. 35, 22; 49, 4*). Noa sa Joeda andrō zi hoelö zabö-löra, ba ba nga'ötönia tetoejoe zalawä, [samatörö] ; ba fa'asia'a, ba chö Josefo. — (*Moz. I. 49, 8. 10*). 22. *Moz. V. 33, 7. 13-17*. Ba ono Roebeno, si a'a nono Gizeraëli, ba Hanochi ba Fäloe ba Heserono ba Karimi. (*Moz. II. 6, 14*). Ba ono Joëli, ba Semaja, ba ono da'ō, ba Gogiba ono da'ō, ba Sime'i, ba ono da'ō, ba Michä, ba ono da'ō, ba Reaja, ba ono da'ō, ba Ba'ali, ba ono da'ō, ba Be'era, ni'oloi'ō Dige-lata-Filezeri, razo Asiria ; salawa ia, ba mado Roebeno. (*A. 26*). Ba talifoesõnia, ba watalifoesöta chöra, nitanö ba zoera nga'ötö, ba no Jefeli, si a'a, ba Sacharia, ba Bela, ono Asa ono Zema ono Joëli; ba Garoëri so da'ō, ba irege hili Nebo ba iregi Mba'ali Meono. Ba tânö 8 9

- ba gatoemboechha loeo ba iroegi ba zinga danô si mate andrô, si bôrögô ba mbewe Oifarati : noa sa oja 10 sibai goerifôra, ba danô Gileadi. Ba me loeo Zaoelo, ba fasoewô ira ba mbanoea Hegara andrô ; ba me no te'ala da'ô labe'e, ba la'ochögô nosera, sagörô tanô manô tânô ba gatoemboechha, i'otarai danô Gileadi.
- II. Ba iraono Gado, ba ba gammaedoera so, ba danô Mbazana, 11 iroegi Zalicha : Joëli, sanoehe, ba Safama, tambalina, ba Jaënnai ba 12 Safata, ba Mbazana. Ba talifoesôra, ba ngafoera andrô, ba Michaëli ba Masoela ba Seba ba Jorai ba Jaëcka 13 ba Sia ba Eberi, fitoe. Da'ô nono Abihaila andrô, ono Hoeri ono Jaroahi 14 ono Gileadi ono Michaëli ono Jezizai 15 ono Jado ono Mboesi. Ba Ahi andrô, ono Abidiëli ono Goeni, ba no högô 16 ngafoera andrô. Ba ba danô Gileadi so ira, ba Mbazana ba ba mbanoea si faböbô ba da'ô, ba ba zabölbô doe'oe, ba Zarona, fefoe, iroegi 17 mbalönia. Da'ô fefoe nitanô ba zoera, me loeo razo mado Jooda Jotamo ba me loeo razo Ndraono Gizeräeli Jeromeamo [II.] (Raz. II: 15, 32, 14, 23).
- III. Mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, sabölbô, solohe baloese ba si'ôli ba sangila mogai fana ba si no to'ôlô ba wasöndrata — 44,760 zabölbô — 18 ba fasoewô ba mboenoea Hegara andrô, ba ba Ndraono Jetoeri ba ba Ndraono Nafisi ba ba Ndraono 19 Nodaba. Ba tetolo ira, ba tebe'e ba dangara mbanoea Hegara andrô, fabaja si fa'awôchôra fefoe. Noa sa la'angaröfi li Lowalangi, barô wasoewôta andrô, ba ifondrondrongo chôra, me no chönia manötöna ira. 20 Ba oerifô noedoera andrô, ba la'ohe ahoeloea : 50,000 gondra ba 250,000 mbiribiri ba 2000 galide ba baero 21 õ, ba 100,000 niha. Noa sa ato zi mate niboenoe, me no moroi ba Lowalangi wasoewôta andrô. Ba
- la'agô nahiara, iroegi loeo la'oloi'ô ira [Dawa Asiria].
- IV. Ba ba danô Mbazana so nga'- ôtô zi matonga mado Manase, iroegi Mba'ali Heremono ba Senira andrô ba bawô Heremono ; no ato ira. (Moz. V, 3, 9). Ba da'e zatoea ngafoera : Eferi ba Jisei ba Eliëli ba Aseriëli ba Jeremia ba Hodawia ba Jadiëli, oi niha sabölbô ba seboea toeria, högô ngafoera andrô.
- V. Ba me la'erogô Lowalangi ndra toeara, me no amaedola zohorôhorô ira ba nadoe niha baero andrô, nihori Lowalangi fônarâ, ba ifaroee dödô Woelo andrô, razo Asiria, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli ba he tödô Dige-lata-Filezeri, razo Asiria; ba lasoewô mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba la'ôlî'ô ba Hala ba ba Habora ba ba Hara ba ba mbewe Gosana, iroegi ma'ôchô andre. (Raz. II. 15, 19; 15, 29).

FAZA 6.

I. Nga'ôtô Lewi. II. Halowôrâ, ba nifataro ja'ira. III. Banocarea.

- I. Ba ono Lewi, ba Gereso ba Kahati ba Merari. (Moz. II. 6, 16). Ba ono Gahati, ba Ameramo ba Jisihara ba Heberona ba Oesiëli. Ba ono Gameramo, ba A'aroni ba Moze ba Mirija. Ba ono Ga'aroni, ba Nadabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazar ba Itamari. Ba ono Geleazari, ba Fineha, ba ono Wincha, ba Abisoea. Ba ono Gabisoea, ba Boeki, ba ono Mboeki, ba Oesi. Ba ono Oesi, ba Seraja, ba ono Zeraja, ba Marajoto, ba ono Marajoto, ba Amaria, ba ono Gamaria, ba Ahitoebi. Ba ono Gahitoebi, ba Sadoki, ba ono Zadoki, ba Ahimasi. (Sam. II. 8, 17). Ba ono Gahimasi, ba Asaria, ba ono Gasaria, ba Johanano. Ba ono Johanano, ba Asaria [zoei] ; da'ô zangai halöwô gere andrô, ba gosali, nilaoe Zelomo, ba Jeroezalema. Ba ono Gasaria, ba Amaria, ba ono

- 12 Gamaria ba Ahitoebi. Ba ono Gahitoebi, ba Sadoki, ba ono Zadoki,
 13 ba Saloemi. Ba ono Zaloemi, ba Hilikia, ba ono Hilikia, ba Asaria.
 14 (*Raz.* II. 22, 4). Ba ono Gasaria, ba Seraja, ba ono Zeraja, ba Josadaki.
 15 Ba Josadaki andrō, ba saheta, me ibe'e Jehowa i'olo'iō mado Joeda
 ba banoea Jeroezalema Neboeka-
 16 nesa. Ba no da'e nono Lewi : Ge-
 17 reso ba Kahati, ba Merari. Ba
 da'e dōi nono Gereso : Libeni ba
 18 Sime'i. Ba ono Gahati, ba Ameramo
 ba Jisihara ba Heberona ba
 19 Oesiēli. Ba ono Merari, ba Maheli
 ba Moesi. Ba da'e nga'ōtō nono
 20 Lewi, ba ngafoera andrō : Ono
 Gereso, ba Libeni, ba ono da'ō,
 ba Jehata, ba ono da'ō, ba Sima,
 21 ba ono da'ō, ba Joa, ba ono da'ō,
 ba Ido, ba ono da'ō, ba Scra,
 22 ba ono da'ō, ba Jeaterai. Ba ono
 Gahati, ba Aminadabi, ba ono da'ō
 ba Kora, ba ono da'ō, ba Asiri,
 23 ba ono da'ō, ba Elikana, ba ono
 da'ō, ba Ebiasafo, ba ono da'ō, ba
 24 Asiri, ba ono da'ō, ba Tahata, ba
 ono da'ō, ba Oeriēli, ba ono da'ō,
 ba Oesia, ba ono da'ō ba Saoelo.
 25 Ba ono Elikana, ba Amiza'i ba
 26 Ahimoti; ba ono da'ō, ba Elikana,
 ba ono da'ō, ba Sofa'i, ba ono da'ō,
 27 ba Nahata, ba ono da'ō, ba Eliabi,
 ba ono da'ō, ba Jerohama, ba ono
 28 da'ō, ba Elikana. Ba ono Zamoeëli,
 ba Joëli, si a'a, ba itete, ba Abia.
 29 (*Sam.* I. 8, 1). Ba ono Merari, ba
 Maheli, ba ono da'ō, ba Libeni, ba
 ono da'ō, ba Simc'i, ba ono da'ō,
 30 ba Oesa, ba ono da'ō, ba Simea,
 ba ono da'ō, ba Hagia, ba ono
 da'ō ba Asaja.
- 31 II. Ba da'e nifataro Dawido ba
 wanoenō, ba gosali, me no mo'aho-
 32 noa nahia dawōla andrō: fanoenō
 halōwōra, fōna nahia nose wama'e-
 le'ō andrō, irege ilaoe gosali Jeho-
 wa Selomo, ba Jeroezalema, ba lafa-
 loea nifataro ja'ira, dali nifachoi
 33 chōra. Ba da'e nifataro ba da'ō ba
- onora : Nga'ōtō Gahati : Hemano,
 sanoenō andrō, ono Joëli ono Za-
 moeëli ono Elikana ono Jerohamo 34
 ono Eliëli ono Doē ono Zoefi ono 35
 Elikana ono Mahata ono Amizāi ono 36
 Elikana ono Joëli ono Gasaria ono
 Zefania ono Dahata ono Asiri ono 37
 Gebiasafo ono Gora (*Moz.* IV. 16,
 1) ono Jisihara ono Gahati ono 38
 Lewi ono Cizeraëli. Ba talifoesōnia 39
 Gasafo, si so ba gambōlōnia, Asafo
 ono Mberechia ono Zimea ono Mi- 40
 chaëli ono Mba'aseja ono Malichia
 ono Getini ono Zera ono Gadaja 41
 ono Getano ono Zima ono Zime'i 42
 ono Jahata ono Gereso ono Lewi. 43
 Ba talifoesōra, iraono Merari, ba ba 44
 gabera la'igō : Etano, ono Gisi ono
 Abidi ono Maloehoc ono Hazabia 45
 ono Gamasia, ono Hilikia ono Ga- 46
 misi ono Mbani ono Zemeri ono 47
 Maheli ono Moesi ono Merari ono
 Lewi. Ba talifoesōra, ono Lewi a- 48
 ndrō, ba si no moefataro ba halōwō
 andrō, fefoe, ba nahia andrō, ba
 gosali Lowalangi. Ba A'aroni ba 49
 ononia, ba same'c soemange ba naha
 wame'e soemange nitoenoe ka ba
 naha wanoenoe koemōjō, ba sangai
 halōwō ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō,
 fefoe, ba samaigi fameta horō Ndrael-
 no Gizeraëli, dali sibai nifachoi
 Moze, enoni Lowalangi, chōra. (*Moz.*
 II. 30, 7. *Moz.* III. 16). Ba da'e 50
 nono Ga'aroni : Ononia Eleazari, ba
 Fineha nono da'ō, ba Abisoea nono
 da'ō, ba Boeki nono da'ō, ba Oesi 51
 nono da'ō, ba Seraja nono da'ō,
 ba Merajoto nono da'ō, ba Amaria 52
 nono da'ō, ba Ahitoebi nono da'ō,
 ba Sadoki nono da'ō, ba Ahimasi 53
 nono da'ō.
- III. Ba da'e nahiara, nibe'era 54
 osera, ba danōra : Ba nga'ōtō Ga'-
 aroni andrō, nga'ōtō Gahati — me
 no ja'ira zi gōna si a'a dahōdahō —
 (*Jos.* 21) ba chōra labe'e Heberona 55
 ba danō mado Joeda, fabaja sabōlō
 doe'oe, ō goerifō, si fasoei ja'ia.
 Ba benoea, tanō nowi, si fabōbō 56

- ba mbanoea andrō, awō halama soja chōra, ba ehō Galebi andrō, ono 57 Jefoene, labe'e. (*Jos. 21, 12*). Ba ba nga'ötö Ga'aroni labe'e mbanoea sawatō [zange'e] andrō, Heberona ba Libena, awō zabölö doe'oe si faböbō ba da'ō, ba Jatiri ba Ese-moa, awō zabölö doe'oe ba ngai, 58 ba Holono, awō zabölö doe'oe ba ngai, ba Debiri, awō zabölö doe'oe 59 ba ngai, ba Asana, awō zabölö doe'oe ba ngai, ba Beti Zemesi, 60 awō zabölö doe'oe ba ngai. Ba ni-loeloe mado Mbenijami, ba Geba, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Ale-meti, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra ba Anatoti, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra. Banoeara fefoe, ba no feledöloe, 61 fabaja sabölö doe'oe ehōra. Ba ba nga'ötö Gahati, tānō bō'ō andrō, ba foeloe laloeloe banoea fatalifoes-söta mado Geferaji ba mado Dano ba si matonga mado Manase, nilaoe 62 dahödahō. Ba ba nga'ötö Gereso, ba watalifoes-söta ehōra, ba felcdöloe laloeloe banoea mado Isasari ka mado Gaseri ba mado Manase ba 63 Mbazana. Ba ba nga'ötö Merari, ba felendroea laloeloe banoea mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba mado 64 Zeboeloni, nilaoe dahödahō. Si manō wanehe Ndraono Gizeräli banoea andrō, awō zabölö doe'oe ba zi fa-soei, ba nono Lewi. Mado Joceda ba mado Zimeoni ba mado Mbenijami zanehe banoea andrō, nitötöi 66 mege, nilaoe dahödahō. Ba ba wa-talifoes-söta nga'ötö Gahati, ba ba mado Geferaji latema mbanoea a-ndrō, si gōna dahödahō, wa chōra. 67 Banoea sawatō [zange'e] andrō, Si-chema, labe'e ehōra, fabaja zabölö doe'oe, si faböbō ba da'ō, ba hili mado Geferaji, ba Gezeri, awō za-bölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Jokemea, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Beti Ho- 68 rona, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Ajalona, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Gata Rimono, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e zi matonga
- mado Manase, ba Aneri, awō za-bölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Jibelea, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra — ba watalifoes-söta nga'ötö Gahati, tānō bō'ō. Ba nitema nga'ötö Gereso ba zi 71 matonga mado Manase, ba Golana, ba danō Mbazana, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Asaroti, awō za-bölö doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e mado 72 Isasari, ba Kedesi, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Daberata, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Ramoti, awō za-bölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Anemi, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e mado 73 Gaseri, ba Masala, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Abedono, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra. Ba Hoekoko, awō 75 zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Rehobo, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e 76 mado Nafetali, ba Kedesi, ba Galili, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Hamota, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Kiriata'i, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra. Ba nitema nga'ötö Merari, 77 tānō bō'ō, ba mado Zeboeloni, ba Rimono, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Tabora, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra. Ba jefo Joridano, ba ga-maoedoe Jericho, ba latehe ehōra mado Roebeno, ba Beseri, ba danō si mate, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Jasa, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Kedemoti, awō zabölö doe'oe 79 ehōra, ba Mefa'ata, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra. Ba nibe'e mado Gado, 80 ba Ramoti ba danō Gileadi, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Mahana'i, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ka Hesi-bona, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra, ba Jaseri, awō zabölö doe'oe ehōra. 81

FAZA 7.

I. Nga'ötö ndra Isasari, Benijami, Nafetali. II. Nga'ötö ndra Manase Eferaji. III. Nga'ötö Gaseri.

- I. Ba ono Isasari, ba Tola ba Foca 1 ba Jasoebi ba Simerono, ūfa. (*Moz. I. 46, 13. Moz. IV. 26, 23, 24*) Ba 2 ono Dola, ba Oesi ba Refaja ba ba Jerieli ba Jahema'i ba Jibisama

- ba Samoeëli; hōgō ba ngafœ̄ nga'-
ötö Dola, niha sabōlō, ba watali-
foesöta chōra. Fa'atóra, me loeo
3 Dawido, ba no 22,600. Ba ono Oesi,
ba Jisiraja, ba ono Jisiraja, ba
Michæli ba Obadia ba Joëli ba Jisia,
.4 lima fefoe, hōgō. Ba awōra zabōlō,
sato, ba watalifoesöta chōra ba ba
ngafoera: 36,000. Noa sa oja chōra
5 ndra alawe, awō ndraono. Ba iwara,
nga'ötö Isasari fefoe, ba no niha sa-
bōlō: ba no 87,000, oroedoea. Ba ono
6 Mbenijami, ba Bela ba Beeheri ba
Jediaëli, tōloe. (*F. 8, 1. 2. Moz. I. 46,*
7 21). Ba ono Mbela, ba Esibona ba
Oesi ba Oesiëli ba Jerimoto ba Iri,
lima, hōgō ngafœ̄, niha sabōlō;
8 22,034 fefoc, ni'ofajä. Ba ono Mbe-
eheri, ba Semira ba Joasi ba Elië-
zeri ba Elioenai ba Omeri ba Jere-
moto ba Abia ba Anatoti ba Ale-
9 meti; oi ono Mbeheri da'ō. Ba
fa'atora, fatalifoesöta chōra, ba hōgō
ngafœ̄, niha sabōlō, ba no 20,200.
10 Ba ono Jediaëli, ba Bilihana, ba
ono Mbilihana, ba Jeoesi ba Beni-
jami ba Echoedi ba Kena'ana ba
11 Setano ba Tarisi ba Ahisahara. Oi
ono Jediaëli da'ō, hōgō ngafœ̄, sa-
12 bōlō, 17,200, solohe baloese. Ba ono
Iri Zoefimi ba Hoefimi; ba ono
13 Gaheri Hoesimi. Ba ono Nafetali,
ba Jasiëli ba Goeni ba Jeseri ba
Saloemi, ma'oewoe Mbiliha andrō.
(*Moz. I. 46, 24*).
14 II. Ba ono Manase, ba Azerieli,
ononia chō wo'omonia; ba mo'ono
ia ono ndronganía ba dōi, Dawa
Garamo, Machiro, ama Gileadi.
15 (*Moz. IV. 26, 29-33*). Ba Machiro
andrō, ba ihalō dafifoesö ndra Hoe-
fimi Soefimi, Ma'acha. Ba ono Mana-
se si samboea, ba Selofadi, ba ono
alawe nono Zelofadi. (*Moz. IV. 27,*
16 1). Ba mo'ono Ma'acha, fo'omo
Machiro, ono matoea, ba Feresi
ibe'e tōi nononia. Ba Seresi dōi na-
chinia, ba ono da'ō, ba Olama ba
17 Rekemi. Ba ono Olama, ba Bedana.
Da'ō nga'ötö Gileadi, ono Machiro
ono Manase. Ba mo'ono nachi Ma-
chiro, ira alawe, Hamolecheti, Isi-
hodi ba Abiézeri ba Mahela dōi
nononia. Ba ono Zemida, ba Ahiana
ba Sechema ba Likehi ba Aniamá.
Ba ono Geferaji, ba Soetela; ba 20
ono da'ō, ba Beredi, ba ono da'ō,
ba Tahata, ba ono da'ō, ba Eleada,
ba ono da'ō, ba Tahata [zoci],
(*Moz. IV. 26, 35*), ba ono da'ō, ba 21
Sabada, ba ono da'ō, ba Soetela
ba Ezeri ba Eleadi; ba laboenoe ira
banoea Gata andrō, niha si tohōna
ba danō, me no mōi misi tooe ira,
ba woraboe ceriföra. Ba ara manō 22
aboe dōdō doeara Eferaji, ba so
ndra talifocsönia, ba wondrara tō-
dōnia. Ba oroedoe ia chō ndronganía 23
ba manabina ba mo'ono, ono ma-
toea. Ba ibe'e tōi nononia andrō
Mberia (ba wa'aboe dōdō), me no
si toemboe barō wa'aboe dōdō a-
drō chōra. Ba ononia alawe, ba 24
Se'era; da'ō zanaroe'ō banoea Mbeti
Horona tooc ba Beti Horona jaŵa
ba Oesení Ze'era. Ba ono Mberia,
25 ba Refa ba Resefi. Ba ono Refa,
ba Tela, ba ono da'ō, ba Tahana,
ba ono da'ō, ba Laëdana, ba ono 26
da'ō, ba Amihoedi, ba ono da'ō, ba
Elisama, (*Moz. IV. 1, 10*), ba ono 27
da'ō, ba Noeni. ba ono da'ō, ba
Josoea, (*Moz. IV. 13, 8*). Ba tána 28
chōra tanō, nahiara, ba Betiëli,
fabaja halama soja chōra, ba tánō
ba gatoembœcha loeo, ba Na'arana,
ba tánō ba gaechoela, ba Geseri,
fabaja halama soja chōra, ba baero,
ō, ba Sichema, fabaja halama soja
chōra, iroegi Aija, fabaja halama
soja chōra. (*Jos. 16, 1. 10*). Ba 29
ba nola mado Manase, ba Beti
Ze'ana, fabaja halama soja chōra,
ba Ta'anacha, fabaja halama soja
chōra, ba Megido, fabaja halama
soja chōra, ba Dora, fabaja halama
soja chōra. Da'ō nahia ndraono
Josefo, ono Gizeraëli. (*Jos. 17, 11*).
III: Ba ono Gaseri, ba Jimina 30
ba Jisiwa ba Jisiwi ba Beria ba

talifoesôra alawe Sera. (*Moz. I. 46, 31 17*). Ba ono Mberia, ba Heberi ba Malichiöli, da'ô nama Mbirisajiti.
 32 Ba ono Heberi, ba Jafeleti ba Semeri ba Hotama ba talifoesôra
 33 alawe Soea. Ba ono Jafeleti, ba Fasacha ba Bimehala ba Asiwata;
 34 da'ô nono Jafeleti andrō. Ba ono Zemeri, ba Ahi ba Roga ba Hoeba
 35 ba Aramo. Ba ono dalifoesonia Helemi, ba Sofa ba Jimina ba Selesi
 36 ba Amala. Ba ono Zofa, ba Soea ba Haneferi ba Soeala ba Beri ba
 37 Jimera. Ba Beseri ba Hodo ba Sama
 38 ba Silisa ba Jiterana ba Be'era. Ba ono Jeteri, ba Jefoene ba Fisifa
 39 ba Ara. Ba ono Ola, ba Arahi ba
 40 Haniëli ba Risja. Oi ono Gaseri da'ô, hõgõ ngafœ, nitoetoejoe, sa-
 bõlõ, hõgõ zalaŵa. Ba fa'ato ni'ofaja chõra, solohe baloese, ba no 26,000.

FAZA 8.

I. Nga'ôtô Mbenijami, iroegi Zaoe-
 lo. II. Nga'ôtô Zaoelo.

1 I. Ba ono Mbenijami, ba Bela,
 si a'a, ba Asebeli ganete da'ô, ba Ara ganete da'ô, (*Moz. I. 46, 21*),
 2 ba Noha ganete zi tõloe, ba Rafa
 3 ganete zi ñfa. Ba ono Mbela, ba
 4 Adara ba Gera ba Abihoedi, ba
 5 Abisoea ba Na'ama ba Ahoa, ba
 6 Gera ba Sefoefana ba Hoeramo. Ba
 7 da'e nono Gehoedi (hõgõ ngafœ ba
 mbanoea Geba, nifawoe'a, ni'ohé ba
 8 Manahata, Na'ama ba Ahia ba Ge-
 9 ra; da'ô zamawoe'a): Oesa ba Ahi-
 10 hoedi. Ba mo'ono Zaharaï ba danõ
 Ndraono Moabi, me no itibo'õ ndro-
 11 ngania Hoesi ba Ba'ara. Mo'ono ia
 12 chõ wo'omonia Hodesi: Jobababa Si-
 13 bia ba M esa ba Malakama, ba Jeoesi
 ba Sochia ba Mirima. Da'ô nononia,
 14 hõgõ ngafœ. Ba ononia chõ Hoesi,
 15 ba Abitoeboe ba Elifa'ali. Ba ono
 Gelifa'ali, ba Eberi ba Miseamta ba
 Semeri. Da'ô zanaroe'õ Gono ba
 16 Lodi, awõ halama soja chõra. Ba
 Beria ba Sema (hõgõ ngafœ ba
 mbanoea Najalona da'ô; ja'ira za-

17 nimba banoea Gata andrō), ba
 talifösônia Elifa'ali, ba Sasaki ba
 Jeremoto. Ba Sebadia ba Aradi
 18 ba Ederi, ba Michaëli ba Jisifa ba
 Joha, nono Mberia. Ba Sebadia
 19 ba Mesoela ba Hisiki ba Heberi, ba
 Jisimerai ba Jisilia ba Jobaba, nono
 Gelifa'ali. Ba Jakimi ba Siohiri ba
 Sabidi, ba Eliënai ba Sileta'i ba
 20 Eliëli ba Adaja ba Beraja ba Sime-
 rata nono Zime'i. Ba Jisifana ba
 21 Eberi ba Eliëli, ba Abedono ba
 Sichiri ba Hanamo, ba Hanania ba
 Elama ba Androtia, ba Jifideja'ba
 Fenoeëli, nono Zasaki. Ba Samase-
 rai ba Seharia ba Atalia, ba Jaresia
 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40
 22 Ba Elia ba Sichiri, nono Jerhamo.
 Hõgõ ngafœ da'ô, ba watalifoesôta
 chõra, no salaŵa; ba Jeroezalema
 so ira. Ba si so ba Gibeona ba
 toea Gibeona andrō, Jegoeëli, ba
 tõi wo'omonia, ba Ma'acha. (*F. 9,*
35-44). Ba si a'a nononia, ba Abe-
 dono, ba itete, ba Soeri ba Kisi ba
 Ba'ali ba Neri ba Nadabi, ba Ge-
 doro ba Ahio ba Secheri. Ba ono
 Mikeloto, ba Simea. Ba ba gamaoe-
 doe dalifoesôra so ira, ba Jeroeza-
 lema, awõ dalifoesôra andrō.
 II. Ba ono Neri, ba Kisi, ba ono
 Gisi, ba Saoelo, ba ono Zaoelo, ba
 Jonata ba Malichisoca ba Abinadabi
 ba Eseba'ali. (*Sam. I. 14, 51*). Ba
 ono Jonata, ba Meriba'ali ba ono
 Meriba'ali, ba Micha. Ba ono Micha
 andrō, ba Fitono ba Melechi ba Tarea
 ba Ahasi. Ba ono Gahasi, ba Joada,
 36 ba ono Joada, ba Alemeti ba Asi-
 maweti ba Simeri. Ba ono Zimeri,
 ba Mosa. Ba ono Mosa, ba Binea;
 37 ba Rafa nono da'ô, ba Eleasa nono
 da'ô, ba Ascli nono da'ô. Ba ônõ
 38 nono Gaseli, ono matoea; Aserika
 ba Bochoroe ba Sima'eli ba Searia
 ba Obadjia ba Hanano dõira. Oi ono
 Gaseli da'ô. Ba ono dalifoesonia
 Escki, ba Olama, si a'a, ba itete,
 ba Jo'oesi, ba itete, ba Elifeleti.
 Ba ono Olama, ba no niha sabõlõ,
 40 si no to'õlõ ba wafanata, ba ato

sibai nga'ötöra, 150. Oi mado Mbenijami da'ö fefoe. (*F. 12, 2.*)

FAZA 9.

I. Banoea Jeroezalema, mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami. II. Ba ere ba Ono Lewi. III. Halöwö nono Lewi andrō. IV. Banoea Gibeona. Nga'ötö Zaoelo.

- 1 I. Dozi Iraono Gizeraëli, ba lab'e ba zoera ; ba hisa, ba zoera hikaja razo Ndraon Gizeraëli so döira. Ba börö lalö mado Joeda, wa te'oilo'i ö ba Mbabeli ira. (*Raz. II. 24, 15, 16.*)
- 2 Ba si so ba da'ö fõna, ba dána chöra tanö, ba mbanoeara andrō, ba no Iraono Gizeraëli, ono mbanoea, ere ba Ono Lewi ba sangai halöwö ba gosali. (*Jos. 9, 23. Eser. 8, 20.*)
- 3 Banoea Jeroezalema andrō, ba mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami ba mado Geferaji ba mado
- 4 Manase: (*Neh. 11, 3-19.*) Oeta'i, ono Gamihoedi ono Omeri ono Imeri ono Mbani, fõfõ nga'ötö Weresi andrō, ono Joeda. Ba fõfõ nga'ötö Zela, ba Asaja, si a'a, ba ononia.
- 5 Ba fõfõ nga'ötö Zera, ba Jegoeëli, ba talifoesöra, 690. Ba mado Mbenijami, ba Sáloe, ono Mesoeila ono
- 6 Hodawaja ono Hascnoea. Ba baero ö, ba Jibeneja, ono Jerohamo, ba Ela, ono Oesi ono Michiri, ba Mesoeila, ono Zefatia ono Regoeëli ono
- 7 Jibenija, ba iwara, ba watalifoesöta chöra, 956 fefoe. Högö ngaféé da'ö fefoe, ba ngafoera andrō.
- 8 II. Ba ere, ba Jedaja ba Jojaribi
- 9 ba Jachino, ba Asaria, ono Hilikia ono Mesoeila ono Zadoki ono Merajoto ono Gahitoebi, salawa ba gosali Lowalangi. (*F. 5, 39.*)
- 10 Ba baero ö, ba Adaja, ono Jerohamo ono Wasoceri ono Malachia ono Maësai ono Gadiëli ono Jasera ono Mesoeila ono Mesilemiti ono Imeri,
- 11 ba talifocsöra, högö ngaföra, 1760 fefoe, niha si fadoehoe dödöda, ba wangaira halöwöra, ba gosali Lowa-
- 12 langi. Ba Ono Lewi, ba Semaja,

ono Hasoeboe ono Asirika ono Häsabia, fõfõ nga'ötö Merari. Ba baero ö, ba Bakabakara ba Heresi ba Galala ba Matania, ono Micha ono Zichiri ono Gasafo. Ba Obadia, ono Zemaja ono Galala ono Jedoetoeno, ba Berechia, ono Asa ono Elikana, si so ba mbanoca Netofa andrō. (*F. 2, 54.*)

III. Ba sanaro ba mbawandroehö, 17 ba Saloemi ba Akoebroe ba Talamono ba Ahimana ba talifoesöra ; högö Zaloemi, irege ma'öchö andre sanaro ia ba mbawandroehö zala-wa andrō, tänö ba gatoemboecha loeo. Da'ö zanaro ba mbawandroehö, ba nahia Nono Lewi andrō. Ba 19 Saloemi andrō, ono Goresi ono Gebiasafo ono Gora, ba talifoesönia, si sawëe ja'ira, nga'ötö Gora, ba no sangaingai halöwö andrō, wanaro tojo mbawandroehö nose, si mane ira toeara fõna, si no sanaro goi ba mbawandroehö ba nahia Jehowa, (*Moz. I. V. 4, 18-20.*) ba Fineha andrō, 20 ono Geleazar, ba no salawära, ba götö fõna (*Jamoetolo ia Jehowa !*) (*Moz. I. V. 25, 7-13.*) Ba Sacharia andrō, ono Mczelemia, ba no sanaro ba mbawandroehö ba nosc wama'-ele'ö. Ba ja'ira fefoe, si no moe-toetoejoc, ba wanaro tojo mbawandroehö, ba no 212; ba ba mbanoeara latanö ba zoera nga'ötö döira. No Dawido ba Samoeëli sangi'ila andrō zamataro ja'ira, ba halöwöra andrō. (*Sam. I. 9, 9. 11.*)

Ja'ira ba onora, ba ba zinga mbawandroehö nahia Jehowa so, ba zinga mbawandroehö nahia ose andrō, ba wanaro. Öfa nahia, zi so 24 sanaro andrō : tänö ba gatoemboecha loeo ba tänö ba gaechoela ba tänö jöoe ba tänö raja. Ba talifoesöra ba mbanoea side'ide chöra, ba fitoefitoe bongi wa'ara möimöi ira mijomo, ba wanolo ja'ira. Ba 25 satoea zanaro ba mba wandroehö andrō, si daöfa, ba lö'ö sa aefa'aefa ba halöwöra, fadoro. Da'ö Nono Lewi

andrō. Ba nifaigifaigira gōi mbate'e
andrō, fabaja nihōna andrō, ba
27 gosali Lowalangi; ba ba zi bongi,
ba lō laboelō'ō ira ba zi fašoei go-
sali Lowalangi. Me no ja'ira zana-
28 rō ba zi bongi, ba ero na moloeo,
ba lakoë mbawandroehō. Ba sa-
maigimaigi fakake ba wame'e soe-
mange ōsa, irā ; la'ofaja, na la'ohe
29 bacha ba na lafoeli bacro. Ba so
gōi ōsa nifataro samaigimaigi ga-
magama andrō, gamagama ni'a-
moni'ō gefoe, ba hamo si sōchi
andrō ba agoe ba fanicha ba remba-
30 remba. Ba ere ōsa, ba no nifataro
ba wamali'ō fanicha samohoea re-
mbaremba andrō. (*Moz. II. 30, 23-*
31 *25*). Ba Matitia andrō, Ono Lewi,
ono ma'oewoe Gora andrō, Saloemi,
ono si a'a, ba no nifataro ba wogore
32 koe. Ba ma'oewoe Gahati ōsa,
iwara, ba no nifataro ba wangali
roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ero na loeo
33 sabato. (*Moz. III. 24, 5. 8*). Da'ō
mege zanocnō andrō, hōgō ngafē
ba Nono Lewi; nahiara mbate'e
andrō, lō halōwōra bō'ō, me no
34 bongi ma'ōchō lō aefaaefaa ira ba
halōwōra andrō. (*A. 14-16*). Da'ō
hōgō ngafē andrō ba Nono Lewi,
ba watalifoesōta andrō chōra, amae-
dola woeroegō. Ba Jeroezalema so
ira.
35 IV. Ba si so ba Gibeona, ba toea
Gibeona andrō, Jejeli, ba tōi wo'o-
monia, ba Ma'acha. (*F. 8, 29-33*).
36 Ba ononia si a'a, ba Abedono, ba
[itete ba] Soeri ba Kisi ba Ba'ali
37 ba Neri ba Nadabi, ba Gedoro ba
38 Ahio ba Sacharia ba Mikeloto. Ba
ono Mikeloto, ba Simea. Ba ja'ira
gōi, ba ba gamaoedoe dalifoesōra
so, ba Jeroezalema, awōd alifoesōra
39 andrō. Ba ono Neri, ba Kisi, ba
ono Gisi, ba Saoelo, ba ono Zaoelo,
ba Jonata, ba Malichisoea ba Abi-
40 nadabi ba Eseba'ali. Ba ono Jonata,
ba Meriba'ali, ba ono Meriba'ali,
41 ba Micha. Ba ono Micha, ba Fitono
42 ba Melechi ba Tarea ba Ahasi. Ba

ono Gahasi, ba Jaëra, ba ono Jaëra,
ba Alcmeti ba Asimaweti ba Simeri;
ba ono Zimeri, ba Mosa. Ba ono 43:
Mosa, ba Binea. Ba ono da'ō, ba
Refaja, ba ono da'ō, ba Eleasa, ba
ono da'ō, ba Aseli. Ba ūnō nono 44:
Gaseli, ono matoea, Aserika ba Bo-
choroe ba Sima'eli ba Searia ba
Obadia ba Hanano dōira. Da'ō no-
no Gaseli andrō.

FAZA 10.

I. Fa'amate ndra Saoelo ononia.
II. La'o'aja mbtonia Dawa Wilisiti,
ba lahaogō wogo'o ja'ia banoea
Jabesi andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Sam. I. 31*.)

I. Ba no lalaoe ba Ndراونو Gi-
zeraëli Dawa Wilisiti; ba no moloi
Ndراونو Gizeräeli labe'e Dawa Wi-
lisiti, ba hisa tooe ba danō niboe-
noe ba hili Giliboa. Ba lō labōhōli
ndra Saoelo ononia Dawa Wilisiti,
laboenoe sa'ae nono Zaoelo, Jonata
ba Abinadabi ba Malichisoea. Ba
me laforege chō Zaoelo, me na la'-
ila ia sifafana, ba ata'oe sibai ia
zifafana andrō. Ba imane chō zo-
lohe fangōmania: Sobi zi'ōlioé ba
fahō ndra'odo, fa bōi mōi dania zi
lō moeboto andrō, ba wango'aja
ja'o ! Ba lō edōna zolohe fangōna-
nia, me ata'oe ia. Ba itoejoe wōda
Saoelo, ba ilangōgō. Ba me i'ilā
solohe fangōmania, no mate Zaoelo
ba ilangōgō gōi wōdania, ba mate
ia gōi. Si manō wa'amate Zaoelo ba
ononia si datōloe, si samba omo
ja'ira; endronga mate ira. Ba me
larongo Iraono Gizeräeli gefoe ba
ndraso, no moloi Ndراونو Gizeräeli
ba no mate Zaoelo, fabaja ononia,
ba larōi mbanoeara, moloi. Ba so
Ndراونو Wilisiti, ba la'ochōgō na-
hiara.

II. Ba mahemoloe ū, ba so Ndرا-
wa Wilisiti, ba wangai gamagama
niboenoe, ba hisa tooe Zaoelo ba
iraononia si datōloe, ba hili Giliboa.
Ba lahalō gamagamania, ba la'ohe

- hōgōnia ba fangōnania ba lafate-
nge zanōrōi tanō Ndrewa Wilisiti,
ba wangombacha ba nadocra ba
ba niha sato toeria wemōnara a-
10 ndrō. Ba fangōnania, ba labe'e ba
gosali Lowalangira andrō, ba hōgō-
nia, ba la'osō ba nomo Dagono.
11 Ba me larongo fefoe nilaoe Ndrewa
Wilisiti chō Zaoelo banoea Ja-
12 besi ba danō Gileadi, dozi, ba mao-
so zabōlōra fefoe, lahalō mboto
Zaoelo ba boto ndraononia, la'ohe
ba Jabeli. Ba lako'o mbotorba
mbōrō manawa andrō ba Jabeli,
ba mamonī ba gō ira, fitoe bongi.
13 (Sam. II. 2, 5). Tobali mate Zaoelo
ba horōnia chō Jehowa, me lō ni'-
o'ōnia oroisa Jehowa ba me no
isofoe ba mbechhoe, ba wama'ele'ō
chōnia lala, (Sam. I. 15, 11; 28, 8),
14 me lō nisofoenia chō Jehowa fa-
ma'ele'ō. Andrō wa ibe'e mate ia
[Jehowa], ba fa'arazo, ba ibe'e chō
Dawido, ono Giza'i.

FAZA 11.

I. Tobali razo Ndrono Gizerāeli
Dawido. Atoe'a ira ba hati Siona.
II. Sabōlō andrō chō Dawido.

(A. 1-9: Sam. II. 5, 1-10.)

- 1 I. Ba owoelo Ndrono Gizerāeli
fefoe, chō Dawido, lamanc chōnia :
Fōfō nōsioendra'aga! (Moz. I. 29, 14).
2 Me fōna sa'ae, me razo na Zaoelo,
ba no ja'oegō zolohe Iraono Gize-
rāeli, ba wasowēta, ba ja'oegō gōi
zolohe mangawoeli; ba noa gōi ima-
ne chōoc Lowalangioe, Johowa :
Ja'oegō dania zokoebaloi banoeagoe
Iraono Gizerāeli, ba razora ndra'oe-
3 gō! Ba mōi chō razo ba Heberona,
zatoea Ndrono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba
fawoe'oe li chōra Dawido, ba He-
berona, ba zanehc Johowa ; ba la-
bajo:ni razo Ndrono Gizerāeli Da-
wido, dali goroisa Jchowa andrō,
nifa'ema Zamoeāli. (Sam. I. 16, 1.
4 3, 12). Ba isa'wa Jcroezalema Da-
wido, awō Ndrono Gizerāeli fefoe —
Jeroezalema Jeboesi andrō ; Iraono
- Jeboesi, niha si tohōna ba danō,
zi so ba da'ō —. Ba lamane chō
Dawido banoea Jeboesi andrō : Lō'ō
sa atoe'a'ō ba da'e ! Ba iforege
Dawido, ba atoe'a ia ba hati Siona,
ja'ia mbanoea Dawido andrō. Ba
da'ō imane Dawido : Ha niha zi
ofōna mangalani Iraono Jeboesi,
ba labe'e koemandra ba solohe !
Ba si ofōna mōi ja'wa, ba Joabi,
ono Zeroeja, ba tobali koemandra
ia. Ba ba hati andrō i'iagō sa'ae
Dawido, andrō wa labe'e tōinia
mbanoea Dawido. Ba i'aro'ō mba-
noea andrō, fasoei, i'otarai Milo
andrō, fasoei manō ; ba Joabi za-
ngaro bō'ōnia, jomo ba mbanoea.
Ba itoegoe tēdooe wa'abōlō Dawi-
do, itolo ia Jchowa ngahōnō.
- (A. 10-41: Sam. II. 23, 8-39.)
- II. Ba da'e zala'wa ba zabōlō andrō chō Dawido, sanolo sibai
ja'ia, me tobali razo ia, awō Ndrono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba wamataro
razo ja'ia, dali goroisa Jehowa ba
Ndrono Gizerāeli. Ba da'e wa'ato zabōlō andrō chō Dawido : Jasobe,
ono Hachamoni, hōgō zi datōlōe andrō. Ilaoe dohonia, ba 300
zi mate, endronga. (F. 27, 2). Ba fanetenia, ba Eleazari, ono Dodo,
ma'oewoe Gahohi ; samōsa ia ba zi datōloc, sabōlō. (F. 27, 4). Awō Da-
wido ia ba Wasedāmi, me no owoelo Ndrewa Wilisiti ba wasōndrata. Ba
so ba da'ō mbolo nowi, gandroc. Ba me moloi zato, labe'e Dawa
Wilisiti, ba la'agō daloe nowi, la-
fadōni [ba nemali] ba lalaoe ba
Ndrewa Wilisiti, ba tobali femōna
seboea, itolo Jehowa. Ba samoeza
maōchō, ba datōloe zi mōi mitoee
chō Dawido, ba hati kara andrō,
ba hati Adoela, datōloe salāwa andrō,
ba zi 30, me no ba zalo'o, ba Refa'i, labe'e golombasewara Dawa
Wilisiti. (Sam. I. 22, 1). Ba hati andrō so Dawido, me loeo da'ō, ba
ba Mbetilechema so Ndrewa Wilisiti sato. Ba omasi Dawido [nidanō], 17

- ba imane : Ha niha zana'oe gôgroe
idânô, ba mba'a andrô, ba zinga
18 mbawa gôli Mbetilechema ? Ba la-
tôrô golombasewâ Ndrawa Wilisiti
si datôloe latimba ira, ba lata'oe ni-
danô ba mba'a andrô, ba zinga mba-
wa gôli Mbetilechema, ba la'ohe chô
Dawido. Ba lô edôna ibadoe Dawido,
idoewagô [soemange] chô Jehowa,
19 imane : Jamoetenâwa ndra'o Lowa-
langigoe, fa bôi oelaoe zi manô !
Hadia, oebadoe ndro zabôlô andre,
si no mangositengagô nosora, me
môi ira? Lô'ô sa ba dôdôra nosora,
wolohe ja'ia ba da'e ! — ba lô'ô
manô ibadoe. Da'ô nilaoe zabôlô
20 andrô, si datôloe. Ba Abiza'i, achi
Joabi, ba no hôgô ba zi tôloe nga-
foeloe andrô. Ilaoe dohonia, ba 300
zi mate, ba no seboea toeria ia,
21 ba zi 30 andrô. Ba zi 30, ba no
seboea tôi ia, ba ja'ia zolohe ja'-
ira, ba ba zi da tôloe andrô, ba lô
22 fala'wala'wa ia. Ba Benaja, ono
Jehojada, niha sabôlô, seboca ilaoe,
banoea Gabase'eli. Ja'ia zamoenoe
ono Gariëli, Iraono Moabi, si daroea.
Ba samoeza ma'ôchô, me so deoe
si bakoe, ba iboenoe zingo, si tooe
23 ba mba'a. Ba iboenoe gôi Ndrawa
Miseraji, niha seboea sibai, lima
hela. Sara doho ba danga Ndrawa
Miseraji andrô, sezai mawô; ba ha
sî'o i'he chônia Benaja; ba ira'oe
doho andrô, ba danga Ndrawa Mi-
seraji andrô, ba tohonia andrô ibe'e
famoenoenia. (*Sam. I. 17, 7. 40. 51.*)
24 Da'ô nilaoe Mbenaja, ono Jehojada,
ba seboea toeria ia ba zi 30 sabôlô
25 andrô. (*F. 27, 5. 6.*) Ba zi tôloe nga-
foeloe, ba no seboea tôi ia, ba ba
zi datôloe, ba lô fala'wala'wa ia. Ba
ibe'e hôgô wazoeri ia Dawido, hôgô
26 wazoeri si lô aefâ aefâ chônia. Ba
sabôlô andrô, ba Azaheli, achi Jo-
abi, ba Elihana, ono Dodo, banoea
27 Mbetilechema, ba Samoti, banoea
Haroro, ba Helesi, banoea Walono,
28 (*F. 27, 8. 10.*) ba Ira, ono Ike,
banoea Dekoa, ba Abiçzeri, banoea
- Ganatoti, ba Sibechai, banoea Hoe- 29
sa, ba Ilai, banoea Gahoho, ba 30
Maharai, banoea Netofa, ba Heledi,
ono Mba'ana, banoea Netofa, ba 31
Ita'i, ono Ribai, banoea Gibeia, ba
mado Mbenijami, ba Benaja, ba-
noea Wireato, ba Hoerai, banoea 32
Nahale-Gasi ba Abiëli, banoea Ga-
raba, ba Asimaweti, banoea Mba- 33
koeri, ba Eliaba, banoea Za'alabo,
ba Hasemi, banoea Gizon, ba Jo- 34
nata, ono Zage, banoea Harara, ba 35
Ahiamo, ono Zachara, banoea Ha-
rara, ba Elifali, ono Goeri, ba 36
Heferi, banoea Mechera, ba Ahia,
banoea Walono, ba Hesero, banoea 37
Garemeli, ba Na'arai, ono Esibai.
Ba Joëli, talifoesô Natano, ba Mibi- 38
hara, ono Hegeri, ba Seleki, Iraono 39
Gamoni, ba Naharai, banoea Mbe'-
erot, solohe fangôna chô Joabi ono
Zeroeja, ba Ira, banoea Jatiri, ba 40
Garebi, banoea Jatiri. Ba Oeria, 41
Iraono Cheti, ba Sabada, ono Gahe-
lai, (*Sam. II. 11, 3.*) ba Adina, ono 42
Zisa, mado Roebeno, sala'wa ba
mado Roebeno, ba tôloe ngafoeloe
nawönia, ba Hanano, ono Ma'acha, 43
ba Jozafati, banoca Metene, ba 44
Oesia, banoea Gasehera, ba Sama
ba Jeïli, ono Hotama, banoea Ga-
roëri, ba Jediaëli, ono Zimeri, ba 45
talifoesönia Joha, banoea Disi, ba 46
Eliëli, banoea Mahana'i, ba Jeribai
ba Josawia, ono Gelina'ama, ba Jite-
ma, Iraono Moabi, ba Eliëli ba Obedi 47
ba Ja'asiëli, banoea Mcsobaja.

FAZA 12.

I. Sabôlô andrô, si fafafao chô
Dawido, me moloi ia, me igohi ia
Saoelo. II. Tôi zi môi ba Heberona,
ba wamataro razo Dawido.

I. Ba da'ô zi môi awô Dawido ba 1
Zikelagi, me no moloi ia ibe'e Saoelo,
ono Gisi. Fôfô zabôlô andrô gôi ira,
sanolo ba wasöndrata, (*Sam. I. 27,*
6.) solohe fana, ba si no to'ôlô ba
waribosa, he kambôlô ba he kabera,
ba he zoei ba wafanata. Iwa Zaoelo 2
31

- andrō, mado Mbenijami, ba (F. 8, 40) Ahiëseri, hōgō, ba Joasi, iraono Hasema'a, banoea Gibeal, ba Jesiēli ba Feleti, iraono Gasimaweti, ba Beracha ba Jehoe, banoea Ganatoti.
- 4 Ba Jisimaja, banoea Gibconia, sabōlō ba zi tōloe ngafoeloe andrō ba solohe ja'ira; ba Jeremia ba Jahasiēli ba Johanano ba Josabada, 5 banoea Gedera. Ba Eloezai ba Jerimoto ba Bealia ba Semaria ba Se-fatia, banoea Harifi; ba Elikana, ba Jisija ba Asare'eli ba Joëzeri ba Jasobeamo, ma'oewoe Gora. (F. 25, 18). Ba Joëla ba Sebadia, iraono 7 Jerohamo, banoea Gedoro. Ba mado Gado, sanaŵa Dawido — ba hatimia andrō, ba danō si mate — niha sabōlō, si no mangarō, ba wasōndrata, solohe baloese ba toho, hoelō zingo wamaigida, ba no saoha ahe, si mane nago ba hili: (Sam. II. 2, 18): Ja'ia Geseri, hōgō, ba fanetenia, ba Obadia, ba fanete, ba 10 Eliabi, ba fanete, ba Misimana, ba 11 fanete, ba Jeremia, ba fanete, ba 12 Ata'i, ba fanete, ba Eliëli, ba fanete, ba Johanano, ba fanete, ba 13 Elisabada, ba fanete, ba Jeremia, 14 ba fanete, ba Machabanai. Da'ō mado Gado; side'idera, ba ilawa zi otoe, ba sabōlōra, ba hōnō ilawa. 15 Da'ō zangōtō Joridano, ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, me no afōnoe ngōfi, ba same'e moloi banoea ba ndraso fefoe, tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo 16 ba tānō ba gaechoela. Ba so gōi ōsa mado Mbenijami, awō mado Joeda, sanaŵa Dawido, ba hati 17 andrō. Ba mōi tooe Dawido, i'ondrasi ira, hoemedē ia chōra, imane: Na ba wa'atoelō mōi ami chōgoe, ba wanolo ja'odo, ba data'osara'ō dōdōda; ba na ba wemanga mbōligoe, ba zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, mōi ami, he wā'ae lō lalōgōe, si togoele ba dangagoe, ba jamoefaigi Lowalangi ndra toeada, ba jamoefā- 18 tōrō hoekoe! Ba ifarooe Gamasai, liōgō zi 30, Eheha, ba imane:
- „Chōoe ndra'aga, ja'oegō Dawido, awōoe, ja'oegō, ono Giza'i! Ja ahowoe, ja ahowoe ndra'oegō, ba ja ahowoe zanolo ja'oegō; noa sa itolo'ō Lowalangioe!“ Ba itema ira Dawido, ba ifatitaro solohe sabōlō andrō chōnia. Ba mado Manase ōsa, sanawā Dawido, me mōi ia awō Ndrawa Wilisiti, me lasoewō Zaoelo (ba lō'ō sa latolo Ndrawa Wilisiti, lafōfanō sa'ae Dawido Dawa Wilisiti, me no mamagōlō ira, lamane: Ma isawā zochō ja'ia, Saoelo, ba mōi fa'aetoe mbagida. (Sam. I. 29, 4). Ba me isawā Zikelagi, ba si mōi 20 chōnia mado Manase, ba Adana ba Josabada ba Jediaëli ba Michaëli ba Josabada [na] ba Elihoe ba Sileta'i, hōgō ngahōnō mado Manase. Ba latolo Dawido ba nemali 21 andrō; noa sa sabōlō ira fefoe, ba tebe'e solohe sato ira. Ero ma'ōchō 22 sa so zanawā Dawido, ba wanolo ja'ia, irege ato sibai chōnia zabōlō, hoelō si mane sabōlō chō Lowalangi.
11. Ba da'e wa'ato hōgō zi mōi 23 fasoewō, si no mangarō, si mōi chō Dawido, ba Heberona, ba wama'ema chōnia fa'arazo Zaoclo andrō, dali goroisra Jehowa: Mado Joeda, solohe 24 baloese ba toho, si no mangarō ba wasoewōta, ba no 6800. Ba mado 25 Zimeoni, ba 7100 zabōlō. Ba mado 26 Lewi, ba 4600. Ba baero ō, ba Jojada, salawā nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, 3700 ira, ba Sadoki, ono matoea sabōlō; 28 22 zalaŵa ba watalifoesōta andrō chōra. (Sam. II. 15, 24. F. 5, 34). Ba mado Mbenijami, iwa Zaoelo, ba 29 3000; sato chōra, ba lō'ō sa labō-hōli nga'ōtō Zaoelo, iroegi loeo da'ō. Ba mado Geferaji, ba 20,800, sabōlō 30 ba seboea toeria, ba watalifoesōta andrō chōra. Ba si matonga mado 31 Manase, ba 18,000, nitōtōi, ena'ō mōi ira, ba wamatara razo Dawido. Ba mado Isasari, si no aboto ba 32 dōdō inōtō, sangila watahōgō nilaoe Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba 200 hōgō, awō

- 33 niwara fefoe, barō mba'wara. Ba mado Zeboeloni, ba 50,000, sabōlō ba wasoewōta, si so ngawalō wāngōna, ba si no mangarō, sange-nđrōna manolo, si ha sara dōdō.
- 34 Ba mado Nafetali, ba 1000 hōgō, ba 37,000 nawōra, solohe baloese
- 35 ba toho. Ba mado Dano, ba 28,600,
- 36 si no mangarō, ba wasōndrata. Ba mado Gaseri, ba 40,000, sabōlō, sangendrōna fao, ba wasoewōta.
- 37 Ba moroi ba zi tambai Joridano : Mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba si matonga mado Manase, ba 120,000, si so fangōna, hadia ia ngawalō,
- 38 sogoena ba wasoewōta. Sabōlō andrō fefoe, si no mama'anō ba wasoewōta, zi mōi ba Heberona, ha sara dōdō, ba wamataro razo Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe Dawido. Ba he Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, si tosai baero ō, ba ha sara dōdō, ba wamataro razo Dawido. Ba tōloe bongi ira ba da'ō ehō Dawido, ba lafodiwo
- 40 ira talifoesōra andrō. Ba sahatō ba da'ō, irege mado Isasari ba mado Zeboeloni ba mado Nafetali, ba la'ohe mbalazo ba haeloe galide ba ba haeloe gondra ba ba haeloe koedo kalide ba ba haeloe zaŵi : ūra hamo ba kooe nilaoe boea ara ba kooe nilaoe boea nagoe ba agoe ba fanicha ba saŵi ba biribiri, oja sibai, me no somoeso tōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- Gizeraëli ba ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi, ba mbanoea misa, nitehe ehōra, fabaja benoea ba ngai, ena'ō la'ondrasi ita, ba ena'ō tafoeli ta-halō ehōda dawōla Lowalangida andrō ; me loeo razo Zaoelo, ba lō'ō sa ba dōdōda ja'ia. Ba latema linia sato fefoe, hana na lamanō, me omasi zato niŵa'ōnia andrō. Ba ifakao-ni'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe Dawido, i'otarai mbewe Zihora, ba danō Miseraji, noemalō ba lala ba Hamata andrō, ena'ō lahalō dawōla Lowalangi, ba Giriati Jeari. Ba mōi ba Mba'ala [ja'ia Giriati Jeari ba mado Joeda] Dawido, awō Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba wolohe mijawa, moroi ba da'ō, tawōla Lowalangi andrō, nifotōi tawōla Jehowa sidadao jaŵa keroebi. (*Jos. 15, 9.*) Ba lahalō dawōla Lowalangi, ba nomo Gabinadabi, ba labē'e ba goereta si bohooe, ba Oesa ba Ahio zolohe koereta andrō. Ba Dawido ba Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba molaja, wowaōwaō fōna Lowalangi, laforege, manoēnō ira ba lalaoe mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, ba labōzi rafa'i ba faritia ba lalaoe dorofe.
- II. Ba me laroegi gokajama mbasitō andrō ba Gidono, ba i'oro'ō dangania Oesa, ba wolohelohe tawōla, me no lahole'ō ira saŵi andrō. Ba tesao wōnoe Jehovah ehō Oesa, ba ibōzi ia, ba tobali mate ia ba da'ō, fōna Lowalangi. Ba lō sōehisōchi dōdō Dawido, me no ira'oe manō Oesa andrō Jehovah, ba labē'e sa'ae tōi naha andrō Weresi Oesa (Fondra'oe Oesa), iroegi ma'ōehō andre. Ba ata'oe Dawido Lowalangi, me loeo da'ō, ba imane : Ba he oewisa wolohe elōgōe tawōla Lowalangi andrō ? Ba lō ifa'ohe'ō ehōnia ba mbanoea Dawido dawōla, ba ngai lala ifa'ohe'ō, ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo, banoea Gata. Ba torōi ba da'ō dawōla Lowalangi, chō Gobedi-Edomo, ba nomonia, tōloe waŵa ;

FAZA 13.

I. Lahalō dawōla ni'amoni'ō andrō, la'ohe ba Jereezalema. II. Fa'amate Oesa andrō. Terōi ba nomo Gobedi-Edomo dawōla.

Faigi gōi Sam. II. 6, 1-11.)

- 1 I. Ea mamagōlō Dawido ba goemandra zi hōnō ba ba goemandra zi otoe ba ba zalaŵa fefoe. Ba imane Dawido, ba Ndراono Gizeraëli sato, fefoe : Na omasi ami [gōi], ba na moroi ehō Lowalangida, Jehovah, ba datafatenge ba niwada misa, si no torōi foeri heza, ba danō Ndراono
- 12
- 2
- 13
- 14

ba ifahowoe'ō Jehowa zi samba omo
ndra Obedi-Edomo, awō fefoe ha-
dia ia zi so chōnia.

FAZA 14.

I. Ifatenge doeka chō Dawido Hiramo. Donga Dawido ba ononia ba Jeroezalema. II. Mendroea l'alani Ndrawa Wilisiti Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Sam. II. 5, 11-25.)

1 I. Ba Hiramo andrō, razo Diro, ba ifatenge zinenge chō Dawido, ba ifa'ohe'ō geoe, eresi, ba toeka gara ba toeka geoe ifatenge, ba wolaoe 2 omo chō Dawido. Ba aboto ba dōdō Dawido, wa no ifataro ia razo Ndraono Gизeraëli Jehowa, wa itoegoe eboea wa'arazonia [ibe'ē Jehowa], bōrō mbanoeania Iraono 3 Gизeraëli. Ba ba Jeroezalema, ba ihalō na ndra alawe Dawido, ba 4 toemboetoemboe na chōnia ndrao- no, ono matoea ba ono alawe. Da'e 5 dōi ndraono andrō, si toemboe chōnia ba Jeroezalema: Samoea ba Sobaba ba Natano ba Selomo, ba 6 Jibihara ba Elisoea ba Elefeleto, ba Noga ba Nefegi ba Jafia, 7 ba Elisama ba Be'eliada ba Eli- feleti.

8 II. Ba me larongo Dawa Wilisiti, no moebajoini razo Ndraono Gизeraëli fefoe Dawido, ba so ira moroi si tooe, dozi ira, ba wangaloei Dawido. Ba me irongo da'ō 9 Dawido, ba ifaondragō ira. Ba me no laroegi danō Dawa Wilisiti, me no lafazaewe ira ba zalo'o, ba 10 Refa'i, ba isofoe chō Lowalangi Dawido, imane: Hadia, oefaondragō Ndrewa Wilisiti andrō, hadia, ōbe'e ba dangagoe ira? Ba imane chōnia Jehowa: A'e — oebe'e ba dangagoe 11 ira! Ba me lafa'e se ira mijāwa, ba Mba'ali Werasi, ba ilaoe chōra Dawido, ba te'ala ira ibe'c. Ba imane Dawido: No moezaewe nemaligoe fōnagoe ibe'e Lowalangi tangagoe andre, si mane na atōla mba'aba'a nidanō! Andrō wa labe'e tōi naha a-

ndrō Mba'ali Werasi (Sochō fa'atōla). Ba larōi foeri ba da'ō nadoera, ba ifatoenoe'ō Dawido. (Moz. V. 7, 5. 25). Ba ifoeli so Ndrewa Wilisiti, labologō ira ba zalo'o. Ba me ifoeli isofoe chō Lowalangi Dawido, ba imane chōnia Lowalangi: Bōi faondragō ira, fasoei ira, moroi foeri, ba otarai mbōrō keretaoe andrō, wolaoe chōra! Ba na ūrongo roeroe 15 zanōrō ba hogoe keretaoe andrō, ba laboe; noa sa mowaōwaō fōnagoe Lowalangi, ba wolaoe ba Ndrewa Wilisiti, ba zanōewō andrō. Ba i'o'ō Dawido niwā'ō Lowalangi chōnia, ba te'ala Ndrewa Wilisiti labe'e, i'otarai Gibeona, iroegi misa Geseri. Ba hoemōngō doeria Dawido 17 ba danō niha bō'ō, fefoe, ba dozi soi, ba ihawoei fa'ata'oera Dawido Jehowa.

FAZA 15.

I. La'ohē ba Jeroezalema dawōla Lowalangi. II. Lafataro zanōenō, Ono Lewi. III. Fa'omoeso dōdō Dawido, si fatoewoe chō Michala.

I. Ba molaoe omo Dawido — tengā ha samboea — ba mbanoea Dawido andrō, ba ifazōchi gōi nahia dawōla Lowalangi andrō, ose ilaoe ba da'ō. Imane Dawido me loeo da'ō: Tawōla Lowalangi andrō, ba lō tola la'osa'ō niha bō'ō, ha Ono Lewi andrō; me no ja'ira nitoe-toeje Jehowa, ba wangosa'ō tawōla Lowalangi, ba wangaingai halōwō chōnia, si lō mamałōmalō. Ba ifakaoni'ō ba Jeroezalema Ndrewa Gизeraëli fefoe Dawido, ba wolohe mijāwa tawōla Jehowa ba nahiania andrō, nilaoenia. Ba i'woeloi nga'ōtō Ga'aroni Dawido, awō Nono Lewi andrō: Nga'ōtō Gahati andrō: Oeriëli, satoea, ba talifoesōnia, 120. Ba he nga'ōtō Merari: Asaja, satoea, ba talifoesōnia, 220. Ba he nga'ōtō Gereso: Joëli, satoea, ba talifoesōnia, 130. Ba he nga'ōtō Elisafa: Semaja, satoea, ba

- 9 talifoesõnia, 200. Ba he nga'ötö lehoe ba Mikeneja ba Obedi-Edomo
 Heberona : Eliëli, satoea, ba tali-
 10 foesõnia, 80. Ba he nga'ötö Oesiëli : nitika side'ide, soli sesolo, fondrõ-
 Aminadabi satoea, ba talifoesõnia, nia'ö. Ba Kenania, satoea Nono 22
 11 112. Ba ifa'aso gere andrō Dawido, Lewi, ba wangosa'ö [tawõla] ba
 Sadoki ba Abiataro, ba ono Lewi samaigi fangosa'ö andrō, me no
 andrō, Oeriëli ba Asaja ba Joëli to'ölö ia ba da'ö. Ba Berechia ba 23
 ba Semaja ba Eliëli ba Aminadabi,
 12 (*Sam. II. 15, 29*), ba inane chôra : Elikana, ba no sanaro ba mbawa-
 No satoea ngafœ ami ba Nono ndroehö, ba na ha dawõla. Ba Seba-
 Lewi, mi'amoni, ja'ami ba talifoe- 24
 sõmi, ena'ö mi'ohe mijawa dawõla
 Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gize-
 raëli ba na ha andrō nilaoegoe na-
 hania. Me no lõ ja'ami, ba zi
 fõfõna andrō, ba no ibõzi ndra'aga
 Lowalangiida, Jehowa, me lõ ma'o'ö
 14 nifachoinia. (*F. 13, 9. 10*). Ba ma- III. Ba möi Dawido, awõ zatoea 25
 moni gere andrō, awõ Nono Lewi Ndراono Gizeräeli, awõ goemandra
 andrō, ba wolohe mijawa tawõla
 Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gize-
 15 raëli. Ba lafaza'wa dawõla Lowa- goroisa Jehowa, moroi ba nomo
 langi Ono Lewi andrō, lahare'ö ba Gobedi-Edomo, oi so wa'omoeso
 galisira heahea andrō, la'o'ö niwa'ö dödö. Ba me itolo Lowalangi Nono 26
 Moze, dali goroisa Jehowa, (*Moz.*
II. 25, 14. Moz. IV. 4, 15). Lewi andrō, sangosa'ö tawõla goroisa' Jehowa, ba fitoe rozi labe'e
 16 II. Ba ibe'e li Dawido ba zatoea soemange ono za'wi ba fitoe nga'-
 Nono Lewi andrō, ba wamatara iwa- eoe gõi mbiribiri si matoea. Ba 27
 ra andrō, sanocnö, si so fakake ba baroe seboea, tarafali, mbaroe Da-
 wanoenö, biola nitika, seboea ba wido ba baroe Nono Lewi fefoe,
 side'ide ba faritia, ena'ö lafarongogö sangosa'ö tawõla ba baroe Genania,
 loealoea wa'omoeso dödö, seboea 28
 17 li. Ba nifataro Nono Lewi andrō, goroisa zangosa'ö, [hõgõ] zanoenö. Ba
 ba Hemano, ono Joëli, ba talifoesõra baroe ba doto na, tarafali, mbaroe
 Asafo, ono Mberechia, ba iwara, Dawido. Ba la'ohé mijawa dawõla 28
 nge'ötö Merari, Etano, ono Goesaja. goroisa Jehowa Iraono Gizeräeli fe-
 18 Ba awõra iwara na, amaedola da- foie, no owoawoea dödö ba no eboea
 mbalina : Sacharia, ono Ja'asiëli, ba li dorofe sanaoe, ba so dorofe bõ'ö
 Semiramoto ba Jehiëli ba Oeni ba ba faritia, ba biola nitika, seboea ba
 Eliabi ba Benaja ba Ma'aseja ba side'ide, lalaoe. Ba me iroegi mba- 29
 Matitia ba Elifelehoe ba Mikeneja noea Dawido tawõla goroisa Jeho-
 ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jeëli, sanaro wa, ba ifaigî Michala andrō, ono
 19 ba mbawandroehö. Ba Hemano ba Zaoelo, moroi ja'wa ba zandrela. Ba
 Asafo ba Etano, sanoenö, si so fa- me i'ilä, wa ifarõga ia Dawido ba
 ritia, ba wangeboea li. (*F. 6, 18.* molaja, ba fatoewoe ia chõnia.
 20 24; 25, 1). Ba Sacharia ba Aziëli ba FAZA 16.
 Semiramoto ba Jehiëli ba Oeni ba I. La'ohé baose dawõla. II. Fa-
 Eliabi ba Ma'aseja ba Benaja, ba noenö Dawido. III. Tefataro ba
 si so biola nitika seboea, si ohia'ö wamosoemange Jehowa Nono Lewi
 21 li nono alawe. Ba Matitia ba Elife- ba ere.

(A. 1-3. 43: *Sam. II. 6, 17-19*.)

I. Ba me no la'ohé mijomo da- 1

- wöla Lowalangi ba me no labe'e ba nose andrō, nilaoe Dawido nahi-ania, ba lafesoemange Lowalangi, soemange nitoenoe ba socmange fangorifi. Ba me no i'asiwai Dawido wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, awō zoemange fangorifi ba ifahowoe'ō niha sato ba dōi Jehowa, ba idozigō Ndراono Gизeraëli, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, samboea roti ba samba soe'aso'e [agoe] ba sagörō koee nilaoe boea nagoe zamösa. Ba ifataro sangai halöwō Nono Lewi ōsa fōna dawöla Jehowa, ba ena'ō lasoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gизeraëli, cna'ō la'andrō saoha gölönia [wa'eboea dödönia] ba ena'ō la'cboea'ō döinia : Asafo andrō, högō, ba Sacharia, tambalania, ba Jejeli ba Semiramoto ba Jchiëli ba Matitia ba Eliabi ba Benaja ba Obedi-Edomo ba Jejeli [na], si so nifoli, biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide; ba Asafo, ba samözöli, mōzi faritia, ba Benaja ba Jehezüli, ere andrō, ba si lō mamaelö'ō folaoe torofe, fōna dawöla, si so soera goriosa Lowalangi andrō.
- II. Ea me loeo da'ō, ba awcena ibe'c li Dawido chō Gasafo ba ba dalifoesönia, ba wolaoe „Mi'andrō saoha gölō chō Jehowa“ andrō : (A. 8-22. Sin. 105, 1-15.)
- Mi'andrō saoha gölō chō Jehowa, mi'angaröfi li döinia ! Midoenöndoënö ba niha baero wolaoe andrō !
- Mi'anocnö chönia ! Misoeno ia ! Ena'ō itörö limi zahölihöli dödöda andrō chönia, gefoc. Misoeno ami ba döinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō. Ja'o moeso dödö zangaloei Jehowa. Mizofezofoc Jehowa ba fa'abölönia andrō. Böi mifamalömalö wangaloei bawania andrō. Mitörötörö tödömi zahölihöli dödöda andrō chönia, nilacenia, tandra andrō chönia ba fangoehoekocnia, taroma linia. Ja'ami, nga'ötö Gizeraëli, ja'ami cno-ninia, ma'owoe Jakobo, nitoctoe-joenia ! Ja'ia, Jehowa, ba no Lowala-
- ngida ; itöröi goeli danö fangoehoekocnia andrō. Iroegi zi lō aetoe böi olifoe ami wawoe'esa li andrō, chönia, taroma li andrō, niwa'onia, ba ngahönö nga'ötö, me fawoe'oe li ia chō Gaberhamo, ba fahöloesania chō Giza'aki. Ba no ibe'e amachoitia chō Jakobo, fawoe'esa li si lō teboelö ba Ndراono Gизeraëli, me imane : Chöoe oebe'e danö Gana'ana andrō, tâna chömi, ondröita. Me lō ato ami na, me ha fasamösa na, ba me si fatewoc ami ba da'ō. Ba latöröi soi niha andrō, lafa'cma danö. Lō ibe'e nifikao niha bö'ō ira, ba razo i'otoe'ō, bö'rō ira. (Moz. I, 12, 17; 20, 3; 26, 9). „Böi mibabaja nibajoinigoe andrō, ba böi mifikao zama'e-le'ō andrō chögoe !”
- (A. 23-33: Sin. 96).
- Mi'anoenö chō Jehowa, dozi tanö ! Mi'ombacha'ō wangorifi andrō chönia, mi'erogö ma'öchö ! Midoenö-doënö ba niha baero doeriania, ba ba niha fefoe zahölihöli dödö andrō chönia. Me no seboea Jehowa, ba me no si nangea nisoeno sibai, ni'ata'oefi, jawä Lowalangi bö'ō, fefoe. Lowalangi niha baero andrō sa, fefoe, ba adoe, ba Jehowa, ba no samazöchi banoca si javä. Lachömi ba fa'asalavä fōnia, fa'abölö ba fa'owoeawoea dödö ba nahiania. Mibe'e chō Jehowa, ja'ami ngawalö soi niha, mibe'e chō Jehowa lachömi ba fa'abölö. (Sin. 29, 1. 2). Mibe'e chō Jehowa zoe-mangc döinia andrō; mi'ohe game'ela ba mi'ondrasi ia. Mi'angaloeloe chō Jehowa, mi'angehao, fangehao ni'amoni'ō. Mi'anizinizi fönania, dozi tanö ! Noa gõi i'aro'ō gölia oeli danö, ba lō mangiwa. Ja'omoeso dödö mbanoea si jawa ba ja'owoeawoea dödö goeli danö, ba jalamanie niha baero : No razo Jehowa ! Jamoc'oegoe'ocgoe nasi ba ösinia, jama'iki mbenoea ba hadia ia fefoe ba chönia. Ba fefoe döla geoe sa'ae ba gatoea, ba owoea-

- woea dôdô fôna Jehowa; so ia sa moroi sa, ba wangoehoekoe õsi goeli danô.
 (A. 34-36: Sin. 106, 1. 47. 48.)
- 34 Mi'andrô saoha gôlô ehô Jehowa, me no si sôehi tôdô ia; me si lô 35 aetoe wa'ebœa dôdônia andrô. Ba mimane: Tolo ndra'aga, Lowalangi, ja'oegô, sangorifi ja'aga, ba ozaragô ndra'aga ba efa'ôga ba danga niha baero, ena'ô ma'andrô saoha gôlô ba dôimô andrô, ni'amoni'ô, ba ena'ô masoeno ndra'aga ba wanœno 36 ja'oegô andrô. Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli, gôtô-gôtô wa'ara! Ba lamane sato fefoe: Jadoehoe! ba lasoeno Jehowa. (Sin. 41, 14).
- 37 III. Ba ifataro ba da'ô fôna dwôla goroisa Jehowa, Gasafo andrô ba talifoesõnia, ena'ô bôi lafamal-lômâl wangaingai halôwôra fôna 38 dawôla andrô, ero ma'êchô. Ba Obedi-Edomo, ono Jedoetoeno, ba Hosa ba talifoesõra, 68 ira. Obedi-Edomo, ono Jedoetoeno, ba Hosa, ba ib'e sanaro ba mbawandrohô. 39 Ba Sadoki ere ba talifoesõnia ere andrô, ba fôna nose ba hilihili andrô ba Gibeona ifataro, (F. 21, 40 29), ena'ô bôi lafamal-lômâl, na mahemoloe mbanœa ba na tânô owi, wame'e soemang nitoenoe ehô Jehowa, ena'ô latôrô fefoe gamachoita andiô ba goroisa Jehowa, niŵâ'niâ ba Ndراono Gizeraëli. 41 (Moz. II. 29, 38. 39). Ba awôra ndra Hemano Jedoetoeno ba ha niha na ira, nitotoi tōi, ba wangandrô saoha gôlô ehô Jehowa, me si lô aetoe wa'ebœa 42 dôdônia. Ba awôra ndra Hemano Jedoetoeno no mege, ba so dorofe ba faritia ba zanoenô andrô, ba hadia ia nifoli ba zinoenô andrô chô Lowalangi; ba Iraono Jedoetoeno andrô, ba ba mbawandrohô. 43 Ba mofanô zato, ifoeli ia ehôra zamôsana. Ba ifoeli gôi ia Dawido, ba wangowai sorojomonia.

FAZA 17.

I. Omasi Dawido ilaoe gosali chô Lowalangi. II. Tefatenge chônia Natano ba tefabœe'oe chônia wa'asa-laŵa si lô aetoe. III. Fangandrô Dawido, fangandrô saoha gôlô.

(Faigi gôi Sam. II. 7.)

I. Ba me noa sa'ae inôi jomo ba gôdonia Dawido, ba samoeza ma'êchô, ba imane ehô Natano sama'ele'ô: Hiza, ja'o, ba ba nomo eresi sodo, ba ha oloso nose dawôla gorroisa Jehowa! Ba imane Natano chô razo: Faloca hadia ia zi so ba dôdôoe, itolo'ô sa Lowalangi.

II. Ba ba zi bongi andrô, ba so niŵâ'ô Lowalangi chô Natano, imane: Ae chô genonigoe Dawido, ba ômane ehônia: Da'ô niŵâ'ô Jehowa:

Tenga ja'oegô zolaoe nahiagoe omo. Lô'ô sa atô ni'onahiagoe omo, i'oturai me oe'ohé mijawa Ndراono Gizeraëli, iroegi ma'êchô andre; barô nahia ose mege oetôrôi danô. Gôtô zi no fafafao ndra'ô ba Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba hadia, ba no oerai oebe'e li ba zangoehoekoe

Iraono Gizeraëli, ha niha ia, ba niŵâ'ogoe fokoebaloi, banoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, hadia, samoeza no oemane: Hana wa lô milaoe chôgœe gôdo eresi? Ba ômane sa'ae chô genonigoe Dawido: Da'ô niŵâ'ô Jehowa ngahôñô: No ba mbenoë oehalô ndra'oegô, me koebalo mbiribiri ndra'oegô, ena'ô razo mbanœagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ndra'oegô,

ba no oetolo'ô ba nilaoemô fefoe, ba no oehori fônaoe nemalioe; ba ebœa dôimô oebe'e, timba dôi wondrege zeboea ba goeli danô. Ba ba mbanœagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba oetosteroe nahara tanô, ba cetanô ira ba da'ô, ena'ô ba nahara andrô sosó ira ba ena'ô tebai sa'ae lahori ira niha samakao awôra, si mane fôna. I'oturai gôtô zangoc-hoekoe andrô, nifatarogoe hûgô mbanœagoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba oehôndrôgô fefoe zi fa'oedoe ehôoe.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

- Ba oe'ombacha'ō chöoe : Jehowa
 11 zolaoe omo chöoe. Na no iroegi ba-
waoe wa'amate dania, na mō'iō
 ba ngai ndra toeace, awena dania
 oehonogöi fangalioe ma'oewoemö,
 nga'ötöoe andrō, ba oe'a'aro'ō wa'-
 12 asalaŵania. Da'ō dania zolaoe omo
 chögoe, ba si lō teboelö dadaoma
 zalaŵa chönia oebe'e, iroegi zi lō
 13 aetoe. (F. 22, 10; 28, 6). Amania
 ndra'o, ba onogoe ia. Ba fa'ahachö
 dödögöe andrō, ba lō oeböda chö-
 14 razo andrō fönnae. Si lō teboelö ia
 satoea baomo chögoe ba razo mba-
 noeagoe, oebe'e, ba dadaomania, ba
 si lō awoe'a, götögötö wa'ara.
 15 III. Ba dali sibai daroma li andrō
 ba angilata andrō, chō Natano, ba
 16 wehedenia chō Dawido. Ba mōi baose
 Dawido, moedadao ia fōna Jehovah
 ba imane : „He Jehovah, Lowalangi-
 goe ! Ha niha ndra'odo, ba ha niha
 zoroijomogoe fefoe, wa no ötolodo
 17 iroegi da'e ? (Moz. I. 32, 11). Ba
 lō'ō na sa ahono dödöoe ba da'ō,
 ja'oegö Lowalangi, noa na göi öfa-
 boe'oe limö ba nga'ötö zawoejoemö,
 götögötö wa'ara, ja'oegö Jehovah,
 18 Lowalangi. Ba hadia na niwa'ō
 Dawido chöoe ? Noa sa aboto ba
 dödöoc zawoejoemö andre ! He Je-
 howa, bōrō zawoejoemö andre ba
 dali dödöoe, ba wolaemö da'ō, wa
 no ö'ombacha'ō chō zawoejoemö
 20 andre zi söchi andrō fefoe. He Je-
 howa, lō si falawalaŵa chöoe ba lō
 Lowalangi baerooe, dali fefoe ni-
 21 rongoma tögi dalingama. Ba heza
 ba goeli danö so niha bō'ō si falawalaŵa
 ba mbancœaoe Iraono Gize-
 raëli, heza so soi, si no mōi Lowa-
 langi, ba wangöhöli ja'ia banoeania,
 ba ba wangcboea töinia, ba ba wa-
 matörö chönia seboea ba sata'oe
 ita, wanimbä fōna mbancœania
 andrō soi bō'ō, fabaja Lowalangira ?
 22 Ba ja'oegö, ba no öhonogöi banoe-
 amö mbancœaoe Iraono Gizeräeli,
 iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba no tobali Lowa-
- langira ndra'oegö, ja'oegö Jehovah.
 Ba iada'e, ja'oegö Jehovah, ba ena'ō 23
 na lō teboelö nifaboe'oe'mö andrō
 ba chō zawoejoemö andre ba ba
 nga'ötönia, iroegi zi lō aetoe ; ba
 törö nifaboe'oe'mö andrō. Ba oroma 24
 dania, wa no si ndroehoe döimö
 andrō ba tetoeria ia götögötö wa'-
 ara ; ba da'ō döimö : Jehovah nga-
 hönö, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeräeli,
 ba si lō tcboelö fōnae nga'ötö za-
 woejoemö Dawido. Noa sa öbokai 25
 chō zawoejoemö, wa ja'oegö zolaoe
 omo chönia, ja'oegö Lowalangi, a-
 ndrō wa no abe'e dödö zawoejoemö,
 ba wamarongogö chöoe fangandrö
 andre. Ba hiza, ja'oegö Jehovah, no 26
 ja'oegö Lowalangi, me no öfaboe'oe
 chō zawoejoemö zi söchi sibai a-
 ndrō, — ba ija'e, ba aohasi gölöoe, 27
 ba wamahowoe'ō nga'ötö zawoejoe-
 mō andre, ena'ō bōi teboelö fönnae.
 Hadia sa nifahowoe'omö, ja'oegö
 Jehovah, ba lō teboelö nifahowoe'ō!"

FAZA 18.

I. Abölö Dawido ba wasoewöta
 ba Ndrava Wilisiti ba ba Ndراono
 Moabi ba ba Ndrava Garamo ba
 ba Ndراono Gedomo. II. Enoni
 Dawido.

(Faigi göi Sam. II. 8.)

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe ba Ndرا-
 wa Wilisiti Dawido, ihöndrögö ira,
 ba ifadöni chöra Gata, fabaja halama
 soja chöra. Ba ilaoe göi ba 2
 Ndراono Moabi, ba tobali mōi barö
 mbawa Dawido Ndراono Moabi,
 same'e beo chönia. Ba i'alanı na 3
 göi Hadarezeri, razo Zoba, Dawido,
 tānö ba Hamata, me no ba lala ba
 Oifarati soia, ba wangaro'ō fa'arazonia
 ba da'ō. Hönö zahueloe Dawido 4
 chönia koereta ba 17,000 zi fakoedo
 ba 20,000 zi lō koedo i'olo'ō niha ; ba
 ba koedo andrō, ba ahorı ifa'eŵa'ō
 gölöe'löe Dawido, ha 100 nga'oe
 isaigö. Ba me latolo Hadarezeri,
 razo Zoba, Dawa Garamo ba Ndرا-
 maseko, ba 22,000 zi mate Dawa 5

- 6 Garamo ibe'e Dawido. Ba ifataro goemandroe ba danô Ndrawa Garamo Dawido, ba danô Ndramaseko, ba tobali mõi barô mbawa Dawido Ndrawa Garamo, same'e beo chõnia; tolali sabôlô manô Dawido, heza
 7 mõi ia, ibe'e Jehowa. Ba ahoeloe gõi Dawido baloese ana'a andrõ, baloese genoni Hadarezeri, ba ifa'-
 8 ohe'õ ba Jeroezalema. Ba eboca sibai gõi zahoeloe ia tõla, ba mbanoea Hadarezeri andrõ, ba Deba
 9 ba ba Goenoe. (*Raz. I. 7, 23*). Ba me irongo To'oe, razo Hamata, no te'ala zabolô andrõ chõ Hadarezeri,
 10 razo Zoba, fefoe, ibe'e Dawido, ba ifatenge chõ razo, Dawido, nononia Hadoramo, ba wangowai ja'ia, ba
 ba wamahoewoe'õ ja'ia ba wanoe-wõnia Hadarezeri andrõ, si no abõlô ia — noa sa fasoeuwõ ira gõi
 fõna Do'oe Hadarezeri, — ifa'ohe'õ chõnia gamagama ana'a ba firô ba
 11 tõla. Ba da'õ gõi, ba i'amoni'õ chõ Jehowa Dawido, awõ wirô andrõ ba awõ gana'a, nihalõnia ba niha andrõ, fefoe, ba Ndraono Gedomo ba ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndrawa Wilisiti ba
 12 ba Ndraono Gamaleki. Ba Abiza'i, ono Zeroeja, ba solaoe ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba ndraso nasio, 18,000 zi
 13 mate. Ba ifataro goemandroe ba danô Ndraono Gedomo ba tobali barô mbawa Dawido Ndraono Gedomo fefoe. Ba sabôlô Dawido, ibc' Jehowa, gofoe he iroegi.
 14 II. Ba razo Dawido ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, hoekoc satoelô ifa-
 15 tõrô ba mbanoeania fefoe. Ba Joabi, ono Zeroeja, ba no koemandra zabôlô, ba Jozafati, ono Gahiloedi,
 16 ba no sa'asa seboea. Ba Sadoki, ono Gahitoebi, ba Abimelechi, ono Gabiataro, ba ere; ba Sawesa, ba
 17 doeroetoeli. (*F. 24, 6*). Ba Benaja, ono Jechojada, ba koemandra wa-
 zoeri, ba iraono Dawido, ba no amaedola zi a'a genoni razo.

FAZA 19.

I. I'o'aja zinenge Dawido razo Ndraono Gamoni. II. Fasoewôta ba Ndraono Gamoni, ba zi fa'awõ Dawa Garamo; Dawido zabôlô.

(*Faigi gõi Sam. II. 10*.)

- I. Aefa da'õ no mege, ba mate Nahasi andrõ, razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Hanoeno. Ba imane Dawido: Da'-oe'oroina'õ wa'eboca dôdôgoc chõ Hanoeno, ono Nahasi, me no ebœa gõi dôdô namania chõgõe mege. Ba ifatenge zinenge Dawido, ba wondra-ra tôdô Hanoeno ba chõ namania. Ba me laroegi danô Ndraono Gamoni, chõ Hanoeno, enoni Dawido andrõ, ba wondrara tôdõnia, ba lamane salawa Ndraono Gamoni, chõ Hanoeno: Hadia, fadoehoe dôdôoe, wa soemange namaoe chõ Dawido wamatenge chõoe sondrara tôdôoe? Faja na tenga ba wamaoeze banoea ba ba wanoeedoegõ dania ifatenge chõoe genoninia Dawido, ba ba wamaoeze tanõ. Ba ifara'oe'õ genoni Dawido Hanoeno, ifatôwõ'õ ira, ba baroera, ba lafalo'õ, irege daro'o, ba ifatenge mangawoeli ira. Ba me so zangombacha chõ Dawido, hadia nilaoe ba zinengenia andrõ, ba ifatenge zamaondragõ ja'ira — noa sa aila sibai ira — imane chõra razo: Mi'igõ Jericho, irege ifoeli anaoe gambimi, awena dania mifoeli ami.
- II. Ba me âboto ba dôdô Ndraono Gamoni, wa no abao dôdô Dawido chõra, ba 220,500 balaki lafa'ohe'õ firô ira Hanoeno, ba wowõli koereta, fabaja si fakoedo, ba Ndrawa Garamo ba Mezofotamia ba ba Ma'acha ba ba Zoba. Ba 32,000 la'oli koereta, ba fao razo Ma'acha ba sabôlô andrõ chõnia. Ba so da'õ, ba wanoe-wõ Medeba. Ba la'owoloi ira Iraono Gamoni, moroi ba mbanoea chõra misa, ba mõi manoewõ. Ba me irongo da'õ Dawido, ba ifatenge Joabi, awõ zaradadoe andrõ fefoe.

I

2:

3

4

5:

6.

7

8.

- 9 Ba so moroi jomo Ndraono Gamoni, la'angenoligō ira, fōnafōna mbawa gōli mbanoea, ba razo andrō, si no mōi awōra, ba no tonia, baero ba
- 10 mbenoea. Ba me i'ila Joabi, faoma so zolaoe chōnia, he moroi fōna, ba he moroi foeri, ba itoetoejoe zabōlō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba ifaondragō
- 11 Ndrawa Garamo. Ba si tosai niha, ba ibe'e ni'ohe nachinia Abiza'i, ba
- 12 wolaoe ba Ndraono Gamoni. Ba imane wame'e li ba da'ō : Na tebai oelaŵa Ndrawa Garamo, ba mōi'ō manolo ja'odo ; ba na tebai ōlaŵa Ndraono Gamoni, ba so ndra'o, ba
- 13 wanolo ja'oegō. Abe'e'ō dōdōoe, ba ena'ō faoma abe'e ita, ba wangorifi banoeada ba banoea Lowalangida andrō — ba jamoelaoe zomasi ia
- 14 Jehowa ! (Sam. I. 3, 18). Ba ifaondragō Ndrawa Garamo Joabi, ba wolaoe ehōra, i'ohe zabolō andrō, si fao chōnia, ba moloi Ndrawa
- 15 Garamo ibe'e, Ba me la'ila Iraono Gamoni moloi Ndrawa Garamo ibe'e Joabi, ba moloi gōi ira fōna nachinia, lawoewoe ira mijomo ba mba-noea. Ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema
- 16 Joabi. Ba me la'ila Dawa Garamo te'ala ira labe'e Iraono Gizeräeli, ba lafatenge zinenge, lafakaon'iō Ndrawa Garamo jefo Oifarati ; ba solohe ja'ira, ba Sofachi, koemandra andrō
- 17 ehō Hadarezeri. Ba me la'omba-cha'ō da'ō chō Dawido, ba i'woeloii Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, i'ōtō Jordano, iroegi Helami ba ibase'ō ira ba da'ō. Ba so Ndrawa Garamo, la'angenoligō ira, ba wolaoe ehō
- 18 Dawido, ba fasōndra ira chōnia. Ba moloi Ndrawa Garamo labe'e Iraono Gizeräeli, ba 7000 koedo sondrōni koereta ba 40,000 niha si lō koedo zi mate ba Ndrawa Garamo labe'e ira Dawido, ba he Sofachi andrō,
- 19 koemandra, ba laboenoe. Ba me la'ila banoea Hadarezeri no te'ala ira labe'e Iraono Gizeräeli, ba la'atoelō'ō ira ehō Dawido, mōi ira barō mbawania, ba aboea gōlō
- Ndrawa Garamo latohocgō wanolo Iraono Gamoni.

FAZA 20.

I. Atoe'a Joabi ba Raba. II. Fasoewōta ba Ndrawa Wilisiti.

(A. 1-3 : Sam. II. 11, 1; 12, 26-31.)

I. Ba dōfi aefa da'ō, me baŵa wanoewō ba razo, ba i'ohe zabolō Joabi ba ifoofoe danō Ndraono Gamoni. Ba mōi ia moesoewō Raba, ba no torōi ba Jeroezalema Dawido. Ba atoe'a Joabi ba Raba, ba idoedoegō. Ba ihalō zaembroe ba hōgō [nadoe] Milikomo Dawido, ba itoelo, ba 49 kilo [ana'a] wa'aboea, si so manimani, samboea, seboea sibai bōli. Ba i'anaemboe Dawido ; ba eboea sibai lahalō sahoeloe ira ba mbanoea andrō. Ba he niha, ūsi mbanoea, ba la'oloi'ō, ba ibali'ō dawa rate Dawido, sogaragazini eoe ba samakoe tanō ba solaoe eoe. Ba si manō gōi wolaoenia ba mba-noea Ndraono Gamoni lō'ō, fefoc. Ba mangawocli ba Jeroezalcma Dawido, awō zato fefoc.

(A. 4-8 : Sam. II. 21, 18-22.)

II. Ba aefa da'ō, ba fasoewō zoei ira ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba ngai Gezeri. Ba da'ō iboenoe Sibechai, banoea Hoesa, Zifa'i, nga'ōtō zeboea niha andrō, ba tobali tehōndrōgō ira. (F. 27. 11). Ba me fasoewō zamoeza tō ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba iboenoe Elihana, ono Ja'iro, Lami andrō, talifoesō Goliato no, banoea Gata, si so toho, sezai hao totoa. Ba me fasoewō zoei ba ngai Gata, ba so ba da'ō niha seboea sibai, si ūnō ūnō toe-toeroe dangga ba ūnō ūnō doetoeroe kahe, 24 fefoe, nga'ōtō zeboea niha gōi. Me i'o'aja Ndraono Gizeräeli da'ō, ba iboenoe ia Jonata, tāna nono Dawido, ono ga'ania Simea. (Sam. I. 17, 10). Nga'ōtō zeboea niha da'ō no mege, ba Dawido ba enoninia zamoenoe ja'ira.

1

2

4

5

6

7

8

FAZA 21.

I. Sala Dawido, fangofaja niha.
II. Itegoe ia Gado sama'ele'ō.
Föchō waba. III. Famakao Je-
roezalema, ba itimba Dawido soe-
mange andrō nibe'enia ba golajama
wache chō Gorana.

(Faigi gōi Sam. II. 24.)

- 1 I. Ba maoso Zatana, oedoe Ndraono Gizeräeli, ifarooc Dawido,
2 ba wangofaja Iraono Gizeräeli. Ba imane Dawido chō Joabi ba ba zalawa mbanoca : Mi'ae mi'ofaja Ndraono Gizeräeli, mi'otarai Mbereseba, noemalō ba Dano, ba mi'o-
3 mbacha'ō chōgoe, ena'ō ocrongo ha wa'ato ira ! Ba imane Joabi : Jamoenõnõ mbanoeania Jehowa, ha wa'ato ira, jamoebe'c meotoe tō zi manõ, ba oi sa atō barō mbawa zochō ja'o ira, ja'oegō so-
4 chō ja'o, razo — ba hana sa wa i'oroï'ō da'ō sochō ja'o? Hana wa tobali horō Ndraono Gizeräeli ?
(Moz. II. 30, 12). Ba lō tcboelō li razo chō Joabi, ba mofanō sa'ae Joabi, itörōi mbanoca Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe ; ba noa da'ō, ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema.. Ba i'o-
5 mbacha'ō chō Dawido Joabi wa'ato nisõndrania ba wangofaja sato : Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba no 1,100,000 zolohe baloese, ba mado Joeda, ba no 470,000 zolohe baloese.
6 (Ba mado Lewi, ba mado Mbenijami, ba lō ni'oafajania, me no anoe-
zoe dōdō Joabi goroisa razo andrō.)
7 (F. 27, 24). Ba si fatoewoc chō Lowalangi da'ō, ba ifakao Ndraono
8 Gizeräeli. Ba imane Dawido chō Lowalangi : No ebœa horögœ, me no oclaoç da'ō. Ba ija'e, ba bologō dōdōe ba lalō genonioe andre, noa sa cloengoe sibai ndrä'o !
9 II. Ba hocmede Jehowa chō Gado andrō, sang'iila chō Dawido,
10 imane : Ae hede chō Dawido, öma-
ne : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Tôloc
11 balō oeŵa'ō chōoe, toejoe zamba-
lō nilaocgoe chōoe ! Ba möi jomo

chō Dawido Gado, imane chōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ; Toejoc ehōoe ! Ma medōloe fache lofo mbanoea, 12 ba ma töloe waŵa woloiroi labé'e oedocmō, ba ichamō ami si'ōli nemalioe, ba ma töloe ngaloezi'ōli Jehowa, föchō waba, ba danō, ma-
la'ika Jehowa, samakiko Iraono Gizeräeli ba mbanoearafefoc. Ba faigi, hadia nifoeligoe chō zamatenge ja'o. Ba imanc Dawido chō 13 Gado : Sata'oe sibai ndrä'odo — hana na gönado tanga Jehowa, me no sahachō sibai tōdō ia ; lō'ō sa omasido gönado tanga niha ! Ba 14 ifatörō wöchō waba ba Ndraono Gizeräeli Jehowa, ba 70,000 zi mate Iraono Gizeräeli.

III. Ba ifatenge ba Jeroczalema 15 mala'ika andrō Lowalangi, ba wamakiko ja'ira ; ba barō wamakiko andrō, ba ifaigi Jehowa, ba mangsa dōdōnia ba wamakao andrō, ba imane ba mala'ika andrō, samakiko ja'ira : Noa, bōda sa'ae dangaoe ! — ba jaŵa golajama mbasitō chō Gorana, Iraono Jcboesi, so mala'ika andrō. Ba me ifaöga hörönia Dawido, 16 ba i'ila mala'ika andrō, ba ciale mbanoea, sara wōda ba dangania, si no isobi, ni'oro'ō jaŵa Jeroczalema. Ba lafalögœ tooe ira Dawido ba satoea mbanoea, baroe boe mba-roera. Ba mangandrō Dawido chō 17 Lowalangi, imanc : Ja'odo zame'e oroisba wangofaja niha, ba tobali ja'odo zamazöchi horō, ba si no mosala sibai ; ba ja'ira andrō, biri-biri andrō, ba hadia horðra ? He Jehowa, Lowalangigoo, chōgœ laoe ba ba zi sawē ja'aga, ba bōi laoe ba mbanoeaoe, fa bōi ahori ira ba wōchō. Ba no ibe'e li chō Gado 18 mala'ika Jehowa, ba wangoema'ō chō Dawido, jamōi mijawa, ba wama'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, ba golajama mbasitō andrō chō Gorana, Iraono Jeloesi.

Ba möi mijawa Dawido, me no 19 iwa'ō chōnia Gado, me no ifa'ema

- 20 chōnia niwā'ō Jehowa. Ba ifoeli ia Orana, ba i'ilā mala'ika andrō, ba labini'ō ira iraononia andrō si ūfa, si so chōnia ba da'ō; samōbōrō
- 21 gandroe Gorana. Ba me mōi chō Gorana Dawido, ba ifachōlō ia Orana, ba i'ilā Dawido moroi sa. Ba irōi golajama mbasitō, ba ifaōndrō ia fōna Dawido, aracha iroegi
- 22 tooe danō bawania. Ba imane Dawido chō Gorana: Be'e chōgōe golajama mbasitō andrō, ena'ō ba da'ō oefā'anō naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, oebe'e chōoe ndrohoendrohoe mbōlinia, lō oe'a-mbōsi, ena'ō dōhō wōchō andrō ba
- 23 mbanoeada. (*Moz. IV. 25, 8*). Ba imanc Orana chō Dawido: Halō ia chōoe, jamoelaoe zomasi ia sochō ja'o, razo. Hiza, oebe'e chōoe zaŵi andrō soemange nitoenoe, ba famōbōrō andrō, ba oebe'e eoe, ba gandroe andrō, ba oebe'e soemange niā —
- 24 ahori oebe'e chōoe. Ba imane sa razo, Dawido, chō Gorana: Bōi, oe'ōli, lō oe'ambōsi mbōli; si so chōoe, ba lō oehalō chō Jehowa, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe, si lō bōli. Ba 600 zekeli balaki ibe'e Dawido chō Gorana, bōli naha andrō. Ba ifa'anō ba da'ō naha wame'e soemange Dawido, ba ibe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba soemange fangorifi; ba me l'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba itema linia alitō moroi jaŵa ba mbanoca, saechoe ba naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe. (*Raz. I. 18, 24*). Ba iŵā'ō ba mala'ika andrō,
- 27 28 ifoeli isaemboegō wōdania. Ba me loeo da'ō, me no i'ilā Dawido, itema linia Jehowa ba golajama mbasitō andrō chō Gorana, Iraono Jeboesi, ba mame'eme'e soemange ia
- 29 ba da'ō. Ba ose Jehowa andrō, nilaoe Moze ba danō si mate, fabaja naha wame'e soemange, ba ba hilihili andrō, ba Gibeona so, me loco da'ō. (*F. 16, 39*). Ba tebai i'oroma'ō ia ba da'ō Dawido, ba wangaloei Lowalangi, me no tokea ia ba wōda mala'ika Jehowa andrō. (*A. 16*).

FAZA 22.

I. Ihonogōi naha gosali Dawido, ba ihōna geoe, awō gara. II. Ifarooe dōdo Zelomo, ba wolaoe osali dania, III. ba tōdō zatoea, ba wanolo.

I. **Ba** imane Dawido : Ba da'e dania nahia Lowalangi, Jehowa, ba da'e naha wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'e Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Nga'ōt. II. 3, 1*). Ba iŵā'ō Dawido, la'owocelozi fatewoe ba danō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ifataro zanoto kara, ba wanoto kara si ūfa sagi andrō, sogoena ba wolaoe osali Jehowa. (*Nga'ōt. II. 2, 16*). Baihōna zi'ōli Dawido, nibali'ō osō'osō lagō mbawandroehō ba famachai; ba tōla ihōna, irege lō moetaha moetoelo, ba eoe balo, ercsi, si tebai sa'ae la'erai; oja sibai sa la'ohe chō Dawido balo eresi banoea Zidona ba banoea Diro. Imane sa dōdōnia Dawido : Iraono na nonogoe Selomo, sambō fa'abe'e na; ba osali andrō, nilaoe chō Jehowa, ba lō tola lō eboea sibai, ena'ō fangeboea dōi ba fa'amoadoe ia ba da'ō dania, wamaigi niha bō'ō fefoe. Ba da'oeħōna chōnia zogoena. Ba ihōna sibai Dawido, gasagasa wa'amatenia. (*F. 29, 1*).

II. **Ba** hoemedē ia chō nononia Selomo ba ibe'e li chōnia, ba wolaoe osali chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraēli. Imane Dawido chō Zelomo : He onogoe ! No oeñā'ō tōdōgōe, ja'o zolaoe osali, nahia dōi Lowalangigoe Jehowa. (*F. 17, 1-14; 27, 2-7*). Ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehowa, imane : No oja adoewa do niha ūbe'e, ba no abōlō wanowēdōe : lō tola ja'oegō zolaoe nahia dōigōe, me no oja adoewa ba danō do niha, ūbe'e, ba zanehe ndra'odo. Ba toemboe chōoe nono matoea dania, ba niha sahonohono dania da'ō, ba oetimba chōnia nemalinia fefoe, fasoei. Selomo sa dōinia; ba fa'atoelō ba fa'ahono oebe'e ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba gōtōnia. Da'ō 10

- dania zolaoe osali, nahia dôigoe ; onogoe ia, ba amania ndra'o, ba oc'a'aro'ô dadaoma zalaŵa chõnia, ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, iroegi zi lõ
- 11 aetoe. Ba ija'e sa'ae, ja'oegô onogoe, ba jamoctolo'ô Jehowa, cna'ô mofozoe wolaocmõ, ba ena'ô ñlaoe gosali andrõ chõ Lowalangioe, Jehowa, si mane nifaboe'oenia, nitandrõsaigô
- 12 chõoe. Jamoebe'e chõoe wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dôdô Jehowa, ba jamoeftaro razo Ndراono Gizeraëli ndra'oegô, ba ena'ô ô'o'ô goroisa Lo-
- 13 walangoe Jehowa. Awena dania mofozoe wolaocmõ, na ôtõrõ sibai gammachoitia andrõ, awõ nihoekoe andrõ, niwa'ô Jehowa chõ Moze, nifa'ema ba Ndراono Gizeraëli. Abe'e'ô dôdõoe, ja sabõlõ ndra'oegô ! Bõi bocsi dôdõoc ba bõi be'e nikcani ndra'-
- 14 oegô ! (Raz. I. 2, 2. 3). Hiza, lõ lai wamakaogoe andrõ, ba no oehõna zogoena ba wolaoe osali Jehowa andrõ : 397,050,000 balaki gana'a ba 220,500,000 balaki wirõ, ba tõla ba si'õli, si lõ moetaha moc'erai, me no fahõna manõ. Ba he eoe balo, ba he kara, ba no oehõna, ba ñnõnõ
- 15 na dania. (F. 29, 2). Ba he toeka — sanoto kara ba sama'anõ, ba sotomo, — ba no fahõna chõõz, ba sonecheneche ba ngawalõ hadia ia,
- 16 ba ngawalõ halõwõ, ba gana'a ba ba wirõ ba ba dõla ba ba zi'õli, ato sibai ira. Ba laboe, ba jamoctolo'ô Jehowa !
- 17 III. Ba ibe'e li Dawido, ba zalaŵa ba Ndراono Gizeraëli gefoe, ba wanolo ononia Selomo, [iman] :
- 18 Hadia, tengen no itolo ami Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ba tengen no ibe'e, lõ hadia ia chõmi fasoei manõ ? Noa sa ibe'e ba dangagoe niha [si tohõna] ba danõ, ba lõ tola lõ mangaloeloc ira chõ Jehowa ba ba mbaneania.
- 19 (A. 9. F. 23, 25). Ba mibe'e dôdõni, ba era'era, ba wangaloci Lowalangimi, Jehowa. Milaboe, milaoe nahia ni'amoni'ô andrõ chõ Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ena'ô ba da'ô bacha
- mibe'e dawõla goroisa Jehowa andrõ, fabaja fakake ni'amoni'ô andrõ chõ Lowalangi, ba gosali andrõ, nilaoe ba dõi Jehowa.
- FAZA 23.
- I. Tefataro razo Zelomo. Fa'ato Nono Lewi ba famõfô'ô. II. Fama-taro ja'ira.
- | | |
|--|----|
| I. Ba me no atoea Dawido, mc no afõli ia wa'aoeri, ba ifatato razo Ndراono Gizeraëli nononia Selomo. (Raz. I. 1, 28-40). | 1 |
| Ba ifaloëcha'ô zatoea Ndراono Gizeraëli gefoe, awõ gere, awõ Nono Lewi. Ba la'ofaja Nono Lewi, si no 30 fache ba si a'a moroi andrõ ; ba fa'atora, ni'ofaja, ba no 38,000, ira matoca. „Ba 24,000 nifataro ba halõwõ ba gosali Jehowa ; ba 6000, ba amaedola goemandroe ba sangoe-hoekoe, ba 4000, ba sanaro ba mbawandroehõ ba 4000, ba sanoe-no Jehowa, wolaoe biola, nifazõ-chigoe ba wanocnõ andrõ.” [Imanõ Dawido]. Ba ifofõ'ô ira Dawido, nga'ôtô ndraono Lewi andrõ, Geresco ba Kahati ba Merari. (F. 6, 1. 2). | 2 |
| Nga'ôtô Gereso, ba Laëdana ba Sime'i. Ba ono Laëdana, ba Jieheli, si a'a, ba Setama ba Joëli, tõloc. (F. 26, 21). Ba ono Zime'i, ba Selomiti ba Haziëli ba Harana, tõloe [gõi]. Da'ô hõgõ ngafõ ba nga'ôtô Laëdana. Ba ono Zime'i, ba Jahata ba Sina ba Jeoesi ba Beria ; da'ô nono Zime'i, õfa. Ba si a'a Jahata, ba fanetenia Zina. Ba Jeoesi ba Beria, ba no sambõ ono, tobali ha sawæ ira labc'c, wamatara ba halõwõ ja'ira. | 3 |
| Ba ono Gahati ba Ameramo ba Jisihara ba Heberona ba Oesiëli, õfa. (F. 5, 28. 29). Ba ono Game-ramo, ba A'aroni ba Moze. Ba A'aroni, ba ni'oniagõ, ena'ô ni'amoni'ô sibai ia, ja'ia ba iraononia, si lõ mammalõmalõ, ena'ô sanoenoe koemõjõ chõ Jehowa ira, gõtõgõtõ wa'ara, ba ena'ô enoninia ira ba | 4 |
| | 5 |
| | 6 |
| | 7 |
| | 8 |
| | 9 |
| | 10 |
| | 11 |
| | 12 |
| | 13 |

- samahowoe'ō niha ba dōi Jehovah. (*F. 6, 34. Heb. 5, 4. Moz. V. 10, 8.*)
- 14 Ba ba chō Moze andrō, enoni Lowalangi, ba ba mado Lewi te'ofaja
- 15 ndraononia. (*Moz. V. 31, 1.*) Ono Moze andrō, ba Gereso ba Eliēzeri. (*Moz. II. 18, 3, 4.*) Ba ono Gereso, ba Seboëli, si a'a. (*F. 17 26, 24.*) Ba ono Geliēzeri, ba Rehabia, hōgō andrō. Awai nono Geliēzeri, ono matoea; ba oja sibai sa ndraono Rehabia. (*F. 24, 21-30.*)
- 18 Ba ono Jisihara, ba Selomiti, hōgō andrō. Ba ono Heberona, ba Jerejia, hōgō andrō, ba Amaria, faneftenia, ba Jahaziēli, fanete da'ō, ba
- 20 Jekameama, fanete da'ō. Ba ono Oesiēli, ba Micha, hōgō andrō, ba
- 21 Jisia, fanetenia. Ba ono Merari, ba Mali ba Moesi; ba ono Mali, ba
- 22 Eleazari ba Kisi. (*F. 6, 4.*) Ba Eleazari, ba si mate lō ono matoea, ha ono alawe chōnia. Ba sangai
- 23 da'ō, ba achira, ono Gisi. Ba ono Moesi, ba Mali ba Ederi ba Jermoto, tōloe.
- 24 II. Da'ō Nono Lewi, ba ngafœra, hōgō ngafœ, ha wa'ato ira ni'ofaja, dali dōira, samōsamōsa, nibe'e sangai halōwō ba gosalí Jehovah, si no 20 fache ba si a'a moroi andrō. Imane sa Dawido: „No faloecha wa'ahono mbanoeania ibe'e Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba i'agō sa'ae Jeroezalmia,
- 25 si lō mammalōmalō. (*Joël. 4, 21.*) Ba lō'ō sa'ae la'osa'osa'ō Ono Lewi nahia ose andrō, fabaja fakake andrō, sogoena ba halōhalōwō a-
- 27 ndrō ba chōnia.” Ba nirongoda chō Dawid, safoeria, ba te'ofaja Nono Lewi, i'otarai zi no 20 fache
- 28 fa'ebœa. Halōhalōwōra wanolo iraono Ga'aroni, ba halōwōra ba gosalí Jehovah famaigimaigi olajama ba bate'e andrō, ba fangchao, ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, awō ba halōhalōwōra andrō ba gosalí Lowalangi, ba ba wamaigi roti nifaigifangi andrō, awō hamo si sōchi andrō
- ba zoemange ni'ā, awō koee andrō, si lō moe'aisōni, ba he gali, awō nifakoē andrō, awō zoc'azoe'a hadia ia, ba he ba we'amōi awōra ero 30 mahemoloe, na so ira ba wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Jehovah ba ba wanoeno ja'ia, ba si manō gōi, na tanō owi, (*Sin. 92, 3.*) ba ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe fefoc, chō Jehovah, na loeo sabato ba na fesoelōna mbaŵa ba ba gowasa, ha wa'oja nibe'ebe'e chō Jehovah, si lō mamalōmalō, dali zi no moefachoi andrō; ena'ō lahalōhalō halōwō ba 32 nose wama'ele'ō andrō, awō halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō, ba he halōwō ba wanolo iraono Ga'aroni andrō, iwara; enoni ira ba nahia Jehovah andrō.

FAZA 24.

I. Famōfō'ō ere, 24 ngenoli. II. Nga'ötō Nono Lewi bō'ō.

- I. Ba da'e ngenoli nga'ötō Ga'aroni: Ono Ga'aroni, ba Nadabi ba Abihoe ba Eleazari ba Itamari. (*F. 23, 6; 5, 29.*) Ba Nadabi ba Abihoe, ba si mate fōna namara, lō nga'ötō, ba tobali Eleazari ba Itamari nifataro ere. (*Moz. III. 10, 1, 2, 12.*) Ba lafōfō'ō ira ba nihalōhalōra Dawido ba Sadoki, nga'ötō Geleazari, ba Ahimelechi, nga'ötō Gitamari, balazi halōwō ba nifataro ja'ira. (*Nga'öt. II. 8, 14.*) Ba hiza, ba no ato hōgō ngafœ ba nga'ötō Geleazari, moroi ba nga'ötō Gitamari; ba feleōnō labe'e hōgō ngafœ, nga'ötō Geleazari, ba ha dawaloë nga'ötō Gitamari. Ba faoma lalaoe dahōdahō, ba wamaigi nahara, faoma möi salaŵa ba ni'amoni'ō ba salaŵa chō Lowalangi, he nga'ötō Geleazari ba he nga'ötō Gitamari. Ba itanō ba zocra dōira Semaja, ono Netane'eli, doe-roetoeli, ono Lewi, ba zi so razo [Dawido] ba satoca ba Sadoki ere ba Ahimelechi, ono Gabiataro, ba he hōgō ngafœ andrō ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi. Ba lafasoli, sawoesawœ

- nga'ötö Geleazari ba sawoesawëe
7 nga'ötö Gitamarì, wolaoe dahödahö. (F. 18, 16). Ba ba dahödahö si föföna, ba Jojaribi zi göna; ba ba wanete da'ö, ba Jedaja, ba ba wanete zi domboea, ba Harimi, ba 8 ba wanete zi tölöe, ba Seorimi, ba ba wanete zi öfa, ba Malichia, ba 9 ba wanete zi lima, ba Mijami, ba ba wanete zi önö, ba Hakosi, ba ba wanete zi fitoe, ba Abia, (Loek. 10 1, 5), ba ba wanete zi wäloe, ba Jesoea, ba ba wanete zi siwa, ba 11 Sechania, ba ba wanete zi foeloe, ba Eliasibi, ba ba wanete zi fele- 12 zara, ba Jakimi, ba ba wanete zi felendroe, ba Hoefa, ba ba wanete 13 zi feledlöe, ba Jesebeabi, ba ba wanete zi feleöfa, ba Biliga, ba ba wanete zi felelima, ba Imeri, ba ba wanete zi feleönö, ba Hesiri, ba ba 15 wanete zi felewitoe, ba Hafisi, ba ba wanete zi felewälöe, ba Fetaja, ba ba wanete zi felezïwa, ba Jehe- 16 17 sikel, ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe, ba Jachino, ba ba wanete zi doea 18 woeloe a zara, ba Gamoeli, ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe a roea, ba Delaja, ba ba wanete zi doea woeloe 19 a tölöe, ba Ma'asia. Da'ö wamataro ja'ira ba halöwöra, ba we'amöi ba gosali Jehowa, dali gamachoita andrö, nifachoi woerocgöra A'aroni, oroisa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraäli chönia.
- 20 II. Ba ba nga'ötö Lewi bö'ö, ba nga'ötö Gameramo Zoebaëli, ba 21 nga'ötö Zoebaëli Jedeja, ba nga'ötö Rehabia Jisia, högö andrö, (F. 23, 22 17-23; 26, 25), ba nga'ötö Jishara Zelemoto, ba nga'ötö Zelemoto Ja- 23 hata; ba nga'ötö Heberona, ba Jeria, högö, ba Amaria, fanetenia, ba Jahasiëli, fanete da'ö, ba Jekame- 24 ama, fanete da'ö. Ba nga'ötö Oesiëli, ba Micha, ba nga'ötö Micha Zamiri. 25 Ba talifoesö Micha Jisia; ba nga'ötö 26 Jisia Zacharia. Ba nga'ötö Merari, ba Mali ba Moesi, awö nga'- 27 ötö nononia Ja'asia. Nga'ötö Me-
- rari andrö, nga'ötö nononia Jasia, ba Sohama ba Sakoeri ba Iberi. Ba 28 nga'ötö Mali, ba Eleazari; si lõ nga'ötö da'ö. Ba nga'ötö Gisi, ba Jera- 29 me'eli. Ba nga'ötö Moesi, ba Mali 30 ba Ederi ba Jerimoto. Da'ö nga'ötö Nono Lewi andrö, ba ngafoera a- 31 ndrö. Ba ja'ira göi, ba fadahödahö 31 göi, si mane iwara andrö, nga'ötö Ga'aroni, ba zi so razo, Dawido, ba Sadoki, ba Ahimelechi, awö högö- 32 ngafæ andrö ba gere ba ba nono Lewi, he högö ngafæ andrö, ba he ira achira. (F. 23, 8).
- FAZA 25.
- I. Fanoetoejoe sanoenö. II. Famö- 33 öfö'ö; 24 ngenoli.
- I. Ba Dawido ba ira koemandra andrö, ba la'oniagö nga'ötö Gasafo, awö nga'ötö Jedoetoeno, si no amac- 34 dola zama'ele'ö, solaoelaoe biola nitika, side'ide ba seboea ba somö- 35 zimözi faritia, lafataro ba halöwöra. Ba fa'ato nifataro ba halöwöra andrö, ba (F. 13, 19) nga'ötö Gasafo, ba Sakoeroe ba Josefo ba Netania ba Asarela, iraono Gasafo, ni'ohe Gasafo, sama'ele'ö chö razo. Ba nga'ötö Jedoetoeno, ba Gedalia ba Seri ba Jesaja ba Hazabia ba Matitia ba Sime'i, daönö, tohoetohoe dangana mara Jedoetoeno, sama'ele'ö, ba wangandrö saoha gölö ba ba wa- 36 noeno Jehowa, wolaoe biola nitika, seboea. Ba nga'ötö Hemano: Boekia ba Matania ba Oesiëli ba Seboëeli ba Jerimoto ba Hanania ba Hana- 37 ni ba Eliata ba Gidalati ba Romamiti-Ezeri ba Josibekasa ba Maloti ba Hotiri ba Mahazioto. A'oi ono Hemano da'ö, Hemano sangi'ilä andrö chö razo, ba wangeboea toeria, dali niwa'ö Lowalangi. Feleöfa ibe'e Lowalangi ono matoea chö Hemano, ba tölöe nono alawe. (F. 21, 9. Nga'ötö II. 35, 15). Oi nifataro ba wanenoö ba gosali da'ö, awö namara, samözimözi faritia ba solaoelaoe bi- 38 ola nitika, seboea ba side'ide, halö-

- 7 ū̄ra ba gosali Lowalangi, barō mbawa razo ba barō mbawa ndra Asafo Jedoetoeno Hemanu. Ba fa'atora, awō dalifoesōnia, nifatara ba wanoenō andrō chō Jehovah, fa'ato doeka andrō fefoe, ba no 288.
- 8 II. Ba lalaoe dahōdahō, ba wāmōfō'ō halōwōra, he si achi ba he si a'a ba he samahaō ba he nifahaō,
- 9 lafagōlōgōlō. (F. 24, 31). Ba ba dahōdahō si fōfōna andrō, chō Gasafo, ba Josefo zi gōna, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete da'ō, ba Gedalia, awō dalifoesōnia, awō ndraononia, 12 fefoe.
- 10 Ba ba wanete zi domboea, ba Sa-koeroe, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi tōloe, ba Jisiri, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe.
- 11 Ba ba wanete zi ūfa, ba Netania, awō ndraononia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi lima, ba Boekia, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe.
- 12 Ba ba wanete zi ūnō, ba Jesarela, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi fitoe, ba Jesaja, awō ndraononia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Matania, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe.
- 13 Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Sime'i, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Asare'eli, awō ndraononia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Hasabia, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe.
- 14 Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Soebaëli, awō ndraononia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Matitia, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe.
- 15 Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Jere-moto, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Hanania, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe.
- 16 Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Josibekasa, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi ūlōe, ba Elihoe ba Semachia. Oi nga'ötö Gobedi-Edomo da'ō, ja'ira ba onora ba talifoesōra, niha sabōlō, si fadoe-
- 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felewitoe, 25 ba Hanani, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete 26 zi felewālōe, ba Maloti, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi felezīwa, ba Eliata, 27 awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi doea woe- 28 loe, ba Hotiri, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi 29 doea woeloe a sara, ba Gidaliti, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi 30 doea woeloe a roea, ba Mahazioto, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe. Ba ba wanete zi doea woe- 31 loe a tōloe; ba Romamiti-Ezeri, awō ndraononia, awō dalifoesōnia, 12 fefoe.

FAZA 26.

- I. Famataro sanaro ba mbawa-ndroehō. II. Samaigimaigi girōgirō. III. Koemandroe ba sangoehoekoe.

- I. Ba ba yamōfō'ō sanaro ba mba-wandroeħō, ba nga'ötö Gora, ba Meselemia, ono Goresi, nga'ötö Gasafo. (Nga'ötö II. 8, 14; 35, 15). Ba ono Meselemia, ba Sacharia, si a'a, ba Jediaëli, fanetenia, ba Sebadia, fanete zi daroea, ba Jatenieli, fanete zi datōloe, ba Elama, fanete zi daðfa, ba Johanan, fanete zi dalima, ba Elionai, fanete zi daõnō. Ba ono Gobedi-Edomo, ba Semaja, si a'a, ba Josabada, fanetenia, ba Joa, fanete zi daroea, ba Sachara, fanete zi datōloe, ba Netane'eli, fanete zi daðfa, ba Amiëli, fanete zi dalima, ba Isa-sari, fanete zi daõnō, ba Fegoeleta'i, fanete zi dafitoe — noa sa ifahowoe'ō ia Lowalangi. Ba mo'ono gōi nononia Semaja, ono matoea, salawā ba ngafoera, dania, me no niha sabōlō ira. Ono Zemaja andrō, ba Otini ba Refaëli ba Obedi ba Elisabada, talifoesōnia, niha sabōlō, ba Elihoe ba Semachia. Oi nga'ötö Gobedi-Edomo da'ō, ja'ira ba onora ba talifoesōra, niha sabōlō, si fadoe-
- 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8

- hoe dödöda ba halöwöra, 62 nga'otö
 9 Gobedi-Edomo. Ba so goi nono Me-
 zelemia, ono matoea, ba talifoesö-
 10 nia, niha sabölö, 18 fefoe. Ba ono
 Hoza, nga'otö Merari, ba Simeri,
 högö (me lö'ö sa'ae si a'a, andrö
 11 ibali'ö högö ia amania), ba Hilikia,
 fanetenia, ba Tebalia, fanete zi
 daroea, ba Sacharia, fanete zi datö-
 loe. Ono Hoza andrö ba talifoesö-
 12 nia, ba 13 fefoe. Da'ö ngenoli za-
 naro ba mbawandroehö, högö wata-
 lifoesöta andrö, ba awö niwara ira
 ba halöwö andrö, ba nifataro ja'ira
 13 ba gosali Jehowa. Ba sainboesa-
 mboea bawandroehö, ba lalaoe dahö-
 dahö, laföfö'ö ngafæ [zanaro], he
 ba zi achi, ba he ba zi a'a. (F 25, 8).
 14 Ba [ba mbawandroehö] tänö ba
 gatoemboecha loeo, ba Selemia zi
 göna. Ba he chö nononia Sacharia,
 niha satoeatoea, anofoela. ba lalaoe
 goi dahödahö, ba tänö jöoe chönia.
 15 Ba tänö raja, ba chö Gobedi-Edo-
 mo, ba ba ndraononia, ba ba naha
 16 girögirö. Ba chö Zoefimi ba chö
 Hoza, ba [ba mbawandroehö] tänö
 ba gaechoela loeo, awö ba mbawa-
 ndroehö Salecheti, ba newali mijaa-
 17 wa; nifa'oli zanaro. Tänö ba gatoe-
 mboecha loeo, ba dañö Nono Lewi,
 ba tänö jöoe, ba daöfa ma'öchö, ba
 tanö raja, ba daöfa ma'öchö, ba ba
 18 naha girögirö, ba daroedaroca ; ba
 ba Warabara, tänö ba gaechoela
 loeo, ba daöfa ba newali ba daroea
 19 ba Warabara. Da'ö ngenoli zanaro,
 andrö, nga'otö Gora, awö nga'otö
 Merari.
- 20 II. Ba iwara, Ono Lewi andrö,
 ba samaigimaigi girögirö andrö ba
 gosali Lowalangi, awö nihöna andrö,
 21 ame'ela ni'amoni'ö : Nga'otö Laë-
 dana, Laëdana ma'owoe Gereso,
 högö ngafæ nga'otö Laëdana, ma'-
 22 oewoe Gereso, (F. 23, 8), ma'-
 oewoe Jehieli andrö, Scetama ba
 achinia Joëli zamaigimaigi girögirö
 23 andrö ba gosali Jehowa. Ba ba
 ma'owoe ndra Ameramo, Jisihara,
- Heberona, Oesiëli, ba Sebocëli a- 24
 ndrö, ono Gereso, ma'owoe Moze,
 högö zamaigimaigi girögirö. (F. 23,
 16). Ba ba niwara andrö, ma'owoe 25
 Geliëzeri, ba Rchabia nono da'ö,
 ba ono da'ö, ba Jesaja, ba ono
 da'ö, ba Joram, ba ono da'ö, ba
 Sichiri, ba ono da'ö, ba Selomiti.
 Ba Selomiti andrö, ba talifoesönia 26
 zamaigimaigi girögirö fefoe, ame'ela
 ni'amoni'ö andrö, ni'amoni'ö razo,
 Dawido, ba högö ngafæ andrö ba
 solohe ngahöñö ba solohe ngaotoe,
 ba ira koemandra andrö, (nihalöra 27
 ba wanoewö, sahoeloe ira, ba no
 la'amoni'ö tolotolo ba gosali Jeho-
 wa), fefoe hadia ia ni'amoni'ö Za- 28
 moëli, sangi'ilä andrö, ba Saoelo,
 ono Gisi, ba Abineri, ono Neri, ba
 Joabi, ono Zeroeja, — ni'amoni'ö
 andrö fefoe, ba barö mbawa Zelomi-
 miti andrö so, ba barö mbawa ndra
 talifoesönia.
- III. Ba ma'owoe Jisihara andrö, 29
 Kenania ba iraononia, ba no nifataro
 ba halöwö baero, ba Ndraono Gi-
 zeraëli — koemandroe ba sangoehoe-
 koe. Ba ma'owoe Heberona andrö 30
 Hazabia ba talifoesönia, niha sabölö,
 1700, ba no noebe'e samatörö Irao-
 no Gizeraëli ba zi tambai Joridano,
 tänö ba gaechoela loeo, ba ngawalö
 halöwö chö Jehowa, fefoe, ba ba
 ngawalö halöwö chö razo. Ma'owoe 31
 Heberona Jeria andrö, högö ma'owoe
 Heberona, ba watalifoesöta
 chöra ba ba ngaföra (me aracha
 40 fachc salawä Dawido, te'aloëi ira,
 ba tesöndra ba chöra niha sabölö,
 ba Jaëzeri, ba danö Gileadi), ba 32
 iwara, sabölö, 2700 högö ngafæ; da'ö
 nifataro razo, Dawido, samatörö
 mado Roebeno ba mado Gado ba
 si matonga mado Manase, ba ngawalö
 hadia ia chö Lowalangi, fefoe,
 ba ba ngawalö chö razo.

FAZA 27.

I. Famataro hōgō si sarasara wāwa. II. Salāwa zi felendroea toea. III. Samaigimaigi si so andrō ba anofoela.

(A. 2-15: Faigi gōi F. 11, 11-37.)

- 1 I. **Ba** da'e Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, ha wa'ato ira, hōgō ngafœ, ba solohe ngahōnō ba solohe ngaotoe ba doeroetoei ehōra, enoni razo, ba halōwō ngenoli andrō, sarasara wāwa we'asora, ba aheta, dōfi fasoei, 12 wāwa; 24,000 niha zangenolni.
- 2 Ngenoli si fōfōna andrō, ba mbāwa si fōfōna, ba Jasobeamo zolohe, ono Zabadiëli, ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Nga'ötö Weresi ia, hōgō zolohe andrō fefoe, ba mbāwa si fōfōna. Ba ba ngenoli ba mbāwa si doeä, ba Eleazari zolohe, ono Doddä'i andrō, ma'oewoe Gahohi; ba Mikeloti mandroe ba ngenoli chōnia, 24,000 niha. Ba solohe ngenoli si tōloe, ba mbāwa si tōloe, ba Benaja, ono Jojada ere, hōgō ia; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli chōnia. Da'ō Mbenaja andrō, sabōlō ba zi tōloe ngafœloe; ba mandroe ba ngenolinia nononia Amisabada. Ba fanete zi tōloe, ba mbāwa si ūfa, ba Azaheli, achi Joabi, ba fangalinia nononia Sebadia, ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi ūfa, ba mbāwa si lima, ba salāwa andrō, Samihoeti, banoea Jiserahi; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi lima, ba mbāwa si ūnō, ba Ira, ono Ike, banoea Dekoa; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi ūnō, ba mbāwa si fitoe, ba Helesi, banoea Welono, mado Geferaji; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi ūnō, ba mbāwa si ūlō, ba Sibehai, banoea Hoesa, ma'oewoe Zera; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia
- 12 (F. 20, 4). Ba fanete zi ūlō, ba mbāwa si ūiwa, ba Abiëzeri, banoea Ganatoti, mado Mbenijami; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi ūiwa, ba mbāwa si ūcloe,
- 13 ba Maharai, banoea Netofa, ma'oewoe Zera; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba fanete zi ūelō, ba 14 mbāwa si ūlezara, ba Benaja, banoea Wiratono, mado Geferaji; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba 15 fanete zi ūlezara, ba mbāwa si ūlō, ba Helida'i, banoea Netofa, ma'oewoe Goteniëli; ba 24,000 niha ba ngenoli chōnia.
- 14 II. **Ba** da'e nibe'e salāwa mado Ndraono Gизeraëli: Salāwa mado Roebeno, ba Eliëzeri, ono Ziehiri, ba ba mado Zimeoni, ba Sefatia, ono Ma'aeha, ba ba mado Lewi, ba 17 Hasabia, ono Gemoeëli, ba ba ngenoli ehōnia. Ba 18 Ga'aroni, ba Sadoki, ba ba mado Joeda, ba Elihoe, ga'a Dawido, ba ba mado Isasarí, ba Omeri, ono Michaëli, ba ba mado Zeboeloni, ba 19 Jisimaja, ono Gobadie, ba ba mado Nafetali, ba Jerimoto, ono Gaseriëli, ba ba mado Geferaji, ba Hosea, ono 20 Gasasia, ba ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba Joëli, ono Wedaja, ba 21 ba zi matonga mado Manase, ba danō Gileadli, ba Ido, ono Zaeharia, ba ba mado Mbenijami ba Ja'asiëli, ono Gabineri, ba ba mado Dano, ba 22 Asere'eli, ono Jerahomo. Da'ō zalāwa mado Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō. Ba ha wa'ato zi lō 20 fache na, ba 23 lō i'ofaja Dawido, me no ifaboe'oe Jehowa, i'oya'ō Ndraono Gизeraëli, timba ndrōfi ba mbanoea jāwa wa'ojia. No ibōrōtaigō wangofaja Joabi, 24 ono Zeroeja, ba lō ni'o ozoeinia, me no tesao wōnoe [Lowalangi] ba Ndraono Gизeraëli; ba fa'ato andrō, ba lō moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Dawido. (F. 21, 14).
- 15 III. **Ba** samaigimaigi girōgirō andrō ehō razo, ba Asimaweti, ono Adiëli, ba girōgirō boea nowi ba ba mbanoea seboea ba ba mbanoea side'ide ba ba hati misa, ba Jonata, ono Oesia. Ba sohalōwō ba danō, 26 sangahalō, ba Eseri, ono Geloebi. zamaigimaigi, ba kaboe nagoe, ba 27 Sime'i, banoea Rama; ba hadia zi

- so ōsi nagoe, ba kaboe nagoe andrō,
28 ba Sabidi, banoea Zifimi. Ba kaboe
zai ba kaboe ara, ba ndraso, ba
Ba'ali-Hanano, banoea Gaderi, ba
fanicha zai, nihōna, ba Joasi zamai-
29 gimaigi. Ba savä andrō, nikaeloi ba
Zarona ba Siterai, banoea Zarona,
ba savä ba ndraso misa, ba Safati,
30 ono Adelai, ba ondra, ba Obili, Irao-
no Zima'eli, ba kalide si alawe, ba
31 Jedeja, banoea Meronoto, ba biri-
biri ba nambi, ba Jasisi, Dawa Ha-
gara, zamaigmāigi. Oi si no amae-
dola hōgō mandroe ba gochōta razo
32 Dawido. Ba Jonata, tāna nama Da-
wido, ba no anofuela; no niha satoca-
toea ba sangila amachoita; ba Je-
hiëli, ono Haechimono, ba no samahaō
33 iraono razo. Ba Ahitofeli, ba anofoe-
la razo gōi, ba Hoeza'i, ma'oewoe
Garachi, ba no si fahoewoe chō razo.
34 (Sam. II. 15, 12; 15, 27). Ba fanete
Gahitofeli, ba Jojada, ono Mbenaja,
ba Abiataro. Ba Joabi, ba no koe-
mandra seboea chō razo. (Sam. II.
8, 16).
- FAZA 28.
- I. Hoehoe Dawido ba waloecha-
ta, ba wolaoe osali andrō. Ifadoe-
hoe'ō chōra nononia Selomo. II.
Iwa'ō chō Zelomo wolaoe osali.

- 1 I. Ba ifaloecha'ō Dawido zatoea
Ndraono Gizeraëli, awō hōgō madora
ba solohe ngenoli genomi razo a-
ndrō, ba koemandra ngahōnō ba
koemandra ngaotoe ba hōgō ma-
ndroe ba gochōta razo ba ba goeri-
fōnia ba ba goerifō ndraononia ba
enoninia jomo ba saradadoe andrō
ba dozi solohe baloese; ba Jerocza-
lema waloechata andrō. Ba maoso
Dawido, ba imane: Mifondrondro-
ngo, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe ba ja'-
ami banoeagoe! No oewā'ō tōdōgoe,
oelaoe nahia sahono dawōla goroisa
Jehowa andrō ba bakobakoe gahe
andrō chō Lowalangida, ba no oehō-
nagō oefagi hadia ia, ba wolaoe
ja'ia. (F. 22, 7-10). Ba no imane
- chōgoe Lowalangi: Tenga ja'oegō
zolaoe osali ba dōigoe andrō, me no
niha sanoewōnoewō ndra'oegō, ba
me no adoewa ndro niha ūbe'e. (Sam.
II, 7, 5). Ba no itoejoe ndra'o Je-
howa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli,
ba zi sawē ja'aga, ena'ō si lō mama-
mamalōmalō razo ndra'o ba Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli. Me no mado Joeda
itejoe salawa, ba ba mado Joeda
andrō, ba si sawē ja'aga, ba ba
ndraono namagoe, ba ja'odo zomasi
ia ibe'e razo Ndraono Gizeraëli fe-
foc. (Moz. I. 49, 10. Sam. I. 16, 1.
12). Ba ba ndraonogoe andrō fefoc —
no oja nibe'e Jehowa chōgoe ono
matoea — ba onogoe Selomo itoe-
joe, ena'ō ja'ia zidadao ba dadaoma
zalavä andrō chō Jehowa, razo
Ndraono Gizeraëli. No imane chō-
goe: Onooe Selomo andrō zolaoe
osali, awō golajama andrō chōgoe;
noa sa ja'ia nitoejogoe onogoe, ba
amania sa'ae ndra'ō. Ba oe'aro'ō
wa'arazonia, si lō mainalōmalō, na
lō iboelō'ō wolo'ō oroisagoe, awō
nifachoigoe andrō, si mane ma'ō-
ehō. Ba hiza, ba zanche Ndraono
Gizeraëli fefoe, banoea Jehowa a-
ndre, ba ba zamondrongo Lowala-
ngida: Mi'o'ō sibai goroisa Jehowa,
Lowalangimi, fefoe, ena'ō si lō te-
boelō ba danō si sōchi andre ami,
ba ena'ō ondrōitami ba nga'ōtōmi
ia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba ja'oegō,
onogoe Selomo, ba ja'aboto ba
dōdōoe Lowalangi namaoe, ba iagō
enoninia, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe,
moroi ba dōdō sedōna! Isechegō sa
dōdō fefoe Jehowa, ba ahori i'ila
nichoi dōdō, awō gera'era. Na ū'aleoi
ia, ba ibe'e nisōndraoe ia; ba na
ō'erogō ia, ba itibo'ō ndra'oegō, si
lō foelitō. (Sam. I. 16, 6. Raz. I. 8,
39. Sin. 7, 10). Ba faigi, he ūwisa!
Noa sa itoejoe ndra'oegō Jehowa,
ba wolaoe omo, ni'amoni'ō; ba
laboe, abe'e'ō dōdōoe!
- II. Ba ibe'e Dawido ehō nono-
nia Selomo doemadoema golajama

- nifosagō andrō ba doemadoema gosali, he wisa goto'oto ba he wisa mbate'e girōgirō andrō ba bate'e ba zi sagōtō, ba bacha ba nōsi nomo, awō nahia [dawōla, fabaja]
- 12 lagō andrō, (Moz. II. 25, 9), ba doemadoema hadia ia fefoe zi so ba dōdōnia: olajama gosali Jchowa, ba bate'e andrō fefoe, fasoci, ba bate'e girōgirō ba gosali Lowalangi ba bate'e nihōna andrō, ame'ela
- 13 ni'amoni'ō; awō wama'oli gere ba Ono Lewi, ba he wisa halōwō ba gosali Jehowa fefoe ba doemadoema wakake fefoe, sogoena ba halōwō
- 14 ba gosali Jchowa. Ba ana'a, ha wa'eboea mogoena ba wamazōchi fakake andrō, ba ngawalō halōwō andrō, ba sogoena ba wakake firō andrō fefoe, ha wa'eboea zogoena ba wakake andrō, ba ngawalō ha-
- 15 lōwō andrō. Ba sogoena ba naha wandroe ana'a andrō, fabaja fandroe ana'a, ha wa'aboea naha wandroe andrō, sambocsamboca, fabaja fandroenia, ba ba naha wandroe firō, ha wa'aboea naha wandroe andrō, samboesamboea, fabaja fandroe, dili wogoeana naha wandroe andrō
- 16 fefoe. Ba ana'a sogoena ba wamazōchi meza andrō, ha oega, meza roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ba firō ba
- 17 meza firō, ba sogoena ba garafoe andrō ba ba wiga ba ba gendri, balaki, ba ba mako balaki andrō, ha oega nifazōchi, awō zogoena ba
- 18 mako firō andrō. Ba balaki, ha wa'eboea mogoena ba naha vanoe-noe koemōjō, ba doemadoema goreta andrō, keroebi balaki, samo-logō afira, ba samaloegō tawōla
- 19 goroisa. Jehowa andrō. „Ba zoera nisoera danga Jehowa so da'ō fefoe; no ifahaō ndra'o ba doemadoema andrō fefoe, he wisa wolaoe“.
- 20 [imanō Dawido]. Ba imane na Dawido chō nononia Selomo: Abe'-e'ō dōdōoe, ja sabōlō ndra'oegō, ba laboc ba halōwō! Bōi boesi dōdōoe, ba bōi be'e nikeani ndra'oegō; ito-
- lo'ō sa Lowalangi, Jehowa, Lowalangigoe. Lō ibōda dangania ba lō ibōhōli ndra'oegō, irege no awai fefoe nilaoe andrō ba halōwō andrō ba gosali Jchowa. (F. 22, 13. Moz. V. 31, 6). Ba hita ngenoli gere andrō, awō ngenoli Nono Lewi, ba halōwō andrō fefoe ba gosali Lowalangi; hadia ia halōwō, ba no so chōoe niha, ha niha, si no aoha ūlō, ba wolaoe hadia ia fefoe, ba wa'atoekara andrō, ba si manō gōi zatoea andrō, awō niha sato fefoe, ba lō mamalōmalō, wa samondrongo lioe ira.
- FAZA 29.
- I. Labe'e zaoha gōlōra Dawido ba satoea andrō, ba wolaoe osali. II. Iseno Lowalangi Dawido. III. Fa'omoeso dōdō zato. Razo sa'ae Zelomo. IV. Fa'amate Dawido.
- I. Ba imane na razo, Dawido, ba niha sato fefoe: Onogoe Selomo andre, ba ha ja'ia nitoejoe Lowalangi; ba no iraono na, sambō fa'a-be'e; ba halōwō andrō, ba no seboea sibai; tengā sa nahia niha dania gōdo andrō, no nahia Lowalangi, Jehowa. (F. 22, 5). Ba no oe'ositō-lagō wangōlhōna balazo gosali Lowalangigoe andrō ana'a, ba gamagama ana'a andrō, ba firō ba gamagama firō, ba tōla ba gamagama tōla, ba si'ōli ba gamagama si'ōli, ba coe ba gamagama eoe, ba he batoe oena, ba kara lesi, kara saitō, ba kara sola'ala'a ba fcremata, hadia ia, ba kara maremara, oja sibai. Ba baero ūlō, ba oeke'e na balazo gosali Lowalangigoe, si so chōgoe, ana'a ba firō, bōrō wa'omoeso dōdōgoe andrō ba gosali Lowalangigoe andrō, lō lai fefoe zi no oehōna balazo ni'omoni'ō andrō: 2376 fikoe gana'a ba 4927 fikoe wirō, si no moetoenoe, ba wamo'eli bagolō tānō bache, ba ana'a ba gamagama ana'a andrō ba firō ba gamagama firō, ba ba nilaoe doeka andrō dania, fefoe. Ba ha niha zaoha ūlō, ma'ōchō, ba wame'e

- chô Jehovah ? (*Raz. I. 9, 28. Moz. II. 35, 5.*) Ba aoha gölô hôgô ngafé, ba hôgô mado Ndraono Gizerâeli ba hôgô ngahõnõ andrô ba hôgô 6
 7 ngaotoe ba satoea genoni razo, ba labe'e, balazo ba wolaoe osali Lowalangi andrô, ba 3960 fikoe gana'a ba 10,000 roefia balaki ba 7040 fikoe dôla ba 100,000 fikoe zi'ôli. Ba si so feremata, ba ibe'e girögirô ba gosali, ni'irô'ô Jehiêli, ma'oewoe 8
 9 Gereso. (*Moz. II. 35, 27.*) Ba somoeso tôdô niha sato, ba wa'obô-wôra andrô, me no moroi si'aikô ba dôdôra labe'e chô Jehovah, saoha gölô, ba omoeso sibai göi dôdô razo Dawido. 10
 10 II. Ea isoeno Jehovah Dawido ba zanehe zato fefoe ; imane Dawido : „Nisoeno ndra'oegô, jaoegô Jehovah, Lowalangi woeroegôma Izeraâli, gö-
 11 tôgôtô wa'ara ! Chôoe wa'ebœa, ja'oegô Jehovah, ba chôoe wa'abôlô, awô lachômi, awô wa'ebœa dôi, awô wa'asalaâwa, me no chôoe fefoe hadia ia ba zoroego ba ba goeli danô. Chôoe wa'asalaâwa, ja'oegô Jehovah, ba dangaoe so zamali'ô hôgô niha fefoe ja'ia. (*Mat. 6, 13. Tim. I. 1, 17.*)
 12 Fam. 4, 11; 5, 13). Ba fo'ana'a ba fa'atetocria, ba ba chôoe moroi ; ja'oegô zamatôrô fefoe hadia ia. Ba ba dangaoe so wa'abe'e ba fa'abôlô, ba he fangabe'e ba he fanga-
 13 bôlô niha. (*Nga'ôt. II. 20, 6.*) Ba iada'e, ja'oegô Lowalangima, ba ma'a-andrô saoha gölô chôoe ba masoeno
 14 dôimô, si söchi sibai andrô. Ha niha sa ndra'odo andre, ba hadia mbanoeageo andre, wa tola ena'ô mabe'e da'ô fefoe, saoha gölô? Moroi ba chôoe fefoe hadia ia, ba moroi ba dangaoe wa no mabe'e ia
 15 chôoe. Tome sa ndra'aga fônaoe ba si fatewoe, si mane ira toeama fefoe. Hoelô loemô nosoma ba goeli danô, lô tôtõnafô. (*Sin. 39. 13; 102,*
 16 12. *Job. 8, 9; 14, 2. Heb. II, 13.*) He Jehovah, Lowalangima, ana'a andrô fefoe, si no mahõna ba wolaoe osali chôoe — osali dôimô andrô ni'amoni'ô — ba ba dangaoe moroi, no chôoe ia fefoe ! Ea no aboto ba dô- 17 dêgôe, ja'oegô Lowalangigoe, wa no sanechogô tôdô ndra'oegô, awô wa fa'adôlô dôdô zemasi'ô. Ja'odo andre, ba no sadôlô tôdô wame'e da'ô fefoe, saoha gölô, ba ija'e, ba somoeso tôdô ndra'o, me no oe'ilâ, noa göi aoha gölô mbanoeamô andre, si so ba da'e, wame'e. (*F. 28, 9.*) He Jehovah, Lowalangi ndra toeama, Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo, bôi be'e teboelô dôdô si manô ba era'era si manô ba dôdô mbanoeaoe andre, ba ba ehôoe dônisi dôdôra. Ba chô nonogoe Selomo, ba tôdô 18 sangendrôna be'e chônia, ena'ô itôngôni goroisamô ba famadochoe'ômô ba amachoitamô, ba ena'ô ifaloëa da'ô no mege, fefoe, wolaoe gödo andrô, ni'oladaegoe sa'ae.”
 III. Ea imane Dawido ba zato : 20 Misoeno Lowalangimi, Jehovah ! Ba lasoeno Jehovah, Lowalangi ndra toeara, sato fefoe, lafaõndrô ira, ba lafalögöe tooe ira fôna Jehovah ba fôna razo. Ba mahcmoloe ô, ba 21 lahoelô wongi wanaba soemange, chô Jehovah, labe'e chônia zoemange nitoenoe : 1000 nono za'wi si matoea, ba 1000 mbiribiri si matoea ba 1000 nono mbiribiri, awô zoemange nibadœ, nifao ba da'ô, ba soemange nitaba, oja sibai, ni-
 bc'e Ndraono Gizerâeli fefoe. Ba 22 mangamanga ira ba labadoebadœ hadia ia, mc leeo da'ô, fôna Jehovah, omoeso sibai dôdôra ; ba sainoeza tô lafataro razo Zelomo, ono Dawido, ba labajoini ia chô Jehovah, labali'ô samatôrô, ba labajoini göi Zadoki andrô, labali'ô ere. (*Raz. I. 1, 38b. t. F. 23, 1.*) Ba doemadao sa'ae ba 23 dadaoma zalaâwa andrô chô Jehovah Zelomo, razo ia, fangali namania Dawido, ba mofozoe nilaoenia, ba la'o'ô chônia Iraono Gizerâeli fefoe. (*F. 28, 5. Raz. I. 1, 35.*

- 24 39). He koemandra andrō fefoe, awō mate ia, me no biha wa'atoea, me zaradadoe andrō, ba he ono razo no afōli ia wa'aoeri ba fo'ana'a ba Dawido, fefoe, ba mōi barō mba- soemange; ba ononia Selomo zi 25 wa razo Selomo. Ba eboea sibai tobali razo, fangalinia. Ba hikaja lachōmi Zelomo, ibe'e Jehowa, ba 29 zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe; fa'asalaŵa seboea toeria ibe'e chōnia, si lō irai ba razo Ndraono Gi- razaëli, fōnania (*Raz. I. 3, 13. Nga'ot. II. 1, 1.*)
- 26 IV. Ba no razo Ndraono Gize- raëli fefoe mege Dawido, ono Giza'i. 30
- 27 Ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara razo ia ba Ndraono Gizraëli. Mewitoe fa- chie ba Heberona, ba ba Jeroeza- 28 lema, ba 33 fache (*Raz. I. 2, 11.*) Ba niha baero, me loeo da'ō.

Soera NGA'OTÖ

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

- I. Mane'e soemange Zelomo, ba 21, 29). (Ba tawōla andrō chō Lo-
Gibeona. II. Fangandrōnia ba fane- walangi, ba no i'ohe mijawa Dawi-
he Lowalangi. III. Fa'eboea Zelomo do, moroi ba Giriati Jeari, no ibe'e
ba ana'anina. nilaoenia na-
(A. 1-6: Raz. I. 3, 1-4.) hania; noa sa ifazōchi nosenia
ba Jeroezalema). (*Sam. II. 6, 17.*
Nga'ot. I. 13, 6; 15, 3. 28; 16, 1. 4)
- 1 1. Selomo, ono Dawido, ba i'aro'ō Ba he naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, nifazōchi Mbesaleëli, ono wa'arazonia, ba itolo ia Lowalang- Goeri, ma'oweo Hoeri, ba ba da'ō nia. 5
2 ibe'e. (*Raz. I. 2, 12. 46.*) Ba goroisa Selomo ba Ndraono Gize- so, fōna nose Jehowa, ba la'aloei [Jehowa, ba da'ō] Selomo, awō niha rāëli fefoc, ba ba zolohe ngahō- sato. (*Moz. II. 38, 1-8. A. 3.*) Ba 6
3 nō ba ba zolohe ngactoe ba ibe'e zoemange ba da'ō Selomo, ba ba zangoehoekoe ba ba zalaŵa naha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, fefoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba fōna nose wama'cle'ō andrō, 1000 ibe'e soemange, nitoe- 7
ba hōgō ngafē andrō, i'ohe zato noe, ba detenia.
(A. 7-12: Raz. I. 3, 5-15.)
- II. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba i'oro- fefoe Selomo, awōnia ba hilihili- ma'ō ia chō Zelomo Lowalangi, ima- andrō ba Gibeona. Ba da'ō sa so nose wama'ele'ō andrō chō Lowa- nō.
- 39). He koemandra andrō fefoe, awō mate ia, me no biha wa'atoea, me zaradadoe andrō, ba he ono razo no afōli ia wa'aoeri ba fo'ana'a ba Dawido, fefoe, ba mōi barō mba- soemange; ba ononia Selomo zi 25 wa razo Selomo. Ba hikaja lachōmi Zelomo, ibe'e Jehowa, ba 29 zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe; fa'asalaŵa seboea toeria ibe'e chōnia, si lō irai ba razo Ndraono Gi- razaëli, fōnania (*Raz. I. 3, 13. Nga'ot. II. 1, 1.*)
- 26 IV. Ba no razo Ndraono Gize- raëli fefoe mege Dawido, ono Giza'i. 30
- 27 Ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara razo ia ba Ndraono Gizraëli. Mewitoe fa- chie ba Heberona, ba ba Jeroeza- 28 lema, ba 33 fache (*Raz. I. 2, 11.*) Ba niha baero, me loeo da'ō.

- ne chōnia: Āndrō zomasi'ō oebe'e
8 chōoe! (*Raz. I. 3, 5, b. t.*) Ba imane Selomo chō Lowalangi: No eboea sibai dōdōoe chō namagoe Dawido ba no ūbali'ō fangalinia razo ndra'-odo. Ba ena'ō na itōrō nifaboe'oe-mō chō namagoe Dawido, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi! Noa sa ɔfataro razo ndra'odo, razo niha si no ato sibai, timba wa'ōja ngawoea gawoe
- 9 10 nasi ba danō. (*Moz. I. 13, 16*). Ba be'e sa'ae chōgoe wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō, ena'ō oesōndra lala, he oewisa ba niha andre; ha niha sa ena'ō zangila mamatōrō
- 11 banoeaoe andre, si no ato sibai? Ba imane Lowalangi chō Zelomo: Me no da'ō zi so ba dōdōoe, ba me tengā fa'ebœa gana'a ba tengā girōgirō ba tengā soemange ba tengā famoenoe si fa'oedoe chōoe ni'andrōoe, ba me tengā gōi fa'anaoe nosooe; me no fa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ūandrō, ena'ō ū'ilā ɔfatōrō mba-neagoe andrō, ba nifatarogoe razo
- 12 ja'oegō, ba nibe'e chōoe wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō. Ba he fa'ebœa gana'a gōi ba girōgirō ba soemange, ba oetehe chōoe, irege zi lō irai ba razo bō'ō fōnaoe, ba si lō'ō sa'ae gōi dania foerioe.
- 13 III. Ba irōi hilihili andrō ba Gibeona Selomo, [naha andrō] fōna nose wama'ele'ō, ifoeli ia ba Jeroe-zalema, ba razo Ndراono Gizeraeli ia.
- (*A. 14-17: Raz. I. 10, 26-29.*)
- 14 Ba oja sibai i'asogō chōnia koereta Selomo, awō zi fakoedo, 1400 chōnia goereta ba 12,000 zi fakoedo. Ba mbanoea goereta andrō ifataro ba ba zi tefasoei razo, ba Jeroe-zalema. (*Raz. I. 4, 26; 10, 26, b. t.*)
- 15 Ba falawalaŵa ira gara gana'a, wa-oja, ibe'e razo, ba falawalaŵa ira dōla geresi dōla ara gatoea, ba
- 16 ndraso. (*F. 9, 27*). Ba koedo andrō, ba ba danō Miseraji ihalō Selomo; mōimōi zaniaga andrō chō razo, ba
- 17 sambasambawā lahalō, ni'ōli; ūnō ngaotoe roefia zamboea koereta, wołohē mijawa, moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba 150 zageoc koedo. Ba si manō gōi wama'emara ba razo Ndراono Cheti ba ba razo Ndrawa Garamo.

FAZA 2.

I. Fawoe'oe li ira Zelomo Hoe-ramo, ba wolaoe osali andrō. II. Fa'ato zoħalōwō.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 5, 15-30.*)

- I. Ba iwa'ō Selomo, lalaoe go-sali dōi Jehowa, ba chōnia, ba la-laoe gōdo razo. Ba i'ofaja Selomo, zonoro, 70,000, ba 80,000 zanoto kara, ba hili, ba 3600 mandroera. Ba ifatenge zinenge Selomo chō Hoeramo, razo Diro, imane chōnia: Folaoemō chō namagoe Dawido no, me ɔfa'ohe'ō chōnia mbalo, eresi, ena'ō ilaoe gōdo chōnia, omonia. (*Sam. II. 5, 11. Nga'ot. I. 14, 1*). Ba hiza, oelaoe gosali dōi Lowalangigoe Jehowa, ni'amoni'ō chōnia, ba wanoenoe samohoea chōnia ba ba wama'oli roti nifai-gifaigi andrō, ba ba zoemange ni-toenoe andrō, nifafōfō loeo, ero ma'ōchō, ba ba loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna mbaŵa ba ba gowasa andrō chō Lowalangima Jehowa, — ūmō Ndراono Gizeraeli da'ō, si lō mamalōmalō. (*Moz. IV. 28, 4*). Ba osali andrō nilaoegoe, ba se-boea; me no seboea moroi ba Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe Lowalangima andrō. (*Sin. 86, 8*). Ba ha niha sa zangila molaoe omo chōnia? Me no ambō nahiania zoroego, awō zo-roego fondrege zalaŵa jaŵa; ba ha niha ndra'odo, wa solaoe omonia ndra'o? — na tengā ha ba wanoe-noe koemōjō chōnia? (*Raz. I. 8, 27. F. 6, 18*). Ba fatenge sa'ae chōgoe niha, samōsa, si no to'ōlō ba walaoe hadia ia, he ba gana'a ba hc ba wirō ba he ba dōla ba he ba zi'ōli ba ba oengoe sojo ba ba giri-misi ba ba oengoe sowē waroewa-

- roe, ba sangila manoea gambara, awô doeka andrô si so chôgoe ba mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema,
- 8 ni'asogô namagoe Dawido. Ba fa'-ohe'ô gôi chôgoe geoe halo, eresi ba senobari ba sendrana, moroi ba hili Libano; aboto sa ba dôdôgoe, wa no to'ôlô mbanoeaoe andrô, ba wolaoe eoe ba hili Libano, ba banoeagoe, ba no te'anô, tohoeto-hoe danga mbanoeaoe andrô. Ba oja sibai ni'a'asogô chôgoe eoe balo, me seboea dania ba sanaloe'i inôtô
- 9 10 nomo andrô, nilaoegoe. Ba oef-a-he'ô balazo zolaoe eoe andrô, solo-bô, banoeaoe andrô, ba 40,000 ngaso'e gandroe ba 40,000 ngaso'e ze'iri ba 4000 ngaso'e nagoe ba 4000
- 11 ngaso'e wanicha. Ba itema li Zelomo Hoeramo, razo Diro, ifa'ohe'ô zoera chô Zelomo, imane: Me no i'omasi'ô mbanoeania Jehowa, andrô wa ifataro razora ndra'oegô.
- 12 Ba imane na Hoeramo: Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gize-raëli, samazôchi banoea si jaâva, awô danô, me no ibe'e chô razo Dawido nono satoeatoea, si so fa'o-neche ba fa'aboto ba dôdô, ba wolaoe osali chô Jehowa ba ba
- 13 wolaoe gôdo razo chônia. Ba oefatenge chôoe doeka, sangila wata-högô, Hoeramo Abi andrô, (Raz. I. 14 7, 13), mado Dano ninania ba banoea Diro nama. Si no to'ôlô ia ba wolaoe hadia ia, ba gana'a ba ba wirô ba ba dôla ba ba zi'ôli ba ba gara, ba he ba geoe ba ba oengoe sojo, ba he ba zowë waroewaroe, ba ba darafali ba ba girimisi, ba ba wanoea hadia ia ngawalô gambara, ba ba wolaoe hadia halôwô doeka, niwa'ô chônia, awô doeka chôoe ba awô doeka chô doeagoe amaoe Dawido. (Moz. II. 31, 2-6). Ba fa'ohe'ô sa'ac, ô genonioe, gandroe andrô, ba se'iri ba fanicha ba agoe andrô,
- 15 16 niwa'ôoe, ja'oegô sochô ja'o. Ba ja'aga andre, ba solaoe eoe ba hili Libano, ha wa'oja'oja zogocna

chôoe, ba ma'ohe chôoe ba Jafo, marakeni, ba nasi, ba ja'oegô zama'ohe'ô misi jaâva ba Jeroczalema.

II. Ba i'ofaja Selomo fefoe zi 17 fatewoe gana ba danô Ndraono Gize-raëli, si mane me i'ofaja amania Dawido fôna; ba no 153,600. Ba 18 70,000 ifataro sana'oena'oe hadia ia, ba 80,000 ibe'e sanotonoto kara, ba hili, ba 3,600 ifataro mandroe, sango'ooc niha andrô ba rodi andrô. (Jos. 9, 27).

FAZA 3.

I. Folaoe osali. II. Fondrege ni'amoni'ô; keroebi andrô; ba'aba'a andrô ba taroe nahe.

(Faigi gôi Raz. I. 6; 7, 15-22.)

I. Ba ibôrôtaigô Selomo wolaoe osali Jehowa andrô ba Jeroezalema, ba hili Morija andrô, ba ni'oroma'ô Jehowa ja'ia chô namania Dawido, ba naha andrô ni'asiwai Dawido, ba golojama mbasitô chô Gorana. Iraono Jeboesi. (Moz. I. 22, 2. Sam. II. 24, 18. Nga'ôt. I. 21, 18j. Ba zi mendroea ba mbaâva si doea, ibôrôtaigô wotomo andrô, me no aloea meddloe fache razo ia. Ba da'c nifachoi Zelomo, ba wolaoe osali Lowalangi andrô: Fa'anaoe, ba 60 hela — ba hela fôna —, ba fa'ebolo, ba 40 hela. Ba ewe'ewe fôna nôsi nomo, nifo'oto'oto, seboea, ba 10 hela wa'ebolo, ba fa'anaoenia, ba mbawa doeasa nomo, ba 20 hela, ba fa'alâwa, ba 20 hela [gôi]. Ba tânô bacha, ba ifo'oeli si ndroe-hoe mbalaki. Ba si hoelô daloe zalo, ba ibagoloi bagalô senobari, ba awena ifo'oeli balaki ba ifasoca'ô wamaedo nohi ba si hoelô rate. Ba ifoadoe fereinata; ba ana'a andrô, ba ana'a Warawa'i. Ba ifo'oeli sa'ae baoeloe, ana'a, he boeatô, ba he högô ba tojo mba-wandroehô, ba he bagolô ba he lagô mbawandroehô, ba ifasoea'ô wamaedo keroebi, ba mbagolô.

II. Ba i'oniagô wondrege ni'amo-

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

- ni'ō andrō ; fa'anaoenia, ba 20 hela, dati mbolo nomo, ba fa'ebolonia, ba 20 hela gōi, ba if'o'eli balaki, 9 2,382,300 balaki. Ba fa'aboea gosō'osō, ba 50 fondroejoe ana'a. Ba he bate'e ba zi sagōtō, ba if'o'eli 10 ana'a. Ba si bacha ba wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba ifalaoe'ō keroebi, domboea, nilaoe doeka wa- 11 maedo niha, ba if'o'eli ana'a. Afi keroebi andrō, ba 20 hela wa'anaoe, ba wa'oroedoe ; si sara, si 5 hela, ba iroegi mbagolō nomo, ba si sara, si 5 hela gōi, ba iroegi mboete gafi 12 keroebi si samboca. Ba si manō gafi si sara, ba keroebi si samboca, 5 hela gōi, ba iroegi mbagolō ; ba afinia si sara, si 5 hela gōi, ba iroegi mboete gafi keroebi si sa- 13 mboea. Fa'anaoe gafi keroebi andrō, nibologō, ba 20 hela. Ba no sizizio 14 ira ba la'otahōgō nōsi nomo. Ba ifalaoe'ō mba'aba'a andrō, oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo, ba kiri-misi ba tarafali, ba ifofamaedo 15 keroebi. (*Moz. II. 26, 31*). Ba fōna nomo, ba doea ifalaoe'ō taroe nahe, 35 hela wa'alawā, ba limaliina hela hōgō si jaŵa. (*Raz. I. 7, 15 b. t.*) 16 Ba ifalaoe'ō zi hoclō rate nibe'e ba hōgō daroe nahe andrō ; ba 100 ifataoe'ō famaedo mboea dalimo, 17 nibe'e ba rate andrō. Ba taroe nahe andrō, ba ba mbawa docasa gosali ifasindro, sara ba gambolō, ba sara ba gabera ; si so ba gambolō, ba Jachino ibe'e tōi, ba ba gabera, ba Boasi.

FAZA 4.

I. Folaoe gala seboea andrō, tōla, ba naha wandroe ba meza roti nifaigisaigi andrō. II. Gama-gama bō'ō.

(*Faigi goi Raz. I. 7, 23-51.*)

- 1 I. Ba ifa'anō na gōi naha wame'e soemange, tōla, 20 hela wa'anaoe ba 20 hela wa'ebolo ba 10 hela wa'alawā. (*F. 7, 7*). Ba ifalaoe'ō gala nidanō andrō, nifahele,

10 hela wa'ewāwa mbewe, sowelo, 5 hela wa'abacha ; ba na lafa-soei mbewe sinali, ba 30 hela. Ba tooe mbewenia ba famaedo zoeri de'oe, fasoei manō, — foeloe foeloe ba zi sahesahela — no tefasoei gala andrō, doea ngenoli zocri, nifao ba wamahele mege. Ba dajadajania, ba 12 wamaedo zaŵi, tōloe mijōoe, ba tōloe zi otahōgō gaechoela loeo ba tōloe miraja ba tōloe tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo. Ba si tohare ba hoeloera gala andrō, ba tojora fefoe, ba no faondrá. Ba fa'awc'ewe'e gala, ba klo'e'a, ba bewenia, ba si mane bewe mako, si mane boenga zōmasōma safoesi ; ba 600 ngaso'e itaha idanō. Ba baero ō, ba 10 ifazōchi balanga ; lima ibe'e ba gambōlo ba lima ba gabera naha wanasa, (ba da'ō lasasai hadia ia ba zoemange nitoenoe andrō) ; ba gala seboea andrō, ba ena'ō naha wanasa ba gere. Ba ifazōchi gōi naha wanasa androe andrō, si foeloe, dali nifachoi ba da'ō, ba ibe'e ba gosali bacha, lima ba gambolō ba lima ba gabera. Ba foeloe gōi ifazōchi meza, ba ibe'e ba gosali, lima ba gambolō ba lima ba gabera, ba otoe ifazōchi figa, sogoena ba wanefe hadia ia. Ba i'oniagō golajama gere, ba he olajama sebolo andrō ; ba bawandroe hō golajama ifazōchi ; ba lagō mbawandroe hō andrō, ba if'o'eli tōla. Ba gala seboea andrō, ba raja 10 gosali ibe'e tānō ba gatoemboechā loeo, si otahōgō miraja.

II. Ba Hoeramo andrō, ba ifazōchi mbowoa andrō, ba soendroe-soendroe ba figa, ba wanefe. Ba tobali i'asiwai Hoeramo nilaoe andrō, hadia ia nifazōchinia chō razc Selomo, ba gosali Lowalangi. Doeä 12 daroe nahe, awō hōgō andrō jaŵa, si domboea sotalosoe, awō ni'otaraŵa andrō, baloebaloe dalosoe hōgō daroe nahe andrō, ba 400 wamaedo 13 mboea dalimo, ba ni'otaraŵa andrō si doea gōrō, doea ngenoli wamaedo

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

inboea dalimo zagôrô ni'otaraâwa,
balobeloe dalosoe hôgô daroe nahe
14 andrô ; ba ifazôchi dajadaja andrô,
si foeloe, awô mbalanga andrô, si
15 foeloe, ba dajadaja andrô jaâwa, ba
gala seboea andrô, si ha samboea
ba famaedo zaâwi andrô, si fele-
16 droea, dajadajania. Ba bowoa andrô
ba soendroesoendroe ba garafoe ba
fakake fefoe, sogoena ba da'ô, ifa-
zôchi Hoeramo-Abiwi, ehô Zelomo,
ba gosali Jehowa, oi tôla ni'alôsôigô.
17 Ba ndraso Jordano ifafahelle'ô razo,
ba golaboeota la'oeri, ba gotaloearea
18 Zoekota Zcreda. Ba oja sibai ifafa-
zôchi'ô Selomo fakake andrô fefoe ;
lô'ô sa moehonogôi wa'aboca dôla
19 andrô. Ahori ifazôchi Selomo gama-
gama andrô, ba gosali Lowalangi :
Naha wame'c soemange andrô, ana'a,
awô meza andrô, naha roti ni-
20 faigifaigi, awô naha wandroe andrô,
fabaja fandroe, si ndroehoe mbalaki,
ena'ô latoenoetoenoe fôna wondrege
21 ni'amoni'ô, dali goroisa ba da'ô, ba
boengaboenga andrô, awô naha
wandroe, awô goeti wandroe, ana'a,
22 si ndroehoe mbalaki — awô zi'oli
andrô, awô wiga, ba wanefe, awô
mako, awô galli, si ndroehoe mba-
laki. Ba ba lagô mbawandroehô, ba
no ana'a lagô mbawandroehô tânô
baeha ba wondrege ni'amoni'ô an-
drô, ba he lagô mbawandroehô ba
nomo, ba zi hoelô daloe zalo.

FAZA 5.

I. La'ohé ba wondrege ni'amoni'ô
dawôla andrô. II. Manoenô gere ba
ihawoei gosali, bacha lachomi Je-
howa.

(Faigi gôi Raz. I. 7, 51-8, 1-11.)

- 1 I. **Ba** me no awai fefoe hadia ia
nifafazôchi'ô Zelomo ba gosali Je-
howa, ba i'ohé bacha Selomo mboe-
ala namania andrô, ni'amoni'ô ; firô
andrô, ba ana'a ba fakake andrô
fefoe, ba ibe'e ba mbate'e girôgirô
ba gosali Lowalangi. (Nga'ôt. I. 28,
2 14-18). Ba ifaloecha'ô Selomo zatoca

Ndraono Gizeraëli, awô hôgô mado
fefoe, salawa soi Ndraono Gizeraëli
ba Jeroezalema, ba wolohe mijâwa
tawôla andrô, nahia goroisa Jeho-
wa, moroi ba mbanoea Dawido
Siona andrô. Ba owoclo ira chô razo,
dozi ndra matoea Iraono Gizeraëli,
ba mbaâwa Etani, ba gowasa, baâwa
si fitoe. (Moz. III. 23, 34). Ahori so
zatoea Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba lafa-
zaâwa dawôla Ono Lewi, ba la'ohé
mijâwa, fabaja ose wama'ele'ô ba
fakake ni'amoni'ô andrô fefoe, baose
— da'ô ni'ohé gere Ono Lewi mijâwa.
Ba la'iaq fôna dawôla razo Selomo
ba Iraono Gizeraëli sato, fefoe,
si no faloecha chônia, wame'e soe-
mange biribiri ba saâwi, irege tebai
sa'ae la'erai, mbalazi wa'oya, tebai
la'ofaja. Ba ere andrô, ba la'ohé
ba nahania dawôla goroisa Jehowa,
ba mbate'e tânô ba hambo gosali,
ba wondrege ni'amoni'ô andrô, barô
gafi keroebi andrô. Noa sa moebo-
logô gafi keroebi andrô, jaâwa naha
dawôla, ba tobali samonôoe tawôla,
fabaja heaheania, keroebi andrô,
moroi jaâwa. Ba fa'anaoe heahca
andrô, ba faoro mbalô moroi ba
ni'amoni'ô, fôna fôna mbate'e ba
hambo andrô ; ba baoeloe, ba lô
oroma. Ba da'ô nahauia, iroegi
ma'ôchô andre. Ba òsi dawôla, ba
ha kara wanocra andrô si doea gôrô,
nibe'e Moze baeha, ba galhe hili
Horebi, kara waneroe ba wawoe'-
oesa li andrô, me fawoe'oe li Je-
howa ba Ndraono Gicraëli, me
ahcta ira ba danô Miseraji.

II. **Ba** me laheta ira ba ni'a-
moni'ô erc (noa sa ahori mamoni
gere, si so, lô moefaigi ngcnoli),
ba sanoenô andrô fefoe, Ono Lewi,
ira Asafo, Hemano Jedoetocno, fa-
baja onora ba talifoesôra, ba ahori
so ba da'ô, tânô ba gatoemboechea
loeo, i'oturai naha wame'e soe-
mange, baroe tarafali mbaroera, ba
so chôra waritia ba biola nitika,
seboea ba side'ide, ba 120 gere ba

- ngaira, solaoe torofe; (*Nga'ôt. I. 15, 19; 16, 37. 41. 42; 25, 1-7;*)
 13 ba hoelō zi ha sara lira zolaoe torofe zanoenō, wanoeno Jehovah, awō wangandrō saoha gōlō chōnia. Ba me labōrōgō wolaoe torofe ba famōzi faritia, ba folaoe hadia ia [mbō'ônia] nifoli, ba fanoeno Jehovah andrō : „me no si sōchi tōdō ia ba me si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !” ba anōnō gosali bacha lawoeo, osali Jehovah andrō,
 14 (*Sin. 136. Nga'ôt. I. 16, 31*), ba lō lala gere, ba wangai halōwōra, me no anōnō gosali Lowalangi lachōmi Jehovah andrō.

FAZA 6.

I. Hoehoeo Zelomo ba niha sa-to. II. Fangandrō Zelomo, ba we'amoni'ō osali.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 8, 12-53.*)

- 1 I. Ba imane Selomo : No iŵā'ō Jehovah, ba zogōmigōmi zomasi ia nahiaria. Ba no oelaoe nomo nahiaoe, nahia si sosō ndra'oegō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba ibali'ō ia razo, i'owai Ndraono Gizeraëli sato fefoe, wamahowē'ō ja'ira, no moeziozio Ndraono Gizeraëli sato fefoe. Ba imane [razo] : „Nisoeno Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, si no moehede, bawania chō namagoe Dawido ba si no mamaloea ja'ia tangania, me imane : I'otarai lœo, me oeheta ba danō Miseraji mbanoeagoe ba samboea lō mado Ndraono Gizeraëli nitoejoegoe banoea, ba wolaoe osali, nahia dōigoe ba lō nitoejoegoe niha, ena'ō salaŵa mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ia. (*Sam. II. 7, 6.*) Ba Jeroezalema andrō, ba no oetoejoe nahia dōigoe, ba Dawido andrō, ba no oetoejoe, ena'ō salaŵa mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli ia. Ba no so ba dōdō namagoe Dawido wolaoe osali dōi Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli ; (*Sam. II. 7, 2-13.*) Ba no imane Jchowa chō namagoe Dawido : Wa no ūwa'ō tōdōoe wolaoe osali dōigoe, ba no si sōchi, me no ūwa'ō da'ō. Ba tengā sa ja'oegō zolaoe osali andrō, onooe zolaoe, nga'ôtōoe, da'ō dania zolaoe osali dōigoe. Ba no itōrō gamaboe'-oela li andrō, nibe'enia, ibe'e Jehovah. Noa sa so ndra'o fangali namagoe Dawido, ba no doemadaodo ba dadaoma zalaŵa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, itōrō nifaboe'oe Jehovah, ba no oelaoe gosali dōi Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba 11 no oebe'e ba da'ō dawōla andrō, naha gorisa ba wawoe'esa li andrō chō Jehovah, me fawoe'oe li ia ba Ndraono Gizeraëli.”
- II. Ba i'iagō fōna naha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehovah, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoc, ba i'oro'ō dangania, (noa sa ifafazō-chi'ō harehare, tōla, Selomo, ba no ibe'e ba daloe golajama, 5 hela wa'anaoe ba 5 hela gōi wa'ebolo ba 3 hela wa'alawā ; ba da'ō jaŵa mōi ia ba ibalōdohehini, ba zanehe Ndraono Gizeraëli sato fefoe, ba i'oro'ō dangania mijāŵa ba zoroego), ba 14 imane : „He Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, lō Lowalangi si falawalaŵa chōoe, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danō ; ja'oegō, ba lō ūwoe'ai wawoe'esa li andrō, ba fa'ahachō dōdōoe ba genonimō andrō, solo'ō niŵa'ōoe, soroi si'aikō ba dōdōra, (*Moz. II. 15, 11; Moz. V. 7, 9.*) ; no lō niwoe'aimō chō genonioe, amagoe Dawido, nifaboe'oemō chōnia. No bawaoe zamaboe'oe ba no tangaoe zamaloea, si mane ma'ōchō andre. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō 16 Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba bōi woe'ai chō genonioe, amagoe Dawido nifaboe'oemō chōnia, me ūmane : Lō faloecha dania lō chōoc [nga'ôtō] fōnagoe, sidadao ba dadaoma zalaŵa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, asala lō labōhōli lala andrō chōra nga'ôtōoe, ba wolo'ō oroisagoe andrō, si mane ja'oegō, me no ôtōrō, fōnagoe. (*Sin. 132,*

- 17 11. Sam. II. 7, 16). Ba ija'e, ja'-oegō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ena'ō na itörō gamaboe'oela limō andrō, nifaboe'oemō chō genonioe
- 18 Dawido! Ba hadia, si ndroehoe'iagō awō niha ba goeli danō Lowalangi? Hiza, soroego andrō ba fondrege zoroego, ba no ambō nabamō, ba mendroea manō gosali andre
- 19 nilaoegoe. (F. 2, 5). Ba be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wangandrō genonimō ba ba wakaosania, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangigō, ena'ō ūfondrondrongo we'a'ao andrō ba fangandrō, na mangaudrō genonioe.
- 20 Ena'ō si teboka manō hōrōoe, jaŵa gosali andre, bongi ma'ōchō, jaŵa naha andre, niŵa'ōoe, ba da'ō ūfondrondrongo wangandrō andrō, na mangandrō genonioe ba naha andre.
- 21 (Moz. II. 20, 24). Ba ena'ō na ūfcindrondrongo li wakaosa andrō chō genonioe ba ba mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeraëli, na mangaudrō ira ba naha andre. Fondrondrongo ac ba naha andrō, sidadao ndra'oegō, ba zorōego, ba na ūrongo, ba bolo-
- 22 gō dōdōoe! Na sozosala chō nawōnia ba na labē'e ba hōloe ia, ena'ō ba hōloe i'aro'ō niŵa'ōnia, ba na so ia, na ibaja hōloe, fōna naha wame'e soemange chōoe, ba nomo andre: (Moz. II. 22, 10) ba fon-ndrondrongo ba zoroego ba tolo, ba ohe ba lala hoehoeo genonimō, ena'ō ūsoeloni ba zi so horō, wāngahare'ō ba hoelocnia nilaoenia andrō, ba ena'ō ūheta ba hoeloe zi lō horō, wanueloni chōnia fa'atoelō 24 dōdōnia. Ba na te'ala mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeraëli labē'e emalira, me no molalō ira chōoe, ba na lafalalini gera'erara ba na lafarongogō dōimō, na mangandrō ira ba na fakao ira chōoe, ba nomo andre:
- 25 (Moz. V. 28, 25) ba ena'ō na ūfon-ndrondrongo ba zoroego, ba ūbe'e aefā horō mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeraëli, ba ūohe mangawoeli ira ba danō andrō, nibe'oe chōra ba chō ndra toeara mege. Ba na no tedoeħō 26 mbanoea si jaŵa, na lō teoe, bōrō me no molalō ira chōoe, ba na mangandrō ira ba naha andre, na lafarongogō dōimō, na lafalalini gera'erara, na labōhōli horōra andrō, me no ūhōndrōgō ira: (Moz. V. 28, 23, 24) ba ena'ō na ūfondrondrongo ba zoroego ba ūbe'e aefā horō genonioe andrō, horō mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeraëli, wanoetocroe chōra lala si sōchi andrō, nitōrō, ba ena'ō na ūfatōrō deoe ba danō andrō, nibe'oe ba mbanoeaoe andrō, tāna chōra, ondrōita. Ba ma lofo mbanoca ba danō, ba ma fōchō waba, ba ma fa'achozi ngalai wache, ba ma fa'ahohomō, ba ma tamō, ba ma fōla; ba ma lafakao ira emalira, ba mbanoea chōra heza, ba ma hadia ia wamakao ba hadia ia wōchō: Nga'ot. II. 20, 9) na dania ūrongo wangandrō ba ma fakaosa, na ha niha zangandrō, ba na banoeaoe Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, na dozi afōchō chōra wamōzi andrō ba safōchō andrō, si no gōna ira, ba na la'oro'ō dangara ba nomo andre: ba ena'ō na ūfondrondrongo ba zoroego, ba naha andrō, ba zi dadao ndra'oegō, ba ūbe'e aefā horō ba ūsoeloni ba zamōsana nitōrōnia fefoe, balazi wangilamō tōdōnia — me no ha ja'oegō zangila tōdō nono niha! — (Nga'ot. I. 29, 17. Sin. 7, 10) ena'ō la'ata'oefi ndra'oegō, ba wanōrō lala andrō chōoe, si lō malōmalō, gōtō we'asora ba danō andrō, nibe'oe chō ndra tocama. Ba he ba niha bōō, si tengā ba noceaoe Iraono Gizeraëli, na mōi ia, moroi ba danō sarōoe, bōrō dōimō andrō, seboa, ba tangaoe andrō, sabōlō, ba ta'iomō si no ū'oro'ō — na mōi ia mangandrō ba golajama nomo andre: ba ena'ō na ūfondrondrongo ba zoroego, ba naha andrō, ba zi dadao ndra'oegō, ba ūo'ō fefoe hadia ia, ni'andrō niha

- bôdô andrô chôoe, ena'ô dozi soi ba goeli danô aboto ba dôdô dôimô andrô, ena'ô la'ata'oefi ndra'oegô, si mane banoeaoe Iraono Gizerâeli, ba ena'ô lasôndra wa no tôimô mbôdô 34 rô dôimô gosali andre, nilaoegoe. Ba na mõi fasoewô ba nemalira mbanoeamô, na latôrô lala niwa'ôoe chôra, ba na mangandrô ira chôoe, na la'otahôgô mbanoea andre, nitoejoemô, ba osali andre, nilaoegoe 35 nahia dôimô : (*Dan. 6, 10*) ba ena'ô na ôfondrondrongo wangandrôra ba 36 fangarõngarôra, ba ôtolo ira. Ba na molalô ira chôoe — samôsa sa lô niha, si lô horô! — ba ua mofônoe ndra'oegô chôra ba na ôbe'e ba danga nemalira ira, na tobali la'olio'iô ira ba clanô sarôoe, ba ma ba danô sahatô, sabôlô moroi chôra, 37 ba na mangerangera ira, ba clanô andrô, ba nitaha ja'ira, ba na lamané : No mosala ndra'aga, no matôrô lala si lô sôchi, no seboea 38 horô ndra'aga! (*Dan. 9, 5*) ba na lafoeli ira chôoe, soroi si'aikô ba dôdôra ba ba gera'erara fefoc, ba danô zamakao ja'ira, si no mangoloi'iô ja'ira, ba na mangandrô ira, na la'otahôgô danôra andre, nitoe'e chô ndra toeara, ba banoea andre, nitoejoemô, ba omo andre, 39 nilaoegoe nahia dôimô : ba ena'ô na ôfondrondrongo wangandrôra ba fangarõngarôra, soroi si'aikô ba dôdô, ba zoroego chôoe, ba naha andrô, ba zi so dadlaomamô, ba ôtolo ira, ba ôbe'e aefa horô mbanoeaoe, 40 lalôra andrô chôoe. Ba ena'ô na si teboka manô hôrôc, ja'oegô Lowalangigoe, ba na ôbe'e manô mbôrô dalingaoe ba wangandrô ba naha 41 andre! Ba ija'e, ba faza'wa'ô, ja'oegô Lowalangi, Jehowa, sa'wa zolombase ndra'oegô, ja'oegô ba tavôla wa'abôlôoe andrô! Ndramoe'obaroewangorifi ere andrô chôoe, ja'oegô Lowalangi, Jehowa, ba ja sowoeawoea tôdô ba zi sôchi andrô za-toelô tôdô andrô chôoe! (*Sin. 132*,

8. 9). He Lowalangi, Jehowa, bôi 42 timba nibajoini andrô chôoe; tôrôtôrô tôdôoe wa'ahachô dôdôoe andrô chô genonioe Dawido!" (*Sam. II. 7, 13*).

FAZA 7.

I. Oroma lachômi Jehowa, ba gosali. II. Labê'e zoemange, ba we'amoni'ô osali. III. I'orama'ô ia Lowalangi chô Zelomo. Amaboe'oela li ba fameta'oe.

I. Ba me no i'o'ozoei wangandrô Selomo, ba aechoe galitô moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea ba i'â zoemange nitoenoe andrô, awô zocomange nitaba, ba anõnô bacha gosali lachômi Jehowa, (*Raz. I. 8, 54; 18, 38. Moz. III. 9, 24. Moz. II. 40, 34*), tobali tebai mõi bacha ba gosali gere, me no anõnô bacha gosali Jehowa lachômi Jehowa andrô. Ba me la'ilâ Iraono Gizerâeli fefoe, aechoe moroi ja'wa galitô andrô ba ihawoei gosali lachômi Jchowa, ba latoehi danô ba lafaõndrô tooe mbawara, ba mbale, mangaloeloe ira ba lasoeno Jehowa, ba wa'ebœa dôdônia ba ba wa lô aetoe wa'ahachô dôdônia. (*F. 5, 13. Sin. 136*).

(A. 4-10: *Raz. I. 8, 62-66*.)

II. Ba lataba zoemange nitaba fôna Jehowa, razo, awô niha sato fefoc; (*Raz. I. 8, 62 b. t.*) Ibe'e zoemange fangorifi Selomo, 22,000 za'wi ba 120,000 mbiribiri. Ba la'i-agô nahara cre ba si manô gôi Nono Lewi, so ba dangara niolî andrô, chô Jehowa, nifafazochi'ô razo, Dawido, ba wangandrô saoha gôlô chô Jehowa, me no si lô aetoe wa'ebœa dôdônia andrô, wolaoe sinenoandrô chô Dawido; ba la-laoe dorofc ere, ba gametahôra, ba zi so Ndramoe'obaroewangorifi ere andrô chôoe, ja'oegô Lowalangi, Jehowa, wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrô, awô dawô zoemange fangorifi. Lô'ô sa itaha zocomange nitoenoe andrô, awô zoe-

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

- mange ni'ā, awō dawō andrō, na ha wame'e soemange tōla andrō, nifa-fazōchi'ō Zelomo. Ba ilaoe gowasa andrō Selomo, me loeo da'ō, fitoe bongi wa'ara, ba awōnia Ndراono Gизeraëli fefoe — owoeloa seboea sibai [sagōrō tanō], i'tarai lala ba Hamata andrō, iroegi mbombo andrō ba [nola] danō Miseraji. (*Jos. 13, 3*). Ba me loeo si īwloe, ba oi owoelo ira, owoeloa ba gowasa; me no fitoe bongi chōra we'amoni'ō na-ha wame'e soemange andrō; no fitoe bongi gowasa. (*Moz. IV. 7, 10*). Ba ba zi doea woeloe a tōloe ba mba'wa si fitoe, ba ifofanō ba chōra niha sato [Selomo], somoeso tōdō ira ba si sōchi tōdō, ba zi sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe Jehowa chō ndra Dawido Selomo ba ba mbanoeania Iraono Gизeraëli.
- (A. 11-22: Raz. I. 9, 1-9.)
- 11 Ba no i'asiwai Selomo gosali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdo razo, no ahori i'o'ozoei, hadia ia, fefoe niwā'ōnia tōdōnia mege, nilaoe ba gosali Jehowa ba ba gōdo razo.
- 12 III. Ba i'oroma'ō ia Jehowa chō Zelomo, ba zi bongi, imane chōnia: No oefondrondrongo wangandrōe, ba no oetoejoe chēgōe na ha wame'e soemange na ha andrō. (*Moz. V. 12, 13, 5*). Na oekoesi mbanoea si ja'wa, na lō aechoe ba danō deoe, ba na oefatōrō damo, cna'ō la'ā zinanō ba danō. ba na oefatōrō wōchō waba
- 14 ba mbanoeagoe, ba na la'ide'ide'ō ira banoeagoe, nifao tōigoe ba dōira, na mangandrō ira, na la'aloei wamaigigoe ja'ira ba na lafalalini geger'era, na labōhōli mboeaboeara si lō sōchi andrō, ba oefondrondrongo ba zoroego, oebe'e aefa horōra ba oefaiji wangorifi ba danōra a-
- 15 ndrō. Oefaijigaigi sa'ae ba oebe'e mbōrō dalingagoe ba wangandrō ba
- 16 na ha andre. (*F. 6, 40*). Ba noa sa'ae oetoejoe gosali andre, ba no oebali'ō ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō ba da'ō monahia dōigoe, si lō mamalōmalō, ba ena'ō
- bōi aefa'aefa ba da'ō hōrōgoe ba tōdōgoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*Sin. 132, 13*). Ba na ôtōrō lala andrō, chō goe, somasido, si mane fanōrō na-maoe Dawido mege, na ô'o'ō sibai niwā'ōgoe chōoe ba na ôtōngōni nifachoigoe, awō hockoe andrō chō goe, ba oe'aro'ō dadaoma zala-wā andrō chōoe, si mane nifaboe'-oegoe chō namaoe Dawido, me oemané: Lō'ō manō dania ambō chōoe [nga'ôtōoe], samatōrō Iraono Gизeraëli. (*Sam. II. 7, 12, 13, 16*). Ba na mi'erogō ndra'o, ba na mi-bōhōli nifachoigoe ba oroisagoe, niwā'ōgoe chōmi, ba na mōi ami mamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, na ba da'ō mangaloeloe ami, ba 20 oedeha ira ba danō andre chōgoe, nibe'egoe chōra, ba osali andre, ni'amoni'ōgoe nahia dōigoe, ba nitibo'ō oebe'e, fōnagoe, ba oebe'e amaedola ba fama'iki niha, ba niha, baero fefoe. (*Moz. V. 28, 37*). Ba gosali andre, si no ala'wa mege — ba dozi sanōrō, ba si hocha mboe. Ba na lasofoe dania: Hadia mbōrō, wa ifatōrō zi mane da'ō ba danō andre, ba ba gosali andre Jehowa? (*Moz. V. 29, 23-26. Jer. 22, 8, 9*) ba lamane: Bōrō me no la'erogō 22 Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi ndra toe-ara, si no mangehetia toeara ba danō Miseraji, ba me no la'olembai Lowalangi bō'ō, me no ba da'ō mangaloeloe ira, ba me no lafosoemange da'ō, — da'ō mbōrō wa no ifatōrō chōra wamakao andrō fefoe Jehowa!
- FAZA 8.
- I. Mangaró banoea Zelomo. Rodi.
II. Lahonogōi wame'e soemange. Foloja.
- (*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 9, 10-28*).
- I. Ba no noemalō zi 20 fache andrō, gōtō wolaoe Zelomo osali Jehowa andrō, awō gōdonia. Ba banoea andrō, nibe'e Hoeraimo chō Zelomo, ba i'aro'ō Selomo, ba Irao-

- 3 no Gizeraëli ifataro ba da'ō. Ba
mõi moesoewõ Hamata Zoba Se-
lomo, ba atoe'a ia ba da'ō. Ba
i'aro'ō Dadimoro ba danō si mate,
awō mbanoea andrō nitaroe'ōnia
ba Hainata. Ba ni'aro'ōnia na baero
ō, ba Beti Horona javä ba Beti
Horona tooe, ibali'ō banoea saro, si
6 so öli kara ba bawa göli nilazi. Ba
he Ba'alata ba banoca andrō ni-
hōna balazo, fefoe, chō Zelomo, ba
banoca goereta andrō, fefoe, ba
banoea zi fakoedo, ba hadia ia
fefoe, somasi Zelomo ilaoe, ba Je-
roezalema ba ba hili Libano ba ba
danō si so barō mbawania, ma'asa-
7 görō. Ba ha niha fefoe, si tosai na,
Iraono Cheti ba Iraono Gamori ba
Iraono Weresi ba Iraono Hewi ba
Iraono Jeboesi, si tengā Iraono
8 Gizeraëli, — nga'ötö niha andrō,
si tosai na ba danō, nisaigō Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, si lō moehori, — ba
i'ofaja Selomo ba rodi, siroegi ma'ō-
9 chō andre. (*Jos. 16, 10*). Ba Iraono
Gizeraëli, ba lō ibali'ō sawoejoe
Selomo ba wohalōwō chōnia; ja'ira
ba si mōimōi fasoeuwõ ba solohe si
fasōndra si iagō koereta, ba solohe
koereta andrō chōnia, fabaja si fa-
10 koedo. Ba fa'ato hōgō goemandroe
chō razo Selomo, ba no 250, sa-
11 maigimaigi niha sato. Ba ono Wa-
ra'o andrō, ba i'ohe ba nomo a-
ndrō, nilaoenia chōnia, Selomo, ihe-
ta ba mbanoea Dawido. Imane sa :
Bōi ja sosó chōgoe ndra alawe ba
gōdo Dawido, razo Ndraono Gize-
raëli, me no ni'amoni'ō, me no labē'e
ba da'ō dawōla andrō. (*Raz. I. 3, 1*).
12 II. **Ba** ibe'e sa'ae chō Jehowa
zoemange nitoenoe Selomo, ba naha
wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anō-
nia fōna gewe'ewe andrō, (*F. I. 3-6*).
13 (*F. 4, 1*). itōrō nibē'e ma'ōchō, dali
goroisa Moze andrō ba loed sabato
ba ba wasoelōna mbavä ba ba go-
wasa andrō, medōloe zi dōfi — ba
gowasa roti si lō moe'aisōni ba ba
gowasa wendrakose ba ba gowasa
- nose daha geoe — ibe'e zoemange.
(*Moz. II. 23, 14. Moz. IV. 28, 2. 9. 11.*
17. 26; 29, 12). Ba i'o'ō gōi nihonogōi 14
namania Dawido, wamatara ngenoli
gere andrō ba halōwōra, ba he Ono
Lewi, ba niwa'ō chōra, ba wanoeñ
ba ba we'amōi tohoetohoe danga
gere sogoena ma'ōchō; ba sanaro
ba mbawandrophehō andrō, ba nge-
nolira, ha oega mbawandroehō; si
manō sa goroisa Dawido andrō, eno-
ni Lowalangi. (*Nga'öt. I. 23-26*).
Ahori la'o'ō goroisa razo, he lawisa 15
ba gere andrō ba ba Nono Lewi ba
ba girōgirō andrō. Ba tobali tofōfō 16
halōwō Zelomo andrō, me iroegi
loeo da'ō; famc'e tooe tojo gosalí
ba irege wangasaiwai; no awai go-
salí Jehowa. Ba mōi ba Geseono 17
Geberi Zelomo ba ba Geloto, ba
mbewe nasi, ba danō Ndraono Ge-
domo. Ba Hoeramo andrō, ba ifa'o-
he'ō chō Zelomo nowo, fabaja ono 18
nowo, si no to'ōlō ba nasi; banoe-
ania zolohe. Ba fao ira ba mbanoea
Selomo, ba laroegi Gofiri, lahālō
gana'a ba da'ō, 892,625 balaki ba
la'ohē chō razo Selomo.
- FAZA 9.
- I. Mōi tome Zelomo razo Zaba,
ira alawe. II. Fa'eboea gana'a Zelo-
mo, awō lachōminia. III. Fa'ama-
tenia.
- (*A. 1-28: Raz. I. 10, 1-28*.)
- I. **Ba** me irongo docria Zelomo 1
razo Zaba andrō, ira alawe, ba mōi
ia, ba wanandraigō Selomo ba dahō-
dahō; ato sibai nawōnia fao, fabaja
ondra, sonoro famasa ba daloedalo
ba ana'a ba feremata, oja sibai,
ni'ohe ba Jeroezalema. Ba me iroegi
Zelomo, ba fahoehoeo ia chōnia,
ibokai fefoe hadia ia zi so ba dō-
dōnia. (*Raz. I. 10, 1 b. t.*), Ba itema
linia Selomo, ba nisofoenia chōnia
fefoe; lō hadia ia zi lō aboto ba
dōdō Zelomo, lō hadia ia zi tebai
itema linia. Ba me irongo wa'atoe-
atoea Zelomo razo Zaba, ba mc

1

2

3

- 4 i'ila gōdo andrō nilaoe Zelomo, ba
ōra andrō ba meza ehōnia, ba omo
genoninia, awō halōhalōwō zangai
halōwō jomo ehōnia, awō noechara,
ba sama'oli gō ehōnia, awō noechara,
ba soemange andrō ehōnia, nibe'e-
be'enia ba gosali Jehowa, ba tobali
5 sibai dōdōnia, ba imane ehō razo :
Si ndroehoe manō nirongogoe ba
danōgroe, ba ngawalō hadia ia ehō-
mō, ba ba wa'atoeatoeamō andrō !
6 Lō si fadoehoe dōdōgōe nidoenō-
doenō niha, irege no oeroegi, ba
irege no i'ila hōrōgōe. Ba ambō na
i matonga ni'ombacha'ō ehōgōe, fa-
afahōna wa'atoeatoeamō andrō ;
ōtaloe'i na doeria andrō, nirongogoe.
7 Ja ahowoe ndra alawe ehōoe,
ba ja ahowoe genonioe andre, si lō
aefā'aefā ehōoe, wamondrongondro-
8 ngo fa'atoeatoeamō andrō ! Nisoeno
Jehowa, Lowalangioe andrō, si no
mangomasi'ō ja'oegō, wamedadao
ja'oegō ba dadaoma andrō ehōnia,
razo chō Lowalangioe, Jehowa, bōrō
wa'omasi Lowalangioe Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli, fa lō iboelo'ō ira, gōtōgōtō
wa'ara ; andrō wa no ibali'ō razora
ndra'oegō, ena'ō hoekoe si sōehi
9 ūfatōrō ba satoelō ! Ba ibe'e boea-
lania ehō razo, ba 476,460 balaki
gana'a, ba famasa ba daloadaloe ba
feremata, oja sibai ; lō'ō manō ifoeli
dania si manō [wa'ojā] wamasa ba
daloadaloe, si mane uibe'e razo
10 Zaba andrō ehō razo Selomo. Ba
banoea Hoeramo no mege gōi ba
banoea Zelomo, si no mōi mangai
ana'a ba Gofiri, ba lasao'ō gōi geoe
11 sendrana ba feremata. Ba eoe se-
ndrana andrō, ba ibali'ō ora Selomo,
he ba gosali, ba he ba gōdo razo,
ba biola nitika, side'ide ba seboea,
fakake zanoenō andrō ; lō moerai
moe'ilā zi manō fōna, ba danō mado
12 Joeda. Ba razo Selomo, ba ibe'e
ehō razo Zaba fefoe hadia ia zomasi
ia, awō ni'andrōnia, lō lai ni'ohenia
ehō razo. Ba maoso ia, mofanō,
ifoeli ia ehōra, awō genoninia.
- II. Ba ana'a nisōndra Zelomo 13
dōfi, ba 2,544,353 balaki, (*Raz. I.*
I, *I*, *b. t.*), lō lai nisōndrania ba 14
zi mōimōi maniaga ba ba zolafo; ba
dozi razo Ndrawa Ara ba he koema-
ndroe ba danō, ba labē'e ehō Zelomo
gana'a ba firō. Ba 200 ifafazōchi Se-
lomo dang, ana'a nibōbōzi: 600
fondroejoe zamboea; ba 300 mba-
loese, ana'a nibōbōzi: 300 fondroe-
joe zamboea. Ba ibe'e ba nomo eoe
hili Libano Selomo. Ba ifalaoe'ō gōi 17
dadaoma razo Selomo, dadaoma se-
boea, ifō goeaza, ba ifo'eli balaki.
Ōnō mbosi dadaoma andrō ba bakoe-
bakoe gahe nifadoro ehōnia. Ba ba
dadaoma, ba no faoma fatambai la-
talata da'io; ba zingala talata da'ioa-
ndrō, ba doea geoe wamaedo zingo. Ba 19
felendroea wamaedo zingo ba inbosī
no mege, si ūnō, fatambai. Lō moe-
rai moelaoe zi manō ba razo kō'ō,
heza. Ba mako razo Selomo, mako 20
ba wamadoe, ba ans'a; ba he gama-
gama [bō'ō] fefoe, ba nomo eoe hili
Libano, ba balaki manō, lō hadia
ia wirō, me no lō'ō manō ba dōdōra
wirō, ba gōtō Zelomo andrō. Noa 21
sa so nowo ehō razo, solojo ba
Darisi, awō mbanoea Hoeramo a-
ndrō ; ero medōloc fache, ba so
nowo andrō, solojo ba Darisi, ba
ōsi, ba ana'a ba firō ba ifō goeaza
ba ba'e ba fofu meraki. Ba italoe'i 22
razo bō'ō ba goeli danō fefoe razo
Selomo, ba wa'eboea gana'a ba ba
wa'atoeatoea. Ba dozi omasi razo ba 23
goeli danō la'ila Zelomo ba lafo-
ndrondrongo wa'atoeatoenia andrō,
nibe'e Lowalangi ba dōdōnia. Ba 24
oi dozi la'ohe mboeala, gamagama
firō ba gamagama ana'a ba noeeha
ba fangōna ba famasa gō ba daloe-
daloe ba koedo ba kalide koedo, ero
rōfi. Ba 4000 fasa chō Zelomo koedo 25
ba koereta, ba 12,000 zi fakoedo ;
ba ba mbanoea goereta andrō ifa-
tarō da'ō ba ba zi tefasoei ja'ia ba
Jeroezalema. (*F. I., 14-17. Raz. I. 5,*
6.) Ba barō mbawania razo fefoe, 26

- i'otarai Oifarati ba iroegi danō
Ndrawa Wilisiti ba ola danō Misce-
27 raji. (*Moz. I. 15, 18*). Ba falawala-
wā ira gara wirō, wa'oja, ba Jeroe-
zalema ibe'e razo, ba timba dōla
geresi dōla ara gatoea ba ndraso.
28 (*Nga'ot. II. 1, 15*). Ba moroi ba
danō Miseraji lafa'ema chō Zelomo
koedo ba moroi ba danō bō'ō fefoe.
(*A. 29-31: Raz. I. 11, 41-43*.)
- 29 III. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Dawido,
he fōna, ba he safoeria andrō, ba
no moctanō ba zoera hikaja andrō
chō Natano sama'e'ō ba ba wa-
ma'e'ō Gahia, banoea Zilo, ba ba
gangilata Jedo sang'iila, chō Jero-
30 beamo, ono Nebati. Ba 40 fache
razo Zelomo ba Jeroezalema, razo
31 Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe. Ba mate
Zelomo, itōrō lala ndra amaria, ba
lako'o ia ba mbawaoe namania
Dawido andrō. Ba fangalinia razo
ba ononia Rehabeamo.

FAZA 10.

I. Fa'abe'e li Rehabeamo, me ma-
ngandrō chōnia zato. II. Fabali^{chō-}
nia zi foeloe toea andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. I. 12, 1-20*.)

- 1 I. Ba mōi ba Zichema Rehabea-
mo, me no ba da'ō faloecha Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli fefoe, ba wamataro
2 razo ja'ia. Ba me irongo Jerobeamo,
ono Nebati — ba danō Miseraji so
ia; ba da'ō isaŵa, me moloi ia no
chō Zelomo —, me irongo, wa no
mate Zelomo, ba mangawoeli ia
moroi ba danō Miseraji. (*Raz. I. 11,*
3 *40*). Ba lafatenge, lafakaoni'ō ia. Ba
so Jerobeamo ba Iraono Gizeraëli
fefoe, ba lamane chō Rehabeamo :
4 No rodi sabe'e ihare'ō chōma a-
maoe, ba ja'oegō, ba ūkaohasi chō-
ma ma'ifoe halōwō sabe'e, awō rodi
safōchō andrō, nihare'ō namaoe chō-
5 ma, ba soga barō mbawaoe. Ba
imane chōra : Mihonogō na ami,
irege doca wongi, ba mifoeli ami
chōgroe. Ba mofanō zato. Ba mama-
gōlō razo Rehabeamo ba zatooa,
- enoni namania Selomo, me lō si
mate ia na, imane : Ha taŵa'ō ba
niha andrō, hadia ba dōdōmi ? Ba
latema linia, lamane chōnia : Na
ebœa dōdōoe chōra andrō, ma'ōchō,
na ūhachōsi tōdō ira, ba na ūhaogō
wanema lira, ba lō laboelō'ō ira
barō mbawaoe. Ba lō ifondrondro-
ngo niŵa'ō zatœa andrō chōnia, ba
mamagōlō ia ba nono matoea, si
faziazia'a chōnia, si no mōi enonia,
imane chōra : Hadia ba dōdō-
mi, ba tawa'ō chōra andrō, sangoe-
ma'ō chōgroe : Kaohasi chōma rodi
andrō, nihare'ō namaoe chōma ? Ba
lamane chōnia ono matoea andrō,
si faziazia'a chōnia : ūmane chōra,
sangoema'ō chōoe : „Amaoe, ba no
ihare'ō chōma rodi sab'e, ba ja'oc-
gō, ba kaohasi chōma, — ūmane
chōra ; Toeroegoe si achi, ba no
esolo moroi ba lōwilōwi namagoe !
Ba laoe, bā na no rodi sab'e iha-
re'ō chōmi amagoe, ba ja'o, ba oe-
dooe'ō na wa'abe'e rodi andrō chō-
mi : Na no i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi
koedo amagoe, ba ja'o, ba „tongo”
oelaoe chōmi ! Ba me lafoeli la'o-
ndrasi Rehabeamo ira Jerobeamo,
awō niha sato fefoe, me no aefä zi
doea wongi andrō, dali niŵa'ō razo,
me imane : Ba zi doea wongi mi-
foeli ami chōgroe ! ba i'abe'e'ō linia
chōra razo. Tobali lō ifondrondro-
ngo razo Rehabeamo niŵa'ō zatœa,
niŵa'ō nono matoea andrō i'o'ō
wangoema'ō chōra : Na no rodi sa-
be'e ihare'ō chōmi amagoe, ba ja'o,
ba oedoee'ō na wa'abe'enia ; na no
i'otoe'ō ami bōzibōzi koedo amagoe,
ba ja'o. ba „tongo” oelaoe chōmi !
Tobali lō i'o'ō ni'andrō zato razo ;
me no moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō,
ena'ō itōrō niŵa'ōnia andrō, nifa'-
ema Gahia andrō, banoea Zilo, chō
Jerobeamo, ono Nebati. (*Raz. I.*
11, 31).
- II. Ba me no aboto ba dōdō
Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, lō i'o'ō
ni'andrōra razo, ba lamanc chōnia

- niha sato : „Hadia nihalöda chō Dawido? Lō'ō sa tāna chōda chō nono Giza'i! Mifoeli ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, jamoefoeli ia chōra zamōsana! Ba faigi he öwisa jomo chōoe, ja'oegō Dawido!“ Ba lafoeli ira chōra Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe.
- 17 Ba ba Ndراono Gizeraëli ba mba-noea mado Joeda, ba Rehabeamo
- 18 razora. Ba me ifatengen goemandra Hadoramo andrō Rehabeamo, ba laboenoe da'ō Iraono Gizeraëli, latiboe kara. Ba fachamō sibai na itibo'ō ia ba goeretania javä razo Rehabeamo, moloi, isavä Jeroeza-
- 19 lema. Ba tobali fabali ba nga'ötō Dawido Ndراono Gizeraëli, iroegi ma'öchö andre.

FAZA 11.

I. Tetenavä Rehabeamo ba wanewö Iraono Gizeraëli. Banoea saro chönia II. Lasavä Jeroezalema ere ba Ono Lewi. III. Ngambatö Rehabeamo ba ononia.

(A. 1-4. Raz. I. 12, 21-24).

- 1 I. Ba me no iroegi Jeroezalema Rehabeamo, ba ifakaoni'ō mado Joe-da, awō mado Mbenijami, 180,000 zabölä, nitoetoejoe, ba wanoewö Iraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō mangawoeli
- 2 chō Rehaheamo wa'arazo. Ba hoe-mede Jehovah chō Zemaja, enoni
- 3 Lowalangi, imane: Hede chō Re-habeamo, ono Zelomo, razo mado Joe-da, ba ba Ndراono Gizeraëli, ma'oewoe Joe-da ba ma'oewoe Mbe-nijami, ömane: Da'ō nivä'ō Je-howa: Böi mi'ae'e, ba wanocwö talifoesömi; jamoefoeli ia chōra za-mösana, me no ja'o zangoema'ō, wa si manö. Ba me larongo nivä'ō Je-howa, ba lafoeli ira, lō aloea möi
- 5 ira manoewö Jeroezalema. Ba i'agö Jeroezalema Rehabeamo. Ba i'aro'ō ösa mbanoea ba danö mado Joe-da; ja'ia Mbetilechema ba Etama ba
- 6 Tekoa, ba Beti Zoeri ba Socho ba
- 7 Adoela, ba Gata ba Maresa ba Sifi,
- 8 ba Adora'i ba Lachisi ba Aseka,

ba Sorea ba Ajalona ba Heberona, 10 banoea ba mado Joeda ba ba mado Mbenijami, ibali'ō banoea saro. Aro 11 sibai mbanoea saro andrō ibe'e, ba ifataro goemandra, ba ihöna gō, ba fanicha ba agoe, ba idozigō ba-noea andrō baloese ba toho, ba i'aro'ō sibai. Ba no chönia mado Joe-da, awō mado Mbenijami.

II. Ba ere ba Ono Lewi si so ba 13 Ndراono Gizeraëli heza, ba so moroi ba danö heza, ba la'oro'ō ira enonnia. Laröi mbenoeara ba hadia ia 14 zi so chōra ere andrō, ba lasäwa danö mado Joeda ba Jeroezalema. Noa sa latibo'ō ira Jeroebeamo ba ononia, fa böi sa'ae mo'ere ira föna Jehovah. (F. 13, 9). Ba no ifataro 15 chönia gere Jeroebeamo, ere ba hili-hili andrō, ba ba wamaedo nambi si matoea ba ba wamaedo nono zaväi andrō, nifafazöchi'önia. (Moz. III. 17, 7. Ruz. I. 12, 31). Ba moroi 16 ba mado Ndراono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba fao chō ndra Rehabeamo zi so ba dödö wangaloei Jehovah, Lowa-langi Ndراono Gizeraëli. Lasavä Jeroezalema, ba wame'e soemange chō Jehovah, Lowalangi ndra toeara. Ba abölö nöri mado Joe-da labe'e, 17 ba aro Rehabeamo, ono Zelomo, medöloe fache, me no sanörlö lala ndra Dawido Selomo ira, medöloe fache wa'ara.

III. Ba Rehabeamo, ba ihalö Mahalata, ono Jerimoto ono Dawido; Abihaila, ono Gelabi ono Giza'i ni-nania; (Sam. I. 16, 6); ba mo'ono 19 da'ō chönia, ono matoea, Je'oesi ba Semaria ba Sahama. Ba ihalö 20 na göi Ma'acha, ono Gabisalomi; ba mo'ono da'ō chönia, Abia ba Ata'i ba Sisa ba Selomiti. Ba abölö 21 i'omasi'ō Ma'acha, ono Gabisalomi, Rehabeamo, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndrongania bö'ō, awō ndrongania ba döi; 18 sa nihalönia ira alawe, ba 60 ndrongania ba döi, ba 28 nononia matoea ba 60 nono alawc. Ba Abia andrō, ono Ma'acha, ba 22

ibe'e amaedola zatoea baomo amania Rehabeamo, ibe'e hõgõ dalifoesõnia, ibali'õ razo dania ia, dõdõnia. Oneche Rehabeamo, ifosasi nononia ōsa, ifataro ba danõ mado Joeda ba ba danõ mado Mbenijami misa, ba mbanoea saro andrõ fefoe; itaha mbalazora, si lõ ambõ, ba oja ihalõ chõra ira alawe. (F. 21, 3).

FAZA 12.

I. Isoewõ mado Joeda Zizaki, razo Miseraji. II. Itegoe ndra Rehabeamo Semaja, ba irara dõdõra dania. III. Fa'awoewoe Rehabeamo ba fa'amatenia.

(*Faigi gõi Raz. I. 14, 21-31.*)

- 1 I. **Ba** me no aro wa'arazo chõ Rehabeamo ba me no isõndra wa'abõlõ, ba i'erogõ goroisa Jehovah, ba awõnia Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe.
- 2 Ba me no aloea mendlõfa fache razo Rehabeamo, ba so moroi si tooe Zizaki, razo Miseraji, mõi moesocwõ Jeroezalema, bõrõ me no fãrõi ira chõ Jchowa. 1200 goereta chõ Zizaki ba 60,000 niha si fakoe-do, ba sato, si fao chõnia moroi ba danõ Miscraji, ba lõ moetaha moe'e-rai : Dawa Libia ba Dawa Zœchi
- 4 ba Dawa Gaitiofia. Atoe'a ia ba mbanoea saro andrõ, ba danõ mado Joeda, ba iroegi Jeroezalema. (F. 11, 5-10).
- 5 II. **Ba** so Zemaja sama'ele'õ andrõ; mõi ia chõ ndra Rehabeamo satoea mado Joeda, si no mõi mijomo ba Jeroezalema, ba wa'ata'oe-ra Zizaki, imane chõra : Da'õ niwâ'õ Jehovah : No mi'erogõ ndra'odo, ba oeloeloc sa'ae gõi ami ba danga Zizaki! Ba mangaloeloe zatoea mado Joeda, awõ razo, ba lamane : Satoelõ nilaoe Jehovah! Ba me i'ila Jehovah, no mangaloeloe ira, ba hoemedé ia chõ Zemaja, imane : No mangaloeloe ira, ba lõ oefakiko ira, oefagi sa chõra wangorifi ma'i-foe, fa lõ oebe'e ifatõrõ ba Jeroezalema wõnoegoe Sizaki. Ba si mõi barõ mbawania sa ira, ena'õ la'ilä,

wa no faehoe ira we'amõi enonigoe we'amõi enoni razo niha baero.

III. **Ba** so Zisaki, razo Miseraji, isaŵa Jeroezalema, ba ihalõ girõgirõ andrõ ba gosali Jehovah, awõ girõgirõ ba gõdo razo, ahori ihalõ ; ba he baloese ana'a andrõ, nifafazõchi'õ Zelomo, ba ihalõ. Ba i'angali'õ baloesc tõla Rehabeamo ba ibe'e ba danga goemandra wazoeri, sanaro ba mbawandroehõ gõdo razo. Ba ero na mõi ba gosali Jehovah razo, ba so wazoeri andrõ ba la'amaloese mbaloese no mege, ba lafoeli dania ba naha wazoeri. Ba me mangaloeloc razo, ba alõ wõnoe Jehovah chõnia, lõ ifaloëa ifakiko ; so sa atõ na ma'ifee zi sõchi ba mado Joeda. Ba tobali i'aro'õ ia ba Jeroezalema razo Rehabeamo ; ba Jeroezalema razo ia ; 41 fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba mewelewitoe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema, ba mbanoea andrõ nitoejoc Jehovah ba mado Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba wamomonahia tõinia ba da'õ. Tõi ninania, ba Na'ama, Iraono Moabi. (F. 6, 20). Ba si lõ sõchi ilaoc ; lõ'õ sa ibe'e dõdõnia wangaloëi Jehovah. Ba hikaja Rehabeamo andrõ, he famobõrõ, ba he safoeria, ba no moetanõ ba zoera hikaja andrõ chõ Zemaja sama'ele'õ ba chõ Ido sangi'ila andrõ. Ba fasoewõta ndra Rehabeamo Jerobeamō, ba no sagotõ fa'ara. Ba mate Rchabeamo, itõrõ lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido andrõ lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Abia.

FAZA 13.

I. Fasoewõ ira Gabia Jerobeamō. Hoehoe Gabia ba Ndraono Gizeräeli. II. Abõlõ Gabia, te'ala Ndraono Gizeräeli. Lachõmi Gabia ba fa'amatenia.

(*Faigi gõi Raz. I. 15, 1-8.*)

- I. Me no aloea mewelewitoe fache razo Jerobeamō tobali razo mado Joeda Gabia. Medõloe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema ; ba tõi ninania,

- ba Ma'acha, ono Goeriëli, banoea Gibeia. Ba fasoewô ira Gabia Jero-beamo. Abia zi bôrötai gô fasoewô-ta andrô, ato sibai chönia zabôlô, 400,000 nitoetoejoe. Ba ifaondragô ia Jerobeamô, no te'anô gôi ira, 800,000, sabôlô. Ba i'agô zoezoe hili Zemara'i Abia, ba hili mado Gefe-raji, ba moe'ao ia, imane : Mifon-drondrongo, ja'ocgô Jerobeamô ba ja'ami Iraono Gizeräeli ! Hadia, lô mi'ilâ ena'ô, wa no chô Dawido ba ba nga'ôtônia ibe'e wa'arazo ba Ndراونو Gizeräeli Jehowa, Lowa-langi Ndراونو Gizeräeli, si lô ma-malômalô, ba wawoe'ocsa li andrô nilaoe asio? (Moz. III. 2. 13. Moz. IV. 18. 19). Ba no maoso Jero-beamô andrô, ono Nebati, enoni Ze-lomo ono Dawido, ilaŵa zochô ja'ia. (Raz. I. 11. 26). Ba no mangondra chönia niha sambô era'era, niha si lô ngaroro, ba no lahöndrögô Reha-beamo, ono Zelomo ; me no ono matoea na Rehabeamo, sambô fa'a-be'e dôdô, ba tebai itimba ira. Ba iada'e, ba miwai mi'ilâ milaŵa wa'a-rizo andrô chô Jehowa, si so ba danga nga'ôtô Dawido, me no ato sibai ami, ba me no awômi nono zaŵi balaki andrô, nifazôchi Jero-beamo Lowalangimi. (Raz. I. 12. 28).
- Hadia, tengâ no mitibo'ô gere a-andrô chô Jehowa, nga'ôtô Ga'aroni andrô, fabaja Ono Lewi, ba tengâ no miwôwôi chömi gere, si mane ere ba niha baero ? Ha niha zolohe ono zaŵi, sageoe, ba biribirî si ma-toea, fitoe nga'coe, ba wamamata-ro'ô ja'ia ere, ba tefataro cre ba zi tengâ Lowalangi. (Moz. II. 18. 41. Moz. V. 32. 17. F. 11. 15). Ba Lowalangimâ, ba Jehowa, ba lô ni'e-rogôma ja'ia, ba ere chô Jehowa nga'ôtô Ga'aroni, ba lahalôhalô halôwôra Ono Lewi, ero mahcmoloc ba ero owi latoenoetoenoc chô Jehowa zoemangc nitoenoe ba koemôjô ba hadia ia zamohoea, ba lafa'oli roti andrô ba meza balaki. ba ero

owi, ba latoenoe wandroe, ba naha wandroe ana'a andrô. Me matõngõni nifachoi Lowalangima, Jehowa, ba ja'ami, ba no mi'erogô ia ! (Moz. II. 6. 12. Moz. IV. 28, 3-8). Si 12 ndroehoe, itolo ndra'aga Lowala-ni, solohe ja'aga, ba no fao chöma gere andrô chönia ba torofe andrô fangechoegô niha, ba wangechoegô niha, chömi. He ja'ami, Iraono Gi-zeräeli ! Bôi milaŵa Jehowa, Lowa-langi ndra toeami, ba wa lô boto sa atô aechoe chömi ! (Moz. IV. 10, 8. 9).

II. Ba iîva'ô Jerobeamô lafasoei 13 mado Joeda si no mamiâi'ô ja'ira mege ; ba tobali lafaondragô mado Joeda, ba so gôi moroi foeri zi no tobini mege. Ba me labal'ô ira foeri 14 mado Jocda, ba la'ilâ, faoma lalaoe chöra, he moroi fôna ba he moroi foeri. Ba la'angârôfi li Jehowa, ba lalaoe dorofe ere, ba lahahagô mado 15 Joeda ; ba me lahahagô, ba te'ala Jerobeamô ba Iraono Gizeräeli fe-foe, ibe'e Lowalangi, chô Gabia ba ba ba mado Joeda. Ba moloi Ndراونو Gizeräeli labe'e mado Joeda, ba ibe'e ba danga mado Joeda ira Lowalangi. Ba ato sibai ira niboe- 16 noe ndra Abia sabôlô andrô chönia, tobali 500,000 zi mate niboenoe, Iraono Gizeräeli. Ba tobali nihöndrögô 18 Ndراونو Gizeräeli, ba sabôlô mado Joeda, me no labe'c we'eve'e dôdôra Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra tocaria. Ba igohi Jerobeamô Abia, 19 ba ifadôni chönia mbanoea ôsa : Betiëli, fabaja halama soja chöra, ba Eferona, fabaja halama soja chöra. Ba no amomô Jerobeamô, ba 20 gôtô Gabia andrô. Ba ibôzi ia Jehowa ba mate ia. Ba itoegoe abôlô Gabia ; 14 ihalô ira alawe, ba 22 nononia, ono matoea, ba 16 nono ala-we. Ba hadia na niŵa'ô ena'ô, ba 22 chô Gabia andrô, ba boeaboeania ba hoehoeonia, ba no moetanô ba zoera hikaja andrô chô Ido sama'e-le'ô. (F. 12. 15).

FAZA 14.

I. Razo Asa, razo satoelö tōdō, ba sofozoe wolaoenia. II. Lasoeuw ia Dawa Gaitiofia, ba ja'ia zabölk.

(A. 1-4: Raz. I. 15, 11, 12.)

- 1 I. Ba mate Gabia, itorö lala ndra amania, ba ba mbanoea Dawido andrō lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Asa. Ba me razo da'ö, ba lō hadia ia, sahono manö ira ba danö, mewoeloe fache. Ba satoelö ilaoe Asa ba si sōchi wamaigi Lowalanginia, Jehowa. Iheta naha wame'e soemange bō'ö andrō, fabaja hilihili andrō, irasa harefa, ba i'obö geoe ni'amoni'ö. Ba iwa'ö ba mado Joeda, Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara la'o-lembai ba la'o'ö goroisa, awö gamachoita. Iheta hilihili andrō, awö nadoe loeo, ba mbanoea mado Joeda fefoe, ba sahono gamatöröwania, ba götönia. (Moz. III. 26, 30). Ba i'aro'ö mbanoea mado Joeda ösa; me no sahouo ira ba danö, ba me lō'ö manö sanoewö ja'ira, ba götö da'ö, me no ifaigi chöra wa'ahono Jehowa. (F. 15, 15). Andrō wa imane Asa ba mado Joeda: Datataroe'ö mbanoea andrō ba ta'ölini öli kara ba tafomalige ba tafovabawa göli niali, me no fönada manö na danö, bōrō me lō niböhölda Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeada. No ja'ia ta'o-lembai, ba lō hadia ia chöda, fasoei manö, ibe'e. Ba lalaoe, ba mofozoe.
- 8 Ba no ato zabölk chö Asa, solohe baloese ba toho: mado Joeda, ba 300,000, ba mado Mbenijami, ba 280,000, solohe baloese ba sogai fana, — oi sabölk.
- 9 II. Ba so moroi si tooe Zera, Dawa Gaitiofia, möi manoewö ja'ira, 1,000,000 chönia zabölk ba 300 gocreta, ba iroegi Maresa. Ba ifao-ndragö ia Asa, ba ndraso Zefata
- 11 lafa'anö ira, ba ngai Maresa. Ba i'angaröfi li Lowalanginia Jehowa Asa, mangandrö ia, imane: „He Jehovah, ha ja'oegö zangila manolo si

tebai ba zabölk. Tologa, ja'oegö Jehowa, Lowalangima! Ja'oegö sa we'ewe'o. dödö, ba no moroi ba döimö, wa no mafaondragö zato sibai andrō. He Jehovah, Lowalangima ndra'oegö; lō sangila molawa ja'oegö niha si mate andrō!“ (Sam. I. 14, 6). Ba ibözi Ndrewa 12 Gaitiofia Jehovah, föna Asa ba föna mado Joeda, ba moloi ira. Ba lagohi 13 ira Asa ba awönia sabölk andrō, iroegi ba Gerara. Ba ato sibai zi mate Dawa Gaitiofia, lō fangorifi sa'ae; nirasa sa'ae ira chö Jehovah ba ba zabölk andrō chönia. Ba eboea 14 sibai zahoeloe mado Joeda, ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea andrō fefoe, si tefasoei Gerara; noa sa ihawoei fa'ata'oo chö Jehovah mbanoea andrō. Ba la'olio'ö gana'a ba hadia ia na ba mbanoea andrō fefoe [mado Joeda], eboea sibai nisöndrara chöra. Ba ose goerifö, ba lahawoei ba 15 oja sibaila'olio'ö biribiri ba ondra, ahoeloeara, ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroezalema.

FAZA 15.

I. Ifoeli i'atoelö'ö wamosoemange Lowalangi Asa, me no i'abe'e'ö dödönia Asaria sama'ele'ö. II. Fa-wo'e'ee li zato chö Lowalangi. La-heta salawä nina Asa.

- 1 I. Ba so Geheha Lowalangi chö Gasaria, ono Gobedi, ba möi ia tooe, ifaondragö Asa, ba imanc chönia: Mifondrondrongo chögoe, ja'oegö Asa ba ja'ami mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami, fefoe! Itolo ami Jehovah, na lō aefa ami chönia! Na mi'aloci ia, ba i'oro'ö ia chömi; ba na mi'erögö ia, ba i'erögö göi ami. (Nga'ot. I. 28, 9. Jer. 29, 13. Mat. 7, 7). Ara manö, wa lō Lowalangi si ndroehoo ba Ndraelo Gizeraëli ba lō ere. samahaö ja'ira, ba lō oroisa. (Hos. 3, 4). Ba aefa da'ö, ba lafoeli ira chö Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraelo Gizeraëli, me no tosasa ira; ba me la'aloei ia, ba i'oro'ö ia chöra. (Moz. V. 4, 29. Jer. 29, 13. 14).
- 2
- 3
- 4

- 5 Ba me loeo da'ō, ba sata'oe manō zofanō ba sata'oe gōi zangawoeli ; dozi niha ba danō, ba oi hoemoefa
 6 manō. (*Mat. 24, 21*). Si fa'obi manō soi, ba he banoea, me no Lowalangi zamahoefa ja'ira wamatōrō famakao, hadia ia ngawalō. (*Mat. 24, 7*). Ba ja'ami, ba mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, bōi adada dangami, tefoloeo sa dania wolaoemi ! (*Kor. I. 15, 58*).
 8 Ba me irongo Asa niwa'ō andrō ba fama'ele'ō Gasaria, ono Godedi, ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia ba ifaheta'ō zogoro ita andrō, ba danō mado Joeda, ba ba danō mado Mbenijami, ma'asagōrō, ba ba mbanoea andrō, nifadōninia, ba hili mado Geferaji ; ba i'azōchi naha wame'e soemange chō Jehowa, fōna gewe'ewe andrō, chō
 9 Jehowa. Ba ifaloecha'ō mado Joeda, awō mado Mbenijami, fefoe, awō mado Gcferaji andrō ba mado Manase ba mado Zimeoni, si no fate-woe chōra ; noa sa ato zi möi chōnia Iraono Gizeraëli, me no la'ilā
 10 itolo ia Lowalanginia Jehowa. Ba owoelo ira ba Jeroezalema, me baŵa si tōloe, me no aloea mewe-leōfa fache razo Asa, ba lataba chō Jehowa gahaeloea andrō ōsa, nihalōra, 700 nga'ee zaŵi ba 7000 nge'eeo mbiribiri.
 11 II. **Ba** lafaboe'oe sibai, moroi si'-aikō ba dōdōra ba ba gera'erara lō labōhōi Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra
 13 toeara ; (*Jos. 24, 25*) ; ba na so ha niha, zangcrogō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba niboenoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, he ira ma-
 14 toe, ba he ira alawe. Ba fahōloe ira chō Jehowa, la'eboea'ō lira ba fao wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba folaoe torofe,
 15 he torofe nidōdōni. Ba omoeso dōdō mado Joeda fefoe, ba wahōloesa andrō, me no moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra fahōloe ira, ba no moroi si'aikō ba dōdō gōi wangaloei Jehowa, ba i'oro'ō gōi ia chōra, ba lō hadia ia chōra ibe'e, fasoei manō. (*F. 14, 5; 6; 20, 30*).

(A. 16-18: *Raz. I. 15, 13-15*). Iheta gōi salaŵa ninania Ma'acha 16 Asa, me no ifazōchi nadoe chō Gaserä. Ba adoe andrō chōnia, ba i'ewā Asa, irasa ba itoenoe ba ndraso Gendrona. (*Raz. I. 15, 13, b. t.*) Ba hilihili andrō, ba lō'ō sa moe-boelō'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba Asa, ba no sadōlō tōdō, gōtō wa'a-naoe nosonia. Ba ifabe'e'ō gōi ba 18 gossali Lowalangi ni'amoni'ō namania, awō mboealania ni'amoni'ō — ana'a ba firō ba gamagama. Ba lō 19 sanoewō ja'ira, iroegi no aloea 35 fache razo Asa.

FAZA 16.

I. Fasoewō ira Asa Mba'esa. Ihewoe chōnia Mbenihada, razo Ndråwaa Garamo. Asa. II. Itegoe ia ba da'ō Hanani, ba mofōnoe ia chō zangi'ilā andrō. III. Fōchō Asabafa'amatenia.

(A. 1-6: *Raz. I. 15, 16-22*)

- I. **Ba** me no aloea 35 fache razo Asa, ba so moroi si jaŵa Mba'esa, razo Ndraqo Gizeraëli, ba wanoewō mado Joeda ; i'aro'ō Rama, ba womba'a lala niha chō Asa, razo mado Joeda (*Raz. I. 15, 17 b. t.*). Ba ihalō wirō ba ana'a Asa ba nahia girō-girō ba gossali Jehowa ba ba gōdo razo, ifa'ohe'ō chō Mbenihada, razo Ndråwaa Garamo, ba Ndramaseko, imane chōnia : Si no fawoe'oe li ita ba ira amada mege. Ba hiza, ba oefa'ohe'ō chōoe wirō ba ana'a : ba laboe, doedoegō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōmi Ba'esa, razo Ndraqo Gizeraëli, ena'ō ibato wanoewō ja'o. Ba ifondrondrongo li razo Asa, Benihada, ba ifatenge ba mbanoea Ndraqo Gizeraëli goemandra chōnia, ba ladoedoegō Nijono ba Dano, ba Habeli Ma'i ba omo mbalazo nihōna fefoe, ba mbanoea mado Nafetali. Ba me irongo da'ō Ba'esa, ba ibōhōli wangaro'ō Rama, i'etoe'ō halōwōnia. Ba i'ohe mado Joeda fefoe razo Asa, ba lahalō gara andrō ba eoe balo, ni'ogoena'ō Mba'esa 4 5 6

- fangaro Rama, ba ibe'e fangaro
Geba ba fangaro Misera Asa.
 7 II. Ba me loeo da'ô, ba mõi chô
Asa, razo mado Joeda, Hanani sa-
ng'iila andrõ, imane chõnia : Me no
ôbe'e we'ewe'e dôdõoe razo Ndrawa
Garamo, ba me tengə Jehovah, Lo-
walangi, ba no aefa ba dangaoe
 8 zabôlô Ndrawa Garamo andrõ. Ha-
dia, tengə no ato sibai Ndrawa
Gaitiofia no ba Dawa Libia, ba
tengə no oja sibai chõra gocreta,
awô zi fakoedo? Ba me no ôbe'e
we'ewe'e dôdõoe Jehovah, ba no ibe'e
ba dangaoe ira. (*Nga'ôt. II. 14, 9.*
 9 *F. 14, 8-12.*) Ihôröhôrögô sa goeli da-
nô ma'asagôrô Jehovah, ena'ô i'abô-
lögô wanolo si no adôlô tôdô chõ-
nia. Nifolaoe zi lõ tôdô chõoe da'ô;
i'otarai da'e sa, ba lõ aefa'afea
chõoe wasoewôta! (*Job. 34, 21. Sin.*
 10 *34, 16. Sach. 4, 10.*) Ba mofõnoe Asa
chô zangi'ila andrõ ba ifakoeroe'ô,
bôrõ wõnoenia chõnia ba da'ô. Ba
ifakao mbanoeania õsa Asa, me loeo
da'ô. (*F. 18, 26. Mat. 14, 3.*)
 (A. 11-14: *Raz. I. 15, 23. 24.*)
 11 III. Ba hikaja Asa andrõ, he
famobôrõ mege, ba he safoeria a-
ndrõ, ba no moetanô ba zoera hi-
kaja razo mado Joeda ba ba hi-
 12 kaja razo Ndraono Gизeraëli. Ba
me no aloea 38 fache razo ia, ba
mofochô ia, fôchô gahe; abôlôbôlô
sibai wôchõnia andrõ. Ba he ba
wôchõnia andrõ, ba lõ i'aloei Jeho-
 13 wa, ha same'e daloedaloe. Ba mate
Asa, itôrõ lala ndra amania, me no
 14 aloea 40 fache razo ia. Ba lako'o
ia ba lewatõnia andrõ, nifacharoe'ô-
nia chõnia ba mbanoea Dawido.
Labe'e ba gaso, si no moelaoe da-
loedaloe ba hadia ia ngawalô zamо-
hoea, nifaroeka, si mane na lafa-
roeka daloedaloe nigocle'ô; ba ebœa
latoenoe samohoea chõnia. (*F. 21,*
19. Moz. II. 50, 2. Jer. 34, 5.)

FAZA 17.

I. Fa'atoelô dôdô Jozafati, awô
wofozoe wolaoenia. II. Itibo'ô nadoe.

III. Fa'eboea dõinia ba fa'abôlõnia.

- I. Ba ononia Jozafati zi tobali
razo fangalinia, ba abe'e da'ô, oedoe
Ndraono Gизeraëli. (*Raz. I. 15, 24.*)
Ba idozigô banoea saro wamatara
sabôlô, ba ba danô mado Joeda ba
ba mbanoea mado Geferaji andrõ,
nifadõni namania Asa chõra, ba
ifataro zanaro. Ba itolo Jozafati
Jehowa, me no sanõrõ lala doeania
Dawido ia, lala ba mbôrõta, ba
tenga si olembai Ba'ali andrõ ia,
lõ'ô sa ibôhõli Lowalangi doeania
andrõ, i'ô goroisania, tengə si ma-
ne Iraono Gизeraëli. Andrõ tedooe
wa'asalaŵa, me ja'ia zolohe, ibe'e
Jehowa ; ba mado Joeda fefoe, ba
momamocala chô Jozafati, ba tobali
fahõna chõnia gana'a, ba he soe-
mange. (*Raz. I. 10, 25. F. 18, 1j.*)

- II. Ba me itoegoe abc'e dôdõnia
wanôrõ lala andrõ, nifachoi Jehovah,
ba iheta gõi hilihili andrõ, fa-
baja eoe ni'amoni'ô andrõ, ba mado
Joeda. Ba me no aloea mendroea
fache razo ia, ba ifatenge nawõnia
salaŵa andrõ : Benihaili ba Obadia
ba Sacharia ba Netana'eli ba Mi-
chaja, ba wamahaô banoea mado
Joeda, ba ibe'e awõra Nono Lewi :
Scmaja ba Netania ba Scbadia ba
Azaheli ba Semiramoto ba Jonata
ba Adonia ba Tobia ba Tobi-Adonia,
Ono Lewi andrõ, ba fao na gõi gere,
Elisama ba Joram. Da'ô zamahaô
mado Joeda ; la'ohé zoera goroisa
Jehowa ba latõrõi mbanoea mado
Joeda fefoe, mamahaô niha sato.

- III. Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe Jehovah
gamatôrõwâ niha baero fefoe, si
tefasoeti mado Joeda, ba tobali lõ
lasoewô Jozafati. Ba Dawa Wilisiti
õsa, ba la'ohé mboeala chô Jozafati,
ba firô, beo ; ba he Dawa Ara,
ba la'ohé chõnia goerifô side'ide :
7700 mbiribiri si matoea, ba 7700
nambi si matoea. (*Raz. I. 5, 1.*)

- 12 Ba tobali itoegoe tedooe manõ wa'-abõlõ Jozafati, irege no fahõna, ba itaroe'õ hati ba danõ mado Joeda
 13 ba banoea ba nihõna balazo. Ba no fahõna chõra mbalazo ba mbanoea mado Joeda andrõ ba ato zabõlõ
 14 ba Jeroezalema. Ba da'õ wama'oli ja'ira, ba ngafoera andrõ : hõgõ ngahõnõ ba mado Joeda, ba Adéna, hõgõ, ba 800,000 nawõnia sabõlõ ;
 15 aefa da'õ, ba Johanano, hõgõ gõi,
 16 ba 280,000 nawõnia sabõlõ, ba aefa da'õ, ba Amasia, ono Ziehiri, si no mangoro'õ ja'ia chõ Jehowa, saoha
 17 gólõ, ba 200,000 nawõnia sabõlõ. Ba mado Mbenijami, ba Eliada sabõlõ andrõ, ba 200,000 nawõnia si no
 18 mangaró, fana ba baloese, ba acfa da'õ, ba Josabada ba 180,000 nawõnia, si no mangaré, ba wasoewôta.
 19 Da'õ genoni razo andrõ, lõ lai nifataronia ba mbanoea saro andrõ, ba danõ mado Joeda ma'asagõrõ.

FAZA 18.

I. Lasœwô Ndrewa Garamo ira Jozafati Ahabi. II. Pombacha'õ wa lõ fozoe Micha sama'ele'õ. III. Mate Gahabi ba wanowê andrõ.

(Faigi gõi Raz. I. 22.)

- 1 I. Ba tobali fahõna gana'a ba la-chõmi ehõ Jozafati, ba fambambatõ ia chõ Gahabi. (F. 17, 5). Ba so medõloe fache, ba mõi ia misi tooe chõ Gahabi ba Zamaria. Ba oja nga'eeo ihalõ Ahabi biribiri ba saõi, diwonia ba diwo nawõnia fao, ba ifowõhõ ia ba wefao ba wanowê 2 Ramoti ba danõ Gileadi. Imane Ahabi, razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli, chõ Jozafati, razo mado Joeda : Hadia, mõi'õ awõgoe ba Ramoti ba danõ Gileadi ? Ba imane chõnia : Si mane ja'oegõ ndra'odo ; ba banoeagoe, ba si mane banoeaoe, ba mõido awõoe ba wanowê ! Ba imane na Jozafatichõ razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli : Tema sofoe oea, ha iwa'õ Jehowa !
 4 (Sam. I. 23, 2. Raz. II. 3, 11). Ba ifaloecha'õ zama'ele'õ andrõ razo
- Ndraono Gizeräeli, 400, ba isofoe chõra, imane : Hadia, mõido manœwõ Ramoti ba danõ Gileadi, ba ma alacha lõ'õ ? Ba lamane ehõnia : Ae'e, ena'õ ibe'e ba danga razo ira Lowalangi ! Ba imane Jozafati : Hadia, lõ baero õ sama'ele'õ ehõ Jehowa, ena'õ ehõnia tasofoe ? Ba imane razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli chõ Jozafati : So na zamõsa tõ, si tola tabe'e sanofoe chõ Jehowa ; ba no abao dõdõgoe ehõnia, me tengsi sõehi nifa'ele'ele'õnia ba chõgoe andre, ha si lõ sõchi : Micha andrõ, ono Jiméla. Ba imane Jozafati : Bõi wâ'õ da'õ, ja'oegõ razo. Ba hoemedede razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli ehõ genoninia, imane : Ta'ita'i hede chõ Micha andrõ, ono Jiméla ! Ba razo Ndrewa Gizeräeli ba Jozafati, razo mado Joeda, ba no doemadao ba mbawa góli Zamaria, baroe loeo mbaroera, ba dadaomania doemadao zamõsana, ba mama'ele'õ zama'ele'õ andrõ fefoe fõnara. Ba ifotandroe 10 si'õli ia Sedekia, ono Gena'ana, ba imanc : Da'õ niwâ'õ Jehowa : Ôtandroe dania tooe Ndrewa Garamo tandroe si mane da'e, irege no ahori ira ôbe'e ! Ba si manõ wama'ele'õ andrõ fcfoe, ba lamane : Ae ba Ramoti andrõ, ba danõ Gileadi, ba si sõchi dania wozoe chõoe, ba ibe'e ba danga razo ira Jehowa ! Ba imane chõ Micha andrõ sinenge andrõ, si no mõi mogaona ja'ia : Hiza, ha sara manõ li zama'ele'õ andrõ, wan-gombacha si sõehi chõ razo, ba bõi faehoesi niwâ'õoe ba niwâ'õra fefoe ; si sõehi wâ'õ. Ba imane Micha : Faja wa no saoeri Jehowa, na tengsi ha sambalõ niwâ'õ Lowalangigoe ehõgoe oeŵa'õ !
- II. Ba me iroegi razo, ba imane 14 ehõnia razo : He Micha, hadia, mõiga manœwõ Ramoti ba danõ Gileadi, ma lõ'õ ? Ba imane : Mi'ac'e, ba mofozoe wolaoemi, ba tebe'e ba dangami ira. Ba imane chõnia razo : 15 Ha me oega oebe'e ba hõloe ndra'-

- oegō, ena'ō ha sambalō si doehoe
ō'ombacha'ō chōgoe ba dōi Jehowā ?
- 16 Ba imane : No oe'ila, no moezaewe
Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba hili,
hoelō mbiribiri si lō koebalo. Ba
imane Jehowa : Si lō sōchi da'ō ;
hana na ifoeli ia chōra zamōsana,
- 17 ja lō hadia ia chōra ! Ba imane
razo Ndraono Gizeraëli chō Jozafati : Tenga no oe'wa'ō chōoe :
Lō hadia ia zi sōchi ifa'ele'ō ba
chōgoe andre, ha si lō sōchi ? Ba
imane Micha : Bōi oea ! Mifondro-
ndrongo niwā'ō Jehowa ! No oe'ila,
no doemadao Jehowa ba dadaoma-
nia, ba no lafatambai ia banoca
- 19 zoroego sato. Ba imane Jehowa :
Ha niha zi mōi mamowōhō Ahabi
andrō, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō
mōi ia manoewō, ba ena'ō ba Ra-
moti ba danō Gileadi mate ia ? Ba
- 20 oi fabō'ō niwā'ōra. Ba so zamōsa
mbechoe, i'ondrasi Jehowa, ba imane :
Ja'o zi mōi mamowōhō ja'ia !
Ba imane chōnia Jchowa : Ha ūbe'e
- 21 famowōhō ? (*Job. 1, 6*). Ba imane :
Mōido bechoe sofaja ba mbcwe
zama'ele'ō andrō chōoe fefoe. Ba
imane Jehowa : Ja'ia da'ō, ūfaloea
dania wamowōhō andrō ; ae'e ba
- 22 laoe da'ō ! Ba hiza, ba no ibe'e ba
mbewe zama'ele'ō andrō chōoe fefoe
mbechoe sofaja Jehowa, ba noa sa
ihonogōi chōoe wamakiko Jehowa.
- 23 Ba maoso Zedekia andrō, ono Ge-
na'ana, itema ifalisi mbawa Micha,
ba imane : Ba hadia lala wa'aheta
Geheha Jehowa chōgoe, ba wehede-
goe chōoe ? (*Mar. 14, 25. Hal. zin.*)
- 24 23, 2.A. 10). Ba imane Micha : Hiza,
ō'ila dania, na loeo ūtōrōi mbate'e
25 jomo, ba wamini'ō ja'oegō ! Ba im-
ane razo Ndraono Gizeraëli : Mihalō
Micha, ba mi'ohē mangawoeli ia chō
Gamoni koemandra ba mbanoea ba
- 26 chō Joasi, ono razo, ba mimane :
Da'ō niwā'ō razo : Mikoeroe da'e,
ba ha ma'ifoe mibe'e gō ba ha
ma'ifoe nidanō, irege mangawoelido
- 27 lō hadia ia chōgoe. (*F. 16, 10*). Ba

imane Micha : Na mangawoeli
ndra'oegō lō hadia ia chōoe, ba
tenga taroma li Jehowa nifa'ema-
gое ! Ba imane na : Mifondrondro-
ngo, ja'ami niha fefoe !

III. Ba mōi razo Ndraono Gize-
raëli, awō Jozafati, razo mado Joe-
da, lasaŵa Ramoti ba danō Gile-
adi. Ba imanc razo Ndraono Gize-
raëli chō Jozafati : Da'oe'onoecha
noecha niha bō'ō, ba wanoewō a-
ndrō, ba ja'oegō, ba bōi boelō'ō
noechamō. Ba ifohanī ia razo
Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba lasaŵa zi
fasōndra ira. Ba no ibe'e li razo
Ndrawa Garamo ba goemandra
goereta ba wanoewō andrō chōnia,
no imane : Bōi milaoe ba niha bō'ō,
he ono mbanoea ba he salaŵa, ha
sambalō chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli
andrō ! Ba me la'ila Jozafati koe-
mandra goereta andrō, ba lamane :
Da'ō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō !
Ba lafa'oe'oe ia, ba wolaoe chōnia.
Ba moe'ira'ira Jozafati, ba itolo ia
Jehowa, idōni misa ira Lowalangi,
ena'ō labōhōli ia. Ba mc la'ila koe-
mandra goereta andrō, wa tengā
razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ia, ba labō-
hōli ia, lafoeli ira. Ba so zogai fa-
nania, si lō moedōnadōna, ba i'efasi,
ba gōna chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli,
ba gotaloeara mbōbō taloe gōrōba.
Ba imane chō zolohe koeretania :
Bali'ō, ohe misa ndra'o, hetado ba
wasōndrata ; noasa mesocho ndra'o !
Ba itoegoe abōlōbōlō wasōndrata,
me loeo da'ō, ba razo Ndraono
Gizeraëli, ba sizizio ba goereta, fe-
tahō Ndrawa Garamo, iroegi tānō
owi ; ba me aechoe'aechoe loeo, ba
mate ia.

FAZA 19.

- I. Itegoe Jozafati Jehoe andrō.
II. Famataro sangoehoekoe ba fama-
choi lala ba wangoehoekoe.

- I. Ba Jozafati, razo mado Joe da,
ba ifoeli ia chōra ba Jeroezalema,
lō hadia ia. Ba i'ondrasi ia Jehoe

1
2

- sangi'ila andrō, ono Hanani, imane chō razo Jozafati : Hadia, sanolo seboea horō ndra'oegō ba somasi si fa'oedoe chō Jchowa ? Andrō wa tohare sa'ae chōoe wōnoe Jehowa !
- 3 (Sam. I. 9, 9. Sin. 139, 21). Ba ma'-ifoe zoei moesöndra chōoe si sōchi : noa sa ūhori ba danō Gasera andrō ba no aso'ala dōdōoe wangaloei Lowalangi ! (Nga'öt. II. 17, 6. F. 17, 3-6).
- 4 II. Ba ba Jeroezalema i'iagō Jozafati. Ba awena dania ifoeii itōrōi mbanoeania, i'otarai Mbereseba, noe-malō ba hili mado Geferaji ; ba ifalalini gera'erania, ifoeli ia chō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeania.
- 5 Ba ifataro zangoehoekoe ba danō, ba mbanoea saro andrō ba mado
- 6 Joeda, fefoe, idozigō banoea. Ba imane ba zangoehoekoe andrō : Mifaigi, he miwisa wolaoe ! Tenga sa niha zangoema'ō chōmi wangoehoekoe andrō, no Jehowa zangoema'ō, ba itolo ami ba wangoehoekoe.
- 7 (Moz. V. 1, 17). Ba ena'ō ahono chōmi wangata'oefi Jehowa ! Mifaigi sibai, he wisa wolaoemi andrō — chō Lowalangida Jehowa sa, ba lō fa'moejoe'ō hoekoe, ba lō fa'eboea dōdō zamboeana ba lō femanga gana'a ! (Job. 34, 10. Rom. 2, 11. Moz. II. 18, 21. Moz. V. 10, 17). Ba ba Jeroezalema gōi ifataro Jozafati Nono Lewi ōsa ba ere ba hōgō ngafō Ndraono Gizeräeli ōsa, ba hoehoeo Jehowa, ba na so nifadōni mbanoea Jeroezalema. (Moz. V. 17, 8; 19, 17).
- 9 Ba imane wame'e li chōra : Mimanō sa'ae wolaoe, mi'a-ta'oefi Jehowa, bōi falimo ami ba
- 10 sadōlō tōdō ami. Ba ba ngawalō hoehoeo fefoe, ni'ohe dalifoesōmi andrō, ba mbanoeara misa, chōmi, he na fange'e mbōrō, ba he na oroisa ba ma amachoita, ba he na hadia ia lala, ba ma hadia ia hoekoe mbōrō, ba mibotochi ba dōdōra, ena'ō bōi mosala ira chō Jehowa ba fa lō gōna ami fōnoe, ja'ami ba
- ira talifoesōmi. Mimanō wolaoe, ena'ō bōi mosala ami ! Ba satoeami, na so hadia ia hoehoeo Jehowa, ba Amaria ere seboea ; ba na hadia ia hoehoeo razo, ba Sebadia, ono Zima'eli, salaŵa ba ma'oewoe Joeda, zatoeami. Ba si no amaedola goemandroe chōmi, ba Ono Lewi. Mi'abō'e'ō dōdōmi ba mimanō wolaoe ; itolo zadōlō tōdō Jehowa !
- 11
- FAZA 20.
- I. Lasoewō Jozafati Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni, ba awōra andrō. II. Fagandrō Jozafati. III. Ifaboe'oe wanolo Lowalangi. IV. Mōna sibai Jozafati. V. Fa'arazo Jozafati ; molaoe owo ia.
- I. Ba aefa da'ō, ba so moroi sa Ndraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni ba banoea Moini andrō ōsa, si fao chōra, ba wanoewō Jozafati. Ba me so zangombacha chō Jozafati : So moroi sa zanoewō ja'oegō, ato sibai, moroi jefo ziloea asi, moroi ba danō Ndraono Gedomo, no laroegei Hasclo Damara (ja'ia Engedi andrō) ! — ba ata'oee Jozafati, ba itema i'aloei Jehowa, ba ifaŵa'ōgō wamoni ba mado Joeda fefoe. (Sangoehoek. 20, 26). Ba owoelo mado Joeda, ba we'angarōfi li Jehowa ; moroi ba mbanoea fefoe misa so ira, ba wangaloei Jehowa. (F. 15, 9-15).
- II. Ba i'ondrasi zato, mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, Jozafati, ba gosali Jehowa, fōna fōna golajama si bohooe andrō, ba imane : „He Jehowa Lowalangi ndra toeama, hadia, tenga ja'oegō Lowalangi ba zoroego, ba hadia, tenga ja'oegō zamatōrō fefoe gamatōrōwa niha baero ! Ba dangaoe so wa'abōlō ba fa'abe'e, ba lō solawa ja'oegō. (Nga'öt. I. 29, 12. F. 14, 10). Ja'oegō mege zanimbā niha ba danō andre, fōna mbanoeaoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ja'oegō Lowalangima, ba no ūbe'e ba ma'oewoe Gaberahamo andrō, si no .
- 1
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7

- 8 fahoewoe chôoe, danô andre, si lô teboelô. Ba no mowanoea ira ba danô, ba no lalaoe chôoe ni'amoni'ô, nahia dôimo, lamane : Na gônaga famakao, ma fanoewô ba ma fotoe, hadia ia, ba ma fôchô waba ba ma lofo mbanoea, ba mõiga, ba gola-jama gosali andre, ma'ondrasî ndra'oegô — noa sa nahia dôimô gosali andre — ba ma'angarôti li ndra'oegô ba wa'atosasama andrô, ena'ô ôfondrondrongo lima ba ena'ô ô'orifiga ! (Raz. I. 8, 37. F. 6, 10 28-30). Ba hiza iada'e Ndraono Gamoni, awô Ndraono Moabi ba si oroi hili Ze'ira, ba zi lô ôfa'amõi ba danô Iraono Gizeraeli, me la'-oturai danô Miseraji ; no lahore'ô ira chôra ba lô lahori. (Moz. V. 2, 11 4. 5. 9. 10. 19). Ba iada'e, ba lasoe-lõni chôma, so ira, ba wanimbâ ja'aga ba danõoe andre, nibe'eeo 12 chôma ! He Lowalangima ! Hadia, lô ô'otoe'ô ira ? Me no si tebai ndra'aga, ba niha sato sibai andrô, si so moroi sa, ba wanoewô ja'aga ; ja'aga, ba lô ma'ilâ he mawisa, chôoc mafaõga hôrõma !"
- 13 III. Ba ahori so mado Joeda ba da'ô, fôna Jehovah, awô ndraono sawoejoe chôra, ba awô wo'omora 14 ba awô nonora matoea. Ba so Ge-heha Jehovah chô Jahazieli, ono Zacharia ono Mbenaja ono Jeielî ono Matania, ono Lewi, nga'otô Gasafo, ba hoenô niha sato bacha, 15 ba moe'ao ia, imane : Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami mado Joeda ba ja'ami, banoea Jeroezalema ba ja'oegô razo Jozafati ! Imane chômi Jehovah : Bôi mi'ata'oefi, ba bôi tokca ami ba niha sato sibai andrô ; tengsa ja'ami zi fasôndra, no Lowalangi zi fasôndra ! (Moz. II. 14, 13. 14).
- 16 Mifaondragô ira mitooe mahemoloe ; so ira moroi sa, ba lala mijawa ba Zisi, ba ba loeloe ndraso mbombo andrô fachamô ami, tânô ba gatoe-mboechâ loeo, na ta'oturai danô si mate andrô ba Jeroeli. Tenga ja'-
- ami zi fasôndra zi samoeza andre ; mi'agô da'ô, ba mi'ila wangorifi andrô, fangorifi Jehovah ja'ami, ja'ami mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema. Bôi mi'ata'oefi ba bôi tokeamî ! Mifaondragô ira mahemoloe, ba itolo ami Jehovah ! Ba mangaloeloe Jo-zafati, iroegi tooe danô bawania ; ba lafalõgoe tooe ira mado Joeda fefoe ba banoea Jeroczalema, fôna Jehovah, ba wangaloeloe chônia. Ba 18 maoso Nono Lewi andrô, nga'otô ndra Kahati Kora, ba wanoeno Jehovah, Lowalangî Ndraono Gizeraeli, la'ebœa'ô lira. Ba mahemoloe ô, 20 ba lahoelô wongi wanaâwa tanô si mate andrô, ba Dekoa. Ba me mofanô sa'ae ira, ba so Jozafati, ba imane : Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami mado Joeda ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema ! **Midônadôna chô Lowalangimi, Jehovah, ba so wangorifi ; midônadôna ba zama'-ele'ô andrô, chônia, ba mofozoe chômi !** (Moz. II. 14, 31. Jes. 28, 16). Ba mamagôlô ia ba zato, ba ifataro zanoenô chô Jehovah, sangehao, fangehao ni'amoni'ô, ena'ô manoenô ira, wowaõwaô fôna zi no mangarô andrô, ena'ô lamane : „Mi'andrô saoha gôlô chô Jehovah, me no si lô aetoe wa'ebœa dôdônia andrô !” (Sin. 106).
- IV. Ba ha si'aikô labôrõgô wangehehegô ba fanoeno, ba ifatôrô zi tobini mege Jehovah, ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba mbanoea ba hili Ze'ira andrô, sanoewô mado Joeda ena'ô. (Sin. 48 ba 83). Ba tobali oedoe mbanoea 22 ba hili Ze'ira andrô Ndraono Gamoni, awô Ndraono Moabi, ba wangô'otô tooe ja'ira ba ba wangohori, ba me no lahori mbanoea Ze'ira andrô, ba faoma lafakiko nawôra. (Sam. I. 14, 20). Ba me laroegi 24 mboto hili mado Joeda, ba zi faoro tanô si mate andrô, ba me lafaigi niha sato andrô, ba hiza, ba no. bôto zi mate manô, tooe ba danô ;

- 25 samōsa lō soloi. Ba lasaŵa ira Jozafati ba sabōlō andrō ehōnia, ba wangai hadia zi so ehōra mege, ahoeloea, ba hisa goerifō, wa'oya, ba hadia ia ni'ohera mege ba noe-cha ba gamagama bō'ō seboea bōli, ba lahalō, ha wa'oya, irege tebai sa'ae la'one. Tōloe ngaloeo wa'ara lahalōhalō, balazi wa'eboea gahoe-
- 26 loea andrō. Ba aefā da'ō, ba māhemoloe ō, ba owoelo ira ba ndraso wanoenō andrō. Ba da'ō sa'ae la-soeno Jehowa; andrō wa labē'e tōi ndraso andrō „Ndraso wanoenō”,
- 27 iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba lafoeli ira mado Joeda fefoe ba banoea Jc-roezalema ba Jozafati, solohe ja'ira, ba wangaweli ba Jeroezalema, omoeso sibai dōdōra, noa sa i'omoesi'ō dōdōra Jehowa, ba nemalira
- 28 andrō. Ba laroegi Jeroezalema, osali Jehowa, wolaoe biola nitika, seboea
- 29 ba side'ide, ba torofe. Ba dozi amatōrōwa niha baero, ba ihawoei fa'a-ta'oe, chō Lowalangi, me larongo, wa no Jehowa zi fasōndra ba nemali Ndraono Gizeraeli. (*Nga'otō. II. 17, 10.*)
- 30 Ba samatōrō nifatōrōnia Jozafati, lō hadia ia; no ahono manō zi tefasoci ja'ia ibe'e Lowalanginia. (*F. 15, 15.*)
- (A. 31-F. 21, 1: Raz. I. 22, 41-51.)
- 31 V. Ba razo mado Joeda Jozafati; 35 fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba 25 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalcma. Ba tōi ninania, ba Asoeba, ono
- 32 Zilehi. (*Raz. I. 22, 41.*) Ba itōrō lala namania Asa, lō ihole'ō ia; somasi
- 33 Jehowa ilaoe. Ha hilihili andrō zi lō moeheta ba tengā na ehō Lowalangi ndra toeara dōdō niha sato.
- 34 Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Jozafati, he famobōrō, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja ehō Jehoe andrō, ono Hanani, si no moefadoro ba zoera hikaja Ndraono Gizeraeli. Ba ifabōbō ia chō Gahaseja, razo Ndraono Gizeraeli Jozafati, razo mado Joeda; ba no niha seboea horō da'ō. (*Raz. I. 22, 52-54.*)
- Ba ihalō awōnia, ba wolaoe owo, 36 solojo ba Darisi; ba lalaoe nowo ba Geseono Geberi. (*Raz. I. 22, 49.*)
- 37 Ba mama'ele'ō Geliézeri, ono Doda-wahoe, banoea Maresa, ba chō Jozafati, imane: Me no ūfabōbō ndra'oegō chō Gahaseja, ba irasa nilaoemō andrō Jehowa! Ba aboto nowo andrō, tebai laroegi Darisi.

FAZA 21.

I. Fa'amate Jozafati. Iboenoedalifoesōnia Jehoramo ba mame'e adoe. II. Lafabali ira ba mado Joe-da Iraono Gedomo. III. Ifeta'oe Jehoramo Elija. Itōrō niŵa'ōnia. Fa'amate Jehoramo.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 8, 16-22.*)

- I. Ba mate Jozafati itōrō lala ndra amania, ba lako'o ia ba ngai ndra amania, ba mbanoea Dawido. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jehoramo. (*Raz. II. 8, 16 b. t.*) Ba sonachi da'ō, ono Jozafati: Asaria ba Jeħiēli ba Sechariahoe ba Asariahoe ba Michaēli, ba Sefatiahoe; oi ono Jozafati razo Ndraono Gizeraeli da'ō, ono matoea. Ba no eboca mboecala nibe'ē namara chōra, firō ba ana'a ba gamagama ba banoea saro, ba mado Joeda. Ba fa'arazo, ba chō Jehoramo itehe, me no si a'a da'ō. Ba me no tobali razo Jehoramo ba gamatōrōwa namania, ba me no i'aro'ō ia, ba ifaboenoe'ō nachinia andrō fefoe, fabaja satoea Ndraono Gizeraeli ōsa. (*Sangoehoek. 9, 5.*) Tōloe ngafoeloe a roea fache Jehoramo, me tobali razo ia, ba mewāloc fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba itōrō lala razo Ndraono Gizeraeli, lala zi sawē ndra Ahabi, noa sa ono Gahabi wo'omonia. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe. Ba lō edōna Jehowa, ifakiko noga'otō Dawido, bōrō wawoe'oesa li andrō, me no fawoe'oe li ia chō Dawido; dali nifaboe'oenia, wa lō edōna iboelō'ō wandroe chō Dawido ba ba nga'otōnia. (*Sam. II. 7,*

12. 16. Raz. I. 11, 36. Sin. 132, 17.] da'ôfefoe, ba ibôzi ia Jehowa fôchô mbetoe'a si lô daloedaloe. Ba 19
 8 II. Ba gôtônia aheta Ndraono morôfi, ba me aracha aloea mendroea fache, ba adoedoe mbetoe'ania, ba wôchônia andrô, ba mate ia, fa'amate safôchô sibai. Ba lô lateoenoe zamohoea chônania, si mane chô ndra amania mege. (F. 16, 14). Tôloe ngafoeloe a roea 20
 9 ba lafataro chôra razo. Ba isaŵa ira mijefo Jehoram, awô goemandra chônania, awô goeretania fefoe. Ba maoso ia ba zi bongi, ba ilaoe ba Ndraono Gedomo andrô, si no mama'oe'oe ja'ia, ba ba zolohe
 10 koereta chôra. Ba aheta barô mbawa Ndraono Gizerâeli Ndraono Gedomo, iroegi ma'ôchô andre. Ba me loeo da'ô, ba aheta gôi Libéna, barô mbawa Jehoram, me no i'erogô
 11 Jehovah, Lowalangi ndra toeania. Ba ifazôchi gôi hilihili ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa, ifowôhô mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba wame'e adoe, ba fabali [chô Jehovah] mado Joeda i-be'e.
 12 III. Ba ifa'ohe'ô zoera chônania Elia sama'elc'ô, imane: Da'ô ni-wa'ô Jehovah, Lowalangi doeaec Dawido: Me no lô nitôrôoe lala namaoe Jozafati ba he lala Asa, razo
 13 mado Joeda, me no ô'o'ô mboeboea razo Ndraono Gizerâeli ba me no ôfowôhô ba wame'e adoe mado Joeda, fabaja banoea Jeroezalema, si mane si sawê ndra Ahabi, si no samowôhô ba nadoe gôi, ba me no ôfaboenoç'ô gôi ndra achioe, nga'-ôtô namaoe, si sôchi moroi chôoe,
 14 ba hiza, ba ihare'ô chômi dania wamakao seboea, ba mbanoeaoe ba ba ndraonoe ba ba ngambatôoe ba
 15 ba zi so chôoe, fefoe. Ba ja'oegô, ba si gôna fôchô sabe'e dania, fôchô taloe, ba mato mendroea fache
 16 dania, ba adoedoe mbetoe'amô! Ba ifaroee oedoe Jehoram Ndrâwa Wilisiti Jehovah, awô Ndrâwa Ara andrô, ba ngai Ndrâwa Gaitiofia,
 17 ba tobali möi ira moesoewô mado Joeda, ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea, ba lahalô fefoe hadia ia zi so ba gôdo razo, fabaja iraononia, awô ngambatônia; la'olo'i'ô ahoeloea; lô si tosai ononia, ha Joachasi, ononia
 18 si achi. (Raz. II. 8, 25). Ba noa
- da'ôfefoe, ba ibôzi ia Jehowa fôchô mbetoe'a si lô daloedaloe. Ba 19
 morôfi, ba me aracha aloea mendroea fache, ba adoedoe mbetoe'ania, ba wôchônia andrô, ba mate ia, fa'amate safôchô sibai. Ba lô lateoenoe zamohoea chônania, si mane chô ndra amania mege. (F. 16, 14). Tôloe ngafoeloe a roea 20
 fache ia, me tobali razo ia, ba mc-waloe fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba alele ia lô somasi na mangawoeli ia ena'ô. Ba ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia, ba tengsa ba lewatô razo. (A. 5. F. 24, 25).
- FAZA 22.
- I. Razo Ahasejahoe, same'eme'e adoe. II. Iboenoe ndraono Atalia. Ha Joasi zaoeri.
- (A. 1-6: Raz. II. 8, 25-29.)
- I. Ba lafataro fangalinia razo nononia si achi, Ahascjahoe, banoea Jeroezalema, me no laboenoe zi a'afefoe sanoewô andrô, Dawa Ara, me laroegi golombasewa no. Ba tobali razo Gahasejahoe andrô, ono Jehoram, razo mado Joeda. (F. 21, 17). Doea woeloe a roea fache 2 Gahasejahoe, me tobali razo ia, ba ha döfi razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba töi ninania, ba Atalia, ma'owoe Omeri andrô, razo Ndraono Gizerâeli. Ba itôrô lala zi sawê ndra 3 Ahabi, me no inania andrô zamobawa lala chônania, ba wanao horô. Ba tobali si fatoewoe chô Jehovah ilaoe, si mane si sawê ndra Ahabi; da'ô sa zamobawa lala chônania, me no mate namania, ba tobali famakkionia. Lira gôi ifondrondrongo, ba wefao chô Joram, ono Gahabi, razo Ndraono Gizerâeli, ba wanewô Hazaëli andrô, razo Ndrâwa Garamo, ba Ramoti, ba danô Gileadi; ba mesocho Joram labe'e Dawa Garamo. Ba mangawoeli ia, isaŵa Jeze're'eli, ba wamadôhô sochonia andrô, si tengsa ha samboea, sesocho ia ba Rama, me fasoewô ia chô Hazaëli a-
- 2
3
4
5
6

- ndrō, razo Ndrawa Garamo. Ba Aha-sejahoe, ono Jehoramo razo mado Joeda, ba no mōi mitooe mamaigi Joramō, ono Gahabi, ba Jezere'eli, me no mofochō. Ba tobali famoenoe Gahasejahoe, nifatōrō Lowalangi, we'amōinia chō Joramō. Me no iroegi, ba fao ia chō Joramō we'amōi chō Jehoe andrō, nifabajoini'ō Jehowa, ena'ō ihori zi sawē ndra Ahabi. (*Raz. I. 19, 16. Raz. II. 9, 8, 2, 6.*) Ba me ifatōrō hockoe andrō Jehoe, ba zi sawē ndra Ahabi, ba faloecha ia zatoea mado Joeda ba iraono dalifoesō Gahasejahoe, enoni Gahasejahoe, ba ifaboenoe'ō ira. (*Raz. II. 10, 12-14.*) Ba ifa'aloei'ō gōi Gahasejahoe, ba lara'oe ia, me no ibini'ō ia ba Zamaria. Ba la'ohē chō Jehoe, ba laboenoe. Ba lako'o ia, lamane sa: no ono Jozafati andrō, si lō aefaaefa mege chō Jehowa, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō! Ba samōsa, lō'ō sa'ae si sawē ndra Ahasejahoe, si tola tefataro razo. (*Raz. II. 9, 27-29.*)
 (A. 10-12: *Raz. II. 11, 1-3.*)
- 10 II. Ba me irongo Atalia, ina Gahasejahoe, no mate nononia, ba itema ifaboenoe'ō fefoe nga'ôtō razo ba mado Joeda. (*Raz. II. 11, 1 b. t.*)
- 11 Ba maoso Jozabata, ono razo, alawé, ihalō Joasi, ono Gahasejahoe, ba hoenō nono razo boenoesō andrō, ibini'ō, i'ohē si bacha ba wōrōma, awō baboenia. Tobali ibini'ō [Joasi] Jozabata, ono razo Jehoramo, fo'omo Jojada ere — me talifoesō Gahasejahoe ia — ibini'ō chō Gatalia,
- 12 fa bōi iboenoe. Ba chōra tobini ia, ba gosali Lowalangi, meōnō fache wa'ara, gōtō wa'asalaŵa Gatalia ba danō.
- FAZA 23.
- I. Ifataro razo Joasi Jojada, ere.
 II. Fa'amate Gatalia. Lahori Mba'ali.
 (Faigi gōi Raz. II. 11, 4-20.)
- 1 I. Ba me no aloea meōnō fache, ba maoso Jojada, i'ohē awōnia goe-
- mandra zi otoe andrō — Asaria, ono Jerohama, ba Sima'eli, ono Johanano, ba Asariahoe, ono Gobedi, ba Ma'aseja, ono Gadaja, ba Elisafati, ono Zichiri — si fa'awō chōnia. Da'ō zanōrōi banoea mado Joeda, ba la'owoeloi Nono Lewi, moroi ba mbanoea mado Joeda fefoe, awōhōgō ngafatē Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba we'amōi ba Jeroezalema. Ba fawoe'oe li chō razo zato andrō fefoe, ba gosali Lowalangi. Ba imane chōra [Jojada]: Ono razo andrō nibe'e razo, dali nifaboe'oe Jehowa ba chō nga'ôtō Dawido andrō. (F. 21, 7). Ba mimane wolaoe: Si saraō ja'ami — ere ba ono Lewi — nifataro na loeo sabato, ba nibe'e sanaro ba mbawandroehō tooe, ba si saraō, ba ba gōdo razo toemaro, ba si saraō zoei, ba ba mbawandroehō Jezodi, ba niha sato, ba ba golajama gosali Jehowa. Ba ba gosali Jehowa, ba lō tola mōi niha, ha niha ia, ha ere andrō ba Ono Lewi, sangaingai halōwō. Ja'ira zi tola mōi, me no ni'amoni'ō ira. Ba niha sato fefoe, ba la'o'ō nifachoi Jehowa. (*Nga'ôt. I. 23, 28.*) Ba labē' ba hoenōra bacha razo Ono Lewi andrō; dozi ira, ba fangōna ba dangara, ba sanōndragō ja'ia ba gosali, ba niboenoe. Ba mi'agō awō razo, na mōi ia tooe ba na ifoeli ia jomo. Ba la'o'ō Ono Lewi niwa'ō Jojada chōra, i'ohē nawōnia zamōsana, he saheta sanaro na loeo sabato, ba he sawena mōi sanaro; lō'ō sa ni'efā'ō Jojada ere ngenolira andrō. Ba Jojada ere, ba ibē' ba goemandra zi otoe andrō doho andrō ba balocse, chō razo Dawido mege, si so ba gosali Lowalangi. Ba ifataro samasoei razo niha sato fefoe, — oi dozi fangōna ba danga, i'otarai ngai gosali tānō raja, noemalō ba ngainia tānō jōoe, iroegi naha wame'e soemange, ba mangawoeli ba gosali. Ba la'ohē baero nono razo andrō, lafanaemboe ia, ba labē'

- chönia zoera goroisa, ba lafataro razo ia ; ba labajoini ia Jojada ba ononia, ba moe'ao ira, lamane : Ja ahowoe razo !
- 12 II. Ba me irongo we'ao zato Atalia, fe'ao zi hoeroefai ja'ira, samahowoe'ö razo, ba isawa niha sato ba gosali. Ba i'ila sa'ae razo, ba zinga mbawandroehö, ba nahania, awö goemandra andrō ba solaoe torofe ba ngai razo, awö niha ba danö gefoe, si no omoeso tödö ba solaoelaoe torofe, ba sanoenö andrō, solaoe kadia ia nifoli, wame'e tandra ba wanoenö. Baitika noechnia Atalia ba imane : Folawä ! Folavä !
- 14 Ba hocmede Jojada ere ba goemandra zi otoe andrō, solohe sabölö, ba imane chöra : Mi'ohe baero ia ba gotaloea ngenoli, ba solo'ö ja'ia, ba niboenoë si'öli ! Noa sa imane ere : Böi miboenoe ia ba gosali Jehowa bacha.
- 15 Ba lara'oe ia, ba me no laroegi mbawandroehö koedo ba gödo razo,
- 16 ba laboenoe ia ba da'ö. Ba fawoe'oe li ira Jojada niha sato, awö razo, wa edöna ira banoea Jehowa ira
- 17 sa'ae. (F. 15, 12). Ba lasawa gosali Mba'ali sato gefoe ba ladoedoegö ; na ha wame'e soemange chönia ba famaedonia andrō, ba lafoefoe ; ba laboenoe Matana andrō, ere chö Mba'ali, föna naha wame'e soemange. (Moz. V. 13, 9). Aefa da'ö, ba ifataro zanaro ba gosali Jehowa Jojada, ere ono Lewi andrō, ni'anngenoligö Dawido no [ba halöwö] ba gosali Jehowa, ena'ö labe'ebe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrō chö Jehowa, dali goroisa Moze, si fao fa'owoeawoea dödö ba fanoenö, si mane nifachoi Dawido. (Moz. III, 19 1, 3. F. 29, 30). Ba ifataro ba zinga mbawandroehö gosali Jehowa zanaro ba mbawandroehö, fa böi möi bacha zi so fa'ara'iö hadia ia. (Moz. IV. 3, 10). Ba i'ohé goemandra zi otoe ba satoea ba samatörö niha sato, awö niha ba danö gefoe, ba ifasao mitooe razo, la'otarai gosali
- Jehowa. Ba me no latörö mbawandroehö tänö jawä andrō, me no tohare ira ba gödo, ba lafedadao ba dadaoma zalavä razo. Ba oi 21 omoeso dödö niha sato, ba sahono manö mbanoca. Ba Atalia, ba laboe noe si'öli.

FAZA 24.

I. Ihaogö gosali Jehoasi. II. I'elogö Lowalangi ba mame'e adoe, me no mate Jojada ba me no ifaboenö'ö nono Jojada. III. Fasoewöta ba Ndrawa Garamo. Laboenoe Jehoasi.

(Faigi gói Raz. II. 12.)

- I. Ha mewitoe fache wa'ebœa 1 Jehoasi, me tobali razo ia, ba 40 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema ; ba töi ninania, ba Sibia, banoea Mbereseba. Ba somasi Jehovah ilaoe Jehoasi, fatoea lö si mate Jojada ere andrō. Jojada zamangowaloe ja'ia, domboea ihalö chönia ira alawe, ba mo'ono ia, ono matoca ba ono alawe. Ba iwa'ö tödönia Jehoasi, ihaogö gosali Jehovah. Ba ifaloecha'ö gere ba Ono Lewi, ba ibe'li chöra, imane : Mitöröi mbanoea mado Joeda, ba miwa'ö mba-lazo ba Ndraono Gizeräeli gefoe, ena'ö ero röfi ta'azöchi gosali Lowalangimi ; ba mita'ita'i wolaoe da'ö ! Ba lö la'aliogö Ono Lewi andrō. Ba ifakaoni'ö Jojada högö [gere] razo, ba imane chönia : Hana wa lö ibe' dödöoe wangoema'ö ba Nono Lewi, ena'ö la'ozaragö ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema mbobotölö andrō, niwa'ö Moze, enoni Jehowa, ömö Ndraono Gizeräeli sato, balazo nose goroisa. (Moz. II. 30, 12, 13). Me no adoeoe ösa ba gosali Lowalangi labe'e Atalia, ira alawe seboea horö andrō, ba iraononia, ba no ahori manö lafake ba Mba'ali andrō game'ela andrō, ni-be'e ba gosali Jehovah, ni'amoni'ö. (F. 22, 3, 4). Ba lafazöchi kotakota, niwa'ö razo, ba labe'e ba zinga mbawandroehö gosali Jehovah. Ba

9.

7

6

4

5

2

3

1

- lafarongogô ba mado Joeda, ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, ndramoebe'e chô Jehowa mbobotolô andrô ni-wâ'ô Moze, enoni Lowalangi, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba danô si ma-
 10 te. (A. 6). Ba omoeso dôdô zatoea, awô niha sato fefoe, ba la'ohe ba labc'e ba kotakota andrô, dozi
 11 ira. Ba ero na ifa'ohe'ô ba zamaigi nifataro razo kotakota andrô, ba Nono Lewi, ba na la'ilä, oja bacha ana'a, ba so doeroetoeli razo, awô nifatenge gere seboea, ba lahaloh nösi kotakota ba lafoeli ia ba nahania. Ba la'erogô maôchô zi manô
 12 ba eboea la'ozaragô ana'a. Ba labe'e ba mandroe doeka andrô, ba halôwô ba gosali Jehowa, razo ba Jojada, ba da'ô dania zangoni sanoto kara ba sotomo, ba wanga'azöchi osali Jehowa, ba he siamboe si'ôli ba tôla,
 13 ba wangehao osali Jehowa. Ba mo-halôhalôwô doeka andrô, ba tedoe wanga'azöchi andrô labe'e, ba tobali lafoeli lafazöchi gosali Lowalangi, dali nifachoi andrô, lafoeli lahaogô.
 14 Ba me no awai chôra da'ô, ba la'ohe chô razo ba chô Jojada gana'a andrô, si tosai, ba labali'ô fakake ba gosali Jehowa — fakake ba halôwô andrô ba ba wame'e soemange, figa ba gamagaina bô'ô, ana'a ba firô. Ba lô lafamalômalô wame'eme'e soe-mange nitoenoe ba gosali Jehowa, götô wa'anaoe noso Jojada.
 15 II. Ba atoca Jojada ba aföli wa-aeri ba mate ia, 130 fache ia, me
 16 mate ia. Ba ba mbanoea Dawido, ba ngai razo lako'o ia, me no si söchi nilaoenia ba Ndraono Gize-raëli, ba he chô Lowalangi ba ba
 17 gosalinia. Ba me no mate Jojada, ba la'ondrasi razo satoea mado Joeda, mangaloeloe ira chönia; ba
 18 ifondrondrongo chôra razo. Ba la'erogô gosali Jehowa, osali Lowalangi ndra toeara, ba lafosuemange Gasera andrô ba adoe nifofoë. Ba göna fônoe sabôlôbôlô [fônoe Lowalangij] mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, bôrôlalôra andrô. Ba ifatenge chôra zama'ele'ô, solohe mangawoeli ja'ira chô Jehowa cna'ô. Ba moroi si'aikô ba dôdôra lafaroee ira ba lô lafondrondrongo. Ba 20 ira'oe Zacharia, ono Jojada ere, Eheha Lowalangi, ba möi ia ba niha sato, ba imane chôra : Da'ô niwâ'ô Lowalangi: Hana wa misawô goroisa Jehowa? andrô wa si lô fozoe wolaoemi. Me no mi'erogô Jehowa, andrô wa no i'erogô gôi ami. (*Sangoehoek*, 6, 34. *Nga'ôt. II.* 15, 2). Ba mamagôlô ira ba chönia 21 andrô, ba laboenoe ia, lateboe kara, ba golajama gosali Jehowa, niwâ'-ô razo chôra. (*Mat.* 23, 35. *Heb.* 11, 27). Lô'ô sa'ae itôrô tôdô razo Je-hoasi wa'ahachô dôdô nama Zacharia Jojada chönia, ifaboenoe'ô nononia. Ba imane da'ô, me mate ia : Jehowa zangila ba ilaoe mbalô dania!
- III. Ba me no aloea ndrôfi andrô, 23 ba so moroi si ja'wa zabôlô Ndrawa Garamo, ba wanoewô Jehoasi. Ba me no laroegi danô mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba lahori fefoe zatoea mbanoea ba mbanoeara; ba hadia ia gahoeloea fefoe, sahoeloe ira ba chôra, ba lafa'ohe'ô chô razo ba Ndramaseko. Ba he wâ'ae lô ato 24 sibai zabôlô Ndrawa Garamo, ba ibe'e zoei ba dangara Jehowa zato sibai [Iraono Gizeraëli], me no la'erogô Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, ba tobali lafatôrô chô Jehoasi hoekoe andrô chô Lowalangi. Ba 25 me labôhöli ia — moföchô sibai ia, me mofanôlir —, ba mamagôlô genoninia, ba chönia, bôrô wamoenoenia ono Jojada ere andrô, ba laboenoe ia ba gasonia tooe. Ba mate ia, ba ba mbanoea Dawido lako'o ia, ba tengsa ba lewatô razo. (F. 21, 20). Ba da'e zamagôlô 26 mege, ba wamoenoë ja'ia : Sabada, ono Ndraono Gamoni andrô, ira alawc, Simeata ba Josabada, ono Zimeriti, Iraono Moabi ira alawe.

27 Ba ononia andrō, ba ha wa'eboea gōmōnia labe'e [Dawa Garamo] ba fanga'azōchi osali andrō, ba hiza, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Amasia.

FAZA 25.

I. Amasia razo. Te'ala Ndraono Gedomo ibe'e. II. Mame'e adoe Gamasia. Te'ala mado Joeda ibe'e Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. III. Fa'amate Gamasia.

Faigi gōi Raz. II. 14, 1-22.)

- 1 I. Doeä woeloe a lima fache Gamasia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi niania, ba Joadana, banoea Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, ba lō a'oi dōdōnia. Ba me no aro wa'arazonia ba ifaboenoc'ō genoninia andrō, samoenoë amania razo mege.
- 2 (F. 24, 25). Ba iraonora, ba lō ifaboenoc'ō, i'o'o nifachoi Jehowa, si so ba zoera goroisa andrō chō Moze, me imane : Bōi mate nama, fabaja iraono, ba bōi mate Ndraono, fabaja ira ama, ha ba horōnia laboenoë zamōsana. (Moz. V. 24, 16). Ba i'woeloi mado Joeda Amasia, ifofō'ō ira, sawoesawtē, dali goemandra ngahōnō andrō ba koemandra ngaotoe, ba mado Joeda fefoe ba ba mado Mbenijami. Ba i'ofaja ira, i'otarai zi 20 fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō, ba hiza, ba no 300,000 nitoetoejoe, sabōlō, solohe toho ba baloese. (Moz. IV. 1, 3). Ba 100,000 na i'oni Iraono Gizeraëli sabōlō, 22,050 balaki ba roefia ibe'e ana'a. Ba so zi mōi chōnia enoni Lowalangi, imane chōnia : He razo ! Bōi ohe awōoe zabōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli, lō'ō sa itolo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jehowa, mado Geferaji andrō fefoe. Ae'e manō, ha ja'oegō, ba abe'e'ō dōdōoe ba wasoewōta andrō; ma te'ala ndra'oegō ba noe-doomō andrō ibe'e Lowalangi. So sa wa'abōlō chō Lowalangi, he ba wa-

nolo, ba he ba wangalani. Ba imane Amasia chō genoni Lowalangi andrō: Ba he lawisa zi 22,050 balaki andrō, nibe'egoë ba zabōlō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō ? Ba imane chōnia enoni Lowalangi andrō : Seboea moroi ba da'ō i'ilā ibe'e chōoe Jehowa ! Awena i'oniagō Amasia za-bōlō andrō, si no mangondras i ja'ia, mado Geferaji, ena'ō lafoeli ira. Ba mofōnoë sibai ira ba mado Joeda, ba lafoeli ira, abao sibai dōdōra. Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia Amasia, i'che 11 mbanoeania, lasaŵa ndraso nasio a-andrō, ba lalaoe ba mbanoea Ze'ira andrō, 1000 zi mate. Ba 10,000 la-ra'oe mado Joeda, ba la'ohe ba zoezoe gara, ba hili, ba latoeli'ō si tooe moroi ba da'ō, ba ahori arasa. Ba sabōlō no mege, nifofanō Gamasia, fa bōi fao ira ba wasoewōta andrō, ba lahawoei mbanoea mado Joeda, i'otarai Zamaria, iroegi Mbeti Horona; 3000 laboenoë niha, ba eboea sibai gahoeloea la'olo'i. 12

II. Ba me mangawoeli Gamasia, 14 me no i'alani Ndraono Gedomo, ba i'oe nadoe mbanoea Ze'ira andrō, ba ifedadao adoenia, ba ba da'ō mangaloengaloeloë ia ba manoenoenoë koemōjō. Ba mofōnoë 15 Jehowa chō Gamasia, ba ifatenge chōnia zama'ele'ō. Ba imane chōnia da'ō : Hana wa ō'olembai Lowalangi niha andrō, si tebai mangefā'ō ba dangae mege banoeara andrō ? Ba 16 meimanō wehede chō razo, ba imane chōnia razo : Hadia no mafataro ndra'oegō samobawa lala chō razo ? Bato, fa bōi labōzi'ō ! Ba ibato sama'ele'ō andrō, imane : Aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgoe, wa no iho-nogōi Lowalangi wamakiko ja'oegō, me no ūmanō wolaoe ba me lō ūfondrondrongo niwā'ōgoc chōoe ! Ba me no mamagōlō [ba nawōnia] 17 Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba ifatenge chō Joasi, ono Joahasi ono Jehoe, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli, imane chōnia : Talaboe, talaoe fatandra 34

- 18 fa'abôlô ! Ba ifafoeli'ô li chô Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizerâeli, imane : No ifatenge ba dôla geresi, ba hili Libano, sa'asa'a mao ba hili Libano, imane chõnia : Datalaoe fambambatô ! Ba latôrô za'asa'a mao andrô oetoe ndroe'oe ba hili Libano, lahoendrahoendra. (*Sangoehoek*. 9, 8.)
- 19 14). Õmane dôdôe : Noa sa oe'alani Ndraono Gedomo andrô ! Ba ifowôhô'ô tôdôe ba wajawâsa. Iagô manô chõmi ! Hana wa ô'arô wamoenoe, ena'ô te'ala ndra'oegô, fabaja mado Joeda ? Ba lô ifondrondrogo Amasia ; noa sa nifatôrô Lowalangi da'ô, ba wame'e ba danga noedoera ja'ira, me no la'olembai Lowalangi Ndraono Gedomo.
- 21 Ba so Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizerâeli, ba fatandra fa'abôlô ira Gamasia, razo mado Joeda, ba zinga
- 22 Mbetiseme, banoea mado Joeda. Ba te'ala mado Joeda labe'e Iraono Gizerâeli, moloi ira, isaŵa chõra
- 23 zamôsana. Ba ira'oe Gamasia, ono Joasi ono Jehoahâsi razo mado Joeda, Joasi, razo Ndraono Gizerâeli, ba Mbetiseme, ba i'ohé ba Jeroezalema. Ba idoedoegô gôli Jeroezalcma, ôli kara, i'otarai mbawa gôli Geferajî, iroegi mbawa gôli ba watalinga, 400 hela wa'anaoe. Ba ahori ihalô gana'a ba firô ba fakake ba gosali Lowalangi, chô Gobedi-Edomo, fabaja girôgirô ba gôdo razo, awô niha, we'ewe'e dôdô, ba ifoeli ia ba Zamaria.
- 25 III. Ba mewevelima fache tô na noso Gamasia, ono Joasi, razo mado Joeda, me no mate Joasi andrô, ono Joahasi, salaŵa Ndraono Gizerâeli. Ba bô'onia hikaja Gamasia, lie famobôrô mege, ba he saföeria andrô, ba noa sa moetanô ba zoera razo mado Jocda ba ba zoera razo
- 26 Ndraono Gizerâeli. Ba i'otarai loeo me i'erogô Jehowa Amasia, ba so zamagôlô, banoca Jeroezalema, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba moloi ia, isa-
- wa Lachisi ; ba lafatenge zolo'ô ja'ia ba Lachisi, samoenoe ja'ia ba da'ô. (*F. 24, 25*). Ba labe'e ba goereta, ba ba Jeroezalema, ba mbanoea Dawido, lako'o ia ba ngai ndra amania.

FAZA 26.

I. Oesia, razo somasi Lowalangi, ba sofozoe wolaoenia. II. Fajawâsania. Gôna booe aoeri ia ba mate ia.

(*Faigi gôi Raz.* II. 14, 21, 22; 15, 1-7.)

- I. Ba lahalô Oesia andrô niha sato ba danô, ba lafataro razo ia, fangali namania Amasia, he ū'a'e ha meweleônô fache na wa'eboeania. Da'ô zangaro'ô Eloto, ifoeli ihalô banoea mado Joeda, me no mate razo [amania]. Meweleônô fache wa'eboea Oesia andrô, me tobali razo ia, ba 52 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tôi ninania, ba Jechoilia, banoea Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ô sibai nilaoe namania Amasia mege. (*F. 25, 2*). I'aloeloei zi lô aefa ia chô Lowalangi, gôtô wa'anaoe noso Zacharia andrô, samahaô ba wangata'oefi Lowalangi ; ba fatoea lô ibôhôli Jchowa, ba mofozoe nilaoenia ibe'e Lowalangi. (*Raz.* II. 12, 2). Môi ia moesoewô Ndrewa Wilisiti, idoedoegô gôli Gata ba ôli Jabene ba ôli Gasoto ba itaroe'ô mbanoea ba ngai Gasoto ba heza na ba danô Ndrewa Wilisiti. Ba itolo ia Lowalangi ba Ndrewa Wilisiti ba ba Ndrewa Ara andrô, ba Goeri-Mba'ali ba ba mbanoea Moini andrô. Ba Iraono Gamoni gôli, ba mame'e beo chô Oesia, ba iroegi danô Miseraji, ba terongo doeriania, me no sabôlô sibai ia. Ba ilaoe malige Oesia, ba Jeroezalema, ba mbawa gôli ba watalinga ba ba mbawa gôli ba ndraso ba ba zanalinga si'oe, ba i'a'aro'ô. (*Neh.* 3, 19). Ba ilaoe gôli malige ba danô si mate, ba oja ifachao'ô ba'a. Me no oja sibai goerifô chõnia he ba ndraso, ba he ba

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

- zalo'o, ba sonowi ehōnia ba toeka kaboe nagoe, he ba hili, ba he ba danō nowi ba zalo'o ; me no somasi 11 fangahalō ia. Ba ato chō Oesia sabōlō, ato sibai na mōi fasoewō ; ha wa'ato ni'ofaja doeroctoeli andrō, Jeielie, ba koemandroe andrō, Ma'a-seja, barō mbawa Hanania, koema-12 ndroe seboea chō razo. Fa'ato hōgō ngafō Andrō, niha sabōlō, ba no 13 2600. Da'ō zolohe sato, 307,500, sa-bōlō sibai ba wasoewōta, ba wanolo 14 razo ba nemali. Chōra fefoe ifaigi wangōna Oesia : baloese ba toho ba tetenaoeloe ba ūrōba ba kara ribo-15 ribo. Ba ifafazōchi'ō na necheneche fana ba Jeroezalema, nibe' ba malige andrō, ba ba watalinga gōli ; ba wamazaoemba ono wana ba kara seboea. Ba arōoe misa hoemōngō doeriania, me no sahōlihōli dōdōda wanolo [Jehowa] ja'ia, irege sabōlō sibai ia.
- 16 II. Ba me no sabōlō sa'ae ia, ba fajaŵa dōdōnia, famakiko, ba mosala ia chō Lowalanginia Jehowa ; mōi ia ba gosali Jehowa, ba wanoenoe koemōjō ba naha wanoenoe.
- 17 (F. 25, 19). Ba la'o'ō ia Asaria ere andrō, awō gere bō'ō, 80, ere Je-18 howa, sadōlō tōdō. Latenaŵa razo Oesia, lamane chōnia : Tenga halō-wōoe wanoenoe koemōjō ehō Jehowa, ja'oegō Oesia, halōwō gere nga'-ōtō Ga'aroni da'ō, ere si no moe'amoni'ō ba wanoenoc koemōjō. He-ta'ō ba ni'amoni'ō andre, no mosala ndra'oegō ; tenga fangeboea dōimō chō Jehowa, Lowalangi ! (Moz. IV. 19 18, 7). Ba mofōnoe Oesia, naha goemōjō ba dangania, ba wanoenoe. Ba barō wofōnoenia ba gere andrō, ba toemboe ba gangangonia mbooe aperi, ba zanehe gere andrō, ba gosali Jehowa, ba ngai naha wanoenoe koemōjō. (Moz. IV. 12, 10).
- 20 Ba me lanehegō ia Asaria, ere seboea ba ere andrō fefoe, ba hiza, ba no mbooe aperi ia ba gangango. Ba lafangaosō ia, lafapanō, ba ja'ia gōi, ba aōsō we'amōi baero, me no ibōzi ia Jehowa. Ba sobooe aperi razo 21 Oesia, iroegi mate ia ; ba jomo so ia si no tonia, sobooe aperi ; lō'ō sa tola mōi ia ba gosali Jehowa. Ba satoea baomo ba gōdo razo, ba ononia Jotamo, ja'ia gōi zamatoenō hoehoe niha ba danō. (Moz. IV. 5, 2). Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Oesia, he 22 famobōrō, ba he safoeria andrō, ba no Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, zanoera. (Jes. 1, 1; 6, 1). Ba mate 23 Oesia, itōrō lajā ndra amania, ba ba ngai ndra amania lako'o ia, ba mbenoea, ba ngai lewatō razo ; lamane sa : Soboee aperi ! Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jotamo.
- FAZA 27.
- Jotamo, razo satoelō tōdō, ba mofozoe nilaoenia.
- (Faigi gōi Raz. II. 15, 32–38.)
- Doea woeloe a lima fache Jotamo, me tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tōi niania, ba Jeroesa, ono Zadoki. Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohi'a'ō sibai nilaoe namania Oesia mege, ha fa lō mōi ba gosali. Ba sato, ba lalaoleaoe na zi lō sōchi. (F. 26, 16). Ja'ia zolaoe bawandroeħō andrō ba gosali Jehowa, tanō si jaŵa ; ba lō'ō gōi aetoe wohalōwō ba gōli Gofeli andrō. (Nga'ōt. II. 33, 14). Ba itaroe'ō na gōi mbanoea ba hili mado Joeda misa, ba ba gatoea misa, ba ilaoe hati ba malige. Ba fasoewō gōi ia chō razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba te'ala da'ō ibe'e. Ba ifo'ōmō Ndraono Gamoni, ba ndrōfi andrō : 22,050 balaki ba roefia (firō) ba 20,000 ngaso'e gandroe ba 20,000 ngaso'e ze'iri ; ba si manō gōi labe'e Iraono Gamoni ba ndrōfi dania ba ba ndrōfi fanete da'ō. Ba tedooe manō wa'abōlō Jotamo, me no lala sadōlō manō itōrō fōna Lowalanginia Jehowa. Ba hadia na niŵa'ō baero ō, ba chō Jotamo andrō, fasoewōtania ba hadia ia nilaoenia na, ba no 1
2
3
4
5
6
7

- moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono
Gizeraëli ba ba zoera razo mado
8 Joeda. Doeä woeloe a lima fache
ia, me tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache
9 razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba mate
Jotamo, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba
ba mbaneoa Dawido lako'o ia. Ba
fangalinia razo, ba ononia Ahasi.

FAZA 28.

I. Razo Ahasi, samosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō. Te'ala ia labe'e Dawa Garamo, awō mado Geferaji. II. Lafaohe'ō mangawoeli nira'oe andrō, me no itenawa ira Odedi. III. Samoeza tō te'ala Gahasi. IV. Awoewoe na ia. Fa'amatenia.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 16.)

- 1 I. Doeä woeloe fache Gahasi, me tobali razo ia, ba 16 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tengä somasi Jehowa wolaoenia, tengä si mane 2 toeania Dawido. Itōrō lala razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ; ba ifalaoe'ō nadoe Ba'ali, nifahele. Manoenoe koe-mōjō ia ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo, ba ifatōrō ba galitō nononia matoea, ba i'ohia'ō zogoro ita andrō ba niha baero, nitimba Jehowa mege, fōna Ndraono Gizeraëli. (Moz. III. 18, 21.
4 (Raz. II. 21, 6. Jer. 7, 31). Mame'e soemange ia ba manoenoe koemōjō ba hilihili andrō misa, ba idozigō bōrō 5 geoe saoeri. Andrō wa ibc'e ba danga razo Ndrawa Garamo ia Lowalanginia Jehowa : te'ala ia labe'e ba ato sibai lara'oe banoeania, ba la'-oloi'ō ba Ndramaseko. Ba ba danga razo Ndraono Gizeraëligōi tebe'e ia ; abōlō sibai te'ala ia ibe'e da'ō [gōi].
6 (Jes. 7, 1). 120,000 iboenoe Feka, ono Remalia, mado Joeda, ha ma'-ōma'ōchō, oi niha sabōlō, bōrō me no la'erogō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra 7 toearea. Ba Sichiri, sabōlō mado Geferaji, ba iboenoe Ma'aseja, ono razo, ba Asirika, mandroc ba gōdo, ba 8 Elikana, tambalina razo. Ba 200,000 la'oloi'ō talifoesōra [mado Joeda], ira alawe ba ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba eboea sibai zahoeloe ira

ba mado Joeda, ba la'ohe ba Zamaria gahaeloea andrō.

II. Ba so ba da'ō zame'ele'ō chō 9 Jehowa, Odedi dōinia. Ba i'ondrasi zanewō andrō, me mangawoeli ira ba Zamaria, ba imane chōra : Sindroehoe, bōrō wōnoe Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami, ba mado Joe-da, wa no ibe'e ba dangami ira, wa tola miboeboenoe ira, ba mbachoe-bachoe dōdōmi andrō, siroegi ba mbaneoa si jaŵa. Ba ija'e, ba edōna 10 ami mibali'ō sawoejoemi mado Joe-da andrō ba banoca Jeroezalema, ira matoea ba ira alawe. Ba hadia, si lō horō ami chō Lowalangimi Jehowa ? Ba mifondrondrongo ligoe, 11 ba mifofanō nira'oe andrō, ni'olo'i-ōmi, talifoesōmi, alacha mangawoeli ira ; noa sa tohare chōmi wōnoe Jehowa, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō ! Ba mao-so zatoea mado Geferaji ōsa, Asaria, ono Johanano, ba Berechia, ono Mesilemoto, ba Hisikia, ono Zaloomi, ba Amasa, ono Hadilai, latena-wā zangawoeli andrō, si oroi manœwō, lamane chōra : Lō tola mi'-ohe ba da'e nira'oe andrō ! Edōna minōnō horōda, awō lalōda andrō, nōnōnōnō lalōda andrō chō Jehowa, ba haeloeda. Noa sa eboea sibai horōda, ba no tohare ba Ndraono Gizeraëli wōnoe [Jehowa], fōnoe sabōlōbōlō. Ba labe'e aefä nira'oe 14 andrō ba lafoeli gahaeloea andrō, ba zi so satoea, awō niha sato fefoe. Ba maoso niha andrō nitötōi 15 tōi mege, latolo nira'oe andrō, lafonoecha, fefoe zi lō noecha, ahoe-loea no mege la'ogoena'ō, labe'e chōra noecha ba badagahe ba labe'e gō, ba ha wa'ato zi tebai mofanō, ba lafokalide, ba la'ohe ba Jericho, banoea chorema andrō, ba zahatō ba niwara, ba lafoeli ira ba Zamaria.

III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ifatenge 16 ba razo Asiria razo Ahasi, ena'ō latolo ia. Ba so na gōi Ndraono 17 Gedomo, ba te'ala mado Joeda, ba la'oloi'ō ōsa nira'oe. Ba lasoewō 18

mbanoea ba zalo'o ba ba danô mado
 Jœeda tânô raja Dawa Wilisiti,
 atoe'a ira ba Mbetiseme ba ba Na-
 jalona ba ba Gederoti ba ba Zocho
 ba ba halama soja chôra, ba ba
 Dimena ba ba halama soja chôra,
 ba ba Giméso ba ba halama soja
 19 chôra, ba la'iagô manô da'ô. Jeho-
 wa sa'ae zi hõndrõgô mado Jœeda,
 bôrõ Gahasi andrô, razo Ndraono
 Gizeraëli, me ifobôrõ wa lõ ngaroro
 ba mado Jœeda, ba me no farõi ia
 20 chôr Jehowa. Ba so moroi sa Digi-
 lata-Filineze, razo Asiria, ba wan-
 noeô ja'ia, isasagô, faja wanolo-
 21 nia ja'ia. Ihalô sa'ae gana'a ba go-
 sali Jehowa ba ba gôdo razo ba a-
 na'a zatoea mbanoea Ahasi, ba ibe'e
 chôr razo Asiria, ba si lõ boto.
 22 IV. Ba he me loeo isasagô ia
 razo Asiria ba ifoeli mosala chôr
 23 Jehowa razo Ahasi. Ifosoemange Lo-
 walangi Ndramaseko, si no mangal-
 lanî ja'ia, imane : Lowalangi razo
 Ndrawa Garamo zanolo ja'ira mege;
 da'ô oefosoemange, ena'ô latolô
 ndra'o gôi. Ba tobali famakikonia
 ba famakiko Ndraono Gizeraëli fe-
 24 foe. Ba i'ozaragô gamagama ba
 gosali Lowalangi Ahasi ba ifoefoe ;
 ikoesi mbawandroehô gosali Jeho-
 wa, ba idozigô fatalinga Jeroeza-
 lema wama'anô naha wame'e soe-
 25 mange chônia. Ba banoea mado
 Jœeda fefoe, ba idozigô wamazôchi
 hilihili, ba wanoeoe koemôjô ba
 Lowalangi bôrõ, ba tobali i'andrô
 wônoe Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra
 26 toeania. Ba bôrônâ hikajania, ba
 hadia nilaoenia fefoe, he famobôrõ
 mege, ba he safoeria andrô, ba no
 moetanô ba zoera razo Ndraono
 27 Gizeraëli. Ba mate Gahasi, itôrõ
 lala ndra amania, ba ba Jeroezale-
 ma lako'o ia, bacha ba mbanoea ;
 lô'ô sa labe'e ba lewatô razo Ndrao-
 no Gizeraëli. Ba fangalinia razo,
 ba ononia Hisikia.

FAZA 29.

I. Iwâ'ô ba gere Hisikia lafoeli
 lahaogô gosali. II. La'o'ô niwâ'onia.
 III. Mame'e soemange razo, awô
 niha sato, lafosoemange Lowalangi.

I. Doeae woeloe a lima fache Hisi- kia, me tobali razo ia, ba 29 fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba tõi ni- nania, ba Abija, ono Zacharia. (Raz. II. 18, 1-3). Ba somasi Jehowa ilaoe, i'o'ô sibai nilaoe doeania Dawido mege. Ba mbawa si fôfôna ba ndrõfi wa'arazonia si fôfôna ibokai mba- wandroehô gosali Jehowa ba ifoeli i'azôchi. Ba i'oroi'ô gere, awô Nono Lewi ba i'woeloi ira ba golajama tânô ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ba i- mane chôra : Mifondrondrongo, ja'- ami Ono Lewi ! Mi'amoni sa'ae ba mi'amoni'ô gosali Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami, ba miheta zi ta'- oenô ba ni'amoni'ô andrô ! Noa sa mosala ndra amada ba no lalaoe zi fatoewoe chô Lowalangida Jehowa, ba no la'erogô ia. No labôhôli wa- ngotahögô nähia Jehowa, no la'ero- gô. Ba no lakoesi mbawandroehô ba gewe'ewe andrô, ba fandroe, ba no laboenoe, ba lõ nitoenoera koe- môjô, ba lõ nibe'cra sa'ae soemange chô Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ni'amoni'ô andrô. Andrô wa no gôna fônoe Jehowa mado Jœeda ba banoea Jeroezalema, fônoe sabôlô- bôlô, awô wa no ibe'e fameta'oe niha ira ba bôrõ wehocha mboe, awô wa fasi niha bôrõ, no hõrõmi zangila. (Raz. I. 9, 8). Ba hiza, ba no mate ba mbawa zi'ôli ndra amada, ba onoda matoea ba onoda alawee ba ira alaweda, ba no moe'- olo'iô, bôrõ da'ô. (F. 28, 8). Ba no oe'wâ'ô tôdôgroe, fawoe'oe li ndra'o chô Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ô alô wônoenia sabô- lôbôlô andrô chôda. Ba bôi areoe ami, ja'ami iraonogoe ! Me no ja'- ami nitoetoejoe Jehowa, ena'ô fô- nania so ami, ngoningoninia, ba	1
	2
	3
	4
	5
	6
	7
	8
	9
	10
	11

- ena'ō enoninia ami, ba wanoenoe ni'amoni'ō ba ba mado Joeda. Ba
koemöjō chönia.
- 12 II. **Ba** maoso Nono Lewi andrō : ibe' e li [razo] ba ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, ere andrō, ba na ha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa labe'e. Ba 22 lataba za'wi andrō, ba la'edogō ndro ere, ba labe'e fanefe na ha wame'e soemange. Ba lataba mbiribiri si matoea andrō, ba labe'e fanefe na ha wame'e soemange ndro. Ba lataba gōi nono mbiribiri, ba labe'e fanefe na ha wame'e soemange ndro. (*Moz. III. 8, 15. Heber. 9, 21.*) Ba aefa 23 da'ō, ba la'ohe fōna razo ba fōna zato nambi si matoea andrō, soemange fameta horō, ba latoefa tangara. (*Moz. III, 4, 15.*) Ba lataba 24 ere ba labe'e ba na ha wame'e soemange ndro, fameta horō, ba wame-ta sala Ndraono Gizaräeli fefoe ; mc no iwa'ō razo : ba Ndraono Gizaräeli fefoe zoemange nitoenoe andrō, awō zoemange fameta horō. Ba fōna gosali Jehowa ifataro Nono 25 Lewi, si so faritia ba biola nitika, seboea ba side'ide, dali nifachoi Dawido fōna ba Gado andrō, sang'iila chō razo, ba Natano sama'ele'ō. Me no nifachoi Jehowa da'ō, ba sama'ema zama'ele'ō andrō chönia. (*Nga'-öt. I. 16, 4; 23, 5.*) Ba so ba da'ō 26 Nono Lewi andrō, si so nilaoelaoe andrō, chō Dawido, ba torofe ba gere. (*Moz. IV. 10, 10.*) Ba iwa'ō 27 Hisikia la'ohe ba na ha wame'e soemange zoemange nitoenoe andrō ; ba ha si'aikō lafobörō wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō, ba labörötaigō gōi zinoenō andrō chō Jehowa ba lalaoe dorofe, dali nilaoelaoe andrō chō Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizaräeli. Ba lafalögöe tooe ira sato 28 fefoe ; ba manoenō zanoenō andrō ba telaoe dorofe — oi irege awai wame'e soemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba me no awai wame'e, ba labalö-doehini tooe danō razo ba awōnia andrō fefoe, ba lafalögöe tooe ira. Ba lawa'ō ba Nono Lewi razo 29 Hisikia ba satoea andrō, lasoeno Jehowa fanoenō ndra Dawido
- 13 ba Edena, ono Joa. Ba ma'oewoe Gelisafa, ba Simeri ba Jejeli. Ba ma'oewoe Gasafo, ba Sacharia ba
- 14 Matania. Ba ma'oewoe Hemano, ba Jehiēli ba Sime'i. Ba ma'oewoe Je-
- 15 doetoeno, ba Semaja ba Oesiēli. Da'ō zamaloecha'ō iwara, mamoni ira, ba möi ira, ba wangehao osali, la'o'ō goroisa razo, dali nifachoi Jehowa.
- 16 Ba möi bacha ba gosali gere andrō, ba wangehao ; fefoe zi ta'oенō ba gosali Jehowa, ba labe'e baero ba golajama, ba latema Ono Lewi, ba
- 17 wanibo ba nidanō ba Gendrona. Me samboea desa' a ba mba'wa si fōfōna labörötaigō wamoni ba ba zi mewāloe, ba laroegi gewe'ewe andrō chō Jehowa ; ba lahaogō gosali Jehowa, 8 ngaloeo, ba ba zi sese, ba mba'wa
- 18 si fōfōna andrō, ba awai chöra. Ba möi ira jomo chō razo Hisikia, ba lamane : No mahaogō gosali Jehowa, ma'asamboea, awō na ha wame'e soemange nitoenoe, awō wakake andrō chönia, fefoe, he meza andrō, na ha roti nifaigifaigi, fabaja fakake
- 19 chönia, fefoe. Ba fakake andrō fefoe, nitibo'ō razo Ahasi, si lō ba dödönia, ba götō wa'arazonia, börö wangerogönia Jehowa, ba no mafoeli ba nahania ba no mafoeli ma'amo-ni'ō ; no so ba da'ō, fōna na ha wame'e soemange, chō Jehowa.
- 20 III. **Ba** ihoelō wongi razo Hisikia, i'woeloi zatoca mbanoea fefoe, ba möi ira mijawa ba gosali Je-howa. Ba mame'e soemange ba da'ō, fitoe nga'eo nono za'wi ba fitoe nga'eo mbiribiri si matoea ba fitoc rozi nono mbiribiri ; ba baero ō, ba fitoe nga'eo nambī si matoea, soemange fameta horō, tāna ba wa'arazo ba ba

- Asafo sangi'ila andrō. Ba lalaoe wanoenō andrō, somoeso tōdō ira, ba lafaõndrō ira ba lafalõgoe tooe 31 ira. Ba hoemedē Hisikia, imane : No [mifoeli] mi'amoni'ō ami chō Jehowa ; ba mi'ae mi'ohē ba gosali Jehowa zoemange nitaba ba soemange fanoeno ! Ba la'ohe zoemange nitaba ba soemange fanoeno sato, ba dozi si terooe tōdō. ba labē'e zoemange nitoenoe. 32 Ba soemange fefoe nibē'e zato, ba 70 nga'eoē zaŵi ba 100 nga'eoē mbiribiri si matoea ba 200 rozi nono mbiribiri ; oi soemange nitoenoe, 33 soemange Jehowa. Ba ni'amoni'ōra, ba 600 nga'eoē zaŵi ba 3000 34 nga'eoē mbiribiri. Ba ambō ere; tebai ahori labo'ai goeli zoemange ; ba latolo ira iwara, Ono Lewi andrō, irege awai halōwōra ba irege la'amoni'ō ira ere ; me no moroi ba dōdō ba Nono Lewi andrō wamoni; 35 ambō ba gere. Ba oja sibai gōi zoemange nitoenoe, awō dawō zoemange fangorifi, awō zoemange nibadōe, nifao ba zoemange nitoenoe andrō. Ba tobali no moefoeli moe'ohē ba lala wame'e soemange a- 36 ndrō ba gosali Jehowa. Ba somoeso tōdō Hisikia, awō niha sato fefoe, bōrō ni'asogō Lowalangi ehōra ; noa sa i'ogomoezaō manō da'ō fefoe. (Raz. I. 8, 66).

FAZA 30.

I. Ifatenge zinenge Hisikia ba mado Joeda ba ba Ndراونو Gizařeli, sogaoni ja'ira, ba wolaoe fasa.
II. Lalaoe wasa, ba somoeso tōdō ira.

- I. Ba ifatenge Hisikia ba Ndراونو Gizařeli fefoe, ba ba mado Joeda ba ifa'ohe'ō gōi zoera ba mado Geferaji ba ba mado Manase, ena'ō mōi ira ba gosali Jehowa, ba Jeroezalema, ba wolaoe fasa chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizařeli. 2 Ba lahonogōi sa'ae salaŵa ba satoea mbanoea andrō ehōnia, ba banoea Jeroezalema fefoe, ba mba-
- wa si doea lalaoe wasa. (Moz. II. 12, 6. Moz. IV. 9, 11). No tebai mege lalaoelaoe ba ginōtōnia, me no ambō ere si amoni'ō ja'ira, ba me lō'ō na swoelo niha sato ba Jeroezalema. Ba somasi razo ba somasi zato fefoe wamagōlō andrō. Ba lahonogōi na, ba Ndراونو Gizařeli fefoc, i'otarai Mbereseba, noemalō ba Dano, ba lafarongogō, ena'ō mōi ira, ba wolaoe fasa andrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizařeli, ba Jeroezalema. Noa sa'ae ara lō nilaoera ja'ia, lō moe'ō'ō nifachoi. Ba latōrōi mbanoea Ndراونو Gizařeli ba banoea mado Joeda fefoe si fagohi andrō, la'ohe zoera andrō nibē'e razo ba satoea mbanoea andrō ehōnia, ba la'ombacha'ō ni'oroi'ō razo, no imane : Ja'ami Irauno Gizařeli, mifoeli ami chō Jehowa, Lowalangi [ndra toeami] Aberhamo, Iza'aki, Izerařeli, ena'ō ifoeli i'otahōgō zoloi andrō, si no aefa ba danga razo Asiria, si tosai na, ja'ami. (Raz. II. 15, 16). Bōi mifamagō ami chō ndra amami ba ba niwami andrō, si no farōi chō Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, ba no tobali ibe'e nifikiko ira, sanehe ami. Ba bōi sabe'e tandro ami, si mane ira amami ; mira'oe danga Jehowa ba mi'ae ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ehōnia, ni'amoni'ōnia, si lō teboelō, ha mi'ō'ō niwā'ō Lowalangimi Jehowa, ena'ō dōhō wōnienia ehōmia, fōnoe sablōhōlō andrō. Na mifalalini gera'erami, wamoeli ja'ami chō Jehowa, ba faloccha wa'aliachō dōdō dalifoesōmi ba iraonomi, fa'ahachō dōdō zangoloi'ō ja'ira mege, fa tola mangawoeli ira ba danō andre. Me no seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba lō i'erogō ami, na mifoeli ami ehōnia, Ba latōrōi mbanoea si fagohi andrō, ba danō mado Geferaji ba ba danō mado Manase, ba iroegi danō mado Zeboeloni, ba la'igi'igi'ō ira ba la'o'aja. Ba so ōsa — lō atotó — 11

- mado Gaseri ba mado Manase ba mado Zeboeloni, sangide'ide'ô ja'ira, ba inöi ba Jeroezalema. (Raz. I. 6, 12 5). Ba ifahisi gõi mado Joeda tanga Lowalangi, i'osara'ô dôdôra, ba wolo'ô oroisa andrõ, nibe'e razo ba satoea andrõ chõnia, dali ni'oroi'ô 13 Jehowa. Ba owoelo niha ba Jeroezalema, ato sibai, ba wolaoe owasa roti si lõ moe'aisõni, ba mbavä si doea, owoelo sato sibai niha.
- 14 II. Ba latema laheta naha wame'e soemange [ba nadoe], ba Jeroezalema; ba he naha wanenoë koe-mõjô andrõ fefoe, ba laheta, ba latibo'ô ba mbombo, ba Gendrona.
- 15 Ba aefa da'ô, ba lataba wasa, ba zi meweleoña, ba mbavä si doea. Ba saila gere ba Ono Lewi, ba la'-omoni'ô ira, ba la'ohe ba. gosali
- 16 Jehovah zoemange nitoenoe. Ba la'-iagõ nahiara, dali nifachoi chõra ba goroisa Moze, enoni Lowalangi andrõ; ere zogoele'ô do andrõ, ni-
- 17 fa'ema Nono Lewi chõra. Ato sa ba gowoeloa andrõ, si lõ moe'amoni'ô, ba Ono Lewi sa'ae zanaba ono mbiribiri fasa andrõ, salahi zi ra'iô fefoe, ba we'amoni'ô ja'ira chõ Je-
- 18 howa. Niha sato andrõ sa, mado Geferaji ba mado Manase ba mado Isasari ba mado Zeboeloni — ato ira — ba lõ nihaogõra ja'ira, la'â wasa, ba tengo solo'ô nifachoi. Ba no mangandrõ Hisikia, salahira, no imane: Jehovah si no eboca tôdô,
- 19 ba jamoebologõ dôdõnia chõra fefoe, si no mame'e ba dôdõra wan-galoei Lowalangi, Jehovah, Lowalangi ndra toeara, lõ lai wa lõ moe-torõ wangehao andrõ, sogoena ba ni'amoni'ô andrõ. (Moz. IV. 9, 6).
- 20 Ba ifondrondrongo li Hisikia Je-
- 21 howa ba i'orifi niha sato. Ba la-laoe gowasa roti si lõ moe'aisõni Iraono Gizeraëli andrõ, si so ba Jeroezalema, fitoe ngaloeo, omoeso sibai dôdõra, ba ero ma'ôchõ lasoeno Jehovah Ono Lewi ba ere, a'oi dô- 22 lara. Ba ihaogõ wehedenia Hisikia
- ba Nono Lewi fefoe, saboto ba dôdõ Jehovah. Ba la'aga'agã zoemange andrõ, fitoe bongi wa'ara, ladabada zoemange fangorifi ba lasoeno Jehovah, Lowalangi ndra toeara. Ba 23 mamagõlõ zato fefoe, fitoe bongi tõ na lõ la'etoe'ô gowasa, ba fitoe ngaloeo tõ lalaœ zowoeawoea dôdõra. No 1000 nono za'wi ba 7000 24 mbiribiri nibe'e Hisikia, razo mado Joeda, saoha gölõnia ba zato; ba satoea mbanoea gõi, ba 1000 gõi labe'e ono za'wi ba 10,000 mbiribri, saoha gölõra. Ba ato zi amoni'ô ja'ira ere. Ba somoeso tôdô zato, 25 mado Joeda, awõ gere, awõ Nono Lewi, awõ zato andrõ fefoe, Iraono Gizeraëli si no mangondra, awõ niha bõ'ô andrõ, si oroi danõ Ndراo-no Gizeraëli. ba he si fatewoe ba mado Joeda. Ba no fa'omoeso dô- 26 dô seboea ba Jeroezalema; me no lõ ni'ilara sa'ae si mane da'ô, ba Jeroezalema, i'otarai loeo Zelomo, ono Dawido, razo Ndراo-no Gizeraëli. Ba maoso gere andrõ, ono Lewi, 27 ba lafahowoe'ô zato, ba terongo lira, ba fangandrõra, ba iroegi nahia Jehovah andrõ, ni'amoni'ô, ba zoroego. (Moz. IV. 6, 23).

FAZA 31.

I. Fangohori adoe. Famataro ere ba Ono Lewi ba fangoema'ô balazora. II. Fame'e lala ba nibe'e sachä gölõ.

- I. Ba me no awai da'ô fefoe, ba lasawa mbanoea mado Joeda Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, si so mege, ba larasa harefa andrõ ba la'obõ Gasera ba ladoedoegõ hilihili andrõ, fabaja naha wame'e soemange ba mado Joeda fefoe ba mado Mbenijami ba ba mado Geferaji ba ba mado Manase, irege ahori fefoe labe'e. Ba awena lafoeli ira chõra Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba mbanoeara. (Moz. V. 7, 5. Raz. II. 18, 4). Ba ifataro ngenoli gere andrõ Hisikia, ba Ono Lewi, dali ngenolira andrõ, balazi

- hadia halōwō zamōsana, halōwō gere | foeloe andrō, awō mboeala ni'amo-ni'ō. Ba samaigimaigi, ba Ono Lewi andrō, Chanania, ba tambalinania nchinia Sime'i. Ba nibe'e tohoe-tohoe danga ndra Chanania achinia Sime'i, ba Jehiēli ba Azasia ba Ma-hata ba Azaheli ba Jerimoto ba 13
- 3 Ba boeala razo, ana'ania, ba bōli zoemange nitoenoe andrō, scemange nitoenoe na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba na tānō owi ba ba loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna ba ba gowasa andrō, dali nifachoi ba goroisa Je-howa andrō. (*Moz. IV. 28.*) Ba ibc'e li razo ba zato, banoea Jeroezalema, ba wame'e ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi tāna chōra, fa bōi labōhōli goroisa Jehowa. Bā me no larongo niwa'ōnia andrō Iraono Gizerāeli, ba labe'e zi a'a mboca nowi ba agoe ba fanicha ba ūe ūani, si a'a mboea nowi fefoe, oja sibai, samboea ni'ofeloc hadia ia fefoe la'ohe, ba 5 no fahōna. Ba Iraono Gizerāeli, awō mado Joeda, ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa, ba samboea ni'ofeloe gōi la'ohe sawī ba biribirī, ba samboea ni'ofeloe gōi mboeala andrō ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangira Jeho-wa; oi lafōfō'ō wame'e tooe. (*Moz. III. 27, 30.*) Ba mbaŵa si tōloe la-bōrōtaigō wangōhōna andrō, ba ba mbaŵa si fitoe mo'ahonoa chōra.
- 8 II. Ba so Hisikia, awō zatoea mbanoea, lafaigi nihōna andrō, ba lasoeno Jehowa ba banoeania Ira-no Gizerāeli. Ba me isofoe ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi lala nihōna andrō
- 9 10 Hisikia, ba imane chōnia Asaria, ere seboea, ma'oewoe Zadoki: I'otarai me labōrōtaigō molohae ba go-sali Jehowa saoha gōlō andrō, ba mangamanga ndra'aga, aboesoga ba eboea na zi tosai; noa sa ifahowoe'ō mbanoeania Jehowa, ba tobali tosai na chōma zi fahōna andre,
- 11 Ba iwa'ō Hisikia, lafo'oto'oto mba-te'e ba gosali Jehowa; ba me no awai da'ō, (*Raz. I. 6, 5.*) ba lahaogō wolohe ba da'ō mboeala andrō ni-be'e saoha gōlō ba si samboea ni'o-
- foeloe andrō, awō mboeala ni'amo-ni'ō. Ba samaigimaigi, ba Ono Lewi andrō, Chanania, ba tambalinania nchinia Sime'i. Ba nibe'e tohoe-tohoe danga ndra Chanania achinia Sime'i, ba Jehiēli ba Azasia ba Ma-hata ba Azaheli ba Jerimoto ba 13
- 14 boeala andrō, nibe'e saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, ba Ono Lewi andrō, Kore, ono Jimina, sanaro ba mba-wandroehō, ena'ō tebe'e mboeala andrō, saoha gōlō, tāna chō Jeho-wa, awō game'ela andrō, ni'amo-ni'ō sibai. Ba barō mbaawania ndra Edena Minijami ba Jesoea ba Semaja ba Amaria ba Sechania, ena'ō la'atoelō'ō wame'e ba niwara ba mbancea gere andrō, ni'angenoligō, he ba zatoea, ba he ba ndraono, lō lai ndra matoea andrō, si no 16 moetanō ba zoera nga'ōtō, i'otarai zi medōloe fache fa'eboea ba si a'a moroi andrō, dozi si mōimōi ba gosali Jehowa, na inōtō zamōsana, ba wangai halōwōra, sangesangenoli, dali nifachoi chōra. Ba ba wanānō 17 ba zoera nga'ōtō andrō ere andrō, ba sawoesawē latanō, ba ba Nono Lewi, ba i'otarai zi 20 fache, ba si a'a moroi andrō, dali halōhalō-wōra, ba ngenolira. Ba fabaja onora sawoejoe ba fo'omora ba onora ma-toea ba onora alawe — chōra fe-foe — latanō; noa sa a'oi dōdōra we'amoni'ō ja'ira, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba so ba nga'ōtō Ga'aroni, 19 ere andrō, ba nowi ba mbenoea andrō, si fabōbō ba mbanoeara andrō, niha — no moetōtōi dōira — samc'e ba ndra matoea, ere, fefoe, ba ba Nono Lewi fefoe, si no moetanō ba zoera, tāna chōra. Si manō 20 wolaoe Hisikia ba mado Joeda fefoe; si sōchi ba satoelō ba si doe-hoe wamaigi Lowalanginia Jehowa ilaoe. Fefoe hadia ia nilaoenia ba 21

halōwō andrō, ba gosali Jehowa ba ba goroisa andrō ba ba gamachoita, ba wangaloei Lowalanginia, ba no soroi ba dōdō, ba mofozoe gōi.

FAZA 32.

I. Isoewō ira Saneribi andrō. II. Fajaŵasa zinenge Zaneribi. III. Fanolo Lowalangi. IV. Fōchō Hisikia ba fa'amatenia.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 18, 13. b. t.*
Jesaja 36, 1. b. t.)

- 1 I. Ba me aefaa da'ō, fa'atarō dōdō Hisikia [ba zi sōehi], ba so moroi sa Zaneribi, razo Asiria. Isaŵa danō mado Joeda ba isoewō mbanoea saro, ena'ō na atoe'a ia dōdōnia. Ba me i'ila Hisikia, so moroi sa Zaneribi, ba wanoewō Jeroezalema, ba mamagōlō ia ba zatoea mbanoea andrō chōnia, ena'ō na laboenoe hele baero mbanoca; ba latolo ia [ba da'ō]. Ba ato zowoelo niha, ba wamoenoe hele, awō mbo-mbo andrō, sanōrō tanō andrō, lamane: Hana wa tabe'e lō ambō idanō ehō ndra razo Asiria, na so ira? Ba i'abe'e'ō dōdōnia [Hisikia], ba i'a'azōchi zaoecha gōli kara, fefoe; mōi ia ba malige andrō ba ba gōli tānō baero, ba i'aro'ō Milo andrō ba mbanoea Dawido, ba oja ifafazōehi'ō ono wana ba baloese.
- 6 (Raz. I. 9, 24). Ba ifataro goemandra, solohe sato; ba ifalocheha'ō chōnia da'ō, ba newali, fōnafōna mbawa gōli, ba ihaogō wehedenia chōra, imane: Mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, bōi mangiwa! Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō ba bōi mibe'e nukeani razo Asiria ami; ba he ba zato sibai andrō ni'oheenia, ba bōi tokeaa ami! Me no eboea nawōda, moroi ba nawōnia.
- 8 (Raz. II. 6, 16). Awōnia, ba fa'abōlō niha, ba awōda, ba Lowalangida Jehowa, ba wanolo ja'ita, ba ena'ō ja'ia zi fasoe wō salahida! (Jer. 17, 5. Joh. I. 4, 4).
- 9 II. Ba ifatenge genoninia Saneribi, razo Asiria (ba ja'ia, ba sanoewō Laehisi, awō zato andrō chōnia), ifatenge ba Jeroezalema, ehō Hisikia razo mado Joeda, ba ba mado Joeda fefoe, ba Jeroezalema, imane ehōra: Da'ō niwā'ō Zaneribi, razo 10 Asiria: Hadia dōtōnafōmi, wa mi'i-agō manō Jeroezalema, na lasasagō ami? Si ndroehoe, Hisikia andrō 11 zamowōhō ja'ami, ena'ō ibe'e mate olofo ba mate owōchi dōdō ami, wangoema'ō: I'efa'ō dania ita ba dangu razo Asiria Lowalangida Jehowa! Hadia, tengā Hisikia da'ō gōi 12 zanoedoe gō mege hilihili andrō chōnia, fabaja naha wame'e soemange, ba sangoema'ō ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema: Ha sambœa naha wame'e soemange, sangaloeloe ami, ba ha ba da'ō mitoenoc zoemange? Hadia, lō nirongomi henawisa ba niha baero fefoe misa, ira amagoe ndra'aga? He wisa Lowalangi niha baero andrō, ba danōra misa, hadia no la'ila la'efaa'ō ba dangagoe danōra andrō? Ha niha ba Lowalangi niha andrō 14 fefoe, nihori ndra amagoe, sangila mege i'efa'ō ena'ō ba dangagoe mbanoeania, wa iefaa'ō ena'ō ami gōi ba dangagoe Lowalangimi andrō? Ba 15 bōi sa'ae mibe'e nifowōhō Hisikia ami, bōi jamoefaeloengoe ami ba zi manō! Bōi mifati linia! Lō'ō sa Lowalangi ba niha fefoe ba ba zalaŵa, heza, sangila mangefa'ō ba dangagoe banoeania, ba he ba danga ndra amagoe mege; ba lō'ō gōi i'efa'ō ami ba dangagoe Lowalangimi andrō. Ba latohoe gō na wanandrawai si Lowalangi, Jehowa, ba enoninia Hisikia sinenge Zaneribi andrō. Ba soera gōi ifa'ohe'ō, ba 17 wanandrawaisi Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraona Gizeraeli, ba ba wamōbōgō chōnia hadia ia, imane: Si mane Lowalangi niha baero andrō, si tebai mangefa'ō ba dangagoe banocara, si manč gōi Lowalangi Hisikia andrō, wa tebai i'efa'ō ba dangagoe mbanoeania. Ba moe'ao ira sine- 18

- nge no mege] ba mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō, si so ba dete gōli kara, la'eboea'ō lira, li Ndraono Gize-raäli, ba warneta'oe ja'ira, ena'ō tokeia ira, ba ena'ō möi ba dangara 19 [ba danga zanoewō] mbanoca. Itōrō lira Lowalangi Jeroezalema andrō, lafaomagō ba Lowalangi niha baco andrō, nifazōchi danga niha. (*Sin. 135, 15.*)
- 20 III. Ba me mangandrō razo Hisikia, awō Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, bōrō da'ō no mege, me la'angga 21 rōfī li Jehowa, ba ifatenge mala'ika Jehowa, sangohori sanoewō fefoe, awō zolohe ja'ira, awō goemandra, ba nahia razo Asiria; ba tobali ifoeli ia ba danōnia, no tehawoe ia fa'aila. Ba me möi ia ba gosali Lowalanginia, ba so ndraononia, ba laboe 22 noe ia sī'öli (*Raz. II. 19, 37*). Si manō wangefa'ō Jehowa Hisikia ba banoea Jeroezalema ba danga Zaneribi, razo Asiria, ba ba danga dánō bō'ō fefoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia 23 ia chōra, fasoei manō, ibe'e. Ba ato zolohe ba Jeroezalema boeala chō Jehowa, ba chō Hisikia, razo ba Jeroezalema, ba gamagama seboea bōli labe'e. Ba razo seboea ia, me aefa da'ō, wamaigi niha baero fefoe. 24 IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mofochō Hisikia, fōchō fanoenoe. Ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa. Ba hoemedē chōnia Jehowa ba ibe'e chōnia dandra, sahōlihōli dōdō. (*Raz. II. 20*).
- 25 Ba lō'isoelōni Hisikia nilaoe chōnia, fa'ahachō dōdō andrō, faja'wa ia; andrō wa tohare chōnia wōnoe, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō, chōnia ba ba mado Joeda, ba ba mbanoea Jeroeza- 26 lema. Ba mangaloeloe Hisikia, me no faja'wa dōdōnia; andrō wa lō itōrō ira na fōnoe Jehowa, fōnoe sabōlōbōlō andrō, ba gōtō Hisikia. 27 Ba no eboea sibai gana'a Hisikia, ba no sabōlō sibai ia. No ilaoe chōnia mbate'e girōgirō, firō ba ana'a ba manimani ba rembaremba ba baloese ba hadia ngawalō gama-
- gama na, seboea bōli, ba omo ba 28 nihōna hadia ia ilaoe, nahia mboca nowi ba agoe ba fanicha; ba he kandra ngawalō goerifō, ba ilaoe gōi, ba kandra mbiribiri, ba mbenoea. Ba banoea itarōc'ō ba no oja sibai 29 chōnia goerifō, biribiri ba sawī; noa sa i'eboea'ō gana'ania Lowalangi. Da'ō Hisikia andrō somba'a oengō 30 nidānō Gihona si ja'wa, samatōrō mitooe ba ba mbanoea Dawido, tānō ba gaechoela loeo; ba hadia ia fefoe, nilaoe Hisikia, ba mofozoe. Ba me so zinenge andrō, nifatenge 31 razo Mbabeli chōnia, ba wanofoe tandra andrō sahōlihōli dōdō, ba danō mege, ba iloeloe Hisikia Lowalangi, ba wanandraigō ja'ia, ena'ō oroma fefoe hadia ia zi so ba dōdōnia bacha. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Hisikia andrō, ba hadia ia nilaoenia si sōchi, ba no moetanō ba zoera wama'ele'ō andrō chō Jesaja sama'ele'ō, ono Gamosi, ba ba zoera razo mado Joceda ba ba zoera razo Ndraono Gizeräli. Ba mate Hisikia, itōrō lala ndra amania, ba ba lewatō ma'oewoe Dawido lako'o ia, tānō mijawa; ba lafosuemange ia ba wa'amatenia mado Joeda fefoe ba banoea Jeroezalcma. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Manase.

FAZA 33.

- I. Same'eme'e adoe Manase, Lara'oe ia Dawa Asiria ba la'oloi'ō ba chōra. II. Ifalalini gera'erania ba ibe'e asfa horōnia Lowalangi. III. Fa'amatenia. IV. Mame'eme'e adoe gōi Gamoni.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 21.*)

- | | |
|---|----|
| I. Ha mewelendroea fache Mana- | 1 |
| se, me tobali razo ia, ba | 55 |
| fache razo ia ba Jeroezalcma. Ba si fa- | |
| toewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, i'ohia'ō | |
| zogoro ita ba niha baero andrō, | |
| nitimba Jehowa mege fōna Ndraono | |
| Gizeräli. Ifocli i'a'azōchi hilihili a- | |
| ndrō, nidoedoeğō namania Hisikia | |
| mege, ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soe- | 3 |

- mange ba Mba'ali andrō, ba ifazō-chi Gasera, ba mangaloeloe ia ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba ifo-
4 soemange da'ō. Ba ifa'anō gōi naha wame'e soemange [ba nadoe] bacha ba gosali Jehowa, ba niŵa'ō Jeho-wa : Ba Jeroezalema nahia dōigoe,
5 si lō mammalōmalō. Ba ba golajama gosali Jehowa, si doea gōrō, ba ifa'anō naha wame'e soemange ba ngahōnō andrō fefoe, ba mbanoea
6 si jaŵa. Ononia matoea ifatōrō ba galitō, ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo, fakelemoe ia ba faeta ba hadia ia necheneche bō'ō ba zi tobini ; ba ifataro zogaoni bechoe ba sango-mbacha eloehaa gila'ilā ; oja ngawalō ilaoe si fatoewoe chō Jehowa, ba wangandrō fōnoenia. (*Moz. V. 7. 18, 10. 11.*) Ba adoe nifoë andrō, nifalaoe'ōnia, ba ibe'e ba gosali Lowalangi, ba niŵa'ō Lowalangi chō Dawido ba chō nononia Selomc : Osali andre, awō Jeroezalema, nitojoegoc, ba mado Ndراono Gize-raëli fefoe, ba oebali'ō nahia dōigoe,
8 gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba lō'ō sa'ae oe-woe'ai gahe Ndراono Gizaëli ba danō andrō, nibe'egoe chō ndra toeami, balazi na so ba dōdōra wolo'ō fefoe hadia ia niŵa'ōgoe chōra, na latōrō sibai goroisa andrō, awō gamachoita, awō lala andrō,
9 nifa'ema Moze. Ba tobali ifowōhō mado Joeda ba banoea Jerozalema Manase, ba wolaoe si lō sōchi, sabōlōbōlō moroi ba nilaoe niha baero andrō, nihori Jehovah fōna Ndراono Gizaëli. Ba hoemedē Je-howa chō Manase ba ba mbanoea-
10 nia, ba lō lafondrondongo. Ba ifa'amōi chōra Jehovah zolohe sanoewō chō razo Asiria ; ba lara'oe Manase chaichai, ba labōbō ba la'ohe ba ba Mbabeli.
11 II. **Ba** me no aboe dōdōnia, ba i'aloie wa'ebolo dōdō Lowalanginia Jehovah, i'ide'ide'ō sibai ia fōna Lowalangi ndra toeania. Ba me mangandrōngandrō ia chōnia, be ifo-ndrondrongo linia. I'ō'ō chōnia wa-kaosania andrō, ba i'ohē mangawoeli ia ba Jeroezalema, ifoeli ifataro razo. Ba awena aboto ba dōdō Ma-nase, wa Jehovah Lowalangi. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ifalaoe'ō gōli kara andrō, tānō baero, ba mbanoea Da-wido, tānō ba gaechoela loeo, mit-toe ba Gihona, ba ndraso, iroegi ba lala mijomo ba mbawa gōli gi'a, ifasoei Gofeli andrō, ōli salaŵa si-bai. Ba ifataro gōi goemandra ba mbanoea saro, ba mado Joeda, fefoe. Ba iheta ba gosali Jehovah 15 nadoe andrō, adoe niha baero, ba adoe famaedo andrō, fabaja naha wame'e soemange fefoe, nifa'anōnia ba hili gosali Jehovah ba ba Jeroezalema, itibō'ō baero mbanoea. Ba ifoeli i'azōchi naha wame'e soemange chō Jehovah ba ibe'e zoemange fangorifi ba soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba da'ō ; ba ibe'e li ba mado Joeda, ena'ō Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizaëli lafosoe-mange. Ba niha sato, ba si dōrōdōrō 16 mame'e soemange ba hilihili andrō, he ū'aee chō Lowalangira Jehovah lab'e.
- III. **Ba** bō'ōnia hikaja Manase ba fangandrōnia andrō chō Lowalanginia, awō niŵa'ō zangi'ilā andrō, sama'cma chōnia niŵa'ō Lowalangi Ndراono Gizaëli, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo Ndراono Gizaëli. Ba fangandrōnia andrō, ba he wisa wamondrongo Jehovah linia, awō horōnia andrō fefoe, ba falimo-sania, awō naha andrō misa, ba nifazōchinia hilihili, awō nibe'enia Asera ba adoe nifoë, me lō ni'ide'-ide'ōnia ja'ia na, ba no moetanō ba zoera hikaja nisoera zangi'ilā andrō. Ba mate Manase, itōrō lala 20 ndra amania, ba ba ngai nomonia lako'o ia. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Amoni.
- IV. **Dœa** woeloe a roea fache 21 Gamoni. me tobali razo ia, ba ha mendroea fache razo ia ba Jeroe-

- 22 zalema, (*Raz. II. 21, 19 b. t.*) Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehowa ilaoe, si manc amania Manasc mege. Ba nadoe nifoë andrō fefoe, nifazōchi Manase mege, ba i'oja'ō zoemange Amoni,
 23 enoni da'ō ia. Ba lō'ō sa i'ide'ide'ō ia fōna Jehowa, si mane amania mege; ja'ia, Amoni, ba ihōna manō
 24 horō ba hoeloenia. Ba mamagōlō genoninia, ba wamoenoē ja'ia, ba
 25 laboenoē ia ba gōdonia. Ba laboenoē gōi fcfoe zamagōlō mege ba wamoe- noe razo Amoni niha ba danō ; ba lafataro fangalinia razo nononia Josia niha ba danō.

FAZA 34.

I. Ihori nadoe' Josia. II. Lahaoög gosali ba lasōndra zoera goroisa. III. Ifakaoni'ō zama'ele'ō ira alawe andrō, Hoeleda, Josia, ba hadia ni- ū'a'ō da'ō. IV. Lafoeli fawoe'oe li chō Jehowa.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 22, 1-23, 20.*)

- 1 I. Ha meŵaloe fache na Josia, me tobali razo ia, ba 31 fache razo
 2 ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba somasi Je- howa ilaoc, itōrō lala doeania Dawi- do, lō ihole'ō ia, he ba gambōlō, ba
 3 he ba gabera. Ba me no aloea me- witee fache razo ia, me iraono na ia, ba ibōrōtaigō mangaloei Lowa- langi doeania Dawido, ba me no aloea meweza fache, ba ibōrō- taigō mangehao tanō mado Joeda, awō Jeroezalema, wangeheta hilihili andrō ba Asera andrō ba adoe nifoë
 4 ba adoe nifahele. (*Raz. I. 13, 3.*)
 Ba zi so ja'ia ladoedoegō na ha-
 5 me'e soemange chō Mba'ali, ba la'- ewa nadoe loeo andrō, ba dete ja- ū'a ; ba Asera andrō ba adoe nifoë
 6 ba adoe nifahele, ba irasa, ifoefoe ba ifazawili ba dete lewattō zamo- soemange me mege. (*Moz. III. 26,*
30.) Ba tōla gere andrō, ba itoenoē ba dete na ha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, wangehao tanō mado Jocda, awō Jeroezalema. (*Raz. I. 13, 2.*) Ba ba mbanoea mado Ma-

nase ba ba mbanoea mado Geferaji ba ba mbanoea mado Zimeoni ba iroegi ba mado Nafetali — ba ga- doedoeela chōra misa — ba idoedoe- gō na ha wame'e soemange, irasa ba ifoefoe Gasera andrō ba adoe nifoë ; ba adoe loeo andrō, ba i'ewā, ba danō Ndراono Gizeraëli ma'asa- gōrō. Ba ifoeli ia ba Jeroezalema.

II. Ba me no aloea mewelewitee fache razo ia, me ihaogōhaogō danō ba osali, ba ifatenge Zafana andrō, ono Gasalia, ba koemandra ba mba- noea andrō, Ma'ascja, ba sa'asa seboea, Joa, ono Joahasi, ba wa- naga'azōchi osali Lowalanginia Je- howa. Ba mōi ira chō gere seboea, Hilikia, ba labe'e ba dangania ga- na'a andrō, si no moebe'e ame'ela ba gosali Lowalangi, ni'ozaragō Nono Lewi andrō, sanaro ba mbawa- ndroehō, ni'ozaragō ba mado Ma- nase ba ba mado Geferaji ba ba mado Gizeraëli bō'ō, fefoe, ba he ba mado Joeda fefoe ba ba mado Mbenijami ba ba mbanoea Jeroe- zalema. Ba labe'e ba danga hōgō 10 doeka, nifataro ba gosali Jehowa ; ba ja'ira zame'e ba zohalōwō ba gosali Jehowa, ba wanga'azōchi osali, ba ba wangehao. Ba zotomo 11 ba ba doeka gara labe'e, ena'ō la'ōli gara nitoto ba eoe famabōbō andrō ba boeatō ba nomo andrō, nidoe- doegō razo mado Joeda mege. Ba 12 mohalōhalōwō niha, tengsi si falimo, lahalōhalō halōwō andrō, ni- ū'a'ō chōra : Ono Lewi andrō, Ja- hata ba Obadia, ma'oewoe Merari, ba Sacharia ba Mesoela, ma'oewoe Gahati, ba wamaigmäagi. Ba Ono Lewi andrō — dozi si no to'ōlō molaoe hadia nifoli ba wanoenō — ba labe'e mandroe zonoro. Ba dozi 13 si so halōwō hadia ia, ba nifoma- ndroe. Ba ba Nono Lewi andrō, ba no doeroctoeli ōsa, ba amaedola goemandroe ōsa ba sanaro ba mba- wandroehō ōsa. Ba me lasao'ō baero 14 gefe andrō, si no moebe'e ba gosali

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

- Jehowa, ba isöndra zoera goroisa
Jehowa Hilikia ere, soera chö Moze
15 no andrō. Ba hoemede Hilikia, imane
chö doeroetoeli Safana : No
oesöndra zoera goroisa, ba gosali
Jehowa. Ba ibe'e ba danga Zafana
16 zoera andrō Hilikia. Ba i'ohe chö
razo Safana ba i'ombacha'ö chö
razo mbö'önia göi, imane : Fefoe
hadia ia halöwö niwa'öoe ba geno-
17 nioe, ba no lahalö. No lafadoewa
gefe andrō, ba gosali Jehowa, ba
no labe'e ba danga nifataro samai-
gimaigi ba ba danga högö doeka.
18 Ba imane na göi chö razo Safana
doeroetoeli : No ibe'e chögoe zoera
Hilikia ere. Ba ibaso ösa Safana,
chö razo.
- 19 III. Ba me irongo daroma li
oroisa andrō razo, ba itika noe-
20 chania. Ba ibe'e li razo ehö ndra
Hilikia Ahikamo, ono Zafana, Abe-
dono, ono Michä, Safana, docroet-
toeli, Asaja, ngoningoni razo, ima-
21 ne : Mi'ae misofoe chö Jehowa, ba
ehögoe andre ba ba zi tosai na
Iraono Gizeraëli ba mado Joeda,
ba zoera andrō nisöndra ; eboea
sibai sa wönoe Jehowa, si no tesao
chöda, me no lö ba dödö ndra toeada
oroisa Jehowa, ba wolo'ö sibai
22 mena'ö si so ba zoera andrō. Ba
Hilikia andrō, awö nitöföi razo töi
andrō, ba möi ehö Hoeleda andrō,
sama'elc'ö ira alawe, fo'omo Zaloe-
mi, samaigimaigi noecha, ono Do-
kahata ono Hasera ; ba Jeroezale-
ma so nomonia, tänö si tooe, ba
hoemede ira chönia, lasofoe chönia.
23 Ba imanc chöra : Da'ö niwa'ö Je-
howa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli:
Mimane ba niha andrō, samatenge
24 ja'ami ehögoe : Da'ö niwa'ö Jeho-
wa : Si ndrochoe, famakao oefatörö
ba mbanoea andre, ba ba nösinia,
fangelifi andrō fefoe, si so ba zoera
andrō, nibasora ehö razo mado
25 Joeda ; börö me no la'erogö ndra'ö,
ba me no lafosoemange Lowalangi
bö'ö, ba wangandrö fñoegoe nilaoe
- dangara andrō fefoe; andrō wa tesao
wönoegoe seboea ba mbanoea andre,
si tebai tebato. Ba chö razo mado 26
Joeda, samatenge ja'ami, ba wan-
foe chö Jchowa, ba mimane : Da'ö
niwa'ö Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizeraëli, ba daroma li andrō, niro-
ngooe : Me no omhocjoe dödöoc, 27
ba me no ö'ide'ide'ö ndra'oegö föna
Lowalangi, me örongo niwa'önia
nitandrösaigö ba mbanoea da'e ba
ba nösinia, me no ö'ide'ide'ö ndra'-
oegö fönagoe, ba me no ötika noe-
chaoe, ba me no mege'ege'ö fönagoe,
ba noa göi oefondrondrongo
chöoe, iwa'ö Jehowa. Hiza, oe'oro-
doegö ndra'oegö ehö ndra amaoe,
ena'ö te'ohe ba lewatomö ndra'oegö
lö hadia ia ba ena'ö lö i'ila höröoe
wamakao andrō fefoe, nifatörögoe
ba mbanoea andre dania ! Ba lao-
mbaeha'ö ehö razo.
- IV. Ba ifatenge razo, ifakaoni'ö 29
zatoea mado Jocda ba satoea mba-
noea Jeroezalema, fefoe. Ba möi 30
mijawa ba gosali Jehowa razo, awö
ndra matoea mado Joeda ba banoea
Jeroezalema, fefoe, fabaja ere ba
Ono Levi, awö niha sato fefoe, he
satoea, ba he iraono, ba ibaso ehö-
ra niwa'ö ba zoera wawoe'oesa li
andrö fefoe, soera nisöndra ba gosali
Jehowa. Ba i'agö nahania razo ba 31
fawoe'oe li föna Jehowa, wa edöna
la'ö'ö chö Jehowa, wa edöna latö-
ngöni goroisania ba famadoehoe'önia
ba amachoitania, soroi si'aikö ba
dödö ba ba gera'era fefoe, ba wolo'ö
taroma li ba wawoe'oesa li andrö,
si so ba zoera andrö. Ba iwa'ö razo
latehe wawoe'oesa li andrö banoea
Jeroezalema fefoe, awö mado Mbeni-
jami, fefoe. Ba banoea Jeroezalema
andrö, ba labe'e dalí chöra wawoe'-
oesa li andrö ehö Lowalangi, Lowa-
langi ndra toeara. Ba ihori fefoe 33
zogoro ita Josia, ba danö Ndraono
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba dozi niha ba
danö Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ifarooe
ba wamosoemange Lowalangira Je-

howa. Ba fatoea lõ si mate ia, ba lõ labôhõli wolo'õ chô Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara.

FAZA 35.

I. Lalaoe wasa. II. Isoewô Josia Fara'o Necho, Fa'amate Josia. III. Fange'est Josia.

(Faigi gôi Raz. II. 23, 21-30.)

- 1 I. Ba ilaoe wasa chô Jehowa Josia, ba Jeroezalema, lataba wasa andrõ ba zi meweleõfa, ba mbaŵa si fôfôna. (Moz. II. 12, 6). Ba ifataro gere andrõ, ba halôwõra, ba ifarooe dôdô ba balôwõra ba gosali Jehowa. Ba imane ba Nono Lewi andrõ, samahaõ Iraono Gizeräeli fefoe, ba si no moe'amoni'õ ehõ Jehowa : Mibe'e ba gosali dwôla ni'amoni'õ, ba gosali nilaoe Zelomo, ono Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. Bõi sa'ae mi'osa'osa'õ. Mi'ae sa'ae enoni Lowalangimi Jehowa ba enoni mbanoeania Iraono Gizeräeli. (Nga'ot. I. 23, 26). Ba mifa'anõ ami, ba ngafœmi, ba ngenolimi, dali nifachoi Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli, awõ goroisa nononia Selomo. (Nga'ot. I. 24). Mi'agõ ni'amoni'õ, dali ngenoli ngafœ niwami andrõ, sato, sangesangenoli zawoesawæ Nono Lewi. Ba mitaba wasa, ba mi'amoni, ba mi'asiwai õ ndra talifoesõmi, dali wolaoemini goroisa Jehowa andrõ, nifa'ema Moze. Ba Josia, ba ibe'e saoha gölõnia ba zato nono mbiribiri ba ono nambi — oi soemange fasa ba zi so andrõ, 30,000 fefoe — ba 3000 nga'oe zaŵi, oi ochõta razo mege. (F. 30, 24). Ba satoea mbanoea andrõ chõnia, ba labe'e göi, saoha gölõra, ba zato ba ba gere ba ba Nono Lewi. Hilikia andrõ ba Saeharia ba Jehiëli, satoea ba gosali Lowalangi, ba labe'e ba gere, soemange fasa, ba 2600 [nono mbiribiri] ba 300 nga'oe zaŵi. Ba Chanaania ba Semaja ba Netane'eli, talifoesõnia, ba Hasabia ba Jeieli
- ba Jozabada, satoea Nono Lewi, ba labe'e saoha gölõra ba Nono Lewi, soemange fasa, ba 5000 [nono mbiribiri] ba 500 nga'oe zaŵi. Ba no 10 moebe'e ba lala wame'e soemange andrõ, ba la'agõ nahara ere ba Ono Lewi, ba ngenolira, dali niŵa'õ razo. Ba lataba wasa, ba latema ba da- 11 ngara ndro ere ba latefe nitefe, ba Ono Lewi zamo'a oeli [zoemange]. Ba la'oniagõ nibe'e soemange nitoe- 12 noe. ba wame'e ba danga ngafœ zato, ena'õ la'o'õ nifachoi ba zoera Moze, ba lamanõ göi ba zaŵi andrõ. Ba latoenoe ba galitõ wasa andrõ, dali nifachoi, ba ame'ela ni'amoni'õ andrõ, ba larino ba mbalanga ba ba mbowoa ba ba mako ba lata'ita'i labe'e ba niha sato fefoe. (Moz. II. 12, 8). Ba aefa da'õ, ba la'asiwai 14 chõra, fabaja õ gere. Iroegi bongisa, ba lõ aefa gere, ma'oewoe Ga'-aroni, ba wame'e soemange nitoe- noe andrõ, fabaja tawõ andrõ, andrõ wa Ono Lewi zangasiwai göra ba õ gere, ma'oewoe Ga'aroni. Ba 15 la'iaõgõ nahara sanoenõ andrõ, ma'oewoe Gasafo, dali nifachoi ndra Dawido, Asafo, Hemano ba Jedoe-toeno sangi'ilä andrõ chõ razo, ba si manõ göi zanaro ba mbawandroe-hõ fefoe. Alacha lõ labôhõi halôwõõ, me no iwara andrõ, Ono Lewi zangasiwai göra. (Nga'ot. I. 16, 7). Ba 16 tobali no moebe'e ba lala wamosoe-mange Jehowa andrõ fefoe, me loeo da'õ lalaoe wasa andrõ ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe ba naha wame'e soemange andrõ chô Jehowa, dali nifachoi razo Josia. Tobali lalaoe 17 wasa Iraono Gizeräeli, si so andrõ, me loeo da'õ, fabaja owasa roti si lõ moe'aisõni, fitoe ngaloeo wa'ara. Ba lõ moerai moelaoe wasa si manõ, i'otarai loco Zamoe'eli sama'ele'õ, samõsa lõ razo Ndraono Gizeräeli 18 mege, solaoe fasa, si mane nilaoe Josia ba ere andrõ ba Ono Lewi, awõ mado Joeda, awõ Ndraono Gizeräeli fefoe, si so andrõ, ba banoea

- 19 Jeroezalema. Me no aloea mewelevitoe fache razo Josia telaoe wasa andrō.
- 20 II. Ba me aefa da'ō fefoe — me no ifoeli i'azōchi gosali Josia — ba so moroi si tooe Necho, razo Miseraji, ba wanoewō ba Garikemi, ba mbewe Oifarati. Ba ifaondragō ia
- 21 Josia. Ba ifatenge zinenge chōnia Necho, imane: Hadia horōgoe chōoe, ja'oegō razo mado Joeda? Tenga ja'oegō oesoewō iada'e, oedoegoe oesoewō, ba no ifangaōsō ndra'o Lowalangi. Bōi laŵa Lowalangi andrō, si oawōgō ja'o, fa bōi ifakiko ndra'-oegō! Ba lō ibōhōli ia Josia. noa sa ihonogōi sibai, ilaoe chōnia. Andrō wa lō ifondrondrongo li Necho a-andrō, niwā'ō Lowalangi, ifaondragō, ba wolaoe ba ndraso andrō ba
- 23 gido. Ba lafana razo Josia si fafana. Ba imane razo chō genoninia: Mi'ohe misa ndra'o, noa sa meso-
- 24 cho ndra'o, socho seboea! Ba la-heta ia ba goereta [zanoewō] enoninia, labē'e ba goeretania si samboea. ba me no laroegi Jeroezalema, ba mate ia, ba ba lewatō ndra amania lako'o ia. Ba la'e'si Josia mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema fefoe.
- 25 III. Ba ilaoe ngenoengenoe Jeremia ba chō Josia andrō, ba dozi sanoenō, he ira matoea, ba he ira alawe, ba itōrō lira Josia ba ngenoengenoe andrō, iroegi ma'-ōchō andre. Ba labali'ō hoekoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli da'ō, ba no moetanō ba zoera, ba zoera ngenoengenoe andrō. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Josia ba hadia nilaoenia si sōchi,
- 26 wolo'ō nifachoi ba goroisa, he hikajania famobōrō mege, ba he sa-foeria andrō, ba no moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba zoera razo mado Joeda.

FAZA 36.

I. Razo Joahasi, si lō ararā. II. Te'oli'ō ba Mbabeli Jojachi. III. Si manō gōi Jojachi. IV. Sedekia razo. Fanoedoegō Jeroezalema ba fango-loi'ō ja'ira, ba Mbabeli. V. Itehe chōra wangawoeli Kiro.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 23, 30-25, 21.)

I. Ba lahalō Joahasi andrō, ono Josia, niha ba danō, ba labali'ō razo ba Jeroezalema, fangali namania. Doeae woeloe a tōloe fache Joahasi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōloe wa-wā razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba ihe-ta ia razo razo Miseraji, ba tengsa'a'e razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba ifo'ōmō ira ba danō [razo Miseraji], 22,050 balaki wirō ba 3970½ balaki gana'a. Ba razo Miseraji andrō, ba ibali'ō razo ba mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema Geliaki, ga'a Joahasi, ba ifalalini dōinia, Jojaki ibe'e tōinia. Ba achininia Joahasi andrō, ba i'ohē ba danō Miseraji [Fara'o] Necho.

II. Doeae woeloe a lima fache Jojaki, me tobali razo ia, ba me-welezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Lowalanginia Jehowa ilaoe. Ba so moroi si tooe Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba wanoewō ja'ia, ba irate ia, ba wolohe ba Mbabeli. (Raz. II, 24, 1. Jer. 22, 18). Ba he gamagama ba gosali Jehovah ōsa, ba i'ohē ba Mbabeli Neboekanesa, ba ibe'e ba gōdonia ba Mbabeli. Ba bō'ōnia hikaja Jojaki ba adoe andrō chōnia, sogoro ita, nifafazōchi'ōnia, ba hadia ia na [zi lō sōchi] chōnia, ba no moetanō ba zoera razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba zoera razo mado Joeda. Ba fangalinia razo, ba ononia Jojachi.

III. Ha mewāloe fache Jojachi, me tobali razo ia, ba ha tōloe wa-wā a foeloe bongi razo ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba si fatoewoe chō Jehovah ilaoe. (Raz. II. 24, 8 b. t.). Ba me no aloea ndrōfi, ba ifahalō'ō

- ia Neboekanesa. ifa'ohe'ō ba Mbabeli, fabaja gamagama andrō, seboa bōli, ba gosali Jehowa, ba Sedekia, ama Jojachi si achi ibali'ō razo mado Joeda ba razo Jeroezalema. (*Jer. 37, 1, Dan. 1, 2.*)
- 11 IV. Doeä woeloe a sara fache Zedekia, me tobali razo ia, ba me-welezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezalema. (*Raz. II. 24, 18 b.t. Jer. 52, 1.*)
- 12 Ba si fatoewoe chō Lowalanginia Jehowa ilaoe; lō i'de'ide'ō ia chō Jeremia andrō, sama'ema chōnia niŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba lō'ō gōi i'ō chō razo Neboekanesa, si no mame'e ba hōloe ja'ia chō Lowalangi; i'abe'e'ō dandronia ba tōdōnia, ba tobali lō ifoeli ia chō Jehowa, Lo-
- 14 walangi Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba he satoea gere ba he niha sato, ba no eboea sibai walimosa, wangohia'ō sogoro ita andrō, ba niha baero, ba la'ohe ba gosali Jehowa zalacha, ba gosali ni'amoni'ō Jehowa, ba Je-
- 15 roezalema. Ba lō adagedage Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeara, lō ibato wamatenge chōra sinengenia; me no ahachō dōdōnia mboenoeania ba
- 16 he nahiania andrō. (*Jer. 25, 4.*) Ba la'oaja zinenge Lowalangi andrō, lō ba dōdōra linia, ba la'igi'igi'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, irege ebœa sibai wōnoe Jehowa, irege lō fangorifi
- 17 sa'ae. Ba i'oe chōra razo Ndrawa Galedaia, ifaboenoe'ō si'ōli nono matoea chōra, bacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra; lō ihachōsi tōdō, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe, ba he satoea, he si no tohare hoewa,
- ahori manō ibe'e badangania. Ba 18 he gamagama andrō ba gosali Lowalangi, he side'ide, ba he seboa, fabaja girōgirō andrō ba gosali Jehowa ba girōgirō chō razo ba girōgirō zatoea mbanoea chōnia — ba ahori i'oe ba Mbabeli. (*Raz. II. 20, 17.*) Latoenoë gosali Jehowa, 19 ba ladoedoegō gōli Jeroezalema, awō gōdo chōra fefoe, ba latoenoë, tobali ahori achozi gamagamara seboa bōli. Ba si lō ichamō bawa 20 zi'ōli, ba i'oe ba Mbabeli [razo Mbabeli] i'olo'iō, ba tobali enoninia ira ba enoni ndraononia, irege labe'e barō mbawara ira Dawa Weresia, ena'ō itōrō niŵa'ō Jehowa, nifa'e ma Jeremia, „irege te'ali ba danō ndrōfi wolombase andrō; solomba- 22 se manō ia, gōtō wa no amaedola danō si mate ia,” irege aloea zi 70 fache. (*Moz. III. 26, 34. Jer. 25, 11.*)
- V. Ba me awena razo Giro a- 22 ndrō, razo Weresia — lō dōfi na — ena'ō itōrō li Jehowa andrō, nifa'-ema Jeremia — ba ibe'e ba dōdō Giro andrō, razo Weresia, Jehowa wame'e oroisa ba mbanoeania fefoe — nifa'ohe'ō soera gōi — imane : (*Jer. 29, 10.*) Da'e niŵa'ō Giro, razo 23 Weresia : „Fefoe gamatōrōwa ba goeli danō, ba no ibe'e chōgoe Jehowa, Lowalangi zoroego, ba ja'ia zangoema'ō chōgoe wolaoe osali chōnia ba Jeroezalema ba danō mado Joeda. Ba ha niha ami mbanoeania, ba jamoetolo ia Lowalanginia, ba jamōi misi jawa !”

Soera

G E S E R A.

FAZA 1.

I. Itehe chōra wangawoeli ba danōra ba folaoe osali Kiro, razo Weresia. II. Mangawoeli niha Jehoeda ōsa. Ibe'e chōra gamagama ni'amōni'ō andrō Kiro.

- 1 I. Ba me awena razo Giro andrō, razo Weresia — lō dōfi na — ena'ō itōrō li Jehowa andrō, nifa'ema Jeremia — ba ibe'e ba dōdō Giro, razo Weresia, Jehowa wame'e oroisa ba mbanoeania fefoe — nifa'ohe'ō soera gōi — imane : (*Nga'ot. II. 36, 36, 7, 18.*)
- 2 22. 23. *Jer. 29, 10*: Da'e niwā'ō Giro, razo Weresia : Fefoe gamatōrōwa ba goeli danō, ba no ibe'e chōgōe Jehowa, Lowalangi zoroego, ba ja'ia zangoema'ō chōgōe wolaoe osali chōnia ba Jeroezalema ba danō mado Joeda.
- 3 Ba ha niha ba chōmi mbanoeania, ba jamoetolo ia Lowalanginia, ba jamōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema ba jamoelaoe gosali andrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraano Gizeraëli; da'ō Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema.
- 4 Ba ha niha zi tosai na, ba mbanoea heza, fefoe, si fate-woe ia, ba ndramoetolo ia banoeara, firō ba ana'a ba balazo ba oerifō, lō lai nibe'e saoha gōlō, balazo gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema.
- 5 II. Ba maoso zatoea ngafōe ma-do Joeda ba mado Mbenijami ba ere ba Ono Lewi — dozi nibe'e Lowalangi ba dōdō fe'amōi misi jaŵa, ba wolaoe osali Jchowa ba Jeroezalema.
- 6 Ba dozi niha si so ba ngaira, ba latolo ira gamagama firō

ba ana'a ba balazo ba oerifō ba aja, lō lai fefoe hadia ia nibe'e saoha gōlō. Ba razo Kiro, ba ibe'e baero gamagama andrō ba gosali Jehowa, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa mege, nihalō ba Jeroezalema, nibe'enia ba gosali Lowalanginia. (*Nga'ot. II. 36, 7, 18.*) Da'ō nibe'e Giro, razo Weresia, ba danga Miteredata sangirō ana'a, ba da'ō zangofaja chō zalaŵa mado Joeda Sesibasa [Seroebabelij]. (*F. 3, 2*). Ba da'e wa'oja: 30 wiga ana'a ba 1000 wiga firō ba 29 gali ba 30 mako ana'a, ba 410 10 mako firō, ba 1000 ngawoea gamagama bō'ō, — oroedoeania ba no 11 5400 ngawoea gamagama ana'a ba gamagama firō. Da'ō fefoe ni'ohē Zesibasa misi jaŵa, me te'ohe mangawoeli ba Jeroezalema ni'oloi'ō andrō, moroi ba Mbabali.

FAZA 2.

I. Tōi ngafōe andrō; sangawoeli.
II. Ame'elara, balazo gosali.

(*Faigi gōi Nehem. 7, 5-73.*)

- I. Ba da'e mbanoea ba danō [mado Joeda] sangawoeli misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema ba ba danō mado Joeda, nitaha mege, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba Mbabeli; — ifoeli ia ba mbanoeara zamōsana —, si fao chō ndra Seroebabeli, Jesoea, Nehemia, Seraja, Re'elia, Morodochai, Bilisana, Misifari, Bigewai, Rehoemi, Ba'ana. Ba fa'ato ndra matoea Ndraano Gizeraeli, andrō, ba (*F. 1, 8. A. 63.*) Ma'oewoe Wareo, ba 2172, ba

- 4 Ma'oewoe Zefatia, ba 372, ba
 5 Ma'oewoe Ara, ba 775, ba
 6 Ma'oewoe Wahata-Moabi, ma'oewoe Jesoea andrō ba ma'oewoe Joabi, ba 2812, ba
 7 Ma'oewoe Gelama, ba 1254, ba
 8 Ma'oewoe Zatoe, ba 945, ba
 9 Ma'oewoe Zakai, ba 760, ba
 10 Ma'oewoe Mbani, ba 642, ba
 11 Ma'oewoe Mbebai, ba 623, ba
 12 Ma'oewoe Asigada, ba 1222, ba
 13 Ma'oewoe Gadonika, ba 666, ba
 14 Ma'oewoe Mbigewai, ba 2056, ba
 15 Ma'oewoe Adini, ba 454, ba
 16 Ma'oewoe Gateri-Hisikia ba 98, ba
 17 Ma'oewoe Mbesai, ba 323, ba
 18 Ma'oewoe Jora, ba 112, ba
 19 Ma'oewoe Hasoemi, ba 223, ba
 20 Banoea Gibeona ba 95, ba
 21 Banoea Mbetilechema, ba 123, ba
 22 Banoea Netofa, ba 56, ba
 23 Banoea Ganatoti, ba 128, ba
 24 Banoea Gasimaweti, ba 42, ba
 25 Banoea Giriati Jeari ba banoea Gafira ba banoea Mbe'eroti, ba 743, ba
 26 Banoea Rama ba banoea Geba, ba 621, ba
 27 Banoea Michimasi, ba 122, ba
 28 Banoea Mbetišli ba banoea Ga'i, ba 223, ba
 29 Banoea Nebo, ba 52, ba
 30 Ma'oewoe Magibi, ba 156, ba
 31 Ma'oewoe Gelama si samōsa, ba 1254 ba
 32 Ma'oewoe Harimi, ba 320, ba
 33 Banoea Lodo ba banoea Hadidi ba banoea Gono, ba 725, ba
 34 Banoea Jericho, ba 345, ba
 35 Banoea Zena'a, ba 3630, ba
 36 Ere andrō : Ma'oewoe Jedaja, si sawē ndra Jesoea, ba 973, ba
 37 Ma'oewoe Gimeri, ba 1052, ba
 38 Ma'oewoe Wasoeri, 1247, ba
 39 Ma'oewoe Harimi, ba 1017, ba
 40 Ono Lewi andrō : mo'eowoe Jesoea ba ma'oewoe Gadimišli, nga'ōtō Ho-
 41 dawia, ba 74, ba Sanoenō andrō :
 42 Ma'oewoe Gasafo, ba 128, ba ma'-
 oewoe zanaro ba mbawandroehō :
 ma'oewoe Zaloemi ba ma'oewoe
- Gateri ba ma'oewoe Dalamono ba ma'oewoe Akoebi, ba ma'oewoe Hatta ba ma'oewoe Zobai, 139 fefoe. (*Nga'ōt. I. 9, 2*). Ba sangai halōwō 43 ba gosali, enoni andrō : ma'oewoe Ziha ba ma'oewoe Hasoefa ba ma'-
 oewoe Daba'oti, ba ma'oewoe Gero 44 ba ma'oewoe Ziēha ba ma'oewoe Wadona, ba ma'oewoe Lebana ba 45 ma'oewoe Hagaba ba ma'oewoe Akoebi ba ma'oewoe Hagabi ba ma'- 46 oewoe Zalamai ba ma'oewoe Hana-ni ba ma'oewoe Gideli ba ma'oewoe 47 Gaharo ba ma'oewoe Reaja ba ma'- 48 oewoe Resino ba ma'oewoe Nekoda ba ma'oewoe Gasama ba ma'oewoe 49 Oesa ba ma'oewoe Wasea ba ma'-
 oewoe Mbezai ba ma'oewoe Gasena 50 ba ma'oewoe Moini ba ma'oewoe Nefisi ba ma'oewoe Mbakibokoe 51 ba ma'oewoe Hakoefa ba ma'oewoe Harihoeroe ba ma'oewoe Mbaseloeti 52 ba ma'oewoe Mehida ba ma'oewoe Haresa ba ma'oewoe Mbarako ba 53 ma'oewoe Zisera. ba ma'oewoe Dema ba ma'oewoe Nesia ba ma'- 54 oewoe Hatifa. Ba ma'oewoe zawoe-joe Zelomo andrō : ma'oewoe Zota'i ba ma'oewoe Zofereti ba ma'oewoe Weroeda (*Raz. I. 9, 21*) ba ma'oe- 56 woc Ja'ela ba ma'oewoe Darikono ba ma'oewoe Gideli, ba ma'oewoe 57 Zefatia ba ma'oewoe Hatili ba ma'-
 oewoe Wochereti-Hasebaima ba ma'oewoe Gami, sangai halōwō ba 58 gosali ba ma'oewoe zawoejoe Zelomo, fefoe, ba no 392. Ba da'e zi 59 fao misi jaŵa, banoea Deli-Mela ba ba Teli-Haresa ba Cheroebi ba Adana ba Imeri, si lō mangila manoetenō ha nga'ōtō ira, ha niha doeara, na Iraono Gizeraēli ira, ba na tengā : ma'oewoe Delaja ba ma'-
 oewoe Dobia ba ma'oewoe Nekoda, 60 652 fefoe. Ba ma'oewoe Gera andrō, 61 ōsa : ma'oewoe Habaja ba ma'oewoe Hakosi ba ma'oewoe Mbarasilai andrō, si no mangai ono Mbarasilai, banoea Gileadi ba nibe'e tōi tōi matocania andrō. (*Sam. II. 19, 31*).

- 62 La'aloeloei zoera nga'ōtō chōra, ba lō lasōndra, andrō wa lō lafa'-
63 amōi ere ira. Ba itenaŵa ira koe-
mandroe ba wemanga ni'amoni'ō
sibai andrō, irege so gere solaoe
„Oerimi” ba „Toemimi” andrō.
(Moz. IV. 27, 21. Moz. II. 28, 30. Moz. 4
64 V. 33, 8. A. 2). Ba ja'ira fefoe, ba
65 no 42,360 niha, !ō lai zawoeloe, ira
matoea ba ira alawe, 7337 da'ō ;
ba baero ō na, ba 200 zanoenō, ira
66 matoea ba ira alawe. Ba koedo
chōra, ba 736, ba koedo kalide, ba
67 245, ba ondra, ba 435, ba kalide,
ba 6720.
68 II. Ba so ōsa hōgō ngafē andrō,
same'e saoha gōlōra, balazo gosali
Lowalangi, me no laroegi naha
gosali ba Jeroezalema, ba wo-
laoe ja'ia zoci ba nahania andrō.
69 Dali wa'eboea gana'ara ba wame'e
balazo gosali andrō : ana'a, ba
61,000 hoea balaki, ba firō, ba
18.382 balaki, ba 100 nga'ōrō mba-
roe gere. (Raz. I. 10, 17. Nga'ōt. I. 5
70 29, 7). Ba ere ba Ono Lewi ba niha
sato ōsa ba sanaro ba mbawandroe-
hō ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, eno-
ni andrō, ba la'iagō mbanoeara ; ba
Iraono Gizeraëli fefoe, ba ba mba-
noeará so.

FAZA 3.

I. Faloechata ba Jeroezalema. La-
bōrōtaigō warme'e soemange. II. La-
be'e tooe dojo gosali.

- 1 I. Ba me no iroegi baŵa si fitoe,
me ba mbanoea misa so Ndraono
Gizeraëli, ba faloecha ira fefoe ba
2 Jeroezalema, ha sara dōdō. Ba maoso
Jesoea, ono Josadaki ba talifoesōnia,
ere andrō, ba Seroebabeli, ono Ze-
latiëli, ba talifoesōnia, lafoeli lafa'a-
nō naha wame'e soemange andrō
chō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli,
ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe ba
detenia, dali nifachoi ba goroisa
Moze, enoni Lowalangi. (Moz. V. 10
3 12, 6. Mat. I, 12). Ba nahania fōna
lafa'anō naha wame'e soemange a-

nandrō, mc no ihawoei ira fa'ata'oera
niha ba danō, ba labe'e zoemange
nitoenoe chō Jehowa ba dete naha
andrō, soemange nitoenoe na ma-
hemoloe mbanoea ba na tānō owi.
(Moz. IV. 28, 4). Ba lalaoe gowasa
nose dahan geoe andrō, dali nifachoi
andrō, ba labe'e zoemange, ero ma'ō-
chō, ha wa'ōja, dali niŵa'ō andrō,
ha wa'ōja ma'ōchō ; (Moz. III. 23,
34 b. t.) ; ba he soemange nitoenoe
si lō aefa'aefa, ba he nibe'e ba wa-
soelōna, ba he ba mbaŵa gowasa
andrō, ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa, ba
he hadia ia zoemange nibe'era sao-
ha gōlō chō Jehowa. Ba zi samboea
desa'a, ba mbaŵa si fitoe labōrō-
taigō wame'e soemange chō Jeho-
wa, me lōō na moebe'e tooe dojo
gosali Jehowa. Ba labe'e gana'a ba
zanoto kara ba ba zolaoe eoc, ba
ba mbanoea Zidona ba ba mbanoea
Diro, ba labe'e mbalazo ba fani-
cha, ena'ō la'ohē mbalo geresi, mor-
roi ba hili Libano, nifatōrō ba nasi,
ba Jafo, dali niŵa'ō Giro, razo We-
resia.

II. Ba me no tōra dōfi sa'ac, me
laroegi naha gosali Lowalangi ba
Jeroezalema, me baŵa si doea, ba
labōrōtaigō ira Seroebabeli, ono Ze-
latiëli, Jesoea, ono Josadaki, ba
talifoesōra andrō, ere ba Ono Lewi,
awō dozi si no mondroegi Jeroeza-
lema, si otarai ni'olo'iō ja'ira mege,
lafataro ba wamaigimaigi halōwō
ba gosali Jehowa Nono Lewi andrō,
si no doea wocloe fache ba si a'a
moroi andrō. Ba tobali tetaro Jc-
soea ba iraononia ba talifoesōnia
ba Kadimiëli ba iraononia ba iraono
Hodawia andrō ba iraono Henadadi,
ba iraonora ba talifoesōra, Ono
Lewi andrō, ha sara dōdō, ba wa-
maigimaigi sohalōwō ba gosali Je-
howa. Ba me labe'e tooe dojo go-
sali Jehowa, ba la'agō da'ō ere,
noecha gere nocchara, ba torofe ba
dangara ba faritia ba danga Nono
Lewi, ma'oewoe Gasafo, ba wanoe-

- nō Jehowa, dali nifachoi Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Nga'ot. II. 11 23, 18*). Ba lalaoe wanoenō ba fangandrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me no seboea tōdō ia, ba me si lō aetoe wa'ahachō dōdōnia Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba oi lakaraini wa'iki niha sato fefoe, wanoeno Jehowa, me no moebe'e tooe dojo gosali Jehowa.
- 12 (*Nga'ot. II. 5, 13*). Ba ato gere ba Ono Lewi ba hōgō ngafē andrō — satoea, si lō olifoe osali fōna, — zege'ege sibai, me la'ilā labe'e tooe dojo gosali si bohoe andrō, ba me owoeawoea dōdō zato ba me ma-
- 13 noenō. Ba lō larongo sato loealoea wa'omoeso dōdō andrō, ba wege'-egera andrō.
- FAZA 4.
- I. Lō latehe mado Joeda, oroedoe danga noedoera andrō ba wolaoe osali. II. Laf'a'he'ō zoera oedoera andrō, chō Gahasiwero, ba wanimbā folaoe osali. III. Ifa'he'ō mangawoeli zoera razo ba _tetabi wotomo.
- 1 I. Ba me larongo oedoe mado Joeda ba oedoe mado Mbenijami lalaoe gosali chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizaraëli sangawoeli andrō moroi ba n'olo'i ja'ira, ba mōi ira chō Zeroebabeli ba ba hōgō ngafē andrō, ba lamane chōra : Damaloeloei wolaoe ; sangaloei Lowalangimi sa ndra'aga gōi, si mane ja'ami, ba chōnia mabe'ebe'e zoe-mange, i'otarai loeo Gasarabado andrō, razo Asiria, solohe ja'aga ba da'e. (*Raz. II. 17, 34. b.t.*) . Ba lamane chōra ira Seroebabeli Jesoea, awō hōgō ngafē Ndraono Gizeraëli bō'ō andrō : Tenga awōma ami, fa ta'oroedoegō ita ba wolaoe osali chō Lowalangida, ja'aga manō zolaoe chō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ha ja'aga, dali goroisa Giro, razo Weresia. Ba adada zoei danga mado Joeda labe'e niha ba danō andrō, latenaŵa ira ba wotomo andrō, lasōlō niha, samo'esoeanō
- ja'ira, fa bōi lafaloea zi so ba dōdōra, gōtō wa'ara Giro andrō, razo Weresia, ba irege razo Dario, razo Weresia.
- II. Ba me razo Ahasiwero, me awena tobali razo ia, ba lafa'o-he'ō zoera wangadoe, la'adoegō mbanoea mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema. Ba me razo Aretazasa, ba lafa'o-he'ō zoera ira Biselama, Miteredata, Tabé'eli, ba awōra, chō Aretazasa andrō, razo Weresia, Nisoera ba li Ndrawa Garamo zoera andrō ba ni'ali. Ba li Ndrawa Garamo : Rehoemi koemandroe ba Simisai doeroetoeli zama'ohe'ō soera chō razo Aretazasa, fangombacha banoea Jeroezalcema andrō, lamane : „Rehoemi no, koemandroe ba Simisai, doeroetoeli, ba awōra bō'ō andrō, banoea Dina ba banoea Jafarasatecha ba banoea Darafela ba banoea Gafarasa ba banoea Garachi ba banoea Mbabilona ba banoea Zoesa ba banoea Deha ba banoea Gelama, ba soi bō'ō andrō, nifawoe'a Gasanafari andrō seboea ba sihōngō toeria, ni'ohenia ba mbanoea Zamarria ba ba danō bō'ō misa, jefo Oifarati tānō andre, ba tohoetohoenia. Da'e nōsi zoera andrō, nifa'-ohe'ōra chō razo Aretazasa : „Enonie andre, banoea si jefo Oifarati tānō andre, ba tohoetohoenia. Bōi zi lō irongo razo, wa no laroegi ndra'aga, ba Jeroezalema, niha Je-hoeda andrō, si no so moroi si tooe chōoe. Labōrōbōrōtaigō la-foeli lataroe'ō mbanoea si lō sōchi andrō, banoea zolaŵalaŵa ; la'as-iwai gōli ba lafoeli lahaogō dajadaja. Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdō razo : na no moefoeli moetaroe'ō mbanoea andrō dania ba na no awai gōli, ba lō'ō sa'ae labe'e mbeo ba hoea zago ; ba rodi lala, ba lō'ō sa'ae la'o'ō, ba tobali te'ambōsi zinema razo labe'e. Ba me no si manga-manga nasio ba gōdo razo ndra'aga ba me tebai mafaigifaigi na te'ala

- razo, andrō wa mafatenge, ba wa-
 15 ngombacha da'ō ehō razo, ena'ō
 la'aloaloei ba zoera hikaja ndra
 toeaoe andrō ; ba ōsōndra dania ba
 zoera hikaja andrō ba aboto ba
 dōdōoe, wa no banoea sola'wala'wa
 mbanoea andrō, banoea samakao
 razo ba he niha ba danō, baero,
 misa, awō wa no gōtōgōtō wa'ara
 lafobōrō wola'wa ; ba da'ō gōi mbō-
 rō, wa no moedoedogō mbanoea
 16 andrō. Andrō bōi zi lō aboto ba
 dōdōoe: na lafoeli lataroe'ō mba-
 noea andrō, ba na no awai gōli
 dania, ba tobali bōrō da'ō, wa lati-
 mba manō ndra'oegō dania jefo
 Oifarati, tānō andre."
- 17 III. Ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera razo, fane-
 ma li ndra Rehoemi koemandroe,
 Simisai, doeroetoeli, ba awōra bō'ō
 andrō, ba Zamaria ba ba danō jefo
 Oifarati, imane : „Ja ahowoe ! ba
 18 tohoetohoenia. Soera andrō, nifa'-
 ohe'ōmi ehōma, ba no lahaogō wo-
 19 mbaso ehōgōe. Ba no oebe'e goroi-
 sa, ba no la'aloei, ba no lasōndra,
 wa no samadaō li razo mbanoea a-
 ndrō, i'otarai gōtō fōna sibai sa'ae,
 wa no tesaosao manō ba da'ō wola-
 20 ūa ba fa'erosa. Ba no razo sabōlō
 mege razo Jeroezalema andrō, ba no
 labe'e barō mbawara danō andrō
 fefoe, jefo Oifarati, ba no la'o'ō
 chōra ba mbeo ba ba hoea zago
 21 ba ba rodi lala. Ba niŵa'ō sa'ae,
 labato halōwōra niha andrō, fa bōi
 lafoeli lataroe'ō mbanoea andrō,
 22 irege ja'odo zangoema'ō. Ba mifai-
 gifaigi, fa bōi arōrō ami, fa bōi
 toemboe ba da'ō de'ala seboea, fa -
 23 ate'ala razo !” Ba me no moebaso
 zoera andrō, nifa'ohe'ō razo Aretaz-
 sasa, chō Rehoemi ba ehō Zimisai
 doeroetoeli ba na wōra bō'ō andrō,
 ba lata'ita'i we'amōi ba niha Jehoe-
 da, ba Jeroezalema, ba latenāwa ira,
 24 la'anōsō'ō. Ba tebato halōwōba gosali
 Lowalangi, ba Jeroezalema, me loeo
 da'ō, lō latohoegō, irege no aloea dōfi
 razo Dario andrō, razo Weresia.

FAZA 5.

I. Latohoegō wola'oe osali. Itena-
 wa ena'ō Tatenai andrō. II. Soera
 Datenei chō Dario.

- I. Ba mama'ele'ō ndra Haga'i
 Saeharia ono Ido, sama'ele'ō andrō,
 li Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizerāeli, si
 so ja'wara, lafa'ema ba niha Je-
 hoeda ba danō mado Joeda ba ba
 Jeroezalema. (*Hag. 1, 1. Sach. 1, 1.*)
 Ba maoso ndra Seroebabeli, ono
 Zelatiēli, Jesoea, ono Josadaki, la-
 bōrōtaigō wola'oe osali Lowalangi ba
 Jeroezalema, ba awōra zama'ele'ō
 andrō ehō Lowalangi, latolo ira. Ba
 me loeo da'ō, ba mōi ehōra Datenei,
 koemandroe ba danō jefo Oifarati,
 tānō andre, ba Sitara-Bosinai ba
 awōra, ba lamane chōra : Ha niha
 zanehe chōmi folaoe osali andre,
 awō wangasiwai ūli kara andrō ?
 Ba lamane na gōi : Ha niha dōi
 niha andrō, sotomo ? Ba ihōrōhō-
 rōgō wola'oe niha Jehoeda andrō
 Lowalangira, ba tobali tebai late-
 nāwa ira, irege no irongo hohoeo
 andrō Dario, ba irege ifa'ohe'ō
 chōra zoera, hadia niŵa'ōnia.
- II. Da'e zoera andrō, nifa'ohe'ō
 Datenei, koemandroe ba danō jefo
 Oifarati tānō andre ba Sitara-Bosinai
 ba awōnia andrō, banoea Gafara-
 sehi, si so ba danō jefo Oifarati
 tānō andre, nifa'ohe'ō ehō razo Dario
 — fangombacha chōnia, lamane ba
 zoera andrō — : „Chō razo Dario,
 ja ahowoe ! Bōi zi lō irongo, razo,
 wa no mōiga ba danō mado Joeda,
 ba gosali Lowalangi seboea andrō ;
 la'otomosi gosali andrō, kara seboea,
 kara nitoto, ba lahare'ō jaŵa mboe-
 atō : owōlō'ōlō sibai ira ba halōwō
 andrō ba alio tedooe ba dangara.
 Ba no masofoe ba zatoeara, no
 mamane ehōra : Ha niha zanehe
 chōmi folaoe osali andre, awō wa-
 ngasiwai ūli kara andrō ? Ba he
 tōira gōi, ba no masofoe ehōra, ba
 wangombacha chōoe, ba no mabe'e
 ba zoera chōoe dōi hōgōra andrō.

- 11 Ba no lamane wangombacha chōma: ni'irō'ō gōi girōgirō ba Mbabeli.
Enoni Lowalangi andrō ndra'aga, Ba lasōndra zoera ba gōdo ba Ga-
si no Lowalangi zoroego ba Lowa- meta, ba danō Mcdia, mané nō-
langi danō, ba mafoeli malaoe gosali andrō, si no moclae fōna, ha sinia: „Nitanō ba dōdō : Me awena razo Giro, me lō dōfi na, ba ibe'e goroisa, imane: „Osali andrō ba Jeroezalema, — lafoeli lalaoe gosali andrō, uaha ba nibe'ebe'e soemange, Tojonia ba bōi mangiwa. Fa'alawānia, ba 60 hela, ba fa'ebolonia, ba 60 hela gōi : Tōloe winaeta 2
12 me i'asiwai. (Raz. I. 6, 1). Ba me no la'andrō wōnoe Lowalangi zo- gara seboea, kara nitoto, ba sawi-
roego andrō ira toeama, ba ibe'e naeta geoe balo, ba balazonia, ba ba gōdo razo lahalō. Ba nifoeli gōi 3
ira ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, Dawa Galedaia; da'ō za- gamagama andrō ba gosali Lowa-
noedoegō osali andrō ba sangoloi'ō langi, ana'a ba firō, ni'oloi'ō Ne-
niha ba Mbabeli. (Raz. II. 24, 10b.t.). bockanesa moroi ba gosali ba Je-
13 Ba me awena razo Giro andrō, razo Mbabeli, me lō dōfi na, ba itehe razo Kiro andrō lafoeli la- roczalema, ni'ohenia ba Mbabeli, ena'ō ba nahania ba gosali ba Je-
laoe gosali Lowalangi andre. F. 1, 1). roezalema labc'e fefoe; ba gosali 4
14 Ba hc gamagama andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi, ana'a ba firō, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa moroi ba gosali ba Jeroezalema, nibe'enia ba gosali ba Mbabeli, ibe'e baero razo Kiro, ihalō ba gosali ba Mbabeli, ba te- gosali Lowalangi andrō, Sesibasa dōinia. be'e ba danga nifataronia koemandroe andrō. 5
15 Ba ibe'e li chōnia, imane: „Halō gamagama andre, ba ae'e, ba be'c ba gosali ba Jeroczalema; ba la- foeli lalaoe gosali Lowalangi ba nahania fōna. 6
16 nahania fōna. Ba mōi Zesibasa andrō, ibe'e tooe dojo gosali Lowalangi, ba Jeroezalema, ba i'otarai loeo da'ō, ba la'otomotomosi ia, ba 7
17 lō sawai na. Ba ija'e, ba na omasi razo, ba ndra moe'aloeloi ba nome girogirō andrō, chō razo, ba da'ō, ba Mbabeli, na si ndroehoe si manō, na no itehe razo Kiro, lalaoe gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema; ba jamoefarongogō chōma dōdōnia ba hoehoe andrō.” 8
FAZA 6.
I. Itolo sibai Dario, ba wolaoe osali. II. Mofozoe wotomo, ba la'asiwai ba la'amoni'ō gosali. III. Lalaoe wasa.
1. I. Ba ibe'e li razo Dario ena'ō 10
la'aloeloi ba naha zocra andrō, ba I. Itolo sibai Dario, ba wolaoe osali. II. Mofozoe wotomo, ba la'asiwai ba la'amoni'ō gosali. III. Lalaoe wasa.
I. Ba ibe'e li razo Dario ena'ō 11
la'aloeloi ba naha zocra andrō, ba I. Itolo sibai Dario, ba wolaoe osali. II. Mofozoe wotomo, ba la'asiwai ba la'amoni'ō gosali. III. Lalaoe wasa.

- ba mboeatō andrō, ba omonia, ba labali'ō obooela fangatabō zinanō,
12 bōrō da'ō. Ba Lowalangi andrō, samonalhia tōinia ba da'ō, ba ja-moetimba zalaŵa fefoe, awō soi fefoe, sangoro'ō tangara, ba wōwoe'ai, ba ma ba wanoedoegō osali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroezalema; Ja'odo andre, Dario, zame'e oroisa andre, ba nihaogō famaloea."
- 13 II. **Ba** la'o'ō sibai sa'ae goroisa andrō, no mege, nibe'e razo Dario, ira Tatenai, koemandroe ba danō ba zi tambai Oifarati, Sitara-Bonai, ba awōra andrō. Ba motomo zatoea niha Jehoeda ba tedooc domosa; fangabe'era wama'ele'ō ndra Haga'i sama'ele'ō, Sacharia ono Ido. Ba la'asiwai gosali, dali goroisa Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli ba oroisa ndra Kiro, Dario, 15 Aretazasa, razo Weresia. Ba ba zi medōloe, ba mbaŵa Adara, me no aloea melima fache razo Dario, razo 16 [Weresia], awai gosali andrō. Ba lalaoe we'amoni'ō osali Lowalangi andrō Iraono Gizerāeli — ere ba Ono Lewi, awō niha bō'ō andrō, si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira mege, omoeso dōdōra. Ba labe'e soemange ba we'amoni'ō osali Lowalangi andrō: 100 nga'ee zaŵi si matoea ba 200 nga'ee mbiribiri si matoea ba 400 rozi nono mbiri-biri; ba soemange fameta horō, ba Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba 12 wa'ojā mado Ndraono Gizerāeli. Ba lafataro gere andrō, dali mbosira, ba Ono Lewi, dali ngenolira, ba halōŵō andrō chō Lowalangi, ba Jeroezalema, dali nifachoi andrō ba zoera Moze. (*Moz. IV. 3, 6.*)
- 19 III. **Ba** lalaoe wasa si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira mege, ba zi meweôlefa ba inbaŵa si fōfōna lalaoe. (*Moz. II. 12, 6.*) Noa sa la-haogō ira ere ba Ono Lewi, dozi; oi si no moehaogō ira. Ba lataba wasa tána ba zi no mangawoeli andrō moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira mege fefoe, ba tana ba dalifoesõra ere andrō, ba tána chōra. Ba la'a 21 Iraono Gizerāeli, si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira mege, awō dozi si no mangondrasí ja'ira, si no mangoniagō ja'ira ba wa'ara'ira'iō niha baero andrō ba danō, ba wāngaloei Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli. Ba lalaoe gowasa roti si lō 22 moe'aisōni andrō, fitoc ngaloeo, ba somoeso tōdō ira. Noa sa omoeso sibai dōdōra ibe'e Jehowa, me no idōnisi chōra dōdō razo Asiria, ba wanolo ja'ira ba halōŵōra andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli.

FAZA 7.

- I. Mōi ba Jeroezalema Gesera.
II. Ifa'ohe'ō chōnia zoera Aretasasa, soera wanehe. III. Isoeno Lowalangi Esera.

- I. **Ba** me aefa da'ō no mege, me razo Aretazasa, razo Weresia, ba mōi misi jaŵa Gesera andrō, ono Zeraja ono Gasaria ono Hilikia ono Zaloemi ono Zadoki ono Gahitobi ono Gamaria ono Gasaria ono Merajoto ono Zeraja ono Oesi ono Mboeki ono Gabisoea ono Wineha ono Geleazarī ono Ga'aroni ere se-boea andrō. — Esera andrō zi mōi misi jaŵa, moroi ba Mbabeli. Ba sangila amachoita ia, si no mangila sibai oroisa andrō, chō Moze, nibe'e Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli; ba itche chōnia ni'andrōnia fefoe razo, me itolo ia tanga Lowalanginia Jehowa. Ba so zi fao chōnia ba Jeroezalema Iraono Gizerāeli ōsa ba ere ba Ono Lewi ba sanoenō ba sanaro ba mbawandroe-hō ba sangai halōŵō ba gosali, enoni andrō, me no aloea meōnō fache razo Aretazasa. Ba iroegi Jeroezalema, me baŵa si lima, dōfi si fitoe chō razo. Ba zi samboea desa'a ba mbaŵa si fōfōna iŵa'ō wangefa ba Mbabeli, ba ba zi sa-

- mboea desa'a ba mba'wa si lima
laroeogi Jeroezalema, me no itolo
ia tanga Lowalanginia, seboea tōdō
10 chōnia. Me no ibe'e dōdōnia Esera
i'aloaloei goroisa Jehowa ba i'o'ō,
ba ifahaō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ga-
inachōita andrō ba ba hoekoe.
- 11 II. Ba da'e zoera andrō, nibe'e
razo Aretazasa chō Gesera sangila
amachoita ; si no to'ōlō ba niwā'ō
ba goroisa Jehowa ba ba gama-
choitania ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
- 12 imane : „[Nibe'e] Aretazasa fondrege
razo chō Gesera andrō ere ba sa-
noera oroisa Lowalangi zoroego a-
ndrō — ba tohoetohoenia. No oebe'e
13 goroisa : dozi Iraono Gizeraëli ba
mbanoeagoe ba ere chōra ba Ono
Lewi, scdōna mōi ba Jeroezalema,
- 14 ba ndra mōi awōoe, me no nifa-
tenge razo ndra'oegō ba nifatenge
ganofoelania andrō si dafitoe, dali
goroisa Lowalangioe andrō, si so ba
dangaoe, ba wamaigi he wisa ba
mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema,
- 15 (Esit. 1, 14), ba ba wolohe chōra
firō andrō ba ana'a, nibe'e razo ba
anofoelania saoha gölöra chō Lowa-
langi Ndraono Gizeraëli si so
- 16 nahia ba Jeroezalema, ba he firō
andrō ba ana'a, fefoe, nifalaoe chōoe
ba danō Mbabeli ma'asagōrō, awō
nibe'e zato [Iraono Gizeraëli] ba
ere, saoha gölöra, wame'e balazo
gosali Lowalangira ba Jeroezalema,
- 17 saoha gölö. Andrō wa ūfaigi sibai
wame'e ana'a andrō, ba wowōli
sawī si matoea ba biribiri si matoea
ba ono mbiribiri, awō zoemange ni'ā
ba soemange nibadoe, nifao ba da'ō,
ba ūbe'e ba naha wame'e soemange
andrō, ba gosali Lowalangimi ba Je-
18 roezalema. Ba ba zi tosai firō andrō
ba ana'a ba balazi dōdōoe ba tōdō
niwami andrō, heza mi'ogoena'ō,
19 dali zomasi Lowalangimi. Ba gama-
gama andrō, ba halōwō, ba gosali
Lowalangimō, nibe'e ba dangaoe,
ba ahori ūtooe'ō tooe fōna Lowala-
20 ngi andrō, ba Jeroezalema. Ba ha-
- dia na zogoena chōoe, ba gosali
Lowalangioe andrō, balazo, ba hana
na ba nomo girōgirō chō razo ūhalō.
Ba ja'odo, razo Aretazasa, ba no 21
oebe'e li ba zangirō ana'a andrō,
fefoe, ba danō, ba zi tambai Oifarati
tánō andrō, no oemané : Fefoe ha-
dia ia ni'andrō Gesera andrō, sanoe-
ra oroisa andrō, oroisa Lowalangi
zoroego, ni'andrōniachōmi, ba mi'o'ō
sibai chōnia, irege 22,050 balaki wi-
rō ba 200 ngaso'e gandroe ba 20
ngaso'e nagoe ba 20 ngaso'e wan-
icha, ba asio, ba si lō moeŵa'ō ha
wa'ōja. Fefoe hadia ia zogoena, dali 23
goroisa Lowalangi zoroego andrō, ba
tenga ni'ambōsi fame'e ba gosali
Lowalangi zoroego andrō, fa bōi
gōna fōnoe mbanoea razo ba ba-
noea ndraononia. (F. 6, 10). Ba ja'-
ami, ba bōi zi lō mirongo : dozi ami,
ba ba gere andrō ba ba Nono Lewi
ba ba zanoenō andrō ba ba zanaro ba
mbawandroehō ba ba zangai halō-
wō ba gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba
lō tola miwa'ō mbco ba ma hoea
zago ba ma rodī lala. Ba ja'oegō 25
Esera, ba ūfataro zangoehoekoe ba
samatōrō ba wa'atoeatoeaa andrō chō
Lowalangioe, si no so chōoe, ena'ō
lafatoenō hoehoe niha sato fefoe,
ba danō ba zi tambai Oifarati tánō
andrō, -- hoehoe zi no aboto ba
dōdō oroisa Lowalangioe andrō ; ba
ha niha zi lō mangila ja'ia [na], ba
mifahāō. Ba dozi ha niha zi lō mo-
lo'ō oroisa Lowalangioe ba oroisa
razo, ba nihaogō fangoehockoe, he
ba wamoenoje ja'ia, ba he ba wa-
nibō'ō ja'ia, ba he ba wogaoe, ba
he ba wokoerō."
- III. Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi 27
ndra toeada, si no mame'e ba dō-
dō razo da'ō, ba wamlachōmi
osali Lowalangi andrō, ba Jeroe-
zalema, ba si no mame'e faloecha 28
wa'ebœa dōdō razo ndra'odo, chō
razo ba ba ganofoelania andrō ba
ba goemandroe seboea andrō chō
razo fefoe ! Ba oe'abe'e'ō dōdōgoe,

me no itolodo tanga Lowalangigoe Jehowa, ba oe'owoclozi zatoea Ndraelo Gizeraëli, ena'ō mōi ira awōgoe misi jaŵa.

FAZA 8.

I. Tōi nawō Gasera andrō, misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema. II. Ifakaoni'ō gōi Nono Lewi Esera, ba mamoni ira ba mangandrō. III. Ibe'e ba danga gere ba ba danga Nono Lewi gamagama andrō, gamagama ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. IV. Mofanō ira, ba lō hadia ia ba lala, ba laroegi Je-roezalema.

- 1 I. Ba da'e dōi doeara ba tōi nga'-ōtō da'ō, si fao chōgroe misi jaŵa, me loeo razo Aretazasa. Ma'oewoe Wineha, ba Gereso. Ba ma'oewoe Gitamari, ba Daniëli. Ba ma'oewoe Dawido, ba Hatoesi, ono Zechania.
 - 2 Ba ma'oewoc Wareo, ba Sacharia, ba nitanō ba zoera awōnia, ba 150 ndra matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Wahata-Moabi, ba Elijehoënai, ono Zerahia,
 - 3 ba 200 nawōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Zatoe, ba Sechania, ono Jehaziëli, ba 300 nawōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Gadini, ba Ebedi, ono Jonata, ba 50 nawōnia,
 - 4 5 ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Gelama, ba Jesaja, ono Gatalia, ba 70 nawōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'ocwoe Zefatia, ba Sebadia, ono Michaëli,
 - 6 7 ba 80 nawōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Joabi, ba Obadiah ono Jehiëli, ba 218 nawōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Mbani, ba Selomiti, ono Josifia, ba 160 nawō-
 - 9 nia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Mbebai, ba Sacharia, ono Mbebai, ba 12 28 nawōnia, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Asigada, ba Johanano, ono Hakatana, ba 110 nawōnia, ira m-
 - 13 toea. Ba ma'oewoe Gadonika, si achi ba wa'atoemboe, Elifeleti ba Jeielbi ba Semaja dōira, ba 60 na-wōra, ira matoea. Ba ma'oewoe Mbigewai, ba Oeta'i ba Saboedi, ba 70 nawōra, ira matoea.
 - 14 II. Ba oe'owoeloi ira ba mbewe
- nidanō andrō, si saŵa mijooe Ahawa, ba ma'iagō da'ō oea, tōloe ngalooeo. Ba me oefaaigi niha sato, awō gere, ba no samōsa lō ono Lewi ba da'ō. Ba oefatenge ndra Eliëzeri, Ariëli, Semaja, Elinata, Jaribi, Elinata, Natano, Sacharia, Mesuela, oi satoca, ba Jojaribi ba Elinata, goeroe, oefatenge chō Ido, satoea ba imba noea Gasifia, ba oebe'e li chōra, hadia niŵa'ō chō Ido ba ba dalifoesōnia ba ba zangai halōwō ba gosali, banoea Gasifia, ba wamaigi chōma sangai halōwō ba gosali Lowalangima. Ba me no itologa tanga 18 Lowalangida, si hachōsi tōdō ja'aga, ba la'ohé chōma niha satoeatoea, ma'oewoe Maheli ono Lewi ono Gizeraëli, Serebia andrō, awō ndraononia ba awō dalifoesōnia, 18 fefoe, ba Hasabia, awō Jesaja ma'oewoe Merari ba talifoesōnia ba iraonora, 20 fefoe. Ba sangai ha-lōwō ba gosali, nihonogōi Dawido ba awōnia salaŵa, tohoetohoe danga Nono Lewi : 220 zangai halōwō ba gosali, oi nitōtōi tōi. (*Jos. 9, 21. Ngā'ōt. I. 9, 2*). Ba oefawā'ōgō 21 wamoni ba gō, ba da'ō, ba mbewe Gahawa, ena'ō ma'ide'ide'ō ndra'-aga fōna Lowalangida, ka ba wangandrō chōnia, ena'ō lō gōnaga hadia ia, ba lala, ja'aga ba iraonoma ba si so chōma. Aila sa ndra'o, 22 oe'andrō chō razo zabōlō ba si fakoedo, ba wanimba chōma' emali, ba lala. Noa sa mamane chō razo: Lō aefa danga Lowalangima ba zangaloei ja'ia fefoe, ba wangorifi ja'ira; ba ba zangerogō ja'ia, fefoe, ba tohare wa'abōlōnia ba fōnoenia. Ba mainoni ndra'aga ba ma'andrō 23 da'ō chō Lowalangida, ena'ō ifondrondrongō chōma, ba ifondrondrongō lima.
- III. Ba 12 oetoetoejoe satoea 24 gere: Serebia ba Hasabia ba dafaeloe nawōra, talifoesōra, ba oetoelo chōra 25 wirō andrō ba ana'a, awō gamagama andrō — boeala andrō ba gosali Lowa-

langida, nibe'e razo ba anofoelania
 ba koemandroenia ba Iraono Gize-
 raēli fefoe, si so ba da'ō, saoha
 26 gōlōra. Oetoelo ba dangara: 460
 fikoe wirō; ba gamagama firō, 70
 27 fikoe; ba ana'a 80 fikoe. Ba 20
 mako ana'a, 1000 hoea balaki
 [fowōli], ba domboea na nahia ha-
 dia ia, tōla si sōchi, nifosōnō ga-
 28 na'a, timba gana'a ba mbōli. Ba
 oemane chōra: No ni'amoni'ō ami,
 chō Jehowa; ba gamagama andrō,
 ba no ni'amoni'ō, ba firō andrō ba
 ana'a, ba no nibe's saoha gōlō chō
 Jehowa, Lowalangi ndra toeami.
 29 Ba mihaogō wangirō'ō ja'ia, irege
 mitoelo ia ba zi so satoea gere ba
 satoea Nono Lewi, awō hōgō ngaf-
 fōe Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba Jeroezale-
 ma, ba mbate'e andrō ba gosali
 30 Jehovah, Ba lahalō wirō andrō ere
 ba Ono Lewi, awō gana'a, awō ga-
 magama andrō, nitoelo, ba wolohē
 ba Jeroezalema, ba gosali Lowala-
 ngima.
 31 IV. Ba mangefa ndra'aga ba mbe-
 we Gahawa, ba zi mewelendrcea, ba
 mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba wanaŵa Jeroe-
 zalema; ba itologa tanga Lowalangida,
 lō iloeloe ndra'aga ba dangā ne-
 mali ba ba dangā zanaronarogō ja'aga
 32 ba zinga lala. Ba maroegi Jeroezale-
 ma, ba tōloe bongi ndra'aga ba da'ō.
 33 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba latoelo wirō a-
 ndrō, awō gana'a, awō gamagama a-
 ndrō, ba gosali Lowalangida, labe'e
 ba dangā Merimoto ere, ono Goeria—
 ba awōnia Geleazari, ono Wineha,
 ba awōra na Nono Lewi andrō, Jo-
 sabada, ono Jcsoca ba Noadia, ono
 34 Mbinoei — ahori la'erai ba latoelo
 chōra; ba fa'aboca fefoe, ba latanō
 35 ba zoera, me loeo da'ō. Ba si no
 so andrō, si no mangawoeli moroi
 ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira mege, ba mame'e
 soemange nitoenoe chō Lowalangi
 Ndraono Gizeraēli: 12 nga'eez za-
 ūi, si matoea, tāna ba Ndraono
 Gizeraēli fefoe, ba 96 nga'eez mbiri-
 biri si matoea, ba 77 rozi nono

mbiribiri, ba 12 nga'eez nambi si
 matoea soemange fameta horō —
 oi soemange nitoenoe chō Jehowa.
 Ba labe'e ba danga nifataro zalaŵa 36
 andrō ba ba danga ndra koema-
 ndroe ba zi tambai Oifarati tānō
 andre, nifachoi zalaŵa, ba latolo
 niha [Jchoeda], ba he ba wolaoe
 osali Lowalangi andrō.

FAZA 9.

I. Fangai Ndraono Gizeraēli ono
 alawe ba niha baero. Fa'aboe dōdō
 Gesera ba da'ō. II. Fangandrōnia.

I. Ba me no moc'asaiwai da'ō,
 ba la'ondras i ndra'o satoca, ba la-
 mane: Lō ni'oniagō Ndraono Gize-
 raēli sato ba ere ba Ono Lewi ja'ira
 ba niha baero ba danō, si no si
 nangea ena'ō, ba zogoro ita a-
 ndrō, ba Ndrawa Gana'ana andrō
 ba ba Ndraono Cheti ba ba Ndrao-
 no Weresi ba ba Ndraono Jeboesi
 ba ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndra-
 wa Miseraji. Noa sa lahalō nonora
 alawe ōsa fo'omora ba fo'omo ndrao-
 nora, ba tobali faroeka danōmō niha
 ni'amoni'ō andrō ba danōmō niha
 ba danō, ba no salaŵa ba satoea
 zamobōrō lalō andrō. (Moz. V. 7, 3).
 Ba ha si'aikō oerongo wangadoe
 andrō, ba oetika mbaroegoe, awō
 lembegoe ba oedōdōni mboe hōgō-
 goe, awō gambigoe, ba moedadaodo
 tooe, lō hedehede, bōrō lalō zanga-
 woeli andrō moroi ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira
 mege. Ba la'ondras i ndra'o dozi sa-
 ngata'oefi oroisa Lowalangi Ndrao-
 no Gizeraēli. Ba doemaodao manō
 ndra'o lō hedehede, iroegi ginōtō
 wame'e soemange tānō owī. (Moz.
 II. 29, 41). Ba me inōtō wame'e
 soemange tānō owī, ba maosondra'o,
 oebato wamakao ja'o andrō ba
 oefoeli oetika mbaroegoe, awō lemb-
 goe; ba oetoehi danō tooe ba oe'o-
 ro'ō dangagoe chō Lowalangigoe
 Jehovah.

II. Ba oemane: „He Lowalangi,
 saila sibai ndra'odo, tobali tebai

1

2

3

4

5

6

- oefaaõga mbawagoe chõoe, ja'oegõ, Lowalangigoe! Noa sa ilawoei ndra'-aga lalõma, no eboea sibai horõma, iroegi mbanoea si jaõva (*Sin. 38, 5*). 7 Potarai götõ ndra toeama, ba no eboea horõma, ba iroegi ma'õchõ andre. Ba bõrõ lalõma andrõ, wa no niloeloe manõ ndra'aga, ja'aga ba salawa ba ere chõma, wa no inoebe'e ba danga razo niha baero ndra'aga ba ba mbawa zi'õli ba ba wangoloi'õ ja'aga ba ba woraboe niha bõ'õ ba ba wa'aila, si mane ma'õchõ. Ba ija'e, ba no faloechaga wa'ahachõ dõdõ Lowalangima Jehowa, si lõ ararã na, me no isaigõ na chõma zaoeri, õsa, si lõ atotó, ba me no [ifoeli] ifonahia ndra'aga ba naha ni'amoni'õ andre chõnia, ena'õ ifchaga hõrõma Lowalangima, ba ena'õ [ifoeli] ibe'e chõma wa'aeri ma'ifoc, ba wa'a-sawoejoema andre. Noa sa sawoe-joe ndra'aga, ba no lõ'õ zoei ni'erogõ Lowalangima ja'aga, ba wa'a-sawoejoema andre, noa sa ihe'e faloecha wa'ahachõ dõdõ razo Weresia ndra'aga, ba no tobali la'o-rifi ndra'aga, ba wolaoe osali Lowalangima andrõ, ba ba wanga'a-zõchi adedoelania, ba ba wolaoe nahiamba danõ mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, nahia nikõlini õli 10 kara. Ba ija'e, ja'oegõ Lowalangima, hadia niwa'õma ba da'õ? 11 Me no ma'erogõ goroisamõ, nifa-be'e'õmõ chõma ba genonimõ andrõ, sama'ele'õ andrõ, me õmane: Tanõ andrõ, nirogimi dania, ba wangochõgõ ja'ia, ba no tanõ si ra'ira iõ, bõrõ wa'ara'ira'iõ niha ba danõ andrõ, sogoro ita andrõ chõra, ni-hõnara ba danõ ma'asagõrõ, ba wa'ara'ira'iõra andrõ. (*Moz. II. 18, 25*). Ba bõi mibe'e ba nonora matoea nonomi alawe, ba bõi mihalõ oemõnõmi nonora alawe, ba bõi mitolo ira ba wangaloei fa'ohahaoe dõdõra ba sohare ira, götõgötõ wa'ara dania, ena'õ ja'ami zabõlõ ba, ena'õ mi'aga'aga zi sõchi ba danõ, ba ena'õ lõ mamalõmalõ, ondrõitami ba nga'õtõmi mitooe. (*Moz. V. 23, 6*). Ba ba zi no gõna 13 ndra'aga, fefoe, ba mboeaboeama andrõ si lõ sõchi ba ba horõma andrõ, si no eboea — ba noa na õ'osilõmilagõ õsa, lalõma andrõ, ja'oegõ, Lowalangima, ba noa na õtehe chõma, tosai zi manõ —, ba 14 hadia, mafoeli masawõ goroisamõ, ba wambambatõsa ba niha andrõ, si no to'õlõ ba zogoro ita andrõ? Ba hadia, lõ õhori ena'õ ndra'aga, ba wõnoemõ, irege lõ'õ sa'ae si tosai, ba irege lõ fangorifi sa'ae? He Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono 15 Gizeraëli, no satoelõ ndra'oegõ; ba no si tosai ndra'aga, saocri, ma'õ-chõ: Ja'e ndra'aga, fõnaoe, ba horõma andrõ; bõrõ da'õ, wa tabai mataha wõnoemõ!" (*Sin. 143, 2*).

FAZA 10.

I. Laõva'õ wangehao satoea. II. Lafaboe'oe niha sato fefoe, la'efä'õ ndrongoara andrõ, niha baero. III. Lafaloea wangefa'õ.

I. Ba me imanõ wangandrõ Esera, me mege'ege ia, wangomba-chha horõ andrõ, me no ifalõgõe tooe ia ba danõ, ba no ato sibai zowoelo chõnia Iraono Gizeräeli, ira matoea ba ira alawe ba iraono, oi sa sege'cge sibai niha sato [gõi]. Ba hoemedede Zechania, ono Jehiëli, ma'oewoe Gelama, imane chõ Gesera: No miolalõ ndra'aga chõ Lowalangida, me no mahalõ ndra alawe bõ'õ, ba niha ba danõ; ba so zoei na dõtõnafõ ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba da'õ. Ba datafaboe'oe chõ Lowalangida, tatibo'õ ndra alawe andrõ fefoe, fabaja onora, dali niwa'õ zochõ ja'o, awõ niwa'õ zangata'oefi oroisa Lowalangida andrõ; oroisá ni'o'õ. Faoso, chõoe mangawoeli hoehoeo andrõ, ba matolo'õ; abe'e'õ dõdõoe ba laboe! Ba maoso Gesera, ba ibe'e ba hõ- 2 3 4 5

- loe zatoea gere ba satoea Nono | andrō. Ba ha Jonata, ono Gaza- 15
 Lewi ba satoea Ndراونو Gizeraëli | heli ba Jehasia, ono Dikiwa, zama-
 fefoc, ba wolo'ō da'ō; ba möi ira | daō da'ō; ba si fa'awō chōra, ba
 6 ba hōloe. Ba mofanō Gesera, irōi | Mesoela ba Sabata'i, Ono Lewi.
 nahania andrō, fōna gosali Lowa- | III. Ba la'o'ō da'ō si no ma- 16
 langi, möi ia ba mbate'e Johananano | ngawoeli moroi ba ni'olo'iō ja'ira
 andrō, ono Geliasibi. Ba da'ō mōrō | mege. Ba itoetoejoe chōnia niha
 ia, lō manga ia ba lō ibadōe nida- | Esera ere, hōgō ngafoera andrō, oi
 nō; me no aboe dōdōnia ba horō | nitōtōi tōi, ba faloecha ira, ba zi
 zangawoeli andrō. | samboea desa'a ba mbaŵa si foeloe,
 7 II. Ba lafakaoni'ō mado Joeda | ba wangoechohoe'ō da'ō. Ba iroegi 17
 ba banoea Jeroezalema, awō dozi | zi samboea desa'a ba mbaŵa si
 si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'olo'iō | fōfōna, ba awai hoehoe'oe ba niha
 ja'ira mege, enāl' awoeloi | andrō fefoe. si no mangai ira alawe
 8 ira ba Jeroezalema. Ba si lō so, na | bō'ō. Ba da'e nga'ōtō gere, si no 18
 no aefa doea wongi. si lō molo'ō | mangai ira alawe bō'ō: Ma'oewoe
 niŵa'ō zatoea ba salawa, ba labe'e | Jesoea, ono Josadaki, ba ma'oewoe
 balazo gosali zi so chōnia, fefoe, | dalifoesōnia: Ma'aseja ba Eliézeri ba
 ba ja'ia, ba ni'efa'ō banoea zanga- | Jaribi ba Gedalia. Da'ō zondra'oe 19
 woeli andrō. Ba owoelonra matoea | tanga ndra Esara, lafaboe'oe lati-
 mado Joeda ba mado Mbenijami | bo'ō ndra alawera andrō ba sageoe
 fefoe, ba Jeroezalema, me no aefa | labe'e biribiri si matoea ōmōra ba
 doea wongi; ba zi doea woele ba | lalōra andrō. Ba ma'oewoe Imeri, 20
 mbaŵa si siŵa. Ba no doemadao | ba Hanani ba Sebadia. Ba ma'oewoe 21
 niha sato fefoe ba golajama, fōna | Harimi, ba Ma'aseja ba Elia ba
 gosali Lowalangi, manizinizi ira, | Semaja ba Jehiēli ba Oesia. Ba 22
 bōrō hoehoe'oe andrō ba he teoe. | ma'oewoe Wasoeri, ba Elijoēnai ba
 10 Ba maoso Gesera cre, ba imane | Ma'aseja ba Sima'eli ba Netane'eli
 chōra: No molalō ami, no mihalō | ba Josabada ba Eleasa. Ba Ono 23
 ndra alawe bō'ō, ba wonōnō na | Lewi, ba Josabada ba Sime'i ba
 horō Ndراونو Gizeraëli. (Moz. V. | Kelaja — ja'ia Kelita andrō —
 11 7, 3). Ba mitehe iada'e [horōmī], | ba Fetaja ba Joeda ba Eliézeri.
 chō Jehowa Lowalangi ndra toeami, | Ba sanoenō andrō, ba Eliasibi. Ba 24
 ba mi'o'ō zomasi ia, wamabali ja'a- | sanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba Sa-
 mi ba niha ba danō ba ba ndra | loemi ba Telemi ba Oeri. Ba Irao-
 12 alawe bō'ō andrō. Ba latema linia | no Gizeraëli sato: Ma'oewoe Wa-
 niha sato fefoe, eboea lira, lamane: | reo, ba Ramia ba Jisia ba Mala-
 13 Ja'itōrō niŵa'ōoe! Ba nihá, ba no | chia ba Mijamini ba Eleazari ba
 ato, ba no baŵa deoe, tobali tebai | Malachia ba Benaja. Ba ma'oewoe 26
 baero manō so ita; ba tengā gōi | Gelama, ba Matania ba Sacharia
 ha ma'ōma'ōchō ba tengā ha doea | ba Jehiēli ba Abidi ba Jeremoto
 ngaloeo wangasiwai hoehoe'oe andre, | ba Elia. Ba ma'oewoe Zatoe, ba 27
 me no oja ngawalō lalōda nifatoenō. | Elijoēnai ba Eliasibi ba Matania
 14 Ba alacha lahoehoe'ō satoeada, sa- | ba Jeremoto ba Sabada ba Asisa,
 lahi zato, ba banoeada fefoe, si no | Ba ma'oewoe Mbebai, ba Johanano 28
 mangai ira alawe bō'ō, ba acha la- | ba Hanania ba Sabai ba Atalai.
 fa'aso'aso ira ba ginōtō niŵa'ō chō- | Ba ma'oewoe Mbani, ba Mesoela 29
 ra, awō zatoea ba awō zangoehoe- | ba Maloecha ba Adaja ba Jasoebi
 koe ba mbanoeara, irege alō wōnōe | ba Seala ba Jeramoto. Ba ma'oewoe 30
 Lowalangida chōda, ba golalōŵa | Wahata-Moabi, ba Adena ba

- Kelala ba Benaja ba Ma'aseja ba Matania ba Besale'eli ba Binoei ba
- 31 Manase. Ba ma'oewoe Harimi. ba Eliözeri ba Jisia ba Malachia ba
- 32 Semaja ba Simeoni, ba Benijami
- 33 ba Maloecha ba Semaria. Ba ma'-oewoe Hasoemi, ba Matanai ba Mata-ta ba Sabada ba Elifeleti ba Je-
- 34 remai ba Manase ba Sime'i. Ba ma'oewoe Mbani, ba Ma'adai ba
- 35 Ameramo ba Oeeli, ba Benaja ba
- 36 Bedia ba Keloehi ba Wania ba
- Meremoto ba Eliasibi ba Matania 37
ba Matanai ba Ja'asai ba Bani ba 38
Binoei ba Sime'i ba Selenia ba 39
Natano ba Adaja ba Machanadabai 40
ba Sasai ba Sarai ba Asare'eli ba 41
Selemia ba Semaria ba Saloemi ba 42
Amaria ba Josefo. Ba ma'oewoe 43
Nebo, ba Je'eli ba Matitia ba Sa-bada ba Sebina ba Jada'i ba Joëli
ba Benaja. Oi si no mangai ira 44
alawe bō'ō da'ō, ba so zi no mo'
ono ōsa, ira alawe andrō.

Soera N E H E M I A.

FAZA 1.

I. Irongo wa'aboe dōdō mbanoea Jeroezalema Nehemia. II. Fang-andrōnia chō Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Hikaja chō Nehemia andrō, ono Hakalia. Me baŵa Kisilewi, dōfi si doea wceloe, me sodo ba gōdo ba Zoesa, (F. 2, 1), ba mōi chōgoc nachigoe Hanani, awō mādo Joeda ōsa. Ba me oesofoe chō-ra, he wisa ba niha Jehoeda saoeri andrō, si tosai ni'oloi'ō no, ba he wisa ba Jeroezalema, ba lamane chōgoc : Si tosai andrō, si lō ahori ni'oloi'ō no, ba danō andrō, ba no noemana sibai ba no si tehawoe fa'aila, me no moedoedoegō gōli Jeroezalema ūli kara, ba me no moetoenoe mbawa gōli. (Raz II. 25, 10).
- 4 II. Ba me oerongo doeria andrō, ba moedadaodo tooe, mege'egedo ba mangarōngarōdo, mato doea wongi wa'ara ; ba mamoni ba gō ndra'o ba mangandrōngandrō ndra'o chō razo zoroego, oemane : „He Jehowa, Lowalangi ba zoroego, Lo-

walangi seboea ba sata'oe ita, si lō mowoe'ai fawoe'oea li fa'ahachō dōdō andrō ba zangomasi'ō ja'oegō ba ba zolo'ō oroisamō. (Dan. 9, 4). Bee'mbōrō dalingamō ba bokai hō-rōoe, ena'ō ūrongo wangandrō genonioe andre, si lō ocbato chōoe iada'e, bongi ma'ōchō, salahi Ndraono Gizeräli, enonioe andrō, wango-mbacha chōoe horō Ndraono Gizeräli, horōma chōoe ; he ja'odo andre, ba ja'aga si samba omo, ba oi si no molalō chōoe. No tengā sidc'ide horōma chōoe, ba lō ni'o'ōma oroisamō, awō nifachoimō, awō hoekoemō andrō, niwa'ōoe chō genonioe Moze. Tōrō tōdōoe daroma limō andrō, niwa'ōoe, chō genonioe Moze, me ūmane : Na molalō ami, ba oefazaewc ami ba niha baero ! (Moz. V. 4, 27). Ba na mifalalini gera'ermi, na mifoeli ami chōgoc, ba na mibe'e ba dōdōmi goroisagoe ba na mi'o'ō, ba he ba wondrege, ba gahe mbanoea so nifazawili andrō chōmi, ba oe'ozaragō zoei ira ba oe'ohé mangawoeli ba danō andrō, nitoejoegoc, ba wamonahia

10 tōigoe ba da'ō. Noa sa atō enonioe
ira ba banoeaoe, ni'orifimō mege,
ba wa'abōlōoe andrō, tangaoe sabe'e
11 andrō. He So'aja, be'c mbōrō dalingaoe
ba wangandrō genonioe andre
ba ba wangandrō genonioe
sato, somasi mangata'ofi tōimō andrō :
tolo, ena'ō mofozoe nilaoe
genonimō andre ma'ōchō, ba ena'ō
faloecha ia wa'ahachō dōdō razo
andrō !” Ba ja'odo, ba same'e jomo
gō chō razo.

FAZA 2.

I. Itehe chō Nehemia we'amōi
ba Jeroezalema razo. II. Iroegi, ba
me no aefa ifaigi, ba ifaroe dōdō
zatoea, ba wangazōchi öli. III. Fa'-
oedoesa Zanabala andrō.

- 1 I. Ba me baŵa Nisana, me no
aloea sara ambō doea woeloe fache
razo Aretazasa, me so fōnania na-
goe, ba oehalō nagoe andrō ba
oe'oro'ō chō razo ba lō oefā'ilā'ō
chōnia ena'ō, wa lō sōchisōchi dō-
2 dōgoc. Ba imane chōgroe razo :
Hana wa no afoesi mbawaoe, ba
tenga sa -atō sofōchō ndra'oegō.
3 Ba ata'oe sibai ndra'o. Ba oemane
chō razo : Ja anaue manō noso razo !
Hana wa lō afoesi mbawagoe, na
no adocdoe mbanoea andrō, si so
lewatō ndra toeagoe, ba na no a-
4 chozi mbawa gōlinia ? Ba imane
chōgroe razo : Ba hadia atō ni'a-
ndrōe ? Ba mangandrō ndra'o chō
5 Lowalangi ba zoroego; ba awena
oemane chō razo : Na atoelō chō
razo, ba na si tola genonioe andre
öwa'ō — : fa öfatenge ndra'o ba
danō mado Joeda, ba mbanoea
andrō, si so lewatō ndra toeagoe,
6 ena'ō oefoeli oetaroe'ō. Ba imane
chōgroe razo — no doemadao ba
ngainia ngambatōnia — imane : Ha
wa'ara ndra'oegō, na mōi'ō, ha wa'-
ara öfoeli'ō ? Tobali atoelō chō razo
ifatenge ndra'odo ; ba oe'ötō chō-
nia mbongi. (F. 5, 14). Ba oemane
na chō razo : Na atoelō chō razo,

ba ndramoebe'e chōgroe zoera ba
goemandroe ba danō andrō, jefo
Oifarati, ena'ō bōi lataha ndra'o,
balazi oeroegi danō mado Joeda,
ba soera chō Gasafo andrō, samaig-
imaigi eoe ba gatoea chō razo,
ena'ō ibe'e chōgroe geoe balo, boha
mbawa gōli chōgroe ba mbawa gōli
hati andrō, ba ngai gosali, ba so-
goena ba gōli mbanoea ba ba no-
mo andrō nahiagoe. Ba itehe chō-
groe razo, me no itolodo tanga Lo-
walangigoe, seboea tōdō chōgroe.

II. Ba me oeroegi ndra koema-
ndroe ba danō jefo Oifarati, ba oe-
be'e ba dangara zoera razo ; ba no
ifatenge gōli goemandra ba si fa-
koedo razo, awōgroe. Ba me larongo 10
ira Sanabala, banoea Horono, To-
bia enoni andrō, Iraono Gamoni,
ba afōchō chōra, me no so zanolō
Iraono Gizeräcli, ena'ō ohahaoe dō-
dōra. Ba oeroegi Jeroezalema, ba 11
me no tōloe bongi ndra'o ba da'ō,
ba maoso ndra'o, oetōrō bongi, lō 12
atotō nawōgroe, lō ni'ombacha'ōgroe
ba niha bō'ō hadia nibe' Lowa-
langigoe ba dōdōgroe fanologoe Je-
roezalema, ba lō oe'ohē koedo, ha
si sageoe andrō, ba zi fakoedo
ndra'o. Ba oetōrō mbawa gōli ba 13
ndraso, ba zi bongi, mitooe ba
goembœe naga ba ba mbawa gōli
golawoea ; ba oe'amaig'ō öli Jeroe-
zalema si no abōcha, ba bawa gōli,
si no achozi. Ba oessaŵa mbaŵa 14
gōli ba mba'a ba baŵa razo ; ba
lō'ō sa'ae naha gahe koedogoe, tebai
itōrō, barōgroe. Ba oc'osisi mijawa 15
ndraso, ba zi bongi, ba oe'amaig'ō
öli. Ba ba mbawa gōli ba ndraso
zoci oetōrō, wangawoeli mijomo.
Ba satoea, ba lō la'ila, heza mōido,
ba hadia danigoe, irege da'ō, ba lō 16
ni'ombacha'ōgroe, he ba niha Je-
hoeda [sato], ba he ba gere ba he
ba zalaŵa ba he ba zatoea ba he
ba dánō bō'ō fefoe, sohalōhalōwō.
Ba oemane chōra : Mi'ilā wangaboe 17
dōdō andrō chōda, me no adoedoe

- 18 Jeroezalema ba me no achozi mba-wa göli. Talaboe, ta'azöchi göli Jeroezalema, fa bōi sa'ae la'igi'igi'ō ita! Ba awena oe'ombacha'ō chōra, wa no itolodo tanga Lowalangigoe, si no eboea tōdō chōgoe, awō ni-wā'ō razo chōgoe. Ba lamane : Talaboe, talaoe! Ba la'abe'eō ira ba halōwō si sōchi andrō.
- 19 III. Ba me larongo da'ō ira Sanabala, banoea Horono, Tobia, enoni andrō, Iraono Gamoni ba Gessemi, Dawa Ara, ba la'o'aja ndra'aga, ma'iki ira chōma, ba lamane : Hadia da'ō chōmi, nilaoemi andrō?
- 20 Hadia, milawā razo? Ba oetema lira, oemane chōra : Lowalangi andrō ba zoroego zame'e mofozoe chōma dania; ba ja'aga, enoninia andre, ba malaoe, ma'azöchi. Ba ja'ami, ba tengə awō ami, lō tāna chōmi, ba tengə si lō olifoe mbanoea Jeroezalema dania ami.

FAZA 3.

La'azöchi göli Jeroezalema ba alio tedooe.

- 1 Ba maoso Geliaisibi ere seboea ba talifoesnia ere andrō, ba lalaoe mbawa göli mbiribiri andrō. Ba la'amoni'ō ba labē'e lagōnia. Ba latohoegō, iroegi malige Hamea andrō, ba la'amoni'ō da'ō göi, ba latohoegō, iroegi malige Hanane'eli.
- 2 (*Jer. 31, 38*). Ba sohalōwō ba ngaira, ba banoea Jericho. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Soekoeri, ono Imeri. Ba bawa göli gi'a, ba banoea Zana'a zolaoe; labē'e mboha ba lafa'anō lagō, awō lazi, ba si no amaedola mboeatō.
- 3 Ba sangazöchi ba ngai da'ō, ba no Meremoto, ono Goeria ono Hakosi, ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Mesoela, ono Mberechia ono Mesesabe'eli. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Sadoki, ono Mba'ana. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba banoea Dekoa; ba salawāra, ba lō la'o'ō niwā'ō zamatōrō ja'ira. Ba sangazöchi bawa göli ba mbanoea satoea, ba Jojada, ono Wasea, ba

Mesoela, ono Mbesodia, labē'e mbo-ha ba lafa'anō lagō, awō lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatō. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Melatia, banoea Gibeona, ba Jadono, banoea Meronoti, awō mbanoea Gibeona andrō, awō mbanoea Misefa, amatōrōwa goemandroe ba danō ba zi tambai Oifarati tānō andre. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Oesieli zangazöchi, onc Haraja, awō doeka gana'a andrō. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Hananja toeka daloedaloe nifalemba; la'azöchi [gölli] Jeroezalema, iroegi göli sawe'e-we'e andrō. Ba ba ugai da'ō, ba Refaja zangazöchi, ono Hoeri, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Jeroezalema. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Jedaja, ono Haroemafa, ba gamaoedoe nomonia. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Hatoesi, ono Hasabeneja. Ba sandroro 11 lahaogō Malachia, ono Harimi ba Hasoebi, ono Wahata-Moabi, fabaja malige danoeri andrō. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Saloemi, ono Halohé, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Jeroezalema — ja'ia ba ononia alawe. Ba bawa göli ba ndraso, ba Hanoeni zolaoe, awō mbanoea Zanoa, lafasindro ba fa'anō lagō, awō lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatō, ba latohoegō wangazöchi öli, 1000 hela, iroegi mbawa göli golawoea. Ba bawa göli golawoea andrō, ba Malachia zangazöchi, ano Rechabi, satoea mbanoea Mbeti Cheremi; ifasindro ba ifa'anō lagō, awō lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatō. Ba bawa göli ba mba'a, ba Saloeni zangazöchi, ono Choli-Hose, satoea mbanoea Misefa — ifasindro ba ifosagō ba ifa'anō lagō, awō lazi ba si no amaedola mboeatō —, ba itohoegō wangazöchi öli ba zinga mbawa ba noeloe hele, ba kaboe razo, ba iroegi nibosi andrō, moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea Dawido. (*Raz. II. 20, 20*). Ba tohoetohoe da'ō, ba Nehemia zangazöchi, ono Gasiboeki, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Mbetisoeri, iroegi

- ba gamaoedoe lewatō Dawido ba iroegi mbaŵa andrō, nifazōchi, ba 17 iroegi nomo zaradadoe andrō. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Ono Lewi, Rehoemi, ono Mbani [zolohe ja'ira]. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Hasabia, satoea zi matonga mbanoea Gegila, 18 nifachoi ba mbanoeara lalaoe. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba iwara. Bawai, ono Henedada, satoea zi ma- 19 tonga mbanoea Gcgila [zolohe]. Ba ba ngairā, ba Ezeri, ono Jesoea, satoea mbanoea Misefa, sandroro gōi lalaoe, ba gamaoedoe lala mijāwa ba nomo wangōna ba watali- 20 nga. (*Nga'ōt. II. 26, 9*). Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, mijāwa ba hili, ba Baroeehi, ono Zabai, sandroro gōi, i'otarai watalinga, iroegi gamaoedoe mbawandreehō nomo Geliasibi ere 21 seboea. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Meremoto, ono Goeria ono Hakosi, sandroro gōi, i'otarai ba gamaoedoe mbawandrochō nomo Geliasibi, iroegi 22 ba hambo nomonia. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba ere, banoea ba zalo'o. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Benijami ba Hassoebi, ba gamaoedoe nomora. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Asaria, ono Ma'a-seja ono Ganania, ba ngai nomo- 24 nia. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Binoei, ono Henadada, sandroro gōi, i'otarai nomo Gasaria, iroegi wata- 25 linga andrō ba sanalinga si'oe. Ba Falala, ono Oesai, ba ba gamaoedoe watalinga andrō ba ba gamaoedoe malige tānō jaŵa, si no tedooe moroi ba gōdo razo, si fadoro ba goeroenga. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Fedaja, 26 ono Wareo. (*Jer. 32, 2*). Ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, enoni andrō, ba ba Gofeli andrō so nomora, iroegi ba gamaoedoe mbawa gōli ba ni-danō, tānō ba gatoemboccha loeo ba iroegi malige si no tedooe andrō. 27 (*Nga'ōt. II. 27, 3*). Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba banoea Dekoa zoei, sandroro tō, ba gamaoedoe malige si no te- dooe, ba iroegi gōli Gofeli andrō. 28 Ba jaŵa mbawa gōli koedo, ba ere zangazōchi; ba gamaoedoe nomonia ilaoe zamōsana. Ba ba ngai da'ō 29 ba Sadoki, ono Imeri, ba gamaoedoe nomonia. Ba ba zi tambai da'ō, ba Semaja, ono Zechania, sauaro ba mbawa gōli tānō ba gatoemboccha loeo. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Hanania, ono Zelemia ba Hanoeni, ono Zalafi, lima moroi ba zi a'a, sandroro zoei. Ba ba ngai da'ō, ba Mesoeila, ono Mberechia, ba gamaoedoe mbate'enia. Ba ba zi tambai 31 da'ō, ba Malachia andrō, toeka gana'a, iroegi nomo zangai halōwō ba gosali, ba ba ngai da'ō, ba solafo, ba gamaoedoe mbawa gōli Mifikasiada, ba iroegi ba gamaoedoe mba-te'e andrō ba zi sagōtō, ba watalinga. Ba ba gotaloea da'ō mbawa 32 gōli mbiribiri, ba toeka gana'a gōi ba solafo zangazōchi.

FAZA 4.

I. Fa'edoesa Ndrawa Zamaria
ba niha Jehoeda. II. Mangarō niha
Jehoeda wanchoegō fanga'azōchi öli.

- I. **Ba** me irongo Sanabala la'a'-azōchi gōli, ba mofōnoe ia ba abao sibai dōdōnia. Ba i'igi'igi'ō niha Jehoeda. Imane, ba zi so talife- 2 sōnia, awō zabōlō Ndrawa Zamaria: „Hadia nilaoe niha Jehoeda samomó andrō? Hadia, lafoeli labōhōli dania? Hadia, mame'e soemange ira dania? Hadia, la'asiwai ma'ōchō? Hadia, lafoeli lafahalō gara adoe- doela andrō, si no fabali ba galitō?”
Ba no so ba ngainia Dobia andrō, 3 Iraono Gamoni, ba imane da'ō: „Alacha lalaoe, ba na mōi jaŵa nasoe, ba adoedoe gōli kara andrō chōra ibe'e!” Fondrondrongo, ja'-oegō Lowalangima, he wisa wa lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō ndra'aga! Be'e mangawoeli ba hoeloera wango'ajara andrō, ba be'e ni'olo'iō ba danō bō'ō ira, ba be'e niraboe zi so chōra. Bōi baloegō lalōra, ba bōi boenoe [ba zoera] horōra, fōnamō; me no la'andrō wōnoemō, ba zanche za- 4 5

- 6 ngazōchi öli andrō! Ba sanga-zōchi öli ndra'aga, ba tedoeħō gōli, ma'asara, iroegi zi matonga wa'a-laŵania, ba no owōlō'ölō sibai niha satoe, ba la'iagō foeri mado Joeda sato, sohalōwō ba gōli. Ba sonoro 17 andrō, ba no mangaró; lahalō-halō halōwōra tangara si sara, ba si sara, ba solohe toho. Ba sa-ma'anō kara, ba dozi no labē'e ba lōwilōwira zi'ölira, ba lafa'anō'anō gara; ba ba ngaigoe so zolaoe to-rofe. Ba oemane ba zalaŵa ba ba 18 zatoea, ba ba zato: Halōwōda, ba no eboea ba no ebolo zi so ita, ba tobali si no moezaewē ita, ba gōli, no arōoe gotalocada. Ba hcza mi-rongo li dorofe, ba da'ō mi'woeloil ami chōma; Lowalangida dania zi fasōndra, salahida. (*Moz. II. 14, 14. Moz. V. 1, 30*). Ba mahalōhalō 21 halōwōma ba gōli, ba si matonga, ba solohe toho, i'otarai wa'amoloeo ba iroegi oroma ndrōfi. Ba oemane 22 gōli ba niha sato, me loco da'ō: Dozi ami, ba ba Jeroezalema mōrō ami, awō ngoningonimi, ena'ō sanaro ba zi bongi chōda da'ō, ba ba zi ma'ōchō, ba ba wangazōchi öli. Ba lō'ō manō maheta noecha-ma, he ja'ō, ba hc talifocsōgoe, ba he ono matoea andrō chōgōe, ba he sanaro andrō, si so barō mbawagoe; ba dozi ndra'aga, ba si so fangōna ba gambōlō.
- 9 II. Ba mangandrō ndra'aga chō Lowalangima, ba bongi ma'ōchō mafataro zanaro, ba chorā andrō, 10 fa'ata'oema ira. Ba lamane mado Joeda: Erege dōdō zana'oe andrō, me no abōlō fahōna gadoedoela, ba tobali tebai ma'azōchi gōli andrō. 11 Ba lamane oedoema andrō: Alacha lō larongo ba alacha lō la'ilā, irege no taroegi bacha hoenōra, ba ta'ō'ötō 12 ira ba tebato halōwō tabe'e! Ba me so niha Jehoeda, banoea sahatō chō-ra, me no mato mewoeloe laŵa'ō chō-ma, dozi banoea: Lō tola lō mifoeli 13 ami chōma! ba oefataro niha, sawoe-sawē, ba zahōndrō tanō, ba gero gōli, ba mbandra, sangarō, si'öli 14 ba toho ba fana. Ba oefaiġi; ba maoso ndra'ō ba oemane ba zalaŵa ba ba zatoea ba ba niha sato: Bōi mi'ata'oefi ira. Mitōrō tōdōmi zochō ja'ita, si no eboea ba sata'oc niha, ba milaoe fasōndra, ba wan-gorifi talifoesōmi ba iraonomi, matoea ba alawe, ba fo'omomi; ba omomi mifatooetooe tōdōmi (*Moz. 15 V. 20, 3*). Ba mc larongo oedoema andrō, no terongo chōma ba no acchoe ba wa lō boto dōdōra andrō ibe'c Lowalangi, ba tola mangaweli ba gōli ndra'aga fefoe ba tola ifaīgi halōwōnia zamōsana. (*Joh. 16 5, 12*). Ba i'otarai loeo da'ō, ba ha si matonga nono matoea andrō chōgōe zohalōwō ba gōli; ba si matonga, ba solohe si'öli ba toho ba baloese ba fana ba õrōba, ba

FAZA 5.

I. Mangarōngarō niha sato ba wamakao zalaŵa ja'ira. Itolo ira Nehemia. II. Lō i'andrō mbalazonia Nehemia.

- I. Ba mangarōngarō sibai niha sato, awō wo'omora, ba iwara andrō, niha Jehoeda. So zangoema'ō: Iraonoma matoea ba iraonoma ala-we, ba mabe'e gade; ndramoefaiġi chōma wache, ena'ō manga ndra'aga ba ena'ō aceriga! Ba so gōi zangoema'ō: Nowima ba kaboe nagoe chōma, ba omoma, ba mabe'e gade; ba ndramoefaiġi chōma wache, ba lofo andre! (*Moz. I. 47, 20*). Ba so gōi zangoema'ō: No mabe'e gade mbenoeama, awō kaboe nagoe chō-

- ma, ba wamalali kefe, ōmōma beo
5 ba zalaŵa. Ba ija'e, ba he ū'a'e
no faoma ira mbotoma mboto dali-
foesōma andrō, awō wa no faoma
ira ndraonoma ndraonora, ba ma-
loeloe zoci sawoejoe ndraonoma ma-
toea, fabaja iraonoma alawe; noa
6 sa tobali sawoejoe nonoma alawe
ōsa. Ba no tebai matimba da'ō, me
noa sa atō niha bō'ō zochō benoe-
ama, awō kaboe nagoe chōma. Ba
mofōnoe sibai ndra'o, me oerongo
wangularōgarōra, awō niŵa'ōra a-
ndrō. Ba oe'era'era tōdōgōe; ba
7 oetegoe zalaŵa ba satoea, oemane
chōra : Hadia, sangeboea hare ami,
na mibe'e nifalali ba nawōmi? Ba
8 oelaoe waloechata seboea ba chōra
andrō, (*Moz. II. 22, 23*), ba oemane
chōra : Ja'aga, ba no mahōli dali-
foesōda niha Jehoeda andrō, si no
moe'amawa ba niha baero, ndrege
nisōndrama lala. Ba ja'ami, ba sa-
mawa talifoesōmi na'i ami, ena'ō
te'amawa ira chōda? Ba lō hedehe-
dera, tebai latema ligoe. (*Moz. III.*
9 25, 48). Ba oemane: Si lō sōchi
wolaeemi andrō! Hadia, tengā sa-
ngata'oefi Lowalangida ami ena'ō,
10 ba nilaoemi andrō, bōrō wango'aja
niha baero andrō, oedoeda? Ba ja'o
ba ira talifoesōgoe ba ono matoea
andrō chōgoe, ba no mabe'e nifa-
lali chōra gana'a ba fache; ba ala-
cha lō tasoegi zoegilōda andrō.
11 Ma'ōchō andre mifoeli chōra mbe-
noeara ba kaboe nagoe chōra ba
kaboe zai ba omora, ba bōi sa'ae
misoegi mibe'emī nifalali chōra, a-
na'a ba fache ba agoe ba fanicha.
12 Ba lamane: Mafoeli, ba lō'ō sa'ae
masoegi ira; ma'o'o zomasi ndra'-
oegō. Ba oefakaoni'ō gere, ba oebe'e
ba hōlōe ira, wa la'o'ō niŵa'ōgoe.
13 Ba oe'anotogō mbaroegoe ba doto-
goe ba oemane: Ja'imane Lowalang-
i wanimbā dozi si falimo ba ni-
faboe'oera andrō, jamoetimba ira
baomora ba ba zi so chōra, ba
ni'anotogō ira si manō gōi, balazi

lō ūsi sa'ae! Ba lamane niha sato
fefoe: Ja doe hoe! ba lasoeno Jeho-
wa. Ba la'o'ō da'ō no mege sato.

II. Ba i'otarai loeo da'ō, me tef-
tarō ndra'o amaedola goemandroe
ba danō mado Joeda — i'otarai
nandrōfi si 20, iroegi nandrōfi si 32 chō
razo Aretazasa, mewelendroea fache
wa'ara — ba lō ni'agoe ū goema-
ndroe, awō ndra talifoesōgoe, he 15
ū'a'e no lafo'ōmō niha sato koe-
mandroe fōna, fōnagoe, 40 roefia
ma'ōchō, bōli gōra roti ba bōli gō-
ra agoe; ba no lafakao niha sato
ono matoea andrō chōra. Ba tenga
si manō wolaoegoe, fa'ata'oegoe Lo-
walangi. Ba he ba wangazochi ūli 16
andre, ba no mohalōhalōwō gōi
ndra'odo, ba lō'ō sa ni'ōlima be-
noea; ba ono matoea andrō chōgoe,
ba no ahori so, ba halōwō andrō. Ba 17
chōgoe mangamanga niha Jehoeda
andrō, he satoea andrō, otoe a lima
woeloe, ba he si mōi chōma, ba-
noea niha baero, si tefasoei ja'aga.
Ba hadia nihalōhalō, ūra siroegi 18
ma'ōchō — sagesageoe zaŵi si ma-
toea ba ūnō ūnō nga'eoe mbiribiri
nitoetocjoe ba hadia ia wofo —, ba
ja'o zanaha, ba foeloefoeloe bongi,
ba hadia ia ngawalō nagoe, ni'oja'ō.
Ba ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō oewā'ō ūgoe
gō goemandroe, me no abe'e rodi
ba niha sato. Bōi olifoegō'ō ndra'o, 19
ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ba nitologoe
niha andre, fefoe, ba wolohe ba zi
sōchi badia ia chōgoe!

FAZA 6.

I. Tebai lab'e te'ala Nehemia
oedoenia andrō. II. Awai gōli.

Ba me terongo chō ndra Sana-
bala, Tobia, Gesemi Dawa Ara, ba
ba noedoema bō'ō andrō, wa no
oe'azochi gōli ba lō sadoedo sa'ae —
he ū'a'e lō'ō na moefa'anō lagō mba-
wa gōli, iroegi loeo da'ō —, ba la-
fatenge chōgoe ira Sanabala Gesemi,
lamane chōgoe: Taboe, ena'ō faloe-
cha ita ba mbanoea heza, ba ndraso

- 3 Gono ! Ba tōdōra, ba si lō sōchi | latandrawaisi ndra'odo. Bōi olifoe- 14
lalaoe chōgoe (*Nga'ot. I. 8, 12*). Ba gōō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ndra To-
oefatenge zinenge chōra, oemanē : Eboea sibai halōwōgoe, ba tebai 15
mōido mitooe chōmi. Tebai terōi halōwō, fa oebōhōi ena'ō, ba we'a-
mōi mitooe chōmi. Ba mendrōfa 16
lafatenge chōgoe, si manōmanō, ba oemanōmanō gōi chōra, Ba samoeza
tō ifatenge chōgoe Sanabala, me- 17
lima mōi da'ō, enoninia ifatenge,
sagōrō zoera ba dangania, soera si
lō lōwōlōwō. Imane ba zoera andrō :
No tetoeria ba niha baero, ba iwa'ō 18
gōi Gasimoe : Tōdōoe ba tōdō niha
Jehoeda, ba edōna molaŵa ami, a-
ndrō halōhalōwōoe wangazōchi ōli,
ba ena'ō tobali razora ndra'oegō ; so-
7 roma ba da'ō fefoe. Ba noa gōi ūfata-
tarō zama'ele'ō laŵā'ō, ena'ō lato-
lo'ō we'ao ba Jeroezalema : Razo 19
mado Joeda ia ! Ba irongo dania
doeria da'ō razo. Andrō taboe, ena'ō
8 faloecha ita ! Ba oefoeli oefatenge
chōnia, oemanē : Faja manō ni-
wa'ōoe andrō, nifachaimō da'ō tō-
9 dōe. Dozi ira sa, ba no sameta'oe
ja'aga ena'ō, lamane dōdōra : Atata
dania dangara ba labōhōli wanga-
zōchi ōli, ba tobali lō awai. Andrō
abe'e'ō dangagoe ! [oemanō wanga-
10 ndrō]. Ba mōido jomo chō Zemaja,
ono Delaja ono Mehetabe'eli, me
no jomo manō sosō ia. Ba imane :
Tafao ba gosali Lowalangi, ba ni'amoni'ō, ba takoesi mbawandroehō-
nia, so sa dania zi mōi mamoenoe
ja'oegō, ba zi bongi so ira, ba wa-
11 moenoe ja'oegō ! Ba oemanē : Ha-
dia, soloi niha si mane ja'odo ? Ba
hadia, tola mōi ita bacha ba gosali,
ja'itā andre, si lō mate ita? lō mōido
12 bacha ba da'ō. Aboto sa'ae ba dō-
dōgoc, tengā Lowalangi zamatenge
ja'ia ; me no Tobia ba Sanabala
zangoni ja'ia, andrō wa mama'ele'ō
13 ia ba chōgoe. Ba da'ō danira wa-
ngoni ja'ia : cna'ō ata'oc ndra'ō, ba
ena'ō oehalō horōgoe wolaoc da'ō,
ba wamatoee ja'o dania, ena'ō la'ilā
- II. Ba awai gōli ba zi doea 15
woeloe a lima ba mbaŵa Eloeli, 52
wongi wa'ara. Ba me larongo da'ō 16
edoema andrō fefoe, ba ihawoei
fa'ata'oe niha baero fefoe, si tefas-
soei ja'aga, ariri sibai ira wamaigira,
ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa no 17
moroi ba wanolo Lowalangima, wa
no awai gōli andrō, Ba oja gōi
lafa'ohe'ō soera chō Dobia salawa-
mado Joeda me loeo da'ō, ba oja
gōi ifa'ohe'ō chōra Tobia. Me no 18
ato mado Joeda, si no mōi ba hō-
loe chōnia, me no oemōnō Zechania,
ono Ara, ia, ba me oemōnō Mesoela,
ono Mberechia, nononia Johanano.
Ba ladoenōdoenō gōi chōgoe dōdō-
nia si sōchi, ba lafoelifoeli chōnia
niwa'ōgoe ; ba soera ifa'ohe'ō To-
bia, ba wameta'oe ja'o.
- FAZA 7.
- I. Ifataro zanaro banoea Nehe-
nia. II. Fangofaja sangawoeli a-
ndrō. III. Boeala zatoea, balazo
gosali.
- I. Ba me no moe'azōchi gōli, 1
ba oefa'anō lagō mbawa gōli, ba
tefataro zanaro ba mbawa gōli ba
sanoenō ba Ono Lewi. Ba banoea 2
Jeroezalema, ba oebe'e barō mbawa
ndra achigoe Hanani Hanania koe-
mandra ba hati, me no niha si fadoe-
hoe dōdōda ba sangata'oefi Lowala-
ngi [Hanania] ; lō ato wamaedonia. 3
Ba oebe'e li chōra, oemanē : Lō
aōsō labokai mbawa gōli Jeroeza-
lema ; balazi aoechoe zino. Ba ba
zi so zanaro na, ladoehō mbawa
gōli, ba lalazi. Ba aefa da'ō, ba
banoea Jeroezalema Lafataro sanaro,
ifaigi nahania zamōsana ba ga-
maoedoe nomora. Ba banoea, ba no
eboea, no ebolo, ba niha, ba lō ato
4

5	sibai, ba so na nomo si lō moefoeli moetaroe'ō na. Ba ibe'e ba dōdō- gœ Lowalangi oefaloecha'ō zalaŵa ba satoea, awō niha sato, ba wa- mazōchi soera nga'ōtō. Ba oesō- ndra zoera nga'ōtō zi fōfōna so moroi si tooe, si mané ba zoera andrō :	Ba banoea Nebo, ba 52. 33 Ba ma'oewoe Gelama si samōsa, 34 ba 1254.
6	II. Da'e mbanoea ba danō mado Joeda, si so moroi si tooe, moroi ba ni'olo'iō ja'ira, ni'olo'iō Neboe- kaneza, razo Mbabeli, si no mōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema ba ba danō mado Joeda ; isawa mbanoeara za- mōsana, (<i>Eser. 2</i>) si fao chō ndra Seroebabeli, Jesoea, Nehemia, Asa- ria, Ra'amia, Nahemani, Marodo- chai. Bilisana, Misifereti, Bigewai, Nehoemi, Ba'ana. Fa'ato ndra ma- toea Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba	Ba ma'oewoe Harimi, ba 320. 35 Ba banoea Jericho, ba 345. 36 Ba banoea Lodo ba banoea Hadidi 37 ba banoea Gono, ba 721. Ba banoea Zena'a, ba 3930. 38 Ba ere : Ma'oewoe Jedaja si sawē 39 ndra Jesoea, ba 973.
7	Ma'oewoe Wareo, ba 2172. Ma'oewoe Zefatia, ba 372. 10 Ma'oewoe Ara, ba 652. 11 Ma'oewoe Wahata-Moabi, nga'ōtō ndra Jesoea Joabi, ba 2818. 12 Ma'oewoe Gelama, ba 1254. 13 Ma'oewoe Zatoe, ba 845. 14 Ma'oewoe Zakai, ba 760. 15 Ma'oewoe Mbinoei, ba 648. 16 Ma'oewoe Mbebai, ba 628. 17 Ma'oewoe Asigada, ba 2322. 18 Ma'oewoe Gadonika, ba 667. 19 Ma'oewoe Mbigewai, ba 2067. 20 Ma'oewoe Gadino, ba 655. 21 Ma'oewoe Gateri, banoea Hisikia, ba 98. Ma'oewoe Hasoemi, ba 328. 23 Ma'oewoe Mbesai, ba 324. 24 Ma'oewoe Harifo, ba 112. 25 Ma'oewoe Gibeona, ba 95. 26 Ba banoea Mbetilechema ba ba- noea Netofa, ba 188. 27 Ba bancea Ganatoti, ba 128. 28 Ba banoea Mbeti-Asimaweti, ba 42. 29 Ba banoea Giriati-Jeari ba banoea Gafira ba banoea Mbe'eroti, ba 743. 30 Ba banoea Rama ba banoea Geba, ba 631. 31 Ba banoe Michimasi, ba 122. 32 Ba banoea Mbetiëli ba banoea Ga'i, ba 123.	Ba ma'oewoe Imeri, ba 1052. 40 Ba ma'oewoe Wasoeri, ba 1247. 41 Ba ma'oewoe Harimi, ba 1017. 42 Ba Ono Lewi : Ma'oewoe ndra Je- soea Kadimiëli, nga'ōtō Hodeja, ba 74. Ba sanoenō : Ma'oewoe Ga- safo, ba 148. Ba sanaro ba mba- wandroehō : Ma'oewoe ndra Saloe- mi, Ateri, Talamono, Akoebroe, Hatita, Sobai, ba 138. Ba sangai 46 halōwō ba gosali : Ma'oewoe ndra Siha, Hasoefa, Taba'oto, Kero, Sia, 47 Fadona, Lebana, Hagaba, Salamai, 48 Hanano, Gideli, Gahara, 49 Reaja, Resino, Nekoda, 50 Gasama, Oesa, Fasea, 51 Besa'i. Ba ma'oewoe mbanoea Moini 52 andrō ba ma'oewoe mbanoea Nefisi. Ba ma'oewoe ndra Bakiboekoe, Ha- 53 kocfa, Harihoeri, Baseliti, Mehida, 54 Haresa, Barako, Sisera, Tema, 55 Nesia, Hatifa. 56 Ba ma'oewoe zawoejoe Zelomo a- 57 ndrō : Ma'oewoe ndra Sota'i Sofereti, Ferida, Ja'ala, Darako, Gideli, 58 Sefatia, Hatili, Fochereti-Hasibai, 59 Amoni ; sangai halōwō ba gosali, 60 fefoe, awō ma'oewoe zawoejoe Ze- lomo andrō, ba no 392. Ba da'e 61 na zi mōi mijawa gói, si oroi Deli-Mela ba Teli-Haresa ba Che- roebi ba Adono ba Imeri, si lō mangila ha niha doeara ba ha nga'- ōtō ira, na Iraono Gizeraëli ira, ba na tengə : Ma'oewoe ndra De- 62 laja, Tobia, Nekoda, 642 fefoe. Ba 63 ere : Ma'oewoe ndra Habaja, Ha- kosi, Barasilai andrō, si no mangai ono Mbarasilai, banoea Gileadi, ba si no moebe'e tōi tōi da'ō. La'- 64

aloaloei zoera nga'ōtō ehōra da'ō, ba lō lasōndra, andrō wa lō tetehe ere ira. Ba lō itehe chōra koemandroe soemange ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō, irege ifoeli so gere solaoe „Oerimi” ba „Toemimi” andrō. (Eser. 2, 63). Ba ja'ira fefoe, ba no 42,360 niha, lō lai zawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe, no 7337 da'ō; ba baero ō na, ba 245 zanoenō, ira matoea ba ira alawe. Ba koedo ehōra, ba 736, ba koedo kalide, ba 245, ba ondra, ba 435, ba kallide, ba 6720.

70 III. Ba so ōsa, hōgō ngafē andrō, same'e saoha gōlōra, balazo gosali. Ibe'e koemandroe, balazo da'ō: ana'a, ba 1000 hoea balaki ba 50 wiga, ba wanefe, ba 30 nga'-ōrō mbaroe gere. Ba nibe'e hōgō ngafē andrō ōsa, balazo da'ō, ba ana'a, ba 20,000 hoea balaki, ba firō, ba 161,700 ba roefia. Ba nibe'e zato, ba ana'a, ba 20,000 hoea balaki ba firō, ba 147,000 ba roefia, 73 ba 67 nga'ōrō mbaroe gere. Ba oi ba mbanoeara so ira, he ere ba he Ono Lewi ba he sanaro ba mbawandroehō ba he sanoenō, awō niha sato ōsa, ba he sangai halōwō ba gosali ba Iraono Gизeraëli fefoe.

FAZA 8.

I. Faloechata. Ibaso zoera goroisa Esera. II. I'o'ooe niha sato Nehemia, ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdōra.

III. Lalaee gowasa nose dahō geoe.

- 1 I. Ba me iroegi baŵa si fitoe, me no so ba mbanoeara Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba owoelo niha sato hasara dōdō, ba golajama sebolo, fōnafōna mbawa gōli ba nidānō. Ba la'andrō ehō Gesera sangila amaechoita, ena'ō ihalō zoera goroisa andrō ehō Moze, soera niŵāō Lowalangi ba Ndraono Gизeraëli.
- 2 Ba i'ohē zoera goroisa Esera ere, ba zi faloecha andrō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, awō dozi si biha tōdō, ba wamondrondrongo, ba zi samboea desa'a, ba mbaŵa si fitoe. (Nga'ōt. II. 34, 30). Ba ibaso, ba golajama andrō, fōnafōna mbawa gōli ba nidānō, i'otarai zi hoelō wongi, iroegi laloeo, ba zi so ira matoea ba ira alawe, awō zaboto ba dōdō sa'ae, ba lafondrondrongo Iraono Gизeraëli fefoe niŵāō ba zoera goroisa andrō. Ba ba harehare eoe jaŵa so Gesera sangila amachoita, harehare nifa'anōra nahlania, ba ba ngainia so ndra Matitia. Sema, Anaja, Oeria, Hilikia, Ma'aseja, ba gambōlō; ba ba gaberania ba ira Fedaja, Mizaëli, Malachia, Hasoemi, Hasibadana, Sacharia, Mesoela. Ba ibokai zoera Esera, ba zanehe niha sato fefoe — no alaŵa nahania, moroi ba zi so niha sato fefoe —, ba me ibokai zoera, ba moezizio niha sato fefoe. Ba isoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi seboea, Esera, ba ladedema niha sato, lamane: Ja doehoe, ja doehoe! ba lafazawa dangara ba da'ō ba lafaōndrō ira, ba lafalōgōe tooe ira ba danō, fōna Jehowa. Ba labotoehi ba dōdō zato goroisa ira Jesoea, Bani, Serebia, Jamini, Akoeboe, Sabata'i, Hodia, Ma'aseja, Kelita, Asaria, Josabada, Hanano, Felaja, Ono Lewi andrō, ba si lō teboelō ba nahara niha sato. Ba lahaogō wombaso soera goroisa Lowalangi, ba labotoehi geloeaha, ba tobali aboto ba dōdōra.
- II. Ba Nehemia koemandroe ba Esera ere, sangila amaechoita, ba Ono Lewi andrō, samahaō niha, ba lamane ba niha sato fefoe: Baŵa ni'amoni'ō chō Lowalangimi Jehowa ma'ōehō; bōi mi'angarōngarō ba bōi mi'ege'ege! Noa sa mege'ege niha sato fefoe, me larongo daroma li, oroisa andrō. Ba imane chōra: Mi'a'e, mi'a zatabō ba mibadoe zami, ba mifo'oeraeha zilōō, me no baŵa ni'amoni'ō ehō zochō ja'ita ma'ōehō. Andrō bōi aboe dōdomi, me no fangabe'eda wa'omoeso dō-

- dōda andrō ba chō Jehowa ! (*Moz. 11. I. 16, 11*). Ba larara gōi dōdō niha sato fefoe Ono Lewi, lamane : Mi-honogō ami, me no baŵa ni'amo-ni' ū ma'ōchō, andrō bōi aboe dō-dōmī ! Ba mōi manga ira fefoe, ba ba wama'ohe'ō oeracha ba nawōra; amaedola gowasa seboea lalaoe, somoeso dōdōra, noa sa latōngōni nibotochi ba dōdōra.
- 13 III. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba faloe-cha hōgō ngafatē zato fefoe ba ere ba Ono Lewi, chō Gesera sangila amachoita, ba wamondrongo na
- 14 taroma li, oroisa. Ba lasōndra ba zoera goroisa andrō, nifaŵa'ōgō Jehowa chō Moze, wa ose daha geoe la'iagō Iraono Gizeraëli ba mbongi gowasa andrō, ba mbaŵa si fitoe, (*Moz. III. 23, 34*), awō wa labe'e li ba mbanoea misa chōra fefoe ba ba Jeroczalema, wa lamane : Mi'ae ba hili ba mihalō ndraha falō ba daha falō ndroe'oe ba daha malimbi ba boeloe na-androelo ba daha geoe si fadège boeloe na, ba wolaoe osc daha geoe,
- 16 dali nifachoi andrō. Ba mōi baero ira, lahalō ndraha geoe, ba labali'ō ose chōra ; ba dete nomonia ilaoe zamōsana, ba ba golajama chōra, ba ba golajama gosali Lowalangi, ba ba golajama sebolo andrō, fōna-fōna mbawa gōlī ba nidanō ba fōna-fōna mbawa gōlī ba mado Gc-feraji. Ba dozi niha, ha wa'ato ira, si no mangawoeli moroi ba ni'o-loi'ō ja'ira mege, ba solaoe osc da-ha geoe ba ba da'ō la'iagō. Lō'ō sa nilaoe Ndraono Gizeraëli si manō, i'otarai loeo Josoea, ono Nocni, iroegi loeo da'ō; ba tobali omoeso sibai dōdōra. (*Nga'ōt. II. 34, 18*).
- 18 Ba la'erogō ma'ōchō wombassombaso soera goroisa Lowalangi, ha oega mbongi gowasa andrō. Ba fitoe bongi wa'ara lalaoe gowasa andrō, ba me loeo si ūlōe, ba owoeloa seboea, dali nifachoi.

FAZA 9.

I. Mangaloeloe ira chō Lowa-langi. II. Mangandrō fa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi Nono Lewi. III. Lafoeli la'aro'ō wawoe'oesa li andrō.

- I. Ba ba zi doeae woeloe a ūfa ba mbaŵa da'ō, ba owoeloa Ndراونو Gizeräli, mamoni ba gō ira ba baroe gonigoni mbaroera, ba no lalaue gawoegawoe ba hōgōra. (*Jon. 3, 5*). Ba la'oniagō ira ba niha bō'ō fefoe nga'ōtō Ndراونو Gizeräli, ba so ira ba la'ombacha'ō horō, fabaja lalō ndra tocara mege. Ba moezizio ira ba nahara andrō, ba so zombaso soera goroisa Lowalangira Jehovah, matonga zi matonga loeo wa'ara, ba matonga zi matonga loeo gōi wa'ara wangombacha'ōra horōra, ba lafalōgoe tooe ira fōna Lowalangira Jehovah.
- II. Ba ba harehare andrō la'agō Ono Lewi, ira Jesoea, Bani, Kadimiëli, Sebania, Boeni, Serebia, Bani, Chenani, ba la'angarōfi li Lowalangira Jehovah, la'eboea'ō lira. Ba hoemedē Nono Lewi andrō, ira Jc-soea, Bani, Kadimiëli, Hasabineja, Serebia, Hodia, Sebania, Fctaja, lamane : „Mifaoso, misoeno Jehovah, Lowalangimi, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ? Ba nisoeno dōimō andrō, seboea toe-ria, si no manaloe'i fangandrō saoha gōlō fefoe, awō waneno ! Ha ja'oegō, Jehovah ; no ja'oegō zamazō-chi banoea si jaŵa, banoea si jaŵa iroegi ba wondrege, awō ngahōnō andrō chōnia, ba tanō, awō nōsi goeli danō fefoe, ba asi, awō nosinia fefoe, ba oi ja'oegō zangorifi, ba no sangaloeloe chōoe ngahōnō andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa. (*Moz. I. 1, 1. Moz. V. 10, 14. Sin. 146, 6*). No ja'oegō, Jehovah, Lowalangi, sanoejoe mege Aberamo, sangehcta ja'ia ba Goeri ba danō Galedaia, same'e tōinia Aberahamo andrō. (*Moz. I. 11, 31; 17, 5*). Ba me no ū'ila dōdōnia, wa no si tebai farōi

chōoe, ba no ūfaboe'oe sibai chōnia, ūbe'e ba ma'oewenia danō Ndراwa Gana'ana andrō ba tanō Ndراono Cheti ba tanō Ndراono Gamori ba tanō Ndراono Weresi ba tanō Ndراono Jeboesi ba tanō Ndراono Girigasi, ba no ūtōrō nifaboe'oemō, me no satoelō ndra'oegō. (Moz. I. 9 15, 6; 12, 7.) Ba me ū'ilā wamakao ndra toeama ba danō Miseraji, ba fangarōngarōra ba mbewe nasi 10 zoechoe, (Moz. II. 3, 7; 14, 10), ba ūlaoe zahōlihōli dōdō ba ila'ilā chō Wara'o ba ba genoninia fefoe ba ba mbanoca ba danōnia fefoe, me no ū'ilā, wa no lafakao ira [ndra toeama]; ba no ū'eboea'ō dōimō, 11 iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba asi, ba ūfabali fōnara, tobali latōrō daloe, abe'e lalara; ba solohi ja'ira, ba ūtibo'ō ba namō, hoelō gara, ba 12 zabōlō hooe. (Moz. II. 15, 10). Ba ūfasao ira boto lawoeo na ma'ōchō ba boto galitō ba zi bongi, ba wo 13 hagaini lalara nitōrōra. Ba mōi'ō toe, ba hili Zina'i, hoemedc ndra'oegō chōra, moroi ba zoroego, ūbe'e chōra hoekoe satoelō ba oroisa si ndroehoe; amachoita ba oroisa si sōchi ūbe'e chōra. (Moz. II. 19, 20).

14 No ū'ombacha'ō chōra loeo sabato andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō, ba oroisa ba amachoita ba hoekoe ūfa'wā'ōgō 15 chōra chō genonioe Moze. Ba no ūbe'e chōra koe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba wa'olofora, ba idanō ūfangoemboe ba gara, me owōchi dōdōra. Ba no ū'wa'ō chōra we'amōi ba danō andre, ba wangochōgō ja'ia, nifaboe'oemō chōra, ūbe'e chōra, me ū'oro'ō dangaoe [ba wa'hōloesa]. (Moz. II. 16, 15; 17, 6). Ba ira toeama, ba faja'wa ba no abe'e mbōrō doe'i, ba lō la'o'ō goroisamō 16 andrō. No techōra wamondrongo, ba lō itōrō tōdōra zahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoemō chōra mege, manadro ira ba latoejoe zolohe ja'ira, ba wangawoeli ba wa'asawoejoe ba danō Miseraji. Ba no Lowalangi 17 somasi mame'e aefa horō ndra'oegō, ba seboea tōdō, ba sahachō tōdō ba sebolo tōdō, ba si fahōna fa'a-sōchi dōdō [ba niha] ba lō ni'erogōoe ja'ira. (Moz. IV. 14, 4. Moz. II. 34, 6). Ba he me lafazōchi nono 18 zwī niifahele ba me lamane: Da'ō Lowalangimi, sangeheta ja'amī ba danō Miseraji mege, me la'abōlōgō wango'aja [ja'oegō], (Moz. II. 32), ba no lō ni'erogōoe ja'ira ba danō 19 si mate, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea: lō saheta chōra mboto lawoeo andrō ba zi ma'ōchō, ba wamasao ja'ira ba lalara, ba he boto galitō andrō, ba zi bongi, ba wohagaini lalara, nitōrōra. Ba no 20 ūbe'e chōra Gehehamō andrō, si sōchi ba wamahaō ja'ira, ba lō ni'bōdaoe ba mbawara „mana” andrō, ba no ūbe'e gōra idanō, na owōchi dōdōra. (Moz. II. 11, 17). Ba no 21 ūrōrogō ira ba danō si mate, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara, tobali lō ambō chōra hadia ia; lō sadoedoe noechara ba lō sabao gahera. (Moz. V. 2, 7; 8, 4). Ba no ūbe'e chōra ga-matōrōwā [niha bō'ō] ba soi [bō'ō]; ba no ūfaosa da'ō, ūhonogōi nola, ba la'ochōgō danō Zihona andrō, tanō razo Hesibona, ba tanō Ogi andrō, razo Mbazana. (Moz. IV. 21, 21 b. t.). Ba no ū'ojā'ō nga'ōtōra, 22 no timba ndrōfi ba mbanoea si ja'wa wa'oja ūbe'e, ba no ū'ohē ba danō andrō nitōetoeroe tanōra, ba wango-chōgō ja'ia, dali nifaboe'oemō chō ndra toeara. Ba iraonora zondroegi, 23 ba la'ochōgō danō andrō, ba ūbe'e barō mbawara niha ba danō, Dawa Gana'ana andrō, ūbe'e ba dangara ira, he razora, ba he niha sato ba danō, cna'ō balazi manō ira, he lawisa chōra. Ba atoe'a ira ba mbanoea saro, ba la'ochōgō danō, satabō sinanō, fabaja omo niha, ba zi no fahōna ngawalō gamagama, ba he ba'a nichaoe ba kaboe nagoe ba kaboe zai ba eoe sowoea, wa'oja. Ba mangamanga ira, ba aboeso ba

- esolo, la'omoesoi'ō dōdōra ba wa'o-
26 bōwōmō andrō. Ba manandro ira,
ba lalaŵa ndra'oegō, ba la'erogō
goroisamō andrō; ba sama'ele'ō a-
ndrō, sanenawā ja'ira, ba wolohe
mangawoeli ja'ira chōoe, ba laboe-
boenoe, ba la'abōlōgō wanandraŵai-
27 si [ja'oegō]. Ba ōbe'e ira ba danga
zamakao ja'ira; ba lafakao ira. Ba
na no tosasa ira, ba la'angarōfi li
ndra'oegō. ba ūfondrondrongo lira,
moroi ba zoroego, ba ūasogō chōra
zangorifi, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe a-
ndrō, si no eboea, ena'ō da'ō zange-
fa'ō ja'ira ba danga zamakao ja'ira.
28 (Sangoechoek. 2, 14). Ba ha si'aikō
lō hadia ia chōra sa'ae, ba lafoeli
lalaoe zi lō sōchi fōnaoe, ba ūfoeli
ōloeloe ira ba danga nemalira, ena'ō
da'ō zalaŵara. Ba lafoeli la'angarōfi
li ndra'oegō, ba ūfondrondrongo
lira, moroi ba zoroego, ba ūorifi
ira, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō si
29 no eboea, ha me oega. Ba ūfange-
lama ira, ena'ō lafoeli la'o'ō goro-
samō; ba no si fajawā ira, ba lō
lafondrondrongo goroisamō, ba la-
sawō nifachoiṁ andrō, nibe'e fa-
ngorifi zolo'ō ena'ō. No abe'e mbōrō
doe'ira, la'erogō ndra'oegō, mana-
ndro, lō lafondrondrongo lioe. (Moz.
30 III. 18, 5). Ba sebolo tōdō ndra'oegō
chōra, ha me oega fache, ba ūfan-
gelama ira Ehehamō, nifa'ema za-
ma'ele'ō andrō, ba lō'ō zoei lafo-
ndrondrongo. Ba ōbe'e ira ba danga
niha ba danō, niha bacro, (Raz. II.
31 17, 13. Nga'ōt. II. 36, 15), ba ba
wa'abōlō wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō,
ba lō ūhori ira, ba lō ūfaloea wa-
ngerogō ja'ira, me no Lowalangi
seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō ndra'-
oegō.
32 III. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Lowala-
ngima, Lowalangi seboea ba sabōlō
ba sata'oc niha, si lō mamōhōi fa-
woe'oesa li, fa'eboea dōdō andrō,
bōi bali ambō fa'eboea wamakao
andrō fefoe, si no gōna ndra'aga,
he razoma, ba he satoeama, ba
- he ere, ba he sama'ele'ō andrō chō-
ma, ba he ira toeama ba banoeaoe
andrō fefoe, i'otarai loeo razo
Ndrawa Asiria andrō, iroegi ma'-
ōchō andre. Ba no dōrōdōrō satoelō 33
ndra'oegō, ba da'ō fefoe, si no
gōna ndra'aga; me no si lō farōi
ndra'oegō, ba ja'aga, ba no seboea
horō. (Moz. V. 32, 4. Dan. 9, 14).
Ba razoma ba satoeama ba ere 34
chōma ba ira toeama, ba no lō
ni'o'ōra oroisamō, ba lō nitōng-
nira amachoitamō ba famaroemō
tōdōra. Ba he ū'aē ba danōra so 35
ira, nifa'oe'oe howoehowoe seboea
andrō, nibe'eoe chōra, boealaoe, ba
danō sebolo andrō, satabō sinanō,
niteheoe chōra, ba lō'ō zoei lafō-
ndrondrongo limō, ba lō labōhōli
mboeaboeara si lō sōchi andrō.
Hiza, ja'aga andre, ba no sawoejoe 36
ija'e, ba tanō andre, nibe'eoe chō
ndra toeama, ena'ō la'ā mboeania,
awō zi sōchi andrō chōnia — ba
danō da'ō no sawoejoc ndra'aga.
Boeania sabōlō andrō, ba no razo 37
andrō, nibe'eoe barō mbawa ja'aga
— bōrō horōmā andrō — zi manga;
ja'ira zamatōrō botoma ba oerifō-
ma, ba zomasi ira, ba no tobali
seboea famakao ndra'aga."

FAZA 10.

I. Fangaro fawoe'oesa li. II. La-
faboe'oe woło'ō.

I. Ba mafaboe'oe lima —	bōrō	1
da'ō no mege fefoe —	ba mabe'e	
dandro tanga. Ba ba nifotandro		
andrō, ba so dōi zalaŵama ba tōi		
Nono Lewi ba tōi gere chōma.		
Da'e dōi ba zoera nifotandro andrō :		
Nehemia koemandroe, ono Hakalia		
ba Sedekia, ba Seraja ba Asaria ba		3
Jeremia ba Fasoeri ba Amaria ba		4
Malachia ba Hatoesi ba Sebania		5
ba Maloechi ba Harimi ba Mere-		6
moto ba Obadia ba Daniēli ba		7
Ginitono ba Baroechi ba Mesoela		8
ba Abia ba Mijanini ba Ma'asia		9
ba Biligai ba Semaja; da'ō gere		

- 10 andrō. Ba Ono Lewi : Jesoea, ono Asania, ba Binoei, ma'oewoe He-
 11 nadada ba Kadimiēli ba talifeesōra : Sebania ba Hodia ba Kelita
 12 ba Felaja ba Hanano ba Micha ba
 13 Rehobo ba Hasabia ba Sakoerœ
 14 ba Serebia ba Sebania ba Hodia
 15 ba Bani ba Beninœ. Ba hōgō mbanœa : Fareo ba Fahata-Moabi
 16 ba Elama ba Satoe ba Bani ba Boeni
 17 ba Asigada ba Bebai ba Adonia ba
 18 Bigiwal ba Adini ba Ateri ba Hi-
 19 sikia ba Asoeri ba Hodia ba Ha-
 20 soemi ba Besai ba Harifi ba Ana-
 21 toti ba Nobai ba Magifia ba Mesoela
 22 ba Hesiri ba Mesesabe'eli ba Sadoki
 23 ba Jadoea, ba Felatia ba Hanano
 24 ba Anaja, ba Hosea ba Hanania
 25 ba Hasoebi ba Halohe ba Filiha
 26 ba Sobeki ba Rehoemi ba Hasabena
 27 ba Ma'aseja ba Ahia ba Hanano
 28 ba Anani ba Maloechi ba Harimi
 29 ba Ba'ana. Ba ha niha baero õ na — ere ba Ono Lewi ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō ba sanoenō ba sangai halōwō ba gosali, ba ha niha na fefoe, si no mamabali ja'ira ba niha [baero] ba danō, wolo'ō oroisa Lowalangi —, ba fo'omora ba iraonora, matoea ba alawe, ba dozi si no biha fa'eboea, fa aboto ba dōdōra. (*Eser. 2, 70.*)
- 30 II. Ba fao ba dalifoesōra salaŵa, ba mōi ba hōloe, wamaboe'oe lira, wa edōna latōrō lala goroisa Lowalangi andrō, nifa'ema Moze, enoni Lowalangi, wa edōna latōngōni goroisa Jehovah, So'aja ja'ita, fefoe, awō hoekoe, awō gamachoita fefoe, wa edōna la'o'ō ; (*Jos. 24, 25. Sin. 31 119, 106.*) ; ja'ia wa lō mabe'e ba niha [baero] ba danō nonoma alawe, awō wa lō mahalō oemōnōma nonora ; awō wa lō mahalō ba loeo sabato, ba ma ba loeo bō'ō ni'amoni'ō, na la'ohe niha ba danō waniaga ba ma boea danō hadia ia ngawalō, ni'amawa. Ba ero mewitoe fache, ba lō mahalō nowi, ba lō masoegi zoegilōma. (*Moz.*
- II. 20, 10; 23, 11. F. 13, 15. 16. Amos. 8, 5). Ba mahonogōi na õmō- 33 ma, õfa hoea dōfi mabe'e sogoena ba gosali Lowalangima, (*Raz. II. 12, 14*), bōli roti nifaigifaigi andrō, 34 ba bōli zocmange ni'ā andrō, nibe'e-be'e, fabaja soemange nitoenoe, si lō aefa'aefa ba he soemange ba loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna ba soemange ba gowasa, ba soemange fangandrō saoha gölō ba seemange fameta hōrō, ba wameta horō Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba balazo hadia ia fefoe ni'a'azōchi ba gosali Lowalangima. Ba malaoe dahōdahō, ja'- 35 aga ba erc, ba Ono Lewi ba sato, ba game'ela eoe andrō, ena'ō sawoe-sawē zame'e, ero rōfi, na inōtō, ba gosali Lowalangima, eoe ba naha wamc'e soemange chō Lowalangima Jehovah, dali nifachoi ba zoera gorroisa. (*Moz. III. 6, 12*). Ba si a'a 36 mboea nowi chōma ba si a'a mboea geoe fefoe, hadia ia ngawalō geoe sowoea nibe'e ba gosali Jehovah, ero rōfi ; (*Moz. II. 23, 19*) ; ba si 37 a'a nonoma matoea ba si a'a nono goerifōma, dali nifachoi ba gorroisa, si a'a nono zaŵima ba si a'a nono mbiribirima, nibe'e ba gosali Lowalangima, ba danga gere, sangai halōwō andrō ba nomo Lowalangima. (*Moz. II. 13, 12*). Ba he si a'a 38 hamo andrō chōma ba si a'a zoe-mange nihalō fegero saoha gölō andrō chōma ba si a'a mboea geoe fefoe ba si a'a nagoe ba si a'a wanicha, nibe'e ba gere andrō ba mbate'e andrō ba gosali Lowalangima, ba samboea ni'ofeloe danō nowima nitehe ba Nono Lewi ; ja'ira, Ono Lewi sa, ba sangozaragō si samboesamboea ni'ofeloe ba mbanœa zangahalō chōma, fefoe. (*Moz. III. 23, 17. Moz. IV. 15, 19; 18, 24*). Ba si so göi gere andrō, nga'ōtō 39 Ga'aroni, na la'ozaragō zi samboesamboea ni'ofeloe andrō Ono Lewi, ba Ono Lewi, ba samboesamboea ni'ofeloe zi samboesamboea ni'ofeloe

loe la'ohē ba gosali Lowalangima,
ba mbate'e andrō ba nomo girōgirō
40 labe'e. (*Moz. IV. 18, 26*). Ba mbate'e andrō sa labe'e Iraono Gize-raëli ba Ono Lewi saoha gölōra boea nowi ba agoc ba fanicha, me no ba da'ō so nahia hadia ia ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ere sangai halōwō ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō ba sanoenō ; ba lō ma'ositengagō gosali Lowalangima andrō.

FAZA 11.

I. Tōi ngafōe, si so ba Jeroeza-lema. II. Banoea bō'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Ba ba Jeroezalemia so zalaŵā ; ba niha sato, ba fadahōdahō, ena'ō samōsa ba zi dafoeloe lafa'aso jomo ba da'ō [gōi], ena'ō ba Jeroezalemia, ba mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, so ia, ba si dasidasiŵā, ba ba mbanoea bō'ō lafa'aso. Ba lafahowoe'ō sato fefoe zaoha ūlō, ba wangiağō Jeroezalemia.
(4. 3-12 : *Nga'ōt. I. 9, 2-17.*)
- 2 Ba da'e zalaŵā ba danō, si so ba mbanoea Jeroezalemia ba ba imbanoea mado Joeda — ba mbanoearea so ira, i'iagō danōnia zamōsana : Iraono Gizeräli ba ere ba Ono Lewi ba sangai halōwō ba gosali ba ma'oewoe zawoejoe Zelomo andrō — :
- 3 Ba Jeroezalemia, ba faoma so, he mado Joeda, ba he mado Mbenijami. Mado Joeda ba Ataja, ono Oesia ono Zacharia ono Gaminaria ono Ze-fatia ono Mahalale'eli, nga'ōtō Weresi, ba Ma'aseja ono Mbaroechi ono Choli-Hose ono Hasaja ono Gadaja ono Jojaribi ono Zacharia ono ma'oewoe Zela andrō. Fa'ato nga'ōtō Weresi fefoe, si so ba Jeroezalemia, ba no 468, solohe ba-loese. Ba mado Mbenijami, ba Sáloé ono Mesoela ono Joëdi ono Wedaja ono Golaja ono Ma'aseja ono Iti'eli
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9
- 10

ere, ba Jedaja ba Jojaribi ba Ja-chino ; ba Seraja, ono Hilikia ono 11 Mesoela ono Zadoki ono Merajoti ono Gahitoebi, da'ō hōgō [gere] ba gosali Lowalangi, (*Nga'ōt. II. 31, 13*), ba talifoesōra sangai halōwō ba go-sali, 822 fefoe, ba Adaja, ono Jeroha ono Welalia ono Gamisi ono Zacharia ono Wasoeri ono Malachia, ba 13 talifoesōnia, hōgō ngafē, 242 fefoe, ba Amasai, ono Gasare'eli ono Ga-zai' ono Mesilemoto ono Imeri, ba 14 talifoesōra, niha sabōlō, 128 fefoe. Hōgōra Zabidieli, ono Hagedoli. Ba 15 ono Lewi, ba Semaja, ono Hasoebi ono Gasirika ono Hasabia, nga'ōtō Merari, ba Sabata'i ba Josabada, 16 samaigimaigi halōwō baero andrō, ba gosali Lowalangi, hōgō ngafē ba Nono Lewi, (*Nga'ōt. I. 26, 19*), ba Matania ono Micha ono Zabidi 17 ono Gasafo, samatōrō fanoenō andrō samobōrō „mi'andrō saoha gölō“ andrō ba wangandrō, ba Bakibokelia, tambalina andrō ba dali-fesōnia, ba Abada, ono Zamoea ono Galala ono Jedoctoeno, a'oi 18 Ono Lewi ba mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, 284 fefoe. Ba sanaro ba 19 mbawandroehō, ba Akoeboe ba Talamono ba talifoesōra, sanaro ba mbawandroehō andrō, 172 fefoe. Ba Iraono Gizeräli bō'ō, ere ba 20 Ono Lewi, ba ba mbanoea bō'ō misa so ba mbanoea mado Joeda ; tanōnia i'iagō zamōsana. Ba sangai 21 halōwō ba gosali, ba ba Gofeli andrō so nomora, ba mandroera Ziha ba Gisifa. Ba satoea Nono Lewi 22 ba Jeroezalemia, ba Oesi, ono Mbanī ono Hasabia ono Matania ono Mi-chia, nga'ōtō Gasafo, sanoenō, ba nilaoelaoe ba gosali Lowalangi. Noa 23 sa ibe'e goroisa razo, ba chōra andrō, wamaboe'oe sibai ba zanoenō andrō, tebe'e chōra zogena chōra, ero ma'ōchō. Ba Fetaja, ono Mese-sabe'eli, nga'ōtō Zera, ono Joeda, nifataro razo ba wainatoenō hoe-hoe niha sato fefoe.

25 II. Ba ba mbanoea side'ide andrō, ba danōra misa, ba ba Giriati-Araba ba ba halama soja chōra so mado Joeda ōsa, ba ba Dibona ba ba halama soja chōra, ba ba Jekabise'eli ba ba halama soja chōra, ba ba Jesoea ba ba Molada ba
 26 27 ba Mbetifeleti, ba ba Hasara Zoeala ba ba Mbereseba ba ba halama soja chōra, ba ba Zikelagi ba ba Mechona ba ba halama soja chōra,
 28 29 ba ba Eni Rimono ba ba Zorea ba ba Jaramoeti, ba ba Zanoa ba Adoela ba ba balama chōra, ba ba Lachisi ba ba mbenoeara ba ba Aseka ba ba halama soja chōra. Tobali i'otarai Mbereseba,
 30 31 iroegi ndraso Hinomo la'agō. Ba mado Mbenijami, ba ba Geba ba ba Michimasi ba ba Naja ba ba Mbetiēli ba ba halama soja chōra,
 32 33 ba ba Ganatoti ba ba Nobi ba ba Cananaria, ba ba Hasora ba ba Rama
 34 ba ba Gita'i, ba ba Hadidi ba ba Zebo'i ba ba Nebalati, ba ba Lodi
 35 ba ba Gono, ba ndraso doeka a-ndrō. (*Nga'ōt. I. 4, 14*). Ba Ono Lewi, ba ba mado Joeda ōsa ba ba mado Mbenijami ōsa.

FAZA 12.

I. Tōi·gere ba tōi Nono Lewi, si no mangawoeli. II. La'amoni'ō gōli mbanoea. III. Aoha gōlōra wame'e balazo gere andrō.

1 I. Ba da'e dōi gere ba tōi Nono Lewi, si no fao chō ndra Seroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, Jesoea, moroi si tooe: Seraja ba Jeremias
 2 ba Esera, (*Eser. 2, 2*), ba Amaria
 3 ba Maloechi ba Hatoesi ba Sechania
 4 ba Rehoemi ba Meremoto, ba Ido ba Ginitoi ba Abia (*Loek. 1, 5*),
 5 ba Mijamini ba Ma'adia ba Biliga
 6 ba Semaja ba Jojaribi ba Jedaja
 7 ba Sáloe ba Amoki ba Hilikia ba Jedaja; da'ō hōgō gere ba hōgō dalifoesōra, ba gōtō Jesoea andrō.
 8 Ba Ono Lewi, ba Jesoea ba Binoei ba Kadimiēli ba Serebia ba Joeda

ba Matania andrō, satoea ba wanōenō fangandrō saoha gōlō, awō ndra talifoesōnia ; ba Bakiboeki ba Oeni, talifoesōra, ba gamaoedoera, ngenoli samalamalali. Ba ono Jesoae, ba Jojaki, ba ono Jojaki, ba Eliasibi, ba ono Geliasibi, ba Jojada, (*A. 1. 26. F. 3, 1. 20*), ba ono Jojada, ba Jonata, ba ono Jonata, ba Jadoea. Ba me loeo Jojaki, ba da'e hōgō ngafē ba gere : Salahi Zeraja Merari ba salahi Jeremiah Hanania, ba salahi Gesera Mesoela ba salahi Gamaria Johanan, ba salahi Maloechi Jonata ba salahi Zebania Josefo, ba salahi Harimi Gaden, ba salahi Merajoti Helikai, ba salahi Ido Zacharia ba salahi Ginitono Mesoela, ba salahi Gabia Zichiri, ba so gōi zalahi Minijami, ba salahi Moadia Wilita'i, ba salahi Mbiliga Zamoea ba salahi Zemaja Jonata, ba salahi Jojaribi Matanai ba salahi Jedaja Oesi, ba salahi Zalai Galai ba salahi Gamoki Geberi ba salahi Hilikia Hasabia ba salahi Jedaja Netane'eli. Ba Ono Lewi : Ba gōtō ndra Eliasibi, Jojada, Johanano, Jadoea tetanō ba zoera hōgō ngafē ba ere, iroegi razo Dario andrō, razo Ndrawa Weresia. (*A. 10. 11*). Hōgō ngafē, ma'oewoe Lewi nitanō ba zoera hikaja, iroegi gōtō Johanano, ma'oewoe Geliasibi. Ba hōgō Nono Lewi, ba Hasabia ba Serebia ba Jesoea ba Bani ba Kadi-miēli ba talifoesōra, ba gamaoedoera, ba wanōenō fangandrō saoha gōlō, dali nifachoi Dawido, enoni Lowalangi, wa mamalamalali ngenoli andrō : (*Nga'ōt. I. 27, 17, Nga'ōt. I. 25. Nga'ōt. II. 29, 25*). Matania ba Bakiboekia ba Obadia ba Mesoela. Ba sanaro ba mbawandroeħħ Dalamono ba Akoebi, sanaro ba mbate'e girōgirō andrō, ba mbawandroeħħ. (*F. 11, 17, 19. Nga'ōt. II. 8, 14. Nga'ōt. I. 26, 15. 17*). Da'ō [hōgō ngafē] ba gōtō

Jojaki, ono Jesoea ono Josadaki,
ba ba gōtō ndra Nehemia koema-
ndroe Esera ere sangila amachoita.
(A. 10. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 40. 41. F. 5,
14. Eser. 7, 1-6).

- 27 II. Ba ba we'amoni'ō gōli mba-
noea Jeroezalema, ba lafakaoni'ō
Nono Lewi, ladozigō banoea si so
ira, ena'ō möi ira ba Jeroezalema,
ena'ō owoeawoea dōdōra ba ena'ō
mangandrō saoha gōlō ira, ba we'-
amoni'ō andrō, wolaoe fanoenō ba
famōzī faritia ba folaoe biola nitika,
28 seboea ba side'ide. Ba owoelo nge-
noli zanoenō andrō, he ōri Jeroe-
zalema, ba ōri Netofa, (Raz. II. 25,
29 23), ba he banoea Mbeti Giligala ba
banoea Geba ba banoea Asimaweti;
noa sa ba zi tcfasoei Jeroezalema
labe'e zi no amaedola halama soja
30 chōra sanoenō andrō. Ba lahaogō
ira ere ba Ono Lewi ba he niha
sato, ba bawa gōli ba ōli, ba lahaao-
31 gō. Ba oeŵā'ō möi ba gōli jaŵā
zatoea mado Joeda, ba oefaa'so
zangandrō saoha gōlō, doea mbawā
seboea, doea ngenoli: Si sambawā
sangandrō saoha gōlō, ba lasaŵā
gambōlō, mbawa gōli golawoea,
tete gōli lala, (F. 2, 13; 3, 13),
32 ba solo'ō moroi foeri Hosaja ba si
33 matonga zatoea mado Joeda, ba
34 Asaria ba Esera ba Mesoela, mado
Joeda ba mado Mbenijami ba Se-
35 maja ba Jeremias, ba ere ōsa, si so
torofe, ba Sacharia, ono Jonata ono
Zemaja ono Matania ono Michaja
36 ono Zatoeroe ono Gasafo; ba tali-
foesōnia: Semaja ba Asare'eli ba
Milalai ba Gilalai ba Ma'ai ba Ne-
tane'eli ba Joeda ba Hanani, solohe
nifolī andrō, chō Dawido, enoni
Lowalangi; ba fōna so Gesera sa-
ngila amachoita. (Nga'ōt. I. 23, 5).
37 Ba lasaŵā mbawa gōli ba goembroe,
ba ladōlō ira mijawā, latōro nibosi
andrō, ba mbanoea Dawido, ba
zanōsō ba gōli, jaŵā gōdo Dawido,
ba laroegi mbawa gōli ba nidanō,
tánō ba gatoemboechā loeo. (F. 3,
- 26). Ba si sambawā sangandrō sao- 38
ha gōlō, ba ba gabera lasaŵā, ba
ja'odo zolo'ō da'ō, awō zi matonga
zato, ba dete gōli, matōrō malige
„danoeri“ andrō, maroegi gōli sa-
we'ewe'e andrō, (F. 3, 11), ba ma- 39
tōrō mbawa gōli ba mado Geferaji
ba bawa gōli ba mbanoea satoea ba
bawa gōli gi'a ba malige Hanane'eli
ba malige Mea, ba maroegi mbawa
gōli mbiribiri, ba la'iagō zinga mba-
wa gōli ba goeroenga. Ba tobali ba 40
ngai gosali Lowalangi so zangandrō
saoha gōlō andrō, si doea mbawā,
ba so gōi ndra'o ba si matonga
zatoea, awōgoe, ba ere andrō Eliaki 41
ba Ma'aseja ba Miniami ba Michaja
ba Elioënai ba Sacharia ba Hana-
nia, si so torofe, ba Ma'aseja ba 42
Semaja ba Eleazarī ba Oesi ba Jo-
hanano ba Malachia ba Elama ba
Ezeri. Ba manoenō zanoenō andrō,
ba Jiseraja zatoeara. Ba soemange 43
seboea labe'e, me loeo da'ō, ba
omoeso dōdōra, me no ibe'e chōra
wa'omoeso dōdō seboea Lowalangi,
ba he ira alawe ba iraono, ba no
somoeso tōdō, ba tobali arōoe misa
terongo wa'omoeso dōdō Jeroeza-
lema.
- III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba tefataro 44
zamaigmāigi ba mbate'e andrō, ba
nibe'e boeala andrō, saoha gōlō, si
a'a hadia ia ba si sambocsamboea
ni'ofeloe, ba nihōna ja'ia, ena'ō ba
da'ō la'ovoeloi mbalazo gere ba ba-
lazo Nono Lewi, ame'ela mbanoea
misa, boea novi; noa sa omoeso dō-
dō mado Jocda gere andrō ba Ono
Lewi, sangaingai halōwō. (Nga'ōt.
I. 25. F. 10, 37; 13, 5). Famosoema- 45
nge Lowalangira halōwō da'ō ba fa-
ngehangehao andrō. Ba sanoenō a-
ndrō ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō,
ba la'o'ō nifachoi ndra Dawido ono-
nia Selomo. Noa sa ba gōtō fōna 46
sa'ae ba gōtō ndra Dawido Asafo
hōgō zanoenō, ba so wanoenō ba
fangandrō saoha gōlō, chō Lowa-
langi. Ba dozi Iraono Gizerāeli, 47

ba gōtō Zeroebabcli ba ba gōtō Nehemia, ba labe'e mbobotolō andrō, balazo zanoenō ba balazo zanaro ba mbawandroehō, ndrohoe-ndrohoe mbalazora ma'ōchō ; ba danga Nono Lewi labe'e game'ela ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba Ono Lewi zame'c ba ma'oewoe Ga'aroni ame'-ela ni'amoni'ō. (F. 10, 39. Moz. IV. 18, 26).

FAZA 13.

I. Ifahaogo'ō sibai gosali Nehemia. II. Itegoe zato, me no lō moebe'e mbalazo gere. III. Iwa'ō sibai zoei we'amoni'ō loeo sabato. IV. Iterawa wangai onto niha baero.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba labaso ba niha sato zoera Moze, ba lasōndra, wa no moesoera ba da'ō, wa lō'ō manō tola möi banoea Lowalangi Ndraono Gamoni ba Iraono
- 2 Moabi, (Moz. V. 23, 3-6), me no lō la'ohe ō Ndraono Gizeraeli roti ba idanō, fōna no, ba me no la'onii Mbileamo andrō, ba wangelifi ja'ira, fangelifi andrō nibali'ō Lowalangigoe howochowoe. (Moz. IV. 22, 5. 6. Jos. 24, 9). Ba me larongo goroiwa andrō, ba laheta ba Ndraono Gizeraeli niha bō'ō fefoe. Ba fōna da'ō sa'ae, ba no maoso Geliasibi ere, si tengabō'ō Dobia, si no moefataro samagimaigi ba mbate'e andrō ba gosali
- 4 Lowalangida, (Hez. 8, 7), no ihaogō nahia Dobia andrō mbate'e seboea ; ba mege, ba soemange ni'a andrō ni'irō'ō ba da'ō ba koemōjō ba gamagama ba si samboesamboea ni'ofoeloe mboea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha, sinema Nono Lewi ba sanoenō ba sanaro ba mbawandroehō, awō mboeala saoha gölō andrō, balazo gere. (Moz. IV. 18, 21). Ba me loeo da'ō, ba lō ja'o ba Jeroezalema, noa sa möido chō razo, ba ndrōfi si 31 chō Aretazasa, razo Mbabeli ; ba lō ara, ba oefoeli oc'andrō aefaa ndra'o chō razo, (F. 11, 24), ba me oeroegi Jeroezalema, ba oe'ila

horō Geliazibi andrō, me no ihaogō chō Dobia mbate'e ba zinga gola-jama gosali Lowalangi. Ba abao sibai dōdōgoe ba da'ō, ba oetema oeheta ba mbate'e andrō gamagama Dobia, ahorī oetibo'ō baero, ba ocwa'ō lafoeli lahaogō mbate'e andrō ; ba oefoeli bacha gamagama ba gosali Lowalangi, awō zoemange ni'a, awō goemōjō.

II. Ba oerongo na gōi, wa lō moebe'e mbobotolō andrō, sinema Nono Lewi, ba no tobali laheta ira Ono Lewi ba sanoenō andrō, nifataro ba halōwōra ; no isa'wa mbenoeania zamōsana. Ba oetahigō zatoca, oemanane : Hana wa no la'erogō gosali Lowalangi? Ba oefakao-ni'ō ira, ba oefoeli oefataro ira ba nahara. (F. 10, 40), Ba dozi niha Jechoeda, ba la'ohezisamboesamboea ni'ofoeloe, boea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha, labe'e ba mbate'e wangō-hōna andrō. (Moz. IV. 18, 21). Ba oefataro samaigimaigi ba mbate'e wangōhōna andrō Zelemia ere ba Sadoki sangila amachoitia ba Fedaja Ono Lewi, ba tohoetohoe dangara Hanano, ono Zakoeroe ono Mata-nia ; da'ō sa zi fadoehoe dōdōma, ba ba dangara tebe'e wamaosa ba dalifoesōra. (Nga'ōt. I. 26, 20). Tōrō-tōrō tōdōoe chōgōe da'ō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ba bōi olifoegō'ō zi sōchi andrō, nilaoegoe ba gosali Lowalangigoe ba ba halōwōba da'ō.

III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba oe'ila 15 ōsa ba mado Joeda, solazi boea nagoe ba loeo sabato ba solohe jomo boca nowi ba samonoro kalide ōsi nagoe ba boea nagoe ba boea ara ba hadia ia na ngawalō, ba solohe jomo ba Jeroezalema, ba loeo sabato. Ba octegoe ira na la'amawa hadia ia mbalazo. (F. 10, 32. Jer. 17, 21-27). Ba banoea Diro andrō, 16 si no fatewoe chōra ba da'ō, ba la'ohe jomo gi'a ba hadia ia ngawalō waniaga, ba la'amawa ba

- niha Jehoeda ba Jeroezalema, ba | Iraono Moabi. Onora, ba matonga 24
 17 loeo sabato. Ba oetahigō zalava niha Jehoeda, oemanc chōra : He lalaoe li Gasoto, ba ma li soi no moroi wa mosala manō ami, wa lō mege, ba lō la'ilā li niha Jehoeda.
 18 mi'amoni'ō loeo sabato? Hadia, te Ba oetahigō ira, oe'elifi ira, ba 25
 ngeno no lamanō gōi ira toeami, si oebago ōsa ndra matoea andrō ba tobali bōrō wa ifatōrō chōda ba ba oedōdōni mboera, ba oebe'e ba hō-
 mbanoea andre wamakao andrō fe-
 foe Lowalangida? Ba ja'ami, ba mi-
 nōnō na wōnoe Lowalangi andrō ba mibe'e ba nonora matoea nonomi
 Ndraono Gizeraēli, wolaoe salacha alawe, ba bōi mihalō oemōnōmi,
 19 ba loeo sabato ! Ba ha si'aikō ogōmi ba ma dongami, nonora alawe !
 ba mbawa gōli, sara wongi lō sa- (Moz. V. 7, 3)! Tenga no da'ō mbōrō 26
 bato, ba oe'wa'ō ladoehō mbawa gōli ; ba oe'oro'iō na : lō tola la- horō Zelomo, razo Ndraono Gize-
 foeli labokai, irege no aefa loeo sa- raēli? Ba niha baero andrō fefoe,
 bato. Ba oefataro ōsa nono matoea ba no lō razo si máne ja'ia, ba no andrō fefoe, ia Lowalangi, balazi wa'omasi Lo-
 andrō chōgōe, ba zinga mbawa gōli, walanginia ia. Ba ja'ia gōi, ba ira
 fa bōi la'ohē jomo waniaga, ba loeo alawe baero zamowōhō, ba wama-
 20 sabato. Ba baero mbanoea Jeroe- zōchi horō. (Sam. II. 12, 24. Raz. I.
 3, 13; II. 4). Ba ija'e, ba tarongo 27 .
 zalema la'iagō saniaga ba samawa- chōmi, mosala seboea ami, sala a-
 mawa hadia ia ba kade, ba zi bo- ndrō fefoe, wamazōchi horō ba Lo-
 21 ngi, mato doea wongi. Ba oetegoe walangida, me mihalōhalō ndra ala-
 ira, oemane chōra: Hadia wa baero we baero? Ba no oemōnō Zanabala 28
 gōli doemaodao ami ba zi bongi ! andrō, banoea Horona, nono Jojada
 Na samoeza tō, ba oefara'oe'ō ami ! ono Geliasibi ere seboea ; ba oefo-
 Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba labato we'amōi fanō da'ō, oehetia ia ba ngaigoe.
 22 na loeo sabato. Ba oebe'e gōi li ba Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe chōra, ja'oegō Lo-
 Nono Lewi : lahaogō ira ba mōi walangigoe, me no larlaoe zalacha
 manaro ba mbawa gōli, ba we'amo- ba gere ba ba nibe'e ōmōra, ja'ira
 ni'ō loeo sabato. Ba da'ō gōi tōrō ere ba Ono Lewi! Ba tobali oehaogō 30
 tōdōoe chōgōe, ja'oegō Lowalangi- ira, oehetia chōra hoekoe niha bacro
 goe, ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ba fefoe, ba oehonogōi halōwō gere ba
 wa'ebaea dōdōoe andrō, si no halōwō Nono Lewi, hadia halōwō
 hōna ! zamōsana, ba hc fame'e eoe andrō, 31
 23 IV. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōido na inōtō, awō zi a'a hadia ia. Tō-
 gōi moefaiji niha Jehoeda andrō, rōtōrō tōdōoe chōgōe [da'ō], ja'oegō
 si no mangai ira alawe [baero], ba Lowalangigoe, ba zi sōchi !
 neoa Gasoto ba Iraono Gamoni ba

Soera

GESITERA.

FAZA 1.

I. Owoeloa seboea chō razo Ahasiwero. II. Lō edōna mōi wo'omonia Wasi, ba itibō'ō ia razo.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo razo Ahasiwero andrō — Ahasiwero si no razo i'otarai danō Ndrawa Hindroe, iroegi danō Gaitiofia, razo zi 127 nga'ōrō 2 danō —, me loeo da'ō, me doemadao razo Ahasiwero andrō ba da 3 daoma razo ba gōdo ba Zoesa, me no aloea mendroea fache razo ia, ba ilaoe fatome, ikaoni nawōnia salawa fefoe ba enoninia, tobali owoelo chōnia goemandra ba danō Weresia ba ba danō Media ba salawa ba 4 koemandroe ba danō misa, ba ifa'-ele'ō wa'eboea wa'azonia, awō la-chōmi wa'eboeania, ha oega bongi — 5 180 ngaloeo wa'ara —. Ba me no ahori mbongi da'ō, ba ibe'e gō zato fefoe razo, ō niha si so ba da'ō ba gōdo, ba Zoesa, he satoea ba he iraono, owoeloa si fitoe bongi fa'ara, barō gōli kaboe ba ngai gōdo razo. 6 Na latawi goelamboe safoesi ba baroc loeo sowē waroewaroe, nifosinga sinala tarafali oengoe, ba firō ni'olaedoeroe andrō, famachai ba zi hoelō daroe nahe maremara. Ba kaso dadaoma niha, ba no bōna ame ba firō ba mbale foewala ba maremara ba baloeri ba lazocridi. 7 Ba ana'a mako wamadoe, ba oi si faehoefahoe mako andrō; ba agoe chō razo, ba no fahōna, ba ginōtō chō razo sobōwō. Ba ba wamadoe, ba no moebe'e li, wa lō famarooe;

da'ō sa goroisa razo ba zatoea fefoe ba gōdonia : balazi manō zamōsana. II. Ba fo'omo razo, Wasi, gōi, ba ibe'e gōi gō ba ndra alawe ba gōdo razo Ahasiwero. Ba me no 10 ūnō ngaloeo zilalō, me no owoeawoea dōdō razo, ba nagoe, ba ibe'e li chō ndra Mehoema, Bisita, Harabona, Bigita, Abagata, Setara, Charaka, si dafitoe, enoni jomo, sangai halōwō chō razo Ahasiwero, ena'ō la'he chō razo wo'omonia 11 Wasi, sobala hōgō wo'omo razo, ba wama'ele'ō fa'asōchinia, ba niha sato ba ba zalaŵa, me no si sōchi sibai bawa ia. Ba lō edōna mōi 12 Wasi, fo'omo razo, lō i'o'ō niwa'ō razo, nifa'ema genoni andrō. Ba mofōnoc sibai razo, hoemola bacha dōdōnia. Ba hoemedē razo ba zatoeatoea andrō, soncche ba wamaigi inōtō — fefoe hadia ia sa niwa'ō razo, ba lafatimba'ō ba zoneche ba hoe-koe ba ba wolohe ba lala hoehoeo ; (*Nga'ōt. I. 12, 32*) ; ba si no 13 amaedola zahatō chōnia, ba Charesena ba Setara ba Adamata ba Tarisi ba Meresi ba Maresena ba Memoecha, salawa Ndrawa Weresia ūsa ba salawa Ndrawa Media ūsa, si dafitoe andrō, si fa'ilā'ila bawa chō razo ba si no hōgō ba gamatōrōwania andrō, ba imane razo : (*Eser. 7, 14*) ; Hadia hoekoc uifatōrō chō 15 Wasi fo'omo razo, me no lō ni'o'ōnia oroisa razo Ahasiwero, nifa'ema genoni andrō? Ba imanc Memoecha 16 chō razo ba ba zalaŵa andrō : Tenga ha sambalō horō chō razo horō

- Wasi fo'omo razo, no horō ba zalaŵa fefoe ba ba niha sato fefoe
 17 ba danō razo Ahasiwero fefoe. Dozi ira alawe, ba larongo dania wolaoe wo'omo razo, ba tobali la'ositengagō ndra matoeara, na lamane : No iŵa'ō razo Ahasiwero, la'ohe ehōnia wo'omonia Wasi, ba techōnia mōi.
 18 Ma'ōchō andre ladocnōdocnō ba nawō razo salawā fo'omo zalaŵa Ndrawa Weresia ba fo'omo zalaŵa Ndrawa Media, si no mamondrongo wolaoe wo'omo razo andrō ba lō ambō dania wa lō ba dōdō ba fangaboe dōdō. Na mōi dōdō razo, ba jamoebe'e goroisa, nitanō ba zoera goroisa ba Ndrawa Weresia ba ba Ndrawa Media, fa tebai awoe'a : wa lō tola sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia chō razo Ahasiwero Wasi, ba fa'asalawānia, ba ibe'e ba ndra alawe bō'ō razo, ba ndra alawe si
 20 sōchi moroi chōnia. (*Dan. 6, 8*). Ba na larongo goroisa razo andrō, niifarongogō ba gamatōrōwania — si no eboea sibai — ma'asagōrō, ba la'ata'ocfi ndra matoeara ira alawe fefoe, he salawā, ba he ono mbanoea. Ba omasi razo ba awōnia salawā niŵa'ōnia andrō ; ba i'o'ō
 21 razo niŵa'ō Memoecha. Ba ifa'ohc'ō zoera, idozigō ūri barō mbawa razo, sara ūri, ba sagōrō zoera, ha soi ira, ba hadia lira : ira matoea zamatōrō si so baomonia ; ba lira ilaoe. (*Neh. 13, 24*).

FAZA 2.

- I. La'ohe chō razo Gesitera andrō, Iraono Gizeraeli. II. Thalō ia razo. III. I'ombacha'ō Morodochai za-moenoe razo ena'ō.

- 1 I. Ba mc no aefa da'ō, me no alō wōnoe razo Ahasiwero, ba itōrō tōdōnia Wasi, awō wolaoenia andrō, awō nihonogōi mege, ba chōnia andrō. Ba lamane ono matoea andrō chō razo, ngoningoninia : Acha ja'-aloei chō razo nono alawe sawoejoe ba si sōchi, jamoefataro
 2
 3 zamaigi razo, jamoedozigō ūri ba gamatōrōwania, sangoweloji ono alawe sawoejoejoe ba si sōchi, fefoe, ba wolohe ba gōdo, ba Zocsa, ba nomo ndra alawe andrō, barō mbawa Hega'i samaigimaigi ira alawe, ba ndra moefatōrō wangehao andrō ; ba heza dania zomasi razo, ono alawe, ba ja da'ō wo'omo razo, fangali Wasi. Ba omasi razo niŵa'ōra, ba i'o'ō da'ō. Ba no so ba gōdo, ba Zoesa niha Jehoeda, Morodochai dōi, ono Ja'iro ono Zime'i ono Gisi, mado Mbenijami, ni'oloi'ō no, moroi ba Jeroezalema, awō ni'oloi'ō andrō, si fao chō Jechnonia, razo mado Joeda, ni'oloi'ō Nebockanesa, razo Mbabeli. (*Raz. II. 24, 14*). Ba Morodochai andrō, ba sange'eboea Hadasa — Esitera —, ono dāna namania, me no si lō ama ba si lō ina Hadasa andrō. Ba no si sōchi sibai boto nono alawe andrō, ba si sōchi sibai bawa ; ba me mate ndra amania inania mege, ba isooe ia ononia Morodochai. Ba me uo terongo niŵa'ō razo, oroisania andrō, me la'oja'ō wolohe ba gōdo, ba Zoesa, barō mbawa Hega'i, ono alawe, ba la'ohe gōi Gesitera ba gōdo razo, barō mbawa Hega'i, samaigimaigi ira alawe. Ba omasi ia nono alawe andrō, eboea dōdōnia chōnia ; ba i'aliogō wamaigi fangchao andrō chōnia, ibe'e dāna chōnia andrō, ba ifa'aso chōnia ngoningoninia andrō, nitehe chōnia, si dafitoe, ono alawe, moroi ba gōdo razo, ba ibe'e nahiania ba he nahia ngoningoninia andrō wondrege zi sōchi mbate'e ba nomo ndra alawe. Ba lō ni'ombacha'ō Gesitera ha ma-
 do ia ba ha niha niwara ; noa sa iŵa'ō chōnia Morodochai, bōi ja'-moe'ombacha'ō.
 II. Ba ero ma'ōchō manōrōnōrō 11 Morodochai fōnafōna golajama no-mo ndra alawe, ba wamaigimaigi na lō hadia ia chō Gesitera, ba heza la'ohe ia. Ba ero na iroegi inōtō, ba 12

- mōi jomo chō razo Ahasiwero nono alawe, samōsa, na no iroegi zi 12 waŵa andrō, ba nifatōrō chōnia ni-honogōi ba ndra alawe andrō, — si manō sa wa'ara wangehao andrō chōra : ōnō waŵa lagoele'ō wani-cha emoeri, ba ōnō waŵa gōi za-mohoea bō'ō, ba hadia ia na wa-
- 13 ngehao ndra alawe — : ba na mōi jomo chō razo nono alawe, samōsa, ba lō tola lō labe'e chōnia fefoe hadia ia zomasi ia, ena'ō i'ohe ba gōdo razo, na i'otarai nomo ndra 14 alawe andrō. Na bongi mōi ia jomo [chō razo], ba na moloeo, ba ifoeli ia, ba ba nomo ndra alawe si samboea mōi ia ba da'ō, barō mbawa Za'asagasa, enoni jomo chō razo, samaigimaigi dongania ba dōi ; ba lō tola sa'ae mōi ia chō razo, ha na no omasi razo ia, ba na ifakao- 15 ni'ō. Ba me no iroegi inōtō chō Gesitera, ono Gabihailo, tāna nama Morodochai andrō, si no manooe ja'ia ononia, me no iroegi inōtō chōnia, ba mōi ia jomo chō razo, ba lō hadia ia i'andrō, ha niŵa'ō Hega'i andrō, enoni jomo chō razo, samaigimaigi ira alawe. Ba la'omasi'ō 16 Gesitera dozi sangila ja'ia. Ba la-halō jomo chō razo Ahasiwero, ba gōdo razo chōnia, Gesitera, ba mba-wa si foeloe — baŵa Tebeti —, me 17 no aloea meōnō fache razo ia. Ba omasi razo Gesitera, moroi ba wa'o-masinia ndra alawe bō'ō fefoe, ba eboea dōdōnia chōnia, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdōnia ba nono alawe bō'ō fefoe. Ba ibe'e ba hōgōnia mbala hōgō wo'omo razo ba ibali'ō 18 fo'omo razo, fangali Wasi. Ba ilaoe walōwā seboea razo, ikaoni nawōnia salaŵa ba enoninia, fefoe ; falōwā ba wangai Esitera, ba ba danō gōi itehe wolombase, ba mame'e boeala 19 ia, fa'obōwō razo. Ba me lafoeli la'owoeloi nono alawe, ba no doe-madao ba zinga mbawandroehō chō 20 razo Morodochai —. Ba lō ni'ombacha'ō Gesitera ha niha niwara ba
- ha mado ia, no i'o'ō niŵa'ō Morodochai chōnia, no ifondrondrongo niŵa'ō Morodochai, si mane mege, me iraono ia na baomonia.
- III. Me loeo da'ō, me no doe- 21 madao ba zinga mbawandroehō chō razo Morodochai, ba tesao wa'afō-chō dōdō genoni jomo chō razo, daroea ira, Bigitana ba Teresi, sanaro ba mbawandroehō, ba la'aloei wamoenoe razo Ahasiwero. Ba iro- 22 ngo da'ō Morodochai ba i'ombacha'ō chō Gesitera, fo'omo razo, ba Esitera zama'ema chō razo niŵa'ō Morodochai. Ba lasechegō ba 23 larong, wa tengə faja, ba latawi zi daroea andrō ba gatoenga. Ba tetanō ba zoera da'ō, ba zoera hi-kaja chō razo.
- FAZA 3.
- I. Lō ifosoemange Hamano andrō, nibali'ō razo salaŵa, Morodochai.
- II. I'aloei lala ba wangohori niha Jehoeda Hamano.
- I. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba ibali'ō 1 salaŵa Hamano razo Ahasiwero, Hamano ono Hamedata, ma'oewoe Agagi, i'ebœa'ō, ba jaŵa dadaoma zalaŵa bō'ō fefoe ba ngainia ibe'e dadaomania. Ba dozi enoni razo, si so ba gōdo chō razo, ba latoehi danō ba lafalōgoe tooe ira fōna Hamano, me no oroisa razo da'ō ba chōnia. Ba Morodochai, ba lō itoehi danō ba lō ifalōgoe tooe ia. Ba lamane enoni razo, si so ba gōdo chōnia, chō Morodochai : Ha-na wa ūsawō goroisa razo? Ba ero maôchō lamanō chōnia, ba lō ifondrondrongo, ba la'ombacha'ō chō 3 Hamano, ba wamaigi, na lō te'ala Morodochai; noa sa i'ombacha'ō 4 chōra, wa niha Jehoeda ia.
- II. Ba me i'ila Hamano, lō itoehi danō fōnania Morodochai ba lō ifalōgoe tooe ia, ba mofōnoe sibai ia. Ba fajafaja iŵa'ō tōdōnia, na ha samōsa Morodochai iboenoe; me no la'ombacha'ō chōnia ha soi 5

- 7 Morodochai, ba i'aloei lala Hamano, ba wangohori niha Jehoeda, iwa Morodochai, fefoe; ba danō Ahasiwero, ma'asagōrō. Ba ba mbaŵa si fōfōna — baŵa Nisana —, me no aloea mewechezara fache razo Ahasiwero, ba lalaoe „woeri” — dahōdahō — fōna Hamano, la'erogō ma'ōchō ba la'erogō baŵa, ba gōna ba zi ineweledōloe ba mbaŵa si felendroea — baŵa Adara. Ba imane Hamano chō razo Ahasiwero : So soi samboea, si no moezaewa ba niha bō'ō, ba danō fefoe, barō mbawaoe ba si no tonia ; hoekoe chōra, ba no faehoe ba hoekoe niha bō'ō fefoe, ba oroisra razo, ba lō la'o'ō, ba no tengā si nangea, itehe manō chōra da'ō razo.
- 8 9 Ba na atoelō chō razo, ba nibe'e soera, ba wangohori ja'ira, ba oebe'e ba danga ndra toeakoemandroe wirō, 44,120,000 ba roefia, ena'ō labe'e ba
- 10 11 12 13 nahia girogirō chō razo. Ba isōbi ba doeroenia laedoeroe razo, laedoeroe si so tandro, ba ibe'e chō Hamano andrō, ono Hamedata, ma'oewoe Agagi, oedoe niha Jehoeda. (*Moz. I. 41, 42, F. 8, 2*). Ba imane razo chō Hamano : Firō andrō, ba chōoe lab'e, ba ba niha andrō, ba laoe zōmasi'ō. Ba hoemede ira ba doeroeteli razo ba zi meweledōloe ba mbaŵa si fōfōna ; ba latōrō sibai nihonogōi Hamano, wama'ohe'ō soera ba nifataro razo ba ba goemandroe ba zi sagōsagōrō tanō, ba ba zalaŵa soi niha misa, dali wanōera chōra ba danōra ba he li soi andrō misa. Tōi razo Ahasiwero nibō'e ba zoera goroisa andrō, ba lafotandro tandro ba laedoeroe a-
- woraboe zi so chōra, amaedola zi lō sochō. Ba da'ō niŵa'ō ba zoera 14 andrō : ladozigō tanō wame'e oroisra, ena'ō dozi niha zamondrongo, ba ena'ō no te'anō ira, na iroegi baŵa da'ō. Ba la'aliogō sinenge andrō, 15 si fagohi, la'o'ō niŵa'ō razo, me ha si'aikō tebe'e goroisa andrō, ba gōdo, ba Zoesa. Ba moedadao manga razo, awō Hamano ; ba banoea Zoesa, ba si tobali tōdō.
- FAZA 4.
- I. Irongo Esitera wa'aboe dōdō Morodochai ba fa'aboe dōdō niha Jehoeda. II. Edōna mōi ia chō razo.
- I. Ba me irongo Morodochai niŵa'ō andrō fefoe, ba isika noechnania, i'onoechoa gonigoni ba ilaoe nawoe ba hōgōnia, ba mōi ia baero ba newali, mangarōugarō sibai ba mege'ege, (*Sam. II. 1, 11, 13, 31*). Ba iroegi fōnafōna mbawa gōli chō razo. Ba bawa gōli chō razo, ba lō tola itōrō sobaroe gonigoni. Ba dozi tanō, heza terongo niŵa'ō razo, oroisania andrō, ba aboe sibai dōdō niha Jehoeda, ba mamonī ba gōira ba mege'ege ba mangarōngarō, ba ato zamōrōni gonigoni ba awoe. (*Job. 42, 6. Jon. 3, 5*). Ba so ngonigoni Gesitera, ono alawc ba enoninia ira matoea; la'ombacha'ō chōnia da'ō, ba aboe sibai dōdō wo'o-mo razo andrō. Ba ifa'ohe'ō noecha, noecha Morodochai, ena'ō ifoeli iheta gonigoni andrō ; ba lō ihalō. Ba hoemede Gesitera chō Hatacha, enoni jomo chō razo, nibe'enia enoni Gesitera, ba ifatenge chō Morodochai, ba wanofoe hadia geloeaha da'ō fefoe, hana wa lamanō. Ba mōi tooe Hatacha chō Morodochai ba newali, fōnafōna mbawa gōli chō razo. Ba ahori i'ombacha'ō chōnia Morodochai, he lawisa chōnia mege ba fa'eboea wirō andrō, nifaboe'oe Hamano, nitoelo, nibe'e ba nahia girogirō chō razo, ba niha Jehoeda, cna'ō laboenoe ira. (*F. 3, 9*). Ba ibe'e 8

gōi chōnia zoera goroisa andrō, sa-gōrō, oroisa moroi ba Zoesa, ba wangohori niha Jehoeda, ena'ō i'oroma'ō chō Gesitera, ba ena'ō i'omba-eha'ō chōnia, wangandrō chōnia janmōi jomo chō razo, ba wangandrō chōnia fa'ahaehō dōdō ba fangorifi iwara.

9 II. Ba so Hatacha, i'ombacha'ō
10 chō Gisitera niwā'ō Morodochai. Ba ifafoeli'ō li chō Morodochai chō
11 Hatacha andrō, imane : Dozi enoni razo, ba he niha sato ba danō razo, ba no larongo, wa ha sara hoekoe, hoekoe mate, na so zi mōi bacha chō razo, ba golajama tānō bacha, na si lō moekaoni, fefoe gofoe ha nihá, he ira matoea, ba he ira ala'-we, atō na so ni'oro'ō razo si'o razo andrō chōnia, ena'ō aoeri ia. Ba ja'odo, ba no sara wa'wa sa'ae, ba lō sihede chōgoe, ba we'amōi chō
12 razo. Ba me no lafoeli chō Moro-
13 dochai niwā'ō Gisitera, ba ifafoeli'ō gōi li chō Gesitera Morodochai, imane : Bōi ū'ō tōdōoe, ha ja'oegō dania zaoer niha Jehoeda, me no
14 ba gōdo razo so'ō. Na si ndroehoe-
. sa lō hedehedecē ba gōtō da'e, ba so dania wangefa niha Jehoeda ba fangorifira, ta'ilā heza moroi, ba ja'oegō ba si samba omo ja'ami, ba si mate. Ha zangila, na tengā bōrō gōtō da'e, wa no tobali fo'o-
15 mo razo ndra'oegō ! Ba ifafoeli'ō zoei li chō Morodochai Esitera, iman-
16 ne : Ae faloecha'ō niha Jehoeda, banoea Zoesa, ba mi'amoni ba gō, chōgoe : tōloe ngaloco ba tōloe mbo-nji, ba bōi manga ami, ba bōi mibadōe hadia ia ; ba ja'o gōi, ba oemanō gōi wamoni, awō ngononingoe andrō, ono alawe. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mōido jomo chō razo, he ū'ae no fanawō oroisa da'ō. Na matedo, ba hana na matedo ! (Raz.
II. 7, 4). Ba mofanō Morodochai,
17 i'o'ō sibai nifa'wa'ōgō Gesitera chōnia.

FAZA 5.

I. Lō mofōnoe razo, eboea dōdōnia chō Gesitera. Ikaoni razo, awō Hamano, Esitera, ba wemanga chōnia. II. Fajawasa Hamano ba fatiessania chō Morodochai.

I. Ba me no aefa doea wongi, ba i'obaroe mbaroe wo'omo razo Esitera, ba i'agō golajama tānō bacha, ba gōdo razo, ba gamaoedoe gōdo, me no doemadao ba dadaoma razo chōnia razo, jomo ba gōdo, ba gamaoedoe mbawandroehō ba gōdo. Ba me i'ilā wo'omonia Esitera, tooe ba golajama, razo, ba eboea dōdōnia chōnia, ba i'oro'ō chō Gesitera zi'o-nia ana'a, si so ba dangania, razo. Ba i'ondrasi Esitera, ibabaja mbalō zi'o. Ba imane chōnia razo : Hadia chōoe, fo'omo razo, Esitera, hadia ni'andrōoe ? He irege zi matonga gamatōrōwagoe, ba latehe chōoe !

Ba imane Esitera : Na atoelō chō razo, ba jamōi manga chōgoe ma'-ōchō, awō Hamano, ba gō andrō, si no oe'asiwai chōnia. Ba imane razo : Mita'ita'i mihede chō Hamano, ena'ō ma'o'ō zomasi Gesitera ! Ba me no so razo, awō Hamano, ba wemanga gō andrō, ni'asiwai Gesitera, ba imane razo chō Gesitera, me ibadoebadōe nagoe razo : Hadia ni'andrōoe, ena'ō labē'e chōoe ? Hadia zomasi'ō ? He irege zi matonga gamatōrōwagoe, ba latehe chōoe ! (Mar. 6, 23).

Ba itema linia Esitera, imane : Da'ō ni'andrōgoe ba da'ō zomasido : na no faloechado wa'e-boea dōdō, wamaigi razo, ba na omasi razo ibē'e ni'andrōgoe ba itōrō chōgoe zomasido, ba jamoe-foeli mōi manga chōgoe razo, awō Hamano, ba gō andrō, ni'asiwai goe chōra dania, ba mahemoloe oe'o'ō niwā'ō razo.

II. Ba mofanō Hamano, omoeso dōdōnia ba lō saboe dōdōnia hadia ia, me loeo da'ō. Ba me i'ilā Morodochai ba zinga mbawa gōli chō razo, me i'ilā lō maoso, ba lō i'ata'-

- 10 oefi ia, ba mofōnoe sibai Hamano
10 ba chō Morodochai andrō. Ba itaha
zoei dōdōnia Hamano. Ba me iroegi
chōra, ba ifakaoni'ō zi fahoewoe
11 chōnia ba fo'omonia Seresi. Ba itoe-
nō chōra wa'eboea gana'ania ba
fa'oja nononia matoea, awō wamo-
soemange razo ja'ia, awō wa no jaŵa
zalaŵa andrō ba jaŵa genoninia
12 ibe'e ia razo. (F. 9, 10). Ba imane
na Hamano : Ba fo'omo razo, Esi-
tera, ba lō nikaoninia, awō razo,
ba gō andrō, nihalōnia, ha ja'odo
andre ; ba he mahemoloe, ba no
13 ja'o nikaoni, awō razo. Ba ambō na
chōgōe da'ō fefoe, fatoea oe'ila na
doemaodao ba zinga mbawa gōli
razo niha Jehoeda andrō, Morodo-
14 chai. Ba imane chōnia fo'omonia
Seresi, awō zi fahoewoe chōnia a-
ndrō fefoe : Ndramoefazōchi gatoe-
nga, 50 hela wa'alawā, ba mahe-
moloe mbanoea, ba ōŵa'ō chō razo,
ena'ō lataŵi ba da'ō Morodochai ;
ba na aefa da'ō, ba ae manga, awō
razo, ba ja omoeso dōdōoe ! Ba
omasí Hamano niŵa'ōra, ba ifafazō-
chi'ō gatoenga andrō.

FAZA 6.

I. Itōrō tōdō razo wanolo Moro-
dochai ja'ia. Niŵa'ō Hamano. II. Ifo-
soemange Morodochai Hamano. Fa'a-
boe dōdōnia ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba lō
alaoe hōrō razo. Ba i'oro'iō zoera
2 hikaja, ba labaso chōnia. Ba lasō-
ndra, wa no moetanō ba zoera a-
ndrō, wa no i'ombacha'ō Morodo-
chai, me laboenoe ena'ō razo Aha-
siwero enoni jomo andrō chō razo,
si daroea, Bigitana ba Teresi, sa-
3 naro ba mbawandroehō. Ba imane
razo : Hadia mege nibe'e ba da'ō
chō Morodochai soemange ba si sō-
chi? Ba lamane ngonigonni razo :
4 Lō moebe'e hadia ia. Ba imane razo : Ha niha ba golajama? No iroegi
sibai golajama tānō baero ba gōdo
razo Hamano, ba wangandrō chō

razo, ena'ō lataŵi Morodochai, ba
gatoenga andrō, nifalaoe'ōnia chō-
nia. Ba lamane chō razo ngoningo-
ninia : Hamano zi so ba golajama.
Ba inane razo : Jamōi jomo ! Ba
mōi jomo Hamano, ba imane chō-
nia razo : He lawisa ba niha somasi
razo ifosoemange? Ba imane dōdō-
nia Hamano : Ha niha zomasi razo
ifosoemange, na tengā ja'odo? Ba
imane chō razo : Na so zomasi razo
ifosoemange, ba ndramoehalō mba-
roe razo, ni'obaroe razo mege. awō
koedo, ni'okoedo razo, nifanaembœ
saembœ chō razo, ba ndramoebe'e
ba danga nawō razo salawā mbaroe
andrō, awō koedo, ena'ō labe'e ba-
roe niha andrō, somasi razo ifoso-
emange, ba ena'ō lafakoedo ia ba
koedo andrō, ba lafanōrōnōrō ba
newali, ba ndra moe'ao fōnania :
Da'e nilaoe ba niha, somasi razo
ifosoemange ! (Moz. I. 41, 43).

II. Ba imane razo chō Hamano : 10
Ta'ita'i halō mbaroe andrō, awō
koedo si mane niŵa'ōoc, ba laoe da'ō
chō Morodochai, niha Jehoeda andrō,
sidaodao ba zinga mbawa gōli chō
razo ; bōi ambōsi niŵa'ōoe andrō,
fefoe ! Ba ihalō mbaroc andrō Ha-
mano, awō koedo, ifobaroe Moro-
dochai ba ifakoedo ba ifanōrōnōrō
ba newali ba moe'ao ia fōnania,
imane : Si mané wolaoe ba niha,
omasí razo ifosoemange ! Ba ifoeli 12
ia ba zinga mbawa gōli chō razo
Morodochai. Ba foelōi Hamano,
isaŵa chōra, no aboe dōdōnia ba
no ibaloegō hōgōnia. (Sam. II. 15,
30). Ba itoenō chō wo'omonia Se-
resi ba ba zi fahoewoe chōnia da'ō
no mege fefoe. Ba lamanc chōnia
satoeatoea andrō chōnia : Na iwa
niha Jchoeda Morodochai andrō —
me no ibōrōtaigō ahōndrō ndra'ōegō
fōnania — ba tebai ñlaŵa ia, ba
tobali aloea manō ahōndrō ndra'ōegō
chōnia. Ba lō saetoe hoehoeora na, 14
ba so genoni razo, samangaōsō Ha-
mano ba gō andrō, nihalō Gesitera.

FAZA 7.

I. Pombacha'ō chō razo dōdō Hamano andrō Esitera, ba i'andrō wangerofinia ba fangorifi niwara. II. Fōnoe razo. Ifatawi'ō Hamano ba ga-toenga andrō nitaroe'ōnia.

- 1 I. Ba so razo, awō Hamano, ba wemanga chō Gesitera. Ba isofoe chō Gesitera, me loeo da'ō gōi, me labadoebadoe nagoe, imane: Hadia ni'andrōoe fo'omo razo, Esitera, ena'ō labe'e chōoe? Hadia zomasi'ō? He irege zi matonga gamatōrōwā-goe, ba latehe chōoe. Ba itema linia fo'omonia Esitera, imane: Na no faloechado wa'eboea dōdō wamai-gioe, ja'oegō, razo, ba na atoelō chō razo, ba alacha la'orifi ndra'o, bōrō wangandrōgoe andre, ba he iwama, bōrō zomasido andrō. Noa sa moe'amawa ndra'aga, ja'odo andre ba iwama, ba wangohori ja'-aga, ba wamoenoe, ba wamakiko. Na ni'amawa sawoejoe ira matoea ba sawoejoe ira alawe na atō ndra'aga, ba lō hedehedegoe ena'ō; tengsa si nangea noedoema andrō, wa te'ala razo ibe'e. Ba hoemedē razo Ahasiwero, imane chō wo'omonia Gesitera: Ha niha da'ō ba heza so ia, sams'amōi ba dōdōnia folaoe da'ō? Ba imane Esitera: Oedoema andrō si fatioe tōdō chōma, ba ja'ia Hamano andre, si lō sōchi! Ba tokeia sibai Hamano chō razo ba chō wo'omonia.
- 2 II. Ba maoso razo, ba wōnobia, ibōhōli wamadoe agoe, mōi ia ba kaboe, ba ngai gōdo; ba torōi Hamano, ba wakaosa chō Gesitera, ena'ō lō laboenoe ia; aboto sa'ae ba dōdōnia, wa no i'etoe'ō hoekoenia razo, hoekoe famoenoe. Ba me mangawoeli jomo ba naha wemanga no mege razo, moroi ba kaboe, ba no ibalōdochini gaso andrō, da-daoma Gesitera, Hamano. Ba imane razo: Hadia, iboenoe wo'omo razo ba da'e jomo chōgoe? Ba ha si'aikō iwa'ō da'ō razo, ba labaloegō sa'ae

mbawa Hamano. Ba imane Herabona, enoni jomo chō razo, sangai-nhai hadia ia chōnia: Hiza gatoenga andrō, ba ngai nomo Hamano, 50 hela wa'alawa, nifalaoe'ō Hamano chō Morodochai, si no mama'ema fangorifi chō razo. Ba imane razo: Mitawi ia ba da'ō! Ba latawi Hamano ba gatoenga andrō, nifalaoe'ōnia chō Morodochai. Ba awena alō wōnroe razo.

FAZA 8.

I. Tebal'ō salawa Morodochai, fangali Hamano. II. Tetehe ba Niha Jehoeda lalaoe mbalō ba zamoenoe ja'ira ena'ō, ni'andrō Gesitera chō razo. III. Fa'omoeso dōdō Niha Jehoeda ba da'ō.

I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba ibe'e boelanina chō Gesitera razo nomo Hamano, oedoe Niha Jehoeda. Ba molala chō razo Morodochai, me no i'ombacha'ō chō razo Esitera, wa sahatō chōnia Morodochai. Ba iheta laedoeroenia razo, laedoeroe si so tandro, nihalōnia mangawoeli chō Hamano mege, ba ibe'e chō Morodochai. Ba Esitera, ba ibe'e satoea baomo ba nomo Hamano Morodochai. (Moz. I, 41, 42).

II. Ba ifoeli hoemedē Gesitera chō razo, itoehi zalo fōnania, mege'ege ia, ba i'andrō wa'ahachō dōdō razo, ena'ō itolo, fa bōi aloea nifachai Hamano andrō, ma'oewoe Agagi, ba Niha Jehoeda, famoenoe andrō. Ba i'oro'ō zi'onia ana'a andrō chō Gesitera. Ba maoso Gesitera, i'agō fōna razo, ba imane: Na atoelō chō razo, ba na no faloechado wa'-ahachō dōdōnia, ba na si nangea iwa'ō razo ba na omasi ia ndra'odo, ba jamoefā'ōhe'ō zoera, jamoefā'ōroi'ō wangai mangawoeli zoera no, tōdō Hamano andrō, ono Hamedata, ma'oewoe Agagi, nifasore'ōnia, ba wamoenoe Niha Jehoeda ba danō barō mbawa razo, fefoe. Tcbai sa oetaha oefagi wamoenoe

9

1

2

3

4

5

6

- andrō, si gōna niwama ena'ō, ba tebai oetaha oefaiwangohori iwa-
ma andrō ! Ba imane razo Ahasi-
werō chō wo'omonia Esitera, ba chō Morodochai Niha Jehoeda : Noa sa
oebe'e boealagoe chō Gesitera no-
mo Hamano, ba ja'ia, ba no moe-
taväi ba gatoenga, me no ibabaja
7 Niha Jehoeda. Ba ja'ami, ba hana
na mifa'ohe'ō zoera, hana na tōi
razo mibe'e ba Niha Jehoeda andrō,
he wisa zomasi ami, ba mifotandro
tandro ba laedoeroe chō razo. Me
no tebai niwoe'ai li ba zoera, nibe'e
tōi razo ba si no moefotandro ta-
ndro andrō ba laedoeroe chō razo.
8 Ba hoemedē ira ba doeroetoeli razo,
me loeo da'ō, ba zi 23, ba mbaväa
si töloe — baväa Siwana —, ba lafa-
zöchi, zoera la'o'ō niwa'ō Morodo-
chai, ba Niha Jehoeda, ba ba nifa-
tarō razo ba ba goemandroe ba ba
zalaväa, ba nōri andrō fefoe, si 127,
i'otarai danō Ndrawing Hindroe, noe-
malō ba danō Gaitiofia, dali wan-
noera ba zi sarasara öri ba he li zi
samboesamboza soi, ba ba Niha
Jehoeda, ba ba wanerara ba ba
9 10 lira. Ba ifabe'e'ō dōi razo Ahasiwerō
ba ifotandro tandro andrō ba lae-
doeroe chō razo ; ba ifa'ohe'ō ba
zinenge si fakoedo, saösō, koedo ba
11 kandra chō razo koedora. Soera a-
ndrō, ba no fanehe razo ba Niha Je-
hoeda ba mbanoea misa fefoe, hana
na la'woeloi ira, ba wanimba sa-
moenoe ja'ira, ba wangohori sato
andrō, ba danō misa, samoenoe ja'
ira ena'ō, ba he iraono, ba he ira
alawé, ba wamoenoe, ba wamakiko,
ba hana na laraboe zi so chōra,
12 amaedola zi lō soch'ō, ha ma'ōma'-
ōchō, ba nōri barō mbawa razo Aha-
siwerō, fefoe, ba zi nie 13, ba mba-
13 wa si 12, — baväa Adara. Ba taro-
ma li ba zoera andrō, ba nibe'e
oroisa, nidozigō öri, ena'ō dozi soi
zamondrongo, ba ena'ō na si no
te'anō Niha Jehoeda, na loeo da'ō,
14 ba wolaoe balöra ba nemalira. Ba
ha si'aikō tebe'e goroisa andrō, ba
gōdo ba Zoesa, ba mofanō zinenge
andrō, saösō, si fakoedo ba haeloe
koedo chō razo, salio ahe, la'o'ō
niwa'ō razo, la'aliogō ira, lafandroeo
koedo.
- III. Ba möi tooe Morodochai, 15
iröi razo, baroe zalaväa mbaroenia.
biroe-läwi ba safoesi, ba mosae-
mboe ana'a ia ba mobaroe seboea,
tarafali ba oengoe, ba owoeawoea
dödö mbanoea Zoesa, ba omoeso
dödöra. Noa sa faloecha wa'ohahaoe 16
dödö ba fa'omoeso dödö ba fa'owoe-
awoea dödö ba soemange Niha Je-
hoeda. Ba dozi öri ba dozi banoea, 17
heza iroegi niwa'ō razo ba oroisania
andrō, ba so wa'omoeso dödö ba
Niha Jehoeda ba fa'owoeawoea dödö
ba femangamanga, ba owoeloa. Ba
ato zi tobali Niha Jehoeda niha
baero, me no ihawoei ira fa'ata'oera
Niha Jehoeda.

FAZA 9.

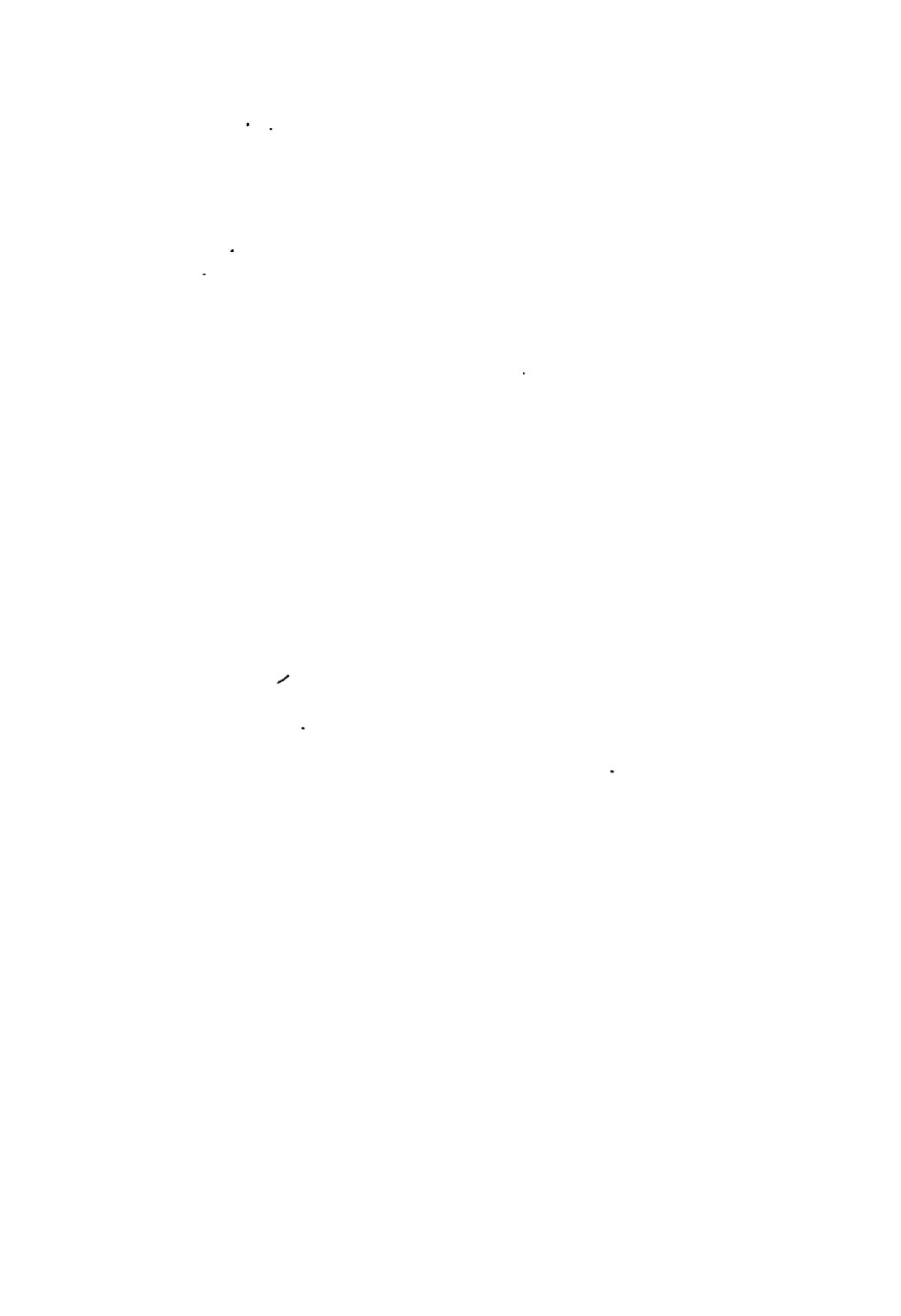
- I. Lalaoe mbałöra Niha Jehoeda.
II. Lahonogöi owasa „Foerimi” mba-
wä da'ō.

- I. Ba ba zi me 13 ba mbaväa 1
si 12, — baväa Adara — ba nifa-
loea ena'ō niwa'ō razo, oroisania
andrō, loeo nidönadöna zi fatioe
tödö ba Niha Jehoeda, ba wolaväa
ja'ira, ba zi no tobali, ba nilaväa
Niha Jehoeda si fatioe dödö chöra :
ba la'woeloi ira, ba mbanoea, 2
ba danō barō mbawa razo Ahasi-
werō, ba wamoenoe samoenoe ja'ira
ena'ō. Ba lō solaväa ja'ira, me no
dozi soi ihawoei fa'ata'oera Niha
Jehoeda. Ba latolo Niha Jehoeda
dozi salaväa ba danō, ba he nifa-
tarō razo ba koemandroe ba koe-
mandra, me no ihawoei ira fa'ata'-
oera Morodochai. No seboea ae Mo-
rodochai, ba genoni razo, ba itöröi
danō fefoe toeriania, me itoegoe
tedooe manō wa'eboea Morodochai
andrō. Ba te'ala sibai zi fatioe tödö
chöra fefoe lab'e Niha Jehoeda,
3
4
5

- lafafahō ba la'ō'ōtō, laboeboenoe; somasi ira lafatōrō ba zi fatioe tōdō chōra. Ba ba hati ba Zoesa, ba 500 niha laboenoe Niha Jehoeda, lafakiko. Fabaja Farasandrāta ba Dalafono ba Asafata, ba Forata ba Adalia ba Aridata, ba Faramasa ba Arisai ba Arida'i ba Wajesata, ono Hamano andrō, si dafoeloe, ba ba laboeboenoe, ono Hamano ono Hamedata, oedoe Niha Jehoeda, ba si so chōra, ba lō lababaya. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba irongo razo wa'ato niboenoe ba hati ba Zoesa. Ba imane razo chō wo'omonia Esitera : Ba hati, ba Soesa, ba no 500 niboenoe Niha Jehoeda niha, fabaja ono Hamano, si dafoeloe, ba ta'ila he wisa wolaoera ba nōri bō'ō barō mbawa razo ! Ba hadia ni'andrōoe, ena'ō lateho chōoe ? Ba hadia zo- masi'ō, ena'ō latōrō chōoe ? Ba imane Esitera : Na atoelō chō razo, ba ena'ō mahemoloe gōi latehe ba Niha Jehoeda ba Zoesa nilaoera ma'ōchō ; ba ono Hamano andrō, si dafoeloc, ba ena'ō na latawī ba gatoenga. Ba ibe'e li razo, la'o'ō da'ō ; ba tebe'c goroisa ba Zoesa, ba ono Hamano andrō, si dafoeloe, 15 ba latawī. Ba owoelo zoei Niha Jehoeda ba Zoesa, ba zi me 14, ba mbaŵa Adara, ba 300 laboenoe niha ba Zoesa. Ba si so chōra, ba lō lababaya. Ba Niha Jehoeda ba nōri bō'ō barō mbawa razo, ba owoelo, ba latimba zamoenoe ja'ira ena'ō, wolaoe balōra ba noedoera andrō, ba 75,000 laboenoe si fatioe tōdō chōra, ba si so chōra, ba lō lababaya.
- II.** Ba zi me 13 ba mbaŵa Adara lalaoe da'ō, ba ba zi me 14, ba molombase ira, ba labali'ō baŵa gowoeloa ba baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō. Ba Niha Jehoeda ba Zoesa, ba no faoma owoelo [ba wamoeno oe-doera], ho ba zi me 13, ba he ba zi me 14, ba tobali ba zi me 15 molombase ira, ba loeo da'ō labali'ō
- baŵa gowoeloa ba baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō. Andrō wa si me 14, ba mbaŵa Adara, labali'ō baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō ba baŵa gowoeloa, si no amaedola gowasa Niha Jehoeda ba danō, ba mbanoea si zaewe ba danō misa, ba faoma lafa'ohe'ō chō nawōra goeracha (*Neh. 8, 10*). Ba itanō ba zoera da'ō fefoe Morodochai, ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera ba Niha Jehoeda, idozigō ūri barō mbawa razo Ahasiwero, he sahatō, ba he sarōoe; ifachoi hoekoe da'ō chōra : cro rōfi, ba labe'e baŵa si sōchi zi' me 14 ba si me 15, ba mbaŵa Adara, — la'ohia'ō mbaŵa andrō mege, ba nitimba Niha Jehoeda si fatioe tōdō chōra, ba baŵa si tobali fa'omoeso dōdō fa'atosasa, ba si tobali loeo gowoeloa fa'aboedōdō — wamali'ō baŵa gowoeloa ba baŵa wa'omoeso dōdō, ba zi faoma lafa'ohe'ō chō nawōra oeracha, ba ba nibc'ebe'e boeala ba zi noemana. Ba labe'e hoekoe [ba chōra Niha Jehoeda] zi no lafobōrō andrō, awō nisoera Morodochai chōra. Me no tōdō Hamano andrō, ono Hamedata, ma'oewoe Agagi, oedoe Niha Jchoeda fefoe, wamoeno Niha Jehoeda, ba me no ifalaoe'ō „woeri” — dahōdahō —, ba wamakiko ja'ira ba ba wangohori, (*F. 3, 7*), ba me no iŵa'ō razo — me no fahoehoeo chōnia Gesitera — me no ibe'e zoera, alacha chōnia tofana mangawoeli dōdōnia famakiko andrō, ba latawī ia ba gatoenga, fabaja iraononia. Andrō wa labe'e tōi mbaŵa andrō „woerimi”, bōrō „woeri” andrō, ba ūsi zoera no mege fefoe, awō zi no faloecha ira, ba he nirongora. Ba lahonogōi hoe-koe da'ō Niha Jehoeda, ba chōra ba ba nga'ōtōra dania, ba he ba zi mōi banoeara, hoekoe si tebai awoe'a : la'amoni'ō mbaŵa andrō, si doea ngaloeo, dali zi no moebe'e ba zoera ba fangohonogōi ja'ia. Ba fa bōi olifoe ira mbaŵa da'ō ba

- ena'ō latōrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara da-
nia, dozi omo ba dozi ōri ba dozi
banoea, fa bōi taja ba Niha Je-
hoeda mbaŵa „woerimi” andrō, bōi
29 manō olifoe nga'ōtōra mitooe. Ba
labe'e ba zoera fo'omo razo, Esitera,
ono Gabihailo, ba Morodochai, Niha
Jehoeda andrō, labe'c fangaronia
wa'asalaŵara andrō, ba wame'e
soera „woerimi” andrō si samboea.
30 Ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera ba Niha Jehoeda
fefoe ba nōri andrō si 127, amatō-
rōwā Gahasiwero ma'asagōrō, ihaō-
31 gō linia ehōra, soroi ba dōdō, ba
wame'e hoekoe mbaŵa „woerimi”
andrō, ba ginōtō nihonogōi, dali
wa no labe'e hoekoe Morodochai
Niha Jehoeda ba fo'omo razo Esi-
tera, awō wa no labe'e hockoe ehōra
ba ba nga'ōtōra mitooe gamachoita
- andrō ba wamoni ba gō ba ba wa-
ngarōngarō. Ba tobali hoekoc nifa- 32
choi ba „woerimi” andrō ba goroisa
Gesitera ; ba tetanō ba zoera.
- FAZA 10.
- Fa'ebœa Morodochai.
- Ba ifobeo niha ba danō ba ba
hoelo razo Ahasiwero. Ba fango-
ma'ōnia fa'ebœania ba fa'abōlōnia,
ba fangoombacha lachōmi Morodo-
chai, me no ifolachōmi ia razo, ba
no moetanō ba zoera hikaja razo
ba Media ba ba Wercsia. Niha Je-
hoeda andrō Morodochai, ba no ta-
mbalina razo Ahasiwero, ba no eboea
dōinia ba niha Jehoeda, ba omasiō
niwara fefoe ia, me no sangaloei
fangoifi madora, ba me sohare ni-
wara i'aloei ba hochoeonia iefoe.

1
2
3



II. SOERA WAMAHAO.

Soera

J O B I.

FAZA 1.

I. Fa'atoelō Jobi andrō ba fa'ohaeo dōdōnia. II. Iloeloe Jobi Lowalangi ba danga Zatana, ba wanandraigō ja'ia. III. Taja fefoe zi so chōnia ba tekiko gōi nononia. Fa'e-bolo dōdōnia.

- 1 I. So niha [fōna], ba danō Oesi, Jobi dōinia, niha satoelō ba sadōlō tōdō, sangata'oefi Lowalangi ba si fa'oedoe ba zi lō sōchi. (*Hez. 14, 14.*)
2 Jak. 5, 11). Ba fitoe nononia ma-toea ba tōloe nono alawe. Ba 7000 chōnia mbiribiri ba 3000 gondra. ba 500 fasa zaŵi ba 500 galide si alawe, ba ato sibai zawoejoenia; tobali salawā niha da'ō, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe, tānō ba gatoemboe-eha loeo. Ba maosomaoso nononia matoea, lalaqe fatome, samōsa ma'-ōchō, ba lafakaonikaoni'ō dalifoesōra alawe si datōloe andrō, ba wemanga chōra. Ba na no fattoetoe watomesa andrō, ba ifaŵa'ōgō chōra Jobi, ena'ō na lasala'ō ira. Ba ihoelō wongi wemaoso, ibe'e zoemange nitoe-noe, i'ohia'ō wa'atora. Imane sa'ae Jobi : Ma dania no molalō nonogoe andrō, ma no la'erogō Lowalangi tōdōra ! Si manōmanō wolaoe Jobi andrō.
6 II. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba so nono Lowalangi, ba wangondrasí Jehowa, ba fao gōi chōra Zatana. (*F. 38, 7. Ngā'ōt. I. 21, 1. Raz. I. 22, 19.*) Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana : Heza õ'otarai? Itema li Jehowa Sata-na, imane : Oe'otarai koemoli, no oetōrōi goeli danō ! (*Mat. 12, 43.*)

Fet. I. 5, 8! Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana : Hadia, no õnehegō gōi genonigoe Jobi andrō? Lō'ō sa famae-donia ba goeli danō, ba wa'atoelō ba ba wa'adōlō dōdō, ba wangata'oefinia Lowalangi ba ba wa'oedoe-sa ba zi lō sōchi. Itema li Jehowa Satana, imane : Hadia, i'ata'oefi gōi Lowalangi Jobi, lō bōli gōlōnia? Tenga no ūfoba'aba'a ia ba omonia, fabaja fefoe zi so chōnia, fasoei? Halōwō dangania, ba no ūfahowoe'ō, 10 ba itoegoe oja manō goerifōnia ba danō. Ba tema oro'ō dangaoe ba 11 babaja zi so chōnia fefoe, ba lō zi lō ikaoni ba mbawaoe, wa i'erogō ndra'oegō. Ba imane Jehowa chō 12 Zatana : Hiza, fefoe hadia ia, zi so chōnia, ba ja so ba dangaoe, ba bōi babaja mbotonia ! Ba mofanō Zatana, irōi Jehowa.
III. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, 13 me mangamanga nono Jobi ono matoea ba ononia alawe, ba nomo ga'ara si a'a, ba me labadoebadoe nagoe, ba so zangombacha toeria 14 chō Jobi; imane : No mangōehoe-ndra laza zaŵi ba mangaloei gōra galide si alawe, ba hinōlōe, ba so 15 manō Ndrawa Zaba, la'olo'i'ō, ba la'ōtō si'ōli zawoejoe, ba ha ja'o zoloi, ba wangombacha chōoe. Ba 16 lō saetoe na li da'ō, ba so zamōsa tō, imane : No aeechoe galitō Lowalangi, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba no i'ā mbiribiri, fabaja sawoe-joe, ba ha ja'o zoloi, ba wangombacha chōoe. (*Raz. II. 1, 12.*) Ba lō saetoe na li da'ō, ba so za- 17

- mōsa tō, imane : Tōloe bawá za-bōlō Ndrawa Galedaia, ba lahawoei manō gondra, laraboe; ba sawoejoe, ba la'ōtō si'ōli, ba ba ja'o zoloi, ba 18 wangombacha chōoe. Ba lō saetoe na li da'ō zoei, ba so zamōsa tō, imane : Mangamanga mege nonooe matoca ba onooe alawe, ba nomo 19 ga'ara si a'a, ba i'ozoemagō so nagi sabōlō, moroi ba danō si mate, telobi ba nomo andrō, ba watalingania ma'a'ōfa, ba adoedoe, ilangō ndraonooe andrō ba mate ira, ba ha ja'o zoloi, ba wangombacha 20 chōoe. Ba maoso Jobi, isika noechnia, ifatōwō'ō mboenia; ba ifalōgōe tooe ia ba danō, mangaloeloe ia. 21 (*Mos. I. 37, 29. Esser. 9, 3.*) Imane : Lō noechagoe, me oe'otarai daloe ninagoe, ba lō noechagoe, na mangawoelido dania, **Jehowa zame'e ba Jehowa zangai; nisoeno dōi Jehowa!** (*Sangomb. 5, 14. Tim. I. 6, 7!*) Ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō lalō Jobi, ba lō iwa'ō si lō gōna nilaoe Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 10.*)

FAZA 2.

I. Fanandraigō Jobi zoei : fōchō ; lō mangiwa dōdōnia. II. Mōi mamaigi ja'ia zi fahoewoe chōnia, si datōloe.

- 1 I. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, ba ifoeli momōi nono Lowalangi, ba wangondrası Jehowa; ba mōi awōra Zatana gōi, ba wangondrası Jehowa. 2 (*F. 1, 6.*) Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana : Heza ō'tarai? Itema li Jehowa Satana, imane : Oe'otarai 3 koemoli, no oetōrōi goeli danō. Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana : Hadia, noa gōi ūnehegō genonigoe Jobi andrō? Lō'ō sa famaedonia ba goeli danō, ba wa'atoelō ba ba wa'adōlō dōdō ba ba wangata'ocfi Lowalangi ba ba wa'oedoesa ba zi lō sōchi. Lō'ō na nibōhōlinia satoclō andrō chōnia, ba no ūfarooe ndra'o, ba wamakao ja'ia, lō bōrōbōrō! 4 Itema li Jehowa Satana, imane :

Oeli zalahi goeli ! — ba fefoe hadia ia, ochōta niha, ba iloeloe, asala aoeri ia! Ba tema oro'ō dangaoe, babaja nōsinia, ba lō zi lō ikaoni ba mbawaoe, wa i'erogō ndra'oegō! Ba imane Jehowa chō Zatana : Hiza, ba dangaoe so ia, ba bōi etoe'ō nosonia! Ba mofanō Zatana, iroi Jehowa, ba ibōzi Jobi bio, i'otarai narō kahe, noemalō ba galizoezoe. (*Mos. V. 28, 35.*) Ba halō doega lawoe, ba woga'aga'a ūsinia, doemadao ia bawoe. (*Sam. II. 13, 19. Est. 4, 3.*) Ba imane chōnia fo'omonia : Hadia, aro zoei na dōdōoe ba zatoelō andrō chōoe? Tema efa'ōgō chō Lowalangi ba jagō mate! Ba imane chōnia : Fehede zi lō tōdō wehedeoe. **Si sōchi andrō, ba no tatemā chō Lowalangi, ba hadia tatimba zi lō sōchi?** Ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō horō mbewe Jobi.

II. Ba larongo zi fahoewoe chō Jobi – datōloe ira – fefoe wamakao andrō, si no gōna ia, ba maoso ira, i'otarai mbanoea chōra zamōsana : Elifasi, banoea Dema ba Bilidado, banoea Zoea ba Sofari, banoea Na'ama, mamagōlō ira, ba we'amōi, ba wangoroma'ō fa'ahachō dōdōra ba ba wondrara tōdōnia. (*Mat. 25, 36. F. 32, 1 b. t.*) Ba me 12 lafaōga hōrōra, me arōe na ma'i-foe ira, ba lō la'ilā wa ja'ia; ba mege'ege ira, ba lasika noechara, dozi ira, lafazaoemba mijawā ga-woegawoe, satoroe ba hōgōra. (*Ngen. Jer. 2, 10.*) Ba doemadao ira, awō-nia, ba zalo, fitoe ngaloeo ba fitoe mbongi, samōsa lō sihede chōnia, samboea li lō'ō, me no la'ilā, wa no falawoe wa'afōchō andrō chōnia.

FAZA 3.

I. P'elifi mbaŵa wa'atoemboenia Jobi. II. Mangarōngarō ia ba wa-makao andrō.

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba hoemedē Jobi, i'elifi mbaŵa wa'atoemboenia. (*F. 10, 18. Jer. 15, 10; 20, 14.*)

- 2 Hoemedē ia, imane : gōlō ba da'ō, ba aefa zawoejoe chō
 3 „Jatekiko mbaŵa andrō, ba zi toe- zochō ja'ia.
 mboe ndra'o, ba bongi andrō, me Hana wa ifohaga zi noemana, ba 20-
 laŵa'ō : No toemoege nono ma- hana wa i'orifi zaboe tōdō ?
 toea ! Si dōnadōna fa'amate ba lō aloea, 21
 4 Ja'ogōmigōmi mbaŵa da'ō ; bōi ja- sangaloei ja'ia moroi ba wangaloei-
 moesofoe ia Lowalangi si jawā ba nia ana'a. (*Fam. 9, 6*).
 5 Ndrāmoe'andrō mangawoeli ia fa'o- Somoeso sibai tōdō, si karaini fa'iki 22
 gōmigōmi ba si bongi; jamoehawoei ena'ō, na faloecha lewatō. —
 ia salō ba jamocfeta'oe ia fango- Hana wa tefohaga niha, si no to- 23-
 gōmigōmisi zi moloeo. (*Sin. 23, 4*). bini lala, niba'a Lowalangi fasoei ?
 6 Bongi andrō, ba jamōi ondra'oea (*F. 19, 8*).
 zogōmigōmi : Bōi omoeso dōdōnia Noa sa salahī gōgōe wangarōngarō 24-
 ba ngenoli mbaŵa ndrōfi andrō, bōi ba no amaedola gelea wege'egego
 jala'erai awō mbaŵa bō'ō. andre.
 7 Ja lō toemboe niha sa'ae ba mbo- Na ata'edo hadia ia, ba no gōnado 25-
 ngi da'ō : bōi ja'owoeawoea dōdō ja'ia, ba hadia zihocha mboegoe,
 niha ba chōnia ! ba itōrōdo.
 8 Ndrāmoe'elifi ia sangelifi baŵa, sa- Lō si faloechado na wa'ahono, ba 26-
 ngila mamarooe malioe. he folombase ba he fa'ohahaoe dōdō,
 9 Jandroendroemō ndrōfinia na aracha ba hisa sa'ae [zoci] wamahoefa !”
 moloeo : jamoeđōnadōna haga —
 zajazaja gōlō ! alōsoe bōi jamoe'ilā
 hōrō wa'amoloeo !
- 10 Me lō nidoehōnia chōgōe taloe ni-
 nagee ba me lō nibin'ōnia chōgōe
 famakao, fa bōi i'ila hōrōgōe !
- 11 II. Hana wa lō mate ndra'odo I. Ba itema li Jobi Elifasi, banoea 1
 ba daloc ninagoe? hana wa lō aetoe Dema, imane :
 nosogoe, me bōla ndra'o ? „Ma dania aboea chōoe, na taŵa'ō 2
 12 Hana wa nihagi na ndra'odo ba ma'ifoe chōoe niŵa'ōda; ba ha niha 3
 hana wa la'oro'ō chōgōe mbalō me- zangila momba'a taroma linia ?
 me, nisisiōgōe ? Hiza, no ato nifolalamō tōdō, ba no 4
 13 Tobali no addōlō tooe ndra'o mena'ō ūfoeli ū'abe'ebe'e'ō danga sinoadada.
 iada'e, ba molombase; mōrō mena'ō Ha niha zalaoe mena'ō, ba no ta-
 ndra'o ba ahono dōdōgōe, romā lioe zangabe'e, ba no ū'abō-
 14 awō razo ba awō goemandroe, sa- lō'ō gahe si no mangiwa.
 ngotomosi chōra adoedoela, Ba iada'e, me ja'oegō zi gōna, ba 5.
 15 ba ma awō zalaŵa seboea ana'a, aboe dōdōoe; me itōrō ndra'oegō,
 samo'ōsi omora firō. ba toke'a'ō.
 16 Ba ma zoci si mane tabina saechoe, Hadia, tengā fangabe'e dōdōoe wa- 6
 nikō'o ba danō ; lō'ō manō ja'odo, ngata'oefioe Lowalangi, ba tengā tō-
 si mane tabina, si lō irai mangila tōnafōoe wa'atoelōmō andrō ?
 haga zi moloeo. Era'era tōdōoe, na no irai faloecha
 17 Ba da'ō labato wabōtoesa seboea zi tekiko, si lō horō ; hadia, no irai
 horō ba ba da'ō ahono zi no atage. tehorī zatoelō tōdō ?
 18 Sohahaoe dōdō nikeroe fefoe, lō Ndrege ni'ilagoe, ba samakoe si lō
 larongo li mandroe. sōchi ba sanaroe famakao, da'ō gōi
 19 He iraono ba he satoea, ba fagōlō- zamasī ja'ia. (*Amaed. 1, 31; 22, 8*.
Hez. 10, 13. Gal. 6, 8).

- 9 Ihehaini ira Lowalangi, ba tekiko ira, ba hanoehanoe wōnoenia andrō ariri.
- 10 Fendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo ba li hrimo — ba ifō nono zingo, ba no moefatō.
- 11 Mowaōwaō manō zingo, si lō boto, me no ambō ahoeloea — ba ono zingo, ba moezaewe.
- 12 II. Ba no oerongo daroma li, si lō abōlōbōlō; mōi ba dōgi dalingagoe wangōngōngōngōsa.
- 13 Na ifakoli ia era'era ba gangilata ba zi bongi, na ihawoei niha femōrō sab'e.
- 14 No ihawoeido fanizinizi ba fogichi, manizinizi dōlagoe fefoe.
- 15 Itōrōdo angi ba moetaro mbōrō boe ba nōsigoe.
- 16 Ba so ia fōnagoe — chalachala mbawania, ba lō oe'ila — famaedo niha ba doedoema hōrōgoe; ba oerongo wangōngōngōngōsa, imane:
- 17 Hadia, so maō niha, satoelō fōna Lowalangi, hadia, so zamōsa, si no ahaoehaoe fōna zombōi ja'ia? (Sin. 143, 2. Rom. 3, 10)
- 18 Hiza, ba genoninia andrō aombō dōdōnia ba ba mala'ika andrō chōnia so wa'eloengoe iwa'ō. (F. 15, 15).
- 19 Ba tengā mendroea manō ba zi so ba nose la'oeri, si otarai gawoegawoe tooe wamobōrō, safoefoe na itōrō hama. (Kor. II. 5, 1).
- 20 Lō ichamō ma'ōchō, ba arasa, tekiko ira lō fangorifi sa'ae, ba lō same'e ba dōdō.
- 21 Na aetoe zinali ba nosera andrō [nosora] ba mate manō ira, ba wa'ambō tōdō andrō.
- FAZA 5.
- Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Gelifasi: I. He wisa ba zi lō tōdō. II. Fama-rooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi, ba III. ba wanehe fotoe andrō chōnia.
- I. „Tema ao! Hadia so maō za-nema lioe? Ha chō ōtandrōsaigō lioe, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō?
- Ba zambō tōdō, ba mōi famoenoe-nia walōsōchisōchi dōdōnia, ba sowōhō mowa, ba iboenoe fōchō dōdōnia.
No oe'ila zambō tōdō sowā'a, ba oe'anema'ō oe'elifi nahiania. (Sin. 37, 35; 73, 19).
Ba ndraononia, ba no arōoe wangerifi; mōi ira nihoendragō ba mbawa gōli, lō sangorifi.
Basisōnia, ba i'ā solofo — he ni-ba'a doi, ba ihalō — ba sowōchi tōdō zoraboe nibabajajania.
Tenga sa ba gawoegawoe toemboe waniakiko, ba famakao, ba tenga saoeri ba danō.
Niha andrō, ba ba wamakao sa'ae toemboe, si mane fa'atokana mijawa nono galitō ba holahola galitō.
- II. Ba na ja'o, ba oefoeli ena'ō chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba Lowalangi oetoenō hoehoeogoe ena'ō.
Ba zolaoe seboea, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha, ba sahōlīhōlī dōdō, si lō moetaha moe'erai, (Sin. 40, 6; 72, 10. Rom. 11, 33), same'e teoe ba danō ba somboe-woei bolo nowi.
Sangalawā'ō jaŵa si so tooe, ba wolohe ba wangorifi saboe tōdō, (Sam. I. 2, 7. Sin. 113; 7. Loek. 1, 52).
Si lō boto ibe'e nifachai zoneche, fa tebai mofozoe nilaoe dangara. (Sam. II. 17, 14. Jes. 8, 10).
Ira'oe zatoeataoe, ba wa'onechera andrō, ba amaedola zi tetaroe bagi nichoi dōdō zi tōrā fa'oneche. (Kor. I. 3, 19).
Ba zi ma'ōchō ihawoei ira fa'ogō-migōmi, ba hoelō na ba zi bongi labajaisi lalara ba zi laloeo. (Moz. V. 28, 29).
Ba tobali i'efa'ō zi noemana ba mbawa zi'ōli si otarai mbewera, ba ba danga zabōlō i'efa'ō.
Ba toemboe wanōtōna [fangorifi], ba zide'ide ba tefā'afoe mbawa walōsōchi. (Sin. 107, 42).
III. Hiza, ja'ahowoe niha nitegōe

- Lowalangi ! — andrō bōi fatoewoe chōoe wotee andrō chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō.** (*Amaed. 3, 11. Heb. 12, 5. Jak. 1, 12.*)
- 18 **Iifesocho sa niha, ba ifoeli gōi ida-loedaloeni ; ifoefoe, ba sangorifi dangania.** (*Sam. I. 2, 6. Hos. 6, 1.*)
- 19 **Ônō ngawalō wa'atosasa, ba i'efa'ō ndra'oegō, ba ba wanete zi ônō, ba lō gōna'ō si lō sōchi.** (*Sin. 91, 4. Amaed. 24, 16.*)
- 20 Na lofo mbanoea, ba i'orifi'ō, fa lō mate ndra'oegō, ba ba wanoewō, ba itimba chōoe mbawa zi'oli. (*Raz. I. 17, 14. Sin. 18, 30,*)
- 21 Teba'a ndra'oegō ba mbōzibōzi lela andrō, ba lō ata'oe'ō na itōrō famoeoe.
- 22 Sa'iki ndra'oegō, na so wamoeoe ba ma fa'eboea mbōli mbalazo, ba alacha lō ata'oe'ō goetoe ndroe'oe.
- 23 Noa sa fawoe'oe li ndra'oegō ba gara ba danō, ba no fahoewoe chōoe goetoe ndroe'oe. (*Hos. 2, 18.*)
- 24 Ba faloecha'ō lō hadia ia ba noseoe, ba na ōfaigi nibabajamō ba nahiae, ba lō hadia zi lō'ō.
- 25 Ba faloecha'ō ato ma'oewoemō, ba madooemō, ba si mane doe'oe ba danō.
- 26 Ba ginōtō wa'atoea ūroegi lewatō, si mane na te'ohē mijawā mboea nowi, na inōtō.
- 27 Hiza, da'ō ia ni'aloeloeima tōdōma, si manō ia ; fondrondrongo, ba be'e ba dōdōoe !”
- FAZA 6.

Fanedema Jobi : I. Fa'abōlō wamakao andrō chōnia. II. Mangarō-nigarō ia ba wa'afaito nawōnia andrō.

- 1 I. **Ba itema linia Jobi, imane :**
- 2 „**Ena'ō na latoelo walōsōchisōchi dōdōgoe, ba ena'ō na labē'ē ba waliēra wamakao andre chōgoe,**
- 3 **ba aboea ena'ō, ta'ilā, moroi ba wa'aboea nene ba mbewe nasi, — andrō elocngaeloengoe ligoe.**
- 4 **Noa sa tetaroe ba nōsigoe nono wana Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō : ibadoe**
- zōfoenia tōdōgōe, isoewō ndra'odo ameta'oeō andrō chō Lowalangi ! (*F. 16, 13. Sin. 38, 3.*)
- Hadia, moedele maō galide ba za-bōlō doe'oe, ba hadia moendrō-ndrō za-wi si matoea ba zī sōchi gō ? Hadia, tola ta'ā zi naminamitō lō asio, ba hadia, ami zafoesi gadoelo ? Anoezoe dōdōgōe wanoejoe ja'ia ; ū sowojoe zi manō, oewā'ō.
- Ena'ō na itōrō zomasido, ba ena'ō na ibē' Lowalangi ziheloe dōdō-gōe !
- Ena'ō na nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi ifoefoe ndra'odo, ena'ō na ifone-malō dangania, ba wangetoe'ō ja'o ! Ba fandrara dōdōgōe na atō [da'ō], — ba oefarōga ena'ō ndra'odo ba wa'afōchō ēndre, si lō fa'ahachō dōdō — wa lō oerai oebōhōli daroma li Ni'amoni'ō andrō.
- Ba hadia atō wangabe'ego, wa mombasembase na ndra'o, ba he wisa wozoe chōgoe, wa oetaha manō dōdōgōe ?
- Hadia, fa'abe'e gowe wa'abe'ego 12 andrō, hadia, no tōla garamba nōsigoe ?
- Hadia, tengā si lō'ō manō fango-rifi ndra'odo ; tengā no tetimba manō chōgoe we'ewe'e gefoe ?
- II. **Saragoeragoe tōdō, ba no si nangea lahachōsi tōdō awōnia, he na ibōhōli wangata'oefi Si lō ambō fa'abōlō.**
- No lalimodo talifoesōgoe, si mane mbombo, si mane oengo nidanō, si falawoe.
- No olotoe idanō sabē'e, ilaoe ia bacha si bakoe deoe.
- Na aoechoe zino chōnia, ba ogo'ā ; 17 na abe'e lōchō, ba taja ba nahania. Lahole'ō ira sikoli, lasawā mijawā 18 danō si mate ba tekiko.
- Lafaigifaigi sikoli, banoea Dema ; 19 sanōrō, Dawa Zaba, ba ladōnadōna.
- Ba tobali si lō boto wanōtōnara 20 andrō ; laroegi, ba no saechoe ūlō.
- Si manō sa'ae ami chōgoe : mi'ilā 21 zata'oe ita ; ba hoemocha mboemi !

- 22 Hadia, no oēwa'ō: Mi'ohe ehōgoe,
ba mibe'e boeala famawe'e gana'-
ami, ehōgoe;
23 mi'efā'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fa'oe-
doe ba mihōli ndra'odo ba wa'a-
bōlō zamakao ja'o ?
24 Mifahaō ndra'o, ba oebato wehede,
ba si no eloengoe ndra'o, ba mi'o-
mbaehā'ō chōgroe.
25 Hiza, taroma li si doehoe, ba ma-
nandrōsa! Ba hadia nitegoe wane-
goemi andrō ?!
26 Hadia, mitegoe daroma li, ni-
wā'ō ? — Fehede zaragoeragoe
tōdō, ba hoemombo ba nangi !
27 He ba zi lō ama si lō ina, ba mi-
laoe fadahōdahō ena'ō, ba si fa-
hoewoe ehōmi, ba mi'amawa.
28 Ba iada'e, ba mitōngōni ndra'odo ;
hadia, si ndroehoe lō ata'oedo oeli-
mo ami.
29 Mitandraigō zamoeza tō, bōi mifa-
tōrō zi lō atoelō; mifoeli mita-
ndraigō, atoelō na ehōgoe.
30 Hadia, so ba mbewegoe zabilia ?
Hadia, lō i'ilā wamakiko ararogoe?"
(Amaed. 17, 4).

FAZA 7.

Tohoetohoe: I. Mangarōngarō
Jobi ba wamakaonia ba ba wama-
kao niha bō'ō. II. Fe'angarōfi li Lo-
walangi, ena'ō ihachōsi tōdō ia.

- 1 I. „Hadia, tengə amaedola ha-
lōwō zanoewō halōwō niha ba goeli
danō, ha hadia, lō itōrō nitōrō ge-
noni ?
2 Si mane sawoejoe sihoeloe tōdō,
ba we'amōi ba loemō ba si mane
enoni, si dōnadōna loenia,
3 si manō wa no moetōrō ehōgoe
mbawā wamakao, awō wa no te'e-
rai ehōgoe mbongi wa'afōchō.
4 Na mōido mōrō, ba oemanē: Ha
wa'ara dania maosodo ? Ba ara
zi bongi, ba atage ndra'o womba-
limbali ja'odo, irego ibōrōtaigō mo-
loeo.
5 Baloebaloe nōsigoe goekoeō b̄ goa-
- goa, si hoelō danō; molawa koeligoe,
ba ifoeli atōla.
Alio welalō mbaŵagoe, moroi ba
zi'oea ba zanoso ; tajataja manō, 6
lō tōtōnafō.
- II. Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no hoelō
nangi we'asogoe ba goeli danō !
Lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli i'ilā wa'ohahaoe
dōdō hōrōgoe andre. (F. 14, 1. Sin.
90, 5; 144, 4. Jak. 4, 14).
Hōrō zangila ja'odo iada'e, ba lō'ō
sa'ae i'ilādānia; na i'aloei ndra'o
hōrōoe, ba lō ja'odo sa'ae.
Si mane lawoeo si taja ba silalō
misa, si manō wa lō mangawoeli
mijaŵa zi no noemalō ba mbanoea
tooe.
- Lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli ia ba nomonia, ba 10
lō'ō sa'ae i'ilā ia nahiania mege.
Ba lō'ō sa gōi oetenawā mbewegoe, 11
moehede ndra'o, ba wa'atosasa dō-
dōgoe andre, ba mangarōngarōdo,
ba wa'aboe dōdōgoe.
Hadia, asi ndra'odo, ba ma hioe, wa 12
ōfataro zanaro ja'odo ?
Na oemanē dōdōgoe : Fondrara dō- 13
dōgoe dānia kasogoe, itolodo wo-
loe'i famakaogoe kasogoe andrō,
ba ōkeani ndra'o fangifi ba ūfeta'- 14
oedo angilata,
tobali omasido, na nitōgi bagi ndra'o, 15
omasido wa'amate, moroi ba zi no
hatō tōla andre.
Ariri manō ndra'o, tengə saoeri si 16
lō aetoe ndra'odo : bōhōido, angi
sa we'asogoe ba goeli danō !
Hadia niha, wa no eboea ia ba dō- 17
dōoe, wa no sosō dōdōoe ia? (Sin.
8, 5; 144, 3. Heb. 2, 6).
Wa ū'erogō mahemoloe, wamaigi- 18
maigi ja'ia, wa lō aedoe'aedoe ūta-
ndraigō ia?
Ha wa'ara dania ū'efa'ō hōrōoe ehō- 19
goe ; ha wa'ara lō'ō manō ūbōhōi-
do, irege oetōlō gilogoe?
Na so horōgoe — ba hadia ni- 20
laoegoe ehōoe, ja'oeğō sihōrōhōrōgō
niha? Hana wa ūbal'ō tandrōsa
ndra'o ehōoe, irege aboea ndra'o
ehōgoe?

21 Ba hana wa lō ōbe'e aefa chōgoe horōgoe, hana wa lō ōheta lalōgoe? Oefalōgoe sa'ae ndra'o tooe, ba ga-woegawoe, ba na ū'aloei ndra'o, ba lō ja'odo sa'ae."

FAZA 8.

Hoehoeo Mbilidado, si fōfōna : I. Tebai ilaoe zi lō atoelō Lowalangi. II. Niwa'ō ndra toea ba wa'a-toelō Lowalangi andrō, he ba chō zatoelō tōdō ba he ba zeboea horō.

- 1 I. Ba itema li Jobi Bilidado andrō, banoea Zoa, imane :
- 2 „Ha wa'ara lō ōbatō hoehoeo si manō, wa no hoelō nangi sabōlō mbe-weoe andrō !
- 3 Hadia, ifoejoe'ō hoekoe Lowalangi, ba hadia, ibila'ō zatoelō Si lō ambō fa'abōlō ?
- 4 Na no so horō ndraonooe chōnia, ba no iloeloe ira ba hoekoe horōra andrō. (F. 1, 18).
- 5 Na ūforege wangandrō chō Lowalangi, na ūkao chō Zi lō ambō fa'a-bōlō, —
- 6 na no ohaoehaoe ndra'oegō ba na sadōlō dōdōoe, ba lō zi lō ifaigifai-gi'ō ba i'azōchi naha wa'atoelō andrō chōoe.
- 7 Ba na fa'ide'ide mege mbōrōtaoe, ba fondrege wa'eboea dania gamozoea.
- 8 II. Sofoe manō sa chō ndra toea, ba tōngōni hadia ni'aloeloei ndra amara tōdōra. (Moz. V. 4, 32. Moz. I. 47, 9. Nga'ōt. I. 29, 15).
- 9 Ja'ita sa, ba ha sara wongi na, ba si lō mangila watahōgō hadia ia, me no amaedola loemōloemō we'asoda ba goeli danō andre.
- 10 Ba ja'ira zamahaō ja'oegō, la'ombacha'ō chōoe, latoenō chōoe dōdōra andrō.
- 11 Hadia, aoeri zoechoe, na tengā ba damboe, ba eboea hōi, na lō idanō?
- 12 Aoeri na, lō moetaba — ba alio okōli, moroi ba ndroe'oe bō'ō fefoe. (Sin. 129, 6).
- 13 Da'ō dania lala zolifoe Lowalangi,

dozi, ba tobali faja dōtōnafō zeboea horō. (F. 11, 20. Sin. 112, 10. Amaed. 10, 28).

Saedoe'aedoe zabe'e dōdōnia, ba 14 timba goe'ō galaŵa nidōnadōnia.

Abe'e dōdōnia nomonia, ba adoe- 15 doe; i'olembai, ba aso'a.

Aoeri ia ba manōi ba zino, ba iha- 16 woei kaboenia lewiōnia.

Ibōbō gara tooe ū'ania, isōsō go- 17 taloca gara.

Ba na Ja'ia zondreha ba nahania, 18 ba i'osilōgōg ia [nahania andrō], imane : „Lō oerai oe'ilā'ō !

Hiza, da'ō wa'omoeso dōdō ba la- 19 lania andrō, ba moroi ba danō tooe, ba toemboe mbō'ōnia !”

Hiza, tengā si lō ba dōdō Lowala- 20 ngi zatoelō tōdō, ba lō ira'oe danga zaimazōchi horō.

Ba ihōna wa'iki ba mbawaoe ba 21 fanoenō ba mbeweoe. (F. 5, 18. 22).

Si fatioe tōdō chōoe, ba la'onoechoa 22 wa'aila, ba ose zeboea horō, ba lō'ō sa'ae.”

FAZA 9.

Fanedema Jobi : I. Ifa'ele'ō wa lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō chō Lowalangi, soroma ba chōnia, ja'ia si lō horō; II. Tebai faboe'a niha chō Lowalangi.

I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane : 1 „Ja'ia, oe'ilā, wa si manō — he iwisa 2 niha waboe'asa chō Lowalangi ! (Sin. 143, 2).

Na omasi ia fasoso, ba he hōnō 3 ngawalō isofoe, ba sambalō lō i'ila iboe'a niha. (F. 38).

Si no atoeatoea tōdō ba si no fa-hōna fa'abōlō — ha niha zirai fatandro chōnia, ba si lō gōna hadia ia ?

Ja'ia andrō, samawoe'a hili, si lō 5 oroma, wanoeli'ō ba wōnoenia; Samahisi tanō ba nahania, fa mangiwa gehomonia.

Sanenaŵa loeo, ta bōi toemboe, ba 7 somba'a dōfi.

- 8 Samologō banoea ja'ia, ha ja'ia, andrō, ba ma'iki ia ba wa'aragoera-
ba sanōrō taloe nasi. (*Moz. I. 1, 7.*)
- 9 Sombōi dofi soja ba „si tōloe”, awō andrō, fabaja bate'e [ndrōfi] andrō tānō raja. (*F. 38, 31. Amos. 5, 8. Jes. 40, 26.*)
- 10 Solaoe seboea, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha, ba sahōlihōlī dōdō, si lō moetaha moe'erai. (*F. 5, 9. Sin. 77, 15; 86, 10.*)
- 11 Hiza, itōrō ngaigoe, ba lō oe'ilā ia ; amaedola zihombo ia, wānōrō, ba lō oroma chōgōe.
- 12 Na ihori niha, ba ha niha zanena-wā ja'ia ? Ha niha zi tola mangoe-ma'ō chōnia : Hadia nilaoemō ? (*Jes. 45, 9. Rom. 9, 20.*)
- 13 Lō i'alōsi wōnoenia Lowalangi — noa sa lakōwō ira fōnania sanolo Dawa Miseraji — (*Jes. 30, 7; 51, 9. Sin. 87, 4; 89, 11.*)
- 14 ba mendroea manō tebai faboe'a ndra'o chōnia ; tebai oesōndra ni-wā'ōgoe chōnia,
- 15 ja'odo, si tebai manema li, he na lō horōgōe; sangandrō fa'ahachō dōdō ena'ō ndra'o chōnia sangoe-hoekoe ja'odo.
- 16 Ba he wā'ae itema ligoe, na oe'an-garōfi li ia, ba tebai fadoehoe dō-dōgōe, wa ifondrondrongo chōgōe.
- 17 Irasa na'i ndra'o angi sabōlō, ba inōnō zochogoe, lō bōrō.
- 18 Lō itehe chōgōe wangahasoegō ja'odo, i'aboesoi'ō ndra'o safōchō sibai chōgōe.
- 19 Na fa'abe'e zabōlō mbalazi, ba hiza ia ! ba na lala hoekoe mbalazi, ba ha niha zogaoni ja'odo !
- 20 Na lala chōgōe, ba bewegoe zange-toe'ō hoekogoe; ba na lō horōgōe, ba si falimo ndra'o ibe'e [bewegoe andrō]. (*Mat. 12, 37.*)
- 21 Lō'ō sa horōgōe — ba lō ba dō-dōgōe nosogoe; anoezoe dōdōgōe we'asogoe ba goeli danō.
- 22 Oi faoma manō, andrō oefaloea baeha : faoma iboenoe, he satoelō ba he si so horō.
- 23 Na adōlō famoenoe niha mbōzibōzi
- andrō, ba moebe'e ba 24 danga zeboea horō, hōrō zangoe-hoekoe, ba i'ochō : na tengā ja'ia, ba ha niha na sa !
- II. No alio mbaŵagoe andrō, 25 moroi ba zi fagohi, moloi, lō moe'ila wa'ohahaoe dōdō. (*F. 7, 7.*)
- No itōrō manō, amaedola doendraha 26 saoha, amaedola mojo sondra'oe.
- Na oemane dōdōgōe : Da'oe'osoli- 27 foegō wa'aboe dōdōgōe andrō, da'-oebōhōlī wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōgōe ba oe'ohaoehaoe'ō mbawagoe ; ba hoemocha mboegoe zafōchō a- 28 ndrō chōgōe fefoe — oe'ilā wa lō ōbe'e aefa ndra'odo.
- Lō tola tengā si so horō ndra'odo, 29 ba hadia wa oe'eregeisi na dōdōgōe si lō boto ?
- He oesasai ndra'o taŵa deoe si ba- 30 koe ba he oedoechoe idanō nawoe dangagoe, (*Jer. 2, 22.*)
- ba ū'oengoeğō ndra'o ba getoena 31 ba tobali ogoro noechangoe ndra'odo.
- Tenga niha si mane ja'odo ia, fa 32 oe'ilā oetema linia, fa tola faboe'a ndra'aga fōna zangoehoekoe. (*San-gomb. 6, 10. Jer. 49, 19.*)
- Lō chōma same'e ba lala, si faoma 33 manoefa tanga ja'aga.
- Ena'ō na iheta ba hoeloegoe mbō- 34 zibōzinia, ba ena'ō na lō ikeani ndra'odo fameta'oe andrō chōnia :
- Ba hoemedē ndra'o, lō ata'oedo ia ; 35 tengā sa si manō dōgōgōe."

FAZA 10.

Tohoetohoe : I. Mangarōngarō si-
bai Jobi chō Lowalangi : si lō horō
ia iwa'ō. II. Ifoeli i'elifi wa'atoe-
mboenia.

- I. „Anoezoe dōdōgōe wa'aoerigoe, 1
ba lō oebato wangarōngarō, hoemedē
ndra'o, ba wa'afōchō bacha dōdōgōe.
Oemane chō Lowalangi : Bōi etoe'ō 2
hoekoegoe; farongogō chōgōe, ha-
dia mbōrō, wa no hoelō ūsoewō
ndra'odo.

- 3 Hadia, sōchi dōdōoe, na ūfakao ni-ha? na ūtibo'ō niwōwōi dangaoe, ba na ūtehe nichoi dōdō zcboea horō?
- 4 Hadia, no hōrō nōsi niha hōrōoe, ba no famaigi niha wamaigioe?
- 5 Hadia, ha fa'anaoe noso niha wa'a-naoe nosooe; hadia, ha sagōtō niha gōtōoe?
- 6 Wa ū'aloei lalōgoe, wa ū'obini ho-rōgoe?
- 7 He wā'ae no ū'ilā, wa si lō horō ndra'odo, awō wa no lō sangefa'ō [ja'o] ba dangaoe.
- 8 No tangaoe zombōi ja'o, nihaogō, botogoe ma'asamboea — ba hadia, ūfakiko ndra'odo? (*Sin. 119, 73.*)
- 9 Tōrō tōdōoe, wa no ūfazōchi ndra'odo, amaedola wamōbōzi la'oeri, ba hadia, ūfoeli ūfoefoe ndra'odo? (*Moz. I. 2, 7; 3, 19.*)
- 10 Hadia, tengā no ūfadōewa tooe ndra'odo, amaedola wamadoewa soe-soe, ba tengā no abe'e ndra'odo hoelō kezoe, ūbe'e? (*Sin. 139, 15.*)
- 11 No ūfobaloebaloe ndra'odo oeli ba nagole, ba no ūbe'e dajadajania dōla ba oeo.
- 12 **No ūfonoso ndra'odo ba no faloe-chado wa'eboea dōdō chōoe, ba no ūfaigifaigi ndra'odo, no ororogō ha-noehanoegoe.**
- 13 Ba no ūbini'ō da'ō ba dōdōoe; oc'ila wa no nichoi dōdōoe zi manō :
- 14 Na molalō ndra'odo, ba ūdarodarogō, ba lō zi lō ū'otoe'ō ndra'odo ba ho-rōgoe.
- 15 Na so horōgoe ena'ō, ba alai ndra'ō! Ba he si lō sala ndra'odo, ba lō'ō zoei oefāgō mbawagoe, ja'odo si no fahōna fa'aila, ba sanehenehe famakao!
- 16 Ba na maōga mbawagoe, ba ūgohi ndra'odo, timba wolohi zingo, ba ū'oromaroma'ō ba chōgoe andrō wa'abōlōoe ba wolaoe sahōlihōli dōdō. (*Jes. 38, 13. Ngen. Jer. 3, 10.*)
- 17 Lō ūbatō wama'aso sasi, oedoegoe, ba ūhōna wōnoemō chōgoe, mangalingali manō zanowēdō ja'odo, ūbe'e.
- II. Hana wa no ūsōbi ndra'ō 18 moroi ba daloe ninagoe? Ena'ō na mate mege ndra'ō, fatoea lō i'llado hōrō niha! (*F. 3, 11.*) Ena'ō na hoelō zi lō irai aloea 19 ndra'odō, ena'ō na nidōlō ba lewato ndra'ō, i'otarai daloe ninagoe! Lō anaoe tō nosogoe — ba jamoe- 20 bōhōlido, jamoe'erogō ndra'ō, fa ohahaoe dōdōgoe, ma'ifoe, gasagasa oesaŵa zi lō fangawoeli, 21 tanō sogōmigōmi, si so loemō wa'a-mate, tanō nihawoei fa'ogōmigōmi, si ma- 22 ne na taloe mbongi, si gōna loemō wa'amate ba si fakocjoe manō; hagania, ba no si mane taloe mbongi."

FAZA 11.

Hoeħoo Zofari, si fōfōna : I. Itego Jobi, me no itahigō Lowalangi.
II. Na i'ide'ide'ō ia ena'ō, ba fa-loechia ia wa'ohahaoe dōdōnia.

- I. Ba itema li Jobi Sofari andrō, 1 banoea Na'ama, imane : „Hadia, lō tademadema hoeħoeo si 2 no fahōna andrō, ba alacha lō te-boe'a weħedeh zilbeweasō andrō? Hadia, lō'ō sa'ae hedehedeh niha 3 bō'ō ibe'e beweoe andrō? Hadia, sango'aja ndra'oegō, ba lō la'aila-si'ō? Ömane : ,Satoelō niŵa'ōgoe ba lō 4 salagoe, na ūfaigido'. Ba ena'ō na moehede Lowalangi, 5 ena'ō na ifaloea baeha niŵa'ōnia, famoe'a weħedehoe; ena'ō na ifarongogō chōoe zil no 6 tobini andrō, fa'atoeatōea, wa no mendroea manō wa'adoeħoe da'ō, — ba aboto ena'ō ba dōdōoe, wa i'osilōmilagō na Lowalangi horōoe ūsa. Hadia, ūsōndra dōdō Lowalangi, 7 ba ūchamō wondrege andrō chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō? Italoe'i mbanoea si jaŵa — he 8 ūwisa? Abacha moroi ba mbanoea tooe — hadia nisōndraoe? No eboea moroi ba goeli danō, ma'- 9 asagōrō, ba no ebolo moroi ba nasi.

- 10 Na itōrō, ba na ira'oe niha, ba na ifaloechā'ō zalaŵa rafe — ba ha niha zanenaŵa ja'ia ?
- 11 Ja'ia zangila niha sofaja, oroma chōnia horō, he lō ifaigi sibai.
- 12 Ba isōndra gera'era si lō tōdō ba tobali niha nono galide gatoea.
- 13 II. Ba na ō'adōlō'ō dōdōoe, na ō'oro'ō dangaoe chōnia —
- 14 ba no falemba ba dangaoe horō, heta ia ba bōi tehe zi lō atoelō ba noseoe ! —
- 15 Ba tola sa'ae ūfaōga mbawaoe, lō sala; si lō mangiwa ndra'oegō ba si lō fa'ata'oe.
- 16 Ba taja sa'ae ba dōdōoe wamakao andrō ; na itōrō tōdōoe, ba hoelō nidanō, si no ahele misa, ūwa'ō.
- 17 Ba mohaga dōdōoe, moroi na la-loeo, ba he na ogōmigōmi, ba si mane na moloeo dania.
- 18 Ba ūdōnādōna zi sōchi, me so na sa dōtōnafō ; ba he na ūdarodarogō na, ba mōi'ō manō mōrō, lō aboe dōdōoe. (*Mos. III. 26, 5.*)
- 19 Ba mōrōmōrō'ō, lō si keani ja'oegō, ba ato zomasī mangai tōdōoe. (*Sin. 4, 9. Amaed. 3, 24.*)
- 20 Ba hōrō zeboea horō, ba ariri ; lō'ō sa'ae sawatō chōra, ba tōtōna-fōra, ba fa'aetoe noso". (*F. 8, 13.*)

FAZA 12.

Fanedema Jobi : I. I'o'aja wa'a-toeateeara andrō. II. Ba ifa'ele'ō wa'aetoeathea Lowalangi ba fa lō ambō wa'abōlōnia.

- 1 I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane :
- 2 „Ja'ia, si ndroehoe ami, ba na mate ami dania, ba aetoe wa'aetoeathea?
- 3 Ba sotōdō gōi ndra'odo, si mane ja'ami ; tengā si tohoeede ami, moroi chōgōe, ba ha niha zi lō aboto ba dōdō da'ō ?
- 4 Aja zi fahoewoe chōgōe sa'ac ndra'odo, ja'odo andre, nifondrondrongo Lowalangi, me oe'angarōfi li ia ; aja zatoelō tōdō ba si lō lalō ! (*Amaed. 14, 2.*)
- 5 Si gōna famakao, ba lō ba dōdō

zohahaoe tōdō — tetoeli'ō na zi no mangiwa ahe.

Lō hadia ia ba nose zoraboe, ba lō fa'aboe dōdō ba zangandrō fōnoe Lowalangi, samali'ō Lowalangira go-chōra. (*Sin. 37, 1; 73, 12; 92, 8. Jer. 12, 1.*)

Ba sofoe atō ba goerifō niha, ba lafahaō ndra'oegō, ba ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba la'ombacha'ō chōoe.

Ba ma zoei tanō tooe ūfaigi, ba ibo-tochi ba dōdōoe; ba i'a ba nasi, ba latoenō chōoe.

Ha niha zi lō aboto ba dōdō, ba da'ō fefoe, wa no tanga Jehowa zamazōchi si manō.

Ja'ia andrō, si so ba danga noso 10 zaoeri fefoe, awō hanoehanoe nōsi niha fefoe ?

Hadia, lō itandra daroma li tōgi 11 dalinga, si mane araro, na itandra wa'ami gō ? (*F. 34, 3.*)

Ba zi no tohare hoewa so wa'aetoe- 12 atoca, ba ba wa'ara ba goeli danō fao wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 8, 8.*)

II. Ba Chōnia so wa'aetoeathea 13 ba fa'abōlō ; Chōnia so lala dōdō ba fa'aboto ba dōdō.

Na idoedoegō hadia ia, ba tebai 14 lafoeli la'otomosi ; nikoeroenia, ba lō'ō sa'ae te'efa'ō. (*Jes. 22, 22.*)

Na iba'a nidanō, ba ogo'ō; ba na 15 itōla'ō, ba aroeroe danō ibe'e.

Ba Chōnia so wa'abōlō ba fa'aro ; 16 Chōnia zeloengoe, fabaja samōwōhō. I'olo'iō zalaŵa rafe, niheta gama- 17 gama, ba awōhō mowa zangoehoe-koe ibe'e. (*Sam. II. 17, 14. Jes. 29, 14.*)

Itoto'ō wesoe razo [fameesoera niha 18 bō'ō] ba ifesoe lafojora, I'olo'iō gere, niheta baroe, ba iti- 19 mba zi no aro ūwa'a.

Ifa'afoe mbawa zi no to'ōlō ba hoe- 20 hooeo, ba iboenoē dōdō zatoea.

Ihawoei fa lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō 21 zalaŵa, ba iloeloe mbōbō taloe za-bōlō. (*Sin. 107, 40.*)

Ibokai zi no tobini sibai ba zogō- 22

- migōmi, i'ohē ba zohaga zi so ba daloe zogōmigōmi. (*Mat. 10, 26. Kor. I. 4, 5.*)
- 23 I'abōlō'ō soi niha, ba ifoeli ifoefoe; ato sibai ibe'e, ba ifoeli iloeloe, ni'olo'iō.
- 24 Itajaigō dōdō zalaŵa niha ba danō, seloengoe ira, ibe'e, ba zi lō lala, ba danō si mate. (*Sin. 107, 4.*)
- 25 Labajaisi lalara ba zogōmigōmi sibai ba alaoelaoe ira, hoelō zi maboe, ibe'e."

FAZA 13.

Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Jobi : I. Chō Lowalangi eboea dōdōra iŵā'ō, chōnia fa'awō ira. II. Iboe'a ba hoe-loenia, wa mangarōngarō ia ba itahigō Lowalangi.

- 1 I., „Hiza, no i'ila hōrōgoe da'ō fefoe; no irongo tōgi dalingagoe, ba no oetanō ba dōdōgoe.
- 2 Ni'ilami andrō, ba oe'ila gōi; tēnga sambō moroi chōmi ndra'odo.
- 3 Ba omasido moehede chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, faboe'asa chō Lowalangi nilaoe dōdōgoe.
- 4 Samachai faja sa'ae ami ba same'e daloedalo si lō boto. (*F. 16, 2.*)
- 5 Ena'ō na mibato wehede, ba tobali fa'atoeatoea, wamaigi niha bō'ō !
- 6 Mifondrondrongo atō wanegoegoe [ja'amī]; mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba watahisā mbewegoe andre.
- 7 Hadia, miŵā'ō zi lō atoelō, ba wan-go'awōgō Lowalangi, ba milaoe waja, ba wamohare ja'ia?
- 8 Hadia, si fa'awō chō Lowalangi ami, hadia, samoe'a ba haeloe Lowalangi nilaoenia ami?
- 9 Hadia, sōchi maō lawoelawoe, na isechegō ami, ma edōna mi'o'aja, si mane fango'aja niha awōra?
- 10 Lō'ō, lō zi lō i'otoe'ō ami, na fa'a-wō ami, famini tōdō.
- 11 Hadia, lō tokeam ibe'e fa'asalaŵania, ba lō ihawoei ami fame-ta'oenia [ja'amī]?
- 12 Timba nawoe daroma limi, ba ba'aba'ami, ba no ba'aba'a la'oeri.
- Bōi mihedehede chōgōe, ba ja'odo 13 zihede ; gofōe itōrō chōgōe !
- II. Hana wa oe'oesoe nōsigoe ; 14 wohe ja'ia ? Da'oegogohe tangagoe nosogoe.
- Hiza, iboenoe ndra'o, ba oedōna-dōna chōnia ; ba oefa'ele'ō chōnia gamoeatagoc.
- Da'ō sa'ae wangorifigoe, wa tebai 16 i'ondrasi ia seboea horō.
- Ba mifondrondrongo sibai wehede-goe ; jamōi ba dōgi dalingami wamoe'agoe andre !
- Hiza, no oefobōrō hoehoeo andrō, 18 oe'ila wa no satoelō chōgōe.
- Ha niha zi tola fasoso chōgōe ? 19 ba lō'ō sa hedehegedoe ena'ō ; mate manō ndra'odo.
- Ha doea balō zi bōi ūfatōrō chō-goe, ba lō'ō sa'ae oebini'ō ndra'-odo, ba wamaigioe ja'o.
- Bōda dangaoe chōgōe, ba bōi ife-21 ta'oe ndra'o fameta'oe andrō chōoe. (*F. 9, 34.*)
- Ba ao chōgōe, ba ja'o zanema lie; 22 ba ma ja'odo zihede, ba ja'oegō zanedema.
- Ha wa'ōja atō lalōgōe ba ha wa'ō-23 ja horōgōe ? Farongogō chōgōe go-lalōwagoe, awō horōgōe !
- Hana wa ūbini'ō mbawaoe, ba hana 24 wa ūbe'e si fa'oeedoe chōoe ndra'-odo ? (*F. 19, 11; 33, 10.*)
- Hadia ūfe'awa mboeloe lehoe ni'o-25 loi'ō nangi, ba hadia, ūgohi dōla wache si no okōli ?
- Wa no safeto sibai ūhonogōi chōgōe, 26 wa oetema amaedola gondrōita horōgōe me ono matoea ndra'o ? (*Sin. 25, 7.*)
- Wa ūbe'e ba galō gahegōe, wa ūda-27 rodarogō nitōrōgōe fefoe, awō wa ūfa'oe'oe laloe'a kahegōe ? (*F. 33, 11.*)
- Ba no niha sadoedoe dania ndra'o-28 do, amaedola ni'a go, ba amaedola mbaroe ni'a hama."

FAZA 14.

I'etoe'ō hoehoeonia Jobi : I. Mangarōngarō na ia, ba wa lō boto we'aso niha ba goeli danō. II. Omasi ia mate, lō arōoerōoe dōtōnafonia, mangarōngarō sibai na ia.

- 1 I. „Niha ni'adonogō ndra alawe, ba lō anoenaes noso, ba no fahōna wa lō ahonohono. (F. 7, 7).
- 2 Amaedola wa'atocmboe mboenga wa'atoemboenia, ba ifoeli aleoe, taja, hoelō loemō, lō ararā.
- 3 Ba ñhōrōhōrōgō zi manō, ba ñdōni ndra'o, ba wangoehoekoe ja'o!
- 4 Hadia, so maō zi lō si lō sōchi ba zi otarai zi lō sōchi? Samōsa lō'ō! (Rom. 5, 12. Efes. 2, 3).
- 5 Na no moehonogōi mbonginia, ba na no ñhoeokoe mbañwania; na no ñhonogōi wondregenia, si tebai italoe'i,
- 6 ba efa'ō hōrōoe chōnia, ena'ō molombase ia, ba ena'ō omasi ia mbañwania andrō, si mane enoni ba halōñwō. (F. 7, 2).
- 7 Ba dōla geoe, ba so sa dōtōnafō : na te'obo ia, ba ifoeli molewiō, lō'ō sa si lō madooenia.
- 8 He wā'ae atoea wā'ania barō danō, ba he wā'ae mate doheenia, ba gawoegawoe tooe,
- 9 ba ba hoea nidanō andrō, ba ifoeli aeroi ba faloecha lewiō, hoelō si mane si bohooe toemanō,
- 10 Ba na mate niha, ba adōlō tooe, na aetoe noso niha, ba heza so ia?
- 11 Si mane fa'ataja nidanō ba mbañwa, ba si mane fa'ogo'ō mboto nidanō seboca, si mane fa'otoefonia,
- 12 si manō wamadōlō niha ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli maoso. Irege adoe doc mbanoea si ja'wa, ba lō tokeira, ba lō liwaliwara ba wemōrōra andrō. (F. 19, 26. Dan. 12, 2, b. t.).
- 13 II. Ena'ō na ba mbanoea tooe ñbini'ō ndra'odo, ena'ō na ñfoba'ab'a' ndra'o, irege alō wōnoemō andrō, na ñhonogōi wondrege chōgoe ba na ifoeli itōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo. (Jes. 26, 20).

Hadia na mate niha, hadia, ifoeli 14 aeroi? Na si manō, ba alacha lō aetoe wanōtōnagoe, gōtō wasōndratagoe andre, irege aefa ndra'o! (F. 7, 1).

Ba moe'ao ena'ō ndra'oegō, ba 15 etema lioe; hoemoeloe ena'ō dōdōoe ba gombōila dangaoe andre. Ba jada'e, ba õ'ofaja mbekagoe, 16 ba lō'ō sa õ'osilõmilagō horōgoe. (F. 34, 21. Sin. 56, 9. Jer. 32, 19). No moefotandro lalōgōe, bacha ba 17 dokosa, ba no ñlaoe wamachitō ba horōgoe. (Moz. V. 32, 34). Ba si mane hili, sadoedoe, na aroe- 18 roe, ba si mane kara ba hili, sawoe'a, ba si mane na adoedoe gara ibe'e 19 idanō, si mane na ihanigō danō hohooenia, si manō wamoefoemō tōtōnafō niha.

Ñhōndrōgō ia, ñfaeloegō, ba taja 20 ia; tobali mbawania ñbe'e, ba ñtimba ia.

Na lasōndra wa'ebaea dōi iraononia, ba lō i'ilā; ba na ahōndrō ira, ba lō ba dōdōnia ja'ira.

Ha safōchō chōnia i'ilā ñsinia; ha 22 ja'ia ni'aboeshina tōdō."

FAZA 15.

Hoehoeo Gelifasi, fanete zi fōfōna:
I. Itegoe Jobi ba hoehoeonia faja-
ñwasa andrō. II. Samōsa lō niha
satoelō. III. Famakao ba fōchō, ba
no locaolea walōatoelō.

- I. Ba itema li Jobi Elifasi andrō, 1 banoea Dema, imane: (Jer. 49. b. t.). „Hadia, ilaoe maō hoehoeo nifahocha 2 niha satoeateoa, wanedema li, ba hadia, ifo'osi narō dotonia angitimoe — fasosota si lō boto ba hoehoeo si lō goena?
- Ba ñfara'oe na'i wangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba taja gera'era ba wāngandrō chō Lowalangi, ñbe'e. Horōoe andrō sa'ae wangatoeateoa mbeweoe, ba hoehoeo zoneche ñtoejoe.

- 6 Bawaoe andrō zangetoe'ō hoekoe-mō, ba beweoē andrō zi mōi sasi, oedoemō.
- 7 Hadia, si a'a niha ndra'oegō, me toemboe'ō, ba si a'a ndra'oegō moroi ba hili ba danō, me bōrōtāoe?
- 8 Hadia, no ūrongo dōdō Lowalangi, ba no ūra'oei wa'atoatōea? (*Rom. 11, 34*).
- 9 Hadia nī'ilaoe, si lō ma'ilā ena'ō, ba hadia zaboto ba dōdōe, si lō aboto ba dōdōma?
- 10 Ba chōma gōi so zatōea ba si no tohare hoewa, sarā ba goeli danō, moroi ba wa'arā namaoe! (*Jer. 49, 7*).
- 11 Hadia, ambō chōoe wondrara tōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba fangehao li andrō chōoe?
- 12 Hadia wa ifarooe ndra'oegō falō-sōchisōchi dōdōe, ba hadia wa tegādōlōgađlō bacha hōrōoe,
- 13 wa no maoso dōdōe chō Lowalangi, wa aloea ba mbeweoe wehede [si manō]? (*Jak. 3, 6 b. t.*).
- 14 II. Hadia niha, fa sohaoehaoe ia ena'ō, ba he moroi wa'atoelō ni'adonogō ndra alawē? (*F. 4, 17. Sin. 14, 3*).
- 15 Hiza, ba nī'amoni'ō andrō chōnia na'i aombō dōdōnia, ba banoea si jaŵa, ba tengā sohaoehaoe wamaininia. (*F. 25, 5; 1, 6 b. t.*).
- 16 Ba mendroea manō ni'ogorofi andrō, si no fakoejoe manō — niha andrō, samamadoe idanō si lō atoelō.
- 17 Da'oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, fondrongondrongo chōgoe, ba hadia zi no i'ila hōrōgoe, ba oedoēnōdoenō chōoe.
- 18 Ni'ombacha'ō zatōeataea andrō, si lō labini'ō, si otarai götō ndra toeā sa'ae.
- 19 Chōra manō na danō; lō'ō na sa niha bō'ō si fatewoe chōra.
- 20 III. Ba zeboea horō, ba sagōtō ja'ia, ba lō aefa wa'afōchō, ba no moehoekoe ndrōfi ba zi hōndrōgō awōnia.
- Hoemōngō ba dōgi dalingania za- 21 ta'oe ita; na lō hadia ia taŵa'ō, ba ihawoei ia samoefoe. (*Tes. I. 5, 3*).
- Aetoe chōnia wanōtōna fa'aefa ba 22 zogōmigōmi, ba no moehonogōi chōnia mbawa zi'ōli.
- Mowađwaō ia misa, mangaloei gō — 23 ba heza so? — i'ila, wa no moebē'e fōnania mbaŵa si lō haga. (*Sin. 59, 16; 109, 10*).
- Ikeani ia fa'aboe dōdō ba fa'ata'oe; 24 ira'oe ia, si mane razo si no mama'anō ja'ia ba wanoewō, me no i'oro'ō dangania, fa'oedoesa 25 ba Lowalangi, ba me no ilaŵa Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō.
- Amaedola isoewō — no abe'e mbōrō 26 doe'i — ilaoe hoeloe mbaloesenia, si no awe'ewe'e, me no ibe'e baloebaloe mbawania 27 dawō ba me no motawō gōi lōwi-lōwinia, (*Moz. V. 32, 15. Sin. 17, 10*), me no i'agō mbanoea nilacha'ō, ba 28 me no i'onahia nomo, si lō tola so niha, si no moehonogōi adoedoela. (*Raz. I. 16, 34*).
- Lō faloecha mo'ana'a, ba lō arō ba 29 dangania nibajabajania, ba lō adda ba danō nifa'oea zi manō.
- Lō aefa ia ba zogōmigōmi; lewiō- 30 nia, ba okōli ba galitō, ariri ia ba wōnoe Lowalangi. (*F. 4, 9*).
- Bōi abe'e dōdōnia ba waja, eloe- 31 ngoe ia : faja sa dania wangali.
- Lō'ō na sa iroegi baŵania, ba no 32 itōrō, ba aleoe mboeloe nohi chōnia.
- Itoregō mboeania si lakiritō, si 33 mane agoe, wa'atoroe mbowonia, si mane fa'atoroe mbowo falo.
- Nga'ōtō zeboea horō, ba no timba 34 zi mate, ba alitō zi manga nose zi manga gana'a.
- Manabina famakao ira, ba la'ado- 35 nogō wamakiko; faja localoea daloera." (*Sin. 7, 15. Jes. 59, 4*).

FAZA 16.

- Fanedema Jobi : I. Mangarōngarō.
ia ba wa lō fa'ahachō dōdō nawōnia andrō. II. Fa'alā'alai ia ba wamakaonia. III. Lō horōnia iwa'ō.
- 1 I. Ba itema li Gelifasi andrō Jobi, imane :
 - 2 „No fahōna oerongo zi manō ; sondrara tōdō fangaboe dōdō ami fefoe. (F. 13, 4).
 - 3 Hadia, aetoe sa'ae hoehoeo si lō boto andrō? ma hadia wamarooe dōdōoe, wanedema ligoe?
 - 4 Tola sa oelaoe gōi hoehoeo nilaoemi, asala si mane tōdōgōe gōi dōdōmi ; tola sa oefachai ena'ō hoehoeo chōmi, ba tola oefalichō ndra'o ba chōmi andrō.
 - 5 Ba oe'abe'e'ō ena'ō dōdōmi bawagoe andre ba oerara dōdōmi bewegoe.
 - 6 II. Na hoemedē ndra'o, ba lō alō wa'afōchō andre chōgōe ; ba na lō hedehedegoe, ba hadia wa'alō?
 - 7 Ba ija'e, ba no erege dōdōgōe ibe'e ; no ōse'e zoroijomogoe fefoe ;
 - 8 no ūra'oe ndra'odo, da'ō wamadoe-hoe'ō. Tobali oedoegoe wa'aririgoe andrō, ikaoni ba mbawagoe wangadoegō ja'o. (F. 10, 17).
 - 9 Isasawi ndra'o fōnoenia andrō, isoewō ndra'odo ; ifatangi mbohania chōgōe : no oedoegoe ia, i'atarōsi hōrōnia chōgōe. (F. 13, 24).
 - 10 No lafaboka mbawara chōgōe, lafalisi mbawagoe, fa'ailagoe ; la'osara'ō dōdōra fefoe, oedoegoe. (Mich. 5, 1).
 - 11 No iloeloe ndra'o Lowalangi, ba zolaoe si lō atoelō, no itooe'ō ndra'o ba danga zebhoa horō. (Sin. 22).
 - 12 Sohahaoe tōdō mege ndra'odo, ba i'ogomoezaō ifoefoe ndra'o ; no itoejoe mbōrō doe'igoe, ba no irasa ndra'o, ba no ibe'edo tandra wana chōnia.
 - 13 Tehawoe ndra'o ono wana chōnia ; ifabali mboeagoe, lō fa'ahachō dōdō, adoewa ba danō nōsi gawōchoe chōgōe ibe'e. (F. 6, 4).

Atōlatōla ndra'odo ibe'e, ihawoei 14
ndra'o, si mane sanoewō.
No oebe'e baloebaloe gigimōgōe 15
andrō gonigoni, oetagoe, ba no
oetaroe'ō ba danō tooe dandroegoe.
(F. 30, 19).

No ojo sibai mbawagoe, ba wege'- 16
ege andrō, ba ba mboe hōrōgōe,
ba so loemō wa'amate.

He wā'ae lō si lō atoelō, si falemba 17
ba dangagoe, ba he wā'ae lō famini
tōdō ba wangandrōgōe andrō.

III. He ja'oegō tanō, bōi ba- 18
loegō ndrogōe andrō ! Bōi jafaloe-
cha wolombase wangarōngarōgōe
andrō :

Ija'e sa'ae, ba hisa, ba ba zoroego 19
andrō so zamadoehoe'ō, chōgōe,
ba ba zalaŵa jaŵa so zi so ba
wali chōgōe.

He wā'ae fasali chōgōe nawōgōe, 20
ba chō Lowalangi ifaōga ia hōrō-
gōe, mo'ala'ala.

Ena'ō iboe'a ba haeloe niha, chō 21
Lowalangi, ba ba haeloe nono niha,
ba chō nawōnia.

Lō'ō sa oja tō nrōfi, ba oetōrō 22
lala si lō fangawoeli."

FAZA 17.

Tohoetohoe hoehoe Jobi : I. Ma-
ngarōngarō na ia ba wamakao andrō,
si gōna ia lō horō. II. I'arō nawōnia
andrō : so sa chōnia mbōrō wang-
rōngarō.

I. „Abōoe hanohanoegoe, no ahori 1
ri mbaŵa chōgōe, idōnadōna ndra'o
lewatō.

Ba hisa, ba la'oaja na ndra'odo, 2
anehe ndra'o wasosota andrō chōra !
Be'e gade, ae ba wali chōgōe chōoe !

Ha niha na sa zi fara'oe tanga chō-
gōe ? (F. 9, 33).

Tōdōrā andrō, ba no ūdoehō, fa 4
bōi fa'aboto bacha, andrō gōi lō
ōbe'e mōna ira.

Na so zi manga mbōli nawōnia, ba 5
ariri hōrō nononia.

No ibe'e amaedola ndra'o, ba niha 6

- sato, tobali ladidiloi mbawagoe. (F. 30, 9). | II. Mate sa wandroe zeboea horō, 5
 7 Ba baloēnō bacha hōrōgōe ba wa'a-boe dōdō, ba hatō loemō ndrotōndrotogoe fefoe. (Sin. 6, 8; 31, 18). | ba holahola galitō chōnia, ba no si lō haga.
 8 Ba da'ō tobali dōdō zatoelō tōdō, 6 | Taja haga baose chōnia, ogōmigōmi, ba fandroenia, jaŵania, ba mate.
 ba maoso dōdō zi lō horō ba zolaoe 7 | Abōda mbckania, beka zabōlō andrō, ba mōi famakikonia nichoi dōdōnia.
 9 Ba lō'ō sa ibōhōli lalania satoelō tōdō andrō, ba si lō hadia ia zi falemba ba danga, ba itoegoe abōlō na. | Alaoe sa'ae gahenia ba goe'ō, ba 8
 10 II. Ba ja'ami fefoe, ba mi'ondrasida'e ja'ō; lō'ō sa atō oesōndra zatoatoea ba chōmi andrō. | itōrō mbaloebaloe lōsoelōsue.
 11 No noemalō mbaŵā chōgōe; no 9 | Ichai mbōrō sisinia tandrawā, ibōbō ia fesoe.
 aetoe gera'era dōdōgōe andrō, oma-siō dōdōgōe. (F. 7, 7; 9, 25). | Tooe ba danō no labini'ō wesoe 10
 12 Labē'e si maôchō zi bongi, ahatō 11 | chōnia, fabaja aroeroe'a chōnia ba lala.
 zi moloeo laŵā'ō, ba si bongi zi so. | No te'oe'oe ia ba gameta'oeō, moe'- awa ia ibē'e, heza ihoendragō danō.
 (F. 11, 17). | (F. 15, 21. Jer. 6, 25; 46, 5).
 13 Na oedōnadōna nahiagoe mbanoea 12 | I'sō ia famakiko, ba i'olembai ngainia famoefoe.
 tooe, na ba zogōmigōmi oebologō 13 | I'a ndrotondroto nōsinia; i'ō'ōchi
 doefogoe; | ndrotondrotonia si a'a nono wa'amate.
 14 na fa'ama ndra'o ba lewatō, ba na 14 | Tesōbi da'ionia, teheta ia ba nose-nia, nidōnadōnia, lō tola lō i'ondrasirazo gameta'oeō andrō. (F. 8, 14).
 fa'inado ba goekoeō, ba ma na ga'agoe lawe oebe'e tōinia, | Ba nosenia, ba monahia mbō'ōnia; 15
 15 ba heza so dōtōnafōgōe? nidōnā-dōnagoe, ba ha chō oroma? | tehawoei talō balera nahiania mege.
 16 Ba lazi mbawandroeħō mbanoea 16 | Moroi tooe, ba mate ūa'ania, ba 16
 tooe isaŵā mitooe, na ba gawoe-gawoe tooe atō so wa'ahono dōdō." | ba hogoe, ba aleoe ndraha. (Moz. I. 19, 24).
 FAZA 18. | Olifoe niha ba danō ia; lō tōinia 17
 " Hoehoeo Mbilidado, fanete si fō-fōna : I. Itego Jobi ba wangarōngā-rōnia andrō, ba chō nawōnia. II. Ifa'ele'ō lala zeboea horō. | sa'ae ba danō misa. (Sin. 109, 13. Amaed. 2, 22).
 1 I. Ba itema li Jobi Bilidado andrō, banoea Zoea, imane : | Latimba ia ba zohaga, latoeli'ō ba 18
 2 „Ha wa'ara dania mibato wama'oea bewe andrō? Mi'era'era tōdōmi, ba awena dania fahoehoe ita. | zogōmigōmi; lō'ō sa'ae lafonaha ia ba goeli danō.
 3 Hana wa mifaedo ita ba zaliŵaliŵa ba danō, ba hana wa si lō tōdō ita, wamaigimi? | Lō lewiōnia sa'ae ba lō madooenia 19
 4 Ja'oegō andrō, sanasaw ija'oegō ba wōnoe andrō — hadia, lō niha sa'ae ba goeli danō ūbe'e, ba awōe'a gara ba hili? | ba niwara, ba lō saoeri ba nahi-ania.
 Ba mbaŵania andrō tobali dōdō 20
 mbanoea tānō ba gaechoela, ba hoemocha mboe mbanoea tānō ba gatoemboecha.
 Si manō sa'ae lala nahia zeboea 21
 horō, si manō lala mbanoea zi lō ba dōdō Lowalangi."

FAZA 19.

Fanedema Jobi: I. Mangarōngarō zoei ia ba wa lō ahachō dōdō na-wōnia andrō. II. Ifoeli ifa'ele'ō wamakaonia andrō. III. Pandrō wa'-ahachō dōdō nawōnia Fanōtōnania chō Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ia.

- 1 I. **Ba** itema linia Jobi, imane :
- 2 „Ha wa'ara na miboesi dōdōgoe ba mirasa ndra'odo hoehoeomi andrō?
- 3 No mewoeloe sa'aе mitandrawāisi ndra'o; lō aila ami mifakaado.
- 4 Ba he meziwā no molalō ndra'o, ba ha sambalō chōgōe mangawoeli.
- 5 Na si ndroehoe edōna fajawa ami chōgōe, ba mi'oroma'ō doeroetoe-roe, bōrō wa'ailagē.
- 6 II. **Ja'aboto** ba dōdōmi, wa Lowalangi zamaōndrō ja'o, awō wa no ifa'oe'oe ndra'o oe'ōnia andrō.
- 7 Hiza, moe'ao ndra'o, oemane: „Famakao!“ ba lō samondrongo; oe'andrō wanolo, ba lō folohe ba lala,
- 8 No iba'a lalagoe, fa tebai oetōrō, no ihawoei fa'ogōmigōmi dōrōwagoe. (F. 3, 23. Ngen. Jer. 3, 7).
- 9 Soemangegoe, ba no itoejoe, ba saemboe ba hōgōgōe, ba no iheta.
- 10 No ifasoei ndra'o, wanoedoegō ja'-odo ba taja ndra'o, ba no ideha dōtōnafōgōe, timba wondreha eoe.
- 11 Hoemola wōnoenia chōgōe, ba ifae-dogō ndra'o ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia.
- 12 So moroi sa zanoewō andrō chōnia, lafari lalara chōgōe ba lafasoei no-segoe olombasewara.
- 13 Talifoesōgōe, ba no arōoe ifabali chōgōe, ba no fabō'ō sibai chōgōe zi fahoewoe chōgōe mege.
- 14 Lō'ō sa'ae mōi chōgōe golembatagoe, ba si no fa'ilā li chōgōe, ba no olifoe ira ndra'odo.
- 15 Moroi jomo chōgōe ba sawoejoegoe ono alawe, ba labe'e niha bō'ō ndra'odo, no Dawa ndra'odo wamaigira.
- 16 Na moehededo ba zawoejoegoe, ba lō itema ligoe, na lō fakaodo chōnia.
- 17 Ogoro ngambatōgōe hanohanoegoe,

ba si manō dalifoesōgōe, ono nina-goe, ba wa'abōoegoe andre. Noemalō iraono, ba lō ba dōdōra 18 ja'odo; na maosodo ena'ō, ba lahe-dehede'ō ndra'o. Dozi la'ogorofi ndra'odo si no fa- 19 hoewoe sibai chōgōe mege, ba so-masi ndra'o ba no tobali oedoegoe. (Sin. 38, 12; 41, 10; 69, 9; 88, 9). Falemba ba dōlagoe goeligoe ba 20 nagolegōe, ba hatō oeli ba mboha-goe zaoeri.

III. Mihachōsi tōdō ndra'o, miha-chōsi tōdō ndra'o, ja'ami si fahoe-woe chōgōe, noa sa gōnado tanga Lowalangi !

Hana wa migohido, si mane Lowa-langi, ba hana wa lō aboeso ami wanasawi ja'odo?

Ena'ō na tetanō ba zoera ligoe a- 23 ndre; ena'ō na lasoera ba gara wanoera, —

nisoera fanoera si'ōli ba simo, ni- 24 soea ba gara, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe !

Ba oe'ila : saoeri zangorifi ja'odo, 25 ba ifazawa dania ia, saoeria, ja'wa gawoegawoe andrō.

Ba na no adoedoe goeligoe andre, 26 ba anehedo Lowalangi, lō ōsigoe andre !

Oe'ila dania ia, fangorifigoe, hōrō- 27 gee ja'ō zangila ja'ia, ba tengā niha bō'ō : ariri dōdōgōe, barō dotogoe !

Ba na mimane: „He tawisa wo- 28 Johi ja'ia?“ na miwai, ba chōgōe so mbōrō, ba mi'ata'oefi mbawa zi'ōli — fōnoe 29 sa, ba horō zi'ōli — ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, so hoekoe.“

FAZA 20.

Hoehoeo Zofari andrō, fanete zi fōfōna : I. Tetimba zēboea horō, si no alawa ja'wa. II. Falōsōchinia, awō hoekoe andrō, si gōna ia dania chō Lowalangi.

I. **Ba** itema li Jobi Sofari a- 1 Andrō, banoea Na'ama, imane : „Andrō wa hoelō itema ligoe era“ - 2

- eragoe, me no hoemoeloe sibai ba-
cha barō dotoege.
- 3 Fanegoe fangailagoe oerongo, ba
i'ombacha'ō sa atō chōgoe geloeaha
eheha andrō ba wa'aboto ba dōdō-
gое.
- 4 Hadiā, lō ūrai ūrongo zi no ararā
andrō, fa'ara niha ba goeli danō :
5 wa lō anaue gōlō wa'iki zeboea
horō, wa ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara
wa'omoeso dōdō zi lō sōchi? (*Sin.*
37, 35 b. t.).
- 6 He iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa waja-
wāsania, ba he ibaja lawoeo hō-
gōnia,
- 7 ba si mane fa'ataja lazania, wa aloea
lō ja'ia dania, ba sangila ja'ia [mege],
ba lamane : Heza so ia?
- 8 Si mane fa'ataja wangifi wa'ataja-
nia, lō oroma sa'ae, tefoloi, si mane
loemōloemō ba zi bongi. (*Sin.* 73, 20).
- 9 Hōrō sangila ja'ia mege, ba lō'ō
sa'ae i'ilā ia, ba lō mangawoeli ia
ba nahania. (*F.* 7, 8).
- 10 Sondrara tōdō zi noemana nononia
dania, ba samoeli ana'a [ondra'oea]
dangania.
- 11 He no fahōna wa'abōlō dōlania,
fa'abōlō nono matoea, ba fao dania
chōnia, ba wemōrō barō danō.
- 12 Na āmi ba mbawania zi lō sōchi,
ua ibini'ō barō lelania,
- 13 na i'irō'ō ba na lō ibōhōli, na ifa-
lemba ba gararonia :
- 14 ba tobali gōnia ba mbetoe'ania ba-
cha, tobali awōchoe goelō ba da-
loenia.
- 15 No iā gana'a ba ifoeli i'oeta'ō,
ifoeli iheta ba daloenia Lowalangi.
- 16 Sōfoe goelō isisiō mege, ba iboene
ia lela goelō sosōfoe.
- 17 Lō tola i'omoesi'ō dōdōnia ba ge-
lea ūe wāni ba ba gelea soesoe
andrō.
- 18 Ifoeli isao'ō baero gōlōnia, lō tola
itōlō : tebai omoeso dōdōnia ba
gana'a andrō nitoekania.
- 19 II. Me no ifakao zi noemana ba
me lō nitolonia ja'ira — no i'-
chōgō nomo, ba lō i'aro'ō.
- Me lō sahonohono daloenia wang- 20
sō, ba tebai i'oe zomasi ia ba
wangorifi ja'ia ena'ō.
Lō fangorifi, ba woloe'aleo'ania 21
andrō, ba andrō wa si lō fozoe
gana'ania.
Ba wa'afahōna zi no a'oi so chō- 22
nia tosasa ia ; ihawoei ia fa'abōlō
wa'anoemana andrō.
Ba hiza dania : ba wamo'ōsi daloe- 23
nia, ba itewoegō bacha [Lowalangi]
holahola wōnoenia ; ilaoe chōnia
deoe, ba mbetoe'ania bacha.
Na moloi ia, ba gōrōba si'ōli, ba 24
atōla ia ba nono wana tōla. (*Amos.*
5, 19).
Ba isōbi, ba adōni ba nōsinia, ba 25
gawōchoenia mege iroegi ichoe zi'-
ōli : ba ihawoei ia fa'ata'oenia wa'-
amate.
No moehōna wamakiko, hadia ia 26
ngawalō, ba girōgirōnia andrō ; iā
ia alitō, si tengā ni'eboea'ō niha ;
ihori zi tosai ba nosenia. (*F.* 1, 16).
Ibokai hōrōnia banoea si jaŵa, ba 27
mōi oedoenia danō.
Sawoe'a gōlōnia baomonia, idanō 28
sahele misa, na baŵa wōnoe Lo-
walangi.
Da'ō goeracha niha seboea horō, 29
chō Lowalangi, da'ō dāna chōnia,
ondrōita, nihonogōi Wondrege za-
laŵa chōnia."
- FAZA 21.
- Fanedema Jobi: I. Ena'ō na lafo-
ndrondrongo chōnia awōnia andrō.
II. Seboa horō zohahaoe tōdō ba
goeli danō andre. III. Itimba [Jobi]
wamoe'a navōnia.
- I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane : 1
,,Mifondrondrongo, mifondrondro-
ngo ligoe andre! ja salah i wondra-
rami tōdō da'ō. 2
- Bōi aboea chōmi ndra'odo, na hoe-
mededo, ba na aefā wehedegoe, ba
hana na ū'ō'aja ndra'ō. 3
- Hadiā, ba niha, wa mangarōngarō
ndra'odo, ba hana wa lō ambō
wa'ebolo dōdōgōe? 4

- 5 Minehegō ndra'o, ba ja tobali dō-dōmi, ba mi'ochō mbaawami !
- 6 Na itōrō tōdōgoe iné, ba tokeado, ba hoemocha mboe nōsigoe.
- 7 II. Hana wa anaoe noso zanao horō, hana wa sarā ba goeli danō ira, ba hana wa itoegoe abōlō irá. (*Jer. 12, 1.*)
- 8 Sabōlō nga'ōtōra ba ngaira, ba zanehe ira, madooera andrō, la'ilā'ilā.
- 9 Lō hadihadia ba nahjara, lō ameta'-oeō; lō tohare chōra mbōzibōzi chō Lowalangi.
- 10 Sawī si matoea chōnia [chō zanao horō andrō] ba fahōmba ba ma'o-no, sōchi wo'ono zigelo za'wi chōnia, ba lō saechoe.
- 11 Ladoedoe nono matoea chōra, timba mbiribiri, mamarōga misa ndraonora.
- 12 Manoenō ira, labōzi garamba ba lalaе mbiola, la'omoesoi'ō dōdōra ba li zoeroene. (*Jes. 5, 12.*)
- 13 Sagōtō ja'ira, ba sohahaoe tōdō irá; ba i'ogomozaō dania, ba ahōndrō ira ba mbanoea tooe.
- 14 Ba noa sa lamane chō Lawalangi: „Bōi hatō'ōgō chōma, lō omasiga aboto ba dōdōma lala andrō chōoe !
- 15 Ha niha Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō, wa mōiga enoninia, ba hadia goena chōma, na ma'angarōfi li ia?"
- 16 Hiza, tengā moroi ba chōra wa'-ohahaoe dōdōra — ja arōoe chōgōe dōdō zeboea horō andrō !
- 17 Ha ūraō atō mate wandroe zeboea horō, ha ūra'ō itōrō ira famakiko? Ha ūraō ilaoe wesoc chōra ba wō-noenia? (*F. 18, 6; 20, 29.*)
- 18 Ha ūraō hoelō dōla wache ira ba nangi, hoelō ndrami, ni'oloi'ō nangi sabōlō? (*Sin. 1, 4.*)
- 19 [Ba mimane:] „Ibe'e jaŵa Lowalangi wamakikora, nifatōrō ba nonora dania'. Chōnia jamocbe'e zoelō, ena'ō i'ila wa'afōchō! (*F. 20, 10.*)
- 20 Ena'ō hōrōnia zangila famakikonia andrō, ena'ō na ja'ia zamadoe fō-noe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō !
- 21 Hadia, aboe maō dōdōnia nga'ōtō-
- nia, na no mate ia, na no aetoe mbaawania andrō?
- Hadia ta'atoeatoea'ō Lowalangi a- 22
ndrō, sangoehoekoe si so ba zoroe-gō? (*F. 15, 12. 13. Jes. 10, 13.*)
- Si samōsa, ba mate na hino wa'a- 23
bōlō na, lō'ō na hadia ia, lō fanga-boe dōdō;
- mo'ōsi na soesoe roembi andrō 24
chōnia, famo'ōsi dōlania oeto.
- Ba si samōsa, ba mate aboe dōdō, 25
lō irai i'ila wa'ohahaoe dōdō.
- Ba no faedo ira barō danō ba faoma 26
tehawoe ira koekoe.
- III. Hiza, oe'ila gera'erami, awō 27
nichoi dōdōmi andrō, wamalangōgō ja'odo.
- Na mimane: „Heza so nomo zi fai- 28
toisi awōnia, ba heza so nose andrō,
nahia zeboea horō mege?" (*F. 18, 15.*)
- Ba misofoe manō ba zanōrō lala, — 29
tebai zi lō fadoehoe dōdōmi ba ni'-
ombacha'ōra —
- wa lō si gōna hadia ia niha si lō 30
sōchi, me baŵa wamakao, wa no
te'ohe misa, me baŵa wa'atesao
wōnoe. (*F. 15, 32.*)
- Ha niha zame'e famago mbawania 31
boeaboeania andrō? Ba na no ilaoe
hadia ia, ba ha niha zanoelōni
chōnia?
- Ba lewatō te'ohe ia, ba sanaro na 32
ia ba dete lewatō.
- Ba okafoekafoe chōnia danō ba 33
ndraso, ba solo'ō ja'ia dozi niha, si
mane si no mowaōwaō, si lō moe-taha moe'erai.
- Ba hadia wa mirara dōdōgoe faja- 34
faja? Fanedemami andrō, ba ha
sambalō si lō sōchi."

FAZA 22.

Hoeheo Gelifasi, medōloe mōida'ō:
I. Si lō sōchi Jobi, iŵa'ō, oja horō-nia.
II. Ida'ōda'ō chōnia wōnoe Lowalangi.
III. Jamoefalalini gerā'erania, ba ifoeli isōndra wa'ohahaoe dōdō.

- I. Ba itema li Jobi Elifasi a- 1
ndrō, banoea Dema, imane :
,,Hadia, chō Lowalangi mogoena wo- 2

- laoe nihá? Tenga sa chōnia, samboea ja'ia, mogoena nilaoe zatoeatoea. (F. 35, 7. Loek. 17, 10).
- 3 Hadia, Si lō ambō fa'abōlō zohare, na satoelō tōdō ndra'oegō? hadia, harenia, na lō sinegoe chōoe ba nitōrōmō andrō?
- 4 Hadia, i'otoe'ō wangata'oefioe Lowalangi? da'ō mbōrō, wa i'oe ba hoekoe ndra'oegō?
- 5 Hadia, lō eboea zi lō sōchi andrō chōoe, ba tengā no si lō aetoe lalōoe?
- 6 Noa sa ōhalō gade nibajabaja daliõesōe, lō bōrōbōrō, ba no ōhalō gamagama zi lō baloebaloe. (Mos. II. 22, 26).
- 7 Lō nifabadoegōoe idanō ba zi mate owōchi dōdō, ba lō nibe'oe ō ba zolofo. (F. 31, 16).
- 8 Niha sabōlō zochō tanō, ba salawā sotōi zi onahia.
- 9 Si no mate ira matoea, ba ūfanō lō ni'odōra, ba nirasa da'io zi lō ama, si lō ina.
- 10 Andrō wa no tefasoei ndra'oegō fesoe, ba ikeani ndra'oegō ameta'oe'ō, lō moedōnādōna.
- 11 Ma lō ū'ilā wa'ogōmigōmi, awō molō andrō, si nōnōi ja'oegō?
- 12 II. Hadia, tengā fa'alawā mbanoea si jaŵa wa'alawā jaŵa Lowalangi? Faigi wondrege ndrōfi andrō, ha wa'alawā jaŵa?
- 13 Ba ūmane na sa : ,Hadia ni'ila Lowalangi? Hadia, molala wangoehoekoenia, ba lawoeo sogōmigōmi? (Sin. 10, 11).
- 14 Ba'aba'a chōnia lawoeo, fa lō i'ila hadia ia, ba ba dete mbanoea jaŵa manōrōnōrō ia.'
- 15 Hadia, ūtōrō lala ba gōtō fōna, nitōrō niha sanaonao horō?
- 16 ja'ira andrō, nira'oe, mc tengā inōtō na, sahele dajadaja, timba nidanō? (Moz. I. 6. 13).
- 17 Sangoema'ō chō Lowalangi : ,Bōi hatō'ögō chōma! ba hadia nilaoe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō chōra ena'ō? F. 21, 14).

Ba noa zoei ihōna howoehowoe 18 baomo chōra — ja arōoe chōgoe dōdō zeboea horō andrō! (F. 21, 16). La'ila satoelō tōdō, ba omoeso dōdōra, ba i'o'aja ira si lō horō [imane]:
 ,Si ndroehoe, no moehori noedoe- 20 ma, ba si tosai chōra bā no iā alitō!'

III. Laoe fahoewoe chōnia, fa 21 ohahaoe dōdōoe, fama'ema howoe-howoe chōoe.
 Tōngōni lala, ba niŵa'ōnia andrō, 22 ba tānō ba dōdōoe daroma linia. Na ūfoeli'ō chō Zi lō ambō fa'a- 23 bōlō, na ū'ide'ide'ō ndra'oegō, na ūheta baose chōoe zi lō atoelō, na ū'arōoe'ō — (F. 8, 5)
 tema tibo'ō ba danō lele garamba 24 andrō, ba oroedoegō ba nene ba mbombo mbalaki! —
 ba tobali ana'aoe Zi lō ambō fa'a- 25 bōlō, ba firōoe, safoesi sibai. Owoeawoea sa dania dōdōoe Zi lō 26 ambō fa'abōlō andrō, ba ūfaõga mbawaoe chō Lowalangi.
 Na ū'angarōfi li ia, ba ifondrondro- 27 ngo chōoe, ba ūboe'a gamaboe'oela linō andrō. (Sin. 50, 14).
 Na ūlaoe hadia ia, ba mofozoe, ba 28 mohaga dōrōwaeo andrō.
 Na mitooe isawā, ba ūmane : Ohe 29 jaŵa! ba itolo zi kōwō ja'ia, (Amaed. 29, 23. Mat. 23, 12. Jak. 4, 6).
 I'orifi zi tengā si lō horō, te'orifi me 30 lō hadia ia zi falemba ba dangaoe."

FAZA 23.

Fanedema Jobi : I. Ena'ō i'ila iboe'a ba hoeloenia chō Lowalangi. II. Ba lō i'oroma'ō ia chōnia Lowalangi, he ū'a'e no i'ila, wa si lō horō ia.

- I. Ba itema linia Jobi, imane : 1
 „Irege ma'ōchō andre fatandro we- 2 ge'egegōe, aboea wa'atohare dangania ba wangarōngarōgōe.
 Ena'ō na oe'ila, heza oesōndra ia, 3 ena'ō na oechamō dadaomania a- ndrō !

- 4 Ba oefarongogō chōnia hoehoeogoe andrō, ba oehōna wanoetoenō ngamohi. ba hana wa lō la'ila mbaŵa andrō chōnia si lō farōi chōnia? 2
5 Omasido oe'ila hadia niŵa'ōnia wanema ligoe, ba omasido oerongo hadia linia chōgōe. Lawoe'ai nola [niha si lō sōchi], laraboe goerifō ba lakoebaloi. (Moz. V. 19, 14).
6 Hadia fasoso maō ia chōgōe ba wa'afahōna wa'abōlōnia? Tenga; ha ifondrongondrongo chōgōe. (F. 13, 17 b. t.). La'oloi'ō koedo zi lō ama si lō ina, ba lahalō gade zaŵi lacha mbanoea. Latimba zi noemana, ba lala : samin'i'ō ja'ira dozi seboea famakao ba danō.
7 Ba faboe'aboe'a sa'ae chōnia zadōlō tōdō, ba oe'osamoezaigō wangefa'ō ja'odo ba zangoehoekoe ja'o. Hiza, hoelō gōrōbao ndroe'oe ba danō si mate we'amōira ba halōwōra, mangaloei gō; ba danō si mate lasōndra gō nonora. (Moz. I. 16, 12).
8 II. Ba hiza — na oesaŵa gatoe-mboecha loco, ba lō ja'ia, ba na mōido tānō ba gaechoela, ba lō oroma ia chōgōe. Ba nowi latataba gō goerifō, ba ba kaboe zeboea horō la'ozaragō wo'oewo'oe.
9 Jōoe ilaoe nilaoenia, ba lō oe'ila ia, ba ihole'ō ia miraja, ba lō anehedo ia. Mōrō manō lō baloebaloe, lō noe-cha ba lō ambala ba wa'oafoe.
10 Noa sa'ae i'ila gangosisilagoe mege; na itandraigō ndra'odo ena'ō, ba timba mbalaki wa'oromagoe. Oi hamboenō ira, ba deoe ba hili, ba la'olembai gara ba hili, lō ose. — Laraboe zi lō ama, ba mbagi zoesoe nina, ba lahalō gade nibajabaja zeboea famakao. 9
11 Lō saefa gahegōe ba lahenia, lala chōnia ni'osisigoe, lō nihole'ōgoe ja'odo. Mowaōwaō manō lō baloebaloe, lō noe-cha, ba olofo, wangohoē basitō. Barō gōli [chō zochō ja'ira] lalazi 11 wanicha, lahoendragō wolazi nagoe, ba sowōchi tōdō ira.
12 Amachoitania andrō, nibe'enia, ba lō misawōgoe, ba barō dotogoe oe'irō'ō daroma linia niŵa'ōnia. (Rom. 7, 23). Moroi ba mbanoea misa terongo 12 wangarōngarō zi mate, moe'ira'ira ni'ō'ōtō, ba i'osilōmilagō zi lō atoelō andrō Lowalangi.
13 Ba ja'ia, ba si manōmanō — ha nihā zanenaŵa ja'ia? Sedōna dōdōnia, ba ifaloea. (Sin. 115, 3). Ba so ōsa, ba zi fatoewoe haga; 13 lala an drō chōnia, ba lō la'ila, lō latōrō zinōrō andrō chōnia.
14 I'o'ozoei sa'ae nihonogōi chōgōe, wa'oja na ba dōdōnia si manō. Na ogōmigōmi ná ifazaŵa ia sange'e, 14 iboeboenozeboea famakao ba si noemana, ba ba zi bongi, ba amae-dola zanagō ia.
15 Andrō wa tokea ndra'odo, na ifaigido; na oefatooetooe, ba manizinidzo chōnia. (F. 21, 6). Ba si mōi mohorō, ba ibase'ō wa'-15 abongi, imane dōdōnia: „Lō sangila ja'odo", ba ifobaloebaloe mbawania. (Sin. 10, 11).
16 Noa sa atalō dōdōgoe, ibe'e Lowalangi; sata'oe ndra'ō ibe'e Si lō ambō fa'abōlō. Ba zi bongi manōi jomo, ba ba zi ma'ōchō, ba labini'ō ira, lō omasi ira haga.
17 Tenga sa ba wamakao andrō mbōrō, wa hoelō zi no afœfœ ndra'ō, ba tēnga ba chōgōe andre, samboea ja'o, si no tehawoe fa'ogōmigomi." Chōrafefoc, ba no timba daloe mbo-17 ngi wa'amoloeo, ba gameta'oe ba zi bongi, ba no to'olō ira.

FAZA 24.

Tohoetohoe: I. Folaoelaoe zeboea horō ba II. loealoea dania.

- 1 I. „Hana wa lō ihonogōi ginōtō [wangoehoekoe] Si lō ambō fa'abōlō,

- 18 II. Hoelō zihombo ba goeli nasi ia ; ni'elifi dāna chōra tanō ; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō lala ba kaboe nagoe. (*F. 5, 3 b. t.*)
- 19 Na lōchō ba na aoechoe zino, ba ogo'ō daŵa deoe, ba si manō we-manga mbanoea tooe si no mama-zōchi horō.
- 20 Olifoe ninania ia, inania sadono ja'ia : koekoeō zi mangamanga ja'ia ; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'ō ia, ba hoelō wa'afatō geoe wa'afatō wanao horō andrō.
- 21 Ja'ia andrō, si anagōi si lō ono, ba si lō irai manolo si no mate ira matoea.
- 22 Ba itolo zi faitoisi awōnia, fa'abō-lōnia andrō ; ifoeli abe'e zi manō, na noa sa'ae idōnādōna wa'amate.
- 23 Ifa'ema chōnia wa lō hadia ia, ba te'abe'e'ō ia, ba ihōrōhōrōgōlalara.
- 24 No alawā jaŵa ira — ba lō ararā, ba lō ja'ira sa'ae ; sahōndrō ira — nitoetoejoe, si mane tānō bō'ō fe-foe, nitataba, si mane ngalai wache.
- 25 Ba na tengā si manō, ba ha niha zangoema'ō solaoe faja ndra'o ; ha niha zame'e si lō boto niŵa'ōgōe?"

FAZA. 25.

Hoehoeo Mbilidado, medōloe möi da'e : Ifoeli ifadoothoe'ō niŵa'ōnia fōna, wa tebai faboe'a niha chō Lowalangi.

- 1 Ba itema li Jobi Bilidado andrō, banoea Zoa, imane :
- 2 „Chōnia wamatōrō ba fa'asalaŵa ; no atoelō ba zalaŵa jaŵa andrō chōnia, ibe'e.
- 3 Hadia, tataha moe'erai zato sibai andrō chōnia, ba hezo zi lō isoe-loei hagania andrō ?
- 4 Ba he moroi atoelō niha fōna Lowalangi, ba heza ihalō wa lō da'i ni'adonogōndra alawe [niha]? (*F. 4, 17 : 15, 14.*)
- 5 Hiza, noemalō baŵa jaŵa, ba ambō fa'atarā haga, ba dōfi, ba tengā si lō da'i wamaiginia.

Ba mendroea manō niha, bonga andrō, ba ono niha, si no timba goekoeō!"

FAZA 26.

Fanedema Jobi, fanete zi fōfōna mege : Iboe'a niŵa'ō Mbilidado andrō ba ifa'ele'ō wa'ebœa Lowalangi ba fa lō ambō wa'abōlōnia.

Ba itema linia Jobi, imane : „No maoeloe wanolooe si tcbai bā fangabe'oe ta'io, sambō fa'abe'e. Wa'asōchi wamolalamō ba zambō tōdō ba fama'ele fa'atoeatoea, si no fahōna !

Ha chō ūfarongogō hoehoeo andrō, ba ha eheha zaloea ba mbeweoe? Manizinizi mbechoe tooe nasi, ba tooe zaliwaliŵa bacha.

Lō baloebaloe mbanoea tooe, fōnia, ba lō ba'aba'a gawoewoecha. (*Sin. 139; 8. Amaed. 15, 11. Jer. 5, 22.*)

Ibozōgō mbanoea si jaŵa jōoe, jaŵa zi lō ūsi andrō, ba no ifanawanaŵa danō jaŵa zi lō'ō. (*Sin. 104, 2.*)

Teoe andrō, ba no iboe'oegō ba lawoeo andrō chōnia, ba lō asika lawoeo ba wa'aboeania.

Iba'a wamaigi dadaomania, wamologō lawoeo andrō chōnia, fōnania. No ifachoi nola ba goeli nasi, iroegi ba wabaliŵara zi moloezi bongi. (*Moz. I. 8, 22. Jer. 5, 22. Amaed. 8, 29.*)

Mangiwa gehomo mbanoea si jaŵa ba tokea, na mofōnoe ia.

Ba wa'abōlōnia ifahoefä nasi, ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdōnia irasa Rachaba andrō. (*F. 9, 13. Jes. 51, 9.*)

Ba hanohanoenia tehoi zaltē mbanoea, ba no ifahō daloe naga sololoi andrō tangania. (*Sin. 33, 6.*)

Ba hiza, ba ha singasinga nitōrōnia da'ō, ba hoelō ha tioletioe li niringoda chōnia ! Ba fe'oegoe'oegoe wa'abōlōnia si lō ambō andrō, ba ha niha zaboto ba dōdō?"

FAZA 27.

Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Jobi : I. Si lō horō ia iwa'ō. II. Ba si lō horō, ba mōna ba gafoerianta, ba si tekikō dania zeboea horō.

- 1 I, Ba itohoegō hoehoeonia Jobi, imane : „Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Lowalangi, si no momba'a chōgōe lala, fa'aoeri Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō, si no mamoesi tōdōgōe —
- 3 A'oi sa so na nosogoe barō dotogoe, ba hanoehanoe Lowalangi andrō ba nichoegoe — :
- 4 Tenga faja nilaoe mbewēgoe, ba tengā falimosa loealoea lelagoe.
- 5 Ja arōe chōgōe wanehe niwa'ōmi andrō ; irege aetoe nosogoe, ba lō oebōhōlī wa lō horōgōe.
- 6 Oe'aro'ō chōgōe wa'atoelōgōe, lō oebōhōlī ; sara loeo chōgōe lō ·ite-goedo tōdōgōe.
- 7 Ja oroma, wa solalō noedoegoe andrō, awō wa si lō atoelō zolaŵa ja'odo !
- 8 II. Hadia sa dōtōnafō zanaonao horō, na i'etoe'ō, nosonia Lowalangi, na ideha ba dotonia ?
- 9 Hadia, ifondrondrongo we'aonia Lowalangi, na gōna ia fa'atosasa? (*Sin 18, 42. Jes. 1, 15. Jer. 11, 11. Hez. 8, 18. Mich. 3, 4. Joh. 9, 31.*)
- 10 Hadia, tola i'omoessoi'ō tōdōnia Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba tola ero ma'ōchō i'angarōfī li' Lowalangi ?
- 11 Da'oefahaō ami ba nilaoe danga Lowalangi andrō ; lō oebini'ō chōmi, he wisa dōdō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō.
- 12 Hiza, no mi'ilā, ja'ami andrō, dozi; ba hana wa mifa'oea wajafaja?
- 13 Da'ō dāna ba niha si lō sochi chō Lowalangi, da'ō zinema zamakao awōnia, nitemanía chō Zi lō ambō fa'abolō : (*F. 20, 29.*)
- 14 Na oja nononia, ba ō mbawa zi'ōli, ba madooenia, ba no sambō balazo.
- 15 Si tosai sorojomonia, ba mōi barō danō, na teoe mbanoea, ba lō ma-

nge'esī lacha mbanoea andrō chōnia. Na ihōna wirō, timba nene, ba na i'oja'ō noecha, timba damboe newali [wa'oja] — ja'ia zangōhōna, ba satoelō zi onoecha, ba firō andrō, ba lafaosa chōra si lō horō. (*Amaed. 28, 8.*)

Ilaoe nahiania, nifolaoe galaŵa ; 18 hoelō nose, nitaroe'ō zanaro hadia ia, ibe'e.

Seboea ana'a na ia, na mōi ia 19 mōrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae samoeza tō; tokeia ia, ba lō ja'ia sa'ae.

Ihawoei ia ameta'oē, hoelō molō ; 20 ba zi bongi i'olo'i'ō ia angi sabōlō. (*F. 18, 11.*)

Ifazaŵa ia angi timoe, ba noemalō 21 misa ; i'olo'i'ō ia, aheta ba nahania. Ilaoe chōnia [Lowalangi], lō fa'a-hachō dōdō, ba moloiloi ia, ba dangania andrō [ba danga Lowalangi].

Ba lalaoe datawō chōnia, ba fasī 23 chōnia, moroi ba nahania mege."

FAZA 28.

Tohoetohoe : I. Oja ngawalō ni-aloealoei niha tōdōnia, si no tobini. II. Ba fondrege zeboea bōli, fa'a-toeateoa andrō, ba tebai isōndra ba tebai mōi bōlinia gana'a ba goeli danō. III. Ha ba Lowalangi i'oturai si ndroehoe fa'atoeateoa.

I. „So sa nisōndra firō ba so na-ha gana'a, ba nichozi ja'ia. Si'ōli, ba nihalō ba danō, ba lalaoe-gō gara, ba aloea dōla garamba. Lō'ō sa'ae sogōmigōmi labē'e, ba iroegi ba wondrege la'aloearloei ngawalō gara si no tobini ba zo-gōmigōmi sibai.

Lachao mitooe dōgi, sabacha, i'oturai zonahia ba dete danō jaŵa; manawanāwa ira, taja ba dōdō zanōrō [tete jaŵa], arōoe niha bō'ō.

Aloea ba danō mbalazo, ba sabachania si tooe, ba lafahoefa, hoelō nifatōrō alitō.

Feremata nila nisōndra ba gara andrō, ba faroeka gōi mbalaki.

1

2

3

4

5

6

- 7 Lala andrō, ba lō i'ila mojo, lō irai i'ila hōrō zoembila.
- 8 Lō itōrō oetoe ndroe'oe seboea, ba tengā gōi tōrōwā zingo.
- 9 Laboto gowe, tobali arō hili labe'e.
- 10 Lafo'arō gara ba hili, lala niha, ba oja i'ila hōrōnia ngawalō omasiō [seboea bōli].
- 11 Laba'a gelea, fa bōi bōlabōla, ba la'ohe ba zohaga zi no tobini mege.
- 12 II. Ba fa'atoeatoea andrō, ba heza lasōndra da'ō? ba heza so nahia wa'aboto ba dōdō? (Amaed. 2, 6. 8. Jak. 1, 5).
- 13 Samōsa lō sangila lala wangai ja'ia, ba lō faloecha ba danō, ba danō niha saoeri.
- 14 Imane namō: „Lō ja'ia ba chōgōe“. Ba imane asi: „Ba chōgōe lō faloecha“.
- 15 Tebai bōlinia mbalaki satoea, ba he firō, ba tebai latoelo bōlinia. (Amaed. 3, 14).
- 16 Tebai lafatimba ana'a Gofiri, ba he feremata oena ba nila.
- 17 Tebai tefaedogō chōnia mbalaki, ba he sōrōmi, ba tebai labe'e fanoekania gamagama balaki.
- 18 Meredia ba baloeri, ba lō oroma ba ngainia; ba na tasōndra wa'atoeatoea, ba ebœa moroi ba manimani.
- 19 Retana sambaka Gaitiofia, ba lō fagōlōgōlō chōnia; tebai lafatimba si ndroehoe mbalaki,
- 20 III. Ba fa'atoeatoea andrō, ba heza i'otarai, ba heza faloecha wa'aboto ba dōdō?
- 21 No tobaloë; lō i'ila hōrō niha saoeri fefoc, ba he ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba lō oroma.
- 22 Banoea tooc andrō ba fa'amate, ba lamane: „No irongo tōgi dalingama doeriana.“
- 23 Lowalangi zangila lala chōnia, ja'ia zangila heza tesōndra.
- 24 Ichamō sa'ae hōrōnia wondrege danō; fefoe gofoe hadia zi so barō mbanoea si ja'wa, ba i'ila.
- 25 Me itoelo wa'abōlō nangi, ba me ifachoi wondrege nasi, (Sin. 135, 7), ba me ifachoi lala deoe ba tōrōwā 26 gari mbanoea, ba da'ō i'ila [wa'atoeatoea andrō] 27 ba ifa'ele'ō, ba ifaedogō ba i'aleo-aloci gamoeata.
- Ba imane ba niha: „Hiza, fanga-ta'oefi So'aja, da'ō wa'atoeatoea, ba na lō tebabaja zi lō sōchi, da'ō wa'aboto ba dōdō“. (Sin. 111, 10. Amaed. 1, 7; 9, 10. Sangomb. 12, 13).

FAZA 29.

Tohoetohoe: I. Idoenōdoenō wa'-ohahaoe dōdōnia fōna Jobi, ba II. fa'obōwōnia ba fa'atoelōnia, ba III. fa'asalañania mege.

- I. Ba itohoegō hoehoeonia Jobi, 1 imane:
- „Ena'ō na si mane me ba'wa fōna ndra'odo. si mane me loeo irorogō ndra'o Lowalangi, me ihagaini hōgōgōe soeloenia andrō, me ba hagania oetōrō zogōmigōmi andrō, 2 si mane me ba'wa lōchō chōgōe, me iloemōō nosegoe fahoewoesa Lowalangi, (Sin. 25, 14. Amaed. 3, 32. Amos. 3, 7), 3 me faofao na chōgōe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, me so ba ngaigoe na nonogoe matoca; 4 me oefemondrimondri gahegōe ba zoesoe za'wi, ba me mo'elea fanicha gara ba hili, ba ngaigoe; (Moz. V. 32, 13); 5 me mōidomōido barō mbawa gōli ba mbanoea, me baewalinia cebē'e dadaomagoe.
- Na la'ila ndra'o ono matoea, ba labin'ō ira, ba satoea, ba maoso ba moeziozio. 6 Salāvā, ba labato hochoeo, la'ochō mbawara.
- Si lō li sa'ae zeboea tōi, falemba 10 ba gararora lelara.
- Na irongo [ligoe] tōgi dalinga niha, 11 ba ifahowehoewoe'ō ndra'odo; ba na i'ilado hōrōnia ba ifadoehoe'ō ndra'o.

- 12 II. Me no sangorifi seboea fama-kao ndra'odo, na mangarōngarō ia, awō zi lō ama, si lō ina, si lō sano-lo. (*Sin. 72, 12*).
- 13 Lafahowehowoe'ō ndra'o si teki-ko mena'ō, ba owoeawoea dōdō zi no mate ira matoea, oebe'e.
- 14 Oe'onoecha wa'atoelō, ba amaedola i'onoecha ndra'o fa'atoelō andrō; hoelō mbaroe seboea ba hoelō zae-mboe oti chōgroe wa'adōlō dōdōgoe andrō.
- 15 Ba zi lō hōrō, ba hōrō ndra'odo, ba ahe ndra'o ba zi no omboejoe-mboejoe tēla.
- 16 Ama ndra'o ba zi noemana, ba oe'aloei lala ba hoehoeo zi lō irai fa'ilā li ndra'odo.
- 17 Oerasa zimbi zamakao awōnia, ba oesōbi ba nifōra gondra'oeará.
- 18 III. Ba oemane dōdōgoe: ,Ba zinga gazoenigoe andrō mate dania ndra'o, ba fa'anaoe noso wofo fe-nisi wa'anaoe nosogoe.
- 19 Molala nidanō ba wā'agoe, ba mōrō namo mbanoea ba ndrahagōe.
- 20 Mangalingali wa'ebœa dōigoe andrō, ba ifoelifoeli bohooe wanagoe andrō, ba dangagoe.' (*Moz. I. 49, 24*).
- 21 Chōgroe lafondrongondrongo ba mombasembase, ba lō hedehedera, na oefolala hadia ia.
- 22 Na no fahoehoeo ndra'odo, ba lō hedehedera sa'ae; amaedola zowoi chōra moroi jaŵa hoehoeogoc andrō. (*Moz. V. 32, 2*).
- 23 Labazebazē'ō ndra'o, amaedola wombase'ō teoe, lafaboka mbawara, si mane ba deoe sarā andrō.
- 24 No oeboho mbawagoe wa'iki chōra, na no aragoeragoe dōdōra; ba lō irai labē'e taja wehaga mbawagoe andrō.
- 25 Oe'aloei lala chōra, doemadaodo salaŵara, si mane razo ba hoenō zabōlō, si mane sondrara tōdō zaboe tōdō."

FAZA 30.

Tohoetohoe : I. Itōenō wamakao-nia iada'e Jobi, si möi ia fama'iki niha bōō. II. Lowalangi gōi lō ifondrondrongo wangarōngarōnia, hoelō zi fa'edoe ia gōi.

I. „Ba iada'e, ba la'igi'igi'ō ndra'-odo si achi moroi chōgroe, ba ira a-mara, ba no si tengā si nangea oebe'e awō nasoe goebalo chōgroe ; Ba fa'abōlō dangara, ba hadia goe-na chōgroe? Sariri so atō ira. (*F. 24, 7 b. t.*)

Sokōlikōli sa'ae ira, ba wa'ambō gō ba ba wa'olofo, la'ō'ōchi danō si mate, si bongi ba zasai'ō ba ba ndrecha.

Lachete mboeloe ndroe'oe, ba wā'a da'oeli gōra.

Latimba ira niha bōō ; moe'ao ba chōra andrō, hoelō ba zanagō.

Ba mbaho danō sihocha mboeda nahiara, ba dōgi narō hili ba ba dōgi gara.

Ba daloe zasai'ō moendrōndrōndrō-ndrō ira, ba mbōrō lato oreoedo ira. Ono zowōhō mowa ba ono zi lō tōi: lafofanō ba danō, labōzibōzi moroi foeri.

Ba iada'e, ba ajara ndra'o, amatoelara. (*F. 7, 6. Sin. 69, 13. Ngen. Jer. 3, 14*).

La'ogorofi ndra'o, la'arōoe'ō ira chō-goe ; lō ata'oe ira wondriloi bawa-goe.

Noa sa iloeloe zinaligoe Lowalangi, ba no ifañindrō ndra'o ; ba lalaoe-laoe manō chōgroe.

Ba gambōlō maoso zi si lō jaŵa andrō, latimba gahegroe ba lafari lalara chōgroe, lala ba wamakiko.

Lalagoe, ba no ladoedoegō, latolo ba wolaoegō ja'odo, ja'ira andrō, si lō sanolo.

Hoelō zanōrō si no ebolo atōla gōli wa'asora; adoedoela latōrō, wangoe-hoeroefai ja'odo.

Ameta'oeō ba gamaoedoegoe, te'-oloi'ō wa'asalaŵagoe, timba ba nangi sabōlō, ba hoelō wa'ataja-

- lawoeo wa'ataja wa'ohahaoe dōdō-goe.
- 16 II. Ba iada'e, ba maniō nosogoe barō dotogoe, itahado ba'wa wamakao.
- 17 Manōgi ba dōlagoe zi bongi, faefae ibe'e, ba no si lō mōrō zi ū'ochi ja'odo.
- 18 Ba wa lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō, ba hoelō zi tobali mbaroegoe, si mane tōla mbagi kameza chōgoe wa'afatōfania chōgoe. (*F. 16, 15.*)
- 19 No itoeli'ō ba damboe ndra'odo, ba no fadore gawoegawoe ba awoe ndra'o.
- 20 Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, ba lō ūtema ligoe; sodo ba da'ō, ba ūtōngōtōngō manō ndra'o.
- 21 Ōbalī'ō si lō fa'ahachō dōdō ndra'-oegō chōgoe, oedoegoe ndra'oegō, ba wa'abōlō dangaoe andrō. (*F. 16, 9.*)
- 22 Ōfaza'wa ndra'o, ūbe'edo ba nangi sabōlō, noemalō misa ndra'o ūbe'e, hoemombo ndra'o ba nangi.
- 23 Oe'ilā sa'ae: ba wamoenoe ū'ohē ndra'o ba ba goroedoea zaoeri, fefoe. (*Heb. 9, 27.*)
- 24 Ba hadia, lō ta'oro'ō dangada, na alaoe ita? Ba hadia, lō moe'ira'ira ita, na alōmō ita?
- 25 Ba hadia, lō ni'c'esigoe si no gōna famakao, ba lō sahachō dōdōgoe si noemana? (*Sin. 35, 13. Rom. 12, 15. F. 29, 12 b. t.*)
- 26 Si sōchi sa oedōnadōna, ba itōrōdo si lō sōchi; haga oedōnadōna, ba sogōmigōmi zaloea.
- 27 Si fadore mo'otoe bacha narō dotogoe; ihawoeido ba'wa wamakao.
- 28 Mawaōwaōdo manō, no aitō ndra'-odo, ba tengā moroi ba wa'aoechoe zino; maoso ndra'o mangarōngarō, ba zowuelo niha.
- 29 No tobali iwa nasoe ana'a ndra'-odo ba awō wofo ondra. (*Mich. 1, 8.*)
- 30 No aitō gocligoe, abo'a ba nōsigoe, ba hoelō zi no achozi dōlagoc; ba wa'aoechoe andrō. (*Sin. 102, 4; 119, 83. Ngen. Jer. 4, 8; 5, 10.*)
- 31 Ba no tobali fangarōngarō li mbi-ola chōgoe, ba fege'ego li zoeroene."

FAZA 31.

Fango'ozoe hoehoe Jobi: I. Si lō sinegōe mboebosania. II. No ogoro ia nadoe; no i'omasi'ō zi fatioe tōdō chōnia, ba no ibe'eb'e gō dome. III. Pangarōfi wa'atoelō Lowalangi.

- I. „No oe'abe'e'ō nifachoigoe ba hōrōgōe andre ba hana wa oeleke'ō mena'ō nono alawe! (*Mat. 5, 28.*) Hadia nifatōrō Lowalangi mena'ō moroi ja'wa ba hadia dāna chōgoe chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō ba mba-noea si ja'wa?
- Hadia, tenga famakiko dāna ba zanaona horō, ba tenga famakao ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi?
- Hadia, lō anehe ia lalagoe andrō, ba bekagoe, ba hadia, lō i'erai? (*Nga'ot. II. 16, 9.*)
- Na si falimolimo ndra'odo ba na i'ohi wajafaja ahcgoe, — ba jamoetoelo ndra'o Lowalangi, ba waliéra, si lō fa'angaja, ena'ō i'ila, wa si lō horō ndra'o. —
- Na no oehole'ō mbekagoe ba zinga lala, ba na no i'o'ō hōrōgōe tōdōgōe, ba na no togolee ba dangagoe zi lō sōchi,
- ba hana na manaroe ndra'o, ba na niha bō'ō zi manga dānia, ba hana na tedeha lewiō zinanōgōe. (*Moz. III. 26, 16. Moz. V. 28, 38.*)
- Na no owōhō dōdōgōe ba ndra a-lawe, na no oedarodarogō barō mbatō nawōgōe,
- ba jamōi sanoetoe fache niha bō'ō ngambatōgōe, ba ndramoetalagoei ia niha bō'ō. (*Jes. 47, 2. Loek. 17, 35.*)
- Horō seboea zi manō, olalō'wa, ni'-otoe'ō zangoehoekoe; (*Moz. I. 38, 24. Moz. III. 20, 10. Moz. V. 22, 22.*) alitō sa'ae ia, si mangamanga hadia ia, iroegi gohokohō si tooe, same'e aetoe ū'a zi so chōgoe, fefoe.
- Na lō ba dōdōgōe lala chō zawoe-joegoe ira matoca ba chō zawoe-joegoe ira alawe, na so nifadōni-ma, —

- 14 ba he oewisa gōi, na maoso ena'ō Lowalangi, na izofoezofoe, ba hadia niwā'ōgōe wanema linia? 15 Hadia, tengā sombōi ja'odo zombōi gōi ja'ia, ba daloe ninania, tengā ha samōsa zamazōchi ja'aga, ba daloe ninama andrō! — (*F. 34, 19.*
Amaed. 14, 31.)
- 16 Na so zi lō oe'o'ō somasi zi noe-mana, ba na no oebe'e ariri hōrō zi no mate ira matoea,
- 17 na oe'ā manō gōgōe, ha ja'o, na lō oechete ba si lō ama, si lō ina: —
- 18 Lō'ō; i'otarai ono matoea na ndra'o-do, ba no amaedola namania ndra'o, ba wanōinia andrō, ba i'otarai ono sawoejoe ndra'o, ba oe'ohe'ohe danga zi lō ira matoea.
- 19 Na oe'ilā zi noe-mana si lō noe-cha, ba ma si lō ambala,
- 20 na lō nifahowoe'ō zolania ja'odo, ba na lō si mōi famadōhō wa'oafocenia mboe nono mbiribiri chōgōe;
- 21 na no oe-baha dangagoe ba zi lō ama, si lō ina, me no oedōnadōna nawōgōe barō mbawa gōli,
- 22 ba jafaefā mboe'oe galisigoe ba ja afatō dōla da'iogoe.
- 23 Sata'oe ndra'o sa'ae wamakiko andrō, nifatōrō Lowalangi chōgōe, ba si tebai ndra'o, ba wa'asala'wania andrō.
- 24 II. Na no oebe'e tōtōnafōgōe ga-na'a ba na no oebe'e tōi imbalaki „wondrara dōdōgōe“; (*Mar. 10, 24. Tim. I. 6, 17.*)
- 25 na no omoeso dōdōgōe bā wa'eboea gana'agoe, ba me no fahōna gōlō-gōe. — (*Sin. 62, 11.*)
- 26 Na oefraigifaigi haga loeo, fa'ataran-ia andrō, ba fa'asōchi mba'wa ba la-lania andrō, (*Moz. V. 4, 19.*)
- 27 ba na no tefowōhō dōdōgōe, si lō oroma, ba na no oe'ago dangagoe, wangoro'ō ja'ia — (*Raz. I. 19, 18.*)
- 28 ba olalō'wa gōi da'ō mena'ō, ni'otoe'ō zangochoekoe, me no samini tōdō ndra'o chō Lowalangi ja'wa.
- 29 Na onioeso ena'ō dōdōgōe, na gōna
- famakao zi fa'oedoe chōgōe, na owoeawoea ena'ō dōdōgōe, na itōrō ia si lō sōchi — (*Amaed. 4, 17.*)
- ba lō oerai oetehē ba mbewegoe 30 wolaoe si lō sōchi, wangelifi ja'ia, ena'ō aetoe nosonia. (*Mat. 5, 44. Rom. 12, 14.*)
- Na lō lamane mena'ō awōgōe bao-mogoe: „Ha niha zi lō aboeso diwo andrō nibe'enia??“
- Lō tola mōrō ba danō niha bō'ō; 32 no oefa'amō'āmōi jomo zikoli.
- Na no oebini'ō horōgōe, si mane 33 Toeada Adamo no, wamaloegō barō dōtō'agoc lalōgōe, (*Hebr. 13, 2. Fet. I. 4, 9.*)
- bōrō wa'ata'oegoe zato, awō wa 34 oe'ata'oefi tetibō ndra'o ba dōdō soi niha; tobali oehonogō ndra'o, lō mōido tooe.
- III. Ena'ō na so zamōsa samo-ndrongo chōgōe! Ja'e dandro tangagoe — jamoetema ligoe Si lō ambō fa'abōlō! Ba ena'ō na so ba dangagoe zoera andrō, nisoera noe-docgōe andrō!
- Si ndroehoe, oe'angalisigō ena'ō; 36 oebe'e saemboe ba hōgōgōe.
- Oe'ofaja chōnia m'bekagoe; sala'wa 37 ndra'o wangondrasī ja'ia.
- Na mangarōngarō nowigoe, bōrō 38 ndra'o, ba na me'e gowotonia fefoe; na no oe'ā mboeania lō oeselōni, 39 ba na no oe'etoe'ō noso zochō, ba jatoemboe za'asa'a mao, salahi 40 wache, ba doe'oe salahi rigi!“
- Ba da'e aetoe hochoeo Jobi andrō.

FAZA 32.

Hoehoeo Gelihoe andrō: I. Hana wa lō hedehedenia irege da'e. II. Me tebai sa'ae ladedema li Jobi si datōloe andrō, ba teroē dōdōnia fa-hoehoeo.

I, Ba me lō'ō sa'ae lademadema li Jobi si datōloe andrō, me iboe'a-boc'a manō ba hoeloenia, ba mofō-noe Gelihoe andrō, ono Mbaracheli, banoea Mboesi, ma'oewoe Rami. Chō Jobi mofōnoe ia, me no si faboe'-

- 3 aboe'a chō Lowalangi. Ba ba zi datōloe, si fahoewoe chōnia, mofōnoe ia, me lō lasōndra wanedema
 4 li, ba wamadohoe'ō sala Jobi. Ba no ibazebase'ō Elihoe, ba wolaoe hoehoeonia chō Jobi, me no si a'a
 5 ira moroi chōnia. Ba me i'ilā Elihoe, lō fanedema li sa'ae ba zi datōloe,
 6 ba tesao wōnoenia. Ba hoemedē Gehilhoe andrō, ono Mbaracheli, banoea Mboesi, imane :

,Iraono na ndra'o, ba satoea ami, ba no alaŵōlaŵōdo, si ba'aba'aō ndra'o, ba wangombacha chōmi wāngilagoe.

- 7 No oemane dōdōgoe : Acha fahoe-hooe zatoea, jamoefahaō ita ba wa'-atoeatoea si no ara ba goeli danō !
 8 Ba eheha andrō, si so barō doto niha ba hanoehanoe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō, da'ō zama'ema chōra fa'a-boto ba dōdō. (*Amaed.* 2, 6. *F.* 38, 36. *Sangomb.* 2, 26. *Jak.* 1, 5).
 9 Tenga sa si no ara ba goeli danō wondrcge zatoeatoea, ba tenga si no satoea zangila hadia zatoclō.
 10 Andrō oeŵā'ō : Fondrongondrongo chōgoe ; da'oetoenō gōi zaboto ba dōdōgoe.

- 11 II. Hiza, no oebazebaze'ō hoe-hoeomi, no oefondrongondrongo wā-mahaōmi, irege misōndra ena'ō zi ndroehoe famoe'a.
 12 Noa sa oetōngōtōngōni chōmi, ba hiza, ba samōsa lō ba chōmi sangila mamoe'a niŵā'ō Jobi, lō sangila manedema hoehoeonia.
 13 Bōi miwa'ō : ,No faloechaga wa'-atoeatoea ; ha Lowalangi zangila molaŵā ja'ia, tengā niha !'
 14 Chōgoe, ba lō si faboe'a ia ; ba lō oego'ōgo'ō niŵā'ōmi, wanema linia.
 15 No tobali dōdōra, lō fanema li sa'ae ; lō lili sa'ae, no aetoe.
 16 Ba hadia, oebazebaze'ō, me lō he-dehedera, me so manō ba da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae fanema li?
 17 Da'oedemadema gōi, ndrohoendroe-hoe chōgoe, oetoenō gōi hadia ni' ilagoe.

Noa sa afōnoe ndra'o hoehoeo, 18 i'o'edo tōdōgoe, barō dotogoe. Hiza, hoelō doeo so'ote'ote, si lō 19 lala, bacha dōdōgoe ; mamoka dānia, si mane nahia si bohooe moe-fō'ōsi.
 Edōnado fahoehoeo, ena'ō molala 20 dōdōgoe ; hoemedē ndra'o, ba wāmoe'a.
 Lō os'eboea'ō dōdōgoe zamboeana; 21 lō oe'alōsōigō lelagoe ba niha, ha niha ia.
 Lō'ō sa to'ōlōdo ba wa'alōsō lela; 22 lō ara ena'ō, ba i'etoe'ō nosogoe sombōi ja'o."

FAZA 33.

Tohoetohoe : I. I'andrō chō Jobi Elihoe, ena'ō na ifondrongondrongo chōnia. II. I'ote'ō niha Lowalangi, ba wangehao ja'ia ba ba wangefā'ō ja'ia ba wa'atekiko. III. Na i'ide'-ide'ō ia niha, ba ifoeli ifarongogō chōnia wa'eboea dōdō.

I. „Ba fondrongondrongo sa'ae hoehoeogoe, ja'oegō Jobi, ba be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba daroma ligoe andre fefoe.

Hiza sa, ocokai mbawagoe, ba moehede lelagoe, barō gararogoe. Moroi ba dōdō sadōlō ligē andre ; hadia ni'ilā mbewcgoe, ba ifaloea, sadōlō.

Eheha Lowalangi zombōi ja'odo, ba hanoehanoe Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō wamonoso ja'ō.

Na ū'ila ū'bae'a niŵā'ōgoe, ba boe'a ; fa'anō ndra'oegō ocdogoe, faoso ! Hiza, no faoma ita chō Lowalangi, no fagōlōgōlō mbōrōtada la'oeri. (*Moz.* I. 2, 7. *F.* 10, 9).

Alacha lō toke'a'ō, wangata'oefi ja'-odo, ba lō'ō sa ilangō ndra'oegō fa'eboeagoe. (*F.* 13, 21).

II. Ba no oerongo niŵā'ōoe — taroma lioe andrō no ocrongo [me ū'mane] :

,Sohaoehaoe ndra'o, lō horōgoe ; lō sinegoe chōgoe ba lō lalō. (*F.* 16, 17). Hiza, fatioesa ifachai chōgoe, ibe'e 10 oedoenia ndra'o. (*F.* 13, 24).

- 11 Ibe'e ba galoo gahegoe ; idarodarogō nitōrōgōe fefoe.' (F. 13, 27).
- 12 Hiza, da'ō zi lō atoelō chōoe, oeŵā'ō chōoe ; noa sa eboea Lowalangi moroi ba niha.
- 13 Hana wa fasoso ndra'oegō chōnia, wa no samboea lō itema lioe?
- 14 Hoemede sa Lowalangi, samoeza, mendroea — ba lō tatōngōni. (F. 35, 13).
- 15 Ba wangifi, ba gangilata ba zi boangi, na ihawoei niha femōrō sabō-lōbōlō, ba wemōrō andrō ba gasora, (Moz. I. 20, 3; 31, 24. Dan. 4, 2. Mat. 2, 19),
- 16 ba da'ō ibokai dōgi dalinga niha ba ifotandro wanegoe ja'ira. (F. 36, 10).
- 17 Ba wanenaŵā niha, ba wolaoenia andrō, ba ba wanimbā ba ndra matoea fajawasa.
- 18 Irorogō nosonia, fa lō aechoe ba dōgi, fa lō aetoe noso ba nono wana.
- 19 Ba te'otoe'ō gōi ia fa'afōchō, ba gasonia tooe ; lō mamalōmalō wasōndrata andrō ba dōlania.
- 20 Ba ogoro ia gōnia ibe'e nosonia andrō, anoezoe dōdōnia zami chōnia mege. (Sin. 107, 18).
- 21 Ariri nōsinia, irege lō sōchisōchi sa'ae, timba zi lō oroma sa'ae nōsinia andrō, si no okōlikōli.
- 22 Tobali sahatō ba lewatō nosonia, no sahatō ba mbechoe samoenoe niha.
- 23 III. Ba na so dania salahinia mala'ika si locloei mangoema'ō, awō ngahōnō andrō, ba wangoema'ō lala ba niha, (F. 23, 8. Moz. II. 23, 20),
- 24 na ahachō dōdōnia ia ba na imane : 'Orifi ia, ba bōi fonoemalō ia ba gohokoho ; no oetema hōli', (Tim. I. 2, 6. Heb. 9, 12),
- 25 awena dania ifoeli abe'e nōsinia, timba nono matoea, mangawoeli ia ba gōtō wa'onomatoea.
- 26 I'angarōfī li Lowalangi, ba ihachōsi tōdō ia ; ifa'ele'ō chōnia mbawania, soewoeawoea dōdō niha, ba isoelōni ba niha wolaoelaoenia satoelō andrō. (Sin. 50, 15. Jes. 58, 9).
- Manoenō ia, ba zi so niha bō'ō, 27 imane : 'Noa sa oefazōchi horō, ba no oebila'ō lala, ba lō'ō sa moe-soelōni chōgōe.
- No i'orifi nosogoe, lō ibe'e noemalō 28 ba gohokoho, ba omoeso dōdōgōe ba zohaga.'
- Hiza, da'ō fefoe ilaoe Lowalangi ba 29 niha, irege mendroea, irege medōloe, ba wangefa'ō ba gohokoho nosonia, 30 ena'ō hoemaga chōnia haga ba wa'aoeri andrō. (Sin. 56, 14).
- Tōngōni, ja'oegō Jobi, fondrongo- 31 ndrongo chōgōe ; bōi hedehede, hanana na ja'odo zi fahoehoe !
- Na so chōoe daroma li, ba boe'a 32 niŵā'ōgōe ; hede manō, amasido wamoe'aoe.
- Ba na lō'ō, ba ūfondrongondrongo 33 chōgoc ; bōi hedehede, ena'ō oefahaō ndra'oegō ba wa'atoeatoea.'

FAZA 34.

Tohoetohoe : I. Itegoē hoehoeo
Jobi Elihoe, me lō si fadoehoe dōdōnia ba wa'atoelō Lowalangi. II.
Lowalangi, si no mangila fefoe hadia ia, ba si no fondrege zatoelō,
ba lō eboea dōdō zamboeana. III.
Lō tola itegoē niha wamatōrō Lowalangi andrō.

- I. Ba itohoegō Elihoe, imane : 1
,,Mifondrongondrongo niŵā'ōgōe, 2
ja'ami satoeatoea, ba mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'ami si so tōdō!
Itandra sa daroma li tōgi dalinga, 3
si mane fanandra gararo gō. (F. 12, 11).
Data'aloaloei zatoelō, ena'ō faoma 4
tasōndra zi sōchi.
Noa sa imane Jobi : Lō horōgōe, 5
ba tengā ba lala ifatōrō chōgōe Lowalangi.
Hadia, mofaja ndra'o, lō lai wa no 6
lala chōgōe? No gōnado ono wana
si tebai nifadōhō, ba lō horōgōe.'
(F. 13, 18; 27, 2).
Heza so niha si mane Jobi andrō, 7
samamadoe idanō fanandrawā, (F. 15, 16),

- 8 si mōi awō zolaoe si lō sōchi ba
si fao ba zanao horō? (*Sin. 1, 1.*)
- 9 Noa sa imane : „Lō hare niha, na
fahoewoe ia chō Lowalangi“. (*F. 22,
2 b. t.*)
- 10 Andrō mifondrongondrongo chōgoe,
ja'ami si so fa'aboto ba dōdō : Bōi
manō taŵā'ō, ilaoe zi lō sōchi Lo-
walangi ba ifatōrō zi lō atoelō Si
lō ambō fa'abōlō! (*Moz. V. 32, 4.
Nga'ot. II. 19, 7. Rom. 9, 14.*)
- 11 Lō'ō, ha folaoe niha isoełōni chōnia,
dali wamatōrōnia ba niha mboea-
boea niha. (*Sin. 62, 13. Jer. 32, 19.
Mat. 16, 27. Kor. II. 5, 10. Kol. 3,
25. Fet. I. 1, 17.*)
- 12 Si ndroehoc, lō ibila'ō lala Lowa-
langi, ba lō iwoe'ai hoekoe Si lō
ambō fa'abōlō.
- 13 Ha niha zame'c ba dangania tanō?
Ba ha niha zolata tanō'a ma'afe-
froe?
- 14 Na ha ja'ia zi so ba dōdōnia ena'ō,
na ibōda Gehehania ba hanoehanoe-
nia andrō, (*Sin. 104, 29. Sangomb.
12, 7,*)
- 15 ba ahori adoedoe nōsi goeli danō
fefoe, ba ifoeli tobali gawoegawoe
niha.
- 16 II. Na si so tōdō ndra'oegō, ba
fondrondrongo da'e, be'e mbōrō da-
llingaoe ba daroma ligoe!
- 17 Hadia, tola maō samatōrō zi lō
omasi satoelō? Ma ūbali'ō si lō a-
toelō Zi lō ambō fa'atoelō andrō?
(*Moz. I. 18, 25. F. 8, 3.*)
- 18 Ja'ia andrō, sangoema'ō chō razo :
„Si lō ngaroro ndra'oegō!“ ba ba
zi so tōi : „Seboea horō ami!“
- 19 Si lō mamaigi bawa zalaŵa ba si
lō ebœa tōdō ba zo'ana'a, moroi
ba zi noemana, me no nilaoe da-
ngania dozi ira. (*Moz. V. 10, 17.
F. 34, 27.*)
- 20 I'ogomoezaō mate ira, ba na taloe
mbongi, ba tefahisi soi niha, ba
taja; tetimba zabōlō, ba tengā ta-
nga niha.
- 21 Anehe sa ia lala zamōsana, fefoe
mbekania, ba i'ilā. (*Nga'ot. II. 16, 9.*)
- Lō si bongi ba lō sogōmigōmi si- 22
bai, ba nibin'ō zamazōchi si lō
sōchi ja'ira ena'ō (*Sin. 139, 12.*)
Alacha sa lō ifaigifaigi niha, ena'ō 23
i'ondrası Lowalangi, nihoekoe.
Ifoefoe zabōlō, lō moesechegō, ba 24
ibe'e fangalira niha bō'ō.
Tobali aboto ba dōdōnia mboea- 25
boeara ba ba zi bongi itimba ira,
ba afoefoe.
Ihare'ō chōra mbōzibōzi, si mane 26
ba zi no manao horō, ba ba za-
nehe niha fefoe.
Bōrō wa no fabali ira chōnia awō 27
wa lō ba dōdōra lala andrō chōnia
fefoe,
ba wamarongogō chōnia si jawā 28
fangarōngarō zi noemana, ba ena'ō
irongo wege'eze zeboea famakao.
Ba na ifaigi wondrara, ba ha niha 29
zangoehoekoe [ja'ia]? Ba na ibin'ō
mbawania, ba ha niha zangila
ja'ia? He ba zato ba he ba zi ha
sainōsamōsa gōi. (*Jes. 50, 9. Rom. 8,
34.*)
Ena'ō lō mōi salaŵa niha si lō sō- 30
chi, fa bōi tandrawā ba niha.
Hadia sa, taŵā'ō maō chō Lowa- 31
langi : „Oeloc'i; lō oelaoe zi lō sō-
chi; (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 27;*)
hadia zi lō i'ilā hōrōgōe, ba oroma'ō 32
chōgōe: na no oelaoe zi lō atoelō,
ba oebato sa'ae?“
- III. Hadia, ifatōrō ba zoması 33
ndra'oegō wanoełōni; me no ūkō-
kōni; tobali ja'oegō zangoehoekoe,
ba tengā ja'odo? Ba hadia ni'ilaoe,
ba faloea baeha!
Niha si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ba niha 34
satoeatoea, samondrongo chōgōe, ba
lamane chōgōe:
„Ba boehoeo Jobi andrō, ba lō 35
fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba si lō moe-
timba tōdō niŵā'ōnia andrō.“
Ena'ō na tetandraigō Jobi, irocgi 36
ba wondrege, ba wamadaōnia andrō,
famadaō zi so horō!
Inōnō sa'ae horōnia olalōŵa; ma- 37
ngō'aja ia, ba chōda andre, ba ma-
ngōhōna famadaō chō Lowalangi.

FAZA 35.

Tohoetohoe; I. Lō hare Lowa-langi ba lō te'alania. he na satoelō niha ba he na samazōchi horō. II. Na lō ifondrondrongo wangarōngarō zeboea famakao, ba bōrō wanga-loeira bōli gōlō.

- 1 I. Ba itohoegō hoehoeonia Eli-hoe, imane :
- 2 „Hadia, da'ō zatoelō ōwā'ō, wan-goema'ō : satoelō ndra'o fōna Lowalangi,
- 3 wa ōsofoe, hadia goenania chōoe : „Hadia haregoe, moroi na oefazōchi horō? (F. 34, 9).
- 4 Da'oeboe'a chōoe ba chō zi fahoe-woe chōoe andrō, awōoe.
- 5 Faōga hōrōoe mijāwā, ba mbanoea, nehegō lawoee andrō, si no alawā jaŵaooe.
- 6 Na ūfazōchi horō, ba heza iroegi ia? ba na oja lalōoe, ba hezo zi te'ala ia?
- 7 Na satoelō udra'oegō, ba hadia ga-me'elaoe chōnia, ba hadia nitema-nia ba dangaoe? (F. 22, 2. Rom. 11, 35).
- 8 Ba niha si mane ja'oegō manandrōsa walōsōchiae; ba chōoe, ja'oegō ono niha, manandrōsa wa'atoelōmō.
- 9 II. Mangarōngarō sa niha ba wa'afahōna wamalangōgō, ba ma-ngandrō tolo ba wamakao zalaŵa,
- 10 ba lō sangoema'ō : „Hezo Lowa-langi, sombōi ja'odo, sangoro'ō fa-noenō, ba zi bongi, (Sin. 19, 3; 42, 9),
- 11 same'e famahaō ja'ita oetoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba fangatoeatoeada fofo ba daloe mbanoea?
- 12 Ba la'angarōfi li ia, ba lō ifondrondrongo chōra, bōrō wajaŵasa ze-boea horō andrō. (F. 27, 9. Jer. 11, 11).
- 13 Lō'ō, fajafaja, ba lō irongo Lowa-langi, lō itōngōni Si lō ambō fa'-bōlō;
- 14 bōhōli wa ōwā'ō, lō oroma ia chōoe; no so ba doedoema hōrōnia hoehoeo andrō ba ūdōnadōna chōnia.

Ba iada'e, me lō'ō na si tesao wō-noenia, fotoe, ba hadia, lō'ō manō ni'ilania maō fajafaja andrō? Ba tobali fajafaja nilaoe Jobi, fahōna 16 hoehoeo, ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō.”

FAZA 36.

Tohoetohoe: I. Fa'atoelō Lowa-langi andrō, ba to'ele ba zeboea horō ba ba zamalalini era'erania. II. Fanandrōsaigō chō Jobi. III. Fa'asalaŵa Lowalangi ba fa'eboe-ania.

- I. Ba itohoegō Elihoe, imane : „Base'ō ma'ifoe chōgoe, ba oefahaō ndra'oegō; so na sa niwā'ō ba chō Lowalangi andrō.
- Ba zarōoe oehalō wa'aboto ba dō-dōgoe, ba oe'oe ba lala hadia ia chō zombōi ja'odo.
- Si ndroehoe sa, tengā faja niwā'-ōgoe; si no a'oi so fa'aboto ba dōdōi zi fahoehoe chōoe.
- Hiza, no sabōlō Lowalangi, ba lō'ō zoei i'ositengagō niha, no fabōna wa'abōlō wa'aboto ba dōdō. (F. 9, 4; 12, 13).
- Lō i'orifi zeboea horō; ba hoehoeo zeboea famakao, ba ibe'e ba lala.
- Lō ibōhōli wamaigi satoelō tōdō ba awō razo ba dadaoma ifedadao ira, si lō mamalōmalō ena'ō salaŵa ira. (Sam. I. 2, 8. Sin. 33, 18; 34, 16; 113, 8).
- Ba na no moerate ira, na no to-fesoe ira fesoe famakao, na ifarongogō chōra wolaoera, awō horōra andrō, wa no fajaŵa ira, na tobali ibokai dōgi dalingara, ba wanenaŵa andrō, ena'ō labōhōli zi lō sōchi: (F. 33, 16).
- Ba na lafondrondrongo, na la'o'ō, ba sohahaoe tōdō ira, ba we'asora na ba goeli danō, somoeso tōdō ba zi tosai götōra.
- Ba na lō lafondrondrongo, ba si mate ba nono wana dania ira; aetoe nosora lō fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- Ba niha si tefoejoe tōdō, ba so mbaao dōdō, lō fakao, na ifesoe ira;

- 14 Ba wa'a'onomatoea aetoe nosora, [ba] fa'ofetoe ba nosenia andrō. (*Sin.* 18, 12).
mate ira, si mane sohorōhorō.
- 15 Seboea famakao, ba i'orifi, ibe'e fangorifinia wamakaonia andrō; ba ibe'e famokai dōgi dalingara wa'atosasara andrō.
- 16 II. Ba ja'oegō gōi, ba idōnisi, wangefa'ō ja'oegō ba mbawa wamakao andrō, i'ohē ba zebolo tanō, ba zi lō fa'atosasa, ba satabō nifa'oli tooe diwooce. (*Sin.* 18, 20; 23, 5).
- 17 Ba no fahōna chōoe wangetoe'ō hoekoe, si mane ba zeboea horō; ba fangetoe'ō hoekoe ba famatōrō hoekoe, ba no fago'ō.
- 18 Bōi ja ifowōhō ndra'oegō ba wango'aja bao dōdōoe andrō; ba bōi eloengoe'ō ba wa'eboea hōli andrō.
- 19 Hadia, i'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba wa'atosasa andrō fe'ao'aomō andrō, na no a'oi dōlaoe?
- 20 Bōi ja hoemoeloe dōdōoe, ena'ō na bongi, fa hoemoefa soi niha ba nahara.
- 21 Angelama, bōi otahōgō zi lō sōehi; da'ō sa zomasi'ō, moroi ba wanaha famakao.
- 22 III. Hiza, nifolaoe zalaŵa wolaoe Lowalangi, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō; heza so zamatōrō, si mane ja'ia?
- 23 Ha niha zamachoi chōnia lala, ba ha niha zangoema'ō: No ōlaoe zi lō atoelō? (*F.* 34, 10).
- 24 Aloei tōdōoc, ena'ō ū'eboca'ō dōi wolaoenia andrō, nisoenososoeno niha.
- 25 Dozi niha, ba sowoeawoea tōdō ba da'ō, moroi ba zarōee la'ilā niha danō.
- 26 Hiza, no salawā Lowalangi ba tebai aboto ba dōdōda ia; lō moetaha moe'erai ndrōfinia. (*Sin.* 90, 2; 93, 2; 102, 27. *Dan.* 6, 26).
- 27 I'ofaja sa'ae mbōi nidanō; mowōi taŵa deoe, na mosaoe chōnia.
- 28 Satoroe moroi jaŵa ba lawoeo, saechoe ba niha, si no ato.
- 29 Ba mendroea manō, na aboto ena'ō ba dōdōda wa'ebolo lawoeo andrō
- Hiza, ifasoei ia hagania andrō; ba 30 ibaloegō wā'a nasi.
Da'ō sa'ae ibe'e fangoechoekoe soi 31 niha, ba ihōna mbalazo.
Doea dangania ibaloegō haga, 'ba 32 ibe'e fanimba zi fa'oedoe.
Ifarongogō ia oegoe'oegoenia andrō, 33 ba saŵi na'i zangila, na so ia moroi sa."
- FAZA 37.**
- Fango'ozoei hoehoeo Gelihoe:
I. Ifa'ele'ō na walō'ambō fa'abōlō chō Lowalangi, II. Ifarooe dōdō Jobi, ba wanōngōni sahōlihōli dōdōda andrō ba nifazōchi Lowalangi.
- | | |
|--|----|
| I. „Si ndroehoe, ba da'ō tobali | 1 |
| Mifondrondrongo! Mifondrondrongo | 2 |
| wendrōndrōndrōndrō linia andrō, | |
| oegoe'oegoe andrō, si otarai mbawania! | |
| (<i>Sin.</i> 29, 3). | |
| Barō mbanoea ma'afefoe i'efa'ō, awō | 3 |
| haga andrō chōnia, iroegi wondrege | |
| danō. | |
| Moroi foerinia moendrōndrōndrō- | 4 |
| ndrō; moe'oegoe'oegoe linia andrō, | |
| li zalaŵa, lō itaha gari mbanoea | |
| andrō, na terongo linia. (<i>F.</i> 5, 9; 36, | |
| 26). | |
| If'e'oegoe'oegoe linia Lowalangi, sa- | 5 |
| hōlihōli dōdōda, wolaoe seboea a- | |
| ndrō, si tebai aboto ba dōdōda. | |
| Imane sa'ae ba deoe si bakoe a- | 6 |
| ndrō: Toroegō'ō ba danō! ba si | |
| manō ba deoe laõhō andrō, ba deoe | |
| sabōlōbōlō sibai. (<i>Sin.</i> 147, 16). | |
| Ifotandro danga niha fefoe, ena'ō | 7 |
| aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe wolaoenia | |
| andrō. | |
| Ba labini'ō ira oetoe ndroe'oe, ahono | 8 |
| ba nahara. | |
| Ba mbate'enia i'otarai angi sabōlō, | 9 |
| ba moroi ba nangi moroi jōoe wa'- | |
| oafoe. (<i>F.</i> 9, 9). | |
| Ba hanohaneo Lowalangi abe'e ni- | 10 |
| danō ba tobali tofera wa'ebolo ni- | |
| danō. | |

- 11 Ifonoro teoe lawoeo, ibologō misa lawoeo andrō chōnia, sihaga.
- 12 Ba itōrō misa, fasoei, nifatōrōnia ba wamaloea fefoe niwā'ōnia chōnia ;
- 13 so, ba fotoe, na mogoena ba goeli danōnia andrō, ba so, ba howoe howoe zaloea chōnia, ibe'e.
- 14 II. Da'o be'e ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō Jobi: Badoegō'ō, ba tōngōni zahōli-hōli dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi !
- 15 Hadia, aboto ba dōdōoe, na ibe'e goroisa Lowalangi, ba na ifohaga lawoeo andrō chōnia ?
- 16 Hadia, aboto ba dōdōoe wanahanahae lawoeo andrō, sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, chō zi no ahori so fa'aboto ba dōdō?
- 17 Ja'oegō andrō, saechoe noecha, na aoechoe'aoechoe danō, na angimroi raja.
- 18 Hadia, no awōnia ndra'oegō wamologō banoea si jāwā, si no abe'e, hoelō zōrōmi nifahele?
- 19 Ombacha'ō chōma, hadia niwā'ōma chōnia ! — Lō ma'ilā māwā'ō hadia ia, ba wa'ogōmigōmi [dōdōma].
- 20 Hadia, tesarongogō chōnia, wa mōchede ndra'o? ma hadia, no irai i'a-nandrō niha, tefoefoe ia?
- 21 Iada'e sa, ba lō oroma chōda haga loeo, sihaga sibai ba gero lawoeo, ba itōrō angī, ifahoi.
- 22 Moroij ūoe i'otarai balaki, ba no tefasoei Lowalangi lachōmi sihocha mboeda.
- 23 Si lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō, ba lō tachamō, ja'iā andrō, si no fahōna fa'abōlō; ba sadōlō lala ba si no a'oi so fa'atoelō, ba lō ibila'ō.
- 24 Andrō la'ata'oefi ia niha, ba si no atoeatoeafō, ba lō ba dōdōnia." (F. 34, 19).

FAZA 38.

I. To'ele Jehowa ba mbanoea ba ifahede Jobi. II. Itoetoerōe chōnia halōwō Lowalangi, ba wamazōchi fefoe hadia ia, si tebai aboto ba dōdōda. III. Fa'asala'wa Lowalangi ba famatōrōnia f·foe hadia ia.

- 1 I. Ba hoemede Jehowa chō Jobi ba we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, inane : (Raz. I. 19, 11. Hez. 1, 4). „Ha niha ba da'ō, zamaloegō tōdō-[goel] andrō fehede si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō? (F. 42, 3). Faoso, ambōbō taloe, si mane ira matoea, ba oezofozefoe chōoe, ba ūfahāō ndra'odo !
- II. Heza so ndra'oegō, me oelata danō? Ombacha'ō, na so wa'aboto ba dōdōoe. (Amaed. 30, 4). Ha niha zi honogōi soe'ania — na ūila ha niha zamatōrō chōnia fanoe'a !
- Hadia dajadaja gehomonia, ba ha niha zame'e tooe tojo ba watalinga. Me ma'iki'iki madala andrō fefoe, ba me owoeawoea dōdō nono Lowalangi, dozi. (Sin. 19, 2).
- Ha zame'e ba'aba'a nasi, lagō mbawandroehō, me aloea ia, me bōla ia, timba ba daloc nina, (Amaed. 8, 29), me oebe'e noechnia lawoeo, ba me oebe'e lōlōnia zogōmigōmi sibai?
- Me oefachoi wondregenia ba me oebe'e lagō mbawandroehōnia, fabaja lazi,
- ba me oemane : „**Ba da'e ūreogi ba lō ūsawō, ba ba da'e aboto ndroe-loemō andrō, si no fajawa !**“ (Jer. 5, 22).
- Hadia, no ūrai ūbe'e goroisa ba zi moloeo andrō, no ūrai ūwā'ō naha wa'ijo mbanoea na mahemoloe mbanoea,
- ena'ō itoegelai wondrege danō, ba ena'ō tetimba tooe zolaoe si lō sō-chi?
- Tobali si mane galōgalō andrō ba dandro, ba hoelō noecha fefoe, hadia ia.
- Ba abōda haga ba zolaoe si lō sōchi, ba terasa da'io, si no moe'oro'ō.
- Hadia, no ūreogi dawoejoe andrō ba nasi, ba hadia, no mowaōwā'ō ba dojo namō?
- Hadia, no teboka chōoe mbawandroehō ba wa'amate, ba hadia,

- no anehe'ō mbawa göli mbanoea
tooe, si no ogōmigōmi sibai?
- 18 Hadia, no iroegi hōrōoe wamaigi
fa'ebolo danō? Ombacha'ō, na no
ahori õ'ila da'ō?
- 19 III. Heza atō so lala ba zonahia
haga, ba fa'ogōmigōmi andrō — ba
heza atō so nahiania?
- 20 Fa õ'he ba kandrania, fa õ'ila lala
ba nomonia?
- 21 Ó'ila, me loeo da'ō sa toemboe
ndra'oegō; no ara ndra'oegō ba
goeli danō.
- 22 Hadia, no ūroegi zi fahōna teoe si
bakoe andrō, ba no õ'ila halasa
deoe kara,
- 23 nihōnagoe, ba mbaŵa wamakao da-
nia, ba mbaŵa wasōndrata, ba mba-
ŵa wanoewō? (*Jos. 10, 11. Jes. 30,*
30).
- 24 Heza so lala ba zi fabali haga, ba
zi otarai angi timoe andrō, wanōrō
oeli danō misa.
- 25 Ha zamatōrō lala deoe, awō lala
gari mbanoea andrō,
- 26 ba wame'e aechoe deoe ba danō
si lō niha, ba danō si mate, si
lō banoea niha,
- 27 ba wangaboesoi'ō si lō sinanō ba
tanō si mate, ena'ō ifoeli toemboe
ndroe'oe? (*Sin. 107, 35.*)
- 28 Hadia, so nama deoe andrō, ba ha
niha nama mbōibōi namo andrō?
- 29 Ha niha zi adonogō idanō sabe'e
andrō, ba ha ono namo si bakoe
moroi jawa ba mbanoea.
- 30 Abe'e nidanō, timba gara, ba fadoro
wa'abe'e dete nasi.
- 31 Hadia, õ'ila õfabōbō „zara” andrō,
ba õ'ila õtoto'ō wesoe „zi tōloe”.
- 32 Hadia õ'ila õ'he baero ndrōfi se-
boea andrō, na inōtō, ba samatōrō
„beroea” andrō, awō nononia, ndra'-
oegō?
- 33 Hadia, õ'ila nifachoi andrō si jawa
ba mbanoea; hadia, no ja'oegō za-
machoi famatōrōnia oeli danō?
- 34 Hadia, moe'ao ndra'oegō ba la-
woeo, ena'ō ihawoei ndra'ogō teoe
sabōlōbōlō?
- Ja'oegō zolaoe gari mbanoea, ena'ō 35
itōrō ba ena'ō imane chōoe: Ja'e
ndra'o?
- Ha zame'e ba mboea [niha] fa'a- 36
toeatoea ba ha niha zamotōdō zila-
tao? (*F. 32, 8.*)
- Ha zangofaja lawoeo ba wa'atoea- 37
toeania, ba asoa andrō ba mbanoea
si jaŵa, ba ha zamatoetoe?
- Fa farafō tooe gawoegawoe, fa fa- 38
chitō danō sabe'e.
- Hadia, ahoeloe ndra'oegō õ zi alawe 39
zingo, ba dōhō wangisō nono zingo
õbe'e, (*Sin. 104, 21,*)
na lakōwō ira ba nahara, na ma- 40
naronaro ira ba ndroe'oe? (*Sin. 10,*
9.)
- Ha zangasiwai gō gaga, na la'anga- 41
rōfi li Lowalangi ononia, na ma-
nōrōnōrō ira lō õ?" (*Sin. 147, 9.*)

FAZA 39.

Tohoetohoe: Fa'atoeatoea Lowa-
langi ba wamazōchi saliŵaliŵa ba
danō.

- , Hadia, õ'ila ginōtō wo'ono nago, 1
ba hadia, õtōngōni wa'afōchō hoe-
loe ba mbōhō? (*Sin. 29, 9.*)
- Hadia, õ'ofaja mbaŵara, ba õ'ila 2
mbaŵa wo'onora?
- Lakōrōboei ira, ba bōla nonora, ba 3
dōhō wa'afōchō hoeloera.
- Ba abe'e nonora, manōi ba ndroe'oe, 4
moloi, ba lō'ō sa'ae mangawoeli.
- Ha zamoloi galide ndroe'oe ba ha zi 5
doedoe si so ba ndroe'oe andrō,
(*F. 24, 5. Jer. 2, 24,*)
nibe'egoe tanō si mate, ba we'aso 6
ba da'ō, ba decha mo'asio, nahiania?
- Ma'iki ia ba goeagoea andrō jomo 7
ba mbanoea, ba fe'ao zamatōrō,
ba lō irongo.
- Hadia ni'ilania ba hili, ba õnia, 8
ba i'aloceloei ngawalō ndroe'oe saee-
ri, fefoe.
- Hadia, edōna mōi ngoningonioe 9
gōrōbao ndroe'oe; hadia mōi ia mō-
rō ba kandra chōoe?
- Hadia, õ'ila õbe'e ba wesoe gōrō- 10
bao ndroe'oe. andrō, ba wangoe-

- hoendra laza; hadia, igo'ōgo'ō maō ndra'oegō. ba wonowi ba ndraso?
- 11 Hadia, ōdōnadōna chōnia, me no sabōlō, ba ūbe'e balazi ia halōwōmō andrō?
- 12 Hadia, ōdōnadōna chōnia i'he baose mbasitōmō, i'he ba golajama mbasitō chōoe?
- 13 Mangafongafo wofo ondra, omoeso dōdō; ba hadia, no afi doembao ba boe doembao [fofo si no ahonohono]?
- 14 Tenga ja'ia; itooe'ō manō tooe ba danō gadoelonia ba ifaoechoe ba zogawoegawoe tooe,
- 15 ba lō itōrō tōdōnia, ma ihoendragō sanōrō ba ma amama ba gahe goetoe ndroe'oe.
- 16 Safaito ia ba chō nononia, hoelō zi tengā chōnia; lō i'aboesi tōdō na zajazaja gōlō wa'erege dōdōnia.
- 17 Noa sa lō nibe'e Lowalangi fa'a-toeatoea chōnia; lō nifo'orachania ja'ia tōdō.
- 18 Ba na ifanoka ia, ba i'igi'igi'ō koedo, fabaja si fakoedo ba haeloe.
- 19 Hadia, ja'oegō zame'e fa'abōlō ba koedo? Hadia, ja'oegō zamonoecha baginia boe zōri sangafongafo andrō?
- 20 Hadia, ja'oegō zamanoka, fa amae-dola kao mbōhō? Sata'oe ita wehō-foehōfoenia andrō, si no eboea li! (*Joel. 2, 4.*)
- 21 Icha'acha'ai danō ba ndraso; omoe-so dōdōnia, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō; ifaondragō zi no mangarō.
- 22 I'igi'igi'ō wa'ata'oe, ba lō tokea, ba lō ibali'ō ia foeri, na i'ilā zi'ōli.
- 23 Roemiti ba haeloenia naha nono wana, ba takile doho ba kalakala.
- 24 Icha'acha'ai tooe danō, ba walō'ahono ba ba wofōnoe, ba lō ahono ia, na telaoe dorofe.
- 25 Ero na molī dorofe ba imane: 'Laboe!' ba moroi ba zarōoe i'ago wasōndrata; irongo we'ao zolohe, si oegoe'oegoe, ba fangahahagō andrō.
- 26 Hadia, ba wa'aboto ba dōdōoe andrō
- ifaliwa gafinia fahanewa andrō, ba ibologō miraja?
- Hadia, ba niwa'ōoe isaŵa mijawa 27 mojo, ba mangazoeni ba zalaŵa jaŵa? (*Je. 49, 16, Obad.a. 4.*)
- Ba dete gara ba hili i'agō, ba da'ō 28 monahia ia ba doetoeroe gara, naha zanaro.
- Moroi ba da'ō idarodarogō gōnia; 29 ichamō zarōoe hōrōnia.
- Ba labadoe ndro ononia, ba ba zi 30 so niboenoe tooe, ba da'ō so ia. (*Mat. 24, 28.*)

FAZA 40.

Tohoetohoe hoehoeo Jehowa. I. Itēhe zalania Jobi. II. Lowalangi si lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba no a'oi so wa'atoelō gōi. III. Amoeata mbe-hemoti andrō. IV. Amoeata mboesaja.

- I. **Ba** hoemedē na Jehowa chō Jobi, imane :
- „Hadia, ifasosoni Zi lō ambō fa'a-bōlō si fadegoedegoe andrō? Jamoetema li sangadoegō Lowalangi andrō!“
- Ba itema li Jehowa Jobi, imane : „Hiza, no abōlō ide'ide ndra'odo; hadia niwa'ōgoe wanema lioe? Oe'ochō mbawagoe.
- No samoeza moehede ndra'o, ba lō oefoeli oeŵa'ō zamoeza tō; lō he-dehedegoe sa'ae!“
- II. **Ba** itema li Jobi Jehowa, moroi ba nangi sabōlō, imane :
- „Laboe, amōbō taloe, si mane ira matoea: Da'oczofoezofoe chōoe, ba ja'oegō zangombacha chōgōe: (*F. 38, 3.*)
- Hadia, si lō boto ūbe'e zatoelō andrō chōgōe, ū'etoe'ō hoekoegoe, ena'ō lala chōoe? (*Sin. 51, 6. Rom. 3, 4.*)
- Hadia no si mane ta'io Lowalangi da'iomō? ba hadia, moe'oegoe'oegoe maō limō, si mane linia?
- Ba angehao, fa'ahelanō ba fa'eboea; 10 onoechba lachōmi ba fa'asalaŵa!
- Alacha falawoe wōnoemō, ba toeli'ō 11 tooe zi fajawa fefoe, ha fanōngōoe ja'ira.

- 12 Hana na ha famaigioe ja'ira wan-gōhōndrōgō zi fajaŵa andrō, ba timba tooe zeboea horō.
- 13 Baloegō gawoegawoe ira fefoe, baloegō ba zi tobini mbawara.
- 14 Ba ja'o gōi zanoeno ja'oegō, wa i'orifi'ō tangaoe kambōlō !
- 15 III. Faigi atō mbeheimoti andrō, niwōwōigoe ba ngaimō : iā ndroe'oe si mane ūrōbāo !
- 16 Faigi atō wa'abōlōnia ba lōwilōwnia ba fa'abe'enia ba noeo daloenia andrō.
- 17 I'oro'ō gi'onia timba dōla geresi; no abe'we wa'afafali noeo ba wahania.
- 18 Tōlania, ba no timba koro tōla garamba; no timba goechoe zi'ōli dōlania andrō.
- 19 Da'ō zi a'a niwōwōi Lowalangi; sombōi ja'ia, ba no i'oro'ō chōnia wōda.
- 20 Ba hili sa so gōnia, ba zi famaimai oetoe ndroe'oe fefoe.
- 21 Barō zoechoe mōrōmōrō ia ba mbinimbini barō honoe ba damboe.
- 22 Ibaloegō ia soechoe, loemō chōnia, te'oe'oc ia daha ge'jo ba mbewe nidanō.
- 23 Na molō, ba lō ata'oe ia, sahonohono manō ia, he sara Joridano zanaŵa bawania.
- 24 Ba temra'oe ia ba zanehe ia, ba ena'ō na latema latōgi nichoenia si'ōli !
- 25 IV. Hadia, ūila ūgaini mboeaja, ba ūila ūfesoe lelania sinali gai?
- 26 Hadia, ūila ūfatōrō ba nichoenia zilai, ba ūila ūtōgi mbo'ōnia chai-chai?
- 27 Hadia, ihōna maō wangaloeloe chhōoe? hadia ihaogōhaogō wehede chhōoe?
- 28 Hadia, fawoe'oe li ia chhōoe, fa ūhalō sawoejoemō ia, si lō mamalōmalō?
- 29 Hadia, famaimai ndra'oegō chōnia, si mane ba nono wofo? ba hadia, ūila ūfesoe ia, aja nonooe alawe?
- 30 Hadia, lafatō mbōlinia chō nawōra sangaingai ī'a, ba lafaosa ba zania-ga?.
- Hadia, ūila ūfahōfahō goelinia? ba 31 hadia, manga maō ba hōgōnia wateboesa?
- Tema babaja ia — ba tōrōtōrō tō-dōoe, he wisa wasōndrata andrō ! lō'ō sa'ae ūfoeli ūlaoc.

FAZA 41.

Toehoetoehoe: Amoeata mboeaja.

- Hiza, no tobali faja nidōnadō-nania andrō ; ha ūila, ba tegaōlō tooe ia.
- Samōsa lō si lō ata'oe isoeko, — ba ha niha zangila molaŵa ja'odo?
- Ha niha zi no mame'e chōgōe hadia ia mege, nisoelōnigoe ena'ō? Fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba no chōgōe.
- Tebai zi lō oetoenō ndrotondronia andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia ba fa'asōchi wangarónia andrō.
- Ha niha zi no mamahoi baroenia, ba ha ha niha zombambaja ifōnia andrō si doea ngenoli?
- Ha niha zi no mamokai bawandroehō mbawania, si doea gōrō lagō andrō? Ifōnia andrō fasoei, ba no sata'oe ita!
- Famoadoe hoenahoenania sabe'e andrō, si no moelaoe fangarō, ba wamatōfa.
- No te'oli manō, lō itōrō oho gatloeia.
- Oi fatōfa, fadoehō manō, tebai fa-wōhōi.
- Bahōnia, ba sihaga, ba hōrōnia, ba 10 no hoelō mboe hōrō wa'amoloeo.
- I'otarai mbawania soeloe, bo galitō 11 moroi bacha.
- Zaoeciae zaloea ba dōgi nichoenia, 12 hoelō si mane ba mbowoa nidanō so'otoe ba galitō.
- Hanoehanoenia andrō, ba ifohola 13 mbo galitō, holahola galitō zaloea ba mbawania.
- Ba mbaginia so wa'abōlō andrō, ba 14 molaja fōnania wa'ata'oe.
- Tebai faefa mboe'oe mbotonia, no 15 timba nifahele, tebai mangiwa.
- Tōdōnia, ba no sabe'e, hoelō gara, 16

- fa'abe'e gara gisa wache tānō tooe.
 17 Na ifazaŵa ia, ba ata'oe zabōlō, tokeba fawoeka dōdō.
 18 Nā lalaoe chōnia zi'oli, ba lō i'ā, ba he toho, ba he ono wana, ba he fateboesa.
 19 Tōla wache zi'oli wamaiginia; ba eoe si no le'afō dōla garamba.
 20 Tenga fanaboinia nono wana, ba kara riboribo, ba no timba ndrami wache chōnia.
 21 Tōla wache mbago gama wamaginia, ba ma'iki ia ba wehōngō doho.
 22 Barōnia, ba no hoelō gabotola zōrōmi; molade wamōbōrō wache ba damboe.
 23 Mo'otoe'otee namō ibe'e, hoelō mbo-wōa bawoe, ba ibali'ō balanga fandrino daloedaloe nidanō seboea.
 24 Hoemaga lahenia foerinia, hoelō hoewa hohooe taŵā'ō.
 25 Lō ba goeli danō si falawa chōnia, ja'ia andrō, niwōwōi ba wa bōi manō ata'oe.
 26 Fefoe wa'asalaŵa, ba i'ositengagō; no razo zeboea fajaŵasa ia."

FAZA 42.

I. Mangaloeloe Jobi; mangesa dōdōnia ba gamoeatania mege. II. Itegoe zi fahoewoe chō Jobi si datōloe andrō Lowalangi; iŵā'ō chōra, alacha mangandrō Jobi, salahira. III. Ifoeli ohahaoe dōdō Jobi.

- 1 I. Ba itema li Jehovah Jobi, imane:
 2 „Oe'ila, wa lō hadia ia, si tebai ndra'oegō, awō wa lō tōdōoe, si tebai ūfaloea.
 3 „Ha niha zombaloegō tōdō [Lowalang], niha sambō tōdō andrō? Andrō oeŵā'ō, ba wa lō tōdō andrō, ūgawalō si tebai aboto ba dōdōgoe, si lō oe'ila watahōgō. (F. 38, 2. Amaed. 28, 13. Joh. I. 1, 9).
 4 „Ba fondrondrongo, alacha ja'odo zihede; da'oesofoe chōoe, ba ūfahaō ndra'o." (F. 38, 3).
 5 Ha toeriamō nirongogoe mege, ba ija'e, ba no i'ila'ō hōrōgōe!"

Andrō oefoeli ligoe, ba mangesa dōdōgoe, ba gawoegawoe tooe ba ba nawoe!"

II. Ba me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeonia andrō chō Jobi Jehovah, ba imane chō Gelifasi, banoea Dema: „No tesao wōnōegoe chōoe ba ba zi fahoewoe chōoe andrō, si daroea, me no tengā satoelō hoehoeomi andrō, wamatooe ja'o, no tengā si mane hoehoe genonigoe Jobi. Ba mihalō nono zaŵi, fitoe rozi, ba biribiri si matoea, fitoe nga'oe, ba mi'ae chō genonigoe Jobi ba mibe'e zoemange nitoenoe, tāna chōmi, ba acha mangandrō genonigoe Jobi, salahimi, me no ha sambalō famaigigoe ja'ia, wa oetahā na dōdōgoe, ba wolaoe chōmi, me no tengā satoelō hoehoeomi andrō, wamatooe ja'o, no tengā si mane chō genonigoe Jobi. (Hez. 14, 14). Ba inōi ndra Elifasi, banoea Dema, Bilidado, banoea Zoa, Sofari, banoea Na'ana, la'o'ō niŵā'ō Jehovah chōra; ba ifondrondrongo chō Jobi Jehovah.

III. Ba ifadōhō wamatooe Jobi 10 andrō Jehovah, me mangandrō ia salahi zi fahoewoe chōnia andrō; ifabali sa'ae chō Jobi fefoe zi so chōnia fōna. (F. 8, 7). Ba mōi chōnia dalifoesōnia fefoe, matoea ba alawe, awō zi no fa'ilā li chōnia mege, fefoe, manga ira chōnia, ba nomonia, lafa'ele'ō wa'ahachō dōdōra, ba larara dōdōnia ba wamatooe andrō fefoe, nifatōrō Jehovah chōnia; ba mamoeala ira chōnia, sagōrō hoea balaki ba samboea laedoeroe ana'a zamōsa. Ba abōlō 12 ifahowoe'ō Jobi Jehovah ba zi tosai noso Jobi, moroi me fōna; faloecha ia mbiribiri, 14,000 nga'oe, ba ondra, 6000 nga'oe, ba saŵi, 1000 fasa, ba kalide si alawe, 1000 nga'oe. Ba toembœe chōnia ndraono, 7 13 nono matoea ba 3 nono alawe; ba tōl̄ zi samboea chōnia, ba Jemima ba si samboea, ba Kasia, ba si achi;

15 ba Kerene-Hafoecha. Ba ba danōra ma'asagōrō, ba lō ira alawe si manō fa'asōchi bawa, si mane ono Jobi; ba ifanema ira ondrōita amara, ba ngai dalifoesōra matoea. (*Moz. IV.* 27, 8—11). Ba aefa da'ō, ba 140 16 fache tō noso Jobi, ba tōloe nga'ōtō i'ilā ma'oewoenia. Ba mate Jobi, 17 me no atoea sibai ia ba me no afōli ia wa'aoeri. (*Moz. I.* 25, 8).

Soera

ZINOENŌ.

SINOENŌ 1.

I. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zolo'ō taroma li Lowalangi. II. Ba wa lō boto aechoe lala zeboea horō.

- 1 I. Ja'ahowoe niha si lō molo'ō nichoi dōdō zeboea horō andrō, ba si lō manōrō lala zolalō andrō, ba si lō doemadao ba zi dadao zango'aja. (*Sin. 119, 1; 26, 4. Amaed. 4, 14. Jer. 15, 17.*)
- 2 Same'e fa'omoeso dōdōnia oroisa Jehowa ba sangaloei eloehaa gori-sania, bongi ma'ōchō. (*Sin. 119, 35, 47. 70. 97. Jos. 1, 8. Moz. V. 6, 7.*)
- 3 Hoelō geoe sowoea, nitanō ba mbe-we nidanō, zi manō, sowoea boea-nia na inōtō. Boeloenia, ba tebai aleoe, ba hadia ia nifazōchinia, ba mofozoe. (*Sin. 92, 13—16. Jer. 17, 8.*)
- 4 II. Ba tengā si manō zeboea horō andrō; tobali sa hoelō gadaga-ira, ni'olo'iō nangi. (*Sin. 35, 5. Job. 21, 18. Hos. 13, 3.*)
- 5 Andrō tebai manaha zeboea horō andrō, no tefatōrō hoekoe, ba lō aro zolalō andrō, ba mbanoea za-toelō.
- 6 Noa sa i'ilā Jehowa lala zatoelō, ba lala zeboea horō andrō, ba si lō fozoe. (*Sin. 37, 18. Job. 23, 10. Tim. II. 2, 19.*)

SINOENŌ 2.

I. Folaŵa niha baero Lowalangi, awō nibajoininia andrō, saechoe ba waja. II. Tōdō Lowalangi chō ni-bajoininia andrō. III. Famaroee tōdō, ba we'amōi barō mbawania.

- 1 I. Hana wa mofōne niha baero, ba hana wa la'aloeloei soi zi lō bōto? (*Hal. zin. 4, 25—30.*)
- 2 Molawā zalaŵa ba goeli danō, ba samatōrō andrō, ba mamagōlō, ba chō Jehowa ba ba chō nibajoininia andrō. (*Fam. 11, 18; 19, 19.*)
- 3 „Data'etoe'ō mbōbō andrō chōra, ba tatimba wesoe andrō chōra.” (*Jer. 2, 22. Loek. 19, 14.*)
- 4 Ba ma'iki zidadao ba zoroego, i'o'-aja ira So'aja. (*Sin. 37, 13; 59, 9.*)
- 5 Ba moehede ia chōra ba wōnoenia, ba ifeta'oe ira bachoebachoe dōdōnia andrō. (*Jes. 34.*)
- 6 „Noa sa atō oefataro razo andrō chōgōe ba Ziona, ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe.
- 7 II. Da'oe'ombacha'ō hadia ba dōdō: No imane chōgōe Jehowa: „Onogoe ndra'oegō, ma'ōchō andre no mo'onode ja'oegō. (*Sin. 89, 27—30. Hal. zin. 13, 33. Heb. 1, 5; 5, 5.*)
- 8 Andrō chōgōe, ba oebe'e tāna chōoe soi niha, ba ja chōoe mbalō danō. (*Dan. 7, 13.*)

- 9 Órasa dania ira si'o si'ðli, hoelõ mbowoa tanō ōfoefoe ira." (*Fam. 2, 27; 12, 5; 19, 15.*)
- 10 III. Ba ija'c, ba mi'era'era tō-dōmi, ja'ami razo, mibe'e nitegœ ami, ja'ami sangochoekoe ba goeli danō.
- 11 Mi'ae enoni Jehovah, mi'ata'oefi; mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, ba tambai manizinizi ami. (*Fil. 2, 12. Heb. 12, 28.*)
- 12 Mifa'ago bawa chō Nono, fa bōi mofōnoe ia, ba fa bōi tekiko ami ba lala: ahatō sa wa'atesao wō-noenia. Ja ahowoe dozi sanaŵa ja'ia! (*Sam. I. 10, 1. Sin. 34, 9; 84, 13. Jes. 30, 18.*)

SINOENŌ 3.

Fangandrō, ba wa'ato zi fa'oedoe.

- 1 Sinoenō chō Dawido, me moloi ia, me igohi ia ononia Abisalomi. (*Sam. II. 15, 14.*)
- 2 He Jehovah, no ato sibai zama-kao ja'o, no ato sibai zi maoso oedoegoe.
- 3 Ato zangoema'ō chōgœ: „Lō fanolo Lowalangi chōnia”.
- 4 Ba baloese sa ndra'oegō chōgœ, ja'oegō Jehovah! soemangege ndra'-oegō ba samaðga bawagoe. (*Sin. 84, 12.*)
- 5 Moe'aodo ehō Jehovah, ba no itema ligoe, moroi ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia.
- 6 No oeleagō tooe ndra'o mege, ba mōrōdo. Ba no tokeado; i'abe'e'ō sa ndra'o Jehovah. (*Sin. 4, 9. Amaed. 3, 24.*)
- 7 Lō ata'edo ngahōnō niha, samasoei ja'o. (*Sin. 27, 3.*)
- 8 Faoso, Jehovah! tolodo, Lowalangi-goe! Õfeta'oe sa mbawa zi fa'oedoe chōgœ fefoe, õrasa nifō zeboea horō andrō. (*Sin. 58, 7.*)
- 9 Chō Jchowa wangorifi; jamōi ba mbanoeaoe andrō howoehowoemō andrō. (*Jer. 3, 23.*)

SINOENŌ 4.

I. Fangandrō Dawido, ena'ō i'orifi ia Lowalangi. Fehedenia ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia. II. Fanōtōnania chō Lowalangi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, solaoe biola. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

I. Na moe'aodo chōoe, ba fondrongondrongo chōgœ, ja'oegō Lowalangi fa'atoelōgœ andrō. No õbologō dōdōgœ, me no tofera. Ebœa'ō dōdōoc chōgoc ba fondrondrongo wangandrōgoc.

He ja'ami, niha! Heza iroegi, wa tobali fango'oja zoemangcgoe? Mi'aloesi waja, wangomas'i'ō si lō boto. Ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ifaehoesi Jehovah zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia. Ifondrondrongo Jehovah, na moe'aodo chōnia. (*Sin. 17, 7.*)

Mi'ofōnoe, ba bōi mifazōchi horō! Mifatooetooe tōdōmi ba gasomi andrō ba mihonogō ami. (*Efes. 4, 26. Sin. 16, 7.*)

Mibe'e zoemange, soroi ba wa'atoelō dōdō, ba midōnadōna chō Jehovah hadia ia. (*Sin. 51, 19, 21.*)

II. Ato zangoema'ō: „Ha niha zangoroma'ō chōda si sōchi?” He Jehovah, faðga jaŵama haga mba-wamō andrō! (*Moz. IV. 6, 25, 26.*) No õ'omoesoi'ō dōdōgœ, moroi me oja mboea nowira ba agoera.

Oefadōlō ndra'o ba oe'anema'ō mōrō, lō hadia ia. Ja'oegō Jehovah sa zamaigi, fa aheno ndra'o ba nahagoe, he ba zi ha ja'o. (*Moz. III. 26, 6. Sin. 3, 6.*)

SINOENŌ 5.

Fangandrō chō Jehovah, ba niha si lō sōchi andrō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, solaoe soeroene. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

Fondrondrongo ligoe Jehovah, be'e ba dōdōoe loealoea dōdōgœ andre! (*Sin. I. 7, 1.*)

Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba we'aogoe andre, ja'oegč, razogoe ba Lowa-

- langigoe; chōoe sa mangandrō ndra'-odo. (*Sin. 84, 4.*)
- 4 He Jehowa, ba zangoehoelō wongi fondrondrongo ligoe! Oehoelō wongi oefa'anō zoemange chōoe, ba oedōndōna chōoe wangorifi.
- 5 Tenga sa Lowalangi somasi si lō sōchi ndra'oegō ; lō monaha chōoe niha si lō sōchi. (*Sin 34, 17.*)
- 6 Tebai lafaigi mbawaoe si fajawa, ba no fa'oe doe ndra'oegō ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi.
- 7 Solaoe faja, ba ōboenoe. I'ogorofi Jehovah zange'enge'e ba si falimolimo.
- 8 Ba ja'o, ba tola mōi ba nomooe, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, si no fahōna, mangaloeloe ndra'o ba gosalioe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, oe'ata'oefi ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 26, 8.*)
- 9 He Jehovah, ohe dangagoe, ba wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō, ba zi fa'oe doe chōgōe andrō ; adōlō'ō fōnagoe lala andrō chōoe.
- 10 Lō'ō sa hadia ia zi doehoe ba mbe-wera, tōdōra andrō, ba famakiko ; lewatō sobawa dōlōtōlōra, ba no alōsōlōsō lelara. (*Rom. 3, 13.*)
- 11 Otoe'ō ira, Lowalangi, ena'ō tobali faja nifachoi dōdōra. Toeli'ō ira, ba wa'oya lalōra andrō ; samadaō limō sa ira andrō.
- 12 Ena'ō omoeso dōdō dozi sanōtōna chōoe, ena'ō owoeawoea dōdōra, si lō aetoe. Ba fobebelebe ira, ena'ō ma'iki ira ba chōoe andrō ; sangomasī'ō tōimō andrō. (*Sin. 40, 17.*)
- 13 Ja'oegō i, ba ūfahowoe'ō zatoelō tōdō, ja'oegō, Jehovah, ūfobebelebe ia fa'eboea dōdōoe, hoelō nifobaloese. (*Sin. 103, 4.*)
- SINOENŌ 6.
- I. Fangandrō ba wōchō. II. Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no ifondrondrongo.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, solaoe biola, lala si ūlaoe. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. He Jehovah, bōi fatōrō chōgōe hoekoe, ba wōnoemō andrō, ba bōi otce'ō ndra'o, ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō ! (*Sin. 38, 2. Jer. 10, 24.*)
- Bologō dōdōoe chōgōe, me sariri sa'ae ndra'odo, abe'e'ō ndra'o, Jehovah, me no a'oi manizinizi dōlagoe. (*Sin. 51, 10.*)
- Ba tōdōgōe, ba no tobali sibai. Ba ja'oegō, Jehovah, ba ha lō ara'ō ! (*Sin. 13, 2, 3.*)
- Foeli'ō, Jehovah, orifi nosogoe, tolodo, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō.
- Ba wa'amate sa, ba lō itōrō tōdō ndra'oegō ; ha niha zangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe ba mbanoea tooe? (*Sin. 30, 10; 88, 11; 115, 17.*)
- Erege dōdōgōe wangarōngarōgōe andre ; oefemontri gasogoe, sara wongi manō, mo'idanō doefogoe oebe'e, ba daŵa hōrōgōe andrō.
- No aloeloe mbawagoe ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō, hoelō zatoea, bōrō zamakao ja'o andrō, fefoe. (*Sin. 31, 10. Job. 17, 7.*)
- II. Milaboe ami, miheta ami chōgōe, ja'ami, samazōchi si lō sōchi, fefoe ; noa sa ifondrondrongo li we'ge'egcgoe andrō Jeliowa.
- Fangarōngarō oe andre, ba no ifondrondrongo Jehovah. Lō itimba wāngandrōgōe Jehovah.
- Saila dania fefoe zi fa'oe doe chōgōe ba si tokeia sibai ; i'ogomoeza lafoeli ira dania, ba aila. (*Sin. 35, 4. 26; 40, 15.*)
- SINOENŌ 7.
- I. Fangandrō fangatoelō, ba zamakao andrō. II. Idōnādōna chō Lowalangi sangandrō andrō.
- Fangarōngarō Dawido chō Jehovah, bōrō niwā'ō Choesi andrō, mado Mbenijami. (*Sam. I. 24, 10; 26, 19. Sam. II. 16, 5-11.*)
- I. He Jehovah, Lowalangigoe, sa'wātōgōe ndra'oegō, tolodo, ba zolohi ja'o andrō fefoe, ba orifido ! Fa bōi isasawi dōdōgōe, si mane singo, fa bōi ifocfoe, lō sangorifi. (*Sin. 10, 8, 9.*)

- 4 He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe ! Na no atō oelaoe zi manō, na no togoele ba dangagoe zi lō atoelō, (*Job. 31, 7-34*), chō Jehowa, dali wa'atoelōnia andrō, ba oesoeno dōi Jehowa, Fondrege zalaŵa.
- 5 Na no oelaoe zi lō sōehi, ba zi sōehi tōdō ehōgoe, ba na no oe'alani noedoegoe, lō bōrōbōrō,
- 6 ba jamoegohi nosogoe si fatioe tōdō andrō, ba jamoera'oe, jamoehoeendragō tooe nosogoe, jamoetooe'ō ba danō laehōmigoe andrō.
- 7 Faoso, Jehowa, ba wōnoemō andrō! fazaŵa'ō, ba wolaŵa wo'otoe dōdō zamakao ja'o; faoso, ondrasido ! noa sa ūhonogōi hoekoe.
- 8 Ndramoefasoei ndra'ocgō ngahōnō soi, ba foel'ō mijawa, jaŵara.
- 9 Ihokoe soi niha Jehowa. Hoekoe ndra'o, Jehowa, dali wa'atoelōgoe ba fa'adōlō dōdōgōe ! (*Sin. 18, 21-27*).
- 10 Ena'ō tebato walōsōehi ba zi lō sōehi andrō ; abe'e'ō zatoelō tōdō ! Ja'oegō zanechegō tōdō, awō mboea, ja'oegō, Lowalangi satoelō. (*Sin. 104, 35. Jer. 11, 20; 17, 10. Fam. 2, 23*).
- 11 II, Lowalangi zolohe baloese ehōgoe, itolo zadōlo tōdō. (*Sin. 3, 4*).
- 12 Sangoehoekoe si no atoelō Lowalangi, Lowalangi sameta'oe niha, ero ma'ōchō. (*Sin. 9, 5*).
- 13 Na so zi lō mammalalini era'erania, ba no idali wōdania, ba no iehai wanania ba italini. (*Moz. V. 32, 41. Ngen. Jer. 2, 4; 3, 12*).
- 14 Ifaoedoegō ono wana famoenoe zi manō, ifo'alitō nono wana andrō ehōnia.
- 15 Hiza, so zi lō sōehi ba dōdō zi manō. No abeto ia famakao, ba i'adonogō waja.
- 16 No ichao lōsoelōsoe, no i'abacha'ō, ba ja'ia zaechoe bacha, ba lōsoelōsoe andrō, nichaonia. (*Amaed. 26, 27*).
- 17 Ba hōgōnia mangawoeli wamakao andrō ehōnia, ba galizoezoenia gōna dania horōnia andrō.
- 18 Ba ja'o, ba oe'andrō saoha gōlō
- SINOENŌ 8.
- Fanoeno sombōi tanō'a, sangoroma'ō lachōminia ba niha. Chō doeka wanoeno andrō. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.
- He Jehowa, salawāma, wa'ebœa laehōmi dōimō andrō, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō ! No ūfolachōmi mbanoea si jaŵa laehōmimō andrō. No ū'a'asogō wa'abōlō, moroi ba mbewe ndrao ba moroi ba mbewe zi so ba mbagi zoesoe. Bōrō noe-dēmō andrō. Ba wangōhōndrōgō si fatioe tōdō andrō, awō zangaloei folaoe balō andrō. (*Mat. 21, 16*).
- Na oefagi mbanoea si jaŵa andrō ehōoe, nifazōchi doeroemō andrō, baŵa ba dōfi andrō, nifataromō, (*Sin. 19, 2*).
- Ba hadia niha si mate andrō, waitōrō tōdōoe ia ? Ba ono niha andrō, wa ūtolo ia? (*Sin. 144, 3. Heb. 2, 6-9*).
- Ha ma'ifoe ū'ambōsi ia mege, moroi ba Lowalangi, ba no ūfotakoela ia soemange ba fa'amoاده. (*Moz. I. 1, 26*),
- No ūbe'e samatōro nifazōchi dāngaeo andrō ia ; fefoe hadia ia, ba no ūbe'e barō gahenia. (*Mat. 28, 18. Kor. I. 15, 18*).
- Biribiri ba ūrōbao, fefoe, awō goetoe ndroe'oe andrō.
- Fofa ba daloe mbanoea ba i'a ba nasi ba hadia zaliŵaliŵa ba nasi andrō.
- He Jehowa, samatōrō ja'aga, ha lō ebœa doeria dōimō andrō, ba gocli danō, ma'asagōrō !
- SINOENŌ 9.
- I. Isocoeno Zo'aja si no mōna ba wanoewō. II. I'andrō na wanolo.
- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali : „Mate'ō salahi nono.” Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.
- I. Damangandrōdo saoha gōlō ehō

- Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe, da'oetenō zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia.
- 3 Da'oe'omoesoi'ō dōdōgoe chōoe, acha ma'iki dōdōgoe, da'oeseno dōimō, ja'oegō Fondrege zalaŵa.
- 4 Bōrō wa lawoewoe ira foeri si fa'-oedoe chōgōe andrō; tegālō tooe ira ba tekiko, ba wanōngōoe ja'ira.
- 5 Noa sa ja'oegō zamaigi lala ba chōgōe andre, no ū'asivai hoehoeo andrō chōgōe; no moedadao'ō ba dadaoma zangoehoekoe andrō, sangoechoekoe satoelō. (*Sin. 7, 12*).
- 6 No ūtenaŵa niha baero, ba no ūfakiko zeboea horō; no ūboenoe dōira, si lō fangorifi, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- 7 No aetoe nemali andrō, no tobali adoedoela, si lō mamalōmalō, no tobali arō mbanoeara ūbe'e; lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'ō. (*Sin. 34, 17*).
- 8 Ba moedadao ba dadaomania Jehowa, lō mamalōmalō, no i'aro'ō dadaomania, ba wangoehoekoe. (*Sin. 103, 19*).
- 9 Ba ihoekoe golia oeli danō, ba wa'atoelō, ūasivai hoehoeo soi niha ba wa'adōlō. (*Sin. 96, 13*).
- 10 Belebele nifakao Jehowa, ba'aba'a, na baŵa lō lala dōdō.
- 11 Andrō manōtōna chōoe zi no mangila tōimō andrō, me lō si farōi ndra'oegō ba zanofoenofoe ja'oegō, Jehowa.
- 12 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, sonahia ba Ziona, midoenōdoenō ba niha misa wolaoelaoenia. (*Sin. 132, 13*).
- 13 Me i'aloeloci horō, fange'enge'e andrō, me itōrō tōdōnia; lō olifoe ia wangarōngarō zanaha famakao. (*Moz. I. 4, 10*).
- 14 II. Ebœa'ō dōdōoe chōgōe, Jehowa, faigi wamakao zi fa'oedoe andrō ja'o; ja'oegō, samazaŵa ja'o moroi ba mbawandroehō ba wa'a-mate andrō.
- 15 Ena'ō oedoēnōdoenō doeriamō a-andrō fefoe, ena'ō ma'iki dōdōgoe
- ba mbawa gōli Nono Ziona alawe andrō, ba wangorifi andrō chōoe. (*Sin. 22, 23; 40, 10-11; 13, 6*).
- No alaoe niha baero andrō, ba lō soelōsōe nichaora, no tochai gahera ba goe'ō andrō nifadōlōra. (*Sin. 7, 16*).
- No terongo Jehowa, wa sangoe-hoekoe ia. Ba nilaoelaoe dangania fafali zeboea horō. (*Sin. 7, 17*).
- Ba mbanoea tooe noemalō zeboea horō andrō; fefoe niha baero andrō, si no olifoe Lowalangi.
- Tenga si lō mamalōmalō, wa olifoe ia zi noemana, ba tengā si lō te-boelōboelō, wa lō boto wanōtōna zaboe tōdō andrō. (*Sin. 22, 25; 10, 17, 18*).
- Faoso, Jehowa! fa bōi fajaŵa niha; alacha tehoekoe niha baero andrō, tānō fōnae.
- Hawoei ira fa'ata'oe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero, wa niha si mate ira. (*Sin. 59, 14*).

SINOENŌ 10.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'afaito zeboea horō andrō. II. Fangandrō chō Lowalangi, ena'ō itolo.

- I. Hana wa ba zarōoe so'ō, Jehowa, hana wa ūbini'ō ndra'oegō, na baŵa lō lala dōdō? (*Sin. 44, 25*). Ba wajaŵasa zeboea horō mogichi zaboe tōdō andrō, te'oe'oe ira ba nichoi dōdō da'ō.
- Isoeno ia seboea horō ba wangisō dōdōnia andrō, ba somasi ana'a, ba i'erogō Jehowa ba i'o'aja.
- Imane seboea horō ba hochania: „Lō izofoezofoe (Lowalangi). Lō Lowalangi.” Awai gera'erania.
- Mofozoe wolaoelaoenia, lō mamalōmalō; arōoe si jaŵa na hoekoe chōoe, lō oroma chōnia; ihangōi fefoe zi fa'oedoe chōnia. (*Amos. 6, 3*).
- Imane dōdōnia: „Lō mangiwa ndra'o, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba lō'ō manō gōna ndra'o fa'aboe dōdō.”

- 7 No fahōna ba mbewenia wangelifi ba
faja ba famalangōgō awōnia, barō
lelania so wamakiko ba famakoejoe.
- 8 Manaronaro ia ba gero mbanoea
misa, ba zi tobini, iboenoe zi lō
horō, idarodarogō zi tebai, hōrōnia.
- 9 Manaronaro ia ba zi tobini, hoelō
zingo ba zasai'ō doe'oe; idaroda-
rogō, ba wondra'oe saboe tōdō
andrō. Ira'oc zaboe tōdō andrō, ifa'-
oe'oe ba goe'ōnia. (*Sin. 17, 12*).
- 10 Ikōwō ia, tooe ba danō, ba ira'oe
sa'ania zi tebai andrō.
- 11 Imane dōdōnia : „No olifoe Lowala-
ngi, no ibini'ō mbawania; lō'ō ma-
nō i'ilā, sagōtō fa'ara.” (*Sin. 94, 7*).
- 12 II. Faoso, Jehowa! fazawa da-
ngaoe, Lowalangi! bōi olifoegō'ō
nifikao andrō.
- 13 Hana wa tola i'o'aja Lowalangi se-
boea horō andrō, ba hana wa tola
i'wa'ō tōdōnia, lō ōzofezofoc?
- 14 U'ila; ūfaigi sa wamakao ba fa'a-
boe dōdō, ba wanoera ja'ia ba la-
loc'a dangaoe; chōoe manōtōna zi
tebai; ūtolo zi lō ama, si lō ina.
(*Sin. 68, 6. Moz. II. 22, 22*).
- 15 Tema fatō mbōlōcha zeboea horō
andrō, ba ba zi lō sōchi andrō,
ba laoe mbalō, ena'ō taja ia fōnaoe.
(*Sin. 37, 10, 36*).
- 16 Razo Jehowa, gōtogōtō wa'ara, no
taja niha baero andrō, ba danō
andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 99, 1*).
- 17 No ūfondrondrongo wehoeloc dōdō
nifikao andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa,
ō'abe'e'ō dōdōra, ūfondrondrongo
chōra.
- 18 Ba wangasiwai hoehoeo zi lō ama,
si lō ina, awō hoehoeo nifikao
andrō, fa bōi sa'ae ifeta'oe nawōnia
niha goeli danō andrō.

SINOENŌ 11.

I. Fa'abe'e dōdō Dawido ba chō
zi fatioe tōdō chōnia. II. Fanōtō-
nania ba wa'atoelō Lowalangi ba
ba wa'eboea dōdōnia,

Chō doeka wanōenō andrō; chō
Dawido.

- I. Chō Jehowa abe'e dōdōgoe. 1
Hana wa mimane chōgoe : „Mi'o-
loi ba hili andrō chōmi, si mane
fofo?” (*Sam. I. 26, 20*).
Si ndroehoe sa, lachai wana seboea
horō andrō; no lafaedogō nono
wana ba zinali andrō, ba wamana
sadōlō tōdō, ba zogōmigōmi. (*Sin.*
37, 14; 64, 4, 5).
Na tedoedoegō zilalō ja'wa andrō,
ba hadia nilaoe zatoelō andrō!
II. Ba gōdonia ni'amoni'ō andrō 4
so Jehowa; Jehowa si so dadaoma
ba zoroego, ifachōlō ia, ifaigifaigi
nono niha hōrōnia. (*Hab. 2, 20. Jes.*
66, 1. Sin. 33, 13, 14).
Ifaigifaigi zatoelō andrō Jehowa, ba
i'ogorofī tōdōnia zeboea horō andrō
ba somasi mamakao awōnia. (*Sin.*
5, 5).
Ihawoei dania fesoe zeboea horō 6
andrō; alitō ba talō balera ba angi
saoechoe goerachara, ba makora
andrō. (*Moz. I. 19, 24*).
Satoelō sa Jehowa, 'omasi'ō wa'a-
toelō. Ihōrōhōrōgō zadōlō tōdō.
(*Sin. 33, 5; 17, 15*).

SINOENŌ 12.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'ataja wa'-
atoelō, awō wa lō farōi. II. Fangarō-
ndrō ba Lowalangi ba fanōtōna
fanolo.

- Chō doeka wanōenō andrō; lala si 1
ŵaloe. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
I. Tolo, Jehowa, noa sa ahori
zatoelō, noa sa'ae taja zi lō farōi
andrō, ba nono niha.
Lalaue waja, zamōsana chō nawō-
nia; lahaogōhaogō bewera ba doea
dōdōra, na moehede ira.
Ena'ō na ihori Jehowa dozi bewe
si haogōhaogō fehede faja, awō lela,
solaoe hocha.
Sangoema'ō: „Balelama abōlō ndra'-
aga; itolo ndra'aga bewema; ha
niha Zo'aja ja'aga?” (*Sin. 73, 8, 9*).
II. Bōrō me tefalangōgō zahachō
dōdōda ba fangarōngarō zi noema-
na, wa oefazaŵa ndra'o, i'wa'ō Je-

- howa, edōna oe'orifi zihoeke tōdō ba da'ō. 2
- 7 Taroma li sohaoehaoe daroma li Jehowa andrō, firō, si no moechozi ba mbalanga ba danō, no mewitoe techozi. (*Sin. 19, 9.*)
- 8 Ja'oegō Jehowa zanaro ja'aga, ōtimba chōma niha andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. 3
- 9 No tefasoei ndra'aga seboea horō, na mōna wa lō ngaroro ba nono niha. (*Amaed. 28, 12.*)

SINONŌ 13.

Fehoeloe dōdō ba wanolo Lowalangi, ba zi fa'eedoe andrō, idōna-dōna sangandrō.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.
- 2 Ha wa'ara na, Jehowa, wa olifoe'ō ndra'odo, si lō mammalōmalō? Ha wa'ara na, wa ūbini'ō mbawaoe chōgōe? (*Sin. 77, 8. Hab. 1, 2.*)
- 3 Ha wa'ara na oetaha wa'afōchō andrō, bacha ba dōdōgoe, fa'aboe dōdōgoe andrō, sero ma'ōchō? Ha wa'ara na ihōndrōgō ndra'o si fatioe tōdō chōgōe?
- 4 Faigi Jehowa, Lowalangigoe, fondrondrongo ligoe! Bokai hōrōgoe, fa bōi alaoe ha wa'amate.
- 5 Fa bōi iwa'ō si fatioe tōdō chōgōe : „No oehōndrōgō ia;” fa bōi ma'iki zamakao ja'o, na mangiwa ndra'odo.
- 6 Ba ja'o, ba oedōnādōna wa'eboea dōdōoe : ma'iki dōdōgoe, ba wanolomō andrō. Oesoeno Jehowa, me no eboea dōdōnia chōgōe. (*Sin. 9, 15.*)

SINOENŌ 14.

I. Fangarōngarō Dawido, ba wa'-eloengoe niha. II. Fangoehoekoe seboea horō; fa'omoeso dōdō zatoelō.

- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō Dawido.
- 1 I. No iwa'ō tōdōnia sambō tōdō : „Lō Lowalangi !” Famakiko, sogorita, wolaoera ; samōsa lō'ō, solaoe si sōchi.

No ifaigi Jehowa nono niha, moroi ba zoroego, ba wamaigi, na so zatoeatoea, na so zangaloei Lowalangi, mato samōsa. (*Sin. 33, 13.*)

No ahori fabali ira, no dozi tekiko, alōsoe lō solaoe si sōchi, samōsa lō'ō. (*Moz. I. 6, 12. Rom. 3, 10-12.*)

Hadia, lō fa'aboto ba dōdō chōra fefoe, solaoe si lō sōchi, si manga mbanoeagoe andrō, nifemanga roti? Lō la'angarōfi li Lowalangi. (*Mich. 3, 3.*)

II. Ba ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe, so sa Lowalangi ba niha satoelō tōdō andrō.

Hana na mi'igi'igi'ō gera'era zahachō dōdōda andrō, me no sawatōnia Jehowa. (*Sin. 12, 6.*)

Ena'ō na iroegi Ndraono Gizerälli 7
fangorifi andrō, si orci Ziona ! Na i'efā'ō Jehowa mbanceania andrō, ba ma'iki Ndraono Jakobo, ba somooso tōdō Ndraono Gizerälli.

SINONŌ 15.

Tandra mbanoea Jehowa si ndroe-hoe. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido.

Faigi gōi Zin. 24, 3-5.

He Jehowa, ha niha zi iagō 1 ose andrō chōmō? Ha niha zonahia ba hilimō andrō, ni'amoni'ō? (*Sin. 84, 5.*)

Sanōrō lalania, si lō sinegoe, solaoe satoelō ba solaoe si doehoe, fehedenia, soroi ba dōdō. (*Jes. 33, 15.*)

Si lō mamōbōgō si lō doehoe, lelania, si lō mamakao awōnia, si lō mandra'waisi awōnia.

Sangositengagō tōdōnia nitibo'ō Lowalangi ba samosuemange sangata'-oeffi Jehowa ; na no mōi ia ba hōloe ba zi te'ala ia, ba lō iwoe'ai.

Si lō mamohare ana'ania ba si lō manga gana'a ba zi lō horō; solaoe si manō, ba lō mangiwa, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Moz. II. 22, 24.*)

SINOENŌ 16.

- I. Fa'obahaoe dōdō zi lō mamō hōli Lowalangi. II. Fama'ele'ō fe-maoso Keriso dania.
- 1 I. Timba chōgōe zi lō sōchi, Lowalangi, chōoe oedōnadōna !
 - 2 Oemanē chō Jchowa : Ja'oegō Zo'aja ja'o ; lō si sōchi chōgōe, bacroe ! (*Sin. 73, 25.*)
 - 3 Ni'amoni'ō andrō, si so ba danō, da'ō zoadoe, somasido, oi so wa'o-masigoe.
 - 4 Oja ngawalō wa'afōchō ba zolo'ō Lowalangi bō'ō ; lō edōnado oebe'e zoemange nibadoe andrō chōra, do andrō, ba lō edōnado oetōtōi dōira bewegoe.
 - 5 Jehowa goerachagoe ba ōsi makogoe andrō ; ōabe'e'ō dahōdahō andrō chōgōe. (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 24.*)
 - 6 Ba wondrege zomasi ita gōna wanoe'a andrō chōgōe, ba somasido dāna chōgōe andrō.
 - 7 Oesoeno Jehowa, si no mamolala tōdōgōe, ba ba zi bongi ifarooe ndra'o boeagoc. (*Sin. 4, 5; 17, 3.*)
 - 8 II. No oebe'e ba gametahōgōe Jehowa, si lō mamalōmalō : na so ia ba gambōlōgōe, ba lō mangiwa ndra'o.
 - 9 Andrō omoeso dōdōgōe, ba ma'iki lachōmigoe andrō, ba ōsigoe gōi molombase, lō hadia ia. (*Moz. I. 49, 6.*)
 - 10 Lō'ō sa ūloeloe ba mbanoea tooe nosogoe ba lō ūtehe, i'ilā satoelō tōdō andrō chōoe wa'obooe barō danō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 25-32; 13, 35-37.*)
 - 11 Ūfarongogō chōgōe lala ba wa'aoceri andrō : ahonoa wa'omoeso dōdō ūnaoe ba somasi ita ba gambōlōoe, si lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 17.

Fangandrō fangefa'ō ba zeboea horō.

Fangandrō Dawido.

- 1 Fondrondrongo Jehowa hoehoeo satoelō ! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba we'-aogoe andre ! Be'e ba dōdōoe wa-

- ngandrōgōe, si oroi mbewe si lō faja. Jai'otarai mbawaoe hoekoe andrō chōgōc ; satoclō i'ilā hōrōoe. (*Sin. 43, 1.*)
- Na ūtandraigō dōdōgōe, na ūfaigi ba zi bongi, na ūhaogō wanechegō ja'odo, ba lō ūsōndra gera'era si lō sōchi ba dōdōgōe bacha, ba lō solalō mbewegoe. (*Sin. 16, 7; 139, 1.*)
- Ba wolaoe niha andrō, ba no oeta-rogo daroma lioe, fa bōi oetōrō lala zamakao awōnia.
- No oe'abe'e'ō wanara lahemō, lō sangiwa wemekaigoe.
- Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, ūfondron-drongo sa ligoe, ja'ocgō Lowalangi, hatō'ō mbōrō dalingaoe chōgōe, fondrondrongo wehedegoe !
- Oroma'ō wa'ebaea dōdōoe andrō, soja ngawalō, ena'ō ahōlihōli dōdōma, ja'oegō, sangorifi sanaŵa ja'oegō kambōlōoe, ba zi fa'oeoe chōra. (*Sin. 4, 4.*)
- Rorogō ndra'o nifondrorogō ono hōrō, binj'ō ndra'o ba loemō gafioe andrō. (*Moz. V. 32, 10.*)
- Ba zeboea horō andrō, samalangōgō ja'o, ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, sa-mazoeizoci ja'odo.
- No ladoehō dōdōra tawō, ba lalaoe hochā bewera.
- Heza mahoendragō danō, ba no lafasoei ndra'aga, la'aloelaoei wolaogō ja'aga.
- Hoelō zingo, somasi mondra'oe, ba hoelō nono zingo ba mbinimbini. (*Sin. 10, 9.*)
- Faoso Jehowa ! hoelō ia, timba ia tooe ! Orifi nosogoe, ba zeboea horō andrō fōdamō,
- ba niha andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, tangaoe, ba niha goeli danō andre, so'oeracha ba gōtō da'e, nifo'osioe taloe ame'elamō andrō ! Ja'ira, ba tengā sambō ono, ba ondrōitara chō nonora zi tōra chōra. (*Loek. 16, 25. Fil. 3, 19.*)
- Ba ja'odo, ba oe'ila mbawaoe, bōrō wa'atoelō[goe], aboeso ndra'o cha-lachalamō, na tokeaa ndra'odo.

SINOENŌ 18.

Fangandrō Dawido saoha gōlō,
me no ilawa zi fa'eedoe chōnia.

- 1 Chō doe ka wanoenō andrō. Chō genoni Jehowa andrō, Dawido andrō, sanandrōsaigō chō Jehowa taroma li zinoenō andre, me no i'efā'ō ia Jehowa ba wa'abōlō zi fa'eedoe chōnia, fefoe, ba ba danga Zaoelo. Imane : (*Sam. II. 22*).
- 2 **Omasido ndra'oegō, Jehowa, fa'abōlōgōe !**
- 3 **Hili dōdōgōe Jehowa ba sawātōgōe ba sangorifī ja'o. Lowalangigoe, ba no nahiagoe, chōnia manōtōna ndra'o, no baloesegoe ia ba tandrō sangorifī chōgōe ba hatigoe.** (*Moz. V. 32, 5*).
- 4 Oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, si nangea nisoeno andrō, ba te'orifi ndra'o, aefa ndra'o ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe.
- 5 Noa sa ifasoei ndra'o doeloe ba no ifeta'oe ndra'o hohooe famoeno. (*Sin. 116, 3*).
- 6 No ikabi ndra'o bōbō moroi ba mbanoea tooe, ba no ihawoei ndra'o tandrawa famocnoe.
- 7 No moe'ao ndra'o chō Jehowa, ba wa'atosasagoe andrō, no oe'angarōfi li Lowalangigoe, no ifondrondrongo ligoe ba gōdonia andrō ba no iroegi dōgi dalingania we'aogoe andrō chōnia.
- 8 Ba hoemeoe danō, modoeroe, ba hoemisi dajadaja hili ba mangiwa, me no tesao wōnoenia.
- 9 Manimbo nichoenia ba i'otarai mbanania alitō si manga hadia ia, hoe-mola mbo galitō, si oroi chōnia. (*Moz. II. 19, 18*).
- 10 Idada mbanoea, mōi ia tooe, sogō-migōmi barō gahenia (*Sin. 144, 5*).
- 11 Ba hoeloe Keroebi mōi ia, hoemo-mbo misa, manahanahae ia ba gafī nangi. (*Sin. 99, 1*).
- 12 Ibalī'ō baloebaloenia zogōmigōmi, osenia fasoei, salō ba lawoeo saitō. (*Jes. 50, 3*).
- 13 Moroi ba haga andrō fōnania itōrō lawoeo andrō teoe kara ba bo galitō.
- 14 Ba moe'ocgoe'oegoe Jchowa ba mba-noea si ja'wa, ba ifarongogō linia Fondrege zala'wa andrō.
- 15 I'efā'ō nono wana chōnia, ifazawili, ba ifazaoemba gari mbanoea, ifakoe-joe. (*Sam. I. 7, 10*).
- 16 Ba oroma noengo nidanō ba aheta mba-loe baloe dajadaja danō, ba wanegoemō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba wangōhōfoe geheha nichoemō andrō.
- 17 I'oro'ō dangania moroi ja'wa, ira-oedo, isōbido moroi ba nidanō se-boea. (*Sin. 144, 7; 69, 2, 3*).
- 18 Ifadōni ndra'o ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, sabōlō, ba ba zi fa'eedoe chōgōe, me no tebai oela'wa ira.
- 19 No lahawoei ndra'o, me ba'wa wa-ate'ala chōgōe, ba no tobali tolotolo chōgōe Jehowa.
- 20 Ba no i'ohē baero ndra'o ba zebolo tanō, no i'efā'ō ndra'odo, me no omasi ia ndra'o. (*A. 37*).
- 21 No isoelōni chōgōe wa'atoelō dōdō-goe Jehowa, no ibē'e chōgōe zoelō, me no lō hadia ia zi falemba ba dangagoe.
- 22 Noa sa oetōrō lala Jehowa, lō solalō ndra'o ba chō Lowalangigoe.
- 23 Noa sa so ba gametahōgōe hoekoe andrō chōnia, fefoe, ba amachoitania andrō, ba lō ni'arōoe'ōgōe chōgōe. (*Moz. V. 17, 19*).
- 24 No adōlō dōdōgōe chōnia ba no oe'ata'oefi, fa bōi oefazōchi zi lō atoelō. (*Sin. 15, 2*).
- 25 Ba no isoelōni chōgōe wa'atoelō dōdōgōe Jehowa, balazi wa lō hadia ia zi falemba ba dangagoe, wa-maigninia.
- 26 Ba zeboea tōdō eboea dōdōoe, ba ba zadōlō tōdō adōlō dōdōoe,
- 27 Ba zohaoehaoe ohaoehaoe ndra'oe-gō, ba ba zabila tōdō abila ndra'oegō.
- 28 Ja'oegō sa zanolo niha si gōna makao, ba ūhōndrōgō hōrō si fajawa. (*Job. 22, 29*).
- 29 Ja'oegō sa zamohaga fandroegoe,

- ifohaga zogōmigōmi andrō chōgoe lahaogōhaogō wehedera chōgoe ono niha bō'ō.
Jehowa, Lowalangigoe.
- 30 Na ōtolodo, ba oedoedoegō gōli kara, ba na awōgoe Lowalangioge, ba oesawō mba'aba'a. (*Sin. 60, 14.*)
- 31 Lala Lowalangi andrō, ba no mo'-ahonoa, taroma li Jehowa, ba no moehaogō; baloese ia ba zanōtōna chōnia, fefoe. (*Sin. 19, 9.*)
- 32 Ha niha sa Lowalangi, baero Jehowa? ba ha niha nahia saro, baero Lowalangida!
- 33 Lowalangi andrō, same'e bōbō taoege fa'abōlō, sangehao lala chōgoe;
- 34 sombalī'ō ahe mbōhō ahegoe, ba samataro ja'o ba hili.
- 35 Samahaō tangagoe ba wasōndrata ba ta'iogoe ba wogai fana. (*Sin. 144, 1.*)
- 36 Ba no ōbe'e chōgoe mbaloese fangoifi andrō chōoe, ba no itoewoe ndra'o kambōlōoe, ba fangide'ide'-ōoc ja'oegō zangeboea'ō ja'odo. (*Amaed. 15, 33.*)
- 37 No ōebolo'ō naha gahegoe ba lō sangiwa mboe'oe kawonogoe. (*Sin. 31, 9.*)
- 38 No oegohi nemaligoe, ba no oechamō, ba lō nifoeligoje ja'o foeri, balaizi no oefakiko ira.
- 39 No oerasa ira, fa tebai maoso sa'ae, tegaōlō tooe ira barō gahegoe.
- 40 Ba no ōfobōbō taloc ndra'o fa'a-bōlō ba wasōndrata, no ōfaōndrō barōgōe zi fa'oedoe chōgoe.
- 41 Moloi chōgoe zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, ōbe'e, ba si fa'oedoe chōgoe, ba no oehori.
- 42 Mangarōngarō ira, ba lō sangorifi — chō Jehowa, ba lō itema lira. (*Amaed. 1, 28.*)
- 43 Ba no oefoefoe ira, si mane gawoe-gawoe ba nangi; hoelō damboe baewali oetibo'ō ira.
- 44 No ōefa'ō ndra'o ba wasōndrata niha, no ōfataro hōgō soi niha ndra'odo; tobali la'o'ō chōgoe niha si lō oerai mila.
- 45 Ha larongo ligoe, ba la'o'ō chōgoe,
- Ariri nono niha bō'ō, larōi gōdora, 46 manizinizi.
- Saoeri Jehowa; ba nisoeno nahiagoe 47 saro andrō, ba ni'eboea'ō dōi Lowalangi fangorifigoe andrō! Lowalangi andrō, sanolo ja'o ba 48 wolaoe balō, same'e barō mbawagoe soi niha; sangefa'ō ja'o ba nemaligoe andrō. Si 49 ndrochoe, no ōbe'e jaŵa zi fa'oedoe chōgoe ndra'odo; no ōefa'ō ndra'o ba niha andrō samakao awōnia. Andrō oesoeno ndra'oegō, ja'oegō 50 Jehowa, ba niha baero, oesoeno dōimō. (*Rom. 15, 9.*)
- Ja'oegō, sangeboea'ō fangoifi razo, 51 sangeboea'ō tōdō ba nibajoinimō andrō, chō Dawido ba chō ma'oewenia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 19.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi ba nifa-zōchinia andrō, ba II. ba daroma linia. III. Fehoeloe dōdō ba wa'a-mo'ahonoa.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Si 1 nocnō; chō Dawido.

I. Idoenōdoenō lachōmi Lowalangi andrō banoea si jaŵa, ba i'ombacha'ō nifazōchi dangania se-bolo andrō. (*Rom. 1, 20.*)

Ifā'ema ba zi ma'ōchō mahemoloe si ma'ōchō ma'ōchō, ba si bongi andre, ba i'ombacha'ō ba zi bongi mahemoloe.

Lō toeria ba lō taroma li, si lō terongo li.

Fanoē'ania andrō, ba iroegi ma'a-fefoe danō, ba balō danō iroegi linja; loeo andrō, ba no ifolose ba chōnia. (*Rom. 10, 18.*)

Hoelō zangowaloe ia, si otarai mba-te'enia; somoeso tōdō ia, hoelō zabōlō, ba wanōrō lalania andrō.

Ba wondrege danō i'otarai, ba itōrōi, iroegi wondrege tānō sa, ba lō hadia ia zi tobini ba wa'aoe-choenia andrō. (*Sin. 104, 19.*)

- 8 II. Si no mo'ahonoa goroisa Jehovah andrō, fangokafoe dōdō; si lō mangiwa wamadoehoe ō Jehovah andrō, i'atoeatoca'ō zambō tōdō. (*Sin. 119, 50, 130*). 6
- 9 Niwa'ō Jehovah, ba satoelō, fango-moese dōdō; ba goroisa Jehovah andrō, ba lō hadia ia zi fabaja; famehaga hōrō ia. (*Sin. 12, 7; 18, 31; 119, 105*). 7
- 10 Fangata'oefi Jehovah andrō, ba no ohaoehaoe, lō mamałōmalō; hoekoe Jehovah, ba si doehoe, atoelō, ma'a-fefoe. 8
- 11 Somasi ita, moroi ba gana'a, moroi na oja mbalaki: ba āmi, moroi ba ḫe wani ba moroi ba nōsi gawa'awa andrō. (*Sin. 119, 70*). 9
- 12 Ba tefarooe gōi dōdō genonioe chōnia; loeo seboea isōndra, na i'o'o. 10
- 13 III. Olalōwa andrō, ba ha niha zaboto ba dōdō ha ma oega? heta chōgōe zi tobini andrō! (*Job. 9, 3. Sin. 130, 3*). 10
- 14 Timba chō genonimō zi fajaāva: bōi tehe, ja'ira zamatōrō ja'o! Ba lō sinegōe chōgōe, ba lō falemba chōgōe galalōwa seboea. (*Sin. 18, 24*). 11
- 15 Ena'ō na omasi ndra'oegō wehede mbewegoc, awō gera'era dōdōgoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehovah, nahiagoe saro ba sangorifi ja'odo!
- SINOENŌ 21.
- I. Fanoenō mbanoea, ba wemōna razo andrō. II. Ladōnādōna na we-mōna. (*Sam. II. 12, 26-30*). 1
- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- I. He Jehovah! Ba wa'abōlōmō andrō omoeso dōdō razc, ba owoe-woea sibai dōdōnia ba wanolooe andrō.
- Somasi dōdōnia, ba no ūbe'e chōnia, ba ni'andrō mbewenia, ba no ū'o'o. (*Sin. 20, 5; 37, 4*). 2
- Noa sa ūfaondragō ia, wame'e hooehowoe, awō zi sōchi, no ūfanaenboe ia saemboe balaki. (*Sin. 132, 18*). 3
- Fangorifi no i'andrō chōoe, ba no ūbe'e chōnia, fa'anaoe noso, si lō mamałōmalō, si lō actoe.
- Eboea doeriania ba wanolomō andrō; no ū'eboea'ō dōinia ba no ūfolachō-mi ia.
- Noa sa ūfataro ia famahowoe, si lō aetoe, no ū'omoesi'ō dōdōnia tānō fōnae. 4
- Chō Jehovah sa'ae manōtōna razo, 5
- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. 6
- Jamoefondrondrongo lioe Jehovah, na baāva wamakao; jamōi ba'aba'a chōoe dōi Lowalangi Jakobo andrō! (*Amaed. 18, 10*). 7
- Jamoefa'ohē'ō chōoe wangorifi, moroi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, jamoetelo'ō moroi ba Ziona!
- Jamoetōrō tōdōnia zoemange niā andrō chōoe, fefoe, ba jamoetema zoemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'oe!
- Jamoebe'e chōoe zomasi dōdōoe ba

- ba lō mangiwa ia ibe'e fa'ebœa | lō ba dōdō zato! (*Sin. 69, 8. Jes. 53, 3. Mat. 27, 39-44.*)
dōdō Wondrege zalaŵa andrō.
- 9 II. Ichamō tangaoe zi fa'oedoe chōoe fefoe, ichamō kambōlōoe zi fatioe tōdō chōoe.
- 10 Ōbalī'ō dania baho galitō ira, na so'ō; ihori ira Jehowa ba wōnoenia andrō, ba i'ā ira alitō.
- 11 Madooera ōhori ba danō, ba ma'-ewocra, ba ōhori ba nono niha. (*Sin. 109, 13.*)
- 12 Lachoi tōdōra zi lō sōchi, fa'oedoesa chōoe, lafachai horō, ba lō mo'oengo. (*Jes. 8, 10.*)
- 13 Moloi sa ira ūbe'e, ūfaedoegō mbawara fanamō andrō. (*Sin. 7, 13.*)
- 14 Faoso Jehowa, ba wa'abōlōmō andrō! ba manoenō ndra'aga, ma-soeno wa'abōlōoe.
- | La'o'aja ndra'o dozi sangila ja'odo, labobo mbawara ba lafalichō ira. (*Job. 16, 4. 10.*)
,,Be'e bajazi Jehowa! Jamoe'orifi ia, jamoe'efā'ō; i'omasi'ō sa atō ia." Ja'ia, ja'oegō zanōbi ja'odo mege moroi ba daloe ninagoe, ba lō saboe dōdōgōe, ba mbałō meme ninagoe, ūbe'e. (*Sin. 71, 6.*)
Ja'oegō dōtōnafōgōe, i'otarai daloe ninagoe; i'otarai ba gaheta nina-goe, ba Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō.
Bōi arōoe'ōgō chōgoe, me no ahatō wa'atosasa, lō'ō sa sangorifi.
Oja zamaseoi ja'o ūrōbao, lafa'oe'oe 13 ndra'o si matoea gōrōbao Mbazana andrō.
Lafaboka mbawara chōgoe, hoelō 14 si mane singo, si manga niha, si ndrōndrōndrōndrō.
No tefadoewa ndra'o, hoelō nidanō, 15 ba no ahori faefa mboe'oegoe; no to-bali hoelō zigoesigoe dōdōgōe, no mangaeloe barō dotogoe. (*Loek. 22, 44.*)
No okōli gararogoe, hoelō doega 16 lawoe, falemba lelagoe ba dōlōtō-lōgōe ba ūbalī'ō obooela zi mate ndra'odo. (*Joh. 19, 28.*)
Noa sa lafasoei ndra'o asoe, lafa'-oe'oe ndra'o seboea horō, no owoe-lo; no latōla'ō dangagoe, awō ga-hegōe. (*Joh. 20, 25. 27.*)
Oe'ila oe'erai dōlagoe fefoe. Lafai-18 gifaigi, latōngōtōngō ndra'o, fa'o-masira.
Lafaosa chōra noechagoe ba fada-hōdahō ba gamezagoe. (*Joh. 19, 24.*)
Ba ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba bōi arōoe'-20 ūgō! ja'oegō fa'abōlōgōe, ta'ita'i tolodo!
Efa'ō ndra'o ba mbawa zi'ōli andrō, 21 nosogoe, si ha samboesamboea andrō, efa'ō ba nasoe. (*Sin. 35, 17.*)
Fasōbido ba mbawa zingo! Noa sa 22 ūfondrondrongo ligoe, ba dandroe gōrōbao andrō.
- II. Edōna oe'ombacha'ō dōimō 23 ba dalifoesōgōe, ba hoenō zowoelo

SINOENŌ 22.

I. Mangarōngarō Dawido, ba wamakao andrō chōnia; maedomaedo Mesia andrō ia, nifikao dania. II. Iseeno Lowalangi, me no ifoeli itolo ia.

- 1 Chō doe ka wanoenō andrō. Dali: „Bōhō si alawc, na moloeo.” Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. He Lowalangigoe! He Lowalangigoe! Hana wa no ūerogō ndra'o? No arōoe ndra'oegō, ba wangorifi ja'o ena'ō ba ba wamondrongo ligoe, fangarōngarōgōe andre. (*Mat. 27, 46.*)
- 3 He Lowalangigoe! Moe'ao ndra'o, na ma'ōchō, ba lō ūtema ligoe, ba ba zi bongi, ba lō faloecha wondrara dōdō.
- 4 Ba ni'amoni'ō sa atō ndra'oegō, sidadao jaŵa wanoenō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō.
- 5 Chōoe manōtōna ndra toeama fōna, ladōnadōna, ba no ūorifi ira.
- 6 Ja'oegō la'angarōfi li, ba lasōndra wangorifi; chōoe ladōnadōna, ba lō si te'ailaisi ira. (*Sin. 25, 2. 3.*)
- 7 Ba ja'odo, ba no koekoeō ba tengā niha; fama'iki niha ndra'odo ba si

- niha oesoeno ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 9, 15.*
Hebr. 2, 12. Joh. 20, 17.)
- 24 Ja'ami sangata'oefi Jehowa, misoeno ia! Ja'ami, madooe Jakobo, misoemange ia, ba mi'ata'oefi ia, ja'ami ma'ewoe Gizeräeli fefoe.
- 25 Tenga sa fa lō ba dōdōnia wamakao zi gōna famakao andrō ba lō ni'gorofinia; ba me no mangarōngarō chōnia, ba no ifondrondroingo. (*Sin. 9, 13. Heb. 5, 7.*)
- 26 Bōrō ndra'oegō, wa manoeno ndra'o ba gowoeloa seboea; oeboe'a nifaboe'egoe tānō fōna zangata'oefi ja'ia.
- 27 Faloecha manga zi gōna famakao andrō ba aboeso; lasoeno dania Jehowa sangaloei ja'ia : ja aeri dōdōmi, si lō aetoe! (*Sin. 69, 23.*)
- 28 Lasōndra tōdōra balō danō fefoe ba mangawoeli chō Jehowa; ba fōnamō latoehi danō fefoe soi niha baero.
- 29 Chō Jehowa sa wa'asalaŵa ba ja'ia zamatōrō soi niha.
- 30 Ha fōnania lalaoegō tooe ira ba danō dozi satabō ba goeli danō andre; fōnania lafaōndrō ira dozi sanawā tanō andrō tooe, ba ha niha si lō mangila mangorifi nosonia. (*F. 2, 10.*)
- 31 Ma'ewoe da'ō zi mōi enoninia dania. Ladoenōdoenō Zo'aja ba niha dania. (*Jes. 53, 10.*)
- 32 La'ombacha'ō wa'ataelō dōdōnia ba niha si tcembœ mitooe, wa no ifoloealoea. (*Sin. 110, 3. Joh. 19, 30.*)
- SINOENŌ 23.
- Fanoeno fondrorogō Lowalangi
niha, amaedola goebalo.
- Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 1 Jehovah goebalogoe, lō ambō ndra'o hadia ia. (*Moz. I. 48, 15. Joh. 10, 12-16.*)
- 2 Ibe'e molombase ndra'o, ba zodoe'oe saoeri, ba i'ohe ndra'o ba zinga nidanō sahonohono ndra'odo. (*Hez. 34, 14. Fam. 7, 17.*)
- 3 I'okafoei dōdōgōe; ifatōrō ndra'o ba lala satoelō, bōrō dōnia andrō. (*Jer. 31, 25.*)
- Ba he oetōrō mbawa danō andrō, si gōna loemō wa'amate andrō, ba lō ata'oedo zi lō sōchi; awōgōe sa ndra'oegō; si'ooe andrō ba we'e-we'e andrō chōoe, da'ō wondrara dōdōgōe. (*Sin. 46, 3.*)
- Ófa'oli gōgōe fōnagoe, fametahō zi fa'oedoe chōgōe; ūbajoini fanicha hōgōgōe, ūfō'ōsi chōgōe mako, ūfō-noei. (*Sin. 36, 9.*)
- Ha sambalō si sōchi ba fa'eboea dōdō zolo'ōlo'ō ja'odo, sagōtō ja'o; ba si lō teboelō ba nomo Jehovah ndra'odo, sagōtō fa'ara. (*Sin. 84, 4, 5.*)
- SINOENŌ 24.
- Fanoenō ba wohe mijomo twōla gamaboe'ocla li andrō. I. Banoea Jehowa. II. Razo solachōmi.
- Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.
- (*Faigi gōi Zam. II. 6.*)
- I. Chō Jehovah danō, awō nōsini, oeli danō andrō, awō zowanoea ba detenia. (*Sin. 50, 12. Kor. I. 10, 26.*)
- Me no ja'ia zolata, jawā nasi, sanga'aro'ō ja'ia jawā hohooe andrō. (*Moz. I. 1, 9, 10.*)
- Ha niha zi tola mōi jaŵa ba hili Jehovah andrō, ba ha niha zi tola mangiagō naha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia? (*Sin. 15.*)
- Si lō hadia ia zi falemba ba danga, ba sohaoehaoe tōdō; si lō mangaloei falimosa ba si lō mōi ba hōloe, na faja.
- Da'ō zanema howoehowoe chō Jehovah, ba fa'ataelō chō Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'ia. (*Jes. 48, 18.*)
- Da'ō niha andrō, sanofoenofoe ja'ia, sangaloei fangila bawaoe, ja'ogō Lowalangi Jakobo andrō. (*Rom. 2, 28, 29.*)
- II. Mifazaŵa ami, ja'ami bawa gōlī! Mi'alaŵa ū ami, ja'ami bawa-ndroehō si no ararā, ena'ō itōrō razo andrō, solachōmi! (*Jes. 40, 3, 4.*)

- 8 Ha niha razo andrō, solachōmi !
Jehowa andrō, sabe'e ba sabōlō !
Jehowa, sabōlō ba wasōndrata.
- 9 Mifazawa ami, ja'ami bawa gōli !
Mi'alaŵa'ō ami, ja'ami bawandroe-
hō si no ararā andrō, ena'ō itōrō
razo andrō, solachōmi !
- 10 Ba ha niha atō razo andrō, sola-
chōmi ? Jehowa zato andrō, da'ō
razo andrō, solachōmi .

SINOENŌ 25.

Fangandrō fangefa'ō ba danga zi
fatioe tōdō ba fangefa horō.

Chō Dawido.

- 1 Chōoe, Jehowa, oefazaŵa dōdō-
goe.
- 2 Chōoe oedōnadōna, ja'oegō Lowa-
langigoe ! bōi bc'e aila ndra'o, bōi
tehe chō zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, la'-
igi'igi'ō ndra'odo !
- 3 Dozi sa atō sanōtōna chōoe, ba lō'ō
manō faloecha aila ; ba aila dania
zi farōi lō bōrō. (*Jes. 49, 23*).
- 4 He Jehowa, toctoeroe chōgōe lala
andrō chōmō, fahaō ndra'o ba zi-
nōrō andrō chōoc. (*Sin. 27, 11*).
- 5 Tolodo, ena'ō oetōrō zi doehoe a-
ndrō chōoe, ba fahaō ndra'o ; ja'oegō
sa Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'-
odo ; chōoe oedōnadōna, lō mama-
lōmalō.
- 6 Tōrō tōdōoe wa'ahachō dōdōoe a-
ndrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fa'eboea
dōdōoe andrō ; moroi ba zi lō hō-
rōta sa ia.
- 7 Bōi angeragō horōgōe me ono ma-
toea ndra'odo ba he lalōgōe andrō ;
tērō tōdōoe ndra'odo, dali wa'eboea
dōdōoe andrō, bōrō wa'asōchi dō-
dōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ! (*Job. 13, 26*).
- 8 Seboea tōdō ba sadōlō tōdō Jeho-
wa, andrō i'ombacha'ō lala ba zi so
horō andrō.
- 9 Ba lala satoelō ifatōrō zi noemana
ba ifahaō zi noemana ba lala andrō
chōnia.
- 10 Lala Jehowa andrō fefoe, ba ha
sambalō fa'eboca dōdō ba fa'adoe-
hoe, chōra si lō mamōhōi fawoe'-

- oesa li andrō ba famadoehoe'ō a-
ndrō chōnia.
Be'e bōrō dōimō andrō, ja'oegō Je-
howa, wangcō'ō horōgōe ; no eboea
sa'ae !
Ba ha niha zangata'oefi Jehowa? 12
Ifahaō dania ia ba lala andrō, ni-
tōrōnia. (*Sin. 32, 8*).
Sohaliaoe tōdō dania zi manō, ba 13
ma'oewenia zochō tanō. (*Sin. 37,*
9).
Chō zangata'oefi ja'ia fahoewoe Je-
howa, ba ifarongogō chōra nifachoi-
nia andrō. (*Job. 29, 4*).
Lō aefā'acfa hōrōgōe chō Jehowa ; 15
i'efā'ō sa gahegōe ba goe'ō andrō.
Otahōgō ndra'o ba eboea'ō dōdōoe 16
chōgōe ! noa sa aomō'aomō ndra'o
ba si noemana !
No fahōna wa'aboe dōdōgōe ; efa'ō 17
ndra'o ba wa'atosasagoe andrō !
Faigi wa'anoemanagoe ba fa'aboe 18
dōdōgōc andrō, ba be'e aefā chōgōe
horōgōe fefoe.
Nehegō zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, me 19
no ato ; ba me si lō atoelō watioe-
sara chōgōe. (*Sin. 35, 19*).
Rorogō nosogoc ba orifi ndra'o, bōi 20
be'e aila ndra'o, me oedōnadōna
chōoe. (*Sin. 16, 1*).
Jamoetolo ndra'o fa lō horō ba 21
fa'adōlō dōdō ! Oedōnadōna sa
chōoe. (*Job. 1, 1*).
He Lowalangi ! Efa'ō Ndraono Gi-
zeraëli ba wa'aboe dōdōra fefoe !
- SINOENŌ 26.
- Fangandrō fondrorogō, soelō wa'-
atoelō.
- Chō Dawido.
- Hoekoe ndra'o Jehowa, noa sa 1
oetōrō lalagoe, lō horō ; no manō-
tōna ndra'o chō Jchowa, lō sangi-
wa ndra'odo.

Sechegō ndra'o Jchowa ba tandrai-
gōdo, haogō mboeagoe ba tōdōgōe. 2
(*Sin. 17, 3*).
Oetōngōtōngōni wa'eboea dōdōoe
andrō, ba no oetōrō zi doehoe a-
ndrō chōoe. 3

- 4 Lō si dadaodo awō niha sofaja ba
lō si faofao ndra'o ba zi falimo.
(*Sin. 1, 1.*)
- 5 Fatoewoe chōgōe gowoeloa zama-
zōchi si lō sōchi, ba lō si dadao
ndra'o awō zeboea hōrō.
- 6 Oehalō fanasa dangagoe wa lō horō,
ba da'oeffazoeizoei na ha wame'e soe-
mange andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jeho-
wa. (*Sin. 122.*)
- 7 Ba wamarongōgō taroma li wang-
andrō saoha gōlō ba ba wanetoenō
sahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe, fefoe.
- 8 **He Jehovah, emasido nahiaoe emo
andrō, nahia lachōmice.** (*Sin. 27, 4.*)
- 9 Bōi halō nosogoe, awō zaimazōchi
horō, bōi boenoedo, awō zange'-
enge'e andrō,
- 10 si falemba horō ba danga, si no
mo'ōsi õ horō danga kambōlō.
- 11 Ba ja'o, ba oetōrō lalagoe, lō horō.
Orifi ndra'o ba choa'ō dōdōoe
chōgōe !
- 12 Ba lala sadōlō manandrōsa gahe-
gōe : Oesoeno Jehovah ba.zowoelo
niha. (*Sin. 22, 23.*)
- 5 6 7 8 9 10 11
- SINOENŌ 27.**
- I. Fanōtōna ba Lowalangi. II.
Fehoeloe dōdō ba gosalinia andrō.
III. Fangandrō fangorifi.
- 1 I. Haga chōgōe Jehovah ba fango-
rifi, ha niha zata'oe ndra'o? ba'-
aba'a chōgōc ba nosogoe Jehovah,
ha niha zi tokea ndra'o? (*Sin. 56,*
5. Jes. 12, 2.)
- 2 Na lahatō'ō ira chōgōe sanao horō,
ba wemanga ōsigoe — si fa'oedoe
chōgōe ba si fatioe tōdō — ba ma-
nendre ira ba alaoe. (*Job. 19, 22.*)
- 3 Na latarogō ndra'o sanoewō, ba lō
ata'oe dōdōgōe ; na tesoewō ndra'o,
ba lō aboe dōdōgōe. (*Sin. 3, 7.*)
- 4 II. Sambalō oe'andrō chō Jehovah,
da'ō zihoeloe dodōgōe : ena'ō
monahia ndra'o ba nomo Jehovah
andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosogoe, ba
wamaigi fa'asōchi Jehovah andrō ba
ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdōgōe ba go-
- 12 13 14 15
- salinia. (*Sin. 23, 6; 26, 6-8; 42, 5;*
63, 3; 84, 4, 5.)
- Ifonaha sa'ae ndra'o baose, na
baŵa wamoenoe, ibini'ō ndra'o ba
mbinimbini ba nosenia andrō ; i'a-
laŵa'ō jaŵa ndra'o ba dete gowe.
(*Sin. 31, 21; 40, 3.*)
- Ba tefaōga mbawagoe jaŵa zi fa'-
oedoe chōgōc, si tefasoei ja'o, ba
soemange nilaoe toroe oebe'e ba
nosenia, manoēnō ndra'o chō Je-
howa ba oelaoe mbiola.
- 6 7
- III. Fondrondrongo Jehovah, moe'ao ndra'o!** Ba eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgōe ba tema ligoe !
Iŵa'ō tōdōgōe, chōoe i'otarai ta-
roma li andrō : „Mi'aloei mbawa-
gōe !“ — Bawaoe andrō, Jehovah,
oe'aloei. (*Moz. V. 4, 29.*)
- Bōi bini'ō chōgōe mbawaoe ; bōi
timba genonimō andre, ba wōnoe-
mō. No sanolo ja'o ndra'oegō, bōi
tibo'ō ndra'o ba bōi rōido, ja'oegō
Lowalangi fangorifigoe !
- Noa sa larōi ndra'o ira amagoe
inagoe, ba ifonaha ndra'o Jehovah.
(*Jes. 49, 15.*)
- Fahaō ndra'o Jehovah, ba lala a-
ndrō chōoe ba fatōrōdo ba lala
sadōlō, bōrō zi fa'oedoe chōgōe
andrō. (*Sin. 25, 4; 86, 11; 139, 24.*)
- Bōi loeloe ndra'o ba wofōnoe za-
makao ja'o ! Noa sa maoso chōgōe
sasi sofaja ba sangaloei famoenoe.
Na lō fadochoe dōdōgōe ena'ō, oe'-
ila dania wa'ebaea dōdō Jehovah
andrō, ba danō zaoeri andrō ! (*Sin.*
142, 6. Jes. 38, 11.)
- Dōnadōna chō Jehovah ! Abe'e'ō
ndra'oegō ba bōi boesi dōdōoe, ba
dōnadōna chō Jehovah !

SINOENŌ 28.

I. Fangandrō Dawido, ena'ō bōi
tefatōrō ia ba lala zi so horō. II.
Fangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowa-
langi, me no itolo.

Chō Dawido.

I. Chōoe; Jehovah, moe'ao ndra'o ;
bōi zi lō ūtema li, ja'oegō we'ewe'e

- dōdōgoe, fa bōi fagōlōgōlō ndra'o ba zilalō ba gohokoho, na lō hedehedeoe. (*Sin. 143, 7.*)
- 2 Fondrondrongo li wangandrōgōe andrō, na mo'e aodo chōoe, na oefazaŵa dangagoe ba ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō chōoe! (*Raz. I. 8, 30. Ngen. Jer. 3, 41.*)
- 3 Bōi fakiko ndra'o awō zeboea horō ba awō zamazōchi si lō sōchi, sangehaogō fehede ba nawōra, lō lai wa so ba dōdōra zi lō sōchi. (*Sin. 29, 9.*)
- 4 Soelōni chōra wolaoera ba falōsōchi nifazōchira andrō; be'e loeora ba nifazōchi dangara ba be'e zoelō milaoera chō nawōra.
- 5 Lō'ō sa ba dōdōra nilaoe Jehovah andrō, ba he nifazōchi dangania. Ifakiko dania ira ba lō ifoeli i'azōchi, (*Jes. 5, 12.*)
- 6 II. Nisoeno Jehovah; noa sa ifondrondrongo li wangandrōgōe andrō.
- 7 Ba'aba'agoe Jehovah ba baloesegoe; chōnia manōtōna dōdōgoe ba no te'orifi ndra'odo; andrō owoeawoea dōdōgoe, ba oesoeno ia sinoenōgōe andrō. (*Sin. 18, 2.*)
- 8 Jehovah wangabe'e mbanoeania, ja'ia mba'aba'a fangorifi ba nibajoininia andrō.
- 9 Orifi mbanoeaoe ba fahowoe'ō dána chōoe; ba koebaloi ira, ba taja tangaoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- SINOENŌ 29.
- Lachōmi Lowalangi ba we'oegoe-oegoe mbanoea.
- Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 1 Mibe'e chō Jehovah, ja'ami ono zabōlō, mibe'e chō Jehovah lachōmi ba fa'abōlō! (*Sin. 89, 7; 103, 20.*)
- 2 Mibe'e chō Jehovah lachōmi dōinia andrō! Mi'angaloeloe chō Jehovah, ba wa'amoadoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō! (*Sin. 110, 3.*)
- 3 Jaŵa nidanō terongo li Jehovah andrō; moe'oegoe'oegoe Lowalangi lachōmi andrō, Jchowa jaŵa nidanō seboea. (*Job. 37, 2.*)
- Li Jehovah andrō, ba sabōlō, li Jehovah andrō, ba sihōngō.
- Ifatō geresi li Jehovah andrō, ifatō Jehovah geresi andrō ba hili Libano. Manoka ira, hoelō nono zaŵi, ibe'e, Libano andrō ba Siriono andrō, hoelō nono gōrōbao. (*Moz. V. 3, 8. 9.*)
- Ifazawili holahola galitō li Jehovah andrō.
- Modoeroe danō si mate ibe'e li Jehovah andrō, ifahisi danō si mate Kadesi andrō Jehovah.
- Afōchō hoeloe mbōhō si alawe ibe'e li Jehovah andrō, ba iserei geoe ba gatoea, ba ba gosalinia, ba ha samboea li: lachōmi!
- Jaŵa nidanō seboea doemadao me- 10 ge Jehovah, ba fedadao razo, siroegi si lō aetoe.
- Ibe'e wa'abōlō ba mbanoeania Je- 11 howa, ifahowoe'ō mbanoeania Jehovah, fa'atoelō, (*Sin. 28, 8. 9.*)
- SINOENŌ 30.
- I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no itolo ba wa'aboe dōdō. II. Fangandrō hadia ia ba fangandrō saoha gōlō.
- Sinoenō. Ba we'amoni'ō omo; chō Dawido.
- I. Da'oesoeno dōimō Jehovah, me no ō'efa'ō ndra'o ba me lō niteheoe omoeso dōdō zi fa'oedoe chōgoe, ba chōgoe andre. (*Sin. 35, 19. 24.*)
- He Jehovah, Lowalangigoe! Chōoe moe'ao ndra'odo mege, ba no ō'orifi ndra'odo.
- He Jehovah! No ō'ohe jaŵa nosogoe moroi ba mbanoea tooe; no ō'foeli ō'orifi ndra'o, moroi ba ngai zi no moelalō mitoee ba gohokoho. (*Sin. 116, 3. 4.*)
- Misoeno Jehovah, ja'ami satoelō tōdō andrō chōnia! Mi'andrō saoha gōlō ba dōinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō!
- Ha sa mamō'i hōrō wa'ara wōnoenia, ba sagōtō niha wa'eboea dō-

- dönia ; ba zi bongi so wege'ege, ba irege mahemoloe mbanoea, ba fa'iki. (*Jes. 54, 7.*)
- 7 II. Noa sa oe'mane, me soha-haoe tōdō ndra'odo : „Lō mangiwa ndra'o, irocgi zi lō aetoe.”
- 8 He Jchowa ! ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō ūfataro mege ndra'odo ba hili si lō mangiwa : ba ūbini'ō mbawaoe, ba si ūkeea ndra'odo.
- 9 Chōoc Jehowa moe'ao ndra'o, no oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, oemane :
- 10 „Hadia hareoe ba ndrogoe andrō, na noemalō ndra'o ba gohokoho? Hadia, i'ila isoeno ndra'oegō ga-woegawoe? Hadia, i'ombacha'ō wa si lō farōi ndra'oegō?” (*Sin. 6, 6.*)
- 11 Fondrondrongo Jehowa ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'odo ! He Jehowa, orifi ndra'odo !
- 12 No ūbali'ō fanoenö wangarōngarō-goe andrō; no ūheta chōgroe noecha ba wange'esi andrō ba no ūfole-mbe ndra'odo fa'omoeso dōdō. (*Joh. 16, 20.*)
- 13 Ena'ō isoeno ndra'oegō tōdōgoe, ena'ō lō ibato. He Jehowa, Lowa-langigoe, oesoeno ndra'ocgoe, si lō mammalōmalō ! (*Sin. 16, 9.*)

SINOENÖ 31.

I. Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fa'-oedoe. II. Fanoeno fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenö andrō. Sinoenö; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. Chōoe Jehowa, manōtōna ndra'odo, bōi manō be'e aila ndra'o; orifi ndra'o, ba wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō !
- 3 Fondrondrongo chōgroe, ta'ita'i orifi ndra'odo ! Ena'ō gowe sawāto ndra'oegō chōgoc, ba hati saro, ba wangerifi ja'odo ! (*Sin. 18, 3.*)
- 4 Gowe sa ndra'oegō chōgroe ba hattigoe, ba ūfasao ndra'o, ū'he da-nagagoe, bōrō dōimō andrō. (*Sin. 23, 3.*)
- 5 Ū'efā'ō ndra'o ba goe'ō andrō, ni-laoera chōgroe, nibini'ō ; ba'aba'a
- sa ndra'oegō chōgroe. (*Sin. 25, 15.*)
- Ba dangaoe oetooe'ō nosogoe; ū'o-riifi ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowa-langi si lō farōi ! (*Loek. 23, 46.*)
- Fa'eedoe ndra'oegō ba zi olembai adoe faja andrō, ba ja'odo, ba sa-nōtōna chō Jchowa.
- Ena'ō ma'iki ndra'o ba ena'ō omoe-so dōdōgoc, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, wa no onehegō wa'anocmanagoe andrō, wa no ūbe'e ba dō-dōoe wa'atosasa dōdōgroe.
- Lō niloeloemō ja'o ba wa'abōlō zi fatioe tōdō chōgroe, no ūfonaha gah-hegroe ba zebolo tanō. (*Sin. 18, 37.*)
- Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, sata'oe tōdō sa ndra'odo ! Aokō hōrōgroe ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō, ariri nosogoe ba ūsigoe. (*Sin. 6, 8.*)
- Sagōtō ja'o sa'ae, ba fa'alangoe dōdō, ha me oega fache ndra'o, ba fangarōngarō manō. Taja wa'abō-lōgroe, bōrō horōgroe, ba no alō dō-laga, bōrō zamakao ja'o andrō fefoe.
- No tobali ni'o'aja sibai ndra'odo ba nawōgroe ba fameta'oe ba zi fa'ila li chōgoc; si faloecha chōgroe baewali, ba moloi. (*Sin. 69, 11-13.*)
- No olifoe niha bō'ō ndra'odo, no taja ndra'o ba dōdōra; no tobali hoelō mbowoa saboto ndra'odo.
- Noa sa oerongo wanandrawaisi za-to : „Ameto'oeō, fasoei !” Mamagōlō ira ba chōgroe andre, wangaloei famoenoe ja'odo. (*Jer. 20, 10; 46, 5.*)
- Ba ja'odo, ba sanōtōna chōoe, ja'-oegō Jehowa ; no oemane : „Lowalangi ndra'oegō !”
- Ba dangaoe so lalagoe andrō. Efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fa'oedoe chōgroe ba ba zolohi ja'odo ! (*Sin. 139, 16.*)
- Fohaga mbawaoe ja'awa genonioe, orifi ndra'o, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō. (*Moz. IV. 6, 25. Sin. 80, 4.*)
- He Jehowa, bōi be'e aila ndra'o ! noa sa oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō. Ena'ō aila zeboea horō andrō, ena'ō

- lō hedehedera sa'ae, ba mbanoea tooe.
- 19 Ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae hedehede mbewe sofaja andrō, sangosiwawōi satoelō, ba hochara andrō ba ba wa lō ba dōdō.
- 20 II. Ha lō abōlō wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, nitenagōe ba zangata'oefi ja'oegō; ni'oroma'ōoe, ba zanehe niha, ba sanōtōna chōoe andrō.
- 21 Ōba'a ira ba'aba'a bawaoe andrō, na aechoe niha, ōbini'ō ira baose, ba wasosota lela andrō. (*Sin. 27, 5.*)
- 22 Nisoeno Jehowa, me no i'oroma'ō chōgoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō, sahōlihōli dōdō, ba mbanoea saro. (*Sin. 17, 7.*)
- 23 Ba ja'o, ba oemane, ba wa'atobali dōdōgoe andrō: „No toba'a ndra'o ba hōrōoe.“ Ba no ūfondrondrongo zoei li wangandrōgōe andrō, me moe'aodo chōoe. (*Sin. 116, 11.*)
- 24 Mi'omasi'ō Jehowa, ja'ami, satoelō tōdō andrō chōnia, dozi! Irorogō Jehowa zi lō farōi andrō ba lō i'ambōsi zoelō ba zama'oea fajawasa.
- 25 Mirara dōdōmi ba mi'abe'e'ō, dozi ami, sanōtōna chō Jehowa. (*Sin. 27, 14.*)
- SINOENŌ 32.
- I. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō na te'efa'ō horō. II. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōrō lala satoelō, dali dōdō si so era'era. Chō Dawido; Famahaō.
- 1 I. Ja ahowoe niha ni'efa'ō olalōwā andrō, ni baloegō horō! (*Rom. 4, 6–9.*)
- 2 Ja ahowoe niha ba zi lō ibe'e horō lalō andrō Jehowa ba si lō falimosa ba dōdō.
- 3 Me lō oe'ombacha'ō, ba ariri dōlagoe, ba wangarōngarōgōe andrō, si lō mamalōmalō. (*Sin. 3, 11; 51, 10.*)
- 4 Bongi ma'ōchō sa toharc chōgoe dangaoe; otoefo nidanō nōsigoe, máne na baŵa lōchō.
- 5 Ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe horōgōe, ba lō oebini'ō lalōgōe andrō. Oemane: „Da'oe'ombacha'ō chō Jehowa go-
- lalōwāgōe andrō.“ Ba awena ū'efa'ō chōgoe horōgōe, lalōgōe andrō. (*Amaed. 28, 13.*)
- Andrō ja mangandrō chōoe dozi satoelō, na baŵa ū'oroma'ō ndra'oegō; he ū'a'e anōnō danō molō seboa, ba lō ichamō ira.
- Ba'aba'a ndra'oegō chōgoe, ūtimba chōgoe wamakao; ūfasoei ndra'o fa'iki ba wangorifi.
- II. Ŭefahaō ndra'oegō, oefobawa lala chōoe, nitōrōoe, oefolala dōdōoe, wangōhōrōgō ja'oegō. (*Sin. 25, 12.*)
- Bōi mifaomagō ami ba koedō ba ba koedo kalide, si lō tōdō; sinali ba si'ōli ba mbawa, fakakera, wamatōrō; na lō da'ō, ba lō mōi chōoe. (*Amaed. 26, 3.*)
- Oja ngawalō wamakao ba zeboea 10 horō, ba sanōtōna chōoe, Jehowa, ba ifasoei fa'eboea dōdō.
- Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi chō Jehowa 11 ba mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami satoelō tōdō, ba mi'a'iki dozi sadōlō tōdō. (*Sin. 33, 1.*)
- SINOENŌ 33.
- I. Fanoeno fa lō ambō fa'abōlō andrō chō Lowalangi ba fa'eboea dōdō ba fa lō farōi andrō chōnia.
- II. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Zo'aja.
- I. Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami satoelō tōdō, ba chō Jehowa andrō; si nangea ba ūadōlō tōdō andrō, ba fanoeno. (*Sin. 32, 11.*)
- Misoeno Jehowa biola nitika zide'ide, milaoe chōnia mbiola seboa, si foeloe sinali!
- Mi'anoenō chōnia sinoenō si bohooe; mi'abōlōgō mitika mbiola, ena'ō moehōngō. (*Sin. 40, 4; 96, 1. Fam. 5, 9.*)
- Si doehoe sa daroma li Jehowa andrō; ba folaoenia fefoc, ba ba wa lō farōi.
- Somasī ia, ba fa'atoelō ba hoekoe; ba no anōnō danō fa'eboea dōdō Jehowa.

- 6 Taroma li Jehowa wamazōchi mba-noea si jaŵa ba eheha mbawania wamazōchi nōsinia fefoe. (*Moz. I. 1, 6. 14*).
- 7 I'owoclo i nasi, hoelō ba nasoa, ibe'e ba halasa hooenia. (*Sin. 104, 9*).
- 8 Jamoe'ata'oefi Jehowa ōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe, ja manizinizi fōnania dozi sowanoea ba goeli danō !
- 9 Ha moehede ia, ba itōrō ; iŵa'ō, ba no so.
- 10 Ifoefoe Jehowa nichoi dōdō niha baero ; lō fachai gera'era soi niha ibe'e.
- 11 Tōdō Jehowa andrō, ba lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba era'era dōdōnia andrō, ba lō mammalōmalō.
- 12 II. Ja ahowoe niha si no mangai Lowalangira Jehowa andrō, niha nitoetoejoenia tána chōnia ! (*Moz. V. 33, 29*).
- 13 Ifaigifaigi Jehowa moroi ba zoroego, i'ila nono niha fefoc.
- 14 Moroi ba nahania ifaigifaigi, inehegō fefoe zowanoea ba goeli danō.
- 15 Ja'ia, samazōchi tōdōra fefoe, si hōrōhōrōgō nilaoera andrō fefoe.
- 16 Tenga ba wa'ato zabōlō chōnia mōna razo, ba sabōlō, ba lō aoeiri ba wa'afahōna wa'abōlōnia. (*Sin. I. 17*).
- 17 Faja koedo, ba wangorifi, ba lō i'orifi niha fa'abōlōnia andrō. (*Sin. 20, 8*).
- 18 Hiza, hōrō Jehowa andrō, ba i'ila zangata'oefi ja'ia ba sanōtōna fa'eboea dōdōnia. (*Sin. 34, 16. 18*).
- 19 Ba wangefa'ō nosora ba wa'amate, ba wangorifi ja'ira na lofo mbanoea. (*Sin. 34, 10. 11*).
- 20 Chō Jehowa manōtona dōdōda fangorifida ia ba baloeseda. (*Sin. 3, 4*).
- 21 Ba chōnia sa'ae omoeso dōdōda, me no manōtona ita ba dōinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō.
- 22 Ja so jaŵama wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ja itōrō wanōtōnama chōoe !

SINOENŌ 34.

I. Fanoeno Dawido Lowalangi, me no i'orifi ia. II. Famaroee tōdō ba wangata'oefi Lowalangi.

- Chō Dawido, me i'osowōhō ia, chō Gabimelechi, me ifofanō ia da'ō ba me iheta ia. (*Sam. I. 21, 14-16*).
- I. Ceseno Jehowa, si lō mama-lōmalō, bōi ja teboelō ba mbewego wanoeno ja'ia.
- Jamoeseno ia tōdōgoe, ba chō Jehowa, ja larong si noemana, ba ja omoeso dōdōra.
- Mifolachōmi Jehowa, awōgoe; data-faoma ta'eboea'ō dōinia !
- Ha me oega oe'aloei Jehowa, ba ifondrondrongo chōgoe, ba no i'efā'ō ndra'o ba wa'atosasagoe fefoe.
- Ba zamaōga hōrōra chōnia mohaga mbawa, ba alacha lō afoesimbawara. No moe'ao zi noemana andre, ba no irongo Jehowa, ba no i'efā'ō ba wa'atosasania fefoe.
- Ifasoei mala'ika Jehowa zangata'oefi ja'ia ba i'efā'ō ira. (*Moz. I. 32, 2. Sin. 91, 11*).
- Mitandra ba mifaigi, wa no seboea tōdō Jehowa, ja ahowoe zanōtōna chōnia ! (*Fet. I. 2, 3*).
- Mi'ata'oefi Jehowa, ja'ami ni'amo-ni'ō andrō chōnia; lō'ō sa ambō hadia ia ba zangata'oefi ja'ia. (*Sin. 37, 19*).
- Ba nono zingo ambō gō ba olofo, ba ba zangaloei Jehowa, ba lō ambō, fefoe gofoe hadia. (*Sin. 33, 18. 19; 37, 25. Loek. I. 53*).
- II. Mi'aine iraono, mifondrondrongo chōgoe, da'oefahaō ami ba wangata'oefi Jehowa.
- Ha niha zomasi aoeiri, somasi fa'a-naoe noso, ena'ō faloecha ia wa'o-hahaoe dōdō?
- Taha lelaoe, ba zi lō sōchi, ba bewoe, fa bōi ilaoe waja ! (*Fet. I. 3, 10-12*).
- Arōe'ōgō ba zi lō sōchi ba laoe zi sōchi; aloei wa'atoelō, gohi ! (*Sin. 37, 27*).

- 16 Itōngō Jehowa zamazōchi si lō so-chi, ba wangohori tōira ba goeli danō.
- 17 Ba ihōrōhōrōgō Jehowa zatoelō tōdō ba ibc'e mbōrō dalingania ba we'-aora. (*Amaed. 10, 7.*)
- 18 Moe'ao ira, ba irongo Jehowa ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'aboe dōdōra fefoe.
- 19 Ahatō Jehowa ba zi no arasa tōdō ba itolo zi no atata era'era. (*Sin. 51, 19.*)
- 20 Oja ngawalō wamakao ba zatoelō, ba i'efa'ō ia Jehowa ba da'ō fefoe.
- 21 Irorogō dōlania fefoe, fa bōi afatō zara. (*Kor. II. 1, 5.*)
- 22 Seboea horō andrō iboenoe boe-boea si lō sōchi; ba si fatioe tōdō ba zatoelō tōdō, ba gōna hoekoe dania.
- 23 I'orifi noso genoninia Jehowa, ba dozi sanōtōna chōnia, ba lō gōna hoekoe.

SINOENŌ 35.

I. Fangarōngarō ba zi lō sōchi andrō nilaoe zi fa'oedoe. II. Fangarōngarō fangorifi chō Lowalani.

Chō Dawido.

- 1 I. Laoe fasōndra, Jehowa, ba zi fasōndra chōgoe, soewō zanoewō ja'odo.
- 2 Toejoe mbaloese, awō ndrange, ba faoso, tolo ndra'odo! (*Sin. 7, 13, 14.*)
- 3 Halō doho ba ba'a lala fōna zolohi ja'odo; ōmane ba dōdōge: „Fangorifoe ndra'odo!“
- 4 Ena'ō aila zangaloei nosogoe, ena'ō tobali lō fozoe; ena'ō tofana foeri ba ena'ō tehawoe fa'aila zamachai famoenoegoe. (*Sin. 40, 15.*)
- 5 Ja hoelō goeliho ba nangi ira, na itimba ira mala'ika Jehowa.
- 6 Ja ogōmigōmi lalara ba ja aelo, na igohi ira mala'ika Jehowa.
- 7 Noa sa lalaoe chōgoe goe'ōra, lō bōrō, nibini'ō, no lacharoe lōsoelō-soe nosogoe, lō bōrō. (*A. 19.*)
- 8 Ja gōna ia famakiko, si lō moedōnā-dōna, ba ja te'oc'oe ia ba goe'ōnia andrō, nilaoenia, nibini'ō, ja alaoe ba wamakiko! (*Sin. 9, 16.*)
- Ba owoeawoea dania dōdōge, ba chō Jehowa, omoeso dōdōge, ba wangorifinia andrō.
- Imane ōsigoe fefoe: „Ha niha zi 10 fagōlōgōlō chōoe, Jehowa?“ Sange-fa'ō seboea famakao ba zabōlō moroi chōnia, ba seboea famakao ba si noemana ba zi anagōi ja'ia.“
- So sasi sofaja; hadia zi lō oe'ila 11 lasofoe chōgoe.
- Si sōchi lasoelōni chōgoe si lō sō-chi; fa lō ono gocrachagoe. (*Sin. 38, 21.*)
- Ba ja'o, ba no oe'onoecha gonigoni, 13 me mofōchō ira, no oefakao ndra'o lō manga, ba fangandrōge, ba mangawoeli barō dotogoe. (*Rom. 12, 15. Job. 31, 29.*)
- Hoelō na si fahoewoe, hoelō na tafifoesō wa'aboe dōdōge, no oefatoegoe ndra'o, hoelō zange'esi inania.
- Ba no omoeso dōdōra ba wa'a-laoegoe andrō ba no la'owoeloi ira chōgoe; niha bō'ō zangoweloi ja'ira chōgoe, si lō oerai mila; lō mamalōmalō wanandrawara.
- La'igi'igi'ō ndra'odo, la'o'ajado, wa-matangi bohara chōgoe. (*Job. 16, 9.*)
- II. He So'aja, heza iroegi, wa 17 ūfaigifaigi manō? Okafoei dōdōge, efa'ō ba wamoefoera andrō; efa'ō ba nono zingo zi lō awō'awō andrō chōgoe. (*Sin. 22, 21.*)
- Da'oesceno ndra'oegō ba gowoeloa 18 seboea, ba zato niha oe'ebœa'ō dōimō andrō. (*Sin. 22, 23.*)
- Bōi be'e omoeso dōdō chōgoc zi 19 fa'oedoe chōgoe, si lō bōrō; bōi be'e lafamō'i hōrōra si fatioe tōdō chōgoe, si lō bōrō. (*Sin. 25, 19; 19, 5. Joh. 15, 25.*)
- Tenga sa fa'atoelō nifatoenōra, ba 20 lafachai waja ba chō zahonohono ba danō.
- No lafaboka mbawara chōgoe, la-mane: Ha! ha! no i'ila hōrōda!“ (*Sin. 40, 16.*)

- 22 No ō'ila, ja'oegō Jehowa; bōi zi lō hedehehede ndra'oegō! He So'aja, bōi arōe'ōgō chōgoe!
- 23 Faoso ba fazaŵā'ō, ba wamatoenō hoehoe andrō chōgoe, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe ba So'aja ja'o, ba wo-lohe ba lala. (*Sin. 44, 24.*)
- 24 Ohe ba zadōlō hoehoe andrō chōgoe, dali wa'atoelōmō andrō, ja'oegō Jchowa, Lowalangigoe, ba bōi he'e omoeso dōdōra chōgoe.
- 25 Bōi tehe lamane dōdōra: „Ha, da'ō zomasiga!” Bōi lamane: „No tafakiko ia!”
- 26 Ena'ō aila ira, ōbe'e; ena'ō tehawoe fa'aila, dozi somoeso tōdō ba wa'aboe dōdōgoe andrō, ena'ō ba-loebaloera wa'aila ba fa'iki niha bō'ō chōra, ja'ira si fajawā chōgoe. (*A. 4.*)
- 27 Acha owoeawoea dōdō zomasi na faloechado zatoelō, acha omoeso dōdōra, ena'ō lō mamalōmalō lamane: „Ja eboea Jehowa, somasi na aoeri genoninia andrō.” (*Sin. 40, 17.*)
- 28 Ba ifatoenō wa'atoelōmō andrō le-lagoe, ba fanoeno ja'oegō, si lō mamalōmalō.
- SINOENŌ 36.
- I. Folaoe zeboea horō andrō. II. Fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō genoni Jehowa andrō, Dawido.
- 2 I. So wchede horō ba hoenō dōdō zcboea horō andrō; ba wamaiginia, ba lō fangata'oefi Lowalangi. (*Rom. 3, 18.*)
- 3 No ihaogōhaogō chōnia, wamaiginia, ena'ō terongo golalōwania, ba ena'ō gōna ia fatioesa.
- 4 Famakiko ba faja daroma li mben-wenia, no ibōhōli wa'atoeatoea ba folaoe si sōchi.
- 5 Famakiko i'aloeloei ba gasonia, isawa lala sabila, lō i'ogorofi zi lō sōchi. (*Mich. 2, 1.*)
- 6 II. He Jehowa! ireogi mbanoea si jaŵā wa'eboea dōdōoe, ireogi la-
- wœc wa lō farōi ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 57, 11; 108, 5.*)
- Fa'eboea hili Lowalangi andrō wa'atoelōmō ba hoekoe andrō chōoe, ba si mane namō scboea; ō'orifi niha ba saliŵaliwa ba danō, ja'oegō Jehowa, (*Sin. 135, 1, 2.*)
- Omasiō sibai wa'eboea dōdōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, labini'ō ira ono niha ba loemō gafioe andrō.
- Labadoe zi no fahōna andrō ba nomomō, aboeso ira, ūfabadoegō chōra hohooe wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōoe. (*Sin. 23, 5.*)
- Ba chōoe sa so goemboe wangorifi andrō; ba haga andrō chōmō ma'ilā haga. (*Jer. 2, 13.*)
- Bōi boelō'ō wa'eboea dōdōoc andrō ba zi no fa'ila chōoe, ba fa'atoelōmō ba zadōlō tōdō.
- Bōi ja ichamōdo ahe zeboea hocha andrō, ba bōi jamoetimba ndra'odo tanga zeboea horō.
- Ba da'ō mege alaoe zamazōchi si lō sōchi, tetimba tooe ira ba tebai maoso sa'ae.
- SINOENŌ 37.
- Famahaō, wa faja wa'ohahaoe dōdō zi lō sōchi, awō wa si doehoe wa'ohahaoe dōdō zatoelō.
- Chō Dawido.
- (*Faigi gōi: Sin. 49. 73. Soera Jobi.*)
- Bōi ofōnoe ba chō zamazōchi si lō sōchi andrō: bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba zolaoe si lō atoelō. (*Amaed. 24, 19.*)
- Lō'ō sa ararā, ba tctaba ira, si mane doe'oe, ba aleoe, si mane boeloe ndroe'oe ba danō.
- Dōnadōna chō Jehowa ba lace zi sōchi; iagō danō ba fa'oea wa'adōlō dōdō. (*A. 27, 29.*)
- Ba omoeso dōdōoe ba chō Jehowa, 4
ba ibē'e chōoe zomasi dōdōoe.**
- Be'e balazi Jehowa nitōrōmō andrō, 5
ba dōnadōna chōnia, ba ja'ia za-maigi lala.** (*Fet. I. 5, 7.*)
- Ba ifatoemboe'ō wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō si mane fa'amoloeo, ba lala

- andrō chōoe, si mane haga na la-loeo. (*Sin. 97, 11; 112, 4. Job. 11, 17.*)
- 7 Honogō'ō fōna Jehowa ba baze-baze'ō chōnia; bōi ofōne ba chō zamaloca ni'aloei dōdōnia, si lō hadia ia, ba ba niha solaoe sabila. (*Sin. 73, 3.*)
- 8 Rōi wōnoe andrō ba bōhōli wa'a-bao dōdō; bōi maoso dōdōoe; ha ba wamazōchi si lō sōchi aechoe da'ō.
- 9 Nihori sa dania zanao horō, ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa andrō zochō tanō dania. (*A. 11. 22. 29. 34.*)
- 10 Hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba lō'ō sa'ae se-boea horō andrō, ba na ūfaigi nahania, ba lō ja'ia sa'ae. (*A. 35.*)
- 11 Ba sebolo tōdō andrō zochō tanō dania, ba owoeawoea dōdōra ba wa'afahōna wangorifi. (*A. 9. Mat. 5, 5.*)
- 12 Seboea horō, ba ifachai wamakiko satoelō tōdō, ifatangi mbohania chōnia.
- 13 Ba ma'iki Zo'aja chōnia; noa sa i'ilā, wa iroegi baŵania dania. (*Job. 18, 20.*)
- 14 No lasōbi wōda seboea horō ba no lachai wana, ba wamakiko seboea famakao ba si nocmania, ba wamoenoe sanōrō lala sadōlō. (*Sin. 11, 2.*)
- 15 Ba ba dōdōra gōna dania wōdara, ba nifatō dania wanara.
- 16 Sōchi zi lō oja'oja ba zatoelō tōdō, moroi ba zi fahōna ba zeboea horō andrō, si no ato. (*Amaed. 15, 16.*)
- 17 Ta'io zeboea horō andrō sa, ba ni-fatō, ba satoelō tōdō, ba itoewoe Jehowa.
- 18 I'ilā Jehowa mbaŵa zadōlō tōdō, ba si so chōra, ba lō teboelō.
- 19 Lō te'ailasi ira, na baŵa wamakao, ba na baŵa lofo, ba te'aboesi'ō ira. (*Sin. 33, 14.*)
- 20 Si tekiko sa zeboea horō andrō, ba si fa'oedoe chō Jehowa, ba hoelō wa'asōchi ndroe'oe ba danō, ariri, taja, hoelō zimbo. (*Sin. 68, 3.*)
- 21 Seboea horō, ba mammalali ana'a,
- ba lō iboe'a, ba satoelō tōdō, ba obōwō, ibe'e ba nawōnia gōi.
- Nifahowoe'ōnia sa zochō tanō da-nia, ba ni'eliffinia, ba nihori. (*A. 9.*)
- Jehowa sa zangabe'e'ō ahe niha, na omasi ia nitōrōnia.
- Na alaoe ia, ba lō adōlō ba danō, itoewoe sa dangania Jehowa. (*Amaed. 24, 16.*)
- Me iraono ndra'o fōna ba me satoea ndra'o ma'ōchō, ba lō oerai oe'ila, noemana zatoelō tōdō, ba lō oerai oe'ila mangandrō gō ma'-ewoenia. (*Sin. 34, 10. 11.*)
- Lō mamalōmalō wa'obōwōnia, ibe'e' nifalali, ba nifahowoe'ō ma'-ewoenia.
- Arōoe'ōgō ba zi lō sōchi, ba laoe zi sōchi, ba si lō teboelō ba danō ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 34, 15.*)
- Hoekoe satoelō sa zomasi Jehowa, ba lō farōi ia ba zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 11, 7.*)
- Satoelō tōdō zochō tanō dania, ja'-ira zowanoea ba danō, si lō mama-lōmalō. (*Jes. 60, 21.*)
- F'aatoeataoe wehede zatoelō tōdō andrō, ba hoekoe satoelō ifatoenō.
- No so ba dōdōnia goroisa Lowa-langinia, ba lō mangiwa gahenia. (*Sin. 40, 9.*)
- Idarodarogō zatoelō tōdō andrō se-boea horō, i'aloei wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Sin. 10, 8-10.*)
- Ba lō iloeloe ba dangania Jehowa, ba lō ibe'e ni'etoe'ō hoekoe, na tehoekoe ia. (*Sin. 34, 23.*)
- Dōnadōna chō Jehowa ba tōrō lala andrō chōnia, ba ibali'ō salaŵa ndra'oegō, ena'ō mōi chōoe danō. Na tehorī zeboea horō andrō, ba samaigimaigi ndra'oegō. (*A. 9.*)
- No oe'ila zeboea horō, solaoe cha, samologō ja'ia, si mane eresi andrō ba hili Libano, (*Job. 5, 3-5; 20, 6. 7. Hez. 31, 3-14.*)
- Ba me oefoeli oetōrō, ba lō ja'ia sa'ae; ba oe'aloei ia, ba lō oesōndra. (*A. 10.*)
- Tōngōni zi lō sala ba faigi zadōlō** 37

- tōdō andrō, wa moma'oe woe niha somasi fa'ataelō.** (*Moz. I. 39, 8. 9.*)
 38 Solalō, ba tehori fefoe; nga'ōtō ze-boea horō, ba ni'etoe'ō.
 39 Chō Jehowa i'otarai fangorifi sa-toelō tōdō andrō, ba'aba'ara ia, na ba'va wamakao. (*Sin. 46, 2.*)
 40 Ba itolo ira Jehowa, i'orifi ira; i'efa'ō ira ba zeboea horō andrō ba iloeloei chōra, me no sa'watōra ia. (*Loek. 18, 8.*)

SINOENŌ. 38.

- I'andrō wangorifi seboea famakao. Sinoenō.
 1 Chō Dawido, ba wamasoegi ba dōdō. (*Faigi gōi Sin. 6.*)
 2 He Jehowa! bōi hoekoe ndra'o ba wōnoemō ba bōi otoe'ō ndra'o ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō! (*Job. 6, 4; Sin. 32, 4.*)
 3 Noa sa manga ba nōsigoe nono wana andrō chōoe, ba no tohare chōgoe dangaoe.
 4 Lō hadia ia ba nōsigoe zi lō socho, ba wōnoemō andrō; lō hadia ia ba dōlagoe zi lō fōchō, ba horōgoe andrō. (*Sin. 51, 10.*)
 5 Noa sa ihawoei ndra'o lalōgoe andrō, hoelō noro saboea, tebai oeloe'i sa'ae. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 14.*)
 6 Abōoe zesochō andrō chōgoe ba monana, bōrō me no sowōhō mowa ndra'odo.
 7 No akōi hoeloegoe, tengha ma'-ifoe aōndrō, mowaōwaō manō ndra'o, aboe dōdō, ma'ōma'ōchō.
 8 Sawai alitō ngaigoe ba lō hadia ia ba nōsigoe zi lō socho.
 9 Erege dōdōgoe ba no arasa manō dōlagoe; mangarōngarō ndra'o, eboea ligoe, moroi ba li zingo.
 10 He So'aja! fefoe wehoeloe dōdōgoe, ba no oroma chōoe, ba lō tobini chōoe wangarōngarōgoe.
 11 Manoetoenoetoe sibai dōdōgoe, ba no taja wa'abōlōgoe; noemalō fa'-atarā ba hōrōgoe, ba lō'ō.

Somasi ja'odo ba si no fahoe woe 12 chōgoc, ba la'ewegō ira, ba wa'afō-chō andrō chōgoc. (*Sin. 31, 12. Job. 19, 14.*)

Ba sangaloei famoenoe ja'o, ba la- 13 laoe wesoe chōgoc; ba somasi fama-kaogoe, ba mamagōlō ba wamakiko, lafachai waja, lō mammalōmalō. Ba ja'odo, ba hoelō zafiso; lō oero- 14 ngo; ba hoelō zi lō hede, si lō ma-mokai bawania. (*Sin. 39, 3.*)

No tobali hoelō zi lō mamondro- 15 ngo li niha ndra'odo, si lō famadaō ba mbewe.

Noa sa oedōnadōna chōoe, ja'oegō 16 Jehowa, ja'oegō zamondrongo ligoe, ja'oegō, Jehowa, Lowalangigoe. Noa sa oemane: „Ena'ō lō omoeso 17 dōdōra ba chōgoe andrc!“ Me ahele gahegoe, ba fajawa ira chōgoc.

Lō arōe tō, ba alaoe ndra'o, ba 18 lō'ō manō dōhō wa'afōchō andrō chōgoc.

Oe'ombacha'ō sa'ae zagaloe ba aboe 19 dōdōgoe horōgoe andrō. (*Sin. 32, 5.*)

Ba aoeri zi fa'oedoe chōgoc, abōlō 20 ira, ba ato zi fatioe tōdō chōgoc lō bōrō.

Ba lasoelōni si lō sōchi zi sōchi, 21 lasoekosoeko ndra'odo, bōrō wa oe'-aloei zi sōchi. (*Sin. 35, 12.*)

Bōi bōhōli ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, 22 Lowalangigoe, bōi arōe'ōgō chōgoc! Ta'ita'i tolodo, ja'oegō So'aja fango- 23 rifigoe.

SINOENŌ. 39.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wamakao a-ndrō, si gōna niha, II. Fangandrō fangorifi.

Chō doeka wanōenō andrō; chō Jedoetoeno. Sinoenō; chō Dawido. (*Nga'ōt. I. 25, 1. 3.*)

I. No oemane: „Da'oeafaigifaigi 1 lalagoe andrō, fa bōi oefazōchi horō lelagoe andre; da'oedarodarogō mbewegoe, oefosare'a, gōtō wa so ba ngaigoe zeboea horō andrō.“ No lō hedehedegoe, no ahono ndra'-odo, lō sihededo, lō si sōchi chōgoc; 3

ba tesao wa'afōchō chōgoe. (<i>Sin. 38, 14.</i>)	SINOENŌ 40.
4 Aoechoe bacha dōdōgoe, hoemola, ba warmatoetooe andrō; oemanlelagoe :	I. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba II. Fangandrō famaloea fangorifi andrō.
5 „He Jehowa, ombacha'ō chōgoe wozogoe ba ha wa'anaoe nosogoe, ena'ō oe'ilā wa lō ararā ndra'odo! (<i>Sin. 9, 12. Job. 14, 5.</i>)	Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.
6 Hiza, nisoe'a ba laloe'a mbaŵagoe andrō, ōbe'e, ba fa'anaoe nosogoe, ba hoelō zi lō'ō, fōnaoe, ha sambalō angi niha fefoe, gofoe ha wa'abc'e. (<i>Sin. 90, 5.</i>)	I. Lō nibōhōigoe fanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba no ihatō'ō ia chōgoe ba no ifondrondrongo we'aogoe andrō.
7 Hoelō loemōloemō mowaōwaō misaniha, fagoeagoea ba zi lō boto. Lahōna girōgirō, ba lō la'ilā, ha chō mōi dania. (<i>Sangomb. 2, 18. 21. Loek. 12, 18-20.</i>)	No idōni jaŵa ndra'odo, moroi ba gohokoho famakiko andrō, moroi ba damboe somboejoe; ba no ifonaha gahegoe ba dete gara ba no i'abe'e'ō mbekagoe.
8 II. Ba ija'e, ba hadia nidōnādōnagoe, ja'oegō So'aja? Ha chōmō manōtōna ndra'odo.	Ba no ibe'e ba mbewegoe zinoenō si bohooe, fanoeno Lowalangi andrō.
9 Efa'ō chōgoe lalōgōe andrō fefoe; bōi be'e ni'o'aja zowōhō mowa ndra'odo.	Ato zangila, ba ata'oe, ba manōtōna chō Jehowa. (<i>Sin. 33, 3.</i>)
10 Lō hedehedegoe sa'ae, lō oebokai mbawagoe; ja'oegō sa zolaoe. (<i>Sam. II. 16, 10.</i>)	Ja ahowoe na same'e tōtōnafonia Jehowa ba si lō mōi ba zi fajaŵa ba ba zamahole'ō ja'ira ba waja. Oja ngawalō zahōlhōli dōdōma chōoe ba era'eraoe, nifatōrōoc chōma, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangigoe; lō hadia ia zi fagōlōgōlō chōoe! na lafatoenō ena'ō, na itōrō li, ba abōlō oja, tebai lazazara. (<i>Sin. 139, 17. 18.</i>)
11 Efa'ō chōgoe wamakao andrō chōoe; ba wombambaja dangaoe andrō ariri ndra'odo.	Soemanga nitaba ba soemange ni'ā, ba lō omasi ndra'oegō, ba no ōchaoe chōgoe dōgi dalinga; soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fmeta horō, ba lō ba dōdōoe. (<i>Sin. 51, 18. Heb. 10, 5-10. Jes. 50, 5.</i>)
12 Ōhoeckoe niha, ō'otoe'ō ba golalōwānia andrō, ba taja zi sōchi andrō chōnia ōbe'e, hoelō ni'ā hama; si ndroehoe, angi niha fefoe. (<i>A. 6.</i>)	Ba oemanle : Hiza, sodo dania, ba nga'ōlōe zoera itōrō li ndra'odo.
13 Fondrondrongo wangandrōgōe, ja'oegō Jehowa, be'e ba dōdōoe we'aogoe andre! Bōi zi lō hedehede ndra'oegō ba wege'egegoe! Niha bō'ō sa ndra'o chōoe, si fatewoe, si mane ira toeagoe fefoe. (<i>Moz. III. 25, 23. Sin. 119, 19. Fet. I. 2, 11. Heb. 11, 13.</i>)	Folo'ō somasi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, ba no fa'omasigoe; ba oroisamō, ba no so ba dōdōgoe bacha.
14 Bōi faigifaigido sa'ae, ena'ō okafoe dōdōgoe, fatoea lō mofanō ndra'o, si lō ja'odo sa'ac! (<i>Job. 10, 20.</i>)	No oe'ombacha'ō wa'atoelōmō, ba gwoeloa seboea; hiza, lō nitahagoe bewegoe, — ja'oegō Jehowa zangila! (<i>Sin. 22, 23, 26.</i>)
	Fa'atoelōmō andrō, ba lō nibini'ōgōe ba dōdōgoe bacha; fa lō farōi ndra'oegō ba fangorifi andrō chōoe, ba no oefatoenō; fa'eboea dōdōoe

- ba fa'adoehoemō andrō, ba lō ni-
baloegōgōe ba gowoeloa seboea.
- 12 II. Lō'ō sa öbōda wa'ahachō dōdōoe chōgōe, ja'oegō Jehowa, lō teboelō, wa iorogō ndra'odo fa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō.
- 13 Noa sa tefasoei ndra'odo famakao, si tebai te'erai; no ichamō ndra'o olalōwagoe andrō, fa tebai oe'ilā niha; no oja, moroi ba wa'oja rozi mboe ba hōgōgōe, ba no atoroē dōdōgōc.
- (A. 14-18: Sin. 70).
- 14 Ena'ō omasi ndra'oegō wangorifi ja'odo, ja'oegō Jehowa! He Jehowa, ta'ita'i tolodo!
- 15 Ena'ō aila ira fefoe, öbe'e, ena'ō tehawoe fa'aila, sangaloei famoenoe ja'odo, fangetoe'ō nosogoe; ena'ō awoewoe foeri ba ena'ō faloecha wa'aila zomasi famoenoe! (Sin. 6, 11).
- 16 Ena'ō tobali dōdō zangoema'ō: Ha! ha! ba wa'ailara andrō. (Sin. 35, 21, 25).
- 17 Acha ma'iki dozi sangaloei ja'oegō, ba acha omoeso dōdōra; somasi fangorifi andrō chōoe, ba hana na lō aetoe lavä'ō: „Razo Jehowa!“
- 18 Ba he seboea akaola ndra'odo ba si noemana, ba iorogō ndra'o So-aaja. Sanolo ja'o ba sangorifi ja'o ndra'oegō; böi aragō'ō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoc! (Sin. 109, 22).
- SINOENŌ 41.
- I. Famahowoe'ō sahachō tōdō.
II. Fangarōngarō, me farōi zi fahoe-woe. III. Fanōtōna ba Lowalangi.
- 1 Chō doeka wanocnō andrō. Si-noenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. Ja ahlowoe zi so ba dōdō niha si noemana! Na bawa wamakao, ba i'orifi ia Jehowa. (Amaed. 19, 17).
- 3 Irorogō ia Jehowa ba i'anaoe'ō nosonia; ohahaoe dōdōnia ba danō ba lō öloeloe ia ba wa'aföchō dōdō zi fatioe tōdō chōnia.
- 4 Itoewoe narō galogonia Jehowa ba wöchōnia, tooe ba zalo; ötolo ia ba wöchōnia fefoe.
- II. No oemane: Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o Jehowa! Fadōhō wöchō dōdōgōe; noa sa oefazōchi horō chōoe. (Sin. 6, 3).
- Si lō sōchi wehede zi fa'oedoe chōgōe, lamane, ba chōgōe andre: „Ha wa'ara mate ia, ha wa'ara taja dōnia.“
- Ba na so zi möi mamaigi ja'odo, ba falimosa wehedenia; ihōna wamakiko tōdōnia — möi ia baero ba ifatoenō.
- Dozi si fatioe tōdō chōgōe, ba fangōngōngōngō ba chōgōe andre, lafachai wamakiko ja'odo.
- „No itōrō ia horō, ba me no alaoe ia, ba lō maoso sa'ae.“
- Ba satoelō tōdō chōgōe na'i, si fadoehoe dōdōgōe, si manga wōfō gōgōe, ba no ifazawä mbōrō sisinia chōgōe. (Sin. 55, 14. Joh. 13, 18. Hal. zin. 1, 16).
- III. Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, ba ha-chōsi tōdō ndra'o ba foeli faza-wado, ena'ō oesoelōni chōra!
- Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa omasi'ō ndra'odo, me lō tola iherai ndra'o si fatioe tōdō chōgōe.
- Bōrō wa'adōlō dōdōgōe, wa lō öbe'e alaoe ndra'o, ba no öfataro ba gammaoedoemō ndra'odo, si lō mama-lōmalō.
- Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraeli, gōtōgōtō wa'ara! Jadoehoe! Jadochoe! (Sin. 72, 18; 89, 53; 106, 48; 150, 6).
- II.
- SINOENŌ 42.
- I. Fehoeloe dōdō chō Lowalangi ba ba gosalinia andrō. II. Fangarōngarō ba fa lō ahono dōdō. (Sam. I. 15, 30 b. t.).
- Chō doeka wanocnō andrō. Famaħaħ; nilaoe Ndraelo Gora andrō.
- I. Si mane fa'owōchi dōdō mbō-hō, ba wamadoe idanō soloeaha,

- si manō wa'owōchi dōdōgoe chōoe,
ja'oegō Lowalangi.
- 3 Owōchi dōdōgoe chō Lowalangi
saoeri andrō. Ha wa'ara tō oechamō
wangoroma'ō ja'odo chō Lowalangi?
(Sin. 84, 3).
- 4 Oebadoebadoe dāwa hōrōgoe, bongi
ma'ōchō, bōrō wa ma'ōma'ōchō la-
sofoe chōgōe: „Heza so Lowala-
ngioe andrō? ”
- 5 Da'ō oe'angeragō, ba oefadoewa
nōsi dōdōgoe bacha, me fao ndra'o
ba zato andrō, me oe'ohe ira ba
nomo Lowalangi, me manoēnōenō
ndra'aga ba me mangandrōga saoha
gōlō — sato, si mōi ba gowasa.
(Sin. 27, 4).
- 6 **Hadia wa no ōkaōndrō'ō, ja'oegō**
tōdōgoe, wa lō ahono'ō bacha?
Dōnadōna chō Lowalangi ! Oesoeno
na sa ia, fangorifigoe ba Lowa-
ngigoe. (A. 12. Sin. 43, 5).
- 7 II. No ikaōndrō ia bacha tōdō-
goe, andrō itōrō tōdōgoe ndra'oegō,
moroi ba danō Joridano ba moroi
ba hili Heremono, moroi ba hili
side'ide andrō.
- 8 Moe'ao hohooe ba nawōnia hohooe,
ba we'oegoe'oegoe lawoelawoe ni-
danō andrō chōoe; no itōrō hōgōgoe
doeloe ba hohooe andrō chōoe
fefoe. (Sin. 88, 8).
- 9 Ba zi ma'ōchō i'oro'ō wa'eboea
dōdōnia Jehowa ba ba zi bongi
oetandrōsaigō chōnia wanoenōgoe,
fangandrō chō Lowalangi fangori-
figoe andrō.
- 10 Oemanē chō gowegoe Lowalangi
andrō: „Hana wa no olifeo'ō ndra'-
odo? Hana wa mōwaōwaō manō
ndra'o, aboe dōdō, ba wamakao zi
fatiōe tōdō chōgōe ja'odo?” (Moz. V.
32, 4. Sin. 43, 2).
- 11 Hoelō wemanga henoe ba dōlagoe
wango'aja zamakao ja'o andrō ja'-
odo, me lō mamalōmalō, wa lamane
chōgōe: „Heza so Lowalangioe
andrō? ”
- 12 **Hadia wa no ōkaōndrō'ō, ja'oegō**
tōdōgoe, wa lō ahono'ō bacha?

Dōnadōna chō Lowalangi. Oesoeno
na sa ia, fangorifigoe ba Lowa-
ngigoe! (A. 6).

SINOENŌ 43.

Fango'ozoei sinoenō 42. III. Fa-
ngandrō fanolo, ba zi fa'oedoe andrō,
ba fangandrō saoha gōlō.

III. Faigi chōgōe zatoelō, ja'oegō
Lowalangi, ohe ba lala hoehoeogoe
ba niha andrō, si lō fa'omasi; efa'ō
ndra'o ba niha seboea faja, solaoe
si lō atoelō! (Sin. 26, 1).

Lowalangi ba'aba'agoe sa ndra'oe'-
gō. Hana wa no ūtibo'ō ndra'odo?
Hana wa mōwaōwaō manō ndra'o,
aboe dōdō, ba wamakao zi fatiōe tō-
dō chōgōe ja'odo? (Sin. 42, 10).

Fa'ohe'ō hagamō ba si doehoe
andrō chōoe! Da'ō zamasao ja'odo,
solohe ja'o ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō
chōoe, ba ba nahamō andrō. (Sin.
15, 1).

Fa oechamō naha wame'e soemange
chō Lowalangi ba Lowalangi fa'o-
moeso dōdōgoe andrō, sowoeawoea
dōdōgoe, ena'ō oesoeno ndra'oegō,
wolaoe biola nitika andrō side'ide,
ja'oegō Lowalangi, Lowalangigoe!
(Sin. 63, 3).

Hadia wa no ōkaōndrō'ō, ja'oegō
tōdōgoe, wa lō ahono'ō bacha!
Dōnadōna chō Lowalangi. Oesoeno
na sa ia, fangorifigoe ba Lowa-
ngigoe. (Sin. 42, 6, 12).

SINOENŌ 44.

I. Famasoegi ba dōdō fanolo Lo-
walangi ira ama. II. Fangarōngarō
me lakafra mbanoea Lowalangi si
fatiōe tōdō chōra. III. Fangandrō
fangorifi.

(Faigi gōi: Sin. 60. Sam. II. 8, 3-14).
Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Nilaoe
Ndraon Gora andrō, Famahaō.

I. He Lowalangi! No irongo tōgi
dalingama, no latoenō chōna ira
amama, ira toeama zeboea andrō,
nilaoemō ba gōtōra, ba gōtō fōna
andrō. (Moz. V. 6, 20-25).

- 3 No ōtimba soi niha tangainō andrō, ba no ūfataro ira (ndra toeama); no ūfakiko soi niha, ba no ūbologō ira (ndra toeama).
- 4 Tenga moroi ba wangōnara, wa tola la'ochōgō danō, ba tengā moroi ba da'iota, wa mōna ira, ha moroi ba dangaoe kambōlō ba moroi ba da'iomō ba moroi ba haga mbawaoe andrō, me no ū'omasī'ō ira.
- 5 Ja'oegō sa razogoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi; ū'ō wangorifi Ndraono Jakobo andrō! (*Sin.* 74, 12).
- 6 Moroi chōoe, wa ma'ilā matimba zamakao ja'aga ba moroi ba dōimō andrō, wa mahoendragō tooe zi fa'oedoe chōma.
- 7 Ba wanagoe lō'ō sa oedōnadōna, ba si'ōligoe andrō, ba lō i'orifido. (*Sin.* 20, 8).
- 8 Ha sa ja'oegō zangefā'ō ja'aga ba zamakao ja'aga, ba aila zi fatioe tōdō chōma ūbe'e.
- 9 Ba chō Lowalangi masoeno ndra'aga, si lō mamalōmalō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoc masoeno dōimō andrō.
- 10 II. Ba noa zoei ūtibō'ō ndra'aga ba no ūbe'e aila ndra'aga, ba lō'ō sa'ae fao ndra'oegō ba zi mōi fasoeuwō andrō chōma.
- 11 Moloi ndra'aga ba zamakao ja'aga ūbe'e, ba no moraboe zi fatioe tōdō chōma.
- 12 No ūloeloe ndra'aga, hoelō mbiribiri nitaba ū, ba no ūfazawili ndra'aga ba niha baero.
- 13 No ū'amawa mbanoeaoe, side'ide bōli, lō ni'eboea'ōmō bōlinia.
- 14 Laherai ndra'aga si so ba ngaima ūbe'e, irege la'igī'igī'ō ndra'aga si tefasoei ja'aga ba la'o'ajaga. (*Sin.* 79, 4. *Raz.* I, 9, 7).
- 15 No ūbe'e amaedola ndra'aga ba niha baero, awō wa lafalichō ira chōma soi niha.
- 16 Lō mamalōmalō ba doedoema hōrōgoe wa'ailagoe andrō, no tehawoe ndra'o fa'aila andrō, si no gōna ndra'odo.
- 17 Bōrō li zango'aja ja'odo, awō li za-
- nandrawaisi ja'o ba si fatice tōdō andrō, ba somasi folace balō, ni'ilā'ila hōrōgoe.
- III. Da'ō fefoce zanōrō ja'aga, he 18 ū'a'e lō olifoega ndra'oegō, ba he ū'a'e lō si falimo ndra'aga, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chōoe.
- Lō si fabali dōdōma ba lō nihole' 19 ūma ja'aga, wondrōi lala andrō chōoe.
- Wa no ūfoefoe ndra'aga ba naha 20 nasoe ana'a andrō, awō wa no ūhawoei ndra'aga fa'ogōmigōmi.
- Na no olifoega mena'ō dōi Lowa- 21 langima andrō, na no ma'oro'ō da-
ngama ba Lowalangi bō'ō,
ba hadia, lō i'aloei da'ō Lowala- 22 nagi? I'ila sa atō zi tobini ba dōdō.
(*Sin.* 7, 10).
- Bōrō sa ndra'oe, wa teboenoeboe- 23 noe ndra'aga, si lō mamalōmalō, hoelō mbiribiri nitataba ndra'aga, ba dōdō niha bō'ō. (*Rom.* 8, 36).
- Faoso! Hana wa mōrō'ō, ja'oegō 24 So'aja? Faoso! Bōi tibo'ō ndra'aga si lō foelitō! (*Sin.* 35, 23).
- Hana wa ūbinī'ō mbawaoe ba hana 25 wa olifo'e'ō wa'anoemanama ba fa-
makao ja'aga andrō? (*Sin.* 10, 1).
- Noa sa aōndrō dōdōma, iroegi ba 26 gawoegawoe tooe, no fatōfa ba da-
nō daloema.
- Fazaŵā'ō, ba wanolo ja'aga ba orifī 27 ndra'aga ba wa'eboea dōdōoe a-
ndrō!

SINOENŌ 45.

- I. Fanoeno razo seboa andrō, ba
II. Fanoeno nihania [banoea].

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali 1 „Ladari mbōhō” andrō; nilaoe Ndraono Gora. Fanoeno fa'omasi andrō. (*Fama'el.* 19, 7).

I. Falawoe dōdōgoe fehede oma-
siō. Oemane: Chō razo octandrōsaigō nilaoegoe andrō. Lelagoe andre, ba no fanoera, chō zanoera si no to'-
ōlōl.

Si sōchi ndra'oegō, lō famaedooe 3 ba niha bō'ō. No tefadoewa ba

- mbeweoe zomasi nawōoe; da'ō mbōrō, wa no ifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Lowalangi, si lō mammalōmalō. (*Sin. seb. 5, 10-16*).
- 4 Be'e ba mbōbō lōwilōwioe wōdamō andrō, ja'oegō sabōlō, lachōmiae ba fa'asalaŵamō andrō !
- 5 Tōrō, owaōwaō ba wamatōrō si doe-hoe ba fa'ebolo dōdō ba fa'atoelō, ba jamoefaha'ō kambōlōoe ba zata'oe niha. (*Sin. 72, 4*).
- 6 Satarō nono wana andrō chōoe, mate barō gaheoe soi niha, tckiko zi fa'oedoe chō razo.
- 7 Dadaomamō andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba si lō teboelō ; si'o ba wa'-atoelō zi'o zalaŵa andrō chōoe. (*Sam. II. 7, 13. Heb. I, 8. 9*).
- 8 Somasi fa'atoelō ndra'oegō ba si fa'oedoc ba zabila; andrō wa no ibajoini ndra'oegō Lowalangi, Lowalangioe andrō, fanicha somoeso dōdō, moroi ba nawōoe fefoe.
- 9 Oi emoeri ba ūe gōna farasi ba koeli mani noechaoe fefoe ; omoeso dōdōe ibe'e li mbiola, si oroi gōdo ifō goeaza. (*Amos. 3, 15*).
- 10 II. Fasoli ono razo alawe zomas-iō andrō ; no so ba gambōlōoe ngambatōoe, mo'aja ana'a Gofiri.
- 11 Fondrondrongo ono alawe ba faigi ba be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ba hana na olifoe'ō niwami ba omo namaoe andrō. (*Moz. I. 2, 24*).
- 12 Ba na omasi razo wa'asōchimō andrō — sochō ja'oegō sa ia —, ba fosoemange ia.
- 13 Ba la'aloei wa'eboea dōdōoe banoea Diro andrō, mamoeala ira chōoe, fondrege zeboea ana'a, banoeara.
- 14 Ha sambalō lachōmi nono razo alawe jomo, bōna ame manō noe-chania.
- 15 Noecha nifotalachoi noechania, na la'ohe chō razo; la'ohe dania chōoe nono alawe (bō'ō), moroi foerinia, awōnia.
- 16 Omoeso dōdō niha ba ma'iki'iki, na la'ohe; möi ira jomo ba gōdo razo.
- Fangali ndra amaoe dania nonooe; 17 sagōrō tanō misa ūfataro ira salawa.
- 18 Ba itōrō tōdō nga'ōtō dania fefoe dōimō oebe'e; andrō lasoeno dania ndra'oegō soi niha, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 46.

Hati saro Lowalangida. (*Raz. II. 19, 35 b. t.*).

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; nilaoe Ndraono Gora ; dali ba nono alawe andrō. Sinoenō.

Sāwātōda ba fangabe'eda Lowalangi, fanolo sabōlō, ba wa'aboe dōdō.

Andrō lō ata'oe ita, he ū'a'ae adoe-doe danō, he ū'a'ae awoe'a hili, wanaŵa taloe nasi.

Hana na moe'oegoe nasi ba hana na modoeloe, hana na moehisi hili ba wedoeloenia: Jehowa ngahōnō andrō nawōda, ba hati chōda Lowalangi Jakobo.

Boto nidanō -- omoeso dōdō mbanoea Lowalangi ibe'e dahadahania; ni'amoni'ō andrō, naha Wondrege zalaŵa. (*Sin. 48, 3. Raz. II. 19, 21. Jes. 12, 3*).

Ba daloenia so Lowalangi, tebai mangiwa ia; itolo ia Lowalangi, na moloeo.

Fagoeagoea soi niha, mangiwa nōri; ifarongogō linia, alaoe danō.

**Jehowa ngahōnō andrō nawōda, 8
hati chōda Lowalangi Jakobo.**

Mi'aine, mifaigi nilaoe Jehowa, si no mame'e tobali dōdō niha ba goeli danō. (*Raz. II. 19, 35*).

Sanenaŵa fanoewō iroegi wondrege 10 danō, samatō fana, soleŵa totoa doho, sanoenoe alitō koereta! (*Sin. 76, 4*).

Mibato, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, 11 wa ja'odo Lowalangi; salawa ndra'-odo, salawa soi niha, salawa ba goeli danō!

**Jehowa ngahōnō andrō nawōda, 12
hati chōda Lowalangi Jakobo.**

SINOENŌ 47.

Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no razo
seboea ia.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Ni-laoe Ndraono Gora. Sinoenō.
- 2 Ja'ami, niha fefoe, milaoe data-wō! Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōni chō Lowalangi, mi'eboea'ō limi!
- 3 Ni'ata'oefi sa Jehowa, Fondrege zalaŵa andrō, razo seboea; barō mbanania goeli danō ma'afefoe.
- 4 No ibe'e barō mbawada soi niha ba barō gaheda niha baero.
- 5 No itoejoe chōda dána chōda andrō, lachōmi ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, somasi ia. (*Sin. 16, 6.*)
- 6 No mōi misi jaŵa Lowalangi, fao wa'owoeawoea dōdō; no mōi misi jaŵa Jehowa, fao li dorofe. (*Sin. 68, 19.*)
- 7 Misoeno Lowalangi, mi'anoenō! Miseno razo andro, mi'anoenō!
- 8 Razo sa Lowalangi ba goeli danō ma'afefoe; mi'anoenō, si so tōdō! (*Sin. 93, 1.*)
- 9 Lowalangi zamatōrō soi niha. No moedadao Lowalangi ba dadaomania andrō, ni'amoni'ō.
- 10 No owoelo zalaŵa soi niha, awō mbanoea Lowalangi Gaberahamo andrō; chō Lowalangi sa mbaloese ba goeli danō; salawa seboea ia. (*Sin. 89, 19.*)

SINOENŌ 48.

- I. Banoea razo seboea andrō.
- II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ba wan-gorifi andrō.

- 1 Sinoenō; nilaoe Ndraono Gora.
- 2 I. Seboea Jehowa ba nisoeno sibai ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba hili ni'amoni'ō chōnia. (*Sin. 46, 5.*)
- 3 I'alawa'ō ia omasiō hili Ziona andrō, fa'omoeso dōdō nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe, tānō mijōe, banoea razo seboea andrō. (*Ngen. Jer. 2, 5. Mat. 5, 35.*)
- 4 No i'oroma'ō ia Lowalangi, ba gō-

dona andrō, wa ja'ia mba'aba'ania. Hiza sa, no owoelo razō, no so ira moroi sa, dozi. (*Raz. II. 19.*)

Ba ha la'ilā, ba tobali dōdōra, tokeā ira ba moloi, ata'oe. Ihawoei ira fogichi ba da'ō ba fanizinizi, hoelō ba zadono.

Angi timoe chōoe wamoto nowo Darisi.

Si mane famondrongoma ja'ia wāngilama ba mbanoea Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba mbanoea Lowalangida; i'aro'ō ia Lowalangi, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

II. Mafatooetooe wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba-chā ba gosali andrō chōoe.

Si mane tōimō andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, si manō gōi wa'aterongo doeriamō, iroegi ba wondrege danō; no fahōna wa'atoelō ba dangaoe kambōlō.

Omoeo dōdō hili Ziona andrō, owoeawoea dōdō nono Jakobo ala-we, bōrō wangoehoekomō andrō.

Mifasoei Ziona andrō, milili, mi'e- rai maligenia.

Minehegō mba'aba'ania andrō, mi-faigi gōdonia andrō, ena'ō midoe-nōdocnō ba zi sagōtō niha dania.

Wa no Lowalangida Lowalangi andrō, si lō mamalōmalō; ja'ia zolohē tangada, iroegi wa'amate. (*Jes. 25, 9.*)

SINOENŌ 49.

Faja gana'a ba faja wanōtōna chōnia.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Ni-laoe Ndraono Gora; Sinoenō.

(*Faigi gōi Zin. 37, 73.*)

Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, dozi soi! Mibe'e ba dōdō, ja'ami sowa-neoa ba goeli danō fefoe.

Ja'ami, ono niha fefoe, he so'ana'a ba he noemana!

Ilaoe wa'atoeataea bewegoe, ba nifatooetooegoe tōdōgōe, ba fangila watahōgō.

Oebe'e mbōrō dalingagoe ba ni-

5

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

- wa'ō, ba oebokai dahōdahō andrō chōgoe, wolaoe biola nitika side-ide. (*Sin. 78, 2.*)
- 6 Hana wa ata'oedo, na baŵa si lō sōchi, na tefasoei ndra'o, horō zi hoendragō ja'odo ?
- 7 Sabe'e tōdō ba zi so chōra ba sa-noeno ja'ira ba wa'eboea gana'ara andrō.
- 8 Lō sangila mangōhōli talifoesōnia, lō sangila mame'e hōli chō Lowalangi.
- 9 (Abōlō eboea hōli nosora; ibato sa'ae, iroegi zi lō aetoe). (*Mat. 16, 26.*)
- 10 Ena'ō lō aetoe nosonia, ena'ō lō i'ila gohokoho.
- 11 Oroma sa'ae chōnia : Mate zatoeatoea, tekiko zambō tōdō, awō zi lō tōdō, larōi ba niha bō'ō zi so chōra. (*Sangomb. 2, 16; 6, 2.*)
- 12 Lawai lō teboelō nomora, iroegi zi lō aetoe ba lō mammōmalō nahiara, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; labe'e tōi danō dōira andrō.
- 13 Ba tengā si lō teboelō niha andrō, si so tōi ; no fagōlōgōlō ba zali-waliwa ba danō andrō, nihori. (*Sangomb. 3, 19. Fet. II. 2, 12.*)
- 14 Da'ō lala zabe'e tōdō ba chōra, ba si so foerira dania, ba la'oma-si'ō wehedera.
- 15 Ahōndrō si tooe ira, ba mbanoea tooe, hoelō mbiribiri, fa'amate zo-koebaloi ja'ira, ba ba zangoehoelō wongi andrō, ba sadōlō tōdō zabōlō moroi chōra, ba taja nga'eoera ; banoea tooe andrō nahiara.
- 16 Ba Lowalangi zangefa'ō nosogoe ba wa'abōlō mbanoea tooe andrō ; ihalō sa ndra'o chōnia. (*Hos. 13, 14.*)
- 17 Bōi ata'oefi, na so zanōndra ana'a, ba na tedooe lachōmi, jomo chōnia. (*Job. 21, 7-15.*)
- 18 Na mate ia, ba lō'ō sa i'ohe da'ō fefoe, lō fao chōnia mitooe lachō-minia andrō. (*Sangomb. 5, 13, 14.*)
- 19 He wa'ae ifahowoe'ō ia ba wa'aoe-rinia -- ba he lasoeno ndra'oegō,
- na ōhaogōhaogō chōoe. — (*Loek. 16, 19-31.*)
- Ichamō zi sagōtō andrō, ndra amania, si lō mangila haga sa'ae. Niha si so lachōmi ba si lō tōdō, ba no hoelō zaliwaliwa ba danō, nihori dania. (*A. 13.*)
- SINOENŌ 50.
- Famahaō ba wamosuemange Lowalangi.
- (*Faigi gōi Zam. I. 15, 22.*)
Sinoenō ; chō Gasafō. (*Nga'ōt. I. 25, 1.*)
- Sabōlō andrō, Lowalangi, Johowa, zihede ba si'ao ba danō, i'otarai ba gatoemboecha loeo, iroegi ba gaechoelania. Moroi ba Ziona, fondrege zi zōchi andrō, hoemaga Lowalangi.
- So moroi sa Lowalangida ba lō ibato wehede ; alitō si mangamanga hadia ia fōnania, ba no tefasoei ia angi sabōlō. (*Sin. 96, 13.*)
- Moe'ao ia ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba ba danō, ba wangoehoekoe banoeania. (*Jes. 1, 2.*)
- „Mi'owoeloi chōgōe zatoelō andrō chōgōe, si no fawoe'oe li chōgōe ba zoemange andrō.“ (*Moz. II. 24, 4-8.*)
- Ba i'ombacha'ō wa'atoelōnia banoea si jaŵa ; Lowalangi sa zangoehoekoe.
- Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami banoeagoe, edōna moehede ndra'o ; ja'ami Iraono Gizeraeli, da'oefadoehoe'ō chōmi : Lowalangi ndra'odo, Lowalangimi.
- Tenga bōrō zoemange andrō chōoe, wa oetegoe ndra'oegō, lō'ō sa teboelō fōnagoe zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōoe. (*Jes. 1, 11.*)
- Lō omasido oetema nono zaŵi, moroi jomo chōoe, ba he biribiri si matoea, moroi ba kandra chōoe. Chōgōe sa fefoe zaliwaliwa ba danō, barō gatoea, oerifō niha ba hili, ba ngahōnō.

- 11 Oe'ila fefoe wofo ba hili, ba hadia zaliwaliwa ba mbenoea, ba oe'ila. me no ihalō dongania Mbabeba a-ndrō Dawido. (*Sam. II. 12*). 2
- 12 Na olofo ndra'o mena'ō, ba lō oetoenō chōoe; chōgoe sa goeli danō, awō nōsinia. I. He Lowalangi, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; heta golalōwagoe, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea. (*Loek. 18, 13*). 3
- 13 Hadia, oe'ā nōsi zaŵi, ba hadia, oebadoe ndro mbiribiri si matoea ? Haogō sasai chōgoe zalagoe andrō, 4
- 14 Be'e soemange Lowalangi wanga-drō saoha gōlō, ba bo'e'a chō Wondrege zalaŵa andrō gamaboe'oe-la limō ! Aboto sa ba dōdōgoe golalōwagoe 5
- 15 Ba angarōfi li ndra'o, na baŵa wamakao, ba oe'orifi ndra'oegō, ba ōsoeno ndra'o dania. (*Sin. 81, 8; 91, 15. Job. 22, 27*). Chōoe no mosala ndra'odo, ha sambalō chōoe; ba no oelaoe zi lō omasi'ō, ena'ō satoelō ndra'oegō, 6
- 16 Ba ba zeboea horō iŵa'ō Lowalangi: „Hadia wa ūtoenō gamachoita andrō chōgoe, ba hadia wa ūhalō ba mbeweoe gamaboe'oela ligoe. (*Rom. 2, 21-23*). Hiza, fao zi lō atoelō, me toemboe 7
- 17 Ba techōoe sa wamondrongo famobawa lala andrō ba no ū'erogō drama ligoe. Hiza, omasi ndra'oegō zi doehoe, ba 8
- 18 Na ū'ila zanagō ba omasi ndra'oegō, ba faofao ndra'oegō ba zohorō. Heta horōgōe sōefo, ena'ō aheta zi 9
- (*Efes. 5, 11*). Ra'ira'iō. Sasai ndra'odo, ena'ō afoesi ndra'o moroi ba mbetoea. (*Moz. III. 14, 6, 7. Jes. 1, 18*).
- 19 Lō nitahamō beweoe, ba zi lō sōchi, ba no ifachai walimosa lelaoe. Farongogō chōgoe wa'omoeso dōdō 10
- 20 No doemadac ndra'oegō wamatooe talifoesōe; ono ninaoe no ūtandra-waisi. ba fa'owoeawoea dōdō, ena'ō ma'iki dōlagoe andrō, nirasamō. (*Sin. 32, 3, 4*).
- 21 Da'ō nilaoemō, ba lō sihede ndra'o, ba ūwai no fagōlōgōlō ndra'o chōoe. Baloegō mbawaoe, bōi faigi horō- 11
- Ba oe'ohē ba hoeke ndra'oegō, oe'orma'ō chōoe. (*Sin. 73, 11*). goe, ba heta golalōwagoe andrō, fefoe.
- 22 Ba mitōngoni da'ō, ja'ami solifoe Lowalangi, fa bōi oesasawi ami, si lō sangorifi. II. Asogō chōgoe dōdō sohae- 12
- 23 Same'e soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō, da'ō zamolachōmi ja'odo, ba ba zi lō sinegoe ba mboeaboeania oe'orma'ō wangorifi andrō chō Lowalangi." haoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba eheha si bohooe ba saro, ba dōdōgoe bacha. (*Hez. 36, 26*).

SINOENŌ 51.

Fangandrō: I. Fangefa horō, ba
II. Eheha, sangehao tōdō.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō chō Dawido, me so Natano andrō, sama'ele'ō,

- me no ihalō dongania Mbabeba a-ndrō Dawido. (*Sam. II. 12*). 2
- I. He Lowalangi, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; heta golalōwagoe, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea. (*Loek. 18, 13*). 3
- Haogō sasai chōgoe zalagoe andrō, 4
- haogō ndra'o, heta horōgōe. Aboto sa ba dōdōgoe golalōwagoe 5
- ba lō teboelō ba doedoema hōrōgōe andrō. (*Sin. 32, 5*). Chōoe no mosala ndra'odo, ha sambalō chōoe; ba no oelaoe zi lō omasi'ō, ena'ō satoelō ndra'oegō, 6
- na moehede'ō, ba ena'ō lō hadia ia, ba wangoehoekoemō andrō. (*Rom. 3, 4, 19*). Hiza, fao zi lō atoelō, me toemboe 7
- ndra'o ba fao horō, me itemado ina-goe. (*Joh. 3, 6*).
- Hiza, omasi ndra'oegō zi doehoe, ba 8
- dōdō, ba botochi ba dōdōgoe, ba zi tobini, wa'atoeatoeamō andrō. Heta horōgōe sōefo, ena'ō aheta zi 9
- ra'ira'iō. Sasai ndra'odo, ena'ō afoesi ndra'o moroi ba mbetoea. (*Moz. III. 14, 6, 7. Jes. 1, 18*).
- Farongogō chōgoe wa'omoeso dōdō 10
- ba fa'owoeawoea dōdō, ena'ō ma'iki dōlagoe andrō, nirasamō. (*Sin. 32, 3, 4*).
- Baloegō mbawaoe, bōi faigi horō- 11
- goe, ba heta golalōwagoe andrō, fefoe.
- II. Asogō chōgoe dōdō sohae- 12
- haoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba eheha si bohooe ba saro, ba dōdōgoe bacha. (*Hez. 36, 26*).
- Bōi tibo'ō ndra'o, fa lō ūfaigido sa'ae, 13
- ba bōi heta chōgoe Gehehamō andrō, ni'amoni'ō.
- Foeli omoesoi'ō dōdōgoe fangorifimō 14
- andrō, ba abe'e'ō ndra'o eheha se-dōna tōdō.
- Ba oefahaō zolalō, ba lala andrō 15
- chōmō, ba lafoeli ira chōoe si so horō.
- Efa'ō chōgoe horō fange'e andrō, 16
- ja'oegō Lowalangi, Lowalangi fa

- ngorifigoe, ba isoeno wa'atoelōmō andrō lelagoe.
- 17 Bokai mbewegoe, So'aja, ena'ō itoenō doeriamō bawagoe andre.
- 18 Lō'ō sa omasi'ō zoemange, oebe' sa chōoe ena'ō, ba soemange nitocnoe, ba lō ba dōdōoe. (*Sin. 40, 7; 50, 8-13.*)
- 19 Soemange Lowalangi andrō, ba ja'ia narō doto si no omboejoe ; tōdō si no arasa ba si no aboto, ba tengā si lō ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi. (*Sin. 34, 19.*)
- 20 Laoe zi sōchi, ba mbanoea Ziona, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; a'azōchi gōli kara andrō ba Jeroezalema.
- 21 Awena dania omasi ndra'oegō zoe-mange si no atoelō, soemange ni-toenoe ba soemange sa'oi so ; ba la'ohe ba naha wame'e soemange chōoe nono zāwi.
- SINOENŌ 52.
- Tekiko zeboea horō ba lō teboelō zatoelō.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, Famahaō; chō Dawido,
- 2 me mōi chō Zaoelo Doëgi andrō, Iraono Gedomo, me i'ombacha'ō : „No mōi chō Gabimelechi Dawido.” (*Sam. I. 22, 9-19.*)
- 3 Hadia wa ñsoeno'ō ba walōsōchi andrō, ja'oegō sabōlō? Lō'ō sa mammalōmalō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi.
- 4 Famakiko ifachai lelaoe, wolaoe falimosa, hoelō wanōwō wa'atarō.
- 5 Omasi ndra'oegō zi lō sōchi, moroi ba zi sōchi, omasi'ō molaoe faja, moroi ba zi doe hoe.
- 6 Fehede famakiko nilaoe dōdōoe, lela falimosa.
- 7 Ba ifakiko gōi ndra'oegō Lowalangi, i'etoe'ōgō; ira'oe ndra'oegō, itimba'ō baose chōoe, ideha'ō ba danō niha saoeri.
- 8 Ba la'ilā satoelō ba ata'oe, ba la'i-gi'igi'ō ia (lamane) : (*Sin. 91, 8.*)
- 9 „Hiza niha andrō, si lō mame'e ba'aba'ania Lowalangi, sanōtōna ba wa'eboea gana'ania, ba si no abōlō ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoenia.”
- Ba ja'odo, ba hoelō dōla falo saoeri, 10 ba nomo Lowalangi, oedōnadōna ba wa'eboea, dōdō Lowalangi andrō, lō mammalōmalō. (*Sin. 92, 13-16.*)
- Lō oefamalōmalō wanocno ja'oegō, 11 me no ñmanō; oedōnadōna ba dōimō andrō, si sōchi sa ia, wamaigi zatoelō tōdō andrō chōoe.
- SINOENŌ 53.
- I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'eloengoe niha. II. Folaoe zeboea horō andrō. Fa'omoeso dōdō zatoelō.
- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; dali Machalata andrō. Famahaō; chō Dawido.
- (*Faigi gōi Zin. 14.*)
- I. Iŵa'ō tōdōnia sowōhō mowa : 2 „Lō Lowalangi.” No lalaoe zi lō sōchi, manao horō ira, sogoro ita ; samōsa lō solaoe si sōchi.
No ifaigi mitoee nono niha Lowalangi, ena'ō i'ila, na so zamōsa satoeatoea, sanofoe Lowalangi.
- No ahori fabali ira, dozi no tekiko ; 4 lō solaoe si sōchi, samōsa lō'ō.
Hadia, lō fa'aboto ba dōdō zolaoe 5 si lō sōchi ? Si manga mbanoeagoe nifemanga roti, ba lō'ō sa la'angarōfi li Lowalangi.
- II. Ba da'ō ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe, lō lai wa lō bōrō wa'ata'oe ; ifazawili sa Lowalangi dōla zanewō ja'oegō. Aila ira ūbe'e, me no itibō'ō ira Lowalangi.
- Ena'ō na so wangorifi Ndراونو Gízeraëli andrō, si otarai Ziona ! Na i'efā'ō mbanoeania Lowalangi ba goeroengara andrō, ba ma'iki Ndراونو Jakobo, omoeso dōdō Ndراونو Gízeraëli andrō.
- SINOENŌ 54.
- Fangandrō fangorifi ba famaboe'oe fangandrō saoha gōlō.
- Chō doeka wanoeno andrō, fao mbiola. Famahaō ; chō Dawido, me so mbanoea Zifi andrō,

- 2 me lamane chō Zaoelo : „Hadia, tengā ba chōma ibini'ō ia Dawido?“ (Sam. I. 23, 19; 26, 1).
- 3 He Lowalangi ! Orifi ndra'odo tōi-mō andrō ; ohe ba zatoelō, ba wa'-abōlōmō andrō.
- 4 Fondrondrongo wangandrōgoe Lowalangi, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wehede mbewegoe andre.
- 5 Noa sa maoso niha bō'ō, oedoegoe. sabōlō zangaloei famoenoe ja'odo ; lō ba doedoema hōrōra Lowalangi.
- 6 Hiza, Lowalangi zanolo ja'o, So'aja zanganaeo'ō nosogoe.
- 7 Mangandraoeli ba zi fa'oedoe chō-goe zi lō sōchi andrō ; fakiko ira, ba wa'adochoemō andrō !
- 8 Ba oefosomange ndra'ocgō, soroi ba dōdō, oesoeno dōimō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, me no si sōchi.
- 9 Noa sa i'orifi ndra'o ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō fefoc ; wa'omasigoe wa-maigigoc si fa'oedoe chōgroe andrō. (Sin. 59, 11).

SINOENŌ 55.

I. Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fa'-oedoe si lō sōchi, ba ba zi fahoewoe si falimo. II. Fenōtōna fanolo Lowalangi.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; fao wolaoe biola. Famahaō ; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba wangandrōgoe andre; bōi bini'ō ndra'ocgō, na oe'angarōfi li ndra'ocgō !
- 3 Faigi ndra'o ba fondrondrongo chō-goe; eloengeloengoe misa ndra'o ba wangarōngarōgoe andre, ba me'e dōdōgroe.
- 4 Ba wagoeageosa zi fa'oedoe andrō ba ba wamalangōgō zeboea horō awōra ; lahwoei sa'ae ndra'o famakiko ba abōlō sibai watiosesara chōgroe.
- 5 Manizi bacha dōdōgroe ba no ihawoei ndra'o fa'ata oegoe wa'amate.
- 6 Ata'oc ndra'o ba mogichido ba ibaloegō ndra'o fehocha mboe.

Ba oemané : Ena'ō mo'afi ndra'-odo, si mane marafadi, ba moehombo ena'ō ndra'o misa, fa ahono ndra'odo. (Sin. 11, 1). Hiza, oesaŵa zarōoe ena'ō, ba oe'iāgō danō si mate. Oe'aliogō ena'ō woloi, oesaŵa zi lō gōnado angi ba teoe laōhō. Fakiko ira, So'aja, fabali lelara ! noa sa oe'ila wamalangōgō ba fasosota ba mbanoea. (Sam. II. 17, 14). Bongi ma'ōchō lafasoei ba dete gōlī, ba famakoejoe ba fangaboe dōdō bacha. Famakiko bacha ; famalangōgō a-wōra ba falimosa lō mamalō ba kade chōra. Tenga sa si fa'oedoe zango'aja ja'-odo ; na si manō, ba octaha; tengā si fatioe zi fajawā chōgroe ; na si manō, ba oebini'ō ena'ō ndra'o chōnia. Ja'oego sa'ae, niha si mane ja'odo, si fahoewoe ba si no fa'ilā li chōgroe. (Sin. 41, 10. Sam. II. 15, 12). No fahoeohoe ita ba zi ha ja'ita, no fao ita we'amōi ba nomo Lowalangi, awō zato andrō. Jamoechamō ira fa'amate si lō moedōnadōna, nd'ramoesawa mba-noea tooe, aoeri ! Si lō sōchi sa ba nomora, ba dōdōra bacha.

II. Ba ja'odo, ba oe'angarōfi li Lowalangi, ba i'orifi ndra'o Jehowa. Na owi ba na mahemoloe mba-noea ba na laloeo mangarōngarō ndra'o, ba me'e ndra'o, ba ifondrondrongo ligoe. I'orifi nosogoe, i'atoelō'ō, fa bōi lalaoe chōgroe, ato sa'ae zi fa'oedoe chōgroe. Ifondrondrongo Lowalangi ba ihō-ndrōgō ira, sidadao sa ia, no ararā ; lō'ō sa lafalalini gera'erara ba lō la'ata'oefti Lowalangi (Sin. 102, 27). No i'oro'ō dangania, wombambaja si no atoelō chōnia, no ibe'e ba zalachā wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia. Hoelō dawō mbawi wa'alōsō mbe-42

wenia, ba fanoewō dōdōnia; salōsō moroi ba wanicha wehedenia, ba si ndroehoenia, ba bawa wōda. (*Jer. 9, 7. Sin. 57, 5.*)

23 Be'e noro Jehowa noroe andrō, ba i'orifi'ō, lō ibe'e mangiwa zatoelō tōdō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Fet. I. 5, 7.*)

24 Ba ja'oegō Lowalangi zanimba ja'-ira si tooe ba mbawa gohokoho; sange'enge'e andrō ba si falimolimo andrō, ba lō ichamō taloe niha nosora, ba ja'odo, ba sanōtōna chōoe. (*Sin. 102, 25.*)

SINOENŌ 56.

Fangandrō fanolo ba zi fatioe tōdō andrō ba fanōtōna ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō.

1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Marafadi si lō li, ba niha bōō;” chō Dawido; oemanō, me lara'oe ia Dawa Wilisiti ba Gata. (*Sam. I. 21, 11-16.*)

2 Hachōsi tōdō ndra'ō, Lowalangi, la'isō sa'ae ndra'ō niha, lasasagō ndra'ō sanoewō, si lō mamalōmālō.

3 Ma'oma'ōchō la'isō ndra'ō si fa'-oedoe chōgoe; ato sa'ae zi fasoewō chōgoe, seboca hocha.

4 Na loeo ata'oe ndra'ō, ba manōtōna ndra'ō chōoe.

5 Moroi ba Lowalangi wa oesoeno daroma linia; chō Lowalangi manōtōna ndra'odo, lō ata'oedo; hadia nilaoe nōsi niha chōgoe? (*Sin. 27, 1; 118, 6. Jes. 12, 2. 51; 12. Heb. 13, 6.*)

6 Ma'oma'ōchō latandrawaisi ligoe; ha sambalō ba zi lō sōchi aechoe gera'erara chōgoe.

7 Oroedoe ira, manaronaro; ladaro-darogō mbebagoe, si mane sangaloei famoenoē ja'odo.

8 Hadia, ni'orifi ira ba horōra andrō? Timba tooe soi niha andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ba wōnoemō. (*Sin. 55, 24.*)

9 No ō'erai woliloigoe andrō. Be'e ba nahia andrō chōoe daŵa hōrō-

goe andrō. Tenga no so ia ba zoera chōoe?

Ba lafoeli ira foeri sanoewō ja'odo, na loeo moe'ao ndra'ō; lō mangiwa dōdōgoe, wa no awōgoe Lowalangi.

Moroi ba Lowalangi wa oesoeno daroma linia andrō. Moroi ba chō Jehowa oesoeno daroma li andrō.

Chō Lowalangi oedōnādōna; lō ata'oe ndra'odo; hadia nilaoe niha chōgoe?

Hadia nifaboe'oegoe chōoe, ba ōmō- goe, ja'oegō Lowalangi: oeboe'a chōoe zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō!

Noa sa ō'efā'ō nosogoc ba wa'amate, lō ahele gahegōe ōbe'e ae, ena'ō fōna Lowalangi mowaōwaō ndra'ō ba haga zaoeri. (*Sin. 116, 8. Job. 33, 30.*)

SINOENŌ 57.

I. Fangandrō ba wa'aboe dōdō. Fanōtōna chō Lowalangi. II. Fama-rooe dōdō ba wanoeno Lowalangi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Bōi fakiko!” Chō Dawido; oemanō, me moloi ia, chō Zaoelo, me isaŵa dōgi narō hili andrō. (*Sam. I. 22, 1.*)

I. Hachōsi tōdō ndra'ō, Lowalangi, hachōsi tōdō ndra'ō! Chōoe sa'ae isaŵa tōdōgoe, ba loemō ga-fioe oe'aloei zaŵatō chōgoe, irege no noemalō misa wamakiko andrō. (*Sin. 91, 1, 2.*)

Chō Lowalangi, Fondrege zalaŵa moe'ao ndra'odo, chō Lowalangi andrō, sangasiwai hoehoeogoe.

Ifatenge moroi si jaŵa ba zoroego, i'orifi ndra'odo, ibe'e ni'o'aja zangisō ja'odo andrō; ifa'ohe'ō Lowalangi wa'eboea dōdōnia ba fa'adoe-hoenia andrō.

Ba hoenō zingo so nosogoe; awō zamaloea holahola galitō ndra'ō tooe, awō nono niha so'ifō toho ba ūwā wana, si so lela fōda satarō.

Be jaŵa, Lowalangi, jaŵa mbanoea si jaŵa, ja tehawoei goeli danō ma'asagōrō lachōmimō andrō!

- 7 No lalaoe goe'ō gahegoe, no lafaōndrō dōdōgōe; no lacharoe lōsoelōsoe fōnagoe, ba ja'ira zāechoe bacha. (*Sin. 7, 16.*)
 (A. 8-12: *Sin. 108, 2-6.*)
- 8 II. Abe'edōdōgōe, Lowalangi, abe'e dōdōgōe, manoēnō ndra'o ba oelaoe mbiola.
- 9 Faoso, tōdōgōe, faoso biola nitika seboea ba biola nitika side'ide! da'-oesoesoegi wa'amoloeo. (*Sin. 16, 9.*)
- 10 Oesoeno ndra'oegō, So'aja, ba niha misa; oelaoe noemanō chōoe ba niha baero.
- 11 Abōlō sibai sa wa'ebœa dōdōoe, iroegi mbaneoa si jaŵa, ba iroegi lawoeo wa'adoehoemō andrō. (*Sin. 36, 6.*)
- 12 Ae jaŵa, Lowalangi, jaŵa mbaneoa si jaŵa; ja tehawoei goeli danō ma'asagōrō lachōmimō andrō!

SINOENŌ 58.

I. Fangarōngarō, bōrō zalaŵa samoejoe'ō hoekoe. II. Fangandrō, ena'ō ifakiko ira Lowalangi.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Bōi fakiko”; chō Dawido; oemanō.
- 2 I. Hadia, si ndroehoe satoelō niŵa'ōmi, ja'ami Lowalangi, no adōlō wangoehoekoemi ono niha? (*Sin. 82.*)
- 3 Famoejoe sa'ae mifachai tōdōmi, fāmalangōgō itoelo tangami, ba danō.
- 4 Seboea horō andrō, ba no fabali, i'otarai daloe ninara, ba solaoe faja andrō, ba no eloengoe, i'otarai wa'atōemboera.
- 5 Timba zōfoe goelō zōfoera andrō, hoelō zōfoe goelō safiso, sanozo tōgi dalingania.
- 6 Si lō mamondrongo li zi fakelemoe, li zi no to'olō fanaka. (*Sangomb. 10, 11.*)
- 7 II. He Lowalangi, teoe nifōra ba mbawara andrō; rasa mboha nono zingo andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa.
- 8 Ena'ō mangaeloe ira, ena'ō tobali idanō, sahele misa; na ifaoedoegō nono wana andrō chōnia, ba ja hoelō nifalo'o.

Ja hoelō mbae'a ira, sangoeloe barō 9 wananaia andrō, hoelō dabina saechoe, si lō mangila haga zi moloeo.

Ja lō fachamō la'ilā zodoi andrō 10 bowoami, ba ibōzini aoeri ia (Lowalangi).

Omoeso dania dōdō zatoelō tōdō, 11 na i'ila wolaoe balō andrō; isasai dania gahenia ba ndro zeboea horō andrō.

Ba lamane dania: „Si ndroehoe, 12 mobōli gōlō zatoelō tōdō andrō; tengā faja, so Lowalangi, sangoe-hoekoe ba goeli danō.” (*Sin. 7, 9.*)

SINOENŌ 59.

I. Fangandrō, ba zolohi awōra andrō ba fanötōna ba Lowalangi, itolo. II. Tohoetohoe wangandrō ba fanoeno Lowalangi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: „Bōi fakiko”; chō Dawido; oemanō; me ifatenge Saoelo, me latarogō Dawido barō nomo, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Sam. I. 19, 11.*)

I. Tolodo, Lowalangi, ba zi fa'oe doe andrō chōgōe; ba zi lō gōnado hadia ia fataro ndra'o, ba zi maoso andrō, oedoegoe.

Efa'ō ndra'o ba zanao horō ba tolodo, ba zange'enge'e andrō.

Hiza sa, latarogō nosogoe, oroedoe zabōlō, oedoegoe; ba lō salagoe ba lō horōgōe, ja'oegō Lowalangi.

Fagohi ira, lō lai wa lō horōgōe, ba lafa'anō ira. Faoso, faondragō ndra'odo ba faigi. (*Sin. 44, 24.*)

Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizerāëli, faoso, ba wangoehoekoe niha baero, fefoe! Samōsa bōi hachōsi tōdō, si manga mbōli andrō, sanao horō.

Na bongi mangawoeli ira, moekao, hoelō nasoe, ba lafasoei mbaneoa. (A. 15.)

Hiza, manandraŵa mbawara, fōda ba mbewera, lamane: „Ha niha zamondrongo?”

- 9 Ba ō'igi'igi'ō ira, ja'oegō Jehowa, ajaoe niha baero, fcfoe.
- 10 Fa'a bōlōgōe ndra'oegō, chōoe manōtōna ndra'odo ; hatigoe sa Lowalangi. (*Sin. 2, 4.*)
- 11 Ifaondragō chōgoe wa'eboea dōdōnia Lowalangigoe andrō ; wa'omasigoe wamaigi si fa'oedoe chōgoe, ibe'e Lowalangi. (*Sin. 54, 9.*)
- 12 II. Boi boenoe ira, ena'ō lō olifoe mbanoeagoe ; fazawili ira fa'-abōlōmō andrō ba timba tooe ira, jaoegō So'aja, balosesema !
- 13 Horō'mbawara daroma li mbewera andrō ; ena'ō tcfā'oe'ne ira ba hochara andrō ba ba wangelifi andrō, ba ba waja andrō, nilaoera.
- 14 Fakiko ira, ba wōnoemō andrō, fakiko, cna'ō lō ja'ira sa'ae, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, Lowalangi zamatōrō Iraono Jakobo, iroegi ba wondrege danō.
- 15 Ba ero owi, ba mangawoeli ira, moekao, hoelō nasoe, ba lafasoei mbanoea. (*A. 7.*)
- 16 Mowaōwaō misa ba wangaloei gō ; ba na lō aboeso ira, ba la'osarawongigō.
- 17 Ba ja'odo, ba oesoeno wa'abōlōe, ba ba zangochoelō wongi, ba owoeawoea dōdōgōe wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō ; noa sa'ae hatigoe ndra'oegō ba sāwatōgōe, me bāwa wa'atosasagoe.
- 18 Da'oesoeno ndra'oegō, ja'oegō fa'-abōlōgōe ; hatigoe sa Lowalangi, Lowalangigoe andrō, seboea tōdō.

SINOENŌ 60.

Fangandrō fēmōna ba nemali, si no tōra fa'abōlō.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali : „Ladari mbōhō ba wamadochoe'ō ;“ oemanō ; chō Dawido ; famahaō,
- 2 me fasoewō ia ba Ndrawa Ziria ba Mezofatamia ba ba Zoba, me mangawoeli Joabi, me i'alani Ndraono Gedomo ba ndraso nasio, si felendroea ngahōnō. (*Sin. 44. Sam. II. 8, 3. 13 b. t.; 10, 13. 18.*)

- He Lowalangi. no ūtibo'ō ndra'-aga, no ūfazawiliga ; sofōnoe ndra'oegō ; ohe mangawoeli ndra'aga. No ūfahisi danō, no ūfabali ; fa-dōhō zasilania, hoemeoe sa'ae. Fa'a be'e ni'oroma'ōoe ba mbanoeaoe andrō : no ūfabadoegō chōma nagoe, salimboeanō ndra'aga. (*Jes. 51, 17. 22.*)
- Ba ba zangata'oeffi ja'oegō, ba no ūbe'e dandria, ena'ō lafazaŵa ira, bōrō zi doehoe andrō. (*Sin. 20, 6.*)
- (*A. 5-12 : Sin. 108, 7-14.*)
- Ba ena'ō aeroi zomasi ndra'oegō, ba tologa tangaoe kambōlō ba fodrondrongo chōma. No moehede Lowalangi, ba wa'o-haoehaoenia andrō : Sowoeawoea tōdō ndra'odo, oefosasi Zichema ba oesoe'a ndraso Zoekota.
- Chōgoe mado Gileadi, ba chōgoe mado Manase ; nōoegoe ba hōgōgōe mado Geferaji ba sī'o zalaŵa chōgoe mado Joeda. (*Moz I. 49, 10.*)
- Naha wanasa chōgoe Ndraono M-abi, ba Ndraono Gedomo oefazaoe-miba mbadagahegōe, ba sowoeawoea tōdō ndra'oegō chōgoe, ja'oegō tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti.
- Ha niha zolohe ja'odo ba mbanoea saro ? Ha niha zamasao ja'o, iroegi ba Ndraono Gedomo ?
- Hadia, tengā ja'oegō zanibō'ō ja'-aga, Lowalangi, ba si lō mōi awō zanocwō andrō chōma, ja'oegō Lowalangi ?
- Tologa, ba zanasagō ja'aga andrō ; faja sa'ae wangorifi ba niha !
- Na awō Lowalangi, ba malaoe, nifo-laoe zabōlō ; ja'ia zi hoendragō tooe sanasagō ja'aga.

SINOENŌ 61.

Fangandrō ba wa'aboe dōdō ba fanōtōna, ba fangandrō salahi razo.

- Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, nilaoe biola ; chō Dawido.

- Fondrondrongo Lowalangi, wanagarōngarōngōe andre, be'e mbōrō dalingaōc ba wangandrōgōe !

- 3 Moroi ba wondrege danō moe'aodo chōoe, na olofo dōdōgoe; ohedo jaŵa ba dete gara, sabōlō alaŵa chōgoe.
 4 Sawatō sa'ae ndra'oegō chōgoe, hati saro, ba` nemali andrō. (*Sin. 18, 2, 3; 71, 3.*)
 5 Ba nose chōoe sodo, iroegi zi lō aetoe, oesōndra wangorifi, na ibaloe-gōdo afioe. (*Sin. 63, 3.*)
 6 Noa sa ūfondrondrongo gamaboe'-oela ligoe andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, no ūbe'e chōgoe dána zangata'oefi tōimō.
 7 Ō'anaoe'ō noso razo, ena'ō gōtōgōtō wa'ara ndrōfinia. (*Sin. 21, 5.*)
 8 Lō teboelō ia ba gametahō Lowalangi, iroegizi lō aetoe; oroi'ō wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'adoehoe, ba wondrorogō ja'ia. (*Sam. II. 7, 16.*)
 9 Ba oesoeno dōimō andrō si lō imalōmalō, wamoe'a amaboe'oela ligoe andrō, ero ma'ōchō.
- SINOENŌ 62.
- I. Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi. II. Fanenaŵa fanōtōna ba niha ba ba wajafaja.

- 1 Chō doeka wanocnō andrō, chō Jedoetoeno andrō, nilaoe Dawido. (*Nga'ōt. I. 25, 1.*)
 2 I. Ha chō Lowalangi manōtōna dōdōgoe, no ahonohono, chōnia i'otarai wangorifigoe. (*Jes. 30, 15.*)
 3 Ha ja'ia we'ewe'e dōdōgoe ba fangorifigoe, hatigoe, tebai manō mangiwa ndra'o.
 4 Heza iroegi misoewō niha si ha samōsa, wa edōna midoedoegō ia, hoelō mbagolō si no aolo, hoelō gōli kara, si no moehisi?
 5 Ha da'ō wamagōlōra, he lawisa wanimba tooe ja'ia, moroi ba nahania salawā; faja zomasi ira; ba mbewera, ba famahowoe, ba ba dōdōra, ba fangelifi.
 6 Ha chō Lowalangi manōtōna dōdōgoe, no ahonohono, chōnia sa'ae i'otarai fangorifigoe.
 7 Ha ja'ia we'ewe'e dōdōgoe ba fangorifigoe, hatigoe saro; tebai ma-

nō mangiwa ndra'o. (*Sin. 18, 2, 3.*) Chō Lowalangi oesōndra wangorifigoe ba toeriaoge; danedane wa'abe'egoe ba fanōtōnagoe, ba chō Lowalangi so. (*Sin. 61, 4.*)

Bōi ja mamałōmalō wanōtōnamī chōnia, ja'ami ono niha; mibokai dōdōmi chōnia; tōtōnafōda Lowalangi.

II. Fajafaja manō nono niha, 10 faja nono zalaŵa; na latoelo, ba isaŵa jaŵa; dozi ira, ba no angi. Bōi midōnādōna ba wemanga gana'a ba bōi mohocha ami ba niraboe; na misōndra gana'a, ba bōi molemba dōdōmi chōnia. (*Mat. 19, 22. Loek. 12, 19, 20. Tim. I. 6, 17.*) Samoeza no moehede Lowalangi, 12 no mendroca oerongo da'ō, wa no chō Lowalangi wa'abōlō. Ba chōoe wa'eboea dōdō, ja'oegō 13 So'aja: ūsoelōni sa ba zamōsana nilaoenia. (*Rom. 2, 6-11.*)

SINOENŌ 63.

Fehoeloe dōdō ba Lowalangi ba ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia.

Sinoenō; chō Dawido, me so ia 1 ba danō si mate, tanō mado Joeda. (*Sam. I. 22, 5; 23, 14; 24, 1.*)

He Lowalangi, Lowalangigoe 2 ndra'oegō, oehoelō wongi wangkanloei ja'oegō; owōchi dōdōgoe chōoe, no sodocofodoefo lela nōsigoe, ba danō si mate, si no okōlikōli, si lō idanō. (*Sin. 42, 3; 143, 6.*)

Si manō wamaigigoe ja'oegō, ba 3 ni'amoni'ō andrō, ena'ō oe'ilā wa'abōlōe, awō lachōmioe andrō.

Sōchi moroi ba wa'aoeri wa'eboea 4 dōdōoe andrō. Isoeno ndra'oegō bewegoe.

Ba gōtō wa'anaoe nosogoe oesoeno 5 ndra'oegō, oefazaŵa dangagoe ba dōimō andrō.

Hoelō ni'aboesoi'ō oeto dōla ba 6 tawō dōdōgoe, ba manoenō mba-wagoe, ma'iki mbewegoe.

Na itōrō tōdōges ndra'oegō ba 7

gasogoe; oefatooe tooe tōdōgoe ndra'-
oegō ba zi bongi.

- 8 Fanologoe sa'ae ndra'oegō, ba ba loemōgafioe andrō ma'iki ndra'odo.
- 9 Lō ibōhōli ndra'oegō tōdōgoe; itoe-woe ndra'odo tangaoe kambōlō.
- 10 Ba ja'ira, sangaloei nosogoe, ba wamakiko ja'odo, ba ba wondrege gohokoho danō nahara dania.
- 11 Ba mbawa zi'oli tetooe'ō ira, ba ō nasoe ana'a ira dania.
- 12 Ba omoeso dōdō razo ba chō Lowalangi; lasoeno ira dozi si fahōloe ba chōnia; tefa'foe sa'ae mbawa zolaoe faja.

SINOENŌ 64.

I. Fangarōngarō ba walōsōchi zi fa'oedoe andrō. II. Fanōtōna fanolo chō Lowalangi.

- 1 Chō doe ka wanoenō andrō, si-noenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 I. Fondrondrongo ligoe Lowalangi, ba wangarōngarō andre; orifi ndra'o, ba gameta'oeō emali andrō.
- 3 Bini'ō ndra'o, ba wamagōlō zanao horō andrō, si no tobini; ba zolaoe si lō sōchi andrō, si no oreoedoe, si fagoeagoea.
- 4 Sangatarōsi lelara, fa hoelō nichoe gari: lafo'ōsi wanara fehede safō-chō. (*Sin. 57, 5.*)
- 5 Ba wamana satoelō tōdō andrō, ba zi lō oroma; lafana ia lō moedōnā-dōna, lō ata'oe ira. (*Sin. 11, 2.*)
- 6 Abe'e ira ba wolaoe si lō sōchi, itōrō lira wolaoe fesoe, ba lamane: Ha niha zangila? (*Sin. 94, 7.*)
- 7 Lafachai zi lō sōchi, lamane: „No awai chōda, no tafagōlōsi.” Ba arō doto niha ba tōdōnia, ba no abacha.
- 8 II. Ba ifana ira Lowalangi; so nono wāna si lō moedōnādōna ba mesocho ira.
- 9 Ba salaoe tooe ira, ilangō ira lelara, ba dozi sangila ja'ira, ba lafatali-chō ira. (*Sin. 7, 16.*)
- 10 Ba ata'oe niha fefoe, ba ladoenō-

doenō wolaoe Lowalangi andrō, ba aboto ba dōdōra halōwōnia.
Ba omoeso dōdō zatoelō tōdō andrō, 11
ba chō Jehowa, ba abe'e dōdōnia chōnia; ba lasoeno ira dozi sadōlō tōdō.

SINOENŌ 65.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, samatōrō banoeania, sahōlihōli dōdōda. II. Fanoeno So'aja tanō, awō nōsinia, seboea tōdō.

Chō doe ka wanoenō andrō; 1
oemanō; chō Dawido; sinoenō.

I. Si nangea nisoeno ndra'oegō, 2
ba Ziona, ja'oegō Lowalangi; laboe'a chōoe gamaboe'oela li andrō. Samondrondrongo fangandrō ndra'-oegō; dozi niha mangondrasi ja'-oegō.

No ilangō ndra'o ngawalō golalōwā; 4
ba salama andrō, ba ja'oegō zan-
gefa'ō.

Ja ahlowe nitoejoemō, niteheoe fa'-
ahatō chōoe, ena'ō ba golajamamō
so ia; abooso ndra'aga si sōchi
andrō, ba nomo chōoe, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba gosalimō andrō.
(*Sin. 84.*)

Ötema lima sata'oe ndra'aga, ba
wa'atoelō, ja'oegō Lowalangi fango-
rifima, sawatō nōsi goeli danō fe-
foe, iroegi ba wondrege, awō nōsi
nasi, fondrege zarđoe.

Samedadao hili andrō, ba wa'abō-
lōnia, si no mamōbō taloe fa'abe'e.
Sangahonogō oegoe'oegoe nasi a-
ndrō, awō wegosogoso ndroeloe
andrō, awō wagoeagoeasa soi niha,
andrō. (*Sin. 89, 10.*)

Ba la'ata'oefi dandra andrō chōoe
si so ba wondrege danō; owoeawo-
wea dōdō niha ūbe'e, ba gatoe-
mboecha loeo ba ba gaechoela. .

II. No ötōrō danō, wamaigi 10
ja'ia, öfatōrō chōnia nidanō, abōlō
mboeania ūbe'e. Ba goemboe andrō
chō Lowalangi, ba no fahōna ni-
danō. Öfowoea chōra danō; si manō
sa wangazōchiae ja'ia. (*Sin. 40, 5.*)

11 Ōfo'idanō gowotonia, fangomboe-joe nifikoe andrō; adoedoe ōbe'e, ba deoe andrō, ūfahowoe'ō zinanō chōnia. (*Sin. 104, 13-16*).

12 No ūfo'aja ba hōgō ndrōfi wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō; sahele fanicha la-heoe andrō.

13 Mowōi ndraso ba danō si mate, ba la'okaero wa'woeawoea dōdō hili.

14 Tefo'aja biribiri mbenoea ba tefobaloebaloe boea danō ndraso; oi owoeawoea dōdō, oi manoenō.

SINOENŌ 66.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, ba wama-tōrōnia, sahōlihōli dōdōda. II. Fanoeno ja'ia, ba wangorifi andrō. III. Famaboe'oe fangandrō sacha gōlō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō: oemanō; sinoenō,

1 I. Mi'owoewoea'ō dōdōmi chō Lowalangi, dozi tanō!

2 Misoeno doeria dōinia andrō, mibe'e zoemange fanoeno ja'ia.

3 Mimane chō Lowalangi: „Ha lō ata'oe ita wolaoemō andrō! Bōrō wa'abōlōoe wa lakōwō ira fōnaoe si fa'oedoe chōoe.

4 Dozi tanō mangaloeloe chōoe dania, ba lasoeno ndra'oegō, ladoenōdoenō dōimō andrō.”

5 Mitaboe, mifaigi halōwō Lowalangi andrō; sata'oe ita nilaoenia ba nono niha.

6 No ibali'ō tanō sabe'e nasi andrō; latōrō tanō noengo idanō andrō, ba no omoeso dōdōda chōnia ba da'ō. (*Moz. II. 14, 21. Jos. 3, 17*).

7 Samatōrō ia si lō mammalōmalō, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō; ifaigifaigi hōrōnia soi niha andrō; tebai maoso zi fatandro andrō.

8 II. Misoeno Lowalangida andrō, ja'ami soi niha, mi'eboea'ō limi, wanoetoenō toeriania.

9 Sanganaoe'ō nosoda, ba si lō ma-me'e ahele gaheda.

10 Noa sa ūtandraigō ndra'aga, ja'-oegō Lowalangi, no ūlaoegō ndra'-

aga, nifolaoegō firō. (*Amaed. 3, 3*). No ūfa'oe'oe ndra'aga ba goe'ō, ba 11 no ūfonoro saboea zolama.

No ūfatōrō ba hōgōma jaŵa niha, 12 ba galitō ba ba nidanō maroegi, ba no ū'he jaŵa ndra'aga ba zebolo tanō. (*Jes. 43, 2*).

III. Möido ba gosali chōoe, 13 oe'ohé zoemange nitoenoe ba oe-boe'a chōoe gamaboe'ela ligoe andrō,

nifabokagoe bewegoe, si no aloea 14 ba mbawagoe, ba wa'atosasagoe andrō.

Oe'ohé chōoe zoemange nitoenoe, 15 satabō, awō mbiribiri si matoea, samohoea ba galitō; saŵi ba biribiri si matoea oebe'e soemange.

Mi'aine, mifondrondrongo, dozi ami, 16 sangata'oeſi Lowalangi, ba oedoe-nōdoenō nilaoenia ba nosogoe andre, Chōnia moe'ao mbawagoe, fanoeno 17 ba lelagoe.

Na no oefachai mena'ō zi lō atoelō, 18 tōdōgoe, ba lō ifondrondrongo mena'ō ligoe So'aja. (*Amaed. 28, 9. Joh. 9, 31*).

Ba no ifondrondrongo Lowalangi, 19 no ibe'e ba dōdōnia li wangandrō-goe andrō.

Nisoeno Lowalangi, si lō mangosi-20 tengagō wangandrō-goe andrō, si lō mamōda fa'eboea dōdōnia chōgoe.

SINOENŌ 67.

Fangandrō sacha gōlō howoeho-woe Lowalangi andrō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō; si-noenō; oemanō.

Jamoe'eboea'ō dōdōnia chōda Lowalangi ba jamoefahowoe'ō ita; ja-moefohaga mbawania chōda. (*Moz. IV. 6, 24, 25*).

Ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha ba goeli danō lala andrō chōoe, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero wango-rifi andrō chōoe.

Sanoeno ja'oegō soi niha, ja'oegō 4 Lowalangi, sanoeno ja'oegō dozi soi. (*Sin. 117, 1*).

- 5 Somocso tōdō soi niha misa ba sōwōeawoea tōdō, me ō'he ba wa'-adōlō wangoehoekoe soi, me ūfatōrō soi niha misa.
- 6 Sanoeno ja'oegō soi niha, ja'oegō Lowalangi, sanoeno ja'oegō dozi soi.
- 7 No ibe'e bæero mboeania tanō ; ifahowoe'ō ita Lowalangi, Lowalangida andrō. (*Sin. 65, 10.*)
- 8 Ifahowoe'ō ita Lowalangi ba la'ata'-oefi ia balō danō fefoe. (*Sin. 33, 8.*)

SINOENŌ 68.

Fanoenō Dawido, ba wemōna a-ndrō. I. Fanoeno Lowalangi, sanolo Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Famaseogi ba dōdō femōna mbanoea Lowalangi, fōna. III. Femōna Lowalangi, we'-amōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Zam. II. 12, 26-31.*)

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō ; chō Dawido ; sinoenō ; oemanō.
- 2 I. Ja maoso Lowalangi, ja zoemae-we zi fa'oedoe chōnia, ja moloi zi fatioe tōdō chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 10, 35.*)
- 3 Si mane simbo ba nangi, ja si manō wanoloimō ja'ira ; si máne sigoe-sigoe, salaoe ba galitō, wa'adoedoe zeboea horō, fōna Lowalangi.
- 4 Ba somoeso tōdō zatoelō andrō, sōwoeawoea tōdō tānō fōna Lowalangi, ba sa'iki ba wa'omoeso dōdō andrō.
- 5 Misoeno Lowalangi, midoenōdoenō dōminia andrō ; mifolala zanōrō be-noeaa andrō; Jehowa dōminia. Ba mi'owoewoea'ō dōdōmi tānō fōnia ! (*Jes. 57, 14.*)
- 6 Ama zi lō ama, si lō ina, ia, Lowalangi, ba nabiania ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Sin. 10, 14.*)
- 7 Lowalangi, samaigi omo ba zi lō omo ; sangefa'ō nikoroe, solohe ba wa'ohahaoe dōdō ; ba si lō molo'ō li, ba ba danō si mate so nahia.
- 8 II. He Lowalangi, me mowaō-waō ndra'oegō no, fōna mbanoeaoe, me ūtōrō danō. (*Moz. II. 13, 21.* *Sangoehoek. 5, 4, 5.*)
- 9 ba hoemeoe danō, ba mowōi gōi

mbanoea si jaŵa, tānō fōna Lowalangi ; ba da'ō, ba hili Zina'i, fōna Lowalangi, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizaëli andrō. (*Moz. II. 19, 16-18.*) No ūtefe teeo sabōnō dána chōoe 10 andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi, hadia zi no ūkōli, ba ū'okafoei.

No monahia ba chōnia zato andrō 11 chōoc, no ūhaogō nahia zi noemana, ba wa'ebœa dōdōoe andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi.

Terongo li zi mōna, ibe'e So'aja ; 12 ato sibai zangombacha toeria si sōchi, ira alawe. (*Jes. 52, 7.*) Moloi razo zato, moloi, ba ifaosa 13 nihalō chōra ira alawe jomo. Na molombase ami ba gotaloea 14 kandra mbiribiri, ba hoelō gafi marafadi ami, sosōnō wirō ; sosōnō gana'a sa'oesō mboera. (*Sangoehoek. 5, 16.*)

Me ifazawili ba da'ō Si lō ambō 15 fa'abōlō razo andrō, ba hoelō nifa-zaewe bōtoea hili Žalomono.

Hili chō Lowalangi hili Mbazana 16 andrō ; hili soja zoezoe hili Mba-zana.

Hana wa afōchō dōdōmi, ja'ami 17 hili soja zoezoe, ba hili andrō, so-masi Lowalangi dadaomania ? Ba lō mamalōmalō, wa nahia Lowalangi ia. (*Sin. 132, 13.*)

Koereta Lowalangi andrō, ba no ba 18 ngafaeloe ngahōnō, mchōnō wa hō-nō ; no so ba chōra Zo'aja : — hili Zina'i, ni'amoni'ō. (*Raz. II. 6, 17. Dan. 7, 10.*)

No mōi mijawa ndra'oegō, no ū'he 19 nikoroe nikorē andrō ; no ūtcma game'ela ba niha, he ba zi lō molo'ō li, ena'ō lō teboelō Jehowa, Lowalangi. (*Ejes. 4, 8-10.*)

Nisoeno Zo'aja, ero ma'ōchō i'onoro 20 noroda. Fangorifida Lowalangi. (*Raz. I. 10, 13.*)

Lowalangi wangorifi chōda, Lowa-langi andrō, ba Jehowa, So'aja a-andrō, ba i'ilala lala wangefa ba wa'amate.

Si ndroehoe, iboto hōgō zi fatioe 22

- tōdō chōnia Lowalangi, ba alizoe-zoe zanōrō lala horō.
- 23 No iwa'ō So'aja : „Oe'ohe manga-woeli ira, moroi ba Mbazana, moroi ba dojo nasi oe'ohe ira mijāwa.
- 24 Ena'ō ūfemondri ba ndro gaheeoe, ba ena'ō mo'oeracha dōlōtōlō na-soemō, ba zi fatioe tōdō chōoe.”
- 25 III. No lō la'ilā, me ūtōrō, ja'-oegō Lowalangi, me itōrō Lowalangigoe andrō, razogoe, we'amōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Sam. II. 6, 13. 14. Sin. 24, 7. Moz. II. 15, 20.*)
- 26 Mowaōwaō, zanoenō, ba itete, ba solaoe biola, ba hoenō nono alawe, samōzi faritia.
- 27 Miseno Lowalangi, So'aja, ba go-woeloa andrō; ja'ami si oroi goemboe Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō! (*Jes. 48, 11.*)
- 28 So ba da'ō Mbenijami, si achi andrō, samatōrō, ba salaŵa Ndraono Joeda, sato andrō chōra, ba salaŵa Ndraono Zeboeloni ba salaŵa Ndraono Nafetali.
- 29 No i'oro'iō Lowalangi wa'asala-waoe. He Lowalangi, a'aro'ō nifa-emae chōma!
- 30 Bōrō gosalimō andrō, ba Jeroeza-lema, wa la'ohe zoemange chōoe razo. (*Sin. 72, 10. 15.*)
- 31 Tenaŵa zaliŵaliŵa andrō, barō zoechoe, awō ngawawá zaŵi si nia-toea andrō, awō nono zaŵi niha baero, ena'ō mangaloeloe ira, wolohe boto wirō. Fazawili soi andrō, somasi manocwō.
- 32 So dania razo Miseraji; i'aliogō i'oro'ō dangania chō Lowalangi tanō Gaitiofia andrō. (*Jes. 19, 21. Sin. 87, 4.*)
- 33 Ja'ami ūri niha ba goeli danō, miseno Lowalangi, miseno Zo'aja!
- 34 Miseno zanōrō banoea fondrege si jaŵa andrō, si no gōtōgōtō fa'ara; hiza, ifarongogō linia andrō, li sabōlō.
- 35 Mitele chō Lowalangi wa'abōlō; famatōrō Iraono Gizeraëli wa'asa-lawania andrō ba famatōrō banoea si jaŵa wa'abōlōnia. (*Sin. 29, 1.*)

Sata'oe ita nilaoe Lowalangi, moroi 36 ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia; Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō zame'e fa'abōlō ba fa'abe'e ba mba-noeania. Nisoeno Lowalangi! (*Sin. 29, 11.*)

SINOENŌ 69.

I. Fangarōngarō zi gōna famakao, bōrō Lowalangi. II. Fangandrō fangorifi. III. Fanoeno Lowalangi.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali: 1 „Ladari mbōhō.” Chō Dawido.

I. Ūrifido Lowalangi, iroegi 2 sa'ae nosogoe molō andrō!

No alōmō ndra'o ba laza saba-cha, si lō danedane gahegoe; no oeroegi namō nidanō, ba itōrō hō-gōgōe molō andrō.

Erege dōdōgōe we'aogoe, no odoo-fodoefo dōlōtōlōgōe, alō sa'ae hō-rōgōe wombalombaloi Lowalangi-gōc andrō.

Oja moroi ba rozi mboe ba hōgō-gōc zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe, lō bōrō; ato zamakiko ja'o, si fa'oedoe chō-gōe ba waja; labē'e ni'aligoe zi tengā niraboegoe. (*Sin. 35, 19. Joh. 15, 25.*)

He Lowalangi, ja'oegō zangila wa 6 si no ambō tōdō ndra'odo, ba tengā si tobini chōoe lalōgōe andrō.

Bōi be'e aila ba chōgoe andre za-nōtōna chōoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Je-howā ngahōnō andrō! Bōi aila ba chōgoe andre zangaloci ja'oegō, ja'-oegō Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli! Bōrō ndra'oegō, wa oetaha wango'-aja, wa tobale mbawagoe fa'aila. (*Sin. 44, 23.*)

No tobali niha bō'ō ndra'o ba dali-foesōgōe, lō'ō sa'ae la'ilado ono ninagoe andrō. (*Sin. 38, 12. Job. 19, 13.*)

Noa sa'ae i'ado fōnoe andrō, ba 10 nomomō ba no gōnado fango'aja zango'aja ja'oegō andrō. (*Job. 2, 17. Rom. 15, 3.*)

Me'e dōdōgōc ba lō mangama-11 ngado, ba tobali fango'aja ja'odo.

- 12 Oe'onoecha gonigoni, ba tobali amae-dola ndra'o chōra.
- 13 Lafatooe ndra'o sidadao ba mbawa gōli ba samadoemadoe toeo, na ma-noenō. (*Job. 30, 9.*)
- 14 II. Ba ja'odo, ba chōoe oetandrō-saigō wangandrōgōe, ja'oegō Jeho-wa, na baŵa wa'eboea dōdōoe; he Lowalangi, ba wa'abōlō wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō tema ligoe fanolooe andrō, si lō farōi ! (*Jes. 40, 8.*)
- 15 Sōbi jaŵa ndra'o moroi ba laza a-ndre, fa bōi alōmō ndra'o ; ena'ō aefa ndra'odo ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe ba ba namō nidanō andre.
- 16 Bōi be'e itōrō hōgōgōe jaŵa molō ba bōi be'e ahōndrō ndra'o ba na-mō, ba bōi tehe idoeħō mbawania jaŵagōe kohokoho.
- 17 Fondrondrongo ligoe, Jehowa, oma-siō sa wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ota-hōgō ndra'o, ba wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, si no eboea.
- 18 Ba bōi binī'ō mbawaoe chō genonioe andre ; sata'oe sa'aе ndra'odo ; ta'-ita'i fondrondrongo chōgōe !
- 19 Hatō'ōgō ba dōdōgōe, orifi ; efa'ō ndra'odo, hōrō zi fatioe tōdō andrō chōgōe.
- 20 Ja'oegō zangila fango'aja ja'o andrō ba fa'ailagoe ba fahōwōsa andrō, nilaoe chōgōe ; no so ba gameta-hōoe zamakao ja'o fefoe.
- 21 Matedo ibe'e fango'aja andrō, oe'o-fōchōi ; oebazebaze'ō wa'ahachō dō-dō, ba lō'ō, ba sondrara tōdō, ba lō faloecha. (*Ngen. Jer. 1, 2. 9.*)
- 22 Labe'e ōgōe gawōchōe, ba me owō-chi dōdōgōe ba lafabadoegō chōgōe niro aisō. (*Mat. 27, 34. 48.*)
- 23 Ja tobali fesoe naha gōra fōnara, ja tobali tandraŵa ba zi lō fa'aboe dōdō ! (*Rom. 11, 9. 10.*)
- 24 Ja ndroendroemō hōrōra, fa bōi la'ilā niha, ja mangiwangiwa zolara, si lō mamałōmalō !
- 25 Hawoei ira bachoebachoe dōdōoe andrō, jamoechamō ira holahola wōnoemō andrō !
- 26 Ja adoedoe nahiara, ja lō niha ba nosera andrō ! (*Hal. zin. 1, 20.*) Me no solohi nibagooe andrō ira, ba sanoetoenō fa'afōchō zesochō chōoe. (*Jes. 53, 4.*) Nōnō horō horōra andrō, ba bōi be'e lachamō wa'atoelō andrō fōnae, (*Rom. 1, 24.*) Niboenoē dōira ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō, ba tebai tetanō ba zoera dōira, awō dōi zatoelō. (*Loek. 10, 20.*) Ba ja'odo, ba no si noemana ba si no fahōna fa'afōchō, ba folohe jaŵa ja'o wangorifi andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi.
- III. Da'oesocno dōi Lowalangi ba wanoenō, oe'eboea'ō doeriania fangandrō saoha gōlō. Da'ō zomasi Jehowa, moroi ba zaŵi si matoea, moroi ba nono zaŵi si so tandroe ba sa'a. (*Sin. 50, 8-14.*) La'ilā si noemana ba omoeso dōdō ; ja'ami, sangaloei Lowalangi, ja aeroi dōdōmi ! (*Sin. 22, 27.*) Ifondrondrongo sa Jehowa li zi noe-mana, ba lō i'ositengagō nikoeroe andrō chōnia. Jamocsoeno ia banoea si jaŵa ba tanō ba asi, awō zaliwaliŵa bacha, fefoe ! Itolo sa Ziona Lowalangi ba ifoeli itaroe'ō mbanoea Ndraono Joeda, ba monahia ira ba da'ō, ba chōra sa'aé. Ba latema ondrōita ma'oewoe ge-noninia, ba somasi tōnia zi soso ba da'ō dania.

SINOENŌ 70.

Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fatioe tōdō.

(*Faigi gōi Zin. 40, 14-18.*)

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō ; chō Dawido. Famasoegi ba dōdō. (*Sin. 38, 1.*)

He Lowalangi, ta'ita'i orifi ndra'-odo ; aliogō, Jehowa, tolodo ! Hana na aila zangaloei famoenoe ja'o, hana na tehawoe fa'aila; hana na lafoeli ira foeri ba na tobali fa-

- ma'iki niha bō'ō zomasi fa'ate'ala-goe.
- 4 Ndra mangawoeli foeri ba wa'ailara andrō zangoema'ō : Ha ! ha !
- 5 Ja sowoeawoea tōdō chōoe ba ja somoeso tōdō dozi sangaloei ja'oegō, ba dozi somasi fangorifi andrō chōoe, ba ena'ō na lō mamalōmalō we-aora : „Eboea Lowalangi !”
- 6 Ba ja'odo, ba no seboea akaola ba si noemana ; ta'ita'i, ae chōgoe, ja'oegō Lowalangi ! Sanolo ja'o ndra'oegō ba sangorifi ja'o ; hc Jehowa, bōi arāgō'ō !
- bōi farōi ndra'oegō chōgoe ! (A. 18).
Lafatooe sa ndra'o si fatioe tōdō 10 chōgoe, ba sanarogō nosogoe, ba mamaagōlō ;
Ba lamane : „No i'erogō ia Lowa-langi ; migghi ia, mira'oe, lō'ō sa sangorifi !”
He Lowalangi ! bōi arōoe'ōgō chō- 12 goe ; ta'ita'i tolodo, ja'oegō, Lowa-langigoe !
Ena ō na aila zangaloei famoenoe- 13 goe, ba ena'ō na tekiko; ja tehawoe wa fama'iki niha ira ba fa'aila zomasí fa'ate'alagoe !

SIN ENŌ 71.

I. Fangandrō fangefa ba zi fatioe tōdō. II. Famaboe'oe fangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Chōoe Jehowa, manōtona ndra'o ; bōi manō be'e aila ndra'-odo !
- 2 Orifi ndra'o, dali wa'atoelō dōdōoe andrō, ba efa'ō ndra'o ; be'e mbōrō dalingaoe chōgoe ba tolodo !
- 3 Ena'ō na naha saro ndra'oegō chōgoe, nahiagoe, saŵatōgoe, si lō mamalōmalō ; tete gara sa ndra'oegō chōgoe ba hatigoe ! (Sin. 18, 3; 31, 3, 4).
- 4 He Lowalangigoe, efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zeboea horō andrō, ba gochō zanao horō ba ba gochō zi hōndrōgō ja'odo !
- 5 Tōtōnafōgoe sa ndra'oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa, we'ewe'e dōdōgoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'odo.
- 6 Chōoe oetendrotendrō'ō ndra'o, i'otaraidaloе ninagoe; no ja'oegō zondrōni ja'o moroi ba daloe ninagoe; ja'oegō nisoenogoe, si lō mamalōmalō. (Sin. 22, 10).
- 7 Ato zahōlihōli tōdō chōgoe, ba ja'oegō zaŵatōgoe, si lō mangiwa. (Sin. 4, 4).
- 8 No fahōna ba m bewegoe wanoeno ja'oegō ba famolachōmi ja'oegō, ma'ōma'ōchō.
- 9 Bōi tibo'ō ndra'odo, na itoegoe atoea ndra'o ; na alō dōlagoe, ba
- bōi farōi ndra'oegō chōgoe ! (A. 18).
Lafatooe sa ndra'o si fatioe tōdō 10 chōgoe, ba sanarogō nosogoe, ba mamaagōlō ;
Ba lamane : „No i'erogō ia Lowa-langi ; migghi ia, mira'oe, lō'ō sa sangorifi !”
He Lowalangi ! bōi arōoe'ōgō chō- 12 goe ; ta'ita'i tolodo, ja'oegō, Lowa-langigoe !
Ena ō na aila zangaloei famoenoe- 13 goe, ba ena'ō na tekiko; ja tehawoe wa fama'iki niha ira ba fa'aila zomasí fa'ate'alagoe !
- II. Ba ja'o, ba lō ocbōhōli wanōtōna ba oedoee'ō doeriamō fefoe. Jamoedoēnōdoenō wa'atoelōmō a- 15 ndrō bewegoe, ba fangorifi andrō chōoe, ero ma'ōchō, me tcbai oe'erai. (A. 8. Sin. 40, 6).
- Oc'ohe nilaoe Zo'aja, Jchowa, se- 16 boea andrō, ha sambalō fa'atoelōmō andrō oesoeno. He Lowalangi, no ūfahaō ndra'o, 17 i'otarai iraono ndra'o ; ba iroegi ma'ōchō oedoēnōdoenō zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe. (Sam. I. 7, 12). Ba irege atoeado gōi, irege mohoe- 18: wa ndra'o, ba bōi rōido, ja'oegō Lowalangi, ena'ō oe'ombacha'ō dangamō ba zi sagōtō niha dania ba fa'abōlōmō andrō ba zi so dania, fefoe. (A. 9. Jes. 46, 4). Fa'atoelōmō andrō sa, ja'oegō Lo- 19 walangi, ba iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa, ja'oegō, si no molaoe seboea andrō, ja'ocgō Lowalangi ; ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chōoe ! (Moz. II. 15, 11). Ja'oegō, si no mamatōrō chōma 20 fa'afōchō ba fa'aboe dōdō, soja ngawalō, ba ūfoeli ū'orifi ndra'aga, ūfoeli ū'ohē jaŵa ndra'aga, moroi ba gohokoho danō andrō. (Sam. I. 2, 6).
- Ūdoee'ō dania wa'asalaŵagoe ba 21 ūfoeli ūrara dōdōgoe. Ba ja'odo gōi, oesoeno ndra'oegō 22: wolaoe biola, oesoeno wa lō farōi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, oelaoe chōoe mbiola nitika, side'-

- ide, wanoenō ja'oegō, ja'oegō ni'amoni'ō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli !
- 23 Sanoenō dania mbewegoe, na oeseno ndra'oegō, ba sanoenō dōdōgōe, ni'orifimō andrō.
- 24 Ba ifatoenō wa'atoelōmō andrō lelagoe, ero ma'chēhō ; me no aila zomasi fa'ate'alagoe, me no tobali fama'iki niha.
- SINOENŌ 72.
- I. Razo wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō, seboea. II. Fa'asalaŵa si lō teboelc wa'asalaŵania.
- Chō Zelomo.
- 1 I. He Lowalangi, be'e chō razo wangoehoekoe andrō chōmō; ba chō nono razo andrō be'e wa'atoelōmō.
 - 2 Ena'ō i'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe banoeamō andrō, ba ena'ō i'ohē ba wa'adōlō wangoehoekoe si noemana.
 - 3 Ena'ō mowoea fa'ohahaoe dōdō hili ba mbanocamō andrō, awō hilihili andrō, ba wa'atoelō. (*Sin. 85, 9-14.*)
 - 4 Jamoe'ohē ba wa'atoelō hoehoeo zaboe tōdō ba mbanoea, jamoetolo nono zi noemana, ba jamoefoefoe zamalangōgō awōra. (*A. 12.*)
 - 5 Ndramo'ata'oefi ndra'oegō gōtō wa'ara loeo, ba gōtō wa'ara mbaŵa, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
 - 6 Ja noemalō mitooe, si máne teoe, ba mbenoea, si bohooe lasabi doe'oe, si máne teoe sabōlōbōlō andrō, fombasōi danō.
 - 7 Ja mobowo zatoelō tōdō andrō ba gōtōnia, ja fahōna wa'atoelō, iroegi lō baŵa sa'ae.
 - 8 Ja salāŵa ia, i'otarai nasi, noemalō ba nasi ba zi tambai, ba i'otarai mboto nidanō, noemalō ba wondrege danō. (*Sach. 9, 10.*)
 - 9 Ja mangaloeloe chōnia zowanoea ba danō si mate, ja lafelai gawoegawoe si fatioe tōdō chōnia. (*Jes. 49, 23.*)
 - 10 Ndramoefosoemange ia razo Darisi andrō, awō razo ba hoelo, ndramoe'ohē game'ela razo Zaba ba razo Zeba andrō. (*Sin. 68, 30. Jes. 60, 9.*)

- Ba latoehi danō fōnania razo fefoe, 11 mōi enoninia dozi niha baero. (*Sin. 2, 8. 10-12.*)
- I'orifi zi noemana, na i'angarōfi li 12 ia, ba saboe tōdō, si lō sanolo. (*Job. 36, 15. Sin. 35, 10.*)
- Ihaehōsi tōdō zi lō tōi ba si noe- 13 mana ba idooe'ō noso zi noemana. I'efa'ō nosora ba wamakao ba ba 14 wamalangōgō; ebœa mbōli ndrora wamaiginia. (*Sin. 9, 13.*)
- II. Ba saoeri ia: ba labe'e soe- 15 mangenia gana'a Zaba andrō ōsa, ba lō mammalōmalō wangandrō, salahinia, ero ma'ōchō īasoeno ia. (*A. 10. Sin. 84, 10.*)
- Fahōna mboea nowi ba danō, ba 16 hili jaŵa ; moeroeroe mboeania, si máne ba hili Libano ; mobowo ira, i'oroi mbanoea, si máne sinanō ba danō.
- Si lō teboelō dōinia ; gōtō wa'ara 17 leeo jaŵa mamadomadohoe dōinia, ba ba chōnia lafahowoe'ō ira niha, lasoeno dania ia dozi niha baero, wa no sohahaoe tōdō ia. (*Moz. I. 12, 3; 22, 18.*)
- Nisoeno Jehovah, Lowalangi andrō, 18 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli ; ha ja'ia zolaoe sahōlibōli dōdō.
- Ba nisoeno dōinia soadee andrō, 19 iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ja anōnō danō ma'asagōrō lachōminia andrō ! Ja doehoe, Ja doehoe ! (*Sin. 41, 14. Jes. 6, 3.*)
- Awai wangandrō Dawido andrō, 20 ono Giza'i.
- III.
- SINOENŌ 73.
- I. Fangiwa dōdō ba wamaigi fa'ohahaoe dōdō zanao horō. II. Si lō sōchi loealoeara ba aro dōtōnafō zatoelō tōdō.
- Sinoenō ; chō Gasafō.
- (*Faigi gōi: Sin. 37, 49. Soera Jobi.*)
- I. Si ndroehoe, ebœa dōdō Lowalangi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba zohaoehaoe tōdō andrō.
- Ha ma'ifoe tō, ba mangiwa mena'ō 2

- gahegoc ; ezai moetō tō, ba ahele ndra'o. (*Sin. 94, 18.*)
- 3 Afōchō sa'ae dōdōgoe ba zi fajaŵa andrō, me oc'ila wa'ohahaoe dōdō zeboea horō andrō. (*Job. 21, 7.*)
- 4 Lō'ō sa fa'afōchō chōra, iroegi mate ira, ba so'osi mbotora.
- 5 Lō saboe dōdōra, si máne ba niha bō'ō ; ba lō tefakao ira, si máne awōra.
- 6 Ba da'ō moroi, wa no hoclō naja ba mbagi chōra hochā andrō, awō wa no hoelō mbaroera wamakao awōra.
- 7 No ahōndrō hōrōra, ba wa'esolo mbawara ; falawoc nifachai dōdōra andrō. (*Job. 15, 27.*)
- 8 Mango'aja ira ba itōrō lira wama-langōgō awōra, ba walōsōchira a-andrō ; fajaŵasa wchedera andrō.
- 9 Lafajaŵa mbawara, iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa ba itōrōi gocli danō lelara.
- 10 Andrō gōi la'o'ō chōra banoea, ba lō ambō ōra idanō.
- 11 Ba lamane : „Hana wa i'ilā Lowalangi ? Hadia, so wangila chō Wondrege zalaŵa andrō ?” (*Sin. 10, 11.*)
- 12 Hiza, da'ō zeboea horō andrō ; lahōna gana'a, ba wa lō mamalō-malō wa'ohahaoe dōdō.
- 13 Ba he wisa, zajazaja gōlō, wa no oe'ohaoehaoe'ō dōdōgoe, wa oesasai dangagoe ba wa lō sala ?
- 14 Ba hadia, nifikao ndra'o, ero ma'-chō, ba ero mahemoloe so wotoegoc ?
- 15 Na oeŵa'ō mena'ō tōdōgoe : „Oemanō gōi wehcde,” ba hiza, ba no farōi ndra'o ba nga'ōtō nonooc andrō.
- 16 II. Ba no mangerangera ndra'o, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe, ba aboc dōdōgoe, wamaigigoe ja'ia.
- 17 Irege mōido ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalangi, wanōngōni amo-zoeara.
- 18 Si ndroehoe, no ūfataro ira ba zaclo tanō, alaoe ira ūbc'e, ena'ō afœfœ.
- 19 Ha lō alio adoedoe ira, si lō moe-dōnadōna, no tekiko ira, no aetoe, ba gameta'oeō.
- 20 Ūtajaigō ba dōdōoe chalachalara,
- ja'oegō So'aja, na tokeas'ō ; hoelō wangifi, na aefa wemōrō.
- Me abao dōdōgoe ba me manōgi 2I ba mboeagoe, ba sambō tōdō ndra'o ba lō sa-boto ba dōdōgoe ; hoelō zaliwaliwā ba danō ndra'o fōnaoc.
- Ba lō'ō zoei cerōi ndra'oegō ; ja'oegō 23 zolehe tangagoe kambēlō.** (*Rom. 8, 35-39.*)
- Ūfasao ndra'o, balazi dōdōee, ba 24 ūtema ndra'o dania, fao zeemange. Ha niha chōgce ba zoroego ? Ba 25 na chōgce ndra'oegō, ba lō hadia ia zomasido ba goeli danō.
- Alacha alō nōsigoe ba alacha ariri 26 dōdōgee ; we'e'we dōdōgoe Lowalangi ba oerachagoe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 16, 5.*)
- Hiza sa, tekiko zangerogō ja'oegō ; 27 ūhori fefoe zi farōi chōoe.
- Ba chōgce, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, na 28 fabōbō ndra'o chō Lowalangi, chō Zo'aja, Jehowa manōtōna ndra'o, ba wanoetoenō folaoenia andrō, fefoe.

SINOENŌ 74.

I. Fangarōngarō, mo adoedoe wamo-soemange Lowalangi andrō. II. Fangandrō fangorifi satoelō tōdō andrō.

Famahaō : chō Gasafo.

I. He Lowalangi, hana wa no 1 ūtibō'ō ndra'aga, si lō foclitō ? hana wa no abōlō sibai wōnoemō ba mbiribiri andrō, rorogōfōoe ? Tōrō tōdōoe mbanoeaoe andrō, ni-hōlie ba gōtō fōna sa'ae, nitabamō hōli, ena'ō soi tāna chōoe ; tōrō tōdōoe hili Ziona andrō, nahiae. (*Sin. 132, 13.*)

Fazawa'ō, ae ba gadœdoela andrō, si lō mamalōmalō andrō ; fefoe hadia ia ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba no lafœfœ emali.

Moendrōndrōndrōndō zi fa'oedoe 4 chōoe, barō gosali chōoe ; tandra chōra andrō no labē'e tandra.

Hoelō zamazawa fato ba zatœa 5 eoe, wamaigida.

- 6 Ba larasa sa'ae gamoëlania fefoe, lalaoe wato ba faröcha.
- 7 No latoenoe ni'amoni'ō andrō chöoe, ba no ladoedoegö nahia döimö andrō, no lata'oенöi. (*Raz. II. 25, 9.*)
- 8 No lamane dödöra : „Tafakiko ira fefoe !“ Fefoe gosali Lowalangi ba danö, ba no latoenoe. (*Sin. 83, 13.*)
- 9 Tandra andrō chöda, ba lō ta'ila ; lō sama'ele'ō sa'ae, ba lō chöma sangila ha wa'ara.
- 10 He Lowalangi, heza iroegi manandrawa manö zi fa'oedoe andrō, heza iroegi wa lō mamałomålö i'o'aja döimö andrō si fatioe tödö ?
- 11 Hana wa öböda dangaoe, kambö-lömö andrō ? Söbi ia barö mbaroemö ba dotooe ba fakiko ira !
- 12 II. Razogoe sa atö Lowalangi, i'otarai götö föna sa'ae, sangasogö fangorifi ba goeli danö.
- 13 Ja'oegö zamabali asi no, ba wa'-abölömö andrō, no öboto högö zaliwaliwa andrō, sata'oe ita, ba nasi bacha. (*Moz. II. 14, 21; 15, 8-10.*)
- 14 No örasa högö mboeaja, no öbe'e ö zi so ba danö si mate.
- 15 Ja'oegö zamangoemboe idanö, elea andrō ; ja'oegö zangetoe'ō idanö si lō irai aetoe. (*Sin. 104, 10.*)
- 16 Chöoe zi ma'öchö ba chöoe zi boengi ; ja'oegö zamazöchi bawä, fabaja loeo. (*Sin. 104, 19.*)
- 17 Ja'oegö zi honogöi ola danö fefoe ; bawä löchö ba bawä deoe, ba ja'-oegö zomböi.
- 18 Törö tödöoe : no i'o'aja Jehowa si fatioe tödö andrō, no itandraväisi döimö soi sowöhö mowa.
- 19 Böi loeloe ba goetoe ndroe'oe noso woene andrō chöoe ; böi olifoegö'ö noso zi noemana andrō chöoe, si lō mamałomålö !
- 20 Nehegö wawoe'oesa li andrō ; no fahöna nahia wamalangögö ba mbinimbini andrō ba danö.
- 21 Böi ja mangawoeli aila nifikao andrō ; ena'ö lasoeno döimö saboe tödö andrō ba si noemana !
- 22 Fazawä'ö, Lowalangi, fatoenö hoe-
- hoeo andrō chöoe ! Törö tödöoe wango'aja andrō, nilaoe zowöhö mowa andrō chöoe, si lō mamałomålö.
- Böi olifoegö'ö we'ao'ao zi fatioe tödö andrō, awö wagoeagoeasa zi fa'-oedoe, silalö mijawa, si lō aetoe.

SINOENÖ 75.

Fangandrö saoha gölön, me no ihö-ndrögö zanao horö Lowalangi.

(*Faigi gói: Raz. II. 19. Sin. 46.*)
Chö doeka wanoenö andrō, dali : „Böi fakiko !“ Sinoeno ; chö Gasafo ; oemanö.

Ma'andrö saoha gölöoe, ja'oegö Lowalangi, ma'andrö saoha gölöoe, ba tengä saröoe döimö andrö ; la-doenödoenö zahölihöli dödöma andrö chöoe ! (*Jes. 46, 13.*)

„Oefaigi sa'ae ginötö, oe'ohe ba wa'adölö hoehoe.

Na mangoeloe danö, awö zowanoea na ba goelinia, fefoe, ba ja'odo zangaro'ö ehomonia.”

Oemané ba zi fajawa : „Böi misoeno ami !“ ba ba zeboea horö : „Böi mi'alawä'ö dandroemi !”

Böi mi'alavä'ö jawä dandroemi ; böi milaoe hocha, wamazawä bagimi.

Tenga sa moroi ba gatoemboecha ba tengä moroi ba gaechoela ba tengä moroi ba danö si mate i'oturai fa'eboea.

Lowalangi sa'ae zangoehoekoe ; ihö-ndrögö zi samösa ba i'alavä'ö jawä zi samösa. (*Sam. I. 2, 7.*)

So sa'ae ba danga Jehowa mako so'ösi agoe so'otoe, no afönoe nifaroeka andrö, ba ifabadoegö ba niha, ba irege wöröwörönia, ba lō tola lō lasowo dozi seboea horö andrö ba goeli danö, ba lō tola lō labadee. (*Sin. 60, 5.*)

Ba ja'odo, ba oedoënödoenö, iroegi zi lō aetoe ; oesoeno Lowalangi Jakobo andrö.

Ba oe'ewä fefoe dandroe zeboea horö andrö ; ba ja alavä jawä dandroe zatoelö tödö !

SINOENŌ 76.

Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no ilawa
zi fa'oeoe.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō ; ni-laoe biola ; sinoenō ; chō Gasafo ; oemanō.
- 2 No te'ila Lowalangi ba Ndراونو Joeda ; no eboea dōnia ba Ndراونو Gизeraëli.
- 3 Ba Zalema so nosenia ba ba Ziona nahiania. (*Sin. 132, 13*).
- 4 Ba da'ō ifatō no gari wana andrō ba baloese ba fōda, ba no i'etoe'ō wanoevō. (*Sin. 46, 10*).
- 5 Si takile ndra'oegō, si so lachōmi, moroi ba hili woraboe andrō.
- 6 No te'osindra'oei gamagama zabōlō andrō ; no alaoe hōrōra, mōrō, ba no adada danga zabe'e fanoewō, fefoe.
- 7 Ba wanegoemō andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi Jakobo, tehawoe femōrō goereta, awō koedo.
- 8 Sata'oe ita ndra'oegō, ja'oegō andrō ; ha niha zanaha chōoe, na tesao wōnoemō.
- 9 No ūfarongogō wangoehoekoe moroi ba zoroego, ba tokea goeli danō ba lō hedehede, (*Sin. 46, 11. Hab. 2, 20*), .
- 10 me maoso Lowalangi, ba wangorifi si noemana ba goeli danō, fefoe.
- 11 Isoeno sa ndra'oegō fōnoe niha andrō, ba ūhalō bōbō taloemō zi to-sai fōnoe andrō.
- 12 Mifaboe'oe zoemange chō Lawalangimi Jehowa, ba miboe'a gōi; dozi si tefasoei ja'ia, ba ndramoe'oe game'ela chō zata'oe ita andrō! (*Moz. II. 15, 11. Moz. V. 7, 21*).
- 13 Sangohori fa'abe'e dōdō ba zeboea, ba sata'oe zalaŵa ba goeli danō.

SINOENŌ 77.

I. Fangarōngarō ba wa'aboē dōdō.

II. Fondrara dōdō, na tefaōgō hōrō chō Lowalangi.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. I. 16, 41.*)

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, chō

Jedoetoeno andrō ; chō Gasafo ; sinoenō.

I. Jamoerongo ligoe Lowalangi, da'moe'aodo, oefarongogō ligoe chō Lowalangi, ena'ō ifondrondrongo chōgōe.

O'e'aleoi Zo'aja, na baŵa wa'aboē dōdōgōe ; ba zi bongi oe'oro'ō dāngagoe, lō atage ; lō edōna terara dōdōgōe.

Itōrō tōdōgōe Lowalangi, ba mangarōngarōdo ; mangerangera ndra'odo, ba alangoe dōdōgōe.

Lō alaoe hōrōgōe ūbe'e ; si lō aho-nohonon ndra'o, ba tebai moehededo.

Itōrō tōdōgōe gōtō fōna andrō, dōfi si no noemalō, fōna sa'ae. (*Sin. 143, 5*).

Ba zi bongi oe'angeragō wolaoegoe biola andrō ; oefatooetooe tōdōgōe ba i'aloaloei tōdōgōe.

Hadia, iroegi zi lō aetoe itibo'ō ita So'aja? hadia, lō'ō sa'ae i'eboea'ō dōdōnia chōda? (*Sin. 85, 6*).

Hadia, no aloea aetoe wa'eboea dō-dōnia? lō si tosai wa lō farōi ia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara?

Hadia, no olifoe Lowalangi wange-boea tōdōnia? Hadia, no idoehō wa'ahachō dōdōnia, ba wōnoe andrō?

II. Ba oemane : „Famakaogoe da'ō, gōtō dangā kambōlō chō Wondrege zalaŵa andrō.”

Itōrō tōdōgōe wolaoe Jehowa, oe-soeno : oefatooetooe sa'ae wolaoemō andrō ba gōtō fōna, sahōlihōli dōdō.

Oe'era'era tōdōgōe halōwōoē andrō fefoe, oe'aloaloei tōdōgōe zeboea andrō, nilaoemō.

He Lowalangi, ni'amoni'ō iala andrō chōoe ! Ha niha Lowalangi seboea, si mane Lowalangi? (*Moz. II. 15, 11*).

Ha ja'oegō Lowalangi, solaoe sahō-lihōli dōdō ; no ūfa'ele'ō wa'abō-lōoe, ba niha baero andrō.

No ūfa'ō mbanoeaoe, tangaoe andrō, ma'oewoe ndra Jakobo Josefo.

- 17 I'ila ndra'oegō asi, ja'oegō Lowa-langi, i'ilā ndra'oegō asi, ba hoe-misi, ba manizinizi namō.
- 18 Aechoe ba danō deoe andrō ba la-woeo, moe'oegoe mbanoea si jaŵa, ba itōrō mbanoea garinia andrō chōoe.
- 19 Terongo mbanoea andrō ba dawoe-joe nangi, ihagaini goeli danō gari mbanoea andrō, modoeroe danō, hoemisi.
- 20 Ba nasi lalamō ba ba nidanō se-boea dōrōwāoe, ba lō oroma laheo.
- 21 No ūfasao mbanoeaoe andrō, hoelō mbiribiri ; ira Moze A'aroni zolohe. (*Moz. II. 12, 37; 14, 22.*)

SINOENŌ 78.

Famahaō. Famasoegi ba dōdō fa-matōrō Lowalangi Iraono Gizerāeli.

(*Faigi gōi Zin. 105. 106.*)

Famahaō; chō Gasafo.

- 1 Mifondrondrongo, ja'amī baneada, wamahaōgōe andre, mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba daroma ligoe andre.
- 2 Da'oebkai mbawagoe, ba wolaoe amaedola, da'oetoenō dahōdahō, si oroi gōtō fōna sa'ae. (*Sin. 49, 4. 5. Mat. 13, 35.*)
- 3 Si no tarongo, si no itōrō, nidoenō ndra amada chōda.
- 4 Ba lō tabiniō ba ma'oewoera wanetoenō ba gōtō dania toeria Jehowa andrō ba fa'abōlōnia ba sa-hōlīhōli dōdōda chōnia, nilaoenia.
- 5 Noa sa i'asogō wamadoehoe'ō ba Ndراono Jakobo, ba no ibe'e go-roisa ba Ndراono Gizerāeli, ni'oroi'-ōnia chō ndra toeada, ena'ō la'o-mbacha'ō ba ndraonora.
- 6 Ena'ō la'ila ba gōtō dania, iraono andrō, si toemboc dania, ba ena'ō maoso da'ō, ba wanoetoenō mitooe, ba ndraonora.
- 7 Ena'ō tōtōnafōra Lowalangi, ba bōi olifoe ira zeboea andrō, nilaoe Lowalangi, ba ena'ō la'o'ō goroisania.
- 8 Ba bōi si mane ira toeara ira, niha si farōi ba samadaō li; niha si lō aro tōdō, saefa'aefa era'era chō Lowalangi. (*Moz. V. 32, 5. 6.*)
- Iraono Geferaji andrō, solohe fana, 9 ba wafanata, ba no moloi, me loeo wanoewō.
- Labōhōi wawoe'ocsā li andrō chō 10 Lowalangi ba lō edōna latōrō lala andrō chōnia, ba goroisa.
- Olifoe ira nilaoenia andrō ba sa-hōlīhōli dōdō andrō, nifa'ele'ōnia chōra.
- No ilaoe zahōlīhōli dōdō ba zi so 12 ira toeara, ba danō Miseraji, ba zalo'o ba Zoana. (*Jes. 19, 11.*)
- No ifabali nasi, ifatōrō ira; i'abe'e'ō 13 nasi, hoelō mba'a ba'a [fatambai]. (*Moz. II. 14, 21. 22.*)
- Ba ifasao ira, lawoeo, na ma'ōchō, 14 ba sara wongi dania, ba haga galitō. (*Moz. II. 13, 21.*)
- Isila gara ba danō si mate andrō, 15 ifabadoegō chōra zi hoelō nidanō seboea. (*Moz. II. 17, 6; Moz. IV. 20, 7-11.*)
- Ifangoemboe mbombo moroi ba 16 gara, ifangele nidanō, si hoelō ni-danō seboea.
- Ba latohoegō zoei wamazōchi horō 17 chōnia ba fangandrō fōnoe Wondrege zalaŵa, ba danō si mate.
- Latandraigō Lowalangi tōdōra, wa- 18 ngandrō gō somasi ira. (*Moz. II. 16, 3. Moz. IV. 11, 4.*)
- Lafatooe Lowalangi, lamanc : Hadia, i'ilā Lowalangi ifa'oli gōda, ba danō si mate?
- Hiza, no ibōzī gara, ba mangoemboe 20 nidanō chōnia, ahēle, mo'oengo; hadia, i'ilā gōi ibe'e gōda? Hadia i'ilā i'asogō ndriwo mbanoeania?"
- Andrō mofōnoe Jehowa, me irongō 21 da'ō, ba hoemola galitō ba Ndراono Jakobo, tesao wōnoe ba Ndراono Gizerāeli. (*Moz. IV. 11, 1.*)
- Mc lō mamati ira ba li Lowalangi 22 andrō, ba mc lō latōtōna wangorifi andrō chōnia.
- Ba i'oroi'ō ba lawoeo si jaŵa, ibo-kai mbawandroehō mbanoea si jaŵa. Moteoe „mana" ba chōra ibe'e, 24

- ena'ō la'ā, ibe'e chōra mbōra mba-noea si jaŵa. (*Moz. II. 16, 4. 14. 15.*)
- 25 Ō mala'ika gōra, dozi ira ; no ifa'-ohe'ō chōra mbalazo, fahōna.
- 26 Ifasoegi nangi moroi ba gatoe-mboecha, ba mbanoea, ba ifatōrō nangi moroi raja, ba wa'abōlōnia andrō.
- 27 Moteoe diwo ba chōra, ibe'e, hoelō gawoegawoe, ba fofo so'afi, hoelō nene ba mbewe nasi.
- 28 Ba daloe golombasewara i'echoegō, tefasoei nahiara.
- 29 Ba la'ā, ba maoeloe wa'aboesora ; ibe'e chōra zomasi ira.
- 30 Ba lō si dōhō na wangisōra andrō, so na ba mbawara gōra andrō,
- 31 ba tesao wōnoe Lowalangi chōra, ba iboenoe zesolo andrō chōra ōsa ba ibōzi tooe nono matoea Ndraono Gizeräeli. (*Moz. IV. 11, 33.*)
- 32 Ba latohoegō wanao horō, lō lai da'ō, lō mamati ira ba zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōria.
- 33 Ba ibe'e tajataja mbaŵara, tobali angī, ba dōfira, ba sata'oe ita wa'-alio. (*Moz. IV. 14, 23.*)
- 34 Na iboeboenoe ira, ba lazofoezofoe ia ; lafoeli ira, ba laforege wanga-loei Lowalangi.
- 35 Ba itōrō tōdōra, wa no we'ewe'e dō-dōra Lowalangi, wa sangorifi ja'ira Lowalangi Fondrege zalaŵa andrō.
- 36 Ba lahaogōhaogō mbewera chōria, ba lelara, ba solaoe faja chōria.
- 37 Ba lō aro dōdōra chōria, si farōi ira, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō chōria.
- 38 Ba ja'ia, ba sahachō tōdō, i'efa'ō lalōra andrō ba lō ifakiko ira ; asese i'älōsi wōnoenia, ba lō iforege wamaosi tōdōnia.
- 39 Itōrō sa tōdōnia, wa no ōsi niha ira, wa angī, silalō misa ba si lō mangaweli. (*Sin. 103, 14-16.*)
- 40 Ha me oega molawā ira chōria, ba danō si mate andrō, ha me oega laboesi dōdōnia ba danō si lō niha-niha ! (*Moz. IV. 14, 22.*)
- 41 Lō dōhō latandraigō Lowalangi,
- afōchō bacha dōdō ni'amoni'ō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, labe'e. Lō itōrō tōdōra wa'abōlō dangania, 42 ba he baŵa andrō, me i'efa'ō ira ba danga nemalira.
- Me ilaoe dandra andrō chōria, ba 43 danō Miseraji ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, ba ndraso Zoana. (*A. 12.*)
- No ibali'ō do nidanō seboea chōria, 44 awō mbombo, fa tebai labadoe. (*Moz. II. 7, 19. 20.*)
- Ifa'amōi chōria ndri manoe, si ma- 45 nga ja'ira ; ba talaho, famakikora. (*Moz. II. 8, 2. 20.*)
- Ibe'e ō lamaneoa mboea danō chōria, 46 ba ō damo gōlōra. (*Moz. II. 10, 13.*)
- Ifabōzi'ō nagoe chōria teoe kara, ba 47 boea ara chōria teoe sab'e. (*Moz. II. 9, 25.*)
- Gōna teoe kara goerifōra ibe'e, ba 48 gōna zaerezaere mbiribirira ba sa-wīra.
- Ifatōrō chōria holahola wōnoenia 49 andrō ba fa'abao dōdō ba bachoe-bachoe dōdō ba famakao, awō ngawawā mala'ika samakiko.
- Ifolala wōnoenia andrō, lō itimba 50 wa'aetoe nosora, iloeloe ba wōchō waba. (*Moz. II. 9, 15.*)
- IBōzi fefoe nono si a'a ba danō 51 Miseraji, si a'a zabōlō andrō ba nose ma'oewoe Chamo. (*Moz. II. 12, 29.*)
- Ba awoe'a mbanoeania andrō, hoelō 52 mbiribiriri, ibe'e, ba ifasao ira, hoelō nikoebaloi, ba danō si mate andrō. (*Sin. 77, 21.*)
- Ihaogō wolohe ja'ira, fa bōi ata'oe 53 ira ; ba emalira andrō, ba no ibaloegō asi. (*Moz. II. 14, 19. 22. 27.*)
- Ba i'ohē ira ba danō ni'amoni'ō a- 54 ndrō chōria ; ba hili andre, ni'ochō-gō gambōlōnia. (*Moz. II. 15, 17.*)
- Ba itimba fōnara niha baero andrō ; 55 ifaosa tána chōria ba dahōdahō, ifatewoe ba nosera mado Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō.
- Ba latandraigō Lowalangi Fondrege 56 zalaŵa, la'andrō wōnoenia, ba lō la'o'ō wamadoehoc'ō andrō chōria.

- 57 La'erogō [Lowalangi], fabali, si mane ira-toeara ; labali'ō ira foeri, hoelō wana si falimo. (*Hos. 7, 16*).
 58 Ba labaosi dōdōnia, ba hilihili andrō chōra, afōchō bacha dōdōnia, labe'e ba nadoera andrō. (*Moz. I. 32, 21*).
 59 Ba irongo Lowalangi, ba mofōnoe ia, ba ifaoeloegō i'erogō Ndraono Gizeräeli.
 60 Ba ibōhōli nahiania andrō ba Zilo, ose andrō, si sosó ia ba niha. (*Sam. I. 1, 3; 4, 11*).
 61 Ba ibe'e niraboe wa'abōlōnia andrō; lachōminia andrō [*tawōla gamaboe'-oela li*], ba iloeloe ba danga nemali.
 62 Ba itooe'ō ba mbawa zi'oli mbanoeania andrō, mofōnoe ia ba dána chōnia.
 63 Ono matoea andrō chōnia, ba i'ā alitō, ba lō faloecha wanoenō ba walōŵa nono alawe chōnia.
 64 Mate ni'ō'ōtō gere andrō chōnia, ba lō mange'esi lacha mbanoea. (*Sam. I. 4, 17, 20*).
 65 Ba toke Zo'aja, hoelō zi no mōrō, hoelō zabōlō, si karaini wa'iki, wamadoe agoe.
 66 Ba itimba nemalinia andrō; aila ira, si lō aetoe, ibe'e.
 67 Ba i'erogō nose Ndraono Josefo andrō, tenga mado Geferajinitoejoe. (*4. 9*).
 68 Mado Joeda sa'ae itoéjoe, hili Ziona andrō, somasi ia. (*Nga'ōt. II. 6, 6*).
 69 Ba ilaoe ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, timba wa'alawā mbanoea si jaŵa wa'alawā, si mane tanō andrō, nilatania, si lō teboelō.
 70 Ba itoejoe genoninia andrō, Dawido andrō, ba zinga kandra mbiribiri ihalō. (*Sam. I. 16, 11, 12*).
 71 Ba nikoebalcinia biribiri si bohooe mo'ono ihalō, ena'ō ikoebaloi mbanoeania, ma'oewoe Jakobo, tâna chōnia andrō, Iraono Gizeräeli. (*Sam. II. 7, 8*).
 72 Ba ikoebaloi ira, dali wa'adolō dōdōnia andrō; ba enahōi dangania, wolohe ja'ira.

SINOENŌ 79.

I. Fangarōngarō, me no ladoe-doegō Jeroszalema emali. II. Fangandrō fangorifi.

- (*Faigi gōi: Sin. 74. Raz. II. 25*)
 Sinoenō ; chō Gasafo.
- I. He Lowalangi ! No laroegi 1
 dána chōoe niha baero ; no lata'-
 enōi gosali andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō ; no labali'ō adoedoela Jeroe-
 zalema andrō. (*Jer. 9, 11*).
 No labe'e ō wofo ba daloe mba- 2
 noeia mboto genonioe andrō, si mate. ba ō goetoe ndroe'oe, nōsi zatoelō
 tōdō andrō chōoe.
 No adoewa ndrora, hoelō nidanō, 3
 labe'e si tefasoei Jeroezalema, ba lō sogo'o.
 Fango'aja zahatō banoea ndra'aga, 4
 famahera ba fama'iki zi so ba ngaima. (*Sin. 44, 14*).
 He So'aja, heza iroegi, wa lō ma- 5
 malōmalō wōnoemō andrō? Hadia,
 moehola wa'afōchō ba dōdōoe
 andrō, si mane alitō ? (*Sin. 80, 5*).
 Ba niha baero, si lō mangila ja'-
 oegō, tandrōsaigō wa'abao dōdōoe
 andrō, ba ba nōri si lō mangarōfi
 li tōimō andrō. (*Jer. 10, 25*).
 Noa sa la'ā ma'oewoe Jakobo ba 7
 no ladoedoegō nahiara.
- II. Bōi be'e horōma golalōwa 8
 ndra toeama ; ta'ita'i faondragō
 chōma wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō,
 noa sa amomō sibai ndra'aga.
 Tologa, ja'oegō Lowalangi fangori- 9
 fima, bōrō doeria dōimō andrō ;
 orifi ndra'aga, ba efā'ō chōma ho-
 rōma, bōrō dōimō.
 Hana wa tola laŵa'ō niha baero : 10
 „Heza so Lowalangira ?“ Acha
 oroma ba niha baero, ba zi so ja'-
 aga, wolaoe balō ndro genonioe
 andrō, si no moefadoewa ! (*Sin. 42,*
4; 115, 2. Joēl. 2, 17).
 Acha iroegi dōgi dalingaoe fanga- 11
 rōngarō nikoeroe andrō; orifi mboe-
 noesō andrō, ba wa'abōlō dangamō.
 Fitoe winaeta soelōni ba zi so ba 12

ngaima, barō 'dotorā bācha, wa-
nō'aja andrō, fango'ajara ja'oegō,
ja'oegō So'aja. (*Sin. 137, 7.*)

- 13 Ba ja'aga, banoeaoe andre, biribiri
nikoebaloimō, ba lō mafamalōmalō
wangandrō saoha gölö chōoe, ba
madoenōdoenō doeriamō, götōgōtō
wa'ara.

SINOENŌ 80.

Fangarōngarō, me no awoewoe
mbanoea Lowalangi andrō: amae-
dola ūeūe nagoe, nitanō Lowala-
ngi.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali:
„Ladari mbōhō.” Famadoehoe'ō;
chō Gasafo; oemanō.

- 2 Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō koebalo
Ndraono Gizerāeli! Ja'oegō solohe
tanga Ndraono Josefo, nifolohē
biribiri! Sidadao jaŵa Keroebi,
oroma'ōgō!

- 3 Oroma'ō wa'abōlōoe tānō fōna
Ndraono Geferaji ba tānō fōna
Ndraono Mbenijami ba tānō fōna
Ndraono Manase! tologa!

- 4 He Lowalangi! foeli azōchi ndra'-
aga, ba fohaga mbawaoe, ena'ō
aceri ndra'aga! (*A. 7. 19.*)

- 5 He Jehovah, Lowalangi ngahōnō,
heza iroegi, wa mofōnōe ndra'oegō,
na mangandrō mbanoeamō?

- 6 Atoroē daŵa hōrō ba gō andrō,
nibe'ee chōra, ūfabadoegō chōra
daŵa hōrō, si no fahōna. (*Sin. 102,*
10.)

- 7 Ōbe'e amadōniŵa zi so ba ngaima
ndra'aga, ba la'o'aja ndra'aga si
fa'oedoe chōma.

- 8 He Lowalangi ngahōnō, foeli azōchi
ndra'aga, ba fohaga mbawaoe, ena'ō
aceri ndra'aga! (*A. 3. 19. Jes. 5,*
1-7. Hos. 10, 1.)

- 9 Ūeūe uagoe no ūdeha ba danō
Miseraji! no ūtimba niha baero,
ba no ūtanō ia.

- 10 No ūfonaha fōnania, ba moŵa'a ia,
ibaloegō danō.

- 11 Teloemō hili chōnia, ba ibaloegō
geresi Lowalangi andrō dahania.

Ibologō ndrahania, iroegi nasi ba 12
lewioňia, iroegi nidanō seboea andrō
[Oifarati].

Hana wa no ūdoedoegō gölinia, fa 13
lafafatō ia dozi sanōrō? (*Sin. 89, 42.*)
Isoelagō ia la'imbā'imba ba gatoea, 14
ba la'ā ia saliŵaliŵa ba danō.

He Lowalangi ngahōnō, ena'ō na 15
ōfoeli'ō! Faigi moroi ba zoroego
andrō, tanōmō andrō, nitanō dangaoe 16
kambōlō, ono andrō, ni'abe'e'ōmō
chōoe.

No iā alitō, no lafalo'o; ba wōnoe 17
mbawamō andrō mate ira.

Baloegō tangaoe niha gambōlōoe 18
andrō, ono niha andrō, ni'abe'e'ō-
mō chōoe.

Ba lō farōi ndra'aga' chōoe! Orifi 19
ndra'aga, ba ma'angarōfi li dōimō.

He Jehovah, Lowalangi ngahōnō, 20
foeli azōchi ndra'aga! Fohaga mba-
waoe, ena'ō aeri ndra'aga. (*A. 3. 7.*)

SINOENŌ 81.

I. Famaroēe ba wolaoe owasa chō
Lowalangi; ba II. ba wolo'ō niŵa'-
ōnia.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali 1
Gititi andrō; chō Gasafo.

I. Milaoē manoēnō chō Lowa-
langi fangabe'eda andrō. mi'omoe-
soi'ō dōdōmi ba chō Lowalangi
Jakobo.

Milaoē manoēnō ba mibōzī garamba, 3
mifoli ngawalō mbiola, somasi ita.
Milaoē zoeroene, ba wasoelōna, ba 4
ba doeli, ba mbaŵa gowasa andrō
chōda. (*Moz. III. 23, 24. 34.*)

Hoekoe sa da'ō ba Ndراono Gize-
raeli, nifachoi Lowalangi Jakobo. 5

Ba wamadoehoe'ō ihonogōi ba chō
Josefo, me mōi ia, me itōrō danō
Miseraji. No oerongo li, si lō oe'ila,
(imane):

„No oeheta noro andrō ba hoeloe-
nia, no aheta ba dangania ragaraga
andrō.

Ne mangarōngarō ndra'oegō, ba 8

- wamakao andrō, ba no oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō; no oetema lioe, moroi ba mbaloebaloe mbanoea andrō; no oetandraigō'ō ba nidanō wasosota andrō. (*Moz. II. 17, 7. Moz. I V. 20, 13.*)
- 9 II. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba da'oefadoehoe'ō chōmi. Ena'ō na mifondrondrongo chōgroe, ja'ami Iraono Gizeräeli!
- 10 Bōi faloecha ba chōmi Lowalangi bō'ō, ba bōi mangalocloe ami ba Lowalangi Ndrawa, baero. (*Moz. II. 20, 2, 3.*)
- 11 Ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangimō, si no molohi mijawa ja'oegō, moroi ba danō Miseraji; faboka mbawaoe, da'oefo'ōsi.
- 12 Ba lō nifondrondrongo mbanoeagoe ligoe, ba lō ni'o'ō Ndraono Gizeräeli chōgroe.
- 13 Ba no oeloeloe ira; ba wa'abe'e dōdōra andrō, ba latōrō nichoi dōdōra. (*Hal. zin. 14, 16.*)
- 14 Ena'ō na lafondrondrongo chōgroe banoeagoe andrō, ena'ō na latōrō lala andrō chōgroe Iraono Gizeräeli!
- 15 Ba lō ara, ba oehöndrōgō zi fa'oe-doe chōra, ba oelaoe ba zamakao ja'ira andrō.
- 16 Ba fahoewoc ena'ō chōra zi fatioe tōdō chō Jehowa, ba lō teboelō ira, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- 17 Ba oebalazoi cna'ō ira fache si sō-chi, ba oe'aboesoi'ō ami ūe ūani moroi ba dōgi gara. (*Moz. V. 32, 13.*)
- SINOENÖ 82.
- Famarooe sangoehoekoe, ba wamatrō hoekoe satcelō.
- Sinoenö; ehō Gasafo.
- 1 No so Lowalangi ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, sangoehoekoe ia, ba hoenō Lowalangi (sangoehoekoe) andrō. (*A. 6.*)
- 2 „Ha wa'ara na mibalia'ō hoekoe, wango'awōgroe solaoe si lō sōchi? (*Moz. V. 1, 17.*)
- 3 Mi'ohe ba lala hoehoeo zide'ide andrō ba hoehoeo zi lō ama, si lō ina; mitolo nifikao ba si noemana, ba mi'atoelō'ō. (*Jes. 1, 17.*)
- Mi'efa'ō zide'ide ba si noemana, mi'efa'ō ia bā danga zolaoe si lō sōchi andrō."
- 5 Lō la'ilā hadia ia ba lō sabotō ba dōdōra, ba zogōmigōmi lalara; andrō hoemeocheoe latalata danō fefoe.
- 6 Ja'o zangoema'ō: „Lowalangi ami, ono Wondrege zalaŵa ami fefoe. (*A. 1. Moz. II. 21, 6. Joh. 10, 34.*)
- Ba mate zoei ami, fa'amate niha, ba fa'atekiko zalaŵa andrō wa'atēkomi dania."
- 7 Faoso Lowalangi, hoekoe goeli danō, ja'oegō sa atō zochō fefoe soi niha !
- SINOENÖ 83.
- Fangandrō chō Lowalangi, ba wanolo, ba zi fa'cedoe ba mbanoeania andrō.
- Sinoenö; chō Gasafo.
- He Lowalangi, bōi si lō liwaliwa ndra'oegō, bōi si lō hdehede, ba bōi sahono manō, ja'oegō Lowalangi!
- Hiza sa, fagoeagoea zi fa'oe-doe chōoe, ba fajaŵa zi fatioe tōdō chōoe.
- La'aloei lala, ba wangalani banoeaoc, la'onechesi; mamagōlō ira, ba wolaoe ba nirorogōmō andrō. (*Sin. 27, 5; 35, 20.*)
- Lamane: „Talaboe! tahori ira, ena'ō adoedoe ira, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō.”
- Mamagōlō sa'ae ira, ha sara dōdō, lafabōbō ira oedoemō.
- Ōsi nose Ndraono Gedomo andrō ba ōsi nose Ndraono Zima'eli. Iraono Moabi ba ma'oweo Hagara; Iraono Gebala ba Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Gamaleki ba Dawa Wilisiti, fabaja banoea Diro andrō.
- 8 Ba no lafabōbō ira gōi chōra Dawa Asiria andrō, no tobali ta'io ma'oweo Loti ira.

- 10 Laoe chōra, si máne folaoemō ba Ndraono Midiano no, si mane chō Zisera ba si mane chō Jabino no, ba mbcwe Gizona! (*Sangoehoek.* 7, 22; 4, 15, 21, 23).
- 11 Nihori no ba Gendrora, si no tobali obouela, fangatabō zinanō ba danō.
- 12 Fatōrō ba zalaŵara nifatōrō chō Gorebi no ba chō Zebi ba chō Zeba ba chō Zalamoena, ba nibajoini andrō chōra, fefoe. (*Sangoehoek.* 7, 35; 8, 21).
- 13 Sangoema'ō : „Tahalō chōda naha Lowalangi.” (*Sin.* 74, 8).
- 14 He Lowalangigoe, bali'ō zi hoelō tawoejoe nangi ira, si máne dami wache ba nangi.
- 15 Si mane alitō, na achozi gatoea, ba si máne holahola galitō, na itōrō hili.
- 16 Ōmanō wolohi ja'ira angi andrō chōoe, ba ūfeta'oe ira angi sabōlō chōoe.
- 17 Hawoei mbawara fa'aila, ena'ō lasofoe dōimō, ja'oegō Jehowa.
- 18 Alacha aila ira, ba alacha tobali dōdōra, si lō mammalōmalō; hana na aila ira ba hana na tekiko.
- 19 Ba acha aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ha ja'oegō zotōi Jehowa, wa ha ja'oegō Wondrege zalaŵa ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*Hos.* 12, 6).
- SINOENŌ 84.
- Fanoeno fe'amōi ba wamosoemange Lowalangi, ba Ndraono Gize-raēli.
- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō, dali Gititi, ba Ndraono Gora andrō; sinoenō. (*Nga'ot.* I, 26, 1).
- 2 Wa'asōchi nahiamō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa ngahōnō!
- 3 Hoemoeloc dōdōgoe, ba we'amōi ba golajama Jehowa andrō, olifo. Tōdōgoe ba ūsigoe ma'iki, wangondrasí Lowalangi saoeri andrō. (*Sin.* 42, 3, 5).
- 4 No isōndra nahia siliwi, ba kata-waena, ba no isōndra gazoeni chōnia, ba nifonahara onora; na ha wa-
- me'e soemange andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ngahōnō, razogoe ba Lowa-langigoe. (*Sin.* 5, 3).
- Ja'ahowoe zonahia ba nomo andrō chōoe, lasoeno na ndra'oegō dania. (*Sin.* 65, 5).
- Ja'ahowoe, niha, si no mangai fa'-abōlōnia ja'oegō: lō olifoe ira lala nitōrō andrō.
- Na latōrō ndraso andrō si lō idanō, ba labali'ō si so oemboe; ihawoei howoehowoe teoe sahoelō andrō.
- Mowaōwaō ira, ba tedooedooe wa'-abōlō, ba tānō fōna Lowalangi ba Ziona so ira.
- (Lamane :) He Lowalangi ngahōnō, fondrondrongo wangandrōgoe! Be'e ba dōdōe, ja'oegō, Lowalangi Jakobo!
- Faigi lala, ja'oegō Lowalangi ba-loesema, ba faigi mbawa nibajoini-mō andrō. (*Sin.* 72, 15).
- Sōchi zi ha ma'oma'ochō ba gola-jamamō, moroi ba zi hōnō ngaloeo bō'ō. Omasido ba mbagi nora ba nomo Lowalangigoe mōrōdo, moroi ba nomo zi so horō so nahagoe. (*Sin.* 27, 4).
- Loeo ba balocse Jehowa, Lowalangi. I'a'eboea dōdō ba lachōmi ifa'ema Jehowa. Lō zi lō ibe'e zi sōchi ba zanōrō lala satoelō. (*Sin.* 3, 4; 34, 11).
- Hc Jehowa ngahōnō! Ja ahawoe niha, sanōtōna chōoe.

SINOENŌ 85.

I. I'andrō wa'ebaea dōdō Lowa-
langi sanoenō andrō. II. I'ilā gōtō
sohahaoe dōdō.

- Chō docka wanoenō andrō, nilaoe Ndraono Gora andrō; sinoenō.
- I. No ahachō dōdōoe mbanoeaoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, no ū'oe manga woeli nira'oe andrō, ma'oewoe Jakobo.
- No ūbe'e acfa lalō mbanoeaoe andrō, ba horōra fefoc, ba no ūba-loegō. (*Sin.* 89, 50).
- No ūtaha wa'abao dōdōoe ba no

- ōbōhōli wa'aoechoe wōnoemō andrō. 5
 5 Foeli asōchi ndra'aga, ja'oegō Lowalangi sangorifi ja'aga, ba bōhōi wa lō sōchi dōdōoe chōma !
 6 Hadia, iroegi zi lō aetoc edōna mōfōne'ō chōma? hadia, lō mamōhōi wōnoemō andrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara? (Sin. 77, 8).
 7 Hadia, lō ūfoeli ū'orifiga, ena'ō omoeso dōdō mbanoeaoe andrō chōoe?
 8 Oroma'ō chōma wa'eboea dōdōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ; ba be'e boealamō chōma wangorifi andrō chōoe.
 9 II. Da'oefondrongondrongo hadia niwā'ō Lowalangi, Jehowa ; ifaboe'oe sa wa'ohahaoe dōdō ba mbanoeania ba ba zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia ; ba bōi lafoeli ira ba wajafaja. (Sin. 72, 3).
 10 Si ndreohoe, no ahatō wangorifi andrō chōnia, ba zangata'oefi ja'ia, ena'ō monahia zoei lachōmi ba dānōma andre.
 11 Faonda ira wa'eboea dōdō wa'adoehoe, fa'ago bawa ira wa'atoelō wa'ohahaoe dōdō.
 12 Aoeri moroi barō danō wa'adoehoe, ba ifaigi moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa fa'atoelō.
 13 Fefoe hadia ia zi sōchi ibe'c Jehowa, ba i'oro'ō mboea zinanō chōnia tanōma andre.
 14 Mowaōwaō fōnania wa'atoelō, itōngōni lala nibekainia.

SINOENŌ 86.

- I. Fangandrō ba wa'aboe dōdō.
 II. Fanoeno Lowalangi, si no shachō tōdō.

Fangandrō Dawido.

- 1 I. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fondrondrongo chōgoe ; no saboe tōdō ndra'o ba si noe-mana.
 2 Rorogō nosogoe, mc no satoelō tōdō ndra'o ; tolo genonimō, sanōtōna chōoe, ja'oegō Lowalangigoe ! (Sin. 18, 21-27).
 3 Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, So'aja, chōoe

- sa moe'ao ndra'o, ma'ōma'ōchō. (Sin. 6, 3).
 Omoesoi'ō dōdō genonioe ; chōoe sa oefaōga dōdōgoe, So'aja. Me no si sōchi tōdō ndra'oegō, ba me sebolo tōdō, ja'oegō So'aja, ba me no fahōna wa'eboea dōdōoe ba zi angarōfi li ja'oegō, fefoe. (A. 15). Be'e ba dōdōoe wangandrōgoe, Jchowha, ba fondrondrongo li we'ao-goe andre.
 Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, na ba'wa wa'afōchō chōgoe, ūfondrondrongo sa ligoe. (Sin. 50, 15). Lō Lowalangi si mane ja'oegō, ja'oegō So'aja, ba lō si mane folaoemō andrō. (Sin. 71, 19). Dozi soi, niwōwōimō andrō, ba mōi dania mangaloeloe chōoe, ja'oegō So'aja, awō wamosuemange tōimō andrō. Me no seboca ndra'oegō ba me solaoe sahōlīhōli dōdō ; ha ja'oegō Lowalangi.
 Ombacha'ō chōgoe lala andrō chōoe, 11 Jehowa, ena'ō oetōrō ia, ba zi fadoehoe dōdōoe ; osambalō'ō dōdōgoe ba wangata'oefi tōimō andrō. (Sin. 27, 11).
 II. Oc'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe, 12 ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangigoe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe, ba oesoeno dōimō, si lō aetoe.
 Me no cboea sibai dōdōoe chōgoe, 13 ba me no ū'efā'ō nosogoe ba mbaho mbanoea tooc andrō.
 He Lowalangi, no maoso chōgoe 14 zeboea fajawasa, ba la'aloei nosogoe sabōlō, si no oroedoe, ba lō ba dōdōra ja'oegō.
 Ba Lowalangi sahachō tōdō ndra'oegō ba seboca tōdō, ja'oegō So'aja, sebolo tōdō ndra'oegō ba si no fahōna fa'asōchi dōdō ba fa lō farōi. (Moz. II. 34, 6).
 Otahōgō ndra'o ba eboea'ō dōdōoe 16 chōgoe ; be'e chō genonioe andre wa'abōlōoe ba tolo nono genonioe ira alawe andrō. (Sin. 116, 16). Fazōchi dandra ba chōgoe ba zi 17

sōchi, ena'ō la'ilā si fatioe tōdō
chōgōe, ba ena'ō aila ira, me no
ōtolo ndra'o, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba
me no ūrara dōdōgōe.

SINOENÖ 87.

Fanoeno Siona, banoea Lowala-
ngi andrō, sato niha.

Nilaoe Ndraono Gora andrō; si-
noenö.

- 1 Nitaroe'ōnia ba hili ni'amoni'ō a-
drō, —
- 2 I'omasi'ō Jehowa mbawa gōli Zion-
na andrō, moroi ba nahia ma'oewoe
Jakobo fefoe.
- 3 Si sōchi sibai doeriamō, ja'oegō
banoea Lowalangi.
- 4 Oetōtōi Rachaba [Miseraij] ba Ba-
beli, si no fa'ilā li chōgōe. Hiza
danō Wilisiti ba Tiro ba Aitiofia :
si no toemboe ba da'ō. (*Jes. 30, 7.*
Sin. 68, 32.)
- 5 Balamane dania bāmbanoea Ziona :
Oi ba chōra toemboe ira ba ja'ia
zangaro'ō ja'ira, Fondrege zala'wa
andrō.
- 6 I'erai dania soi niha andrō Jehowa,
ba itanō ba zoera : „Si no toemboe
ba da'ō.”
- 7 Ba manoenō ira ba molaja (ba
lamane) : Ba chōoe so goembroe
andrō chōgōe, fefoe.

SINOENÖ 88.

Fangarōngarō ba wa'aboe dōdō.

- 1 Sinoenö, nilaoe Ndraono Gora
andrō, chō doeka wanoeñ andrō,
dali ba wanoeñ „Mahalata” andrō;
famahaō; chō Hemano andrō, ma'-
oewoe Zera.
- 2 He Jehowa, Lowalangi sangorifi
ja'o, na loeo moe'aodo chōoe ba
zi bongi,
- 3 ba jamoeroegi ndra'oegō fanga-
ndrōgōe, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba
wangarōngarōgōe !
- 4 No afōli dōdōgōe wamakao, no
ahatō ba inbanoea tooe nosogoe.

Hoelō zilalō mitooe ba gohokoho, 5
wamaigi niha bō'ō ja'odo, hoelō
niha si no amomō ndra'odo.

No moeloeloe ndra'o, awō zi no 6
mate, hoelō niboenoe tooe, si no
moetanō, ba lewatō, si lō itōrō
tōdōoe sa'ae, si no ūtibō'ō.

No ūbe'e ndra'o ba gohokoho, ba 7
mbaho, ba zogōmigōmi, ba namō
ba nasi.

Chōgōe tohare wa'abao dōdōoe, ba 8
ōhawoei ndra'o doeloe andrō chōoe.
(*Sin. 42, 8.*)

No ūarōoe'ō chōgōe zi no fa'ilā li 9
chōgōe; no ogoro ira ndra'o ūbe'e;
si no moekoeroe ndra'o, ba tebai
aefada. (*A. 19. Sin. 31, 12; 38, 12.*)
Itoegoe abōsi hōrōgōe ba wamakao 10
andrō; oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō,
ja'oegō Jehowa, ero ma'ōchō, oe'o-
ro'ō dangagoe chōoe.

Hadia, ūfazōchi dandra ba zi no 11
mate? Hadia, ifoeli aoeri loemō, ba
wanoeñ ja'oegō ? (*Sin. 6, 6.*)

Hadia, ba lewatō lafatoenō wa'e-
boea dōdōoe, ba ba gawoewoecha
lafatoenō, wa si lō farōi ndra'oegō ?

Hadia, aboto ba dōdō dandra andrō 13
chōoe, ba zogōmigōmi, ba aboto
ba dōdō wa atoelōmō andrō ba
danō wa'olifoe ?

Ba ja'o, ba chōoe moe'aodo, ja'oegō 14
Jehowa; oehoelōhoelō wongi,
wangandrō chōoe.

Hana wa lō ba dōdōoe nosogoe, 15
ja'oegō Jehowa, ba hana wa ūbini'ō
chōgōe mbawaoe ?

Seboea akaola ndra'o ba si mate, 16
i'otarai iraono ndra'o; oetaha wa-
meta'oe andrō chōoe, ba lō lala
dōdōgōe.

No itōrōdo fōnoemō sabōlōbōlō a- 17
andrō, no terasa ndra'o ba gameta'-
oeñ andrō chōoe.

No te'oe'oe ndra'o chōnia, hoelō 18
na ba nidanō, ma'ōma'ōchō, no
tefasoei manō ndra'o chōnia.

No ūarōoe'ō chōgōe zi fahoewoe 19
chōgōe, fabaja awōgōe, lō oroma
zi no fa'ilā li chōgōe. (*A. 9.*)

SINOENŌ 89.

- I. Itōrō tōdō zanoenō andrō wa'-eboea dōdō Lowalangi. Isoeno wa'-abōlōnia ba fa'eboea dōdōnia. II. Itōrō tōdōnia gamaboe'oela li andrō, nifaboe'oee chō Dawido. III. Manga-rōngarō ia, me no awoewoe ma'-oewoe Dawido andrō, ba i'andrō, ena'ō ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō Lowalangi.
- (Faigi gōi Zam. II. 7, 8-16).
- 1 Famahaō chō Getano, ma'oewoe Zera.
 - 2 I. Da'oeseno wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara oe'ombacha'ō bewegoe andre, wa si lō farōi ndra'oegō.
 - 3 Noa sa ūmane : „Si lō aetoe wa'atedooe wa'eboea dōdō andrō“; ba mbanoea si jaŵa ū'aro'ō, wa lō farōi ndra'oegō.
 - 4 „No fawoe'oe li ndra'o chō nitoejogoe andrō, no fahōloe ndra'o chō genonigoe Dawido andrō: (Sin. 132, 11. Jes. 55, 3. Hal. zin. 2, 30).
 - 5 Iroegi zi lō aetoe lō oeboelō'ō madooemō andrō, iroegi nga'ōtō mitooe oe'a'aro'ō dadaomamō.“
 - 6 Ba lasoeno banoea si jaŵa zahōli-hōli dōdō andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō ba waloechata niha ni'amoni'ō.
 - 7 Ha niha atō ba lawoeo si jaŵa zi mane Jehowa? Ha niha zi mane Jehowa ba ndraono Lowalangi andrō? (Job. 1, 6).
 - 8 Sata'oe ita Lowalangi ba waloechata seboea ba niha ni'amoni'ō ba sihocha mbœe niha, fefoe zi tefasoei ja'ia.
 - 9 He Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, ha niha zi mane ja'oegō, salaŵa seboca? ba no tefasoei ndra'oegō wa lō farōi andrō, chōoe. (Sin. 115, 3).
 - 10 Ba dangaoe so hocha nasi andrō; na eboea ndrocloenia, ba ja'oegō zangahono. (Mat. 8, 26. Sin. 65, 8).
 - 11 Ja'oegō mcge zangoehocndragō Rachaba [Miseraji] andrō, hoelō niboe-

noe, tooe ba danō, no ūfazawili zi fa'oedoe chōoe tangaoe sabōlō andrō. (Sin. 87, 4). Chōoe mbanoea si jaŵa ba chōoe 12 gōi danō; oeli danō, ba ūsinia, ba ja'oegō mege zomboi. (Sin. 24, 1). Jōoe ba raja, ba ja'oegō zamazō-13 chi; Tabora ba Heremono ba lakanaini wa'iki, ba dōimō andrō. Sabōlō sibai mboelōchamō ba sabc'e 14 dangaoe, ba no alaŵa gambōlōe andrō. Fa'atoelō ba fa'adōlō dajadaja da-15 daomamō andrō; ba sanaro fōnaoe wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'adoehoe. (Sin. 97, 2). Ja ahawoe soi, sangila ma'iki; sa-16 nōrō lalara ba haga mbawaoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa. Ba dōimō andrō lakanaini wa'iki, 17 si lō mamalōmō ba wa'atoelōmō andrō salawa ira. Fa'amoadeo wa'abōlōra ndra'oegō, 18 ba ba wa'asōchi dōdōoe andrō alaŵa dandroera andrō. Chō Jehowa sa mbaloesema andrō, 19 ba chō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba Ndراو- no Gizerāeli razoma. (Sin. 47, 10). II. Me no andrō, ba no moehede 20 ndra'oegō ba zatoelō tōdō andrō chōoe, ba gangilata, ūmane : „No oetolo zabōlō, no oebali'ō salaŵa nono matoea, ono mbanoea. (A. 4. Sam. I. 13, 14). No oesōndra genonigoe Dawido a-21 ndrō, no oebajoini ia fanicha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe. (Sam. I. 16, 13). Lō aefa dangagoe chōnia, ba i'a-22 be'e'ō ia boelōchagoe. Lō tola ilimo ia si fatioe tōdō, ba 23 lō tola ifakao ia si lō atoelō. Oefoefoe dania fōnania zi fa'oedoe 24 chōnia, ba oebōzi tooe zi fatioe tōdō chōnia. I'o'awōgō ia fa lō farōi ndra'o ba 25 fa'eboea dōdōgoe andrō; ba ba dōi-goe dania alaŵa dandroenia andrō. (Sam. I. 2, 10. Sin. 132, 17). Oefababaja'ō chōnia nasi, ba iba-26

- baja mboto nidanō kambōlōnia ja'ia, no ō'omoesoi'ō dōdō zi fatioe oebe'e. (*Sin. 72, 8.*)
- 27 Imane dania wangarōfi li ja'o : .Amagoe ndra'oegō, Lowalangigoe ba fangabe'e dōdōgōe, ba wangori-figoe andrō.' (*Sam. II. 7, 14.*)
- 28 Ba ja'o gōi, oebe'e si a'a ia, fondrege zalaŵa ba goeli danō.
- 29 Iroegi zi lō aetoe, lō oebelō'ō chōnia wa'ebœa dōdōgōe andrō, ba bōi awoe'a wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia. (*Jes. 54, 10.*)
- 30 Ba lō oebe'e aetoe nga'ōtōnia, ba dadaomania, ba fa'ara mbanœa si jaŵa oebe'e.
- 31 Na la'erogō goroisagoe ononia, na lō latōrō lala andrō, chōgoc ;
- 32 na la'o'aja gamachoitagoe ba na lō la'o'ō goroisagoe,
- 33 ba oe'otoe'ō ira bōzibōzi ba horōra andrō, ba famakao ba lalōra.
- 34 Ba lō'ō zoei oebelō'ō chōnia wa'ebœa dōdōgōe, lō oelimo ia, lō farōi ndra'o.
- 35 Lō oe'o'aja wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgoc, ba lō oewoc'ai niŵa'ōgōe.
- 36 Sambalō si fahōloe ndra'o ba wa'atoelōgōe andrō, si ndroehoendroe-hoe lō oelimo Dawido andrō.
- 37 Lō tola aetoe nga'ōtōnia ; ba dadaomania, ba hoelō loeo, fōnagoe. (*Sin. 72, 17.*)
- 38 Si mane baŵa si jaŵa lō teboelō ia, ba lō farōi zamadoehoe'ō andrō ba mbanœa jaŵa." (*Moz. I. 9, 13.*)
- 39 III. Ba noa sa'ac ōtibo'ō, ba no lō ba dōdōoe : no mofōnoe ndra'oegō chō nibajoinimō andrō. (*Sin. 44, 10-25; 74, 79.*)
- 40 No ōositengagō wawoe'oesa li andrō chō genonie andrō, no ōhoe-n̄dragō tooe zaemboenia.
- 41 No ōdoedoegō gōli andrō chōnia fefoe, no ūbalī'ō adoedocla hatinia andrō.
- 42 Larabœ hadia ia chōnia dozi san-nōrō, no tobali fama'iki ia ba zi so ba ngainia. (*Sin. 80, 13.*)
- 43 No ūalaŵa'ō gambōlō zamakao ja'ia, no ū'omoesoi'ō dōdō zi fatioe tōdō chōnia, fefoe.
- No ūbc'e mangandraoeli mbawa wō-dania, ba lō ni'abe'e'ōmō ja'ia ba wanoeŵō.
- No ūbc'e taja lachōminia, ba no ūsō'agō dadaomania.
- No ūambōsi chōnia mbaŵa wa'ono 46 matoea, no ūbaloegō manō ia fa'-aila.
- Ha wa'ara na sa, wa lō mamalō- malō ūbini'ō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Je-howa ? Ba ha wa'ara na moehola wōnemō andrō, hoelō galitō? (*Sin. 85, 6.*)
- Tōrō tōdōoe, wa lō anaoenaoe nosogoe andre ; he wisa wa lō boto andrō, ba nifazōchhoe ono niha fefoe. (*Sin. 90, 9, 10.*)
- Heza so niha, saoeri manō, si lō mangila fa'amate, sangefa'ō be-choenia ba wa'abōlō mbanœa tooe andrō ?
- Hezo wa'ebœa dōdōoe fōna, ja'oegō 50 So'aja, nifaboc'oemō chō Dawido, fahōloesa, ba wa lō farōi ndra'oegō ? (*Sin. 85, 2.*)
- Tōrō tōdōoe, Se'aja, wa'aila geno-nimō andrō, wa ocloe'i wango'aja niha sato, soja soi.
- Sanandrawa — si fa'ocdoe chōoe, 52 Jehowa, sanandrawaisi lahe nibajoinimō andrō.
- Nisoeno Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe. 53 Ja doe hoe, Ja doe hoc ! (*Sin 41, 14.*)

IV.

SINOENŌ 90.

I. Famasoegi wa si lō aetoe Lowalangi, awō wa si lō boto niha, wa lō anaoe nosonia ba goeli danō.

II. Fangandrō fa'ebœa dōdō.

Fangandrō genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze.

I. He So'aja! Saŵatōma ndra'-oegō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. 1
Me lō'ō na si toembœ hili, me lō 2 niwōwōimō na tanō, awō golia oeli

- danō fefoe, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba no Lowalangi ndra'oegō.**
- 3 Ófoeli óbalí'ō gawoegawoe niha, ba ófoeli ówa'ō : Mifa'aso ami, ono niha! (*Sangomb. I, 4; 12, 7.*)
- 4 Hoelō zi ma'óchō menewi, na no noemalō ia, si manō chōoe zi hōnō fache, hoelō zango'ōfa zi sara wongi. (*Fet. II, 3, 8.*)
- 5 Óhanigō ira, fangifi irá ; ba na māhemoloe mbanoea, ba hoelō ndroe'oe, si foeli molöndroe. (*Sin. 102, 12; 103, 15. Job. 14, 2. Jes. 40, 6, 7.*)
- 6 Sobowo si hoelō wongi ba soboeloe, ba na tānō owi, ba lataba ia ba aleoe.
- 7 Fōnoemō andrō sa zi manga ja'aga ba ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō tekeani ndra'aga.
- 8 Horōma no óbe'e ba gamaoedoemō, ba folaoema si lō oroma, ba no óbe'e ba haga mbawamō andrō.
- 9 Tajataja sa mbongima fefoe, ba wa'abao dōdōoe andrō; hoelō deatea mbewe wa'anoemalō ndrōfima andrō.
- 10 Fa'anaoe nosoma andrō, ba fitoe ngafoeloe fache, ba na anaoe, ba wāloë ngafoeloe fache, ba si sōchnia, ba fangerege dōdō ba fāmakao, si foelōi ia wa'anoemalō, sihombo ndra'aga. (*Sangomb. I, 3, 8.*)
- 11 Ha niha zaboto ba dōdō fa'abōlō wōnoemō andrō, ba fa'abao dōdōoe andrō, wangata'oefi ja'ia ?
- 12 **Fahaō ndra'aga ba wangerai bōngima, ena'ō masōndra dōdō satoeatoea.** (*Sin 39, 5.*)
- 13 II. Foeli'ō, Jehowa : Ha lō ara'ō ! ba hachōsi tōdō genonimō andre.
- 14 Hoelō wongi aboesoi'ō ndra'aga fa'-ebœa dōdōoe andrō, ba owoeawœa dōdōma ba omoeso dōdōma, sagōtō ja'aga.
- 15 Omoesoi'ō dōdōma, ndrohoegō mba-wā, si mane me óhōndrōgō ndra'aga mege, ba ndrohoegō ndrōfi, si mane me ma'ilā zi lō sōchi.
- 16 Oroma'ō ba genonimō halōwōoe
- andrō, ba oroma'ō lachōmioe ba ndraonora.
- Ja oroma chōma wa'asōchi dōdō Zo'aja, Lowalangima, chōma ; tolo ndra'aga ba halōwō dangama andrō; ja'ia, ba halōwō dangama andrō tologa !
- SINOENÖ 91.
- Fanōtōna fanolo Lowalangi, na so wamakiko ba fangaboe dōdō.
- Sonahia barō mba'aba'a andrō chō Wondrege zalaŵa andrō, da'ō zahono ba loemō Wondrege zabōlō andrō.**
- Oemane chō Jehowa : „Saŵatōgoe ndra'oegō ba hatigoe, Lowalangigoe, tōtōna fōgoe!”** (*Sin. 18, 3.*)
- I'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba dandrawā andrō chō zolaoe tandrawā wofo, ba i'orifi'ō ba wōchō waba famoenoe andrō. (*Sin. 124, 7.*)
- Ibaloegō ndra'oegō afinia, ba barō gafinia andrō aoeri ndra'oegō; no ba'aba'a ba baloese zi doehoe andrō chōnia.
- Lō tola ata'oe ndra'oegō gameta'-oē andrō ba zi bongi, ba he ono wana sanōrō, na ma'óchō.
- Fōchō wāba andrō, sanōrō sogōmī-gōmī, tece mbanoea andrō, famakiko na laloeo.
- He hōnō zi mate ba ngaimō, ba he foeloe ngahōnō zi mate ba gambō-lōoe, ba ja'oegō, ba lō gōna.
- Ha hōrōoe zangila, ba anehe'ō wāmasoelō andrō ba zolaoe si lō sōchi. (*Sin 54, 9.*)
- Me no ówa'ō : „Ja'oegō sa'ae dōtō-fānōgōe, Jehowa ;” Fondrege zalaŵa andrō no óbe'e saŵatōoe.
- Lō itōrō ndra'oegō saboe dōdōoe, ba lō ihatō'ō ia ba noseoe famakao.
- Iŵa'ō ba mala'ika andrō chōnia, ba chōmō andrō, ena'ō larorogō ndra'oegō, ba lalamō andrō fefoe. (*Mat. 4, 6.*)
- Lataja dania tangara ndra'oegō, fa bōi manendre gaheoe ba gara.
- Óhoendrahoendra . tooe zingo ba

- oelō sosōfoe, amama barō gaheoe
nono zingo, awō naga. (*Loek. 10, 19*).
 14 „Me i'omasi'ō ndra'o, andrō oe'orifi ia,
oe'efa'ō ia, me no aboto ba dōdōnia dōigoe andrō.
 15 Na i'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba oefondrondrongo chōnia, awōnia ndra'o ba wamakao; oe'efa'ō ia ba tetoria ia oebe'e.
 16 Oe'aboesoi'ō ia fa'anaoe noso, ba anehe ia wangorifi andrō chōgoe oebe'e.”

SINOENŌ 92.

I. Famasoegi fanoeno Lowalangi, wamaigi folaoenia andrō. II. ba famaigi famatōrōnia niha.

- 1 Fanoenō na loeo sabato.
 2 I. Si sōchi, na te'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, ba na masoeno dōimō, ja'oegō Fondrege zalaŵa. (*Sin. 147, 1*).
 3 Na te'ombacha'ō wa'ebœa dōdōoe, na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō, ba zi bongi.
 4 Ba zi foeloe sinali ba ba mbiola nitika, seboea, ba folaoe somasi ita, ba mbiola nitika, side'ide. (*Sin. 33, 2*).
 5 Me ō'omoeso'iō dōdōgoe, ja'oegō Jehowa folaoelaoemō andrō; ma'iki dōdōgoe ba halōwō dangaoe andrō (*Sin. 104, 24. Jes. 55, 9*).
 6 Halōwō seboea halōwōmō andrō, Jehowa! No anaoe sibai gera'eramō andrō.
 7 Ba niha si lō tōdō, ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba ba zambō tōdō, ba lō fangila.
 8 Na manōi zeboea horō andrō, hoelō ndroe'oe ba danō, ba na mobowo zamazōchi si lō sōchi, ba ena'ō te-fakiko ira, si lō fangorifi. (*Sin. 37, 2*).
 9 Ba ja'oegō, ba si no salaŵa, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ja'oegō Jehowa! (*Sin. 97, 9*).
 10 II. Hiza sa zi fa'oedoe chōoe, Jehowa! hiza sa zi fa'oedoe chōoe,

tekiko ; nifazaewe dania fefoe zamazōchi si lō sōchi.
 Ba tandroegoe, ba ō'alaŵa'ō, si 11 mane tandroe gorōbao; tehawoei ndra'o fanicha samohoea. (*Sin. 23, 5*).

Omoeso dōdōgoe wamaigi sanarogō 12: ja'o andrō; ba omoeso dōdōgoe wamondrongo he wisa ba zi maoso oedoegoe andrō, safōchō tōdō chōgoe. (*Sin. 91, 8*).

Satoelō, ba manōi, hoelō dōwoea, 13 eboea ia, hoelō geresi ba hili Libano. (*Sin. 52, 10*).

Nitanō ba nomo Jehowa, ba mo 14 bowo ba golajama Lowalangida andrō. (*Sin. 84, 3*).

Molewiō na ba wa'atoea, ba fahōna 15 nidanō dōla ba moboeloe si bohooe. (*Sin. 1, 3*).

Ba wangombacha fa'adōlō dōdō 16 Jehowa, we'ewe'e andrō chōgoe, ba lō si lō atoelō ba chōnia. (*Moz. V. 32, 4*).

SINOENŌ 93.

Fanoeno lachōmi Lowalangi ba fa'abōlōnia.

No razo Jehowa, no monoecha ia 1 lachōmi; noecha Jehowa, ba fa'abōlō, no i'olembe. Ba aro sa'ae danō, lō mangiwa. (*Moz. II. 15, 18, Sin. 97, 1; 99, 1; 96, 10*).

No aro dadaomamō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara sa'ae; ja'oegō, ba si otarai zi lō bōrōta ae. 2

Moegosogoso nidanō, Jehowa; tesao wegosogoso nidanō, tesao we'oegoe'oegoe nidanō. 3

Ba abōlō moroi ba wegosogoso nidanō seboea Jehowa si jaŵa, abōlō moroi ba ndroeloe nasi andrō, sa-be'e sibai. 4

Arosibai wamadoehoe'ō andrō chōoe si nangea ni'amoni'ō nomomō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 19, 8-11*). 5

SINOENŌ 94.

- I. Fangandrō chō Lowalangi, so-laoe balō ba zi lō sōchi andrō. II. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zanōtōna fanolo-chōnia.
- 1 I. He Lowalangi solaoe balō, ja'-oegō Jehowa! He Lowalangi salaoe balō, oroma'ōgō! (Moz. V. 32, 35).
 - 2 Faoso, sangoehoekoe ōsi goeli danō, be'e zoelō ba zeboea hoeho andrō! (Moz. I. 18, 25).
 - 3 Ha wa'ara zeboea horō andrō, Jehowa! ha wa'ara omoeso dōdō ze-boea horō andrō?
 - 4 Lalaoe hoeho fajaŵasa, lasoeno ira dozi samasōchi si lō sōchi.
 - 5 Larasa mbanoeaoe andrō, Jehowa, ba lafalangōgō dána chōoe andrō.
 - 6 Laboenoe lacha mbanoea, awō zi fatewoe andrō, ba la'e'eli zi lō ama, si lō ina.
 - 7 Ba lamane: „Lō i'ilā Jehowa, lō anehe Lowalangi Jakobo.” (Sin. 10, 11).
 - 8 Mibe'e ba dōdōmi, ja'ami si lō tōdō ba niha andre; ba ja'ami sowōhō mowa, ba ha wa'ara atoeatoea ami? (Sin. 92, 7).
 - 9 Samataro tōgi dalinga andrō, hadia lō irongo? Sombōi hōrō andrō, hadia, lō i'ilā? (Moz. II. 4, 11).
 - 10 Sangotoe'ō soi niha, hadia, lō ilaoe mbalō? Ja'iá, samahaō niha ba wa'-aboto ba dōdō?
 - 11 I'ilā gera'era niha Jehowa. wa no si lō boto. (Kor. I. 3, 20).
 - 12 II. Ja ahowoc niha, ni'otoe'ōmō, ja'oegō Jehowa, nifahaōmō ba goroisā andrō chōoe! (Sin. 19, 12-14. Job. 5, 17).
 - 13 Ba wamaigi chōnia sahono ia, na baŵa wamakao, gasagasa wa techao gohokoho ba zeboea horō andrō. (Sin. 37, 7).
 - 14 Lō'ō sa itibo'ō mbanoeania Jehowa, ba lō farōi ia ba dána chōnia andrō.
 - 15 Mangawoeli sa ba wa'atoelō hoekoe andrō, ba la'o'ō ia dozi sadēlō tōdō.

Ha niha zi mōi belebelegoe, ba ze- 16
boea horō andrō, ba ha niha za-nolo ja'o, ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi? Na tengā Jehowa zanolo ja'o me- 17
na'o, ba te no iroegi danō si lō liwaliwa nosogoe andre. (Sin. 115, 17).

Na oemane: „Ahele gahegōe”, ba 18
itoewoe ndra'o fa'ebœa dōdōoe a-ndrō, ja'oegō Jehowa.

Ba wa'oja ngawalō wa'aboe dōdō- 19
goe andrō, ba i'okafoei dōdōgoe fo-ndrarō tōdō andrō chōoe. (Kor. II. 1, 4, 5).

Hadia, fabōbō chōoe dadaoma wa- 20
makiko andrō, sombōi fangaboe dōdō, samali'ō hoekoe?

Lahawoei noso zatoelō andrō, ba 21
la'etoe'ō hoekoe zi lō horō.

Ba belebelegoe Jehowa, ba we'ewe'e 22
dōdōgoe Lowalangigoe, sawatōgoe.

Isoelōni chōra horōra ba ifakiko ira. 23
bōrō walōsōchira andrō, ifakiko ira
Jehowa, Lowalangida.

SINOENŌ 95.

I. Famaroee ba wanoeno Lowa-langi. II. Famanglama, fa bōi la'-abe'e'ō dōdō.

I. Talaboe, ta'omoesoi'ō dōdōda 1
ba chō Jehowa, talaoe ma'iki, bōrō we'ewe'e dōdōda andrō ba wango-rifi!

Ta'ondrasi ia wangandrō saoha gōlō, 2
ta'omoesoi'ō dōdōda chōnia ba zi-noenō.

Lowalangi seboea sa Jehowa, razo 3
seboea, jaŵa Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe.
(Sin. 96, 4).

Si so ba danga hoenō danō andrō, 4
sochō zoezoe hili jaŵa.

Sochō asi andrō; ja'ia zamazōchi; 5
ba tanō sabe'e andrō, ba no tangani zombōi.

Talaboe, tafalōgōe tooe ita, manga-loeloe ita, tabalōdoehini tooe danō, 6
fōna Jehowa, sombōi ja'ita!

Me no Lowalangida ia, ba me no 7
banoeania ita, rorogōfōnia, nikoe-

- baloi dangania. (*Sin. 100*, 3. *Joh. 10*, 27. 28. *Heb. 3*, 7; 4, 7).
- 8 II. Ma'ōchō andre, na mirongo linia, ba bōi mi'abe'e'ō dōdōmi, si mane ba Meriba no, si mane me loeo wanandraigō no, ba danō si māte andrō.
- 9 ba nitandraigō ndra toeami ja'o, me lafaigi zoe'agoe, he ū'a'ac no la'ilā wolaoegoe andrō. (*Moz. 11*, 17, 2, 7).
- 10 Ōfa woeloe fache wa'ara aboe dōdōgōe niha andrō, ba oemane: „Niha seloengoc tōdō ira.“ Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra lala andrō chōgōe.
- 11 Tobali fahōloe ndra'o, ba wōnoegoc andrō, (oemane): „Bōi ja lachamō wolombase andrō chōgōe.“ (*Moz. IV*, 14, 22, 23).

SINOENŌ 96.

I. Famarooe ba wanoeno Lowalangi. II. Fama'ele'ō fa'asalaŵania andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ot. I. 16*, 23–33.)

- 1 I. Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, sinoenō si bohooe. Mi'anoenō chō Johowa, dozi tanō. (*Sin. 33*, 3).
- 2 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, misoeno dōinia andrō; mi'ombacha'ō wangorifi andrō chōnia, ero ma'ōchō.
- 3 Midoenōdoenō ba niha baero doe-riania, ba ba niha fefoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōnia.
- 4 Me no seboca Jehowa, ba me no si nangea nisoeno sibai, ni'ata'oefi, jaŵa Lowalangi bō'ō, fefoe.
- 5 Lowalangi niha baero andrō sa, ba adoe; ba Jehowa, ba no samazōchi banoea si jaŵa.
- 6 Lachōmi ba fa'amoadoe fōnania; fa'abōlō ba lachōmi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia.
- 7 II. Mibe'e chō Jehowa, ja'ami ngawalō soi niha, mibc'e chō Jehowa zoemange ba fa'abōlō.
- 8 Mibe'e chō Jehowa zoemange dōinia andrō; mi'ohe game'ela ba mi'ae ba golajama andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 72*, 10).

Mi'angarōfi li Jehowa, mi'ohe wanhēhao ni'amoni'ō andrō; mi'anizini fōnania, dozi tanō.

Mimane ba niha baero: Razo sa'a'e Jehowa! Ba no aro gōi golia oeli danō, tebai mangiwa. Ifatōrō ba zadōlō soi niha andrō. (*Sin. 93*, 1).

Omoeso dōdō mbanoea si jaŵa, ba ma'iki goeli danō, moe'oegoe'oegoe nasi ba ūsinia andrō. (*Sin. 98*, 7–9. *Jes. 49*, 13).

Ikaraini wa'iki bcnoea andrō ba hadia ia ba chōnia; ba fefoe dōla geoe sa'a'e dania ba gatoea, ba omoeso sibai dōdō.

Fōna Jehowa; so ia sa moroi sa, so ia, ba wangoehoekoe ūsi goeli danō. Ihoekoe dania golia oeli danō ba wa'atoclō, ba ihoekoe soi niha ba wa'adoehoe andrō chōnia.

SINOENŌ 97.

I. Fanoeno Jehowa, me no razo ba me sangoehoekoe. II. Fangailasi same'e adoe ba fa'omoeso dōdō mbanoea Lowalangi.

I. No razo Jehowa, ja owoeawoea dōdō nōsi goeli danō, ja omoeso dōdō zi so ba hoelo soja andrō. (*Sin. 93*, 1).

Si no tefasoei lawoeo ba fa'ogōmigōmi ia; danedane dadaomania ba hoekoe sadōlō ba fa'atoelō. (*Sin. 89*, 15).

Mowaōwaō fōnania galitō, si manga zi fa'oedoe chōnia, fasoei. (*Hab. 3*, 3–6).

Isoeloei goeli danō gari mbanoea andrō chōnia; i'ilā oeli danō, ba moehisi.

Alaoe hili, hoelō zigoesigoe, fōna Jehowa andrō, fōna Zo'aja tanō, ma'asagōrō.

Idoenōdoenō wa'atoelōnia andrō banoea si jaŵa, ba dozi soi mangila lachōminia. (*Sin. 19*, 2).

II. Faloecha wa'aila dania dozi samosoemange balō geoe, sanoeno ja'ira ba nadoe andrō; mi'anga-

- loeloe chōnia, ja'ami Lowalangi
fefoe ! (*Heb. 1, 6*).
 8 Irongo Siona, ba omoeso dōdō ; ba
owoeawoea dōdō nono Ndraono
Jeeda alawe, bōrō wangoehoekoe
andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa ! (*Fil. 4, 4, 5*).
 9 Ja'oegō sa Wondrege zalaŵa, Je-
howa, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō,
alaŵa jaŵa Lowalangi bō'ō fefoe
ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 96, 4*).
 10 Mi'ogorofi zi lō sōchi, ja'ami sa-
ngomasi'ō Jehowa ! Ja'ia zondro-
rogō noso zatoelō tōdō andrō chō-
nia ; i'efa'ō ira ba danga zeboea
horō andrō. (*Amos. 5, 14, 15*).
 11 Toemboe haga chō zatoelō tōdō, ba
fa'omoeso dōdō ba zadōlō era'era.
(*Sin. 112, 4*).
 12 Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi ba chō Je-
howa, ja'ami satoelō tōdō, ba mi-
soeno dōinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō !
- SINOENŌ 98.
- Famarooe tōdō ba wanoeno Lo-
walangi, sangoehoekoe ōsi goeli da-
nō. Sinoenō.
- 1 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, sinoenō
si bohooe ! Noa sa ilaoe zahōlihōlī
dōdō, no itolo ia kambōlōnia, ta'i-
onia ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Sin. 33, 3*).
 2 No ifarongogō Jehowa wangorifi
andrō chōnia ; ba zanehe niha baero
andrō ifa'ele'ō wa'atoelōnia andrō.
 3 No itōrō tōdōnia wa'eboea dōdō-
nia andrō, awō wa lō si farōi ia
ba ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ; no la'ilā
wangorifi andrō chō Lowalangida
fondrege danō fefoe. (*Jes. 52, 10*).
 4 Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdō, ja'ami dozi
tanō ! Mi'a'iki ba mi'anoenō !
 5 Misoeno Jehowa, milaoe mbiola ni-
tika, seboea, milaoe mbiola ba mi-
fao li wanoenō !
 6 Milaoe dorofe side'ide, awō dorofe
niđōdōni, mi'owocawoea'ō dōdōmi
tánō fōna razo andrō, Jehowa !
(*Moz. IV. 23, 21*).
 7 Ja moe'oegoe'oegoe nasi, fabaja ōsi-
nia, ba ocli danō andre, awō zo-
wanoea ba detenia. (*Sin 96, 11-13*).
- Ndramoelaoe datawō boto nidanō 8
andrō ba ja owoeawoea dōdō hili,
fefoe.
Tánō fōna Jehowa ; so ia sa moroi
sa, ba wangoehoekoe oeli danō.
I'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe oeli danō
ba ifatōrō ba niha baero zadōlō.
- SINOENŌ 99.
- Fanoeno Jehowa, ni'amoni'ō a-
ndrō.
- Razo Jehowa ; sanizinizi niha
baero ; jaŵa Keroebi doemadao ia,
hoe misi danō. (*Sin. 93, 1 ; 80, 2*).
Eboea Jehowa, ba Ziona, jaŵa niha
bō'ō fefoe ia.
Ja lasoeno dōimō andrō, seboea,
sata'oe niha ; ni'amoni'ō ia.
Awō wa'abōlō razo andrō, somasi
hoekoe satoelō ; nifatōrōoe ba ma'-
oewoe Jakobo andrō, ba sadōlō ba
satoelō. (*Jes. 9, 6*).
Mifosoemange Jehowa, Lowalangi-
da, mi'angaloeloe fōna mbakoeba-
koe gahe andrō chōnia : ni'amoni'ō
ia !
Awō gerc andrō chōnia ndra Moze
A'aroni, ba awō zi angarōfi li ja'ia
Zamocéli andrō ; mangandrō ira
chō Jehowa, ba ifondrondrongo lira.
(*Jer. 15, 1*).
Ba lawoeo andrō fahoehoeo ia chō-
ra ; la'o'ō wamadoehoe'ō andrō chō-
nia ba amachoita andrō, nifachon-
ia chōra.
He Jehowa, Lowalangima, no ūfo-
ndrondrongo lira. Lowalangi sebolo
tōdō ndra'oegō chōra ba solaoe balō
ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nifazōchira.
Mifosoemange Jehowa, Lowalangida
andrō, mi'angaloeloe ba gahe hili
andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō. Ni'amo-
ni'ō sa Jehowa, Lowalangida andrō !
- SINOENŌ 100.
- Famarooe tōdō ba wanoeno Je-
howa, Sinoenō, ba wangandrō saoha
gōlō.
- Mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi chō Je- 1
howa, ja'ami dozi tanō !

- 2 Mi'aohasi gōlōmi we'amōi enoni
Jehowa ; mi'ondrasi ia, mi'a'iki !
- 3 Ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Lowa-
langi Jehowa ! Ja'ia zamazōchi
ja'ita ba no chōnia ita, banoeania
ba biribiri, nikoebaloinia. (*Sin. 95,*
7).
- 4 Mitōrō mbawa gōli andrō chōnia,
wangandrō saoha gōlō ; mi'ae ba
golajamania, wanoeño ja'ia ; mi'a-
ndrō saoha gōlō chōnia ba misoeno
dōinia andrō !
- 5 Si sōchi tōdō sa Jehowa : fa'eboea
dōdōnia andrō, ba no si lō aetoe, ba
lō farōi ia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*Sin.*
106, 1).

SJNOENŌ 101.

Ifaboe'oe linia salaŵa, itōrō zo-
masi Lowalangi.

- Chō Dawido ; Sinoenō.
- 1 Da'oedoendōdoenō wa'eboea dōdō
andrō ba fa'atoelō andrō ; ja'oegō,
Jehowa, nisoenogoe !
- 2 Da'oehaogōhaogō wanōrō lala, lala
sadōlō ; ha wa'ara mōi'ō chōgoe ?
Da'oe'adōlō'ō dōdōgoe, wolaoe ha-
dia ia baomo chōgoe.
- 3 Lō oebe'e ba doedoema hōrōgoe zi
lō sōchi ; oe'ogorofi wolaoe si fa-
hole ; bōi ja fatōfa chōgoe. (*Amaed.*
20, 8. 28).
- 4 Ja arōoe chōgoe dōdō si falimo ; lō
edōnado zi lō sōchi.
- 5 Sanandrawaisi awōnia ba zi tobini,
ba oefakiko ; si fajaŵa ba seboea
hocha, ba techōgoe.
- 6 Oenehegō zi lō farōi andrō, ba danō,
ena'ō chōgoe sosó ira ; sanōrō lala
sadōlō. da'ō genonigoe. (*Amaed. 22,*
11).
- 7 Bōi ja so baomo chōgoe zi falimo ;
solaoe faja, ba bōi jamonaha fōna-
goge.
- 8 Oe'erogō mahemoloe wamakiko sa-
mazōchi horō, ba danō, ba wango-
hori ba mbanoea Jehowa andrō so-
laoe si lō sōchi. (*Amaed. 20, 26).*

SINOENŌ 102.

I. Fangarōngarō ni'otoe'ō Lowa-
langi. II. Fangandrō fangazōchi
Siona.

- Fangandrō zi noemana, na aboe 1
dōdōnia, na ifarongogō chō Jehowa
wangarōngarōnia.
- I. He Jehowa, fondrondrongo wa-
ngandrōgōe, acha iroegi dōgi dali-
ngaoe we'aogoe andre ! 2
Bōi bini'ō chōgoe mbawaoe, na ba-
ŵa wa'ata'oegoe ; be'e mbōrō dali-
ngaoe chōgoe, na oe'angarōfi li ndra'-
oegō ; ta'ita'i fondrondrongo chō-
goe ! 3
- Tajataja sa'ae mbaŵagoe, hoelō 4
zimbo, ba timba ni'ā galitō dōlagoe.
Tōdōgōe bacha, ba no aleoe, no 5
okōli, hoelō ndroe'oe ba danō ;
olifoedo sa'ae wemanga gōgōe.
Falemba ba nagolegoe dōlagoe, ba- 6
lazi wa'abolōbōlō wangarōngarōgōe
andrō. (*Job. 19, 20).*
- No si fagōlōgōlō ba doembao ba 7
mbewe nasi ndra'odo, hoelō lamoe-
hoe ba gadoedoela mbanoea.
Lō salaoe hōrōgoe, hoelō wofo, si 8
ha sambanesamboea ba gero zagō.
Ma'ōma'ōchō latandrawaisi ndra'o 9
si fa'oedee chōgoe, ba sabao tōdō
chōgoe, ba labē'e hōloe ndra'odo.
Oefemanga wache sa'ae nawoe, ba 10
oefaroeka ba nibadoegoe daŵa hōrō.
(*Sin. 80, 6).*
- Bōrō wōnoemō andrō babachoeba 11
chōe dōdōe ; noa sa ūfazaŵa ndra'o,
ba no ūtibo'ō tooe ndra'odo.
Hoelō loemō, si no adōni, mbaŵa- 12
goe andrō, ba saleoe ndra'o, hoelō
ndroe'oe. (*Sin. 90, 5. Job. 14, 2).*
- II. Ba ja'oegō, Jehowa, ba si no 13
doemadao, si lō mamalōmalō, ba lō
teboelō doeriamō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara.
Maoso dania ndra'oegō ba ūhachōsi 14
tōdō Ziona andrō ; baŵa sa'ae, fa
ō'eboea'ō dōdōoe chōnia ; noa sa
iroegi inōtō. (*Sin. 14, 7).*
- Omasi sa genonimō garania andrō 15
ba ahachō dōdōra gadoedoelania.

- 16 Ba la'ata'oefi dōi Jehowa andrō niha baero; ba dozi salawā ba goeli danō, ba la'ata'oefi lachōmioe.
- 17 Me no ifoeli itaroe'ō Ziona Jehowa, me no i'oroma'ō ia ba lachōminia andrō.
- 18 Me no ifondrondrongo wangandrō zi noemana ba me lō ni'ositengagōnia fangandrōra andrō.
- 19 Nitanō ba zoera da'ō, nifa'ema ba zi sagōtō niha dania; ba niha niwōwōi dania, ba lasoeno Jehowa.
- 20 Me no ifaiji moroi ba zalāwa jāwa andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō; me no inehegō goeli danō Jehowa moroi ba zoroego.
- 21 Ba wamondrondrongo fanganōgarō nikoeroe andrō, ba wangefa'ō si mate mēna'ō. (*Sin. 79, 11.*)
- 22 Ena'ō ladoenōdoenō dōi Jehowa ba Ziona ba toeriania ba Jeroezalema.
- 23 Na la'oroedoegō ira soi niha fefoe ba ōri andro, ba wamosocmange Jehowa. (*Sin. 87, 4.*)
- 24 No ihōndrōgō wa'abōlōgoe, ba lala, no i'ambōsi wa'anaoe nosogoe.
- 25 Ba oemané: „He Lowalangoe, bōi etoe'ō nosogoe, ha taloe niha! Fa'anaoe nosooe andrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara, (*Sin. 55, 24.*)
- 26 Ba gōtō fōna sa'ae ūlata danō, ba nifazōchi dangaoe mbanoea si jāwa. (*Heb. 1, 10-12. Sin. 90, 2.*)
- 27 Ja'ia andrō, ba si taja dania, ba ja'oegō, ba si lō teboelō; atoea dania ia fefoe, hoelō mbaroe; ūfamalalini baroe, ba tobali. *Fet. II. 3, 10.*
- 28 Ba ja'oegō andrō, ba ja'oeja'oegō manō, ba dōfioe andrō, ba lō ahori. (*A. 13.*)
- 29 Monahia ndraono genonioe andrō, ba ma'owocra, ba si lō teboelō fōnaoe.” (*Joh. I. 2, 17.*)
- ba hadia ia zi so bacha ba dōdōgce, fefoe, ba, jamcesoeno dōinia ni'amoni'ō andrō!**
- Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgce, ba bōi olifoegō'ō zi sōchi andrō, fefoe, nibē'enia chōoe.**
- Same'e aefā chōoe lalōoe fefoe, ba samadōhō fōchōoe fefoe. (*Sin. 32, 1.*)**
- Sangefa'ō nosooe ba wa'atekiko, samotakoela ja'oegō fa'ebœa dōdō ba fa'ahachō dōdō. (*Sin. 5, 13.*)**
- Sangaboesjō'ō si sōchi ja'oegō ba wa'atoeamō; teboohoeni wa'ono matoea chōoe, hoelō ba mojo. (*Jes. 40, 31.*)**
- Satoelō ilaoe Jehowa, ba i'ohē ba lala hoehoeo nifikao, fefoe.**
- No ifarongogō chō Moze lala andrō chōnia, ba no i'oroma'ō ba Ndraono Gizerāeli wolaoenia andrō, seboea. (*Moz. II. 33, 13.*)**
- Sahachō tōdō Jehowa ba seboea tōdō; eboeo sibai dōdōnia ba no obōwō sibai ia. (*Moz. II. 34, 6. Sin. 86, 15.*)**
- Tenga si lō mamalōmalō watahisania, ba fōnoenia, ba tengā si lō aetoe. (*Jes. 57, 1.*)**
- Lō nibē'enia dali horōda ba lō ni-soelōnnia chōda olalōwāda.**
- Si mane fa'alāwa mbanoea si jāwa sa, jāwa danō, si manō wa'ebœa dōdōnia ba zangata'ceii ja'ia. (*Sin. 36, 6.*)**
- Si mane otaloeara gatoemboecha gaechoela, si manō wa'ebœa gotaleeada lalōda ibe'e.**
- Si mane fa'ahachō dōdō nama nononia, si manō wa'ahachō dōdō Jehowa zangata'ceii ja'ia.**
- I'lā sa gamoeatada, ja'ita nifazōchinia; itōrō tōdōnia, wa no gawoe-gawoe ita. (*Job. 10, 9. Moz. I. 2, 7; 3, 19.*)**
- Nosoniha andrō, ba no hoelō ndroe'oe ba danō; mobowo ia, hoelō mbowo ndroe'oe ba mbenoea. (*Sin. 90, 5. 6. Fet. I. 1, 24. 25.*)**
- Na itōrō angī, ba lō ja'ia sa'ae, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ilā ia nahania andrō.**

SINOENŌ 103.

Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no seboea tōdō ba me sahachō tōdō.

Chō Dawido.

1 Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgce,

- 17 Ba fa'ebœa dōdō Jehowa andrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba zangata'-oefi ja'ia; ba fa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō, ba iroegi ma'oewoe. (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 22. Loek. 1, 50.*)
- 18 Ba zi lō mamōhōi fawoe'esa li andrō chōnia ba ba zi lō olifoe oroisania, ba wolo'ō ja'ia.
- 19 Jehovah andrō, ba no ifazōchi da-daomania ba zoroego, ba fa'asa-laŵania andrō, ba iroegi fefoe hadia ia.
- 20 Misoeno Jehovah, ja'ami mala'ikania, ja'ami sabōlō, samaloea ni-wā'ōnia, wolo'ō taroma linia andrō! (*Sin. 29, 1. Dan. 7, 10.*)
- 21 Misoeno Jehovah, ja'ami, sato chōnia, enoninia, samaloea somasi ia.
- 22 Misoeno Jehovah, ja'ami nifazōchnia fefoe, fefoe gofoe heza, ba gamatōrōwania. Soeno Jehovah, ja'oegō tōdōgōe! (*Sin 148.*)

SINOENŌ 104.

I. Fanoeno sombōi ba sondrorogō fefoe hadia ia. II. Fa'ahōlihōli dōdō ba nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Moz. I. 1.*)

- 1 I. Soeno Jehovah, ja'oegō tōdōgōe! He Jehovah, Lowalangigoe, salaŵa seboea ndra'oegō; fa'asa-laŵa ba laehōmi noechaoe.
- 2 Si obaroe haga, samologō banoea si jaŵa, hoelō doefo sebolo.
- 3 Same'e hare nomonia idanō, ba same'e koeretania lawoeo andrō, sanōrō afi nangi.
- 4 Samali'ō sinengenia angi ba samali'ō enoninia holahola galitō. (*Hebr. 1, 7.*)
- 5 No ilata danō dajadajania andrō, fa'bōi mangiwa ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
- 6 No ūbaloegō ia idanō, hoelō nifobaroe, no anōnō hili idanō andrō.
- 7 Ba ahele, me ūtenaŵa, ba we'oe-goe'oegoe limō andrō foelōi ia. (*Job. 38, 8-11.*)
- 8 Toemboe sa'aē hili ba ahōndrō
- ndraso, ba na ha nihonogōimō chōnia.
- No ūbe'e nola chōnia, si tebai isa-wō; lō mangawoeli, ba wamaloegō tanō.
- Samangoemboe idanō, sanaŵa daso, 10 ba mbawa danō misa itōrō.
- Ū zaliŵaliŵa ba danō fefoe ia; 11 ifadōhō wa'owōchi dōdōnia kalide ndroe'oe andrō.
- Monahia ba mbewenia wofo ba 12 daloe mbanoea; lafarongogō lira moroi ba ndraha geoe andrō.
- Samo'idanō hili, moroi ba nahiania 13 andrō si jaŵa; fangaboeso danō loealoea wolaoemō andrō.
- Samatoemboe'ō doe'oe, ū goerifō 14 niha ba sinanō, sogoena ba niha, wamaloea balazo moroi ba danō. (*Sin. 147, 8.*)
- Ba agoe, fa'omoeso dōdō niha, ba 15 ena'ō takile mbawa ba wanicha, ba ena'ō mōi fangabe'e dōdō niha roti. (*Sangoehoek. 9, 13. Sangomb. 10, 19.*)
- Fahōna nidanō ba dōla geoe andrō, 16 chō Jehovah, ba dōla geresi andrō, nitanōnia.
- Ba zangazoeni fofo; toemba a- 17 ndrō, sonahia ba hogoe naroe'oe.
- Hili salaŵa andrō, ba no saŵatō na- 18 go, ba arō gara, ba saŵatō laosi.
- Baŵa no ifazōehi, ba wamaigi inō- 19 tō; loeo andrō, ba i'ila wa'aeehoe-nia. (*Sin. 19, 7; 74, 16.*)
- Na ūlaoe wa'ogōmigōmi, ba bongi; 20 ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba mali-ŵaliŵa fefoe goetoe ndroe'oe andrō.
- Ono zingo andrō si ndrōndrōndrō- 21 ndrō, wangaloei ahoeloea, sangandrō gōra chō Lowalangi.
- Ba toemboe loeo, ba mangawoeli 22 ira foeri ba mōrō ba nahiara.
- Ba mōi tooe niha ba halōwōnia, 23 mangai nihalōnia, irege bongi.
- II. Ha lō oja ngawalō halōha- 24 lōwōoe, ja'oegō Jehovah; fa'atoea-toeamō wamaloea ja'ia fefoe, no anōnō danō niwōwōimō andrō!
- Hiza nasi andrō, no eboea ba no 25 ebolo misa, ba saliŵaliŵa bacha,

- lō moetaha moe'era, side'ide ba seboea.
- 26 Lala nowo ia : ba da'ō so gi'a seboea andrō, nifazōchhoe, ena'ō faimai ba da'ō.
- 27 **Ba ōi dozi manōtōna chōoe, ena'ō ōbe'e gōra, na inētō.** (*Sin. 145, 15. 16.*)
- 28 **Ba ōbe'e chōra, ba latoetcejoe; ūbokai dangaoe, ba aboeso ira si sōchi.**
- 29 Ba ūbini'ō mbawaoc, ba tokeaa ira; ūbōda nosora, ba aetoe, tobali ga-woegawoe ira mangawoeli. (*Moz. I. 3, 19.*)
- 30 Ōfaloea Gehehamō, ba tewōwōi ira, ba ūbōhooeni goeli danō.
- 31 Lachōmi Jehowa andrō, ba si lō aetoe ; omoeso dōdō Jehowa nifa-zochinia andrō ;
- 32 Na inehegō danō, ba hoemisi ; na itoefa tangania hili, ba manimbo. (*Sin 144, 5.*)
- 33 Damanoenō ndra'o chō Jehowa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosogoe ; oesoeno Lowalangigoe, gōtō wa'ara ndra'odo.
- 34 Ena'ō na omasi ia nifachai dōdō-goe; ja'odo, ba no somoeso tōdō chō Jehowa !
- 35 Ena'ō taja ba goeli danō zamazōchi horō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae seboea horō. Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgōe ! Haleloeja !
- Mizofoezofee Jehowa, awō wa'abō:lōnia andrō ! Bōi mifamalōmalō wangaloei bawania ! Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia, nilaoenia, tandra andrō chōnia ba fangoehoekoenia, taroma linia ! Ja'ami, ma'oewoe genoninia Aberahamo, ja'ami ma'pewoe Jakobo andrō, nitotoejoenia.
- Ja'ia, Jehowa, ba no Lowalangida ; itōrōi goeli danō fangoehoekoenia andrō. Lō olifoe ia gamaboe'oela linia andrō, irogi zi lō aetoe, taroma li andrō, nihonogōinia, ba ngahōnō nga'ōtō. Fawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ia chō Gaberahamo, ba fahōloesania, andrō chō Giza'aki.
- Ba no ibe'e amachoita chō Jakobo, amaboe'oela li si lō teboelō chō Gizerāeli andrō, wangoema'ō : „Chōoe oebe'e danō Gana'ana andrō, tāna chōmi, ondrōita.” (*Moz. I. 12, 7.*)
- Me lō ato ira na, me ha fasamōsa na, ba me si fatewoe ira ba danō. Ba latōrōi soi niha andrō ; ba nōri si samboea so ira ma'ōchō, ba māhemoloe, ba ba niha hō'ō.
- Lō ibe'e nifakao niha bō'ō ira, ba i'otoe'ō razo, bōrō ira. (*Moz. I. 12, 17; 20, 3. 7.*)
- „Bōi mibabaja nibajoinigoe andrō ba bōi mifikao zama'ele'ō. andrō chōgōe.”
- Ba ikaoni ba danō lofo mbanoea, ifatō dendrotendro gō fefoe. (*Moz. I. 41, 54.*)
- Ifowaōwāō chōra zamōsa ; te'amawa sawoejoe Josefo andrō. (*Moz. I. 37, 28.*)
- Lalazi gahenia ba galō, tefā'oe'oe si'ōli nosonia.
- Irege itōrō niwa'ōnia andrō ; taroma li Jehowa wamadoehoe'ō ja'ia.
- Ba ifatenge razo, idoedoe ia ; salawa soi niha andrō, i'efā'ō ia. (*Moz. I. 41, 14.*)
- Ibalī'ō satoea baomo chōnia ; ifa-

SINOENŌ 105.

Famatōrō Lowalangi Iraono Gizerāeli andrō : I. Ba gōtō ndra toea ; II. ba gōtō Moze.

(*Faigi gōi Nga'ōt. I. 16, 8. 22.
Sin. 48, 1-15.*)

- 1 I. Misoeno Jehowa, mi'angarōfi li dōinia andrō ! Midoenōdoenō ba niha baero wolaoenia andrō. (*Jes. 12, 14.*)
- 2 Mi'anoenō chōnia ! Misoeno ia ! Ena'ō itōrō limi zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia, fefoe.
- 3 Misoeno ami ba dōinia andrō ni'a-moni'ō ! Ja'omoeso dōdō zangaloei Jehowa !

lōnia andrō ! Bōi mifamalōmalō wangaloei bawania ! Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi zahōlihōli dōdōda andrō chōnia, nilaoenia, tandra andrō chōnia ba fangoehoekoenia, taroma linia ! Ja'ami, ma'oewoe genoninia Aberahamo, ja'ami ma'pewoe Jakobo andrō, nitotoejoenia.

Ja'ia, Jehowa, ba no Lowalangida ; itōrōi goeli danō fangoehoekoenia andrō. Lō olifoe ia gamaboe'oela linia andrō, irogi zi lō aetoe, taroma li andrō, nihonogōinia, ba ngahōnō nga'ōtō. Fawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ia chō Gaberahamo, ba fahōloesania, andrō chō Giza'aki.

Ba no ibe'e amachoita chō Jakobo, amaboe'oela li si lō teboelō chō Gizerāeli andrō, wangoema'ō : „Chōoe oebe'e danō Gana'ana andrō, tāna chōmi, ondrōita.” (*Moz. I. 12, 7.*)

Me lō ato ira na, me ha fasamōsa na, ba me si fatewoe ira ba danō. Ba latōrōi soi niha andrō ; ba nōri si samboea so ira ma'ōchō, ba māhemoloe, ba ba niha hō'ō.

Lō ibe'e nifakao niha bō'ō ira, ba i'otoe'ō razo, bōrō ira. (*Moz. I. 12, 17; 20, 3. 7.*)

„Bōi mibabaja nibajoinigoe andrō ba bōi mifikao zama'ele'ō. andrō chōgōe.”

Ba ikaoni ba danō lofo mbanoea, ifatō dendrotendro gō fefoe. (*Moz. I. 41, 54.*)

Ifowaōwāō chōra zamōsa ; te'amawa sawoejoe Josefo andrō. (*Moz. I. 37, 28.*)

Lalazi gahenia ba galō, tefā'oe'oe si'ōli nosonia.

Irege itōrō niwa'ōnia andrō ; taroma li Jehowa wamadoehoe'ō ja'ia.

Ba ifatenge razo, idoedoe ia ; salawa soi niha andrō, i'efā'ō ia. (*Moz. I. 41, 14.*)

Ibalī'ō satoea baomo chōnia ; ifa-

- taro samatōrō si so ehōnia fefoe.
 22 Ba wamōbō salaŵa andrō chōnia,
 na omasi ia, ba ba wangatoeatoea'ō
 satoea andrō chōra.
 23 Ba isaŵa danō Miseraži Izeraēli,
 i'iagō danō ma'oewoe Chamo Ja-
 kobo, si fatewoe. (*Moz. I. 46, 1.*)
 24 Ba i'oja'ō ndraono ba mbanoeania
 andrō, ato ira, moroi ba zamakao
 ja'ira, ibe'e. (*Moz. II. 1, 7. 12.*)
 25 Ibal'ō dōdō da'ō, ena'ō fatioe ba
 mbanoeania andrō, ena'ō lalaoe zi
 lō atoelō ba genoninia.
 26 II. Ifatenge genoninia Moze ba
 A'aroni andrō, nitoejoenia.
 27 Lafazōehi dandra andrō chōnia, ba
 ehōra ba sahōlihbōlī dōdō ba danō
 ma'oewoe Chamo. (*Moz. II. 3-12.*)
 28 Ifatōrō wa'ogōmigōmi, ogōmi danō
 ibe'e, ba lō aetoe lafadaō linia.
 29 Ibal'ō do nidanō ehōra, mate gi'a
 ehōra ibe'e.
 30 Molihaliha ba danōra dalaho, irege
 ba mbate'e razora.
 31 Moehede ia, ba tesao ndri manoe,
 ba di mbōhō, ba danōra, ma'asa-
 gōrō..
 32 Ifatōrō chōra deoe kara, salahi
 deoe bō'ō, alitō siholahola ifatōrō
 ba danōra.
 33 Ibōzi ūeñe nagoe chōra, awō
 mboea ara, ifatō ndraha geoe ba
 danōra.
 34 Moehede ia, ba tesao damo ba
 lamanoea, tebai te'erai.
 35 Ahori la'ā ndroe'oe ba danōra, ba
 ōra gōi mboea danō chōra.
 36 Ba ibōzi tooe fefoe nono si a'a, ba
 danōra, si a'a zabōlō andrō chōra
 fefoe.
 37 Ba aheta ira ibe'e, fao wirō ba
 fao gana'a; ba lō salaoe ba ma-
 dora andrō. (*Moz. II. 12, 35.*)
 38 Omoeso dōdō Ndrawa Miseraži, me
 aheta ira; noa sa ihawoei ira fa'a-
 ta'oe, ba chōrā andrō.
 39 Ibologō lawoeo, baloebaloe, ba alitō,
 ba wohagaini si bongi. (*Moz. II.*
13, 21.)
 40 Mangandrō ira, ba ifatōrō ziate ba
- i'aboesoi'ō ira koee moroi ba mba-
 noea si jaŵa. (*Moz. II. 16, 13-15.*
Joh. 6, 31.)
 Itōla'ō gara, ba mangele nidanō, 41
 mo'oengo misa ba danō si mate,
 timba nidanō seboea. (*Moz. II. 17, 6.*)
 Itōrō sa tōdōnia daroma linia andrō, 42
 ni'amoni'ō, ba enoninia Aberahamo
 andrō.
 Ba ifawoe'a mbanoeania andrō, 43
 omoeso dōdō; owoeawoea dōdō ni-
 toetoejoenia andrō.
 Ba ibe'e chōra danō niha baero 44
 andrō; mōi tána ehōra gōdo soi
 andrō.
 Ena'ō la'o'ō gamachoitania andrō, 45
 ba ena'ō lō lasawō goroisania. Ha-
 leloeja !

SINOENŌ 106.

I. Fanoeno fa'as̄chi dōdō Lowa-
 langi. II. Famasoegi ba dōdō horō
 Ndraono Gizeraēli ba danō Miseraži,
 ba III. ba danō si mate andrō, ba
 IV. ba danō Gana'ana. V. Fanga-
 ndrō fa'ahachō dōdō.

(A. 1. 47. 48 : *Nga'ōt. I. 16, 34-36.*)

- I. Haleloeja! Mi'andrō saoha gōlō
chō Jehowa! Me no si sōchi tōdō ia,
 me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia
 andrō. (*Sin. 107, 1; 118, 1; 136, 1.*)
 Ha niha zangila manoetoenō nilaoe
 Jehowa andrō, fa'abōlōnia, ba ha
 niha zangila mamarongogō fanoeno
 ja'ia andrō, fefoe ?
 Ja ahlowoe zolo'ō hoekoc andrō, ba
 silō mamamalōmalō folaoe satoelō !
 Tōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo, ja'oegō Je-
 howa, dali wa'omasioe mbanoeaoe
 andrō; fatōrō chōgōe wangorifi
 andrō ehōoe.
 Ena'ō anehe ndra'o wa'ohahaoe
 dōdō nitoetoejoemō andrō; ena'ō
 omoeso dōdōgoe gōi ba wa'omoeso
 dōdō mbanoeaoe, ba ena'ō oesoeno
 ndra'o, awō dána ehōoe andrō.
 II. No mafazōchi horō, si mane
 tocama andrō; no mo'olalōwā ndra'-
 aga, no malaoe zi lō sōehi. (*Dan.*
9, 5.)

- 7 Lō saboto ba dōdō doeama ba danō Miseraji zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe; lō itōrō tōdōra wa'a-fahōna wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ba molaŵa ba mbewe nasi andrō, ba nasi zoechoe. (*Moz. II. 14, 11. 12.*)
- 8 Ba itolo ira, bōrō dōinia andrō, ba wama'ele'ō fa'abōlōnia.
- 9 Ba ihedehede'ō nasi zoechoc andrō, ba otoefo, ifatōrō ira ba daloe hooe andrō, nifamatōrō ba danō si mate.
- 10 Ba i'efa'ō ira ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōra, ba danga zi fa'oedoe i'efa'ō ira.
- 11 Ba tebaloegō asi zi fa'oedoe chōra andrō; samōsa lō'ō si tosai.
- 12 Awena mamati ira ba daroma linia ba lasoeno ia. (*Moz. II. 15.*)
- 13 III. Ba lō ara, ba olifoe ira ni-laoenia andrō, ba lō latōngōni dō-dōnia andrō.
- 14 Ba tesao wangisō, ba danō si mate andrō, ba latandraigō Lowalangi ba danō si lō nihaniha. (*Moz. IV. 11, 4-6.*)
- 15 Ba ibc'e chōra zomasi ira, ba ifatōrō chōra wōchō baosi.
- 16 Ba afōchō dōdōra chō Mose ba golumbaseŵa ba chō Ga'aroni, ni'amoni'ō Jehowa andrō. (*Moz. IV. 16.*)
- 17 Ba asila danō, itōlō Datano andrō, ibaloegō zi fao chō Gabiramo andrō.
- 18 Te'eboea'ō galitō ba zangorocdoc ja'ira andrō, i'ā alitō zanao horō andrō.
- 19 Lafazōchi nono zaŵi ba gahe hili Horebi, mangaloeloe ira ba wamaedo andrō, nifahele. (*Moz. II. 32.*)
- 20 Lafalalini lachōmira, lahalaō wamaedo zaŵi si matoea, si manga ndroe'oe. (*Rom. I. 23.*)
- 21 Olifoe ira Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ira, si no molaoe seboea andrō ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. V. 32, 18.*)
- 22 Sahōlihōli dōdō ba danō ma'oce-woe Chamo andrō, ba sata'oe niha ba nasi zoechoe andrō.
- 23 Ba iŵa'ō tōdōnia, ifakiko ira, na lō ibelegō ia mena'ō fōnara Moze andrō, nitoejoenia, ba wangalōsi fōnoenia, ena'ō lō ifakiko ira. (*Hez. 13, 5.*)
- 24 Ba lō ba dōdōra danō si sōchi 24 andrō, ba lō lafati linia. (*Moz. IV. 14, 2-4.*)
- 25 Ba inoekōkōkōkō ira, baose andrō 25 chōra, ba lō lafondrondrongo li Jephōwa.
- 26 Ba fahōloe ia chōra, ibōzi tooe ira 26 ba danō si mate andrō, ba ifazawili ma'oewoera ba niha 27 baero, ba danō niha bō'ō ifazaewe, iŵa'ō.
- 27 Ba la'olembai Mba'ali-Weoro andrō, 28 la'ā zoemange zi lō noso [soemange nadōc]. (*Moz. IV. 25, 3.*)
- 28 Ba la'andrō wōnoenia folaoera a- 29 ndrō, ba itōlō ira famakao.
- 29 Ba maoso Wineha andrō, ba wa- 30 ngatoelō, ba dōhō wamakao andrō.
- 30 Ba tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia da'ō, 31 gōtōgōtō wa'ara, irocgi zi lō aetoe. (*Moz. I. 15, 6. Moz. IV. 25, 12.*)
- 31 Ba labaosi dōdō Lowalangi, ba ni- 32 danō wasosota andrō, ba itōrō Mose si lō sōchi, bōrō ira. (*Moz. IV. 20, 2-13.*)
- 32 Lafadaō sa'ae dōdōnia, ba iŵa'ō 33 bewenia zi lō moetoco tōdō.
- 33 IV. Lōlahori soi niha andrō, 34 niŵa'ō Jehowa chōra, nihori. (*Moz. V. 7, 1. 2; 12, 2. 3. Sangoehoek. 1, 28.*)
- 34 Lafaroeka ira ba niha baero andrō 35 ba latōngōni wolaoera.
- 35 Lafosoemange nadōera, ba tobali 36 : tandraŵa chōra da'ō.
- 36 Labe'e soemange imbechoe nonora 37 matoea, awō nonora alawe. (*Moz. III. 18, 21.*)
- 37 Adocwa ndro zi lō horō labe'e, do 38 nonora matoea ba do nonora alawe, nibe'era soemange nadoe Ndrawa Gana'ana; tobali teta'oenōi danō do.
- 38 Togoele chōra zi lō sōchi ba wo- 39 laoera andrō; sohorō ira folaoera andrō.
- 40 Ba tesao wōnce Jchowa ba mba- 40 noeania andrō, ba i'ogorofi dána chōnia.

- 41 Ibe'e ira ba danga niha baero andrō; ba samatōrō ja'ira zi fatioe tōdō chōra. (*Sangoehoek*, 2, 14).
 42 Lafakao ira si fa'oedoe chōra, te-hōndrōgō ira barō mbawara.
 43 Lō aetoe i'orifi ira, ba no sabe'e tandro ira, ba nifachai dōdōra andrō, ba ahōndrō ira ba lalōra andrō.
 44 V. Ba inhegō wamakaora andrō, me irongo wangarōngarōra.
 45 Ba itōrō tōdōnia chōra wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia ba arōoerōe ba dōdōnia, balazi wa'ebaea dōdōnia andrō.
 46 Ibe'e faloecha ira wa'ahachō dōdō zanaha ja'ira, fefoe.
 47 Orifi ndra'aga, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangima, foeli ozaragō ndra'aga ba mbanoea niha baero andrō, ena'ō ma'andrō saoha gōlō, ba dōimō andrō ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō masoeno ndra'aga ba wanoeno ja'oegō andrō! (*Moz. V. 30, 3.*)
 48 Nisoeno Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndramo-no Gizerāeli andrō, gōtōgōtō wa'-ara, ba ja lamane niha fefoe: Ja doehoe! Halelocja! (*Sin. 41, 14.*)

V.

SINOENÖ 107.

Mangandrō saoha gōlō zi no moe'efa'ō. I. Ba danō si mate andrō, ba II. ba ni'olo'iō ja'ira, ba III. ba wamakao seboea, ba IV. ba zata'oe ira ba nasi. V. La'audrō saoha gōlō wa'ebaea dōdō Lowalangi andrō ba mbanoeania.

- 1 I. „Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me no si sōchi tōdō ia ba me si lō aetoe wa'ebaea dōdōnia andrō!“ (*Sin. 106, 1.*)
 2 Ja lamanō ni'orifi Jehowa andrō, ni'efa'ōnia ba danga zamakao ja'ira.
 3 Ni'ozaragōnia ba danō zotanō misa, moroi ba gatoemboecha ba moroi ba gaechoela, moroi jōoe ba moroi ba mbewe nasi.

No eloengoeloengoe ira ba danō si mate, ba danō si lō nihaniha, ba zi lō lala; banoea sahono ira me-na'ō, ba lō lasōndra.

Solofo ira ba sowōchi tōdō ba sa-ta'oe bacha dōdōra.

Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'-aboe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō. (*A. 13. 19. 28.*)

I'ohē ira ba zadōlō lala, ba woga-mō banoea, sonahia ja'ira.

Ndramoe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Je-howa wa'asōchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha! (*A. 15. 21. 31.*)

Me no i'okafoei dōdō zowōchi tōdō ba me no ihōna zi sōchi ba zolofo andrō. (*Loek. I. 53.*)

II. Sidadao ba zōgōmigōmi ba ba loemō wa'amate, nikalo famakao ba si'ōli.

Me no lafadao niwā'ō Lowalangi, me no lō ba dōdōra dōdō Wondrege zala'wa andrō.

Ba ihōndrōgō dōdōra famakao a-ndrō, tegādōlō tooe ira ba lō sa-ngorifi.

Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'a-boe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō. (*A. 6.*)

Ba iheta ira ba zogōmigōmi andrō ba ba loemō wa'amate no mege, i'etoe'ō mbōbō andrō chōra.

Ndramoe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Je-howa wa'asōchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha! (*A. 8.*)

Me no iboto lagō mbawandroehō tōlō andrō, ba me' no i'ewā lazi si'ōli.

III. Gōna famakao zambō tōdō, ba lalōra andrō ba ba zi lō atoelō andrō chōra.

Ogoro dōdōra fofoe ngawalō gō, ba laroegi mbawa gōli ba wa'a-mate.

Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa'a-boe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō. (*A. 6.*)

- 20 Ifa'ohcō linia, ifadōhō wōchōra ; i'efa'ō ira ba gohokoho andrō chōra.
- 21 Ndramoe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa wa'asēchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha ! (A. 8).
- 22 Ndramoebē zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō, ndramoedoēnōdoenō wolaenia, ja fao wa'woeawoea dōdō.
- 23 IV. Solojo andrō ba nasi, si mōi ba nasi seboea maniaga,
- 24 ba la'ilā nilaoe Jehovah andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō, ba namō.
- 25 Moehede ia, tesao nangi sabe'e ibe'e, famaoso ndroeloe, seboea sibai.
- 26 Lasaŵa mijawa mbanoea ba noe-malō mitooe ba gohokoho, ariri dōdōra wa'afōchō andrō.
- 27 Manawoejoe ira ba hoeineoe, hoelō zi maboe, ba tobali faja wa'one-chera gefoe.
- 28 Ba la'angarōfi li Jehovah, ba wa'aboe dōdōra andrō, ba i'efa'ō ira ba wa'atosasara andrō. (A. 6).
- 29 Ibalī'ō oho mbade andrō, ba tebato ndroeloe.
- 30 Ba omoeso dōdōra, me ahono ; ba i'ohē ira ba laboea, somasi ira.
- 31 Ndramoe'andrōsaoha gōlōchō Jehovah wa'asōchi dōdōnia andrō ba sahōlihō li dōdō andrō, nilaoenia ba nono niha ! (A. 8).
- 32 Ndramoedoē'ō doeriania, ba zowelo zato, ba ndramoeseno ia ba waloechata zatoea.
- 33 V. Ibalī'ō tanō si mate noengo nidanō ba ibali'ō tanō sokōlikōli goembroe.
- 34 Tanō satabō sinanō ibali'ō decha mo'asio, bōrō walōsōchi zowanoea ba da'ō.
- 35 Ba ibali'ō baŵa nidanō danō si mate ; ba tanō si no okōlikōli, ba ibali'ō oemboe nidanō.
- 36 Ifataro ba da'ō zolofo, ba lataroe'ō mbanoea, nahiara.
- 37 Mangahalō ira ba lafazōchi kaboe nagoe, ba ero rōfi mowoea.
- 38 Ba ifahowoe'ō ira, tobali ato sibai
- ira ba ibe'e chōra goerifō, tengā ha ma'ifoe.
- Ba tobali alō wa'atora, ahōndrō 39 ira, ilangō .ira fangaboe dōdō ba fa'alangoe dōdō.
- „Ihwōei fa lō ba dōdō zalaŵa, ba 40 eloengeloengoe ira ba danō si lō nihaniha ba si lō lala, ibe'e.”
- Itheta ba wamakao zi noemana, mo- 41 ngawawā nga'ōtōnia ibe'e.
- Anehe zadōlō tōdō, ba omocso dō- 42 dōra, ba lō'ō sa'ae hedehede zi lō atoelō.” (Job. 22, 19. 20).
- Ha niha zatoeatoea, ba jamoetō- 43 ngōni zi manō ; ba ndramoebe'e ba dōdō wa'ebœa dōdō Jehovah andrō.

SINOENŌ 108.

I. Famaroee tōdō ba wanoeno Lowalangi. II. Omoeo dēdō, wanō-tōna femōna.

(A. 1-7: Sin. 57, 5-12).

Oemanō. Sinoenō ; chō Dawido. 1

I. Abe'c dōdōgoc Lowalangi, manoenō ndra'ō ba oelaoe mbiola ; tōdōgōe andrc gōi.

Faoso biola nitika seboea ba biola 3 nitika side'ide ! Da'oesesoegi wa'-amoloeo ! (Sin. 16, 9).

Oesoeno ndra'oegō Jehovah, ba niha 4 misa ; oelaoe manoēnō chōoe ba niha baero !

Noa sa abōlō wa'ebœa dōdōoe andrō, italo'e'i mbanoea si jaŵa, ba iroegi lawoeeo wa'adoehoemō andrō. Ae jaŵa, Lowalangi, jaŵa mbanoea 5 si jaŵa ; ja tehawoe goeli danō ma'-asagōrō lachōmimō andrō !

Ena'ō tc'orifi ni'omas'i'ōmō andrō, 7 ba tolo kambōlōoe ba fondrondro-ngo chōgōe !

(A. 8-14: Sin. 60, 7-14).

II. No moehede Lowalangi ba wa'ohaoehaoenia andrō : Sowoeawoca tōdō ndra'odo ; oefosasi Zichema ba oesoe'a ndraso Zoekota. Chōgōe Gileadi ba chōgōe Ndraono 9 Manase, nōoegoe ba hōgōgōe Ndraono Geferaji, ba si'o zalaŵa chōgōe Ndraono Joeda.

- 10 Naha wanasa chōgoe Ndraono Moabi, ba Ndraono Gedomo oefazaoemba mbadagahegoe, ba sowoeawoeatōdō ndra'o ba danö Ndrawa Wili-siti andrō.
- 11 Ha niha zolohe ja'odo ba mbanoeasaro? Ha niha zamasaø ja'o iroegi ba Ndraono Gedomo?
- 12 Hadia, tengä ja'oegō zanibō'ō ja'-aga, Lowalangi, ba si lō mōi awō zanoewō chōma, ja'oegō Lowalangi?
- 13 Tologa ba zanasagō ja'aga andrō; faja sa'ae wangorifi ba niha!
- 14 Na awō Lowalangi, ba malaoc, nifolaoe zabōlō; ja'ia zi hoendragōtooe zanasagō ja'aga.

SINOENÖ 109.

I. Fangandrō fanolo ba zi fa'oedoe andrō. II. Fangandrō fangorifi.

Chō doeka wanoenö andrō; chō Dawido; Sinoenö.

- 1 I. He Lowalangi, nisoenogoe! Bōi zi lō moehede ndra'oegō!
- 2 Noa sa teboka mbawa zanao horō, awō mbawa zi falimo, oedoegoe; no lalaoe chōgōe lela sofaja.
- 3 No lafaseoi ndra'o fehede fatioesa, ba lasoeko ndra'odo, lō bōrō.
- 4 Fa'oedoe ira chōgōe, soelō wa'omasigoe ja'ira, ba ja'o, ba lō oeboelō'ō wangandrō.
- 5 Lasoelöni si lō sōchi chōgōe zi sōchi andrō, ba fa'omasigoe andrō, ba lasoelöni fatioesa. (*Sin. 35, 12.*)
- 6 Be'e barō mbawa zeboea horō ia ba ja so ba gambōlönia zangadoegō ja'ia.
- 7 Na tehoekoe ia, ba ja oroma, wa si so horō ia, ba ja tobali sala wanganandrōnia.
- 8 Ja lō anaaø nosonia, ba ja mōi halōwō niha bō'ō halōwōnia andrō. (*Hal. zin. 1, 20.*)
- 9 Ja tobali si lō ama nononia ba ja tobali lacha mbanoea ngambatōnia.
- 10 Ndramoetōrōi danö misa ononia, mangandrōngandrō gō, ndramangaloei aeroifara ba zi no arōoe aefa ba gadoedoela mbanoeara.

- Jamoefa'oe'oe fefoe zi so chōnia 11 sanoegi ba ndramoeraboe gōlönia niha bō'ō.
- Ja lō'ō sa'ae seboea tōdō chōnia, 12 ba sahachō tōdō ononia, na si lō ama ba si lō ina.
- Ena'ō te'etoe'ō nga'ōtōnia, ena'ō 13 taja dōira ba zi sagōtō dania sa'ae.
- Ja itōrō tōdō Jehowa golalōwā ndra 14 amania ba olalōwā ndra toea; ba ja lō aefa horō ninania andrō. (*Moz. II. 20, 5.*)
- Ja bōi teboelō ba doedoema hōrō 15 Jehowa; ba ena'ō ibe'e taja dōira ba goeli danö. (*Amaed. 10, 7.*)
- Me no lō itōrō tōdōnia wangeboea 16 tōdōnia ba niha bō'ō, ba me no igohi niha seboea famakao ba si nocmana ba si no aragoeragoe tōdō, ba wamoenoë ja'ia.
- Ba no omasi ia wangelifi: ba ja-toemörō ia; ba lō ba dōdōnia hōwoehowoe: ba ja arōoe chōnia. Ba i'obaroe wangelifi: ba jamoesōsō 18 nōsinia, hoelō nidanō, ba tōlania, hoelō wanicha! (*Moz. IV. 5, 22.*)
- Ja hoelō mbaroe chōnia, baloeba-loenia, ba ja hoelō mbōbō taloe, si lō aefa ba lōwilōwinia.
- Ena'ō na loco zi fa'oedoe chōgōe 20 da'ō, chō Jehowa, ba loeo zamatoee ja'odo.
- II. Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, So'aja, 21 iagō salahigoe, bōrō dōimō andrō; fondrara dōdō wa'aśchi dōdōoe andrō, ba orifi ndra'odo!
- Seboea famakao sa ndra'o ba si 22 noemana, ba no mesocho bacha dōdōgoe.
- Ariri ndra'o, hoelō loemō, na adōni 23 ia; tetaboi ndra'o, hoelō larewē.
- No omboejoemboejoe mbalōdoehi-goe, ba wa lō si manga, ba no alō nōsigoe.
- Ba no tobali aja ndra'o chōra; na 25 la'ilā ndra'odo, ba lafalichō ira. (*Sin. 22, 8.*)
- Tolodo Jchowa, Lowalangigoe! Orifi 26 ndra'o ba wa'ahachiō dōdōoe andrō.
- Hana na aboto ba dōdōra, wa no 27

- tangaoe da'ō, wa ja'oegō Jehowa
zolaoe da'ō.
- 28 Acha mangelifi ira, ba ja'oegō, ba fahowoe'ō [ndra'o]; na maoso ira, ba be'e aila ira, ba acha omoeso dōdō genomioe andre. (*Mat. 5, 11.*)
- 29 Nifobaroe fa'aila zi fa'oedoe chōgōe andrō; acha la'obaroe wa'ailara andrō. baroe zeboea. (*Sin. 35, 26.*)
- 30 Oe'abōlōgō wanoeno Jehovah bewegoē andre; bacha ba hoenō zato oesoeno ia.
- 31 Me no i'iagō gambōlō zi noemana, ba wangefa'ō ja'ia ba danga zangoe-hoekoe ja'ia.

SINOENŌ 110.

Fama'ele'ō razo ere andrō, Mesia.

(*Mat. 22, 44. Hal. zin. 2, 34. Heb. 1, 13; 5, 6.*)

Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.

- 1 No iŵa'ō Jehovah chō Zo'aja ja'ō andrō: „Dadao ba gambōlōgōe, irege oebe'e danedane gaheezi fa'oedee chōoe andrō.” (*Kor. I. 15, 25. Heb. 10, 12, 13.*)
- 2 Moroi ba Ziona i'oro'ō Jehovah zi'o wa'a bōlōoe andrō; „ja salawa ndra'oegō ba zi fa'oedoe chōoe andrō.” (*Sin. 2, 6.*)
- 3 La'o'ō banoeaoe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdō, na baŵa wa'abōlōoe; ba hili ni'amoni'ō. Moroi ba gaheta wa'amo-loeo toemboe chōoe nono matoea andrō, timba namo. (*Sin. 29, 2.*)
- 4 No fahōloe Jehovah ba lō ifoeli mangesa dōdōnia: „Ere ndra'oegō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, dali gamoeata Melechisede andrō.” (*Moz. I. 14, 18-20. Heb. 5, 10; 6, 20; 7, 17, 21.*)
- 5 Irasa razo So'aja, si so ba gambōlōoe, na baŵa wōnoenia andrō. (*Sin. 2, 2, 5, 9.*)
- 6 Ihoekoe dania niha baero, fahōna mboto zi mate ibe'e; iboto hōgō ba zebolo tanō.
- 7 Ibadoe mbombo ba zinga lala; andrō ifaōga mbawania. (*Fil. 2, 8, 9.*)

SINOENŌ 111.

Fanoeno fa'abōlō Lowalangi, awō wa'asōchi dōdōnia ba wamatōrō banoeania andrō.

Haleloeja! Da'oesoeno Jehovah, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe ba zowoelo zadōlō tōdō andrō ba ba zi faloecha mbanoea.

Seboea nilaoe Jehovah; la'aloaloei tōdōra dozi somasi ja'ia. (*Sin. 104, 24.*)

Fa'eboea ba lachōmi wolaoenia andrō, ba fa'atoelōnia andrō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe.

No ihonogōi, fa bōi olifoe niha zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōnia; seboea tōdō Jehovah ba sahachō tōdō.

No ibe'e gō ba zangata'oefi ja'ia; lō mammalōmalō wa itōrō tōdōnia wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia. (*Sin. 145, 15.*)

No ifa'ele'ō ba mbanoeania wa'abōlō wolaoenia, wame'e tāna chōra tāna ba niha baero andrō.

Si doehoe ba satoelō wolaoe dangania andrō; si lō mangiwa goroisania andrō, fefoe.

Sarō, si lō mammalōmalō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, dali zi doehoe ba sadōlō.

No ifa'ohe'ō wangorifi ba mbanoeania, no i'aro'ō gamaboe'oela linia, si lō teboelō.

Bōrōta wa'atoeatoea wangata'oefi Jehovah andrō; sangila watahōgō dozi sanōrō lalania; si lō teboelō doeriania andrō. (*Amaed. 1, 7.*)

SINOENŌ 112.

Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zatoelō tōdō, si ndroehoendrohoe.

Haleloeja! Ja ahowoe niha sanga-ta'oefi Lowalangi, somasi sibai oroisania andrō! (*Sin. 1, 1.*)

Sabōlō ba goeli danō dania ma'oe-woenia, ba seboea howehowoe dania nga'ōtō zadōlō tōdō. (*Amaed. 20, 7.*)

So baomo chōra mbalazo ba ana'a;

- ba fa'atoelōra, ba lō teboelō, iroegi
zi lō aetoe.
 4 Ba zadōlō todō andrō, ba toembœ
haga ba daloe zogōmigōmi; seboea
tōdō ba sahachō tōdō ba satoelō.
(Sin. 37, 6).
 5 Ja ahowoe niha sahachō tōdō ba
same'e nifalali! Lō te'ala ia ba
hoehoeo nifatoenō. (Sin. 41, 2).
 6 Lō'ō sa mangiwa ia, iroegi zi lō
aetoe; gōtōgōtō wa'ara lō olifoe
niha zatoelō andrō.
 7 Lō tokeia ia, na irongo doeria si
lō sōchi; abe's dōdōnia, manōtōna
chō Jehowa.
 8 Arō dōdōnia; lō ata'oe ia, irege
omoeso dōdōnia, na i'ilā zi gōna si
fa'oeoe chōnia. (Sin. 91, 8).
 9 Mamazaewe ia, mame'e ame'ela ba
zi noemana; si lō mamalōmalō wa'
atoelōnia; alaŵa dandroenia, mo-
toeria. (Kor. II. 9, 9).
 10 I'ilā seboea horō, ba lō sōchisōchi
dōdōnia: ifatangi mbohania ba
ariri; ba waja aechoe wangisō ze-
boea horō. (Sin. 35, 16).

SINOENŌ 113.

Famarooe tōdō ba wanoeno Je-
howa, sangahatō'ō ja'ia ba zi noe-
mana.

- 1 Haleloeja! Mi'anoenō, ja'ami eno-
ni Jehowa andrō! Misoeno dōi
Zo'aja!
 2 Nisoeno dōi Jehowa andrō, i'otarai
da'e, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe!
 3 I'otarai gatoemboecha loeo noemalō
ba gaechoelania, ba nisoeno dōi
Jehowa andrō!
 4 Jehowa andrō, ba no salawā niha
bō'ō fefoe; ba italoe'i mbanoea si
jaŵa lachōminia andrō.
 5 Ha niha zi fagōlōgōlō chō Lowa-
langida Jehowa andrō? sidadao ba
zalawā jaŵa andrō. (Moz. II. 15,
11. Jes. 57, 15).
 6 Ba sangide'ide'ō ja'ia, ba wamaigi
banoea si jaŵa ba tanō tooe.
(Loek. 1, 48).
 7 Samazaŵa si lō tōi, moroi ba danō,
- ba samaoso si noemana, moroi ba
damboe. (Moz. I. 41, 40. 41. Sam. I.
2, 8).
 Ena'ō ifataro ba ngai zalaŵa, ba
ngai zalaŵa mbanoeania andrō.
 Sangahonogō si lō ono baomo, si
mane ina nono matoea somoeso
tōdō. Haleloeja! (Moz. I. 21, 2.
Sam. I. 1, 20; 2, 21. Loek. 1, 57. 58).

SINOENŌ 114.

Fanoeno sahōlihōli dōdō andrō chō
Lowalangi, me i'efā'ō Ndraono Gi-
zera'eli ba danō Miseraji.

Me aheta Ndraono Gizera'eli ba
danō Miseraji, me aheta ma'oewoe
Jakobo ba niha andrō si fabō'ō li,
(Moz. II. 12, 41).

ba tobali ni'amoni'ō chōnia Ndrao-
no Joeda ba amatōrōwania Ndrao-
no Gizera'eli.

I'ilā asi, ba abōda; ibali'ō ia foeri
Joridano andrō. (Moz. II. 14, 21. 22.
Jes. 3, 13. 16).

Manoka hili, hoelō mbiribiri si matoea,
awō hilihili, hoelō nono mbi-
ribiri. (Sin. 68, 9).

Hana ndra'oegō, ja'oegō asi, wa
abōda'ō, ba ja'oegō Joridano, wa
ōbali'ōgō foeri?

Ba ja'ami hili, wa manoka ami,
hoelō mbiribiri si matoea, ba ja'ami
hilihili, wa hoelō ba nono mbiri-
biri wanokami?

Ba wamaigi Zo'aja ja'oegō anizi-
nizi, ja'oegō tanō, ba wamaigi Lo-
walangi Jakobo andrō ja'oegō.

Samali'ō baŵa nidanō soëwe, ba
samali'ō oemboe gowe sabe'e.

SINOENŌ 115.

I. Fangeboea tōi Lowalangi. Faja
nadoe andrō. II. Famarooe tōdō ba
wanōtōna chō Lowalangi ba ba wa-
noeno ja'ia.

I. Bōi be'e nifosoemange ndra'aga,
Jehowa, bōi ja'aga, ha tōimō andrō
nifosoemange, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōoe
ba fa'adoehoemō andrō.

Hana wa tola laŵa'ō niha baero:

- .. „Heza atō so Lowalangira?“ (Sin. 42, 4).
- 3 Ba ba zoroego so Lowalangima, hadia zomasi ia, fefoe, ba iwōwōi. (A. 4-11 : Sin. 135, 15-20.)
- 4 Adoerā andrō, ba no firō ba ana'a, nifazōchi danga niha. (Moz. V, 4, 28. Jes. 44, 9-20).
- 5 Mobawa. ba lō moehede ; mohōrō, ba lō la'ilā niha.
- 6 Motōgi dalinga, ba lō larongo li niha ; mo'ichoe, ba lō la'ago hadia ia.
- 7 Lō lababaja hadia ia tangara ; lō la'ofanō'ō gahera ; ba lō hedehe- dera ba dōlōtōlōra.
- 8 Ba no fagōlōgōlō chōra zamazōchi ja'ira, awō dozi sanōtōna chōra.
- 9 II. Chō Jehowa manōtōna ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizerāeli! Ja'ia wango- rifira ba baloesera. (Sin. 118, 2).
- 10 Ja'ami ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, chō Jehowa manōtōna ami! Ja'ia wango- rifira ba baloesera. (Sin. 118, 3).
- 11 Ja'ami, sangata'oefi Jehowa, chō Jehowa manōtōna ami ! Ja'ia wan- garifira ba baloesera. (Sin. 118, 4).
- 12 No itōrō tōdō Jehowa ita, ifaho- woe'ō ita. Ifahowoe'ō ma'oewoe Gi- zeraëli, ifahowoe'ō ma'oewoe Ga'a- roni.
- 13 Ifahowoe'ō zangata'oefi Jehowa a- ndrō, he iraono ba he satoea.
- 14 Jamoenōnō ami Jehowa, ja'ami ba iraonomi.
- 15 Nifahowoe'ō Jehowa ami, nifahoe- woe'ō Jehowa andrō, samazōchi banoea, awō danō.
- 16 Banoea si jaŵa andrō, ba no ba- noea Jehowa ; ba tanō andrc, ba no ibe'e ba nono niha.
- 17 Si no mate, ba lō lasoeno Jehowa, ba si manō gōi dozi silalō mitooe ba zahono ira. (Sin. 6, 6. Jes. 38, 18).
- 18 Ba ja'ita, ba no sanoeno Jehowa, i'otarai da'e ba iroegi zi lō aetoe. Haleloea !

SINOENŌ 116.

I. Famasoegi ba dōdō fangorifi andrō. II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ja'ia.

- I. Omasido Jehowa, me no ifo- ndrondrongo ligoe, fangandrōgoe. Me no ibe'e mbōrō dalingania chō- goe ; ba oe'angarōfi li ia, sagōtō ja'o.
- No tefa'oe'oe ndra'o fesoe wa'a- mate, ba no gōna ndra'o fa'ata'- oegoe mbanoea toe ; faloecha ndra'o wa'atosasa ba fangaboe dōdō. (A. 8. Sin. 18, 6).
- Ba oe'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa andrō, oeman : He Jehowa ! orifi noso- goe !
- Seboea tōdō Jehowa ba satoelō, ba sahachō tōdō Lowalangida.
- Samaigimaigi sadōlō tōdō Jehowa ! no noemana ndra'o, ba no i'orifido. Foeli'ō, ja'oegō tōdōgoe, foeli honogō'ō, me no si sōchi nifatōrō Je- howa chōoe. (Sin. 42, 6).
- Noa sa c'efā'ō nosogoe ba wa'amate, no ū'otoefoi daŵa hōrōgoe, ba no ū'abe'e'ō gahegroe, fa bōi alaoe ndra'odo.
- Oetōrō sa'ae lalagoe andrō, fōna Jehowa, ba danō niha saoeri. (Sin. 27, 13 ; 56, 14).
- No mamati ndra'o, andrō hoemedē ndra'o. Si no aōndrō sibai ndra'odo. (Kor. II. 4, 13).
- Oeman ba wa'ata'oegoe andrō : Solaoe faja niha, fefoe. (Rom. 3, 4).
- II. He oewisa wanoelōni chō Jehowa si sōchi andrō fefoe, nilaoe- nia chōgoe ?
- Da'oetoejoe mako fangorifi andrō, ba oe'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa.
- Oeboe'a chō Jehowa gamaboe'oela ligoe andrō, ba zi so mbanoeania fefoe.
- Omasiō wa'amate zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia, wamaigi Jehowa. (Sin. 72, 14).
- Ja'ia Jehowa ! — Enonioe sa ndra'- odo ; enonioe ndra'o, ono genonioe

- ira alawe andrō ; no ūtoto'ō wesoe-goe andrō.
- 17 Chōoe oe'ohe zoemange fangandrō saoha gōlō ba oe'angarōfi li dōi Jehowa andrō.
- 18 Oeboe'a chō Jehowa gamaboe'oela ligoe andrō, ba zi so mbanoeania fefoe.
- 19 Ba golajama fōna ba nomo Jehowa andrō ; ba daloemō, ja'oegō Jeroe-zalema ! Haleloeja !

SINOENÖ 117.

Famarooe tōdō niha fefoe, ba waneno Lowalangi.

- 1 Misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami niha baero, fefoe ! Misoeno ia, fefoe soi niha ! (*Rom. 15, 11*).
- 2 Me no abōlō ba chōda wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō, ba si lō aetoe wa lō farōi Jehowa. Haleloeja ! (*Moz. II. 34, 6*).

SINOENÖ 118.

I. Fangandrō saoha gōlō fangorifi Jehowa niha baero andrō. II. Fanoenō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, bōrō me no ifa'ele'ō wa'abōlōnia, awō lachōminia ba chō Mesia andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Geser. 2, 10 b t.*)

- 1 I. Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa, me no si sōchi tōdō ia, me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō. (*Sin. 107, 1*).
- 2 Ba ndramoewa'ō Iraono Gizeräeli : „Si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia aandrō !” (*Sin. 115, 9-13*).
- 3 Ndramoewa'ō ma'oewoe Ga'aroni andrō : „Si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia !”
- 4 Ba ndramoewa'ō sangata'oefi Jehowa andrō : „Si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia !”
- 5 Ba wa'atosasa oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba no ifondrondrongo ligoe Jehowa ba no i'ohedo ba zebolo tanō.
- 6 Awōgōe Jehowa, ba lōata'oe ndra'o. Hadia nilaoe niha chōgōe ena'ō ? (*Sin. 56, 5. Heb. 13, 6*).

Awōgōe Jehowa, awō zanolo ja'odo andrō, wa'omasigoe dania wamaigi si fatioe tōdō chōgōe. (*Sin. 54, 9*). Sōchi na tasawa Jehowa, moroi na tadōnadōna ba niha.

Sōchi na tasawa Jehowa, moroi na tadōnadōna ba zalaŵa. (*Sin. 146, 3*). Lafasoei ndra'o dozi niha baero, ba ba dōi Jehowa andrō, ba lō zi lō oe'ō'ōtō ira.

Lafasoei ndra'o, lafa'oe'oe ndra'o, ba ba dōi Jehowa andrō, ba lō zi lō oe'ō'ōtō ira.

No lafasoei ndra'o, hoelō ūani, ba mate fa'amate galitō ba ngafē za'-asa'a mao ; ba dōi Jehowa andrō, ba lō zi lō oe'ō'ōtō ira. (*Jes. 33, 12*).

No ūabōlōgō ūtoel'i'ō ndra'odo, ena'ō alaoedo ; ba no itolodo Jehowa.

II. Fa'abōlōgōe Jehowa ba fanoenōgōe, ba no tobali fangorifigoe ia. (*Moz. II. 15, 2*).

Terongo wa'omoeso dōdō ba fango-rifi baose ba zatoelō tōdō : Sabōlō gambōlō Jehowa andrō !

Si no alawā gambōlō Jehowa andrō, sabōlō gambōlō Jehowa.

Tenga si mate ndra'odo, saoeri ndra'o ba sangombacha nilaoe Jehowa andrō.

No ūabōlōgō ūtoe'ō ndra'o Jehowa, ba lō niloeloenia ja'odo ba wa'a-mate. (*Kor. II. 6, 9*).

Mibokai chōgōe mbawa gōli andrō ba wa'atoelō, ena'ō oetōrō, ba waneno Jehowa !

Da'e mbawa gōli andrō chō Jehowa ; latōrō satoelō tōdō andrō. (*Sin. 119, 71*).

Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe, wa no ūfondrondrongo ligoe, wa no tobali fangorifigoe ndra'oegō.

Gowe andrō, nitibo'ō zotomo andrō, ba no tobali tojo ba watalinga. (*Jes. 28, 16. Mat. 21, 42*).

Moroi chō Jehowa, wa si manō ba sahōlihōli dōdōda wamaigi.

Da'e mbaŵa andrō, ni'asogō Jeho-wa. Ba data'owoeawoea'ō dōdōda, hana na'somoeso tōdō ita chōnia.

- 25 **He Jehowa, tolo ! He Jehowa, ena'ō**
na si sōchi loealoea ōbe'e !
- 26 **Ja ahowoe zi so andrō ba dōi Jehowa !** Mafahowoe'ō ami, moroi ba nomo Jehovah. (*Mat. 21, 9; 23, 39*).
- 27 Lowalangi Jehovah, ba no ifohaga ita. Mibōbō zoemange andrō, iroegi dandroe andrō ba na ha wame'e soemange.
- 28 Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō, ba mangandrō saoha gōlō ndra'odo chōoe. He Lowalangigoe, da'oe'eboea'ō doe-riamō andrō !
- 29 Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehovah, me no si sōchi tōdō ia ba me si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō !

SINOENŌ 119.

A.—Z. Famahaō, fanoeno orois Lowalangi andrō, fanoeno fa'abōlōnia, awō howehowoe andrō leea-loeania.

A.

- 1 **Ja ahowoe zi lō sinegoe ba nitōrōra** andrō, sanōrō lala goroisa Jehovah. (*Sin. 1, 1. 2; 112, 1*).
- 2 **Ja ahowoe zolo'ō famadoehoe'ō andrō chōnia,** sangaloei ja'ia, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō.
- 3 Si lō molaes si lō atoelō, sanōrō lala andrō chōnia.
- 4 Amachoitamō andrō, ba no ōwa'ō, ba wanōrō ja'ia, soroi ba dōdō.
- 5 Ena'ō na ba da'ō itōrō lalagoe, ba wolo'ō amachoitamō andrō !
- 6 Ba lō faloechado wa'aila, na oetōngōni goroisamō andrō.
- 7 Moroi ba dōdōgoc oesoenō ndra'oegō, na oetanō ba dōdōgoe gamachoita-mō andrō, satoelō.
- 8 Lō oebōhōli ni'oroi'ōmō andrō ; bōi faloea wamōhōli ja'odo !

B.

- 9 **He iwisa ono matoea, fa bōi fabaja hadia ia, ba dōrōwania andrō ?**
Na ibe'e dalī daroma limō andrō.
- 10 Moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe oe'aloei ndra'oegō ; bōi be'e eloengoe ndra'o, wamōhōli oroisamō andrō. '

No oe'irō'ō ba dōdōgoe bacha niwa'- 11 ōmō andrō, fa bōi molalō ndra'o chōoe.
Nisoeno ndra'oegō Jehovah; fahaō 12 ndra'o ba gamachōitamō andrō. (*A. 26, 64, 68*).
Oedoēnōdoenō bewegoe goroisa mba- 13 waoe andrō, fefoe.
Fa'omoeso dōdōgoe lala wamadoe- 14 hoe'ōmō andrō, timba wa'omoeso dōdō ba gana'a.
Oefatooetooe tōdōgoe goroisamō a- 15 ndrō, ba oetōngōni lala andrō chōoe.
Ba gamachōitamō oe'omoeso'iō dō- 16 dōgoe, lō olifoedo daroma limō. (*A. 24. Rom. 7, 22. A. 61*).

D.

Eboea'ō dōdōe chō genonioe a- 17 ndre, ena'ō aoerido, ba oefondro-ndrongō daroma limō andrō.
Bokai hōrōgōe, ena'ō oe'ilā zahōli- 18 hōli dōdōgoe ba goroisamō andrō.
Tome ndra'odo ba goeli danō andre: 19 Bōi bini'ō chōgōe goroisamō andrō. (*Sin. 39, 13*).
No arasa dōdōgoe ba wehoeloe a- 20 ndrō ba zatoelō 'andrō chōoe, lō mamalōmalō.
No ōtenaŵa zeboea hocha andrō; 21 ni'elifi zeloengoe andrō, samōhōi oroisamō. (*Moz. V. 27, 28*).
Heta chōgōe wango'aja andrō, awō 22 wa'aila andrō ; oetōngōni sa wama-doehoe'ōmō andrō.
He ū'a'e no doemadao zalaŵa, ma- 23 magōlō, ba chōgōe, andre: ba ifa-toetooe sa atō tōdōnia enonioe gamachōitamō andrō.
Wa'omasigoe sa'ae wamadoehoe'ō- 24 mō andrō, anofoelagoe. (*A. 35*).

E.

Si no falemba ba danō nosogoe; 25 orifi ndra'odo fatōrō niwa'ōoe a- ndrō !
No oetoenō lalagoe andrō, ba ōfo- 26 ndrondrongo ligoe: fahaō ndra'o ba gamachōitamō andrō.
Be'e aboto ba dōdōgoe lala nifa- 27

- choimō andrō, ba oefatooetooe tō-dōgoe zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe.
 28 Mangoeloe dōdōgoe, ba wa'a boe dō-dō andrō; abe'e'ō ndra'o, dali limō andrō.
 29 Arōoe'ō chōgoe lala waja andrō, ba eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, wamahaō ja'odo.
 30 No oetoejoe lala zi doehoe andrō. No oebe'e ba doedoema hōrōgoe zatoelō andrō chōoe.
 31 Tebai aefa ndra'odo ba wamadoe-hoe'ōmō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa; bōi be'e aila ndra'o.
 32 Oetōrō lala goroisamō andrō; ba ōbologō dōdōgoe.

F.

- 33 Fahaō ndra'odo, Jehowa, ba lala gamachoitamō andrō, cna'ō oetōrō, iroegi gamozoea.
 34 Fa'aboto ba dōdō be'e chōgoe, ena'ō oetōngōni goroisamō andrō, ba ena'ō moroi ba dōdōgoe oe'o'ō.
 35 Fatōrōdo ba lala goroisamō andrō; omasido sa ia. (A. 47).
 36 Omboejoe'ō dōdōgoe ba wamadoe-hoe'ōmō andrō, ba bōi ba wangaloei ana'a.
 37 Hole'ō hōrōgoe, fa bōi ifaigi wajafaja; orifido ba lala andrō chōoe!
 38 Fatōrō chō genonoe andrc gama-boe'oela limō andrō, nibe'e fama-scegi wangata'oefi ja'oegō.
 39 Heta wa'ailagoe andrō, sata'oe ndra'odo; si sōchi sa nifachoimō andrō.
 40 Hiza, hoemoeloe dōdōgoe ba goroisamō andrō; orifido fa'atoelō andrō chōoe.

G.

- 41 Ena'ō na faloechado wa'eboea dōdō andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, fangorifi andrō chōoe, dali daroma limō!
 42 Ena'ō oe'ilā oetema li zango'aja ja'o; oedōnadōna sa'ae ba limō andrō.
 43 Ba bōi hori ba mbewegoe daroma

- li si doehoe andrō; ba zatoelō andrō chōoe sa'ae manōtōna ndra'odo.
 Ba lō oeboelō'ō wolo'ō oroisamō 44 andrō, lō oefamalōmalō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.
 Ena'ō oetōrō zebolo tanō; oe'aloelō 45 aloei sa tōdōgōe nifachoimō andrō.
 Ba oefatoenō wamadoehoe'ōmō a- 46 ndrō ba zalaŵa; lō ailado. (*Mat. 10, 18. Rom. 1, 16.*)
 Oebe'e fa'omoeso dōdōgoe goroisa- 47 mō andrō, somasi ndra'o sa'ae. (A. 70).
 Ba oefazawa dangagoc ba goroisa- 48 mō andrō, somasi ndra'o sa'ae, ba oe'aloeloei tōdōgōe nifachoimō a-ndrō.

H.

- Tōrō tōdōoe limō andrō chō ge- 49 nonioe andre, nibe'oeo tōtōnafōgōe.
 Da'ō wondrara dōdōgoe ba wa'a- 50 noemanagoe andre, wa i'orifido taroma limō andrō. (*Sin. 19, 8.*)
 No laforege wango'aja ja'o seboea 51 hocha; — ba lō nibōhōligoe oroisamō andrō.
 No itōrō tōdōgoe zatoelō andrō 52 chōoe, si otarai mbōrōta sa'ae, ja'-oegō Jehowa, ba terara dōdōgoe.
 Mofōnoe sibai bacha dōdōgoe ba 53 zeboea horō andrō, samōhōi oroisamō andrō.
 Bōrō wanōenō chōgoc gamachoita- 54 mō andrō, ba danō si fatewoo gana ndra'odo.
 Ba zi bongi itorō tōdōgoe dōimō, 55 ja'oegō Jehowa, ba oetōngōni go-roisamō.
 Da'ō nihonogōi chōgoe: ena'ō 56 oe'o'ō nifachoimō andrō.

Ch.

- Gemane: He Jehowa! Tána chō- 57 goe wanōngōni taroma limō andrō.
 Moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe oe'anga- 58 rōfi li ndra'oegō; eboea'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, fatōrō chōgoe gamaboe'oela limō andrō.
 No oefatooetooe tōdōgoe lala andrō 59

- chōgoe, ba no oesaŵa wamadoe-hoe'ō andrō chōoe.
- 60 No oe'ilio'ō ndra'odo, lō sarōrō ndra'o, ba wolo'ō oroisamō.
- 61 No tefaoe'oe ndra'o fesoe ba zebœa horō andrō; ba lō solifoedo oroisamō. (A. 83).
- 62 Na taloe mbongi, ba maoso ndra'-odo, ba wangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe amachoitamō andrō, satoelō. (Sin. 42, 9).
- 63 Awō zangata'oefi ja'oegō andrō fefoe ndra'odo andre, ba awō za-nōngōni nifachoimō andrō.
- 64 He Jehovah, no anōnō danō wa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō; fahaō ndra'o ba nifachoimō andrō. (Sin. 33, 5).
- I.
- 65 No ōlaoe zi sōchi chō genonioe andre, ja'oegō Jehovah, itōrō niŵa'-ooe andrō. (Sin. 17, 41).
- 66 Si sōchi fangila ba fa'aboto ba dōdō be'e chōgoe; mamati sa ndra'o ba goroisamō andrō.
- 67 Me lō moe'ide'ide'ō ndra'odo na, ba seloengoe ndra'o, ba ija'e, ba oetōngōni niŵa'ōoe. (A. 75. Jes. 28, 19).
- 68 Si sōchi tōdō ndra'oegō ba sobōwō, fahaō ndra'o ba gamachoitamō andrō. (A. 12).
- 69 Lafachai waja chōgoe seboea hocha andrō; — ba ja'odo, ba moroi ba dōdōgoe oe'o'ō nifachoimō andrō. (A. 78).
- 70 No a be'e dōdōra, motawō; ba ja'odo, ba oe'omoesoi'ō dōdōgoe ba goroisamō andrō. (A. 77).
- 71 Fangorifigoe me te'ide'ide'ō ndra'-odo, ena'ō oetōngōni nifachoimō andrō. (Sin. 118, 21).
- 72 Omasido goroisa mbawaoe andrō, moroi ba ngahōnō gana'a ba moroi ba ngahōnō wirō. (Sin. 19, 11).
- K.
- 73 Tangaoe zombōi ja'odo, tangaoe zamazōchi; be'e chōgoe wa'aboto ba dōdō, ena'ō oetōngōni goroisamō andrō.
- La'ilā dania ndra'o sangata'oefi ja'-oegō, ba omoeso dōdōra, me sauō-tōna ba daroma limō ndra'odo.
- Oe'ila wa no satoelō hoekoemō a-ndrō, ja'oegō Jehovah, awō wa ba wa lō farōi ndra'oegō o'ide'ide'ō ndra'odo. (A. 67).
- Ena'ō na fonderara dōdōgoe wa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō, ena'ō na itōrō nifaboe'ocmō andrō chō genonioe andre. (Sin. 109, 21).
- Ena'ō na faloechado wa'ahachō dōdō chōoe, ena'ō aeroido; wa'omasigoe sa goroisamō andrō. (A. 143).
- Acha aila zeboea hocha andrō, me lahōndrōgō ndra'o, lō bōrō, ba ja'odo, ba oe'alealoei tōdōgōc geloeaha goroisamō andrō. (A. 85, 86).
- Ena'ō na faofao chōgoe zangata'oefi ja'oegō ba si no aboto ba dōdō wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō !
- Ja adōlō dōdōgoe wolo'ō amachoitamō andrō, ena'ō lō faloecha wa-aila ndra'odo.
- L.
- Hoemoeloe dōdōgoe ba wangorifi andrō chōoe; oedōnadōna ba daroma limō andrō.
- Omasi sibai hōrōgoe daroma limō andrō, ba oemane: „Ha wa'ara ōrara dōdōgoe !”
- Hoelō goeli nambi ba zimbo sa'ae ndra'odo, ba lō solifoedo nifachoimō andrō. (A. 93).
- Ha wa'anaoe noso genonioe andre? 84
- Ha wa'ara ūhoeckoe zolohi ja'odo?
- No lacharoe chōgoc lōsoelōsoe se-boea hocha andrō; ja'ira andrō, si lō faoedoe ba goroisamō andrō. (A. 69).
- Oroisamō andrō fefoe, ba no si doe-hoe; lagohido lō bōrō : tolo ndra'-odo !
- Hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba laboenoedo mena'ō ba danō andre, ba lō'ō zoei nībōhōligoe oroisamō andrō.
- Orifido ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, ena'ō oetōngōni wamadoehoe'ō mba-waoe andrō ! (A. 149).

M.

- 89 Taroma limō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba lō teboelō ba zoroego, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Jes. 40, 8*).
 90 Fa lō farōi ndra'oegō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; ja'oegō zamazōchi tanō, ba no aro.
 91 Dali nihonogōimō andrō, wa so manō fefoe hadia ia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre ; oi sa ugongonionoe fefoe.
 92 Na tengā fa'omoeso dōdōgōe goroisamō andrō mena'ō, ba noa sa'aē otoefo gilogoe ba wa'anoe-managoe andre. (*A. 50. Jer. 15, 16*).
 93 Sagōtō ja'odo, ba lō olifoedo goroisamō andrō ; noa sa ūbe'e fanganorifigoe. (*A. 109*).
 94 Chōoe ndra'odo, tolodo ! oe'aloelaoei sa goroisamō andrō. (*A. 45*).
 95 Ladarodarogō ndra'o seboea horō andrō, ba wamoenoe ja'odo. — Oetōngōtōngōni wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.
 96 Fozoe zo'ahonoa fefoe, ba fa'aetoe, oe'ilā : ba oroisamō andrō, ba si lō aetoc.

N.

- 97 Ha lō omasido goroisamō andrō ! Ma'ōma'ōchō lō aefa ba dōdōgoe. (*Sin. 1, 2*).
 98 No ūatoeatoea'ō ndra'odo, moroi ba zi fa'oedoe chōgōe, oroisamō andrō, me no tāna chōgōe, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Moz. V. 4, 6*).
 99 Atoeatoea ndra'odo, moroi ba zamaħā ja'o fefoe ; me oefatooetooe tōdōgōe wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.
 100 Atoeatoea ndra'ō, moroi ba zatoeaa, me oetōngōni goroisamō andrō.
 101 Lō oerai oechoendragō lala si lō sōchi, ena'ō oe'o'ō limō andrō.
 102 Lō oebōhōli zatoelō andrō chōcō ; me no ūfahaō ndra'odo.
 103 Wa'ami ba lelagoe gamaboe'oela limō andrō ; āmi moroi ba ūe ūwani ba mbawagoe ! (*Sin. 19, 11*).
 104 Fangatoeatoeagoe goroisamō a-

ndrō ; andrō oe'ogorofi fefoe lala waja andrō.

O.

- Fandroe fōna gahegōe daroma 105 limō andrō, ba haga ba lalagoe. (*Fet. II. 1, 19*).
 No fahōlōe ndra'odo, ba oe'o'ō, 106 ba wanōngōni amachoitamō andrō, si no atoelō.
 No aōndrō sibai ndra'odo. He Je- 107 howa orifi ndra'o, fatōrō ba limō andrō? (*A. 67, 71*).
 Ena'ō na omasi ndra'ocgō game'ela 108 mbewegoe andrō, soroi ba dōdō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba ena'ō na ūfahaō ndra'odo ba gamachoitamō andrō. (*Sin. 19, 15*).
 Oegogohe tangagoe nosogoe, si lō 109 mamalōmalō, ba lō olifoedo goroisamō andrō. (*A. 141*).
 No lalaoe wesoe chōgōe seboea 110 horō andrō, ba lō seloengoe ndra'o, lō nibōhōligoe oroisamō andrō.
 Tāna chōgōe, iroegi zi lō aetoe, 111 wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, me no fa'omoeso dōdōgōe.
 No aolo dōdōgōe ba wolo'ō ama- 112 choitamō andrō, si lō mamalōmalō, iroegi gamozoea.

Ō.

- Oe'ogorofi zi doea tōdō, ba oroi- 113 samō andrō, ba omasido. (*Sin. 31, 7*).
 Nōoegoe ba baloesegoe ndra'oegō ; 114 manōtōna ndra'o ba daroma limō andrō. (*Sin. 3, 4*).
 Miheta ami chōgōe, ja'ami, solaoe 115 si lō sōchi ! ena'ō oetōngōni goroisa Lowalangigoe andrō.
 Toewoe galogogoe, dali nifaboe' 116 oemō andrō, ena'ō aeroido ba bōi be'e aila ndra'o, ba wanōtōnagoe andrō.
 Abe'e'ō ndra'o, ena'ō faloechado 117 wanolo, ba lō oefamalōmalō wa- nōngōni amachoitamō andrō.
 Seloengoe andrō, samōhōli nifa. 118

choimō andrō, ba lō ba dōdōoe ; me si lō boto wajara andrō.

- 119 Hoelō na latibō'ō gachozila ōtibō'ō fefoe zeboea horō ba goeli danō ; andrō omasido wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.

- 120 Moehocha mboegoe, fa'ata'oegoe ndra'oegō, ata'oe ndra'odo wangoe-hoekoemō andrō.

R.

- 121 No oetōrō zadōlō ba satoelō ; bōi loeloe ndra'odo ba zamalangōgō ja'o !

- 122 Oawōgō genonioe andre, ba wangoifi ja'ia, fa bōi lafakao ndra'o si fajaŵa andrō ! (*Sin. 19, 14.*)

- 123 Omasido sibai oe'ila wangorifi andrō ba taroma li satoelō andrō chōoe.

- 124 Be'e dali wa'ebaea dōdōoe andrō, wamatōrō enonioe andre, ba fahaō ndra'o ba gamachoitamō andrō.

- 125 Enonioe ndra'odo ; fa'atoeatoea be'e chōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō.

- 126 Baŵa wolaoe sa'ae chō Jehowa ; no labē'e faja goroisamō andrō.

- 127 Da'ō mbōrō, wa omasido goroisamō andrō, moroi ba gana'a, moroi ba mbalaki. (*Sin. 19, 11.*)

- 128 Andrō oetehe fefoe nifachoimō andrō ; fefoe lala waja, ba oe'ogorofi.

S.

- 129 Sahōlihōli dōdō wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō ; andrō itōngōni tōdō-goe.

- 130 Na teboka daroma limō andrō, ba mohaga ; faloecha wa'aboto ba dōdō zadōlō tōdō. (*Sin. 19, 8.*)

- 131 Oebokai mbawagoe, owōchi dōdō-goe, hoemoeloe ba goroisamō andrō.

- 132 Otahōgō ndra'odo ba ebœa'ō dōdōoe chōgoe, tōrō lala ba zango-masi'ō tōimō andrō !

- 133 Abe'e'ō mbekagoe ba lala limō

andrō ba bōi be'e ifatōrō si lō atoelō hadia ia ! (*Sin. 17, 5.*)

- Efa'ō ndra'o ba wamakao niha 134 ja'odo, ena'ō oe'o'ō goroisamō andrō.

- Hagaini genonimō andre bawaoe, 135 ba fahaō ndra'o ba gamachoitamō andrō.

- No falawoe idanō hōrōgoe, mo'e 136 lea, me lō moe'o'ō goroisamō andrō.

T.

Satoelō ndra'oegō Jehowa, ba 137 satoelō wangoehoekoemō andrō.

Famadoehoe'ōmō andrō, ba ba 138 wa'atoelō ō'oroi'ō mege, ba ba wa'adoehoe manō.

I'ado sa'ae fōnoegoe andrō, me no 139 olifoe zamakao ja'o daroma limō andrō. (*Sin. 69, 10.*)

Si lō fabaja hadia ia daroma limō 140 andrō, ba i'omasi'ō enonimō andre.

Side'ide ndra'odo, ba si lō ba dōdō 141 niha bō'ō, ba lō solifoedo oroisamō andrō. (*A. 153.*)

Fa'atoelōmō andrō, ba no fa'atoelō 142 si lō mamalōmalō, ba no si doe-hoe goroisamō andrō.

No gōna ndra'o fa'aboe dōdō ba 143 fa'atosasa ; ba fa'omoeso dōdōgoe goroisamō andrō. (*A. 174.*)

Fa'atoelō wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō, 144 ba si lō mamalōmalō ; be'e chōgoe wa'aboto ba dōdō, ena'ō aoe-rido !

Oe.

Moe'ao ndra'o, moroi si'aikō ba 145 dōdōgoe : Fondrondrongo chōgoe, Jehowa ! Oe'o'ō gamachoitamō andrō.

Oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, tolodo, 146 ena'ō oc'o'ō gamachoitamō andrō ! Lō bōrō moloco na, ba moe'ao 147 ndra'o ; oedōnadōna ba limō andrō. (*A. 114.*)

Ihoelō wamosasi zi bongi andrō 148 hōrōgoe, ba wamatooetooe taroma limō andrō.

149 Fondrondrongo ligoe, ba wa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō; he Jehowa, orifi ndra'o, dali lala andrō chōoe! (A. 88. 154. 159).

150 Lahatō'ō ira sanao horō, si no arōoe oroisamō andrō. (A. 86).

151 Sahatō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba si doehoe manō goroisamō andrō fefoe.

152 No ara sa'aе oe'ilā ba wamadoc-hoe'ōmō andrō, wa no ōhonogōi ia siroegi si lō aetoe.

W.

153 Faigi wa'anoemanagoe andre, ba efa'ō ndra'odo! Lō'ō sa solifoedo oroisamō andrō. (A. 176).

154 Fatoenō hoehoeogoe andrō ba efa'ō ndra'o; orifido, fatōrō ba limō andrō!

155 Ba zeboea horō andrō, ba no arōoe wangorifi, me lō ba dōdōra amachoitamō andrō.

156 No eboea wa'ahachō dōdōoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, orifido, fatōrō ba lala andrō chōoe.

157 No ato zolohi ja'odo ba samakao ja'o, ba lō oebōhōli wamadoehoe'-ōmō andrō.

158 No oe'ilā za'olalōwa andrō, ba ogoro ndra'o, me lō ba dōdōra taroma limō andrō.

159. Nehegō, wa no somasi oroisamō andrō ndra'odo; he Jehowa, orifido, ba wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō!

160 Ahonoa daroma limō andrō, ba si doehoe, ba si lō aetoe lala wa'a-toelō andrō chōoe. (Joh. 17, 17).

W.

161 Lagohi ndra'o salaŵā, lō bōrō, ba taroma limō andrō zata'oe dōdōgōe.

162 Omoeso dōdōgōe niwā'ōmō andrō, fa'omoeso dōdō zanōndra hare seboa.

163 Si fatoewoe ba dōdōgōe waja ba oe'ogorofi; ba oroisamō andrō, ba omasido.

164 Mewitoema'ōchō oesoceno ndra'oegō ba nifachoimō andrō, satoelō andrō.

Ba zomasí oroisamō andrō, ba fa-hōna wa'chahae dōdō, ba lō ma-nendre ira. ~

Oedōnādōna wangorifi andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba oe'o'ō goroi-samō andrō. (Moz. I. 49, 18).

Itōngōni wamadoehoe'ōmō andrō tōdōgōe, ba no tobali omasido sibai ia.

Oe'o'ō goroisamō, awō wamadoe-hoe'ōmō andrō; doedoema hōrōoe sa atō lalagoe andrō fefoe. (Sin. 18, 22).

Z.

Acha iroegi ndra'oegō fangarō- ngarōgoe andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa; be'e chōgōe wa'aboto ba dōdō, fatōrō ba niwā'ōoe andrō.

Folala chōoe wakaosagoe andrō; orifi ndra'odo, fatōrō ba niwā'ōoe andrō.

Loeaha wanoeno ja'oegō dania mbewegoe, ūfahaō sa ndra'o ba gamachoitamō andrō.

Sanoeno taroma limō andrō dania legagoe, me no satoelō goroisamō andrō fefoe. (Sin. 1, 2. Amaed. 6, 22).

Ja mōi fanolo chōgōe dangaoe a-nandrō; noa sa oetoejoe chōgōe goroisamō andrō.

Omasido wangorifi andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa; ba fa'omoeso dōdōgōe goroisamō andrō.

Acha anaōe nosogoe, ena'ō oesoeno ndra'oegō; ba hana na itolo ndra'o hoekoemō andrō.

Si no eloengoe ndra'odo; aloei ge-nonimō andre, nifangaloei biribiri si soena; lō'ō sa solifoedo oroisa-mō andrō. (Jes. 53, 6. A. 16).

SINOENŌ 120.

Fangarōngarō ba zanandraŵā a-nandrō, ba danō niha bō'ō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵā.

No oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba wa-aboe dōdōgōc andrō, ba no ifondrondrongo chōgōe.

- 2 He Jehowa, efa'ō ndra'odo ba mbe-we andrō, sofaja, ba ba lela si falimo !
- 3 Hadia nilaoe lela si falimo chōoe, ba hadia ninōnōnia chōoe?
- 4 Ono wana ba zabōlō, ni'atarōsi, ba bo galitō, bo manaze.
- 5 Alai ndra'o, me no si fatewoe ba Mesechi ndra'odo, me ba nose Gedara sodo !
- 6 No abōlō ara ndra'odo ba zi fa'oe-doe ba wa'atoelō !
- 7 Satoelō ndra'o, ba na mochededo, ba lasao'ō wasōndrata.

SINOENÖ 121.

Fangandrō ba zondrorogō Iraono Gizeraēli.

Sinoenö ba we'amōi misi jaŵa..

- 1 Oefaōga hōrōgōe, oefagi hili a-nandrō : Heza i'otarai fangorifigoe?
- 2 Fangorifigoe andrō, ba i'otarai Jehowa, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō.
- 3 Lō'ō sa ibe'e mangiwa gaheoe ; sa-maigimaigi ja'oegō andrō, ba lō ma-noekōoe.
- 4 Hiza, lō manoekōoe zamaigimaigi Iraono Gizeraēli andrō ba lō mōrō.
- 5 Sondrorogō ja'oegō Jehowa ; iloe-mō'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa ba gambō-lōoe.
- 6 Lō ihandro ndra'oegō sino na ma'-ōchō, ba hc baŵa ba zi bongi.
- 7 Irorogō ndra'oegō Jehowa, itimba zi lō sōchi fefoe, irorogō nosooe. (Moz. IV. 6, 24).
- 8 Jehowa zamaigimaigi fofanōoe, awō wangawoelioe, i'otarai da'e, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

SINOENÖ 122.

Fanoenö zomoeso tōdō ; famahowoe'ō Jeroezalema ba zi mōi ba gowasa andrō.

Sinoenö ba we'amōi misi jaŵa ; chō Dawido.

- 1 Omoeso dōdōgōe, me lamane chō-goe : „Mōi ita ba gosali Jehowa a-nandrō !” (Sin. 26, 6-8).

- Ba mbawa gōlimō tebato ndra'aga, ja'oegō Jeroezalema !
- Jeroezalema andrō, si no moefoeli moetaroe'ō, banoea nihaogō famabōbō !
- Ba zi mōi misi jaŵa mado andrō, mado chō Jehowa andrō, dali gorroisa andrō ba Ndraono Gizerāēli, ba wanoeno tōi Jehowa.
- Ba da'ō sa tcfedadao dadaoma a-nandrō, ba wangoehoekoe, dadaoma nono Dawido andrō.
- Mifahowoc'ō Jeroezalema andrō ! Ja faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō zomasi ja'oegō ! (Sach. 4, 7).
- Ja atoelō bacha barō gōli chōoe, ba ja monaha wa'ohahaoe dōdō ba gōdo andrō chōoe !
- Bōrō dalifoesōgoe ba si fahowoe chōgoe, wa oemané : „Ja monaha wa'atoelō chōoe !”
- Bōrō nomo Lowalangida Jehowa a-nandrō, wa oe'aloei zi sōchi chōoe.

SINOENÖ 123.

Fangandrō fa'ahachō dōdō Lo-walangi.

Sinoenö ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

Chōoe oefaōga hōrōgōe ja'oegō sidadao ba zoroego.

Hiza, si mane hōrō genoni ono matoea, sanōngōni tanga zochō ja'ira, ba si mane hōrō genoni ono alawe, ba danga zochō ja'ira ira alawē, si manō gōli hōrōda ba chō Lowalangida So'aja, irege ihachōsi tōdō ita.

Hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga Jehowa, ha-chōsi tōdō ndra'aga ! noa sa afōli sibai ndra'aga wango'aja andrō.

No biha wa'afōli dōdōma wa'iki zeboea hocha andrō, awō wa lō ba dōdō zi fajawā andrō ja'aga.

SINOENÖ 124.

Fangandrō saoha gōlō fangorifi andrō chō Lowalangi ba fanoeno ja'ia.

Sinoenö ba we'amōi misi jaŵa ; chō Dawido.

- 1 Na tenga Jehowa mena'ō zi oawōgō ja'aga — ja lamanō Iraono Gизeraëli — 1
- 2 Na tenga Jehowa mena'ō zi oawōgō ja'aga, me maoso chōma niha, 2
- 3 ba noa sa'ae latōlō aoeri ndra'aga mena'ō, me tesao wōnoera chōma. 2
- 4 Noa sa'ae inōnōi mena'ō ndra'aga idanō andrō, ba no itōrō mena'ō nosoma idanō seboea andrō. (*Sin. 42, 8; 69, 16.*) 3
- 5 No itōrō mena'ō nosoma idanō andrō seboea hocha. 4
- 6 Nisoeno Jehowa, si lō molaeloe ja'aga õ mbohara andrō. 5
- 7 No aefa nosoma, hoelō wofo ba wesoe ba zolaoe fesoe wofo; no aetoe wesoe andrō, ba no aefa ndra'aga. 6
- 8 Fangorifima andrō, ba ba dōi Jehowa so ia, ba dōi Jehowa andrō samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō. (*Sin. 121, 2.*) 6

SINOENŌ 125.

Fanōtōna ba Lowalangi, sanolo satoelō tōdō andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

- 1 Sanōtōna chō Jehowa andrō, ba no hoelō hili Ziona andrō, si lō mangiwa, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. 1
- 2 Si tefasoei Jeroezalema, ba hili, ba Jehowa zamasoei banoeania andrō, i'otarai da'e, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 36, 7.*) 2
- 3 Tenga sa si lō teboelō wamatōrō zanao horō tāna ba zatoelō tōdō, fa bōi moelalō danga zatoelō tōdō, ba horō. 3
- 4 Ebœa'ō dōdōoe, Jehowa, ba zatoelō andrō ba ba zadōlō tōdō. 3
- 5 Ba sanaŵa lala sabila, ba ja meziŵa ilaeloe Jehowa, awō zanao horō andrō. Ja faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō Ndraono Gизeraëli ! (*Gal. 6, 16.*) 4

SINOENŌ 126.

Fangandrō, ena'ō aloea te'ohe mangawoeli ni'olo'iō andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.

- Me i'ohe mangawoeli Jehowa zangawoeli andrō, banoea Ziona, ba no hoelō zangifi ita. (*Sin. 14, 7.*) 1
- Fahōna ba mbawama wa'iki ba fahōna ba lelama loealoea wa'omoeso dōdō. 2
- Ba lamane niha baero: „Seboea nilaoe Jehovah chōra!“ Ja'ia, seboea nilaoe Jehovah chōda, ba omoeso dōdōda. 3
- He Jehovah, ohe mangawoeli ni'olo'iō andrō, si mane na ūfoeli ūfoidanō mbombo ba danō si raja. 4
- Se'ege'ege ba wanaroe, ba ma'iki'-iki dania ba wamasi.** (*Mat. 5, 4.*) 5
- Mege'ege ia, na mōi ia molohe ba danō tanōmō andrō, ba na mangawoeli, na manao boea nowi ia, ba ma'iki'iki. 6

SINOENŌ 127.

Moroi ba Lowalangi i'otarai fefoe howoehowoe; si a'ania howoehowoe ba wo'ono andrō.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa; chō Zelomo.

- Na tenga Jehovah zangotomosi omo, ba zajazaja gōlō halōwō zotomo andrō. Na tenga Jehovah zanaro banoea ba zajazaja gōlō wa lō mōrō zanaro andrō. 1
- Zajazaja gōlō wa ahoclō maoso ami, awō wa alaŵa mbongi mōi mōrō, wemanga ūlōmi, serege dōdōmi, si manō gōi wame'enia ba zomasi ia, barō wemōrō. (*Amaed. 10, 22.*) 2

Hiza, ochōta nibe'e Jehovah ndraono, bōli gōlō nga'ōtō andrō. (*Moz. 1, 33, 5. Sin. 128, 3, 4.*) 3

Si mane ono wana ba danga zabōlō, si manō nono matoea ba wa'abōlō mege. 4

Ja ahwoe niha andrō, si fahōna da'ō ba naha nono wana, lō faloecha ira wa'aila; na so hoehoeora ba zi fa'oedoe chōra, ba mbawa gōli. 5

SINOENŌ 128.

Fa'ohahaoe dōdō zatoelō tōdō a-ndrō, jomo chōra.

- 1 Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa. Ja ahowoe dozi sangata'oefi Jehowa, sanōrō lala andrō chōnia.
- 2 Ō'a gōlō dangaoe andrō; ja ahowoe ndra'oegō, sohahaoe tōdō ndra'oegō.
- 3 Fo'omooe andrō, ba no hoelō ūeŵe nagoc sowoea, baomooc, ba iraono andrō chōoe, ba no hoelō ndraha falo, tefasoel meza chōoe. (*Sin. 127, 3.*)
- 4 Hiza, si manō howoehowoe ba niha sangata'oefi Jehowa.
- 5 Jamoe Fahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa, moroi ba Ziona, ba jagō moe'ilā wa'ohahaoe dōdō Jeroezalema andrō, fa'omoeso dōdōoe, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe.
- 6 Ba jagō faloecha ma'oewoe! Ja faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli! (*Sin. 125, 5.*)

SINOENŌ 129.

Famasoegi ba dōdō famakao a-ndrō si no gōna ira.

- 1 Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa. No lō aetoe lafakao ndra'o, i'otarai iraono ndra'odo — ja lamanō sa'ae Iraono Gizeraëli. —
- 2 No lō aetoe lafakao ndra'o, i'otarai iraono ndra'odo, ba tebai sa atō lahōndrōgō ndra'odo.
- 3 No lafakaoefakoe hoeloegoe sonowi andrō, no ebolo lafahoefa. (*Jes. 50, 6; 51, 23.*)
- 4 No i'etoc'ō Jehowa wesoe andrō, nilaoe zeboea horō; Jehowa satoelō andrō.
- 5 Si faloecha fa'aila ba sangawoeli foeri dania zi fa'oedoc ba Ziona andrō.
- 6 Ja hoelō ndroe'oe ba gero zagō ira, saleeo sa'ae, na lō'ō na'i molai;
- 7 si lō mōi ba danga zamasi, ba si lō mōi noro zanoetoejoe ngalai.
- 8 Ba bōi laŵa'ō sanōrō: „Jawaho-

woe'ō ami Jehovah! Mafahowoe'ō ami ba dōi Jehovah andrō!” (*Roet. 2, 4.*)

SINOENŌ 130.

Fangandrō soroi si'aikō ba dōdō, ba fanōtōna fangefa horō.

- 1 Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa. Moroi ba gohokoho oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō, Jehovah! (*Sin. 69, 3.*)
- 2 He So'aja, fondrondrongo ligoe andre! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba li wangandrōgōe!
- 3 Na ūtanō ba dōlōoe ena'ō horō andrō, ja'oegō Jchowa, ba ha niha zi tola, ja'oegō So'aja? (*Sin. 19, 13.*)
- 4 Ba no so ba chōoe wangefa horō, ena'ō la'ata'oefi ndra'oegō. (*Jes. 55, 7. Rom. 6, 1. 2.*)
- 5 Oedōnadōna chō Jehowa, ibazebaze'ō tōdōgōe, ba oedōnadōna loe-loea linia andrō.
- 6 Ibazebaze'ō Zo'aja tōdōgōe, moroi ba wombasc'ō zanaro andrō fa'amoloeo; ja'ia, moroi ba wombasc'ō zanaro andrō fa'amoloeo,
- 7 Midōnadōna chō Jehovah, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli; chō Jehovah sa so wa'ahachō dōdō, ba fangorifi andrō, ba no fahōna chōnia.
- 8 Ba ja'ia zameta ba Ndraono Gize-raëli lalōra fefoe. (*Mat. 1, 21.*)

SINOENŌ 131.

Fanehe somasi Lowalangi.

Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa; chō Dawido.

- 1 He Jehovah, lō fajaŵa dōdōgōe ba tengā si so hochā hōrōgōe andre. Lō oebabaja zi tebai ndra'o ba si lō aboto ba dōdōgōe.
- 2 Si ndroehoe, no oehonogō dōdōgōe, lō hedehedenia, hoelō ndraono si no aefā ba mbagi zoesoe, chō niania; si mane si no aefā ba mbagi zoesoe bacha dōdōgōc.
- 3 Midōnadōna chō Jehovah, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ja i'otarai da'e, ja iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 130, 7.*)

SINOENŌ 132.

I. Fa'omasi Dawido, wangotomosi
oseli chō Lowalangi. II. Amaboe'-
oela li Lowalangi chō Dawido.

(Faigi gōi Zam. II. 7.)

- 1 Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.
I. Tōrō tōdōe, ja'oegō Jehowa,
chō Dawido andrō, fefoe wamakao
andrō, si no gōna ia !
- 2 Si no fahōloe chō Jehowa, si no
mamaboe'oe linia ba zabōlō andrō
chō Jakobo, wangoema'ō :
- 3 „Lō mōido jomo ba nomogoo ose
andrō ba lō mōido mōrō ba gaso-
goe andrō ;
- 4 lō oetehe ba hōrōgoe wemōrō, ba
lō oetehe ba goeli hōrōgoe wa'a-
laoe :
- 5 Balazi no oesōndra naha chō Je-
howa, omo chō zabōlō andrō chō
Jakobo.” (Hal. zin. 7, 46).
- 6 Hiza, no tarongo ba Geferata so
ia ; ba ndraso andrō ba Ja'ari ta-
sōndra ia. (Sam. I. 7, 1. Sam. II.
6, 3).
- 7 Damōi ita ba nahiania andrō, ba
wangaloeloe fōna mbakoebakoe ga-
henia andrō.
- 8 Faoso, Jehowa, saŵa zolombase
ndra'ocgō, ja'oegō andrō, awō da-
wōla wa'asalaŵamō andrō ! (Moz.
IV. 10, 35. Nga'ōt. II. 6, 41. 42).
- 9 Ndramoe'obaroe wa'atoelō ere a-
ndrō chōoe, ba ndrama'iki zatoelō
tōdō andrō chōmō.
- 10 Bōi timba mbawa nibajoinimō a-
ndrō, bōrō genonie Dawido andrō !
- 11 II. No fahōloe Jehowa chō Da-
wido, si ndroehoendroehoe, si lō
iwoe'ai, no imane : „Ma'oewoemō
oefedadao ba dadaomamō andrō.”
(Sin. 89, 4).
- 12 Na lō labōhōli iraonooe wawoe'-
oosa li andrō chōgoe ba famadoe-
hoe'ōgoe, ba nifahaōgoe ja'ira, ba
doemadao gōi dania nonora ba da-
daomamō andrō, si lō mamalō-
malō.
- 13 Noa sa itoejoe Ziona andrō Jeho-

- wa ba omasi ia ba da'ō sosō ia.
(Sin. 68, 17; 76, 3).
Da'e golombaseŵa chōgoe, si lō 14
mamalōmalō, ba da'e sosō ndra'o,
me no omasido ia.
Oefahowoe'ō sibai mbalazora, aboeso 15
fache zi noemana chōra oebe'e.
Oefobaroefangorifi gere chōra, ba 16
omoeso dōdō zatoelō tōdō andrō
chōra ba ma'iki, oebe'e.
Ba da'ō oebe'e wa'abōlō chō Da- 17
wido ba oefazōchi wandroe chō ni-
bajoinigoe andrō. (Loek. I, 69. Sin.
89, 25).
Si fa'odeo chōnia andrō, ba oefo- 18
baroe fa'aila; ba ba hōgōnia, ba
saemboenia si takile.”
- SINOENŌ 133.
- Howoehowoe na ha sara dōdō zi
fatalifoesō.
- Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa;
chō Dawido.
- Hiza wa'asōchi, ba ha lō oma-
siō, na ha sara dōdō moroi jomo
zi fatalifoesō !
- Si mane fanicha samohoea ba hōgō, 2
sowōi mitooe ba mboe gambi, ba
gambi Ga'aroni andrō, sowōi mi-
tooe, irege gahe mbaroenia. (Moz.
II. 29, 7; 30, 23-30).
- Si mane namo mbanoea andrō ba 3
hili Heremono, sangle mitooe; ba
da'ō sa'ae ifa'amōi howoehowoe Je-
howa, fangorifi, siroegi si lō aetoe.
- SINOENŌ 134.
- Famarooe tōdō zi so halōwō ba
gosali, ba wanoeno Lowalangi.
- Sinoenō ba we'amōi misi jaŵa.
- Hiza, misoeno Jehowa, ja'ami 1
enoni Jehowa, fefoe, si so ba gosali
Jehowa andrō, ba zi bongi !
- Mifazaŵa dangami ba ni'amoni'ō 2
andrō, ba misoeno Jehowa !
- Jamoefahowoe'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa 3
moroi ba Ziona, Jehowa andrō,
samazōchi banoca si jaŵa, awō
danō. (Sin. 115, 15).

SINOENŌ 135.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wanoeno Lowalangi, si lō ambō fa'abōlō, sano Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Faja nadoe andrō; fanoeno Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Haleloeja! Misoeno dōi Jehowa andrō; misoeno, ja'ami enoni Jehowa!
- 2 Ja'ami, si sosó ba gosali Jehowa andrō; ba golajama gosali andrō, chō Lowalangida!
- 3 Misoeno Jehowa, me no si sōchi tōdō Jehowa andrō; misoeno dōinia, me no omasiō!
- 4 Noa sa itoejoe Jakobo andrō Jehowa, no ihalō tāna chōnia Ndraano Gizeraëli. (Moz. II. 19, 5. 6. Moz. V. 7, 6).
- 5 Noa sa'ae aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no seboea Jehowa, awō wa italoe'i fefoe Lowalangi bō'ō So'aja ja'ita andrō. (Sin. 86, 8).
- 6 Fefoe hadia ia zomasi Jehowa, ba ilaoe, he ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba he ba goeli danō, ba he ba nasi ba ba zabacha si toe, fefoe.
- 7 Solohe mijawā lawoedo andrō, moroi ba wondrege danō, sombōi teoe, awō gari mbanoea andrō, sanao'ō baero ba zi fahōna ia angi andrō. (Jer. 10, 13).
- 8 Samoenoē mege si a'a ba wa'a-toemboe andrō, ba danō Miseraji, i'otarai ba niha, noemalō ba goerifōra. (Moz. II. 12, 29).
- 9 No ifabe'e'ō chōoe dandra ba sa-hōlihōli dōdō, ja'oegō tanō Miseraji, ba chō Wara'o andrō ba ba chō ngoningonia, fefoe. (Sin. 78, 43-52).
- 10 Sangalani soi, ha wa'oja, ba samoenoe razo sabōlō :
- 11 Sihona andrō ba Ogi, razo Mba-zana andrō, awō nōri Gana'ana fefoe. (Moz. IV. 21, 21-35).
- 12 Ba ibe'e ochōta danōra, ochōta mbanoeania Iraono Gizeraëli. (Jos. 12).
- 13 He Jehovah, si lō tcbœlō dōimō

andrō; gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba lō oli-foe niha ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehovah! (Sin. 102, 13).

I'ope sa ba lala hoehoeo mbanoe- 14 ania andrō Jehovah, ba ihachōsi tōdō genoniinia andrō. (Moz. V. 32, 36. 43).

(A. 15-20: Sin. 115, 4-11.)

II. Adoe niha baero andrō, ba 15 firō ba ana'a, nifazōchi danga niha. Mobawa, ba lō moehede; mohōrō, 16 ba lō lá'ilā niha.

Motōgi dalinga, ba lō larongo li 17 niha ba lō hanoehanoe ba mbawara. Ba tobali fagōlōgōlō chōra zama- 18 zōchi ja'ira, dozi sanōtōna chōra hadia ia.

Ja'ami nga'ōtō Gizeraëli, misoeno 19 Jehowa! Ja'ami nga'ōtō Ga'aroni andrō, misoeno Jehovah! (Sin. 118, 2-4).

Ja'ami nga'ōtō Lewi andrō, misoeno 20 Jehovah! Ja'ami, sangata'oefi Jehowa, misoeno Jehovah!

Nisoeno Jehovah moroi ba Ziona, 21 Jehovah andrō, sowanoea ba Jeroe-zalema andrō! Haleloeja !

SINOENŌ 136.

I. Fanoeno fa'asōchi dōdō Lowa-langi, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō. II. Lowalangi sondrorogō Irao-no Gizeraëli.

I. Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehovah, me si sōchi tōdō ia; me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō! (Sin. 106, 1).

Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi 2 Lowalangi andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Zo'aja so-chō andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Solaoe sahōlihōli dōdō, seboea, ha 4 ja'ia, me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Samazōchi banoea andrō, si jaŵa, 5 fa'atoeatoeania; me no si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō!

Samologō tanō andre, jaŵa nasi, 6

- me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | Sanōrō tōdō ja'ita ba wa'anoema- 23
 7 Samazōchi sihaga andrō, seboea andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! (*Moz. I. 1, 14-18.*) | nada, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
 8 Looeo andrō, samatōrō si ma'ōchō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | Ba sangefa'ō ja'ita ba danga zama- 24
 9 Ba baŵa, awō ndrōfi, samatōrō si bongi, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | kao ja'ita, me no si lō aetoe wa'-
 10 II. Samoenoë si a'a ba wa'atoe- mboc andrō, ba danō Miseraji, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! (*Sin. 78, 51; 135, 8-12.*) | ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
 11 Ba sangeheta Iraono Gizeraëli ba chōra, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | Same'e gō nōsi goeli danō fefoe, 25
 12 Tangania sabōlō andrō ba ta'ionia si no moefadōlō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
 13 Sanaba taloe nasi zoechoe andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | Misoeno Lowalangi zoroego andrō ! 26
 14 Samolala Iraono Gizeraëli ba chōnia, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | Me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō !
 15 Si hanigō ba nasi zoechoe andrō Fara'o, awō zabōlō andrō chōnia, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! |
 16 Solohe tanga mbanoeania andrō, ba danō si mate, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | Ba mbewe nidanō andrō ba Mbabeli doemadao ndra'aga ba mege'-
 17 Sangalani salaŵa seboea, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | egega, me itōrō tōdōma Ziona.
 18 Samoenoë salaŵa sabōlō, me no si lō aetoc wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | Ba ndraha mbooe andrō, si so ba danō, masaitagō mbiola andrō chōma.
 19 Sihona andrō, razo Ndراono Gamori, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | La'andrō sa chōma wanoenō sango-
 20 Ba Ogi, razo Mbazana andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | loi'ō ja'aga andrō, ba omasi zama-
 21 Ba ibe'e ochōta danōra andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | kao ja'aga, na omoeso dōdōma ; lamane : „Milaoe chōmā wanoenō Ziona andrō !”
 22 Ochōta genoninia Iraono Gizeraëli andrō, me no si lō aetoe wa'- ebœa dōdōnia andrō ! | He mawisa malaoe zinoenō andrō chō Jehowa, ba danō zotanō ?
 23 | Na olifoedo ndra'oegō, Jeroezalema, ba ja omboejoemboejoe dangagoe kambōlō. (*Jer. 51, 50.*)
 24 | Ja falemba ba gararogoe lelagoe andre, na lō itōrō tōdōgōe ndra'oe-
 25 | gō, na lō oebe'e fondrege wa'omoeso dōdōgēe Jeroezalema andrō.
 26 | He Jehowa, soelōni ba Ndراono Gedomo mbawā Jeroezalema andrō, ba zi'ao andrō, wangoema'ō : „Midoedoegō, midoedoegō ia, irege dojo gehomo chōnia !” (*Sin. 79, 12. Obad. a. 10-15.*)
 27 | He ja'oegō ono Mbabeli andrō ala-
 28 | we, nidoedoegō andrō, ja ahowoe zanoelōni chōoe nilaoemō chōma ! | He ja'oegō ono sawoe-
 29 | ja ahowoe zanoetoejoe ono sawoe-| ja ahowoe zanoetoejoe ono sawoe-
 30 | jra ! (*Jes. 13, 16.*) | jra ! (*Jes. 13, 16.*)

SINOENŌ 138.

Fanoeno Jehowa, samondrongo fangandrō andrō.

Chō Dawido.

1 Mangandrō saoha gōlō ndra'o chōoe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgoe, ba zanehe Lowalangi andrō oesoeno ndra'oegō.

2 Mangaloeloe ndra'o ba gamaoedoe gosali andrō chōoe, ni'amoni'ō, ba oesoeno dōimō andrō, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōoe ba fa lō farōi ndra'oegō, me no ō'eboea'ō gamaboe'oela limō andrō, irege italoe'i dōimō andrō fefoe. (Sin. 26, 8).

3 Me loeo moe'ao ndra'o ūfondrondrongo ligoe; no ō'abe'e'ō dōdōgoe, — no fahōna barō dotogoc wa'abōlō ūbe'e.

4 Sangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe razo ba goeli danō fefoe, na no larongo daroma limō andrō. (Jes. 2, 3).

5 Ba lasoeno lala Jehowa andrō, me no eboea lachōmi Jehowa.

6 No salaŵa Jehowa ba i'ilā zi noe-mana, ba no aboto ba dōdōnia ze-boea hocha, moroi ba zarōe. (Sin. 113, 5).

7 Na tefasoei ndra'o wa'aboe dōdō ba lalagoe andre, ba ō'orifi ndra'-odo, ō'oro'ō dangaoe, fanimba wō-noe zi fa'oedoe chōgoc, ba itolodo kambōlōoe.

8 Jehowa zangasiwai fefoe hadia ia chōgoc. He Jehowa, si lō aetoe wa'eboea dōdōoe andrō, bōi bōhōli nifazōchiae tangaoe! (Fil. 1, 6).

SINOENŌ 139.

I. Ahori i'ilā Lowalangi fefoe hadia ia ba lō si lō ja'ia. II. Fanga-andrō.

Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Chō Dawido. Sinoenō.

1 I. He Jehowa, ūsechegō ndra'o ba no aboto ba dōdōoe ndra'odo. (A. 23. Sin. 7, 10).

2 Fedadaogoe ba femaosogoe, ba ō'ila,

- | | |
|--|----|
| ba ūsōndra gera'eragoe, moroi ba zarōe. (Jer. 12, 10). | 3 |
| Ūtimba tōcīoe wowaōwaōgoe ba femōrōgoe, ba no aboto ba dōdōoe lalagoe andrō fefoe. | |
| Hiza sa, samboea lō li mbewegoe andre, si lō ō'ila manō, ja'oegō Jehowa. | 4 |
| No ūfa'oe'oe ndra'odo, he moroi fōna ba he moroi foeri, ba. no ūtoefa ndra'o tangaoe. | 5 |
| Tebai aboto ba dōdōgoe wangila si manō, lō oechamō — tebai oelawā! | 6 |
| Heza oesaŵa ba Gehehamō andrō ? | 7 |
| Heza oebini'ō ndra'odo, ba wamaigioe andrō ? | |
| Na mōido mijāŵa ba zoroego ena'ō, ba no so ndra'oegō ba da'ō; ba na ba mbanoea tooe oe'aloei chōgoc naha wemōrō, ba no so ndra'oegō. (Amos. 9, 2). | 8 |
| Na oehalō ena'ō afigoe gafi wa'a-moloeo andrō, na ba wondrege nasi oe'aloei nahiagoe, (Jon. 1, 3), ba ba da'ō ō'ohē dangagoe, ūtoejoe ndra'o kambōlōoe. | 9 |
| Ba na oemané: Jamoebaloegō manō ndra'odo fa'ogōmigōmi, ja tobali si bongi haga andrō, si tefasoei ja'odo, (Job. 34, 22), ba tengā si tōra fa'ogōmigōmi chōoe zogōmigōmi andrō, ba hoe-maga zi bongi andrō, si mane si moloeo; si mane haga wa'ogōmigōmi andrō. (Jak. 1, 17). | 11 |
| No ja'oegō zamazōchi boeagoe andrō, no ja'oegō zombōi ja'odo, ba daloe ninagoe. | 13 |
| Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe wama-zōchiae ja'odo, sahōlihōli dōdō, si tobali dōdō niha; sahōlihōli dōdō wolaoemō andrō, ba no aboto sibai ba dōdōgoe. | 14 |
| Tenga si tobini chōoe dōlagoe andre, me tefazōchi ndra'odo, ba zogōmigōmi, me tewōwōi ndra'o, nifombōwōi doeka, ba hoenō danō. (Sangomb. 11, 5). | 15 |
| No i'ilā ndra'o hōrōoe, me tanōmō | 16 |

- niha na ndra'odo, ba no tetanō ba zoera chōoe mbaŵa andrō fefoe, nihonogōi, me samboea lō iroegi na. (*Job. 14, 5.*)
- 17 II. Ba no seboea sibai bōli gera'eraoe chōgoe, ja'oegō Lowa-langi, soja sibai gahonoania! (*Jer. 55, 9.*)
- 18 Na oe'erai ena'ō, ba no oja, moroi ba ngawoea nene; na tokea ndra'odo, ba lō si teboelō ndra'o chōoe. (*Sin. 40, 6; 63, 7.*)
- 19 Ena'ō na ōboenoē zanao horō andrō, ja'oegō Lowalangi! Ba sange'enge'e, andrō, ba ena'ō na aheta chōgoe!
- 20 Sanandrawāisi ja'oegō, sanōtōi tōimō ba waja, si fa'oedoe chōoe andrō.
- 21 Hadia, alacha lō fatioe dōdōgoe ba zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa? Ba hadia, lō oe'ogorofizolaŵa ja'oegō?
- 22 Fatioc dōdōgoe chōra, fatioesa si no mo'ahonoa; emali ira chōgoe.
- 23 Sechegō ndra'odo, Lowalangi, ja aboto ba dōdōce dōdōgoe andrō; tandraigō ndra'odo, ba ja aboto ba dōdōce gera'eragoe. (*A. 1.*)
- 24 Ba faigi na ba lala saechoe ba wa'afōchō sedo, ba ohe ndra'o ba lala ba zi lō aetee! (*Sin. 27, 11.*)
- No jalaoe wesoe chōgoe seboea 6 hochā ba tandraŵā, ba zi tobini, no lafadōlō goe'ō ba zinga lala; no jalaoe mbōlōdi.
- No oemane chō Jehowa: Lowa-langigoe ndra'oegō! Fondrondroingo, Jehowa, li wangandrōgoe! (*Sin. 22, 11.*)
- He Jehowa, So'aja ja'o, fangorifi-goe sabōlō, ja'oegō zamē'e ba'aba'a hōgōgoe, na bawa wasōndrata. Bōi o'ō zomasi zeboea horō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa; ena'ō lō fachai nichoi dōdōra ōbe'e.
- Na maoso zamasoei ja'odo andrō, 10 ba jamoehawoei ira salacha andrō, ba mbewera. (*Sin. 7, 17.*)
- Ja tehawoe ira bo galitō; timba ira 11 ba galitō bacha ba ba gohokoho, si tebai mōi ira jaŵa.
- Lō fozoe ba danō niha si so lela 12 fanandrawā, ba samalangōgō awōnia, ba igohi famakao, itoekotoeko.
- Oe'ila, wa i'ohē ba lala hoehoeo 13 zeboea famakao Jehowa, awō wa i'ohē ba zatoelō hadia ia ba zi noemana.
- Ba lasoeno dania dōimō satoelō 14 tōdō andrō, ba monahia fōnaoe zadōlō tōdō.

SINOENŌ 140.

Fangandrō fangefa ba zamakao.

- 1 Chō doeka wanoenō andrō. Sinoenō; chō Dawido.
- 2 Efa'ō ndra'o, Jehowa, ba niha si lō sōchi andrō, timba chōgoe zamakao ja'odo andrō!
- 3 Si no mamachai tōdōra si lō sōchi, si erogō ma'ōchō mangandrō fasōndrata.
- 4 La'atarōsi lelara, timba lela goelō, sōfoe goelō no so ba mbewera. (*Rom. 8, 13.*)
- 5 Bōi loeloe ndra'odo ba danga zeboea horō, ja'oegō Jehowa, timba chōgoe zamakao ja'o ena'ō, sangaloei folaoegō ja'odo.

SINOENŌ 141.

Fangandrō, ena'ō itimba zi lō sō-chi Lowalangi.

Sinoeno; chō Dawido.

He Jehowa, moe'aodo chōoe, ta'i-ta'i ondrasido! Fondrondroingo ligoe, na oe'angarōfi li ndra'oegō! Acha soemange nifānimbo wangandrōgoe andre, wamaigioe; ba famazawagoe tangagoe andre, ba acha soemange ni'ā, na tānō owi. (*Moz. II, 30, 7; 29, 39.*)

Fataro zanaro bawagoe, ja'oegō 3 Jehowa, ba faigifaigi mbawandroe-hō mbewegoe andre. (*Sin. 39, 2.*)

Bōi tche ihole'ō ia tōdōgoe ba zi 4 lō sōchi, fa oefazōchi horō, awō niha solaoe si lō atoelō; ba ena'ō

- na lō oe'ā zami chōra andrō. (*Sin. 119, 36.*)
- 5 Jamoebagodo niha satoelō, fa'omasinia ndra'odo, jamoetegoedo, ba fanicha mboegoe da'ō, ba bōi aboea ba hōgōgoe; oelaoe mangandrō na sa, famatimba zi lō sōchi andrō chōra. (*Moz. III. 19, 17. Amaed. 27, 5, 6.*)
- 6 Nilaoe si tooe ba zisindro gara ba hili zalaŵara; ba larongo daroma ligoe andrō, omasiō.
- 7 Hoelō na mamakoe niha, na lafahoefa danō, si manō wamazaewe tōlama andrō ba zinga mbawa gōli mbanoea tooe.
- 8 Ba ja'oegō sa'ae oetōngōni, ja'oegō Jehowa, So'aja ja'o, sawatōgōe ndra'oegō, bōi tibo'ō nosogoe!
- 9 Bōi loeloe ndra'o ba wesoc andrō, nilaoera chōgōe; ba ba mbōlōdi, nilaoe zamazōchi si lō atoelō andrō.
- 10 Hana na alaoe zeboea horō andrō fefoe, ba wesoe andrō chōra, gasa-gasa wanōrōgōe. (*Sin. 7, 16.*)

SINOENŌ 142.

Fangandrō fangorifi ba fanolo, soroi si'aikō ba dōdō.

- 1 Famahaō; chō Dawido, me so ia ba dōgi narō hili andrō. Fangandrō. (*Sam. I. 24, 4.*)
- 2 Moe'aodo chō Jehowa, eboea ligoe; oekao chōnia, eboea ligoe.
- 3 Oebokai chōnia zaboe dōdōgōe, sa-fōchō chōgōe oe'ombacha'ō chōnia.
- 4 Na no erege bacha dōdōgōe, ba ja'oegō zangila lalagoe andrō.. No lalacee wesoe chōgōe, nibini'ō, ba lala andrō nitōrōgōe. (*Sin. 138, 7.*)
- 5 Hole'ō ba gambōlō hōrōoe, ba faigi: samōsa lō sangila ja'odo; lō'ō manō sawatōgōe; samōsa lō sanofoe ja'odo.
- 6 Moe'aodo chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, oemané: Sawatōgōe ndra'oegō, oerachagoe ba danō niha saoeri. (*Sin. 27, 13.*)
- 7 Fondrondrongo wangarōngarōgōe; noa sa erege sibai dōdōgōe; efa'ō

ndra'o ba danga zolohi ja'odo andrō, me tebai oelaŵa ira! (*Sin. 7, 2.*)

Heta ba goeroenga andrō nosogoe, ena'ō oesoeno dōimō andrō! Lafasoëi dania ndra'odo satoelō tōdō, na ūfatōrō chōgōe zi sōchi.

SINOENŌ 143.

Fangandrō fangifa ba zi fatioe tōdō.

Sinoenō; chō Dawido.

He Jehowa, fondrondrongo wāngandrōgōe, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wakaosagoe andre! Ba wa lō farōi ndra'oegō fondrondrongo chōgōe, ba wa'atoelōmō andrō.

Ba bōi ohe ba hoekoe genonimō andre, lō'ō sa satoelō fōnaoe, niha saoeri. (*Sin. 130, 3. Job. 9, 2.*)

Noa sa igohi ndra'odo si fatioe tōdō andrō, no ihoendragō tooe ba danō nosogoe, no ifaforō ndra'o ba zogōmigōmi sibai, si mane si mate ba gōtō fōna andrō.

Ba no ariri bacha dōdōgōe, no okōli dōdōgōe, barō dotogoe.

Itōrō tōdōgōe gōtō fōna andrō, oe'aloéaloei tōdōgōe wolaoemō andrō fefoe, oefatooetooe tōdōgōe, halōwō dangaoe andrō. (*Sin. 77, 6.*)

Oe'oro'ō dangagoe chōoe, hoemoeloe bacha dōdōgōe chōoe, hoelō danō sokōli. (*Sin. 42, 2. 3; 63, 2.*)

Ta'ita'i fondrondrongo chōgōe, ja'oegō Jehowa! Hoemoeloe dōdōgōe: Bōi bini'ō chōgōe mbawaoe, fa bōi fagōlōgōlō ndra'odo ba zilalō mitoee ba gohokoho. (*Sin. 28, 1.*)

Hoelō wongi farongogō chōgōe wa'e-boea dōdōoe andrō, oedōnādōna sa'ae chōoe; oroma'ō chōgōe lala andrō, nitōrōgōe, chōoe sa'ac oefazaŵa dōdōgōe!

Efa'ō ndra'o ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, ja'oegō Jehowa! chōoe oesaŵa.

Fahaō ndra'o ba wolo'ō somasi 10 / ndra'oegō, Lowalangigoe sa ndra'oegō; jamoe'ohe dangagoe Eheha-

mō si sōchi andrō, ba lala sadōlō !
(*Sin. 25, 5.*)

- 11 Ba dōimō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, orifi ndra'odo ; ba wa'atoelōmō andrō efa'ō dōdōgōe ba wa'aboe dōdō andrō ! (*Sin. 23, 3; 119, 25.*)
- 12 Ba hori zi fatioe tōdō chōgōe, ba wa'eboea dōdōe andrō, ba fakiko zamakao ja'odo fefoe, me no eno-nioe ndra'odo ! (*Sin. 116, 16.*)

. SINOENŌ 144.

I. Lowalangi zaŵatō Ndraono Gizerāeli, ba nemalira andrō. II. Fangandrō howehowoe, famahowoe'ō Iraono Gizerāeli andrō.

Chō Dawido.

- 1 I. Nisoeno Jehowa, we'ewe'e dōdōgōe andrō, samahaō tangagoe ba wanoewō ba toetoeroegoe ba wa-sōndrata. (*Sin. 18, 35.*)
- 2 Fangabe'egoe, ba hili chōgōe, hatigoe, ba sangorifi, ja'odo, baloesegoe ba tōtōnafōgōe, same'e barō mbawagoe banoeagoe andrō. (*Sin. 18, 3.*)
- 3 He Jehovah, hadia niha andrō, wa ūbe'e ba dōdōoe, ba hadia nono niha, wa ūfaigi ia ? (*Sin. 8, 5.*)
- 4 Hoelō nangi nihá, ba hoelō loemō sanōrō mbaŵania andrō. (*Job. 14, 2.*)
- 5 He Jehovah, dada mbanoea si jaŵa andrō chōoe ba ae mitooe ; babaja hili andrō, ba manimbo ! (*Sin. 18, 10; 104, 32.*)
- 6 Laoe gari mbanoea ba fazawili ira ; efasi nono wana andrō chōoe, ba wameta'oe ja'ira !
- 7 Oro'ō dangaoe moroi si jaŵa ; sōbido moroi ba nidanō seboea ba orifido ; efa'ō ndra'o ba danga nono niha bō'ō andrō.
- 8 Niha solaoe faja bewera, ba kambōlōra, ba no kambōlō si falimo. (*A. 11.*)
- 9 II. He Lowalangi, oelaoe chōoe zinoenō si bohooe ; oelaoe chōoe mbiola nitika andrō, si foeloe si-nali. (*Sin 33, 2, 3.*)
- 10 Chōoe, sangabōlō'ō razo, sangefa'ō

enoninia Dawido ba mbawa zi'ōli famoenoe andrō.

Fadōnido, efa'ō ndra'odo ba danga 11 nono niha bō'ō andrō ; niha solaoe faja bewera, ba kambōlōra, ba no kambōlō si falimo. (*A. 8.*)

Ena'ō hoelō zinanō nihaogō fange'- 12 eboea nono matoea chōma, gasa-gasa wa'amo'ahinoa wa'eboea ; ha ono alawe andrō chōma, ba ena'ō hoelō daroe nahe nifoë andrō, taroe nahe ba gōdo. (*Sin. 128, 3.*)

Ena'ō mo'osi halasama, naha ngawalō mbalazo ; ja mo'ono mbiribrima andrō, ba ngahōnō, ba ngafeloe ngahōnō, ba mbenoeama.

Ja abeto zigelo zaŵima — bōi ja 14 atōla gōli ba bōi faloecha wa'atoe'a [nemalī] ; bōi ja terongo wangarōngarō ba newalima.

Ja ahowoe soi andrō, si faloecha si 15 manō ! Ja ahowoe soi andrō, si mōi Lowalangi Jehovah andrō ! (*Moz. V. 33, 29.*)

SINOENŌ 145.

Fanoeno fa'abōlō Lowalangi ba wa'eboea dōdōnia ba famatōrōnia hadia ia.

Fanoenō ; chō Dawido.

Da'oeffarongogō doeriamō andrō, 1 ja'oegō Lowalangigoe, razo ; ba lō oeboelō'ō wanoeno tōimō andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe !

Oe'erogō ma'ōchō wanoeno ja'oegō, 2 iroegi zi lō aetoe lō oeboelō'ō wanoeno tōimō andrō !

Seboea Jehovah ba niforege fanoeno, 3 ba tebai isōndra tōdō niha wa'eboeania andrō.

Jamoeseno si sagōtō niha halōwō-mō andrō, ba zi sagōtō, ndramoe'ombacha'ō wolaoemō andrō, folaoe zabōlō."

Da'edoenođoenō lachōmi wa'assa-lawamō andrō, soadoe andrō, awō zahōlihōli dōdō andrō chōoe.

Ba ndramoefatoenō wa'abōlō wo-laoemō andrō, sata'oe niha, ba halō-

- ŵōoe seboea andrō, ba ja'odo za-matoenō.
- 7 Ndramoefaloea baero wamasoegi ba dōdō fa'eboea dōdōe andrō, si no fahōna, ba ja owoeawoea dōdōra ba wa'atoelōmō andrō.
- 8 Seboea tōdō Jehowa ba sahachō tōdō, ebolo dōdōna ba no fahōna wa'asōchi dōdō. (*Moz. II. 34, 6.*)
- 9 Idozigō niha wangeboea tōdōnia chōra, ba iroegi niwōwōinia fefoe fa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō. (*Rom. 11, 32.*)
- 10 Lasoenō ndra'oegō Jehowa, fefoe niwōwōimō andrō, ba satoelō tōdō andrō chōoe, ba manoenō chōoe.
- 11 Lafatoenō lachōmi wa'asalaŵamō andrō, ba itōrō lira wa'abōlōoe.
- 12 Ba wame'e ba dōdō niha folaoemō andrō, folaoe zabōlō, awō wa'eboea lachōmi wa'asalaŵamō andrō. (*4. 5.*)
- 13 Amatōrōŵaое andrō, ba no amatōrōŵaое si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba famatōrōое andrō, ba no si gōtōgōtō fa'ara.
- 14 Itoewoe Jehowa fefoe zalaoe ena'ō, ba ifađga fefoe zi no aōndrō. (*Sin. 146, 8. Loe. 1, 52.*)
- 15 Dozi hōrō niha manōtōna chōoe, ba ūbe'e gōra na inōtō. (*Sin. 104, 27, 28; 136, 25.*)
- 16 Obokai dangaoe ba ū'aboesci'ō fefoe zaoeri somasi ira.
- 17 Satoelō Jehowa, ba lala andrō chōnia fefoe, ba seboea tōdō, ba wo-laoenia, fefoe. (*Moz. V. 32, 4.*)
- 18 No ahatō Jehowa, ba zi angarōfi li ja'ia, fefoe, ba zi angarōfi li ja'ia soroi ba dōdō.
- 19 I'ō'ō zomasi zangata'oefi ja'ia, ifōndrondrongo we'aora ba itolo. (*Amaed. 10, 24.*)
- 20 Irorogō Jehowa zangomasi'ō ja'ia, fefoe, ba dozi seboea horō andrō, ba ihori ba danō.
- 21 Ba jamoefarongogō waneno Jehowa bewegoe andre ba jamoeseno dōnia ni'amoni'ō andrō ūsi goeli danō, fefoe, si lō mamalōmalō ba siroegi si lō aetoe.

SINOENŌ 146.

Famarooe tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi, me no ha ja'ia zangorifi.

Haleloeja, soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō tōdōgōe !

Da'oesoeno Jehowa, gōtō wa'anaoe nosogoe; ba manoenōdo chō Lowalangi, gōtō wa'ara ndra'odo ba goeli danō.

Bōi midōnadōna ba zalaŵa, ono niha, si lō fangorifi. (*Sin. 118, 8. 9; Jer. 17, 5.*)

Na actoe nosonia, ba ifoeli tobali tanō; na loeo da'ō, ba awai nichoi dōdōnia, (*Moz. I. 3, 19. Sangomb. 12, 7.*)

Ja ahowoe ba zi no mōi sangorifi Lowalangi Jakobc andrō, sanōtōna chō Lowalanginia Jehowa, samazōchi banoea, awō danō, ba asi, awō nōsinia andrō fefoe; si lō fařoi ia, iroegi, zi lō aetoe.

Solohe ba lala hoehoe nifalangōgō andrō, same'e gō ba zolofo; i'efa'ō nikoeroe andrō Jehowa.

Jehowa zamokai hōrō zaoe'a andrō; Jehowa zamađga si no aōndrō; i'omasi'ō zatoelō tōdō Jehowa. (*Sin. 145, 14.*)

Irorogō zi fatewoe andrō Jehowa; itolo zi lō ama, si lō ina, awō la-chā mbanoea andrō; ba seboea horō andrō, ba i'ohe ba lala eloengoea. (*Moz. II. 22, 20. 21. Sin. 10, 14; 68, 6.*)

Razo Jehowa, iroegi zi lō aetoe, 10 Lowalangioe andrō, ja'oegō Siona, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Haleloeja ! (*Sin. 93, 1.*)

SINOENŌ 147.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi zi so andrō fefoe. II. Fanoeno Lowalangi Ndra-nō Gizeräeli andrō, sondrorogō ja'ira.

I. Haleloeja ! Misoeno Jehowa, me si sōchi waneno andrō chō Lowalangida, me omasiō; si nagea waneno andrō. (*Sin. 92, 2.*)

- 2 Ifoeli itaroe'ō Jeroezalema andrō Jehowa; i'ozaragō Ndraono Gize-raēli andrō, nifazawili.
- 3 Ja'ia andrō, sangabe'e'ō si no arasa tōdō andrō, sodaloedaloeni safōchō chōra.
- 4 Sangerai ha wa'oja ndrōfi andrō, sanōtōi tōira fefoe. (*Jes. 40, 26*).
- 5 No ebœa Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, ba no fahōna wa'abōlō chōnia: no si lō fondrege wa'aboto ba dōdōnia andrō.
- 6 I'abe'e'ō nifikao andrō Jehowa ba ihōndrōgō zebœa horō, iroegi danō toe. (*Loek. 1, 52*).
- 7 Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, ja fao wan-gandrō saoha gölō; misoeno Lowalangida, wolaoe biola nitika andrō side'ide!
- 8 Sangalō banoea lawoeo, same'e teoe ba danō, samatoemboe'ō doe'oe ba hili.
- 9 Same'e gö ba goerifō niha andrō ba ba nono gaga andrō, si'ao chōnia. (*Job. 38, 41*).
- 10 Teunga somasi ia wa'abōlō koedo, ba lō ba dōdōnia wa'esolo waha niha.
- 11 Somasi Jehowa, ba sangata'oefi ja'ia, sanōtōna fa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō.
- 12 II. Soeno Jehowa, ja'oegō Je-roezalcma; soeno Lowalangimō andrō, ja'oegō Siona!
- 13 Ja'ia zangaro lazi andrō ba mba-wa göli chōoe, ba samahowoe'ō iraono baewali chōmō.
- 14 Lō ifa'amōi ba danōoe zanoewō, i'aboesoi'ō ndra'oegō fache si sōchi. (*Sin. 81, 17*).
- 15 Ifa'ema ba danō goroisania; si fagohi daroma linia andrō.
- 16 Ilaoe deoe si bakoe andrō, hoelō mboe mbiribiri, ba ilaoe namo sab'e, hoelō nawoe. (*Sin. 148, 9. Job. 38, 22-30*).
- 17 Ilaoe si tooe dcoe kara andrō, fa'ebœa zi sambasambawa; ha niha zanaha fa'oafœe andrō chōnia?
- 18 Ba ilaoe linia, ba mangaeloe ibe'e;
- ifatōrō nangi andrō chōnia, ba manege nidanō.
- Iifarongogō chō Jakobo daroma li- 19 nia ba chō Gizeräeli gamachoitania, awō lala andrō chōnia.
- Ba niha bō'ō, ba lō nilaoenia si 20 manō; ba lala andrō chōnia, ba lō la'ilā. Haleloeja! (*Moz. V. 4, 7. Hal. zin. 14, 16. Rom. 3, 2*).

SINOENŌ 148.

Famarooe banoea si jaŵa ba tanō si tooe, ba wanoeno Lowalangi.

- Haleloeja! Misoeno Jehowa, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, misoeno ia ba zalaŵa jaŵa! 1
Misoeno ia, ja'ami mala'ika chōnia 2 fefoe; misoeno ia, ja'ami, sabōlō chōnia, dozi! (*Sin. 103, 20-22*).
Misoeno ia, ja'oegō loeo ba ja'oegō 3 baŵa; misoeno ia, ja'ami dōfi sihaga andrō, fefoe.
Misoeno ia, ja'ami fondrege mba-noea si jaŵa ba ja'ami idanō, si so jaŵa mbanoca si jaŵa andrō!
Ndramoesoeno dōi Jehowa andrō; 5 me no bōrō niŵa'õnia, wa tefazō-chi ira. (*Sin. 33, 9*).
Ba no ihonogōi naha chōra, si lō teboclō; no ifachoi lala, si tebai lasawō. 6
Misoeno Jehowa, moroi ba goeli 7 danō; ja'ami saliŵaliŵa ba nasi, awō zabacha si tooe andrō, fefoe!
Ja'ami alitō ba teoe kara ba teoe 8 si bakoe ba simbo, ba angi sabōlō andrō, samaloea niŵa'õnia andrō.
Hili andrō, ba hilihili fefoe, eoe 9 sowoea andrō, ba eresi fefoe; saliŵaliŵa ba danō ba oerifō niha, 10 fefoe, ba koeđkoeđ ba fofō andrō sihombo;
razo ba goeli danō, awō soi niha 11 fefoe, samatōrō niha ba sangochoe-koe ba goeli danō, fefoe.
Ono matoea ba ono alawe ba sa- 12 toea ba iraono.
Ndramoesoeno dōi Jehowa, me no 13 ha tōinia zeboea: italoe'i danō ba

italoe'i mbanoea si jaŵalachōminia
andrō!

- 14 Ba no i'alaŵa'ō dandroe andrō ba
mbanoeania, fanoeno satoelō tōdō
andrō chōnia, fefoe, Iraono Gize-
raëli andrō, banoea sahatō chōnia.
Haleloeja." (*Sin. 132, 17.*)

SINOENŌ 149.

Fanoenō mbanoea Lowalangi a-
ndrō, si mōna.

- 1 Haleloeja! Milaoe chō Jehowa
zinoenō si bohooe; nisoeno ia ba
mbanoea satoelō tōdō andrō! (*Sin.*
96, 1.)
- 2 Ja omoeso dōdō Ndraono Gizeraëli
zombōi ja'ia andrō, ja owoeawoea
dōdō nono matoea Ziona razora
andrō. (*Sin. 100, 3; 93, 1.*)
- 3 Ndramotoeseno dōinia andrō, ba
wolaja, ndramanoenō chōnia wa-
mōzi aramba, awō wolaoe biola
nitika andrō seboea !
- 4 Me no i'omasi'ō mbanoeania andrō
Jehowa; ifoadoe fangorifi zeboea
famakao andrō.
- 5 Ja owoeawoea dōdō zatoelō tōdō
ba lachōmi andrō, ndrama'iki ba
gasora tooe.
- 6 Fanoeno Lowalangi ba mbewera ba
gari si faoma bawa ba dangara.

Ba wolaoe balō ba niha baero ba 7
ba wangotoe'ō soi bō'ō.
Ba worate razora ba ba wokalo 8
si'ōli si so tōi chōra.
Ba wamatōrō chōra hoekoe andrō,
si so ba zoera; tobali lachōmi za-
toelō tōdō andrō chōnia, fefoe, zi
manō. Haleloeja !

SINOENŌ 150.

Famarooe tōdō, ba wanoeno Lo-
walangi.

Haleloeja! Misoeno Lowalangi ba
ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia ! Misoeno
ia ba hati saro andrō chōnia !
Misoeno ia ba wolaoenia andrō, ni-
folaoe zabōlō ! Misoeno ia, dali wa'-
afahōna wa'asalaŵania andrō !
Misoeno ia, milaoe dorofe ! Misoeno
ia, milaoe mbiola nitika, seboea,
awō mbiola nitika, side'ide !
Misoeno ia, mibōzi garamba ba
mi'olaja ! Misoeno ia, milaoe mbiola
nidecha ba mifao zoeroene !
Misoeno ia, mibōzi waritia si sōchi
li ! Misoeno ia, mibōzi waritia se-
boea li !

**Fefoe zi so hanohane, ba ndra-
moesoeno Jehowa! Haleloeja!** (*Sin.*
41, 14. Fam. 5, 13.)

Soera

GAMAEDOLA

ANDRŌ CHŌ ZELOMO.

I.

FAZA 1.

Hadia goena zoera andre; fango-
mbacha fa'atoeatoea. A. Hoehoeo I.
(Faz. 1, 8-Faz. 3-35). II. Famange-
lama, fa bōi ladōni ita niha si lō
sōchi. III. Fogaoni wa'atoeatoea, ba
wolo'ō chōnia, ena'ō aefā ita ba za-
makiko andrō.

- 1 I. Amaedola chō Zelomo, ono Dawido, razo Ndraono Gizeraēli, (Raz. I. 5, 9-12).
 - 2 Ena'ō tesōndra wa'atoeatoea ba fangenanō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō hoehoeo zatoeatoea.
 - 3 Ena'ō latema wotoe, fangatoeatoea, ba fa'atoelō ba fa'adōlō ba fanōrō lala si sōchi.
 - 4 Ena'ō lasōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō si lō mangila watahōgō na, ba ena'ō atocatoea nono matoea ba ena'ō motōdō.
 - 5 Na ifondrondrongo satoeatoea, ba tedooe wa'aboto ba dōdōnia, ba si no motōdō, ba isōndra lala sadōlō, fa aboto ba dōdōnia gamaedola side'ide ba amaedola seboea, awō daroma li zatoeatoea, awō dahō-dahō andrō chōra.
 - 7 Fangata'oeffi Jehowa mbōrōta wa'-aboto ba dōdō, ba ba zambō tōdō, ba lō ba dōdō wa'atoeatoea ba he fotoe. (F. 9, 10. Sin. 111, 10. Job. 28, 28).
 - 8 A. II. Fondrondrongo, onogoe, wamangalama namaoe, ba bōi osi-
- tengagō wamahaō ninaoe andrō.**
(F. 6, 20).
Saemboe omasiō sa'ae da'ō ba hō- 9
gōoe ba hoelō nifatali ba mbagioe.
(F. 4, 9).
**He onogoe ! Na ladōnisi ndra'oegō 10
samažōchi si lō sochi, ba bōi o'ō.**
Na lamane : „Taboc, datatarogō 11
zadōlō tōdō, ba tafagōnaisi zi lō
horō, lō bōrōbōrō.
Tatōlō aoeri ira, si mane banoea 12
tooe, ba si lō horō, ba si mane
silalō mitooe ba gohokoho.
Ba tasōndra ngawalō gana'a si sō- 13
chi; ba tafa'ōsi nomoda niraboe
andrō.
Faggōlōgōlō dania goerachada; ha 14
samboea mbolada, ja'ita fefoe.”
Ba ja'oegō, onogoe, ba bōi fao 15
ndra'oegō chōra; bōi hoendragō
lalara andrō.
Ba zi lō sōchi lasawa ; aōsō ira wa- 16
moenoe niha.
Zajazaja gölō sa, na lalaoe goe'ō 17
ba zamehe wofo fefoe.
Ja'ira, ba la'alei wamoenoera, la'- 18
aleoi lala wangetoe'ō nosora.
Da'ō lalara, dozi ira, sangisō ana'a; 19
iboenoe ira fangisōra andrō.
**III. Moe'ao wa'atoeatoea bae- 20
wali, ifarongogō linia ba golajama.**
Ba zinga misa, ba zato niha bao- 21
lajama, moe'ao ia; ba mbawa göli
ba inbanoea fahoehoeo ia, imane :
(F. 8, 1).
„He ja'ami, si lō tōdō, ha wa'ara 22
tō na omasi ami walōtōdō andrō ?

- Ba ha wa'ara na omasi zango'aja wango'aja andrō, ba ha wa'ara na fa'oedoe zambō tōdō ba wa'aboto ba dōdō ?
- 23 Mi'otahōgō wotoe andrō chōgōe ! Hiza, oefaloea chōmi Gehehagoe ; aboto ba dōdōmi daroma ligoc oebe'e.
- 24 Me no moe'ao ndra'o, ba me te-chōmi, me no oe'oro'ō dangagoe, ba me lō same'e ba dōdō. (*Jes. 65, 2, 12.*)
- 25 Me no mi'ositengagō sa'ae wamolalagoe tōdōmi, fefoe, ba me lō ni'-o'ōmi fotoe andrō chōgōe.
- 26 Ba ma'iki gōi ndra'odo, na gōna ami famakiko, oe'c'aja ami, na itōrō ami ameta'oeō. (*F. 3, 34.*)
- 27 Na itōrō ami sata'oe aini; hoelō deoe laōhō, ba na so moroi sa wamakikomi, hoelō nangi sabōlō, na ihawoei ami famakao ba fa'a-tosasa.
- 28 Awena dania la'angarōfi li ndra'o, ba lō oetema lira; la'alosi ndra'o, ba lō lasōndrado. (*Jes. 59, 2. Mich. 3, 4.*)
- 29 Bōrō me no fatoewoe chōra wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba me lō nitehera fangata'oefi Jehowa.
- 30 Lō edōna ira mege wamolalagoe tōdōra, ba no la'ositengagō wotoe andrō chōgōe, fefoe.
- 31 Andrō la'a dania loealoea nitōrōra andrō, ba aboeso ira nichoi dōdōra andrō. (*Jes. 3, 10, 11.*)
- 32 Famoenoe zowōhōwōhō andrō wanandrora, ba famakiko zambō tōdō wa lō ba dōdō andrō chōra. (*F. 8, 38.*)
- 33 Ba ha niha zamondrongo chōgōe, ba ahono ba danō, ba lō aboe dōdō; lō fa'ata'oenia wamakiko. (*F. 8, 34.*)

FAZA 2.

I. Ba Lowalangi i'otarai fa'atoeatoea si ndroehoo andrō, ja'ia wangata'oefi Lowalangi. II. Itimba chōda zi lō sōchi ba famaeloengoe ba horō.

- hoeogoe ba na ūtanō ba dōdōoe goroisagoe,
fa ūbe'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba wa'atoeatoea, fa aolo dōdōoe ba wangerangera.
- Na ūkaoni wa'aboto ba dōdō, na ūfahede wangilia watahōgō ; (*Jak. 1, 5.*)
na ūgohi ia, nifolohi firō, na ū'a-loealoei nifangaloengaloei girōgirō si no tobini. —
- Awena dania 'aboto ba dōdōoe wangata'oefi Jehowa andrō, ba awena ūsōndra wa ū'ilā watahōgō Lowalangi.
- Jehowa sa zame'e fa'atoeatoea, ba mbawania aloea wa'aboto ba dōdō, awō gera'era dōdō.
- No ibe'e ja'wa wangorifi chō zatōlō tōdō, irorogō zanōrō lala si sōchi. (*Sangomb. 7, 29.*)
- Ena'ō lō teboelō ira ba lala satoelō ibe'e, ba itimba zi lō sōchi ba lala zatoelō tōdō andrō chōnia.
- Awena dania aboto ba dōdōoe hadia zatoelō ba hadia lala, awō wa'adōlō, awō fefoe zinōrō si sōchi.
- II. Na no mōi ba dōdōoe wa'atoeatoea ba na omasiō dōdōoe wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō.
Ba ba'aba'a zi lō sōchi chōoe wangenanō andrō ba sondrorogō ja'oegō gera'era dōdō,
- ba wangcfa'ō ja'oegō ba lala si lō 12 sōchi andrō, ba niha solaoe hoe-hoeo sabila,
ba zondrōi lala sadōlō andrō, wa 13 nōrō lala sogōmigōmi,
somoeso tōdō ba wamazōchi si lō 14 zōchi, ba sa'iki ba zabila,
somasi lala sabila, ba sanōrō lala 15 eloengoea.
- Itimba chōoe fa'atoeatoea andrō 16 ndra alawe bō'ō andrō, ira alawe baero, salōsō lela. (*F. 6, 24; 7, 5.*)
- Si no fabali chō zi fahoewoe chōnia, 17 me ono alawe ia, ba si no olifoe wawoeoesa li andrō, chō Lowalanginia.
- Omonia ba no aolo ba wa'atekiko, 18

- ba ba mbanoea niha tooe aechoe
lalania andrō. (F. 5, 5, 6).
- 19 Dozi si mōi chōnia jomo, ba lō mangawoeli; ba lō'ō sa'ae lasōndra lala wangorifi.
- 20 Ena'ō ūtōrō lala niha si sōchi; bōi hole'ōgō moroi ba lala zatoelō tōdō.
- 21 Satoelō sa zi so ba danō dania, ba si lō horō zi tosai ba danō. (Sin. 37, 9, 29. Mat. 5, 5).
- 22 Ba nihori ba danō zeboea horō andrō, ba nideha zi farōi. (Sin. 37, 10, 22).

FAZA 3.

I. Famaroee tōdō ba wanōtōna chō Lowalangi ba ba wolo'ō fotoe chōnia. II. Fanoeno fa'atoeatoea, si tohoeoe moroi ba dánō bō'ō fefoe ba samohare niha. III. Famaroee tōdō ba wa'ahachō dōdō ba ba wa'-ebolo dōdō.

- 1 I. He onogoe, bōi olifoegō'ō gorisagoe andrō, ba tānō ba dōdō nifachoigoe.
- 2 Ja'ia sa zame'e fahōna chōoe wa'a-naoe noso, noso ba ndrōfi ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō! (F. 4, 10. Moz. III. 18, 5).
- 3 Fa bōi aefa chōoe wa'omasi ba fa lō farōi; be'e aja ba mbagi chōoe, ba ba na ha zoera ba dōdōoe tānō ia. (F. 6, 21; 7, 3. Moz. V. 6, 8. Jer. 31, 33).
- 4 Ba ūsōndra wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'a-fadoehoe dōdō, ba Lowalangi ba ba niha. (Loek. 2, 52).
- 5 Dōnadōna chō Jehowa, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe, ba bōi abe'e dōdōoe ba wa'onecheoe.
- 6 Bōi aefa dōdōoe chōnia, gofoe hadia ia lala chōoe, ba ja'ia zangadōlō tōrōwaoe.
- 7 Bōi bali satoeatoea ndra'oegō: ata'oefi Jehowa ba arōoe'ōgō ba zi lō sōchi. (Jes. 5, 21).
- 8 Da'ō wangabe'e nōsioe ba fangokafoe dōlamō. (F. 4, 22).
- 9 Fosoemange Jehowa ana'aoe andrō ba si a'a nisōndra fcfoe. (Moz. II. 23, 19).

- Ba fahōna dania nōsi halasamō ba 10 falawoe agoe wolazi andrō chōoe. He onogoe, bōi ositengagō wotoe 11 chō Jehowa, ba bōi fatoewoe chōoc wanegoenia. (Job. 5, 17-19). Heb. 12, 5, 6).
- Somasj Jehowa sa, ba i'otoc'ō, ba 12 ba nono seboea dōdōnia, ba ifatōrē zafōchō. (Fam. 3, 19).
- II. Ja ahowoe zanōndra fa'atoea- 13 toea, awō niha sogamō fa'aboto ba dōdō. (Mat. 13, 44).
- Fanōndra ja'ia, ba no tohoede mo- 14 roi ba wanōndra firō, ba hare ba chōnia, ba italoe'i gana'a. (F. 8, 10, 19).
- Si sōchi moroi ba manimani ia, ba 15 fefoe ngawalō mbarasi chōoe, ba lō fagōlōgōlō chōnia. (Mat. 13, 45, 46).
- Ba dangania kambōlō, ba fa'anaoe 16 noso, ba ba dangania kabera, ba ana'a ba fa'eboea dōi. (A. 2).
- Lalania andrō, ba no lala omasiō, 17 ba fefoe dōrōwā andrō chōnia, ba ba wa'ohahaoe dōdō aechoe.
- Eoe sowoea fangorifi ia, ba zi ole- 18 mbai ja'ia, ba ja ahowoe zi lō ma-mōhōi.
- Fa'atoeatoea mege wolata danō chō 19 Jehowa, ba era'era dōdō chōnia wa-mazōchi mbanoea si jaŵa. (F. 8, 24-30).
- Era'erania wamabali nidanō, ba mo- 20 wōi namo, moroi jaŵa ba lawoeo.
- He onogoe, bōi aefa'aefa ia ba doe- 21 doema hōrōoe, bōi bōhōli wa'aboto ba dōdō ba fangila watahōgō.
- Ba tobali fangorifioe ba aja ba mba- 22 gioe. (F. 1, 9).
- Awena dania ūtōrō lalamō, lō hadia 23 ia, ba lō manendre'ō.
- Na ūleagō tooe ndra'oegō, ba lō si 24 toke'a'ō, ba na mōrō'ō, ba si sōchi wemōrōoe. (Sin. 3, 6; 4, 9).
- Lō ameta'oē, si tobali dōdōoe, ba 25 lō ata'oē'ō wamakiko seboea horō andrō, na itōrō.
- Tōtōnafōoe sa Jehowa, ja'ia zama- 26 tōrō aheoe, fa bōi alaoe ba goe'ō. (F. 10, 29).

- 27 III. Bōi aboea gōlōoe wanolo si noemana, na ū'ilā ūtolō.
 28 Bōi wā'ō ehō nawōoe : „Ae'e oea, ba foeli'ō ehōgoe, mahemoloe oebe'e ehōoe"; me no so ehōoe.
 29 Bōi faehai zi lō sōehi ehō nawōoe, si no ahonohono ba ngaioe.
 30 Bōi fasosoni niha, si lō bōrōbōrō, na lō horōnia chōoc.
 31 Bōi afōehōl tōdō zamalangōgō a-wōnia, ba sara bōi omasi ndra'oegō lanania andrō.
 32 Ni'ogorofi Jehowa sa'ae zanōrō lala eloengoea; ba si fahowoe ia ba zadōlō tōdō. (*Sin. 25, 14.*)
 33 Gōna fangelifi Jehowa nomo zeboea horō, ba nahia zatoelō tōdō, ba ifahowoe'ō.
 34 I'o'aja zango'aja, ba ba zangide'-ide'ō ja'ira, ba i'eboea'ō dōdōnia.
 35 Soemange lasōndra satocatoea, ba sambō era'era, ba laloe'i wa'aila. (*F. 1, 26. Fet. I. 5, 5.*)

FAZA 4.

B. Hoehoe II. (*Faz. 4, 1-Faz. 6, 19.*) I. Famaroee tōdō zoei, famangaōsō, ba wangloei fa'atoeatoea. II. Fanoetoeroe lala niha satoelō; famanglama ba lala zeboea horō. III. Lala wa'atoeatoea andrō, ba ba wa'aeri aechoe.

- 1 B. I. Mifondrondrongo, ja'amī ono matoeaa, wamangelama nama, mitōngōni, ena'ō misōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō.
 2 Famahaō si sōehi sa oelaoe ehōmi, bōi olifoe ami goroisagoe.
 3 Me iraono na ndra'o ehō namagoe, ono si lō abōlō na, si ha samboe-samboea, rorogōfō ninagoe,
 4 ba ifahaō ndra'o amagoe, imane chōgroe : „Tānō ba dōdōoe daroma ligoe : bōi olifoegō'ō goroisagoe, ba aeroi ndra'oegō!" (*Moz. III, 18, 5.*)
 5 Aloei wa'atoeatoea; aloei wa'aboto ba dōdō; bōi olifoe'ō hoehoeogoe andre, ba bōhōlō! (*F. 3, 1.*)
 6 Bōi aefa ia ba dōdōoe, ba irorogō ndra'oegō; omasi'ō, ba itimba ehōoe zi lō sōehi.

Da'ō mbōrōta wa'atoeatoea : Aloei wa'atoeatoea ba aloei wa'aboto ba dōdō; be'e bōlinia fefoe hadia ia zi so ehōoe.
 Ja ebœa ba dōdōoe ia, ba ibali'ō salawa ndra'cegō; ebœa dōimō ibe'e, na ūtalagoei ia.
 Ifo'aja hōgōoe aja omasiō; saemboe si sōehi sibai ifa'ema ehōoe. (*F. 1, 9.*)

II. Fondrondrongo onogoe, be'e ba dōdōoe hoehoeogoe, andre, ba anaōe nosooe. (*F. 3, 2.*)
 Oefahaō ndra'oegō ba lala wa'atoeatoea, ba lala satoelō oefatōrōndra'oegō. (*Sin. 32, 8; 27, 11.*)
 Na inowaōwaō'ō, ba lō hadia ia zi fatimba ba gaheoe, ba fagohi'ō, ba lō alaoe'ō.
 Olembai wamahaō andrō; bōi bō-hōlō; aro'ō chōoc me fangorifioe.
 Bōi sawā lala zeboea horō, ba bōi tōrō dōrōwā zi lō sōehi. (*F. 1, 10. Sin. 1, 1.*)

Bōi hoendragō ba bōi tōrō; hole'-ōgō, tōrō zi tambai!
 Tebai sa mōrō ira, na lō nifazō-ehira si lō sōehi; lō alaoe hōrōra, na lō nibe'era te'ala niha.
 Ō horō gōrā, ba famalangōgō niha wangokafoe dōdōra, no timba nagoe.
 Lala zatoelō andrō, ba mohaga ba wa'amoloe, si tedooedooe, irege haga ba zi ma'ōchō.
 Ba lala zeboea horō andrō, ba no ogōmigōmi, si mane si bongi; lō oroma ehōra hadia nitindrera. (*F. 13, 9; 24, 20.*)

III. He onogoe, fondrondrongo niwā'ōgōe, be'e mbōrō dalingaoe ba hoehoeogoe andre.
 Bōi aefa'aefa ia ba doedoema hō-rōoe, tānō ba hoeuō dōdōoe!
 Fangorifi sa ia ba zanōndra eloeahania. daloedaloē nōsi ma'asamboea. (*F. 3, 8. 13-16.*)
 Ba si a'ania, ba faigifaigi dōdōoe; chōnia i'otarai fa'aeri.
 Bōhōlō wa'atefoejoe hoehoeo, ba ti-mba walimosa mbewe.

- 25 Ja'adõlõ hõrõoe, ba ja atoelõ mi-fõna goeli dalimbooe andrõ.
 26 Toelo tõdõoe nitõrõ gaheoe, ba bõi ja mangiwa lala andrõ chõoe fefoe. (*Heb. 12, 13.*)
 27 Bõi hole'õgõ, he ba gambõlõ ba he ba gabera; bõi itõrõ ahoezi lõ sõchi. (*Moz. V. 5, 29.*)

FAZA 5.

I. Famangelama ba ndra alawe si lõ sõchi. II. Fanoeno farongasa satoelõ.

- 1 I. He onogoe, fondrondrongo wa'atoeateoa andre chõgoe; be'e mbõrõ dalingaoe ba wa'aboto ba dõdõ.
 2 Ena'õ lõ aefa chõoe wotõdõ, ba ena'õ lõ aefa ba mbeweoe, wa õ'ila watahõgõ.
 3 Sowõi ſe ſani sa mbewe ndra alawe bõ'õ andrõ, ba salõsõ moroi ba wanicha lelania. (*F. 2, 16-19.*)
 4 Ba ba gafoeriata, ba afcto ia moroi ba gawõchoe ba atarõ, si mane gari si faoma bawa.
 5 Ba wa'atetiko mitooe isaõwa, ba ba mbanoea tooe aechoe lalania.
 6 Lõ'õ manõ isõndra lala wangorifi, no moezaõwa dõrõwania, ba lõ aboto ba dõdõnia.
 7 Andrõ mifondrondrongo chõgoe, ja'-ami ono matoea, bõi olifoe ami hoe-hoeogoe andre!
 8 Arõoe'õgõ chõnia; bõi hatõ'õgõ ba mbagi nora chõnia.
 9 Fa bõi õloeloe ba niha bõ'õ wa'asõ-chi dõimõ, ba bõi õtehe ndrõfimõ andrõ ba zi lõ fa'ahachõ dõdõ.
 10 Fa bõi la'ã gõlõoe niha bõ'õ, ba bõi te'olo'õ ba nomo niha bõ'õ loe-loea wa'erege dõdõoe.
 11 Fa bõi sangarõngarõ ndra'oegõ ba gafoeriata, na ariri nõsioe.
 12 Fa bõi õmane dania: Hadi, wa no fatoewoe chõgoc wainangelama mege, hadia wa lõ ba dõdõgoe wotoe?
 13 Wa lõ oefondrondrongo li zamahaõ

ja'o, wa lõ oe'o'õ chõ zangombacha lala chõgoe?
 Hatõ ma'ifoe tõ, ba faloechado wa'- ate kiko bacha ba hoenõ gowoeloa mbanoea.

II. Ba mba'a chõoe badee nida-nõ, hadia zaloca ba goemboe chõmõ. Ma dania isaõwa baero idanõ goe-mboe chõoe, ma itõrõ newali loeaha hcle.

Fa'o'oe ia chõoe, bõi tehe ba mbõ'õ, ba ngaioe.

Ja ahowoe goemboe andrõ chõoe, ba ena'õ omoeso dõdõoe ndra ala-weoe me ono matoea ndra'oegõ! Si hoelõ mbõhõ si alawe omasiõ, si hoelõ zi alawe nago si sõchi sibai; ja hoelõ zi fadoro maboe ndra'oegõ zoesoenia, ba ja owoeawoca dõdõoe wa'omasinia andrõ, bõi jamamalõ-malõ. (*Sangomb. 9, 9.*)

Hana sa wa edõna owõhõ'õ ba mbõ'õ, ja'oegõ onogoe; hana wa edõna õtalagoei ndra alawe baero? Lala niha fefoe, ba noa sa'ae oroma chõ Jehowa; fefoe dõrõwia niha, ba itoelo tõdõnia.

Ba horõnia andrõ alaoe zeboea horõ, ba zinali galolõwania tckabi.

Tekiko ia, me no ambõ fotoeimege; eloengoe ia ba wa'abõlõ wa'owõhõ mowa andrõ chõnia.

FAZA 6.

I. Famangelama ba we'amõi ba wali, ba II. ba wa'areoe, ba III. ba walimosa, ba hadia ia horõ bõ'õ. D. Hooheo III. (*Faza 6, 20-9, 18.*) IV. Famangela ma ndra alawe si lõ sõchi.

I. He onogoe, na no mõi'õ ba wali chõ nawõoe, na no õtangai hadia ia ba niha bõ'õ, (*F. 11, 15; 17, 18; 20, 16,*) na no õfesoe ndra'oegõ beweoe, na no moebõbõ dangaoe taroma lioe. ba o'õ chõgoe da'e, onogoe: foeli efa'õ ndra'oegõ; me no õloeloe ndra'oegõ ba danga nawõoe; ae'e,

- angaloeloe ba forege chō nawōoe andrō.
- 4 Bōi tehe oea wemōrō ba hōrōoe, abe'e'ō goeli hōrōoe, fa bōi alaoac.
- 5 Aloei wangefā'ō ja'oegō ba dangania, si mane nago, si mane fofo ba danga zolaoe foeka.
- 6 II. Ae faigi zichō andrō, ja'oegō si no areoe; faigi gamoeatania, ena'ō ūsōndra wa'atceatoea. (F. 10, 4; 26, 4).
- 7 Lō salawa chōra, lō mandroe, lō soloche;
- 8 Ba la'a!oei zoei mhalazora, na ba-wā mosino, lahōna gōra, na ba-wā wamasi.
- 9 Ha wa'ara na ūfadōlō ndra'oegō ba zalo, ja'oegō sareoe? Ha wa'ara maoso'ō, wamōhōli femōrō?
- 10 Ma'ifoe tō wemōrō, ma'ifoe tō we-mōrōmōrō manoe andrō, ma'ifoe tō wamatahō tanga, (F. 24, 33. 34),
- 11 ba so moroi sa wa'anoemana, hoelō zikoli ba fa'ambō, si mane niha si no mangarō.
- 12 III. Niha si lō gocna, niha si si lō javä zolaoelaoe faja bewenia. (F. 10, 31. 32).
- 13 Ifamō'i hōrōnia, ifaoedoegō ahenia hadia ia, iťoetoeroe toeroenia. (F. 10, 10).
- 14 No tefoejoe dōdōnia, fadoro ifachai zi lō sōchi, ifobōrō wasosota.
- 15 Andrō gōna ia famakao si lō moe-dōnadōna; i'ogomoezaō afоefoe ia, lō samadōhō.
- 16 Ōnō balō zi fatoewoe ba hōrō Jephowa, ba fitoc ni'ogorofinia.
- 17 Hōrō si fajavä, ba lela sofaja, ba tanga samoенoe niha si lō horō,
- 18 ba tōdō, samachai si lō atoclō, ba ahe si fagohi ba zi lō sōchi.
- 19 Ba sasi sofaja, solaoe si lō doehoe, ba samobōrō fagoeagoeasa ba zi fatalifoesō.
- 20 D. IV. He onogoe, o'ō goroisa namaoe andrō, ba bōi zi lō ba dō-dōoe wamangelama ninaoe. (F. 1, 8).
- 21 Tānō ba dōdōoe, bōi aefā'aefā; taŵi ba mbagioe. (F. 3, 3).
- Na mofanō'ō, ba ena'ō ja'ia zama- 22 tōrō ja'oegō, ba na mōrō'ō, ba ja'ia zamaigimaigi ja'oegō, ba na tokeā'ō, ba ja'ia zihede chōoe. (Sin. 119, 172).
- Fandroe sa goroisa andrō ba soeloe 23 wamangelama; ba fanegoe ba fotoe andrō, ba no lala wangorifi.
- Ena'ō lō ūbabaja ndra alawe si lō 24 sōchi andrō, ba ena'ō lō ūfondron-drongo lela ndra alawe baero andrō, si no alōsō. (F. 2, 16).
- Bōi i'isō tōdōoe wa'asōchi mbawa- 25 nia, ba bōi ifesoe ndra'oegō boe hōrōnia.
- Ira alawe somasi fohorō, ba ifa'a- 26 noemana ita, irege lō ūda sa'ae, ba donga zodonga, ba mōi famoe-noeda, i'olo'i ū nosoda, seboea bōli andrō.
- Hadia, ta'ilā tabe'e galitō ba nono 27 mbaroeda, ba lō achozi mbaroe?
- Ba ta'ilā tatōrō mbo galitō, ba lō 28 ariri gaheda?
- Si manō gōi lala zi mōi ba ndra 29 alawe nawōnia; lō zi lō fotoe ba zombambaja ja'ia. (F. 5, 10-14).
- Ebolo na dōdō ba zanagō, na ma- 30 nagō ia ba wamo'ōsi taloenia, na olofo ia.
- Ba na lara'oe ia ba mewitoe i'ali, 31 lie ahori nibajabajania.
- Ba ha niha zi horōni donga zodo- 32 nga, ba si lō tōdō; sedōna mama-kiko ja'ia zolaoe si manō. (Kor. I. 6, 18).
- Fa'ate'ala ba fa'aila isōndra; tebai 33 sa'ae i'ezosi ia, ba wa'ailania andrō.
- Mofōnoe sa ndra matoea ibe'e fa'- 34 olhoe andrō, ba lō fa'ebolo dōdō, na ba-wā wolaoe balō.
- Lō ba dōdōnia hōloe, ba he ana'a 35 seboea ūbe'e chōnia, ba lō itema.

FAZA 7.

- I. Tohoetohoe wamarooe tōdō.
- II. Famangelama ba wesofesoe ndra alawe si lō sōchi. III. Ba wa'-atekiko aechce lala andrō chōnia.

- I. He onogoe, bōi olifoego'ō 1

- hoehoeogoe andre, ba irō'irō'ō ba dōdōe goroisagoe.
- 2 Bōi taja ba dōdōe goroisagoe, ba aoerī'ō ; tōngōni nifachoigoe andrō, nifamaigaimagi ono hōrō.
- 3 Bōbō ia ba doeroemō, ba ba nahazoera ba dōdōe ōtanō ia. (F. 3, 3).
- 4 Be'e tōi wa'atoeatoea dalifoesōe alawe, ba tōi wa'aboto ba dōdō zomasi ja'oegō, ono alawe.
- 5 Ena'ō itimba chōoe ndra alawe bō'ō andrō, ira alawe baero, salōsō lela. (F. 2, 16).
- 6 II. Noa sa oefagi ba zandrela nomogoe, ba darali andrō.
- 7 Ba oe'ila nono matoea si lō tōdō, ba zi lō mangila watahōgō na, ba nono matoea andrō oroma chōgoe.
- 8 Itōrō newali, ihene watalinga, isawa nomo ndra alawe andrō.
- 9 Me bongi, me ibōrōtaigō ogōmigōmi ba zi bongi.
- 10 Ba hiza, ifaondragō ia ira alawe, monoecha ndra alawe si lō sōchi ba si lō sōchi bacha dōdō.
- 11 Ira alawe sabao, safaito, si tebai ahonohono jomo ;
- 12 so, ba ba onga so ia, ba so, ba ba newali ba mbinimbini sefoe manaro ia.
- 13 Da'ō zondra'oe ja'ia, fa'ago bawa chōnia, ba imane chōnia, lō aila'aila :
- 14 „So mege gōmōgōe soemange fanganifi, ba no oebe'e me maōchō nifaboe'oegoe andrō.
- 15 Andrō mōido mamaondragō ja'oegō, ba wangaloei ja'oegō, ba noa goi faloecha ita. (Moz. III. 3, 3. 4).
- 16 No oehaogō gasogoe, no oebe'e gambala, awō lembe sigaragara, moeko Ndrawa Miseraji.
- 17 No oelaoe emoeri ba aloē ba koeli mani ba gasogoe.
- 18 Taboe, talaoe famasimasi, sara wongi; ta'omoesoi'ō dōdōda, wanlagoei awōda.
- 19 Ira matoea, ba noa sa mofanō, no mōi moekoli ba zarōoe.
- 20 No i'ohe dokosa gana'a, awena ba doeli mangawoeli ia ?”
- Ifaeloengoe nono matoea andrō fe- 21
hede nihaogōhaogō, idōnisi bewenia salōsō andrō.
Ba i'anema'ō i'o'ō chōnia, hoelō 22
gōrōbō, ni'ohe ba wanaba, ba hoelō zowhōhō, nifesoe ahe.
Irege ifabali gatenia ono wana ; 23
si mane fofo sondrōlō ja'ia ba we-
soe, si lō mangila, wa famoenoenia.
- III. Andrō mi'o'ō chōgoe, ja'a- 24
mi ono matoea, ba mibe'e ba dō-
dōmi hoehoeogoe andre.
Bōi jamoehole'ō ia tōdōoe ba lala 25
andrō chōnia, ba bōi eloengoe'ō ba
nitōrōnia andrō.
No ato tooe niboenoe, nibōzinia 26
tooe; ba niboenoenia fefoe, ba
tenga ha ma'ifoe.
Omonia andrō, ba no lala ba mba- 27
noea tooe, ba mbate'c zi mate
aechoe. (F. 2, 18. 19).
- FAZA 8.
- I. Dozi niha ikaoni fa'atoeatoea andrō. II. Seboea sibai bōli ia. III. Samolala tōdō Lowalangi ia, ba wa-
mazōchi tanō'a andrō. IV. Solo'ō chōnia, ba saoeri.
- I. Hadia, lō moe'ao wa'atoeatoea 1
andrō? Hadia, lō ifarongogō linia
fa'aboto ba dōdō? (F. 1, 20-33).
Ba zoezoe hili ja'wa ba zinga lala 2
ba ba waeroea lala i'iaqō.
Ba zinga mbawa gōli, ba mbalō 3
mbanoea, ba mbawa lala mijomo
moe'ao ia, imane:
„Chōmi, ira matoca, moehede 4
ndra'o, ba nono niha oefarongogō
ligoe :
Ja'ami sovōhōwōhō, mifondrondro-
ngo wangila watahogō ba ja'ami 5
si lō tōdō, mifondrondrongo wa'a-
boto ba dōdō!
Mifondrondrongo, ba hadia zoade 6
oefatoenō, satoelō wehede mbewe-
goe.
Si doehoe ilaoe lelagoe, ba hadia ia 7
horō, ba i'ogorofi bewegoe.
Satoelō fefoe wehede mbawagoe ; 8

- lō hadia ia zi tefoejoe ba lō si lō atoelō.
- 9 Ahori isōndra geloeaha sangila watahōgō, ba lō si fatimba ba zi no manōndra fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 10 Andrō mi'omasi'ō wamangelama andre chōgōe, moroi ba wirō, ba mi'omasi'ō wa'aboto ba dōdō zi doehoe, moroiba m balaki. (F. 3, 14).
- 11 Ebœa sa mbōli wa'atoeatoea; moroi ba mbōli manimani; fefoe hadia ia zomasi niha, ba lō fagōlō-gōlō chōnia."
- 12 II. „Ja'odo fa'atoeatoea, ba no si so fa'oncche, ba oefä'ema wa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 13 Fangata'oefi Jehowa, ba no fa'ogoro ba zi lō sōchi; hocha ba fa'jawasa ba fanōrō lala si lō sōchi, ba no sogoro ndra'o. (F. 6, 12-19).
- 14 Chōgōe so wamolala tōdō ba fanga-be'e; fa'aboto ba dōdō ndra'odo; chōgōe wa'abōlō.
- 15 Balazi ndra'o, wa la'ilā mamatōrō niha bō'ō razo, awō wa lahonogōi zatoelō samatōrō andrō. (F. 16, 12. Sangomb. 10, 16).
- 16 Samatōrō andrō ba salaŵa, dozi sangoehoekoe ba goeli danō, ba moroi chōgōe, wa no salaŵa ira.
- 17 Oc'omasi'ō zomasi ja'odo; ba sangaloei ja'odo, fatoea ono matoca ira, ba lasōndra ndra'o.
- 18 So chōgōe gana'a ba fa'ebœa dōi, girōgirō si lō teboelō ba fa'atoelō. (F. 3, 16).
- 19 Fangata'oefi ja'odo, ba no tohoede moroi ba gana'a, moroi ba m balaki; ba nisōndra chōgōe, ba no tohoede, moroi ba wirō si sōchi.
- 20 Lala satoelō oetōrō, tōdō lala sa-dōlō,
- 21 ba wamo'ana'a somasi ja'odo, ba wamo'ōsi arō dawōla chōra."
- 22 III. „Jehowa mege zombōi ja'odo, bōrōta lala andrō chōnia, bōrōta halōwōnia fōna. (Job. 28, 27).
- 23 Ba gōtō fōna sibai sa'ae tefataro ndra'odo, ba mbōrōta, me tefobōrō danō.
- Me lō'ō na moe'abacha'ō nasi, toe-mboe ndra'o; me lō oemboe na, sabōlō idanō.
- Lō'ō na moefadane dane hili ba lō hilihili na, ba no toemboe ndra'odo. Me lō nifazōchinia tanō na, awō mbenoea misa, awō mbōrōta danō andrō.
- Me ifazōchi mbanoea si jaŵa sa ba no sodo; me i'aro'ō zi no amae-dola wajo jaŵa nasi; (Job. 26, 10). Me ifataro lawoeo si jaŵa ba me ilhonogōi goemboe ba zabacha si tooe.
- Me ilhonogōi wondrege nasi, fa bōi isawō niŵa'ōnia doeloe, ba me ilata danō; (Job. 38, 11. 12. Sin. 104, 9). Ba ja'odo doeka chōnia, fa'omoeso 30 dōdō ndra'o [chōnia], ero ma'ōchō, famai ndra'o fōnania, lō mamalō-malō.
- Famaido ba goeli danō andrō chō-nia, ba somoeso tōdō ndra'o ba nono niha." (Moz. V. 33, 3).
- IV. „Andrō mifondrondrongo chō-goe, ja'ami ira onogoe; ja ahowoe sa zanōrō lala andrō chōgōe! Mifondrondrongo wamangelama a-ndre, ena'ō atoeatoea ami; bōi mi'ositengagō!
- Ja ahowoe niha, samondrongo chō-goc, ba wanaronaro ba zinga mba-wandroeħō chōgōe, ba wamaigimaiġi ehomo fatambai mbawandroeħō andrō chōgōe!
- Sanōndra ja'odo sa, ba isōndra wa'aoeri; faloecha ia wa'ebœa dōdō chō Jehowa. (F. 3, 2).
- Ba si lō manōndra ja'o, ba i'alani ia; dozi si fa'oedoe chōgōe, ba somasi fa'atekiko."

FAZA 9.

- I. Fatomesa wa'atoeatoea andrō.
- II. Omasi zatoeatoea i'o'ō wamahaō ja'ia. III. Ba bōi ta'o'ō wondrōnisi walōtōdō andrō.
- I. No ilaoe nomonia fa'atoeatoea andrō, fitoe daroc nahe nifofoë.
- No itaba gōrōbao ba hadia nitaba

- bō'ōnia ; no ifaroeka nagoe andrō chōnia, no ihaogō meza. (*Mat, 22, 4*).
 3 No ifatenge zi manga gazi ono alawe, ba wogaoni niha ba wondrege hili mbanoea.
 4 „Ha niha zadōlō tōdō ? Ja möi ba da'e !” Imane ba zambō tōdō :
 5 „Mitaboe, miā gō andrō chōgoe ba mibadoe nagoe andrō nifaroekagoe !
 6 Mibōhōli walötōdō andrō, ba aero ami ; ba mitōrō lala wa'aboto ba dōdō !” (*F. 1, 22*).
 7 II. Sangotoc'ō sango'aja, ba ihalō chōnia wangaila, ba sanegoe seboea horō, ba ita'oenō ia.
 8 Ba bōi tegoe zango'aja, fa bōi fatioe dōdōnia chōoe ; satoeatoea tegoe, ba i'omasi'ō ndra'oegō. (*F. 23, 9*).
 9 Fahaō zatoeatoea, ba tedooe wa'a-toeatoeania, fobawa lala ba zatoelō tōdō, ba monōnō wangilania.
 10 Bōrōta wa'a-toeatoeca, ba fangata'-oeffi Jehowa, ba fa'aboto ba dōdō Ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba no fa'amotōdō. (*F. 1, 7*).
 11 Moroi ba chōgoe sa tedooe wa'a-naoe nosooe, ba moroi ba chōgoe monōnō ndrōfi gōtōoe andrō. (*F. 3, 2, 16*).
 12 Na atoeatoea ndra'oegō, ba chōoe mogocna wa'a-toeatoeamō, ba na sango'aja ndra'oegō, ba ha ja'oegō zoloe'i.
 13 III. Ira alawc andrō sowōhō mowa, ba lō ahonohono, si lō tōdō ia, ba lō i'ila watahōgō hadia ia.
 14 Doemadao barō nomo chōnia, ba dadaoma ba hilihili ba mbanoea,
 15 ba wehede ba zanōrō, sondrōlō ja'ira ba lalara, imane :
 16 „Ha niha zowōhōwōhō, ba ja möi ba da'e !” Ba ba zi lō tōdō, ba imane :
 17 „Ami nidanō nitagō ba omasiō kooe nibini'ō.” (*F. 20, 17*).
 18 Ba lō i'ila, wa no loemōloemō zi so ba da'ō, wa ba zabacha ba mbanoea tooe so nikaoninia andrō.

II.

FAZA 10.

Famahaō ba zatoelō. Nilaoe Zelomo.

- F'a'omoeso dōdō namania no no matoea satoeatoea ; ba fanga-boc dōdō ninania nono si lō tōdō. (*F. 15, 20; 17, 21, 25*).
 Ana'a nisōndra ba zi lō atoelō, 2 ba si lō goena ; ba fa'atoelō dōdō, ba i'cfa'ō ba wa'amatec.
 Lō ibe'e Jehowa olofo zatoelō tōdō, 3 ba itimba wangisō zeboea horō. (*Sin. 37, 19, 20*).
 Noemana dania zareoe tanga, ba 4 isōndra gana'a tanga zowōlō'ōlō. (*F. 6, 6-11; 12, 24, 27; 19, 15; 28, 19*).
 Sangōhōna na baŵa wonowi, ba 5 no ono satoeatoea ; ba si mōrō na baŵa wamasi, ba ono sangailasi ira amania.
 Fahōna dania hoewoehowoe ba 6 hōgō zatoelō tōdō, ba bewe zeboea horō, ba no tobaloē falōatoelō.
 Famahowoe wa lō olifoe niha bō'ō zatoelō tōdō ; ba tōi zeboea horō, ba obooe. (*Job. 18, 17. Sin. 9, 6*).
 Satoetoea tōdō, ba ihalō chōnia goroisa andrō ; ba si so bewe zowōhō mowa, ba salaoe dania.
 Sanōrō lala sadōlō, ba lō fangaboe 9 dōdō ba lala, ba sanōrō lala sabila, ba oroma dania.
 Samamō'i hōrō, fango'aja, ba ibaos 10 dōdō nawōnia ; ba si lō aiwō wanegoe niha, ba i'atoelō'ō ira. (*F. 6, 13*).
 Oemboe wa'aoeri mbawa zatoelō 11 tōdō ; ba bewe zeboea horō, ba no tobaloē falōatoelō. (*A. 31. F. 13, 14*).
 Loealoea watiosesa, ba fasosota ; ba 12 fa'omasi andrō, ba no baloebaloe golalōwa, fefoe. (*Fet. 1, 4, 8*).
 Ba mbewe zi so tōdō, ba tesōndra 13 wa'a-toeatoea ; ba bōzibōzi zi na-ngea ba hoeloe zi lō tōdō.
 Satoeatoea, ba lō la'oroma'ō wa'a- 14

- boto ba dōdōra, ba ba mbewe zi
lō tōdō, ba no ahatō wa'adoedoe.
15 Seboea ana'a, ba idōnadōna ba ga-
na'ania we'ewe'e dōdōnia; ba si
noemana, ba aboe dōdō ba wa'a-
noemanania. (F. 18, 11).
- 16 Ōlō zatoelō tōdō, ba tobali fango-
rifi; ba nisōndra zeboea horō, ba
tobali horō. (Loek. 16, 19).
- 17 Lala ba wa'aoeri lala zamondro-
ndrongo fotoe; ba si lō ba dōdō
fanegoe, ba eloengoe.
- 18 Samini'ō fatioesa, ba no sobewe so-
laoe faja; ba sama'ema famōbōgō
si lō sōchi, ba si lō tōdō.
- 19 Ba zoja li, ba lō zi lō olalōwā; ba
sanaha bewenia, ba no sangenanō.
- 20 Firō omasiō lela zatoelō tōdō; ba
tōdō zeboea horō, ba hoelō zi lō
goena.
- 21 Bewe zatoelō tōdō, ba same'e gō
ba zato; ba si lō tōdō andrō, ba
mate ba wa'ambō tōdō.
- 22 Ifo'ana'a niha howoehowoe chō Je-
howa andrō; ba ma'ifee lō inōnō
fangerege dōdō. (Sin. 127, 2).
- 23 Ba zi lō tōdō, ba omasiō wamazō-
chi si lō sōchi; ba ba zaboto ba
dōdō, ba omasiō wa'atoeatoea.
- 24 Seboea horō, ba faloecha zata'oe ia,
ba ba zatoelō tōdō, ba itōrō zo-
masi ira. (F. 1, 17. Sin. 37, 4).
- 25 Na itōrō angī sabōlō, ba aetoe ze-
boea horō; ba satoelō tōdō, ba no
si so danedane si lō mangiwa.
- 26 Si mane niro aisō (zoeka) ba mboha
ba si mane simbo ba hōrō, si manō
zareoc chō zamatenge ja'ia.
- 27 Fangata'oeffi Jehowa, ba i'anaoe'ō
nosō; ba nibōda ndrōfi zeboea horō.
F. 9, 11; 14, 27).
- 28 Fombalombaloi zatoelō tōdō, ba to-
bali fa'omoeso dōdō: ba fanōtōna
zeboea horō, ba tobali faja. (Sin.
9, 19. Job. 8, 13).
- 29 Famatōrōrō Jehowa andrō, ba no
ba'aba'a ba zatoelō tōdō; ba fama-
kiko ia ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi.
(F. 3, 26).
- 30 Satoelō tōdō, ba lō mangiwa, iroegi
- zi lō aetoe; ba seboea horō, ba si lō
nahia ba danō dania. (Sin. 112, 6.
F. 2, 22).
- Loealoea mbawa zatoelō tōdō, ba 31
fa'atoeatoea; ba lela si tefoejoe,
ba nideha. (A. 11. Sin. 37, 30).
- Bewe zatoelō tōdō, ba i'ilā hadia 32
zomasi niha bō'ō; ba bawa zeboea
horō, ba no ha sambalō fa'atefoe-
joe.

FAZA 11.

Tohoetohoe. Fa'atoelō soroma ba
gamoeata.

- Faliēra si lō atoelō, ba no ni'ogo-
rofi Jehowa; ba saga si lō ambō,
ba omasi ia. (F. 16, 11; 20, 10. Moz.
III. 19, 35).
- Na so wajawasa, ba so gōi wa'aila;
ba ba zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, ba so
wa'atoeatoea. (F. 16, 18; 18, 12).
- Fa'adōlō dōdō zatoelō andrō zama-
sao ja'ira; ba famakiko si farōi a-
ndrō wa'atefоeojoera. (Sin. 52, 7).
- Ana'a, ba lō i'orifi ita, na baŵa
wangoehoekoe; ba no fangorifi
wa'atoelō dōdō. (F. 10, 2).
- Fa'atoelō zadōlō tōdō andrō, ba no
fangadōlō lalania; ba seboea horō,
ba alaoe ba gamoeatania andrō, ba
horō.
- I'orifi zadōlō tōdō fa'atoelōnia a-
ndrō; ba si farōi andrō, ba te'oe'oe
ba wangisōnia andrō.
- Na mate niha seboea horō, ba awai
wanōtōnania; si tobali faja sa wa-
nōtōna zanao horō. (F. 10, 28).
- Satoelō tōdō, ba te'efa'ō ba wa'a-
tosasa; ba möi fangalinia zeboea
horō. (F. 21, 18. Jes. 43, 3).
- Ba zanaonao horō, ba bewenia wa-
makiko nawōnia; ba fa'abotō ba
dōdō wangorifi zatoelō.
- Na ohahaoe dōdō zatoelō, ba owoea-
woea dōdō mbanoea; ba ma'iki na
tekiko zeboea horō.
- Fangazōchi mbanoea howoehowoe 11
zatoelō; ba fanoedoegō ja'ia mba-
wa zeboea horō. (F. 28, 12; 29, 2).
- Sambō tōdō, ba sango'aja awōnia, 12

- ba saboto ba dōdō, ba lō hedehede.
- 13 Samokai si tobini zamatooe awōnia; ba sadōlō tōdō, ba ibaloege, na so hadia ia.
- 14 Ba zi lō folohe, ba adoedoe mbanoea, ba ohahaoe dōdō ba zi lō ambō samolala.
- 15 Lō zi lō te'ala zi mōi fali niha bō'ō; ba si lō omasi fe'amōi ba wali, ba lō fangaboe dōdō. (*F. 6, 1. 2.*)
- 16 Ira alawe omasiō, ba isōndra zoe-mange, si máne fanōndra zama-langōgō awōra ana'a.
- 17 Ba niha seboea tōdō, ba chōnia zi sōchi nisōndrania; ba safaito, ba ifakao nōsinia.
- 18 Seboea horō, ba isōndra hare faja; ba sanaroe fa'atoelō dōdō, ba isōndra mbōli gōlō si ndroehoe.
- 19 Loealoea zi ndroehoe fa'atoelō dōdō, ba fa'aoeri; ba solohi si lō sōchi, ba faloecha wa'amate. (*F. 19, 23.*)
- 20 Si tefoejoe tōdō, ba ni'ogorofi Jehowa; ba sanōrō lala si sōchi, ba i'omasi'ō.
- 21 Da dangaoe! Lō zi lō te'otoe'ō niha si lō sōchi, ba nga'ōtō zatoelō tōdō, ba te'orifi.
- 22 Hoelō naja balaki ba nichoe zigelo, si manō ndra alawe si sōchi bawa ba si lō fangenānō. (*F. 31, 30.*)
- 23 Somasi satoelō tōdō, ba ha sambalō si sōchi, ba fanōtōna zeboea horō, ba faloecha wangoehoekoe. (*A. 7.*)
- 24 Si samōsa, ba oja ibe'e, ba tedooe-dooe manō zi so chōnia, ba si samōsa, ba i'atalisi zi nangea nibe'e, ba tedooe wa'anoemanania.
- 25 Seboea tōdō, ba ni'aboesoi'ō, ba sangokafoei tōdō nawōnia, ba ni'o-kafoei tōdō dania. (*F. 19, 17.*)
- 26 Si lō edōna mamawa fache, ba ni'e-lifi niha, ba ba hōgō zamawa, ba tohare howoehowoe.
- 27 Sangaloei si sōchi, ba fa'omasi i'aloei; ba solohi si lō sōchi, ba nitōrō zi lō sōchi.
- 28 Sanōtōna ba gana'ania, ba alaoe dania; ba satoelō tōdō, ba aoeri, si mane boeloe zinanō. (*Sin. 52, 9. 10.*)
- Samakoejoe sorojomonia, ba angi 29 isōndra, ba sawoejoe zatoeatoea dania zi lō tōdō.
- Boeaboea zatoelō tōdō, ba eoe so- 30 woea fangorifi, ba satoeatoea, ba isōndra dōdō niha. (*F. 3, 18; 15, 4.*)
- Hiza, isōndra ba goeli danō loeo-nia satoelō tōdō, ba mendroea ma-nō zeboea horō ba samazōchi si lō sōchi. (*Fet. I. 4, 17. 18.*)
- FAZA 12.
- Amachoita ba wangenanō ba hoe-hooe.
- Somasi fotoe, ba omasi gōi wa'o-boto ba dōdō, ba si lō omasi fanegeoe, ba no si lō tōdō. (*F. 13, 1. 18.*)
- Niha si sōchi tōdō, ba isōndra wa'-omasi Jehowa ia, ba samachai si lō sōchi, ba ihoekoe Jehowa.
- Ba wanao horō, ba lō faloecha wa'-arō, ba si tebai adeha ū'a zatoelō tōdō. (*A. 12.*)
- Ira alawe si sōchi tōdō, ba no 4 amaedola zaemboe aja ba ndra matoeania; ba solaoe si lō moadoe, ba hoelō wangobooe dōlania. (*F. 31, 10-31.*)
- Era'era zatoelō tōdō, ba sadōlō, 5 ba nichoi dōdō zeboea horō, ba falimosa. (*Raz. I. 12, 6-19.*)
- Fehede zeboea horō, ba fangaloei famoenoe niha bō'ō; ba bawa zatoelō tōdō, ba fangorifira.
- Nibal'ō arō zeboea horō, fa bōi 7 ja'ira sa'ae; ba omo zatoelō, ba lō teboelō. (*F. 10, 25. Job. 8, 13-19.*)
- Dali wa'atoeateoania, na tesoeno niha; ba si no tefoejoe tōdō, ba lō ba dōdō nawōnia.
- Sōchi zi lō tōi, ba si so sangai ha-lōwō, moroi ba zi fajawā ba sambō balazo.
- Satoelō tōdō, ba ihachōsi tōdō 10 goerifōnia, ba tōdō zeboea horō, ba no safaito. (*Moz. II. 23, 5.*)
- Sangalahō, ba isōndra zabōnō ba-lazo; ba solohi fajafaja, ba si lō tōdō. (*F. 28, 19.*)
- Seboea horō, ba i'isō nōsi goe'ō zi 12

- lō sōchi; ba ū'a zatoelō tōdō, ba no sanaoe ūlō. (A. 3).
- 13 Ba golalōwā mbewenia ifesoe ia si lō sōchi; ba satoelō tōdō, ba lō faloecha wamakao.
- 14 Moroi ba mboeaboea mbewenia fahōna zi sōchi ba niha; ba hadia nilaoe danga niha, ba mangawoeli chōnia. (Rom. 2, 6).
- 15 Lala zi lō tōdō andrō, ba no si sōchi, wamaiginia; ba satoeatoea, ba itōngōni, na tefobawa lala chōnia.
- 16 Fa'abao dōdō zi lō tōdō, ba i'ane-mā'ō oroma, ba satoeatoea, ba ibini'ō wa'aila.
- 17 Solaoe si doehoe, ba satoelō ifaloea, ba sasi sofaja, ba falimo.
- 18 So ūsa si falelalela manō, ba hoelō nichoe gari; ba lela zatoeatoea, ba no daloedaloc. (F. 13, 3).
- 19 Bewe si ndroehoe, ba lō teboelō; ba lela sofaja, ba si lō ararā.
- 20 Falimosa zi so ba dōdō zamachai si lō sōchi: ba ba zamarooe ba wa'atoelō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō.
- 21 Satoelō tōdō, ba lō gōna famakao; ba ba zeboea horō, ba fahōna wangaboe dōdō.
- 22 Bewe sofaja, ba ni'ogorofi Jehowa; ba somasi ia zolaoe si doehoe. (F. 6, 17).
- 23 Niha satoeatoea, ba ibini'ō wa'aboto ba dōdōnia, ba tōdō zi lō tōdō, ba ifarongogō wa'owōhō mowa andrō chōnia. (F. 29, 11).
- 24 Samatōrō dania danga zowōlō'ōlō; ba si gōna rodi dania danga zareoe. (F. 10, 4).
- 25 Fa'aboe dōdō niha, ba ihōndrōgō tooe dōdō; ba fondrara dōdō daroma li nihaogō. (F. 16, 24).
- 26 Satoelō tōdō, ba ifaigi wangorifinia; ba ba geloengoea aechoe lala zeboea horō.
- 27 Sareoe, ba lō ibe'e maliwā gahoe-loeania; ba fa'owōlō'ōlō, ba no girōgirō seboea bōli, ba niha. (A. 24).
- 28 Ba lala satoelō, ba so wangorifi; ba tenga ba wamoenoe aechoe lala sadōlō.

FAZA 13.

Tohoetohoe.

- Ono matoea satoeatoea, ba ifondrondrongo wotoe namania; ba sango'aja, ba lō irongo wanegoe. (F. 1, 8; 12, 1).
- Moroi ba mboeaboea mbewenia i'ā zi sōchi niha; ba fangisō zi farōi andrō, ba no famalangōgō awōra. (F. 12, 14).
- Sanaro bewenia, ba irorogō nosonia; ba samonoemalō manō bewenia, ba faloecha wa'adoedoe. (F. 12, 18; 21, 23).
- Tōdō zareoe, ba mangisō, ba lō botō; ba ba zowōlō'ōlō, ba fahōna dania wangokafoe dōdō. (F. 10, 4).
- Satoelō tōdō, ba i'ogorofi waja; ba seboea horō, ba si lō sōchi ba saila ita ilaoe.
- Fa'atoelō dōdō, ba lō ibe'e eloengoe; ba fanao horō andrō, ba ibe'e alaoe zi so horō.
- So zi hochaini ana'a, ba no si lō'ō; ba so zangoema'ō si ncemana ia, ba no eboea gana'a. (Mat. 5, 3. Fam. 2, 9; 3, 17).
- Hōli noso niha gana'ania, ba ba zi noemana, ba lō tefarongogō wameta'oe.
- Fandroe zatoelō tōdō, ba no si sōchi wehola; ba soeloe zeboea horō, ba mate. (F. 24, 20. Job. 5, 14; 18, 5. 6. 18).
- Localoea wajaŵasa, ba ha sambalō fasosota; ba samondrongo famoba-wa lala, ba no si so fa'atoeatoea: (F. 28, 25; 1, 5).
- Ana'a nisondra ba waja, ba taja-taja; ba sangozaragō si sago-sago-chō, ba tedooedoe ibe'e.
- Tōtōnafō sogasa, ba ifofōchō dōdō; ba na aloea zomasi ita, ba no amae-dola geoe sowoea fangorifi.
- Si lō ba dōdō taroma li Lowalangi, ba tekiko; ba sangata'oefi oroisa, ba mobōli gōlō.
- Famahaō zatoeatoea, ba no oemboe wangorifi, fangefa ba dandraŵa wa'amate. (F. 10, 11; 14, 27).

- 15 Na motōdō ita, ba eboea dōdō niha chōda ibe'e; ba lala zi farōi andrō, ba no asai'ō. Ba zi lō sāwi, ba lō ōsi loeha; ba eboea tesōndra balazo ba wa'a-bōlō gōrōba.
- 16 Satoeatoea ba motōdō wolaoe hadia ia fefoe, ba si lō tōdō, ba ifaloea wajafaja. (*F. 12, 23; 15, 2.*) Sasi si ndroehoe, ba lō ifachai waja; ba sasi sofaja, ba ifaloea baeha waja.
- 17 Sinenge si lō sōchi, ba alaoe ba te'ala; ba sinenge si lō farōi, ba ifa'ema wangorifi. Sango'aja, ba i'aloēi wa'atoeatoea, ba lō faloecha; ba ba zi so tōdō, ba aoha wangaloei fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 18 Sangositengagō fotoe, ba faloecha wa'anoemana ba fa'aila; ba same'e ba dōdō fanegoe, ba nifosoemangē dania. (*F. 12, 1.*) Erogō niha si lō tōdō; lō'ō sa atō ū'ilā wa'aboto ba dōdō ba mbewenia.
- 19 Na itōrō somasi ita, ba sōchi dōdōda ibe'e, ba famōhōi si lō sōchi, ba fatoewoe ba zi lō tōdō. Daō̄ wa'atoeatoea zi so tōdō, na aboto ba dōdōnia lalania andrō; ba fa'owōhō mowa zi lō tōdō, ba no famaeloengoe.
- 20 Si faofao ba zatoeatoea, ba atoeatoea dania: ba si mōi awō zi lō tōdō, ba faloecha wamoenoe. Ba zi lō tōdō, ba tobali fango'aja ja'ira zoemange fameta horō; ba sadōlō tōdō, ba no si sōchi tōdō chō nawōra.
- 21 Igohi zi so horō famakao; ba ba zatoelō tōdō, ba tesolōni wa'ohahoe tōdō. [Ha] tōdō zangila safōchō chōnia; 10 ba tebai ihalō chōnia niha bō'ō wa'omoeso dōdō zamōsana.
- 22 Niha si sōchi, ba ifa'ema ba ma'oe-woenia zi so chōnia; ba ana'a zi so horō, ba ba zatoelō tōdō mōi dania. (*F. 14, 14. 19; 28, 8. Sangomb. 2, 26.*) Omo zeboea horō, ba nidoedoegō; 11 ba ose zadōlō tōdō, ba no amae-dola zobowo. (*Job. 18, 14. F. 12, 7.*)
- 23 Na molahoi daso zi noemana, ba fahōna .mbalazo dania; ba ato zi tekiko ba wa lō atoelō. So lala si no adōlō tāwa'ō, ba loe-loeania, ba saechoe ba wa'amate.
- 24 Ba zalimagō bōzibōzi, ba lō fa'o-masinia nononia matoea; ba sangomasi'ō onouia, ba i'otoe'ō fatoea iraono. (*F. 22, 15.*) Barō wa'iki gōi afōchō baclia dōdō; 13 ba foze wa'omoeso dōdō ba fanga-boe dōdō.
- 25 Satoelō tōdō, ba mangamanga irege abocso; ba taloe zeboea horō, ba maoho. (*Sin. 34, 11.*) Tōdō si tefoejoc, ba aboeso dania 14 lalania andrō; ba fangaboeso niha si sōchi, ba boeaboeania.
- FAZA 14.
- Fanoeno fa'atoeatoea ba niha.
- 1 Fa'atoeatoea ndra alawe, ba i'otomosi nomonia; ba falōtōdō andrō ba idoedoegō tangania.
- 2 Sadōlō tōdō wanōrō lalania, ba no sangata'oefi Jehowa; ba sanōrō lala sabila, ba no sangositengagō ja'ia.
- 3 Ba mbawa zi lō tōdō, ba so mbōzī-bōzi ba wajawasa; ba bewe zatoeatoea, ba no ba'aba'a zi lō sōchi.
- Ba sambō tōdō, ba ifati fefoe hadia 15 ia niwa'ō; ba satoeatoea, ba ifaigi nibekainia.
- Satoeatoea, ba ata'oe, ba i'erogō 16 zi lō sōchi; ba sambō tōdō, ba mōfōnoefōnōe, ba lō i'ata'oefi hadia ia.
- Si ono wōnoetō, ba ilaoe nilaoe zo-wōhō; ba ba zamachai falimosa, ba fatioe dōdō niha bō'ō.
- Sambō tōdō, ba faloecha wa'owōhō; 18 ba satoeatoea, ba la'anaemboe wa'-aboto ba dōdō. (*Efer. 5, 15.*)
- Si lō sōchi ba lō tola lō manga-loeloe ba zi sōchi; ba seboea horō, 19

- ba mangaloeloe ba mbawa göli ba zatoelō tōdō.
- 20 Ba zi noemana, ba fa'oedoe göi zahatō chōnia ; ba somasi si so ana'a, ba no ato. (*F. 19, 4, 7.*)
- 21 Si lō ba dōdō awōnia, ba no solalō ; ba ja ahowoe zi hachōsi tōdō si gōna famakao ! (*Sin. 41, 2.*)
- 22 Hadia, tengā seloengoe zamachai si lō sōchi ? Ba si faloecha fa'omasi ba fa lō farōi zangaloei si sōchi.
- 23 Fefoe ngawalō wa'erege dōdō, ba mofozoe ; ba teatea mbewe andrō, ba isaŵa wa'anoemana. (*F. 10, 4.*)
- 24 Ba niha satoeatoea, ba saemboc ana'a chōra gana'ara ; ba fa lō tōdō zi lō tōdō andrō, ba ha sambalō fa lō tōdō.
- 25 Samadoehoe'ō si doehoe, ba no sangorifi niha ; ba samaloea si lō doe-hoe, ba no si falimo. (*F. 12, 17.*)
- 26 Sangata'oefi Jehovah, ba no si so fanōtōna si lō mangiwa ; ba ono zi manō, ba no si so saŵatō. (*F. 18, 10.*)
- 27 Oemboe wangorifi wangata'oefi Jehovah andrō, ena'ō lō alaое ita ba goe'ō famoenoe. (*F. 13, 14.*)
- 28 Fa'ato niha, ba no lachōmi razo ; ba na ambō niha, ba si lō boto zalaŵa.
- 29 Ba zebolo tōdō, ba no fahōna wa'atoeatoea ; ba ba zi ono wōnoetō, ba fa lō tōdō loealoea. (*F. 16, 32 ; 19, 11.*)
- 30 Fa'ebolo dōdō, ba no fangorifi mboto, ba fa'afōchō dōdō, ba no fa'obooe dōla. (*F. 12, 4.*)
- 31 Samalangōgō si noemana, ba i'o aja Zombōi ; ba si hachōsi tōdō si noe-mana, ba ifosoemange Zombōi ja'ia. (*F. 17, 5 ; 19, 17.*)
- 32 Seboea horō, ba nitoeli'ō, ba wamakao andrō, si gōna ia ; ba satoelō tōdō, ba lō i'aboesi tōdō na'i wa'amate.
- 33 Ba dōdō zi so tōdō andrō, ba no ahono wa'atoeatoea ; ba si so ba dōdō zi lō tōdō, ba oroma.
- 34 **Fa'atoelō ba no fondroos'ō jaŵa** nōri ; ba fangailasi soi niha horō. Enoni satoeatoea, ba no fa'omasi razo ; ba solaoe saila ita, ba gōna fōnōe. (*Moz. I. 41, 38.*)
- FAZA 15.
- Fa'atoestoea soroma ba wehede.
- Fanema li nihaogō, ba i'alōsi wōnōe ; ba fangandrō wōnōe wehede sabē'e. (*A. 18. Raz. I. 12, 13. 16.*)
- Lela zatoeatoea, ba ifaloea wa'aboto ba dōdō ; ba ba mbawa zi lō tōdō, ba mangoemboe wa'owōhō mowa. (*F. 12, 23.*)
- Fefoe gofōe heza, ba ichamō hōrō Jehovah, wamaigimaigi si lō sōchi, awō zi sōchi.
- Fa'ehao lela andrō, ba no eoe sowoea fangorifi ; ba fa'atefōejoenia, ba mesocho bacha dōdō ibē'e.
- Si lō tōdō, ba i'ositengagō wotoe andrō chō namania ; ba sanōngōni fanogoe, ba no satoeatoea. (*A. 32. F. 13, 1.*)
- Ba nomo zatoelō tōdō, ba fahōna mbalazo ; ba ba nišōndra zeboea horō, ba faroeka wangadoedoe.
- Bewe zatoeatoea, ba ifazaewe wa'aboto ba dōdō ; ba tōdō zi lō tōdō, ba no tefoejoe.
- Soemange nibe'e zeboea horō, ba i'ogorofi Jehovah, ba fangandrō zādōlō tōdō, ba omasi ia. (*A. 29. F. 21, 27 ; 28, 9. Moz. I. 4, 4. 5. Jes. 1, 11. 15. Loek. 18, 9-14.*)
- Lala zeboea horō andrō, ba ni'ogorofi Jehovah ; ba solohi fa'atoelō, ba i'omasi'ō. (*F. 11, 20.*)
- Ba zondrōi lala sadōlō, ba te'a-be'e'ō wotoe ; ba sogoro fotoe, ba fa'amate fōnania. (*F. 10, 17 ; 29, 1.*)
- Narako ba awoewoecha, ba i'ilāila Jehovah, ba tengā mendroea manō i'ilāila dōdō nono niha ! (*Job. 26, 6. Sin. 139, 8. Jer. 17, 10.*)
- Sango'aja, ba lō omasi, na late-goe ia ; lō i'oroedoegō ia ba zatoeatoea. (*F. 9, 8 ; 13, 1.*)
- Na omoeso dōdō, ba ohahaoe göi

- mbawa ; ba na so wa'aboe dōdō, ba aragoeragoe gōi ia. (A. 15).
- 14 Tōdō zatoeatoea, ba i'aloei wa'aboto ba dōdō ; ba bewe zi lō tōdō, ba ilaoe wajafaja.
- 15 Ba zi no gōna fainakao, ba lō baŵa si sōchi ; ba ba zomoeso tōdō, ba ero ma'ōchō walōwa. (A. 13. F. 17, 22).
- 16 Sōchi zi lō oja'oja, na fao wangata'oefi Jehowa, moroi ba zi no fəhōna, na fao wa lō ahono dōdō. (F. 16, 8; 17, 1. Sin. 37, 16).
- 17 Sōchi zi samba figa hōwa, na fao wa'omasi, moroi ba gōrōbao satabō, na fao watioesa.
- 18 Si ono wōnoetō, ba ifobōrō wasosota ; ba sebolo tōdō, ba ihonogō wagoeagoeasa. (A. 1. F. 26, 21; 29, 22).
- 19 Lala zareoe, ba no hoelō zi toba'a sa'asa'a mao ; ba tōrōwa zadōlō tōdō, ba no moehaogō. (F. 24, 30, 31).
- 20 Ono satoeatoea, ba no fa'omoeso dōdō namania ; ba niha si lō tōdō, ba i'ositengagō ninania. F. 10, 1).
- 21 Si lō tōdō, ba omoeso dōdō ba wajafaja ; ba niha satoeatoea, ba itōrō lala sadōlō.
- 22 Na lō famagōlō, ba tobali lō boto niŵā'ō ; ba na ato zi so ba hoe-hoeo, ba mofozoe. (F. 11, 14).
- 23 Fa'omoeso dōdō niha mbewenia, wanema li nawōnia ; ba taroma li ba ginōtō, ba ha lō asōchi !
- 24 Ba zatoeatoea, ba mijawa isaŵa lala wangorifi andrō chōnia, fa bōi aloea ia ba mbanoea tooe.
- 25 Idoedoegō Jehowa nomo zi fajawa, ba i'aro'ō nola lacha mbanoea.
- 26 Ni'ogorofi Jehowa gera'era si lō sōchi ; ba sōchi [iŵā'ō] wehede omasiō.
- 27 Samohoe fa'omasi gana'a, ba adoe-doe nomonia ibe'e ; ba sogoro fe-manga gana'a, ba isōndra wa'aoeri. (Sin. 15, 5).
- 28 Tōdō zatoelō, ba i'aloaloei, he iwisa wanema li ; ba moroi ba mbawa zeboea horō, ba mangoemboe zi lō sōchi.
- Ba zeboea horō, ba arōe Jehowa ; 29 ba fangandrō zatoelō tōdō, ba ifondrondrongo. (A. 8. Joh. 9, 31). Fangomoeso dōdō haga hōrō, ba fanngabe'e dōla doeria si sōchi. (F. 25, 25).
- Tōgi dalinga samondrongo fanegoe 31 fangorifi, ba ba hoenō niha satoeatoea monahia.
- Si lō ba dōdō fotoe, ba ja'iá i'osite- 32 ngagō ; ba samondrongo fanegoe, ba isōndra wa'atoeatoea. (A. 5).
- Fangata'oefi Jehowa andrō, ba no 33 famamaha ba wa'atoeatoea, ba fōna zoemange, ba mowaōwaō wa lō fajawa. (F. 1, 7; 18, 12).

FAZA 16.

Fondrorogō Lowalangi niha ba ômō niha ba Lowalangi.

- Ba niha so nichoi dōdō ; ba moroi chō Jehowa wanema li. Fefoe lala niha, ba no si sōchi iŵā'ō tōdōnia ; ba Jehowa zanoelo tōdō [nihā]. (F. 21, 2).
- Be'e balazi Jehowa wolaoelaoemō andrō ; ba mofozoe nichoi dōdōe. (Sin. 37, 5).
- Fefoe hadia ia, ba Jehowa zamazōchi, so daninia ; he gōi seboea horō andrō, ba mbaŵa wamakao andrō.
- Dozi seboea hocha, ba ni'ogorofi Jehowa ; da dangaoe ! lō zi lō te'o-toe'ō ira. (F. 11, 21).
- Soelō galalōwa wa'omasi ba fa lō farōi ; ba famōhōi zi lō sōchi wanngat'oefi Jehowa andrō.
- Na omasi Jehowa lala niha, ba i'atoelō'ō gōi chōnia zi fa'oedoe chōnia. (Moz. I. 31, 24; 33, 4).
- Sōchi zi lō oja'oja, nisōndra ba wa'atoelō, moroi ba hare seboea ba wa lō atoelō. (F. 15, 16).
- Ichoi tōdōnia lafania niha, ba Jehowa zamatōrō bekania.** (F. 19, 21).
- Taroma li faetasa zi so ba mbewe 10

- razo ; bōi ja mosala linia ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe.
- 11 Faliéra si lō angaja ba boeloe waliéra si sōchi, ba no chō Jehowa moroi; nilaoenia fefoe zaga ba dokosa. (F. 11, 1).
- 12 Famazōchi si lō sōchi, ba la'ogorofi salaŵa; fa'atoelō sa wangarō da-daoimara. (F. 20, 28; 25, 5; 29, 14).
- 13 Bewc satoelō zomasi razo; ba solaoe fehede sadōlō, da'ōni'omas'i'ora.
- 14 Fōnoe razo, ba no timba zinenge solohe fa'amate; ba satoeatoea, ba i'ila i'alōsi. (F. 20, 2).
- 15 Ba wehaga hōrō razo so wangorifi, ba fa'omasinia, ba no hoelō lawoee ba deoe sahoelō. (F. 19, 12).
- 16 Sōchi na tasōndra wa'atoeatoea, moroi na tasōndra gana'a; ba fanōndra fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba no sōchi moroi ba wanōndra firō. (F. 3, 14; 8, 10, 11, 19).
- 17 Lala zatoelō tōdō, ba no famōhōi si lō sōchi; ba samaigimaigi lalania, ba irorogō nosenia.
- 18 Fōna wa'atекiko mowaōwaō wajawāsa; ba fōna wa'alaoe, ba hocha. (F. 18, 12).
- 19 Sōchi na ta'ide'ide'ō ita, awō zi lō fajawāsa, moroi na tatema dána chōda niraboe, awō seboea hochā.
- 20 Sanōngōni taroma li andrō, ba isōndra wa'ohahaoe dōdō; ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba ja ahowoe !
- 21 Si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba lafotōi satoeatoea; ba ba wa'ami mbewe, ba tedooe wainahaō.
- 22 Oemboe wangorifi wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba zi so ia; ba fotoe zi lō tōdō wa'owōhō mowa andrō. (F. 13, 14; 14, 27).
- 23 Tōdō zatoeatoea andrō, ba oneche mbawa ibe'e, ba idooe'ō wamahaō ba mbewenia.
- 24 Awa'awa ūvani wchede omasiō, āmi ba dōdō ba no daloedaloee ba nōsi. (F. 12, 25).
- 25 So lala si no adōlō taŵa'ō, ba loealoeania, ba no lala ba wa'amate. (F. 14, 12).
- Fa'olofo zohalōwō zangai halōwōnia, 26
i'o'ooe sa'ae ia tōlōtōlōnia. (F. 18, 7).
Niha si lō ngaroro, ba icharoe wa- 27
makiko; ba ba mbewenia, ba no hoelō galitō siholahola.
Niha si fālimolimo, ba ifobōrō wa'- 28
oedoesa; ba samatooe awōnia, ba ifabali gōi zabōlō fahoewoesa. (F. 6,
14, 19).
Samalangōgō awōnia, ba ifowōhō 29
zahatō chōnia. i'oe ba lala si lō
sōchi. (F. 1, 10-14).
Samakifoe hōrōnia, ba no samachai 30
falimosa; ba songanga bewenia, ba
no ifazōchi zi lō sōchi. (F. 6, 13).
Saemboe lachōmi hoewa andrō, ba 31
lala satoelō tesōndra ia. (F. 20, 29).
Jāwā zabōlō zebolo tōdō; ba sa- 32
ngila inangōhōnōdrōgō tōdōnia, ba
no jaŵā zatōe'a ba mbanoea nisoe-
wōnia. (F. 14, 29).
Dahōdahō andrō, ba lalaoe ba ga- 33
heta, ba moroi chō Jehowa fefoe
wa'agōna.

FAZA 17.

Si lō sōchi wasosota ba fehede ba
zi tenga inōtō.

Sōchi zi sambawa koe, si lō awō'- 1
awō, na fao wa'atoelō, moroi na
afōnoe nomo ūrōbao, na fao waso-
sota. (F. 15, 17; 16, 18).

Sawoejoe satoeatoea, ba tobali sa- 2
matōrō ono zochō ja'ia, solaoe saila
ita; ba motána chō, na lafosasi
chōra gondrōita si fatalifoesō.

Famahele wirō doega lawoe ba fa- 3
noenoe gana'a galitō; ba sana-
udraigō tōdō niha, ba ja'ia Jehowa.
(Sin. 66, 10).

Sanao horō, ba ifondrongondrongo 4
mbewe si lō sōchi; irongo waja ba
lela famakiko.

Si igi'ig'ō si noemana, ba i'o'aja 5
Zombōi; ba somoeso tōdō ba wa-
makao nawōnia, ba lō zi lō te'o-
toe'ō. (F. 14, 31).

Saemboe zatoca ina'oewoe, ba 6
lachōmi namara ndraono. (Sin. 128, 6).
Chō zi lō tōdō, ba lō moadoe we- 7

- hede hocha, ba mendroea manō lō moadoe mbewe sofaja ba salawa.
- 8 Amaedola manimani omasiō gō horō ba zanema ja'ia, iwa'ō; gofoc heza isavā, ba mofozoe nilaoenia.
- 9 Sangaloei fa'omasi zamaloegō olalōwa; ba si foeli mamokai hoe-hoeo, ba fa'ero dōdō zi fahoewoe ibe'e.
- 10 Ba zi so tōdō, ba abacha gōna wanegoe li, moroi na meotoe tohare mbōzibōzi ba zi lō tōdō.
- 11 Ha sambalō si lō sōchi ifa'oea solawa salawa; ba lafatenge chōnia zinenge si lō fa'ahachō dōdō.
- 12 Alacha faloecha ita zi alawé mberoea, si no lahalō ono, ba bōi ba zi lō tōdō ba wa'owōhō mowa andrō chōnia.
- 13 Na so zame'e soelō zi sōchi si lō sōchi, ba lō tebato jomo chōnia wamakao. (*Sin. 109, 5.*)
- 14 Bōrōta wasosota, ba no hoelō na tatōla'ō mba'aba'a nidanō; andrō bato wasosota, fatoea lō oroma nifō.
- 15 Samoe'a horō ba hoeloe zi so sala ba sangetoe'ō hoekoe zi lō horō, ba i'gorofí Jehowa, faoma daroea ira. (*Jes. 5, 23.*)
- 16 Hadia sa goena gana'a ba danga zi lō tōdō, ba wowōli fa'atoeateoa; me lō'ō sa atō fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 17 Si ndroehoe si fahoewoe, ba no fadoro i'omasiō nawōnia; ba ba wamakao, ba toemboe ia si fatalifoesō. (*F. 18, 24.*)
- 18 Niha si lō tōdō zi fara'oe tanga, si mōi ba wali chō nawōnia. (*F. 6, 1.*)
- 19 Somasi fasosota, ba i'omasiō horō; ba sangalaŵa'ō bawandroehō chōnia, ba no sangaloei fa'adoedoe.
- 20 Si no tefoejoe tōdō, ba lō isōndra wa'ohahaoe dōdō; ba sabila lela, ba faloecha wa'ate'ala.
- 21 So'ono si lō tōdō, ba faloecha wa'aboe dōdō, ba tebai omoeso dōdō nama zowōhō mowa. (*F. 10, 1.*)
- 22 Fa'omoeso dōdō, ba tobali fango-
- tifi; ba fa'arasa dōdō andrō, ba okōli dōla ibe'e. (*F. 15, 13, 15.*)
- Seboea horō, ba i'ā gana'a, nibini'ō 23 fame'e, ba wamila'ō lala satoelō.
- Ba zi so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba no 24 so ba doedoema hōrō wa'atoeatoea; ba si lō tōdō, ba fondrege danō ifaigi. (*F. 4, 25.*)
- Ono si lō tōdō, ba fangaboe dōdō 25 namania, ba fa'alangoe dōdō zadono ja'ia. (*A. 21.*)
- Na lachaoe gōi zi lō horō, ba si 26 lō sōchi da'ō, ba mendroea manō, na labōzi zatoelō tōdō.
- Sanaha bewenia, ba no si so fa'a- 27 boto ba dōdō; ba sebolo tōdō, ba no niha si so era'era. (*F. 10, 19. Jak. 1, 19.*)
- He si lō tōdō, na lō hedehedo, ba 28 satoeateoa taŵa'ō; si so tōdō wamaigida, na lō ifonoemalō mbewe-nia. (*Job. 13, 5.*)
- , FAZA 18.
- Amachoita ba wangomas'iō tali-foesō ba ba bōi fa'oedoe.
- Si oniagō ja'ia, ba ha somasi ia i'aloei; ba fefoe hadia ia zaboto ba dōdōda, ba fatoewoe chōnia.
- Si lō tōdō, ba lō omasi wa'aboto 2 ba dōdō; ha da'ō zomasi ia, na oroma gera'erania.
- Na so zeboea horō, ba fago'ō wan-gō'aja, ba awō wa'aila wan-andrawā.
- Idanō sabacha daroma li, si otarai mbawa niha, mbombo sangoemboe-ngoemboe, oemboe wa'atoeateoa.
- Lō sōchi na fa'awō ita ba zeboea horō, ba wamalangōgō satoelō, ba wangetoe'ō hoekoc. (*Moz. V. 1, 17.*)
- Bewe zi lō tōdō, ba no samobōrō 5 fasosota, ba sangandrō bōzibōzi mbawania.
- Bawa zi lō tōdō, ba tobali fama'alanía, ba bewenia, ba no tandrawā nosonia. (*F. 13, 3; 16, 26.*)
- Taroma li zamatoee awōnia, ba no hoelō gō sami, noemalō mitooe ba daloe bacha. (*F. 26, 22.*)

- 9 He sambō fa'atarō dōdō ba halō-wōnia, ba no achi zamoefoe. (*F. 10, 4.*)
- 10 Hati saro dōi Jehowa andrō, ba da'ō isaŵa satoelō tōdō, ba tebai lachamō ia. (*F. 14, 26. Sin. 20, 2.*)
- 11 Ana'a zi so ana'a, ba no banoea saro chōnia; öli kara si no alawā iñvā'ō tōdōnia. (*F. 10, 15.*)
- 12 Fōna wa'atekiko niha wajaŵasa dōdō; ba fōna zoemange, ba fa lō fajaŵa. (*F. 16, 18; 15, 33.*)
- 13 Na so zanema li, na lō nifondrondrongonia, ba tebe'e falōtōdō ba fangaila chōnia.
- 14 Fa'abe'e dōdō ba niha, ba itaögō wōchō; ba fa'arasa dōdō, ba ha niha zanaha? (*F. 15, 13. 15.*)
- 15 Tōdō zi so tōdō, ba isōndra wa'a-toeatoea, ba tōgi dalinga zatoeatoea, ba i'aloei wa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 16 Boeala niha zamonaha ja'ia, i'ohe ia ba ngai zalaŵa. (*Moz. I. 43, 11.*)
- 17 Si fōfōna molohe ba hoehoeo hadia ia, ba chōnia zatoelō taŵā'ō, ba so si samōsa, ba isechechō ia.
- 18 Dahōdahō wolohe ba lala wagoeagoeasa, fa'ero zabōlō ibe'e. (*F. 16, 33.*)
- 19 Talifoesō si no moelimo, ba abe'e moroi ba mbanoea saro, ba fagoeagoeasa, ba no hoelō lazi ba mbawandroehō ba gōdo.
- 20 Boeaboea mbawania, ba no fangaboeso daloe niha; i'aboesoi'ō ia loealoea mbewenia. (*F. 12, 14; 13, 2.*)
- 21 Fa'amate ba fa'aoeri, ba no faoma so ba wa'abōlō lela; ba somasi ja'ia, ba i'ā mboeania. (*F. 13, 3.*)
- 22 Si no manōndra ira alawe, ba no isōndra zi sōchi, ba no faloecha ia wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa. (*F. 19, 14; 31, 10.*)
- 23 Si fakao zi noemana, ba fanema li, na itema so'ana'a, ba no fehede zafaito.
- 24 Ba zi no ato zi fahoewoe, ba no ahatō wa'ate'ala; ba so zi fahoe-woe saro moroi ba zi fatalifoesō.

FAZA 19.

Tenga ni'ositengagō zi noemana.
Nihaogō wolohe ba lala iraono.

- Sōchi zi noemana, sanōrō lalania, 1 lō sinegoe, moroi ba zi tefoejoe bewe ba si lō tōdō. (*F. 28, 6.*)
- Ba wa'ambō wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba lō si sōchi; ba ba zi lō fangananō ba wofanō, ba fasala wamekai. 2
- Ba walōtōdō ba niha tefoejoe lalania, ba abao dania dōdōnia chō Jehowa. (*Ngen. Jer. 3, 29.*)
- Ato si fahoewoe ibe'e ana'a, ba si noemana, ba i'erogō si fahoewoe chōnia. (*F. 14, 20.*)
- Sasi sofaja, ba lō zi lō te'otoe'ō, 5 ba solaoe si lō doehoe, ba tebai aefa. (*A. 9. F. 21, 28. Moz. V. 19, 18-21.*)
- Ato zangaloei fa'eboea dōdō zalaŵa, 6 ba ba zame'eme'e boeala, ba oi dozi fahoewoe niha.
- Ba zi noemana, ba oi fa'oedoe zi fatalifoesō chōnia, ba tengā mendroea manō la'erogō ia si fahoewoe chōnia [ena'ō]. Ba na ifati niŵā'ōra, ba si lō boto. (*A. 4.*)
- Sangaloei fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba i'omas'ō nosonia, ba samaigi era'era dōdō, ba isōndra wa'ohahaoe dōdō. 8
- Sasi sofaja, ba lō zi lō te'otoe'ō, ba 9 solaoe si lō doehoe, ba tekiko. (*A. 5.*)
- Ba zi lō tōdō, ba no tengā si nangea wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba mendroea manō tengā si nangea, na mōi samatōrō salawa zawoejoe. 10
- Fa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, ba ebolo 11 dōdō niha ibe'e; ba tetoejoe ia, na ibologō dōdōnia ba golalōwā.
- Fa'abao dōdō razo, ba no hoelō we-ndrōndrōndrōndrō zingo; ba fa'omasinia, ba no hoelō namo mbanoea ba zinanō. (*F. 20, 2; 16, 14. 15.*)
- Ono matoea si lō tōdō, ba no fa-makoejoe namania; ba no taŵa gahe zagō si lō aetoe wasosota ndra ala-we. (*F. 10, 1.*)
- Omo ba ana'a, ba no ondrōita za-toea; ba chō Jehowa moroi ndra 14

- alawe si so fa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 18, 22.*)
- 15 Fa'areoe andrō, ba abōlō wemōrō ibe'e; ba si lō mohalōwō, ba solofo dania. (*F. 10, 4; 23, 1.*)
- 16 Same'e ba dōdō oroisa, ba ibe'e ba dōdō nosonia; ba si lō mamaigi lalanja, ba tekiko. (*F. 16, 17.*)
- 17 **Si hachōsi tōdō si noemana, ba chō Jehowa ibe'e nifalafi, ba ja'ia zanocelōni chōnia fa'eboea dōdōnia andrō.** (*F. 14, 31. Sin. 41, 2-4. Mat. 25, 40.*)
- 18 Otoe'ō nonoee; so na sa wanōtōna; ba bōi fonoemalō dōdōoe ba wamenoee ja'ia. (*Ejes. 6, 4.*)
- 19 Si ono wōnoetō, ba iboe'a gogaoeta; na ūtenaŵa, ba tedooe ūbe'e.
- 20 Fondrondrongo wamolala tōdō, ba tema wanegoe, ena'ō atoeatoea'ō sa'ae.
- 21 Oja ngawalō nichoi dōdō niha; ba nichoi Jehowa zofozoe. (*F. 16, 9. Jer. 10, 23.*)
- 22 Somasi niha, ba fa'eboea dōdōnia; ba no sōchi zi noemana, moroi ba zolaoe faja.
- 23 Fangata'oeji Jehowa andrō, ba tobalī fangorifi; mōrō ita, lō fa'olofo, lō itōrō famakao. (*F. 14, 27.*)
- 24 Na no iroegi wiga tanga zareoe; ba tebai na'i ifoeli ba mbawania. (*F. 26, 15.*)
- 25 Na ūbago zango'aja, ba atoeatoea zi no owōhōwōhō; ba na tategoe zi so tōdō, ba isōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 21, 17.*)
- 26 Samakao amania ba samofanō inania, ba no ono samobōrō fa'aila ba fango'aja.
- 27 Bato wamondrongo fotoe, ja'oegō onogoe, ba wa'eloengoe, ba wamōhōi famahaō zaboto ba dōdō. (*Jak. 1, 22.*)
- 28 Sasi si lō boto, ba i'o'aja hoekoe; ba isowo zi lō atoelō bawa zeboea horō.
- 29 Ba zango'aja andrō, ba no moehōnagō mo'e'asiwai wotoe, ba si manō mbōzibōzi ba hoeloe zi lō tōdō. (*F. 26, 3.*)
- FAZA 20.
- Famangelama: Ba wemaboe maboe ba ba wa'areoe ba ba walimosa.
- No sango'aja nagoe andrō ba si fagoeagoea zi maboe ita; dozi ha niha zi maboe maboe da'ō, ba tebai atoeatoea. (*F. 23, 29-35; 31, 5.*)
- Fameta'oe zalaŵa, ba no hoelō wendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo; ha niha zangandrō fōnoenia, ba no sama'oea famoenoe. (*F. 16, 14; 19, 12.*)
- I'eboea'ō doeriania niha, na lō ihatō'ō ia ba wasosota; ba ha niha zi lō tōdō, ba no somasi fagoeagoeasa. (*Sareoe, ba lō mangahalō na baŵa, ba na idōnadōna dania mboca nowi, na baŵa wamasi, ba lō hadia ia.* (*F. 6, 6-8.*)
- Idānō sabacha nichoi dōdō niha barō doto, ba si so tōdō, ba isooe-sooe jaŵa. (*F. 18, 4.*)
- Ahatō dozi niha faloecha zeboea tōdō, ba ha niha zanōndra niha si lō farōi?
- Na so zatoelō tōdō, sanōrō lalanja lō sinegōe, ba faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō nononia foerinia. (*F. 14, 26. Sin. 112, 2.*)
- Razo sidadao ba dadaoma wangoehoekoe, ba ifazawili fefoe zi lō sōchi, hōrōnia. (*Sin. 101, 3-8.*)
- Ha niha zi tola mangoema'ō: „No oehaogō dōdōgōe; no aheta horōgōe?“ (*F. 28, 13; 30, 12.*)
- Domboea zaga ba domboea zoe'a-zoe'a, ba no faoma ni'ogorofi Jehowa. (*A. 23. F. 11, 1.*)
- Soe'a nono matoea sa'ae, ba oroma ba mboeaboeania, na sohaoehaoe ba na sadōlō dōdōnia. (*F. 22, 6.*)
- Tōgi dalinga samondrongo ba hōrō sangila niha, ba faoma niwōwōi Jehowa.
- Bōi omasi'ō wemōrō, fa bōi noe-mana ndra'oegō; faboka hōrōoe, ba lō ambō gōoc. (*F. 6, 10.*)
- „Si lō sōchi! si lō sōchi!“ iŵa'ō sowōli; ba na no aefia ia, ba isoe-no ia.

- 15 So sa gana'a, ba no fahōna mani-mani, ba aja seboea bōli mbewe si so fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 16 Na so zi mōi ba wali ba niha bō'ō, ba halō mbaroenia, ba halō gade chōnia, bōrō niha bō'ō andrō. (*F. 6, 1-5; 27, 13.*)
- 17 Ami ba mbawa niha gō nilimo, ba dania ba fazozo ba mbawania nene. (*F. 9, 17.*)
- 18 Localoea wamagōlō nihonogōi, ba haogō wamatōrō, na manœwō'ō.
- 19 Samokai si tobini, ba no sanandrawaisi awōnia; andrō bōi fabaja ndra'oegō ba zoja bewe. (*F. 24, 6.*)
- 20 Sangelifi amania ba inania, ba no si mate fandroe ba daloe zogōmigōmi. (*Moz. II. 21, 17.*)
- 21 Ondrōita, nichamō ba wa'aōsō wamobōrō, ba lō howoehowoe ba gafoeriata.
- 22 Bōi wā'ō: „Oesoclōni zi lō sōchi” ; dōnadōna chō Jehowa, ba itolo'ō. (*F. 24, 29. Rom. 12, 17-19.*)
- 23 Famodomboea saga ba i'ogorofi Jehowa, ba si lō sōchi waliéra falmosa. (*A. 10.*)
- 24 Jehowa zangoehoekoe beka niha ; ba niha andrō — he moroi wa'a-boto ba dōdōnia lalania?
- 25 Tandraŵa niha, na iŵa'ō manō : „Ni'amoni'ō”, ba na awena itoelo tōdōnia, na no awai ifaboe'oe.
- 26 Razo satocatoea, ba ifazawili zeboea horō, ba ifatōrō chōra gaolo wamō-bōrō wache. (*Sin. 101, 8.*)
- 27 Fandroe nitoenoe Jehowa dōdō niha, isoeloei mbate'e mboto fefoe. (*Kor. I. 2, 11.*)
- 28 Nōoe razo wa'omasi ba fa lō farōi ; ba ibe'e toewoetoewoe dadaomania wa'omasi andrō. (*F. 16, 12.*)
- 29 Lachōmi nono matoea wa'abolōra; ba aja zatoea, ba hoewa andrō. (*F. 16, 31.*)
- 30 Fangeheta zi lō sōchi zocho sendro ba bōzibōzi sanōsō ōsi, irege ba zabacha.

FAZA 21.

Famahaō ba zi sōchi, nitarō ba dōdō.

- Amaedola nidanō ba mbombo dōdō razo, ba dangā Jehowa; ba zomasi ia ifatōrō, fefoe gofue heza. (*Sin. 33, 15.*)
- Ba wamaigi niha, ba no adōlō lalania fefoe ; ba Jehowa zanoelo tōdō [niha]. (*F. 16, 2; 24, 12.*)
- Folaoe satoelō ba sadōlō zomasi Jehowa, moroi ba zoemange nitaba. (*Sam. I. 15, 22. Jes. 1, 11-18. Hos. 6, 6.*)
- Hocha hōrō ba fajawasa dōdō – fangahalō zeboea horō, ba no horō. (*Jes. 2, 11.*)
- Localoea nichoi dōdō zowōlō'ōlō, ba no hare ; ba ba zi da'ida'i manō, ba isaŵa wa'ate'ala. (*F. 22, 29.*)
- Ana'a nisōndra ba walimosa, ba no angī, ba zangaloei famoenoe. (*F. 10, 2.*)
- Famalangōgō zeboea horō awōra, ba i'olo'ō ira, me no techōra wolaos satoelō.
- Lala niha sonoro horō, ba no akiwōkiwō ; ba sohaohaoe tōdō, ba satoelō ilaoe.
- Sōchi na ba mboembroe nomo jaŵa so ita, moroi na oroeoe ita jomo ba ndra alawe si fasosososo. (*A. 19. F. 25, 24.*)
- Tōdō zeboea horō, ba no somasi si lō sōchi ; lō faloecha nawōnia wa'ahachō dōdō chōnia.
- Na la'otoc'ō zango'aja, ba atoeatoea zi no adōlō tōdō ; ba na lafa-bāō zatoeatoea, ba ihalō chōnia wa'aboto ba dōdō. (*F. 19, 25.*)
- Satoelō (Lowalangi) zamaigimaigi omo zeboea horō ; gōna fa'atekiko zeboea horō ibe'e.
- Sondreohō tōgi dalingania ba wanganarōngarō zi noemana, ba lō'ō gōi tefondrondrongo linia, na baŵa mangarōngarō ia.
- Fangalōsī wōnoe game'ela si lō moe'oroma'ō, ba famadōhō wa'abao

- dōdō mboeala nibini'ō ba nono
mbaroe. (*Sam. I. 25, 18*).
- 15 Ba zatoelō tōdō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō
wolaoe satoelō; ba ba zolaoe si lō
sōchi, ba sata'oe ira.
- 16 Niha sondroi lala wa'atoeatoea, ba
ba zoroedoe bechoe zi mate ahono
dania.
- 17 Somasi fangomoeso dōdō, ba noe-
mana dania; ba somasi agoe ba
fanicha samohoea, ba lō isōndra
wo'ana'a. (*F. 23, 21*).
- 18 Höli zatoelō tōdō dania zeboea
horō, ba fangali zadōlō tōdō zi fa-
rōi. (*F. 11, 8*).
- 19 Sōchi na ba danō si mate so no-
moda, moroi na so chōda ndra alawe
si fasosososo ba sofōnoefōnoe. (*A. 9*).
- 20 Girōgirō omasiō ba fanicha zi so ba
nomo zatoeatoea; ba niha si lō tō-
dō, ba zoemaewe ibe'e.
- 21 Solohi fa'atoelō ba fa'eboea dōdō,
ba isōndra wa'aoeri ba fa'atoelō
dōdō ba fa'eboea dōi.
- 22 Satoeatoea andrō, ba atoe'a ba mba-
noea zabōlō, ba idoedoegō gōli, si no
abe'e dōdōra. (*F. 24, 5*).
- 23 Sanaro bewenia, awō lelania, ba lō
gōna ia famakao ibe'e. (*F. 13, 3*).
- 24 Si fajaŵa ba seboea hocha, ba lafo-
tōi sango'aja, solaoe hoeha si tenga
inōtō.
- 25 Ba zareoe, ba tobali famoenoe wa-
ngisōnia, me lō edōna mohalōwō
dangania. (*F. 13, 4*).
- 26 Si lō aetoe wangisō zareoe; ba sa-
toelō tōdō, ba name'e; lō fa'atali.
- 27 Soemange nibe'e zeboea horō, ba
no ni'ogorofi [Jehowa]; ba mendroea
manō, na horō mbōrō wame'e ja'ia.
(*F. 15, 8*).
- 28 Sasi sofaia, ba tekiko dania, ba fe-
hede zamondrongo li, ba si mōna.
(*F. 19, 5, 9*).
- 29 Sabe'e bawa zeboea horō; ba sa-
toelō tōdō, ba ifaigi heza itōrō.
- 30 Lō fa'atoeatoea ba lō fa'aboto ba
dōdō ba lō nichoi dōdō, solaŵa Je-
howa.
- 31 Lafangarō koedo, na baŵa wanoe-
- wō, ba femōna, ba chō Jehowa
moroi. (*Sin. 33, 12. Jes. 31, 1, 3*).
- FAZA 22.
- | | |
|---|---|
| I. Fango'ozoei famahaō si fōfōna
andre: Amachoita hadia ia, ba ga-
moeata niha. II. Famaroee dōdō,
ba wamondrongo li wa'atoeatoea
andrō. III. Nōnōnōnō: amachoita
ni'ozaragō. | 1 |
| I. Seboea bōli dōi si sōchi, moroi
ba gana'a seboea, ba si sōchi moroi
ba wirō ba moroi ba mbalaki wa'e-
boea dōdō. (<i>Sangomb. 7, 1</i>).
Faloecha ira zo'ana'a zi noemana;
sombōi ja'ira gefoe, ba ja'ia Jehowa.
Satoeatoea, ba i'ilā wamakao, ba
ibini'ō ia; ba sowōhōwōhō, ba latōrō
manō, ba te'ala. (<i>F. 27, 12</i>).
Looe wa lō fajaŵa, loeo wangata'oefi
Jehowa, ba fa'eboea gana'a ba fa'e-
boca dōi ba fa'aoeri.
Ba lala zabila tōdō, ba so ndroi ba
so wesoe gahe; ba sondrorogō no-
sonia, ba ihene. | 2 |
| Fahaō nono matoea, faigi ginōtō;
ba lō'ō gōi ibōhōli, na satoea ia.
(<i>F. 20, 11</i>).
Samatōrō si noemana zo'ana'a; ba
samalali ana'a, ba tobali sawoejoe
zame'e nifalali. | 3 |
| Sanaroe si lō atoelō, ba ibasi wa-
makiko; ba bōzibōzinia, na mofō-
noe ia, ba ariri. (<i>Job. 4, 8</i>).
Si sōchi tōdō, ba faloecha howoe-
howoe; me ichete ō zi noemana
mbalazonia. (<i>F. 19, 17</i>).
Fofanō zango'aja, ba fao chōnia 10
wasosota; ba tebatō wagoeagoeasa
ba fungaila. (<i>F. 26, 20. Moz. I. 21,
9, 10</i>). | 4 |
| Somasi fa'ohaoehaoe dōdō, si so 11
bewe omasiō, chōnia fahoewoe razo.
(<i>Sin. 101, 6</i>).
Hōrō Jchowa zondrorogō fa'aboto 12
ba dōdō; ba fehede zi farōi andrō,
ba lō boto ibe'e.
Imane zareoe: „So zingo baero, ma 13
dania niboenoe ndra'o ba golajama.“
(<i>F. 26, 18</i>). | 5 |

- | | | |
|----|---|--|
| 14 | Kohokoho sabacha mbawa ndra a-
lawe bō'ō, ba da'ō bacha alaoe zo-
fōnoe Jehowa. (F. 5, 3, 4; 23, 27). | lōwōnia, ba tola mōi ia enoni razo,
alacha lō mōi ia ba zi lō tōi. (F. 21, 5). |
| 15 | Ba dōdō nono matoea, ba no fabōbō
wa'owōhō mowa ; ba bōzibōzi fa-
ngotoe'ō wameta ja'ia chōnia. (F.
23, 14; 29, 17). | FAZA 23. |
| 16 | Na lafakao zi noemana, ba mohare
ia ; ba na mame'e ba zo'ana'a, ba
fa'ate'alania. | Tohoetohoe: Amachoita ba we-
manga ba fa bōi mohorō ba fa bōi
maboemaboe. |
| 17 | II. Bōi mbōrō dalingaoe ba fo-
ndrondrongo, li zatoeatoea ba faoe-
doegō tōdōoe wa'aboto ba dōdōgoe
andrō. | Na moedadao ndra'oegō ba we-
manga, ba bōi olifoegō'ō ha nina
zi so ba ngaihoe. |
| 18 | Sōchi sa, na ū'irō'ō ba dōdōoe ;
ena'ō na lō awoe'a ia fefoe, ba
mbeweoe. | Ba faoedoegō zī'ōli ba dōdōtōlōoe,
na sanani ndra'oegō. |
| 19 | Ena'ō manōtōna ndra'oegō chō Je-
howa, ba da'ō oefahaō ndra'oegō
ma'ōchō, ja'oegō nifahaōgōe. | Bōi isō zami andrō chōnia, me no 3
si falimo. |
| 20 | Hadia, tengā si sōchi nisoeragoe
chōoe, famobawa lala ba famoto-
chi? | Bōi eregeisi dōdōoe, ba wangeboea
ana'a ; bōhōli wa'onecheoe andrō.
(F. 28, 22, <i>Sangomb.</i> 9, 11). |
| 21 | Ena'ō oefarongogō chōoe zi doehoe,
taroma li sarō, fa ū'ohē li salacha
lō mangiwa dōdō, ba zamatengē
ja'oegō. | Hadia, edōna ūfaigifaigi ia, ba no 5
tobali angi ? Lō zi lō ūfaigi chōnia
gafi, si mane afi mojo, si saŵa ba-
noea si jaŵa. |
| 22 | III. Bōi osindra'oei zi so chō zi
noemana, me no si noemana ia, ba
bōi hoendragō zi no gōna famakao,
ba mbawa gōli. | Bōi ā gō nibe'e zafōchō tōdō, ba 6
bōi isō zami andrō chōnia. |
| 23 | Jehowa sa zolohe ba lala hoehoeora,
ba ū'etoe'ō noso zi anagōi ja'ira.
(F. 23, 11). | Hoelō zamatoeetooe tōdōnia ia ; 7
imane chōoc : A ! badoe ! ba lō fao
dōdōnia chōoe. |
| 24 | Bōi ae awō zofōnoefōnoe, ba bōi
faofao ndra'oegō ba zi ono wōnoetō.
(F. 29, 22). | Si no ū'ā, ba ūfoeli ū'oeta'ō ; ba 8
hadiā zi no ūhaogō fehedeoe, ba
no zajazaja gōlō. |
| 25 | Fa bōi ūfamaha ndra'oegō ba nitō-
rōnia andrō, ba fa bōi ūwōwōi da-
ndraŵā wamoenoemō. | Bōi farongogō ba zi lō tōdō wehe-
deoe ; lō'ō sa atō ba dōdōnia wa'-
atocatoea andrō ba daroma limō. |
| 26 | Bōi oroedoegō ndra'oegō ba zi fa-
ra'oera'oe tangā, ba zi mōi ba wali
ba gōmō. (F. 6, 1). | Bōi woe'ai nola fōna, ba bōi hoe-
ndragō mbenoea zi lō ama. (F. 22,
28). |
| 27 | Na lō chōoe famoe'a gōmō dania,
ba hana wa ūloeloe dofooe ba-
rōoe ? | Me no sabōlō zangorifi ja'ira — 11
ja'ia zolohe ba lala hoehoeora chōoe. |
| 28 | Bōi woe'ai nola fōna, nitaroe'ō
ndra toeaoe. (F. 23, 10. <i>Moz.</i> V. 27,
17), | Loleo dōdōoe ba wotoe, ba be'e 12
mbōrō dalingaoe ba wehede si so
fa'aboto ba dōdō. |
| 29 | Na ū'ila niha satarō tōdō ba ha- | Bōi ambōsi wotoe ba nono matoea ; 13
lō'ō sa mate ia, na ūhare'ō chōnia
noeē. |
| | | Ūbōzi sa ia oeē, ba tobali ū'efa'ō 14
mbechoenia ba narako. (F. 13, 24;
22, 15). |
| | | He onogoe, na atoeatoea dōdōoe, 15
ba omoeso gōi dōdōgoe. |
| | | Ba owoeawoea bacha mboeagoe, 16
na satoelō ilaoe beweoē. |

- 17 Bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba zamazōchi horō; fangata'oefi Jehowa onorogōi tōdō.
- 18 Si ndroehoe, so na sa zi so fōnada, ba tengā faja wanōtōnamō andrō.
- 19 Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō onogoe, ba ja atoeatōea ndra'oegō, ba faoedoegegō tōdōoe lala sadōlō.
- 20 Bōi oroedoe ndra'oegō ba zamadoemadoe toeo ba ba zoloe'aloē'asi diwo. (*Loek. 21, 34*).
- 21 Noemana sa dania zamadoemadoe toeo, fabaja solee'aloē'a, ba loea-loea wemōrōmōrō, ba fa hatō atoeala noecha. (*A. 25-35; F. 21, 17, 20, 13*).
- 22 Fondrondrongo li namaoe so'ono ja'oegō, ba bōi ositengagō ninaoe, na atoea ia. (*F. 1, 8*).
- 23 Si doehoe öli, ba bōi foeli amawa, fa'atoeatōea ba fangenanō ba fa'a-boto ba dōdō.
- 24 Owoeawoea sibai dōdō zi so'ono sataelō tōdō; ba si no mo'ono satoeatōea, ba omoeso dōdō chōnia. (*F. 10, 1*).
- 25 Ja omoeso dōdō ndra amaoe inaoe, ba ja owoeawoea dōdō zadono ja-oegō.
- 26 Chōgoe be'e dōdōoe, ja'oegō onogoe, ba ja omasi hōrōoe laia andrō chōgōe.
- 27 Kohokoholabacha sa ndra alawe somasi fohorō, ba ba'a side'ide bawa ndra alawe bō'ō. (*F. 22, 14*).
- 28 Sanaronaro ia, si mane soraboe, ba ato zi farōi niha ibe'e. (*F. 7, 12*).
- 29 Ha chō so wa'alai? ha chō so wa'-afa'aökō? ha chō so wasosota? ha chō so wangarōngarō? ha niha zesocho, lō bōrōbōrō? ha niha zindroe-ndroemō hōrō?
- 30 Ja'ia zi bongisi wamadoemadoe toeo, si möi ba wanandra nifolare. (*F. 20, 1. Jes. 5, 11, 22*).
- 31 Bōi faigifaigi doeo, na no ojo'ojo, na si takile ia ba makō, na sōchi wa'ahela ba dōlōtōlō.
- 32 Ba loealoeania, ba si fara'oe ia,
- hoelō goelō, si fa'oесoe, hoelō gō'ō. Si tengā inōtō iila dania hōrōoe, 33 ba si fakoejoe ilaoe tōdōoe. Ba hoelō zi mōrō ba daloe nasi 34 ndra'oegō, ba hoelō zi mōrō ba mbalō dōla lojo. „No labōzibōzido, ba lō safōchō 35 chōgōe; no labagobagodo, ba lō oe'ila. Ha wa'ara tokeado? Ba oetohoegō wolaoe zoei.” (*Jes. 56, 12*).

FAZA 24.

Fango'ozoei: I. Nibologō dōdō.
II. Tohoetohoe, niwā'ō zatoeatōea.

- I. Bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba niha 1 si lō sōchi tōdō, ba bōi omasi ndra'oegō, möi'ō awōra.
Famalangōgō awōra sa zomasi dō-dōra, ba famakao nilaoe mbewera. Fa'atoeatōea wangotomosi nomo, ba era'era ba dōdō wangaronia. Ba fa'a-boto ba dōdō wamo'ōsi naha girōgirō, girōgirō seboea bōli ba girōgirō omasiō. (*F. 31, 10-31*).
Sabōlō niha satoeatōea, ba ba niha 5 si so fa'a-boto ba dōdō, ba oi so wa'abe'e.
Na sōchi wamatōrō, ba mōna ndra'-oegō ba wanoewō; ba ba zi lō ambō samolala tōdō, ba so wango-rifi. (*F. 20, 18; 11, 14*).
Si lō tōdō, ba lō ichamō wa'atoe- 7 toea, ba lō hedehedenia ba mbawa gōli.
Sangaloei folaoe si lō sōchi, ba la- 8 fotōi sanao horō.
Fa'owōhō mowa horō andrō, ba 9 sogoro niha bō'ō zango'aja.
Na hoelō zi lō dōladōla ndra'oegō, 10 na ba'wa wamakao, ba si lō boto wa'abōlōoe.
Orifi nisōbi ta'io ba wamoenoe, ba 11 sana'wa nitaba bagira, lō dōladōla, ba tena'wa! (*Job. 29, 12. Sin. 82, 4*).
Ba na öwā'ō ena'ō: „Lō nirongo-ma hadia ia”, ba si ndroehoe, aboto ba dōdō zanoelo tōdō niha andrō, ba sangila zamaigimaigi nō-sooe, ba isoelōni ba niha wolacionia. (*F. 16, 2. Sam. 1. 16, 7. Rom. 2, 6*).

- 13 A ūe ūani; ja'oegō onogoe, me no si sōchi, ba sami ba gararooe nōsi gawa'awa.
- 14 Amaedola da'ō be'e ba dōdōoe wa'atoeatoea andrō : na no ūsōndra ia, ba so na sa zi so fōnaoe, ba tebai tobali faja wanōtōnamō. (F. 23, 18).
- 15 Bōi darodarogō nahia zatoclō tōdō, ja'oegō seboea horō, ba bōi doe-doegegō waratenia.
- 16 Mewitoe sa alaoe zatoelō tōdō, ba mewitoe ifoeli maoso ; ba seboea horō, ba tetaroe mbagi, na gōna famakao. (Job. 5, 19. Sin. 37, 24).
- 17 Na alaoe zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, ba bōi omoesoi'ō tōdō ; ba na tetaroe mbaginia, ba bōi owoeawoca dōdōoe. (Job. 31, 29).
- 18 Fa bōi i'ila Jehowa, ba aboea chōnia, ba lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoe iā ba da'ō no mege.
- 19 Bōi maoso dōdōoe ba zamazōchi si lō sōchi, ba bōi afōchō dōdōoe ba zeboea horō. (F. 3, 31. Sin. 37, 1; 73, 3).
- 20 Lō'ō sa si so fōna zi lō sōchi ; fandroe zeboea horō, ba mate. (F. 13, 9).
- 21 Ata'oefi Jehowa, ja'oegō onogoe, ba ata'oefi razo, bōi ae awō zolawa. (Fet. I. 2, 17).
- 22 Itōrō dania ira famakiko, lō moe-dōnadōna ; ha zangila ha wa'ara, ba faoma tekiko ira. (Rom. 13, 2).
- 23 II. Niwa'ō zatocathea gōi da'e : Na eboca dōdō zamboeana ba wangoehoekoe, ba no si lō sōchi. (Moz. III. 19, 15).
- 24 Sangoema'ō ba zi so horō : „Lō horōoe“, ba ni'elifi niha sato, ni'-elifi soi niha.
- 25 Ba sangatoelō'ō fangoehoekoe, ba faloecha wa'ohahaoe dōdō, mōi chōra howoehowoe ba si sōchi.
- 26 Si fa'ago bawa chō nawōnia zi gōna fanema li. (F. 15, 23).
- 27 Asiwai halōwōoe bacro, haogō wonowi, awena dania molaoe omo ndra'oegō chōoe.
- Bōi ae sasi ba chō nawōoe, lō bō- rō ; hadia, edōna'ō ūlaoe waja bewoe? (F. 19, 5).
- Bōi ūmane : „Nilaoenia chōgoe oe-laoe chōnia gōi, oeselōni ba zamō-sana wolaoenia.“ (F. 20, 22).
- No oetōrō hinōloe nowi niha sareoe, ba singa kaboe nagoe ba niha si lō tōdō,
- ba hiza, no tehawoe o'o, no toba-loe doe'oe mbolonia, ba ūlinia, ba no aso'a.
- Ba oenehegō, oetōngōni, oefangi ba oehalō fanenaŵa chōgoe.
- Femōrō ma'ifoe, fa'alaoe hōrō ma'- ifoe, famatahō tanga ma'ifoe, ba wolombase. (F. 6, 9-11).
- Ba itōrō'ō moroi sa fa'anoemana, hoelō niha sanōrō tanō, awō wa'-ambō, timba zi no mangarō. (F. 10, 4).

III.

FAZA 25.

Oroedoea niwa'ō Zelomo, ni'ozara-gō me leeo razo Hisikia.

Niwa'ō Zelomo gōi da'e. Ni'ozara-gō zi so chō Hisikia razo mado Joeda andrō.

Ba Lowalangi, ba fangeboea doe-riania, na ibini'ō hadia ia, ba ba razo niha, ba fangeboea doeria, na la'aloei sibai, na so hadia ia. Si mane fa'alawā mbanoea si jaŵa ba si manc fa'abacha danō si tooe, si manō gōi dōdō razo, wa tebai tesōndra.

Na laheta gachozila ba wirō, ba mofozoe gamagama nifazōchi doeka gana'a.

Nifofanō ba ngai razo zolaoe si lō sōchi, ba mōi fangaro dadaomania wa'atoelō. (F. 16, 12).

Bōi mohocha ndra'oegō fōna razo, ba bōi bali'ō nahaoe naha zeboea. Sōchi na lamane chōoe : Fa'ese'ō mijawā ; moroi na tānō tooe labē'e ndra'oegō, ba zanehe zalaŵa, si no ūila mege. (Loek. 14, 7-11).

Bōi alio fasoso ndra'oegō ; he ūwisa

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

- sa dania, na no aila ndra'oegō ibe'e awōoe?
- 9 Fatoenō hoehoeooe chō nawōoe, ba bōi bokai hadia zi tobini chō na-wōoe; (*F. 20, 19.*)
- 10 Fa bōi i'ailasi ndra'oegō samondrongo, ba tebai sa'ae dōhō doeriamō si lō sōchi.
- 11 Si mane boea gae balaki ba wiga firō, si manō daroma li ba ginōtō. (*F. 15, 23.*)
- 12 Si mane walewale ana'a ba aja balaki, si manō zame'e lala ba dōgi dalinga samondrongo.
- 13 Si mane fa'okafoekafoe deoe si bakoe, na baŵa wamasi, si manō zinenge si lō faja, ba zamatenge ja'ia; okafoekafoe dōdō zochō ja'ia ibe'e.
- 14 Si mane lawoeo, awō nangi si lō teoe, si manō niha sanoeno ja'ia ba mboeala, si lō ibe'e. (*Fet. II. 2, 17.*)
- 15 Fa'ebolo dōdō wangai dōdō zangoe-hoekoe, ba famatō dōla lela si lō fōnoe. (*F. 15, 1.*)
- 16 Na ōsōndra ūe ūani, ba ā ndro-hoendrohoe, ena'ō bōi tōra fa'a-boeso, fa bōi ūfoeli ūoeta'ō.
- 17 Bōi asese'ō ūe'amōi jomo ba nomo nawōoe, fa bōi afōli ia ndra'oegō ba fa bōi fatoewoe ndra'oegō chōnia.
- 18 Farōcha ba gari ba ono wana satarō niha, si mōi sasi sofaja ba chō nawōnia. (*F. 19, 5.*)
- 19 Amaedola mboha si no obooe hoe-nō ba amaedola gahe si no fabesoe wanōtōna ba zi farōi na baŵa wamakao.
- 20 Si mane sameta baroe na baŵa wa'oafoe ba si mane folaoe asio ba gigimō, si manō zanoenō ba zaboe tōdō.
- 21 Na olofo zi fatioe tōdō chōoe, ba be'e gōnia, ba na ūwōchi dōdōnia, ba fabadoegō chōnia nidanō. (*Rom. 12, 20. Mat. 5, 44.*)
- 22 Na ūmanō, ba ū'woeloi mbo ga-litō ba hēgōnia, ba Jehowa zanoc-lōni chōoe.
- 23 Angi moroi jōoe, ba ifa'aso deoe,
- ba falelalelasa nibini'ō, ba ifobōrō wa'abao mbawa.
- Sōchi na ba mboemboe nomo jaŵa so ita, moroi na oroedoe jomo ita ba ndra alawé si fasosososo. (*F. 21, 9, 19.*)
- Si mane idanō kafoe ba lela si no odoefodoefo, si manō doeria si sōchi, moroi ba danō sarōc.
- Si mane oembroe si no olotoe ba si mane ba'a nifakoejoe, si manō zatoelō sangiwa fōna zeboea horō. Na abōlō oja ta'ā ūe ūani, ba lō sōchi; ba na ta'aloeloei tōdōda zafōchō fangaloei, ba ebōa dōida. Si tebai manaha tōdōnia, ba no hoelō mbanoea si no atoe'a sanoewō, banoea si lō ūli. (*F. 29, 11.*)

FAZA 26.

Fa lō tōdō ba fa lō sōchi, ba te-nga nifosoemange.

- Si mane teoe si bakoc, na baŵa wa'aoechoc zino ba si mane teoe. na baŵa wamasi, si manō wa lō fabōbō zoemange ba zi lō tōdō. (*A. 8.*)
- Si mane siliwi sanōrō ba si mane katawaena si hombo, si manō wan-gelifi si lō bōrō, lō gōna.
- Ba kocdo, ba bōzibōzi, ba ba ga-lide, ba fesoe mbawa, — si manō wa'afabōbō noee ba hoeloe zi lō tōdō. (*Sin. 32, 9. F. 10, 13.*)
- Bōi be'e dali walōtōdō chōnia wanema li zi lō tōdō, ba bōi ūfala-walaŵa ndra'oegō chōnia.
- Be'e zoei dali walōtōdō chōnia wanema li zi lō tōdō, fa bōi ibali satoeatoea ia.
- Sanaba ahenia ba sanōlō famakao zangoroi'ō hadia ia chō zi lō tōdō.
- Si mane ahe zomboejoemboejoe, si no manawanaŵa, si manō gamaedola ba mbewe zi lō tōdō.
- Hoelō zamatōfa kara ba riboribō, si manō zamosoemange si lō tōdō. (*A. 1.*)
- Si mane loealoea ndroi ba danga zi no maboe toeā, si manō gamaedola ba mbewe zi lō tōdō.

- 10 Loealoca zoja, ba fefoe hadia ia, ba isaŵa zi lõ boto bõli gõlõ zi lõ tõdõ, awõ zangoni ja'ia.
- 11 Hoelõ nasoe samoeli ja'ia ba goetania, si manõ zi lõ tõdõ samoeli-moeli molaoc fa lõ tõdõ andrõ. (*Fet. II. 2, 22.*)
- 12 Na õ'ila niha sangoema'õ tõdõnia satoeatoea ia — ba abe'e na dõdõ ba zowõhõ mowa, moroi ba chõnia andrõ. (*F. 3, 7.*)
- 13 Imane sareoe: „So zingo ba lala, singo ba daloe newali.” (*F. 22, 13.*)
- 14 Si mane lagõ mbawandroehõ, si tefoejoefoejoe ba izinia andrõ, si manõ zareoe ba doefonia. (*F. 6, 9—11.*)
- 15 Na no ifonoemalõ ba wiga dangania niha sareoe, ba afõchõ chõnia wamoeli ba mbawania. (*F. 19, 24.*)
- 16 Ba dõdõ zareoe, ba atoeatoea ia, moroi ba zi dafitoe, si no atoeatoea wanema li.
- 17 Si maoso tõdõ ba wagoeagocasa si tengä hoehoeonia, ba no amaedola zondra'oe talinga nono nasoe sanõrõ.
- 18 Si mane sowõhõ, samazaoemba alitõ ba solaoe ono wana famoenoe,
- 19 si manõ niha, si no molimo awõnia ba sangoema'õ dania: „Boedegoe manõ.”
- 20 Na lõ eoe sa'ae, ba mate galitõ, ba na lõ samatooe awõnia, ba dõhõ wasosota. (*F. 22, 10.*)
- 21 Fonõnõ mbo, ba acho ba fonõnõ galitõ, ba eoe, ba si manõ niha somasi fasosota, no fondrooe'õ wagoeagocasa. (*F. 15, 18.*)
- 22 Li zainatoe awõnia, ba no hoelõ gõ sami; abacha si tooe isaŵa. (*F. 18, 8.*)
- 23 Si mane sõnõ wirõ nilaoe ba gero mbwooa tanõ, si manõ mbewe zaba, ba tõdõ si lõ sõchi.
- 24 Si fatioe tõdõ, ba ibini'õ dõdõnia bewenia, ba bacha barõ dotonia, ba ifachai waja.
- 25 Na ihaogõ linia, ba bõi fadoehoe
- dõdõoe chõnia; fitoe ngawaloõ sa zogoro ita, si so ba dõdõnia.
He meziŵa tobini watioesa andrõ 26
barõ walimosa, ba teboka zoei wa-lõsõchi zi manõ, ba zi faloecha banoea.
Sogaroe lõsoelõsoe, ba alaoe bacha, 27
ba samagaõlõ gowe, ba chõnia te-gaõlõ mangawoeli. (*Sin. 7, 16. Sa-nogomb. 10, 8.*)
Lela sofaja, ba fatioe ba nifoefoefnia; ba bewe nihaogõhaogõ, ba ilaoegõ nawõnia.

FAZA 27.

Bõi jamoeseno ia niha, bõi ja-farõi, ba bõi faloecha walotõdõ.

Bõi soeno ndra'oegõ irege mahe-moloe, mc lõ õ'ila hadia zi toemboe ma'õchõ. (*Jak. 4, 13, 14.*)

Jamoeseno ndra'oegõ niha bõ'õ, ba bõi bawaoe; niha baero, ba bõi beweoe. (*Kor. II. 10, 12.*)

Alacha aboea gara ba alacha noro nene, ba no aboea moroi ba zi domboea andrõ wa'abao dõdõ zi lõ tõdõ.

Alacha mo'otoc wa'abao dõdõ ba alacha falawoe wõnroe — ba ha niha zanaha fa'olohoe andrõ?

Sõchi wanegoe, si lõ moebini'õ, 5
moroi ba wa'omasi, si lõ moe'oramõ'õ.

Moroi ba dõdõ si sõchi, na ibago ita sangomasõ'õ ja'ita, ba no si falawoe, na fa'ago bawa chõda zi fatioc tõdõ chõda. (*Sin. 141, 5.*)

Si no aboeso, ba ihoendrahoendra nõsi ūani, ba ba zolofo, ba ami gõi zafeto fefoe.

Hoelõ wofo soloi, sondrõi azoeni-nia, si manõ niha sondrõi omonia.

Fangomoeso dõdõ wanicha, awõ nitotoenoe samohoea; ba ãmi chõda zi fahoewoe chõda, na ifobawa lala chõda, soroi ba dõdõ.

Bõi rõi zi fahoewoe chõoe ba si 10
fahoewoe chõ namaoe, ba bõi ae ba nomo dalifocsõoe, na baŵa gõ-na'õ safõchõ chõoe. Sõchi zi fahatõ

- omo ba zahatō andrō, moroi ba dalfoesō si no arōoe. (F. 14, 20).
 11 Ja atoeatōea ndra'oegō, ja'oegō onogoe; omoesoi'dō dōdōgōe, ena'ō oe'ilā oeboe'a, na so zanandrawaisi ja'odo.
 12 Satoeatōea, ba i'ilā wamakao, ba ibini'ō ia; ba sambō tōdō, ba latōrō manō, ba te'ala. (F. 21, 29; 22, 3),
 13 Halō mbaroenia, me no mōi ia ba wali ba niha bō'ō, ba halō gade zi so chōnia, bōrō hochoeo mbō'ō. (F. 20, 16).
 14 Na so zangeboea linia wangowai awōnia, na mahemoloe mbanoea, ba labali fangelifi chōnia.
 15 Ahe zagō na baŵa deoe ba ira alawe somasi fasosososo, ba no fagōlōgōlō. (F. 19, 13; 25, 24).
 16 Sanenawā ja'ia, ba no sanenawā angi, ba no sondra'oe fanicha taniania kambōlō.
 17 Si'ōli, ba no fangatarōsi zi'ōli, ba si manō wa i'atarōsi dōdō nawōnia niha nihā.
 18 Sangehao tōla marafala, ba i'ā mboeania; ba samaigimaigi hadia zogona chō zochō ja'ia, ba nifosemange.
 19 Si mane ba nidanō, wa oroma chalachala mbawada, si manō gōi dōdō niha chō nawōnia niha.
 20 Banoea tooe ba awoewoecha, ba tebai aboeso, si manō gōi wa tebai aboeso hōrō niha. (F. 30, 15. 16. Sangomb. 1, 8).
 21 Toega lawoe ba wolaogō firō, ba alitō ba loeha jaŵa ba wolaogē ana'a, ba ba niha, ba dali nisoeno, boeaboeania.
 22 He na ōtoetoe ba lōsoe zi lō tōdō haloe, nifao ba wache, ba lō'ō zoei dōhō walōtōdō andrō chōnia.
 23 Faigi sibai he wisa mbiribiri chōoe, hōrōhōrōgō rorogōfōoe.
 24 Tenga si lō mamalōmalō wa'asō, ba hadia, gōtōgōtō wa'ara zaembœ? (Tim. I. 6, 7).
 25 Na no ahori ndroe'oe, ba na no ifoeli molewiō, ba na no la'ohe baoe ndroe'oe hili, ba so chōoe nono mbiribiri ba wa- 26 monoecha ja'oegō ba si matoea mbiribiri, bōli mbenoea.
 Ba iroegi balazooe ūsi zoesoe na- 27 mbi ba balazo zoroijomooe fefoe ba lalazo zi manga gazi chōoe ono alawé.

FAZA 28.

Fanegoē dōdō. Ja ahowoe zange-hao boeaboeania.

- Seboea horō, ba moloi, he ū'a'e lō solohi, ba satoelō, ba sabē'e tōdō, si mane ono zingo.
 Ba wa lō atoelō ba danō ato zala-wā, ba na so niha si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fangila watahōgō, ba lō teboelō wa'atoelō.
 Niha si no noemana ba si no samakao si noemana, ba no hoelō deoe si haniōgō hadia ia ba si lō molohē balazo.
 Sangositengagō oroisa, ba lasoeno zeboea horō; ba solo'ō oroisa, ba inofōnōe chōra. (Sin. 49, 14).
 Niha si lō sōchi, ba lō la'ilā hadia zatoelō, ba ba zangaloei Jehowa. ba ahori aboto ba dōdō fefoe hadia ia.
 Sōchi zi noemana, sanōrō lalania, lō sinegoe, moroi ba zo'ana'a sanōrō lala sabila (F. 19, 1).
 Solo'ō oroisa, ba no ono satoeataea; ba si faofao ba zoloe'aloē'a, ba no fangaila namania. (F. 13, 22).
 Sangeboea'ō ana'anía ba hare ba ba wabalisō, ba chō zi hachōsi tōdō si noemana dania ni'ozaragōnia.
 Si lō mame'e bōrō dalingania ba wamondrondrongo oroisa, ba ni'o-gorofi na'i wangandrōnia. (F. 21, 27).
 Samaeloengoe sadōlō tōdō, solohe ba lala si lō sōchi, ba aechoe ba lōsoelōsoe andrō chōnia, ba si lō-horō, ba lasōndra zi sōchi.
 Ba dōdō zo'ana'a, ba satoeataea 11 ia, ba isōndra dōdōnia si noemana, si so tōdō.

- 12 Na omoeso dōdō zatoelō, ba ebœa lachōmi; ba na mōi jaŵa zeboea horō, ba labini'ō ira niha [bō'ō]. *(F. 11, 10, 11).*
- 13 **Samini'ō horōnia, ba si lō fozoe;**
ba sangombacha horōnia ba samō-
hōi, ba faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō.
(Sin. 32, 3-5. Joh. I. 1, 8, 9).
- 14 Ja ahwoe zi lō mamalōmalō fa'-ata'oe; ba sangabe'e'ō tōdōnia, ba gōna famakao.
- 15 Amaedola zingo si ndrōndrōndrō-ndrō ba amaedola mberoea soloe'-aloe'a zalaŵa seboea horō, ba niha si noemana.
- 16 Salaŵa si lō tōdō, ba si no abōlō famalangōgō niha! Si ogorofi ana'a si lō atoelō, ba anaoe gōlō.
- 17 Niha si so ba haeloe do niboenoe, ba no si lō ahonohono irege mbewe gohokoho; bōi tatabigō ia! *(Moz. I. 4, 14).*
- 18 Sanōrō lalania lō sinegoe, ba no si faloecha fangorifi; ba sanōrō lala sabila, ba alaoe lō moedōnā-dōna.
- 19 Sangahalō, ba fahōna mbalazo isōndra; ba solohi si lō boto, ba no si fahōna fa'anoemana dania. *(F. 6, 6-11; 10, 4; 12, 11).*
- 20 Niha solōsoe lō falimosa, ba no se-boea howoehowoe; ba chō zaōsō ba wangeboea ana'a, ba lō zi lō sala. *(A. 22. F. 22, 21).*
- 21 Na ebœa dōdō zamboeana, ba si lō sōchi; ba so, ba ha sambawa gō mbōrō, wa ifazōchi horō nihā.
- 22 Niha safōchō tōdō, ba ida'ida'i wangeboea ana'anía, ba lō aboto ba dōdōnia wa gōna ia fa'ambō dania. *(A. 20. F. 23, 4. Tim. I. 6, 9).*
- 23 Sanegoe niha sangawoeli foeri, ba faloecha wangandrō saoha gōlō, moroi ba zanoeno.
- 24 Si anagōi ira amania inania, wan-goema'ō: „Tenga horō”, ba no awō zamakiko. *(Mat. 15, 5).*
- 25 Sangisō ana'a, ba ifobōrō wasosota; ba chō zanōtōna ehō Jehowa, ba fahōna dania wangokafoe dōdō.
- Sanōtōna ba dōdōnia, ba no si lō tōdō; ba si no atoeatœa wanōrō lalania, ba saefa dania. *(F. 3, 5).*
- Sanolo si noemana, ba lō faloecha wa'ambō; ba samaloegō hōrōnia, ba asese te'elifi. *(Kor. II. 9, 6, 9).*
- Na mōi jaŵa zeboea horō, ba labi-ni'ō ira niha [bō'ō], ba na tekiko ira, ba tedooe wa'ato zatoelō. *(F. 29, 2).*

FAZA 29.

Loealoea wa'atoelō ba loealoea wa'atoeatœa, ba no fangorifi; ba famakiko wozoe walōtōdō ba fozoe horō.

Niha si no asese moctegoe ba sabe'e bōrō doe'i, ba i'ozemagō adoedoe, si lō fangorifi. *(F. 15, 10).*

Na tedooe wa'ato zatoelō, ba omoeso dōdō niha sato; ba na salaŵa zeboea horō, ba mangarōngarō zato. *(F. 11, 10).*

Somasi fa'atoeatœa, ba omoeso dōdō namania ibe'e; ba soroedoe ba zomasi fohorō, ba no sangohori ana'a. *(Loek. 15, 13).*

Razo solaoe satoelō, ba i'a'azōehi mbanoea; ba sangōhōna beo, ba no samoefoe. *(Jes. 32, 7).*

Sangehangehao linia chō nawōnia, wamini tōdō, ba no samadōlō oe'ō fōna gahenia.

Ba horō niha si lō sōchi, ba no tobini dandraŵa; ba satoelō, ba ma'iki ba amoeso dōdō.

Satoelō tōdō, ba isōndra, na lō horō zide'ide; ba ba zeboea horō, ba lō faloecha wa'aboto ba dōdō.

Sango'aja, ba hoemola mbanoea labē'e; ba satoeatœa, ba la'alōsi wōnōe.

Na so hoehoeo zatoeatœa ehō zi lō tōdō, ba mofōnōe da'ō ba ma'iki ba lō faloecha wa'ahono. *(Mat. 11, 17).*

Niha sange'enge'e, ba fa'oedoe ba zi lō horō; ba na so zadōlō tōdō, ba la'aloei wamoenoe da'ō.

Fefoe wa'abao dōdōnia, ba ifaloea 11

- baero si lō tōdō ; ba satoeatoea, ba i'aloisi ba dōdō. (*F. 25, 28; 12, 23.*)
- 12 Ba zalaŵa samondrongo faja, ba oi dozi seboea horō ngoningoni.
- 13 Si noemana ba sangeboea hare, ba faloecha ; ba samehaga hōrōra, da-roea ira, ba ja'ia Jehowa.
- 14 Ba zalaŵa, sangatoelō'ō fangoehoe-koe si noemana, ba lō mangiwa da-daoma, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*F. 16, 12.*)
- 15 Bōzibōzi ba fanegoe, ba ifa'ema wa'atoeatoea ; ba ono matoea, si lō moc'otoe'ō, ba mōi fangaila ni-nania. (*A. 17. F. 22, 15.*)
- 16 Na tedooe wa'ato zeboea horō, ba tedooe wa'oja golalōwā, ba anehe dania zatoelō, na te'ala ira. (*Sin. 37, 36.*)
- 17 Otoe'ō nonooe, ba omoeso dōdōoe chōnia ; owoeawoea baeha dōdōoe ibe'e. (*F. 23, 13.*)
- 18 Na lō fama'ele'ō, ba lō sōchi mboe-boea zato ; ba ja ahowoe zolo'ō oroisa.
- 19 Taroma li, ba lō mōi fangazōehi zawoejoe ; he meziŵa aboto ba dō-dōnia sa'ae, ba lō i'o'ō.
- 20 Na õ'ila zalio bewe, — ba abōlō na'i tadōnadōna ba zi lō tōdō, moroi ba zi manō. (*Sangomb. 5, 1. 2. Jak. I, 19.*)
- 21 Na so zi haogōhaogō manō ehō za-woejoenia, i'otarai iraono ia, ba to-bali famaloea zi lō sōchi, ba gafoe-riata.
- 22 Si ono wōnoetō, ba ifobōrō waso-sota ; ba ba zalio abao tōdō, ba fahōna horō. (*F. 15, 18; 26, 21.*)
- 23 Fajajasa andrō, ba ihōndrōgō tooe niha ; ba si lō fajajasa, ba isōndra zoemange. (*Mat. 23, 12. Fet. I. 5, 5.*)
- 24 Si manga oerachania sinagō, ba no si lō omasi nosonia ; irongo wange-lifi, ba lō i'ombacha'ō. (*Moz. III. 5, 1.*)
- 25 Fangata'oefi niha, ba tobali ta-ndraŵa ; ba sanōtōna ehō Jehowa, ba ni'orifi.
- 26 Ato zangaloei bawa zalaŵa, ba mo-
- roi chō Jehowa wangetoe'ō hoekoe niha.
- Solaoe si lō atoelō, ba no ni'ogo-rofi zatoelō tōdō ; ba sogoro zeboea horō zanōrō lala sadōlō.

IV.

FAZA 30.

I. Taroma li Nagoeri. II. Amae-dola.

Taroma li Nagoeri ono Jake [da'e]. Nilaoenia. Imane niha andrō :

I. „No erege dōdōgoe, Lowala-
ngi ; no erege dōdōgoe, ja'oegō Lo-
walangi, ariri ndra'ō.

Noa sa abōlō owōhōwōhō ndra'odo, fa laŵa'ō, niha ndra'odo, ba tōdō niha, ba lō ehōgoe.

2 Ba lō nitōngōnigoe fa'atoeatoea, fa aboto ba dōdōgoe ena'ō Ni'amoni'ō andrō.

4 Ha niha zi no inōi mijāwā ba zo-roego ba sangawoeli mitoee ? Ha niha zi gochōi angi ? Ha niha zi olōwōsi idanō andrō ba lembe ? Ha niha zolata balō danō gefoe ? Ha niha dōinia, ba ha niha dōi nono-nia ? — na no ūrongo. (*Job. 38.*)

5 Gefoe hoehoe Lowalangi, ba no nihaogō ; baloese ia ba zangaloei saŵatō chōnia. (*Sin. 12, 7; 18, 31.*)

6 Bōi nōnō daroma linia, fa bōi i'ot-
oe'ō ndra'oegō ba fa bōi tobali solaoe faja ndra'oegō. (*Moz. V. 4, 2.*)

7 Doeä balō ni'andrōgōe ehōoe, bōi zi lō õ'o'ō ehōgoe ba da'ō, gasagasa wa'amategoe :

8 Fajafaja ba falimosa, ba arōe'ō ehōgoe. Fa'anemana ba fo'ana'a, ba bōi fatōrō ehōgoe, ba toledo, ena'ō oesōndra ndroehoendrohoe mbalazogoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 6-8. Mat. 6, 11.*)

9 Ma dania oe'osilō'ōgō ndra'oegō, na no abōlō aboeso ndra'odo, ma oemane : Ha niha Jehowa ? ba fa bōi managō ndra'o, ba wa'anemana, wango'aja tōi Lowalangigoe.

- 10 Bōi fatooe zawoejoe chō dochō ja'ia, ba bōi i'elifi ndra'oegō, ba ja'oegō zoloe'i.
- 11 Ono niha sangelifi amara ba si lō mamahowoe'ō inara :
- 12 ono niha sangoema'ō sohaoehaoe ira, ba lō'ō sa soemasai zi ta'ocnō ; (F. 20, 9).
- 13 ono niha — ha lō abōlō wajawāsa hōrōra, ha lō abōlō lafajaŵa goeli hōrō ! (F. 21, 4).
- 14 Ono niha so'ifō fōda, ba soboha si'ōli, ba wemanga seboea famaka, ba wangohori ba goeli danō, fabaja si noemana ba niha !
- 15 II. Domboea nono lita, ono alawe : Da ! Da ! Tōloe zi tebai aboeso ; ūfa zi lō mangoema'ō : Noa !
- 16 Banoea tooe ba naha nono ba daloë, si no tedoeħō (si lō ono) ba tanō tooe, si tebai abocso idanō, ba alitō, si lō mangoema'ō : Noa !
- 17 Hōrō zango'aja amania ba si lō ba dōdō wolo'ō li ninania, ba gaga ba ndraso zondrooe dania ba ono mojo zi manga. (F. 22, 20).
- 18 Tōloe ngawalō zi tebai oechamō, ba ūfa zi lō aboto ba dōdōgōe :
- 19 Lala mojo ba daloë mbanoea ba lala goelō ba dete gara misa ba lala nowo ba daloë nasi ba lala ndra matoea ba nono alawe. (F. 6, 16).
- 20 Si manō lala ndra alawe sabao : itema, ba i'osi mbawania ba imane : Lō nifazōchigoe horō.
- 21 Tōloe balō zi doeroe danō, ba ūfa zi tebai itaha :
- 22 Sawoejoc, na tobali salawā, ba niha si lō sōchi, na no fahōna mbalazo. (*Sangomb.* 10, 6).
- 23 Ba si lō moe'omasi'ō, na te'owaloe, ba sawoejoe ono alawe, na itimba dochō ja'ia ira alawe.
- 24 Ūfa zide'ide ba goeli danō, ba noa zoei atoeatoca sibai :
- 25 Sichō andrō, ba tengā banoea sabōlō, ba lahōna zoei mbalazo'fatoea bawa lōchō. (F. 6, 6-8; 10, 5).
- 26 Sigōloe, tengā gōi banoea sabōlō, ba ba dōgi gara labc'e nahara.
- Lareŵe andrō, ba lō salawā, ba 27 mongawawā zoei wofanō, lō fakoe-joe.
 Kiliŵi, ba ūila ūra'oe tangaoe, ba 28 noa zoei ba nomo razo so ia.
 Tōloe zabe'e fofanō ba ūfa zabōlō 29 fanōrō :
 Singo andrō, fondrege zabōlō ba 30 zaliwaliŵa ba danō, si lō ata'oe hadia ia ;
 ba si so bōbō taloe andrō (koedo?), 31 ba nambi si matoea, ba salawā ba hoenō mbanoeania.
 He no owōhō'ō, na si fajaŵa ndra'- 32 oegō, ba he si ū era'era — ba ba-loegō mbawaoe !
 Na lafca zoesoe zaŵi, ba tobali 33 matega, ba na tefera'ō nichoe ba mendrō, ba na tefera'ō (na tesoeko) wōnōe, ba aloea wasosota.

FAZA 31.

I. Famahaō nina razo. II. Fa-noeno ira alawe si sōchi boeaboea.

Taroma li Lemoeeli, razo Masa, 1 famaha'ō ninania ja'ia.

I. Hadia [niŵa'ōgōe chōoe], ja'- 2 oegō onogoe? Hadia, ja'oegō ono moroi ba daloegoe? Hadia, ja'oegō ono nifaboe'oegoe ?

Bōi loeloe ba ndra alawe wa'abō-lōoc, ba bōi loeloe ba zamakiko razo dōrōwamō. (Moz. V. 17, 17. Raz. I. 11, 1).

Tenga amoetata razo, ja'oegō Lemoeeli, tengā ainoeata razo wamadoe toeo ; tengā ū razo zi maboe ita. (F. 20, 1).

Fa bōi maboe ia ba fa bōi olifoe 5 ia gamachoita, wamoejoe'ō hoehoeo zi noemana fefoc.

Ba zi tekiko mibe'e zi maboe niha, 6 ba ba zaboe tōdō mibe'e nagoe.

Ena'ō ibadoc ba ena'ō olifoe ia wa-anoe manania, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdōnia wamakaonia.

Bokai mbawaoe, ba wanolo si lō 8 hede ba ba wamatoenō hoehoeo niha sariri. (Job. 29, 12, 15).

Bokai mbawaoe, atoelō'ō wangoe- 9

- hoeke, ba ohe ba lala hochoeo zi
no gōna famakao ba hoehoeo zi
noemana.
- 10 II. Ira alawe si sōchi boeaboea
— ha niha zanōndra ? — ba arōoe
eboea mbōli, moroi ba manimani.
(F. 12, 4; 18, 22).
- 11 Chōnia manōtōna dōdō ngambatō-
nia, ba lō ambō harenia.
- 12 Ilaoe chōnia zomasi ia, ba sagōtō
ja'ia, ba lō iboesi dōdōnia.
- 13 I'aloei gafasi ba sinasa, ba owōlō'-
ōlō dangania, wohalōwō.
- 14 Amaedola nowo zaniaga ia : ba
zarōoe ihalō mbalazo.
- 15 Na ogōmigōmi ná maoso ia, ba
ibe'e gō zi so jomo ehōra, ifasasi
ndrohoendrohoe ba zawojoe ono
alawe.
- 16 I'aloei mbenoea ba isōndra ; ōlō
dangania wolaoe kaboe nagoe.
- 17 I'amōbō taloe wa'abōlō ba woha-
lōwō, ba i'abe'e'ō mboelōchania.
- 18 I'ilā wa sogoena gōlōnia ; sara
wongi lō mate wandroenia.
- 19 Itoejoe tangania gafasi nigadi, ba
mogadi doeteeroenia.
- 20 Ira'oe danga zi no gōna fama-
kao, ba i'oro'ō dangania ba zi noe-
mana.
- 21 Lō ata'oe ia baomonia deoe si
- bakoe andrō, noa sa'ae baroe loeo
noecha zoroijomonia fefoe.
Ambala ifazōehi chōnia ; moeko ba 22
orona si sōchi noeehania.
Fo'omonia, ba no motoeria ba 23
mbawa gōli, na faloecha ira zalaŵa
ba danō.
Itagoe kameza si sōehi, ba i'ama- 24
wa ; bōbō daloe i'amawa ba za-
niaga. (Hal. zin. 9, 39).
Fa abōlō ba fa'asalawā mbaroenia, 25
ba lō aboe dōdōnia he wisa ma-
hemoloe. (Job. 5, 22. Mat. 6, 34).
Fa'atoeatoea loealoea mbewenia, 26
ba famahaō omasiō ilaoe lelania.
Ifaigifaigi he wisa gamoeata baomo 27
ehōnia, ba tengā ba wa'areoe iā
gōnia.
Ba maoso nononia matoea ba la- 28
fahowehowoe'ō ia, ba isoeno ia
fo'omonia :
„Ato nono alawe si sōchi amoeata, 29
ba ja'oegō, ba no ahori ūtaloe'i
ira.”
- Si lō boto wa'asōchi nga'oe ba 30
faja wa'asōchi mbawa ; ba ira alawe
sangata'oeffi Jehowa, ba nisoeno.**
(F. 11, 22).
- Mibe'e chōnia gōlō dangania, ba 31
ndramoeseno ba mbawa gōli ni-
laoenia.

Soera ZANGOMBACHA.

FAZA 1.

I. Tōdō zangombacha ba zoera
andre: Isofoe hadia zi lō teboelō,
me no a'oi fajafaja manō fefoe ha-
dia ia. II. Tobalibali manō fefoe
hadia ia ba goeli danō. III. He ba
wa'atoeatoea niha andrō, ba lō si
lō teboelō.

1 I. Taroma li zangombacha a-

ndrō, ono Dawido, razo ba Jeroe-
zalema (Sin. 62, 10).
Fajafaja si toemboe ba zi lō boto! 2
iŵa'ō sangombacha andre; fajafaja
si toemboe ba zi lō boto ! Oi fa-
jafaja manō !
Hadia hare niha ba wa'erege dō-
dōnia andrō fefoe, ba ni'eregesinia
tōdōnia ba goeli danō ? (F. 2, 22). 3

- 4 II. Moelalō zi sagōtō niha, ba so zi sagōtō, ba tanō andre, ba si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sin. 104, 5.*)
- 5 Ba toemboe loeo ba aechoe, si foelōi ia, issawa zi toemboe ia dania.
- 6 Tefoejoe nangi miraja, ba iroegi jōe; tefoejoefoejoe manō ia, ba ifoelifoeli ia ba nifasoeinia mege.
- 7 Ba nasi noemalō nidanō fcfoe, ba lō'ō sa falawoe nasi: ba zi noe-malō idanō andrō, ba da'ō manō zoei loealoea dania.
- 8 Fefoe hadia ia, ba serege tōdō; tebai ahori idoenōdoenō niha; lō aboeso hōrō wamaigi, ba lō afōnoe dōgi dalinga ba wamondrongo. (*Amaed. 27, 20.*)
- 9 Hadia zi no aefa, da'ō zoei zi so dania, ba si no nocmalō, ba ifoeli itōrō dania, ba lō hadia ia zi bo-hooe so ba goeli danō. (*F. 3, 15.*)
- 10 Hadia, so hadia ia niwā'ōda: Hiza, sawena so da'ō? No fōna sa'ae so, ba gōtō fōnada.
- 11 Lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō zi so mege, fōnada, ba he si so dania, foerida, ba lō dania itōrō tōdō zi so foerira zoei dania.
- 12 III. Ja'odo, sangombacha andre, ba no razo Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'o, ba Jeroezalema.
- 13 Ba no oebe'e dōdōgoe ba wangaloengloei ba ba wamaigimaigi fefoe hadia ia ba goeli danō, ba wa'-atoeateagoe: famakao, nibe'e Lowalangi ba nono niha, wangeregesi tōdō ba da'ō! (*Raz. I. 4, 29 b. t.*)
- 14 No ahori oe'ilā nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, ba si ndroehoe: oi si lō boto ba folohi angi.
- 15 Sabila, ba tebai addōlō, ba saimbō'a-mbō, ba tebai ni'erai.
- 16 Ba oemane dōdōgoe: Si ndroehoe, no oesōndra wa'atoeateoa, ba itoegoe tedooedooc, italoei fefoe zalaŵa ba Jeroezalema, fōnagoe, no fahōna wa'atoeateoa ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ni'ilā dōdōgoe. (*Raz. I. 3, 12. F. 2, 9.*)
- Ba me oe'aloeloei, ena'ō aboto ba 17 dōdōgoe wa'atoeateoa ba he fa'o-wōhō mowa ba fa'ambō tōdō, ba oesōndra, wa folohi angi da'ō gōi. (*F. 2, 12; 7, 26.*)
- Na no fahōna wa'atoeateoa, ba 18 fahōna gōi wa'aboe dōdō, ba na so zangōhōna fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba no sangōhōna fa'afōehō gōi.

FAZA 2.

I. Fajafaja fefoengawalō wa'omoeso dōdō. II. Ba he lachōmi ba fa'e-boea gana'a. III. Ba he fa'atoeateoa ba goeli danō, saetoe sa atō, na aetoe noso niha. IV. Ba aragoe-ragoe ena'ō dōdōda, na tafatooetoe da'ō.

I. No oemane dōdōgoe: Ba da'oetandraigō wa'omoeso dōdō a-natrō, oe'owocawoea'ō dōdōgoe si sōchi! Ba hiza, no si lō boto da'ō gōi.

No oemane ba wa'iki andrō: O-wōhō'ō! ba ba wa'omoeso dōdō: Hadia nilaoe da'ō?

Oe'aloeloei tōdōgoe wondrorogō botogoe wamadoe agoe, fatoea ifa'-oea wa'atoeateoa tōdōgoe, ba wangolembai fa'owōhōwōhō, irege oe'ila hadia zogoena lalaoe niha, ba gōtōra ba goeli danō.

II. Seboea oelaoe: oelaoe chōgōe nomo, ba oefazōchi chōgōe kaboe nagoē;

oetanō zinanō ba ngai nomo ba oefazōchi kaboe nihaogō, ba oetanō geoe sowoea ba da'ō, hadia ia ngawalō;

oefazōchi mbaŵa nidanō, ba wamo'idanō bōrō geoe ba gatoea, sanōinōi;

ba oehōli zawoejoe, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba so gōi chōgōe zi no toemboe jomo chōgōe. Ba so gōi chōgōe ngawawā zawi ba biribiri, oja moroi ba goehōta zi so ba Jeroezalema fōnagoe.

No oehōna gōi chōgōe wirō ba ana'a, nihalō ba zalaŵa ba niha

- ba danō ; ba oe'asogō chōgōe zanoenō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, awō wa'omoeso dōdō niha ba goeli danō : oehōna ndra alawe. (*Raz. I. 11, 3.*)
- 9 Ba tobali seboea ndra'o, seboea moroi ba dānō bō'ō fefoe, fōnagoe ba Jeroezalema; ba he gōi fa'a-toateaoeagoe, ba lō teboelō ehō-goe.
- 10 Ba fefoe hadia ia gomasiō hōrōgōe, ba oetehe ehōnia, ba hadia ia zomasi dōdōgōe, ba oe'o'ō chōnia, omoeso sa dōdōgōe ba wa'akaogoe andrō fefoe, da'ō haregoe ba wa'e-rege dōdōgōe andrō fefoe.
- 11 Ba me oefangi halōwōgōe andrō fefoe nilaoe dangagoe, ba fa'arege dōdōgōe ; olōgōe andrō, ba wolaoe ja'ia, ba oe'ilā : oi si lō boto ba folohi angi, ba lō hare ba goeli danō.
- 12 III. Ba oe'otahōgō wa'atoeatoea ba fa'owōhō mowa ba fa lō tōdō, ba wamaigi da'ō ; he iwisa sa niha andrō, si so dania, na lō'ō sa'ae razo andre? Si no moelaoe fōna sa'ae ilaoe !
- 13 Ba oe'ilā, wa no tohoede wa'atoeatoea, moroi ba wa lō tōdō, timba haga, si tohoede moroi ba wa'o-gōmigōmi.
- 14 Ba zatoeatoea, ba so hōrō ba mbawania, ba sambō tōdō, ba ba zogōmigōmi lalania. Ba oe'ilā gōi, wa no si fagōlōgōlō manō zi gōna ira.
- 15 Ba oemane dōdōgōe : Gōna gōi ndra'o si gōna zambō tōdō, ba hadia goena wa no satoeatoea sibai ndra'odo ? Ba oe'wa'o tōdōgōe, fajafaja gōi da'ō.
- 16 Faoma sa lō ara itōrō tōdō niha dania, he satoeatoea, ba he sambō tōdō; ba gōtō dania, ba olifoe manō niha ira fefoe, ba mate manō za-toeatoea, awō zambō tōdō. (*Sin. 49, 11.*)
- 17 Ba anoezoe dōdōgōe wa'aoeri, lō'ō sa omasido nilaelaoe ba goeli da-
- nō ; oi sa si lō boto manō ba folohi angi !
- 18 Ba anoezoe dōdōgōe wa'erege dōdōgōe andrō fefoe, fa'akaogoe andrō ba goeli danō, me ba zi so foerigoe oerōi foeri dania. (*A. 21. 26. Sin. 39, 7.*)
- 19 Ba ha niha zangila, na satoeatoea da'ō, ba na sambō tōdō? Ba ja'ia dania zamatōrō si no erege dōdōgōe, si no oefakao ndra'o, ba zi no atoeatoea ndra'o ba goeli danō — ba da'ō gōi, ba no si lō boto !
- 20 IV. Ba oe'erogō, ena'ō aragoera-goe manō dōdōgōe, ba wa'erege dōdō andrō fefoe, nifakaogoe ja'o, ba goeli danō.
- 21 Na so zi so fa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba si fadoehoe dōdōda ba wangainia halōwōnōia, ba irōi foeri dania ochōta niha si lō erege tōdō chōnia : si lō boto gōi da'ō ba makao seboea.
- 22 Hadia atō nisōndra niha, ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō fefoe ba ba wangaloengaloei dōdōnia, nifakanonia ja'ia ba goeli danō? (*F. I. 3.*)
- 23 Ero ma'ōehō sa so wa'afōchō ehō-nōia, ba fa'aboe dōdō halōhalōwōnōia ; ba he ba zi bongi, ba lō falooeha wolombase dōdōnia. Si lō boto gōi da'ō ! (*Job. 14, 1.*)
- 24 Awai zi sōchi ba niha : femanga-manga ba famadoemadoe hadia ia ba na i'omoesiō'ō dōdōnia ba wamakaonia andrō : ba he da'ō gōi, ba ba danga Lowalangi moroi — no oe'ilā. (*F. 3, 12. 22; 5, 17; 9, 7.*)
- 25 Ha niha sa zi manga ba ha niha zaboesō, na lō ja'ia?
- 26 Ba zomasi ia sa, ba ibe'e wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fa'omoeso dōdō ; ba ba zi so horō, ba da'ō ibe'e halōwōnōia : fangozaragō ba fangōhōna, ba wame'e ja'ia ba zomasi Lowalangi. Ba si lō boto da'ō gōi ba folohi angi. (*Job. 27, 16 b. t. Amaed. 28, 8; 13, 22.*)

FAZA 3.

- I. Fefoe hadia ia ba goeli danō, ba oi mo'inōtō. II. Oi ba ginōtō ilaoe nilaoenia Lowalangi gōi; ba hana na omoeso dōdō niha wemanga nibe'e Lowalangi. III. Niha si lō Lowalangi, ba no timba zaliwāliwā ba danō.
- 1 I. Fefoe hadia ia, ba so ginōtō, ba hadia ia fefoe nilaoe ba goeli danō, ba oi ba ginōtōnia. (F. 8, 6).
 2 So mbaŵa wa'atoembœe ba so mbaŵa wa'amate.
 Fananō ba fondrōni nitanō andrō.
 3 Famoenoe niha ba fangorifi.
 Fanoedoegō ba fangotomosi.
 4 Fege'ege ba fa'iki.
 Fa'aboe dōdō ba folaja.
 5 Fanibo kara ba fangozaragog kara.
 Fa'omasi ba fa lō fa'omasi.
 6 Fangaloei ba fa'aechoe.
 Fangirō ba fanibo.
 7 Fanika ba fanagoe.
 Fa lō hedehede ba feliede.
 8 Fangomasi'ō ba fatioesa.
 Fasoewōta ba fa'atoelō.
 9 II. Hadia hare zolaoe hadia ia ba ni'eregesinia tōdōnia?
 10 No oe'ilā halōwō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi ba nono niha, ba wangergesi tōdōra. (F. 1, 3).
 11 Fefoe hadia ia, ba no ihaogō woloae, oi ba ginōtōnia, ba he si lō aetoe andrō, ba noa gōi ibē'e ba dōdōra; ha fa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha — i'otarai wamobōrō, iroegi ba gamozoea — nilaoe Lowalangi andrō. (F. 8, 17).
 12 Ba no aboto ba dōdōgœe, wa lō hadia ia zi sōchi ba chōra, moroi na la'omoeso'iō dōdōra ba na lahaogō-haogō gōra, ba gōtōra ba goeli danō. (F. 2, 24).
 13 Ba he na mangamanga niha ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'aboesoi'ō ia si sōchi ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō fefoe, ba no boeala Lowalangi chōnia.
- Ba oi na bawānia.
- No aboto ba dōdōgœe, wa si lō te-boelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, fefoe hadia ia nilaoe Lowalangi; tebai tanōnō ba tebai tawoewoe: No imanō wolaoe Lowalangi, ena'ō la'ata'-oefi ia niha.
- Hadia zi so, ba no ara, ba si so dania, ba no fōna sa'ae so; ifoeli sa i'aloei Lowalangi zi no noemalō.
- III. Ba so na ni'ilagoe, ba goeli danō: famoejoe'ō hoekoe ba naha wangoehoekoe ba famalangōgō niha ba naha wangatoelō.
- Ba oemane dōdōgœe: he satoelō tōdō ba he seboea horō, ba faoma ihoekoe Lowalangi; fefoe hadia ia nitōrō ba hadia ia nilaoe, ba noa sa ifachoi ginōtō. (F. 12, 14),
 Ba oemane na dōdōgœe: Bōrō nono niha, ena'ō itandraigō ira Lowalangi, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no timba zaliwāliwā ba danō ira. Me no faoma zi gōna ira niha zaliwāliwā ba danō — ha sara lalara: no faoma wa'amatera, ha samboea nosora; lō si tohoede niha moroi ba zaliwāliwā ba danō, oi sa si lō boto. (Sin. 49, 13, 21).
- Ha sara loealoea lalara, gawoega-woe mbōrōta hadia ia fefoe, ba si tobali gawoegawoe zoei dania. Moz. I. 3, 19. Sin. 146, 4).
- Ha zangila, na mijawa isaŵa be-choe niha, ba na barō danō tooe isaŵa bechoe zaliwāliwā ba danō? (F. 12, 7).
- Ba aboto sa'ae ba dōdōgœe, wa lō si sōchi, moroi na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnia niha ba nilaoelaoenia andrō, me no da'ō dána chōnia; ha niha sa zangila mama'ele'ō chōnia, he wisa dania, na lō ja'ia sa'ae?

FAZA 4.

- I. Famalangōgō andrō ba fa'afō-chō dōdō ba fa'omasi gana'a, ba tobali fangaboe dōdō ba niha. II. Ba na hoelō zi fatalifoesi'ō niha, ba tobali howoehowoe. III. No faehoe ira zatoeatoea zambō tōdō.
- I. Ba oe'ilā gōi wamalangōgō 1

andrō fefoe, ba goeli danō: mo-wōi daŵa hōrō nifakao andrō, ba lō sondrara tōdōra, lafakao ira sa-malangōgō ja'ira, ba lō sondrara tōdōra.

- 2 Ba oefahowoe'ō zi no mate, si no mate fōna sa'ae, moroi ba zaoeri, si no na ma'ōchō,
- 3 ba ja ahowoe na moroi andrō zi lō si toemboe na, si lō mangila folaoe si lō sōchi andrō, ba goeli danō.
- 4 Ba oe'ila wa'erege dōdō andrō fefoe, awō wa'oneche ba wolaoe hadia ia, fefoe, wa no fa'afōchō dōdōra chō nawōra. Si lō boto gōi da'ō ba folohi angi.
- 5 Sambō tōdō, ba ifatahō dangania, ba i'aga'aga nōsiuia. (*Amaed.* 6, 10; 24, 33).
- 6 Sōchi zi sagochō fa'ahono dōdō, moroi ba zi sandremo fa'erege dōdō ba folohi angi.
- 7 II. Ba so na ni'ilagoe si lō boto, ba goeli danō:
- 8 so zi ha samōsamōsa, si lō awō, lōō gōi ononia ba lō talifoesō, ba ifakao zoei ia, si lō aetoe, ba lō aboese hōrōnia ana'a. Ba ha chō atō mogoena, na oefakao ndra'o, ba na alimagō chōgōe oehaogō gōgoe? Si lō boto goi da'ō ba zaja-zaja gōlō! (*Sin.* 39, 7).
- 9 Si sōchinia na daroea ira, moroi na ha samōsa, bōrō me so dania mbōli gōlōra si sōchi, ba wa'erege dōdōra andrō.
- 10 Na alaoe zi samōsa, ba i'ila ifazawā nawōnia si samōsa; ba alai zi ha samōsamōsa, na alaoe ia, ba lō awōnia, ba wamazaŵa ja'ia.
- 11 Ba si manō gōi na faedo zi daroea ba wemōrō, ba lō oafoe ira; ba heza ihalō wa lō oafoe si ha samōsa?
- 12 Ba na so zamalangōgō si ha samōsa ba la'ila lalaŵa ia si daroea; ba sinali si tōloe winali, ba ha wāraō aetoe?
- 13 III. Ono matoea si noemana ba si no atoeatoea, ba no tohoede mo-

roi chō razo si no satoea ba sambō tōdō, si tebai mamondrongo sa'ae, na so zanenaŵa ja'ia.
Me no ba goeroenga i'otarai [ono 14 matoea andrō], ba wc'amōi salaŵa, he ū'a'e no ba mbanoea razo a-ndrō toemboe ia mege si noemana. No oe'ila zaoeri andrō fefoe, so-waŵaō ba goeli danō, awō nono matoea andrō, si samōsa andrō, si mōi fangali zi samōsa no mege. Ba si lō moetaha moe'erai niha sato 16 andrō, fefoe zi mōi ia salaŵa. Ba lōō zoei dania la'omoesoi'ō tōdō ia nga'ōtō mitooe. Me no si lō boto gōi da'ō ba folohi angi. Faigifaigi gaheoe, na mōi'ō ba no- 17 mo Lowalangi. Na mōi ita mamondrongo, ba no si sōchi, moroi na la'ohē zoemange nitaba niha sambō tōdō; noa sa si lō mangila watahōgō ira, ba tobali lalaoe zi lō sōchi. (*Sam. I.* 15, 22. *Amaed.* 15, 8).

FAZA 5.

I. Bōi tafahoelō wehede. II. Faja gana'a. III. Ta'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, na ta'ogoena'ō ni-be'enia chōda.

- I. Bōi aliolio mbeweoe, ba bōi ida'ida'i tōdōoe wangoema'ō hadia ia fōna Lowalangi; noa sa ba zo-roego so Lowalangi ba ja'oegō, ba ba goeli danō so'ō: andrō bōi oja'ō limō. (*Amaed.* 10, 19. *Mat.* 6, 7).
- Ba zi fahōna fa'aboe dōdō, ba so wangifi, ba ba zi fabōna li, ba so wehede zambō tōdō.
- Na ūfaboe'oc hadia ia chō Lowa-langi, ba bōi arōrō'ō wanōrō, lōō sa omasi ia zambō tōdō; hadia ni-faboe'oemō, ba ūfaloea gōi. (*Moz.* VI, 30, 3. *Moz. V*, 23, 21). Sōchi na lō ūfaboe'oe, moroi na ūfaboe'oe, ba lō ūtōrō.
- Bōi tehe ba mbeweoe ifo'ōmō mbo-tooe, ba bōi ūmane chō zinenge Lowalangi: no noemalō mbewegoe! Hana wa [edōna'ō] mofōnoe Lo-

- walangi, ba deatea mbeweoe ba ifoefoe nilaoe dangaoe? (*Mal. 2, 7.*)
- 6 Na fahōna wangifi ba bewe, ba fahōna gōi wajafaja. Andrō wa ō'ata'oefi Lowalangi.
- 7 II. Na ō'ila ba danō, lafakao zi noemana, ba lafoejoe'ō hoekoe ba labila'ō lala, ba bōi ahōlihōli dō-dōoe ba da'ō; ifaigifaigi sa nawōnia salaŵa, ba Fondrege zalaŵa zamaigmāigi ja'ira [fefoe].
- 8 Ba moharc danō ba da'ō fefoc, na so razo somasi fangahalō.
- 9 Somasi ana'a, ba tebai aboeso ana'a, ba somasi na eboea gana'a-nia, ba lō isōndra zi ndroehoe hare ba da'ō. Si lō boto gōi da'ō. (*Job. 20, 20.*)
- 10 Na tedooe mbalazo, ba tedooe gōi zi manga ja'ia, ba hadia hare zo-chō, bacro wamaigi?
- 11 Ba zohalōhalōwō, ba fangokafoe dōdō wemōrō, he na oja gōnia, ba he na lō oja'oja; ba seboea ana'a, ba lō faloecha mōrō, ba wa'afahōna chōnia.
- 12 So wamakao safōchō, ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō: Ana'a seboca ni'irō'-irō'ō zochō, famoenoenia.
- 13 Na taja gana'a andrō, na itōrō zochō hadia ia, ba na so nononia, ba lō tosai hadia ia ba danga da'ō.
- 14 Si mane mege, me i'otarai daloe ninania, si manō wofanōnia dania, lō baloebaloe, si mane me awena so ia; ba lō hadia ia i'ohē, bōli gōlōnia ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō, noro dangania ena'ō. (*Job. 1, 21. Tim. 1, 6, 7.*)
- 15 Famakao seboea gōi da'ō: no fāgōlōgōlō sibai ira wa'asonia wofanōnia, ba hadia harenia, na i'eregesi dōdōnia ba nangi?
- 16 Ba sagōtō ja'ia, ba ba zogōmigōmi so ia, ba so wa'aboe dōdō; ba fahōna wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōnia ba fa'afōchō ba fa'abao dōdō.
- 17 III. Si ndroehoe, ni'ilagoe si sōchi ba somasi ita, ba ja'ia na mangamanga nihá ba na ibadoe-
- bادو-هادیا ia, na i'aboesoi'ō ia si sōchi, ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō fefoe, ba nifakaonia ja'ia ba goeli danō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia; me no da'ō dána chōnia. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12.*)
- 18 Ba he na so niha, nibe'e Lowalangi ana'a ba ochōta hadia ia, ba na no itolo ia ba wemanga si so andrō ba ba waneina oerachania, ba ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdōnia halō-halōwōnia: ba boeala Lowalangi da'ō.
- Lō'ō sa bōrō itōrō tōdō niha si 19 manō, wa lō anaoe nosonia; na itehe chōnia Lowalangi wa'omoeso dōdōnia andrō.
- FAZA 6.
- Fa'eboea gana'a ba fa'eboea dōi, ba no tengə si lō tēboelō.
- So wamakao ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō, si no tohare sibai ba hoeloe niha:
- Na so nibe'e Lowalangi ana'a ba girōgirō ba fa'eboea dōi, na tobali lō ambō chōnia hadia ia zomasi ia, ba na lō itehe chōnia Lowalangi iā; na niha bō'ō zi manga, ba si lō boto da'ō ba famakao safōchō. Na so zi otoe ono, ba na ha me oega fache ia ba goeli danō, na anaue nosonia, ba na lō iā zi sōchi andrō, ba na lō'ō gōi lako'o ia [na no mate ia], ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe: tabina sacchoe, ba no sohahaoe tōdō moroi chōnia.
- Noa sa ba wa lō boto so da'ō, ba ba zogōmigōmi lalania, ba si tobalo fa'ogōmigōmi dōnia; ba lō'ō gōi ni'ilanía haga zi moloeo, lō saboto ba dōdōnia: ba ohahaoe dōdōnia, moroi ba da'ō no mege. Ba he mendroea wa hōnō fache wa'anaoe nosonia, ba na lō nī'anía si sōchi, ba hadia, tengə ha samboea nahiara fefoe dania?
- Fefoe hadia ia halōwōnia, ba bōrō dōlōtōlōnia; ba lō'ō manō zoei dōhō wangisōnia andrō.

- 8 Hadia sa zi tohoeede zatoeatoea, moroi ba zambō tōdō? Ba hadia zi tohoeede zi noemana, sangila manōrō lala si sōchi, ba zauhe niha saoeri?
- 9 Sōchi na ha famaigi hōrō, moroi na si lō ahonohomo wangisō andrō. Si lō boto gōi da'ō ba folohi angi.
- 10 Hadia zanōrō niha, ba no ara, me lafotōi ia, ba no moehonogōi, he wisa niha dania, ba tebai fasoso ia ba zabōlō moroi chōnia. (*Job. 4, 17, 9, 2*).
- 11 He na oja linia, fonōnō wa lō bōto, ba hadia hare niha? (*F. 1, 3*).
- 12 Ha niha sa zangila, hadia zogoenā ba niha, ba we'asonia ba goeli danō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia andrō si lō boto, silalō hoelō loemōloemō? Ha niha sa zangombacha ba niha, he wisa dania ba goeli danō, na lō ja'ia sa'ae? (*Job. 7, 7; 14, 1. Sin. 144, 4. F. 8, 7*).

FAZA 7.

- I. Ni'onangegō fefoe hadia ia.
 II. Ena'ō na ihonogō dōdōnia niha ba nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia. III.
 Bōi si tengā moroi ba dōdō wolo'o oroisā, ba bōi molaoe si lō sōchi.
 IV. Wa'afōchō wangaloei fa'atoeatōea si ndroehoe.

- 1 I. Sōchi dōi si sōchi, moroi ba wanicha [famajoini] si sōchi, ba sōchi mbaŵa wa'amate, moroi ba mbaŵa wa'atoemboe. (*Amaed. 22, 1*).
 2 Sōchi we'amōi ba nomo, ba ni'e'esi si mate, moroi ba we'amōi ba nomo ba nibadoebadoe toeo; amozoea niha fefoe sa da'ō no mege, ba mōi ba dōdō zi so noso na.
 3 Sōchi wa'aboe dōdō, moroi ba wa'iki; ohahaoe sa dōdō, na mange-raoe inbawa. (*Kor. II. 7, 10*).
 4 Ba nomo ba ni'e'esi si mate so dōdō zatoeatoea, ba tōdō zambō era'era, ba ba nomo ba zomoeso dōdō niha so.
 5 Sōchi wamondrongo fanegoe zatoe-

toea, moroi ba wamondrongo wanōenō zambō tōdō. (*Amaed. 15, 31*). Me no hoelō wa'ofetoeffetoe manawa, na labē'e eoe galitō wa'iki zambō tōdō: no fajafaja gōi da'ō.

Si taja sa gera'era zatoeatoea, na lafalangōgō ia, ba na labē'e ōnia gana'a, ba tefoejoe dōdōnia. (*Moz. II. 23, 8*).

II. Sōchi loealoea hadia ia, moroi ba mbōrōtania. Sōchi zebolo tōdō, moroi ba zi fajawā.

Bōi aliolio abao dōdōoe, me no barō doto zambō era'era so wa'abao dōdō. (*Jak. 1, 19, 20*).

Bōi ōmane: Hadia mbōrō, wa no sōchi gōtō fōna, moroi ba gōtō da'e? Tēnga sa fanofoe zatoeatoea da'ō.

No timba gōndrōita zatoeia wa'atoeatoea, ba no sogoena sibai ba zangila haga zi moloeo.

Ba'aba'a zino sa'ae wa'atoeatoea ba ba'aba'a zino [gōi] gana'a, ba hare ba wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba i'orifi zi so ja'ia fa'atoeatoea andrō. (*Jes. 6, 40*).

Faigifaigi nilaoelaoe Lowalangi; ha niha sa zangila mangadōlō uikōi'ōnia?

Na baŵa si sōchi, ba omoesoi'ō dōdōoe; ba na baŵa si lō sōchi, ba ōmane dōdōoe: nibe'e Lowalangi gōi da'ō, si mane si sōchi andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae irongo hadia ia, bacro ū, nihá, dania.

III. No ahori oe'ilā ba gōtōgoe andre: Sosō zatoelō tōdō, si tekiko ba wa'atoelō dōdōra andrō, ba sosō zeboea horō, sanaoe noso, ba walōschira.

Bōi tōra wa'atoelōmō, ba bōi atoeatōea sibai ndra'oegō ūwa'ō: hana wa ūfakiko'ō? (*Rom. 12, 3*).

Bōi abōlōgō wanao horō ba bōi sambō era'era ndra'oegō! Hana wa omasi'ō mate, na lō'ō na inōtō chōoe?

Sōchi na ū'aro'ō chōoe zi sambalō ba na lō'ō gōi ibōhōli tangaoe zi

- sambalō; sangata'oefi Lowalangi
sa, ba lō gōna ia da'ō fefoe.
- 19 Fa'atoeatoea andrō, ba i'abe'e'ō
zatoeatoea, moroi ba zi dafoeloe
sabōlō, si so jomo ba mbanoea.
- 20 Lō'ō sa niha satoelō ba goeli danō
solaoe si sōchi lō olalōwā. (*Raz. I.*
8, 40. Rom. 3, 10.)
- 21 Bōi gōi tōngōni deatea mbewe a-
ndrō fefoe, nilaoelaoe, fa bōi ūro-
ngo i'elifi'ō sawoejoemō.
- 22 Me no asese ū'elifi gōi niha bō'ō,
si lō olifoe'ō.
- 23 IV. Da'ō fefoe, ba no oeta-
ndraigō, ba wa'atoeatoea andrō; no
oemanē dōdōgōe: „Omasido na
atoeatoea ndra'odo,” ba lō'ō sa
ihatō'ō ia chōgōe.
- 24 No arōe zi so andrō, ba no aba-
cha sibai; ha niha zogamō? (*Rom.*
10, 6 b. t.; 11, 33.)
- 25 Ba no oe'otahōgō, no oebe'e dō-
dōgōe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgōe ba
ena'ō oesōndra; ba wangaloei fa'-
atoeatoea ba fame'e ba lala, ba
ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa no
fa'ambō tōdō wanao horō, awō wa
fa'owōhō sa'ae wa'owōhō mowa
andrō. (*F. I., 17.*)
- 26 Ba no safeto moroi ba wa'amate
ndra alawe oesōndra; no timba
goe'ō ia, ba tōdōnia, ba no timba
dandrawā, ba tangania, ba fesoe.
Somasi Lowalangi, ba lō alaoe
chōnia, ba si so horō, ba te'ala
ibe'e.
- 27 Hiza, da'ō nisōndragoe, iwa'ō sa-
ngombacha, no oe'ozaragō, ena'ō
oesōndra wozoe.
- 28 Da'ō ni'aloaloeigoe, ba lō nisō-
ndragoe: Ira matoea, ba samōsa
ba zi hōnō ocsōndra, ba ira alawe,
ba samōsa lō'ō ba da'ō fefoe.
- 29 Hiza, ha da'ō nisōndragoe: no
adōlō dōdō niha, wombōi Lowala-
ngi ja'ia, ba ja'ira, ba no oja la'-
aloei gōikōi.

FAZA 8.

I. Si ndroehoe fa'atoeatoea, ba
ja'ia wamondrongo li zalaŵa ba fa-
ngata'oefi Lowalangi. II. Bōi aboe
dōdōda ba zi no amaedola dahōdahō
ba wamatōrō Lowalangi ūsi goeli
danō.

I. Ha niha zi no si mane sa-
toeatoea? ba ha niha zi no aboto
ba dōdō eloeha hadia ia? — Fa'-
atoeatoea nihá andrō, ba hoemaga
mbawa niha ibe'e, ba tobali wa-
lōsōchi mbawa.

Da'ō niwa'ōgōe: tōngōni goroisa
razo, bōrō wahōloesa andrō ba
Lowalangi. (*Amaed. 24, 21. Rom.*
13, 1 b. t.)

Bōi aōsō erogō ia (razo); bōi ba-
baja hoehoe si lō sōchi.

Fefoe hadia ia sa zomasi ia, ba
ilaoe, me no sabōlō li razo ba ha
niha zi tola manofoe chōnia: Ha-
dia nilaoemō?

Sanōngōni oroisania, ba lō faloecha
zi lō sōchi, ba inōtō ba hoekoe
isōndra tōdō zatoeatoea.

Fefoe hadia ia sa nilaoe, ba so gi-
nōtō ba so hoekoe, me no noro
niha zi lō sōchi andrō chōnia.

Lō'ō sa i'ila hadia zi so dania; ba
he wisa lala dania, ba ha niha za-
mokai chōnia? (*F. 7, 1.*)

Lō niha sabōlō moroi ba nangi,
fa i'ila ena'ō iba'a nangi, ba lō
sabōlō moroi ba inbaŵa wa'amate,
ba lō fangefa ba wanoewō; ba
fanao horō andrō, ba lō i'orifi
zama'oea. (*Job. 14, 5. Sin. 39, 6.*)

Da'ō fefoe ni'ilagoe, bōrō me no
oetōngōtōngōni fefoe nilaoelaoc ba
goeli danō, gōtō wa ibali'ō ia sama-
tōrō awōnia niha, ba wangalani
ja'ia.

Ba noa gōi oe'ila zeboea horō, ni-
ko'o, sogamō folombase, ba tengā
ba nahā ni'amoni'ō monahia zo-
laoe satoelō mege, ba olifoe mba-
noeara irá. Fajafajá gōi da'ō.

Me mogasa wamatōrō hoekoe ba
nilaoe zi lō sōchi andrō, andrō wa

- itoegoe abe'e dōdō nono niha, ba sibai ba no oe'aloeloei fefoe : wa
wolaoe si lō sōchi,
- 12 me meotoe ilaoe zi lō sōchi si so sibai ba no oe'aloeloei fefoe : wa
horō, ba anaoe nosonia ba da'ō, he sibai ba no oe'aloeloei fefoe : wa
wa'ae no aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa Lowalangi so zatoelō
sohahaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi, samondrongo linia. (*Sin.*
37, 18. Amaed. 1, 33. Jes. 3, 10.)
- 13 Ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō sibai ba no oe'aloeloei fefoe : wa
anaoe nosonia, me no tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō
sibai ba no oe'aloeloei fefoe : wa
sahahaoe, ba he seboea horō, he si sōchi,
sahaoehaoe, ba he si ra'ira'iō, he same'e soemange, ba he si lō mame'e soemange ; si mane ba zi sōchi
gōi ba zi so horō, ba si mane ba zi mōi ba hōloe gōi ba zata'oe hōloe.
Famakao da'ō, ba ngawalō hadia ia fefoe ba goeli danō, wa no ha
sara manō zi gōna ira fefoe, ba tobali fahōna manō ba dōdō nono
niha zi lō sōchi, ba fa'owōhō mowa ba dōdōra, sagōtō ja'ira ; ba aefa
da'ō, ba mōi ba mbanoea tooe.
- 14 II. So zi hoelō waja, ba goeli danō, ja'ia wa so zatoelō tōdō si faloecha loealoea wolaoe zeboea hōrō, awō wa so zeboea horō si faloecha loealoea wolaoe zatoelō tōdō. Ba no oemané : Faja gōi da'ō !
(*Sin. 37, 11-14.*)
- 15 Ba no oesoeno wa'omoeso dōdō ; me no fondrege zi sōchi ba niha ba goeli danō, na mangamanga ia ba na ibadoebadoe hadia ia, na i'omoeso'iō dōdōnia ; ba ja lō aefa'aefa chōnia da'ō ba wa'erege dōdōnia andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia, nibē'e Lowalangi chōnia ba goeli danō. (*F. 2, 24; 3, 12. 15; 5, 18.*)
- 16 Ba me oebe'e dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe wa'atoeateoa andrō, ba ba wamaigimaigi nilaoelaoe ba goeli danō, — me lō faloecha alaoe hōrō niha, he ba zi bongi ba he ba zi ma'ōchō —
- 17 ba no oe'ilā, wa tebai aboto ba dōdō niha wolaoe Lowalangi fefoe, folaoelaoenia andrō ba goeli danō, me i'ereregesi dōdōnia niha, ba wangalei, ba me lō'ō zoei isōndra, ba he na iwa'ōtōdōnia satoeateo, no aboto ba dōdōnia, ba lō'ō zoei isōndra.
- FAZA 9.
- I. Itari lō oroma ba niha wa'atoelō Lowalangi. II. Ogoena'ō nibē'e Lowalangi chōoe, hana na omoeso dōdō, he wa'aa tebai ötimba zi gōna ndra'oegō. III. No arōoe tohoe de wa'atoeateoa, moroi ba wa'ambō tōdō.
- I. Da'ō fefoe sa, ba no oetōngōni sibai ba no oe'aloeloei fefoe : wa
sibai ba no oe'aloeloei fefoe : wa
Lowalangi so zatoelō tōdō ba satoeateoa, fabaja nilaoelaoera andrō ; he fa'omasí, ba he fatioesa, ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zangata'oefi Lowalangi, samondrongo linia. (*Sin.*
37, 18. Amaed. 1, 33. Jes. 3, 10.)
- 2 Ba tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō sibai ba no oe'aloeloei fefoe : wa
anaoe nosonia, me no tengahohaoe tōdō dania zanao horō, no timba loemō, wa lō
sibai ba no oe'aloeloei fefoe : wa
sahahaoe, ba he seboea horō, he si sōchi,
sahaoehaoe, ba he si ra'ira'iō, he same'e soemange, ba he si lō mame'e soemange ; si mane ba zi sōchi
gōi ba zi so horō, ba si mane ba zi mōi ba hōloe gōi ba zata'oe hōloe.
Famakao da'ō, ba ngawalō hadia ia fefoe ba goeli danō, wa no ha
sara manō zi gōna ira fefoe, ba tobali fahōna manō ba dōdō nono
niha zi lō sōchi, ba fa'owōhō mowa ba dōdōra, sagōtō ja'ira ; ba aefa
da'ō, ba mōi ba mbanoea tooe.
- 3 Na awō zaoeri fefoe na nihā, ba lō saetoe wanōtōna ; sōchi sa nasoe saoeri, moroi ba zingo si no mate. Saoeri sa, ba no la'ilā, wa si mate
ira dania, ba si no mate, ba lō hadia ia la'ilā, ba lō'ō sa'ae bōli gōlōra, lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'ō ira.
- 4 He fa'omasira ba he fatioesara ba fōnoera, ba no ara sa'ae noemalō, ba lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia zo'oeracha ira, ba goeli danō.
- 5 II. Ba laboe sa'ae, omoesoi'ō dōdōoe wemanga gōoe, awō wamadoe agoe chōoe ; no ara sa'ae, me itehe wolaoemō andrō Lowalangi.
- 6 Bōi teboelō wa'afoesi noechaoe ba bōi manō ambō wanicha ba mboemō.
- 7 Omoesoi'ō dōdōoe ba wa'aoerimō, awō wo'omooe somasi'ō, gōtō wa'anaoe nosooe andrō, si lō boto, nibē'e Lowalangi chōoe, ba goeli danō, si sagōtō ja'oegō, si no fajafaja ; me no da'ō dána chōoe, ba wa'aoeri andrō, ba ba wa'erege dōdōoe andrō, nifakaomō ja'oegō, ba goeli danō.
- 8 Fefoe hadia ia ni'ilamō ñlaoe ta-
- 9
- 10

- ngaoe, ba wa'abōlōinō andrō, ba
ōlaoe; ba mbanoea tooe andrō sa,
ba zi mōi'ō dania, ba lō halōwō
ba lō fa'oneche ba lō fa'aboto ba
dcdō ba lō fa'atoeatoea.
- 11 Ba so zoei ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō: no tengā ba zalio ahe wagohisa, ba tengā ba zabōlō wanoewō, ba tengā gōi ba zatoeatoea gōi, ba tengā ba zoneche wa'eboea gana'a, ba tengā ba zaboto ba dōdō wa'-
eboea dōdō: no ha samboea ginōtō
ba no ha sara zi gōna ira fefoe.
(Jer. 9, 23).
- 12 Lō'ō na'i i'ila ginōtō chōnia niha: si mane i'a nifa'oe'oe ba ndrialia famoenoē ba si mane fofo, nifa'-ala ba dandraŵa, — si manō gōi wama'ala niha, na baŵa wamoenoē, na ihawoci ira, si lō moedōnā-dōnā.
- 13 III, Ba da'ō na gōi ni'ilagoe fa'atoeatoea ba goeli danō, ba se-boea da'ō wamaigigoe:
- 14 banoea side'ide, si lō atotō niha, ba isoewō ira razo seboea, ifa'oe'oe mbanoea ba ifalaoe'ō mba'aba'a se-boea ba gero gōli.
- 15 Ba no so jomo ba mbanoea andrō niha si noemana, samōsa, satoc-atoea, da'ō zangorifi banoea andrō ena'ō, ba wa'oneehenia; ba samōsa lō si lō olifoe niha si noemana andrō.
- 16 Ba oemane dōdōgoe: Si sōchi moroi ba wa'abōlō wa'atoeatoea, ba fa'atoeatoca zi noemana andrō, ba no lō ba dōdō niha [bō'ō], ba līnia, ba lō lafondrondrongo. (Amaed. 21, 22).
- 17 Taroma li zatoeatoea, na ba wa'-ahonohono tafondrondrongo, ba no si sōchi moroi ba we'ao zalaŵa zowōhō mowa.
- 18 Fa'atoeatoea, ba no si sōchi moroi ba wangōna, ba oja ifakoejoe si sōchi niha si so horō, he ha sa-mōsa ia.
- FAZA 10.
- I. Fa'atoeatoea ba fa'ambō tōdō.
II. Loealoea wa'atoeatoea ba loea-loea wa'ambō tōdō. III. Razo si sōchi ba razo si lō sōchi.
- I. Na so deteho, ba abōoe ba owojoe wanieha chō zamazōehi da-loedaloe labe'e; si manō gōi, wa no eboea wa'owōhō mowa, si ha ma'ifoe, moroi ba wa'atoeatoea ba moroi ba wa'eboea dōi.
Tōdō zatoeatoea, ba no ba gambō-lōnia so, ba tōdō zambō tōdō, ba no ba gabera.
Ba he ba lala, na itōrō sowōhō mowa, ba no sambō tōdō ia, ba idozigō niha wangombacha, wa no sowōhō mowa ia.
Na tesao ehōoe wōnōe zalaŵa, ba bōi boelč'ōgō ba nahaoe, isōsō sa horō seboea fa'ebolo dōdō.
So wamakao ni'ilagoe ba goeli danō, hoelō zi fasala, chō zalaŵa mbōrō :
Te'alaŵa'ō jaŵa wa'owōhō mowa, alaŵa sibai, ba tooe doemaodao ze-boea ana'a.
- II. Sogaoe lōsoclōsoe. ba ma ja'ia zaechoe baeha, ba sanoedoegō ōli gara, ba ma idooe ia oelō. (Sin. 7, 16).
- Samo'ai kara, ba ma mesocho ia chōnia, ba sanila eoe, ba ma tetaroe ba dangania.
Na no afoeroe zi'ōli, na lō nidalinia 10 bawa, ba erege dōdōnia; ba hare ba wangehao, ba no fa'atoeatoea.
Na fadooe goclō lō moetaka, ba lō 11 hare zanaka. (Sin. 58, 5, 6).
Taroma li zatoeatoea, ba no oma-siō, ba bewe zambō tōdō zamakiko ja'ia. (Loek. 4, 22),
Na ibōrōgō wehede sa, ba no fa'-ambō tōdō, ba fozoe wehedenia, ba fa'owōhō mowa si lō sōchi.
Ba oja mbewe zowōhō mowa, ba lō'ō sa i'ila niha, he wisa dania;

- ba he wisa foerinia dania, ba ha niha zamokai ehōnia ?
- 15 Fangerege dōdōnia wamakao zambō tōdō andrō, si tebai na'i mōi mijomo ba mbanoea.
- 16 III. Alai ndra'oegō, ja'oegō tanō, ba zi no mōi razo ndraono, ba ba zamorege femangamanga ba famadoemaeoe hadia ia zalaŵa, na mahemoloc mbanoea ! (*Jes. 3, 4; 5, 11.*)
- 17 Ba ja ahowoe ndra'oegō, ja'oegō tanō ba zi no mōi razo zatoelō tōdō, ba ba nifaigi zalaŵa inōtō wemanga, ba wangabe'e ja'ira, ba tengā ba wemaboemaboe.
- 18 Fa'areoe mbōrō wa'adoedoe mboe-loe nomo, ba fa'atebai danga mbōrō wa'abōla zagō.
- 19 Ba wangomoesoi'ō tōdō talaoe mangamanga, ba owoeawoea dōdō ibe'e agoe andrō, ba na so gana'a, ba oi so manō hadia ia fefoe. (*Sangoehoek. 9, 13. Sin. 104, 15.*)
- 20 He ha ba dōdōoe, ba bōi eliff razo, ba ba wōrōmamō, ba bōi elifi zeboea ana'a; ma dania la'oloi'ō limō fofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba ma la'ombacha'ō niŵa'ōoe so'afi.
- (*Moz. II. 22, 28.*)
- FAZA 11.
- I. Ba zi sōchi tabe'e gōlōda. II. Ta'omoesoi'ō dōdōda fatoea ono matoea ita, ba bōi fahole.
- 1 I. Fa'ohē'ō misi jefo imbalazooe, ba na no ara, ba mangawoeli ehōoe.
- 2 Ō'ofitoe, ba ma zoei ō'ōwāloe, lō'ō sa ū'ila, hadia wamakao dania ba goeli danō. (*Moz. V. 15, 10. Amaed. 19, 17. Ejes. 5, 16.*)
- 3 Na no mo'osi lawoeo, ba aechoe ba danō deoe; ba na aso'a geoe, he raja, ba he jōoe — ba zaso'a geoe, ba da'ō lō teboelō ia.
- 4 Samaigimaigi angi, ba lō manaroe. ba samaigimaigi lawoeo, ba lō masasi.
- 5 Me no lō ū'ila, hadia lala nangi,
- ba he wisa wanōi dōla dabina ba daloe nina ba si manō gōi wa lō aboto ba dōdōoe halōwō Lowalangi andrō, solaoelaoe fefoe hadia ia. (*Sin. 139, 15, Joh. 3, 8.*)
- Ba zangoehoelō wongi fazaewe danōmō zinanō ehōoe, ba bōi gōi bōda dangaoe, na tānō owī: me no lō ū'ila, heza so zofozoe, na si fōfōna, ba na safoeria, ba na faoma manō sōchi loealoea.
- II. Ba no omasiō haga, ba fangokafoe hōrō, na ta'ilā loeo.
- Na ha me oega fache sa wa'anaoe noso niha, ba jamoe'omoesoi'ō dōdōnia, gōtō da'ō, ba jamoetōrō tōdōnia mbaŵa wa'ogōmigōmi andrō, wa tengā si lō ara dania. Fefoe hadia ia zi faloecha ita, ba no fajafaja.
- Omoesoi'ō dōdōoe, ja'oegō ono matoea, fatoea ono matoea ndra'oegō, ja sowoeawoea dōdōoe, gōtō wa ono matoea ndra'oegō, ba tōrō niłōnisi dōdōoe ja'oegō, awō ni'ila hōrōoe, ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa i'ohē ba wangoehoekoe dania ndra'oegō Lowalangi, bōrō da'ō fefoe.
- Timba wa lō sōchisōchi dōdōoe, ba faigi, fa bōi ihatō'ō ia ba nō-sioe famakao; noa sa fajafaja wa'a'-onomatoea ba fa'aitō mboe.
- FAZA 12.
- I. Tohoetohoe: Famaroee tōdō nono matoea, fatoea lō fa'afōchō andrō, ba wa'atoea. II. Ahonoa nōsi zoera andre: Ena'ō la'ata'oefi Lowalangi niha, bōi olifoe ira wangoehoekoe andrō dania.
- I. Ba tōrōtōrō tōdōoe zombōi ja'oegō, gōtō wa ono matoea na ndra'oegō, fatoea lō bawā si lō sōchi andrō ba fatoea lō ahatō na ndrōfi andrō, niŵa'ōoe dania: lō omasido !
- Fatoea lō ndroendroemō loeo ba haga andrō ba bawā ba dōfi, ba fatoea lō ifoeli alē, na no aefa deoe —

- 3 na loeo manizinizi zanaro omo ba na lakōrōboei ira ira matoea sabōlō, ba na lō'ō sa'ae halōwō zohama fache, me lō atotó sa'ae ira, na ndroendroemō sa'ae zamaigimaij ba zandrela,
- 4 ba na tekoesi sa'ae mbawandroehō saloea ba newali, na alō wekoko-koko haloe andrō, ba na maoso niha na irono li wofo, ba na lō eboeaboea tō li, na manoeno.
- 5 Ba na anoezoe gōi dōdōda hilihili, ba na so gameta'oeō ba lala, ba na mobowo kare ba na amaedola zanana larewe, ba na lō fa'omoeso dōdō sa'ae. Na isāwa nomonia si lō teboelō niha, ba na ladōrōdōrō newali sange'esi. —
- 6 Fatoea lō aetoe zinali firō andrō ba fatoea lō aboto mako ana'a, ba fatoea lō arasa nasoa ba mba'a ba fatoea lō adoedoe roda ba mba'a,
- 7 ba fatoea lō mangawoeli ba danō gawoegawoe andrō, ba zi so ia mege, ba fatoea lō mangawoeli ba Lowalangi mbechoe, chō Lowalangi same'e ja'ia mege. (Moz. I. 3, 19, Sin. 90, 3).
- 8 Alai wajafaja andrō, si toemboe ba wajafaja ! iŵa'ō sangombacha, oi fajafaja manō.
- II. Ba baero ō — wa no satoeatoea zangombacha andrō — ba ifahaō niha sato ba wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba itimbatimba tōdōnia ba i'aloaloei ba oja iŵa'ō amaedola. (Raz. I. 4, 32).
 I'aloaloei sangombacha andrō, 10 ena'ō isōndra wehede omasiō, awō nitano ba zoera, ba wa'adōlō dōdō, taroma li si ndroehoendroehoe.
 Taroma li zatoeatoea, ba no timba 11 ndroi manaze, ba timba gosō'osō nitaroe'ō daroma li ni'ozaragō andrō, niŵa'ō goebalo mbiribiri, si ha samōsa. (F. 7, 28).
 Ba baero ō na : Ja'oegō onogoe, 12 ba be'e nifangelama ndra'oegō ! Famazōchi zoera andrō, soja sibai, ba no si lō aetoe, ba fangaloengaloei niha andrō tōdōnia, ba no fange-rege dōdō
Fozoe hadia ia fefoe tafondrondro-nge : Ata'oefi Lowalangi, ba o'ō goroisania ! da'ō sa zi nangea ba niha fefoe. (Moz. V. 6, 2; 10, 12).
Fefoe hadia ia nilaoe sa, ba i'ohe 14 ba wangoehoekoe Lowalangi, ba wangoehoekoe si tobini andrō fefoe, he si sōchi, ba he si lō sōchi. (F. 11, 9. Rom. 2, 16. Kor. II. 5, 10).

SINOENŌ SEBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fehoeloe dōdō zinandra chō zo-niha ja'ia. II. Fahoehoeo ira.

- 1 I. Sinoenō seboea chō Zelomo.
 2 Ena'ō na fa'ago bawa ia chōgoe ; no omasiō moroi ba nagoe wa'omasioe ndra'odo. (F. 4, 10).
 3 Amohoea sibai daloedaloe famajoini andrō chōoe ; no fanicha ni-

fadoewa dōimō andrō, andrō wa la'omasiō ndra'oegō ono alawe. 4 Dōnisido chōoe ; data'aliogō ita ! — ja'odo, ba no i'ohe si bacha chōnia razo. Damalaoe ma'iki, ma'omoesoi'ō dōdōma chōoe ; fa'omasimō andrō, ba masoeno, moroi ba wanoenoma agoe ; no si nangea, na la'omasiō ndra'oegō !
 Si no aitō ndra'o, ba omasiō zoei, 5

- ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroeza-lema, timba nose Gedara ba timba goloso nose Zelomo. (*Sin. 120, 5.*)
- 6 Bōi mifaigifaigi ndra'o, wa si no aitō ndra'odo, wa no aitō nōsigoe ba zino. No mofōnoe chōgōe nono ninagoe, ono matoea; no lafataro sanaro kaboe nagoe ndra'odo — kaboe nagoe chōgōe, ba lō nitarogōgoe! (*Jes. 5, 1 b. t.*).
- 7 Ombacha'ō chōgōe, ja'oegō somasi dōdōgōe: Heza ō'he mbiribiri chōoe? heza molombase ndra'oegō, na laloeo? Hana sa wa ūbe'e samaloegō bawania ndra'odo ba ngawawā mbiribiri chō nawōoc?
- 8 Na lō ū'ilā, ja'oegō fondrege zi sō-chi ndra alawe, ba ae si tooc, osisi lahe mbiribiri, ba ohe ba ndroe'oe nono nambi chōoe, ba zinga nose goebalo.
- 9 II. Timba koedo si alawe chōgōe ba goereta Wara'o oebe'e ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ono alawe si fahoewoe chōgōe.
- 10 Omasiō ba mbo'ōmō raeŵeraeŵ andrō, awō naja ba mbagioe. (*Amaed. 2, 9; 6, 21; 16, 16.*)
- 11 Ba dalafazōchi chōoe raeŵeraeŵ ana'a, nidoembodoemboi firō.
- 12 Gōtō wa doemaodao ba gasonia razo, ba lō si teboelō wa'amohoea nārawasoe andrō chōgōe. (*Mat. 14, 3.*)
- 13 Somasido andrō, ba no timba nga'-ōloe emoeri, sahono ba dotogoe;
- 14 timba mboenga chorema, ba kaboe nagoe Engedi zomasi ndra'o chōgōe.
- 15 Ha lō asōchi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si fahoewoe chōgōe; ha lō asōchi ndra'oegō! Hōrōmō andrō, ba no hōrō marafadi. (*F. 4, 1; 5, 12.*)
- 16 Ha lō asōchi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ira matoea, somasi ndra'o, ha lō oma-siō; doe'oe saoeri doefoda. (*Jes. 33, 17.*)
- 17 Eoe nomoda, ba no eresi, ba seno-bari mbagolō.

FAZA 2.

I. Tohoetohoe wahoehoeosara. II.
So zomasi nono alawe andrō. Baŵa lōchō.

- I. Lahine ba mbenoea Zarona ndra'odo, ladari mbōhō ba ndraso. Si mane ladari mbōhō barō za'a-sa'a mao, si manō zi fahoewoe chōgōe ba gotaloea nono alawe [bō'ō]. Si mane ma'oefa barō geoe gatoea, si manō zomasi ndra'o ba gotaloea nono matoea [bō'ō]. Ba loemōnia omasido doemadaodo, ba ami ba gararogoe mboeania.
- No i'he ba nomo nagoe ndra'o, ba mandrerania jaŵagoe, ba no fa'omasi. (*Esit. 7, 8.*)
- Mi'abe'e'ō ndra'o koee mboea na-goe, mi'okafoei dōdōgōe boea ma'oefa, me no sofōchō ndra'o fōchō fa'omasi. (*Amaed. 9, 2.*)
- Jamoetaja hōgōgōe tangania kabera, ba jamoe'omōsido kambōlōnia. (*F. 8, 3.*)
- Oebe'e ba hōlōe ami, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroczalema, hōlōe nago ba bōhō si alawe ba mbenoea: Bōi mikeani wa'omasi andrō, bōi misoesoegi, mibe'e lalazi ia. (*Amaed. 5, 19.*)
- II. Fondrondrongo! So zomasi ndra'o! Hiza, so ia moroi sa, isa-wō hili, ifanokanoka ia ba hilihili. (*Joh. 3, 29.*)
- No timba nago zomasi ndra'o, ba ma timba nono mbōhō. No iroegi gero nomoma, ifaigifaigi ba zandrela, ihōrōhōrōgō ba darali.
- Hoemedē zomasi ndra'o, imane chōgōe: Faoso, si fahoewoe chōgōe, si sōchi andrō chōgōe, aine!
- Noa sa atō aefa mbaŵa wa'oafoe, no dōhō deoe, no noemalō.
- Toemboe mboenga ba danō; no iroegi baŵa, ba wogoeti wēwē nagoe, ba terongo sa'ae li woene, ba danōda.
- Boea ara, ba ibōrōtaigō asoso ba mobowō nagoe. Faoso, si

- fahoewoe chōgoe, si sōehi andrō chōgoe, aine !
- 14 Marafadigoe, si so ba dōgi gara, ba mbinimbini andrō, ba gara, oroma'ō chōgoe mbawaaoe, ba hana na oerongo limō ! Sami sa limō andrō ba omasiō wangila ja'oegō. (*Sin. 27, 5.*)
- 15 Mifa'ala chōda nasoe gatoea andrō, ono nasoe gatoea, samoefoe kaboe nagoe, me no sobowo nagoee ba kaboeda. (*Hez. 13, 4,*)
- 16 No chōgoe zomasi ndra'o andrō, ba chōnia ndra'odo, chōnia sokoe-baloi biribirinia ba zi so ladari mbōhō. (*F. 6, 2.*)
- 17 Irege okafoe zino, ba irege taja loemō. Foeli'ō, ja'oegō somasi ndra'o, ja timba nago ndra'oegō, ba ma timba nono mbōhō ba hili si no fahōna bawa danō andrō.

FAZA 3.

I. Hoemoeloe dōdō zinandra chō zangai ja'ia. II. Farate Zelomo.

- 1 I. Ba gasogoe ba zi bongi oe'a-loaloei zomasi dōdōgoe andrō, no oe'aloealoei ia, ba lō oesōndra. (*Sin. 119, 55. Jes. 26, 9.*)
- 2 Ba damaoso ndra'o ba oetōrōi newali ba mbanoea; ba kade ba ba newali misa oe'aloei zomasi dōdōgoe; no oe'aloei ia, ba lō nisōndragoe ja'ia.
- 3 No fachamō chōgoe zanaro andrō, sanōrōnōrōi ewali ba mbanoea, ba oemané: „Somasi dōdōgoe andrō, hadia no fachamō ami?“ (*Joh. 20, 13.*)
- 4 Ba ha si'aikō oetaloe'i ira, ba hiza ia, somasi dōdōgoe andrō. Ba oera'oe ia ba lō oebōhōli, balazi no oe'ohē jomo chō ninagoe, ba ba mbate'e zadono ja'odo.
- 5 Oebe'e ba hōloc ami, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema, nago ba bōhō si alawe ba mbenoea oebe'e hōloe: „Bōi mikeani wa'omasi andrō, bōi misoeseogi, mibe'e balazi ia.“ (*F. 2, 7.*)

II. Hadia da'ō moroi si tooe ba mbenoea si mane boto zimbo, si fao hoea emoeri ba hoea goemōjō, ba hadia ia na zamohoea chō zolafo ? (*Sin. 45, 9.*)

Heahea Zelomo da'ō! Ōnō ngafoeloe niha zamasoei ja'ia, sabōlō Ndraono Gizeraäli. Dozi ira, ba lō aefaaefa danga ba zi'ōli, si no to'ōlō ba wasōnirata ira, sarasara zi'ōli ba mbōbō lōwi-lōwira, ba gameta'oeō andrō ba zi bongi.

No ifalaoe'ō chōnia heahea razo Selomo, eoe moroi ba hili Libano. Dōladōlania, ba firō ibe'e, ba taralinia, ba ana'a, ba dadaomania, ba oengoe, ba bacha, ba kaso.

Mi'ae tooe, ja'ami ono alawe banoea Ziona, mifemanga hōrōmi wamaigi razo Selomo ba takoela boenga andrō, nibe'e ninania ta-koelania, ba loeo wangowaloenia, ba loeo wa'omoeso dōdōnia andrō.

FAZA 4.

I. Fa'asōchi nono alawe ni'amasi'ō andrō. II. Hoelō kaboe si sōchi sibai ia.

I. Si sōchi sa ndra'oegō, ja'oegō ono alawe, si fahoewoe chōgoe; si sōchi sa ndra'oegō: hōrōoe, ba no hōrō marafadi, moroi barō mba-loebaloe andrō. Boemō andrō, ba no hoclō zi sambawā nambi, si no mōrō ba gahe hili Gileadi. (*F. 1, 13; 6, 4.*)

Ifōmō andrō, ba no hoelō zi sambawā biribiri, si bohooe mocgoeti boe, ba si mōi mijāvā moroi ba gamondria; si no dozi abeto si faero, ba zi lō si lō mo'ono, samboea lō'ō.

Bewemō andrō, ba no hoclō zinali kirimisi, ba no omasiō mbawamō. Bo'ōmō, ba no hoelō zi tambatambai mboea dalimo, moroi barō mba-loebaloe andrō chōoe.

Bagimō, ba no si hoelō malige andrō ehō Dawidō, nilaoe nahia wa-

- ngōna. Hōnō nisaitagō chōnia dange, baloese zabōlō andrō fefoe.
 5 Soesomō andrō, ba no hoelō zi doea rozi ono nago, ono nago si faero, sangaloei gōra ba zi so ladari mbōhō.
 6 Irege okafoe zino, ba irege taja loemō, ba mōido ba hili emoeri ba ba hilihili goemōjō.
 7 Sageoe ja'oegō, ba no si sōehi manō, ja'oegō ono alawe si fahoewoe chōgōe, lō hadia ia zi sala, ba mbotooe. (*Efes. 5, 27*).
 8 Taboe moroi ba hili Libano, ja'oegō ono nihalō, taboe awōgōe moroi ba hili Libano ! Faigi mitooe, moroi ba zoezoe Gaimana, moroi ba zoezoe Zeniri ba moroi ba zoezoe Hercemono, moroi ba nahia zingo, moroi ba hili harimo.
 9 No taja gera'eragoc ōbe'c, ja'oegō achigoe ono alawe, ono nihalō ; no taja gera'eragoc ōbe'e, me no ūfagido, si ha samoeza, ba me no oe'ila rate sidec'ide andrō, si ha sara, ba najamō andrō ba mbagioe.
 10 Ha lō āmi wa'omasioe andrō, ja'oegō aehigoe ono alawe, óno nihalō ! No arōoe tohoede wa'omasioe andrō, moroi ba nagoe, ba fa'amohoea da-loedaloe andrō chōoe, nigole'ō, moroi ba zamohoea bō'ō fefoe !
 11 We wani zowōi ba mbeweoe, ja'oegō ono nihalō, we wani ba soesoe zi so ba lelamō, ba fa'amohoea noe-chamō, ba no timba wa'amohoea ba hili Libano. (*Hos. 6, 11*).
 12 II. Kaboe si no moekoesi bawa gōli nachigoe ono alawe, ono nihalō, ba ba'a si no moekoesi, ba oemboe si no moefotandro. (*Jes. 27, 3; 58, 11*).
 13 Lewiōmō, ba no timba kaboc dali-mo, si so boea sami sibai, no timba mbowo chorema, awō narawasoe,
 14 ba narawasoe ba koekoema ba daringoe ba koeli mani ba hadia ia ngawalō dōla goemōjō ba emoeri ba gōna farasi ba hadia ia ngawalō zamohoea, fondrege zi sōehi.

Oemboe ba kaboe ndra'oegō, oemboe 15 soloeaha ba elea so'oeloe ba hili Libano. (*Joh. 7, 38*).

Faoso otarō, laboc salata, tōrō kaboe andrō ehōgōe, ena'ō moezawili wa'amohoea rembaremba andrō ehōnia. Ja mōi ba kahoenia zomasi ndra'o, ba jamoe'ā mboea geoe andrō sami sibai. (*Joh. 15, 5*).

FAZA 5.

I. Fehoeloe dōdō zinandra chō zangai ja'ia. II. Fanoeno fa'asōchi zangowaloe.

I. No mōido ba kaboc ehōgōe, ja'oegō achigoe, nihagoe ; no oeteoe emoeri andrō ehōgōe, awō ngawalō rembaremba chōgōe, no oe'ā gawa'-awa andrō chōgōe, fabaja ūsinia we wani, ba no oebadoe nagoe, fabaja soesoe andrō chōgōe. Milaoe manga, ja'ami si fahoewoe chōgōe, ba mibadoe zi so andrō, hana na maboe ami, ja'ami somasi ndra'odo ! (*Amaed. 9, 5. Fam. 3, 20*).

Si mōrō ndra'o, ba tōdōgōe, ba lō mōrō. Fondrondrongo, ibōkōbōkō lagō mbawandroehō somasi ndra'o ! Bokai chōgoc, ja'oegō aehigoe ono alawe, si fahoewoe chōgōe, marafadigoe, ja'oegō sohaoehaoe andrō, ehōgōe ! Oi namo sa'ae hōgōgōe, boegoe, ba mowōi namo ba zi bongi. (*Mat. 25, 5*).

[Ba oemane :] No oehetā mbaroe-goe, hadia oefoeli oc'obaroe ? Ba no oesasai gahegōe, hadia, oefoeli oeta'-oenōi ? (*Fam. 16, 15*).

Ba i'oro'ō dangania, ba hoemoeloe dōdōgōe ehōnia.

Ba maoso ndra'o, ba wamokai ehō zomasi ndra'odo, ba tangagoe, ba mowōi emoeri, gōna ba ndranga lazi emoeri sahele ba doctoeroegoe.

Ba oebokai ehō zomasi ndra'odo, ba no iheta ia somasi ndra'o, no taja. Ba no ambō nosogoe mege, me moehede ia. Ba oe'aloeloei ia, ba lō oesōndra ; moe'aodo ehōnia,

- ba lō itema ligoe. (*Mich. 3, 4. Joh. 7, 33, 34.*)
- 7 Ba la'ilado sanaro andrō, sanōrōnō-rōi ewali, ba labōzibōzido, mesocho ndra'o labe'e; balobaloe mbawagoe, ba lahalo' sanaro ba dete gōli kara.
- 8 Oebe'e ba hōloe ami, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema: Na faloecha ami zomasi ndra'o, ba hadia n'iombacha'ōmi chōnia? — wa no mofōchō ndra'o fa'omasi! (*F. 2, 5.*)
- 9 Hadia wa'atohocede zomasi ndra'oegō moroi ba zomasi mbō'ō, ja'oegō fondrege zi sōchi ndra alawe? Hadia wa'asōchi zomasi ndra'oegō, moroi ba zomasi mbō'ō, wa ūmanō wame'e ba hōloe ja'aga?
- 10 II. Somasi ndra'o ba no safoesi sibai ba no sojo'oji, no jaŵa zi 10,000 [ndra matoea bō'ō]. (*Sin. 45, 3.*)
- 11 Hōgōnia, ba no timba mbalaki sa'-oesō, ba boenia, ba no hoelō mboeloe nohi sadada, no aitō, si mane boe gaga.
- 12 Hōrōnia, ba no hoelō marafadi ba mbewe mbombo, si mondri ba zoe-soe, ba zi no fahōna.
- 13 Bo'ōnia, ba no amaedola gowoto rembaremba, nitanō famasa, ba bewenia, ba no timba [mboenga] ladari mbōhō, ba zahele emoeri. (*Loek. 4, 22.*)
- 14 Ba tangania, ba no hoelō gana'a ni'woelo'iō, nifosinga feremata sembaka, ba botonia, ba no neche-neche ifō goeaza, nifobalobaloe feremata nila.
- 15 Ba fahania, ba no timba daroe nahe maremara, nifetojo ahe ana'a sa'oesō; famaigida ja'ia, ba no hoelō hili Libano, nitoejoe, si mane tōla geresi.
- 16 Araronia, ba no ha sambalō fa'ami, ba sageoe ja'ia, ba ha sambalō oma-siō: Da'ō zomasi ndra'odo, ba da'ō zi fahoewoe chōgōe, ja'ami ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema!
- Heza isaŵa maō somasi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō fondrege zi sōchi ndra alawe? Heza mōi zomasi ndra'oegō, ena'ō matolo'ō, ba wangaloei ja'ia?
- FAZA 6.
- Fanoeno sinandra razo.
- Somasi ndra'o, ba no mōi mitooe ba kaboenia, ba gowoto rembaremba andrō, ba wangaloei ni'ā ba kaboe, ba ba wogete boenga ladari mbōhō.
- Chō zomasi ndra'o ndra'odo, ba no chōgōe zomasi ndra'o andrō, sokoe-baloi biribiri ba zi so ladari mbōhō. (*F. 2, 16.*)
- Si sōchi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si fahoe-woe chōgōe, no timba Dirisa, ba omasiō, si mane Jeroezalema, ba sata'oe ita, timba zabōlō, si mōi fasoewō. (*Raz. I. 14, 17. Sin. 45, 12.*)
- Bōi tōngō ndra'o, ata'edo hōrōoe! Boemō andrō, ba no hoelō zi sambawá nambi, si mōrō ba gahe hili Gileadi. (*F. 4, 1 b. t.*)
- Ifōmō, andrō, ba no hoelō zi sambawá zigelo mbiribiri, si otarai mondri, si no fatoetoe abeto si faero, ba ba zi lō si lō ono.
- Timba zi tambatambai mboea dali-mo mbo'ōmō, moroi barō mba-loebaloe mbawa andrō. (*F. 4, 3.*)
- Ōnō ngafaeloe wo'omo razo, ba ndrongania ba dōi, ba ono alawe andrō, ba lō moetaha moe'erai.
- Ba ha samōsa marafadigoe andrō, sohaoehaoe andrō, chōgōe, si ha samboesamboea chō ninanias, nitoejoe zadono ja'ia. La'ilā ia ono alawe andrō, ba lafahowoe'ō ia, ba he fo'omo razo ba he donganias ba dōi, ba oi sanoeno ja'ia. (*F. 5, 2.*)
- Ha niha zihaga moroi sa, hoelō na no ahatō wa'atoemboe loeo, si sō-chi, si mane baŵa, ba sohahaoe si mane loeo, ba sata'oe ita, timba zabōlō, si mōi fasoewō?
- No mōido ba kaboe falo, ba wango-moesoi'ō tōdōgōe ba wa'amaniōi zinanō andrō ba ndraso, ba ba

wamaigi na no mobene nagoe, ba na no mobowo dalimo.

- 11 Lō oe'ila hadia — no ifazaŵado ba goereta niwama fehoeloe dōdō-goe andrō, ba goereta niwama sa-dōlō tōdō. (*Raz. II. 2, 12*).

FAZA 7.

Tohoetohoe wanocnd sinandra razo.

- 1 Foeli'ō, foeli'ō, Soelamiti, foeli'ō, foeli'ō, ena'ō ma'ilā'ō ! Hadia nifaigimi chō Zoelamiti ? Folaja ba Mahana'i andrō. (*Moz. I. 32, 1, 2. Nga'ot. I. 22, 9*).
- 2 Ha lō asōchi gaheoe andrō, ba mbadagahe, ja'oegō ono zalaŵa ! Fa'oboe'oe zolamō, ba no hoelō naja ba mbagi, nilaoe danga doeke ; ahetamō, ba no hoelō mako seboea, sowoelo, ba zi lō ambō agoe nifa-roeka samohoea, ba taloemō, ba no timba zi samba laoeroe fache, nifadoewa toe, ba nifasoci boenga ladari mbōhō ;
- 4 ba no hoelō nono nago zoesoemō andrō, hoelō nono nago si faero. (*F. 4, 5*).
- 5 Ba bagimō, ba no amaedola malige ifō goeaza; hōrōmō, ba no timba mbawā nidanō ba Hesibona, ba zinga mbawa gōli Mbatarabi; ba ichoemō, ba no hoclō malige andrō ba hili Libano, si otahōgō Damaseko.
- 6 Ba hōgōmō, ba no fachilichili ba hili Garemeli, ba boemō, ba hōgō jaŵa, ba no timba oengoe, — no mōi fesoese razo mboe andrō !
- 7 Ha lō asōchi ndra'oegō ba ha lō omasiō, ja'oegō fa'omasi, ba wa'-owoeawoea dōdō andrō !
- 8 Botomō andrō, ba no hoelō dōla chorema, ba no amaedola ngamohi mboea zoesoemō.
- 9 Ba ocmane dōdōgōe : Damanōido ba dōla chorema andrō, ba oetoejoe hachinia. Ena'ō na no timba ngamohi mboea nagoe zoesoemō andrō,

ba ena'ō na timba hoea ma'oefa hoea nichoemō andrō, ba ena'ō na timba wondrege zi 10 sōchi nagoe gararomō, agoe sadōlō ahele ba dōlōtōlō zomasi ndra'o, na no itōrō mbewe ba ifō.

Chō zomasi ndra'o ndra'odo, ba no 11 chōgoe hoemoeloe dōdōnia. (*F. 2, 16; 6, 2*.)

Taboe, ja'oegō somasi ndra'o, mōi 12 ita baero ba mbenoea, ba ba halama mōrō ita, ba tahoelō wongi ba kaboe nagoe, 13 ba tafaigi, na no mobene nagoe ba na no aboto mbowo, ba na no mobowo dalimo ; ba da'ō dania oefaele'ō chōoe wa'omasigoe ndra'oegō. Amohoea mboea doedaji, ba no so 14 ba gahe zagō chōda ngawalō mboea geoe omasiō; si bohooe ba si no ara no oebē'e jaŵa chōoe, ja'oegō somasi ndra'o. (*Moz. I. 30, 14*.)

FAZA 8.

I. Fahoehoeo ira zoniha nihania:
Tebai fabali ira. II. Kaboe nagoe chō Zelomo.

- I. Ena'ō na hoelō dalifoesō ndra'-oegō chōgoe, talifoesō si no so ba mbagi zoesoe ninagoe mege ! Na faloechado chōoe baero mbanoea, ba fa'ago bawa ndra'o chōoe, ba lō'ō sa lategoe ndra'odo. Ba oefasao'ō, oe'ohe'ō ba nomo ninagoe, ba ūfahaōdo ena'ō. Ba oebē'e ūoe nagoe nifaroeka samohoea, awō nidanō mboea dalimo chōgoe. Jamoetaja hōgōgōe tangania kabera ba jamoe'omōsido kambōlōnia. Oebe'e ba hōlōe ami, ja'ami ouo alawe, banoea Jeroezalema : bōi mikenani wa'omasi andrō, bōi misoësoegi, mibe'e balazi ia. (*F. 2, 7*.)
- Ha niha da'ō, si otarai moroi si tooe andrō mbenoea, sanoendreheni ja'ia ba da'io zomasi ia ? Ba mbōrō ma'oefa mege oesoësoegi ndra'-oegō ; ba da'ō mege i'adonogō ndra'-oegō ;
- 1
2
3
4
5

- oegō inaoe, safōchō chōnia, ba da'ō i'adlonogō'ō si asogō ja'oegō.
- 6 Fatōfa ndra'o ba gamaoedoe dōdōe, amaedola laedoeroe, si so tandro, ba ba da'iomō. Me no timba wa'abōlō wa'amate wa'abōlō wa'o masi andrō, ba fehoeloe dōdō andrō, ba no aro, timba wa'aro mbanoea tooe; fehōlania, ba no feholia galitō, holahola chō Jehowa! (Jes. 49, 16. Jer. 22, 24.)
- 7 He idanō seboea, ba tebai ibe'e mate wa'omasi andrō, ba tebai inōnōi ia hohooe. Ba he na so ena'ō zame'e bōli wa'omasi andrō ana'ania fefoe, ba la'igi'igi'ō manō ia ena'ō. (Kor. I. 13).
- 8 So chōda nachi, ono alawe, si lō fosoe na. He tawisa chō nachida andrō, na so zanofoe ja'ia dania?
- 9 Na no öli kara ia, ba tafa'anō ba detenia mba'aba'a firō; ba na bawa-
- ndroehō ia, ba taba'a ia fafa eresi. Öli kara ndra'odo, ba no timba 10 malige wosogoe; ba no tobali si no faloecha fa'ohahaoe dōdō ndra'odo, wamaiginia ja'o. (F. 6, 12.)
- II. So kaboe nagoe chō Zelomo, 11 ba Mba'ali Hamono: ba no ibe'e ba danga zanaro kaboe nagoe andrō: 1000 roefia zamōsa lake'e bōli mboea nagoe ilhoeckoe chōra. (Jes. 5, 1 b. t. Mat. 21, 33 b. t.)
- Ba ba kaboe nagoe chōgoe andrō, 12 ba no balazi ndra'o. Si hōnō andrō, ba chōoe, ja'oegō Selomo, ba 200 ba zanaro boeania!
- Lafondrondrongo limō, ja'oegō si 13 so nahia ba kaboe: Farongogō ia chōgōe!
- Oloi, ja'oegō somasi ndra'o, ja 14 hoelō nago ndra'oegō, ja hoelō no-no mbōhō, ba hili rembaremba andrō! (F. 2, 17.)

III. SOERA ZAMA'EL'E'Ô.



Soera

J E S A J A.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangarōngarō Jehowa' ba wa'-awoewoe Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō.
II. Lō ba dōdōnia zoemange andrō chōra. (*Mos. V, 32, 1*). III. Ifaroee dōdōra ba wamalalini era'era ba ifaboe'oe wangefa horō. IV. Fame-
ta'oe ba amaboe'oeila li.

1 Fama'ele'ō andrō chō Jesaja, ono Gamosi, nifa'ele'ō chōnia, me loeo razo Joeda Oesia ba Jatamo ba Ahasi ba Hisikia, ba nōri Joeda andrō ba ba Jereozalema.

2 I. Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō banoea si jaŵa! Be'e mbōrō dalingsaoe, ja'oegō tanō! moehede Jehowa. No oerorogō ndraono, no oe'e'eboea, ba no la'erogō ndra'odo.

3 Orōbaō, ba i'lila zochō ja'ia ba kalliide, ba i'lila naha gōnia, chō zochō ja'ia andrō. Ba lō la'ilā ndra'odo Iraono Gizeraëli, si lō tōdō mbanoeagoe andrō. Alai ndra'o soi samazōchi horō andrō, sonoro olalōwa! Niha si no tanōmō zamazōchi horō, iraono solaoe si tefoejoc. No larōi Jehowa, no latandraŵaisi Ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, no la'erogō. (*Sin. 78, 8. F. 57, 3*). Hana wa latohoegō wamōzi ja'ami? Mitohoegō sa atō wa'afabali andrō. No falawoe fōchō hōgō ba no eregē sibai dōdō ma'asa-

6 mboea. (*Jer. 2, 30*). I'otarai doe-toeroe kahe, noemalō jaŵa ba hōgō, ba lō si lō fōchō chōnia, ha sambalō socho ba mbawa zi'oli ba selezitō ba si bohooe mesocho, si lō moefera'ō ba si lō moe'olohocni

ba si lō moe'okafoei fanicha. Tanō si mate danōmi andrō, ba banoea chōmi, ba no iā alitō. Roea danō chōmi, ba no niha bō'ō zi manga, ba samaigi ami. Tanō si mate danō, si mane nifakiko niha bo'ō. (*Moz. V. 28, 51. Ngā'ōt. II. 28*). Ba si tosai ono Ziona alawe andrō, ba no hoelō nosc ba kaboe nagoe, hoelō ni'ote te waõhō, naha wemōrō, ba kaboc lawogalō, si mane banoea nifa'oe'oe nemali. Ba na lō nisaigō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō chōda gamogamo mena'ō, ba no tobali si mane Sodoma ita ba no fagōlōgōlō ita ba Gomora andrō! (*Moz. I. 19, 24. Rom. 9, 29*).

II. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, 10 ja'ami sangoehoekoe andrō ba Zodoma! Ja'ami, banoea Gomora andrō, mifondrondrongo goroisa Lowalangida! Hadia wa mi'oja'ō chōgōe zoe|mange andrō? iŵa'ō Jehowa. No afōli ndra'odo zoe|mange nitoenoe andrō, biribiri si matoea, ba tawō niboela andrō, ba lō omasido ndro nono zaŵi andrō ba do nono mbiribiri ba do zi matoea mbiribiri andrō. (*Sin. 50, 8. Amaed. 15, 8. F. 66, 3. Jer. 6, 20. Amos. 5, 22*). No so ami, ba wan-gondrasí ja'odo, ba ha niha zangoema'ō chōmi wangoehoendra olajama andrō chōgōe? Bōi sa'ae 13 mi'ohc zoemange faja. Ogoro ndra'odo zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōmi. Tesa'a andrō ba sabato ba fogaoni ba gwoeloa andrō, ba to chōgōe: si lō atoelō, ba no baŵa 49

- 14 ni'amoni'ō! Tesa'a andrō chōmi ba
owasa nihonogōi andrō, ba lō edō-
nado; no tobali noro chōgoe, ata-
15 gedo sa'ae wolohe ja'ia. Ba na
mī'oro'ō dangami, ba oebaloegō
hōrōgoe chōmi, ba he mīhōna wa-
ngandrō, ba lō oefondrondrongo
chōmi; oi do sa'ae dangami andrō.
(Amaed. 1, 28. Jer. 14, 12. Mich. 3,
4).
- 16 III. Misasai ami; mihaoḡ ami!
miheta mboeaboea si lō sōchi a-
ndrō chōmi, fa bōi oe'ila sa'ae.
Mibato wamazōchi si lō sōchi!
(Sin. 34, 15; 37, 27. Amos 5, 15.)
- 17 Rom. 12, 9. Fet. I. 3, 11). Mifama-
ha ami ba wolaoe si sōchi? Mi-
gohi zatoelō! Mi'oroma'ō lala ba
zamakao awōnia. Mi'ohe ba lala
hoehoezi lō ama, si lō ina! Mifa-
toenō hoehoezo lacha mbanoea!
- 18 Mitaboe! iwa'ō Jehowa, datalaoe
fa'era! **He no hoelō gasoembo wa'-
ojo horōmi, ba hoelō moeko safoesi**
dania; ba he no hoelō mbaroe
loeo wa'ojō, ba hoelō mboe mbiri-
biri dania. (Sin. 51, 9). Na sedōna
ami ba na solo'ō, ba mī'a zi sō-
chi ba danō. (Moz. V. 28, 2 b. t.).
- 19 Ba na te chōmi ba na fabali ami,
ba ō mbawa zi'ōli ami dania; noa
sa Jehowa zangoema'ō. (Moz. III.
20, 14 b. t. Moz. V. 28, 15 b. t.).
- 20 IV. Alai wa'atobali sohorō mba-
noea andrō, si lō farōi mege! No
fahōna chōnia hoekoe si sōchi mege,
nahia hockoe satoelō ia fōna, ba
iada'e, ba no nahia zange'enge'e.
- 21 Firōmi andrō, ba no tobali acho-
zila, ba agoe chōmi, ba no faroeka
23 idanō. (Hez. 22, 18). Salaŵami a-
ndrō, ba no farōi ba no awō za-
nagōnagō. Dozi ira, ba manga ga-
na'a ba la'aloei mbōli gōlō; lō
la'ohē ba lala hoehoezi lō ama,
si lō ina, ba lō latema hoehoezo
lacha mbanoea. (Moz. II. 22, 22.
- 24 Jer. 5, 28). Da'ō mbōrō, wa imane
So'aja, Jehowa ngaliōnō andrō, sa-
bōlō ba Ndraono Gizerā'eli andrō:
- Ha! oerara dōdōgoe ba zi fa'oedoe
chōgoe andrō ba oelaoe mbalōgoe
ba zi fatioe tōdō chōgoe! (Moz. V.
28, 63). Ba oebaja ndra'oegō, oehao-
gō gachozila andrō chōoe, amae-
dola nilaoe idanō nawoe, ba simo
andrō chōoe, ba oehori. (Mal. 3, 3).
Ba oefoeli oefataro zaigoehoekoe 26
andrō chōoe, si mane fōna, ba sa-
matoenō hoehoezo andrō, si mane
ba mbōrōta. Ba awena dania labe'e
tōimō mbanoea satoelō, banoea si
lō farōi. **Lala sadōlō dania wango-**
rifi Ziona andrō, ba fangorifi za-
ngawoeli andrō chōnia, ba hoekoe
satoelō. Ba si gōna famakiko zo-
lalō andrō, fabaja samazōchi horō;
ba sangerogō Jehowa andrō, ba
nihori. (Sin. 1, 6; 92, 10; 104, 35).
Saila sa ira dania ba manawa a-
ndrō, somasi ami, ba afoesi mba-
wami wa'aila bā kaboe andrō, so-
masi ami. Me hoelō manawa saleōe 30
boeloe ami dania, ba hoelō kaboe
si lō idanō. Ba sabōlō andrō, ba 31
tobali rabo, ba nifazōchi dangania
andrō, ba tobali bo galitō, ba faoma
achozi ira si lō samoenoe alitō.
(F. 33, 11).

FAZA 2.

I. Fama'ele'ō banoea Lowalangi
andrō solachōmi seboea. II. Fang-
mbacha baŵa wangoehoekoe samo-
soemange adoe andrō.

- I. Taroma li andrō, nifarongogō
chō Jesaja andrō, ono Gamosi, ba
nōri Joeda andrō ba ba Jeroezalema.
Tobali, na loeo safoeria andrō, ba
aro hili andrō, si so osali Jehowa
andrō, fondrege zalaŵa hili, jaŵa
hihihili andrō fefoe, ba lahoeroefai
ia niha baero fefoe. (Mich. 4, 1).
Ba lasaŵa soi niha, ha wa'ojā, la-
mane: „Talaboe, mōi ita misi jaŵa
ba hili Jehowa andrō, ba gosali
Lowalangi Jakobo, ena'ō iňahaō
ita ba lala andrō chōnia, ena'ō
tatōrō nifatōrōnia andrō; moroi ba
Ziona sa i'otarai oroisa andrō, ba

- taroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba moroi ba Jeroezalema." (*Sin. 50, 2; 110, 2. Loek. 24, 47. Joh. 4, 22.*)
- 4 Ba ja'ia zangoema'ō lala ba niha baero, oja soi ihoekoe, ba tobali labali'ō fakoe zi'ōlira ba labali'ō sabi nagoe dohora. Samboea lō soi sa'ae sanoejoe si'ōli, ba wanoewō si samboca; lō'ō sa'ae lafamaha ira ba wanocwō. (*Joel. 3, 10.*) Talaboe, ja'aini ma'oewoe Jakobo! Tatōrō haga andrō chō Jehowa! (*Joh. 8, 12.*)
- 5 II. Noa sa ōtibo'ō mbanoeaoe, ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō. Noa sa fahōna chōra waetasa, soroi ba gatocmboecha loeo, ba si fakelemoe, si mane ba Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba no fara'oe tanga ira ba niha bō'ō. (*Moz. V. 18, 14.*) No fahōna ba danōra wirō ba ana'a; lō moetaha moetoelo girōgičōra; anōnō danōra koedo; ba koeretara, ba no si tebai ta'erai. (*F. 31, 1. Sin. 33.*)
- 7 8 17; 147, 10). Ba no fahōna ba danōra nadoe, mangaloeloe ira ba niwōwōi dangara, ba nifazōchi doetoe-roera. (*Sin. 115, 4.*) Ba da'ō ifaōndrō ia ono mbanoea, ba i'ide'ide'ō ia salawā, ba ja'oegō, ba tebai ū'efā'ō chōra [lalōra andrō]. Ae ba dōgi narō gara ba binī'ō ndra'oegō, baloegō'ō gawoegawoe, ba gameta'oeō andrō chō Jehowa ba ba wa'abōlō lachōminia andrō. (*Loek. 23, 30.*) Tefaōndrō dania wajaŵasa niha, ba tehōndrōgō hocha ndra matoea, ba ha Jehowa zalaŵa. na loeo da'ō. Iroegi sa dania baŵa Jehowa ngahōnō, itōrō fefoe zi so hocha ba salawā fefoe ba si fajawa fefoe, ba wangōhōndrōgō ja'ira.
- 11 12 Itōrō fefoe geresi salawā tōla ba seboea hogoe ba hili Libano ba manawa Mbazana, fefoe. Ba hili seboea fefoc, awō hilihili salawā.
- 13 14 Ba itōrō fcfoe malige salawā ba ūli kara saro fefoe. Ba owo solojo-lojo ba Darisi fefoe, awō fefoe zomasi niha, wamaigi ja'ia. Ba te-faōndrō hocha niha ba tehōndrōgō
- wajaŵasa ndra matoea, ba ha Jehowa zalaŵa, na loeo da'ō. Ba adoe andrō, ba nihori fefoe. Ba mōi dania niha ba dōgi narō gara ba ba dōgi narō hili, ba gameta'oeō andrō chō Jehowa ba ba wa'abōlō lachōminia andrō, na maoso ia, ba wameta'oe ūsi goeli danō. Na loeo da'ō, ba lahalō nadoc firō andrō, awō nadoe ana'a, niha, nifazōchira, ba wangaloeloc chōnia, ba latibō'ō ba dōgi de'oc ba ba dōgi mbōgi. Ba we'amōi ba dōgi narō hili ba zi faefae gara, ba gameta'oeō andrō chō Jehowa ba ba wa'abōlō lachōminia andrō, na maoso ia, ba wameta'oe ūsi goeli danō. Ba mibō-nōli niha, si so noso ba nichoe; hadia sa'ae tabe'e tōira? (*Job. 27, 3.*)

FAZA 3.

I. Fangotoe'ō Jehowa banoeania, si no faboli chōnia, ofōna zalaŵara.
II. Fangotoe'ō hocha ndra alawe, banoea Jeroezalema.

- I. Hiza sa, iheta So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō, fefoe ngawalō we'ewe'e ba Jeroezalema ba ba Ndraono Joeda; fefoe we'ewe'e ba mbalazo ba fefoe we'ewe'e ba nidanō. (*Moz. III. 26, 26.*) Sabōlō ba si mōi fasoewō ba sangoehoekoe ba sama'ele'ō ba sangi'ilā ba satoea. Koemandra ba si so tōi ba anofoela ba toeka ba sonēche ba waetasa. Ba oebe'e salawāra nono matoea [iŵā'ō So'aja] ba iraono zamatorō ja'ira. (*Sangoehoek. 10, 16.*) Ba famakao ba mbanoea; oi zara fa'oedoe ira ba na-wōra; afaito nono matoea ba zatoea ba si noemana ba zalaŵa. Na so zondra'oe talifoesōnia, ono namania [wangōema'ō]: „Si so baroe ndra'oegō, iagō salawāma; ja so barō mbawaoe gadoedoela andre;” ba imane dania na loco da'ō: „Te chōgoe wodaloedaloeni sesocho; jomo chōgoe, ba lō balazo ba lō baroc, — bōi mibe'e salawā mbanoea ndra-

- 8 odo." Sadoedoe sa Jeroezalema ba si tegāölō tooc Ndraono Joeda, me si fa oedoe chō Jehowa wehedera ba folaoera, safōchō famaigi chōnia hō-rōnia, hōrō zalaŵa. Bawara zama-eň ja'ira, ba lafarongogō horōra, lō labini'ō si mane banoea Zodoma. Alai ira ! Chōra lalaoe zi lō sōchi. (Moz. I. 13, 13; 19, 5). Miwa'ō ba zatoelō tōdō andrō, lō hadia ia !
- 11 La'ā sa loealoea wolaoera andrō. Alai zeboea horō andrō ! itōrō ia si lō sōchi ; teseloňi sa chōnia wolaoenia
- 12 andrō. Alai mbanoeagoe andrō ! Iraono zamakao ja'ira ba ira alawe zalaŵa. He ja'ami, banoeagoe ! sماaeloengoe zolohe ja'ami, ba no lafakoejoe lala andrō, nitōrōmi ena'ō.
- 13 No so ba da'ō Jehowa, ba wamatoenō hoehoeo ; no maoso ia, ba
- 14 wangoehoekoe soi niha. I'ohe ba hoekoe Jehowa zatoea mbanoeania, fabaja salaŵa : „Ja'ami sa si manga mboea ba kaboe nagoe andrō chōgōe ! Baomo chōmi so niraboe
- 15 ba zi noemana. (F. 5, 1 b. t.). Hadia chōmi da'ō, wa mifoefoe mbanoeagoe andrō, wa mirasa zi noemana ?” Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. (Amaed. 22, 22).
- 16 II. Ba imane na Jehowa : Me no mohocha nono Ziona alawe, me lafaõga mbagira, na latōrō ba me lafachōlō ira, lō aila'aila, me hoelō zanarinari manō, ba me lafariti naja
- 17 ba gahe ; andrō batoele galizoezoe nono Ziona alawe ibe'e So'aja, ba iheta mbaloebaloe zaila ira Jehowa.
- 18 Na loeo da'ō, ba iheta Jehowa naja ba gahe, si sōchi sibai andrō, awō
- 19 roto, awō rai, awō walewale, awō
- 20 gōla, awō zalendra andrō, awō mbala hōgō, awō ritiriti ba gahe, awō
- 21 mboebaloe daloe, awō mboelibeli za-
- 22 mohoea andrō, awō hazima, awō
- 23 laedoeroe, awō naja ba nichoe, awō
- 24 mbaroe ba walōŵa, awō lembe, awō gabaja, awō mbola, awō waloe, awō moeko si sōchi andrō, awō zalendra,
- 25 awō mbaloebaloe mbawa andrō. Ba
- fangali zamohoea audrō zabōoe, ba fangali mbōbō daloe si sōchi andrō zinali, ba fangali mboe nindramdra andrō wa'abatoele, ba fangali gabaja seboea goni, ba fangali wa'asōchi mbawa lahto zachozzi. Bawa zi'ōli wamoenoë ndra matoea chōmi, ba sabōlō chōmi, ba ba wanoewō mate. Ba mangarōngarō dania mbawa gōli mbanoea, ba aboe dōdō, ba doemadao ia ba danō, oi ahori fefoe hadia ia.

FAZA 4.

Amáboe'ela li ba zi tosai dania.

Na loeo da'ō, ba dafitoe ndra alawe zondra'oe ira matoea si ha samōsa, ba lamane : „Matalha mbalazoma ba mataha noechama, ha tōimō andrō be'e tōima, heta chōma wa'aila andrō.”

Na loeo da'ō, ba tōbali fā'ameadce ba fangeboea dōi ba ni'orifi andrō ba Ndraono Gizeräeli lewiō andrō chō Jehowa, ba fā'asa-laŵa, awō lachōmi mboea danō andrō. (F. 11, 1. Jer. 23, 5 ; 33, 14 b. t. Sack. 3, 8 ; 6, 12). Ba „ni'amoni'ō” dania labe'e tōi zi tosai ba Ziona ba si lō ahori ba Jeroezalema ; dozi nitanō ba zoera ba Jeroezalema, ni'orifi. (F. 6, 13). Na

no isasai So'aja zi ra'ira'iō andrō ba ndra alawe Ziona ba na no ihanigō horō Jeroezalema, fange'enge'e andrō ba mbanoea, na no ifatōrō nangi fangoehoekoc andrō, awō nangi fangohori. Ba ifatōrō Jehowa ba naha niha fefoe ba hili Ziona ba ba zowoelo ira fefoe lawoeo, na maôchō, ba simbo, awō haga hola-hola galitō, ba zi bongi ; tefobaloe-baloe sa'ae fefoe zi so lachōmi. (Moz. II. 13, 22). Ba so nose, ba'a-ba'a wa'aoeahoe zino na ma'ôchō, ba sawatō ba nōoe, na mo'angi ba na moteoe.

1

2

3

4

5

6

FAZA 5.

I. Kaboe nagoe chō Jehowa Ndraeli.
no Gizeraeli. II. Fa'alaisa si meōnō
ba walōsōchi mbanoea ba ba ho-
rōra. III. Fangombacha fotoe, si so
moroi sa.

- 1 I. Ba damanoenōdo, oedoēnō-
doenō ni'omasi'ōgoe andrō, oelaoe
zinoenō zoniasido andrō, wamatoe-
nō kaboe nagoe andrō chōnia. So-
masido andrō, ba no mokaboe na-
groe jaŵa ba hili, ba zi sōchi tanč.
- 2 (Jer. 2, 21. Mat. 21. 33. b. t.) Ba
ifakoe ba itoetoejoe gara, ba itanō
bacha ūwe ūwe nagoe, si sōchi boea.
Ba daloe bacha ilaoe malige ba ichao
wolazi, ba ibazebazē'ō, ena'ō mo-
woea boea nagoe; ba i'owoea mbœa
- 3 nagoe ndroe'oe. Ba ija'e, ja'ami
banoea Jeroezalema ba ja'ami, mo-
tōi Iraono Joeda, mi'ohé ba lala
hoehoe chōma kaboe nagoc andrō
- 4 chōgoe. Hadiana nilaoe mena'ō baka-
boe nagoe andrō chōgoe, si lō nilaoe-
goe na? Ba hana wa i'owoea mbœa
nagoe ndroe'oe, me oedōnadōna zi
- 5 ndroehoe nagoe: Ba da'oe'omba-
cha'ō chōmi, he oewisa ba kaboe
nagoe andrō chōgoe: Oedeha gōli-
nia, ena'ō ō zōcha ia, ba oedoē-
doegō gōli kara andrō chōnia, ena'ō
- 6 lahoendrahoendra ia. (Sin. 80, 12).
Tobali modoe'oe oebe'e, fa bōi sa'ae
lagoeti ba fa bōi lafakoe mbōrō; ja
toemboe za'asa'a mao, awō lato. Ba
oetenawā gōi lawoeo, fa bōi moteoe
- 7 chōnia. Ba kaboe nagoe andrō chō
Jehowa ngaliōno, ba ja'ia ma'owoe
Gizeraeli, ba no sinanō omasiō
chōnia Ndraono Joeda. Idōnadōna
zadōlō -- ba hisa wange'e; idōna-
dōna wa'atoelō — ba hisa wanga-
rōngarō.
- 8 II. Alai ami, sama'oli omo ba sa-
madoro benoea, irege lō naha sa'ae;
irege tobali hatō ja'ami ba danō.
- 9 No irongo tōgi dalingagoe niwā'ō
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, [imane]:
Si ndroehoe! Oja dania nidoedoegō
omo; si lō niha dania zeboea ba si
- sōchi. Ha sa samba laoeroc da- 10
nia nōsi mboea nagoe ba zi foeloe
laoeroc tanōma, ba si sazo'e tanō-
mō fache, ba ha samba laoeroc
mboea. Alai zahaelō maoso, ba wa- 11
ngaloci gōra toco, ba sarā mōrō ba
zi bongi, irege maboe agoe! Si 12
so biola nitika side'ide ba biola
nitika seboea ba faritia ba soeroene,
ba wamadoemadoe agoe andrō. Ba
lō ba dōdōra wolaoe Jehowa andrō,
ba nifazōchinia tangania, ba lō la'-
ila. (Job. 21, 12. Amos. 6, 5). Da'ō 13
mbōrō wa te'olo'iō mbanoeagoe a-
ndrō, si lō moedōnadōna; solofo
dania zalaŵara, ba soklikōlī zato,
ba wa'owōchi dōdō. Andrō ifaboka 14
mbawania banoea tooe; si tenga
inōtō wa'eboea mbawania, ena'ō
noemalō mitooe lachōmira, awō zi
fagoeagoea andrō, awō zomoeso
tōdō ba ehōra. Ba tefaōndrō niha 15
ba te'ide'ide'ō ndra matoea, ba tehō-
ndrōgō hōrō zi fajaŵa andrō. Ba 16
si tedoe' wa'asalaŵa Jehowa ba
wangchoekoe, ba ni'amoni'ō Lowa-
langi ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba wa'atoelō
andrō. Ba mōi ba ndroe'oe ba da'ō 17
nono mbiribiri, hoelō ba mbenoea;
latōrōi ba la'aga'aga ndroe'oe ba
danō si no tekiko, satabō sinanō
fōna. Alai zanōbi chōra silō atoelō 18
sinali sala andrō ba sanōbi horō
tali zao! Sangoema'ō: Jamoeta'ita'i, 19
jamoe'aliogō wolaoe niloenia, ena'ō
ta'ilā; ja aloea dōdō Ni'amoni'ō
Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō, ja itōrō,
ena'ō oroma chōma. Alai zamotōi si 20
sōchi si lō sōchi ba samotōi si lō
sōchi si sōchi, samali'ō haga sogōmī-
gōmi ba samali'ō sogōmīgōmi haga;
same'e āmi safeto ba same'e afeto
sami! Alai zatoeatoea wamaigira 21
ba si no oneche wangoema'ōra!
(Amaed. 3, 7). Alai zi no abōlō wa-
madoe agoe; si lō ada'oeda'oe, ba
wamaroeka si maboe ira! Si oawōgō 23
si so horō, bōrō gana'a, nibe'e
chōra, ba samalangōgō si lō horō.
(Amaed. 17, 15).

- 24 III. Andrō, hoelō si mane na iā
ndroe'oe alitō, si mane na ariri
ndroe'oe sokōli ba holahola galitō,
si manō dania wa tobali obouela
wā'ara, awō wa hoemombo mbo-
wora, hoelō gawoegawoe ; me lō ba
dōdōra gainachoita Jehovah ngahōnō,
ba me la'o'aja daroma li Ni'amoni'ō
Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. (*Moz. II.*)
- 25 15, 7). Andrō gōi tesao wōnōc Je-
howa ba mbanoeania andrō, ba
i'oro'ō dangania, ba wamōzi ja'ira,
fa moehisi hili, fa fahōna baolajama
mboto zi mate, hoelō zasao. Ba lō
lai da'ō fefoe, ba lō'ō na dōhō
wōnoenia, lō'ō na sa ibōda dangana-
nia ni'oro'ō andrō. (*F. 10, 4*). Ba
- 26 itaroe'ō dania dandra ba niha baero
ba zarōoe, idōnisi ira moroi ba
wondrege danō ; ba hiza, lō ararā,
- 27 ba so ira, aōsō ira. Lō serege tōdō
ba chōra ba lō salaoe ; lō si mōrō,
lō salaoe hōrō ; samōsa lō satoto
bōbō taloe ba lō saetoc hōbō mba-
- 28 dagahé. Ono wana chōra, ba no
moe'atarōsi, ba no moechai wanara
fefoc. Hoelō gowe za'a koedora ba
hoelō dawoejoe nangi gaōlō goereta-
- 29 ra. Na inoendrōndrō ira, ba hoelō zi-
ngo ; hoelō nono zingo moendrōndrō-
ndrōndrō ira; doemele ira, ba lara'oe
zahaeloe ira ba la'ohé, lō sangorifi.
- 30 Ba na moe'oegee chōra [ba Ndراو-
نونو Gizeraēli] na loeo da'ō, hoelō si
mane fe'oegee'ocgoe nasi, ba lafaigi
tooc danō, ba hiza wa'ogōmigōmi
sata'oe ita, ba tobaloë baga ba la-
woeo andrō chōnia. (*F. 8, 22*).
- FAZA 6.
- I. I'ila lachōmi Jehovah Jesaja.
II. Famataro Jesaja, ba we'amōi
sama'ele'ō.
- 1 I. Ba ndrōfi wa'amate Oesia a-
ndrō, razo, ba oe'ila Zo'aja, sidadao
ba dadaoma seboea, si no ala'wa :
anōnō gosali ahe mbaroenia. (*Raz.*)
- 2 II. 15, 1 b. t. Joh. 12, 41). Serafi
fōnania, ūnō gafi zamōsa. Doeä
imbaloebaloe mbawa ba doeä mba-
- loebaloe gahe ba doeä ba weho-
mbo. Ba faoma lamanemane we'ao
chō nawōra: **Ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō,**
ni'amoni'ō Jehovah ngahōnō andrō ;
no anōnō lachōminia goeli danō
ma'asagōrō ! (*Fam. 4, 8*). Ba moe-
dōgō latalata zilōtō ba wa'eboea
lira, ba we'ao andrō, ba afōnō
nomo simbo. (*Hez. 10, 4*). Ba oema-
ne: Alai ndra'o ! tekiko ndra'o ;
me no niha si ra'ira'iō bewe ndra'-
odo ba me ba niha si ra'ira'iō bewe
sodo ; noa sa i'ilā hōrōgoe razo a-
ndrō, Jehovah ngahōnō ! (*Moz. I.*
16, 13; 32, 30. Sangoehoek. 13, 22).
Ba hoemombo zamōsa Zerafi andrō,
i'ondrasido, so ba dangania nono
gara, ni'ojoni ba galitō, niforōnia ba
naha wame'e soemange. (*Hez. 28,*
14). Ba ifatōfa ba mbawagoe ba i-
mane ; Me no fatōfa ba bawaoe
da'e, ba no aheta golalōwāmō ba
no moeboe'a horōoe. (*Jer. 1, 9. Dan.*
10, 10).
- Il. Ba oerongo li Zo'aja, imane :
Ha niha nifatengegoe, ha niha zi
mōi chōda ? Ba oemané: Jā'ē ndra'o,
fatenge ndra'o. Ba imane chōgōe :
Ae'e, ba ūmane ba niha andrō :
Mifondrondrongo tōgi dalingami,
ba bōi ja aboto ha dōdōmi ba mi-
tōngōni hōrōmi ba bōi ja misōndra
geloeaha ! (*Mat. 13, 14, b. t. Hal. zin.*
28, 26, 27. Rom. 11, 8). Abe'e'ō dōdō
niha andrō ba awe'ewe'e'ō dōgi
wisora ba fobaloenō hōrōra, cna'ō
tebai la'ila hōrōra, ba ena'ō tebai
larongo tōgi dalingara, fa bōi aboto
ba dōdōra, fa bōi lafalalini gera'erara
ba fa bōi lasōndra wangorifi. (*Joh.*
12, 40). Ba oemané : Ha wa'ara, 11
So'aja ? Ba imane chōgōe : Irege
no adoedoe mbanoea andrō, fa lō
niha sa'ae, fa lō ūsi nomo, ba irege
no mochoendrahoendra nowi, irege
no modoe'oe. Irege no ifa'ohé'ō ba 12
zarōoc niha andrō Jehovah ba irege
no abōlō wa lō niha ba danō. Ba 13
na torōi na ba danō zamboea ni'-
ofoeloe, ba nihori zoei da'ō ; si mane

awōni ba si mane manawa, si tosai
toehe, na la'ohō — tanōmō ni'amo-
ni'ō doehe andrō. (F. 4, 3).

FAZA 7.

I. I'abe'e'ō dōdō Gahasi razo mado
Joeda Jesaja, me tedaō'ōdaō'ō wa-
ncewō. II. Tandra wa'atoemboe E-
manoeeli andrō. III. Fangombacha
hoekoe, nifatōrō Ndraawa Asiria da-
nia.

- 1 I. Me loeo razo mado Joeda Ga-
hasi andrō, ono Jotamo, ma'oewoe
Oesia, ba so moroi si javä Resino,
razo Garamo ba Feka andrō, razo
Ndraono Gizeraëli, lasawa Jeroeza-
lema, ba wanoewō ja'ira. Ba tebai
2 atoe'a ira. (Raz. II. 16, 5). Ba me
te'ombacha'ō ba ma'oewoe Dawido
andrō : „No laroegi mado Geferaji
Dawa Garamo, molombase ira ba
da'ō,” ba manizinizi bacha dōdō
3 mbanoeania, si mane na ifaheoe ho-
goe geoe ba gatoea angı. Ba imane
Jehowa chō Jesaja : Ae faondragō
Gahasi, ja'oegō ba onooe Seari-Ja-
socbi (Mangawoeli zi tosai), ba mba-
lō lala hele ba mbavä nidanō tānō
si javä, ba lala ba mbenoea zolo-
choi moeko. (Raz. II. 18, 17; 20, 20).
4 Ba ōmane chōnia : „Faigifaigi ba
honogō'ō; bōi ata'oefi, ba bōi aboe
dōdōoe ba mbalō doedoenga andrō,
si doea, sanimbonimbo andrō, lō
lai wa no hoemola dōdō Resino
andrō, fabaja Dawa Garamo ba fa-
5 baja ono Remalia andrō!” Me no
mamagōlō ira, Dawa Garamo andrō
ba mado Geferaji ba ono Remalia
andrō, ba wlaoe chōoe si lō sōchi,
6 me no lamane : „Da mōi ita ba
Ndraono Joeda, tafeta'oe ira, atoe'a
ita ba mbanoea tabe'e, ba tafataro
7 razo nono Dabe'eli andrō.” Ba no
imeane So'aja, Jehowa : Lō fachai
8 ba lō aloea! Högō Garamo andrō
sa, ba Damaseko, ba högō Ndra-
maseko, ba ja'ia Resino andrō, ba
ōnō ngafoeloe a lima fache tō, i'ota-
rai da'e, ba tedoedoegō nōri mado

Geferaji andrō, fa tenga banaoea
sa'ae. (Raz. II. 17, 24). Ba Samaria 9
andrō, ba no hōgō mado Geferaji,
ba ono Remalia andrō, ba hōgō
Zamaria! Na lō fadoehoe dōdōmi,
ba lō fangorifimi. (Nga'ōt. II. 22,
28).

II. Ba itohoegō Jehowa, imane 10
chō Gahasi : Ändrō dandra chō Lo-
walangjoe Jehowa, ma moroi si
tooe ba mbanoea tooe ba ma moroi
roi javä ba mbanoea si javä. Ba 12
imane Ahasi : Lō oe'andrō, lō oeta-
ndraigō Jehowa. Ba imane [Jesaja]: 13
Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ma'-
oewoe Dawido! Hadia, ambō na
chōmi, na mifikao niha, wa mifa-
kao na gōi Lowalangjoe? Andrō 14
So'aja zame'e tandra chōmi : Hiza,
manabina dania nono alawe ba
i'adonogō nono matoea, ba ibe'e
tōinia Emanoeeli (awōda Lowa-
langi). (Mich. 5, 3. Mat. 1. 23. Loeck.
1, 31). Soesoe si bakoe ba ūvani 15
gōnia, irege i'ila itimba zi lō sōchi
ba itoejoe zi sōchi. Lō'ō sa facha-
mō isōndra wanimba si lō sōchi 16
ba fanoetoejoe si sōchi ono andrō,
ba no adoedoe mbanoea, ni'ata'-
oeffoe razo si daroea andrō. (Raz.
II. 16, 9).

III. Ba ifatōrō gōi chōoe mbavä 17
Jehowa, chōoe ba ba mbanoeaoe
andrō ba ba zorojomooe fefoe, si
lō irai, gōtō wa no fabali mado
Geferaji ba Ndraono Joeda, balazi
razo Asiria. (Nga'ōt. II. 28, 20).
Na loeo da'ō, ba ikaoni Jehowa 18
goelo andrō ba loeaha nidanō Mi-
seraji, awō ūvani andrō ba danō
Asiria. (Raz. II. 18, 13 b. t.; 19, 9).
Ba so ira fefoe, ba latoegelai mba-
wa danō ba so'otaloea gara ba
songafē sa'asa'a mao ba benoea
awoefoe fefoe. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba 20
itōwō So'aja mboe högō ba boe ba
zaila ira fanōwō andrō niwawalō ba
mbewe Oifarati, razo Asiria andrō;
noemalō gambi, ba ihori. Na loeo 21
da'ō, ba sageoe savä, si bohooe

- eboea ba doea geoe biribiri zamōsa.
22 Ba ba wa' oja nōsi zoesoe, ba soesoe si bakoe gōnia; dozi si tosai ba danō sa, ba soesoe si bakoe ba
23 ūe ūani gōra. Na loeo da'ō, ba asai'ō fefoe naha si no hōnō tōla nagoe, si 500 roefia mobōli, ba
24 toemboe za'asa'a mao chōnia. Fa ni'ohe fana fabaja ono wana, wanōrō ja'ia; sagōrō tanō sa'ae, ba
25 sasai'ō ba mosa'asa'a mao. Ba ba hili fefoe, nihalō nowi iada'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae mōi niha, bōrō wa'ata'oera za'asa'a mao andrō ba sasai'ō no mege. La'ohe dānia za'wi ba da'ō, ba lahoendrahoendra biribiri.

FAZA 8.

I. Foto Ndraono Gizeraëli nifa-törö Ndrawa Asiria ba fa lō fozoe da'ō gói ba gafoeriata. II. Tefangelama Ndraono Gizeraëli, fa bōi là'erogó Jehovah.

- 1 I. Ba imane na Jehowa chōgoc :
Halō chōoe gara wanoera sebolo ba
soera jaŵa fanoera soroma, ba wo-
mbaso : „Alio so gahoeloea, aôsô
2 woraboe.” Ba fa’aso chōgoe zi so ba
mbôrō, si fadoehoe dôdôda, Oeria a-
andrō, ere, ba Sacharia ono Jerebe-
chia. (*Raz. II. 16, 10.*) Ba môido
3 chō wo’omo zama’ele’ō ba mana-
bina ia ba toemboe chōnia nono
matoea. Ba imanc chōgōe Jehowa :
Be’e tōinia : „Alio so gahoeloea,
4 aôsô woraboe.” Lō’ō sa fachamō
fa’ama nono andrō ba lō fachamō
fa’ina, ba te’ohe chō razo Asiria
gana’a Ndramaseko andrō, awō ni-
raboe ba Zamaria. (*Raz. II. 16, 9.*)
5 Ba itohoegō Jehowa, imane chōgōe :
6 Me no lō ba dôdô mbanoea andre
nidanō andrō ba Ziloa, si lō abôlō
lawoelawoe ba me omasi ira Resino
andrō ba ono Remalia, (*Jer. 2, 13.*
7 *Joh. 9, 7.*) ba hiza, ba ifatôrō chō-
ra So’aja nidanō seboca, si no
abôlō, Oifarati andrō, Razo Asiria,
awō wa’abôlōnia fefoe. Inônöi dania
8 ndraso molō mbewenia ibe’e. Ba

itōrō danō mado Joeda, inōnōi, irege falawā bagi, ibaloegō afinia nibologō danō, ha wa'ebolo ia, ja'oegō Emanoeeli ! (*Jes.* 7, 14.) Ja aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami soi niha ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ba danō sarōoc. Mifa'anō ami, ba mi'anizinizi ! [*Oewā'ō chōmi*] : Mifa'anō ami ba mi'anizinizi. Mi'amagōlō, ba si lō fozoe dania ! Mifachoi, ba si lō fachai ; noa sa awōda **Lowalangi** ! 9 10

II. Noa sa imane chōgoe Jehowa, 11
no ira'edo tangania; no itenaŵa
ndra'odo, fa bōi oetōrō lala mba-
noea andre [no imane]: Bōi ahori 12
ni'amoni'ō chōmi niŵa'ō mbanoea
andre ni'amoni'ō; ba sata'oe ira,
ba bōi mi'ata'oefi ba bōi tokea ami
chōnia! Jehowa ngahōnō andrō 13
mi'amoni'ō; ena'ō na ja'ia zata'-
oe ami, ba si tokea ami. Ba ja'ia 14
gamonita ba kara nitendre ba gowe
salaoe ita, ba mbanoea Ndraono
Gizeraëli andrō si domboea, tandra-
ŵa ba fesoe ba mbanoea Jeroeza-
lema andrō. (*F. 28, 14. Loek. 2,*
34. Rom. 9, 32. Fet. I. 2, 7.) Ba 15
ato chōra zanendre ba salaoe ba
sarasa ba si te'ala ba wesoe, salaoe.
(*Mat. 21, 44. Loek. 20, 18.*) Irō'ō 16
nifa'ele'ō andrō, fotandro gorosia,
ba nifahaõgoe andrō! (*Dan. 12, 4.*)
Ba oebazebaze'ō chō Jehowa; si no 17
mamini'ō bawania ba ma'oewoe Ja-
kobo, ba oedōnadōna chōnia. Hiza, 18
ja'odo ba iraono andrō, nibe'e Je-
howa chōgoe, ba no tandra ba no
sahōlihōli dōdō ba Ndraono Gize-
raëli ndra'aga, chō Jehowa ngahōnō
andrō si so nahiā ba hili Ziona.
(*F. 7, 3; 8, 3. Heb. 2, 13.*) Ba na 19
lamane chōmi: Misofoe ba mbe-
chroe ba ba zi faeta, si fangōngōngō-
ngō, si lō aloea baeha li — hadia,
tenga chō Lowalanginia isofoe lala
soi niha? Hadia, ba zi no mate
manofoe ita, na bōrō zaoeri? „Oroisa 20
ba famadoehoe'ō.“ Na tenga lama-
nō, ba zi lō fa'amoloeo, (*Loek. 16,*
20. Joh. 5, 39. Fet. II. 1, 19.), ba 21

latōrōi danō, no aōndrō hooe ba si mate olofo ira, ba aboe dōdōra, na olofo ira, ba la'elisi razora ba Lowalangira, lafaōga hōrōra mijawa, ba lafaigi tooc danō; ba ha sambalō fa'ata'oe, ba fa'ogōmigōmi, sogōmigōmi sata'oe ita; ba zi bongi tefatōrō ira.

FAZA 9.

I. Fama'ele'ō salaŵa andrō, solohe fa'ohahaoe dōdō. II. Famangelama banoea Ndraono Gizeraëli (*F. 9, 8-10, 4*), me no la'ositengagō wotoe mege, III. ba me no dozi baloenō hōrōra, IV. ba me no eboea horōra.

- 1 I. Tenga sa si lō teboelō zogōmigōmi, ba zi no gōna famakao. Me fōna, ba no ifatōrō wangaila ba danō Zeboeloni ba ba danō Nafetali, ba dania, ba i'eboea'ō dōi, lala ba nasi andrō, singa Jordano, tanō niha solohe adoe andrō. (*Raz. II. 15, 20. Mat. 4, 16. 17.*) Banoea sanōrō sogōmigōmi, ba la'ila haga sabōlō dania. Ba zi so ba danō, si no tehawoe si bongi, ba mohaga dania. (*Loek. 1, 79. Ejes. 5, 14.*)
- 2 Omoeso sibai dōdō ōbe'e. Ba zi lō ni'eboea'ōmō fa'omoeso dōdō, ba somoeso tōdō dania fōnaoe, timba wa'omoeso dōdō ba wamasi ba timba wa'omoeso dōdō na lafaosa gahaeloea ba wanocewō. Kalo mbagi andrō, norora, ba oee andrō si tohare ba hooeora, bōzibōzi andrō ba danga mandroe, ba ūfatō sa'ae, si mane me leeo Midiano andrō.
- 3 (*Sangoehoek. 7, 22.*) Fefoe wangaro zangaro andrō ba wanoeō ba baroe andrō, si no gōna do, ba nitoenoe sa'ae, ūgalitō. (*Hez. 30, 9.*) **Toemboe dania chōda nono, tebe'e chōda nono matoea; tebe'e ba galisinia wamatōrō ba tebe'e tōinia Zahōli-hōli dōdō ba Samolala tōdō ba Lowalangi sabōlō, ba Ama zi lō aetoe ba Salaŵa wa'atoelō.** (*Loek. 1; 32.*) **Fa'asalaŵania ba wamatōrō ba fa'atoelō andrō, ba si lō aetoe,**

ba dadaoma Dawido andrō ba ba gamatōrōwania, wangaro ja'ia ba fangabe'e ja'ia fangoehoekoe satoe-lō, i'otarai da'e, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe. Fa'aoechoe dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō zolaoe si manō. (*Jer. 23, 5.*)

II. No ifa'ohe'ō daroma li ba ma'oewoe Jakobo Jehowa, ba ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli gōna. Ba bōi zi lō la'ila banoeara fefoe, mado Geferaji andrō ba banoca Zamarria — ba hochara ba ba wajawāsa dōdō andrō; me lamane: „Kara tembo, ba no adoedoe, ba tafoleli ta'otomosi kara hili nitoto: tōla ara, ba no moe'obō, ba ta'ali eresi.” Ba no i'abe'e'ō Resino andrō Jehowa, ba no ifarooerooe nemalira. Aramo moroi ba gatoemboecha ba Dawa Wilisiti moroi ba gaechosla, ba no la'ā Ndraono Gizeraëli, no la'eboea'ō mbawara. **Ba ba da'o fefoe, ba lō teboelō wōneenia; fadoro na, i'oro'ō dangania.** (*F. 5, 25.*)

III. Lō'ō sa i'otahōgō soi andre zamōzi ja'ia; lō la'aloei Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. Andrō dania ifalo'o 14 Jehowa hōgō, awō gi'o, ba hogoe nohi, awō zinasa ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ha ma'ōma'ōchō wa'ara. Hō-15 gō zalaŵa ba si so tōi, ba i'o zamā'ele'ō andrō, sofaja. Ba samatōrō 16 soi andre, ba no tobali samaeloe-nge, ba nifatōrō andrō ba no ni'ohe ba wa'atekiko Andrō wa lō alimagō 17 chō Zo'aja nono matoea chōra, ba lō ihæhōsi tōdō zi lō ama ba si lō ina ba si no mate ira matoca, ba chōra. Dozi ira sa'ae, ba no sanao horō ba samazōchi si lō sōchi, ba dozi bewe, ba no solaoe fajafaja. **Ba ba da'o fefoe, ba lō teboelō wōneoe Zo'aja; fadoro na, i'oro'ō dangania.**

IV. Hoemola sa walōsōchi andrō, 18 hoelō galitō, i'ā za'asa'a mao ba sasa'iō, ba ira'i gatoea si fadoro, no aitō zimbo silalō mijawa. Fōnoe 19 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō wogozi danō, ba timba gō galitō niha; lō

20 alimagō nawōnia ba zamōsana. Lataba ōra gambōlō, ba lō teboelō wa'olofo, ba manga ba gabera, ba lō aboeso; iā nagole da'ionia za-
21 mōsana. I'ā Ndراono Manase Irao-
no Geferaji ba iā Ndراono Geferaji
Iraono Manase, ba daroea ira, ba
si manga Iraono Joeda. **Ba ba da'ō**
fefoe, ba lō teboelō wōnoe Zo'aja ;
fadore na, i'oro'ō dangania.

FAZA 10.

I. Fango'ozoei fameta'oe Iraono
Gizeraēli ba walōsōchira andrō. II.
Fama'e'ō fotoe Ndراawa Asiria si
fajaŵa andrō. III. Ni'orifi zi tosai
Iraono Gizeraēli. IV. Na so moroi
sa Ndراawa Asiria, ba wanoedoegō
Siona, ba tefakiko, lō moednādōna.

- 1 I. Alai zamachoi si lō atoelō, awō
doeroetoeli andrō, sanoeranoera fa-
2 makao! Fomba'a lala hoekoe, ba
zi noemana, ba fa lō lala hoehoeo
ba zeboea famakao, ba mbanoeagoe
andrō, ena'ō ōra zi no mate ira
matoea ba ena'ō la'ilā laraboe zi
3 so chō zi lō ama, si lō ina. He mi-
wisa sa na baŵa wotoe ba na itōrō
ami angi sabōlō moroi ba zarōe?
Ha chō misaŵa, ba wangaloei fa-
ngorifi ba heza mibe'e lachōmimi?
4 Na lō ikōwō ia zamōsana ba gota-
loea niha niraboe, ba te'ō'ōtō ia
tooe, awō niboeboenoe andrō. **Ba**
ba da'ō fefoe, ba lō teboeiō wōnoe
Zoaja ; fadore na, i'oro'ō dangania.
5 II. Alai Ndراawa Asiria andrō,
bago gama andrō chōgōe, ba wō-
noegoe, ba bōzibōzi chōgōe ba wa'a-
bao dōdōgōe andrō! (F. 36, 1 b. t.).
6 Oefatenge ia fangotoe'ō soi andrō,
sanao horō; oe'oro'iō ia fotoe mado
andrō, sofōne ndra'odo. Ena'ō la'-
olo'iō gamagamara, ena'ō la'osi-
ndra'oei, ba ena'ō lahoendragō ira,
nifangoehoendra tamboe ba golajama.
7 Ba tengen si manō gera'erania,
tenga da'ō dōdōnia; si so ba dōdō-
nia, ba ena'ō oja ifakiko soi niha,
8 ena'ō oja ihori. Imane sa'ae: „Ha-

dia, tengen no amaedola razo goe-
mandroe andrō chōgōe fefoe? (Raz.
II. 18, 24). Hadia, tengen lala Garikemi
mege lala Galino? ba tengen
lala Garafada lala Hamata? ba te-
nga lala Ndramaseko andrō lala
Zamaria? (Moz. I. 10, 10. Sam. II.
8, 9. Raz. II. 18, 34; 19, 13). Si mane
me oebaja mege nōri niha baero
andrō, soja adoe, moroi ba Jeroeza-
lema ba moroi ba Zamaria —,
Hadia lō oe'ila oelaoe ba Jeroeza-
lema ba ba nadoera andrō nilaoegoe
ba Zamaria ba ba ba nadoera?"
(F. 36, 13-20). Ba na no awai fefoe
halōwō Zo'aja ba hili Ziona andrō
ba ba Jeroeza-lem, ba mōido moe-
faigi [iŵa'ō So'aja] mboeaboea ho-
cha razo Asiria andrō, awō wata-
ndrosa hōrōnia andrō, seboea faja-
wasa. Me imane: „Fa'abe'e danga-
gōe ba fa'atoeatoeagoe, wa oelaoe
da'ō, oe'ila sa'ae watahōgō. No
oewoe'ai nola soi niha ba no oera-
boe nihōnara andrō, no oetimba
ira ba dadaomara, si mane sabōlō.
No ira'oe tangagoe gana'a soi ni-
ha, timba wondra'oe azoeni wofo;
si mane na lahalō gadoelo nirōi
wofo, si manō wangaigoe tanō ma'a-
fefoe; lō'ō na'i samaliŵa afinia, lō
samokai bawa ba lō si fakī!" Hadia,
isoeno ia maō fato chō zi ole-
wā'ō ja'ia? Hadia, fajaŵa garagazi,
ilawā zainatōrō ja'ia? Amaedola na
ifangaha zanoejoe ja'ia bōzibōzi, ba
amaedola na ifazaŵa oee zi tengen
eoe. (Rom. 9, 20). Andrō dania ifa-
tōrō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō,
wa'ariri ba zesolo andrō chōnia, ba
ba lachōminia andrō, ba ebœa ga-
litō, timba zino wa'oe. (Sin. 22, 30).
Ba haga andrō ba Ndراono Gize-
raēli, ba tobali alitō, ba ni'amoniō
andrō chōra, ba tobali holahola, ba
hoeomola ba iā za'asa'a mao andrō
ba sasai'ō andrō chōra, ha ma'ōma'-
ōchō. (Heb. 12, 29). Ba ahori gatœa
sabōlō andrō, awō geoe sowoea ba
kaboe ibe'e, hoenō fabaja ōsi, ti-

- 19 mba na ariri zofōchō baosi. Ba si tosai tōla geoe ba gatoea chōra, ba lō oja' oja, irege i'ila itanō ba zoera iraono.
- 20 III. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae labe'e we'ewe'e dōdōra zi no mamakao ja'ira si tosai Iraono Gизeraëli ba si no moloi ma'oewoe Jakobo, Jehowa andrō, ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gизeraëli sa'ae lahalō we'ewe'e dōdōra, soroi ba dōdō.
- 21 Si tosai andrō, ba lafoeli ira ba zi sōchi; si tosai ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba lafoeli ira chō Lowalangi sabōlō.
- 22 (F. 7, 3). He sa fa'oja ngawoea nene ba mbewc nasi niha chōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gизeraëli, ba ha si tosai andrō zamoeli ja'ira ba zi sōchi. Noa sa moehonogōi wangohori, sanōrō, satoelō lala. (F. 11, 11. Rom. 9, 27. 28. Ifaloea sa dania Jehowa ngahōnō andrō wangohori andrō, nihonogōinia, ba daloe danō. (F. 24 28, 22). Andrō wa imanō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Ja'ami banoeagoe, banoea Ziona, bōi mi'ata'oefi Ndrawa Asiria, sangahare'ō oee chōmi ba samangaha bōzibōzi chōmi, si mane ba danō Miseraji fōna. (Moz. 25 II. 14, 26). Lō'ō sa ara tō, ba alō wa'abao dōdō[goe], ba ifaoedoege'ō ira fōnoegoe, ba wangohori ja'ira.
- 26 Ba ibaha dania chōra mbōzibōzi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, si mane me ibago Ndraono Midiano ba gara Oreb. I'oro'ō dania zi'onia ja'wa nasi, si mane me i'oro'ō ba Ndrawa Miseraji. (Sangoehoek. 7, 25. Moz. 11. 27 14, 27). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba aboe'a ba galisioe noro andrō chōra, ba kalo mbagi andrō chōra, ba aboe'a ba mbagioe.
- 28 IV. Laroegi Najata, latōrō Migerono; ba Michima larōi gamagama. Latōrō mbawa danō andrō, ba Geba mōrō ira. Tokeaa Rama; moloi Gibeaa Zaoelo. (Sam. I. 30 13, 23; 10, 26). Mi'eboea'ō li we'ao, ja'ami banoea Galimi! Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami La'isa! Mitema li,
- ja'ami Anatoti! Moloi Madamena, 31 ba banoea Gebimi, ba soloi gōi. (Sam. I. 25, 44). Ba sara wongi ira 32 ba Nobi; ba i'oro'ō dangania ba hili nibanoea Ziona, ba hili mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō. (Sam. I. 22, 11). Ba hiza, ba ilōwa tooe Jehowa 33 ngahōnō andrō ndraha andrō satā'oe ita. Ena'ō te'obō tooe zi no alawā hogoe andrō ba ena'ō te'ide'ide'ō zi no tōrā fa'eboea. Sa-sai'ō ba gatoea, ba te'ēwa si'ōli, ba sabōlō zangohori eoe ba hili Libano.

FAZA 11.

I. Selañva satoelō andrō, ma'oewoe Dawido, ba amatōrōwania, si lō hadia ia zaboe dōdō. II. Fangowoeloi banoea Lowalangi moroi ba danō misa, ma'afefoe.

- I. Toemboe dania lewiō ba doe-he Iza'i andrō ba mowoea nono, si orci wā'ania. (F. 4, 2). Ba ahono chōnia Geheha Jehowa; Eheha sama'ema fa'atoeateoa ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ba famolala tōdō ba fa'abōlō ba fungila watahōgō ba fangata'oefi Jehowa. (Fam. I. 4.) Samohoea chōnia wangata'oefi Jehowa andrō; tengā ni'ilā hōrōnia dali wangoehockoenia, ba tengā dali wangetoe'ō hoekoe nirongo dōgi dalingania; Satoelō sa'ae dali chōnia wame'e hoekoe ba zi noemana, ba i'adōlō'ō wangetoe'ō hoekoe ba zeboea famakao ba danō. Famōzi niha goeli danō chōnia zi'o mbawania andrō [taroma linia] ba famoe noe zeboea horō chōnia hanoehanoe andrō ba mbewenia. (Job. 4. 9. Tes. II. 2, 8: Fam. 2, 16.) Fa'atoelō mbōbō lōwilōwinia ba fa'adoe-hoe mbōbō taloe chōnia. Ba oreo-doe dania ba nono mbiribiri nasoe gatoea ba si manō harimo ba nono mbiribiri si matoea. Ono za'wi ba ono zingo ba sa'wi niboela, ba oreo-doe, fa tola koebalo ndraono. (F. 65, 25. Hos. 2, 18). Sa'wi si alawé ba be-

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

roea si alawe, ba soroedoe ba mbenoea, ba ha samboea naha wemōrō ba nonora; ba doe'oe dania gō
8 zingo, doe'oc ō zaži. Famaimai ba mbawa dōgi goelō zi lō aefa na ba mbagi zoesoe, ba itocfa tangania hōrō daritō si bohooe aefa. (*Amaed.*
9 23, 32.) Lō samakao awōnia ba lō samakiko ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe ma'asamboea; anōnō sa'ae danō wa'aboto ba dōdō niha Jehowa, si mane fa'anōnō dojo nasi
10 andrō asi. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lazofeofoe niha baero lewiō andrō, si toemboe ba ū'a doehe Iza'i andrō, nibe'e tandra soi niha, ba si so lachōmi nahiania.

11 II. **Ba** na loeo da'ō, ba ifoeli i'oro'ō dangania So'aja, samoeza tō, ba wangōhōli si tosai banoeania andrō, si lō ahori no ba Ndrewa Asiria ba ba Miseraji ba ba Watero ba ba Gaitiofia ba ba Gelama ba ba Zineara ba ba Hamata ba ba hoelo andrō ba nasi. (*Moz. V. 30,*

12 1-5). Ba itaroe'ō dandra ba niha baero, ba i'woeloi zizaewe, Iraono Gizerāeli ba sizaewe Iraono Joeda, ba ifoeli i'oroedoei, moroi ba mbalō
13 danō andrō si ūfa. Ba dōhō wa'afōchō dōdō Ndrewa Gefcraji ba nihori noedoe Ndrewa Joeda andrō. Lō'ō sa'ae afōchō dōdō Ndrewa Gefcraji ba Ndrewa Joeda, ba lō'ō sa'ae lafakao Ndrewa Gefcraji

14 Iraono Joeda. Lalaoe sa'ae ira ba zanaere andrō ba Ndrewa Wilisiti tānō ba gaechoela ba la'oroedoegō ira wanowē banoea tānō ba gatoemboechā. Latoetoeoe Ndrewa Gedomo ba Iraono Moabi, ba si mōi
15 barō mbawara Ndrewa Gamoni. Ba i'ogo'ōisi Jehowa zadōni asi andrō ba danō Miseraji ba i'oro'ō dangania ba niđanō seboca andrō [*Oifarati*], ifatōrō nangi sabōlō ba ifabali, fitoe mbombo ibe'e, fa alacha lō mocheta

16 mbadagahe side'ide, na tatōrō. Ba tobali molala zi tosai banoeania andrō, si lō ahori ba Ndrewa A-

siria, si mane lala Ndrewa Gizerāeli no, me la'oturai danō Miseraji. (*Moz. II. 14, 21.*)

FAZA 12.

Fanoenō mbaneoa Lowalangi andrō, si no moe'orifi.

Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ūmane: „Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa; noa sa mořonoe ndra'oegō chōgōe, ba no dōhō wōnoemō andrō, ba no ūrara dōdōgōe. **Hiza, fangorifigoe Lowalangi;** abe'e dōdōgōe, ba lō ata'oe ndra'o. **Fangabe'egoe sa'ae Zo'aja, Jehowa, sinoenō ia chōgōe, ba no tobali fangorifigoe ia.**” (*Moz. II. 15, 2. Sin. 118. 14.*)

Ba omoeso dōdōmi wana'oe idanō ba goemboe wangorifi andrō. (*Joh. 7, 37*). Ba mimane na loeo da'ō: „Mi'andrō saoha gōlō chō Jehowa; mi'angarōfi li dōinia; midoenōdoenō ba niha baero wolaoenia andrō, mitoeriagō, wa no seboea dōinia andrō! (*Nga'ōt. I. 16, 8. Sin. 105, 1.*) Misoenō Jehowa! scboea sa nilaoenia; ja terongo da'ō ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō! Mi'omoeso'ō dōdōmi ba mi'anoenō, ja'ami banoea Ziona! me no seboea Ni'amoni'ō Ndrewa Gizerāeli andrō ba chōmi andrō!”

FAZA 13.

Fama'ele'ō wa'adoedoe Mbabeli andrō (*F. 13, 1-14, 23*). I. So moroi sa zanoewō, niha bō'ō. II. Baŵa wangoehoekoe Babeli andrō, nilaoe Ndrewa Media.

Nitandrōsaigō ba Mbabeli da'e, ni'ilā Jesaja andrō, ono Gamosi.

I. **Ba** hili si lō eoe'oee mitaroe'ō mandrera; mi'abōlōgō mi'ao chōra; michawi ira tangami, ena'ō latōrō mbaŵa gōli ba zalaŵa andrō! No oebe'e goroisa ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe, ba sabōlō andrō chōgōe, ba no oe'oro'ō, ba wōnoegoe andrō, soweawoea tōdō andrō chōgōe, sa-be'e tōdō. Terongo wagoeageoeasa, sato niha, ba hili, si mane na no

- ato zanoewō ; roemoeroe soi baero andrō, si no oroedoe ; ifaigi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō he wisa zanoewō.
- 5 La'otarai danō sarōe, mbalō danō, Jehowa ba fakakenia andrō ba wōnoenia, ba wamakiko oeli danō ma'-asagōrō. Mi'ege'ege ! noa sa ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Jehowa ; iroegi dania, amaedola wanoedoegō chō
- 7 Wondrege Zalawā. Andrō adada danga, fefoe ; mangoeloe bacha dōdō
- 8 niha, fefoe. Modokea ira, ihawoei ira sihoeloe ba fa'afōchō hoeloe ; mangiwōngiwiō ira, si mane sadono ; itōngō nawōnia zamōsana ; no timba holahola galitō mbaŵara.
- 9 II. Hiza, iroegi baŵa andrō chō Jehowa, sata'oe ita, abōlō wa'abao dōdō ba sihola wōnōe, ba wamali'ō tanō si mate tanō, ba ba wango-
- 10 hori ba danō seboea horō. Lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga dania ndrōfi ba mbanoea, hadia ia ndrōfi andrō ; ba loeo, ba aitō, na toemboe, ba lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga mbaŵa. (Hez. 32, 7. Joél. 2, 31. Mat. 24, 29). Ba oebe'e wotoe [iŵā'ō So'aja] ba niha goeli danō, ba walōsōchira andrō ba ba zeboea horō, ba golalōwāra. Oebōzini hocha zafaito andrō ba fajawāsa zamakao awōra, ba oehō-
- 12 ndrōgō. Eboea dania mbōli niha moroi ba mbalaki, oebe'e, ba eboea mbōli nono niha, moroi ba mbalaki
- 13 Gofiri. Andrō oefahisi mbanoea si jaŵa ba siheoe danō ba sawoe'a ba nahania, ba wa'abao dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, na loeo hoe-
- 14 mola wōnoenia. Ba dozi ira, ba hoelo nago nigohi ba hoelō mbiribiri si lō koebalo, isaŵa niwara za-
- 15 nōsana, ifoeli ia chōra, moloi. Dozi nisōndra, ba nitaroe'ō toho, ba dozi
- 16 nira'oe, ba ni'ōtō fōda. Onora, ba nirasa ba zanehe hōrōra, ōsi nomo-ra, ba niraboe ba ira alawera, ba ni-
- 17 horōni. (Sin. 137, 9). Hiza, oefaroe Ndrawa Media andrō emalira, si lō ba dōdō firō, ba si lō 'omasi ana'a.
- 18 Fanara, ba famakiko nono matoea,
- ba lō ahachō dōdōra dabina ba daloe, ba lō afōchō chōra ndraono. Ba lala Zodoma ba lala Gomora, 19 nidoedoegō Lowalangi, iregc dojo gehomo tooe, dania lala Mbabeli andrō, fondrege zi sōchi banoea, lala lachōmi Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, si no eboea hocha. (Moz. I. 19, 24). Lō'ō sa'ae niha chōnia, sagōtō tanō, 20 tengā banoea, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ; lō labē' ba da'ō nosera Dawa Ara, ba lō molombase goebalo ba da'ō. Oetoe ndroe'oe zi morō ba da'ō, 21 ba omora, ba sanōnō lamoehoe. Fofondra zonahia ba da'ō ba bechoe zolaja. (Moz. III. 16, 10. Mat. 12, 43). Mockao nasoe gatoea ba gōdo ba 22 asoe ana'a zikao ba nomo zalaŵa omasiō. Itoegoe ahatō mbaŵa andrō chōra, ba lō tefazaŵa mbongi.

FAZA 14.

Tohoetohoe wama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna Mbabeli : I. Fa'ahono mbanoea Lowalangi. Fanoenō Ndrano Gizerāšli, me no te'ala razo Mbabeli andrō. II. Tōdō Lowalangi ba Ndrawa Asiria III. Fama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna Ndrawa Wilisiti.

- I. Iachōsi sa tōdō ma'oewoe Jakobo Jehovah ba ifoeli itoejoe Ndrano Gizerāšli, ifoeli ifataro ira ba danōra. La'ondrasi dania ira niha bō'ō, mōi awō ma'oewoe Jakobo ira. Lahalō ira niha baero, la'ohe ba nahara, ba ma'ocwoe Gizerāšli zochō ja'ira (niha bō'ō andrō) ba danō Jehovah andrō, sawoejoera, ira matoea ba ira alawe. Tobali lara'oe zondra'oe ja'ira mege ba labē' barō mbaŵara zamakao ja'ira mege. (Sach. 8, 22.) Ba na no ahono ndra'oegō ibe'e Jehovah, na no dōhō wamakao ba fa lō ahonohono andrō ba fa'asawoejoe sabe'e andrō, nihare'ō chōe mege, awena dania manoenō ndra'oegō, fango'aja razo Mbabeli andrō, ōmanc : „Ha lō ahono zamakao andrō, ha lō atebato wamakao andrō ! No ifatō Jc-
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5

- howa zi'o zeboea horō, si'o zalaŵa ambō soemange, oi dozi monahia.
 6 andrō, samōzimōzi soi niha ba wa'- Ba ja'oegō, ba nitibo'ō, hoelō ndra- 19
 abao dōdōnia andrō, famōzi si lō ha geoe si lō ba dōdō niha, no aetoe, sangoeohoendragō niha baero arōoe lewatōmō ; nihawoei niboenoē ndra'oegō, fabaja nitaroe'ō si'ōli mege, no timba gamatela nihoe-
 7 fondrege. Ahono danō ma'asagōrō, ndrahoendra. Lō fao ndra'oegō ba 20
 8 molombase : ma'iki'iki ira. He naroe'oe, ba omoeso dōdō, wamaigi ja'oegō andrō, ba eresi ba hili Libano, lamane : „Gōtō wa no te'ala ndra'oegō, ba lō si mōi mijāwa ba da'e chōma, ba wolobō ja'aga.” 21
 9 Banoea tooe, ba hoemoefa ba chōoe andrō, me so'ō ; ikeani fōnaoe mbe-choe zi mate, fefoc zamatōrō mege ba goeli danō ; maoso moroi ba dadaomara, iŵa'ō, fefoe razo soi niha andrō. (Amaed. 2, 18. Sach. Sin. 21, 14; 37, 28). Ba oetema 22
 10 10, 3). Ba dozi, ba lateima, lamane chōoe : „Hadia, ja'oegō gōi zi no maoso chōra, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oehori ba Mbabeli dōira ba amonō, si mane ja'aga ; no fagōlō- hadia zi tosai ba ono ba ma'oe-woe, iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba tobali naha 23
 11 gōlō ndra'oegō chōma? No noemalō ba mbanoca tooe andre wajawasa-mō andrō, fabaja li mbiola andrō chōoe ; bonga sa'ae doefooe, ba koeökoeō gambahamō. Ha lō atoroe ndra'oegō moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea, ja'oegō madala sabōlō haga ! Ha lō moe'obō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si hoe- 24
 12 ndragō soi niha mege !” Ba noa sa'ae ūwa'ō tōdōoe : „Da'oesaŵa andrō, no i'mane : Si ndroehoe, itōrō nihonogōigoe tōdōgōe ba aloea niŵa'ōgoe ! Oeresa Ndrawa 25 Asiria ba danō chōgoc ; ba hili chōgōe oehoendragō tooe ia, ena'ō aheta galō mbagi andrō chōnia ba mbagira ba ena'ō aboe'a ba galisira nora andrō chōnia. (F. 37, 36). Da'ō nihonogōi, nifatōrō ba goeli 26 danō ma'asagōrō ; da'ō danga andrō, si no moe'oro'ō jaŵa niha baero, fefoe. Jehowa ngahōnō andrō sa 27 zi hōnogōi ja'ia, ba ha niha zi woe'ai ? Na no i'oro'ō dangania, ba ha niha zamōda ? (Nga'ōt. II. 20, 6. Job. 9, 12. Amaed. 21, 30).
 13 III. Ba ndrōfi wa'amate razo 28 Ahasi, ba da'e niŵa'ō : (Raz. II. 16, 20). Bōi omoeso dōdōoe, ja'oegō 29 tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti fefoe, me no afatō noce andrō, bōzibōzi si tohare chōoe mege ; moroi ba gamatela goelō mege aloea sa'ae dania daritō
 14 (Tes. II. 2, 4). Oetaloe'i lawoeo si jaŵa, oefagōlōgōlō ndra'o chō Wo- 30
 15 ndrege Zalaŵa andrō !” Ba tetimba ba mbanoea tooe ndra'oegō, ba wo-
 16 ndrege zabacha kohokoho ! Sangila ja'oegō, ba lafaigifaigōlō, latōngōni ndra'oegō ba lamane : „Hadia, da'ō niha andrō, same'e manizinizi oeli danō, samahisi amatōrōwa razo
 17 misa ? Hadia, ja'ia zamalī'ō tanō si mate oeli danō, sanoedoegō banoea ba detenia, si lō mame'e mangawoeli ba chōra niraboenia ?” 31
 18 (Jer. 50, 33). Dozi razo soi niha andrō — ba a'oi molombase, si lō

- ba loealoea da'ō, ba naga sihombo.
 30 (*Nga'ot. II. 28, 18, 19.*) Ba si a'a zi noemana, ba lasōndra gō, ba si lō tōi ba faloecha mōrō lō hadia ia. Ba ūa'amō andrō, ba oeboenoe fa'olofo, mate zi tosai ehōoe ibe'e. Ege'ege, ja'oegō bawa gōli! Ira'ira, ja'oegō banoea! Anizinizi, ja'oegō tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti, ma'afefoe! Moroi jōoe sa'ae i'otarai simbo, ba lō si fabali ba zato chōra.
 32 Ba hadia niwā'ō, fanema li zinenge niha baero andrō? [Tamane]: Jephewa zanaroe'ō banoea Ziona andrō, ba ba da'ō lasōndra za'watō si noe-mana mbanoeania andrō.

FAZA 15.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Moabi dania. (*F. 15. 16.*) Fangarōngarō mbanoea Ndraono Moabi ba wa'a-doedoe andrō, si no maeloe.

- Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndraono Moabi da'e. (*Jer. 48. Hez. 25, 8 b. t. Amos. 2, 1 b. t.*).
 1 Hiza, ba zi bongi tedoedoegō Ari-Moabi andrō, nihori! Hiza, ba zi bongi tedoedoegō Giri-Moabi andrō, nihori! Mōi mijāwa ba gosali ba hili andrō Ndribona, ba wege'ege. Ba hili Nebo ba ba Medeba mege'ege Ndraono Moabi; dozi no moetōwō mboe ba hōgō ba no moehori gambi. (*Hez. 7, 3, 18.*) Ba newali chōra, ba la'onoe-cha gonigoni; ba dete nomora jawā ba ba kade misa, ba ha sambalō fege'ege ba fa'ahele dāwa hōrō.
 4 Mangarōngarō Hesibona ba Eleale, iroegi Jahasi terongo lira. Andrō koemirakira zi ne mangarō andrō Iraono Moabi, dozi afōchō baeħa dōdō. Me'e dōdōgoe ba Ndraono Moabi andrō; laroegi Zoara soloi, Soara si no amaedola nono za'wi si medōloe fache. Mege'ege ira wanōrō mijāwa lala ba Loehiti, moe'ira'ira ba lala ba Horona'i. (*Moz. I. 19, 20. Sam. I. 13, 9. Jer. 48, 34.*) Noa sa otoefo nidanō Ni-

miri; no mate ndroe'oe, ariri mboeloe zinanō, lō saoeri sa'a. Andrō lafa'ōtō ba mbombo ba mbooe andrō girōgirōra, nibe'era ja'wa, awō nihōnara andrō. Itōrōi sa'ae danō Ndraono Moabi ma'afefoe fangarōngarō andrō; iroegi Negela'i, ba mege'ege ira, ba iroegi Mbe'eri Elim, ba fege'egera. Noa sa anōnō do nidanō ba Ndrimona; ba oefatōrō na sa wamakao si bo-hooe ba Ndrimona andrō, wamatenge singo ba zoloi andrō, Iraono Moabi, ba ba zi tosai andrō ba danō.

FAZA 16.

Tohoetohoe wama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Moabi. I. La'aloei wanolo chō razo Ndraono Joeda. II. Ba lō zi lō tohare chōra wotoe ba wajawāsara andrō.

- I. „Mifa'ohē'ō nono mbiribirī ba zala'wa ba danō, moroi ba Zela, nifatōrō ba danō si mate, ni'ohe ba hili Ziona.” (*Raz. II. 3, 4; 14, 7.*) Ba laroegi gōtōna ba Garono banoea Ndraono Moabi, timba wofo sangafongafo, timba nitaboi ba ga-zoeni. Mifaigi wainolala dōdō, mi'ohe ba lala! Abōlōgō loemōoe, ba zi lalōeo, timba ba zi bongi; binī'ō zizaewe andrō; bōi ombacha'ō zoloi andrō! Alacha fatewoe chōoe zihoefa andrō, Iraono Moabi; iagō ba'aba'a chōra ba zamakiko andrō; aetoe sa dania zamakao andrō ba tebato wamalangōgō; aheta dania ba danō zi hoendragō awōra. Ba fa'eboea dōdō wangaro dadaoma zalāwa, ba lō teboelō zidadao jawā, ba nose Dawido andrō, sangoehoe-koe ba sangaloei lala satoelō ba sondrooe'ōndrooe'ō fa'atoelō. (*Sam. II. 7, 16. Dan. 7, 27. Mich. 4, 7. Loek. 1, 33.*)

- II. No tarongo wajawāsara Ndraono Moabi andrō, wa no eboea sibai, hochania andrō ba faja'wasia ba wa'asilōja'wania, bewenia

- 7 faja andrō. (*Jer. 48, 29*). Andrō la'e'si Ndramaono Moabi Iraono Moabi; oi dozi mege'ege ira. Ba gadoedoela Giri-Haresi mangarōngarō
- 8 ami; si no arasa tōdō ami. Mate zinanō ba nowi Hesibona, agoe ba Zibema, ba no lafoefoe salawā niha bāero, agoe andrō siroegi Ja'ezeri, seloengoe irege ba danō si matc, sangoro daha, sangōtō ziloea asi.
- 9 Andrō me'e ndra'o, awō mbanoea Ja'ezeri, ba nagoe Zibema andrō; oebasōi ami taŵa hōrōgōe, ja'ami Hesibona ba Eleale, noa sa faoedoe ba wangai boca chōmi ba ba wa-
- 10 masimi wa'igi nemali andrō. No abōda wa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'iki, ba nowi; ba ba kaboe nagoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae sanoenō ba lō sowoeawoea tōdō. Lō solazi boea nagoe ba wolazi; no oefadōhō li wa iki
- 11 andrō. Andrō molili bacha daloegoe, hoelō mbiola, ba Ndramaono Moabi andrō, ba betoe'agoe, ba Giri-
- 12 Haresi andrō. Ba tobali, na so Ndramaono Moabi, na erege dōdōra ba hilihili andrō naha wame'e soemange, na mōi ira ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra, ba wangandrō, ba si
- 13 lō fozoe. (*Raz. I. 18, 26*). Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa, me no andrō, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndramaono Moabi andrō.
- 14 Ba iada'e, ba imanc Jehowa: Lō'ō sa'ae aloea medōloe fache [inōtō ndrōfi zi manga gazi], ba tobali fama'iki niha lachōmi Ndramaono Moabi andrō, awō wa'ato niha andrō; ba si tosai dania, ba lō atotō, ha ma'ifoe, si no amomó.

FAZA 17.

I. Fama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna Ndramaseko ba Samaria. II. Fa'a-noemana Ndramaono Gizeraēli, fangesa dōdōra, awō wotoe, nifatōrō chōra. III. I'ozemagō tekiko zabōlō Ndrama-wa Asiria andrō.

- I. Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndramaseko da'e: Hiza, nihori dania Ndramaseko andrō, fa tengə banoea sa'ae,

ba tobali adoedoela. (*Jer. 49, 23 b. t. Amos. 1, 3 b. t.*). Si lō niha dania mbanoea Garoēri andrō, tobali nahia gōrōbao; mōrōmōrō ba da'ō, ba lō sanaboi. Si lō'ō sa'ae banoea saro Ndramaono Geferaji (Samaria), ba lō'ō sa'ac fa'asalaŵa ba Ndramaseko. Ba lala zi tosai ba Garamō, ba si mane lala wa'abōlō Ndramaono Gizaeraēli, iwa'ō Jchowa ngahōnō andrō.

II. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ide'ide lachōmi ma'oewoe Jakobo ba ariri wa'esolo nōsira andrō. Tobali hoelō na ifarahoeğ dōla wache samasi ba na itaba ngalai tangania; tobali si mane na la'ozaragō lai wache ba ndraso Refa'i. Wo'oe wo'oe zi tosai, si mane na late-teoe mboea falo, na so zi tosai irege. inato tōloe ngawoea ba lailai, ba irege mato lima ngawoea ba ndraha dōla, iwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndramaono Gizaeraēli andrō. (*F. 24, 12*). Awena dania lafoeli lafaō-ga mbagira niha ba zombōi ja'ira, ba la'aloei hōrōra Ni'amoni'ō ba Ndramaono Gizaeraēli andrō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae lafaigifaigi naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifazōchi dangara ba he Asera andrō ba adoe loeo, niwōwōira toetoeroera. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lala mbanoea andrō ba gatoea ba ba hili, nirōi mege fōna Ndramaono Gizaeraēli, lala mbanoea saro andrō chōra: adoedoela gamozoea. Me no olifo'ō Lowalangi; 10 fangorifioe andrō, ba me no lō ba dōdōoe gowe andrō, ba'aba'a andrō chōoe: andrō wa őfazōchi kaboe omasiō ba őtanō zinanō nihalō ba niha bō'ō. Na loeo őtanō ia, ba őkōlini, 11 ba ahoelō mōbowo zinanōe, őbe'e, ba si lō boto wangai boea, na loeo wōchō ba fa'afōchō si lō famadōhō.

III. Alai ndra'o! Hiza we'oegoe' oegoe zato sibai niha — fe'oegoe' oegoe nasi we'oegoe' oegoera andrō; ba fegosogoso soi niha andrō — fegosogoso molō seboea wcgosogo-

- 13 sora. Moegosogoso soi niha, si mane fegosogoso molō seboea ! Ba na ite-goe ira [Jehowa], ba moloi ira, la-sawa zarōe, nifehombo, si mane adaja ba hili ba nangi sabōlō ba si mane gawoegawoe si tefoejoe ba dawoejoe nangi. (*Job. 24, 18. Sin. 14 1, 4; 35, 5.*) Hiza, na tānō owī, ba fa'otobali dōdō, ba lō fachamō moloeo, ba lō ja'ira. Da'ō lala zi faraboe ba chōda, oeracha zangosindra'-oei gamagamada. (*Raz. II. 19, 35, F. 37, 36.*)

FAZA 18.

Fama'ele'ō hoekoe si gōna soi niha ba danō Aferika ba fangawoelira ba zi sōchi.

- 1 Alai ndra'oegō, ja'oegō tanō we-hozhozi gafi, jefo nidanō Gaitiofia! 2 (*F. 37, 9. Nah. 3, 8.*) Samolojo sine-nge salio, ba niha seboea boto ba sa-foesi, ba niha sata'oe niha bō'ō misa, sabōlō sibai, si hoendragō awōra, ba 3 danō si so idanō seboea." Ja'ami fefoe, si so ba goeli danō, ja'ami sowanoera ba detenia : na la'taroe'ō mandrera ba hili, ba mitōngōni; ba na laaloe dorofe, ba mifondrondro- 4 ngo ! Noa sa imane chōgōe Jeho-wa : Da'oehonogō ndra'odo ba oefai-gi moroi ba nahagoe, si mane fa'aochoe zino na lōchō ba si mane 5 saoe, na baŵa wamasi. Gasagasa wangai boea sa, na no atoroe mbo-wo, na itoegoe tobali boea sasoso dania woe'oewoe'oe andrō, ba itaba fōrōgi mbadōbadō, iheta ndraha, ifalo'o. (*Hez. 31, 3 b.t.*) Ahori itehe ba wofo ba hili ba ba zaliwaliwa ba danō, ba monaha ba chōnia wofo, fatoea baŵa lōchō, ba sali-waliwa ba danō, na baŵa deoe. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba la'ohe zoemange niha seboea boto andrō, safoesi, chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, niha andrō, sata'oe niha bō'ō misa, niha sabōlō sibai, si hoendragō awōra,

ba danō si so idanō seboea — la'ohe ba naha dōi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba hili Ziona. (*Sin. 68, 32, Hal. zin. 8, 27.*)

FAZA 19.

I. Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndrawa Mi-seraji dania ; Faseewō mbanoeara ba okōli danō, mate zinanō. II. Tobali lō boto wa'atoeatoea Ndrawa Miseraji andrō. III. Lafoeli ira chō Jehowa Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Asi-ria, awō Ndraono Gizerāeli.

1. Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndrawa Mi-seraji da'e : Hiza, fakoereta Jehowa ba lawoeo salio ba iroegi danō Mi-seraji. Ba manizinizi nadoe ba danō Miseraji, na so ia, ba mangoeloe dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji barō dotorae. (*Jer. 46. Hez. 29.*) Ba faoma oefaoedoe Ndrawa Miseraji ba nawōra, ena'ō oedoe dalifoesōnia zi fatalifo-ešō ba oedoe zi fahoewoe chōnia zi fahoewoe ba oedoe mbanoea si samboeza zi samboeza ba oedoe zi saraōri zi sara. Ba eheha baro dōtō Ndrawa Miseraji, ba nitajaigō, ba era'erara, ba si lō boto oebe'e, ba bawa nadoe dania lasofoe ba bawa zeboea ele-moe ba bawa zi faeta ba bawa gere. Ba oebe'e ba danga zalaŵa sabe'e Ndrawa Miseraji andrō ; salaŵa sa-faito dania zamatōrō ja'ira, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. Ogo'ō dania nidanō Nilo, otoefo ba-chā noengo nidanō, lō idanō. Abōoe wa baliwānia; tobali lō abachabacha tō nidanō niko'o andrō, ogo'ō; mate zoechoe ba honoe. Doe'oe ba ndraso, ba loeaha Nilo, awō zinanō ba zingania, ba okōli, ariri ba lō ja'ia sa'ae. Tobali mangarōngarō zangaloei i'a, aboe dōdō ; dozi ira, he si fagai ba he si fadora, ba la'aboesi tōdō. Ba lō lala dōdō zamo-boto taliō, sanoso moeko. Adoedoe 10. dajadaja ba aboe bacha dōdō zi manga gazi, fefoe.
- II. Salaŵa ba Zoana, ba no adōlō 11 si lō tōdō : anofoela Wara'o andrō, fondrege zatoeatoea ; tobali tōdō

- zowōhō inowa dōdōra andrō. Hadia, wa mimane chō Wara'o : „Nga'ōtō zatoeateoa ndra'odo; nga'ōtō zalaŵa fōna ?” (*Moz. IV. 13, 23. Sin. 12 78, 12*). Hezo zatoeateoa andrō chōoe ? Ena'ō la'ombacha'ō chōoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō he wisa dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō ba Ndrawa 13 Miseraji. Si lō tōdō zalaŵa Zoana andrō, seloengoe zalaŵa Nofi; lafowōhō Ndrawa Miseraji samatōrō 14 banoeara. No ibe'e ba dōdōra Ge-heha famowōhō Jehowa, ba lafowōhō sa'ae Ndrawa Miseraji ba milaoe-ra fefoe, timba zi maboe toeo, si 15 hoendrahoendra oetania. Ba lō dānia ba danō Miseraji solaoe milaoe hōgō ba i'ō ba milaoe boeloe nohi 16 ba boeloe zinasa. (*F. 9, 14*). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba timba ndra alawe Ndrawa Miseraji, wa'atalō dōdō ba fa'ata'oera danga Jehowa ngahōnō 17 andrō, nibahania chōra. Ba ata'oe Ndrawa Miseraji gōi danō Ndراونو Joeda; dozi tehawoe fa'ata'oe ba nitōrō lida ja'ia, bōrō dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, tōdōnia ba Ndrawa Miseraji. 18 III. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lima banoea ba danō Miseraji zolaoe li ba danō Gana'ana ba si mōi ba hōloe ba chō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba tōi zi samboea ba banoea wa'atoelō 19 labē'e dānia. (*Moz. V. 10, 20*). Na loeo da'ō, ba so naha wame'e soemange Jehowa ba daloe danō Miseraji, awō gowe tandra, chō Jchowa, ba nolara. (*Moz. I. 28, 18. Moz. II. 20 24. 4. Jos. 22, 10*). Tobali tandra da'ō chō Jehowa ngahōnō ba famadoehoe'ō ba danō Miseraji : na la'-angarōfi li ia, ba zamakao andrō, ba ifatenge chōra zangorifi; da'ō zanimba sanoewō, wangorifi ja'ira. 21 Ba ifa'ele'ō ia ba Ndrawa Miseraji Jehowa, ba tobali aboto ba dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji Jehowa, na loeo da'ō, ba lafosoemange ia soemange nitaba ba soemange bō'ō ba so dānia nifaboe'oera chō Jehowa ba
- laboe'a gōi. (*Mal. 1, 11*). Si manō 22 wamōzī Jehowa Dawa Miseraji andrō ba famadōhōnia safōchō chōra; ba lafoeli dānia ira chō Jehowa, ba ifondrondrongo li wangan-drōra ba i'orifi ira. Na loeo da'ō, 23 ba so lala nihaogō, i'oturai danō Miseraji noemalō ba danō Asiria; tobali mōi ba danō Miseraji Ndrawa Asiria ba Dawa Miseraji andrō, ba mōi ba danō Asiria; ba awō Ndrawa Asiria Ndrawa Miseraji wamosoemange [Jehowa]. Ba na 24 loeo da'ō, ba tōlōe soi ira, Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Asiria, ba Iraono Gizeraëli, si fabōbō chōra, hōwoehowoe ba danō. Famahowoe'ō 25 Jehowa ja'ira, wangoema'ō : Ja a-howoe imbanoeagoe Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Asiria, niwōwōigoe tangagoe, ba tāna chōgōe'andrō, Iraono Gizeraëli.

FAZA 20.

Ifadomaesi Jesaja wangōhōndrōgō Dawa Miseraji ba Dawa Gaitiofia ba Dawa Wilisiti.

Me dōfi mōi ba Gasoto Daratano andrō, me no ifatenge ia Sarago andrō, razo Asiria, me isoewō Gasoto ba me atoe'a ia. (*Raz. II. 18, 1*)

Me loeo da'ō, ba imane Jehowa, nifa'ema Jesaja andrō, Ono Gamosi : Laboe, heta lembe boe andrō ba lōwilōwiae ba heta mbadagahe ba gaheoe ! Ba i'o'ō : si lō lembe sa'ae ia ba si lō badagahe. Ba imane Jehowa : Si mane enonigoe Jesaja andrō, si lō lembe ba si lō badagahe, tandra ba amaedola ba Ndrawa Miseraji ba ba Ndrawa Gaitiofia, medōloe fache wa'ara, si manō dānia Ndrawa Miseraji andrō ni'o-loi'ō ba Dawa Gaitiofia ni'ohe misa, ibe'e razo Asiria, he iraono ba he satoea, si lō baroe ba si lō badagahe ba si lō baloebaloe dojo, fangaila Ndrawa Miseraji andrō. Ba tokeā dānia niha, ba aboe dōdō ba Ndrawa Gaitiofia andrō, ba nidō-

6 nadōnara fangorifi, ba ba Ndrawa Miscraji andrō, ba nisoenora ja'ira.
 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lamane sihene asi andrō [ba danō Ndrawa Wili-siti]: Na si manō zi gōna nifaagi-faigida andrō, nisawāda, wangaloei fanolo, ena'ō aceri ita chō razo Asia andrō — ba he wisa aefa ita ?

FAZA 21.

I. Sata'oe ita wanoedoegō Babeli andrō. II. Fama'ele'ō si gōna Doema andrō. III. Si gōna Ndrawa Ara.

- 1 I. Nitandrōsaigō ba danō si mate asi andrō [Babilona] da'e : Si mane angi sabe'e moroi raja, sihōngō moroi sa, si manō wa'asonia moroi ba danō si mate, moroi ba danō 2 sata'oe ita. (F. 14, 22). No moe'o-roma'ō chōgōe gangilata sabe'e : Mamakao awōnia na zamakao andrō ba manoedoegō banoea na zanoedocgō andrō ! Laboe misa, ja'oegō Elama ! Anoewō, ja'oegō Dawa Media ! Oefadōhō wangarōngarōra fefoe ! Andrō doen'i'adi'a zolagoe, no ihawoiedo fa'afōchō hoeloe, si mane fa'afōchō hoeloe zadono, choemōlōchōlo chōgōe mbanoea, fa lō oerongo li niha ; si no tokean 4 ndra'o, fa lō oe'ilā niha. Eloengeloengoe bacha dōdōgoe; tobali dōdōgoe wa'ata'oe ; fa'abongi andrō, somasimasido mena'ō, ba oe'ata'oefi ibe'e. Lafazōchi meza, labologō doefo, manga ba mamadoe hadia ia — milaboe, ja'ami salaŵa, mibajoini mbaloese ! Si mané sa niŵa'ō Zo'aja chōgōe: Laboe, fataro zamai-gimaigi ! Jamoe'ombacha'ō hadia ni'ilania ! Na i'ilā zi fakoedo, koedo si doeadoea geoe ba si fakoedo ba galide ba ma ba gondra, ba jamoefondrongondrongo, jamoebe'e mbōrō dalingania, ba wamondrongondrongo ! Ba moe'ao ia, timba li zingo linia, imane : „He So'aja, naha zanaro nahagoe, ma'ōma'ō-chō, ba sara wongi lō oeboelō'ō wanaro ! (Hab. 2, 1). Ba so sibai zi

fakoedo ; doeadoea geoe koedo. Ba itema imane : „No atoe'a, no atoe'a nemali ba Mbabeli, ba adoe chōra fefoe, ba no larasa tooe !” (Jer. 51, 8, Fam. 14, 8; 18, 2). He ja'ami 10 banoeada, si no moebōbōrō ba nihoendrahoendra tooe ! Nirongogoe chō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowlangi Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōmi.

II. Nitandrōsaigō ba Doema andrō da'e : So zī'ao chōgōe, banoea Ze'ira, imane : „He sanaro, ha wa'alaŵa mbongi ? (Moz. I. 25, 14). Imene sanaro : Moloeo ba bongi 12 gōi. Na edōna manofoe ami, ba mi-föeli manō ami wanofoe.

III. Nitandrōsaigō ba Ndrewa Ara da'e : Ba gatoea ba danō Ara misfōrō, ja'ami saniaga Dawa Deda-no ! (Moz. I. 25, 3). Mifaondragō zo-wōchi tōdō, mi'ohē nidanō, ja'ami sowanoea ba danō Dema ! Mioro'ō gō ba zoloi andrō ! (Jer. 25, 23). Bōrō zī'ōli wa moloi ira, si'ōli ni-bahā ba fana si no moechai, fa'a-bōlō wanoewō andrō. Si manō sa 16 niŵa'ō Zo'aja chōgōc : Lō'ō aloea sibai ndrōfi — inōtō ndrōfi zi mangga gazi, — ba no taja wa'abōlō Gedara andrō. (F. 16, 14. Jer. 40, 28 b. t.). Ba si tosai dania fana 17 zanoewō andrō, mado Gedara, ba lō oja'aja. Noa sa iŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowlangi Ndraono Gizeraëli.

FAZA 22.

I. Fama'ele'ō fanoewō Jeroezalema, bōrō horōra andrō. II. Fangombacha fa'ate'ala mandroe Sebena andrō ba famataro' Elati.

I. Nitandrōsaigō ba ndraso wa-ma'ele'ō andrō da'e : Hadia da'ō chōmi, wa ahori mōi jaŵa ami ba dete nomomi; ja'oegō banoea se-boea roeroe, sabōlō fagoeagoeasa, ja'oegō banoea saro, sowoeawoea dōdō niha ? Tenga sa ni'ō'ōtō si'ōli zi no mate tooe andrō chōmi, tenga si mate ba wanoewō ! Fefoe zolohē 3

- ja'ami, ba no ahorí moloi ba no moera'oe lō fana. Banoeami fefoe, ndrohoendrohoe nichamō, ba no ahorí tera'oe, he no arōoe moloi.
- 4 Andrō oemane: Bōi mifaigifaigigido! Da'eforege wegc'ege! Bōi mihōtōi wondrara tōdōgōe, ba wa'-adoedoe mbanoeada andrō. (F. 15, 5. Ngen. Jer. 2, 11). Baŵa wa'atobali dōdō sa'ae moroi chō Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, baŵa wa'adoedoe, baŵa wa'afakoejoe ba ndraso wa-ma'ele'ō andrō; tededoegō gōli kara ba telobi ba hili we'ira'ira.
- 6 No latoejoe naha nono wana Dawa Gelama, fao goereta zanoewō ba si fakoedo ba no lahetā loeniloēni mbaloese banoea Giri andrō. (Raz. 7 II. 16, 9. F. 11, 11. Amos. 1, 5). Ba no anōnō koereta ndraso si sōchi andrō chōmi, ba no lafa'anō ira si fakoedo, ba gamaedoe mbawa gōli. Ba no lahetā mbaloebaloe mbanoea Joeda andrō, ba samaigi fangōna ami ba nomo eoe gatoea andrō. (Raz. I. 10, 17). Ba mi'ila wa no fahōna zabōcha ōli ba mifaonō nidanō ba mbaŵa tānō tooe. (Sam. 10 II. 5, 9. Nga'ot. II. 32, 5). Ba mi'e-rai nomo ba Jeroezalema, ba midedoegō ōsa, fangazōchi gōli kara.
- 11 Ba mifonaha nidanō ba gotaloea gōli si doea gōtō andrō, idanō ōsi mbaŵa si no ara andrō. Ba lō'ō sa minehegō zolaoe ja'ia; si no mangohonogōi ja'ia fōna sa'ae, ba lō mitōngōni. (Raz. II. 25, 4. Neh. 12 3, 15). Moe'ao Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, me loeo da'ō, ba wege'ege ba ba wange'esi ba ba wanōwō boe ba ba wonoecha noecha
- 13 ba wa'aboe dōdō. Ba ha sambalō fa'iki ba fa'omoeso dōdō ba fanaba ūrbao ba famoenoe biribiri ba famadoemadoe agoe, femangamanga ba famadoemadoe hadia ia — „si mate sa atō ita mahcmoloe” [mi-wā'ō]” (F. 56, 12). Kor. I. 15, 32).
- 14 Ba no ifarongorongogō chōgōe Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba dōgi dalingagoe, imane: Si ndroehoe, lō tebe'e aefa chōmi lalōmi andrō, irege mate ami — iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō.
- II. Si mané niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Je-howa ngahōnō andrō: Laboe, ae jomo chō mandroe andrō, Sebena andrō, mandroe jomo [ba ūmane chōnia]: Hadia chōoe ba ha niha chōoe ba da'e, wa no ūfacharoe ūchōoe ba da'e lewatō? Ba hili jaŵa ifacharoe ūlewatōnia, ba gara ifafahō'ō chōnia mbate'e! Hiza, i'a-bōlōgō ifazaoemba ndra'oegō Jehowa, ja'oegō niha andrō; i'abe'e ūdanga, wondra'oe ja'oegō! I'lō-mboegō ndra'oegō, amaedola golō-mboe ifazaoemba ūbaero ba danō sebolo; ba da'ō mate ndra'oegō; ba da'ō dania ofeta goereta andrō chōoe, si sōchi sibai andrō, ja'oegō fangaila jomo ba nomo zochō ja'oegō! Oetimba ndra'oegō ba nifataro ja'oegō andrō; lasōbi ndra'oegō, la-heta'ō ba nahaoe. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba moehededo chō genonigoe Eliaki andrō, ono Hilikia. (Raz. II. 18, 18).
- 19 Ba oebe'e baroenia mbarocmō andrō ba bōbō taloenia mbōbō taloemō, ba famatōrōmō mege, ba oebe'e ba dangania, ena'ō amaedola nama ia, ba mbanoea Jeroezalema ba ba ma'owoe Joeda. Ba oebe'e 22 ba dangania wogoē mbawandroehō nomo Dawido andrō, ena'ō lō sokoesi, na ikoē, ba lō sogoē, na ikoesi. (Sam. I. 2, 8). Ba oe'osō ia 23 saita, ba nahia saro ia, ba ena'ō dadaoma lachōmi ia jomo ba nomo namania. Ba tobali la'olembai ia 24 fefoe zi so tōi jomo ba nomo namania, he daha sesolo ba he daha sise'ise, fefoe gamagama sachōchō andrō, he figafiga andrō ba he koendri andrō fefoe. Ba na loeo 25 da'ō — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō — ba adeha zaita andrō, ni'osō ba nahia saro mege, tetimba ba aechoe tooe, ba nisaitagō chōnia, ba tefara'oe; noa sa iŵa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 23.

- I. Fama'ele'ō fa'adoedoe Diro andrō. II. Na no ara, wa lō itōrō tōdō, ba tefsaigi zoei Diro andrō ba la'amoni'ō dania chō Jehowa gōlōra.
- 1 I. Nitandrōsaigō ba mbanoea Diro andrō da'e : Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami si otarai molojo ba Dateso ! hisa fōnami wa'adoedoe ; tobali lō omo, lō nahia sa'ae. Moroi ba danō Ndrawa Giti te'ombacha'ō chōra. (*Jer. 47, 4. Hez. 26, 27. Amos. 1, 9. 10.*)
- 2 Bōi mihedehede sa'ae, ja'ami si hene asi. No mege anōnō danō saniaga andrō, banoea Zidona, solojo-lojo ba nasi. Ba nasi sa'ao inōi chōra mboea nowi Nilo, nibasi ba ndraso nidanō seboea andrō, tobali
- 3 kade niha baero ba chōra. Aila ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Sidona ! Noa sa imane asi, banoea saro andrō ba mbewe nasi : „Lō safōchō hoeloege, lō sadono ndra odo ! lō ni'oerigoe ono matoea ba lō ni'e'ebroeagoe ono alawe !” (*Sam. II. 24, 7.*) Na terongo ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba tobali
- 4 dōdōra ba doeria Diro andrō. Mi'o-lojo, misawa Dateso ! Mi'ege'ege,
- 5 ja'ami si hene asi ! Hadia, da'ō mbanoeami andrō, somoeso dōdō niha, si no gōtōgōtō fa'ara, me tetaroc'ō, sanaŵa sarōoc, ba wan-
- 6 roe'ō banoea misa ? Ha niha zi honogōi da'ō, nifatōrō ba Diro andrō, banoea sama'ema saembœ ana'a, ba zi no salaŵa zi so lafo
- 7 ba ba zi no fondrege zabōlō ba goeli danō zaniaga ? Jehowa ngahōnō andrō zi no mangohonogōi, ba wango'aja famahocha gamagama andrō fefoe ba ba wame'e faja
- 8 fondrege zalaŵa andrō ba goeli
- 9 danō, fefoe. Minōnōi danōmi, ja'ami banoea Dateso, si mane Nilo
- 10 andrō ; lō ba'aba'a sa'ae. No i'oro'ō dangania [Jehowa] jaŵa nasi, no ifahisi nōri andrō ; no i'ori'ō Jehowa ba chō Gana'ana andrō, ba
- 11 wanoedoegō banoea saro chōra. No imane : Lō'ō sa'ae fa'omoeso dōdō

chōmi, ja'ami banoea Zidona, amae-dola nono alawe ni'oaja ! Milaboe, misawa Ndrawa Giti misi jefo ! Ba he ba da'ō, ba lō fa'ahono chōmi. Hiza danō Ndrawa Galedaia 13 andrō — da'ō soi andrō, si no moezaewe ! No latehe ba goetoe ndroe'ce ba danō si mate Dawa Asiria. No lalaoc malige, naha za-naro ; na lafaaoeloegō wanoedoegō gōdo chōra, no labali'ō adoedoela. Andrō mi'ege'ege, ja'ami solojo ba 14 Dateso, me no moedoedoegō mba-noea saro andrō chōmi !

II. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba fitoe 15 ngafoeloe fache wa'ara, ba lō itōrō tōdō niha Diro andrō, sagōtō noso razo. Ba na no aefa zi fitoe ngafoeloe fache, ba itōrō ba Diro andrō wanoenō andrō nitandrōsaigō ba ndra alawe sohorōhorō [imane] : „Halō mbiola, tōrōtōrōi newali, ja-oegō ira alawe sohorōhorō andrō, si lō itōrōtōrōtōdō niha sa'ae ! Haogō wolaoe, forege wanoenō, ena'ō ifoeli itōrōtōdō niha ndra'oegō !” Na aefa 17 zi fitoe ngafoeloe fache, ba ifoeli ifaigī Diro andrō Jehowa, ena'ō ifoeli isōndra loeonia ba wohorōhorō andrō, ba ena'ō mohorōhorō ia ba mbanoea niha fefoe, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba ūlōnia andrō, loeonia 18 wohorōhorō, ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa ; lō labe'e jaŵa ba lō lahōna ; sabōnō bōli gō a'ine ba bōli noecha si sōchi ba zowanoea ba gamaoedoe nahia Jehowa andrō. (*Sin. 84, 4.*)

FAZA 24.

- I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atekiko danō ma'-fefoe. II. Fangoehoeokoe ōsi goeli danō ba fangorifi banoea Lowalangi.

- I. Hiza, ihori nōsi goeli danō Jehowa ba ise'e zi so jaŵa, tobali dete danō ibe'e, ifazawili zowanoea jaŵa. Si mane ba gere gōi ba zato, ba he ba zochō ba he ba zawoe-joe, he ba zochō ira alawe ba he ba zawoejoe ono alawe, he ba za-mawa hadia ia ba he ba zowōli,
- 1
- 2

- he ba zamalali ana'a ba he ba zame'e nifalali, he ba zo'ōmō ba he ba zosoegilō. (*Hez. 7, 12. Hos. 4, 9.*) Salōsoe lō ōsi goeli danō dania, ahori teraboe, noa sa'ae Jehowa zangocma'ō. Aboe dania dōdō goeli danō, saleoe ia, timba zotoefo ilo tooe danō, okōlī; ba salaŵa niha ba goeli danō, ba mate olofo. Noa sa teta'oēnōi danō barō gahe zowanoea jaŵa; me lō ni'o'ra oroisa ba me no lasawō gamachoitā, ba me no farōi ira ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, si no gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Andrō i'ā danō fangelifi ba laloe'i horō sowanoea jaŵa; ariri niha ba goeli danō ba lō atotō zi tosai niha. Amaedola zaboe tōdō nōsi mboea nagoe ba si mate dōla; ba dozi someso tōdō mege, ba mangarōngarō. Dōhō wamōzi aramba andrō, sowewawoea dōdō niha, tebatō wagoeagoeasa zomoeso tōdō, ba dōhō li mbiola, si no omasiō niha mege. (*F. 16, 10. Jer. 7, 34; 16, 9.*) Lō'ō sa'ae labadoe nagoe ba wanōenō ba afeto doco ba zamadoc. No adoedoē mbanoea faja andrō; dozi omo, ba no moekoesi mbawandroe-hō, lō lafa'amōi jomo niha. Mangarōngarō niha ba newali, ba nagoe andrō; fa'omoeso dōdō, ba lō'ō sa'ae; fa'asōchi dōdō ba goeli danō, ba no ahori taja. (*Fam. 18, 11 b.t.*)
- Ba inbanoea, ba hatō fa'adoedoē; bawa gōli, ba no moerasa. Da'ō sa zi gōna oeli danō, itōrō niha andrō, si mane na lateteoe mboea falo, amaedola wangozaragō wo'ewo'oe, na no awai wangai boea nagoe. (*F. 17, 6.*)
- II. Ba ja'ira andrō, ba la'eboea'ō lira wa'iki, lasoeno wa'asalaŵa Jehowa, tānō ba gaechoela loeo [la-mane]: (*F. 12, 6.*) Andrō mifosoe-mange Jehowa, ja'ami si so ba danō tānō ba gatoemboecha; ja'ami si hene asi, mifosuemange dōi Jehowa,**
- 15 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli! Moroi ba wondrege danō tarongo wa-
- noenō, [lamane]: „Lachōmi ba zatoelō tōdō!“ Ba oemane: Itōrō ndra'o fōchō! Itōrō ndra'o fōchō! Alai ndra'o! Falimo zi falimo andrō, ha sambalō falimosa ba zi falimo andrō! Ihawoei ndra'oegō fa'ata'oe, 17 alaoe'ō ba lōsoelōsoe ba ba goe'ō, ja'oegō sowanoea ba goeli danō! Soloi ba doeria gameta'oeō andrō, 18 ba alaoe ba lōsoelōsoe; ba si faloecho fe'amōi jaŵa moroi ba lōsociōsoe, ba alaoe ba goe'ō. Teboka sa zandrela andrō ba mbanoea jaŵa ba hocmeeo dajadaja danō andrō. (*Jer. 48, 44.*) Asila danō, ofctoe, a 19 bōlōbōlō; aboto danō, fabali; mangiwa danō, hoemeoe. Managana-gaele danō, si mane si maboe, hoe-moe, hoelō mboee; aboea noronia olalōwania andrō: alaoe tooe ia, ba wa lō maoso sa'ae. Ba na loeo da'ō, 21 ba ifatōrō wotoe Jehowa ba zabōlō andrō si jaŵa ba mbanoea jaŵa ba ba zalaŵa tooe ba goeli danō. (*Efes. 2, 9; 6, 12. Fet. II. 2, 4. Fam. 20, 1-3.*) Tekoeroc ira ba gohokoho, 22 nifokoeroe nibe'e ba goeroenga, ba tekoesi; ba na no ara dania, ba tefaiagi zoei ira. (*Fam. 20, 7.*) Ba 23 aila mbaŵa ba afoesi mbawa loco wa'aila. Jehowa ngahōnō andrō sa'ae dania zalaŵa ba hili Ziona ba ba Jeroezalema, ba lachōmi fōna nawōnia satoca. (*F. 13, 10. Mat. 24, 29. Fam. 21, 2.*)

FAZA 25.

I. Fanoeno Lowalangi ba wa'ate-kiko zi fa'oedoe andrō. II. Fangombacha fangorifi niha fefoe, ba hili Ziona. Fangoehoekoe Iraono Moabi.

- I. He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō! Da'oe'abōlōgō wanōeno ja'oegō, oesoeno dōimō andrō! Noa sa ūlaoe zahōlīhōlī dōdō; nihonogōi fōna sa'ae ba tengā faja, no si ndroehoe. (*Sin. 8, 2.*) No ūbalī'ō bahō gara mbanoea, banoea saro, ba no ūbalī'ō adoedoela; gōdo niha bō'ō andrō, ba tengā banoea sa'ae

- ōbe'e; lō'ō sa'ae lafoeli lataroe'ō.
- 3 Andrō lafosuemange dania ndra'-oegō soi sabōlō; la'ata'oefi ndra'oegō banoea soi si hōndrōgō awōra.
- 4 Hati sa ndra'oegō ba zi lō tōi, hati ba zi noemana, na tosasa ira; sāwatō na so deoe laōhō, loemō na aoechoe zino. Me no amaedola deoe laōhō, sangewe ba mbagolō, sa'ac 5 wōnoe zamalangōgō awōra. Si mane famoenoe wa'aoechoe zino, na no ara lō teoe, si manō wamoenoemō fagoeagoeasa niha bō'ō andrō; si mane fa'aoechoe zino, na haōmō, na so lawoco, si manō wa'adōhō wolaja zamalangōgō awōra andrō. (*Sach. 14, 14 b. t.*)
- 6 II. Ba ilaoe gowoeloa Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ba hili andrō, fefoe soi ikaoni; ihalō ōra zatabō, agoe si no ara ibe'e nibadoe, sotawō gō, nilaoe oeto dōla, ba agoe si no ararā, nihaogō. (*Sin. 22, 30. Loek. 14, 17.*) Iheta ba hili andrē mba'-aba'a andrō, ba'aba'a soi andrō, fefoe, balcehaloe andrō, fombaloe 7 niha baero, fefoe. Itakiko wa'amate, si lō mamalōmalō; ba i'osi So'aja Jehowa dāwa horō ba mbawa niha, idozigō, ba taja wa'aila mbanoeania andrō, ibe'e, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō; nea sa Jehowa zangoema'ō. (*Hos. 13, 14. Kor. I. 15, 9. Fam. 7, 17; 21, 4.*) Na loeo da'ō, ba lamane: Hiza Lowalangida. sa-be'e dōdōda i'orifi ita; hiza Jehowa nidōnadōnada fanolo! Ba dama'i ita, acha omoeso dōdōda, 10 ba wangorifi andrō chōnia! Ahono sa danga Jehowa ba hili andrō. Ba Iraono Moabi andrō, ba nihoe-ndragō tooe, ba nahara, nifangoe-hoendra doe'oe ba golawoea so'i- 11 danō. Ba labologō dangara bacha ba da'ō, si mane solangi, na ibotogō ba wolangi; ba ihōndrōgō wajawā-sara [Jehowa], fabaja walimosa dāngara andrō. Öli andrō chōmi, si no aro ba si no alaŵa, ba itoeli'ō, idoe- 12 doegō, aroeroe tooe ba danō, ibe'e.

FAZA 26.

I. Fanoeno Ndraono Joeda Lowa-langi, sangorifi ja'ira. II. He na fo-ndrege wa'eboea wamakao, ba lō fa-rōi Zo'aja ba mbanoeania andrō.

- I. Na loeo da'ō dania, ba la-mane wanoenō ba danō Ndraono Jocda: „No so chōda mbanoea saro! Ibalī'ō öli ba ba'aba'a wanolonia andrō [Jehowa]. (*Sin. 46, 2; 125, 4.*) Mibokai mbawa gōli, ena'ō miōi mijomo soi satoelō, si lō farōi. (*Sin. 118, 19.*) No aro dō-dō, lō öboelōboelō'ō wangorifi; chōoc sa'ac ladōnadōna. Bōi mifa-malōmalō wanōtōna chō Jehowa; gowe si lō teboelō sa Zo'aja, Je-howa! (*Sin. 25, 2. Jer. 17, 7.*) Noa sa ihōndrōgō zowanoea ba hili ja-wā; banoea andrō si no alaŵa ja-wā, wanimba tooe ja'ia, wanoe-doegō ja'ia, irege danō tooe. Ahe zi noemana zangoehoendra tooe, ahe zi lō tōi andrō. Lala zatoelō tōdō, ba ba zalo'itōi'ō, adōlō lala zadōlō tōdō, nihaogōe andrō. Ba lala wangoehoekoemō andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, nidōnadōnama mege. Tōimō andrō ba fanoeno ja'oegō zomasi dō-dōma. No hocmoeloe dōdōgoe chōoe, ba zi bongi; arō dotogoe zihoeloe-hoeloe chōoc. Ha si'aikō sa'ae manandrōsa ba goeli danō wangoc-hoekoemō andrō, ba lasōndra lala satoelō sowanoea ba goeli danō. (*Sin. 119, 67; 130, 6.*) Ba na faloe-cha wa'ebolo dōdō zeboea horō andrō, ba lō latōngōni lala satoelō, manao horō ira ba danō, ba nilaoe satoelō ena'ō, ba lō lafaigi wa'e-boea Jehowa andrō. He Jehowa! si no moefazaŵa dangaoe andrō, ba lō la'ila. Ena'ō lanehegō wa'-aoechoe dōdōoe ba mbanocaoe andrō, ba ena'ō aila ira! Ena'ō i'ā ira alitō andrō fangohori noedoemō andrō! He Jchowa! ohalaoc dō-dōma, öbe'e; noa sa ja'oegō zolaoe fofoe hadia ia chōma. (*Sin. 125, 5.*)
- II. He Jehowa, Lowalangima! 13

- No salāwa bō'ō zamatōrō ja'aga ; tengha ha ja'oegō. Ba ja'oegō matehe,
14 tōimō andrō. Si no mate, ba lō ifoeli aoeri ; loemōloemō, ba lō ifoeli maoso. Andrō no ūfatōrō chōra hoekoe ba no ūhori ira ba lō'ō manō sa'ae itōrō, tōdō ūbe'e.
15 No ū'oja'ō niha, ja'oegō Jehowa, no ūfolachōmi ndra'oegō, no ūfa'ese
16 nola danō fefoe. **He Jehowa ! na bāwa wamakao, ba no la'alei ndra'oegō ; na ūfatōrō chōra wotoe,**
17 **ba lalaoe mangandrō.** Si mane sana bina, na no iroegi bāwania, na ikōrōboei ia, na moe'ira'ira, ba wa'afōchō hoeloe andrō, si manō gōi ndra'aga mege, ja'oegō Jehowa,
18 bōrō ndra'oegō. (*Joh. 16, 21*). No abeto ndra'aga, no makōrōboei ndra'aga, ba me no madonoga, ba no angī. Lō ma'ilā mafaloea wangorifi ba danō, ba tebai aloea zowanoea ba goeli danō. (*Sin. 110, 3. Loek. 20, 38. Rom. 14, 8. Joh. 5, 29*).
19 **Ena'ō ifoeli aceri zi mate andrō chōoe ; ena'ō ifoeli maoso mboto zi mate andrō chōgōe !** Mifaoso, mi'a'iki, ja'ami si no mōrō nibaloegō tanō, namo haga sa namo andrō chōoe ba ifaloea jāwa loemō-
20 loemō tanō andrō. Ba mi'ae si bacha, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba mbate'e andrō chōmi, ba milazi mbawandroeħō foerimi ! Mibini'ō ami, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, irege alō wōnoe andrō. (*Kor. II, 4, 17*). Mangefa sa'ae ba nahania Jehowa, ba wame'e fotoe ba zowanoea ba goeli danō, ba horōra andrō. Ba ifa'ele'ō dania, ndrora andrō tanō, lō'ō sa'ae ibalocgō niboenoe ba goelinia. (*Mich. 1, 3*).

FAZA 27.

I. I'otoe'ō niha baero Jehowa ba irorogō kaboe nagoe andrō chōnia.
II. Te'oroedoegō mbanoea Lowalanggi andrō moroi ba danō niha baero misa.

- I. Na loeo da'ō, ba ilaoe zi'ōlinia Jehowa ba Lewiata andrō, oelō a-

ndrō salio foloi, si'ōlinia si no abe'e ba si no eboea ba si no abōlō, ba ba Lewiata oelō si no mogōwai ja'ia, ba iboenoe mboeaja andrō ba Nilo. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba mi'anoenō, nitandrōsaigō ba kaboe nagoe omaisiō andrō [mado Gizeräeli], mimane : (*F. 5, 1 b. t.*) „Ja'odo, Jehowa, zamaigimaigi ja'ia ; lō aedoe'aedoe ūfatōrō chōnia nidanō ! Bongi ma'ōchō oedarodarogō, fa bōi ifaitoisi niha. Lō'ō sa'ae mosfōnoe ndra'o. Ena'ō na faloechado za'asa'a mao ba sai'ō, ba fasōndrado chōnia, aho ri oetoenoe ena'ō. Atō na ladōnādōna chōgōe wanolo, na edōna atoe-lō ira chōgōe ; lō tola lō atoelō ira chōgōe.” Ba dania, ba mōwa'a ma'oewoe Jakobo, molehe Ndraono Gizeräeli ba mobowo ; anōnō goeli danō boeara labe'e : Hadia, no ifakao ira si mane famakaonia samakao ja'ira ? Ba hadia, no moebenoenoe ira si mane niboenoe da'ō ? No ūndrohoegō wangtoe'ō ja'ira fani-bo. No i'olo'i'ō ira angī sabōlō andrō chōnia, me loeo angī timoe. Andrō wa teselōni ba da'ō lalō ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, ba da'ō goroedoea localoea, wameta horōra andrō : labali'ō toetoeroe gara nibo-boto fefoe gara naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae maoso Gasera andrō ba adoe loeo andrō. (*Moz. III, 26, 30. F. 17, 8*). Aōmō'-10 aōmō sa'ae mbanoea saro andrō, banoea si lō niha, si no moerōi, amaedola danō si mate. Mangaloei gō ba da'ō nono zāwi, mōrōmōrō ba da'ō ba la'aga'aga lehelehe. (*F. 13, 19 b. t.*) Na no okōli doetoe-11 roenia, ba tefafatō ; so ndra a-lawe, ba lahalō eoe galitō. Soi si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō sa ira. Andrō lō ihachōsi tōdō sombōi ja'ia, ba lō ibologō dōdō chōnia samazōchi ja'ia.

II. Na loeo da'ō, ba ibōbōrō 12 ngalai Jehowa, i'otarai Oifarati, noemalō ba nidanō Miseraji andrō.

Ba ja' ami Iraono Gизeraeli, ba nitoe-
13 toejoe, ni'ozaragõ. Na loeo da'õ, ba telaoe dorofe seboea andrõ, ba dozi si no eloengoe ba danõ Asiria ba si no 'moezaewe ba danõ Miseraji, ba mangawoeli ba la'angaröfli Jehowa ba hili ni'amoni'õ andrõ ba Jeroezalema. (F. 14, 1. Sach. 10, 8 b. t.).

FAZA 28.

I. Tedaõ'õdaõ'õ wangoehoekoe Iraono Geferaji. II. Ori Ndraono Jeeda gõi, ba noa gõi abe'e dõdõ, lõ la-fondrondrongo li Jehowa. III. Fa-marooe tõdõ ba wamalini era'era, ena'õ tola ifoeli ihachõsi tõdõ ira Lowalangi. IV. Fa'atoeatoea Lowalangi ba nichoi dõdõnia andrõ.

- 1 I. Alai zaemboe ana'a andrõ si no moehochaini, ba zi maboe-maboe andrõ Iraono Geferaji, awõ mboenga saleoe andrõ, ajara andrõ, si sõchi sibai ba hõgõ ndraso andrõ, satabõ sinanõ, daso zi no maboe agoe! (Raz. I. 16, 24). So sa'ae moroi sa zabe'e ba sabõlõ chõ Zo'aja! Hoelõ na laõhõ deoe kara, hoelõ nangi sabõlõ sibai, hoelõ deoe toho, si nõnõi tanõ wanimbania tooe ja'ira tangania. (Raz. II. 17, 5, 6).
- 2 Ba tobali tehoendrahoendra tooe zaemboe zi maboemaboe andrõ, Iraono Geferaji, si no moehochaini.
- 3 Ba boenga saleoe andrõ, ajara andrõ, si sõchi sibai ba hõgõ ndraso andrõ, satabõ sinanõ, ba itõrõ lala marafala sahoelõ, na lõ iroegi baõna, nidõlõ niha femanga, na i'ilä, moroi ba danga manõ.
- 5 II. Na loeo da'õ, ba saembœ lachõmi ba roto si no maoeloe Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ ba zi tosai banoeania andrõ. Ba ibe'e wa'atoelõ dõdõ ba zangoehoekoe ba fa'abõlõ ba zanimba sanoewõ ba mbawa gõli. Ba ja'ira andre gõi, ba alaoelaoe ba nagoe andrõ ba mangiwa ba zi maboemaboe ita! Ere ba sampa'ele'õ, ba alaoelaoe ba zi maboe niha, no fawoeka dõdõ ba nagoe

andrõ, moechõlõchõlõ mbanoea ba maboe niha, alaoelaoe ba wama'ele'õ andrõ, mangiwa ba wangetoe'õ hoekoe. Fefoe meza, ba no anõnõ oeta si ta'oënõ, samboea lõ nahia si lõ si ta'oënõ. Ha niha nifahaõnia, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõ, ba ha chõ i'ombacha'õ lala? Hadia, ba zawena aefa famaenoe, ba zawena aefa ba mbagi zoesoe? Falaete manõ sa gamachoita, falaete manõ gamachoita; fatete manõ ndrali, fatete manõ ndrali; ba da'e ma'ifoe ba ba da'õ ma'ifoe." Ja'ia! Ilaoe ba niha andre li si 11 tebai aloea ba mbewe, li Ndrawa bõ'õ. (Moz. V. 28, 49. Kor. I. 14, 21). Ja'ia, si no mangoema'õ chõra : 12 Da'e naha wolombase, mifolombase zegege tõdõ, ba da'e naha wangokofee tõdõ! Ba lõ edõna ira mamondrongo. Ba si mané sa'ae li Jehowa chõra : Falaete manõ gamachoita; falaete manõ gamachoita; fatete manõ ndrali; ba da'e ma'ifoe ba ba da'õ ma'ifoe, ena'õ alaoe ira ba lala, ena'õ arasa dõla, ena'õ tochai gahe, ena'õ tera'oe ira.

III. Andrõ mifondrondrongo li 14 Jehowa, ja'ami sango'aja, ja'ami samatõrõ soi andre ba Jeroezalema! Me no miwâ'õ: No fawoe'oe li 15 ndra'aga ba wa'amate, ba ba mbanoea tooe andrõ, ba no mafataro zamaigimaigi? Na itõrõ molõ famakao, ba lõ iroegiga. Noa sa mabe'e sawatõma waja ba ba'aba'a chõma walimosa!" Andrõ imane Jehowa, 16 So'aja: Hiza, no oebe'e tooe gowe dajadaja ba Ziona, gowe si no moetandraigõ, gowe tojo ba watalinga seboea bõli, saro dajadaja. Samati, ba alacha lõ moloi. (Rom. 9, 33. Fet. I. 2, 6. F. 8, 14). Ba 17 oebe'e dali wa'adõlõ, ba fanoelo wa'atoelõ. Saõwatõmi faja andrõ, ba irasa teoe kara ba ba'aba'a andrõ chõmi, ba ihanigõ molõ. Ba fawoe'- 18 oesa li andrõ chõmi ba wa'amate, ba niboenoe [ba zoera] ba hadia

niwa'ōmi ba mbanoea tooe, ba si
lō boto. Na itōrō molō famakao
19 andrō, ba imama ami. Ero na itōrō,
ba ichamō ami; ero mahemoloe
sa'ae itōrō, he ba zi ma'ōchō, ba
he ba zi bongi, ba ha sambalō fe-
20 hochā mboe wamahaō da'ō. Sambō
fa'anaoe sa'ae dania gaso, tobali te-
bai mifadōlō ami, ba sabōlō ide'ide
gambala, fa tebāi mibalocgō ami.
21 Maoso sa'ae dania Jehovah, si mane
ba gahe hili Werasi, si mane ba ndra-
so no ba Gibeona wōnoenia dania,
ba wolaoe nilaoenia — hoelō zi lō
tarai mila wolaoenia andrō! — ba
ba wangai nihalōnia — sahōlihōli
dōdō halōwōnia andrō! (*Jos. 10,*
10. Sam. 11. 5, 20. Nga'ōt. I. 14, 11.)
22 Andrō bōi mango'aja ami, fa bōi
tedooe wa'aro mbōbō andrō chōmi;
noa sa oerongo chō Zo'aja, Jehovah
ngahōnō andrō, wa no moehonogōi
wangohori, nifatōrō ba goeli danō
ma'asagōrō. (*F. 10, 23.*)
23 IV. Mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba
mifondrondrongo ligoe! Mitōngoni
ba mifondrondrongo hoehoeogoe!
24 Hadia, adōlō manō sinanō dania?
Hadia ha sambalō famali'ō tanō ba
25 famoboto ba nowi? Hadia, tengā si
mané? Na no ihaogō danō, ba ifa-
zaewe lōnga ba hōwa ba ifa'oli
wache, awō rigi ba danō si no moe-
ndrohoegō, ba rigi ū manoe ba zinga
26 hinōloe? No Lowalanginia zango-
roma'ō chōnia satoelō lala, wama-
27 haō ja'ia. Tenga koereta famōbōrō
wamōbōrō lōnga ba lō lafatōrō gao-
lo goereta ba hōwa; famōbōrō lō-
nga, ba si'o, ba famōbōrō hōwa,
28 ba ono geoe. Bōra andrō, ba ha-
dia, nimama? Tenga nimama; lō'ō
sa ibōbōrō manō wamatōrō koe-
reta, awō koedo: tengā nimama!
29 Moroi chō Jehovah ngahōnō andrō
da'ō gōi! **Sahōlihōli dōdōda wamo-**
lalania hadia ia, ba no abōlō si-
bai wa'atoeatoeania. (*Sin. 86, 10.*
Jer. 32, 19.)

FAZA 29.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atosasa mbanoea
Jeroezalema ba fangorifi andrō, si
lō moedōnadōna. II. Fanegoe famini
tōdō andrō ba chōra. III. Fama-
boe'oe fa'ahachō dōdō dania.

I. Alai ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Ariēli! 1
Ariēli banoea ba nibe'e Dawido
nahiania! Mifatohoe ndrōfi; na
iteo woenia, na no fatoetoe mba'wa
gowasa andrō, (*Hez. 43, 15.*) ba oe- 2
sasagō Gariēli andrō, irege tesao
wege'ege ba fangarōngarō, ba tobali
Ariēli ia chōgōe! Ba oefā'oe'oe 3
ndra'oegō, oefasoei ndra'oegō na-
hiagoe andrō; oefera'ō ndra'oegō
fari ba oebe'e mba'aba'a zanoewō
ba gamaedoemō. (*Loek. 19, 43 b.t.*)
Ena'ō moroi ba danō tooe moehede 4
ndra'oegō, moroi ba gawoegawoe
tooe terongo lioe; ena'ō hoelō li
mbeehoe moroi tooe barō danō
limō, ba hoelō zi fangōngōngōngō
moroi tooe ba gawoegawoe hoe-
hoeomō. Ba fa'ato nemalioe andrō,
ba timba ngawoea nene, ba fa'ato 5
zamakao ja'oegō, ba timba ndrami
wachi sihombo ba nangi; ba i'ogo-
moezaō, lō moedonadona. (*Job. 21,*
18. Sin. 1, 4.) Ifatōrō Jehovah
ngahōnō andrō we'oege'oege mba- 6
noea ba siheoe ba fa'ofetoe, ba
angi sabōlō ba teoe laōhō ba hola-
hola galitō si mangamanga hadia
ia. Ba lala ba wangifi, lala ni'ilada
ba zi bongi dania lala soi andrō
fefoe, sanowē Ariēli andrō, ha wa'- 7
ato ira, dozi si mōi manowē ja'ia,
banoea saro andrō ba hili, dozi
sanasagō ja'ia. Ba hoelō na so za-
ngifi manga ia, ba na tokeia ia, ba
lō teboelō wa'olofo — ba hoelō
zowōchi tōdō na mangifi ia ibadoe
nidanō, ba na tokeia ia, ba serege
tōdō ia, ba lō mamalōmalō wa'o-
toefo bacha lela — si manō dania
soi andrō fefoe, ha wa'ato ira, sa- 8
nowē hili Ziona andrō. (*F. 37,*
33-37.)

II. Ja atōngō ami, ja ahōlihōli 9

- dōdōmi! Ja tobaloē hōrōmi, ja lō i'ila niha hōrō zaoe'a, moroi ba wa'atobeloe, moroi ba zogōmigōmi. Ba seboea famakao, ba ifoeli omoe- 19
 10 ira, ba tengā si maboe agoe; mangiwa so dōdō ba chō Jehowa, ba fōndrege zi noemana ba niha, ba wemōrō sabē'e, ba me no idoeħō hōrōmi andrō, sama'ele'ō andrō, ba me no ibaloegō hōgōmi, sangi'ilā 11 andrō. (*Rom. 11, 8*). Ba fefoe wa- 20
 ma'ele'ō da'ō no mege, ba hoelō daroma li, si so ba zoera, si no moefotandro, chōmi, na labē'e ba zangila mombaso soera ba na lamane chōnia : Baso we ! Ba imane : 21
 12 Ba na labē'e ba zi lō mangila mombaso soera zoera andrō, ba na lamane chōnia : Baso we ! Ba imane : 22
 13 ne : Lō oe'iila oebaso zoera ! Ba imane So'aja : Me lahato'ō ira bawara niha andre ba me lafosoemange ndra'o bewera ba me no arđoe chōgoe dōdōra ba me ha sambalō amachoita niha, nitōngōnira, wangata'oefira Lowalangi. (*Hez. 33, 23*
 14 31. *Mat. 15, 8, 9*), andrō wa ba zahōlihōli dōdō nilia oefatōrō soi andre, zamoeza tō, ba zahōlihōli dōdō ba zi lō larai mila, ena'ō taja wa'atoeatōe andrō ba zatoeatōe, ba ena'ō tobini wa'oneche ba zonechera. (*Mat. 11, 25. Kor. I, 1, 19*), Alai zamorege famini'ō chō Jehowa tōdōra, solaoe ba zogōmigōmi nilaoera, sangoema'ō tōdōra : Ha niha zanehe, ha niha zangila ja'aga ? (*Sin. 94, 7. Hez. 8, 12*).
 15 16 Alai wa'atefoejoe dōdōmi ! Ma tola tefaomagō ira la'oeri zamōbōzi bowoa ? Fa tola iwa'ō niwōwoi ba chō zombōi ja'ia : Tenga niwōwoinia ndra'odo ! ba ma fa tola iwa'ō bowoa chō zamōbōzi ja'ia : Lō i'ila watahōgō badia ia ! (*F. 45, 9. Rom. 9, 20*).
 17 III. Hadia, tengā hatō ma'ifoe tō, fa tobali kaboe zinanō hili Libano, awō wa atoea kaboe zinanō, 18 taŵa'ō. Na loeo da'ō, ba larongo safiso daroma li si so ba zoera, ba
- i'ila niha hōrō zaoe'a, moroi ba wa'atobeloe, moroi ba zogōmigōmi. Ba seboea famakao, ba ifoeli omoe- 19
 samakao dania, ba nihori zango'aja, ba dozi samachai si lō atoelō mege, ba no ahori, samowōhō nilia ba zi 21
 lō atoelō, na so hoehoeo, solaoe fesoe ba zolohe ba lala, ba mbawa gōli, sangōhōndrōgō si lō horō faja andrō. Andrō imane Jehowa, sa- 22
 ngorifi Aberahamo no, ba chō Jakobo : Lō'ō sa'ae te'ailasi dania Jakobo ba lō'ō sa'ae afoesi mba- 23
 wanria. Ba na i'ila dania — ma'oe- woenia andrō — nilaoe dangagoe chōnia, ba la'amoni'ō sa'ae dōigoe andrō; la'amoni'ō Ni'amoni'ō Jakobo andrō ba la'ata'oefi Lowa- 24
 langi Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō. Si no eloengoe tōdō mege, ba lasō- ndra wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba si fa- 25
 balō mege, ba latōngōni wamahaō.

FAZA 30.

I. Fameta'oe Iraono Gizaraēli, si mōi ba Ndrewa Miseraji mangaloei fangorifi. II. Tobali fa'atekiko, wa no la'erogō Lowalangi. III. Na lafalalini gera'erara, ba ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō ira Lowalangi. IV. Tefaboe'oe wangefa'ō ba danga Ndrewa Asiria.

- I. Imane Jehowa : Alai ndraono andrō, si no abe'e tandro, sama- 1
 gōlōsi hādia ia zi tengā moroi chō- 2
 goc, si fawoe'oe li si lō omasido ba wanalaete horō ! Si mōi misi tooe ba danō Miseraji ba lō moe- 3
 sofroe li chōgoe, ba wangai fanga- be'era fanolo Wara'o andrō ba ba wangaloei saŵatō ba loemō Ndrewa Miseraji. (*Jer. 37, 7. Hez. 17, 15*). Ba tobali fangaboe dōdō chōmi wa- 4
 nolo Wara'o andrō ba fangaila dania zaŵatō andrō ba loemō Ndrewa Miseraji. He wa'ae ba Zoana so goemandroenia, ba he ba Hanesi

- 5 laroegi sinengenia, (*F. 19, 11*), dozi faloecha wangaboe dōdō, ba niha si lō goena chōra; tenga sanolo ba tenga sogoena, ha sambalō fangaboe dōdō ba fangaila. (*Jer. 2, 36*). Nitandrōsaigō ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō si raja: Latōrō danō si fahōna fa'atosasa ba fa'ata'oe, singo si matoea ba singo si alawe ba oelō ba naga sihombo, latōrō wolohe si so chōra, ba hoeloe galide, awō girōgirōra ba geboe gondra, la'oe ba niha si lō goena chōra. Fanolo Ndrawa Miseraji adrō, ba faja ba si lō boto. Andrō oebe'e tōinia: „Si dōfa bawa ba si lō liwaliwa.” (*F. 51, 9. Sin. 87, 4*).
- 7 II. Ba iada'e, ba ae jomo; tānō ba zoera chōra, fazōchi zoera, fāmadoehoe'ō ba gōtō dania si lō teboelō! (*Moz. V. 31, 19*). Niha sab'e tandro sa'ae ira, ono matoea si falimolimo, iraono si lō edōna
- 10 mamondrongo nifachoi Jehowa. Sa-ngoema'ō ba zangi'ilā andrō: „Bōi ja mi'ilā hadia ia;” ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō: „Bōi mifa'ele'ō chōma zi doehoe andrō. Mi'ombacha'ō chōma zomasiga, ba mifa'ele'ō chōma wajafaja! Mirōi lala, mihole'ō ami, mibōhōi nitōrō andrō, bōi mifarongogō chōma Ni'amoni'ō Ndra-
- 11 no Gizerāeli andrō.” Andrō imane Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō: Me no mi'ositengagō niwā'ō andrō, ba me no abe'e dōdōmi ba wa'atefоejoе ba ba walimosa, me
- 12 no ba da'ō midōnadōna, andrō ja hoelō zabōcha chōmi golalōwa andrō, hoelō zabōcha ba gōli kara salaŵa, si toegoe eŵāŵa, bōrōta wa'adoedoe, si saŵa fa'adoedoe si lō moedōnadōna, si ha mamō'i hō-
- 13 rō fa'ara dania. Ba irasa sa'ae dania, si mane na larasa mbowoa tanō, nirasa manō, lō alimagō, irege samboea lō toega lawoenia si tola fanooe mbo galitō bawoe, ba ma fanooe nidanō ba mba'a.
- 14 III. Noa sa imane So'aja Jeho-
- wa, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō: Na mifalalini ena'ō hoekoe ba na mihonogō ami, ba faloecha ami wangorifi; **ba wa'ahonohono ba ba wanōtōna so wa'abe'emi!** Ba lō sedōna ami. No mimane: „Tenga ja'ia! damafandroeo koe-doma!” — Andrō ja soloi ami dania! ba: „Ma'okoedo zalio ahe!” — andrō ja fagohi zolohi ja'ami! (*Raz. II. 25, 4*). Ha samōsa zi'ao, ba hōnō ami, soloi; dalima zi'ao, ba moloi ami fefoe, erege hoelō dōla geoe nitaroe'ō ba hili zi tosai, ja'ami, hoelō mandrera ba zoezoe hilihili. (*Moz. III. 26, 36. Moz. V. 32, 30*). Andrō ifogasa Jehowa wangeboea tōdō chōmi, andrō wa ahooe dōdōnia wangahachōsi tōdō ja'ami. Lowalangi ba wa'atoelō sa Jehowa. Ja ahowoe dozi sanōtōna chōnia! (*Sin. 2, 12. Amaed. 16, 20. Jer. 17, 7*). Ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema, ba hili Ziona andrō: Tenga ha sambalō fege'ege chōmi; iha-chōsi tōdō sa ami, ba wangarōngarōmi andrō, na irongo, ba i'o'ō chōmi. Ibe'sa chōmi So'aja gō ba wa'atosasa ba idanō ba wama-kao, ba lō'ō sa'ae labini'ō ira sa-mahaō ja'ami, hōrōmi sa'ae zangila samahaō ja'ami andrō. Ba tōgi dalingami zamondrongo li zangoe-ma'ō moroi foerimi: „Da'ō lala, mitōrō ia!” — na mihole'ō ami ba gambōlō, ba ma ba gabera. Ba mi'o'aja sa'ae nadoemi andrō, nifo'oeli firō, awō wamaedo andrō chōmi, nifahele, nifo'oeli ana'a. Mitibo'ō dania, nifanibo sogoro ita, mimane: „Laboe'ōgō!” Ba ibe'e dania deoe ba zinanōmi ba nowimi, ba ōmi andrō, boea nowi, ba fangabe'emi, mo'ōsi. Ba mangaloei gō goerifōmi, na loeo da'ō, ba mbenoea sebolo. (*F. 32, 15-20*). Saŵi andrō ba kalide, soloeloei halōwō ba nowi, ba la'ā gō nifaroeka, nilaoe asio; ba si no moe-bōbōrō ba si no moctafi'ō ba niroe.

- 25 Fefoe hili salawā ba hilihili salawā fefoe, ba momboombo, mo'idanō seboea, na loeo wamoenoē seboea andrō, na adoedoe malige andrō. *F. 34, 1-4. Joēl. 3, 18. Amos. 9, 13.*
- 26 Ba haga mbāwā, ba si mane haga loeo, ba haga loeo, ba mewitoe fa'abōlō fōna, si mane na oreoedoe haga zi fitoe ngaloeo, na idaloedaloeni wōchō mbanoeania andrō Jehowa, na ifadōhō zesocho ira.
- 27 IV. Hiza wa'ato'ele Jehowa moroi ba zarōoe; hoemola wōnoenia, lawoeo salōe moroi tooe. Fawoechō gilo ba wa'abao dōdō, ba lelania, ba no hoelō holahola galitō, si manga-
- 28 manga hadia ia. Amaedola nidanō, si nēnōi daso, si falāwa bagi, haneo-hanoenia andrō. Ba wanafi'ō niha baero ba niroe famakiko, fesoe famaeloengoe ba zimbi soi niha. (*F. 29 8, 8. Tes. II. 2, 11.*) Ba sanocnō ami, si mane ba zi bongi, na tefobōrō gowasa; somoeso tōdō ami, si mane si mōi misi jāva, solaoelaoe soeroene, we'amōi ba hili Jehowa andrō, mangondrasi gowe Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. (*Moz. V. 16, 16.*)
- 30 Ifarongogō Jehowa linia andrō, sabōlō sibai ba ifa'ilā'ō dangania, ni'oro'ō mitooe, awō wōnoe so'otoe, ba holahola galitō, si mangamanga hadia ia, ba fao nangi sabōlō ba teoe laōlhō ba teoe kara. (*Sin. 50, 3.*)
- 31 Ba tokeia sa'ae Ndrawa Asiria ba we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō chō Jehowa, na ilaoe zi'onia andrō.
- 32 Ba ero na itōrō bōzibōzi fōtoe andrō, nifatōrō Jehowa chōra, ba fao wamōzi aramba ba folaoe biola; ifaligoi dangania wamoewō ja'ira. (*Moz. II. 15, 20.*) Noa sa ihōnagō i'asivai ganoenoe! Ja'ia gōi ni'asivai chō razo. Abacha ba'ebolo mbaho geoe chōnia, no fahōna galitō, awō geoe! Hanoehanoe Jehowa zanoenoe ja'ia, hoelō zahele talō balera. (*Raz. II. 23, 10. Mat. 25, 41.*)

FAZA 31.

Tohoetohoe: Tenga ba niha, ha ba Lowalangi tesōndra wangorifi.

- I. Alai zi no mōi misi tooe ba danō Miseraji, ba wangaloei fanolo ba ba wame'e we'ewe'e dōdōra koedo ba wanoewō; sanōtōna ba goereta, me no oja, ba ba zi fakoedo, me no ato, ba si lō manōngōni Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō ba si lō manofoe li Jehowa. (*Sin. 20, 8.*) Ba ja'ia, ba no satoeataoea gōi, ba no ifatōrō wa'ate'ala. Lō iwoe'ai daroma linia ba maoso sa'ae ia, ba wolaoe ba mbanoea zamazōchi si lō sōchi andrō ba ba wanimba fanolo zolalō andrō. Niha sa Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba tengā Lowalangi! Ōsi koedo koedora andrō ba tengā bechoe. Andrō tetaroe mbagi zanolo andrō, na i'oro'ō dangania Jehowa, ba salaoe nitolo andrō, ba faoma tekiko ira, dozi ira. (*Jer. 17, 5. Sach. 4, 6.*) Noa sa imane chōgōe Jehowa: Si mane singo, ono zingo, sindrōndrō-nindrōndrō ba nira'oenia — no ato goebalo, nifatenge ba wamoenoē ja'ia, ba lō tokea ia ba we'aora, ba lō ba dōdōnia wa'ebōe'a lira — si manō gōi Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, we'amōi mitooe ba wamoewō ba hili Ziona andrō, ba hilihili andrō chōnia. Ifoba'aba'a dania Jeroezalema Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, hoelō wofo, sanahanaiae [jāva gazoenia] ifoba'aba'a ba i'orifi; alimagō chōnia ba i'efa'ō. (*Moz. V. 32, 11.*) Mifoeli ami ba zi no fabali sibai ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli! Na loeo da'ō, ba dozi latibō'ō sa'ae nadoe firō, awō nadoe ana'a chōra, nifazōchimi tangami, wamazōchi horō. (*Moz. I. 35, 2. F. 2, 20.*) Ba tengā si'ōli niha wamakiko Ndrawa Asiria andrō, tengā si'ōli niha zi manga ja'ira; ba soloi ira, ba zi'ōli andrō, ba tobali sawoejoe zabōlōra andrō. Ba sariri gowera 9

andrō, ba wa'ata'oe, ba si tokea zalaŵara ba mandrera, iŵa'ō Jehowa, si so alitō ba hili Ziona ba si so farichi ba Jeroezalema. (F. 29, 1).

FAZA 32.

I. Fama'ele'ō razo wa'atoelō andrō ba famatōrōnia ba zatoelō.

II. Na no aefā wangide'ide'ō andrō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'ahono.

- 1 I. Ba dania, ba so razo satoelō hoekoe ba koemandroe andrō, ba ba lala sadōlō lafatōrō fefoe hadia ia. (Sin. 45 8; 72, 1. Sach. 9, 9). Ba dozi ira, ba amaedola zaŵatō, na so nangi ba amaedola nōoe, na teoe laôhō ba amaedola mbombo, na no ara lō teoe ba amaedola loemō gara hili, ba danō si no okōlikōli. Tenga sa'ae si baloenō hōrō zamaigi ba labē' sa'ae mbōrō dalingara samondrongo li. Tōdō zi lō tōdō mege, ba isōndra lala, ba ba lela zangōhōna li mege ba ahele ni'ilada eloehaha. Ba lō'ō sa'ae lafotōi salawa zi lō tōdō; ba he si falimo, ba lō lafotōi seboea. Si lō tōdō, ba falōtōdō wehedenia, si lō sōchi ifachai tōdōnia, ba wolaoe si lō atoelō ba ba wehede si fakoejoe ba chō Jehowa, ba wa lō mame'e gō ba zolofo ba ba wa lō mame'e idanō ba zowōchi tōdō. Si falimo, ba i'ogoena'ō wakake si lō sōchi, ifachai zi lō atoelō, ena'ō ifakiko zeboea famakao hoehoe falimosa, he no satoelō wehede zi noemana andrō. Ba si ndroehoe salawa, ba era'era sadōlō gera'erania, ba lō ibōhōi zadōlō niha si manō.
- 9 II. Ja'ami ira alawe si lō aboe tōdō! Mifaoso, mifondrondrongo ligoe! Ja'ami ono alawe si no a-honohono! Mibe'e ba dōdōmi wehedegoe andre! (F. 3, 16). Ja aloea-loea ndrōfi na, ba ja noemalō na mbaŵa, ba tokea ami, ja'ami si lō aboe tōdō iada'e! Lō'ō sa'ae fangozarakō boea nagoe ba lō'ō sa'ae aloea wangai boea geoe andrō.
- 2 Ja tokea ami, ja'ami si no ahono-hono! Ja hoemoefa ami, ja'ami si lō aboe todō! Mihefa noehami, mibe'e tooe; mi'olembe lembe ba wa'aboe dōdō. Labōzi dania dotorā ha nowi omasiō andrō ba ba nagoe andrō, sabōlō boea. Sa'asa'a mao ba 13 sai'ō zaloea dania ba nowi mbanoe-goe andrō, ba irege ba dete nomo o-masiō fefoe, ba mbanoea sowoeawoea dōdō niha mege. Si lō niha dania 14 gōdo misa ba si lō nininini sa'ae jomo ba mbanoea. Hilihili andrō ba malige naha zanaro, ba amaedola dōgi narō hili dania, gōtō wa'ara dania, omasiō galide ndroe'oe; modoe'oe, ō gōrōbao. Irege telaoe chōra 15 Geheha moroi jaŵa, ena'ō tobali kaboc zinanō danō si mate andrō ba ena'ō hoelō gatoea kaboe zinanō andrō wamaigida. (F. 29, 17. Joël. 2, 28). Hal. zin. 2, 17). Fa monahia 16 wa'adōlō ba danō si mate andrō ba fa ahono wa'atoelō ba kaboe zinanō no mege. Ba loealoea wa'a-toelō andrō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba boea wa'atoelō, ba fa'ahono-hono ba fa lō hadia ia, gōtō wa'ara dania. Ba mowanoea mbanoeagoe 18 ba nomo wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba nomo sabē'e dōdōda ba ba golombasewa si lō hadia ia. (Jer. 33, 16). Ba 19 aechoe ba danō deoe kara ba wa'a-so'a gatoea andrō, ba wa'adoedoe tooe mbanoea. Ja ahowoe ami, 20 ja'ami sanaroe ba mbewe nidanō misa fefoe, ja'ami si doedoe fefoe gofoe heza sawī ba kalide!

FAZA 33.

I. Fameta'oe emali Ndraono Joe-da; ihachōsi tōdō Ndraono Joeda' andrō Jehowa. II. Ba ha satoelō tōdō zi faloecha fanolo Jehowa. Fanorifi banoea Ziona, sahōlihōli dō-dō zangila.

I. Alai ndra'oegō dania, ja'oegō 1 zanoedoegō banoca ba si lō moe-doedoegō banoea na! Ja'oegō si falimo, ba si lō'ō na moelimo! Na

- no awai chōoe wanoedoegō banoea,
ba nidoedoegō gōi mbanoeaoe ; na
no a'ozoe chōoe walimosa andrō,
ba lalimo gōi ndra'oegō. (*Mat. 7, 2*).
 2 He Jehovah. hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga !
Chōoe madōnadōna ! Ena'ō na bagi
mboelōchama ndra'oegō, ero ma-
hemoloe mbanoea ! Ba ena'ō na
3 fangorifima ndra'oegō, na baŵa wa-
makao ! Ba wa'abōlō we'oegoe'oegoe
4 moloi soi niha, ba wa'ebœamō zoe-
mawili niha baero. Ba mi'ozaragō
zī torōi foeri [gamagama] nifango-
zaragō larewe ; lafahaelō si mane
famahaelō doleotoloe. (*Joël. 2, 9*).
 5 Ba salawā Jehovah ; ba zalaŵa jaŵa
so nahania : fahōna hoekoe si sōchi
6 ba fa'atoelō ba Ziona, ibe'e. Gōtō
wa'asōchi dania chōmi, si lō hadia
ia ; fa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba
dōdō ba fangorifi, ba fahōna dania,
ba amaedola girōgitōra wangata'-
 7 oefi Jehovah. Mangarōngarō tooe
zabōlō ; mege'ege sibai zinenge a-
andrō. si no mōi mangandrō fa'a-
 8 toelō. (*Sam. II. 23, 20*). Lō niha
ba lala, molombase zikoli ! No fa-
limo ia ba wawoe'oesa li andrō ;
no ifakao mbanoea, no lō ba dōdō-
 9 nia niha. (*Raz. II. 18, 17*). Saboe
tōdō danō, aleoe zinanō, saila hili
Libano, mate jaŵa geoe ; salo'o ba
Zarona andrō, ba no hoelō danō si
mate ; atoroe mboeloe geoe ba
 10 Mbazana ba ba hili Garemeli. Ba
imané Jehovah : Maoso sa'ae ndra'o,
oefaosodo sa'ae, moezizio sa'ae
ndra'odo. (*Fam. 14, 11; 19, 3*).
 11 Manabina ami doe'oe sokōli ba
mi'adonogō doehe wache ; fabōtoe-
sami andrō, ba no alitō, si manga-
manga ja'anii. (*Sef. 2, 14. Fam.*
 12 *18, 2*). Ba tetoenoe soi niha nifa-
noenoe betoea, hoelō za'asa'a mao
ni'ewā, nitoenoe ba galitō.
 13 II. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami sa-
rōoe, hadia nilaoege, ba ja aboto
ba dōdōmi, ja'ami sahatō, wa'abō-
 14 lōgōe andrō ! Tokea zamazōchi horō
andrō ba Ziona, ihawoei zolaoe si

lō sōchi fanizinizi. Lamane : „Ha
niha chōda zangila so ba zinga
galitō, si mangamanga hadia ia ?
Ha niha chōda si tola mangiagō
ngai zi lō teboelō holahola ?” (*Moz.*
V. 4, 24; 9, 3. Hebr. 12, 39). Sa-
nōrō lala satoelō, ba solaoe si doe-
hoe, sangogorofi hare nisōndra ba
wamakao niha bō'ō, sanoezoe tōdō
femanga gana'a, sondroehō tōgi
dalingania, fa bōi irongo na tefagō-
lōsi wange'e, samakifoe hōrōnia, fa
bōi teroe dōdōnia ba zi lō sōchi,
na i'ilā ena'ō. (*Sin. 15 ; 24, 4*).
Da'ō dania zonahia ba zalaŵa ja-
ŵa ; sawatōnia hati saro ba gara
ba hili ; tebe'e chōnia mbalazonia
ba lō ogo'ō gōnia idanō. I'ilā dania
razo andrō ba lachōminia hōrōoe ;
tanō sebolo misa i'ilā. (*Sin. 45, 3*).
I'angeragō dania mbaŵa wamakao
andrō tōdōoe, ba ōmane : „Hezo
zangerai ana'a mege ? hezo zanoelo
andrō? hezo zangerai malige mege ?”
Niha safaito andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae
ō'ila, niha andrō solaoe li si lō
ta'ila eloehaa, si lō aboto ba dōdō-
da, niha saelo lela. si lō tasōndra
aechoela wehede. Faigi Ziona andrō,
banoea gwasa chōda ! I'ilā hōrōoe
Jeroezalema andrō, nahia sahono
ita, si lō hadia ia, ose, si lō teboe-
lō, si lō tedeha taroetaroe, iroegi
zi lō aetoe, si lō aetoe sinali fefoe.
(*Sin. 125, 1*). So sa ba da'ō zi so
lachōmi Jehovah andrō, fangorifida,
hoelō na no tefasoci ita idanō se-
boea, sabōlō hohooe ba si no ebolo,
si lō owo nisola ba si lō owo se-
boea, sanōrō. Jehovah sa'ae zangoe-
hoekoe ja'ita, Jehovah zamatōrō
ja'ita, Jehovah zalaŵada, ja'ia za-
ngorifi ja'ita. No aloeloe zinalichōoe,
no tengā fangabe'e dōla lojo ba
tenga famadōlō lojo ! Ba ba da'ō
tefosisi niraboe, fahōna manō, irege
zomboejoembroejoe tōla, ba lachamō
niraboe, si fahōna. **Ba samōsa lō**
ba mbanoea sangoema'ō : No gō-
nado safōchō chōgōe. Niha si so

ba da'ō, ba no si faloecha fangefa horō. (*Jer. 31, 34.*)

FAZA 34.

I. Fangombacha fangoehoekoe nihā sato, fefoe soi, dania. II. Fangoehoekoe Iraono Gedomo.

- 1 I. Mi'aine, ja'ami niha baero, mifondrondrongo; mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'ami soi bō'ō ! Jamoc-fondrondrongo oeli danō ba ūsinia; olia oeli danō, awō fefoe hadia ia zaoeri jaŵa ! Noa sa abao dōdō Jehowa ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira ; mofōnōe ia ba zanoewō, fefoe ; no i'elifi ira ba no iloeloe ira niboenoe.
- 2 Ena'ō so manō tooe niboeboenoe andrō chōra, ena'ō abōoe tooe mboto zi mate ba ena'ō omboejoe danō ba hili ba ndrora andrō.
- 3 Ena'ō so manō tooe niboeboenoe andrō chōra, ena'ō abōoe tooe mboto zi mate ba ena'ō omboejoe danō ba hili ba ndrora andrō.
- 4 Adoedoe nōsi mbanoea si jaŵa, tegō-loegō mbanoea, hoelō zoera; ariri nō-sinia fefoe, si máne fa'aleoe mboeloe nagoe, si mane boeloc lehoe ba marafala. (*Mat. 24, 29. Fet. II. 3, 10. Fam. 6, 13, 14.*)

- 5 II. Noa sa maboe ba zoroego zī'ōligoe ; ba noemalō mitoee ba Ndraono Gedomo, soi ni'elifogie, ba wamatōrō hoekoe chōnia. So chō Jehowa zī'ōli, sa'oi do, saelo tawō ; do nono mbiribiri ba do zi matoea ba tawō mboea ba zi matoea mbiribiri ; mame'c soemange sa'ae Jehowa ba Mbosera, ilaoe wamoenoe seboea ba danō Ndraono Gedomo. (*F. 63, 1.*) Ba teboenoc tooe gōrōbao, fao ba da'ō, ba fao nono zaŵi ba zi matoea zaŵi ; maboe danō do ba aelo tooe ba dawō andrō. Irocgi sa dania chō Jehowa baŵa wolaoe balō, dōfi wamasoelō, bōrō ba Ziona andrō. (*F. 63, 4.*) Tobali kita mbombo chōra ba talō balera tooe danō ; kita siholahola sa'ae danōra andrō. (*Moz. I. 19, 24.*)
- 6 Bongi ma'ōchō lō mate galitōnia lō mamalōmalō we'amōi mijawa zimbonia ; gōtōgōto wa'ara, ba tanō si mate ; iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō

sanōrō. (*Fam. 14, 11; 19, 3.*) Toe-mbao ba si'ate zangochōgō, ba la-moehoe ba gaga zonahia ba chōnia ; ifadōlō chōnia zinali fanoe'a zi lō niha Jehowa, ba ifatōrō wanoelo zi lō ūsi. (*Sef. 2, 14. Fam. 18, 2.*) Ba zalaŵara — ba lō'ō sa'ae samataro hōgōra, tobali si lō'ō zamatōrō ja'-ira, fefoe. Ba gōdo andrō chōra, ba toemboe za'asa'a mao, ba molato ba mo'o'o hatira ; tobali nahia na-soe ana'a ba azoeni wofo ondra. Faloecha ira garawi nasoe ana'a ba fa'occhaloecha gōi mbechoe, ba matiana zolombase ba da'ō, faloecha ia zahono ia. (*F. 13, 21.*) Hōngō zangazoeni ba da'ō, mangadoelo ia mamaeoechoe, ba loemō gōdo andrō ifonahia nononia : mojo zo-woelo ba da'ō. Mi'aloei ba zocra andrō chō Jehowa ba mibasobaso : lō'ō sa si lō aloea, oi mo'awō ! Bawania sa zangoema'ō ba Ehehania zangoroedoegō. (*Mat. 24, 35. Joh. 5, 39.*) No ja'ia zolaoe dahōdahō chōra ba no tangania zamatōrō fanoe'a danō, wamaosa chōra, ba lō'ō sa'ae tcboelō wa chōra, nahia-ra, gōtōgōto wa'ara.

FAZA 35.

Mangaweli dania ni'orifi Lowa-langi andrō, bancea Zione, omoeso dōdō.

Somoeso tōdō dania danō si mate andrō, tanō andrō si lō idanō ; tanō si lō sinanō, ba sowoeawoea tōdō ba mobowo, si mane ladari mbōhō. Mobowo somasi ita ba owoeawoea dōdō, owocawoea dōdō ba ma'iki. Tebe'e chōnia lachōmi hili Libano, ba fa'asōchi bili Garremeli ba fa'asōchi ndraso andrō ba Zarona. I'ilā dania lachōmi Jehowa andrō ba anehe ia wa'eboea Lowalangida andrō. Mi'abōlō'ō danga andrō si no atata ba mi'a-be'e'ō mbalōdoehi andrō, sangiwa-niwa ! (*Heb. 12, 12.*) Mimane ba zi no tobali tōdō : Mi'abe'e'ō dō-

- dōmi, bōi ata'oe ami! Hiza Lowa-langimi! So wolaoe balō, fanoelōni chō Lowalangi. Ja'ia zi so, ba i'orifi ami. (F. 40, 9). **Ba da'ō dania teboka hōrō zaoe'a ba tōgi dalinga zafiso.** (F. 29, 18; 42, 7.)
- 5 **Mat. 11, 5.** Ba manoka zi no omboejoemboejoe tōla, hoelō mbō-hō, ba manoeno lela zi lō hede mege; ba danō si mate sa'ae gōi mangoemboe nidanō; mbombo, ba danō si lō sinanō. (Mat. 15, 30. Joh. 7, 38). Ba tobali baŵa nidanō loemōloemō andrō [ba danō si mate] ba tanō si no odoefodoefo mege, ba tobali oemboe. Sonahia mege asoe ana'a, si mōrōmōrō ira, ba tobali naha zoechoe ba naha honoe.
- 8 **So ba da'ō lala sasele; lala ni'amo-ni'ō lab'e tōinia, lō itōrō si no gōna si ra'ira'iō, me no ja'ia [Lowalangij] zowaōwāō fōnara; ba he si lō tōdō, ba tebai eloengoe.** (F. 30, 21).
- 9 Singo, ba si lō'ō ba da'ō, ba he oetoe ndroe'oe bō'onia, ba lō mōi mijawa, sara lō faloecha ba
- 10 ba da'ō; ni'orifi andrō zanōrō. **Tobali mangawoeli ni'efa'ō Jehowa andrō, manoenoenō ira wanga-woeli ba Ziona. Fa'omoeso dōdō si lō aetoe jaŵara, faloecha ira wa-woeawoea dōdō ba fa'iki; ba fa-aboe dōdō ba fangarōngarō, ba si taja.** (F. 51, 11. Fam. 21, 1-7).

FAZA 36.

I. Faneowō Jeroezalema. II. Fe-hede zinenge Zaneribi, fajawasa.
(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 18, 13-27. Nga'ōt. II, 32.)

- 1 I. Me no aloea meweledōloe fache razo Hisikia andrō, ba so moroi si tooe Zaneribi, razo Asiria, ba wanoewō banoea saro andrō, fefoe, ba Ndراono Joeda; ba atoe'a ira.
- 2 Ba ifatenge ba Jeroezalema Rabisake andrō razo Asiria, moroi ba Lachisi, ba wanoewō razo Hisikia, ato chōnia zanoewō; ba tebatō ira ba lala hele ba mbaŵa nidanō

tánō si jaŵa, ba zinga lala ba mbenoea zolochoi noecha. (F. 7, 3). Ba mōi baero chō Rabisake Geliaki, mandroe ba gōdo, awō Zebena, doeroetoeli, awō Joachi, za'asa seboea, ono Gasafo. Baimane chōra Rabisake: Mimane chō Hisikia: Da'ō niŵa'ō razo seboea andrō, razo Asiria: Hadia we'ewe'e dōdō andrō, nidōnadōnamō? (F. 10, 5 b. t.). Ma ūwai, noa mbewe fa'abe'e dōdō ba fangabōlō ba wanoewō? Ha niha atō zabe'e dōdōoe, wa no ū'erogō ndra'odo? Hiza, ūdōnadōna ba Ndrawa Miseraji, si'o lewoeō andrō, si no afatō, ba dozi si anī'o ja'ia, ba ifahō danga, atōla ibe'e! Si manō Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji, ba zabe'e tōdō chōnia, fefoe. (Hez. 29, 6). Ba na mimane ena'ō chōgōe: Chō Jehowa, Lowalangima, madōnadōna, ba no ja'ia nibōhōli Hisikia hilihili andrō, awō naha wame'e soemange, wangoema'ō ba Ndراono Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema: Fōna naha wame'e soemange andre mangaloeloe ami! Ba laboe, laoe fataroe chō zochō ja'o, razo Asiria: da'oebe'e chōoe koedo, doea ngahōnō nga'oe, ba faigi, na ū'ilā ūsōndra zi fakoedo jawa. Ba hadia, ū'ilā ūtimba, he ha samōsa zolaoe chōoe koemandra, enoni zochō ja'o, fondrege zide'ide? ba noa zoei abe'e dōdōoe ba Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, bōrō goereta ba si fakoedo? Ba hadia, tengā sinehe Jehowa we'amōigoe mijawa, ba wanoewō banoea ba danō andre ba ba wanoedoegō? No ja'ia, Jehowa, zangoema'ō chōgōe: Ae soewō mbanoea ba danō andrō ba doedoegō!

II. Ba lamane chō Rabisake 11 ira Eliaki, Sebena, Joachi: Li Gramo laoe ba genonimō, ma'ilā sa'ae da'ō; bōi laoe li niha Jehoeda, fa bōi larongo sato, si so ba gōli. Ba imane Rabisake: Hadia, chō 12 zochō ja'oegō · ifatenge ndra'odo 51

sochō ja'o, ba ma chōoe, ba wa-
 ngombacha da'ō? hadia, tengā ba
 niha si so ba gōli, ba wemanga
 daira ba ba wamadoe giōra, ifate-
 13 nge ndra'odo! Ba maoso Rabisake
 · ba moe'ao ba li niha Jehoeda,
 imane: Mifondrondrongo li razo
 14 seboea andrō; li razo Asiria: Da'ō
 niwa'ō razo: Bōi mibe'e nifowōhō
 Hisikia ami; tebai sa i'orifi ami.
 15 Ba bōi mifondrondrongo, na itoe-
 toeroe we'ewc'e dōdōmi Jehovah
 Hisikia, wangoema'ō: Lō zi lō
 i'orifi ita Jehovah; lō'ō sa telocloe
 ba danga razo Asiria mbanoea
 16 andre! Bōi mifondrondrongo chō
 Hisikia! Imane sa razo Asiria:
 Mi'atoelō'ō ami chōgoe, miloeloe
 ami ba dangagoe, ba i'a mboea
 nagoe chōnia, awō mboea marafala
 zamōsana ba ibadoe nidanō ba
 17 mba'a chōnia. Irege sodo, ba wo-
 lohe ja'ami ba danō, si fagōlogōlō
 ba danōmi, tanō si fahōna boea
 nowi ba ūsi nagoe, tanō si fahōna
 18 balazo ba kaboe nagoe. Bōi mibe'e
 nifowōhō Hisikia ami, na imane:
 I'orifi ita Jehovah! He wisa Lowa-
 langi niha baero andrō? Hadia, no
 i'efā'ō mbanoeania zamōsana ba
 19 danga razo Asiria? Heza so Lowa-
 langi andrō ba Hamata ba ba Ga-
 rafada? Heza so Lowalangi ba
 Zefarawa'i? Ba heza so Lowalangi
 danō Zamaria? Hadia no la'efā'ō
 Zamaria ba dangagoe? (Raz. II. 14,
 20 25. 28; 17, 24). Heza so ba Lowa-
 langi danō andrō fefoe zi no ma-
 ngefa'ō banoeara ba dangagoe, fa
 i'efā'ō ena'ō Jeroezalema Jehovah,
 21 ba dangagoe andre? Ba lō hedē-
 hedera sa'ae, lō latema linia, sa-
 mboea li lō'ō. Noa sa iwa'ō razo:
 22 Bōi mitema linia: Ba lafoeli ira:
 ira Eliaki andrō, ono Hilikia, ma-
 ndroe ba gōdo ba Sebena doeroe-
 toeli ba Joachi, ono Gasafo, za'asa
 seboea andrō chō Hisikia; no lasika
 noechara, ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia
 niwa'ō Rabisake andrō.

FAZA 37.

I. Irara dōdō Hisikia Jesaja. II.
 Soera Zaneribi fameta'oe. Fangan-
 drō Hisikia. III. Fanema Jehovah
 li Hisikia, nifa'ema Jesaja. IV. Fa'-
 ate'ala Ndrawa Asiria ba fa'smate
 Zaneribi.

(Faigi gōi Raz. II. 19.)

I. Ba me irono da'ō razo Hisikia,
 ba isika noechnia, i'obaroe
 mbaroe boe ba mōi ba gosali Je-
 howa. Ba ifatenge Geliaki andrō,
 mandroe ba gōdo, awō Zebena,
 doeroetoeli, awō zatoea gere — ba-
 roe boe mbaroera — chō Jesaja, ono
 Gamosi, sama'ele'ō andrō. Ba la-
 mane chōnia: Da'ō niwa'ō Hisikia:
 Baŵa wa'atosasa ma'ōchō, baŵa
 wotoe, baŵa wanibō; hatō fa'atoe-
 mboe nono, ..ba ambō fa'abōlō ba
 wadono. Tabe'e no irono Jehovah,
 Lowalangioe, hoehoeo Rabisake a-
 ndrō, nifatenge zochō ja'ia, razo
 Asiria, ba wango'aja Lowalangi
 saoeri. Ba jamoebe'e wotoe, ba
 hoehoeo andrō nirongo Jehovah, Lo-
 walangioe andrō. Ba ja'oegō, ba
 angandrō, salahī zi tosai andrō, si
 lō ahori na. Ba me laroegi Jesaja
 enoni razo Hisikia andrō, ba imane
 chōra Jesaja: Mimane chō zochō
 ja'ami: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah! Bōi
 ata'oefi hoehoeo andrō, nirongooe,
 fango'aja genoni razo Asiria andrō
 ja'odo. Hiza, oelaoe chōnia Geheha,
 fa irono doeria ba fa mangawoeli
 ba danōnia, ba mate niboenoē dania
 ia ba danōnia oebe'e! (Raz. II. 7,
 6).

II. Ba mangawoeli Rabisake, a-
 ndrō, ba fanoewō banoea Libena
 halōwō razo Asiria, me iroegi; noa
 sa irono, wa no irōi Lachisi andrō.
 Ba me irono doeria Diraka, razo
 Gaitiofia andrō, me lamane: So ia
 moroi si tooe, ba wanoewō ja'oegō,
 ba ifoeli ifatenge zinenge chō Hisi-
 kia imane: Mimane chō Hisikia,
 razo Ndraono Joeda andrō: Bōi
 be'e nifowōhō Lowalangioe andrō

- ndra'oegō, nihalōoe we'ewe'e dōdōoe, wangoema'ō tōdōoe : Lō te-loeloe ba danga razo Asiria Jeroe-
 11 zalema andre. Noa sa tōgi dalingaoe zamondrongo, he lawisa razo Asiria ba danō bō'ō misa fefoe, wamakiko ja'ira, ba hadia, saeri ndra'oegō ?
 12 Hadia, no la'orifi Lowalangi niha baero soi andrō, nifakiko ndra toeagoe amagoe — Gosana andrō ba Harana ba Resefe ba banoea Gedena andrō ba Delasara ?
 13 Heza so razo Hamata andrō ba razo Garafada ba razo mbanoea Zefarawa'i ba razo Hena ba razo
 14 Iwa?" Ba me no itema Hisikia zoe-ra andrō ba danga zinenge ba me no ibaso, ba mōi ia mijawā ba go-sali Jehowa ba ibologō zoera andrō
 15 Hisikia fōna Jehowa. Ba mang-andrō Hisikia chō Jehowa, imane :
 16 „He Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräli, sidadao jaŵa Keroebi andrō, ha ja'oegō Lowalangi soi niha ba goeli danō fefoe; ja'oegō zaniazōchi banoea si jaŵa,
 17 awō danō. Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fondrondrongo ; bokai hōrōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba faigi ! Fondrongondrongo li Zaneribi andrō, nifa'ohe'ōnia, ba wango'-
 18 aja Lowalangi saoeri ! Si ndroehoe sa, ja'oegō Jehowa, noa sa Lafakiko razo Asiria andrō soi bō'ō fefoe,
 19 fabaja tanōra, noa sa latibō'ō ba galitō nadoeira andrō. Tenga sa Lowalangi da'ō, ha sambalō nifa-zōchi danga niha, eoe ba kara, ba
 20 la'ilā Lafakiko. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowalangima, ba efa'ō ndra'-āga ba dangania, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō soi niha ba goeli danō fefoe, wa no ha ja'oegō Lowalangi, ja'-oegō Jehowa !"
 21 III. Ba ifatenge zinenge chō Hisikia Jesaja andrō, ono Gamosi, imane : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräli : „Ni'a-nandrōe chōgōe ba chō Zaneribi a-
 22 ndrō, razo Asiria, ba no oerongo. Da'ō
- daroma li, niŵa'ō Jehowa, ba chōnia andrō : I'ositengagō ndra'oegō ono alawe andrō, ono Ziona alawe, i'o'aja ndra'oegō, ifalichō ia moroi foerioe ono Jeroezalema andrō, alawe. Ha niha ni'o'ajamō, ha niha ni-tandrawaisioe ? Ha öchō ötandrōsai-gō, wehedeoe andrō, ha chō ūfajawa hōrōoe ? No chō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeräli andrō ! No ö'o'aja Zo'aja, 24 nifa'ema genonioe andrō, no ömane : „No oe'ohē goereta andrō chōgōe, ha wa'ōja, we'amōi jaŵa ba zoe-zoe hili, ba wondrege hili Libano andrō, no oe'cbō geresi salawā adrō ba berosi nitoetoejoe andrō ba no oeroegi wondrege zoezoenia, atoca si fadoro. No oefacharoe'ō danō 25 ba no oebadoe nidanō ba no oe'o-go'ōisi fefoe lala nidanō ba danō Miseraji laloe'a kahegōe'. Hadia, 26 örongo ? No ara sa'ae, me oehono-gōi, ba gōtō fōna sa'ae oefōfō'ō, ba awena iada'e oefaloea, fa ūdoe-doegō mbanoea saro, fa ūbalī'ō adoedoela kara. Ba ūsi mbanoea. 27
 ba tokeba, ba wa'atebaira ba tobali aila ; tobali hoelō mboeloe ndroe'oe ba mbenoea, hoelō zaoeri moroi tooe ba danō, si mane doe'oe ba gero zagō, si mane fache sariri lō fachamō molai. Femaosomō ba fe-dadaomō, ba no oroma chōgōe ; fofanōe ba fa'asomō, ba oe'ila, awō wolawāmō ja'odo ! Ba me so-laŵa ja'o atō ndra'oegō, me no iroegi mijawā dōgi dalingagoe fajawāsamō andrō, ba oebe'e ba nichoemō wamachai andrō chōgōe, ba si'ōli andrō chōgōe, ba oebe'e ba mbawaoe, ba oefasao'ō mangawoeli ba lala andrō nitōrōoe me so'ō !" (F. 30, 28). Ba da'e dandra chōoe 30 [ja'oegō Hisikia] : Si dōfi andre, ba la'ā zaoeri manō, ba ba ndrō-fia dania, ba sotalinga ba mbōrō doehe, ba mendroea fache tō, ba manaroe ami ba mamasi, mifazōchi kaboe nagoe ba mi'ā mboea. Ba ha 31 niha zaoeri, ma'oewoe Joeda, ha

- niha zi tosai, ba ifoeli moŵa'a ba
 32 danō ba mowoea jaŵa hogoe. So
 sa zi otarai Jeroezalema, si tosai,
 saoeri, si otarai hili Ziona ; fa'aoe-
 choe dōdō Jehowa ngahōnō zolaoe
 33 da'ō ! Andrō imane Jehovah ba chō
 razo Asiria andrō : „Lō tola mōi ia
 bacha ba mbanoea andre ba lō
 tola i'efasi bacha nono wana ; lō
 tola lahatō'ō ba mbanoea mbaloeze
 ba lō tola lako'o mba'aba'a baero
 34 göli. Lala nitōrōnia, me so ia, ba
 itōrō zoei ba wangawoeli, ba lō
 isōndra lala bacha ba mbanoea a-
 35 ndrō, iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ja'odo sa'ae
 zomba'a banoea andre, ba wangor-
 rifi ja'ira, bōrō ndra'odo ba enoni-
 goe Dawido andrō.”
- 36 IV. Ba itōrō mala'ika Jehovah,
 ibōzi zi 185,000 niha ba golomba-
 seŵa Ndrawa Asiria. Ba me maoso
 ira ba zangoehelō wongi, ba hiza,
 37 ba no mate da'ō fefoe. Ba maoso
 Zaneribi, razo Asiria andrō, lalaoe
 mofanō, lafoeli ira ba la'iagō Ni-
 38 niwe. Ba samoeza ma'ōchō, me
 mangandrō ia ba gosali Lowala-
 ngingia Nisericho andrō, ba latema
 laboenoe ia si'oli ononia andrō,
 Aderamelechi ba Sareseri, ba moloi
 ira, lasaŵa danō Ararata. Ba tobali
 razo nononia Asarado, fangalinia.

FAZA 38.

I. Fōchō Hisikia andrō; manga-
 ndrō ia ba tefaboe'oe chōnia, te'a-
 naoe'ō nosonia na. II. Fanoenō Hi-
 sikia, me no dōhō wōchōnia andrō.

(Faigi gōt Raz. II. 20. Nga'ōt. II.
 32, 24).

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mofō-
 chō Hisikia, fōchō famoenoe. Ba
 mōi chōnia zama'ele'ō andrō, Jesaja,
 ono Gamosi, imane chōnia : Oroi'ō
 hadia ia niŵa'ōoe, si mate sa'ae
 2 ndra'oe'ō, lō aoceri'ō. Ba ibali'ō
 ia Hisikia, i'otahōgō mbagolō, ma-
 3 ngandrō ia chō Jehovah, imane :
 „He Jehovah, tōrō tōdōoe, wa lō si
 farōi ndra'odo, wa no tengā si doea
 tōdō ndra'ō, wanōrō lalagoe andrō
 fōnaoe, awō wa no oe'o'ō zomasi
 ndra'oe'ō !” Ba mege'ege sibai Hisi-
 kia. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehovah chō 4
 Jesaja, imanō : „Ae ūa'ō chō Hisi-
 kia : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehovah, Lowa-
 langi doeaoe Dawido andrō : No
 oerongo wangandrōe, ba no oe'ila
 daŵa hōrōoe andrō. Ba da'oe-
 dooe'ō nosooe, mewevelima fache tō.
 Ba oe'efā'ō ndra'oe'ō ba banoea
 andre ba danga razo Asiria andrō;
 oeba'a sa'ae mbanoea andre. Ba
 da'ō dandra chōoe chō Jehovah, wa
 ifaloea da'ō Jehovah, nifaboe'oenia
 andrō : Mangawoeli loemō andrō,
 oebe'e, ha oega bosi, si no ahōndrō
 loeo ba dandra loeo andrō chō Ga-
 hasi, foeloe bosi.” Ba mangawoeli
 loeo, si foeloe bosi, si no ahōndrō
 ia, ba dandra loeo andrō. (Jos. 10,
 13). .
- II. Soera Hisikia andrō razo
 Ndraono Joeda me no mofōchō ia
 ba me no dōhō wōchōnia andrō :
 No oemanē : „Ha taloe niha ndra'-
 10 odo, ba oesawa mbanoea tooe,
 oetōrō mbawa gōlinia, taja chōgoe
 zi tosai nosogoe.” (Sin. 102, 25). No
 11 oemanē : Lō'ō sa'ae oe'ila Jehovah,
 Jehovah andrō ba danō zaoeri.
 Lō'ō sa'ae oe'ila niha ba zi so ba
 mbanoea tooe andrō. No tedoe-
 doegō nahiagoe, no te'olo'i'ō, no
 aefā chōgoe, si mane ose goebalo.
 No oedoedoegō nosogoe, nifolaoe za-
 noso noecha ; itaba ndra'odo, i'etoe'-
 12. Lō fachamō bongi, ba lō ja'odo
 sa'ae ūbe'e. (Job. 4, 21). Mangarō-
 13 ngarō ndra'odo : irege mahemoloe
 mbanoea irasa dōlagoe fefoe, si
 mane singo. Lō fachamō bongi, ba
 lō ja'odo sa'ae ūbe'e. Fakore ndra'o
 14 si mane katawaena, si mane toe-
 mbao ; fakore, si mane marafadi.
 Mo'ala'ala hōrōgoe, oefāgā mijawa
 [oemanē] : „He Jehovah, si tosasa
 ndra'odo ; tolodo !” (Jes. 59, 11).
 Hadia niŵa'ōgoe, me no moehede
 15 ia chōgoe ba, me no ifaloea ? So-

- .waōwaō manō ndra'o, gōtō wa'a-naoe nosogoe, lō lai wa'aboe dō-
- 16 dōgōe andrō. He So'aja, da'ō gaoe-rifa niha, ba da'ō oesōndra wa'-abōlō nosogoe andrō fefoe. Ba ōfa-dōhō wōchōgōe, ōfoeli ō'orifido.
- 17 **Hiza, fāngorifigōe wa no afōchō chōgōe zafochō andrō. Ba no ō-ro-rogō nosogoe, fa lō alaoe ba goho-kohō famakiko; noa sa ō'erogō horēgōe andrō fefoe.** (*Heb. 12, 11.*)
- 18 Lō'ō sa i'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe banoea tooe, ba lō isoeno'ō fa'a-mate; si no noemalō mitoee ba gohokoho, ba lō ladōnādōna wa lō farōi ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 6, 6; 30, 10.*)
- 19 Ha saoeri, saoeri andrō zangandrō saoha gōlō chōoe, si mane ja'odo ma'ōchō. I'ombacha'ō chō nononia ama, wa no si lō farōi ndra'oegō.
- 20 Edōna i'orifi ndra'odo Jehowa: ba datalaoe mbiola, sagōtō ja'ita, ba
- 21 gosali Jehowa andrō! Ba iŵa'ō Jesaja, la'ohē daloedaloe nigoele'ō, boea ara, ba lagoele'ō ba waosa andrō, ena'ō abe'e razo. (*Raz. II. 20, 7 b. t.*)
- 22 Ba imane Hisikia: Hadia dandra, wa mōido mijawa dānia ba gosali Jehowa?
- II. Ba mōi chō Hisikia Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, imane chōnia: Hadia niŵa'ō niha andrō, ba ha banoea ira, wa mōi ira chōoe? Imane Hisikia: La'otarai danō sarōoe, we'amōi chōgōe, Mbabeli andrō. Ba imane: Hadia ni'ilara baomooe? Imane Hisikia: No ahori la'ila zi so ba gōdo andre chōgōe; lō hadia ia ba nahia girōgirō chōgōe, si tengā ni'oroma'ōgōe chōra. Ba imane Jesaja chō Hisikia: Fondrondrongo niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō: Iroegi baŵa dania, ba te'o-loi'ō ba Mbabeli fefoe hadia ia zi so ba gōdo andre chōoe, fabaja fefoe nihōna ndra toeaoe, amaoe, iroegi ma'ōchō andre; lō hadia ia nisaigō, iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba lahalō dania ōsa nonooe, nga'ōtōoe, si toemboetoe-mboe chōoe dania, ena'ō ngoningoni ira ba gōdo razo Mbabeli andrō, enoni jomo. Ba imane Hisikia chō Jesaja: Li Jehowa andrō, nifa'e-maoe, ba no si sōchi. Imane sa dōdōnia: Fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'a-honohono sa atō ba gōtōgōe andre.

FAZA 39.

I. I'oroma'ō ba zinēnge razo Mba-beli andrō girōgirōnia Hisikia. II. I'ombacha'ō chōnia Jesaja, wa nira-boe mbanoea Mbabeli dania da'ō.

(*Faigi gōi Raz. II. 20, 12-19.*)

- 1 I. Me loeo da'ō ifa'ohē'ō zoera, awō mboeala Merodachi-Balada, ono Mbalada, razo Mbabeli, chō Hisikia; noa sa irongo, wa no mo-fōchō Hisikia, awō wa no ifoeli abe'e. Ba omoeso dōdō Hisikia ba chōra andrō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra nomo girōgirō andrō chōnia, awō wirō, awō gana'a, awō daloedaloe, awō wanicha andrō, seboea bōli; fefoe nahia wangōna. awō fefoe hadia ia zi so ba nahia girōgirō andrō. Sambalō lō'ō, si lō i'oroma'ō chōra Hisikia, si so ba gōdonia ba

ba zi so barō mbawania fefoe. (*Nga'ōt. II. 32, 27.*)

- II. Ba mōi chō Hisikia Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, imane chōnia: Hadia niŵa'ō niha andrō, ba ha banoea ira, wa mōi ira chōoe? Imane Hisikia: La'otarai danō sarōoe, we'amōi chōgōe, Mbabeli andrō. Ba imane: Hadia ni'ilara baomooe? Imane Hisikia: No ahori la'ila zi so ba gōdo andre chōgōe; lō hadia ia ba nahia girōgirō chōgōe, si tengā ni'oroma'ōgōe chōra. Ba imane Jesaja chō Hisikia: Fondrondrongo niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō: Iroegi baŵa dania, ba te'o-loi'ō ba Mbabeli fefoe hadia ia zi so ba gōdo andre chōoe, fabaja fefoe nihōna ndra toeaoe, amaoe, iroegi ma'ōchō andre; lō hadia ia nisaigō, iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba lahalō dania ōsa nonooe, nga'ōtōoe, si toemboetoe-mboe chōoe dania, ena'ō ngoningoni ira ba gōdo razo Mbabeli andrō, enoni jomo. Ba imane Hisikia chō Jesaja: Li Jehowa andrō, nifa'e-maoe, ba no si sōchi. Imane sa dōdōnia: Fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'a-honohono sa atō ba gōtōgōe andre.
- FAZA 40.
- Fondrara tōdō mbanoea Lowalangī. I. F. 40-48. I. Fondrara tōdō, fanoetoeroe fa'aso Mesia andrō. II. Fa'ebōe Lowalangī ba fa lō bōto nadoe andrō. III. Fangabe'e dōdō wanōtōna chō Lowalangī.

- I. Mirara dōdō, mirara dōdō mbanoeagoe andrō, iŵa'ō Lowalangimi! Mihede ba mbanoea Jeroe-zalema si gōna ba dōdō, mi'aō chōra, mifarongogō, wa no awai wasōndrata andrō chōra, wa no moeheta horōra, wa no doea wi-naeta latema soelō horōra fefoe, nibe'e Jehowa! (F. 61, 7. Sach. 9, 12). Fondrondrongo, so zi'ao, imane: „Ba danō si mate nihaogō lala Zo'aja, mifadaja ba mbenoea lala, chō Lowalangida. (Mat. 3, 3).

- 4 Fefoe zobawa danō, ba nifo'ōsi ba fefoe hili, fabaja hilihili fefoe, ba nihōndrōgō. Ba soboe'oeboe'oe, ba nibali'ō salo'o ba tanō sohilihili, ba nibali'ō daso. Ba oroma dania lachōmi Jehowa ba endronga la'ilā dozi niha ; noa sa Jehowa zangoe-ma'ō." (*Joh. 1, 14*). Fondrondrongo ! lamane : Ao ! Ba imane : Hadia niwa'ōgoe we'ao ? — „**Doe'oe nōsi niha fefoe ba fefoe wa'asōchinia, ba no hoelō mbowo ndroe'oe ba mbenoaea.** (*Job. 14, 2. Sin. 102, 12; 103, 15. Jak. 1, 10*). **Okōli ndroe'oe andrō, aleoe mbowo no mege,** me no itōrō ia hanoehanoe Jehowa andrō. Si ndroehoe, doe'oe niha andrō ! Okōli ndroe'oe andrō, aleoe mbowo no mege, ba si lō teboelō daroma li **Lowalangida andrō, iroe-gi zi iō aetoe.**" (*Mat. 5, 18. Fet. 1, 1, 24, 25*). Ae jaŵa ba hili salawā, ja'oegō banoea Ziona, sango-mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō ! Eboea'a'ō lioe, abōlōgō, ja'oegō banoea Jeroezalema, sangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō ; eboea'a'ō li, bōi ata'oefi ; ōmanc ba mbanoea Ndraono Joeda andrō : Hiza Lowalangimi !
- 10 Hiza, so Zo'aja, Jehowa, sabōlō ia, tangania zamolala hadia ia chōnia, fao chōnia loeo andrō chōnia, ba mowaōwaō fōnania zoelō andrō chōnia ! (*F. 62, 11*). Ikoebaloi rorogō-fōnia, si manc koebalo ; ihagi nono mbiribiri andrō, i'he, ba dotonia, ba ihaogōhaogō wamasao sigelo, sa-maenoe ono. (*Sin. 23, 1. Hez. 34, 23. Mich. 7, 14. Joh. 10, 11*).
- 12 II. Ha niha zanoe'a asi andrō ba dangania jaŵa, ba ha niha zi litoigō banoea si jaŵa, ha niha zolaoe ba hinaoja gawoegawoe andrō ba danō, ba ha niha zanoelo ba waliéra hili ba ba mboeloe wa-liéra hilihili andrō ? Ha niha zaboto ba dōdō Eheha Jehowa, ba ha niha zangombacha lala chōnia, wamahaō ja'ia ? (*Rom. 11, 34*). Ha chō magōlō ia, ena'ō i'atoeatoea'ō ia
- ba ena'ō i'ombacha'ō chōnia lala satoelō, ba ena'ō ibotochi ba dōdō-nia hadia ia ba ena'ō ifarongogō chōnia lala wangila fefoe hadia ia ? Hiza, amaedola mbōibōi nidanō ba 15 dojo nasoa soi niha, amaedola ga-woegawoe ba mboeloe waliéra wa-inaginia ; hiza, ifazaŵa hoelo, ni-famazawa si samba ngawoea nene. Ba ambō fanoenoe soemange geoe 16 ba hili Libano, ba oetoe ndroe'oe andrō chōnia, ba lō iroegi soemange nitoenoe. Hoelō zi lō'ō fōnania 17 fefoe soi niha ; ha sambalō fajafaja ba si lō boto wamaiginia. (*Dan. 4, 32*). Ba ha chō mifaedo Lowalangi 18 andrō, hadia mibe'e famaedonia ? Famaedo [Lowalangil] andrō, ba no 19 nifahele doeka, ba siāmboe zamo'-oeli ana'a, iforate firō toeka siāmboe. Ba sambō balazo, ba wame'e 20 si manō, ba ihalō geoe si tcbai obooe, ba i'aloei doeka soneche, ena'ō ifataro wamaedo si tebai mangiwa. Hadia, lō aboto ba dōdōmi ? Hadia, 21 lō mirongo ? Hadia, lō moe'ombacha'ō chōmi, i'oturai mbōrōta ? Lō nitōngōnimini latalata danō andrō ? Ja'ia zidadao jaŵa golia'oeli danō 22 andrō, fa timba larewē zownoea ba goeli-danō ; samologō banoea si jaŵa, hoelō moeko saboecho ; hoelō nose ibologō, ena'ō monahia ita barōnia. (*Moz. 1, 1, 6. Job. 9, 8. Sin. 104, 2*). Samc'e si lō boto 23 salawā ba samali'ō fajafaja sangoe-hoekoe ba goeli danō. (*Job. 12, 21. Sin. 107, 40*). Faefá tetanō ira, 24 faefá tefazaewe danōmō, awena si-bai na mōwa'a ba danō mbōrō, ba ihehaini ira, ba mate ba i'olo'i' angī, si mane dami wache. Ba ha 25 chō atō mifaedo ndra'odo, si fachilichili ndra'o ? iŵa'ō Ni'amoni'ō andrō. Mifaoga hōrōni ba mifaigi : 26 Ha niha zombōi da'ō ? Ja'ia, solo-he baero ngawawá andrō, ha wa'-oja ira, sanōtōi tōira fefoe ; ba wa'afahōna wa'abōlōnia andrō ba ba wa'abōlō wa'abe'enia andrō, ba

- 27 samboea lō ambō. (*Sin. 147, 5.*) Andrō ba moehocha mboe; manizinizi wondrege danō; la'oroedoegō 6
 III. Ba hana wa ūwa'ō, ja'oegō ira ba so ira moroi sa. Faoma latolo nawōra ba imane zamōsana chō na-wōnia: Abe'e'ō dōdōoe! Ifaroe 7
 ma'oweo Jakobo, ba ja'oegō, Irao-no Gizeräli, ba hana wa ūmane: No tobini chō Jehowa lalagoe andrō, ba satoelō andrō chōgroe, ba 28 lō i'ila Lowalangi? Hadia, lō ū'ilā, lō nirongooe: Lowalangi si lō aetoe Jehowa andrō, sombōi fondrege danō andrō! Lō atage ia ba lō erege dōdōnia: si tebai tesōndra 29 gera'erania andrō. Ibe'e wa'abōlō 8
 ba zerege tōdō ba ihōna wa'abe'e 30 ba zi tebai. Alacha erege dōdō nono matoea ba alacha atata dōla ba alacha alaoe ndra matoea sabōlō 31 na: Ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba latema wa'abōlō si bohooe, fa manahae ira, fa mo'afi, hoelō mojo; fa fagohi ira, ba lō atage, fa mowač-waō, ba lō erege dōdō. (*Sin. 103, 5.*)

FAZA 41.

I. Ifaloea gera'arania Jehowa, ni-kaoninia andrō zamaloea. II. Fama-rooe Zo'aja tōdō Ndramo Gizeräli andrō, enoninia. III. Ha Lowalangi si ndroehoe andrō zama'ele'ō gōtō dania.

- 1 I. Mifondrongondrongo chōgroe, bōi mihedehede, ja'ami hoelo andrō, ba ja lasōndra wa'abōlō si bohooe niha baero; Ndramoe'ondrasi, ba hana na hoemede ira — dataiae 12
 2 fahoekoe. Ha niha zogaoni moroi ba gatoemboeche si faloecha fa'atoelō heza ibekai danō. Ha niha zame'e barō mbawania soi niha, ba ha niha zanimba [fōnania] razo? Ha niha zamali'ō gawoegawoe si'olira ba same'e dami wache, ni'olo'iō nangī, fanara andrō. Igohi ira, itōrō manō, lō hadia ia; lō ba dōdōnia, na so 13
 3 lala ba na lō'ō. Ha niha zolaoe da'ō, ha niha zamaloea? Ja'ia andrō, sogaoni nga'ōtō niha, i'otarai mbōrōta: ja'odo, Jehowa, si lō teboelō, he ba mbōrōta sibai, ba he ba zafoeria niha dania. (*F. 43, 10; 44, 6. Fam. 1, 8. 17; 21, 6.*) La'ilā hoelo 14
 4 5 andrō ba moehocha mboe; manizinizi wondrege danō; la'oroedoegō ira ba so ira moroi sa. Faoma latolo nawōra ba imane zamōsana chō na-wōnia: Abe'e'ō dōdōoe! Ifaroe 6
 7 ma'oweo Jakobo, ba ja'oegō, Irao-no Gizeräli, ba hana wa ūmane: No tobini chō Jehowa lalagoe andrō, ba satoelō andrō chōgroe, ba 28 lō ū'ilā, lō nirongooe: Lowalangi? Hadia, lō ū'ilā, lō nirongooe: Lowalangi si lō aetoe Jehowa andrō, sombōi fondrege danō andrō! Lō atage ia ba lō erege dōdōnia: si tebai tesōndra 29 gera'erania andrō. Ibe'e wa'abōlō 8
 30 ba zerege tōdō ba ihōna wa'abe'e ba zi tebai. Alacha erege dōdō nono matoea ba alacha atata dōla ba alacha alaoe ndra matoea sabōlō 31 na: Ba sanōtōna chō Jehowa, ba latema wa'abōlō si bohooe, fa manahae ira, fa mo'afi, hoelō mojo; fa fagohi ira, ba lō atage, fa mowač-waō, ba lō erege dōdō. (*Sin. 103, 5.*)
- II. Ba ja'oegō, Iraono Gizeräli, enonigoe, ja'oegō ma'oweo Jakobo, nitoejoegoe! ja'oegō madooe Gaberrahamo andrō, somasi ja'odo mege! (*Moz. V. 7, 6; 10, 15. Nga'ōt. II. 20, 7. Sin. 135, 4.*) Ja'oegō, nitoejoegoe ba mbalō danō, nikaonigoe ba wondregenia, wangoema'ō chōoe: Enonigoe ndra'oegō, no oetoejoe ndra'oegō, tengfa lō ba dōdōgoe ja'oegō. Bōi boesi dōdōoe; lō'ō sa aefado 10 chōoe? Bōi tokeā'ō, Lowalangioe sa ndra'oedo: oe'abe'e'ō ndra'oegō, ba oetolo'ō, oegogohe ndra'oegō na tangagoe kambōlō andre, samaloea satoelō. Hiza, si faloecha fa'aila a 11 fama'iki niha dania, dozi si fa'edoee chōoe; tobali si lō boto ba si tekiko noedoemō andrō, fefoe. (*Moz. II. 23, 22. Jes. 60, 12.*) Ō'alei 12 dania ira, ba lō ūsondra, niha andrō, si fasosososo chōoe; si tekiko dania ba ha sambalō si lō'ō nihā andrō, si fasōndra chōoe. Ja'odo sa'ae, Je-howa, Lowalangimō andrō zololohē kam'bōlōoe, ja'odo andre, sangoe-ma'ō chōoe: Bōi boesi dōdōoe, oetolo'ō! Bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oegō ko- 13
 14 koe ma'oweo Jakobo, ba ja'ami si lō atōtō, Iraono Gizeräli! oetolo'ō ami, iwa'ō Jehowa; sangorifi ja'oegō, Ni'amoni'ō Ndramo Gizeräli andrō. Hiza, oebali'ō gaolo famōbōrō wa- 15 che ndra'oegō, si bohooe, ba satarō ba soja si'ōli: ba ūbōbōrō hili, ūma-ma, ba hoelō ndrami wache hilihili ūbe'e! Ūtafi'ō, ba i'olo'iō angī, ifa-zaewe angī sabōlō; ba ja'oegō, ba sowoeawoea tōdō ba chō Jehowa 16 ba ūsoeno'ō ba chō Ni'amoni'ō

- 17 Ndraono Gizera'eli andrō. Seboea famakao ba si noemana, ba la'alei ni danō, ba lō'ō; no otoefo lelara ba wa'owōchi dōdō: ba ja'o, Jehowa, zamondrongo lira; ja'odo, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, ba lō oerōi ira. (*Mat. 5, 6*). Aloea ni danō ba hili si lō eoe'oe oebe'e, ba atōla goemboe ba daloe ndraso. Tanō si mate ba oebali'ō baŵa ni danō, ba tanō si no okōlikōli, ba oebali'ō si so oemboe ni danō misa.
- 18 (*Sin. 107, 35. F. 35, 7*). Mo'oeo danō si mate oebe'e, eresi ba bana ba malimbi ba falo; ba ba mbenoea, ba oetanō mberoea ba simalamboeo
- 20 ba afoa. Ena'ō la'ilā, dozi, ena'ō oroma chōra, ena'ō labē' ba dōdō ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa tanga Jehowa zolaoe da'ō ba Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō zama loea.
- 21 III. Mi'ohe hoehoeomi, iŵa'ō Jehowa, mi'ombacha'ō mbōrō, iŵa'ō razo ma'ocwoe Jakobo andrō. Hana na mōi ira, ba wangombacha chōda, he wisa ba gōtō dania! Mi'ombacha'ō he wisa fōna, ena'ō matanō ba dōdō ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōma loealocania! Ba na lō'ō, ba mifarongogō chōma he wisa dania. (*F. 46, 10*).
- 22 Mi'ombacha'ō chōma zaloea dania, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōma, wa no Lowalangi ami. Milaoe manō hadia ia, he si sōchi ba he si lō sōchi, ena'ō ahōlihōli dōdōma, ena'ō ma'ila, dozi ndra'aga. Hiza, si ndroehoe si lō'ō ami ba folaoemi, ba no si lō boto manō; ni'ogorofi zolemba chōmi. So nikaonigoe moroi jōoe, ba no mōi ia; moroi ba gatoemboe-chā loeo oekaoni, sangombacha tōigoe, ena'ō itōrō goemandroe, si mane na tatōrō lōmboe za'oea, ena'ō ihoendragō, si manc na ihoe ndrahoendra la'oeri samōzi bowoa.
- 24 (*F. 44, 28; 45, 1; 46, 11; 48, 14*). Ha niha zaugombacha da'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta, ena'ō ta'ilā, ba ha niha zi hōnagō, ena'ō tola taŵa'ō: Itōrō niŵa'ōnia? Ba samōsa lō sangombacha, samōsa lō samarongogō, lō samondrongo limi. Ja'odo zi fōfōna mangoema'ō ba mbanoea Ziona: Hiza, hiza ira! Ba ocfatenge ba Jeroezalema' zangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō. (*F. 40, 9*). Ba na oefachōlō ndra'o, ba lō niha, ba lō sangombacha lala, ba chōra andrō, ena'ō oesofoe chōra ba ena'ō late-ma ligoe. Hiza, fajafaja manō, dozi ira; si lō boto wolaoera andrō; angi nadoera andrō, fajafaja.
- FAZA 42.
- I. Fama'ele'ō enoni Lowalangi si ndroehoe, Mesia andrō. II. Fanoeno Jehowa, si mōi manoewō ba si mōna. III. Bōrō wa'atefоejoе dōdō wa tetibō Ndraono Gizeraëli.
- I. **Hiza genonigoe andrō, si lō oebehōli, nitoejoegoe, somasi dōdō-goe!** No oehare'ō chōnia Gehehagoe: i'ombacha'ō dania hoekoe ba niha baero. (*F. 11, 1 b. t. Mat. 3, 17; 12, 18-21*). Tenga si'ao ia, tenga seboea li; lō ifarongogō linia baewali. (*Mat. 11, 29*). **Soechoe si no moefatō'ō, ba lō ifaloea ifatō, ba fandroe sanimbōnimbo, ba lō ifaloea iboenoe;** si ndroehoe lala itōrō wangombacha hoekoe. Lō erege dōdōnia, ba lō atage ia, irege no ifodanedane hoekoe ba goeli danō, ba ladōnadōna nifachoinia si so ba hoelo misa. Da'ō niŵa'ō Lowalangi, Jehowa, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, samologō ja'ia ba samologō tanō fabaja saoeri jaŵa, samohanehanoe niha ba goelinia ba samonoso sowaôwaō jaŵa, [imane]: Ja'o, Jehowa zogaoni ja'oe, satoelō lala oetōrō, ba oera'oe dangaoe ba oerorogō ndra'oe, ba oebe'e fawoe'sesa li ba mado Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'oe, ba oebali'ōgō haga ba niha baero. (*F. 49, 8. Loek. 2, 32. Joh. 8, 12*). Ba wamokai hōrō zaoe'a, ba wangefa'ō ba goeroenga nikoeroe, ba

- wolohe baero nikoeroe ba zogōmi-gōmi. (F. 35, 5. F. 61, 1. Loek, 4, 18). Ja'o Jehowa — da'ō dōigoe; lō oebe'e ba mbō'ō zoemangegoe ba lō oebe'e ba nadoe wa'ebœa dōigoe andrō. (F. 48, 11). Hadia ia fōna, ba no itōrō, ba oe'ombacha'ō zi bohooe; fatoea lō aloea oefarongogō chōmi.
- 10 II. Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, fanoenō si bohooe! mitoenō doeriania ba wondrege danō: Ja moe'oegoe'-oegoe nasi, fabaja ōsinia; ja fao hoelo, awō zowanoea ja'wa! (Sin. 33, 3). Ja moe'ao danō si mate, awō mbanoea andrō chōnia — banoea side'ide andrō, banoea Gedara! Ja omoeso dōdō mbanoea ba gara andrō, ndra ma'iki moroi ba zoezoe hili ja'wa. Ndramoefosoemange Jehowa, ba ndramoetoenō
- 11 doeriania ba hoelo misa! Itōrō Jehowa, fanōrō zabōlō, si mane sa-noewō ifasoegi wa'aoechoe dōdō: Fe'ao ba wanoewō ilaoe, eboea sa'ae linia we'ao, i'oroma'ō wa no abōlō ia, moroi ba nemalinia a-
- 12 ndrō! No ara lō hedehedegoe, no oehonogō ndra'o, no octaha dōdōgoe, ba iada'e, ba moe'ira'ira ndra'o, si mane sadono, moehōfoe ndra'o ba
- 13 oefahasohasodo. Oehori geoe ba hili ba ba hilihili, ba oebe'e mate ja'wa fefoe zaoeri; oebali'ō hoelo mboto nidanō ba oe'ogo'ōsi mba-
- 14 wa nidanō. Ba latōrō lala si lō larai mila niha saoe'a oebe'e, oefatōrō ba lala si lō la'ilā mege. Sogōmigōmi andrō fōnara, ba oebali'ō sohaga, ba hadia zoboe'oebo'e, ba oefadaja. Da'ō niwā'ō — oefatōrō dania, lō oebe'e aechoe ba danō.
- 15 (F. 40, 4). Sawoewoe foeri dania ba saila sibai zabe'e tōdō ba nadoe, sangoema'ō ba wamaedo nifahele andrō: Lowalangima ami. (Sin. 97, 7. F. 1, 29; 44, 11; 45, 16).
- 16 III. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami safiso, ba mifaōga hōrōmi, ja'ami saoe'a andrō, ba wamaigi! Ha niha zaoe'a, na tengenonigoe andrō? ba ha niha zafiso, si mane fa'afiso zinengengoe andrō, nifatengengoe? Ha chō so wa'ace'a, si mane ba zi fahoewoe andrō, ba ha chō zi mane ba genoni Jehowa andrō? (F. 41, 8. Mat. 15, 14). No oja 20 ni'ilaoe, ba lō nibe'oe ba dōdōoe; no teboka dōgi dalingamō, ba lō nirongooe. (F. 6, 10). No omasi 21 Jehowa i'ebœa'ō gamachoitania ba ifolachōmi, bōrō wa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō. Ba noa sa atō na niha ni-fakao zoraboe ira, niha ni'oilo'i si so chōra; niha nifa'oe'oe ba dōgi narō hili misa, dozi ira, nibi'ō bacha ba goeroenga; no ni'oilo'i ira, ba lō sangila mangorifi, no ochōta niha bō'ō ira, ba lō sangoema'ō: Foeli? Ba ha niha 23 ba chōmi zamondrongo da'e, ha niha zame'e ba dōdō, ba wanōngōni sa'ae: Ha niha zoloeloe ba 24 danga zoraboe ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba Iraono Gizerāeli; ba danga zangosindra'oei si so chōra? Hadia, tengenonigoe andrō, ba nifazōchida horō, si lō edōna ita tatōrō lala. ba si lō tafondrondrongo oroisa? (Dan. 9, 5). Ba no ilaoe 25 chōra holahola wōnoenia andrō ba alitō fanoewō andrō, tobali ifasoei ira holahola, ba lō la'ilā; ira'i ira, ba lō labē'e ba dōdō.
- FAZA 43.
- I. I'ohemangawoeli Ndraono Gizerāeli Jehowa, moroi ba ni'oilo'i ja'ira. II. Aefa ira ba Mbabeli, si mane ba danō Miseraji fōna. III. Edōna olifee Lowalangi, wa lō nifo-soemange mbanoeania andrō ja'ia, ibe'e aefa chōra sa'ae.
- . I. Ba ija'e, ba imane Jehowa, 1 samazōchi ja'oegō, ja'oegō Iraono Gizerāeli: Bōi bōesi dōdōoe, oe'c-rifi sa'ae ndra'oegō; oe'tōtōi dōimō: chōgōe ndra'oegō! (Moz. V. 4, 20; 7, 6). Na ôtōrō nidanō, ba sodo ba 2 ngaioe, ba na ôtōrō hohooe, ba lō

- tola alōmō ndra'oegō. Na ūtōrō ga-
litō, ba si lō achozi ndra'oegō ba
lō tola ira'i ndra'oegō holahola.
- 3 Ja'odo sa'ae, Jehowa, Lowalangioe,
Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraeli andre,
zangorifi ja'oegō ! Dawa Miseraji a-
ndrō oebe'e hōlioe, salahioe Gaiti-
ofia ba Seba andrō. (*Moz. II. 14,*
21, Sin. 66, 12. Dan. 3, 25. Me
no eboea mbōlioe, wamaigigoe, me
afōchō chōgōe ndra'oegō, ba me
omasido ndra'oegō, ba oebe'e hōlioe
niha, soi niha oebe'e bōli nosooe.
- 5 (*Moz. II. 19, 5.*) Bōi boesi dōdōoe,
awōoe sa'ae ndra'odo ; moroi ba
gatoemboecha oe'ohē mijāwā ma'-
oewoemō andrō, ba moroi ba gae-
choela loeo oe'owoeloi ami. (*Jer.*
6, 30, 10; 46, 27.) Oemane ba danō
jōoe : Da chōgōe ! ba ba danō
raja : Bōi taha ! Ohe nonogoe
matoea andrō, moroi ba zarōoe,
ba onogoe alawe, moroi ba wo-
7 ndrege danō : Dozi si so tōigoe ba
dōira, dozi niwōwōigoe fangeboea
dōigoe, nifazōchigoe, niwōwōi da-
ngagoe andre ! Ndramoe'ohē niha
andrō, si no aoe'a, he ū'a'e no
si so hōrō, ba si no afiso, he ū'a'e
8 no motōgi dalinga ! Ja'ami niha
baero fefoe, mi'owoeloi ami, dozi ;
ndramoe'oroedoegō ira soi niha. Ha
niha ba chōra zangombacha si
manō ba samarongogō chōda hadia
ia niwā'ō fōna ? Ndramoe'ohē sasi,
ba wamoe'a ba hoeloera, ba ena'ō
larongo ba ena'ō lamane : Ja'ia
10 da'ō ! (*F. 41, 23.*) Ja'ami zi so ba
mbōrō chōgōe, iwā'ō Jehowa, ba
enonigee andrō, nitoejoegoe, ena'ō
aboto ba dōdōmi ba ena'ō mifati
ba ena'ō misōndra, wa ja'odo : fō-
nagoe, ba lō moewōwōi Lowalangi
ba foerigoe, ba lō'ō ! (*F. 41, 4.*)
- 11 Ja'o, ja'o Jehowa, ba lō sangorifi
12 baerogoe ! Ja'odo zangombacha ba
sangorifi ba samarongogō, ba tengā
bō'ō ba chōmi, ba tobali ja'ami zi
so ba mbōrō chōgōe, iwā'ō Jehowa.
13 Ja'odo Lowalangi ! Ba no gōtōgōtō
- wa'ara, ba ja'ojā'odo manō, ba lō
sangila mangefa'ō ba dangagoe ha-
dia ia ; ja'o zolaoe.. ba ha niha
zanimba ? (*Job. 9, 12.*)
- II. Imane Jehowa, sangorifi ja'a-
mi, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraeli
andrō : Bōrō ami, wa no oefatenge
ba Mbabeli, ba lasāwā mitoce soloi
andrō fefoe, oebe'e, ba Dawa Ga-
ledaia, ba nowo andrō, somoeso
dōdōra mege. Ja'odo andre, Jeho-
wa, Ni'amoni'ōmi, sombōi Iraono
Gizeraeli, razomi andre. Da'ō ni-
wā'ō Jehowa, samatōrō lala ba
nasi, samolala niha ba nidanō se-
boea, (*Moz. II. 14, 21. Jos. 3, 16.*)
sama'ohē'ō koereta, awō koedo, sa-
matenge sanoewō, sabōlō : hisa
tooe ira fefoe, ba wa lō maoso
sa'ae ; no mate, no alele, hoelō
da'ata'a wandroe. (*Moz. II. 14, 28.*)
Bōi mitōrō tōdōmi hadia ia fōna,
ba mi'osilōmilagō hadia zi no noe-
malō ! Hiza, oelaoe zi bohooe : mo-
talinga sa'ae ; hadia, lō mi'ilā? Oe-
fazōchi lala, ba danō si mate ba
boto nidanō ba zi lō nihaniha mege.
(*Sin. 107, 35.*) Isoeno dania ndra'o
oetoe ndroe'oe, asoe ana'a andrō
ba ono wofo ondra, me oefo'idanō
danō si mate ba me oe'asogō mbo-
to nidanō ba zi lō nihaniha mege,
ba wame'e nibadoe ba mbanoeagoe
andrō, nitoejoegoe. Banoea da'ō, ni-
haogōgoe chōgōe, zangombacha toe-
riagoe dania. (*Loek. 1, 74.*)
- III. Ba tengā ja'o ni'angarōfioe
li, ja'oegō ma'oewoe Jakobo ba lō
ni'erugesioe tōdōoe chōgōe, ja'oegō
Iraono Gizeraeli ! Lō ni'oheoe chō-
gōe biribiri, soemangegeoe chōoe, ba
lō nifosoemangeoe ja'odo soemange
nitaba andrō chōoe ; lō nifakaogoe
ja'oegō ba zoemange nitaba, ba lō
nibe'egoe erege dōdōoe ba wanoe-
noe koemōjō. (*F. 1, 11.*) Lō nibe'eo
ana'aoe ba wowōli samohoea chō-
gōe, ba lō nibe'eo ūgoc tawō zoe-
mange nitaba andrō chōoe. Ba no
erege dōdōgoe ūbe'e ba horōoe a-

- 25 **ndrō**; no ūfakaodo olalōwamō. Ja'o, ja'odō andre zamoenoe lalōoe andrō [ba zoera], bōrō ndra'o, ba lō'ō sa'ae
 26 **itōrō tōdōgōe horōoe**. Fasoegi ba dōdōgōe: datalaoe fa'era; ofaja, ba wamoe'a ba haeloemō! (F. 1, 18).
 27 Foeroegōoe moroi ja'wa, ba no mazōchi horō, ba sama'ema andrō chōoe, ba no lala'wa ndra'odo. (Moz. I. 3, 6). Da'o mbōrō, wa no oebe'e aja zala'wa ni'amoni'ō, awō wa oebe'e nifakiko ma'oewoe Jakobo ba oebe'e ni'o'aja Ndraono Gizeraëli.

FAZA 44.

I. Ifaboe'oe Jehowa ifoeli ilaoe Geheha ba genoninia andrō, Iraono Gizeraëli. II. Lowalangi saoeri ba adoe andrō, si lō noso. III. Faloecha wangorifi dania Ndraono Gize-raëli, te'azōchi Jeroezalema ba la-foeli la'otomosi gosali andrō.

- 1 I. **Ba** fondrongondrongo sa'ae, ja'oegō ma'oewoe Jakobo, enonigoe, ba ja'oegō Iraono Gizeraëli nitoe-joege andrō! Da'o niwa'ō Jehowa sombōi ja'oegō, samazōchi ja'oegō, i'otatai daloe ninaoe, sangorifi ja'oegō, imane: Bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oegō enonigoe ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba ja'oegō banoea sadōlō tōdō andrō nitoejoege. (Moz. V. 32, 15).
 2 Oelaoe sa'ae nidanō ba zowōchi tōdō ba oefatōrō mbombo ba danō si no okōlikōli: oelaoe Gehehagoe ba ma'oewoemō, ba howoehowoe andrō chōgoe ba madooemō. (Joël. 2, 28).
 3 Joh. 7, 38. Hal. zin. 2, 18). Ena'ō molōndroe ira ba gotaloea ndroe'oe, ena'ō manōi, si mane booe ba mbe-we nidanō. Imane si samōsa: Chō Jehowa ndra'odo, ba si samōsa, ba isoeno dōi Jakobo, ba samōsa zoei, ba isoera ba dete dangania: „Chō Jehowa”, ba labe'e nōnōnōnō dōi-nia Gizeraëli.
 4 II. **Da'** niwa'ō Jehowa, razo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, sangorifi ja'ira, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō: Si fōfūna ndra'o ba safceria ndra'o,

ba baerogoe, ba lō Lowalangi. (F. 41, 4). Ba ha niha zihede si mane ja'odo, ba jamoefarongogō ba ja-moefā'ele'ō chōgoe! i'otarai me oefataro soi andrō, si no gōtō-gōtō fa'ara. Ba si lō'ō na, saloea dania, ba ndramoe'ombacha'ō! (F. 41, 22). Bōi ata'oe ami ba bōi tokea! Hadia, tengā no ara sibai, me oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, me oefarongogō? Ja'ami sa'ae zi so ba mbōrō chōgoe! Hadia, so Lowalangi, baerogoe? Lō gowe (danedane); lō ni'ilagoe! (Moz. V. 4, 35; 32, 39. Sam. I. 2, 2. F. 43, 10), Dozi toeka nadoe andrō, ba si lō boto; ba omasiōra andrō, ba si lō goena; lō hadia ia zoroma ba zi so ba mbōrō andrō chōra, lō larongo hadia ia, ba tobali saila ira. (Sin. 115, 4). Ha 10 niha zombōi Lowalangi, ha niha zamahela famaedo Lowalangi, ba walōgoena? Hiza, awōnia fefoe, ba 11 saila dania, ba toeka andrō, ba no niha: Ndramoe'owoeloi ira fefoe, ndramoefa'aso ira; si tokea dania ira ba si faloecha fa'aila, dozi ira. (Sin. 97, 7. F. 1, 29; 42, 17). I'ata-rōsi wahō siamboe ba ifazōchi [nadoe andrō] ba mbo zole, ba ifonga'ee farōcha ba i'asiwai fa'abōlō mboelōchania andrō; itaha wa'olofo, irege lō dōladōla sa'ae; lō ibadōe nidanō, iroegi erege dōdō. (Jer. 10, 3). Ifadōlō ndrali samofoe eoe; 13 isoera fanoera simo, ifofoē fōrōgi ba ihoekoe sako, ba lealoaea nifa-zōchinia, ba no nga'eoē ndra matoea, famaedo niha, ena'ō jomo ba nomo so dania. No i'bō chōnia 14 manawa ba ihomogōi ma'oēsō ba tocho, ena'ō esolo ba gatoea, ba ngai geoe bō'ō; itanō naroe'oe, ba eboea ibe'e teoe. Ba mogoena eoe 15 galitō ba niha. Ba ihalō ōsa ba moleoe ia; ba itoenoe gōi fangasoso gō. Ba ifazōchi gōi Lowalangi. itoehi danō, ibali'ō famaedo, ibalōdoehini danō, fōnania. Si fōfō, ba no itoe- 16 noe, ba si fōfō, ba ibe'e fondrino

7

8

9

12

13

14

15

16

- ndriwo, i'ā nirino andrō, ōsi daloe-nia. Ba moleoe ia ba imane : Laoe, lō'ō sa'ae oafoedo, iroegido fa'aoe-
- 17 choe galitō andrō ! Ba si tosai andrō, ba no ibali'ō Lowalangi, no ibali'ō famaedo chōnia : ibalōdoehini danō fōnania, ifalōgoe tooe ia, i'a-ngrōfi li, imane : Orifido, me no
- 18 Lowalangigoe ndra'oegō ! Lō lasōndra ba lō aboto ba dōdōra ; noa sa fakabi hōrōra, fa lō la'ilā ba tōdōra, fa lō lasōndra. Lō same'e ba dōdō ; lō fa'aboto ba dōdō ba lō era'era fa iwā'ō ena'ō zamōsana : Si fōfōnia, ba no oetoenoe, ba-no oebe'e fangasoso gō mbo, ba fondri-no, ba no oe'ā ndriwō andrō, ba hadia, oebali'ō [famaedo] ni'ogorofiz tosai andrō, hadia, oetoehi danō
- 20 fōna mbalō geoe? Somasi awoe, ba no nifowōhō dōdō nilimo, fa lō i'orifi nosonia ba fa lō iwā'ō : Hadia, te-nega faja ni'olcmbaigoe ?
- 21 III. Da'ō tōrō tōdōoe, ja'oegō ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba ja'oegō Ira-no Gizeraëli, me no enonigoe ndra'oegō ! No ja'odo zombi ja'-oegō ; chōgōe ndra'oegō, enonigoe ; ja'oegō Iraono Gizeraëli, bōi olifo-22 gō'ō ndra'odo ! Oetajaigō golalō-wamō, si mane lawoao, awō horōoe, si mane saoe. Tema foell'ō chō-goe, me no oe'orifi ndra'oegō !
- 23 (Sin. 32, 1. Sin. 103, 3). Anoenō, ja'oegō banoea si jaŵa, me no ifaloea Jehovah ! Mi'a'iki, ja'amī, iroegi barō danō. Mifarongogō li wa'owoeawoea dōdō, ja'amī hili ba ja'oegō atoea, awō geoe bacha, fefoe, me no i'orifi ma'oewoe Jakobo; ba ihalō lachōminia Ndraono Gizeraëli ! (Sin. 96, 11-13. F. 49, 13).
- 24 Da'ō niŵā'ō Jehovah, sangorifi ja'-oegō, sombōi ja'oegō, l'otarai daloē ninaoe, imane : Ja'o, Jehovah, zolaoe fefoe hadia ia, samologō banoea si jaŵa, ha ja'odo, ba samo-logō tanō : ha niha zanolo ja'o ?
- 25 F. 40, 22). Same'e si lō boto ta-ndra zolaoe faja andrō, ba samo-
- wōhō si faëta andrō ; same'e awoe-woe satoeatoca andrō, samali'ō fa lō tōdō fangilara andrō. Samatōrō 26 niŵā'ō genoninia, ba samaloea ni'ombacha'ō zinengenia ; sangoema'ō ba chō Jeroezalema andrō : Ja só zoei niha ba mbanoea ! ba ba mba-noea Ndraono Joeda andrō : Ja tetaroe'ō zoei ; oefoeli oe'azōchi zadoedoe chōra. Sangoema'ō ba 27 namō : Ja ogo'ō ndra'oegō ! ba boto nidanō andrō chōoe, ba otoeofe oebe'e ! Same'e tōi Kiro andrō „Koebalo chōgōe“ ; ba ja'ia zama-loea nihonogōigoe audrō, fefoe, wangoema'ō ba chō Jeroezalema andrō : Ja tetaroe'ō zoei ! ba ba gosali andrō : Ja tefadanedane ! (Nga'ot. II. 36, 22).
- FAZA 45.
- I. Hoehoeo chō Kiro andrō, sange-fa'ō Iraono Gizeraëli, II. banoea ni-toeje Jehovah. III. Famaroee tōdō niha baero, ba wamoeli ja'ira chō Je-howa.
- I. Da'ō niŵā'ō Jehovah chō niba-joininia andrō, chō Kiro andrō — nira'oegoe tanga kambōlō, ba wan-goehoendragō fōnania soi niha ba ba wameta bōbō taloe razo, ena'ō teboka mbawandroehō fōnania ba ena'ō tengā nikoesi sa'ae mbawa-gōli : Mowaõwaõdo fōnaoe ba oefadaja zoboe'oeboe'oe : lagō mbawandoehō tōla, ba oerasa, ba lazi si'ōli, ba oe'ewā. Ba oebe'e chōoe girōgirō andrō, si so ba zogōmigōmi ba ana'a andrō nibimi'ō sibai oebokai chōoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'odo zanōtōi tōimō andrō, ja'odo andre, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli andre. Bōrō genonigoe Jakobo andrō ba Izeraëli, nitoejoegoe andrō, wa oetōtoi dōimō, wa oefatōrō gamalalata dōimō, me lō'ō na ō'ilā ndra'odo. (F. 24, 28). Ja'odo Jehovah, ba tengā bō'ō, lō Lowalangi, baerogoe. Ja'o zamo-bōbō taloe ja'oegō, me lō ō'ilado

- 6 na. (F. 44, 8). Ena'ō aboto ba dōdō
niha, ba gatoemboecha ba ba gae-
choela, wa lō ha niha baerogoe;
ja'odō Jehowa, ba baerogoe, ba
7 lōō. Ja'odo zamazōchi haga, ja'odo
zombōi sogōmigōmi ba samaloea
fangorifi, ba samatōrō famakao, —
ja'odo, Jehowa, zolaoe da'ō fefoc.
8 (Ngen. Jer. 3, 38. Amos, 3, 6). Owōi-
wōi, ja'oegō banoea si javä! Fa-
loea deoe fa'atoelō, ja'oegō lawoee!
Ja teboka danō, ja mowoea fango-
rifi, jamoefao wamaloea fa'atoelō!
Ja'o, Jehowa, zombōi.
- 9 II. Alai zi fasosoni samazōchi
ja'ia, toega lawoe andrō, abotola
mbwooa tanō! Hadia, tola iwa'ō
la'oeri ba zamōbōzi ja'ia: Hadia
nilaoemō? Ba hadia, iwa'ō ombōi-
lamō: Lō tangania? (Jer. 18, 6.
- 10 Rom. 9, 20). Alai zangoema'ō ena'ō
chō nama: Hana wa mo'ono
ndra'oegō? ba ma ba ndra alawe:
Hana wa safōchō hoeloe ndra'oe-
gō? Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō, so-
mbōi ja'ira: Misofoe chōgōe zi so-
fōnada na; ba ba ndraonogoe a-
ndrō, ombōila dangagoe, ba midō-
12 nadōna chōgōe! Ja'odo zamazōchi
tanō ba ja'o zombōi niha ba goeli
danō javä; tangagoe andre zama-
logō banoea si javä, ba ha wa'oja,
si so si javä andrō, ba no ja'o zame'e
13 lala. Ja'odo zama'asó ja'ia (Kiro
andrō) ba zatoelō lala, ba oehaogō
lalania fefoe. Ja'ia zanaroe'ō ba-
nocagoe andrō, ba i'efa'ō nitaha
andrō chōgōe, — tengā nibe'e
bōli ba tengā nisoelōni boeala,
iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō.
Nga'ōt. 11. 36, 22. Escr. 1, 1 b. t. F.
- 14 44, 28). Imane Jehowa: Ölō Ndrawa
Miseraji andrō, ba hare Ndrawa
Gaitofia ba banoea Zeba andrō,
seboea niha andrō, ba chōoe möi,
ja'oegō zochō dania; la'o'ō ndra'-
oegō, nibōbō; ba latoehi danō fō-
naoe, mangaloeloe ira chōoe, la-
mane: Ha chōoe so Lowalangi, ba
- lō baero ō, lō Lowalangi bō'ō! Si 15
ndroehoe, Lowalangi si no tobini
ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Lowalangi Ndrao-
no Gizeraeli, sangorifi! Si lō boto 16
dania ba saila sibai zamazōchi adoe
andrō; lalaoe mofanō, dozi ira,
aila. (F. 44, 11). Ba Iraono Gize-
raeli, ba ni'orifi Jehowa, fangorifi
si lō aetoe. Tenga si lō boto ami
ba tenga saila, gōtōgōtō wa'ara!
- III. Da'ō sa niwa'ō Jehowa, sa-
mazōchi banoea si javä — ba ja'ia
Lowalangi, samazōchi tanō, sombōi
ja'ia; ja'ia zame'e ba nahania:
tenga tanō si lō nihaniha ifazōchi;
ena'ō mowancea javä niha, wama-
zōchinia ja'ia, — imane: Ja'odo
Jehowa ba tenga bō'ō! (F. 42, 5).
Tenga ba zi tobini fahoehoeo ndra'o-
do, tengā ba mbanoea ba danō si
no ogōmigōmi, ba lō niwa'ōgoe ba
ma'ewoe Jakobo: Zajazaja gōlōmi
wangaloci ja'odo! Ja'o, Jehowa, ba
no satoelō hoehoeogoe ba si doehoe
ni'ombacha'ōgoe. (Moz. V. 30, 11).
Mi'woeloami, mi'aine, mi'ondrasi,
20 dozi ami, si tosai niha baero a-
ndrō: solohe adoe eoe andrō, ba
si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō, si angarōfi
li Lowalangi, si tebai mangorifi.
Mi'ombacha'ō, mifarongogō; hana 21
sa na mamagōlō ira; hana na la-
mane: Ha niha zi no mangomba-
cha da'ō, fōna sa'ae? ha niha za-
marongogō, si no ararā? Hadia,
tenga ja'o, Jehowa andre? ba lō
Lowalangi, baerogoe; Lowalangi si
ndroehoe ba sangorifi, ba lōō, na
tenga ja'odo. (F. 41, 22). Mi'ota-
hōgō ndra'o, mibe'e mi'orifi ami,
ja'ami fondrege danō, fefoe, ja'odo
sa Lowalangi ba baerogoe, ba lōō!
No fahōloe ndra'o, ba chōgōe a-
ndre — si doehoe wehedegoe, ta-
roma li si tebai tefoeli: — Chōgōe
akōi fefoe mbalōdoehi, ba chōgōe
fahōloe fefoe lela, (Rom. 14, 11),
lamane: „Ha chō Jehowa so wa-
ngorifi ba fangabōlō;“ chōnia möi
ba aila dozi si fa'oedoe chōnia

25 mege. Ba chō Jehowa lasōndra wa'atoelō dozi ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ba lasoeno ira ba chōnia.

FAZA 46.

I. Fanibo adoe Mbabeli andrō.
II. Famaroee tōdō, ba wa lō farci chō Jehowa ba famangelama ba wame'e adoe. III. Edōna i'orifi mba-neania andrō Jehowa.

- 1 I. Beli andrō, ba no moetimba, ikōwō ia Nebo andrō [adoe]. Famaedora andrō, ba no moebe'e noro koedo ba noro zolo'e i noro. Ni'ohe'ehemi fōna, ba wamatōrō baolajama, ba no moebe'e noro
- 2 zerege tōdō. Lakōrōboei ira, aso'a, fefoe, tebai la'orifi noro andrō, ja'ira na'i, ba ni'oloi'ō zanoewō.
- 3 II. Mifondrongondrongo chōgōe, ja'ami ma'oewoe Jakobo ba ja'ami fefoe, si . tosai nga'ōtō Gizeraēli, ja'ami si no noro dōdōgōe, i'otarai daloe ninami, ni'ohe'ohegoe, i'otarai
- 4 me tabina ami. Ba irege atoea ami, ba ja'ojā'odo manō, irege to-hare hoewa, ba ja'odo zi onoro tōdō ja'ami: ja'o zolaoe, ja'odo zanaja ja'ami; oehalō noro dōdōgōe ami,
- 5 ba oefaigni wangorifi. Ha niha chō-mi, nibe'e famaedogoe, nifatahō chōgōe; ha niha mifagōlōgōlō chō-goe, ena'ō faoma ndra'aga? (F. 40, 18).
- 6 Lafadoewa tooe gana'a ba latoelo ba waliēra wirō; la'oni doeka, siamboe, ena'ō ibali'ō Lowalangi, labalōdoehini tooe danō, manga-loeloe ira. La'angalisigō, la'onoro ba lafataro ba nahania, ena'ō i'iagō da'ō ba bōi teboelō: ba na so zi angarōfi li ja'ia, ba lō itema li, lō i'efā'ō ba wa'atosasa. (Raz. I. 18, 27).
- 8 III. Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi da'ō ba mitōngōni, mibe'e ba dōdōmi, ja'-ami si fa'ero andrō! Mitōrō tōdōmi zi no ara andrō, si otarai gōtō fōna, wa no ja'odo Lowalangi ba tengā bō'ō; Lowalangi si lō famaedo, fefoe
- 9 gofoe heza. (F. 44, 8; 45, 5). Sango-mbacha loealoea, i'otarai mbōrōta,

i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'aе, loealoea zi lō aloea na; sangoema'ō: Lō tola lō aloea dania nihonogōigoe ba hadia fefoe zi so ba dōdōgōe, ba itōrō oebe'e! (Sin. 33, 11. Amaed. 19, 21. Heb. 6, 17). Sogaoni mojo andrō 11 moroi ba gatoemboecha, niha andrō samaloea nihonogōigoe andrō [oekaoni], moroi ba danō sarōee; itōrō ni'ombacha'ōgōe oebe'e: oefaloea nihonogōigoe andrō! (F. 41, 2. 25; 44, 28). Mifondrondrongo chō-gōe, ja'ami sabe'e tandro, si no arōoe fa'atoelō dōdō! No oehatō'ō 13 wa'atoelō andrō chōgōe; tengā sarōee sa'aе ia; lō'ō sa'aе iradō ia fangorifi andrō chōgōe. Oebe'e ba mbanoea Ziona wangorifi ba lachō-mi ba Ndraono Gizeraēli.

FAZA 47.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'adoedoe Mbabeli andrō. II. Tetegoe wa lō fa'ahachō dōdō chōra ba fa'affitora andrō. III. Lō'ō gōi i'orifi ira elemoera andrō.

- I. Ae tooe ba dadao ba gawoe-gawoe ba danō, ja'oegō ono alawe banoea Mbabeli! Dadao tooe ba danō, lō dadaoma zalaŵa, ja'oegō ono Ndrawa Galedaia alawe! Lō'ō sa'aе labē'e tōimō „Zcrizerize” ba „Nihaogōhaogō fondrorogō”. (F. 13; 26, 5). Halō gisa ba kisa wache! Heta mbaloebaloe mbawa, foersei lembe! Fahoi goe'i ba waha, tōrō nidanō! Si lō baloebaloe dania ndra'oegō, oroma zaila'ō! Oelaoe sa'aе mbalōgōe chōoe ba samōsa lō oehachōsi tōdō, [iwa'ō]. (Nach. 3, 5. Fam. 17, 16). Sangorifi ja'ita, Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia, Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli. Dadao, bōi hede-hede, ba ae ba zogōmigōmi, ja'oegō ono Ndrawa Galedaia alawe! Lō'ō sa'aе labē'e tōimō „Toehe nōri misa”.
- II. No mofōnoe ndra'o ba mba-noeagoe andrō, no oe'o'aja dāna chōgōe andrō ba no oelaeloe ba

- dangaoe : lō nihachōsioe tōdō ja'ira,
he si no tohare hoewa, ba no ūfo-
noro kalo mbagi saboea andrō
chōoe. (*Sach. 1, 15*). Noa sa ūmane :
7 Lō teboelō samatōrō ndra'odo, to-
bali lō ūbe'e ba dōdōoe da'ō no
mege, lō ūfatoetooe tōdōoe loea-
loea. (*Fam. 18, 7*). Ba iada'e, ba
8 fondrondrongo da'e, ja'oegō nihao-
gōhaogō mege .hadia ia,. sidadao
lō mangiwa, sangoema'ō tōdōnia :
Ja'odo ba tengā bō'ō ! Lō taŵā'ō,
lacha mbanoea dania ndra'odo ba
9 lō ūila wa lō ono ! Ba gōna dania
ndra'oegō si doea balō andre, lō
moedōnadōna, ha ma'ōma'ōchō: fa'-
lō'ono ba fa lacha mbanoea ndra'-
oegō ; i'ozoemagō ihawoei ndra'oegō,
lō lai wa no fahōna gelemoe
chōoe, lō lai wa no fahōna wanaka.
10 Fangabe'e dōdōoe ba walōsōchi
andrō chōoe, fa ūmane : Lō sangila
ja'odo. Fa'atoeataoeae ba fa'aboto
ba dōdōoe andrō zainowōhō ja'oegō,
tobali ūmane dōdōoe : Ja'odo,
11 ba tengā bō'ō. Andrō itōrō ndra'oegō
famakao, si tebai ūtaka ele-
moemō andrō; ihawoei ndra'oegō
famoenoe si tebai ūtimba, ba i'ogo-
moezaō gōna ndra'oegō famakiko,
si lō moedōnadōna.
12 III. Oromā'ō dakamō andrō,
awō gelemoe andrō chōoe, si no
fahōna, serege dōdōoe, i'otarai irao-
no ndra'oegō : ma atō ūila ūlaoe
13 hadia ia, ma ata'oe ūbe'e ! No
ūeregesi dōdōoe wangaloengaloei
lala : ndramoefa'aso ira, ndramoe'o-
rifi ndra'oegō si no to'ōlō wa-
maigi banoea si jaŵā, samaigimaigi
dōfi, sangombacha si gōna ndra'oegō,
ero na tesa'a mbaŵā. (*Fam.*
14 *18, 4 h. t.*) No tobali hoelō dōla
wache, ni'a galitō, ira : tebai la'e-
fa'ō nosora ba wa'abōlō galitō a-
ndrō — tengā sa bo, ba woleoe,
tengā alitō bawoe, si dadao ita
15 ba ngai. Si manō chōoe ba zerege
dōdōoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō ; -
saniaga chōoe, ba no larōi, no elo-
- ngoe, itōrō lalania zamōsana ; lō
sangorifi ja'oegō.
- FAZA 48.
- I. No ebœa horō Ndraono Gi-
zeraëli, i'hachōsi zoei tōdō Lowa-
langi, bōrō ba chōnia. II. Famaroœ
tōdō zato, ba wame'e ba dōdō fa'e-
boea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. III. Fa-
mangelama, ba wondrōi Babeli a-
ndrō.
- I. Mifondrongondrongo da'e, ja'-
ami ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, ni-
fotōi tōi Gizeräeli, ja'ami si otaraï
goemboe Joeda andrō ; si fahōloe
ba dōi Jehowa, ba si lō aefä ba
mbewe tōi Lowalangi Ndraono
Gizera'ëli andrō, he ū'a'e tengā
ni'osidoehoegō ba tengā soroi ba
dōdō ! (*Jer. 4, 2*). Ba mbanoea ni-
amoni'ō andrō sa'ae moroi dōira
ba ba Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerä-
ëli abe'e dōdōra : Jehowa ngahōnō
dōinia. Hadia ia fōna andrō, ba no
ara, me oefarongogō, taroma ligoe,
ba no oe'ombacha'ō chōra. No i'zo-
emagō oefaloea, ba itōrō. (*F. 42,*
9). Me no oe'ila, wa no sabe'e tan-
dro ndra'oegō, wa no amaedola
noeo si'ōli mbōrō doe'imō, awō
wa no hoelō dōla garamba ganga-
ngooe. (*Moz. II. 32, 9; 33, 3. Moz.*
V. 9, 13; 31, 27). Ba no ba gōtō
fōna sa'ae oe'ombacha'ō chōoe :
fatoea lō aloea oefarongogō chōoe,
ena'ō tebai ūwa'ō : Adoe andrō
chōgoe zolaoe, fainaedo nifoë andrō
ba famaedo nifahele chōgoe za-
ngoma'ō. No ūrongo — ba nehegō
sa'ae fefoe ! Ba ja'ami — hadia,
lō fatehe dōdōmi? No oefarongogō
chōoe zi bohooe, i'otarai da'e, ni-
bini'ō mege, si lō ūrai ūrongo.
Awena iada'e aloea, ba tengā ba
gōtō fōna ; ba irege da'e, ba lō
nirongooe, fa bōi ūwa'ō : Hiza, no
tohōna oe'ila. Lō nirongooe ba lō
ni'ilaoe, lō si teboka dōgi dalingaoe
fōna ; noa sa oe'ila, ha sambalō si
farōi manō ndra'oegō ba no „Sa-

- 9 nawō” dōimō, i’otarai daloe ninaoe !
 9 Bōrō dōigoe andrō, wa oetaha wō-noegoe ; bōrō doeriagoc andrō, wa oehōndrōgō, wamaigi ja’oegō, fa bōi oefakiko’ō. (*Moz. II. 34, 6. F. 43, 25.*) Hiza, no oelaoegō ndra’oegō, ba tengā si mane firō. No oeta-ndraigō ndra’oegō ba galitō fama-kao andrō. (*Fet. I. 1, 7. Fam. 3, 18.*)
 11 Bōrō ndra’o, ja’odō mbōrō wolaoe ja’ia ! — wa’abōlō wango’aja tōigoe andrō ena’ō ! — ba lō oeloeloe ba mbō’ō wa’eboea dōigoe andrō. (*F. 42, 8.*)
 12 II. Mifondrondrongo chōgōe, ja’ami ma’oewoe Jakobo ba ja’ami Iraono Gizerāeli, nikaonigoe andrō : Ja’odō, ja’odō zi fofoña ba ja’odō gōi zafoeria ! (*Moz. II. 3, 14. F. 41,*
 13 4). Tangagoe andre sa atō zolata tanō, ba kambōlōgōe zamologō banoea si ja’wa. Moe’ando chōra, ba
 14 ahori so. (*Sin. 39, 9.*) Mi’ondrasī, ja’ami fefoe, ba mifondrongondrongo ! Ha niha ba chōra zangomba-cha si mane da’ō ? Ni’omasi’ō Jehowa andrō zolaoe somasi ia, ba Mbabeli andrō ; ja’ia zamatōrō hoe-koenia ba Ndrawa Galedaia. (*F. 45, 1.*) Ja’o, ja’odō zangoemō ba ja’o gōi zogaoni ja’ia, ba ja’o zolohe ja’ia moroi sa ba mofozoe ni-
 16 laoenia oebe’e. Mi’ondrasido, mifondrongondrongo da’e : I’otarai mbōrōta, ba tengā ba zogōmigōmi fahoehoeo ndra’odo ; aloea, ba so ndra’odō. Ba iada’e, ba no ifatenge ndra’o So’aja, Jehowa, awō
 17 Gehehania. (*F. 61, 1.*) Imane Jehowa, sangorifi ja’oegō, Ni’amoni’ō Ndrao-no Gizerāeli andrō : Ja’o, Jehowa, Lowalangioe zamahaō ja’oegō ba zogoena chōoe, samasao ja’oegō ba
 18 lala nitōrōoe. Ena’ō ōtōngōni gorisagoe andrō, ba hōelō hohooe nidanō wa’ohahaoe dōdōeō ba hōelō ndroeloe nasi wa’atoelōmō.
 19 (*Moz. V. 32, 29. Sin. 81, 14.*) Si mane ene ena’ō ma’oewoemō ba madooe mbotooe andrō, ba si mane

fa’oja ‘ngawoea nene. Ba tōira andrō, ba lō tetajaigō ba lō teboe-noe ba gametahōgoe. (*Moz. I. 22, 17.*)

III. Miheta ami ba Mbabeli 20 andrō, mi’oloi, mirōi Ndrawa Gelaia, mi’āiki, mi’eboea’ō li ! Mi’ombacha’ō, mitoeriaigō, miforongogō, iroegi ba wondrege danō ! Mimane : No i’orifi genoninia ma’oewoe Jakobo andrō Jehowa ! (*F. 52, 11. Jer. 50, 8. Fam. 18, 4.*) Ba 21 lō owōchi dōdōra, me ifatōrō ira ba danō si mate ; ifaloea sa’ae ba gara gōra idanō, ifabali gara, fa mangele nidanō ! (*Moz. II. 17, 6. Moz. IV. 20, 11.*) Ba zeboea horō, 22 ba lō fa’ohahaoe dōdō, iwa’ō Jehowa. (*F. 57, 21.*)

FAZA 49.

II. (*F. 49-57.*) I. Enoni Jehowa andrō, nikaoni sangorifi banoeania ba haga ba niha baero. II. Fama-boe’oe fanga’azōchi banoea Lowalangi andrō ba fangozaragō ja’ira moroi ba danō bō’ō fefoe.

I. Mifondrongondrongo chōgōe, ja’ami hoelo, mibe’ē mbōrō dalingami, ja’ami soi niha ba zarōoe ! No ikaonido Jehowa, i’otarai me sodo ba daloe ninagoe ; i’otarai me tabina ndra’odo itōtōi dōigoe. Ba no ibali’ō si’ōli satarō mbewegoe ; ba loemō dangania oebini’ō ndra’odo ; no ibali’ō ono wana salōsō ndra’odo : no ibini’ō ndra’o ba na ha nono wana andrō chōnia. (*F. 51, 16. Heb. 4, 12. Fam. 1, 16.*) Ba no imane chōgōe : Enonigoe ndra’oegō, ja’oegō Iraono Gizerāeli, ba ni’oro-ma’ōgōe lachōmigoe andrō. Ba no oemané : Zajazaja gōlōgōe wa’erege dōdōgōe andrō, ba zi lō, bōto, ba ba zi lō goena ochori gōlōgōe, ba dali Jehowa ba lala chōgōe, ba chō Lowalangigoe imbalazi hadia loeogoe. Ba iwa’ō sa’ae Jehowa, si no malii’ō enoninia ja’odo, i’otarai da-loe ninagoe, ena’ō oe’ohe manga-

- woeli chōnia ma'oewoe Jakobo ba
ena'ō te'ozaragō chōnia Ndراونو
Gizeraëli - ba nifosoemange ndra'o,
wamaigi Jehovah ba no tobali fa-
ngabōlōgōe Lowalangigoe andrō. —
- 6 Ba no imane : **Wa encigce ndra'-oegō** ba wanga'azōchi mado ma'-
oewoe Jakobo andrō, ba no ambō,
awō wa ū'ohē mangawoeli ni'orifi
anérō, Iraono Gizeraëli ; ba andrō
oebali'ō haga ba niha baero ndra'-
oegō, ena'ō iroege ba wondrege
danō fangerifi andrō chōgee. (F.
42, 6). Imane Jehovah, sangorifi
Iraono Gizeraëli, Ni'amoni'ōra a-
ndrō, chō zi lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō
fefoe, ni'ogorofi niha bō'ō si no
tobali sawoejoe zamatōrō ja'ia :
La'ilā dania razo ba maoso —
la'ilā samatōrō, ba latoehi danō,
bōrō Jehovah, si lō farōi andrō,
bōrō Ni'amoni'ō Ndراونو Gizeraëli
- 7 8 andrō, sanoejoe ja'cegō mege ! Ima-
ne na Jehovah : Oefondrondrongo
lioe, na baŵa wa'omasi ba oetolo'ō,
na baŵa wangorifi : ba oerorogō
ndra'oegō, ba oebe'e fawoe'oesa li
ba mado Gizeraëli ndra'oegō, ena'ō
ō'azōchi danō ba ena'ō ofoeli ba
zochō zi no tanō si mate iada'e.
- 9 (Kor. II, 6, 2). Ena'ō òmane ba zi
so ba goeroenga : „Mi'ae baero”, ba
ba zi so ba zogōmigōmi : „Mitaboe
ba zohaga” ! Ba zinga lala lasōndra
gōra, ba hili fefoe, si no asele mege,
- 10 mangamanga ira. (F. 42, 6). Lō ololo
ira ba lō owōchi dōdōra, lō ilimo
ira loemōloemō andrō ba lō ihandro
ira sino; sahachō tōdō ja'ira andrō
sa'ae zolohe tangara ba ihaogō wa-
masao ba goembœe nidanō ja'ira.
- 11 (F. 35, 7. Fam. 7, 16). Ba fefoe hili
andrō chōgōe, ba oebali'ō lala, ba
nitamaba lala andrō chōgōe. (F. 40,
12 4). Ba so dania zi otarai moroi ba
zarōoe ba so zi otarai moroi jōoe
ba moroi ba gaechoela loeo, ba so
zi otarai danō Sini.
- 13 II. A'iki, ja'oegō banoea si jawā,
ba anoenō, ja'oegō tanō, mi'eboe'a'ō
- li, ja'ami hili, mifarongogō wa'iki !
Irara sa'ae dōdō mbaneania Jeho-
wa ba ihachōsi tōdō zeboea fama-
kao andrō chōnia ! (F. 44, 23). Ba 14
imane Siona : „No i'erogō ndra'o
Jehowa, no olifoe Zo'aja ndra'odo !”
- 15 Hadia, olifoe maō ndra alawe no-
nonia ba mbagi zoesoe, fa lō iha-
chōsi tōdō nono matoea si oroi da-
loenia? Ba he meziwa olifoe ira
[nonora], ba lō'ō zoei olifoe ndra'o
ndra'oegō. (Sin. 27, 10). Hiza ba 16
dete dangagoe no oesoera maedo-
maedoe : si lō aefā ba doedoema
hōrōgoe gōlimō andrō. No la'ondrasi 17
ono matoea chōoe, ba laheta ira
chōoe sanoedoegō ja'oegō, samakiko
andrō. Faōga hōrōoe, fachōlō'ō ba 18
faigi ! No la'owoeloi ira fefoe, no
la'ondrasi ndra'oegō ! Faja wa no
saoeri ndra'o, iŵā'ō Jehovah, na lō
ōhālō ajaoe ira fefoe, fangehaomō,
na lō ūbe'e ajaoe ira, amaedola
naja nono nihalō. (F. 60, 4). Adoe- 19
doela andrō ba si lō niha sa'ae ba
danō andrō chōoe, si no mocfaitoisi,
ba ambō dania naha niha [fefoe],
ba la'arōoe'ō ira si manga ja'oegō.
Lamane na dania ba dōgi dalingaoe 20
ono andrō, ba walō'ono mege :
Ambō: nahagoe, fonaha ndra'odo,
fa oe'ila oebe'e nomogoe ! Ba òmane 21
dania dōdōoe : Ha niha zi adonogō
chōgōe da'ō? — si lō ono sa mege
ndra'odo, si lō nga'ōtō, nitibo'ō ba
si lō goena ! Ba ha niha zange'eboea
chōgōe da'ō? — ha sa ja'odo zi tosai
mege, ba he moroi da'ō? Andrō 22
imane So'aja, Jehovah : Hiza, oef-
zaŵa dangagoe ba niha solohe adoe
ba oetaroe'ō mandrera, soroma ba
niha baero, fa la'ohē nonooe ma-
toea, niloe'i ba lembe, fa la'angali-
sigō nonooe alawe, wolohé chōoe.
(F. 11, 12). Razo sa'ae zolaja - ono 23
chōoe ba fo'omora, fo'omo razo,
zamaenoe. Lafalōgōe tooe ira ba
danō, wangaloeloe chōoe ba lafelai
gawoegawoe, si falemba ba gaheoe,
ena'ō aboto ba dōdō, wa no Jeho-

wa ndra'odo, si lō mamé'e aila sa-
24 nötöna chönia. (*Sin. 72, 9*). Hadia,
ta'ila moesöbi ba danga zabölö ni-
raboenia ba hadia, lasöndra woloi
nitaha zabe'e?. (*F. 41, 2. Mat. 12,*
25 *29*). Imane sa Jchowa : Alacha la-
söbi ba danga zabölö nitahania, ba
alacha aefa ba danga zabe'e nira-
boenia, ba ba zi fa'oedoe chöoe
fa'oedoe ndra'odo, ba ja'o zango-
26 rifi onooe andrō. Ba oebe'e ö za-
malangögö ja'oegö nagolera ba ma-
boe ira dora oebe'e, timba wema-
boe toeo ; ba aboto'ba dödö niha
fefoe dania, wa no ja'odo, Jehowa,
zangorifi ja'oegö, ba sangefa'ö ja'-
oegö, ja'odö, sabölö andrō ba ma'-
oewoe Jakobo. (*Fam. 16, 6*). .

FAZA 50.

I. Börö horöra andrō. wa no te-
tibo Ndraono Gизeraäli andrō. II.
Itolo Jehovah genoninia andrō solo'ö
linia ba si lō faröi.

- 1 I. Da'ö niwä'ö Jehovah : Heza so
zoera wangefa andrō chö ninami,
fanibogoe ja'ia? Ba ha niha zosoe-
gilo chögoe, ni'amawagoe ja'am!
Hiza, si lō atelo' andrō chömi mbö-
rō, wa te' amawa ami, ba no olalö-
wami andrō mbörö, wa tetibo ni-
nami. (*Moz. V. 24, 1*). Hana wa sa-
mösa lō niha, me sodo ; hana wa
lō sanema li, me moe'ao ndra'odo?
Hadia, ambö sa'ae dangagoe, ba
wangorifi? ba hadia, lō fa'abölö
chögoe, ba wangefa'ö? Hiza, oe'o-
go'ösi sa'ae nasi, na oehedehede'ö,
oebali'ö tanö si mate mboto nida-
nö : obooe bacha gi'a, ba wa lō
idanö, mate ba wa'owöchi dödö.
(*Moz. II. 14, 21. Moz. IV. 11, 23.*
3 *F. 59, 1*). Oefonoecha mbanoea si
jawä salce, oebe'e baloebaloenia go-
nigoni. (*Moz. II. 10, 21*).
II. No ibe'e ohögce lela nifahaö
So'aja, Jehovah, ena'ö oe'ilä oe'oka-
foei dödö zerege tödö hoehoeogoe
andrö ; ero mahemoloe isoesoegi
ndra'odo, ititi dögi dalingagoe, e-

na'ö ceronge hadia ia, nifamo-
ndrongo nifahaö. (*Mat. 11, 28. Joh.*
8, 28). So'aja, Jehovah zamokai tögi
dalingagoe, ba ja'odo, ba lō si fata-
ndrodo, lō nibödagoe ja'odo. No
oelceloe hoeloege ba zamözi ja'o,
ba bo'ögöe ba zanöbi boe dangida-
ngigoe; lō nibini'ögöe bawagoe, ba
wango'aja ba ba wondrilo. (*Mat.*
26, 67. *Fil. 2, 8*). Ba no itolodo So'-
aja, Jehovah : ba lō oe'ilä wa'aila.
Ba andrō oe'abe'e'ö mbawagoe, fa'-
abe'e gowe ; oe'ilä sa atö, wa tengä
si faloecha fa'aila ndra'o. (*Hez.*
8, 9). No ahatö zolohe ba lala hoe-
hoeogoe andrō ! Ha niha zi fasoso
chögoe ? Da mafaoma mafa'aso
ndra'aga ! Ha niha noedoegoe ! Ja-
moehatö'ö ia chögoe ! (*Rom. 8, 33*).
Hiza, si fa'awö chögoe Zo'aja, Je-
howa ! — ha niha atö zangetoe'ö
hoekoegoe? Hiza, ahori adoedoe ira,
hoelö mbaroe [satoea], i'ä ira ha-
ma ! Ha niha ba chömi zangata'oeфи
Jehowa, ba jamoefondrondrongo
hoehoeo genoninia andrō : sanöö
lala ba zogömigömi, si lō haga, ba
ja manötöna ba döi Jehovah andrō,
ba jamoehalö fangabe'enia Lowala-
langinia. Ba ja'ami fefoe, sangeboea
alitö, sanoenoe soeloe fanoenoe no-
mo — ba mi'ae bacha ba holahola
galitö andrō ba mifatöfa ami ba
zoeloe andrō, nitoenoemi ! Tangae-
göe andre zamatöö chömi si ma-
nö ; ba zaföchö chömi mileagö tooe
ami ! (*Jer. 17, 4*).

FAZA 51.

I. Ifoeli itaroe'ö Ziona andrö, si
no adoedoe, Jehovah. II. Si mane
fangefa'önia banoeania ba danö Mi-
seraji föna, si manö göi wangefa'ön-
nia ja'ira dania ba danga zamakao
ja'ira. III. Osi mako wönoe andrö,
nibadoera, ba ifabadoegö sa'ae ba
nemalira.

I. Mifondrondrongo chögoe, ja'a-
mi solohi fa'atoelö, ja'ami sangaloei
Jehowa ! Mifaigi gowe andrö, börö-

- 2 tami ba wanoto ja'ami mege ba bawa mba'a andrō ba nichao ja'a-mi ! (*Jes. 48, 1*). Mitōngōni [doeami] Aberahamo andrō, foeroegōmi ba [awemē] Sara, sadono ja'ami; ha sa samōsa ia, me oekaoni ia, ba no oefahowoe'ō ia, ba no ato oebe'e !
- 3 (*Moz. I. 12, 1*). Irara sa'ae Ziona Jehovah, irara fefoe gadoedocla chō-ra : ibali'ō tanō omasio danō si mate andrō chōra, ba si lō hadia ia zaoeri mege, ba ibali'ō kaboe Jehovah. Fa'owoeawoea dōdō ba fa'omoeso dōdō zi faloecha ita ba da'ō, fangan-drō saoha gölō ba fanoenō, seboea li. (*Moz. I. 2, 8. F. 40, 1*). Mifondrondrongo chōgoe ja'ami banoeagoe, mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'ami niha chōgoe ! Me i'otarai ndra'o famahaō, awō hoekoe andrō chōgoe, haga ba niha baero. No ahatō wa'atoelō andrō chōgoe, i'ogomozaō aloea wangorifi andrō chōgoe ba tangagoe andre zangoe-hoekoe niha baero. Manōtōna chōgoe hoelo misa, ladōnadōna nilaое dangagoe. (*F. 42, 4*). Mifaōga hōrōmi mijāwā ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba mifaigi tooe danō : taja sa dania mbanoea si jaŵa, si mane simbo, ba tanō, ba adoedoc, si mane baroe [satoea], ba sowanoea jaŵa, ba mate tooe, fa'amate ndri mbōhō ; ba fangorififi andrō chōgoe, ba si lō aetoe ba fa'atoelō andrō chōgoe, ba si lō teboelō. (*Sin. 102, 27. Mat. 24, 35*).
- 7 Mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'ami si no mangila satoelō, ja'oegō banoea si so ba dōdō oroisa andrō chōgoe : bōi ata'oe ami, na la'o'aja ami niha, ba bōi tokeaa ami, na latandrawāi-ami. (*Sin. 37, 31. Mat. 10, 28*). I'ā sa dania ira hama, hoelō noecha ba ifemanga mbaroe loeo ira tea-tea : ba fa'atoelō andrō chōgoe, ba si lō aetoe, ba fangorififi chōgoe, ba iroegi wondrege ma'oewoe mitooe. (*F. 50, 9*).
- 9 II. Faoso ba, faoso ba ! Olohoeni ndra'oegō fa'abōlō, ja'oegō tanga
- Jehowa andrō ! Faoso, si mane ba götō fōna, ba nga'ōtō me fōna si-bai ! Hadia, tengā ja'oegō zi ū'ōtō Rachaba [Miseraji] andrō, tengā ja'oegō zangahandro oelō naga andrō ? (*Job. 26, 13. Sin. 74, 13. F. 30, 7. Hez. 29, 3*). Hadia, tengā ja'-oegō zi ogo'ōsi asi, asi andrō, si no ebœa? sombalī'ō lala niha tojo nasi, ena'ō la'ilā latōrō ni'orifi andrō ? (*Moz. II. 14, 21*). Mangawoeli ni'orifi 11 Jehovah andrō, manoenōnoenō ira wangawoeli ba Ziona Fa'omoeso dōdō si lō aetoe jaŵara ; faloecha ira wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba fa'iki ; ba fa'aboe dōdō ba fanganōgarō, ba no taja ! (*F. 35, 10*). Ja'o, ja'odō 12 zondrara tōdōmi ! Ha niha ndra'oegō, wa ū'ata'oefi ena'ō niha, si mate dania, ba ono niha, sariri dania, hoelō ndroe'oe ? (*Sin. 118, 6. F. 40, 6. Fet. I. 1, 24*). Awō wa olifo'e'ō 13 Jehovah, sombōi ja'oegō, samologō banoea si jaŵa ba solata tanō, wa fadoro ma'ōma'ōchō manizinindra-oegō ba wōnōe zamakao [ja'oegō] andrō, hoelō na sangaloei famakiko ja'oegō ? Ba heza so iadae wōnōe zamakao andrō ? (*F. 40, 22*). Lō ara, 14 ba tetoto'ō wesoe zi no tekōrōboe andrō, lō mate ia welalō ba goho-koho ba tengā sambō ū' ia —. Me 15 si ndroehoe Lowalangioe ndra'odo, ja'odo Jehovah, samodoeloe asi, fa moe'oegoe ndroeloenia : Jehovah ngabōnō dōinia ! (*Job. 26, 12. Jer. 31, 35*). Ba no oebe'e ba mbeweoe drama ligoe ba ba loemō dangagoe oebini'ō ndra'oegō, ba warnologō banoea si jaŵa ba ba wolata tanō [zamoeza tō] ba ba wangoema'ō ba mbanoea Ziona : Banoeagoe ami ! (*F. 49, 2*).
- III. Faoso ba, faoso ba ! Faza- 17 ū'ō, ja'oegō banoea Jeroezalema, si no mamadoe ū'si mako wōnōe andrō, nitema ba dangā Jehovah : no ūbadoe nōsi dalosoe mako andrō, salimboeanō ita, no ūsowo. (*Sin. 60, 5; 75, 9. Jer. 25, 15*). Ba samōsa 18

- lō samasao ja'ia iraono andrō, si no toemboe chōnia, samōsa lō solohe tangania, iraono andrō ni'e'-
19 eboeania. Doea balō zi no gōna ndra'oegō — ha niha zahachō tōdō ja'oegō? Fanoedoegō, awō worasa, ba fa'olofo, awō mbawa zī'ōli; he oewisa wonderara tōdōoe? (F. 47, 9).
- 20 No tegaołō tooe nono matoea chōoe, maboe, ba zinga newali fefoe, hoelō mbōhō ba goe'ō, no maboe ira fōnoe Jehowa andrō, fanegoe Lowalangioe. (Ngen. Jer. 2, 41). Andrō fon-drondrongo da'e, ja'oegō seboea famakao, si no maboe, ba tengā
21 22 si maboe toeo! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja ja'oegō, Jehowa, Lowalangioe andrō, solohe ba wa'atoelō hoehoeo mbanoeania: Hiza, no oeheta ba dangaoe mako zalimboeanō niha, talosoe mako wōnoegoe andrō —
23 alacha lō ūbadee sa ae. Ba oebe'e ba danga zamakao ja'oegō andrō, sangoema'ō chōoe: Faōndrō'ō, ena'ō matōrō hoeloemō! — ba tobali ūbali'ō tanō tooe, ūbali'ō lala hoe-loemō, lala zanōrō ja'ia. (F. 49, 26).

FAZA 52.

I. Famaroee tōdō mbanoea Ziona, ena'ō omoeso dōdō, me no moe'ōmbacha'ō chōra wangorifi andrō. II. Fa'asalaŵa genoni Lowalangi andrō ba fa'anoemanania gōi.

- 1 I. Faoso, ja'oegō banoea Ziona, faoso ba! Olembe wa'abōlō! Onoe-cha mbaroe ba walōwā andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jeroezalema, banoea ni'amoni'ō andrō! Lō'ō sa'ae ihoe-ndragō golajamamō si lō moeboto ba he si so da'i. (F. 51, 17). Anotogō gawoegawoe andrō, si no fal-lemba chōoe; fazawa'ō, dadao, ja'oegō Jeroezalema. Heta wesoc andrō ba mbagiae, ja'oegō ono
2 Ziona alawe, nira'oe mege! Imane sa Jehowa: No moe'amawa ami lō bōli, ba nihōli gōi ami, lō hōli.
3 Da'ō sa niwa'ō Jehowa: Ba danō Miseraji noemalō misi tooe mba-
- noeagoe fōna, fa si fatewoe ira ba da'ō, ba Dawa Asiria andrō, ba no lafakao ira lō sselō. (Moz. I. 46, 6. Raz. II. 17, 3). Ba iada'e, ba hadia nihalōgōe ba da'e, iwa'ō Jehowa, me no la'oloi'ō manō mbanoeagoe andrō lō bōli? Fajaŵa zamatorō ja'ira, iwa'ō Jehowa, ba te'oaja dōigoe lō mamalōmalō, ma'ōma'ō-chō. (Rom. 2, 24). Andrō ja aboto ba dōdō mbanoeagoe andrō dōigoe, ja aboto ba dōdōra, na loeo da'ō, wa no ja'odo zangoema'ō: Ja'e ndra'o! Ha lō omasiō ba hili gahe zanoeriaigō fa'omoeso dōdō, sangombacha fa'atoelō, solohe toeria somoeso dōdō, sangombacha fango-rifi, sangoema'ē ba mbanoea Ziona andrō: „Razo Lowalangioe andrō!“ (F. 40, 9. Nach. 2, 1. Rom. 10, 15). Fondrondrongo, moe'ao zanaro andrō chōoe, dozi ira ma'iki, me i'ila hōrōra wangawoeli Jehowa ba Ziona, anehe ira. (Hez. 3, 17). Mi'a'ki, ja'ami adoedoela Jeroezalema, dozi, mifarongogō; irara sa'ae dōdō mbanoeenia Jehowa, i'orifi Jeroezalema! Isa'i'ō da'io mbaroe Jehowa ba da'ionia ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba zanehe niha baero andrō, fefoe; ba la'ila dania wangorifi andrō chō Lowalangi dozi fondrege danō! (Sin. 98, 2. Loek. 3, 6). Milaboe, milaboe! miheta ami ba da'ō! Bōi mibabaja hadia ia zi ta'oenō! Mi-heta ami chōra! Mihaogō ami, ja'ami solohe fakake andrō chō Jehowa! (F. 48, 20. Kor. II. 6, 17). Tenga sa sida'idai ami, wangeheta ja'ami, ba tengā soloi ami wofanō; mowaōwaō sa'ae fōnami Jehowa ba moroi foerimi Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeračli. (Moz. II. 13, 21).
- II. Hiza, mofozoe wolaoe gottenonigoe andrō: sanōi dania ia, salawā ia, jawā sibai! Si mane fa'atobali dōdō zato mege chōoe — wa'atobali mege nga'oe, tengā famaedo niha sa'ae wamaigida, ba-

tenga sa'ae nga'oeo nono niha
nga'oenia andrō —, (Joh. 19, 5),
15 si manō dania, wa ato zi tokea
soi niha ibe'e; bōrō ia dania, wa
so razo si lō hedehede, me la'ilā
zi lō moerai moetoenō chōra ba
me larongo zi lō moerai moerongo
ba chōra. (Moz. 11, 24, 8. Rom. 15,
21).

FAZA 53.

I. Fama'ele'ō famakao Mesia a-
ndrō, salahi niha. II. Loealoea nitō-
rōnia andrō, si so lachōmi.

- 1 I. Ba ha niha zi fadoehoe tōdō
ba ni'ombacha'ō chōda, ba tanga
Jehowa andrō — ba ha chō tefā'e-
le'ō ! (Joh. 12, 38. Rom. 10, 16). No
mianōi ia, fōnania, hoelō lewiō,
hoelō lewiō ba ū'a, moroi ba danō
si no okōlikōli. Lō fonga'oeo ba
lō famoadoe, fa tafaigi ena'ō ia,
ba tenga omasiō, wamaigida ja'ia.
(F. 11, 1). Ni'ositengagō ia ba ni'e-
rogō niha bō'ō; niha si no fahōna
fa'afōchō ba si no to'ōlō ba wōchō.
Ni'ositengagō ia, irege labaloegō
mbawara fōnania ba fa lō ba dō-
dōda ia. (Sin. 22, 7. Mar. 9, 12).
- 2 Ba fēchōda niloe'inia ba no ihare'ō chōnia zafōchō chōda; ba ba
dōdōda, ba ni'otoe'ō ia, nibōzibōzi
Lewalangi ba nifakao. (Mat. 8, 17.
Joh. 1, 29). Ba no lalōda sa mbōrō,
wa tefesochō ia, ba horōda mbōrō,
wa terasa ia. Ja'ia zoloe'i hoeckoe,
ena'ō sohahaoe tōdō ita, ba moroi
ba zochonia, wa no dōhō wēchōda.
(Rom. 4, 25. Kor. 1, 15, 3. Fet. 1, 2,
24). Dozi ita, ba no eloengoe, hoelō
mbiribiri, ha lalania nī'lā zamō-
sana; ba no ihare'ō chōnia Jeho-
wa horōda, dozi ita. Nifakao ia,
he ū'a ikōwō ia ba itaha ba lō
hedehedenia, hoelō nono mbiribiri
ni'ohe ba wanaba, ba hoelō zigelo
mbiribiri, si lō hedehede ba danga
zogoeti boenia, si manō gōi wa lō
hedehedenia. (Mat. 26, 63. Hal. zin.
8, 32, 33).
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7

II. Famoenoenia wamakao andrō
ba hoekoe andrō, ba ha niha ba zi
faendronga chōnia andrō zame'e ba
dōdō, wa no olalōwa niwada andrō
mbōrō, wa tetibō ia moroi ba danō
niha saocri, wa gōna famoenoiae ia?
Ba ngai zeboea horō labe'e lewa-
tōnia ba ba ngai zolaoe si lō sōchi,
me no mate ia, he ū'a lō nifa-
zōchinia si lō sōchi ba he ū'a lō
falimosa ba mbewenia. (Mat. 27, 57.
Joh. 1, 3, 3. Fet. 1, 2, 22). Ba no 10
omasi Jehowa ifoefoe, ifofōchō. Na
no ibe'e soemange fameta horō no-
sonia, ba i'ilā nga'ōtō, anaaoe noso-
nia, ba mofozoe ba dangania zomasí
Jehowa. (Mat. 20, 28. Kor. 11, 5, 21).
Bōrō wa'erege dōdōnia andrō, wa 11
i'ilā dania zaheno dōdōnia. Ba
wa'aboto ba dōdōnia andrō, ba
ato dania zi faloecha fangatoelō,
ibe'e enonigoe satoelō andrō, ba la-
lōrā andrō, ba ja'ia zoloc'i. (Kor. 1.
1, 30. Fil. 3, 9). Andrō oebe'e dāna 12
chōnia ba zato andrō, ba ja'ia za-
maosa ba zato ahoeloea ba wanoe-
wō, bōli gōlōnia, me no ibe'e ni'e-
toe'ō nosonia ba me no tebe'e awō
zolalō ia, lō lai wa no iloe'i horō
sato andrō, awō wa no mangandrō
ia salahi zolalō. (Mar. 15, 20. Loek.
23, 34).

FAZA 54.

I. Ifoeli fawoe'oe li Jehowa ba
Ndraono Gizerāeli, fa'eboea dōdō.
II. Edōna ifoeli itaroe'ō Ziona, ba
wa'atoelō.

I. Owoeawoea'ō dōdōoe, ja'oegō 1
si lō ono, si lō irai madono! A'iki
ba laoe liwaliwa, ja'oegō si lō irai
afōchō hoeloe! Noa sa'ae oja nono
matoea chō zi lō awō'awō, moroi
ba zi no moehalō donga, iŵā'ō Je-
howa. (F. 49, 20. Gal. 4, 27). Ebolo'ō
naha noseoe, alacha ebolo sibai zagō
nahiae andrō, labe'e; bōli tenaŵā!
Anaaoe'ō gasōnia, aro'ō wanaroe'ō!
(F. 33, 20). Ōfa'ese sa dania ndra'-
oegō, ba gambōlō ba ba gabera:

- Labe'e dania barō mbawara soi [bō'ō] ma'oewoemō andrō ba lafoeli lafo'ōsi mbanoea si lō niha sa'ac.
- 4 Bōi boesi dōdōoe, tengā nibe'e ba zi lō boto ndra'oegō, ba bōi aila'ō, tengā sa safoesi bawa ndra'oegō dania. Olifoe'ō sa'ae dania wa'ailaoc andrō, me ono alawe na ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdōoe wa'ailamō andrō, me lacha mbanoea ndra'oegō.
- 5 (Hez. 16, 8). Fo'omoee sa'ae zombōi ja'oegō andrō : Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia ; ba sangorifi ja'oegō Ni'amoni'ō Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō : Lowalangi zi sagōrō oeli danō dōinia.
- 6 (F. 62, 5). Noa sa ikaoni ndra'oegō Jehowa, amaedola ndra alawe ni'erogō mege ba si no aboe sibai tōdō ; ba si bohooe moehalō —, ba hadia, ni'erogō da'ō? iwa'ō Lowalangi.
- 7 Dcehoe, no oe'erogō ndra'oegō, si lō ararā, ba oe'ebcea'ō wa'a-hachō dōdēgo, wangahatō'ō ja'oegō chōgōe. Me tesao wōnoegoe, ba no eebini'ō mbawagoe chōoe, si lō ararā, ba oefoeli eehachōsi tōdō ndra'oegō, fa'eboea dōdū si lō aetoe, iwa'ō sangorifi ja'oegō andrō, Jeho-wa.
- 8 Timba wa'anōnō danō idanō andrō, me loeo Noachi, chōgōe da'ō : si mane fahōloesagoe andrō, wa lō tola ifoeli inōnōi danō idanō andrō chō Noachi, si manō wahōloesagoe, wa lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoedo chōoe, awō wa lō'ō sa'ae oetegoe'ō. (Moz. I, 9, 10 11). Alacha sa'ae aroeroe hili ba alacha mangiwa hilihili, ba lō'ō sa teboelō chōoe wa'eboea dōdōgoe ba tebai mangiwa wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, iwa'ō sahachō tōdō chōoe, Jehowa andrō. (Hez. 37, 26).
- 11 II. He ja'oegō saboe tōdō, ni-fahoeo nangi, si lō fondrara tōdō! Hiza, oebe'e latalatamō weremata manika ba oefotojo ndra'oegō fere-
- 12 mata nila. (Fam. 21, 19). Ba jasia oebe'e mboembœ gōlimō ba bawa gō-limō, ba feremata ita, ba fefoe goewe nolamō andrō, ba batoe indra'indra.
- 13 Ba onooe fefoe, ba nifahaō Jeho-wa; ebœa wa'ohahaoe dōdō no-nooe andrō. (F. 60, 17. Jer. 31, 34. Joh. 6, 45). Fa'atoelō dania latalatamō, fangarō ; ja arōe chōoe wa-makao! alacha lō atā'oe'ō, ba ja arōe gameta'oeō, lō'ō sa ihatō'ō ia chōoe. Ba na so zi fa'oedoe chōoe, ba ma'ifoe tengā nilaoe dō-dōgoe : gofœ ha niha zi fasōndra chōoe, ba si tekiko! Hiza, ja'o zombōi siamboe andrō, si doeroe-doerō'ō si'ōli ba galitō, samazōchi fangōna, necheneche dangania ; ja'o gōi zombōi samakiko, ba wamoeoe ja'ia. Fefoe wangōna, nibago ba wamakiko ja'oegō, ba si lō boto ba dozi lela si fa'oedoe chōoe, hadia ia hoehoeo, ba ū'ilā ūlāvā. Da'ō dāna chō genoni Jehowa andrō, awō wangatoelō andrō, si faloecha ira chōgōe, iwa'ō Jehowa!

FAZA 55. .

I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wangai fa'-ebœa dōdō Lowalangi andrō. II. Mofozoe nichoi dōdō Lowalangi ba wangerifi niha.

I. He ja'ami, sowōchi tōdō, fe-foe, mi'ondrasi nidanō ! Ba ja'ami si lō balazo, mi'aine mi'ōli mbōra ba mi'ā ! Mi'aine, mi'ōli mbōra, ba agoe ba soesoe, saoha gōlō ! (Joh. 7, 37. Fam. 22, 17). Hana wa edōna mitoelo gana'a, bōli zi tengā ū, ba ūlōmi, ba zi tebai aboeso ami? Ba mifondrondrongo chōgōe, ba misōndra ūmi zi sōchi ba mōi fango-kafoe dōdōmi zatabō. Mibe'e mbōrō dalingami ba mi'ondrasi ndra'odo ! Mifondrondrongo, ena'ō tedooe nosomi ! Ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li chōmi, si lō teboelō : — fa'ebœa dōdōgoe andrō chō dceami Dawido, si tebai awoe'a ! Hiza, no oebe'e samadoe-hoe'ō ia, ba niha baero salawa ba samatōrō soi niha. (Fam., 1, 5). Hiza, ūkaoni dania soi si lō ūrai mila, ba la'ondrasi ndra'oegō niha si lō iraj fa'ilā li chōoe. Bōrō Jehowa, Lowalangioe andrō, Ni'a-

- moni'ō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, me no ifolachōmi ndra'oegō. (*Mat. 4, 16. Rom. 10, 20.*) Mi'aloei Jehowa, fatoea i'oro'ō ia, mi'angarōfi li ia, fatoea ahatō ia. (*Mat. 7, 7.*) Seboea horō, ba jamoerōi lalania andrō, ba si lō atoelō ba jamoebō-hōli nichoi dōdōnia, jamoefoeli ia chō Jehowa, ba ihachōsi tōdō; ba chō Lowalangida, sangōhōna dania fame'e aefa horōnia. (*Sin. 130, 7. Hez. 18, 27; 33, 19.*)
- 8 II. Me no imane Jehowa : Bō'ō gera'eragoe ba bō'ō gera'erami, bō'ō lalami ba kō'ō lalagoe. (*Rom. 11, 33.*) Fa'alawa mbanoea si jaŵa jaŵa danō wa'alawa lalagoe morei ba lalami, ba si manō wa'alawa gera'eragoe, moroi ba gera'erami.
- 9 10 Hoelō deoe andrō, si otarai mbanoea si jaŵa ba si lō mangawceli ba da'ō, — na lō nibasēnia tanō, fangatabō zinanō, na lō nibe'enia aeri zinanō wangasogō tanōmō ba wa-
- 11 naroe ba balazo, ni'a —, si manō daroma ligoe andrō, si otarai mba-wagoe: lō mangawoeli chōgōe lō boto, atō na no mofozoe zomasido ib'e ba na no ifaleoa ba nifa'e-
- 12 he'ōgōe ja'ia ! Fa'omoeso dōdō sa chōmi ba wofanō ba tefasao ami, lō hadia ia. Ma'iki hili ba hilihili fōnami, eboea li, ba molaoe tatawō fefoc hogoe geoe ba mbenoea. (*Nga'ōt. 16, 33. Sin. 96, 12; 98, 8.*)
- 13 F. 48, 20). Aperi sa'ae ndroeria salahi manaze, ba salahi lato, ba malimbi. Ba tobali fangeboea dōi Jehowa, tandra si lō teboelō, si tebai mate.

FAZA 56.

- I. Niha baero, solo'ō oroisa, ba tefolala gōi ba nomo Jehowa andrō.
- II. Fanegoe sanaro Iraono Gizeraēli andrō, si no aoe'a.
- 1 I. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Mitōrō lala ba milaoe zatoelō. Lō ara tō, ba so wangorifi andrō chōgōe ba tefaele'ō wa'atoelō andrō chōgōe. (*Sin. 82, 3. Mat. 3, 2.*) Ja ahowoe niha solo'ō da'e ba ono niha, si lō mamōhōli : samaigi fa bōi telacha zalacha ba loeo sabato, ba sanaha tangania, fa bōi ibabaja si lō sō-chi ! (*Moz. II. 20, 8. Jer. 17, 21.*) Ba niha bō'ō andrō, si olembai Jehowa, ba bōi jamoeŵā'ō tōdōnia : Lō zi lō itibo'ō ndra'o banoeania Jehowa ! ba nichai andrō, ba bōi jamoeŵā'ō : Hiza, tōla geoe si no mate ndra'odo ! Da'ō sa'ae niwa'ō Jehowa : Nichai andrō, si amoni'ō loeo sabato andrō chōgōe ba sanga-loei somasi ndra'o ba si lō mamōhōli fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, (*Fam. 1, 5,*) ba oefoharefa ba gosali chōgōe ba jomo' ba mbanoeagoe, ba oefotōi, si sōchi moroi ba nono matoea bā moroi ba nono alawe : tōi si lō teboelō ba si tebai mate oebe'e ba zamōsanā. Ba niha bō'ō andrō, si olembai Jehowa, ba wangai halōŵōnia ba ba wangomasī'ō tōi Jehowa, ba we'amōi enoninia : dozi si lō mame'e tekiko loeo sabato ba si lō mamōhōli fawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe, (*Ejes. 2, 11-22,*) ba oe'oe mangawoeli ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe, ba omoeso dōdōra ba nomo wangandrō andrō chōgōe oebe'e : somasido dania zoe-mange nitoenoe ba soemange nita-ba, chōra, ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chōgōe ; omo wangandrō ba niha fefoe sa dōi nomogoe andrō dania. (*Mat. 21, 13.*)
- II. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, sangozaragō sizaewe Iraono Gizeraēli : Oetohoegō na wangozaragō, ni'oroedoegō ba ni'ozaragō andrō. (*F. 11, 12. Joh. 10, 16.*) Mi'woeloai ami, ja'ami sali'waliwa ba mbenoea, mi'ai-ne, ba wenianga, ja'ami oetoe ndroe'-oe barō' gatoea ! (*F. 43, 20.*) Sanaro andrō chōra, ba no aoe'a, dozi ira, ba lō fa'aboto ba dōdō : no fadoro asoe si lō lili, si tebai moekaoe ; no lafadōlō ira tooe, mangifingifi, alaoelaoe hōrō. Ba asoe andrō, ba

sanani, tebai aboese, — ba ja'ira andrō, koebalo andrō, ba tebai la-be'e mbōrō dalingara. Itōrō lalania zamōsana, dozi lafaigi heza lasōndra harera, no fagōlōgōlō. (*Jer. 6, 13; 12, 8, 10.* [Lamanc]: „Mitaboe, da'oe-halō nagoe ba tabadoe zi maboe ita. Ba si mane ma'ōchō gōi mahe-moloe, niforege !”)

FAZA 57.

I. Fanegoe Iraono Gizeraëli ba wame'e adoe andrō. II. Ba zangi-de'ide'ō ja'ia tefaboe'ee wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba chō zeboea horō, ba lō fa'ohahaoe dōdō.

- 1 I. Tekiko zatoelō tōdō, ba lō saboe tōdō ba da'ō. Mate manō zadōlō tōdō, ba lō sanōngōni, wa no bōrō walōsōchī andrō, ba niha, wa mate manō zatoelō tōdō. (*Sin. 12, 2. Mich. 7, 2.*) Ohahaoe dōdōnia we'amōi barō danō: mōrō ira ba doefera, ja'ira si no manōrō lala sadōlō. (*F. 26, 20. Fam. 14, 13.*) Ba ja'ami, ba mi'ae ba da'e, ja'ami ono zeboea elemoe ira alawe, ja'ami nga'ōtō zohorō; sabao ninami. (*Hez. 16, 12 b. t.*) Ha niha atō ni'ig'i igi'ō-mi? Ha chō mifaboka mbawami, ha chō mi'oro'ō lela? Hadia, tengā ono si no fabali chō namara ami, nga'ōtō walimosa andrō? (*Job. 16, 5. Sin. 35, 21.*) Si no abao ba mbōrō ndroeria, barō geoe sobeloe fefoe; sanaba bagi nonora ba ndraso, ba ba dōgi narō gara misa. (*R9z. II. 6, 16.*) No ōhalō chōoe ōsa gara salōsō ba ndraso, ja'ia nitoejoemō tāna chōoe! No ūfadoewa chōnia zoemange nibadoe, no ūbe'e zoemange ni'ā. 7 Hadia, octehe da'ō? Ba zoezoe hili seboea ba salawā ūbe'e wōrō-mamō: ba da'ō gōi mōi'ō ja'wa, ba wanaba socmange. Ba gero lagō mbawandroehō ba ba zi tambai gehomo ūbe'e dandra andrō chōoe, noa sa ūhetia gambalamō, wangerogō ja'odo, mōrō'ō ba doefooe, ūbologō, mamagōlō ndra'oegō chō-

ra: omasi'ō na mōrō ira ba ngaoe, ūfaigi zogawi tanga ja'oegō. No 9 mōi'ō chō razo andrō, no ūohe wanicha, oja ūfake daloedaloe nigoele'ō, ba iroegei ba zarōoe ūfatenge zinengeoe, iroegei zabacha si 10 tooe, ba mbanoea toe. Ba wa'a-sese wangōrōngōrō andrō erekē dōdōe, ba lō'ō sa ūwa'ō: Oebato! Tenga si mate na dangaoe, ūila, ba ichamō na fa'abōlōoe. (*Fam. 3, 17.*) Ha niha atō zaila'ō, ha niha 11 zata'oe ndra'oegō, wa si falimo ndra'oegō, wa olifo'ō ndra'odo, wa lō ba dōdōe sa'ae ja'o? Tenga si manō: me lō hedehehedego, si no ararā, — andrō wa lō'ō sa'ae ū'ata'oeffi ndra'odo! (*F. 42, 14.*) Da'oe farongogō wa'atoelō andrō 12 chōoe, ba nilaoemō andrō, — ba si lō goena chōoe. Na mangarōngarōrō, ba ndramoe'orifi'ō nihōnamō andrō [adoe andrō]; ba ahori hoe-mombo ba nangi, i'olo'ō oho. Ba si sa'wa ja'odo, ba chōnia danō, chōnia hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe! (*Sin. 37, 9-11. Mat. 5, 5.*)

II. Ba andrō imane: Mifolala, 14 mifolala! Mihaogō lalā! Miheta zi fatimba ba lala mbanoeagoe andrō! (*F. 62, 10. Mat. 3, 3.*) Da'ō sa ni' ū'ō zala'ā andrō, seboea lachōmi, si lō tebecelō ba dadaoma zala'ā, sotōi „Ni'amoni'ō,” [imane]: Ba zala'ā ja'wa so nahiagoe ba ni'amoni'ō ndra'o, ba ba si no arasa tōdō ba si lō fajawāsā dōdō, ba oedoce'ō wangerifii zi lō fajawāsā dōdō ba oe'oeffi oe'orifi dōdō zi no arasa! (*Sin. 51, 19; 113, 5. F. 6, 3; 61, 1. Fam. 4, 8.*) Tenga si lō mammalō-16 malō watahisagoe ba tengā si lō aetoe wōnoegoc, ariri sa ena'ō fō-nagoe gehehara, awō noso andrō, niwōwōigō (*Sin. 103, 9.*) Bōrō la-lōnia andrō, fa'omasinia gana'a, wa no mofōnoe ndra'o, ba no oe'otoe'ō ia; no oebini'ō ndra'o ba sofōnoe ndra'o, ba no i'erogō [ndra'o], itōrō lala somasi ia. No oe'ila lalania 18

- andrō, ba edōna ndra'o oe'orifi ia ; oe'oe dangania ba oerara dōdōnia, tōdō zaboe tōdō andrō chōnia.
 19 Ja'ia sangasogō boeaboea mbewe : „Fa'ohahaoe dōdō, fa'ohahaoe dōdō, he ba zahatō ba he ba zarōoe,” iwa'ō Jehowa, „ba oe'orifi ira.” (Hez. 2, 17). Ba seboea horō andrō, ba no hoelō nasi seboea doeloe, tebai sa'ae ahono, ba iohe'oe mijawa dai mba ba solotoe doeloenia andrō.
 21 **Ba zeboea horō, ba lō fa'ohahaoe dēdō, iwa'ō Lowalangigoe.** (F. 48, 22).

FAZA 58.

Faosatō III. (F. 58-66) I. Fane goe famini tōdō andrō. II. Ha ba wa'atoelō dōdō si ndroehoendroehoe ba ba wa'omasi nawō tesēndra wangoifi ba howoehowoe.

- 1 I. Ao, forege ; bōi bato ! Eborea'ō lioe, amaedola li dorofe, si terongo ba zarōoe ; ombacha'ō ba mbanoeagoe larōra, ba ba ma'oewoe Jakobo 2 farongogō horōra? Ba lazofezofe zoei ligoe, bongi ma'ochō, omasi ira la'ilā lala andrō chōgōe ! Si mane banoea si no molaoe satoelō ba si lō irai mondrōi lala Lowalangira andrō : la'andrō chōgōe oo'a-toelō'ō wangetoe'ō hoekoe, omasi ira na to'ele, Lowalangi. [Lamane] :
 3 „Hana wa mamoni ba gō ndra'aga, ba lō ū'ilā, ba hana wa mafakao ndra'aga, ba lō sanehe ndra'oegō?” Ba na loeo mamoni ami, ba mihalōhalō gōi halōwōmi, ba mifikao zohalōwō chōmi, fefoe !
 4 Ba wasosota ba ba wagoeagoeasa aechoe wamoni andrō, ba ba wabagosa ; famonimi ma'ochō, ba tengga ena'ō tefondrondrongo si jawa wangandrōmi andrō. Hadia, si manōmaō wamoni somasi ndra'o : na ifakao ia niha ma'ochō? na ikaōndrō ia, hoelō kōlōjōmō ba na i'anoefo goni ba awoe — hadia da'ō ūfotōi famoni, da'ō ūfotōi loeo somasi Jehowa? (Sach. 7, 5. Mat. 6, 16).

- II. Hadia, tengā da'ō wamoni somasi ndra'o : na latoto'ō wesoe zi lō horō ba na laboeroesi mbōbō galo mbagi andrō, na la'efa'ō nifakao ba na larasa galo mbagi, fefoe? Ena'ō ūfosasi gōe ba zolofo ba ena'ō ū'oe jomo ehōoe zi noemana, si lō nahia ; na ū'ilā zi lō baloebaloe, ba ena'ō na ūfonoecha, ba fa bōi ū'erogō wōfō nōsioe? (Hez. 18, 7. Mat. 25, 35. Jak. 1, 27). Awena dania toemboe haga chōoe si mane fa'atoemboe zi moloeo, ba mangaōsō wa'adōhō wōchōoe ; mowaōwaō fōnaoe wa'atoelōmō, ba lachōmi Jehowa moroi foerioe ba lala. (Sin. 37, 6; 97, 11; 112, 4. F. 32, 12). Ba moe'ao ndra'oegō ba itema lioe Jehowa ; ū'angarōfi li ia, ba imane : Ja'e ndra'odo ! Na ūbato wanghōndrōgō awōoe, na lō'ō sa'ae ūtoetoeroe niha, ba na ūbato wanandra-waisi awōoe. Na ūbe'e ba zolofo mbalazooe [somasi'ō] ba na ūrara dōdō zeboca famakao, ba hoemaga haga andrō chōoe ba zogōmigōmi, ba hoelō haga ba zi laloeo zogōmigōmi andrō chōoe dania. Ba lō ibato wamasao ja'oegō Jehowa ; ū'aboesoi'ō ndra'oegō ba danō si no okōlikōli, ū'abe'e'ō dōlaoe. Ba tobali hoelō kaboe nihaogō famatorō idanō ndra'oegō, hoelō goemboe, si lō aetoe idanō. Ba awōoe andrō, ba la'otomosi zoei gadoedoela andrō, si no ararā ; dajadaja ba gōtō fōna ūfōeli ūfa'anō. Ba labe'e tōimō „Zangazōchi sadoedoe”, ba „Sangehao lala, ena'ō ta'ilā ta'iagō da'ō.” (F. 61, 4). Na lō ūlaoe zalachā ba zabato, fa bōi ūhalō halōwōoe, na loeo ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe ; na ūbe'e tōi zabato „omasiō” ba tōi loeo ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Jehowa „nifosuemange” ba na ūfosuemange ia, fa bōi ūhalō halōwōoe ba fa bōi ūlaoe nilaoemō, awō deatea mbewe andrō. — Ba tobali omasiō chōoe Jehowa, ba oefatōrō ndra'oegō ba zohili tanō, ba ūbe'e ūoe dána chō

woeroegōmō Jakobo andrō. Hiza, no taroma li Jehowa ! (*Moz. V. 32, 13.*)

FAZA 59.

I. Horō Ndraono Gizeraēli wamabali ja'ira chō Lowalangira. II. Andrō gōna fotoe ira. III. Ba ba gafoeriatā, ba ihachōsi tōdō ira Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Hiza, tengā sambō danga Lowalangi, ba wangorifi, ba tengā safisō ia, fa lō ifondrondrongo. (*Sin. 94, 9. F. 50, 2.*) Ha olalōwāmi zamabali ja'amī chō Lowalangimi, ba horōmi andrō mbōrō, wa ibini'ō mbawania ehōmi, ba wa lō mamondrongo. (*Joh. 9, 31.*) Me no oi do dangami ba me no falemba ba doe-roemi lalō ; no faja wehede mbe-wemi, ba lelamī andrō, ba no ilaoe zi lō sōchi. (*F. 1, 15.*) Lō satoelō fangombacha badia ia, ba lō sanōrō lala, wangetoe'ō hoekoe : — ba zi lō boto abe'e dōdōra, ba lalaoe waja ; abeto ira famakao, ba la'adonogō wamakiko ! (*Job. 15, 35. Sin. 7, 15.*) Lafaoechoe gadoelo goelō ba lasoso goe'ō galaŵa ; si manga gadoelo andrō chōra, ba mate, ba na laboto, ba aloea nono goelō. (*Job. 8, 14.*) Tenga baroe dania mbewe-ŵō andrō ehōra, tebai tahalō baloe-baloeda nilaoera ; folaoera andrō, ba no folaoe famakiko, famalangōgō halōhalōwō dangara. (*Joed. a. 23.*) Ba zi lō sōchi isaŵa ahera ba alio ira, ba wame'e adoewa ndro zi lō horō ; era'era ba wamakiko gera'erara ; fanoedoegō ba famoefoe ba lalara.
 - 8 (*Amaed. I, 16. Rom. 3, 15-17.*) Lala wa'atoelō, ba lō la'ilā ; lō satoelō ba dōrōwāra andrō ; no labila'ō chōra lalara andrō, ba ba zanōrō ja'ia, ba samōsa lō sangila fa'a-toelō.
 - 9 II. Andrō wa no arōoe chōda zadōlō lala, ba lō ichamō ita fa'a-toelō. Tadōnadōna haga, ba hiza zogōmigōmi ; tadōnadōna wa'amo-
- loeo — ba tadōrōdōrō zi bongi. (*F. 5, 30.*) Tababajabajaisi, hoelō niha 10 saoe'a, ba zinga gōli, hoelō zi lō hōrō, wa tababajabajaisi misa ; ba zi laloeo manendre ita, hoelō na agō-migōmi nā ; hoelō zi mate ita ba: cha ba hoenō zi lō fōchōfōchō. (*Job. 10, 21.*) Ba moendrōndrōndrōndrō 11 ita, hoelō mberoea, ba fakore hoelō marafadi, lō mamałōmalō. Tadōnadōna zadōlō lala, ba lō'ō ; tadōnadōna wangorifi, ba no arōoe chōda. (*F. 38, 14.*) Noa sa fahōna golalō-ŵāma chōoe, ba i'ombacha'ō ndra-agā horōma : aboto sa'ae ba dōdōma lalōma andrō, ba no ma'ilā zalamā. (*Jer. 14, 7.*) No ta'ergō Je-howa, no falimo ita chōnia ; no tābato wolo'ō chō Lowalangida ; famalangōgō ba fa'erosa hoehoeoda ; no abcto dōdōda fehede faja, ba tafaloea moroi baeha. Tetimba mi-foeri zadōlō lala, ba ba zarōoe so wa'atoelō ; fa'adoehoe andrō, ba manendre ba kade ; ba fa'adōlō, ba tebai isōndra mbawa lala. Ba to-bali lō faloecha zi doehoe, ba si lō mombambaja si lō sōchi, ba no aechoela zoraboe. Me i'ilā da'ō Je-howa, ba fatoewoe chōnia, wa lō satoelō sa'ae.
- III. Ba i'ilā wa samōsa lō niha, 16 ba ahōlihōli dōdōnia, me lō sombellegō ja'ia mena'ō, awena ilaoe manō tangania, ba fa'atoelōnia zanolo ja'ia. (*F. 63, 5.*) Ba i'angōrōba wa'-17 atoelō ba i'okofia detenaoeloe fango-rifi andrō ; i'obaroe mbaroe ba wo-laoe balō ba i'olohoeni ia fōnoe, baroe seboea chōnia. (*Efe. 6, 17. Tes. I. 5, 8.*) Isoelōni nilaoe andrō : 18 fōnoe ba noedoenia ba soelō ba nemalinia ; isoelōni ba hoelo andrō nilaoera. Ba la'ata'oefi dania dōi 19 Jehowa tānō ba gaeelhoela loeo, ba lachōminia tānō ba gatoemboeche ; itōrō sa dania, hoelō nidanō sise'ise oengo, nibōzi nangi andrō chō Je-howa. Ba ba mbanoea Ziona, ba 20 mōi ia sangerifi ba ba ma'oewoe

Jakobo andrō, samalalini era'era, sondrōi lalōra andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa.

- 21 (*Rom. 11, 26*). Ba ba chōgōe andre, ba da'ō wawoe'oesa li andrō chōgōe chōrá : Ehehagoe andrō, si no ahono chōoe, ba taroma ligoe, nibe'egoe ba mbeweoe, ba lō aefa dania ba mbawaoe, ba he ba mbawa nga'ō-tōmō ba he ba mbawa ma'oewoera zoei, iwa'ō Jehowa, i'otarai da'e, iroegi zi lō aetoe.

FAZA 60.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atoemboe haga ba Ziona ba fangawoeli niha baero chō Jehowa. II. Niha bō'ō zangaro Siona ba lafolachōmi. III. Lachōmi Jeroezalema si bohooe andrō.

- 1 I. Faeso, jamohaga ndra'oegō ;
2 nea sa so hagamō andrō, no hoe-
3 maga jaŵaoe lachōmi Jehowa ! Hiza
4 sa: No tobaloē sogōmigōmi danō
5 ba si bōngi zombaloegē sei niha ;
6 ba jaŵamō, ba hoemaga Jehowa
7 ba lachōminia zi to'ele jaŵaoe. Ba
la'ondrasi dania haga andrō chōoe
niha baero, ba razo zangondrası
lachōmi andrō, si no hoemaga ja-
ŵamō. (*Fam. 21, 24*). Faōga hōrōoe,
fachōlō'ō ba faigi : No owoelo ira
fefoe, la'ondrasi ndra'oegō ! La'ot-
rai zarōoe ono matoea chōoe, ba
niloe'i ba lembe nonooe alawe. (*F.*
49, 18). Ba na ō'ila dania, ba hoe-
maga mbawaoe [ba wa'omoeso dō-
dō], hoemoefa dōdōoe ba ebolo ;
isaŵa sa'ae ndra'oegō ana'a si ota-
rai nasi, mōi chōoe girōgirō niha
baero. Ihawoei ndra'oegō fa'ojā go-
ndra andrō, ono gondra Midiano ba
oro gondra Gefa ; dozi so ira moroi
ba Zaba : la'ohe gana'a ba koemōjō
ba latoeriaigō nilaoe Jehowa, fa'e-
boea dōnia andrō. (*Sin. 72, 10. Mat.*
2, 11). Fefoe mbiribiri Gedara a-
ndrō, ba chōoe owoelo, ba balazi
ndra'oegō mbiribiri si matoea ba
Ndraono Nabajoti. Ba naha wame'e
soemange chōgōe jaŵa noemalō, o-
masiō, ba oefolachōmi na nomo la-

chōmigoe andrō. Ha niha da'ō si-
hombo moroi sa, hoelō lawoeo,
hoelō marafadi, sanaŵa nahiara ?
Ja'odo sa nidōnadōna hoelo andrō,
ba sowāōwaō nowo Darisi andrō,
ba wolohe mangawoeli onooe, moroi
ba zarōoe, fabaja ana'a ba firō
chōra [ana'a soi andrō] bōrō dōi
Jehowa Lowalangioe, bōrō Ni'amoni'ō
Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, me
no ifolachōmi ndra'oegō. (*F. 42, 4*).
8

II. Niha bō'ō dania zangarō ōli
chōoe ba mōi enonie razora ; ba
wōnōegoe sa oebago ndra'oegō mege
ba ba wa'eboea dōdōgoe andrō oeha-
chōsi tōdō ndra'oegō. (*F. 12, 1*). Ba
bawa gōlimō andrō, ba ma'ōma'ōchō
teboka, ba he ba zi bongi, ba lō
lakoesi, ba wolohe mijomo chōoe
ana'a niha baero andrō, ba awō
fao razo. (*Fam. 21, 25*). Na so soi
ba ma ūri, si lō edōna mōi barō
mbawaoe, ba tekiko, ba lō zi lō
ahori dania soi andrō. (*Sach. 8, 6;*
14, 16). I'ondrasi dania ndra'oegō
lachōmi hili Libano andrō : beroea
ba simalambœo ba afoa, fefoe,
ba wamolachōmi naha ni'amoni'ō
andrō chōgōe ba ba wangeboea tōi
nahia gahegōe andrō. (*F. 41, 19*).
Ba lakōwō ira wanaŵa ja'oegō ono
zamakao ja'oegō mege, ba lasōmba
ndra'oegō ba gaheoe dozi sanandra-
waisi ja'oegō mege, ba lab'e tōmō
„Mbanoea Jehowa“, „Siona Ni'amoni'ō
Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō“. (*F.*
49, 23. *Fam. 3, 9*). Oesalahini chōoe
wa no ni'erogō ndra'oegō, wa no
ni'ogorofi, irege samōsa lō itōrō
niha : oebe'e nisoeno ndra'oegō, si
lō mammalōmalō, omasiō, gōtōgōtō
wa'ara. (*F. 54, 6*). Ba ūbadoe nōsi
zoesoe niha baero, ba ūsisō mbalō
meme razo ; ba ja aboto ba dōdōoe,
wa sangefā'ō ja'oegō ndra'odo, ja'o
Jehowa, awō wa sangorifi ja'oegō
zabōlō ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō.
(*F. 43, 3*).
17

III. Salahi dōla garamba oef-
be'e'ō gana'a ba salahi zi'ōli wirō,

- salahi geoe dōla garamba ba salahi
gara zi'oli ; ba oebe'e salaŵamō
wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba samatōrō ja'-
18 oegō oebe'e wa'atoelō. Lō'ō sa'ae
terongo wamalangōgō ba danōmi,
ba he famakiko ba fanoedoegō ba-
eha barō nola chōmi ; „fangorifi”
ōbe'e tōi gōlimō ba „toeria” ōbe'e
19 tōi mbawa gōli. Lō'ō sa'ae mogoena
chōoe loeo, haga na ma'ōchō, ba
lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga chōoe mbaŵa,
haga ba zi bongi ; Jehovah sa'ae
haga chōoe, si lō teboelō, ba lachō-
mioe Lowalangimō. (Fam. 21, 23; 22,
20 5). Lō'ō sa'ae aechoe loeo andrō
chōoe, ba baŵa chōoe, ba lō tesa'a ;
Jehowa sa'ae haga chōoe, si lō te-
boelō, ba sahori sa'ae mbaŵa wa'-
21 aboe dōdō andrō chōoe. Ba banoea-
mi, ba ha sambalō satoelō tōdō ;
chōra danō, si lō mamalōmalō ; le-
wiō zinauōgoe [ira], ombōila danga-
goe, ena'ō tobali lachōmigoe. (F. 29,
22 23). Fondrege zide'ide, ba tobali
hōnō, ba fondrege tooe, ba tobali
soi sabōlō : Ja'odo, Jehovah zama-
ngaōsō dania, na bawānia !

FAZA 61.

I. I'ombacha'ō Mesia andrō ndrōfī
wangerifi banoea Lowalangi andrō,
sitoegoe ahatō sa'ae. II. Fa'omoeso
dōdō ba gamaboe'oela li Lowalangi
andrō.

- 1 I. No ahono chōgoe Geheha Zo'aja
andrō, Eheha Jehovah, me no ibajoini
ndra'o Jehovah, ba wama'ema toeria
someso dōdō ba zeboea famakao ;
no ifatenge ndra'odo, ba wodaloe-
daloeni si no arasa tōdō, ba ba wa-
ngombacha fangefa ba nikaoroe, ba
famolala tōdō ba nifobilagoe ; (F.
2 11, 2; 57, 15; 66, 2. Loek. 4, 48); ba
wanocriagō dōfi wa'omasi chō Jehovah
ba baŵa wolaoe balō chō Lowalangida,
ba wondrara tōdō zaboe
tōdō fefoe. (F. 49, 8. Mat. 5, 4. Tit.
3 3, 4). Ba wama'ema ba zaboe tōdō
andrō, banoea Ziona, aja salahi na-

woe ba fanicha fa'owoeawoea dōdō,
salahi wa'aboe dōdō, ba baroe ba
walōŵa, salahi wa'ata'oe dōdō ba-
cha ; ba labe'e dania tōira „Dōla
geoe wa'atoelo”, „Sinanō Jehovah”,
lachōminia. Ba lafoeli la'otomosi ga-
doedoela, si no ara sibai, lafoeli
la'a'azōchi zadoedoe banoea ndra
toea, bohooe labe'e mbanoea nirōi
fōna, adoedoela ba gōtō fōna sa'ae.
(F. 58, 12). So niha bō'ō, ba wokoe-
baloi oerifōmi; niha bō'ō gōi zonowi
chēni ba sohalōŵō ba kaboe nagoc
chōmi. Ba tōimi, ba „Ere Jehovah ;”
„Enoni Lowalangida” labe'e tōimi.
Ōmi dania mbalazo niha baero ba
michamō gana'ara. (Fet. I. 2, 5. Fam.
1, 6). Doea winaeta dania zalahi
wango'aja andrō mege, ba ma'iki
dania ira, ndrohoendrohoe, salahi
wa'aila mege. Andrō wa doeа wi-
naeta dania chōra ba danōra : fa'o-
moeso dōdō si lō aetoe lasōndra.
(F. 35, 10). Me no somasi satoelō
ndra'odo, ja'o Jehovah, ba sogoro
niraboe manō, ba wa lō atoelō ;
oebe'e mbōli gōlōra, lō falimodo,
ba oetehe chōra wawoe'oesa li, si lō
teboelō. Ba anehe dania niha baero
ma'eoewoera, ba la'ilā madooera soi
bō'ō : dozi sangila ja'ira, ba aboto
ba dōdō, wa no mado uifahowoe'ō
Jehowa ira.

II. Ba omoeso dōdōges ba chō 10
Jehowa, owoeawoea dōdōgee ba
chō Lowalangigoe, me no ifonoescha
ndra'odo noecha fangorifi, me no
i'olohoeni ndra'o baroe seboea fa'-
atoelō andrō, si mane sangowaloe,
sangehao aja ba hōgō, ba si mane
ono nihalō si onoecha noecha ni'o-
waloe. (Rom. 13, 14). Si mane tanō
sa'ae, saoeri sinanō, ba si mane
kaboe, ba zolōndroe tanōmō zinanō,
si manō wa'amolōndroe wa'atoelō
ba fa'eboea dōi, ibe'e So'aja, Je-
howa, ba zanehe niha baero fefoe.

4

5

6

7

8

9

11

FAZA 62.

I. Tohoetohoe wamaboe'oe fango-rifi Ziona. II. Sanaro ba gōli Je-roezalema.

- 1 I. Bōrō Ziona andrō, wa lō oebato wehede, ba bōrō Jeroeza-lema, wa lō ahono ndra'odo, irege aloea zatoelō andrō chōra, hoelō haga, ba irege aloea wangorifira, hoelō zoeloe siholahola. Ba la'ilā zatoelō andrō chōoe niha baero, ba oroma lachōmiae ba zalaŵa fefoe. Ba tōi si bohooe labe'e tōimō, soroi ba li Jehowa. (F. 65, 15).
- 2 Ba amaedola zaemboe soadoe ndra'oegō, ba danga Jehowa ba aja ba hōgō ba zalaŵa ba danga
- 3 Lowalangioe. Tenga tōimō sa'ae „Nirōi”, ba tenga sa'ae „Tanō si mate” dōi danōoe andrō; „Fa'o-masigoe” labe'e tōimō ba tōi danōoe, ba „Ni'owaloe”, me somasi Jehowa ndra'oegō ba me no amae-dola ni'owaloe danōoe andrō: (F.
- 4 54, 6. Hos. 1, 10. Fet. I. 2, 10). Si mane ono mateoa, na i'owaloe no-no alawe, si manō dania wangai nonooe ja'oegō, ba si mane fa'o-woeawoea dōdō zangowaloe nono nihalō andrō chōnia, si manō dania wa'woeawoea dōdō Lowala-ningioe ndra'oegō.
- 6 II. Ba gōlimō andrō, ja'oegō Jeroczalema, ba no oefataro za-naro: ma'ōma'ōchō ba sara wongi; ba bōi ndramoebato we'aō; ja'amī samasoegi ba dōdō Jehowa [Siona], ba bōi mibato! Ba bōi mibe'e ahono ia, irege i'azōchi Jeroeza-lema, irege ibe'e bōrō waneno ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō! No fahōloe Jehowa ba dangania kambōlō ba ba mboelōchania sabe'e andrō, [no imane]: Lō'ō sa'ae oelueloe ō ne-malioe mboea nowi chōoe, ba bōi ndra moebadoe niha bō'ō nōsi mboea nagoe chōoe, si no erege dōdōge. Samasi zi manga ba lasoeno Jehowa, ba saneteoē bœa zamadoe

ōsi ba golajama ni'amoniō andrō chōgōe. (Moz. V. 12, 17. 18). Mitōrō, mitōrō mbawa gōli andrō! Mihaogō lala mbanoea[da]! Mifolala! mifolala! Miheta gara ba lala! Mita-roē ō dōla mandrera, ba niha baero andrō! (F. 40, 3). Hiza, ifarongogō Jehowa, iroegi ba wondrege goeli danō, [imane]: Mimane chō nono Ziona alawe andrō: Hiza, so moroi sa wangorifioe! Hiza, fao chōnia mbōli gōlō andrō, nibe'enia, ba mowaōwaō fōnania zoelō andrō chōnia! (F. 40, 10. Sach. 9, 9. Mat. 21, 5). „Banoea ni'amoniō” labe'e tōira ba „Ni'orifi Jehowa”; ba tōimō, ba „Ni'ondrasi”, „Banoea si tebai terōi.”

FAZA 63.

I. Fango'aja emali mbanoea Lowalangi. II. Famasoegi ba dōdō fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi fōna. III. Fangandrō, ena'ō ifoeli ihachōsi tōdō mbanoeania.

- 1 I. Ha niha da'ō, si otarai Gedomo, sojo baroe andrō, si otarai Mbosera? Si no moadoe sibai ba mbaroenia andrō, si no fahōna fa'a-bōlō, wanōrō lalania andrō? Ja'odo da'ō, samaboe'oe fa'ateelō, si no abōlō ba wangorifi. (F. 34, 6. Fam. 19, 11-13). Hana wa no ojo mba-roemō andrō, ba hana wa no hoelō ba zangoehoendra folazi mboea nagoe noechaoe? Noa sa oehoe-ndragō wolazi, ha ja'oja'o, ba sa-mōsa lō awōgōe, niha baero. No oehoendragō ba wōnoegoe andrō, ba no oehosōini ba wa'abao dōdō-goe, no tobali tokana ba noechagoe nōsinia, oitā'oenō mbaroegoe oebe'e. (Fam. 14, 18-20; 19, 15). Noa sa so ba dōdōgōe mbaŵa wolaoe balō, ba no iroegi dōfi wangoiifi andrō chōgōe. (F. 34, 8). Ba oefachōlō ndra'o, ba lō sanolo, oefraigifaigi, no tobali dōdōgōe, ba lō soloeloei. Ba oclaoe manō boelōchagoe, ba fa'abao dōdōgōe andrō zanolo ja'-
- 2
- 3.
- 4
- 5.

- 6 odo. (F. 59, 16). Tobali oehoendragō soi niha, ba wōnoegoe andrō, ba oemama, ba wa'abao dōdōgōe; ahele ba danō nōsira oebe'e." (F. 51, 17).
- 7 II. Da'oesoeno wa'ebœa dōdō Jehowa andrō, nilaoe Jehowa andrō sotoeria, dali nilaoe Jehowa chōda, ba fa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō, soja finaeta, ba ma'owoe Gize-raëli, ni'amoealagōnia chōra, ba wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, ba ba 17
- 8 wa'afahōna wa'ebœa dōdōnia. Noa sa imane: Si ndroehoe, banoeagoe ira, ono, si lō falimo; ba tobali
- 9 sangorifi ja'ira ia. (F. 1, 2). Si to-sasa ira, fefoe, ba tosasa ia gōi; ba i'orifi ira mala'ika andrō, chalachalania: ba wa'omasinia ba me no alimagō ira chōnia, i'orifi ira, ifazawa ira ba i'ohē, ero ma'ōchō. ba gōtō fōna andrō. (Moz. II. 23, 18
- 10 20. F. 46, 3). Ba ja'ira, ba sabē'e tandro ba laboesi dōdō Gehehania ni'amoni'ō andrō, bu' tobali si fa'-oedoe chōra ia: ja'ia zi fasoewō chōra. (Moz. IV. 14, 11. Sin. 78, 56; 19
- 11 95, 9. Ejes. 4, 30), Awena itōrō tō-dō mbanoeania gōtō fōna andrō, me loeo Moze [ba lamane]: Heza so zolohe mijawā ja'ira moroi ba nasi, fabaja koebalo rorogōfōnia andrō? Heza so zame'e Ehehania ni'amoni'ō andrō ba dōdōra? (Moz. II. 14, 29. Moz. IV. 11, 25. Sin. 77, 20
- 12 21). Ifao chō Moze ba gambōlōnia mboelōchania solachōmi andrō, ifabali nidanō fōnara, ba wangai tōi chōnia, si lō teboelō. Ifatōrō ira ba mbalō molō, si mane koedo 21
- 13 ba mbenoea salo'o, lō alaoe. Si mane ūrōbao, si mōi mitoee ba ndraso i'ohē ira ba zahono ira Eheha Jehowa. Si manō woloheoe banoeaoe, ba wangai tōi si tetoeria chōoe.
- 14 III. Faigi moroi ja'wa ba zoroego, nehegō moroi ba nahiamō andrō ni'amoni'ō ba solachōmi! Heza so wa'aoechoe dōdōoe andrō ba fa'a-bōlōoe? Ótaha chōgoe wa'ahachō 22
- dōdōoe ba fa'ogolōnia! (Moz. V. 26, 15). Amama sa atō ndra'oegō! 16
- [Tosama] Aberahamo andrō, ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdōnia ndra'aga, ba [Toeama] Izeraëli, ba lō i'ilaga; ja'cegō, Jehowa, namama, „Sango-rifi ja'aga, gōtōgōtō wa'ara sa'ae" dōimō. (Sin. 27, 10). Hana wa ôtehe eloengoe ndra'aga, marōi lala andrō chōoe, ja'oeegō Jehowa? Hana wa ôtehe abe'e dōdōma, fa lō i'ata'oefi ndra'oegō? Foeli'ō, bōrō genonioe andrō, bōrō mado andrō, si no tāna chōoe! Naha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, 18 ba no si lō ararā ba danga mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, ba emalima zi hoendrahoendra ja'ia. Hoelō zi 19 no ara aefa banoeaoe ndra'aga, hoelō zi lō irai ba dōi tōimō andrō.

FAZA 64.

I. Tohoetohoe wangandrō ba fangombacha horō. II. Ena'ō na ihachōsi tōdō mbanoeania Jehowa!

I. Ena'ō na ūfabali mbanoea si ja'wa, ba we'amōi mitoee, ena'ō hoemisi hili, fōnaoe — si mane ba galitō, na ira'i doetoeroc geoe ba si mane na mo'otoe nidanō ibe'e — ena'ō larongo dōimōsifa'oedoe chōoe ba ena'ō manizi chōoe niha baero andrō. Na ūlaoe zata'oe niha, si lō moedōnadōna! No mōi'ō mitoee, ba no hoemisi hili fōnaoe. (Sangoe-hoek. 5, 5. Sin. 68, 9). I'otarai fōna sa'ae, ba lō moerongo, lō si mōi ba dōgi dalinga, lō irai i'ilā hōrō niha Lowalangi baerooe, solaoelaoe hadia ia chō zanōtōna chōnia! (Sin. 31, 20. Kor. I. 2, 9). Ōfaondragō zomasí molaoe satoelō: ba lala andrō chōoe itōrō tōdōra ndra'oegō. Hiza, no mofōnoe ndra'oegō ba ja'aga zoloe'i — me no farōi ndra'aga, ba te'etoe'ō hoekoema. Ba tobali amae-dola zi ta'oenō ndra'aga fefoe, ba fefoe mboeaboeama si sōchi andrō, ba no hoelō lembe si no gōna do. Dozi ndra'aga, ba saleoe. hoelō mboeloe zinanō; ba i'oloi'ō ndra'aga lalōma 6

- 7 andrō, timba ni'oloi'ō nangi. (*Sin. 90, 5*). Samōsa lō'ō sa'ae si angarōfi li tōimō, si maoso, ba wangolembai ja'oegō; noa sa'ōbini'ō chōma mba-waoe, ba ūloeloe ndra'aga ba wa'a-bōlō horōma andrō.
- 8 II. Ba iada'e, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba amama sa atō ndra'oegō: la'oeri ndra'aga, ba ja'oegō zamōbōzi; ombōila dangaoe ndra'aga fefoe!
- 9 (*F. 45, 9. Rom. 9, 21*). Bōi abōlōgō wofōnoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba bōi aragō ba dōdōoe lalō[ma] andrō! Faigi: Banoeaoe ndra'aga fefoe!
- 10 (*Sin. 79, 8*). Naha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe, ba no adoedoe: No tobali tanō si mate Ziona, ba no si lō niha-niha Jerezalema. Osali andrō chōda, ni'amoni'ō ba solachōmi, ba nisoeno ndra toeama ja'oegō, ba no iā alitō, ba fefoe zomasi sibai
- 11 ndra'aga, ba no adoedoela. Hadia, ū'ilā zoei ūtaha dōdōoe ba da'ō, ja'oegō Jehowa; hadia, lō hedehe-deoe ba ūfaloea ūhōndrōgō ndra'-aga?
- 12 FAZA 65.

I. Itema li Jehowa ba ifasoegi ba dōdō mbaneoania andrō horōra.
 II. I'ombacha'ō wotoe ba zi no farōi, ba fa'omoeso dōdō ba fangorifi ba genoninia. III. Famaboe'e banoea si jaŵa si bohooe ba tanō si bohooe.

- 1 I. Tola lasōndra ndra'o si lō manofoenofoe ja'odo oebe'e, ba to-la faloecha chōgoe zi lō mangaloei ja'o. No oemanee ba niha, si lō ba dōi tōigoe: Ja'e ndra'o! ja'e ndra'o! (*F. 52, 15. Rom. 10, 20. 21*).
- 2 No ma'ōma'ōchō oe'oro'ō dangagoe ba niha sabe'e tandro, sanōrō lala
- 3 si lō sōchi, dali nichoi dōdōra: ba niha si lō mangetoe'ō fangandrō fōnoegoe, ba zanehe ndra'odo, wame'e adoe ba kaboe misa, awō wanoe noe koemōjō ba dete gara tembo. (*Moz. V. 12, 2. F. 1, 29*). Sidadao ba lewatō ba si mōrō ba
- 4 na ha si tobini ira, si manga mba-wi, ba dino sogoro ita nōsi makora. (*Moz. III. 11, 7*). Sangoemo'ō: „Arōoe'ōgō, bōi hatō'ōgō chōgoe; ni'amoni'ō sa ndra'o chōoe!“ — simbo ba nichoegoe niha si manō, alitō si holahola, si lō matemate! (*Mat. 25, 46*). Hiza, no so ba zoera fō-nagoe; tengā si lō hedehehedo ndra'o, atō na no oesoclōni. Oesoelōni ba ga hetara horōmi, awō horō ndra toeami, ni'oroedoegō, iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba zi no manoenoe koemōjō ba hili misa, si no mango'aja ja'odo ba hilihili — ba oe'ofōnai'ō oesoe'a ba ga hetara loeora.
- II. Imane Jehowa: Hoelō na so'ōsi mboea nagoe ba na lamane: „Bōi fakiko, so sa bacha howoe-howoe“, si manō wolaoegoe, bōrō genonigoe andrō, fa lō ahori oefakiko. Ba moma'oewoe Jakobo oe-be'e, ba so madooe Ndraono Joeda, sochō hili andrō chōgoe: ba tāna ba nitoetoejoegoe andrō [tanō], ba enonigoe andrō zowanoea ba da'ō. Benoea nahia mbiribiri dania Zaronna, ba daso Nachori andrō, ba olombasewā zaŵi, ba mbaneoagee andrō, ha wa'ato ira zanofoenofoe ja'odo. (*F. 35, 2. Jos. 7, 24*). Ba ja'ami sangerogō Jehowa, ba solifoe hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ja'ami samazōchi naha wame'e soemange ba „nadoe salōfō“ andrō ba samabadoegō soemange nibadoe, nifaroeka, ba „wamachōdō“ — ba chōmi oefatōrō zi'ōli nihaogō, ba dozi ami, ba mifaōndrō ami ni'ōtōtō, me no lō mitema li, me moe'ao ndra'o; hoemedē ndra'o, ba lō mifondrondrongo; ba milaoe zi fatoewoe ba hōrōgoe, ba si lō omasi ndra'o, ba omasi ami! (*Amaed. I, 24. F. 60, 4. Jer. 7, 13*). Andrō imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, si mangamanga genonigoe andrō, ba ja'ami, ba solofo! Hiza, samadoe-madoe hadia ia genonigoe, ba ja'ami ba sowōchi tōdō! Hiza, so-

- moezo tōdō genonigoe, ba ja'ami, 14
 ba saila! Hiza, sa'iki'iki genonigoe, ba wa'owoeawoea dōdō andrō, ba ja'ami, ba sangarōngarō, ba wa'afchō dōdōmi bacha, ba sege'-
 15 ege ba wa'arasa dōdō! Ba mifa'e-ma ba nitoetoejoegoe andrō dōimi, ba [wanōtōi ba] wangelifi [na la-mane]: Jamoeboenoē'ō So'aja Jehowa! Ba ba genoninia andrō, ba ifatōrō dōi bō'ō. (*Moz. IV. 5, 21.*)
- 16 Tobali, na so ba danō zamahoe-woe'ō ja'ia, ba ba Lowalangi si ndroehoe andrō ifahowoe'ō ia, ba si fahōloe ba danō, ba ba Lowalangi si ndroehoe andrō fahōloe ia, me no taja ba dōdō wamakao a-nandrō, si no noemalō, ba me lō'ō sa'ae oroma chōgroe.
- 17 III. Hiza sa, oewōwōi mbanoea si jaŵa si bohoce ba tanō si bo-hoce, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō zi fōfōna andrō, lō'ō sa'ae i'angeragō niha! (*F. 66, 22. Fet. II. 3, 13. Fam. 21, 1.*) Ba owoeawoea dōdō ba ma'-iki'iki ba niwōwōigoe andrō si lō mamalōmalō; hiza sa, ma'iki'iki Jeroezalema ba wamazōchigoe ja'ia ba owoeawoea dōdō nōsi mbanoea!
- 18 19 Ba sa'iki'iki bacha dōdōgoe, bōrō Jeroezalema andrō, ba sowoeawoea dōdōgoe mbanoeagoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōra li wege'ege ba he li wangarōngarō. (*F. 35, 10. Fam. 21, 4. Sach. 14, 21.*) Lō'ō sa'ae ba da'ō ono sawoejoe, si ha ba ngaloeo fa'anaoe noso, ba lō satoea, si lō a'ozoc noso; mate ono matoea, na no otoe fache ba si ha otoe fache, ba si so horō, si no gōna fangelifi. (*Moz. I. 5, 5.*) Ba lalaoe nomo, ba la'onahia gōi; lafazōchi kaboe nagoe ba la'ā mboea. Tenga solaoe omo ira, ba tānō bō'ō zi onahia ba tenga sananō sinanō, ba tānō bō'ō zi manga mboea; fa'ara dōla geoe sa'ae wa'anaoe noso mbanoeagoe andrō, ba ūlō dangara, ba nitoetoejoegoe andrō zi ogoe-
- 23 na'ō. Tenga seregc tōdō ira, ba zajazaja gōlō, ba tengā so'ono, ena'ō itōrō famachō. Nga'ōtō seboea ho-woehowoe sa'ae ira chō Jehowa, ba so ba ngaira madoocra. Ba to-bali, lō si'ao na ira, ba no oetema li; fatoea hoemedē na ira, ba oe-fondrondrongo! (*F. 30, 19; 58, 9.*) Oroedoe ira nasoe gatoca nono mbiribiri, wangaloei gōra; i'ā ndroe'oe singo, si mane sa'wi, ba tanō gō goelō; tengā sa'ae sangalani awōra ba tengā samakiko ira ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgroe fefoc, i'wa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 3, 14. F. 11, 6-9.*)

FAZA 66.

I. Na hā ni'ila hōrō niha wamo-soemange Lowalangi, ba lō omisia. II. Fa'omoeso dōdō zi ndroehoe mbanoea Lowalangi. III. Fama'ele'ō fangoehoekoe ba gafoeriata andrō, fangoehoekoe si lō mamalalini era'-era, awō gōtō wangorifi banoea Lowalangi, he Iraono Gizerāeli, ba he niha baero mbōrōta.

I. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa: Dadao-magoe mbanoea si jaŵa ba dane-dane gahegōe danō. Ba hezo so ena'ō nomo andrō, nilaoemi chōgroe, ba hezo naha solombase ndra'o? (*Raz. I. 8, 27. Hal. zin. 7, 48; 17, 24.*) No tangagoe sa atō zamazōchi da'ō fefoc, wa so da'ō fefoc, i'wa'ō Jehowa. Ba da'ō oenehegō: seboea famanakao ba si no arasa tōdō ba sanizinizi ba daroma ligoe andrō. (*Sin. 51, 19. F. 57, 15.*) Sanaba ūrō-bao ba samoenoe niha gōi; same'e soemange biribiri ba samao famoenoe asoe; same'e soemange ni'ā ba samao do mbawi; sanoenoe koe-mōjō ba samao fanōmba adoe — : si mane ja'ira, me no nilaoe dōdōra wanōrō lalara andrō, ba me omasi ira zogoro ita andrō chōra, (*Sin. 50, 7-13.*) si manō gōi ndra'o, wa oma-sido mamakao ja'ira ba oefatōrō chōra zihocha mboera, me no lō sanema li, me moe'ao ndra'o, ba

- me lō samondrongo, me hoemedē
ndra'odo ; ba si fatoewoe ba hōrō-
gōe, da'ō lalaoe, ba si lō omasi
ndra'o, ba omasi ira. (F. 65, 12).
- 5 II. Mifondrondrongo li „Jehowa,
ja'ami sanizinizi ba daroma linia
andrō ! No lamane talifoesōmi a-
ndrō, si fatioe tōdō chōmi, sanibō
ja'ami, bōrō dōigoe andrō : „Jamec'-
oroma'ō lachōminia Jehowa, ena'ō
anehe ndra'aga wa'omoeso dōdōmi
andrō". Ba saila ira dania. Hiza
roeroe ba gamaedoeb mbanoea ; mo-
roi ba gosali tarongo li Jehovah, sa-
noelōni ba zi fa'edoe chōnia ni-
laoera andrō. Lō fachamō afōchō
hoeloe, ba no madono ia ; lō facha-
mō afōchō hoeloe, ba no i'adonogō
nono matoea. Ha niha zirai mam-
ondrongo si manō? ha niha zirai
mangila? Hadia, bōla zi samboea
tanō, ha ma'oma'ōchō? Hadia, ha
samoeza wa'atoemboe zi samboea
soi? — wa no afōchō hoeloe Ziona,
ba no fadoro i'adonogō nononia?
- 9 Hadia, irege hatō fa'abōla oe'ohe
maō [dabina], ba lō oebe'e toembœ?
iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba ma same'e toe-
mboe ba sanaha zoei dania ndra'odo?
- 10 iwa'ō Lowalangjoe. Ja omoeso dō-
dōmi, awō Jeroezalema ba mi'a'i-
ki'iki ba chōra andrō, ja'ami fefoe,
somasi ja'ia ! ja owoeawoea dōdō-
mi awōra, ja'ami fefoe, saboe tōdō
- 11 ba chōra. Ena'ō aboese ami, wa-
madoe ūsi zoesoe fondrara tōdō a-
ndrō chōra, ena'ō misowo ba ena'ō
mōi fangokafoe dōdōmi wa'afahōna
- 12 lachōmira andrō. Imane sa Jeho-
wa : Hiza, oefatōrō chōra wa'ohah-
aoe dōdō, hoelō mboto nidanō, awō lachōmi niha baero andrō, hoelō
mbombo, si nōnōi daso, ena'ō misi-
siō ba ena'ō niloe'i ba lembe ami
ba ena'ō nihagi ba gaheta. (F. 49,
- 13 22; 60, 4). Si mane na irara dōdō
nononia ina wondraragoe tōdōmi,
ba bacha ba Jeroezalema andrō
- 14 dania terara dōdōmi. Ba na mi'ilā
dania, ba owoeawoea bacha dōdōmi,
- ba aerī dania dōlamī, si mane
doe'oe sawoejewoejoe. Ba oroma
danga Jehowa ba genoninia, ba
mofonoe ia ba zi fa'edoe chōnia.
- III. Hiza sa, itōrō dania Jeho-
wa, fasoei galitō, ba amaedola na-
ngi sabōlō goeretania, ba wolaoe
soelō fōnoenia andrō so'alitō ba
fanegoenia siholahola. (Moz. V. 4,
24. Sin. 50, 3. Tes. II. 1, 8). Alitō 15
sa ilaoe Jehovah, wame'e hoekoe, ba
si'oliniā andrō, ba niha fefoe, ba
ato dania ni'ō'ōtō Jehovah andrō.
Ja'ira andrō, si amoni'ō ja'ira, sa-
ngehao ja'ira, ba we'amōi ba kaboe
andrō, wolo'ō chō zi so ba daloe
andrō chōra, ba si manga mbawi
ba hadia ia zogoro ita, ba te'oe :
ja'ira andrō, ba nihori fefoe, iwa'ō
Jehowa. Ba ja'odo, ba oe'ilā wo-
laoera andrō, fabaja era'erara, no
oroma : tobali oe'owaeloi fefoe soi,
ba hadia lira, ena'ō la'ondrasi, ba
wamaigi lachōmigoe. Ba oelaoe da-
ndra, ba zi so ira, ba oefatenge ūsa
ira, saoeri, ba niha baero : ba Da-
risi ba ba Woeti ba ba Loedi, ba
zamadōlō sinali wana, ba ba Ndrawa
Doebalo ba ba Ndrawa Java-
no, ba ba hoelo misa, ba zarōoe,
ba zi lō irai larongo dōigoe ba ba
zi lō irai la'ilā lachōmigoe ; ba sa-
ngombacha lachōmigoe andrō ira,
ba niha baero. Ena'ō la'ohe manga-
woeli dalifoesōmi fefoe, sizaewe ba
niha baero fefoe ; ena'ō la'ohe soe-
mange Jehovah, si fakoedo ba si
fakoereta ba nifabea ba si fakoedo
ba koedo kalide ba ba gondra, mi-
ja'va ba hili ni'amini'ō andrō chō-
goe, ba Jeroezalema, iwa'ō Jehovah,
amaedola na la'ohe ba gosali Jeho-
wa zoemange andrō Iraono Gize-
raēli, bacha ba nahia ni'amoni'ō.
Ba oehalō gōi ūsa da'ō ere ba ono
Lewi, iwa'ō Jehovah. (Moz. II. 19,
6. F. 61, 6). Si mane banoea si ja-
wa si bohooe andrō sa'ae ba si
mane tanō si bohooe, niwōwōigoe,
wa si lō teboelō dania fōnagoe —

iwa'ō Jehowa —, si manō gōi dania
 naga'ōtōmi andrō, fābaja tōimi,
 23 wa si lō teboelō. (F. 65, 17). Ba
 ero na tesa'a ba ero na loeo sabato,
 ba oi so niha, ba wangaloeloe chō-
 24 goe, iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba mōi ira baero

dania, mamaigi boto zi mate andrō,
 boto niha si no mangerogō ja'odo ;
 lō'ō sa mate dania geekoeō andrō
 chōra ba lō alele galitō chōra, ba
 sogoro niha fefce ira. (Mar. 9,
 44).

Soera

J E R E M I A.

FAZA 1.

I. Famataro Jeremias sama'ele'ō.
 II. Doe balō gangilata, fangotos'ō
 mado Joeda.

- 1 I. Hoehoeo Jeremias andrō, ono Hilikia, oi ja'ira gere andrō ba Gannatoti, ba danō mado Mbenijami, (Jos. 21, 18. Nga'ōt. I. 6, 60), ba zihede Jehovah, me loeo Josia andrō, ono Gamoni, razo mado Joeda, me no aloea mewelendroea fache razo ia. [628 fōn. K.]. (Raz. II. 22, 1). Ba me loeo Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, irege aloea meweleara fache Zedekia, ono Josia andrō, razo mado Joeda, irege te'-oloi'ō Jeroezalema, me ba'wa si lima. [586 fōn. K.]. (Raz. II. 22, 34; 24, 17; 25, 1. F. 39, 1; 52, 4). So 5 niwa'ō Jehovah chōgoe, imane : Lō niwōwōigoe ja'oegō na, ba daloe ninaoe, ba noa sa'ae oe'ilā'ō; ba lō si toembœ'ō na, ba no oe'amoni'ō ndra'oegō; no oehonogoi, sam'a'ele'ō ndra'oegō ba ngawalō soi niha. (Gal. 1, 15). Ba oemane : He So'aja Jehovah, lō'ō sa oe'ilā fa-hoehoeo, me iraono na ndra'odo. (Moz. II. 4, 10). Ba imane chōgoe Jehovah : Bōi wā'ō : Iraono na ndra'odo; ha chō sa'ae fefoe oefatenge'ō, ba mōi'ō, ba fefoe hadia

ia, ni'oroi'ōgoe chōoe, ba õwā'ō. Bōi ata'oefi ira, oetolo sa ndra'-oegō, ba wangorifi ja'oegō, iwa'ō Jehovah. (Moz. V. 31, 6. Hez. 3, 9). Ba i'oro'ō dangania Jehovah, itoefa mbawagoe. Ba imane chōgoe Jehovah : Hiza, oebe'e ba mbeweoe daroma ligoe. (Jes. 6, 7). Hiza, oe-fataro ndra'oegō ma'ōchō andre, oetehe chōoe soi andrō ba ōri andrō, ba wangohori ba ba wamoe-foe ba ba wamakiko ba ba wanoe-foe, ba ba wangotomosi ba ba wanano! (F. 18, 7. Kor. II. 10, 5).

II. Ba hoemedē chōgoe Jehovah, imane : Hadia ni'ilaoe, Jeremias ? Ba oemane : Daha manaloe (sa-hoelō maoso) oe'ilā. Ba imane chōgoe Jehovah : Si ndroehoe, si lō mōrō ndra'odo ba daroma ligoe andrō, fa itōrō oebe'e. Ba samocza 13 tō hoemedē chōgoe Jehovah, imane : Hadia ni'ilaoe ? Ba oemane : Bōwoa so'otoe ūsi oe'ilā, ba moroi jōoe i'oturai. Ba imane chōgoe Jehovah : Moroi jōoe dania falawoe wamakao andrō, ihawoei dania fefoe niha ba danō. (F. 4, 6). Oekaoni sa'ae dania fefoe soi, ōri mijōoe andrō — iwa'ō Jehovah — ena'ō mōi ira, ena'ō ibe'e ba zinga mbawa gōli Jeroezalema dadaoma-

nia zamōsana, ba ba gero gōli
misa fefoe, fasoei, ba ba zinga mba-
noea mādo Joeda fefoe. (F. 5, 15;
16 6, 22; 10, 22). Ba oe'etoe'ō hoe-
koera, ba zi lō sōchi andrō fefoe,
nilaoera, me no la'erogō ndra'o,
wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba
me no mangaloeloe ira ba nifazō-
17 chi dangara. Ba ja'oegō, ba amōbō
taloe, laboe, ba ū'a'ō chōra fefoe
ni'oroi'ōgōe chōoe! Bōi tokeā'ō
chōra, ena'ō bōi ja'odo zameta'oe
18 ja'oegō, fa ata'oe'ō ira oebe'e? Ba
ja'odo, ba hiza, oebali'ō banoea
saro ndra'oegō ma'ōchō, ba boha
mbawa gōli, si'ōli, ba ūli tōla ga-
ramba, fametahō danō ma'afefoe
ba fametahō razo mādo Joeda ba
fametahō goemandroera seboea ba
fametahō gere ba fametahō niha
ba danō fefoe. (F. 6, 27; 15, 20).
19 Ba na fasōndra ira chōoe, ba tebai
sa atō lalaŵa ndra'oegō, oetolo
ndra'oegō — iŵa'ō Jehowa —, ba
wangorifi ja'oegō.

FAZA 2.

I. Fa'omasi Jehowa Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli. II. Si sōchi nilaoe Lowala-
ngi ba Ndraono Gizerāeli ba no la'
erogō ia. III. Fangotoe ō Iraono
Gizerāeli, me no farōi ira. IV. Fa-
moe'ara ba hoeloera, ba no famini
tōdō.

1 I. Ba hoemedē chōgoe Jehowa,
2 imane: Ae farongogō ba mbanoea
Jeroezalema andrō, ūmane: Da'ō
niŵa'ō Jehowa: Lō olifoedo wa'a-
toelō dōdōoe me ono alawe na
ndra'oegō ba fa'omasioe [ndra'o],
me nifohoe na ndra'oegō, folo'ōmō
ja'odo ba danō si mate andrō, ba
danō si lō sinasinanō. (Hez. 16, 8).
3 No ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa mege
Ndraono Gizerāeli, amaedola mboea
zahaelō chōnia; dozi si manga
ja'ira mena'ō, ba mosala; gōna
famakao ira, iŵa'ō Jehowa. (Moz.
II. 19, 6).

4 II. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa,

ja'ami ma'ocewoe Jakobo, dozi mādo
ma'ocewoe Gizerāeli! Da'ō niŵa'ō 5
Jehowa: Hadia ni'ilā ndra toeami
chōgoe, si lō atoelō, wa no la'erogō
ndra'odo, wa no la'o'ō waja andrō,
awō wa no tobali faja ira? Ba lō
lamane: Heza so Jehowa andrō,
solohe mijāwa ja'ita, moroi ba danō
Miseraji, si no molohe tangada ba
danō si mate, ba danō si no fahōna
decha ba sowahowahō; ba danō si
no okōlikōli ba sogōmigōmi sibai, ba
danō si lō itōrō niha bō'ō, ba si lō
nihaniha, sonahia ba da'ō? (Moz.
V, 8, 15). Ba no oe'ohé ami ba
danō sabōlō sibai sinanō, ena'ō 7
mi'a mboea danō ba hadia ia zi
sōchi, ba me no miroegi, ba mi-
fa'oenōi danō andrō chōgoe, sogoro
ita dána chōgoe mibe'e. Lō lasofoe
ere: Hezo Jehowa? ba sangoehoe-
koe, ba lō la'ilā ndra'odo; ba koe-
balo [zato], ba la'crogō ndra'o, ba
sama'ele'ō andrō, ba ba dōi Mba'-
ali andrō mama'ele'ō ba la'o'ō ba
zi tebai mangorifi niha. (Rom. 2,
20). Andrō oetohoegō wanegoe ja'-
ami — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba oetegoe
na ma'ocewoemi dania. Mi'ae sa aē 10
mijefo ba hoelo Ndrawa Giti ba
mifaigi, ba mifatenge ba Gedara
ba mitōngōni ba mifaigi, na no
moe'ila zi maniō! (Jes. 23, 1. Dan.
11, 30. Moz. IV. 24, 24), — na no 11
lafalalini Lowalangira niha; ba si
tenga Lowalangi na'i chōra. Ba
banoeagoc andrō, ba no lahālō sa-
lahi zolachōmi andrō zi tebai ma-
ngorifi niha. (Sin. 106, 20. Rom. 1,
23). Ja tobali dōdōni, ja'ami ba-
noea si jaŵa, ba da'ō, ja hoemocha
mboemi, ja tokeā sibai ami! —
iŵa'ō Jehowa. (Jes. 1, 2). Dōea 13
winaeta sa horō, nifazēchi mba-
nēceagoe andrō: ja'odo andre, oe-
mboe nidanō, ba no la'erogō, ba
wogaoe ba'a chōra ba zabōcha ta-
nō, ba zi lō tosai idanō. (F. 17, 13.
Joh. 4, 14).

III. Hadia, sawoejoe mādo Gi- 14

- zeraëli, ma si toemboe ba nomo zo'omo? Hana wa tobali miraboe
 15 ira? Moendrōndrōndrōndrō chōra zingo, lafarongogō lira, ba labali'ō tanō si mate danōra, tetoenoe mba-noea chōra, ba lō niha sa'ae. (*Jes. 16, 1, 7; 5, 29. F. 4, 7*). Ba banoea Nofi andrō gōi ba banoea Dachifane, ba batoele ndra'oegō lab'e. (*Jes. 19, 17, 13*). Hadia, tengā ba da'ō ōsōndra da'ō, me no ū'erogō Lowalangioe Jehowa, me loeo i'ohē dangaoe ba
 18 lala? (*F. 4, 18*). Ba i'ja'e, ba ha dōi wa mōi'ō ba danō Miseraji, ba wamadoe idanō Nilo andrō? Ba ha dōi wa mōi'ō ba danō Asiria, ba
 19 wamadoe idanō Oifarati? Faloecha wotoe ndra'oegō ibe'e si lō sōchi andrō chōoe, ba itegoe ndra'oegō fa'erosa andrō; ba ja aboto ba dōdōe, ja ū'ilā, wa si lō sōchi, wa afōchō, wa no ū'erogō Lowalangioe Jehowa, wa lō ū'ata'oefi ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō a-
 20 ndrō. (*Hos. 5, 5*). I'otarai fōna sa'ae, ba ūfatō galō mbagi chōoe ba ū'e-toe'ō wesomē ba ūmane: Lō mōido enoni; ba lō zoezoe hilihili ba lō bōrō geoe, si lō ū'oro'ō ndra'oegō
 21 ba wohorō. (*Jes. 57, 5. F. 3, 6*). Ba ja'odo, ba no oetanō ndra'oegō ūewe nagoe si sōchi, ha sambalō si doehoe; ba he moroi, wa no tobali ūewe zotanga gari ndra'oegō? (*Moz. II. 15, 17. Sin. 44, 3; 80, 9. Jes. 5, 1. Mar. 12, 1. Loek. 20, 9*). Ba he ūdoe-choe ndra'oegō idanō nawoe ba he ū'oja'ō zaboe, ba da'i zoei horōoe andrō wamaigigoe, iwa'ō So'aja, Je-
 23 howa. (*Job. 9, 30*). He moroi, wa tola ūwa'ō: Lō nita'oenōigoe ja'odo, lō si mōido ba Mba'ali andrō? Faigi nitōrōoe andrō ba ndraso, ja aboto ba dōdōe nilaoemō, ja'ego sigelo gondra, saoha ahe, si riwa lalania;
 24 sigelo galide gatoea, si no to'ōlō ba danō si mate, sihasoehasoe ba nangi, ba wa'aoechoenia andrō, — ha niha zamadōhō felowoenia a-ndrō? Dozi sangaloei ja'ia, ba ala-cha lō erege dōdō; na baŵania a-ndrō, ba lasōndra manō. Faigifaigi 25 gaheoe, fa bōi aheta mbadagahe, ba tōlōtōlōe, fa bōi mamorege wa'-otoefo! Ba ūmane: Zajazaja gōlō, lō ū'e'ō'ō, omasido mbō'ō, ba chōra ū'e'ō'ō. Si mane sanagō, saila na 26 lara'oe ia, si manō dania wa'aila ma'cewoe Gizeraëli, awō razora ba koemandroe seboea chōra ba ere ba sama'elc'ō chōra, sangoema'ō ba 27 mbalō geoe: Amagoe ndra'oegō! ba ba gara: Ja'oeegō zadono ja'o! Noa sa la'eroegō ndra'odo; lō ni'ota-hōgōra ja'o. Ba na baŵa wamakao, ba moe'ao ira: Faoso ba orifiga! Ba heza atō so Lowalangioe andrō, 28 nifazōchiae chōoe? Acha maoso ira, ma atō la'ila la'orifi'ō, na no gōna famakao ndra'oegō. Fa'ojā mba-noea chōmi sa'ae wa'ojā Lowalangioe, ja'oeegō mado Joeda! (*Moz. V. 32, 37. Sangoehoek. 10, 14. Jes. 2, 8. F. 11, 13*).
 IV. Hana wa moekōkōkō ami 29 chōgoe? Noa sa'ae ahori mi'erogō ndra'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa. Zajazaja 30 gōlōgōe wangotoe'ōgōe iraonomi; lō nibe'emi ba dōdōmi fotoe; no i'ā zama'ele'ō andrō chōmi si'ōlimi, timba zingo sange'enge'e. (*F. 5, 3. Mat. 23, 34*). He si lō ngaroro! Mitōngōni daroma li Jehowa andrō! Hadia, tanō si mate mege ndra'odo ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ma tanō si no ogōmigōmi? Ba hana wa lameane banoeagoe: Aefaga! Lō'ō sa'ae mōiga chōoe! Hadia, olifoe 32 maō nono alawe najania, ba olifoe nono nihalō mbōbō daloenia? Ba noa zoei olifoe mbanoeagoe ndra'-odo, ha mega sa'ae! (*F. 13, 1 b. t.*)
 No maocloe wamaigoe lala, ba wa-33 ngaloei somasi ja'oeegō! Tobali lō'ō na'i ata'oe'ō mamazōchi horō, ba nitōrōmō andrō. Ba gahe mbaroe-mō a'i so ndro zi noemana, niboe-noe lō horō. Tenga sa ba wanōi jomo ūra'oe ira; bōrō da'ō no mege fefoe. (*Moz. II. 22, 2*). Ba ūmane 34

- zoei : Lō horōgoe : no atō dōhō wō-noenia chōgoe ! Hiza, oesechegō dānia ndra'oegō, me ūwa'ō : Lō horōgoe ! Ba hana wa aōsō molo'iō, ba wanōrō lala bō'ō zoei ? He ba Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba aechoe ba wa'aila dania, si mane fa'ailamō ba Ndrawa Asiria mege. (*Nga'ōt, II.*
 36 37 28, 20. *Jes, 30, 5.*) Sondra'oe hōgōoe dania ndra'oegō, na ū'otarai ira ; itibo'ō sa'ae Jehowa nidōnadōnae fangorifi ba tobali faja chōoe ba chōrā.

FAZA 3.

I. Fango'ozoei fangotoe'ō Iraono Gizeräeli. II. Fanegoe mado Joeda, me loeo Josia (*F. 3, 6-F. 4, 2*). Mado Joeda andrō gōi, ba lō ihalō fmeta'oenia zi góna Ndraono Gizeräeli. III. Ena'ō na lafalalini gera'erara, he Iraono Gizeräeli ba he mado Joeda, ba tefaboe'oe wa'aha-chō dōdō.

- 1 I. Imane [Jehowa]: Na itibo'ō ngambatōnia niha ba na irōi ia, na mōi donga niha bō'ō, hadia, tola ifoeli ia chōnia [ira matoea andrō]? Hadia, lō ta'oēnō danō si manō? Ba no ato zi horōni ja'oegō, ba hadia, tola ūfoeli'ō chōgōe? — iŵa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 24, 1 b. t.*)
 - 2 Faōga hōrōeae ba hilihili andrō si lō eoe'eoe ba faigi: Hezo zi lō te-horōni ndra'oegō? Ba zinga lala doemadao ndra'oegō, manarogō ja'ira, si mane Dawa Ara ba danō si mate ba ta'oēnō danō ūbe'e ba wohorōmō ba ba walōsōchiae andrō.
 - 3 (*Hos. 4, 13*). Ba tetaha deoe ba lō aloea deoe sarā andrō, ba fa'abe'e mbawa ndra alawe sabao wa'abe'e mbawaoe, te chōoc wa'aila. (*Moz. V. 11, 14. Hez. 3, 7*). Ba ija'e, ba moe'ao'ō chōgōe, ūmane: He Ama, si no fahoewoe chōgōe, mc ono alawe udra'odo, ndra'oegō! Hadia, si lō mammalōnālō wōnoenia, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe lō aefa ba dōdōnia? Si manō sa wehedeoe, ba so-

laoe si lō sōchi ndra'oegō, lō ōbatō.
(*Sin.* 103, 9).

II. Ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehowa,
me loco razo Josia andrō, imane:
Hadia, no ō'ila nilaoe galawe si
fa'ero andrō, Iraono Gizeraëli? No
dozi hili salawa isawa ba dozi bōrō
geoe saoeri, ba mohorō ba da'ō.
(F. 2, 20). Ba oemane dōdōgōe: Na
no ahori itōrō da'ō, ba ifoeli ia
chōgōe, ba lō sangawoeli ia! Ba
i'ila da'ō si farōi andrō, talifoesōnīa,
mado Joeida. (Hez. 16, 46). Ba
he ū'a'ae i'ila, da'ō mbōrō wani-
bogoe alawe si no fa'ero andrō,
Iraono Gizeraëli, ba bōrō wame'e-
gōe socra wangefa chōnia, me no
mohorō ia, ba lō'ō zoei ata'oe zi
farōi andrō, talifoesōnīa, mado Joe-
da, möi zoei ia ba mohorō gōi.
Ba ba doeria wohorōnia andrō, ba
ta'oēnō danō; ba gara ba ba geoe
sa'a oreoedoe ia, wohorō. Ba he
ū'a'ae da'ō fefoe, ba tengə soroi ba
dōdō wangawoeli zi farōi andrō,
talifoesōnīa, mado Joeida, no famini
tōdō wangawelinia chōgōe! —
i'wā'ō Jchowa.

III. Ba imane chôgœe Jehowa : 11
Hoelõ zi lõ horõ galawé si fa'ero
andrõ, Iraono Gizeräeli, wamaigida,
ba ngai zi farõi andrõ, mado Joe-
da! (Hez. 16, 51; 23, 11). Ae faro-
ngogõ daroma li andre mijõoe,
õmane: Foeli'õ, ja'oegõ alawe si
no fa'ero, Iraono Gizeräeli — iwa'õ
Jehowa — lõ'õ sa'ae mofõnoedo
chõmi, me no seboea tõdõ ndra'o-
do — iwa'õ Jehowa — tenga si lõ
aetoe wõnoegoe! (Sin. 86, 15). Ba 13
ja aboto ba dõdõoe horõoe, wa no
fa'cro ndra'oegõ chõ Lowalangioe,
awõ wa no ötõrõ lala sakõi, we'a-
mõi ba mbõ'õ andrõ, ba mbõrõ
geoe saoeri sefroe: ba lõ nifondro-
ndrongoe ligoe — iwa'õ Jehowa.
Mifoeli ami, ja'ami ono matoea si 14
no fa'ero — iwa'õ Jehowa — me
no ja'odo Zo'aja ja'ami — ba oe-
halõ ami, samõsa zamba banoea ba

- daroea zamba mado, ba oe'oehe
 15 ami ba Ziona. (F. 31, 32). Ba oefataro chōmi goebalo, si fadoehoe dōdōgoe, ena'ō lakoebaloi ami si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ba fa'atoea-
- 16 toea. (F. 23, 4). Ba na ato dania ami, na mo'ono'ono ami ba danō, na loeo da'ō — iŵa'ō Jehowa —, ba lō'ō sa'ae laŵa'ō : „Tawōla gamaboe'oela li chō Jehowa“! ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha, lō'ō sa'ac la'angeragō ba lō la'amalosi, ba
 17 lō'ō sa'ae lafoeli lafazōchi. „Dadao-ma Jehowa“ labe'e tōi Jeroezalema andrō, na loeo da'ō, ba owoelo dania ba da'ō fcfoe niha bacro, bōrō dōi Jchowa andrō ba Jeroezalema, ba lō'ō sa'ae abe'e dandrora, wolo'ō nichoi dōdōra andrō, si lō sōchi. (Mich. 4, 2). Na loeo da'ō, ba fao ira ma'ocwoe Jocda ma'oe-woe Gизeraëli, la'oturai danō moroi jōoc, oroeoc ira wanaŵa tanō andrō, nitehegroe chō ndra toeami, 18
 19 tâna chōra. Noa sa oemane dōdō-goe: Si sōchi ocbe'c chōoe, ba ndra-nogoe andrō, tanō omasiō oetehé chōoe, fondrege zi sōchi dána chōoe ba niha gefoc. Ba oemane [na] dōdōgoe: Si fa'ama ami chōgoe ba lō miboel'ō wolo'ō chōgoe. (Moz.
 20 V. 7, 6; 8, 7). Ba no mi'erogō ndra'ō, ja'ami ma'owec Gизeraëli, amaedola ndra alawe si fa'cro ba zomasi ja'ia
 21 — iŵa'ō Jehowa. Hiza li, ba hili si lō eoe'coe andrō: fege'ege Ndraono Gизeraëli andrō, me no latōrō lala sabila, me no olifoc ira Lowalangira
 22 Jehowa! (Sach. 12, 10 b. t.). Mifoeli ami, ja'ami ono matoea si no fa'ero, da'oeffadōh loelaoea wa'erosami andrō! — Ja'e ndra'aga, mōiga chōoe, me no Jehowa ndra'oegō, Lowala-
 23 ngima! Si ndroehoe, falimosa wagocagoeasa si terongo moroi jaŵa, moroi ba hili; si ndroehoe, chō Lowalangima Jchowa so wangorifi
 24 Ndraono Gизeraëli! No iā gōlō ndra toeama „fa'aila“ andrō, i'oturai iraono ndra'aga, biribirira ba sawira ba
- onora matoea ba onora alawe!
 Damaföröni wa'afoesi mbawama 25
 ba acha ambalamo wa'ailama andrō; me no mafazōchi horō ba Lowalangima Jehowa, ja'aga, ba ira toeama, i'oturai iraono ndra'aga, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba lō nifondrondrongoma li Lowalangima Jehowa.

FAZA 4.

I. Fango'ozoei famaboe'oe fa'eboea dōdō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli ba ba mado Joeda. II. Itegoe zoei ira sa-ma'ele'ō. (F. 4, 3—F. 6, 30). I'omba-chā'ō wotoe andrō, si so moroi sa. III. Fangarōngarō ba wa'atekiko danō andrō.

I. Na ñfoeli'ō, ja'oegō mado Gизeraëli — iŵa'ō Jehowa —, na ñfoeli'ō chōgoe ba na ñheta ba doedoe-ma hōrōgoe zogoro ita andrō ba na ñbato wanōrōnōrō andrō, ba moroi ba dōdōoc sa'ae ba si ndroehoe-ndroehoe wahōloesamō andrō ba wa'aceri Jehowa, ba lafahowoe'ō ira soi niha ba chōnia andrō ba lasoeno ira ba chōnia. (Moz. V. 10, 20).

II. Da'ō sa niŵa'ō Jchowa ba mado Jocda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema: „Milahoi zi bohooe ba bōi mi'anaroe ba zi so bōrō za'asa'a mao. (Hos. 10, 12). Miboto ami chō Jehowa, misaka goeli dōdōmi andrō, ja'ami mado Joeda ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema, fa bōi moehola wōnoegoe, si mane alitō, fa bōi si tebai mate holaholania, ba walōsō-chi wolaoemi andrō!“ (Moz. V. 10, 16. Rom. 2, 28. Kol. 2, 11). Mi'omba-chā'ō ba mado Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema, mi'ao chōra, mimane: Milaoe dorofe, ba danō! Mi'ao, mi'e-boca'ō li, mimane: Mi'owoeloi ami, ena'ō tasawa mbanoea saro andrō! Mitaroe'ō mandrera ba lala ba Ziona: mi'olioi, bōi mibadoegō ami! Famakao sa'ac oefaa'aso moroi jōoe ba famoefoe sabōlōbōlō. (F. 1, 14).

- 7 No mōi mijāvā zingo, moroi ba
mbinimbininia doe'oe, no maoso
zamakiko soi niha, no irōi nahania,
ba wamali'ō tanō si mate tanōmi
andrō, fa adoedoe mbanoea, fa lō
niha sa'ae. Andrō mi'oneecha go-
nigoni, mi'e'esi ba mi'abōlōgō we-
ge'ege : lō'ō sa si dōhō holahola
wōnoe Jehowa chōda. (F. 6, 26).
- 8 Ba na loeo da'ō - iŵā'ō Jehowa -
ba si lō lala dōdō razo ba he koe-
mandroc seboea, ba satōngō gere
10 ba si tobali tōdō zama'ele'ō. Ba
oemanane : He So'aja, Jchowa ! Si
ndroehoe, no ūhaogō wolimo soi
andre ba banoea Jeroezalema, mc
ōmane : Faloecha ami wangorifi !
si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli ira, a'ine.
- 11 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lamane ba
mado andre ba ba mbanoea Jeroe-
zalema : Amaedola nangi saoechoe
ba hili si lō eoe'oeo andrō ba danō
si mate wolaoe mbanoeagoe andrō,
tebai ba wamōbōrō ba tcbai ba
12 wangehao ! Angi sabōlō zanōrō ja'-
odo, moroi ba chōra; ba ija'e, ba
13 ja'odo gōi zangetoe'ō hoekoe ! Hiza,
hoelō lawoee wa'asora moroi sa, si
mane angi sabōlō goeretara ; salio
moroi ba mojo koedora. Alai ita,
14 si no afoeffoe ita ! Sasai dōdōoe,
heta zi lō sōchi andrō, ja'oegō ba-
noea Jeroezalema, ena'ō te'orifi
ndra'oegō ; ha wa'ara na lō teboelō
ba dōdōoe gera'era si lō sōchi a-
15 ndrō? (Sin. 51, 4. Jes. 1, 16). Hiza
zangombacha, moroi ba mado Dano
lafarongogō wamakao, moroi ba hili
16 mado Geferaji. Mifaŵā'ōgō ba niha
baero, mimane : Milaboe ! mikaomi
zanoewō Jeroezalema ! So zanoewō
moroi ba danō sarōoe, moe'ao ira,
wanoewō banoea mado Joeda andrō.
17 Amaedola zanaro ba nowi lafasoei,
me no lalaŵā ndra'odo — iŵā'ō
18 Jehowa. Loealoea lalamō andrō ba
loealoea wolaoemō da'ō chōoe : fa-
lōsōchiae da'ō, wa no afōchō, wa
ira'oe dōdōoe. (F. 2, 29).
- 19 III. Alai dōdōoe ! Alai dōdō-
- gōe ! Wa'afōchō ! Tōdōgōe bacha !
Roemoeroe dōdōgōe ! Tebai ahono
ndra'ō ! Ūrongo sa'ae li dorofe,
ja'oegō tōdōgōe, fe'ao ba wanowē. (Jes. 16, 11). Fatete manō wango-
mbacha fa'addeoedoe, no tekiko danō,
ma'asagōrō, adoedoe manō nosegoe
andrō, lō moedōnadōna, ha mamō'i
hōrō wa'ara, ba adoedoe nōoegoe
andrō. Ha wa'ara na oe'ilā'ila ma-
ndrera, ba ha wa'ara na oerongo
li dorofe ? Sowōhō mowa sa mba-
noeagoe andrō ; lō aboto ba dōdōra
ndra'odo ; iraona si lō tōdō ira, ba
lō fa'aboto ba dōdō. Satoeatoea ira
ba wolaoe si lō sōchi, ba folaoe si
sōchi, ba lō la'ila. Ocfagi danō, ba
hiza, no tanō si mate ba si lō ūsi !
ba banoea si jaŵā — ba lō haga-
nia sa'ae ! Oefagi hili, ba hiza, ba
hoemeoe ; ba hilihili fefoe, ba ma-
ngiwa ! Oefachōlō ndra'ō, ba hiza, ba
samōsa lō niha sa'ae, ba fofo ba
daloe mbanoea, ba no ahori moloi.
Oefachōlō ndra'ō, ba hiza, no to-
bali tanō si mate hili Garemeli a-
ndrō, ba banoea chōnia, ba no
ahori adoedoe — fōna Jehowa, ba
holahola wōnoenia andrō. Da'ō sa
niŵā'ō Jehowa : Tobali tanō si
mate danō, ma'asagōrō ; ba lō'ō
sa atō oefaloea wangohori [ja'ira].
(F. 46, 28). Andrō aboe dōdō danō,
ba banoea si jaŵā, ba alē, me no
oeŵā'ō da'ō ba me lō mangesa dō-
dōgōe ; me no oehongōi ba me
lō'ō sa'ae oewoe'ai. Ba wagoea-
gocasa zi fakoedo andrō ba ba wa-
gōeagoeasa zolohe fana, ba moloi
mbanoea fefoe, lasaŵā ndro'oe,
manōi ba gara ba hili : dozi ba-
noea, ba lō nihaniha, lō'ō sa'ae si
iagō jomo. Ba ja'ocgō nidocdoegō,
ba he ūwisa ? He ū'onoccha mbaroe
loeo si sōchi ba he ū'o'aja naja
balaki ba he ūfake wanicha samo-
hoea, fanganōsō mboemō, ba zaja-
zaja gōlō sa atō wangehaomō andrō,
lō edōna zomasi ja'ocgō ena'ō ;
la'aloei wamoenoe ja'oegō. Oerongo
- 31

sa'ae wege'ege, hoelō ba zafōchō
hoeloe, fangarōngarō, hoelō ba za-
wena madono, fege'ege mbanoea
Ziona andrō, mangarōngarō ia, i'o-
ro'o dangania, imane : Alai ndra'o,
aetoe nosogoe labe'e sange'e andrō!

FAZA 5.

I. Falawoe sa'ae zoe'asoe'a horō
Jeroezalema. II. Andrō gōna ira
hoekeoe. III. Loeora ba mboeaboearea
wotoe andrō.

- 1 I. Mitōrōi newali Jeroezalema ba mifaigi, ja aboto ba dōdōmi; mi'-aloei ba newalira, na misōndra zamōsa, na so niha solaoe satoelō sa-ma'oea fa lō farōi, fa oebe'e aefa horōra. (*Moz. I. 18, 32. Hez. 9. Fam.*)
- 2 7). Ba he laŵā'ō : „Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa“ ba faja zoei wahōloesa andrō chōra. (*F. 4, 2).* **Baj'oegō Jehowa, hadia, tenga si doehoe ôtōngōni f**
- 3 No ôbago ira, ba lō afochō chōra; ôhori ira, ba lō labe'e ba dōdōra wotoe andrō; no la'abe'e'ō mba-wara, abe'e moroi ba gara; lō se-dōna ira mamalalini era'erara. (*Jes. 4, 9, 13. F. 2, 30).* Ba no oemané dō-dōgōe: Niha si lō tōi ira, sowōhō mowa, me lō la'ilala lala andrō chō Jehowa ba satoelō andrō chō Lo-walangira; damōido ba zalaŵa, fa-hoehoeodo chōra, me no ja'ira za-nigila lala andrō, chō Jehowa ba satoelō andrō chō Lowalangira! Ba dozi no larasa galō mbagi andrō, ja'ira andrō, ba no la'etoe'ō wesoe.
- 5 6 Andrō ira'oe ira singo, si oroi ga-toea, ba ifoefoe ira asoe gatooea ba danīō si mate; manaro harimo ba gero mbanoea chōra, ba dozi si inōi baero mbanoea ba tesasawi; me no mofinaeta lalōra, ba me no asese fa'ero ira. (*Hos. 13, 7).* Hadia, wa oebe'e aefa horōoe? No la'erogō ndra'o iraonooe ba fahōloe ba zi tengā Lowalangi, ba he ū'a'e no oe'aboesoi'ō ira, ba noa zoei la'erogō zodonga ja'ira ba lahoeroefai nomo zo-horō. Si lō ahono ira, timba
- 7
- 8

koedo satabō; doeemele, i'aloei ndro-nga nawōnia zamōsana. (*Hez. 22, 11).* Hadia, lō oe'otoe'ō zi manō? iŵā'ō Jehowa — ba lō oelaoe mba-lōgoe ba niha si manō amoecata?

II. **Mi'anōisi gōli chōra ba midoe-** doegō, ba bōi mihi [ira]; mi'etoe'ō ngenge, me no tengā chō Jehowa ira! (*F. 4, 27).* Noa sa farōi ira chō-goe, he ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ba he ma'oewoe Joeda — iŵā'ō Jehowa. (*F. 3, 20).* No la'osilō'ōgō Jehowa, no lamane: Tenga ja'ia! ba lō'ō sa gōna ita famakao: he si'ōli, ba he lofo, ba lō ta'ilā. Ba tobali angi dania zama'ele'ō andrō; lō'ō sa barō dotorā sihede andrō. Ja itō-rō ira si manō! (*Jes. 28, 15).* Andrō wa imane Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō andrō: Me no mimanō we-hede, ba oebali'ō alitō daroma ligoe, ba mbeweoe, ba oebali'ō eoe niha andrō, ena'ō i'ā ira [alitō andrō]! (*F. 1, 9).* Hiza, oefatōrō chōmi soi, moroi ba zarōoe, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraēli — iŵā'ō Jehowa — soi sabōlō, soi si no ararā, soi si lō mī'ila li ba si lō aboto ba dōdōmi hadia wehedera. (*Moz. V. 28, 49. F. 1, 15; 6, 22).* Amaedola lewatō si no moechaoe naha nono wana chōra, ha sambalō sabōlō ira. La'ā dania mboea nowimi, ūmi fache, noemalō onomi matoea ba onomi alawe, ba la'ā, ba biribiri chōmi ba sawī chō-mi, ba la'ā, agoe chōmi ba boea ara, ba ūra; banoea saro andrō chō-mi, nidōnadōnami, ba larasa si'ōli. (*Moz. III. 26, 16. Moz. V. 28, 39).* Ba he na loeo da'ō gōi, ba lō oefaloea wangohori ja'ami — iŵā'ō Jehowa. Ba na miŵā'ō dania: Hadia mbōrō, wa ilaoe chōda da'ō fefoe Lowalangida Jehowa? ba ūmane chōra: Si mane fangerogōmi ja'odo, wamosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō ba danōmi, si manō we'amōimi sawoe-joe niha bō'ō, ba danō si tengā chōmi. (*F. 16, 10 b. t.*).

III. **Mi'ombacha'ō da'ō ba ma'-** 20

oewoe Jakobo, mifarongogō ba ma-
 21 do Joeda, mimane : Mifondrondro-
 ngo da'e, ja'ami niha sowōhō mo-
 wa. si lō tōdō, si so hōrō, ba lō
 la'ilā niha, si so tōgi dalinga, ba lō
 22 larongo li niha ! (*Jes. 6, 9*). Ja'odō,
 ba lō edōna mi'ata'oefi — iwa'ō
 Jehowa — ba lō edōna manizinizi
 ami chōgōe, [chōgōe andre], si no
 mame'e tooe ece, ola nasi, ba'aba'a
 si lō tcboelō, si lō tola isawō —
 ba he ebœa ndroeloe, ba tebai, ba
 he moegosogoso, ba tebai zoei isawō.
 23 (*Moz. I. 1, 9. Job. 26, 10*). Ba soi
 andre, ba no motōdō sabē'e tandro
 ba si lō edōna molo'ō : no fa'ero
 24 ira ba no latōrō lalara. Ba lō'ō sa
 lamane dōdōra : Data'ata'oefi Lo-
 walangida Jehowa, same'e teoc a-
 ndrō, teoe sahoelō ba teoe sarā, na
 baŵania, si lō mowoe'ai baŵa wa-
 25 masi chōda. (*Moz. V. 11, 14*). Lalō-
 miandrō mbōrō, wa no fahole iāda'e,
 ba horōmī andrō mbōrō, wa lō aloea
 26 chōmī howehowoe. So sa zanao horō
 ba mbanoeagoe andrō : manarona-
 ro, si mane sanaro fofo, na ikōwō-
 ia, labē'e tooe ra'oera'oe, ba wo-
 27 ndra'oe niha. Si mane rōkarōka so'-
 ōsi fofo, si manō wa'amo'ōsi nomora
 ana'a falimosa : ba wolaoe si manō
 28 salaŵa ira ba so'ana'a. No atabō
 ira, no ozōnōzōnō. Ba falawoe ba
 mbewera hoehoeo si lō sōchi; ba
 hoehoeo zi lō ama, si lō ina, ba
 lō lafatoenō, ba wame'e mōna ja'-
 ira, ba hoehoeo zi noemana, ba lō
 la'ohe ba lala. (*Moz. V. 32, 15. Jes.*
 29 *I. 23*). Hadiā, lō oeckoekoe zi mane
 da'ō? — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba lō
 oelaoe mbalōgōe ba niha si manō
 30 amoetā? (*F. 9, 9*). Sihocha mboeda
 ba si tobali dōdōda nilaoe ba danō.
 31 Sama'ele'ō andrō — ba falimosa wa-
 ma'ele'ōra, ba ere andrō — ba awō'-
 awōra wolaoe, ba banoeagoe andrō
 — ba somasi si manō ! Ba he mi-
 wisa ba gamozoe da'ō? (*Hez. 13,*
6).

FAZA 6.

I. Sanoewō Jeroozalema. II. Alō-
 soe lō lafondrondrongo Iraono Gize-
 raëli. III. Moroi jōoe i'otarai fama-
 kiko andrō, si tebai itimba Jeremia
 gōi.

I. Mi'oloi, ja'ami mado Mbeni-
 jami, mirōi Jeroezalema ba ba
 Dekoa, ba milaoe dorofe, ba Mbe-
 tikere mitaroe ō mandrera ; ma-
 ngaha sa'ae wamakiko moroi jōoe,
 famoefoe sabōlōbōlō. (*F. 1, 14*).
 Da'oefoefoe nono Ziona alawe andrō,
 si sōchi andrō, nihaogħāoġō mege
 folaoe hadia ia. Möi chōnia goe-
 balo, la'ohe goerifōra, lafasiei ja
 osera ba ikoebaloi goerifōnia za-
 mōsana, ba dána chōnia. [Lamane] :
 Mi'amoni'ō ami, ba wanoeƿō ja'ia!
 Talaboe, tadegeni ita ba zi laloeo!
 Alai ita ! bongi sa'ae ; adōni sa'ae
 loemō, loemō na tānō owi ! Tala-
 boe, cna'ō tachamō ba zi bongi, ba
 wanoedeoegō gōdora ! Imane sa'ae
 2 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Mi'obō geoe
 chōra, mifasoei Jeroezalema fari ! Ba-
 noeia ni'otoe'ō ia. No fahōna wama-
 langōgō awōra bacha ba mbanoea. Si
 mane fangoemboengoemboe nidanō
 ba goemboe, wangoemboengoemboe
 zi lō sōchi chōra : fajāwasa ba fama-
 langōgō zi terongo ba chōra ; awai
 ni'ilagoe, ha sambalō fangaboe dōdō
 ba famakao. Fondrondrongo wane-
 goe, ja'oegō Jeroezalema, fa bōi aefa
 dōdōgōe chōoe, fa bōi oebali'ō tanō
 si mate ndra'oegō, tanō si lō ni-
 haniha sa'ae !

II. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Lahaogō dania wangozaragō
 wo'ewo'oe, si tosai Iraono Gize-
 raëli, si mane ba mboea nagoe ;
 lafoelifeeli wanoetoejoe, si mane
 sangozaragō boea nagoe, si lō acfa'-
 aefa tanga ba ngenge. (*Jes. 24, 13*).
 Ba ha chō moehededo, ha chō oeafa-
 doehoe'ō, ena'ō lafondrondrongo ?
 Hiza, si lō moeboto dōgi dalingara,
 ba tebai lafondrondrongo ! Hiza,
 la'o'aja daroma li Jehowa, lō omasi

11 ira. Ba no fahōna chōgoe wōnōe Jehowa andrō, oe'eregesi dōdōgoe wanaha ja'ia : ba laoe sa'ae ia ba ndraono baewali ba ba nono matoea misa, fefoe ; he sa ira matoca ba he ira alawe, ba gōna dania, fabaja si no tohare hoewa ba si no 12 atoca sibai. Ba niha bō'ō dania zochō omora ba benocara ba fo'omora, fefoe; oetoetoeroes a'ac niha ba danō — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 28, 30.*)
 13 I'otarai sa'ac ndraono, nocmālō ba zatoea, ba oi sangaloei hare ; ba he sama'ele'ō, ba he ere, ba oi dozi so-
 14 laoe faja ba falimosa. (*Jes. 56, 11.*) Ba lafajaigō wamadōhō fōchō mbanoeagoe andrō, wangoema'ō : Fangorifi ! fangorifi ! ba lō'ō sa fangorifi. (*F. 8,*
 15 11. *Hez. 13, 10.*) Saila ira ena'ō, me no lalaoe zogoro ita, ba lō'ō sa aila ira, lō'ō sa'ae la'ilā hadia wa'-aila. Andrō tegālō tooe ira dania, awō' zalaoe andrō ; na ba'wa wa-matōrō hoekek chōra, ba tetarce
 16 mbagi, iwa'ō Jehowa. Da'ō niwa'ō Jchowa : Mi'ae ba lala ba mifaigi ba misofe lala ba gōtō fōna, heza lala ba wa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba mitōrō ia, ena'ō misōndra zolombase dō-dōmi ! Ba lamane : Lō edōnaga
 17 matōrō ! (*Mat. 11, 29.*) Ba no oefataro zanaro ja'ami [oemane] : Mifondrondrongo li dorofe ! Ba lamane :
 18 Lō edōnaga mafondrondrongo ! Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami niha bae-ro, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami
 19 banoea, hadia nifatōrō chōra. Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō oeli danō ; oefatōrō sa'ae wamakao ba niha andrō, loealoea nichoi dōdōra adrō, lō'ō sa nitōngōnira niwa'ōgoc andrō, ba famobawagoe lala, ba 20 no la'ositengagō ! Ba hadia goena goemajō andrō chōgoe, koemjō Zaba andrō, ba kooli mani si sōchi andrō, moroi ba danō sarōe ? Tenga fa'omasigoc zoemange nitocnoe andrō chōmi ; ba soemange nitaba andrō chōmi, ba lō ka dōdōgoe ! (*Sin. 40, 7. Jes. 1, 11. Mich. 6, 6.*)

Andrō wa imane Jehowa : Hiza, 21 oebe'e tooe fōna niha andre zanendrc ira, ena'ō faoma tetaroe mbagi, he ama ba he ono matoea, ena'ō tekiko zamōsana, fabaja awōnia.

III. Imane Jehowa : So sa'ae niha 22 moroi jōoc, maoso soi seboea moroi ba wondregc danō. (*Jes. 50, 41.*) Fana 23 ba toho wangōnara, safaito ira, lō la'ilā wa'ahachō dōdō. Amaedola wegogosogo ndroeloc nasi lira, fakoedo ira, no mangarō, si mane niha sanoe-wō, ba wanoewō ja'oegō, ja'oegō ono Ziona alawe. No tarongo doeriania 24 ba no adada dangada, no ihawoei ita fa'ata'oe, fanizinizi, si mane ba zadono ! Bōi ae bacro mbanoea ba 25 bōi tōrō lala; noa sa mosi'ōli nemali andrō — ameta'oeō, fasoei ! He ja'ami banocada ! mi'olembe 26 gonigoni ba mihawoei ami awoe, mi'e'esi nono matoca andrō, si ha samboesamboea, mi'ege'ege ; i'ogomoezaō sa dania ihawoei ita sa-noedoegō andrō. (*F. 4, 8.*) No oefataro sanandraigō banoeagoe andrō ndra'oegō, hati saro, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe lalara andrō, cna'ō ōtandraigō. No dozi samorege folawa ira, 28 somasi mamōbōgō si lō doehoe, no [ha] tōla ba si'ōli ira, no dozi samatikō ira (*Hez. 22, 18.*) Fahamboeha- 29 mboe ndroeroe, ena'ō ahori zimo andrō, ba galitō : ba zajazaja gōlō wolaogōlaogō ba tebai tofōfō zi lō sōchi. (*F. 24.*) „Firō nitibo'ō“ labē'e tōira ; 30 noa sa'ac Jehowa zanibo ja'ira.

FAZA 7.

Hoehocoo Jeremia ba gosali. (*F. 7-9.*) I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wama-lalini era'era. II. Na lō la'o'ō da'ō, ba nidoedoegō Jerezalema, si mane Silo. III. Bōi sa'ae mangandrō Jeremia, salaki niha nitibō'ō andrō. IV. Famosoemange si tengə moroi ba dōdō, ba lō omasi Lowalangi. V. Gōna hoekek ira, bōrō horōra andrō, famosoemange adoe.

I. Da'ō daroma li andrō niwa'ō 1 Jehowa chō Jeremia, me imane :

- 2 I'agō mbawandroehō gosali Jehowa, ba farongogō daroma li andre, ō-mane : Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami mado Joeda fefoe, sanōrō bawandroehō andre, we'amōi magandrō ehō Jehowa ! Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli : **Mihacgō dōrō-wami lala ba boeaboeami, ba lō tebeclō ami ba nahiami andre oebe'e.**
- 3 (Jes. 1, 16. F. 18, 11). Bōi mihalō fangabe'e dōdōmi hoehoe falimosa andrō, na lamane : Osali Jehowa, osali Jehowa, osali Jehowa da'e !
- 4 Na moroi ba dōdōmi sa'ae mihaogō dōrōwami lala ba boeaboeami; na si ndroehoe lala mitōrō, na so hoehoeomi ba nawōmi ; na lō mifalangōgō zi fatewoc gana ba si lō ama, si lō ina ba si no matc ira matoca, ba na lō miboenoe zi lō hōrō, ba nahia andre, ba na lō mi'o'ō chō Lowalangi bō'ō — famakikomi : ba lō teboelō ami ba nahia da'e oebe'e, ba danō andre, nitehegoe ehō ndra toeami, gōtōgōlō wa'ara.
- 5 II. Ba hiza, ba mihalō fangabe'e dōdōmi hoehoe falimosa andrō, ba lō goenania. He wisa ? managō, mange'e ba moliorō ba latoenoe goemōjō chō Mba'ali ba la'o'ō chō Lowalangi bō'ō, si lō aboto ba dōdōmi ? (Moz. II. 20, 13 b. t.). Ba dania, ba so ami, mi'ondrasi ndra'odo, ba nomo andre, nifao ba dōi tōigoe, ba mimane : Aoeri ita ! ba wolaoc dania zoei sogoro ita andrō
- 11 fefoe ? Hadia, no tobali tōgi narō hili, nahia zoraboe nomo andre, nifao ba dōi tōigoe, wamaigmī ? Hiza, ja'odo gōi, ba no oe'ila — iwa'ō Jehowa. (Mat. 21, 13. Mar. 11, 17. Lk. 19, 46). Mi'ae atō ba nahiagoe andrō ba Zilo, ba nifonahagoe tōigoe, ba gōtō fōna, ba mitōngōni, hadia nifatōrōgōe ehōnia, bōrō wālōsōchi mbanoeagoe Iraono Gизeraëli ! (Jos. 18, 1. Sam. I. 1, 3. Sin. 78, 60). Ba ija'e, ine milaoe da'ō fefoe — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba
- me lō'ō zoei nifondrondrongomi, he wā'ae no a'oi dōdōgōe wehede ehōmi, ma'ōma'ōchō ; ba me lō nitemami ligoe, he wā'ae no moe'aodo ehōmi, (Amaed. 1, 24. Jes. 65, 12), ba oefatōrō ba nomo andre nifatōrōgōe ba Zilo andrō, ba nomo andre, nifao ba dōi tōigoe, sabe'e dōdōmi, ba ba nahia andre, nitehegoe ehōmi ba chō ndra toeami. Ba oetimba ami ba doedoema hōrōgōe, si mane fanimbagoe mege talifoesōmi andrō, ma'oewoe Gefetraji ma'afefoc.
- III. Ba ja'oegō, ba bōi angandrō, salahi niha andrō, bōi tarongo wakaosamō, ba ehōra andrō ; bōi fakao ndra'odo, lō'ō sa atō oefondrondrongo ehōoe ! (Moz. II. 32, 10. F. 11, 14; 14, 11). Hadia, lō'ō sa õ'ila, hadia nilaoera ba mbanoea mado Joeda andrō misa ba baewali Jeroezalema ! La'ozaragō geoe iraono ba la'eboea'ō galitō ira amara, ba lafarocka hamo ira alawe, ba wamazōchi koe, õ zalaŵa mbanoea si jaŵa andrō ira alawe, ba ba wame'e soemange nibadoe ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba wamoesi tōdōgōe. (F. 44, 19). Ba hadia, aboe dōdōggē labe'e ? — iwa'ō. Jehowa, — hadia, tengā ja'ira zaboe tōdō, ba wa'aila dania ? Andrō imane So'aja, Jehowa : Hiza, gōna fōnoegoe ba fa'abao dōdōgōe mbanoea andrō, he niha ba he oerifōra ba he eoe ba he sinanō ba nowi, ba moehola [wōnōegoe andrō], tebai mate hola-holania.
- IV. Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli : Mibe'e nōnōnō zoemange nitaba andrō ehōmi zoemange nitoenoe, ba mi'a nōsī ! Lō'ō sa ni'oro'i'ōgōc ehō ndra toeami, me loeo oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji, lō niwā'ōgōe hadia ia, ba zoemange nitoenoe ba ba zoemange nitoba. (Sin. 40, 7, Jes. 1, 11). Da'ō sa niwā'ōgōe chōra : Mi'o'ō goroisagoe,

- ba Lowalangimi ndra'odo ba banoe-agoe aini; mitōrō si'aikō lala, ni-fachoigoc chōmi, ena'ō ohahaoe dō-dōmi! (*Moz. II. 19, 5. Moz. III. 26,*
24 *12. Moz. V. 6, 3).* Ba lō lafondro-ndrongo, lō labe'e mbōrō dalingara : lala nichoi dōdōra latōrō, nichoi dōdōra ba wa'abe'enia ba gera'era si lō sōchi andrō, ba no la'erogō ndra'o, lō la'otahōgō ndra'odo. (*F.*
25 *2, 27; 32, 33).* Ba i'otarai loco, me aheta ndra toeami ba danō Mis-rajī, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba no oefatengenenge chōmi genonigoe a-nandrō fefoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, ero ma'ōchō oefatengenenge, i'otarai zi hoelō
26 wongi. (*Nga'ōt. II. 36, 15).* Ba lō lafondrondrongo chōgoe, lō labe'e mbōrō dalingara, sabe'e tandro ira, abōlōbōlō walōsōchi, moroi chō ndra
27 toeara. (*F. 16, 12).* Ba na ōwā'ō chōra niwā'ōgoe andre fefoe, ba lō lafondrondrongo chōgoe, ba na moe-hede'ō chōra, ba lō latema lioe. Ba ūmane dania, ba chōra andrō : Da'ō niha andrō si lō mamondrongo oriosa Lowalangira, Jehovah, sangositengagō fotoe; no taja wa lō farōi, no ahori ba mbewera. (*F. 5, 3).*
29 *V. Ba fagoeti'ō sa'ae naja andrō ba hōgōoe [ja'oegō ono Ziona alawē] ba tibo'ō, ba angarōngarō ba hili andrō, si lō eoe'eo, me no itibo'ō niha andrō Jehovah, me no itimba!*
30 (*Job. I, 20. F. 16, 6).* Noa sa lalaoe iraono Joeda andrō zi lō omasido famaigi — iwa'ō Jehovah — ; noa sa labe'e ba nomo andrō, nifao ba dōi tōigoe, zogoro ita chōra, ba wanā'oenōi ja'ia. (*Raz. II. 21, 4. Hez.*
31 *8, 5).* Ba no lafa'anō naha wame'e soemange Tofeti andrō [sogoro niha] ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo, ba wanenoē onora matoea ba onora ala-we, si tengā niwā'ōgoe ba si lō irai itōrō tōdōgoe. (*Raz. II. 23, 10. F.*
32 *19, 5).* Andrō hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iwa'ō Jehovah — ba tengā sa'ae Tofeti ba tengā sa'ae daso Mbeni-Hinomo lawā'ō, „daso wa-
- nge'enge'e" labe'e tōinia, ba labe'e dania lewatō Dofeti andrō, me lō naha sa'ae. Ba tobali ū wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba ū goetoe ndroe'oe dania mboto niha andre, lō sana-boi ja'ira. (*Moz. V. 28, 26. F. 34, 20).* Ba tebatō ba mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba baewali Jeroezalema wa-iki ba fa'omoeso dōdō, fa'omoeso dōdō zangowaloe ba fa'omoeso dōdō nono nihalō, oebe'e : tobali tanō si mate sa'ae danō. (*Jes. 24, 8).*

FAZA 8.

I. Tohoetohoe wameta'oe Jeroezalema. II. Tebai dōhō wōchōra andrō. III. Itōrō hoekoe, lō moedō-nadōna. IV. Fa'aboe dōdō Jeremia.

I. Ba na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō 1

Jehowa — ba lachaoe dōla razo mado Joeda andrō ba lewatō, ba tōla zatoeara ba tōla gere ba tōla zama'ele'ō ba tōla nōsi mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō. (*Raz. II. 23, 16).* Ba labologō ba zino ba ba haga mbaŵa ba ba haga ngahōnō andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, somasi ira mege, nifosoemangerā, nigo'ōgo'ōra, nisofoera li ba sangaloeloe ira : lō lafoeli la'ozaragō ba lō lafoeli lako'o, tobali fangatabō zinanō ba danō. Ba omasi dania ira wa'amate, moroi ba wa'aoeri, dozi si tosai andrō, si lō ahori niha si lō sōchi andre, ba danō andrō fefoe misa, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ira, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō andrō.

II. Ba ūmane sa'ae chōra : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehovah : Hadia, alaoe maō niha, lō maoso ? hadia, ta'erogō hadia ia, ba lō tafoeli ta'otahōgō ?

5
Ba hana wa la'erogō Jeroezalema niha andrō, si lō teboelō fa'erosa : Hana wa lō labōhōli waja, hana wa te chōra wamoeli ja'ira ? No oefondrondrongo ba no terongo chōgoe : faja lalaoe, samōsa lō sangesa tōdō ba walōsōchinia andrō, fa iwa'ō : Hadia nilaoegoe? Oi dozi la'erogō, la'osisi lalara, si mane koedo, so-

- ndrōlō ja'ia ba zi fasōndra niha.
7 He soembila ba daloe mbanoea, ba
Pila mbañania, ba boeroe'oe ba ka-
tawaena ba teembao, ba lō lataloe'i
mbaña wangawoelira, ba baneoe-
goe andrō, ba lō la'ilamachooita
Jehowa andrō. (*Jes. 1, 3. F. 5, 4.*)
8 Hadia wa tola miwa'ō : Satoeatoea
ita ba so chōda goroisa Jehowa ?
Ja'ia ! ba no ibali'ō faja fanoera
waja andrō ba danga zanoera.
9 Saila zatoeatoea andrō, si tobali
tōdō ba nira'oe; hiza, taroma li
Jehowa andrō, ba no la'ositengagō,
ba hadia wa'atoeatoea si sochōra ?
10 Andrō oeloeloe ba niha bō'ō ndro-
ngara, ba niha bō'ō dania zochō
benoeara; i'otarai sa'ae ndraono,
noemalō ba zatoea, ba oi sangaloei
hare, ba he sama'ele'ō ba he ere,
ba oi dozi solaoe faja ba falimosa.
11 (*Jes. 56, 11. F. 6, 12 b.t.*). Ba lafa-
jaigō wamatōdō fōchō mbanoeagoe
andrō, wangoema'ō : Fangorifi ! fa-
ngorifi ! ba lō'ō sa fangorifi. (*F. 6,*
12 14). Saila ira ena'ō, me no lalaoe
zogoro ita, ba lō'ō sa aila ira, lō'ō
sa'ae la'ilamachooita wa'aila. Andrō
tegaolō tooe ira dania, awō zalaee
andrō; na baña wamatōrō hoekoe
chōra, ba tetaroee mbagi iwa'ō Jeho-
13 wa. Oefarahoegeō, oehori ira — iwa'ō
Jehowa — Lō boea ba nagoe ba
ba marafala, no aleoe mboeloe;
noa sa oehonogōi zi manga ja'ia.
(*Jes. 5, 1 b.t. Mat. 21, 19. Loek.*
13, 6).
14 III. Hadia wa doemaodao manō
ita ? Mitaboe fefoe, datasawa mba-
noe saro andrō, ena'ō ba da'ō mate
ita. Ibe'e sa'ae tekiko ita Lowa-
langida Jehowa, ifabadoegō chōda
langoe, me no tafazōchi horō chō
15 Jehovah ! (*F. 9, 15; 23, 15*). Tadōna-
dōna wangorifi, ba lō hadia ia zi
sōchi; tadōnadōna mbaña wama-
dōhō fōchō, ba hiza wa'atobali
16 dōdō ! (*F. 14, 19*). Moroi ba Dano
terongo wehōfroe koedo, hoemeoe
danō ma'asamboea, ba wa'abōlō
- wedele koedo si matoea, ba so ira
ba la'ā danō, fabaja ūsinia ba ba-
noea, fabaja niha bacha. (*F. 4,*
15). Hiza sa, oefaa'oso chōmi goelō,
sita, si lō fanaka, ena'ō lara'oe ami,
iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Sin. 58, 5*).
IV. Heza oesōndra wa'omoeso 18
dōdō, ba wa'aboe dōdō andre ! No
mofōchō sibai bacha dōdōgōe !
Hiza, eboea li we'ao mbanoeada 19
andrō, moroi ba danō sarōe, la-
mane : „Hadia, lō'ō sa Jehowa ba
Ziona ? Hadia, lō ba chōra razora ?
— Hana wa no la'andrō wōnoegoe,
ba geoe nifobawa andrō chōra, ba
nadeo niha bō'ō ! No awai wamasi, 20
no ahori moe'ozaragō mboea geoe,
ba ja'ita, ba lō nisōndrada fango-
rifi ! Me no arasa mbanoeada a- 21
andrō, ba no arasa gōi dōdōgōe; saboe
tōdō ndra'odo, no tobali dōdōgōe.
Hadia, lō daiodaloe sa'ae ba Gi- 22
leadl ba lō'ō sa'ae sodaiodalooni
fōchō ? Hana sa, wa lō lafalemba
daiodaloe ba mbanoeada andrō ?
(*F. 46, 11*).

FAZA 9.

I. Fangarōngarō, me no fadoro
eloengoe ira. II. Soelō mboeaboera
hoekoe andrō, nifatorō ba mbanoea
Jeroezalema. III. Si nangea taseno
niha, ba ha na no aboto ba dōdōra
Lowalangi; ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ba
no fagōlōgōlō ba niha baero.

I. Ena'ō na idanō manō nōsi 1
hōgōgōe ba ena'ō na oemboe da'wa
hōrō hōrōgōe, ba bongi ma'ōchō
oe'e'esi niboenoe andrō, banoe-
ada ! (*Jes. 22, 4. F. 4, 19*). Ena'ō na
so nosegoe ba danō si mate, ba
oerōi mbanoeada andrō, oehetado
chōra, me no ha sambalō sohorō
manō ira, oreoedoea zi farōi. (*F. 5,*
7). Lachai lelara, hoelō si mane 2
fanara; ba waja ba tengaa ba zi
doehoe samatōrō ira ba danō, fa-
tete manō lalaoe zi lō sōchi — ba
lō aboto ba dōdōra ndra'odo ! —
iwa'ō Jehovah. (*F. 6, 7*). Faoma 3
4

mi'angelama ba nawōmi, ba he hōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono
 talifoesō samoeza, ba bōi mi'amati Gizerāeli. (F. 8, 14; 23, 15). Ba oefazawili
 chōnia; dozi talifoesō sa'ae, ba si lō larai mila, ba he ira amara megc,
 falimo, ba awōmi fefoe, ba mōi oefago'ōgo'ō ehōra zī'ōli, irege
 mamōbōgō si lō doehoe; (Moz. I. 16
 5 27, 36. F. 12, 6. Mich. 7, 5), faoma ngahōnō andrō: Mifaigi ba mihede
 lalimo nawōra ba tengsi doehoe ba ndra alawe sange'esi, ena'ō
 wehedera: lafamaha lelara ba wolaoe faja, ba la'eregesi dōdōra wo-
 6 laoe si tefoejoe. No tefasoci ndra'-oegō falimosa, ba ba walimosa
 andrō, ba te ehōra wa'aboto ba dōdōra ndra'odo! — iwa'ō Jehowa.
 7 II. Andrō imane Jehowa ngahō-
 nō andrō: Hiza, oelaoegō ira, oeta- 17
 ndraigō, he oewisa na sa, ba walō-
 8 sōchi mbanoeagoe andrō? Ono wana
 famoenoel elara andrō, lalaue waja;
 lahaogō mbcwera chō nawōra, ba
 9 bacha ba dōdō, ba falimosa. Hadia
 lō oe'otoe'ō zi mane da'ō? — iwa'ō
 Jehowa, — ba lō oelaoe mbalōgōe
 ba niha si manō amoeata? (Sin. 18
 10 12, 3; 28, 3; 120, 4). Oelaoe me'e
 ba hili andrō ba mangarōngarōdo
 ba oe'e'si mbenoea andrō ba zalo'o,
 me no itōrō alitō, ba tobali lō'ō
 sa'ae itōrō niha ba lō'ō sa'ae irono
 wedele goerifō nikoebaloi; fofo ba
 daloe mbanoea ba oetoe ndroe'oe,
 ba no moloi, no aheta. (F. 5, 29).
 11 Ba oebali'ō adoedoela Jeroezalema,
 naha nasoe ana'a, ba banoea mado
 Joeda andrō, ba oebali'ō tanō si
 mate, si lō niha. (Jes. 34, 13. F. 10,
 12 22). Ha niha zi lō ambō fa'atoea-
 toea, fa aboto ba dōdōnia da'ō?
 ba ha niha ba zihede Jehowa,
 ena'ō ifarongogō, hadia mbōrō, wa
 no tekiko danō, wa no achozi,
 hoelō danō si mate, si lō itōrō ni-
 13 ha? Ba imane Jehowa: Me no lō
 ba dōdōra oroisagoe andrō, nibe'e-
 goe chōra, ba me lō nifondrondro-
 14 ngora ligoe, me lō ni'o'ōra, me no
 dali manō chōra dōdōra sabē'e a-
 ndrō, ba Mba'ali andrō, nifahaō
 15 ndra amara ja'ira, andrō oebē'e ō
 niha andrō zafeto ba oefabadoegō
 chōra langoe — iwa'ō Jehowa nga-

hōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono
 Gizerāeli. (F. 8, 14; 23, 15). Ba oefazawili
 ira ba niha baero andrō, si
 lō larai mila, ba he ira amara megc,
 ba oefago'ōgo'ō ehōra zī'ōli, irege
 no ahori ira oebē'e. (Moz. III. 26,
 33. Moz. V. 28, 64). Imane Jehowa
 16 ngahōnō andrō: Mifaigi ba mihede
 ba ndra alawe sange'esi, ena'ō
 lafa'aso ira; mifatenge ba ndra
 alawe si no to'ōlō, ena'ō mōi ira,
 ena'ō la'aliogō ira, ba wange'esi
 17 ja'ita, ena'ō mo'ala'ala hōrōda, ba
 ena'ō mowōiwōi mboe hōrōda taŵa
 hōrō? Terongo sa'ae wege'ege se-
 boea li moroi ba Ziona, lamane:
 „Ha lō afoefoe ita, no tehawoe ita
 fa'aila, fa tarōi danō, me no ladoe-
 doegō nahiada!“ Ba mifondro-
 ndrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami ira
 alawe, ja mōi ba dōgi dalingami
 niŵa'ōnia, ba mifahaō nonomi ala-
 we ba wange'esi; jamoefahaō na-
 wōnia zamōsana ba wa'ala'alaisa!
 Noa sa i'anōisi zandrela chōda fa'-
 21 amate, no mōi jomo ba gōdo chōda,
 ba wangohori iraono baewali, fa-
 baya ono matoea baolajama. „Wa'ō
 22 da'ō“, iwa'ō Jehowa; ba no moe-
 zaewe tooe mboto niha si mate,
 amaedola gobooola fangatabō zinanō
 ba danō, amaedola ngambōbō wa-
 che ba dōla, moroi foeri zamasi, si
 lō sangozaragō? (F. 7, 33).

III. Imane Jehowa: Bōi ja-
 moesoeno ia ba wa'atoeatōania
 satoeatōea ba bōi jamoesoeno ia
 ba wa'abōlōnia sabōlō ba bōi ja-
 moesoeno ia ba gana'ania seboea
 ana'a! (Kor. I. 1, 31. Kor. II. 10,
 17). Ba da'ō jarneoeno ia sedōna
 23 manoeno ja'ia, me no so chōnia
 wa'aboto ba dōdō, me no aboto ba
 dōdōnia ndra'odo, wa ja'odo, Je-
 howa, zangeroma'ō fa'ahachō dōdō
 ba solaoe hoekoe ba satoeilō ba
 goeli danō; da'ō sa zomasido —
 iwa'ō Jehowa. Hiza, iroegi baŵa
 24 dania — iwa'ō Jehowa — baŵa
 wangoehoekoe fefoe niboto si

26 so oeli na. Dawa Miseraji ba mado Joeda, Iraono Gedomo ba Iraono Gamoni ba Iraono Moabi ba dozi si no moefalo'o boe, sowanoea ba danō si mate, — dozi niha baero sa, ba lō moeboto, ba dozi ma'oe-woe Gizeraëli, ba si lō moeboto tōdō.

FAZA 10.

I. Famangelama ba waja andrō, famosoemange adoe. Fanoeno Lowalangi saoeri. II. Gōna famakiko mado Jooda, Fangandrō Jeremia.

- 1 I. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa andrō, fehedenia chōmi, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli! Imane Jehowa: Bōi mifamaha ami ba hoekoe niha baero andrō ba bōi tokea ami ba dandra andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, me si tokea niha baero ba chōnia! (Moz. III. 18, 3). Faja, sa nifachoi niha baero andrō, eoe, ni'ewa ba gatoea, nifazōchi danga doeka, ni-foföe. (Jes. 44, 14 b.t.). Lafo'aja firō ba ana'a, labōzi gosō'osō, fa bōi mangiŵa. (Jes. 41, 7). Hoelö si mane tabotabo wofo ba naha zinanō, ba si lō hede, ni'ohe'ohe, me tebai mowaōwaō: bōi mi'ata'oeffi ia, tebai sa ifakiko niha ba tebai gói ifa'ema wangorifi. (Sin. 115, 5 b. t. Jes. 41, 23; 46, 7). Lō'ō sa si fagōlögölō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, salavā ndra'oegō ba no choea dōimō andrō ba wa'abōlō andrō. (Sin. 86, 8). Ha niha zi lō mangata'oeffi ja'oegō ena'ō, ja'oegō razo soi niha? Si nangea chōoe da'ō, me lō ba zatoeataoe fefoe ba niha misa ba ba mbanoeara fefoe si fagōlögölō chōoe! (Fam. 15, 4). Dozi ira sa, ba no sambō era'era ba sowōhō mowa: famahaō andrō ba nadoe — ba no eoe. (Hab. 2, 18. Sach. 10, 2). Firō nibōbōzi, nihalō ba Darisi ba ana'a moroi ba Goefa, nifazōchi doeka ba tanga zamahele ja'ia; oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba oengoe sojo mbaroe, nifazōchi zoneche, ma'afe-

foe. Ba no Lowalangi si ndroehoe- 10 ndroehoe Jehowa, Lowalangi saoeri ia ba razo si lō teboelō; ba wō-noenia hoemisi danō, ba fa'abao dōdōnia, ba si tebai lataha soi niha. Ba mimane chōra: Lowalangi andrō, 11 si no tengə samazōchi banoea si jaŵa ba tanō tooe, ba si taja dania ba goeli danō ba barō mbanoea si jaŵa. Ja'ia, samazōchi tanō ba 12 wa'atoe atoeania andrō ba samologō banoea si jaŵa ba wa'aboto ba dōdōnia. (Moz. I. 1. Job. 9, 8. Sin. 104, 2). Na terongo linia, banoea 13 andrō, ba mogosogoso deoe, ba i'ohe mijawā lawoeo moroi ba gahe mbanoea, i'asogō gari mbanoea, lala deoe, ba ifolala nangi moroi ba zi fahōna ia. (Sin. 135, 7). Dozi atōngō, 14 ba tebai aboto ba dōdō; dozi toeka gana'a, ba saila, ba wamaedo andrō, me no falimosa nifahele andrō ba me si lō noso. (Jes. 44, 11; 45, 10. F. 51, 17). Faja ia, nifazōchi fa- 15 ngo'aja; na baŵa wamatōrō hoekoe, ba tekiko. Ba tengə si fagōlögölō 16 ba da'ō dána chō ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, no samazōchi tanō'a ia, ba sei tâna chōnia Ndraono Gizeraëli, Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia. (Sin. 74, 2).

II. ToeJoe gamagamae ba danō, 17 [ja'oegō ono Ziona] nifasoei nemali! Imanc sa Jehowa: Hiza, oefazaoe- 18 mba niha ba danō si samoeza andre, tosasa oebe'e, ena'ō la'ilā[ndra'-odo]. Alai ndra'o ba zochogoe andre! 19 tebai dōhō zi gōnado andrō. Ba no oemanc dōdōgoe: Na ha da'ō wamakaogoe, ba oetaha! No adoedoe 20 nosegoe, no ahori aetoe zinalinia. no aheta chōgoe nonogoe matoea, lō ja'ira sa'ae; lō sangazōchi oste- 21 goe andrō, lō samologō moekonia. Sambō tōdō sa'ae goebalo andrō, ba lō nisofoera Jehowa, andrō lō fazoe chōra ba no moezaewe goe- 22 rifōra fefoe. Mifondrondrongo! moe-hōngō — so sa'ae moroi sa, roerø seboea moroi jōoe, ba wamali'ō a- doedoela banoea mado Joeda andrō,

- ena'ō tobali naha nasoe ana'a! (F. 23 5.15; 9, 11). Oe'ila, ja'oegō Jehowa, wa tebai ihoekoe lalania niha, awō wa tebai ifanandrōsa mbekania niha sanōrō lala. (Amaed 16, 1; 20, 24 24). Otoe'ō ndra'odo, Jehowa, ba faigi ndrohoendrohos, bōi be'e dali wōnoemō, ba bōi afsoefoe ndra'o ē-be'e! (Sin. 6, 2; 38, 2. F. 30, 11). 25 Ba niha baero andrō laoe wōnoemō, ba zi lō mangila ja'oegō, ba niha si lō mangarōfi li tōimō, me no lahorī ma'oewoe Jakobo, me no lafoefoe ba me no labali'ō tanō si mate mbenoeara. (Sin. 79, 6).

FAZA 11.

I. Famasoegi ba dōdō fawoe'esa li Lowalangi andrō ha Ndraono Gizerāeli. II. Fangotoe'ō sanaawō fawoe'esa li andrō. III. Famagōlō mbanoea Ganatoti andrō, ba wamoeoe Jeremia.

- I. Niwa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, imane: Mifondrondrongo daroma li fawoe'esa li andre ba ūfa'ema ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō! Ōmane chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō: Ni'elifi niha, si lō mamondrongo taroma li fawoe'esa li andrō, Moz. V. 27, 26. Gal. 3, 10), niwa'ōgoe chō ndra toeami, me loco oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji, ba mbalanga si'oli andrō folaoegō, wangoema'ō: Mi'o'ō gorisagoe, mibe'e dali chōini, mitōrō sibai niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ba banoeagoe ami, ba Lowalangimi ndra'odo. (Moz. III. 26, 3 b. t. Raz. I. 8, 51). Ena'ō lō oe-boelō'zī ni moido ba hôloe andrō chō ndra toeami, wa edōnado oebe'e chōra danō si no falawoe soesoe ba we'wani, si mane ni'ilada ma'ōchō andre! Ba oetema li, oemanē: Ja'ia da'ō Jehowa! (Moz. I. 12, 2. Moz. V. 7, 12 b. t.). Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Farongogō daroma li andre fefoe ba mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba baewali Jeroezale-

ma, ūmane: Mifondrondrongo daroma li fawoe'esa li andrō, ba mi'o'ō! Noa sa oefarooeroce si'aikō ndra toeami, me loeo oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji ba irege ma'ōchō andre, oc'ota'oturai zi hoelō wongi, oemanē: Mifondrondrongo niwa'ōgoe chōmi! Nga'ot. II. 36, 15. F. 7, 13). Ba lō lafondrondrongo; lō lab'e mbōrō dalingara; itorō manōsa'ae nichoi dōdōnia si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, ba no oefatōrō chōra fefoe [wangelifi andrō] ba daroma li fawoe'esa li andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōra, ni'o'ō ena'ō, ba si lō ni'o'ōra. (F. 7, 24).

II. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: No inamagōlō mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema andrō. No lafoeli 10 ira ba golalōwā ndra toeara moroi ja'wa, si lō edōna mamondrongo ligoe — ba la'o'ō ba Lowalangi bo'ō, ba wamosoemange: no ladoedoegō wawoe'esa li andrō chōgoe, he ma'oewoe Gizerāeli ba he ma'oewoe Joeda, fawoe'ocsā li andrō chōgoe chō ndra toeara! (Sin. 18, 42. Jes. 1, 15. Hez. 8, 18). Andrō 11 imane Jehowa: Oefatōrō sa'ae chōra wamakao, si tebai aefā ira, ba na la'angarōfi li dania ndra'o, ba lō oefondrondrongo chōra. Ba 12 na mōi dania mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba wangarōfi li Lowalangira andrō, nitoenoctenoera koemōjō, ba tebai gōi latolo ira da'ō, na ba'wa wamakao andrō. Fa'ojā mbanoea 13 chōmi sa'ae wa'ojā Lowalangimi, ja'ami mado Joeda; ba fa'ojā newali ba Jeroezalema wa'ojā naha wame'e soemange andrō, nifa'anōmi ba „wa'ailla” andrō, naha wanoenoe koemōjō chō Mba'ali andrō. (F. 2. 28). Ba ja'oegō, ba 14 bōi angandrō salahi niha andrō, bōi tarongo wakaosamō ba chōra andrō; lō'ō manō sa oefondrondrongo, na la'angarōfi li ndra'o, na ba'wa wamakao chōra! (F. 7, 16;

- 15 14, 11). Hadia ni'aleoi wa'omasigoe andrō ba nomogoe andrō? Hadia, ba wamaloea nichoi dōdōnia sonche andrō? Hadia, fangeheta zi lō sōchi chōoe gamaboe'oela li ba ōsi zoemange ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō tola
 16 owoeawoea dōdōoe dania? Falo satabō, si no fahōna boea si sōchi, ibe'e tōimō Jehowa: ba nangi sa-bōlō ibe'e galitō ba mbōrō, ba afoefoe ndrahania. (*Hos. 14, 16*).
 17 Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, sananō ja'oegō mege, ba no ihonogōi chōoe zi lō sōchi, bōrō walōsōchi ma'oewoe Gizeraēli ba ma'oewoe Joeda, folaoera andrō, ba wangandrō fōnoegoe, wanoenoe koemōjō chō Mba'ali andrō. (*F. 2, 21*).
 18 III. Ba no ifarongogō chōgoe Jehowa, ba no oerongo: me loeo da'ō ū'oroma'ō chōgoe wolaocra
 19 andrō! Ja'odo andre, ba no hoelō nono mbiribiri si mōimōi, ni'ohe ba wanaba ja'ia, ba lō oe'ilā, wa so nifachaira nilaoe chōgoe: datafakiko dōla, fabaja boea, tadeha ia ba danō zaoeri, fa bōi sa'ae itōrō tōdō
 20 niha dōinia! Ba ja'oegō Jehowa ngahōnō, samatōrō hoekoe satoclō ba sanandraigō tōdō, fabaja boea, ba fa'ilā'ō chōgoe wolaoemō balōoe chōra; noa sa oebe'e balazioe hoehoeogoe andrō. (*Sam. I. 16, 7. Sin. 7, 10; 26, 2. F. 20, 12. Rom. 21, 12, 19*). Andrō wa no imane Jehowa, ba chō mbanoea Ganatoti andrō, sangaloei famoenoe ja'oegō, wangoema'ō: Bōi ama'ele'ō ba dōi Jehowa, fa bōi maboenoe'ō tangama andre! Andrō wa no imane Jehowa ngahōnō: Hiza oefatōrō hoekoe chōra: si matc ba mbawa zi'ōli dania nono matoea, ba si mate olofo nonora matoea, fabaja
 22 onora alawe. Lō si tosai dania, ja'ira andrō; famoenoe sa'ae oefatōrō ba mbanoea Ganatoti andrō, na dōfi wangoehoekoe ja'ira.

FAZA 12.

I. Fangarōngarō Jeremia, me no sohahaece tōdō niha si lō sōchi. II. Fanema Lowalangi linia: Gōna hoekoe niha si no farōi andrō. III. Ba he soi bō'ō, si faola tanō chōra. Ba ihachōsi tōdō zamalalini era'era Lowalangi.

I. Satoelō ndra'oegō Jehowa na fasoso ndra'o chōoc ena'ō; ba da'ocsechegō zoei ndra'oegō, hadia wa mofozoe wolaoe zcboea horō ba hana wa lō hadia ia ba zi falimo andrō feefoe? (*Job. 12, 6; 21, 7*). ᄀtanō ira ba moŵa'a, manōi ba mowoea gōi: na ba mbewera, ba ahatō ndra'oegō, ba na ba dōdōra ba arōe'ō! (*Jes. 29, 13*). Ba ja'oegō Jehowa ba no aboto ba dōdōoe ndra'odo, ū'ila ndra'o ba ūtandraigō dōdōgoe chōoe: dōni da'iora, si mane biribiri ba wanaba ba amoni'ō ira, ba mbaŵa wamoenoe! (*Sin. 17, 3; 139, 1*). Ha wa'ara na aboe dōdō danō ba ha wa'ara na aleoe zinanō ba mbolo nowi? Ba walōsōchi niha ba danō ahorī goerifō niha, fabaja fofo ba daloe mbanoea. — me laŵa'ō: Lō dania i'ila wozoeda! (*F. 4, 25*).

II. Na ercge dōdōoe sa'ae labē'e sanōrō tanō, na fao ndra'oegō chōra wagohisa, ba he ūwisa wogamō ahe koedo? — ba na ha ba danō si lō hadia ia abe'e dōdōoe, ba he ūwisa ba gatoea ba mbcwe Joridano? (*F. 49, 19*). Talifoesōe na'i ba moroi jomo chōmi, ba si falimo chōoe; ja'ira gōi zangeboea li we'ao moroi foerioe; bōi fati lira, na lahaogō wehederia chōoe. (*Amaed. 26, 25. F. 9, 4*). No oerōi nomogoe ba no oe'erogō dána chōgoe; fondrege zomasido, ba no oeloleo ba danga zi fa'oedoe chōnia. Si so chōgoe andrō, ba no tobali hoelō zingo barō gatoea chōgoe; mocndrōndrōndrōndrō ia chōgoe: andrō anoezoe dōdōgoe ia. Hadia, no aamaedola wofo sola'ala'a chōgoe zi so chōgoe andrō, wa lafasoei ia

- mojo? Milaboe! Mi'woelo goetoe
ndroe'oe fefoe, mifa'amōi ira, ba we-
10 manga [ja'ia]! No ato goebalo, sa-
moefoe kaboe nagoe andrō chōgoe,
no lahoendrahoendra mbolo nowi
chōgoe, no labali'ō tanō si mate
nowi andrō, somasi dōdōgoe. (F. 6,
11 3). No tanō si mate labe'e, aboc
dōdō fōnagoe, no afoefoe, no tanō
si mate danō ma'asagōro, me lō si
12 so ba dōdō ja'ia. Fefoe hili andrō,
si lō eoe'eo ba danō si mate, ba
no itōrō samoefoe; so sa wōda chō
Jehowa, si mangamanga hadia ia,
i'otarai mbalō danō si fōfō, noe-
malō ba zi fōfō, ba lō ōsi goeli da-
13 nō si lō gōna. No lataroe wache,
ba sa'asa'a mao ba wamasi; no
erege dōdōra, ba lō fozoe, ba saila
sa'ae ami, ba localoea andrō chōmi,
ibe'e fōnōe Jehowa, saoechoe andrō.
(Moz. III. 26, 16).
- 14 III. Imane Jehowa, ba chō zi
faola tanō andrō chōgoe, si lō sō-
chi, sombambaja tāna chō andrō,
nibe'egoe ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gi-
zeraëli: Hiza, oehori ira ba danōra,
ba ma'oewoe Joeda andrō gōi, ba
15 hoenōra. Ba na no aefa oehori ira,
ba oefoeli oehachōsi tōdō, ba oe'oe
mangawoeli ira, oefoeli oefataro ba
dána chōnia ba ba danō chōnia
zamōsana. (Moz. V. 30, 3. F. 32,
16 37). Ba tobali, na lafamaha dania
ira ba hoekoe mbanoeagoe andrō,
ba wahōloesa ba tōigoe, na lamane
[gōi]: Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa! si mane
famamahara banoeagoe, ba wahō-
loesa ba Mba'ali andrō, ba te'a'a-
zōchi ira, bacha ba hoenō mbanoea-
17 goe. Ba na lō lafondrondrongo, ba
oedeha niha si manō ba oefaoeloegō
wangohori — iwa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 13.

- I. Bōbō taloe ba migō, ba wama-
domaisi fangoloi'ō Iraono Gизeraëli.
II. Fanegoe razo ba inania andrō,
ba horōra andrō.

- 1 I. Imane chōgoe Jehowa: Ae

ōli chōoe mbōbō taloe moeko, ba
amōbō taloe, ba bōi basōi idanō. Ba
oe'ōli mbōbō taloe andrō, oe'ō'ō
niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe; ba oc'amōbō
taloe. Ba ifoeli moehede chōgoe Je-
howa, imane: Halō mbōbō taloe
andrō ba lōwilōwioe, ni'ōlio andrō,
ba ae ba Oifarati ba bini'ō ia ba
da'ō ba dōgi gara. Ba mōido moe-
bini'ō ia ba mbewe Oifarati, si ma-
ne niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe. Ba ara
ma'ifoe, ba imanc chōgoe Jehowa:
Ae ba Oifarati ba halō ba da'ō
mbōbō taloe andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōoe
nibini'ō ba da'ō. Ba mōido ba
Oifarati, oe'aloei, oecharoe ba oe-
halō mbōbō taloe andrō ba nahania
andrō, ba nibini'ōgoe ja'ia, ba hisa,
no obooe mbōbō taloe andrō, lō
goenania sa'ae. Ba hoemede chōgoe
Jehowa, imane: Da'e niwa'ō Jeho-
wa: Si manō dania wamakikogoe
faja'wasa mado Joeda andrō ba fa-
ja'wasa mbanoea Jeroezalema, si
no eboea sibai. Niha si lō sōchi a-
ndrō, si lō edōna mamondrongo li-
goe, si no abe'e tandro, wanōrō ni-
choi dōdōra, wolo'ō ba Lowalangi
bō'ō, ba wamosoemange ba ba wa-
ngaloeloe chōra, — ba hoelō si ma-
ne bōbō taloe andrō, si lō goena
sa'ae dania ira. (F. 7, 24). Hoelō si
11 mane bōbō taloe sa'ae, si fatōfa
ba lōwilōwi niha, si manō wama-
tōfagoe chōgoe ma'oewoe Gизeraëli
fefoe ba ma'oewoe Joeda fefoe —
iwa'ō Jehowa — ena'ō banoeagoe
ba fangeboea doeriagoe ba fanoeno
ja'odo ba lachōmigoe ira, ba lō la-
fondrondrongo chōgoe. Ba ūmane
sa'ae chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa,
Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli: Fefoe
migō, ba tefo'ōsi agoe! Ba na la-
mane dania chōoe: Hadia, lō ma'ilā
wa tefo'ōsi agoe migō fefoe? Ba
12 ūmane chōra: Imane Jehowa: Hiza,
oef'ōsi femaboe fefoe niha ba danō
andre, awō razo andrō, ma'oewoe
Dawido, sidadao ba dadaomania
andrō, ba ere andrō ba sama'ele'ō

- ba dozi banoea Jeroezalema andrō. | dania dāna chōoe, oerachaoe, nihoe-
 14 (Jes. 51, 21; 63, 6. F. 25, 27). Ba koegoe chōoe — iīwa'ō Jehowa —, me no olifoe'ō ndra'odo ba me no abe'e dōdōc ba waja. Ba oefahoi 26
 faoma oerasa ira ba nawōra, he a- gōi gahe lembeoe ba gangango mbi-
 ma ba he ono matoea, nifarahoe- sioe, ena'ō oroma zaila'ō! (Jes. 47,
 15 goe, fa lō oefakiko ira ena'ō. Mi- 27
 fondrondrongo ba mitōngōi! Bōi fajawa ami, me no Jehowa zihede!
 16 Mifosoemange Lowalangimi Jeho-
 wa, fatoea lō ogōmigōmi na, fatoea
 lō manendre gahemi ba hili si no
 ogōmigōmi! Ba da'ō mibazebazē'ō
 sa dania haga, ba fa'ogōmigōmi sa-
 bōlō ibe'e, si lō oroma toerœ. (Jes.
 17 59, 9). Ba na lō mifondrondrongo,
 ba me'e ndra'o ba zi lō oroma
 ndra'odo, ba wajaŵasa andrō, ja
 bōi dōhō wengewengoe, ja mangele
 dawā hōrōgoe, me ni'oloi'ō zanoe-
 wō rorogōfō Jehowa andrō. (Ngen.
 Jer. 1, 2).
- 18 II. Ōmane chō razo ba chō za-
 matōrō andrō, ira alawe: Mi'ae
 tooe, tānō tooe sibai mi'iagō, me no
 ahele ba hōgōmi naja ba hōgō, sae-
 mboe si sōchi sibai andrō! (Raz. II.
 19 24, 10-16). No ladoehō mbawa
 gōli mbanoea raja ba lō samokai
 sa'ae; te'oloi'ō mado Joeda fefoe,
 20 ahori te'oloi'ō! Mifaōga hōrōmi ba
 mifaigi zi otarai moroi jōoe andrō!
 Heza so nikoebaloi andrō, nibe'e
 rorogōfōoe, rorogōfō si sōchi sibai
 21 andrō? Hadia ūwa'ō, na ifataro
 salawāmō zi fahoewoe chōoe andrō,
 nifamahaoe chōoe? Hadia, lō ira'-
 oe ndra'oegō fa'afōchō hoeloe, si
 22 manc ba zadono? Ba na ōmane
 ena'ō dōdōc: Hadia wa gōnado si
 mane da'ō? — Ba wa'afahōna gō-
 lalōwāmō tefahoi gahe lembeoe ba
 tefakao mbōrō sisioe! (F. 5, 19; 16,
 23 10). Hadia, i'ila i'afosiō nōsinia
 Dawa saitō ba i'ila ihcta la'alā'ania
 harimo? awena dania mi'ilā milaoe
 zi zōchi, ja'ami si no to'ōlō wolaoe
 24 si lō sōchi. Ba oefazawili sa'ae ira,
 si mane dami wache, ni'oloi'ō na-
 25 ngi moroi ba danō si mate! Da'ō
- dania dāna chōoe, oerachaoe, nihoe-
 koegoe chōoe — iīwa'ō Jehowa —,
 me no olifoe'ō ndra'odo ba me no abe'e dōdōc ba waja. Ba oefahoi 26
 gōi gahe lembeoe ba gangango mbi-
 sioe, ena'ō oroma zaila'ō! (Jes. 47,
 3. Hez. 16, 37. Hos. 2, 10). Foho- 27
 rōmō andrō ba fedeleoe, fohorōmō
 salacha andrō, — ba hilihili andrō
 ba ba mbolo mbenoea, ba no oe'ilā
 zalacha andrō chōoe! Alai ndra'o
 ndra'oegō, Jeroczalema, tebai aheta
 chōoe — ha wa'ara na dania! (F.
 5, 8).

FAZA 14.

I. Baŵa wa lō teoe. II. Fangarōndrō Jeremia salahi Ndraono Gize-
 rāeli. Lō edōna ifondrondrongo Jeho-
 wa. III. Fangarōngarō ba zama'sle'ō
 sofaja andrō; lasaŵa wa'atekiko, fa-
 baya sato. IV. Ifoeli mangandrō
 Jeremia.

- I. Niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia 1
 ba wa lō teoe andrō: Aboe dōdō 2
 mado Joeda, hoelō zariri mbanoe-
 ara, doemaodao tooe ba danō,
 alangoe sibai dōdō; noemalō mijā-
 wā wege'ge Jeroezalema. Salaŵa- 3
 ra, ba lafatenge genonira, ba wa-
 na'oe idanō, mōlō ba mba'a, ba lō
 faloecha nidanō, ba mangawoeli lō
 ūsi nasoa, no tobali dōdōra ba no
 aila, ba labaloegō mbawara. Ba 4
 danō nowi andrō, si no tobali tō-
 dō, me lō saecheoe ba danō teoe
 tobali dōdō zonowi, babaloegō
 mbawara. Bōhō na'i ba mbenoea, 5
 mo'ono ba irōi, me lō doe'oe ba
 danō. Ba kalide gatoea, ba no so
 ba hili si lō eoe'oe, ambō mbادoe, 6
 si mane ba nasoe ana'a; ariri hō-
 rōra, mc lō doe'oe.
- II. Na i'ombacha'ō ndra'aga hc- 7
 rōma andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba
 be'e bōrō dōimō andrō, wame'e ba
 lala; noa sa fahōna golalōwāma; 8
 chōoe no mafazōchi horō! Ja'oegō
 tōtōnafō Ndraono Gizerāeli, sango-
 rifi ja'ira, na baŵa wa'atosasa,

- hana wa no hoelō niha bō'ō ba lō i'ila dōhō, me no moe'ō'ōtō si-
danō ndra'oegō, hana wa no hoelō bai nono alawe andrō, banoeada ;
zikoli solaoe ose na ha wemōrō ? safōchō sibai zochonia. (*Ngen. Jer.*
9 Hana wa no hoelō niha si no to- 1, 16 ; 2, 18). Na mōido baero ba
bali tōdō ndra'oegō, hoelō zabōlō, 18 mbenoea, ba hisa tooe ni'ōtō si'ōli,
si tebai mangorifi awōnia? Ba noa ba na mōido mijomo ba mbanoea,
zoei soso'ō ba chōma, ja'oegō Je- ba hisa zi mate olofo! He sa sa-
howa, ba no tōimō mbōrō wamotōi ma'ele'ō ba he ere, ba mōi ba da-
10 ja'aga : bōi bōhōli ndra'aga! Imane nō si lō larai mila.
Jehowa, ba niha andre : Si manō IV. **Ba** hadia, no ūfaeloegō wa-
wa'omasira wanōrōnōrō, lō lataha nibo mado Joeda ? ba noa sa'ae
gahera, — ba lō omasi Jehowa anoezoē dōdōe Ziona ? Hana wa
ira : itōrō sa'ae tōdōnia lalōra ba no ūfesoko ndra'aga, si lō fama-
11 i'otoe'ō ira ba horōra andrō. Ba dōhō ? Ladōnadōna wangorifi, ba
no imane chōgoe Jehowa : Bōi lō hadia ia zi sōchi ; ladōnadōna
āandrō wangorifi niha andrō ! (*Moz.* mbaŵa wamadōhō, ba hisa wa'-
12 *II. 32, 10. F. 7, 16; 11, 14.*) Na atobali dōdō ! (*F. 8, 15*). He Jeho-
mamoni ira, ba lō cefondrondrongo wa ! No aboto ba dōdōma walōsō-
wakaosara andrō, ba na la'ōhe chōoe ! (*Sin. 106, 6. Dan. 9, 8*). Bōi tibo'ō chima, horō ndra toeama andrō,
soemanga nī'ā, ba tengā somasido; wa no molalō ndra'aga chōoe !
oehori na'i ira bawa wōda ba lofo 20 (*Jes. 1, 15. F. 6, 20; 7, 21;*
ba bō'a ! (*F. 11, 11*).
13 **Ba** oemane : He So'aja, Je- 21
hōwa, ba laŵa'ō chōra sama'ele'ō andrō : Lō mi'ila zi'ōli, ba he lofo,
ba lō gōna ami ; fangorifi si lō mamalōmalō oefaa'aso chōmi ba na ha
14 andre ! (*F. 5, 31*). Ba imane chōgoe 22
Jehowa : Falimosa nifa'ele'ō zama'-
ele'ō andrō ba dōigoe ; tengā nifate-
ngegoe ira, lō niŵa'ōgoe chōra, lō Hadia, so maō ba nadoe niha baero
sihededo ehōra ; angilata falimosa andrō wangōndroe deoe ? hadia
ba faetasa fajafaja ba faja nifachai moteoe manō mbanoea si jaŵa [ha
dōdōra lafa'ele'ō chōmi ! (*F. 23,* ja'ia] ? Hadia, tengā ja'oegō, Jeho-
15 *21; 27, 15; 29, 8*). Andrō imane wa, Lowalangima ? ba madōna-
Jehowa — ba chō zama'ele'ō, sangoe- dōna chōoe, ja'oegō sa'ae zolaoe
ma'ō zoei : He si'ōli ba he lofo, ba da'ō fcfoe. (*Sin. 135, 7. F. 5, 24*).
16 Ba niha andrō, ba nifa'ele'ō da'ō, FAZA 15.
ba sadōlō tooe dania baewali Je-
roezalema ba lofo ba ba zi'ōli, lō I. No moehonogōi hoekoe nifatōrō
sogo'o ja'ira ba fo'omora ba onora ba mbanoea Jeroezalema dania.
matoea ba onora alawe — ba II. Fangarōngarō Jeremia; Fanema
oehawoei ira soelō walōsōchira a- Lowalangi linia, fandrara tōdō.
17 ndrō. Ba ūmane chōra : Mowōi- I. **Ba** imane chōgoe Jehowa : He
wōi dawā hōrōgoe, bongi ma'ōchō, ū'a'e so ba da'e ena'ō Moze ba
Samoe'eli, ba lō'ō zoei aolo dōdōgoe 1
ba niha andre, — fofanō ira ba doedoema hōrōgoe, ena'ō laheta
ira ! (*Moz. II. 32, 11. Sam. I. 7, 9.*
Hez. 14, 14). Ba no lamane chōoe : 2
Heza masawa ? ba ūmane chōra :
Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Nihonogōi
ba wōchō famoenoe — ba ba wō-
chō famoenoe, ba nihonogōi ba mba-
wa zi'ōli — ba ba mbawa zi'ōli,

- ba nihonogōi ba lofo — ba ba
lofo, ba nihonogōi ba wangoloi'ō —
ba ba wangoloi'ō ! (*Sach. 11, 9.*)
- 3 Ōfa balō oe'oroi'ō oedocra —
iwa'ō Jehowa : si'ōli, ba wamoenoe
ba asoe, ba wanōsōbi. ba fofo ba
daloe mbanoea ba octoe ndroe'oe,
ba wemanga, ba wangohori. (*F. 7,*
33). Ba oebe'e nifakao ira, fefoe
soi niha ba goeli danō zamakao
ja'ira, bōrō Manase andrō, ono His-
sikia, razo mado Joeda, bōrō ni-
laoenia andrō ba Jeroezalema. (*Moz.*
V. 28, 25. Raz. II. 21, 1-18.) Ha
niha sa'ae zi hachōsi tōdō ja'oegō,
Jeroezalema ? ha niha zogolō tōdō
chōoe ? ha niha zi mōi jomo chōoe
manofoe na lō hadia chōmō ? No
ōtibo'ō ndra'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa, no
fabali'ō chōgoe : andrō wa oe'oro'ō
dangagoe chōoe, ba wamakiko ja'-
oegō ; no atagedo wangahachōsi
tōdō. Ba oefazaembā ira ba mba-
wa gōli danō, si lō ono sa'ac ira
oebe'e, oefakiko mbanoeageo andrō ;
8 lō nirōra lalara andrō. Tobali oja
lacha mbanoea chōra, moroi ba
ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi. Ba
nina nono matcea chōra oefatōrō
zamakiko, ba zi laloeo, i'ogomoezaō ;
ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe ba fa'atobali
9 dōdō oebe'e. (*Sin. 91, 6.*) Ariri zi
fitoe ono, aetoe noso : aechoe loeo
chōnia lō bongi na, tobali lō boto
ia, ihawoei ia fa'aila ; ba si totai
na chōra, ba oeloleo ba mbawa
zi'ōli nemalira, — iwa'ō Jehowa.
(*Amos. 8, 9.*)
- 10 II. Alai ndra'o, inagoe ! wa no
ōadonogō ndra'odo, niha nifakao
ba nifasosoni niha ba goeli danō
fefoe ! Lō nibe'ego nifalali ba lō
moebe'e chōgoe nifalaligoe, ba dozi
la'elifi ndra'odo ! (*Job. 3, 1. F. 20,*
- 11 14). Imane Jehowa : Si ndroehoe,
oe'abe'e'ō ndra'oegō, ba zi sōchi !
Si ndroehoe, mangaloeloe chōoe zi
fa'ocdoe oebe'e, na baŵa wamakao,
12 na baŵa wa'atosasa chōnia. Hadia,
afatō zi'ōli warasi, si'ōli moroi jooe
- ba tōla ? Ana'aoe ba girōgirōoe, ba 13
oebe'e niraboe lō bōli, bōrō sa'ae
horōoe andrō fefoe, nifazōchiae ba
danōmi misa ma'asagōrō. (*F. 17, 3.*)
Ba oebe'e sangai halōwō zi fa'oedoe 14
chōoe ndra'oegō, ba danō si lō
ōrai mila ; hoemola sa'ae galitō,
fōnoege andrō ; chōmi te'eboea'ō
ia. (*Moz. V. 32, 22.*) Ō'ilā sa'ae, 15
ja'oegō Jehowa ! Tōrō tōdōoe ndra'-
odo, tolodo ba laoe mbalōgōe ba
zolohi ja'odo ; bōi boenoedo, ba
wa'ebolo dōdōoe andrō [chōra] :
tōrō tōdōoe, wa no bōrō ndra'oegō,
wa oeloe'i wa'aila ! **Faloechado** 16
daroma li chōoe, ba no amaedola
gōgōe, ba tobali fa'omoeso dōdō-
goe daroma lioe andrō, ba fa'owoea-
woea dōdōgōe, no tōimō mbōrō wa-
motōi ja'odo, ja'oegō Jehowa, Lowa-
langi ngahōnō. (*Hez. 3, 3. Joh. 4, 34.*
Fam. 10, 9.) Lō soroedoedo fedao- 17
dao ba zomoeso tōdō, fa ma'ikido
ena'ō : ba dangaoe andrō, ba no
tonia ndra'o wedadao, me no fa-
hōna wa lō sōehisōehi dōdōgōe
ōbe'e. (*Sin. 1, 1.*) Hana wa lō'ō 18
sa'ae mamalōmalō wa'afōehō andrō
chōgoe, ba hana wa monananana
zoehogoe andrō, fa tebai nifadōli ?
Hadia, amaedola mbombo si falimo
ndra'oegō chōgoe, idanō saetoe'-
aetoe ? (*Job. 6, 15.*) Andrō imane 19
Jehowa : Na ūfoeli'ō, ba oefoeli
oetehe chōoe wangondrasi ja'odo,
ba na ū'oniagō ira zi nangea zi lō
sōchi, ba amaedola mbaawagoe zoei
ndra'oegō ? Ja'ira zi otahagō ja'oegō,
ba ja'oegō, ba lō ū'otahagō ira.
Ba oebe'e ba'aba'a tōia sarō ndra'-
oegō fōna niha andrō, ba na fasō-
ndra ira chōoe, ba tebai lalaŵa ndra'-
oegō, so sa'ae ndra'odo ba ngaioe,
ba wanolo ja'oegō ba ba wangorifi
ja'oegō — iwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 1, 18.*)
Ba oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba danga zi 21
lō sōchi ba ba gochō zamakao.

FAZA 16.

- I. Lō ri lō tetibo mado Joeda.
 II. Te'ohē mangawoeli Ndraono Gizařeli, na no aefā wangotoe'ō ja'ira ba na no lafalalini gera'erara niha baero.
- 1 I. Ba hoemedē chōgoe Jehowa,
 2 imane : Bōi mangai ira alawe ndra'oegō ba bōi mo'ono ndra'oegō ba
 3 mbanoea andre, he ono matoea ba
 4 he ono alawe. Imane sa Jehowa ba
 5 nono matoea andrō ba ba nono
 6 alawe, si toemboe ba mbanoea a-
 7 ndre, ba ba chō ninara andrō, sa-
 8 dono ja'ira ba ba chō namara, so'-
 9 ono ja'ira, ba danō andre : Fa'amate
 10 safōchō sibai dania wa'amatera, lō
 11 sange'esi ja'ira ba lō sogo'o : tobali
 12 obocela fangatabō zinanō ba danō
 13 ira ; bawa zí'ōli ba lofo wangohori
 14 ba tobali ō wofo ba daloe mbanoea
 15 ba ō goetoe ndroe'oe mbotoria a-
 16 ndrō. (*Sin. 79, 2. F. 9, 22; 14, 16;*
 17 *15, 2; 25, 33.*) Imane sa Jehowa :
 18 Bōi ae jomo ba nomo, ba zi so zi
 19 mate, bōi mōi'ō mange'esi, bōi or-
 20 oma'ō wa'ahachō dōdō ; noa sa
 21 oeheta wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō chō-
 22 goe ba niha andrō, — iwa'ō Jehowa
 23 — ba fa'eboea dōdōgoe ba fa'a-
 24 hachō dōdō. Mate zatoea ba mate
 25 ndraono, ba danō andre, lō sogo'o
 26 ba lō sange'esi, lō sogoi ūsinia, ba
 27 chōra andrō, ba lō samatōwō'ō
 28 boenia. (*Moz. III. 19, 28. Moz. V.*
 29 *14, 1).* Ba lō samoboto roti, ba
 30 chōra andrō, ba wondrara tōdō niha
 31 ba zi mate, ba lō lafabadocgō nōsi
 32 mako fondrara dōdō ba wa'amate
 33 nama ba ba wa'amate nina. (*Hez.*
 34 *24, 17).* Ba bōi gōi ae jomo ba
 35 wemanga, ba wcdadao ena'ō, awōra,
 36 ba wemanga ba ba wamadoe hadia
 37 ia. (*Fangomb. 7, 3.*) Imane sa Je-
 38 howa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi
 39 Ndraono Gizařeli : Hiza, oe'etoe'ō
 40 ba mbanoca andre, ba zanehe ami
 41 ba ba gōtōmi andre, li wa'iki ba
 42 li wa'omoesc dōdō, li zangowaloe
 43 ba li nono nihalō. (*Jes. 24, 8. F.*
- 25, 10). Ba na ū'ombacha'ō dania 10
 26 chōra niwa'ōgoe andre fefoe, ba na
 27 lamane chōoe : Hana wa idaō'ō-
 28 daō'ō chōma Jehowa wamakao sa-
 29 bōlōbōlō andrō ba hadia lalōma
 30 ba hadia horōma nifazōchima chō
 31 Lowalangima Jehowa ? (*F. 5, 19,*
 32 ba ūmane chōra : Me no la'eroğō 11
 33 ndra'o ira toeami ba me no la'ō
 34 Lowalangi bō'ō, wamosoemange ja'-
 35 ira, awō wangaloeloe chōra, ba ja'-
 36 odo, ba no larōi ba lō ba dōdōra
 37 goroisagoe andrō. Ba ja'ami, ba no 12
 38 midooe'ō na wolaoe si lō ūichi,
 39 moroi chō ndra toeami, me no sa-
 40 be'e tandro zamōsana, wolo'ō ni-
 41 choi dōdōnia si lō ūichi andrō, ba
 42 wa lō mamondrongo chōgoe. (*F.*
 43 *3, 17; 7, 26.*) Ba oeheta sa'ae ami 13
 44 ba danō andre, oefazacemba ami
 45 ba danō andrō, si lō mirai mila,
 46 he ira tocami, ena'ō mifosoemange
 47 Lowalangi bō'ō ba da'ō, bongi ma'-
 48 ūchō, me lō edōnado oehachōsī tōdō
 49 ami ! (*Moz. V. 4, 27; 28, 64.*)
- II. Ba hiza, iroegi baŵa dania 14
 50 — iwa'ō Jehowa —, ba lō'ō sa'ae la-
 51 ū'ō : „Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa, solohe
 52 mijawa Iraono Gizařeli moroi ba
 53 danō Miseraji !“ (*F. 23, 7.*) Lamane 15
 54 dania a'ine : „Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa,
 55 solohe mangawoeli Iraono Gizařeli,
 56 moroi jōe ba moroi ba danō andrō
 57 fefoe, ba nitibo'ōnia ja'ira !“ Ba
 58 oe'ohē mangawoeli ira ba danōra
 59 andre, nibe'egoe chō ndra toe-
 60 ra. Hiza, ato oe'oro'i'ō si fakiri — 16
 61 iwa'ō Jehowa — ena'ō lafa'oe'oe,
 62 amaedola gi'a ; ba aefā da'ō, ba
 63 ato zoei oe'oro'i'ō sialoe, ba wolohi
 64 ja'ira ba hili ba ba hilihili fefoe ba
 65 ba dōgi gara. (*Hez. 47, 10. Mat.*
 66 *4, 19.*) Oehōrōhōrōgō sa dōrōwara 17
 67 fefoe, tebai tobini ira chōgoe ba
 68 tebai tobaloē golalōwara, ba wa-
 69 maigigoe. (*Nga'ot. II. 16, 9. Job. 34,*
 70 *21.*) Ba ochōnagō oefodoea winaeta 18
 71 wanoelōni olalōwara andrō, awō ho-
 72 rrōra, me salacha sa'ae danō chōgoc,
 73 labē'e, ba gamatela zogoro ita a-

- ndrō chōra, ba me no anōnō dána
chōgōe andrō sawai latoda andrō
19 chōra. He Jehowa, fa'abōlōgōe ba
hatigoe ba sāwatōgōe na bāwa wa-
makao ! Chōoe dania mōi soi niha
moroi ba wondrege danō ba lama-
ne : Ha sambalō faja dána chō
ndra toeama mege, [adoe] faja, si
20 lō sogoena. Hadia, i'ila niha ifazō-
chi chōnia Lowalangi ? — tengā
21 sa Lowalaungi zi manō ! Ba hiza,
oe'orma'ō chōra zi samoeza andre,
oefa'ila'ō chōra dangagoe ba fa'a-
bōlōgōe, ba ja aboto ba dōdōra wa
no Jehowa dōigoe ! (Moz. II. 3, 14).

FAZA 17.

- I. Ni'otoe'ō mado Joeda, me no
lafosuemange nadoe. II. Ni'elifi zanō-
tōna fangorifi ba niha ba ja showoe
zanōtōna ba Lowalangi. III. Fa-
ngandrō Jeremia. IV. Ni'amoni'ō
loeo sabato.
- 1 I. Fanoera si'ōli wanoera horō
mado Joeda andrō, fanoera so'ichoe
indra'indra. Ba ba naha zoera ba
dōdōra tesocera ba ba dandroc naha
wame'e soemange andrō chōra. (Job.
2 19, 24). Itōrō tōdōra naha wame'e
soemange andrō ba Asera andrō
chōra, hoclō na itōrō tōdōra nonora,
ba mbōrō geoe soboeloe andrō ba ba
3 hili andrō. He ja'oegō hili ba danō
chōgōe ! Nibajabajaoe ba girōgirōe
fefoe, ba oebe'e niraboe, hilihili a-
ndrō chōoe, bōrō horō andrō, nifa-
zōchi ba danō misa fefoe. (F. 15,
4 13). Ba aefa ba dangaoe dána chōoe
andrō, nibe'egoe chōoe, ba oebe'e
sangai halōwō zi fa'oedoe chōoe
ndra'oegō, ba danō si lō ūrai mila ;
hoemola sa'ae wōnoegoe mibe'e, si
lō mamalōmalō holaholania.
- 5 II. Imane Jehowa : Ni'elifi niha
sanōtōna fangerifi ba nawōnia niha,
same'e fa'abōlōnia ūsi niha, si fa-
bali tōdō chō Jehowa ! (Nga'ōt. II.
6 32, 8). Amaedola zi lō baloebaloe
ia, ba danō si mate, lō faloecha
zi sōchi, ba danō si no okōlikōli
- so ia, ba danō si mate, ba zo'asio,
ba zi tebai monahia niha. (Sin. 107,
34). Ba ja'ahowce niha, sanōtōna
chō Jehowa, same'e fa'abe'e dōdō-
nia Jehowa ! (Jes. 30, 18). Eoe ni-
tanō ba mbewe nidanō ia, sango-
ro'ō ūa'ania ba mbombo ba si lō
ata'oe na aoechoe zino; lō aleoe
mboeloenia ba lō aboe dōdō, na
dōfī si lō teoe, ba lō mo'ataloea
wowoea. (Sin. 1, 3). Si no tefoejoe
dōdō niha, moroi ba dánō bō'ō fe-
froe, ba si lō sochi — ha niha za-
ngila amceata ? Ja'o, Jehowa, za-
nechegō tōdō ba sanandraigō boea,
ba wanoclōni ba zamōsanā boea-
boeania, loealoea nilaelaoenia a-
ndrō. (Sam. I. 16, 7. Job. 34, 11. A-
maed. 31). Amaedola mbōrōkoia sa-
maocchoc adoele si tengā ni'anga-
doelogōnia zanōndra ana'a ba zi
lō atoclō : na taloe niha ia, ba aefa
ba dangania, ba ba gamozoeania,
ba amaedola zowōhō mowa ia. (Sam.
I. 25, 25. Loek. 12, 20).
- III. He ja'oegō dadaoma lachō-
mi, si nō alawa i'otarai mbōrōta,
naha ni'amoni'ō chōma ! Ja'oegō
12 tōtōnafō Ndraono Gizerāeli — Jeho-
wa ! dozi sangerogō ja'oegō, ba to-
bali si lō boto : si fabali chōoe, ba
nisoera ba gawoegawoe tooe, me
no larōi goemboc nidanō aeroifa,
Jehowa andrō. (Jes. 1, 28. F. 2, 13).
Orifido Jehowa, ena'ō te'orifi ndra'-
ode, telcō, ena'ō oesōndra wanolo,
me no nisoengoe ndra'oegō ! (Sin.
6, 3). Hiza, lamane sa chōgōe : „He-
zo daroma li Jehowa ? Ena'ō itōrō !“
(Jes. 5 19. Fet. II. 3, 4). Ba lō'ō
16 zoci nibōdagoe ja'odo, we'amōi koe-
balo, wolo'ō chōoe, ba lō'ō sa ni'-
arōgōe bāwa wamakao andrō —
ja'oegō zangila ! Hadia zaloea ba
mbewegoe, ba no anche ndra'oegō.
(F. 1, 6). Bōi balī'ō amcta'oeō ndra'-
oegō chōgōe; sāwatōgōe ndra'oegō,
na bāwa wamakao ! Be'e aila zo-
lohi ja'odo, ena'ō tobali dōdōra ba
bōi be'e tobali dōdōgōe : fatōrō

- chōra mbaŵa wamakao andrō ba fodoea winaeta worasa ja'ira ! (*Sin. 35, 4 ; 40, 15.*)
- 19 IV. Imane na chōgoe Jehowa : Ae'e, ba iagō mbawa gōli mbanoe-ami, nitōrōtōrō razo mado Joeda, ba bawa gōli Jeroezalema fefoe,
- 20 ba ōmane chōra : Mifondrondrongo li Jehovah, ja'ami razo mado Joe-da ba ja'ami mado Joeda fefoe ba ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema dozi,
- 21 sanōrō bawa gōli andre! Imane Jehovah : Mi'angelama — nosomi mba-lazi! Bōi monoro ami na loeo sabato, noro ni'ohe mijomo ba Je-roezalema. (*Neh. 13, 19.*) Ba bōi gōi mi'ohe tooe noro, moroi ba nomo-mi, na loeo sabato, ba bōi mihalō hadia ia halōwō, ena'ō mi'amoni'ō loeo sabato, si mane niŵa'ōgōe chō ndra toeami. (*Moz. II. 20, 8-11.*)
- 23 Ba lō lafondrondrongo, lō labē'e mbōrō dalingara, sabe'ē tandro ira ; lō la'o'ō ba lō labē'e ba dōdōra
- 24 wotoe. (*F. 11, 8.*) Ba na mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ja'ami andrō, iŵa'ō Jehovah, fa bōi mi'ohe mijomo ba mbanoea andre noro, na loeo sabato ; na mi'amoni'ō loeo sabato, fa bōi mihalō hadia ia ha-
- 25 lōwō, na loeo da'ō, ba latōrō mba-wa gōli mbanoea andre razo ba satoea, sidadao ba dadaoma Da-wido andrō, fakoereta ira ba fakoedo, awō zatoea andrō chōra, ira matoea mado Joeda, awō mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō, ba lō teboelō niha ba mbanoea andre. (*F. 22, 4.*)
- 26 Ba so dania zi otarai mbanoea mado Joeda andrō ba si fasoei Je-roezalema, tanō mado Mbenijami ba moroi ba ndraso ba moroi ba hili ba moroi raja, solohe soemange nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba ba soemange ni'a ba koemjō, ba solohe ba gosali Jehovah soemange
- 27 fangandrō saoha gōlō. Ba na lō mifondrondrongo chōgoe, ba we'a-mon'i'ō loeo sabato, ba wa lō mo-lohe noro, nifatōrō mijomo ba
- Jeroezalema, ba oegoele'ō galitō ba mbawa gōli Jeroezalema, ena'ō i'a gōdo ba Jeroezalema ba ena'ō lō mate.
- FAZA 18.
- I. Amaedola : Samōbōzi bowoa.
II. Fameta'oe : Tefatōrō wangoehoe-koe dania. III. Lafagōnaisi Jeremia. Fangandrōnia, ba zi fa'oedoe andrō.
- I. Fehede Jehovah chō Jeremia ; imane : Faoso, ae mitoee ba nomo zamōbōzi bowoa, ba da'ō dania so niŵa'ōgōe chōoe. Ba mōido mitoee ba nomo doeka mbowoa, ba mōhalōhālōwō ia fōnagoe ba dandrōsa. Ba lō sōchi mbowoa andrō, nibōbōzinia, la'ori andrō ba danga za-mōbōzi. Ba ifoeli ibali'ō bowoa si bohooe, dali zi so ba dōdō za-mōbōzi, wamazōchi ja'ia. Ba hoe-mede chōgoe Jehovah, imane : Hadia, lō oe ilā oelaoe chōmi nilaoe zamōbōzi bowoa andrō, ja'ami ma-oewoe Gizeraeli? — iŵa'ō Jehovah. Hiza, amaedola la'ori ba danga doeka mbowoa ami ba dangagoe, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraeli. (*Jes. 45, 9 ; 64, 8. Rom. 9, 21.*) So, ba oefeta'oe soi niha, ūri heza, oehori, oedoedoegō ba oefakiko. (*F. 1, 10.*) Ba na larōi zi lō sōchi niha andrō, nifeta'oege, ba mangesa dōdōgōe, ba wamakao andrō, niŵa'ōgōe, ni-fatōrō chōra. (*Hez. 33, 11.*) Ba so, ba oefaboe'oe ba soi niha, ba ma bōri heza, oe'azōchi ba oetanō ; ba na latōrō zi lō omasido, na lō la'o'ō goroisagoe, ba mangesa gōi dō-dōgōe, ba zi sōchi andrō, niŵa'ōgōe, nifatōrō chōra. Ba ija'ē, ba ūmane ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehovah : Hiza, oewōwōi wamakao ja'ami, ichoi tōdōgōe nilaoe chōmi ! Mifoeli ami, jamoerōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōnia zamōsana ; mi'aloei wanōrō lala si sōchi ba boeaboca si sōchi ! (*Raz. II. 17, 13. Jes. 1, 16. F. 7, 3.*) Ba lamane da-

nia : Zajazaja gōlō ! Era'era ma sa'-ae mafaloea ba i'abe'e'ō dandronia zamōsana, wolo'ō nichoi dōdōnia si lō sōchi andrō. (F. 2, 25).

13 II. Andrō wa no imane Jehowa : Mitandraigō misofoe ba niha baero, na so zirai mamondrongo si mane da'ō. Si hocha mboeda sa'ae nilaoe nono alawe andrō, Iraono Gизeraeli!

14 (F. 2, 10). Hadia, aheta maō ba dete gara ba hili deoe si bakoe andrō, ba hili Libano? badia, aetoe mbombo si so oemboe, sigosogoso,

15 sahele mijōoe! Ba banoeagoe andrō, ba no olifoe ira ndra'odo ; ba waja latoenoe goemōjō, ba no alaoe ira ibe'e, ba lalara andrō, tōrōwa ba gōtō fōna andrō, ba wanōrō lala si lō moehaogō. (F. 3,

16 21; 6, 16). Tobali labali'ō sihochha mboeda danōra, labali'ō ni'o'aja, si lō mamalōmalō ; sanōrō, ba hoe-

17 mocha mboe ba ifalichō ia. Amaedola nifazawili nangi moroi ba ga-toemboecha oefazaewe ira fōna nemalira andrō : oe'erogō ira, lō oe'o-tahōgō, na baŵa tekiko ira.

18 III. Ba lamane : Talaboe, te'a-loei wamagōnaisi Jeremia andrō ; lō'ō sa si taja hoekoe, ba gere ba he famobawa lala, ba zatoeataea ba he hoehoeo, ba zama'ele'ō andrō. Talaboe, tabocne ia lelada ba bōi tafondrondrongo niŵa'ōnia,

19 zambalō ! (Mal. 2, 7). Faigifaigido, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba fondrongondro-
ngō hoehoeo zi fa'oedoe chōgōe

20 andrō ! Hadia, soelō zi sōchi zi lō sōchi, wa no lacharoe lōsoelōsue chōgōe? Tōrō tōdōoe, wangoudrasigoe ja'oegō, ba wangandrō, sala-hira, ba wangalōsi fōnoemō chōra !

21 Ba loeloe sa'ae nonora ba wa'olofo, ba tooe'ō ira ba mbawa zi'ōli, ena'ō si lō ono ndra alawe chōra ba si lō ira matoea sa'ae, ena'ō mate ba deoe mbanoea ndra matoea chōra, ba ono matoea, ba ena'ō ni'ō'ōtō si'ōli ba wasōndrata ! (Sin. 109, 9).

22 Ena'ō terongo we'ira'ira jomo chō-

ra, na i'ogomoczaō ūfatōrō chōra nemali : noa sa lacharoe lōsoelōsue. ba wama'ala ja'odo ba no lalaoe wesoe gahegoe. Ba ja'oegō Jehowa, 23 ba no ahori ūila nifachaira chōgōe, ba wamoenoe ja'odo : bōi zi lō tesoelōni lalōra andrō ba bōi tehoe-noe horōra fōnaoe ; ja tegaōlō tooe ira fōnaoe ; na baŵa tesao wōnoemō laoe chōra !

FAZA 19.

I. Famoto migō tanō ba ndraso
Tofeti andrō, amaedola wanoedoegō
Jeroezalema. II. Mama'ele'ō Jere-mia ba golajama gosali.

I. Imane Jehowa : Ae ūli chōoe 1
migō nibōbzī doeka mbowoa, ba
ohe awōoe zatoea mbanoea ūsa ba
satoea gere. Ba ae mitooe ba ndraso
Mbeni-Hinomo, ba gamaoedoe mba-wa gōli doega lawoe, ba ombacha'ō
ba da'ō niŵa'ōgōe chōoe dania ; ūmane : Mifondrondrongo li Jeho-wa, ja'ami razo mado Joeda ba
ja'ami banoea Jeroezalema ! Imane
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi
Ndraono Gизeraeli : Hiza, oefatōrō
wamakao ba mbanoea da'e, safō-chō
ba dōgi dalinga zamondrongo !
(Sam. I. 3, 11. Raz. II. 21, 12).

Bōrō wa no la'erogō ndra'o, awō
wa no la'osilō'ōgō naha andre, wa
no labē'e naha wanoenoe koemōjō
ba Lowalangi bō'ō, si lō aboto ba
dōdōra — ja'ira ba ira toeara ba
razo mado Joeda — awō wa no
lahōna ndro zi lō horō ba naha
andre. (Jes. 65, 11. F. 2, 13). Ba
no lafa'anō naha wame'e soemange
chō Mba'ali, ba hili, ba wanocnoe
onora soemange nitoenoe chō Mba'-
ali andrō, si tengā niŵa'ōgōe ba si
tengā nifachoigoe, ba si lō irai itōrō
tōdōgōe. (Moz. III. 18, 21). Ba hiza,
ba iroegi baŵa dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa,
ba tengā sa'ae Tofeti ba daso
Mbeni-Hinomo dōi naha da'e ; daso
wange'enge'c dōinia. (F. 7, 32). Ba 7

- oefadoewa tooe sa'ac wa'oneche mado Joeda ba fa'oneche mbanoea Jeroezalema ba naha andre ba mate ira ba mbawa zi'oli nemalira oebe'e, ba ba danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'ira ; ba oebe'e ð wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba ð goetoe ndroe'oe mbotoro. (F. 15, 3). Ba oebe'e fehocha mboe ba fango'aja mbanoea andre : ha niha zanðro ba hoe-mocha mboe ba jamoe'ig'i'ig'i' ð ira ba wotoe andrõ fecof, si no gôna ira. (F. 18, 16). Ba oebe'e ðra nôsi nonora matoea ba ðsi nonora alawe, ja faoma la'â nôsi nawôra, ba wamakao andrõ ba ba wa'atosasa, nifobôrõ nemalira andrõ chôra, awô zangaloei famoenoe ja'ira. (Moz. III. 26, 29. Moz. V. 28, 53. Raz. II. 6, 28. Ngen. Jer. 4, 10). Ba ðrasa migô andrõ, ba zanche niha andrõ si mõi awôoc. Ba ðmane chôra : Da'ð niwa'ð Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ : Si manõ dania worasagoe niha andre ba banoea andre, si mane na tarasa mbowoa nibõbzi, si tebai tef'a'anõ zoei, ba ba Dofeti lako'o ira, me lõ naha lewatõ. (Jes. 30, 12 14). Da'ð nifatõrõgœe ba mbanoea andre — iwa'ð Jehowa —, ba ba nôsinia, ba wamali'ð Tofeti banoea andre. (Jes. 30, 32). Ba tobali salacha nomo ba Jcroezalema ba omo razo mado Joeda, si mane naha Dofeti andrõ — fefoe nomo ba nitoenoe koemjõ ba dete jaâ, ba ngahõnõ andrõ ba imbanoca si jaâ, fefoe, ba ba nibe'e soemange nibadoe ba Lowalangi bõ'ð. (Raz. II. 23, 12. F. 7, 18).
- 14 **II. Ba** me mangawoeli Jeremia moroi. ba Dofeti, ba nifatenge Jehowa ja'ia, ba wama'ele'ð, ba i'jagô golajama gosali Jehowa ba imane ba zato fefoe : Da'ð niwa'ð Jehowa ngahõnõ andrõ, Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraëli : Hiza, oefatõrõ ba mbanoea andre ba ba mbanoea si fabõbõ chôra fefoe wamakao andrõ, nidað'ðað'ðgoe chôra, me no
- sabe'e tandro ira ba me lõ nifondrondrongora ligoe.

FAZA 20.

I. Ibe'e ba galo Jeremia Fasoeri andrõ. Ifa'ele'ð Jeremia zi gôna Wasoeri dania. II. Fangarõngarõ Jeremia, ba zamakao ja'ia. Fanotõnania chô Jehowa. III. I'elifi mbawa wa'-atoemboenia.

I. **Ba** me irongo Fasoeri, ono Gimeri, satoea zanaro ba gosali Jehowa, ifa'ema daroma li andrõ Jeremia, ba itema ibõzi Jeremia Fasoeri ba ibe'e ba galo, ba mba-wandroeõ mado Mbenijami tânõ jaâ, ba gosali Jehowa. (F. 29, 26). Ba mahemoloe ð, ba zangoehoelõ wongi, me no i'efâ'ð Jeremia ba galo Fasoeri, ba imane chõnia Jeremia : Tenga sa'ae Fasoeri ibe'e tõimõ Jehowa, Magori-Misabibi (A-meta'oeõ fasoei) ibe'e tõimõ. Imane sa Jehowa : Hiza, oebali'ð ameta'-ocõ ndra'oegõ, chõoe ba ba nawôoe fefoe ; mate dania ira ba mbawa zi'oli nemalira, ba zanehe ndra'oegõ, ba mado Joeda ma'afefoe, ba oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli, ena'ð i'oloï'ð ba Mbabeli ba ena'ð iboenoe si'oli. Ba fefoe nihõna ba mbanoea andre, awô nibabajara fefoe, awô gana'ara fefoe, ba oe-loeloc ; fabaja girõgirõ razo mado Joeda, ba oebe'e ba danga nemalira, acha laraboe ba acha la'oloï'ð ba Mbabeli. (Raz. II. 25). Ba ja'-oegõ Fasoeri ba si so jomo chõoe fefoe, ba ni'oloï'ð ami ba ba Mbabeli õroegi, ba da'ð lako'o ndra'oegõ, — ja'oegõ ba awôoe andrõ fefoe, ba ni'ombacha'ðoe faja. (Eser. 2, 38).

II. No ñowõhõ ndra'o, ja'oegõ Jehowa, ba no oebe'e nifowõhõ ndra'odo ; no ðra'oedo ba no ñlawa ndra'o. No tobali fama'iki niha ndra'odo, si lõ mamalõmalõ, dozi la'o'aja ndra'o. (F. 1, 4-8). Ero mochededo, ba mangarongarõdo

- ba moe'aodo : „Famakao ba fama-langōgō !” Noa sa tobali bōrō wama'iki chōgoe daroma li Jehowa ba bōrō wango'aja ja'odo, ma'ōma'-
9 öchō. Ba oemane : Acha lō'ō sa'ae oefa'ema niwa'ōnia, ba tobali hoelō galitō siholahola ba dōdōgoe bacha, si no te'oe'oe ba nōsigoe ; oe'erēgesi dōdōgoe wanaōgō ja'ia, ba tebai.
10 (*Kor. I. 9, 16. 17*). No ato nirongoe fehede zafōchō tōdō — ameta'oe fasoci —, lamane : „Ni'ombacha'ō ia !” ba „Data'ombacha'ō ia !” Dozi sa ba zi fahoewoe ndra'ō, ba ladadararogō ndra'ōdo, ma atō molalō ndra'ō, lamane : „Ma ibe'e nifowōhō ia, ena'ō talaŵa ia ba talaoe mbalō-
11 da chōnia”. Ba i'oawōgō ndra'ō Jehowa, amaedola zabōlō sibai, ba salaoc dania zolohi ja'odo ba si tebai, tobali fondrege zi lō boto, me no tengə folaoe zatoeatoea wolaoera — tobali fa'aila si lō aetoe, si lō taja ba dōdō niha. (*F. 17, 18; 23, 12 40*). Ba ja'oegō Jehowa ngahōnō, sanandraigō satoelō tōdō, sangila boea ba tōdō : oroma'ō chōgoe wolaoe balōoe chōra ; noa sa ocbe'e noro dōdōoe hoehoeogoe andrō.
13 (*Sam. I. 16, 7*). Mi'anoenō chō Jehowa, misoeno Jehowa, me no sangufo'a'ō noso zi noemana ba danga zolaoe si lō sōchi !
14 III. Ni'elifi mbaŵa si toembœe ndra'ō ; baŵa andrō ba ni'adonogō ninagoe ja'odo, ba bōi tefahowoe'ō !
15 (*Job. 3*). Ni'elifi niha andrō sango-mbacha chō namagoe toeria somoe-
so dōdō andrō, wangoema'ō : No toe-mbœe chhōe nono matœa ! same'e
16 omoeo sibai dōdōnia ! Ja tefatōrō ba niha andrō nifatōrō ba mbanoea andrō, nifaoeloegō Jchowa fanoe-doeğō, lō fa'ahachō dōdō, ba ja-moerongo wege'ege na mahemoloe mbanoea ba fe'ao'ao ba wanoewō
17 na laloeo ! (*Moz. I. 19, 24*). Me lō nibocnoenia ja'odo ba daloc ninagoe, ena'ō tobali lewatōgoe ninagoe ba ena'ō lō'ō manō teboelō dabinania !

Hana sa wa bōla ndra'ō moroi ba 18 daloe ninagoe, ba wangila famakao ba fa'aboe dōdō ba ba wa lō malōmalō wa'aila, sagōtō ja'odo !

FAZA 21.

I. Ifa'ombacha'ōgō Jeremia chō razo Sedekia, atoe'a dania ba Je-roezalema zanoewō ibe'e Nebockanesa. II. Awai wangorifi, ha fangaloeloe. Fameta'oe razo ba si so jomo chōnia.

- I. Niwa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, me ifatenge chōnia razo Sedekia Wasoeri andrō, ono Malikia ba Sefania, ere andrō, ono Ma'aseja, wangoema'ō : Tema sofoe chō Jehowa chōma — isoewō sa'ae ndra'aga Nebokanesa, razo Mbabeli — ma itolo ita Jehowa, dali zahōli-hōli dōdō andrō fefoe, nilaoenia, ena'ō ifoeli iheta ia chōda [*Neboekanesa*]. (*Sangoehoek. I. 1. Sam. II. 5, 19. F. 37, 3*). Ba imane Jeremia chōra : Mimane chō Zedekia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeräli : Hiza, oebali'ō wangōna andrō ba dangami, nifakemi ba wasōndrata chō razo Mbabeli ba ba Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, sana-sagō ja'ami, baero gōli, ba oe'oweoeloi bacha ba mbanoea. Ba ja'-odo zanoewō ja'ami tanga ni'oro'ō ba ta'io sabōlō ba wōnoe ba ba wa'abao dōdō ba ba mbachoeba-choc dōdō andrō. Ba oebözi tooe nōsi mbanoea andre, he niha ba he oerifō ; fōchō waba sabōlōbōlō wamoenoera. Ba aefa da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba oebe'e ba danga Nebokanesa, razo Mbabeli ba ba danga nemalira, ba danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'ira. Zedekia andrō, razo mado Jeeda, awō genoninia, awō zato, si tosai ba mbanoea andre ba wōchō waba ba ba zi'ōli ba ba lofo, ena'ō iboenoe bawa zi'ōli, lō fa'ahachō dōdō, lō alimagō ba lō fa'ogolō dōdō. (*F. 39, 1*).
II. Ba ba niha andre, ba ōmane : 8

- Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Hiza, oefaeo
ia chōmi lala ba wa'aoeri lala ba
wa'amate ! (Moz. V. 11, 26). Ha ni-
ha zi lō teboelō ba mbanoea da'e,
ba si mate, ma ba mbawa zī'oli,
ba ma ba lofo, ba ma ba wōchō
waba ; ba si mōi baero, same'e
ja'ia ba danga Ndrava Galedaia.
ba saoeri, harenia nosonia. (F. 38,
10 2). Noa sa oe'otahōgō mbanoea
da'e, ba wamakiko ba tengba wa-
ngorifi — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ; nibe'e
ba danga razo Mbabeli ia, ena'ō
11 itoenoe. Ba ba zi samba omo razo
mado Joeda, ba ōmane : Mifondro-
12 ndrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami ma'oe-
woe Dawido ! Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa :
Milaoe rafe, ero mahemoloe mba-
noea, mi'efa'ō ni'anagōi ba danga
zamakao ja'ia, fa bōi moehola wō-
noegoe, si mane alitō, si lō fa-
moenoe — ba walōsōchi wolaoemi
13 andrō ! (F. 22, 3). Hiza, oelaoc
chōoe, ja'oegō si so ba ndraso, ba
gara ba zalo'o — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ,
chōmi, sangoema'ō : Ha niha zi
mōi mitooe chōma, ha niha zi mōi
14 jomo chōmá? Ba oesoelōni chōmi
loeloahea wolaoemi andrō — iŵa'ō
Jehowa — ba oetoenoe gatoea a-
ndrō chōra, ena'ō i'ā [alitō andrō]
fefoe hadia ia zi tefasoei ja'ira.

FAZA 22.

- I. Fanenaŵa razo. II. Fameta'oe
Saloemi ba Jojaki. III. Fangotoe'ō
Jeroezalema ba Jojachi.

- 1 I. Imane Jehovah : Ae mitooe ba
gōdo razo mado Joeda, ba ūfa'ema
chōnia daroma li andre, ōmane :
2 Fondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'oegō
razo mado Joeda, sidadao ba da-
daoma Dawido andrō, ja'oegō ba
enonioe ba banoeaoe, sanōrō bawa
3 gōli andre ! Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa :
Lala mitōrō ba satoelō hockoe ; mi'-
efa'ō ni'anagōi ba danga zamakao
ja'ia ! Ba bōi mifakao niha bō'ō
ba he lacha mbanoea ba he si lō
ama si lō ina, bōi mifalangōgō ba
bōi mibe'e adoewa ndro zi lō horō
ba na ha andre. (F. 7, 6 ; 21, 12).
Na mi'o'ō sibai da'ō, ba latōrō mba-
wandroehō gōdo andre razo, sidadao
ba dadaoma Dawido, ma'oewoenia,
— fakoereta ba fakoedo, — ja'ia
ba enoninia ba banoeania. (F. 17,
25). Ba na lō mifondrondrongo
niŵa'ōgoe andre, ba fahōlēe ndra'o
ba chōgōe — iŵa'ō Jehowa — wa
adoedoela dania gōdo andre. Imane
sa Jehowa ba gōdo razo mado Joe-
da andre : Amaedola Gileadi ndra'-
oegō chōgōe, amaedola zoezoe hili
Libano ! Si ndroehoe, oebali'ō tanō
si mate ndra'oegō, banoea si lō ni-
ha sa'ae. (F. 21, 14). Ba oefaho-
woe'ō zamakiko ja'oegō, oedozigō,
fabaja fangōnara, ena'ō la'o bō ge-
resi nitoetoejoe andrō chōoe ba e-
na'ō latibo'ō ba galitō. Ba oja soi
zanōrō singa mbanoea da'e, ba fao-
ma lamane chō nawōra : Hana wa
no ilaoe da'ō ba mbanoea da'e Je-
howa ? (Moz. V. 29, 24. Raz. I. 9, 8.
Nga'ōt. II. 7, 21). Ba lamane dania :
Me no labōhōli wawoe'esa li andrō
chō Lowalangira Jehovah ba me no
mangaloeloe ira ba Lowalangi bō'ō,
wamosoemange da'ō.
- II. Bōi me'e ami ba zi mate 10
andrō, bōi mi'e'esi, da'ō mi'e'esi,
zi no mofanō andrō, me lō faloe-
cha mangawoeli lō faloecha ifoeli
i'ila mbanoeania ! (Raz. II. 23, 33.
Nga'ōt, II. 35, 25). Imane sa Jehovah 11
ba chō Zaloemi andrō, ono Josia
razo mado Joeda, si no tobali razo,
fangali namania Josia ba si no a-
heta ba na ha andre : Lō'ō sa'ae
mangawoeli ia ba da'e ; (Nga'ōt. 3,
15) ; ba mbanoea andrō, ba ni'olo'iō 12
ja'ia, mate ia, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ila
danō da'e. Alai zame'c folaoe omo-
nia si lō atoelō ba same'e famazōchi
bate'enia sabila, samohalōwō awō-
nia lō bōli gōlō ba si lō mame'e
loeonia, (Moz. V. 24, 14. Hab. 2, 9.
Jak. 5, 4), sangoema'ō : Da'oelaoe 14
chōgōe nomo seboea ba bate'e se-

- bolo ! sangebolo'ō sandrela chōnia, samagolōi eresi ba solaoe se sojo !
- 15 Hadia, razo ndra'oegō, na ūforege wolaoe eresi ? Amaoe andrō, ba mangamanga'gōi ba mamadoe hadia ia, ba itōrō lala, satoelō ilaoe : ba
- 16 sohahaoe tōdō ia. I'ohē ba lala hoe-hoeo nifikao ba hoehoco zi noema-na : ba sohahaoe tōdō ia. Hadia, tengā da'ō wa'aboto ba dōdō ndra'-odo ? iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba ba hōrōe ba ba dōdōe, ba awai ni'ilā, ha sambalō hareoe ba fanoewagō do zi lō horō, ba famalangōgō ba fa-
- 17 makao, ba wolaoe ja'ia. Andrō imane Jehowa, ba chō Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda : Lō dania la'e'si ia, wangoema'ō : „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō ga'agoe ira matoea !“ „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō ga'a-goe ira alawe !“ — lō la'c'esi ia, wangoema'ō : „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō salawa !“ ba „Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō helanō !“ (Raz. II. 24, 1, 2. Nga'ōt. 11. 36, 5-8). Fogo'o kalide wogo'o ja'ia, lafondrōni hachi, wanibo ja'ia, arōoe baero mbawā gōli Jeroezalema. (F. 36, 30).
- 20 III. Ae ja'wa ba hili Libano ba ao chōra ! Farongogō limō ba Mba-zana ba ao moroi ba hili Gabari ; noa sa arasa fefoe zomasi ja'oegō.
- 21 No hoemededo chōoe, me sahono-hono na ndra'oegō, me lō'ō na hadia ia chōoe, ba ūmane : Lō edō-nado mamondrongo ! Da'ō gamoe-ataoe, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō, wa
- 22 lō ū'o'ō niwa'ōgoe. Fefoe goebalo andrō chōoe, ba angi zangoloi'ō dania ba dozi somasi ja'oegō, ba ni'olo'i'ō sawoejoe : ba tobali ni'igi'igi'ō ndra'oegō ba ihawoei ndra'oegō fa'aila, bōrō walōsōchimō andrō
- 23 fefoe ! Ja'oegō sonahia ba hili Libano, sangazoeni ba hogoe geresi — sangarōngarō ndra'oegō dania, na afōchō hoeloemō, na manizini' ūmane ndra'oegō, timba zadono ! (F. 21, 14). Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o — iwa'ō Jehowa —, he hoelō lae-
- doeroe ba dangagoe kambōlō me-na'ō Jojachi andrō, ono Jojaki, razo mado Joeda — na lō oeheha ndra'oegō ba da'ō, (Raz. II. 24, 6 b. t. F. 24, 1), ba na lō oebe'e'ō ba
- 25 danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'oegō ba ba danga zihocha mboemō, ba ba danga Neboekanesa razo Mba-beli ba ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia. Ba oefazaoemba ndra'oegō ba danō 26 bō'ō, fabaja inaoe sadono ja'oegō, tengā tanō si toemboe ami, ba ba da'ō mate ami. (Raz. II. 24, 12). Ba
- 27 lō tola mangawoeli ira ba danō andrō, somasi ira mangawoeli. Hadia, amaedola mbowoa si lō ba dōdō, bowoa nirasa, Jojachi andrō, amaedola wakake si lō omasi ita ? Hana sa, wa tcfazaoemba ia, awō nononia, hana wa tetibo ira ba danō si lō larai mila ? (Hos. 8, 8). He ja'ami ba danō, he ja'ami ba
- 28 danō, he ja'ami ba danō ! Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa ! Imane Je-howa : Mitanō ba zoera dōi niha da'ō, mibe'e niha si lō nga'ōtō, niha si lō fozoë ba gōtōnia ; lō'ō sa fachai ba ma'oewoenia ha niha, wedadəo ba dadaoma Dawido andrō, razo mado Joeda na.

FAZA 23.

I. Fameta'oe koebalo si lō sōchi andrō. Tefaboe'oe zala'wa satoelō fangoeshoeekoe ba folohe mangawoeli Iraono Gizaeraēli. II. Fanegoe sa-ma'ele'ō sofaja andrō. III. Faman-gelama ba walimosara andrō. IV. Bōi la'wa'ō : „Noro chō Jehowa !“

- I. Alai goebalo andrō, samakiko biribiri nikoebaloi andrō chōgōe, ba samazaeue ! iwa'ō Jehowa. (F. 10, 21. Hez. 34, 2). Andrō wa imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizaeraēli, ba chō goebalo andrō sokoe-baloi banoeagoe : No mifazawili mbiribiri andrō chōgōe, no moehafa mibe'e, lō nifaigifaigimi — hiza, oe'otoe'ō ami ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoemi ! iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba ja'odo
- 1
- 2
- 3

- zangozaragō si tosai biribirigoe, ba | tōrō chōra, dōfi wangotoe'ō, — iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba he ba zama'e' 13
danō andrō gefoc, ba nifazaewegoe ja'ira ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ba zi so doe'oe, ōra, ba mo'ono'ono ira 4 ba tobali oja. Ba ocfataro chōra goebalo, sokoebaloi ja'ira, ba alacha lō ata'oe sa'ae ba acha lō tokeia, ba sageoe lō sisoena ! iŵa'ō Jehowa. (Jez. 40, 11. F. 3, 15. Hez. 34, 5 11). Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba oefatcemboe'ō madoe satoelō chō Dawido, si mēi razo ba si no atoataea weiae hadia ia ba samatōrū laž, awō hoekoe satoelō, ba danō. (Jes. 4, 2. 6 Dan. 9, 24. Loek. 1, 33). Na loco da'ō, ba te'orifi mado Joeda ba lō hadia ia ba Ndراono Gизeraëli ba mbanoeara, ba da'ō nibe'e töinia : „Jehowa fa'atoelōda.” (Moz. V. 33, 7 28. F. 33, 16). Andrō hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba lō'ō sa'ae laŵa'ō ; „Ba wa'aeri Jehowa, solohe mijawa Iraono Gизeraëli moroi ba danō Miseraji ! 8 (F. 16, 14). Lamane dania : „Ba wa'aeri Jehowa, solohe mangawoeli ma'owoe Gизeraëli moroi jōoe ba moroi ba danō andrō gefoe, ba nitibō'ōgoe ja'ira, ena'ō lafoeli la'-iagō danōra.” 9 II. Ba zama'e'ō andrō : No arasa dōdōgoe barō dotogoe, hoe-mifahifa gahegoe ba ta'iogoe gefoe ; hoelō zi maboe ndra'o, hoelō niha nilawa nagoe, — fōna Jehowa ba ba daroma linia andrō, ni'amoni'ō. 10 Noa sa anōnō danō sohorō ; ba wangelifi andrō sa'ae aboe dōdō danō, ba okōli ndroe'oe ba mbenoea ; fagohisara, ba no si lō sōchi, ba fa'abōlōra, ba no si lō atoelō. (F. 11 9, 2). He sama'e'ō, ba he ere, ba no sanao horō, noemalō ba gosali andrō chōgoe, ba faloechado walōsō-chi andrō chōra ! — iŵa'ō Jehowa 12 —. (Hez. 23, 39). Andrō tobali hoelō zaelo ba zogōmigōmi chōra lalara ; tetimba ira ba alaoe ba lala andrō ; famakiko sa'ae oefafōtōrō chōra, dōfi wangotoe'ō, — iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba he ba zama'e' 13 le'ō ba Zamaria, ba fa'owōhō mowa oe'ilā ; ba [dōi] Mba'ali andrō mama'e'ō ira, wamowōhō banoeagoe, Iraono Gизeraëli. Ba ba zama'e' 14 ele'ō ba Jeroezalema, ba sogoro ita oe'ilā : mohorō ba molaoe faja ba la'abe'e'ō dōdō zamazōchi si lō sōchi, fa samōsa lō samalalini era'-crania, wondrōi si lō sōchi andrō chōnia. Dozi ira, ba no amaedola mbanoea Zodoma ira chōgoe ba ōsi mbanoea, ba no amaedola mbanoca Gomora. (Moz. V. 32, 32. Jes. 1, 9). Andrō imane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō 15 ba chō zama'e'ō andrō : Hiza, oebe'e ōra zafeto sibai ba oefabadoegō chōra nidanō langoe ; noa sa ba zama'e'ō andrō ba Jeroezalema i'otarai si lō sōchi, wanōrō tanō ma'asagōrō ! (Jes. 8, 14).
- III. Imane Jehowa ngahōnō a- 16 ndrō : Bōi mifondrondrongo li zama'e'ō andrō chōmi — lafowōhō ami ; angilata nifachai dōdōra la'-ombacha'ō chōmi, tengā niŵa'ō Jehowa. (F. 14, 14). Lō aetoe lamane ba zi lō ba dōdō ja'odo : „No moehede Jehowa : Fangorifi misōndra”. Ba he no dozi abe'e dandro, wolo'ō nichoi dōdōra, ba lamane zoei : „Lō'ō sa itōrō ami famakiko”. (F. 6, 14). Ha niha sa 18 zi mōi ba rafe andrō chō Jehowa, ba to'ele chōnia daroma linia ba irono ! Same'e ba dōdō taroma ligoe, da'ō zangombacha. Tesao 19 sa'ae nangi sabōlō chō Jehowa, fō-noenia, ba tawoejoe nangi — itōrō hōgō zeboea horō andrō. (F. 30, 23). Lō alō wōnoe Jchowa andrō, irege 20 no itōrō nihonogōinia ibe'e, irege no ifaloea, — moroi foeri dama aboto sibai ba dōdōmi ! Lō nifate- 21 ngegoe sama'e'ō da'ō, — ba fago-hi zoei ira ; lō sihededo chōra, — ba niama'e'ō zoei ira ! (F. 27, 15). Na si ndroehoe no mōi ira ba rafe 22 chōgoe mena'ō, ba la'ombacha'ō

- 23 ena'ō ba mbanoeagoe daroma ligoe, ba larōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōra [banoeagoe] ba boeaboeara si lō sōchi, labe'ō ena'ō. **Hadia, [ha]** Lowalangi ba zahatō ndra'odo — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba tengā Lowalangi ba zarōce [gōi] ? (*Sin. 139, 8-10*). Hadia, i'ila ibini'ō ia ba mbinimbini niha, fa lō oe'ila ia ? — iŵa'ō Jehowa. Hadia, tengā sama'ōsi banoea si jaŵa ba tanō si tooe ndra'odo? — iŵa'ō Jehowa. (*Amos. 9, 2*). No oeroring niŵa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, sama'ele'ō faja ba dōigoe, me lamane: No mangifi ndra'ō, 24 26 fangifi chōgroe! Ha wa'ara [zi manō] ? Hadia, no so ba dōdō zama'ele'ō andrō, sama'ele'ō faja, si no sama'ele'ō faja, nifachai dōdōra, — 27 hadia, da'ō zomasi ira loealoea wangifira andrō, si faoma ladoenōdoenō chō nawōra, ena'ō olifoe mbanoeagoe dōigoe, si mane fa'olifoe ndra toeara dōigoe, ba Mba'ali andrō? (*Sangoehoek. 3, 7; 8, 34*). 28 Na so zama'ele'ō si no mangifi, ba jamoe'toenō wangifi, ba si so taroma ligoe, ba jamoe'ombacha'ō ligoe, si ndroehoendroehoe! Hadia, tengā no faehoe ira dōla wache mboea? — iŵa'ō Jehowa. 29 wa. **Hadia, tengā atō amaedola galitō daroma ligoe andrō — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba amaedola warōcha,** 30 **famoto gara?** (*Heb. 4, 12*). Andrō imane Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō, si faoma managō taroma ligoe chō nawōra. (*Moz. V. 18, 20. F. 14, 14*). Hiza, oelaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō — iŵa'ō Jehowa — si ogoena'ō lelara ba wangoema'ō: „Niŵa'ō Lowalangi.” 32 Hiza, oelaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō, sangombacha fangifi faja — iŵa'ō Jehowa — saeoetenō, ba samae-loengoe banoeagoc falimosara ba hochara andrō, ba tengā sa nifa-tengegoe ira, lō niŵa'ōgroe chōra, ba lō goenara ba niha andre — iŵa'ō Jehowa.

IV. Ba na lasofoe chōoe niha a- 33 ndre, ba ma sama'ele'ō, ma ere, na lamane: „Hadia noro chō Jehowa?” ba ōmane chōra: Ja'ami noro, ba oetibo'ō tooe ami! — iŵa'ō Jehowa —. Ba sama'ele'ō ba ere 34 ba sato, sangoema'ō „Noro chō Jehowa”, ba oe'otoc'ō zi manō, oefarahoegō zi samba omo. Ba fao- 35 ma mimane ba nawōmi, ja imane zamōsaná ba dalifoesōnia: „Hadia niŵa'ō Jehowa wanema li?” ba ma: „He wisa wehede Jehowa?” Ba „noro chō Jehowa”, ba bōi i- 36 tōrō limi; „noro” ba zamōsana sa linia, me no mifoejoe'ō daroma li Lowalangi saoeri, li Lowalangida, Jehowa ngahōnō andrō. Ba ōmane 37 ba zama'ele'ō andrō: „Hadia niŵa'ō Jehowa, wanema lioe?” ba ma: „He wisa wehede Jehowa?” Ba na 38 miŵa'ō: „Noro chō Jehowa”, ba imane Jehowa: Me miŵa'ō ūa'ō: „Noro chō Jehowa”, — he ūa'ae no oefawā'ōgō chōmi: Bōi miŵa'-ō ūa'ō: „Noro chō Jehowa!” — ba hiza, oefazawā ami [si mane 39 noro] ba oetibo'ō ami, ba bōi sa'ae oe'ila ami, ja'ami ba banoea andrō, nibē'ego chōmi ba chō ndra toe-ami. Ba oehawoei ami fama'iki 40 niha bō'ō si lō aetoe ba fa'aila, si lō'ō manō taja ba dōdō. (*F. 20, 11*).

FAZA 24.

I. Angilata: Marafala si sōchi ba marafala si lō sōchi. II. Amaedola wangahachōsi tōdō si no moe'olio'ō andrō ba amaedola wamatōrō hoe-koe ba zi tosai foeri.

I. Ifamaigi ndra'ō Jehowa, ba hiza domboea daga marafala fōna gosali Jehowa (me no i'olo'iō Ne-boekanesa razo Mbabeli razo mado Joeda andrō, Jojachi, ono Jojaki, awō zatoea mado Jocda, awō doeka, awō ziamboe, banoea Jeroezalema, me no i'ohe ba Mbabeli): (*Raz. II. 24, 15. 16. Nga'ōt. II, 36, 10*). Ba 2

- ndraga si samboea, ba marafala si sōchi sibai, timba marafala sahoe-lō ; ba ba zi samboea, ba fondrege zi lō sōchi, si tebai ni'ā, ba walō-sōchi. Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa : Hadiā ni'ilaoe, Jeremīa ? Ba oemanē : Marafala. Marafala si sōchi a-nandrō, ba no sōchi sibai, ba si lō sōchi, ba fondrege zi lō sōchi, te-bai ni'ā, — balazi walōsōchi.
- 4 II. Ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehowa, 5 imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowa-langi Ndraono Gizerāēli : Si mane fa'asōchi marafala si sōchi andrō, si manō wamaigigoe ni'oloi'ō andrō, mado Joeda, nifa'ohē'ōgōe ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia, nibetagoe ba mbanoea da'e : oehachōsi tōdō ira.
- 6 O'eboea'ō dōdōgōe, wamaigi ja'ira, ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ira ba danō da'e, ena'ō oc'otomosi ba lō oefoeli oedoedoegō, ba ena'ō oetanō ba 7 lō oefoeli oedeha. Ba oebe'e chōra wa'oboto ba dōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra ndra'o, wa no Jchowa ndra'odo ! Ba banoeagoe dania ira ba Lowalangira ndra'odo, na moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra lafoeli ira chōgōe. (Moz. V. 30, 6. F. 31, 33. Hez. 11, 8 10). Ba si mane marafala si lō sōchi andrō si tebai ni'ā, balazi walōsōchi — iwa'ō Jehowa — si manō wolaoegoe chō Zedekia, razo mado Joeda andrō ba ba nawōnia satoea ba ba zi tosai banoea Jeroezalema, he ba zi tosai ba danō andre ba he ba zi no mōi fatewoe ba danō 9 Miseraji : (F. 29, 17). Ba oebe'e nifikao ira, dozi soi ba goeli danō zamakiko ; oebe'e nihōwōhōwō ba ni'igi'igi'ō ba ni'o'aja ba ni'elifi, ba mbanoea andrō fefoe, ba nitibō'ōgōe ja'ira. (Moz. V. 28, 37. F. 10 15, 4). Ba oefatōrō chōra zī'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba, irege no ahori ira ba danō andrō, nibe'egoe chōra ba chō ndra toeara mege. (F. 34, 17).

FAZA 25.

I. Tefa'ele'ō wa fitoe ngafoeloe fache lataha ira ba Mbabeli. II. Te-hoekoe dania Ndrawa Galedaia. III. Tefabadoegō zalimboeanō ira ba ni-ha baero fefoe. IV. Tefatōrō chōra hoekoe.

- I. Taroma li niwā'ō chō Jere-mia ba mado Joeda fefoe, me no aloea medōloe fache razo Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joe-da — dōfi si fōfōna da'ō chō Ne-boekanesa andrō, razo Mbabeli. Nifa'ema Jeremīa ba mado Joeda fefoe ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema fefoe, imane : I'otarai me aloea mewelendroea fache razo Josia, ono Gamoni, razo mado Joeda, ba irege ma'ōchō andre — no doea woeloe a tōloe fache sa'ae — wa no hoemedehede chōgōe Jehowa, awō wa lō satagedo fangombacha chōmi —, ba lō nifondrondrongomi. (F. 29, 19; 35, 14). Ba lō sadage-dage Jchowa famatengc chōmi enoninia fefoe, sama'ele'ō andrō, ba lō nifondrondrongomi, lō nibe'cmi bōrō dalingami, ba wamondrongo ena'ō. (F. 7, 25). No ma-mane : „Mifoeli ami! Jamoerōi la-lania si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, mibōhōli mboeaboeami andrō, si lō sōchi, ba si lō teboelō ba danō ami, ba danō nibe'e Jehowa chōmi ba chō ndra toeami mege, si no gōtōgōtō fa'ara. (Raz. II. 17, 13. F. 18, 11). Ba bōi mifahoelō Lowalangi bō'ō, ba wamosemange ja'ira ba ba wangaloeloe chōra, bōi mi'andrō wōnogoe nilaoe dangami andrō, fa bōi oefatōrō wamakiko chōmi !” Ba lō'ō zoei mi-fondrondrongo chōgōe — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba wangandrō fōnoegoe nilaoe dangami andrō, famakikomi. Andrō imane Jehowa ngahōnō adrō : Me lō nifondrondrongomi taroma ligoe, ba oefakaoni'ō fefoe soi moroi jōoe — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba enonigoe andrō, Neboekanesa,

- razo Mbabeli, ba lahawoei danō andre oebe'e, awō niha ba danō, awō soi bō'ō andrō fefoe si tefasoei ja'ira, ba oebe'e nifakiko, oebe'e bōrō wehocha mboe ba bōrō wa'iki ba bōrō wango'aja si lō mamałō-
10 malō. (*F. 1, 15*). Ba oeoenoe ba chōra li wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba li wa'omoeso dōdō, li zangowawaloë ba li nono nihalō ba koko haloe ba haga wandroe. (*Jes. 24, 8. Fam. 18, 22*). **Ba tanō da'e ma'afefoe, ba nibali'ō sasai'ō, nibali'ō tanō si mate, ba soi andre, ba sawoejoe razo Mbabeli, fitoe ngafeloe fache wa'ara.**
- 12 II. Ba na no aloea zi fitoe ngafeloe fache, ba oesoelōni chō razo Mbabeli ba ba soi niha andrō go-lalōwara andrō — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō; ba oebal'ō tanō si mate, si lō mainalōmalō. (*Nga'ot. II. 36, 21*).
- 13 *Dan. 9, 2*). Ba itōrō ba danō andrō ligoe fefoe, niŵa'ōgoe, oebe'e — fefoe nisoera ba zoera andre, nifa'ele'ō Jeremia, ba soi niha andrō fefoe. Ja'ira sa'ae dania gōi, ba ni'osawcejoe soi sabōlō ba ni'osawoejoe razo seboea, ba oesoelōni chōra nifazōchira, nilaoe dangara andrō. (*F. 27, 7*).
- 15 III. Noa sa imane chōgōe Jehowa Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāšli : Tema zi samba mako agoe andre ba dangagoe, agoe fōnoe, ba fabadoegō ba soi niha andrō fefoe, ba nifatengcōe ja'oegō. (*Job. 21, 20*).
- 16 Ena'ō labadoc ba ena'ō mabo, ena'ō owōhō ira, ba zi'ōli andrō, nifatōrōgōe chōra. (*Jes. 51, 17. Sin. 60, 5 ; 75, 9. Job. 21, 20*). Ba oehalō mako andrō ba danga Jehowa, ba oefabadoegō ba soi niha andrō fefoe, ba nifatenge Jehowa ja'odo.
- 18 Ba Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda, ba razora ba ba zatoeara, ba wamali'ō tanō si mate tanōra, ena'ō bōrō wehocha mboe ba bōrō wa'iki ba bōrō wangelifi, si mane ma'ōchō andre. Fara'o andrō, 19 razo Miseraji, fabaja enoninia ba koemandroenia ba banoeania fefoe, (*F. 46, 2*), ba Erebi andrō, ma'afefoe, noemalō fefoe razo ba danō Oesi ba fefoe r zo ba danō Wilisiti, ja'ia Gasikalo ba Gasa ba Ekerona ba si tosai Gasoto ; (*F. 47, 1*). Iraono Gedomo ba Iraono Moabi ba Iraono Gamoni ; (*F. 49, 7; 48, 1; 49, 1*), noemalō fefoe razo Diro ba 22 fefoe razo Zidona ba razo ba hoelo ba nasi. (*Jes. 23, 8. F. 47, 4*). Ba 23 Dedano ba Tema ba Boesi ba nifalo'o boe andrō, fefoe, (*F. 9, 26*). Ba dozi razo Ndrawa Ara ba dozi 24 razo Gerebi andrō, ba danō si mate. Noemalō dozi razo Zimeri ba dozi 25 razo Gelama ba dozi razo Ndrawa Media, (*F. 49, 34*), awō razo jōoe, 26 fefoe, si fahatō ba si fandrōe-nandrōoe, — fefoe gamatōrōwā razo ba goeli danō; ba afoeriatā, ba mamadoe razo Zezachi (Babeli) ! (*Jer. 51, 41*). Ba ōmane chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāšli : Mibadoe, ena'ō maboe ami, ena'ō moeta ba ena'ō tegālō tooe ami, si lō femaoso, ba zi'ōli andrō, nifatōrōgōe chōmi ! Ba ma lō edōna ira, 28 latema mako andrō ba dangaoe, ba wamadoe, ba ōmane chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Lō tola lō mamadoe ami ! Hiza sa, ba 29 mbanoea andrō, si no fao ba dōi tōigoe, oebōrōtaigō wamatōrō famakiko, ba hadia, saefa ami ? Tenga saefa ami, oekaoni sa'ae zi'ōli, nifatōrō ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe ! — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō —. (*F. 49, 12. Fet. I. 4, 17*). Ba ūfa'ema 30 chōra daroma li da'e fefoe, ūmane chōra : Moendrōndrōndrōndrō dania Jehowa, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba moroi ba nahiania andrō, ni'amoni'ō ifarongogō linia ! Ebœa linia wendrōndrōndrōndrō ba mbenoea andrō chōnia, ikaraini wa'iki, si mane si hoendragō folazi, ba ni-

- ha ba goeli danō, fefoe. (*Joël. 3, 16.*
 31 *Amos. 1, 2*). Hoemōngō, iroegi ba wondrege danō ; fasoso sa'ae Jehowa ba soi niha ; ifatōrō hockoe ba nōsi goeli danō fefoe ; seboea horō andrō, ba iloeloe ba mbawa zi'ōli ! — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- 32 IV. Imane Jehowa ngalōnō andrō : Hiza wamakiko, itōrōi soi niha, tesao nangi sabōiō, moroi ba 33 wondrege danō. Ba so tooe ba danō dania nibocboenoe Jehowa, na loeo da'ō, i'oturai wondrege danō, noemalō ba wondrege tānō sa ; lō'ō sa la'e'si ba lō la'ozaragō ba wo-go'o : tobali fangatabō zinanō ba 34 nowi. (*F. 16, 4*). Mi'eg'e'ge, ja'ami koebalo, milaoe moe'ira'ira, mifagaōlō ami ba danō, ja'ami satoea nikobaloi ; noa sa iroegi ba wā chōmi, ba wanaba ja'ami, ba ba-wā wamazawili ja'ami, ba tobali aechoe tooe ami, si mane figa se-boea bōli ! (*F. 4, 8 ; 6, 26*). Lō'ō sa'ae sawātō goebalo ba lō lala 36 woloi ba zalaŵa nikobaloi, Mifondrondrongo ! — fe'ira'ira goebalo ba fege'ege zalaŵa nikobaloi andrō, mc ibali'ō tanō si mate naha 37 gōra Jchowa, ba benoea si lō hadia ia mege, ba nifoefoe ba wa'aoe- 38 choe wōnoe Jehowa andrō ! No irōi ndroe'oe andrō chōnia [mbinimbini], si mane singo ; tanō si mate sa'ae danōra, ba zi'ōli andrō, sabōlō si-bai ba ba wa'aoechoe wōnoenia andrō.

FAZA 26.

I. Fama'ele'ō Jeremia ba golajama gosali. II. Mofōnoe chōnia gere ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba la'adoegō ia. III. Ibœ'a Jeremia, fōna zalaŵa, ba latolo ia.

- 1 I. Ba me awena razo Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, ba iwa'ō da'e chō Jeremia Jehowa.
 2 (*Raz. II. 23, 34*). Imanc Jehowa : Iagō golajama gosali Jchowa ba hede ba mbanoea mado Joeda a-

ndrō fefoe, si no mōi bacha, ba wangaudrō ba gosali Jehowa ; farrongogō chōra daroma li andrō fefoe, niwa'ōgoe chōoe nifa'ema chōra ! Samboea li bōi ambōsi. Ma atō lafondrondrongo, ma lafocli ira, ma irōi lala si lō sōchi andrō chōnia zamōsana, ena'ō mangesa dōdōgōe, ba wamakiko andrō, miwa'ōgoe nifatōrō chōra, ba mboeaboeara andrō, si lō sōchi. (*F. 18, 8*). Ba ūmane sa'ae chōra : Imane Jehowa : Na lō mifondrondrongo ligoe, wolo'ō oroisagoe andrō, ni-fachoigoe chōmi, ba wamondrongo li genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, si lō atagedo famatengetenge chōmi, lō lai wa lō nifondrondrongomi, (*F. 25, 3*), ba faoma ira gosali ba da'e gosali andrō ba Zilo no, oebe'e, ba banoea andre, ba oebe'e ni'elifi ba soi niha ba goeli danō fefoe. (*Sin. 78, 60. F. 7, 12*).

II. Ba me larongo ere ba sama'ele'ō ba sato fefoe i'ombacha'ō Jeremia daroma li da'ō, ba gosali Jehowa, ba me no i'o'ozoei Jere-mia wama'ema fefoe ni'oroi'ō Jehowa, niwa'ō ba zato, ba lara'oe ia ere ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba sato, lamane : Si mate ndra'oegō ! Hana wa ūmanō wama'ele'ō ba dōi Jehowa, wa ūmane : Lala gosali ba Zilo no andrō lala gosali da'e dania ba banoea andre, ba nidoedoe-gō, ba si lō niha dania ! Ba aechoe niha sato fefoe ba gosali Jehowa, oedoe Jeremia. Ba me 10 terongo doeria da'ō ba zatoea mado Joeda, ba mōi ira mijawa ba gosali Jehowa, la'oturai gōdo razo, ba moedadao ba mbawa gōli Jehowa andrō, si bohooe. Ba lama-ne ere ba sama'ele'ō andrō ba zatoea no mege ba ba zato : Hoekoe famoenoe hockoe niha da'ō, me no ifa'ele'ō wa'atekiko mbancea da'e, nirongomi tōgi dalingami ! III. Ba hoemedē Jeremia ba 12 zatoca fefoe ba ba zato, imane :

- Jehowa zamatenge ja'o, ba wama'-ele'ō taroma li andrō fefoe ba gosalí andre ba ba mbanoea andre,
- 13 nirongomi andrō. Ba ija'e, ba mitōrō lala si sōchi ba mihaogō mboeaboeami ba mifondrondrongo niwa'ō Lowalangimi, Jehowa, ena'ō mangesa dōdō Jehowa ba wamakiko andrō, nidaō'ōdaō'ōnia chōmi.
- 14 (F. 7, 3). Ba ja'odo andre — ba hiza, no sodo ba dangami. Mifa-
- 15 tōrō chōgōe zatoelō dōdōmi! Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi : na miboenoe ndra'odo, ba do zi lō horō mihare'ō chōmi ba ba mbanoea da'e, fabaja ōsinia; noa sa si ndroehoe, Jehowa zamatenge ja'o-
do ba chōmi, ba wamarongogō
- 16 chōmi taroma li andrō fefoe! Ba lamane satoea andrō ba sato ba gere ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō : Tenga niboenoe niha da'e, noa sa ba dōi Lowalangida Jehowa hoe-
- 17 mede ia chōda! Ba maoso ōsa zatoea mbanoea andrō, ba lamane ba niha sato fefoe, si no owoelo
- 18 ba da'ō : Maoso sama'ele'ō Micha andrō, banoea Moreseti, me loeo razo mado Joeda Hisikia, ba imane ba zato mado Joeda : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō : Nifakoe nowi dania Ziona, ba adoedoela Jeroczalema, ba satoea eoe hili go-
- 19 sali andrō! (Mich. 1, 1; 3, 12). Ba hadia, no laboenoe ia Hisikia razo mado Joeda ba sato mado Joeda? Hadia, tengen no i'ata'oefi Jehowa Hisikia ba tengen no mangaloeloe ia chōnia, irege mangesa dōdō Jehowa, ba wamakiko andrō, nidaō'ōdaō'ōnia chōra ? ba ja'ita ba hadia, ta'arō wamakiko seboea, famoe-
- 20 noeda ? Ba so gōi na dānō bō'ō, sama'ele'ō ba dōi Jehowa, Oeria dōi, ono Zemaja, banoea Giriati Jeari ; ifa'ele'ō zi gōna dania mbanoea da'e ba tanō da'e, ha sara
- 21 wehedera Jeremia. Ba me larongo niwa'ōnia Jojaki andrō, razo ba sabōlō andrō chōnia ba koemandroe
- seboea chōnia, fefoe, ba i'aloei razo wamaboenoē'ō ja'ia. Ba me terongo chō Goeria, ba ata'oe ia, ilaoe moloi, isaŵa danō Miseraji. Ba ifatenge niha ba danō Miseraji 22
Jojaki, razo, Eli-Natano andrō, ono Nachiboro ba awōnia, ba lahalō 23 Goeria, moroi ba danō Miseraji ba la'ohé chō razo Jojaki ; ba ifaboe-noē'ō si'oli ba ifatibō'ōgō ba lewatō nono mbanoea mbotonia. Ba iba'- 24 agō ia chō Jeremia Ahika andrō, ono Zafano, fa bōi labe'e ba danga zato, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (Raz. II. 22, 12).
- FAZA 27.
- I. Amaedola: Feso ba kalo mba-gi, nifa'ohē'ō Jeremia ba razo ba ngaira, famaroe dōdōra, ba wangaloeloe chō Neboekanessa. II. Si manō gōi niwa'ō chō Zedekia. III. Famangelama ba zama'ele'ō sofaja.
- I. Ba me awena razo Zedekia a- 1
andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, ba hoemedi Jehowa chō Jeremia. Imane [Jereinai] : Imane chōgōe 2
Jehowa : Fazōchi chōoe wesoe ba kalo mbagi, ba be'e ba mbagioe, (F. 28, 10), ba fa'ohē'ō chō razo 3
Ndraono Gedomo ba chō razo Ndraono Moabi ba chō razo Ndraono Gamoni ba chō razo Diro ba chō razo Zidona, fa'ohē'ō ba zinenge andrō, si no mōi chō Zedekia, razo mado Joeda, ba Jeroezalema. Ba 4
oroi'ō chōra, ndramane ba razora : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Mi- 5
mane ba razomi : Ja'odo zombōi tanō, awō niha, awō goerifō niha, ba goeli danō ba wa'abōlōgōe a- 6
ndrō, si lō ambō ba tangagoe ni'orō'ō, ba oebe'e ba zomasido. (Moz. I. 1). Ba ija'e, ba oebe'e barō mba-wa genonigoe Neboekanesa andrō, razo Mbabeli danō andrō fefoe, noe-malō sali'wali'wa ba danō, ba oebe'e chōnia, ena'ō ngoningoninia. (Dan. 4, 22). Ba amaedola zawoejoenia 7

- ba sawoejoe nononia ba sawoejoe
ma'oewoenia fefoe soi, balazi iroegi
baŵa danōnia andrō gōi, irege la-
be'c amaedola zawoejoera ia soi
- 8 sabōlō ba razo sabe'e. Ba na so soi,
na so nōri niha, si lō edōna mōi
enoninia, enoni Neboekanesa, razo
Mbabeli andrō, si lō edōna mame'e
bagira ba galo mbagi andrō ehō ra-
zo Mbabeli, ba oefatōrō zi'ōli ba
lofo ba fōchō waba ba niha da'ō,
iŵa'ō Jehowa, irege no oehori ira
- 9 tangania. Ba ja'ami, ba bōi mitō-
ngōni niŵa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō chō-
mi, ba he niŵa'ō zi faeta andrō,
ba he fangifimi, ba he niŵa'ō za-
ngombacha eloeha dandra hadia
ia, ba he niŵa'ō zeboea elemoe, na
lamane chōmi : „Tenga si mōi eno-
ni razo Mbabeli ami”. (Moz. V. 18, 10.
- 10 11. F. 23, 16). Faja nifa'ele'ōra chō-
mi, ba wameta ja'ami ba danōmi ;
ena'ō oetimba ami ba ena'ō tekiko
- 11 ami. Ba soi same'e baginia ba galo
mbagi andrō chō razo Mbabcli, ba
we'amōi enoninia, ba lō oeboelō'ō
ba danōnia — iŵa'ō Jehowa —,
ena'ō mangahalō ira ba ena'ō sosō
ira ba da'ō.
- 12 II. Ba chō Zedekia, razo mado
Joeda andrō gōi, ba oeŵa'ōwa'ō da'ō
fefoe, oemane : Mi'oro'ō mbagimi
andrō chō razo Mbabeli ba mi'ae
enoninia ba enoni mbanoeania, ba
- 13 saoeri ami. Hana sa, wa edōna mate
ami ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba
wōchō waba, nidaō'ōdaō'ō Jehowa
ba soi andrō, si lō edōna mōi eno-
ni razo Mbabeli, ja'oegō ba banoe-
- 14 aoe andrō ? Bōi sa mifondrondro-
ngo niŵa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, na
lamane chōmi : „Tenga si mōi enoni
razo Mbabeli ami !” — faja sa ni-
- 15 fa'ele'ōra chōmi. (F. 14, 14). Tenga
sa ja'odo zamatenge ja'ira — iŵa'ō
Jehowa — sofaja sa'ae ira, wama'e-
le'ō ba dōigoe, ena'ō oetimba ami
ba ena'ō tekiko ami, fabaja sama'e-
le'ō chōmi.
- 16 III. Ba oemane gōi ba gere ba
- ba niha da'e fefoe : Da'ō niwa'ō
Jehowa : Bōi mifondrondrongo ni-
wa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, na mama'-
ele'ō ira chōmi, na lamane : „Hiza,
alio sa'ae tefoeli wakake ba gosali
Jchowa andrō, moroi ba Mbabeli !”
— faja sa'ae nifa'ele'ōra chōmi.
Bōi mifondrondrongo chōra, mi'ae 17
enoni razo Mbabeli, ba saoeri ami !
Hana wa tanō si mate dania naha
mbanoea da'e ? Ba na sama'ele'ō 18
atō ira ba na so chōra daroma li
Jehowa, ba ndramoe'andrō chō
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, ena'ō bōi
te'ohe ba Mbabeli wakake andrō
si tosai ba gosali Jchowa ba ba
gōdo razo mado Joeda ba ba Jeroe-
zalema. Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō 19
andrō, ba gehomo andrō ba ba mba-
wa nidanō andrō ba ba dadaoma
andrō, ba ba zi tosai fakake, si
tosai ba mbanoea andre, (Raz. II.
25, 13) nirōi Neboekanesa, razo 20
Mbabeli, me i'olo'iō Jechonia, ono
Jojaki, razo mado Joeda, moroi ha
Jeroezalema, me i'ohē ba Mbabeli,
fabaja salawā mado Joeda fefoe ba
salawā Jeroezalema : (Raz. II. 24,
14) imane sa'ae Jehowa ngahōnō a-
ndrō, Lowalangi Ndrono Gizeraeli,
ba wakake andrō, si tosai na ba go-
sali Jehowa ba ba gōdo razo mado
Joeda ba ba Jeroezalema : Ba Mba-
beli te'ohe dania, ba ba da'ō ahono,
balazi iroegi baŵa oefoeli oefai
— iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba wangai
ja'ia, ba wamoeli ba naha andre.
(Raz. II. 36, 18. F. 29, 10).

FAZA 28.

I. Fama'ele'ō falimosa, chō Hananias. II. Itimba Jeremia ba i'om-
bachā'ō chōnia wa'matenia.

I. Ba me dōfi da'ō — me bōrōta,
wa razo Zedekia, razo mado Joeda,
ba ndrōfi si ūfa, baŵa si lima, ba
hoemedē chōgōe zama'ele'ō andrō,
Hananias, ono Gasoeri, banoea Gi-
beona, ba gosali Jehowa, ba zi so
ere ba sato fefoe, imane : Da'ō 2

- niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Oeresa galombagi andrō chō razo Mbabeli !
- 3 Lō aloea mendroea fache, ba oe'ohoe mangawoeli ba naha andre fefoe wakake andrō ba gosali Jehovah, nihalō Neboekanesa, ba mbanoea, ni'ohenia ba Mbabeli. Faba Jechonia, ono Jojaki, razo mado Joeda, awō fefoe ni'oloi'ō andrō, mado Joeda, si no mondroegi Babeli, ba oe'ohoe mangawoeli ba mbanoea andre — iwa'ō Jehovah — oeresa sa'ae galombagi andrō chō razo Mbabeli. Ba hoe mede Jeremia chō Hanania andrō, sama'ele'ō, ba zi so ere ba sato fefoe, si so ba gosali Jehovah.
- 6 Imane Jeremia, sama'ele'ō : Ja'ia da'ō ! Jamoefaloea da'ō Jehovah ! Jamoebe'e Jehovah itōrō limō, ni fa'elc'ōmō, jamoe'ohoe mangawoeli ba mbanoea andre wakake andrō ba gosali Jehovah, awō fefoe niha ni'oloi'ō, moroi ba Mbabeli. Ba fondrondrongo na da'e, nifarongogōgoe chōoe ba ba zato fefoe : Sama'ele'ō andrō fōnagoe ba fōnaoe, i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae, ba ba danō soja mama'ele'ō ba ba gamatōrōwā razo seboa ; fanoewō ba famakiko ba fōchō waba la'ombacha'ō ; ba sama'ele'ō fangorifi — ba na itōrō li zama'ele'ō andrō, ba oroma, ha niha zama'elc'ō nifatenge Lowalangi, si ndroehoendrochoe. (Moz. V. 18, 22).
- 10 Ba ihalō galombagi andrō ba mbanoea ba gosali Jeremia sama'ele'ō Hanania sama'ele'ō andrō, ifatō.
- 11 Ba imane Hanania, ba zi so sato fefoe : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah : Lō aloea mendroea fache, ba oemanō worasa kalo mbanoea andrō chō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli ba mbanoea, niha fefoc, ha soi ira ! Ba ilaoe mofanō Jeremia.
- 12 II. Ba me no ifatō Hanania sama'ele'ō andrō galombagi Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba hoemedē Jehovah
- 13 wa chō Jeremia, imane : Ae ū'a'
- chō Hanania andrō : Da'ō niwa'ō : Kalo mbaigi eoe nifatōoe, ba oefazōchi galombagi si'ōli, fangalinia ! Imane sa Jehovah ngahōnō andrō, 14 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Kalo mbaigi si'ōli oeharc'ō ba mbaigi niha andrō fefoe, ha soi ira, ena'ō enoni Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ira, ena'ō ngoningoninia, noemalō sali waliwa ba danō, ba oebe'e chōnia. (Moz. V, 28, 14). Ba imane Jeremia 15 sama'ele'ō chō Hanania sama'ele'ō andrō : Fondrondrongo, ja'oegō Hanania ! Tenga Jehovah zamatenge ja'oegō, ba noa zoei ūfowōhō niha andre, ba wa'abe'e dōdō ba walimosa andrō. Andrō imane Jehovah : 16 Hiza, oeheta ndra'oegō ba goeli danō ; barō ndrōfi andre mate ndra'oegō, me no ūfarooe niha ba wolaŵa Jehovah ! (Moz. V, 13, 5. F. 29, 32). Ba mate Hanania, sa 17 ma'ele'ō andrō ba ndrōfi da'ō, me baŵa si fitoe.

FAZA 29.

Scera Jeremia ba ni'oloi'ō ba Mbabeli : I. Famangelama ba wama'elo'ō falimosa andrō. II. Balazi iroegi fitoe ngafoeloe fache, awena i'ohē ira mangawoeli Lowalangi. III. Fameta'oe si tosai na ba Jeroezalema IV. Hoehoe, si gōna dana zama'ele'ō si falimo andrō, dacea. V. Soera Zemaja andrō, ba fotoenia.

- I. Ba da'e zoera andrō, nifa'ohē'ō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, moroi ba Jeroezalema, ba zi tosai satoea ni'oloi'ō andrō ba ba gere ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō, ba ba zato fefoe, ni'oloi'ō Neboekanesa ba Mbabeli, moroi ba Jeroezalema, (me no aheta ba Jeroezalema razo, Jechonia, ba salawā ira alawe andrō ba enonira jomo ba koemandroe seboa andrō, ba Ndraono Joeda, ba ba Jeroezalema ba toeka ba siamboe). (Raz. II. 24, 12). Ifa'ohē'ō chō Geleasa, ono Zafano, awō Gemaria, ono Hilikia, nifatenge Zedekia, razo

- mado Joeda, chō Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, imane ba zocra andrō :
 4 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gизeraēli ba ni'o-loi'ō andrō fefoe, ni'oloi'ōgoe ba Mbabeli, moroi ba Jeroezalema :
 5 Milaoe nomo ba ni'onahia, milaoe mokaboe ba miā mboea zinanō bacha. Mi'angowaloe ba mi'o'ono, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba mifangowaloe nonomi matoea ba mi-be'e nihalō nonomi alawe, ena'ō mo'ono ira, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ena'ō ato ami ba da'ō, ena'ō bōi awoewoe wa'ato. Mi'aloei wangoifi mbanoea andrō, ba ni'oloi'ōgoe ja'ami, mi'angandrō chō Jehowa, salahira ; fangorifimi sa'ae
 8 wangorifira ! Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gизeraēli : Bōi lafowōhō ami sama'ele'ō andrō chōmi, si so andrō ba chōmi, ba ma si faeta andrō chōmi, ba bōi mi'amati ba wangifimi,
 9 falimosa sa nifa'ele'ōra chōmi ba dōigoe, tengā ja'odo zamatenge ja'ira ! — iwā'ō Jehowa. (F. 14, 14. Rom. 10, 15).
 10 II. Imane sa Jehowa : Na no a-loea zi fitoe ngafaeloe fache ba Mbabeli, awena oefaiagi ami ba awena oefaloea niwā'ōgoe si sōchi andrō, ba chōmi, wa oe'ohc mangawoeli ami ba mbanoea da'e. (Nga'ōt.
 11 II. 36, 22. F. 25, 12). Oe'ilā sa, he wisa dōdōgoe chōmi — iwā'ō Jehowa — tōdō ba wangerifi ba tengā ba wamakiko, ba wamaigi fa'cha-haoe dōdō chōmi, ba gōtō dania !
 12 Awena dania mi'angarofi li ndra'o, möi ami mangandrō chōgoe, ba eefondrondrongo chōmi. Ba mi'aloei ndra'o, ba misōndrado, na meroi si'aikō ba dōdō mi'aloei ndra'o, (Moz.
 14 v. 30, 2), ba oebe'e nisōndrami ndra'ōdo — iwā'ō Jehowa — ba oefaiagi wangcfa chōmi, oe'ozaragō ami, moroi ba niha fefoe ba moroi ba mbanoea fefoe, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ami — iwā'ō Jehowa — ba oe'ohc mangawoeli ami ba mbanoea andrō, ba nihetagoe ja'ami. (F. 23, 3).
- III. Ba na mimane : No i'asogō 15 chōma zama'ele'ō ba Mbabeli Jehowa. — Imane sa'ae Jehowa, ba 16 chō razo andrō, sidadao ba dadaoma andrō chō Dawido, ba ba niha sato fefoe, banoea da'e, talifoesōmi, si lō fao chōmi, ja'ami ni'oloi'ō andrō, — imane Jehowa ngahōnō : 17 Hiza, oefatōrō chōra zī'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba, oebe'e amaedola marafala saisō ira, si tebab ni'ā, balazi walōsōchi. (F. 24, 3 b.t.). Ba 18 oebe'e solohi ja'ira zī'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba ba oebe'e sihocha mboe ira, ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe ; oebe'e bōrō wangelifi ba bōrō wa-atobali dōdō ba bōrō wa'iki ba bōrō wango'aja, ba niha fefoe, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ira, (Moz. V. 28, 37), bōrō wa lō nifondrondrongora ligoe 19 — iwā'ō Jehowa — si lō atagedo fama'ohē'ohē'ō chōra ba genonigoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba lō nifondrondrongomi — iwā'ō Jehowa. (F. 25, 4).
- IV. Ba ja'ami, ba mifondrondro- 20 ngo li Jehowa, ja'ami ni'oloi'ō andrō fefoe, nifa'ohē'ōgoe ba Mbabeli, moroi ba Jeroezalema : Imane Jehowa 21 ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Gизeraēli ba chō Gahabi andrō, ono Golaja, ba ba chō Zedekia andrō, ono Maseja, sama'ele'ō faja chōmi, ba dōigoe : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ira, ena'ō ifaboenoe'ō ira, ba zanehe ami ! Ba tobali bōrō wangelifi ira 22 ba ni'oloi'ō andrō fefoe, mado Joe-da, ba Mbabeli, lamane dania : „Jamoefatōrō'ō Jehowa ba lala ndra Sedekia Ahabi, nitoenoe razo Mbabeli, ba galitō !“ (Dan. 3, 6). Me 23 no manao horō ira ba Ndراono Gизeraēli, me no lahorōni ndronga nawōra ba me no la'ombacha'ō waja ba dōigoe, si tengā niwā'ōgoe chōra : — ja'odo sa'ae zangila, si so ba mbōrō ndra'o ! — iwā'ō Jehowa.

24 V. Ba chō Zemaja andrō, ba-
 25 noea Nehalama, ba ūmane : Da'ō
 niwā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō,
 Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : Me
 no ba dōimō ūfa'ōhe'ō zoera ba
 mbanoea Jeroezalema fefoe ba chō
 Zefania ere andrō, ono Maseja ba
 26 ba gere fefoe, me no ūmane : No
 ifataro ndra'oēgō ere Jehowa, fangali
 Jojada, ere andrō, ena'ō ūdarodar-
 rogō, na so zowōhō, na so zama'-
 ele'ō, ena'ō ūbe'e ba galō ba ba
 mbilagoe mbagi. (*Raz. II. 9, 11;*
 27 25, 18). Ba hana sa wa lō ūtenāwa
 Jeremia andrō, banoea Ganatoti,
 28 si no mama'ele'ō chōmi ? Noa sa
 atō ifa'ōhe'ō chōma [zoera] ba
 Mbabeli, wangoema'ō : „Ara na sa !
 Milaoe nomo ba mi'onahia, milaoe
 mokaboe ba miā mboea zinanō
 29 bacha ! . . .” Ba ibaso zoera andrō
 Sefania, ere andrō, ba zamondrongo
 30 Jeremia. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō
 31 Jeremia, imane : Farongogō ba
 ni'oloi'ō andrō fefoe, ūmane : Imane
 Jehowa, ba chō Zemaja andrō, ba-
 noea Nehalama : Me no mama'ele'ō
 chōmi Zemaja andrō, lō lai wa
 tengā nifatenggegoe ja'ia, ba me no
 ifowōhō ami, ena'ō abe'e dōdōmi
 32 ba waja, ba imane Jchowa : Hiza,
 oesoelōni da'ō chō Zemaja andrō,
 banoea Nehalama ba ba ma'oewoe-
 nia mitooe ! Bōi faloecha ia [ma'-
 oewoe], si lō teboelō ba mbanoea
 niha da'e, ba lō ichamō nosonia
 zi sōchi andrō, ni'asogōgōe dania
 ba mbanoeagoe andre — iwā'ō Je-
 howa — me no ifaroee niha ba
 wolāwa Jehowa. (*F. 28, 16*).

FAZA 30.

Fama'ele'ō fangawoeli moroi ba
 Mbabeli : I. Na no aefā wamakao
 seboea, ba itolo mbanoeania Lowa-
 langi, i'asogō chōra razo, ma'oewoe
 Dawido. II. Dōhō dania zesochō a-
 ndrō chōra. III. Te'azōchi mbanoea
 ba osali.

1 1. Taroma li, niwā'ō Jehowa chō
 2 Jeremia ; imane : Da'ō niwā'ō Je-

howa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera-
 ēli : Tānō chōoe ba zoera fefoe da-
 roma li andrō, niwā'ōgōe chōoe. (*Fam. I. 11*). Hiza sa, iroegi' ba'ā
 dania, — iwā'ō Jehowa, ba oefagi
 wangefā ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gi-
 zeraēli, awō mado Joeda, iwā'ō Je-
 howa, ba ūfē mangawoeli ira ba
 danō andrō, nibe'egoē chō ndra toe-
 ara, ena'ō la'ochōgō. Ba da'ō da-
 roma li andrō, niwā'ō Jehowa ba
 chō Ndraono Gizeraēli ba ba mado
 Joeda : Imane sa'ae Jehowa : Fe'ao
 sata'oe ita tarongo ; fanizinizi, ba
 lō fangorifi. Mizofoezofoe ba mifaigi,
 na madono maō ndra matoea ! Ba
 hana wa ūfēila lagogohe zolara
 dozi ira matoea, hoelō zadono ? ba
 hana wa fatoetoe afoesi mbawa !
 (*F. 4, 31; 6, 24*). Alai ita ! ba'ā se-
 boea sa'ae mba'ā da'ō, si lō fa-
 maedo, ba ba'ā wa'atosasa ba
 ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba — ni'efā'ō
 dania ira ba da'ō ! (*Joel. 2, 11, Sep.*
 1, 15). Na ba'ā da'ō sa — iwā'ō
 Jehowa ngahōnō — ba oerasa galō
 mbagi andrō chōra, ba mbagimi,
 ba ūfēetoe'ō wesoe chōmi, ba lō
 tola sa'ae la'osawoejoe ira [ma'-
 oewoe Jakobo andrō] niha bō'ō.
 Enoni Lowalangira Jehowa sa'ae
 ira ba enoni razora andrō, Dawido,
 ni'asogōgōe chōra. (*Hez. 34, 23.*
Hos. 3, 5). Ba ja'oēgō enonigoe ma'-
 oewoe Jakobo, ba bōi ata'oe'ō —
 iwā'ō Jehowa — ba bōi tokeā'ō,
 ja'oēgō Iraono Gizeraēli, ūfēa'ō
 sa'ae ndra'oēgō ba danō sarōe
 ba ūfēfa'ō ma'oewoemō ba danō
 andrō, ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira, ena'ō ma-
 ngawoeli ma'ocwoe Jakobo, ena'ō
 ahono ira ba danō, ena'ō lō hadia
 ia ba lō ikeani ira niha. (*Jes. 41, 13;*
 43, 5). Lō'ō sa aefado chōoe — iwā'ō
 Jehowa — ba wangorifi ja'oēgō. Oe-
 hori sa'ae fefoe soi niha, ba nifa-
 zaewegoe ja'ami, ba ja'ami, ba lō
 oehori ; ūfēetoe'ō ami ndrohoendro-
 hoe, lō tola lō'ō manō fotoe. (*Sam.*
 II. 7, 14. *Jes. 27, 8. F. 4, 27; 10, 24*).

- 12 II. Imane sa Jehowa : No abōlō-
bōlō wōchōoe andrō ba si lō daloe-
daloe zochooe ! Lō samatoenō hoe-
hoeomō – ba zochooe, sanana andrō,
ba lō famadōhō, lō daloe daloe ni-
14 falemba chōoe ! Dozi somasi ja'oe-
gō mege, ba no olifoe ira ndra'oe-
gō : lō'ō manō ba dōdōra ja'oe gō,
me no oebago ndra'oe gō nifama-
go emali, me no oe'otoe'ō ndra'oe-
gō nitangotee'ō safaito, ba wa'ojā
golalōwāoe andrō, ba ba wa'afahō-
15 na horōoe. Hana wa mangarōngarō
ndra'oe gō ba zesochio andrō chōoe,
me no abōlōbōlō wa'afchō chōoe ?
Bōrō wa'ojā golalōwāoe andrō ba
fa'afahōna horōoe, wa oelaoe chōoe
16 da'ō ! (F. 5, 6). Ba ni'ā dania dozi
si manga ja'oe gō, ba dozi samakao
ja'oe gō, ba ni'oloi'ō dania, fefoe, ba
dozi sangosindra'oei si so chōoe, ba
oebe'e ni'osindra'oei si so chōra dani-
a, ba dozi soraboe gamagamiae, ba
oebe'e niraboe! (Jes. 41, 11. F. 10, 25).
17 Oefatōfa sa dania chōoe daloe daloe
nifalemba, oefadōhō zesochio andrō
chōoe — iwa'ō Jehowa — me „Ni-
tibō'ō“ labē'e tōimō — „Siona si
lō ba dōdō niha“ (Sin. 103, 3).
18 III. Imane Jehowa : Hiza, oefai-
wangazōchi ma'oewoe Jakobo ba
oehachōsi tōdō nomora; ifoeli tet-
roe'ō mbanoea ba hlinia ba ifoeli
te'onahia gōdo, si mane fōna. (Sin.
19 126, 1). Ba terongo moroi ba da'ō
wangandrō saoha gōlō, awō li za'iki,
ba ato ira oebe'e, bōi awoewoe wa'-
ato; ba eboea dōira oebe'e, bōi ito-
hoegō, wa lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō ira.
20 (Jes. 35, 10). Ba iraononia (iraono
Jakobo) ba si mane fōna, ba ba-
noeara, ba si lō teboelō fōnagoe,
ba dozi samakao ja'ira, ba oe'otoe'ō.
21 Ba samatōrō ja'ira, ba oi ja'ira, ba
salaŵara, ba banoeara. Ba oetehe
chōnia we'amōi chōgōe, ena'ō i'o-
ndrasni ndra'o — ha uiha na sa zi lō
ata'oe mate ba wangondrasni ja'odo?
22 — iwa'ō Jehowa. (Mich. 5, 2). Ba
tobali banoeagoe ami, ba Lowala-
- ngimi ndra'odo ! (F. 24, 7 ; 31, 33).
Tesaō sa'ae nangi sabōlō chō Je- 23
hōwa, fōnoenia, angi sabe'e sibai;
itōrō hōgō zeboea horō andrō : (F.
23, 19). Lō alō wōnoe Jehowa a- 24
ndrō, irege no itōrō nihonogōinia
ibe'e, irege no ifaloea — moroi foeri
dania aboto ba dōdōmi !

FAZA 31.

Tohoetohoe wamaboe'oe fa'eboea
dōdō ba Ndraono Gizerāli; I. Ifoeli
oroma dania wa'eboea dōdō Lowa-
langi andrō, si lō aetoe, ba mba-
noenia. II. Tobali fa'omoeso dōdō
wege'ege andrō. III. Lō'ō sa'ae la-
loe'i horō ndra amara iraono. IV.
Tefaboe'oe wawoe'oea li si bohooe.
V. Lō'ō manō itibo'ō mbanoeania
Jehowa.

- I. Ba na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Je-
hōwa —, ba Lowalangi mado Gi-
zeraēli fefoe ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe
ira, Imane Jehowa : No faloe-
cha wa'eboea dōdō ba danō si ma-
te niha andrō, si lō ahori ba mba-
wa zi'ōli. Talaboe ! ba wolohe ba
wa'ahono Iraono Gizerāli ! (Moz.
II. 33, 14, Heb. 4, 9). No i'oroma'ō
ia chōgōe Jehowa, moroi ba zarōe,
no imane : No oe'omasi'ō ndra'-
oe gō fa'omasi si lō mamałōmalō,
andrō wa lō teboelō chōoe wa'e-
boea dōdōgōe andrō. Oefoeli oe'a'-
azōchi ndra'oe gō, ena'ō te'azōchi'ō,
ja'oe gō ono alawe, Iraono Gizerāli.
Ajaoe zoei dania waritia andrō
chōoe, ena'ō fao ndra'oe gō ba za-
nari ! Ōfoeoilaoe kaboe nagoe ba
hili Zamaria — samazōchi ja'ia,
ba la'ogoena'ō gōi. Iroegi sa baŵa
dania, ba moe'ao zanaro, ba hili
Geferaji, lamane : „Talaboe, mōi
ita misi jaŵa ba hili Ziona, chō
Lowalangida Jehowa !“ (Jes. 2, 3.
Mich. 4, 2). Imane sa Jehowa ; Mi'-
anoenō ba wa'omoeso dōdō, ba chō
ma'oewoe Jakobo, mikaraini wa'iki,
bōrō hōgō soi andrō ! Mi'eboea'ō
li wanoenō, mimane : Orifi mbanoe-
aoe andrō, si tosai Iraono Gizerāli,

- 8 ja'oegō Jehowa ! Hiza, oe'phe mangawoeli ira moroi jōoe, oe'ozaragō ira moroi ba wondrege danō — fao zi lō hōrō ba sogomboejoemboe-joe tōla ba sanabina ba sawena madono fefoe : ato sibai ira, wa-
- 9 ngawoeli ba da'e ! Mege'ege ira wa'-aso ba fakao : oefasao ira, oc'ohe ba goembœ ; lala si fadaja nitōrō, si tebai manendre ira ; noa sa tokali ama Ndraono Gizeraëli ndra'odo ba
- 10 si a'a nonogoe mado Geferaji ! Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami ni-ha baero, mi'ombacha'ō ba hoelo misa, ba zarōe, mimane : Samazaewe mege Iraono Gizeraëli, da'ō gōi zangozaraagō, ba irorogō, si mane fondrorogō goebalo rorogōfonia !
- 11 Jehowa sa zangorifi ma'oewoe Jakobo, i'efa'ō ba danga zabōlō motroi chōra. (*Jes. 49, 24*). Ba so ira ba manoēnō ba hili Ziona, lahoe-roefai wa'ebœa dōdō Jehowa andrō, boea nowi ba ōsi nagoe ba fanicha ba ono mbiribiri ba ono zaŵi, ba amaedola kaboe si lō ambō idanō
- 13 nosora, ba lō'ō sa'ae ariri ira. Ba awena dania omoeso dōdō nono alawe ba wanari, fabaja ono matœa ba satœa fcfoe, ba oebali'ō fa'o-woeawœa dōdō wa'abœe dōdōra andrō ba oerara dōdōra, omoeso dōdōra oebe'e, aefa wa'alangoe dōdō
- 14 andrō. Ba ocbe'e fangoafœe dōdō gere dawō ba aboeso mbanoeagoe fa'eboea dōdōgœe andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- 15 II. Imane Jchowa : Terongo li wangarōngarō ba Rama, fegc'ege sabōlōbōlō ! — i'esi nononia Rachela, ba lō irongo wondrara tōdō, ba nononia andrō, me lō ja'ira sa'ae ! (*Moz. I. 35, 19. 20. Mat. 2, 16 18*). Imane Jehowa : Bato wege'ege, bōi sa'ae mowōi dawā hōrōe, so na sa mbōli gölō, ba wa'erege dōdōoe andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa : mangawoeli dania ira moroi ba danō nemali. So na sa dōtōnafō, ba götō dania chōoe — iwa'ō Jehowa : ma-
- ngawoeli dania ndraono ba danōra. Oerongo sa'ac wangarōngarō mado 18 Geferaji : No ū'otoe'ō ndra'odo, ba tebai octimba, hoelō nono zaŵi, si lō moefamaha na, — tehe chōgoe wangawoeli, ba mangawoelido, me no Jehowa ndra'oegō, Lowalangigoe ! (*Sin. F. 5, 21*). Me noa 19 sa'ae oe'erogō ndra'oegō, ba mangesa dōdōgœ, ba me no oesōndra wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba oebōzi zolagoe : ailado, aila sibai ndra'odo, oeloe'i sa'ae wa'aila andrō, si otarai me iraono na ndra'odo. Hadia, 20 ono omasiō sa'ae chōgoe mado Geferaji, ono bōrō wa'omoeso dōdō, fa ifoelifoeli zoci itōrō tōdōgœ, ha me oega gōi fategoedo chōnia ? Andrō hoemoeloehocloœ bacha dōdōgœ chōnia — tebai lō ochachōsi tōdō ia ! — iwa'ō Jehowa.
- III. Taroe'ō chōoe dandra lala, 21 taroe'ō geoe, tōngōni dōrōwā andrō, lala andrō, nitōrōoe, — foeli'ō, ja'oegō ono alawe, Iraono Gizeraëli, foeli'ō ba mbanoea andre chōoe ! Ha wa'ara na ū'ero'erogō, 22 ja'oegō ono alawe si fa'ero ? Si bohooe sa ilaoe Jehowa ba goeli danō : Ifohoe ndra matœa ira alawe ! (*Joh. 1, 14; 17, 23. Fam. 21, 2. 3*). Imane 23 Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Ifoeli lamane dania ba danō mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea chōra, na no oefagi wangefä chōra : „Jamœfahowos'ō ndra'oegō Jehowa, ja'oegō nähia wa'atoelō, ja'oegō hili ni'amoni'ō !” (*Jes. 11, 9. Sach. 8, 3*). Ba monahia dania 24 ba da'ō mado Joeda, fabaja banoeara fefoe, sonowi ba sakobaloi oerifō. Oe'okafoei sa'ae dōdō si no 25 odoefodoefo, ba dozi sariri, ba aboesso oebe'e. Ba tokeado ba da'ō ba 26 oefachōlōdo, ba no fangoafœe dōdōgœ wemōrōgœ andrō ! (*Sin. 78, 65*). Imane Jehowa : Hiza, iroegi 27 baŵa dania, ba oefazaewe danomō niha ba tanōmō goerifō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli ba ba danō mado

- 28 Joeda, ba si mane me lō atage ndra'o, ba wangohori ba ba wamoe-foc ba ba wanoedoegō, ba ba wama-kiko ba ba wangalani [ja'ira], si manō gōi dania wa lō atagedo ba wangazō-chi ba ba wanānō! — iŵa'ō Jeho-wa. (F. 1, 10). Na loeo da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ac laŵa'ō : „Ira ama zi manga boea nagoe si lakiritō, ba iraono zafoeroc boha.” (Hez. 18, 2). Ba horōnia sa'ae mate zamōsana; ha niha zi manga mboea nagoe si lakiritō, da'ō zafoeroe boha.
- 31 IV. Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li ba ma'oweo Gizeraëli ba ba ma'oweo Jœda, fawoe'oesa li si bohece. (F. 32, 40. Heb. 8, 8-12).
- 32 Tenga si mane me fawoe'oe li ndra'o chō ndra toeara, me oe'ohē dangara, ba wangeheta ja'ira ba danō Miseraji, fawoe'oesa li si no labōhōli, he ū'a'e amacdola no oe'owaloe ira! — iŵa'ō Jehowa.
- 33 Da'ō sa wawoe'oesa li, na oelace fawoe'oe li ba ma'oweo Gizeraëli, na no aefā gōtō da'e — iŵa'ō Jehowa : Oebe'e barō detora gorois-goe andrō, oesoera ba dōdōra, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo ba banceagoe ira. (F. 24, 7; 30, 22; 32, 38. Hez. 11, 19). Ba lō'ō sa'ae ifahaō nawō-nia zamōsana ba lō'ō sa'ae ifahaō dalifoesōnia sotalifoesō, wangoema'-ō : Ja aboto ba dōdōmi Jehowa! Noa sa'ae dozi ira zaboto ba dōdō ja'odo, i'otarai wondrege ndraone, noemalō ba wondrege zatcea — iŵa'ō Jehowa —, oebe'e aefā sa'ae chēra lalōra ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tō-dōgōe horōra! (Jes. 54, 13. F. 33, 8. Mich. 7, 18. Joh. 6, 45. Hal. zin. 10, 43).
- 35 V. Imane Jehowa, sangohonogōi loeo, ena'ō hoemaga ba zi ma'ōchō, awō lala mbaŵa ba lala ndrōfi, ba wehaga ba zi bongi, samahocfa asi, fa moe'oegoe'oegoe ndroeloenia, — Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia, [iman] : Moz. I. 1. 16. Jes. 51, 15). Si mane wa tebai awoc'a fōnagoe nifachoi andrō — iŵa'ō Jehowa —, si manō gōi wa tebai tengā sa'ae soi fōnagoe ma'oweo Gizeraëli, gōtōgōtō wa'-ara. (Sin. 72, 5. Jes. 6, 13. Rom. 11, 25-27). Imane Jehowa : Si mane wa tebai tesoe'a mbanoea si jaŵa, awō wa tebai te'aloelatalata danō andrō, tooe, si manō gōi wa tebai oetibō'ō madooe Gizeraëli ma'afcfœ, ba ni-laoera andrō fefoc — iŵa'ō Jehowa! Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba tetaroe'ō zoci mbanoea chō Jehowa, i'otarai malige Hananeli andrō, iroegi mbawa gōli ba watalinga. (Neh. 3, 1. Sach. 14, 10). Ba latohoegō, ladōlō misa wanoe'a, ba hilihili Garebi andrō, ba lakōi'ō, latoctoeroc Goa. Ba daso gamatela andrō, ma'afcfœ, daso nawoe andrō, benoea andrō ma'-asagōrō, iroegi mbombo Kendrona; ba tānō ba gatoemboechā, iroegi zinga mbawa gōli koedo, ba ni'amoni'ō chō Jehowa : ba lō'ō sa'ae tefcfœfœ, lō'ō sa'ac tedoedoegō, iroegi zi lō actoc.
- FAZA 32.
- I. Mowōli benoea Jeremia, me tesœwō Jeroezalema, tandra wa mangawoeli dania Ndraono Gizeraëli. II. Fangandrō zama'ele'ō. III. I'ombacha'ō chōna Lowalangi, wa ba horōra tedoedoegō Jeroezalema. IV. Ba na foeri, ba i'ohē mangawoeli ba danōra mbanoeania, moroi ba ni'olo'i ja'ira.
- I. Taroma li Jehowa chō Jeremia, me no aloea meziŵa fache Zedekia andrō, razo mado Jœda, dōfi si felcwaloē chō Neboekanesa. Me loeo da'ō isoewō Jeroezalema razo Mbabeli ; ba no moekoeroe Jeremia, sama'ele'ō, ba naha zago ba gōdo razo mado Jœda. (Raz. II, 25, 1). Noa sa ifakoeroe'ō ia Seden-kia, razo mado Jœda, wangoema'ō : Hana wa ūmane wama'ele'ō : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli mbanoea da'e,
- 1
2
3

- 4 ena'ō atoc'a ira. (*F. 34, 2.*) Ba Se-dekia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba lō zi lō lara'oe Dawa Galedaia, lō zi lō tebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli, ba fahoehoe ira ba fa'ilā bawa.
- 5 Ba Mbabeli i'ohe Zedekia, ba ba da'ō ahono ia, irege oefocli oetolo ia! — iwa'ō Jehowa. Na fasōndra ami ba Ndrawa Geledaia, ba lō fo-zoe. Ba imane Jeremia: No hoeme-de chōgōe Jehowa, imane: Lō ara tō, ba mōi chōoe Hanamcli, ono namaoe Saloemi, ba imane: Öli mbenoegoe andrō ba Ganatoti, ja'oegō sa zi tōla mananoe, wowōli ja'ia. (*Moz. III. 25, 25.*) Ba so dā-na nonogoe andrō, Hanameli, itōrō niwa'ō Jehowa, mōi chōgōe ba na-ha zago andrō, imane chōgōe: Tema öli mbenoegoe andrō, ba Ganatoti, ba danō niwada mado Mbenijami, tola sa ja'oegō mochō, tola ösanoe — öli ia chōoe! Ba aboto ba dō-dōgōe, wa no li Jehowa; ba oe'öli mbenoea andrō, ba Ganatoti, ehō Hanameli, tāna nonogoe, ba oetoelo chōnia mbōli, felewitoe ba roefia. Ba oefazōchi zoera ba oefotandro ba oe'asogō zi so ba mbōrō ba oetelo
- 11 lo mbōli, ba waliéra. Ba oehalō zoera wowōli andrō, nifotandro, ba oebe'e chō Mbaroechi, ono Nerija ono Mahaseja zoera andrō, ba zi so Hanameli andrō, tāna nonogoe ba si so ba mbōrō andrō, si no mame'e tandem tanga ba zoera wo-wōli andrō, ba zi so mado Joeda fefoe, si sosō ba naha zago andrō.
- 13 Ba oemane ehō Mbaroechi andrō
- 14 ba zi so ira: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Giza-raeli: Halō zoera wowōli andrō, nifotandro, ba si sagōrō, si lō moe-doeħō, ba öbe'e ba migō tanō, ena'ō ara manaha. Imane sa Je-howa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراono Giza-raeli: Ifoeli te'ōli dania nomo ba benoea ba kaboe nagoe ba da-nō andre!
- 16 II. Ba me no ocbe'e ba danga | Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, zoera wowōli andrō, ba mangandrō ndra'ō chō Jehowa, oemane: He So'aja, 17 Jehowa, hiza, no ja'oegō zamazō-chi banoea si jaŵa ba tanō, ba wa'abōlōmō andrō si lō ambō, ta-ngamō andrō, ni'oro'ō, zamazōchi — lō hadia ia zi tebai, ehōe. (*Moz. I. 18, 14.*) Ba ngahōnō ö'e-boea'ō dōdōoe ba ösoelōni lalō ndra ama ba gaheta ndraonora foerira, ja'oegō Lowalangi seboea, si lō ambō fa'abōlō, sotōi Jehowa ngahōnō, (*Moz. II. 34, 7. Sin. 79, 12.*) seboea lala dōdō ba sabōlō 19 ba wolaoe hadia ia, sanche lala nono niha fefoe, ba wanoelōni ba zamōsana, dali nitōrōnia andrō, awō loealoea wolaoenia. (*Nga'ōt. II. 16, 9. Jes. 28, 29. Rom. 2, 6.*) Si no mamazōchi tandra ba 20 sahōlihōli dōdō ba danō Mis-rajī, ba iroegi ma'ōchō andre, he ba Ndراono Giza-raeli ba he ba niha baero, ba wangeboca toeria-mō, si mane toeriaoe ma'ōchō. No 21 öheta ba danō Mis-rajī mbano-eamō Iraono Giza-raeli, wamazōchi ta-nundra ba sahōlihōli dōdō, tangaoe sabōlō ba ta'iomō nifadōlō, ba fao wameta'oc, sabōlōbōlō. (*Sam. II. 7, 23. Nga'ōt. I. 17, 21.*) Ba no 22 öbe'e chōra danō andre, nifaboe'-oemō fame'e, si mōi'ō ba hōloe, ehō ndra toeara, tanō ba zi falawoe soe-soe ba' we ūani. Ba me no laroegi, 23 me no la'ochōgō, ba lō la'o'ō goroi-samō ba lō latōrō nifachoimō, ma'-ifoe lō la'o'ō niwa'ōoe chōra ni'o'ō, andrō wa öfatōrō chōra wamakao andrō fefoe. No iroegi zinga mba-noea fari andrō, ena'ō atoe'a ne-mali, ba noa sa'ae moebe'e ba da-naga Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, samasoei ja'ia, mbanoea, ba zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba wōchō waba andrō; nida'ōda'ōmō, ba no itōrō, ba hiza, anehe ndra'oegō. Ba noa 25 zoei öwa'ō chōgōe, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehowa: Öli chōoe mbanoea andrō,

be'e mbōli ba asogō zi so ba mbōrō! faoedoe wa tebe'e ba danga Ndrewa Geledaia mbanoea.

- 26 III. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō
 27 Jeremia, imane : Hiza, Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowalangi nōsi goeli danō fefoe, — hadia, so maō hadia ia zi tebai, chōgōe? (*Moz. IV. 16, 22.*)
 28 Andrō imane Jehowa : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga Ndrewa Galedaia mbanoea andre, ba danga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ena'ō atoe'a ira. (*F. 29 21, 10.*) Ba Dawa Galedaia andrō, samasoei banoea andre, ba mōi bācha dania ba latoenoe mbanoea andre, achozi labe'e, fabaja omo andrō, ba nitoenoera koemōjō chō Mba'ali, ba dete jaŵa, ba ba ni-be'era soemange nibadoe ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba wangandrō fōnoegoe.
 30 (*F. 19, 13.*) Iraono Gizeräeli ba mado Joeda, ba i'otarai iraono ira sa'aē, ba awai nilaoera, ha si lō omasi ndra'o; lō aetoe sa la'andrō wōnoegoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ba ni-fazōchi dangara andrō — iŵa'ō
 31 Jehowa ; fangandrō wōnoegoe ba fangandrō wa'abao dōdōgōe sa'aē mbanoea andre, i'otarai loeo, me lataroe'ō ia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ena'ō oeheia ia ba doedoema hōrōgoe, bōrō walōsōchi Ndrewa Gizeräeli, fefoe ba falōsōchi mado Joeda, nilaoera andrō, ba wangandrō fōnoegoe, ja'ira ba razora ba satoeara ba ere andrō ba sama'ele'ō chōra ba ira matoea mado Joeda
 33 ba banoea Jeroezalema. No la'ero-gō ndra'o, lō ni'onahōgōra ja'odo, ba he ū'aē lō sadagedage ita, wamaħō ja'ira, ba lō'ō zoei nifondrondrongora, ba wanōngōni fotoe mena'ō. (*F. 2, 27; 7, 13.*) Sogoro ita andrō chōra sa'aē lafedadao ba gosali andrō, nifotōi chōgōe, ba wana'oenōi ja'ia. (*F. 7, 30; 23, 11.*)
 35 Lafa'anō naħa wame'e soemange chō Mba'ali ba ndraso Mbeni-Hinomo, ba wanoenoe onora matoea ba onora alawe chō Molocho
- andrō, — si tengā niŵa'ōgōe chōra ba si lō irai itōrō tōdōgōe, folaoe sogoro ita andrō, ba wamowōhō mado Joeda, ba wamazōchi horō.
- IV. Ba ija'e — ba andrō wa imane Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndrewa Gizeräeli, ba mbanoea andre, niŵa'ōmi no moebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli ba zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba wōchō waba andrō : Hiza, oe'ozaragō zoei ira ba danō andrō fefoe, ba nitibō'ōgōe ja'ira ba wōnoegoe andrō ba ba mbachoebachoe dōdōgōe ba ba wa'abao dōdōgōe, si no abōlōbōlō, ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ba naħa da'e ba ahono ira ba da'e, lō hadia ia, oebe'e. (*F. 29, 14.*) Ba banoeagoe dania ira ba Lowalangira ndra'odo. (*F. 34, 7; 30, 22.*) Ba ha sara dōdōra ba ha sara lala nitōrō, oebe'e chōra, fa bōi mama-lōmalō wangata'oefira ja'odo, fangorifira ba fangorifi ndrewa, foerira. Ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li chōra, fawoe'oesa li si lō teboelō, fa lō oebōdado chōra, ba wolaoe si sōchi chōra. Ba oebe'e ba dōdōra wangata'oefi ja'odo, fa bōi fabali ira chōgōe. (*F. 31, 31 b. t.*) Bōrō wa'owoeawoea dōdōgōe sa'aē ira dania, ba wolaoe si sōchi chōra. Ba octanō ira ba danō andre, si ndroehoendroehoe, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōgōe ba moroi si'aikō ba gera'eragoe. (*Amos. 9, 15.*) Imane sa Jehowa : Si mane famatōrōgōe ba mbanoea andre famakiko andrō fefoe, si no abōlōbōlō, si manō dania oefatōrō chōra zi sōchi andrō fefoe, nifabōe'oegoe chōra. Ba la-feli la'ōli mbenoea ba danō andre, niŵa'ōmi : „Tanō si mate, lō niha ba lō oerifō! no moebe'e ba danga Ndrewa Galedaia!“ La'ōli dania mbenoea, labe'e mbōli, lafazōchi zoera wowōli ba lafotandro ba la-asogō zi so ba mbōrō, ba danō mado Mbenijami ba ba zi fasoei Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea ba hili ba

ba mbanoea ba ndraso ba ba mbanoea raja : oe'ohe sa mangawoeli ni'olo'i'ō andrō chōra ! — iwa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 33.

I. Fangaro amaboe'oela li fa'ebolo dōdō Lowalangi ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba fangawoelira moroi ba Mbabeli. II. Tefa'ele'ō madooe Dawido andrō, satoelō. III. Fawoe'essa li si bohoeo andrō, ba si lō teboelo.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Jeremiah, samoeza tō, me ba goeroenga na so ia, ba naha zago, imane : (F. 32, 2). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, solaoe, Jehowa sogoi tōdōnia, ba wamaloea — Jehowa dōinia —, imane :
- 2 Angarōfi li ndra'o, ba oetema lieo, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōoe zeboea, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha, si lō ūrai ūrongo. Imane sa Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba nomo ba mbanoea andre ba ba gōdo razo mado Joeda, nidoedoegō, loealoea fari andrō ba loealoea zi'ōli.
- 3 So zi mōi fasōndra ba Ndrawa Galedaia ba lafo'osi [nomo andrō] boto niha si mate, niboenoegoe ba wōnoegoe andrō ba ba mba-choebachoe dōdōgoe; bōrō walōsō-chira fefoe, wa no oebini'ō mbawagoe ba mbanoea andre. Hiza, oefatōfa chōnia daloedalo nifalemba, famadōhō ; oefadōhō zochora ba oebōla'ō chōra wangorifi, si fahōna, ba si lō mammalōmalō. Ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ni'olo'i'ō andrō, mado Joeda ba Iraono Gizeraeli, oefoeli oe'a'azōchi ira, si mane fōna. (F. 24, 6).
- 4 Ba oehaogō ira, oehcta golalōwāra fefoe, lalōra chōgōe; oebe'e aefa chōra zalara fefoe, salara chōgōe, me lalaŵa ndra'odo. (F. 31, 34).
- 5 Ena'ō toeriagoe omasiō ba fanoeno ja'odo ba lachōmigoe ia (mbanoea andrō), ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe, sogichi tōdō dania ba sanizinizi ba zi sōchi andrō ba ba wangorifi andrō fefoe — na la-

rongo — nibe'egoe chōra. Imane 10 Jehowa : Ba naha andre niwa'ōmi : „Tanō si mate, lō niha, ba lō oerifō !” ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa ba baewali Jeroezalema, si no asai'ō, si lō nihaniha : lō niha ba lō oerifō, (F. 32, 43), ba terongo 11 zoei wa'iki ba wa'owoeawoea dōdō ba ba wa'omoeso dōdō ba li zangowaloc ba li nono nihalō ba fanoenō zangoemaō : „Nisoeno Jehowa ngahōnō ; si sōchi tōdō sa Jehowa, si lō aetoe sa wa'cboea dōdōnia andrō,” solohe ba gosalı Jehowa soemange fangandrō saoha gōlō : me oebe'e mangawoeli ni'olo'i'ō andrō, si otarai danō da'e, ena'ō si mane fōna — iwa'ō Jehowa. (F. 7, 34. Sin. 136, 1). Imane 12 Jehowa ngahōnō : Ba naha da'e, si no tanō si mate, si lō niha ba si lō oerifō, ba ba mbanoea chōnia fefoe, ba ifoeli dania monaha goebalo, sokoebalo oerifō. Ba ba mbanoea ba hili ba ba mbanoea ba ndraso ba ba mbanoea raja ba ba danō mado Mbcnjami, ba ba zi fasoei Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda misa, ba ifoeli latōrō dania zangofaja, ja'ira biribiri, iwa'ō Jehowa.

II. Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — 14 iwa'ō Jehowa — ba aloea oebe'e zi sōchi andrō, niwa'ōgoe, ba chō ma'oewoe Gizeraeli ba ba chō ma'oewoe Joeda : (F. 23, 5, 6; 29, 10). Na loeo da'ō ba na gōtō da'ō, ba 15 teembōe madooe chō Dawido, oebe'e, madooe satoelō, ena'ō ifaigi lala ba satoelō, ba danō ! (Jes. 4, 2. Kor. I, 1, 30). Na loeo da'ō, ba 16 te'orifi mado Joeda, ba ahono Jeroezalema, lō hadia ia, ba tōinia dania [tōi Jeroezalema], ba : „Fa'atōelōda Jehowa”. Imane sa Jehowa: 17 Lō tola ambō chō Dawido [ma'oewoe], sidadao ba dadaoma razo ba ma'oewoe Gizeraeli, (Sin. 89, 30). ba ba gere, mado Lewi andrō, ba 18 lō tola ambō [ma'oewoe], si so fō-

nagoe, same'e soemange nitoenoe ba
sanoenoe soemange niā ba sangasiwai
soemange nitaba, si lō mama-lōmalō.

- 19 III. Ba hoemedede Jehowa ehō Je-
20 remia, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Na mi'ila miwoe'ai nifachoigoe lala
zi ma'ochō ba nifachoigoe lala zi
bongi, fa bōi sa'ac moloeo ba fa
bōi sa'ae bongi, ba giñotōnia, (F.
21 31, 36), ba oewoe'ai gōi wawoe'esa
li andrō ehōgoe, ehō genonigoe Dawido,
fa bōi sa'ae so chōnia ma'oewoe,
sidadao ba dadaomana, samatōrō, ba fawoe'esa li andrō chōgoe
ba mado Lewi ere andrō, enonigoe.
22 Si mane ngahōnō andrō, ba mba-
noea si jawā, si tebai te'crai, awō
nene ba mbewe nasi, si tebai te-
soe'a, si manō gōi wa tebai te'erai
ma'oewoe genonigoe Dawido, oe-
be'e, ba si manō nono Lewi andrō,
23 si mōi enonigoe. Ba hoemedede Je-
24 howa chō Jeremia, imane : Hadia,
lō aboto ba dōdōe niwa'ōwa'ō ni-
ha andrō, wangoema'ō : Mado a-
ndre, si domboea, nitoetoejoe Jeho-
wa, ba no itibō'ō ! ba no lō ba dō-
dōra mbanoeagoe andrō, irege tenga
25 sa'ae banoea wamaigira? Imane Je-
howa : Na lō nifachoigoe lala ba zi
ma'ochō ba ba zi bongi, ba na lō
nihonogōigoe sinōrō ba mbanoea si
26 ja'wa ba ba danō si tooe, ba oeti-
bo'ō gōi ma'oewoe Jakobo ba ma'-
oewoe genonigoe Dawido andrō, fa
lō'ō sa'ae oehalō ma'ocwoenia sa-
matōrō ma'oewoe ndra Aberaha-
mo, Iza'aki, Jakobo ; oefaij sa wa-
ngefa chōra ba oehachōsi tōdō ira.

FAZA 34.

I. Pombacha'ō chō Zedekia Je-
remia, atoe'a dania zanoewō ba
Jeroezalema ba lara'oe Zedekia, la'-
ohe ba Mbabeli. II. Itegoe ira Je-
remia, me no lalimo zawoejoera.

- 1 I. Niwa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia,
me isoewō Jeroczalema ba banoea
ba ngaira Neboekanesa, me no i'ohe

zabōlō ehōnia fefoe, awō fefoc nōri
ba goeli danō, si so barō mbawania,
awō fefoe soi niha, imane [Jehowa] :

(Raz. II. 25, 1 b. t. F. 52, 4). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndrael-

2

no Gizeraeli : Ae ūa'ō ehō Zedekia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ūmanc
ehōnia : Da'ō niwa'ō Jchowa : Hiza, oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli mba-

3

noca da'e, ena'ō itoenoe. (F. 21, 10 ;
32, 29). Ba ja'oegō, ba si tebai aefa
ba dangania ; lō zi lō lara'oe

ndra'oegō ba lō zi lō labe'eō ba
dangania, ba fa'ilā bawa ndra'oegō
ehō razo Mbabeli andrō, ba fahoe-

4

hoeo ami ba tc'ohe ba Mbabeli
ndra'oegō ! Ba fondrondrongo li Je-
howa, ja'oegō Sedekia, razo mado

Joeda : Imane Jchowa, ba chōoe andre : Lō tola labosnoe ndra'oegō ;
ba wa'ahonohono mate ndra'oegō,

5

ba si mane fanocnoca samohoca
chō ndra amaoe, razo mege, fōnaoe,
si manō gōi latoenoe chōoc dania

ba la'e'esi ndra'oegō, lamane : „A-
lai ndra'o ndra'oegō, salaŵa !“ me

6

no oemanō wangoema'ō — iwa'ō
Jehowa. (Nga'ōt II. 16, 14). Ba ifa'-
ema chō Zedekia, razo mado Joeda,

Jeremia sama'ele'ō daroma li da'ō,
ba Jeroezalema, me loeo lasoewō
Jeroezalema sabōlō chō razo Mbab-

7

li, ba bō'onia fefoe, si tosai banoea
mado Joeda, Lachisi andrō ba Aseka ;
hattō sa da'ō zi tosai banoea sarō, ba mado Joeda.

II. Niwa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia,
me no mamagōlō razo, Sedekia, ba zato mbanoea Jeroezalema

8

fefoe, ba wamarongogō fangefa
chōra, (Moz. II. 21, 2. Moz. V. 15,
12), ena'ō i'efa'ō zawoejoenia ira

matoea ba sawoejoenia ira alawe,
Heberaio, zamōsana, fa lō tola

9

i'osawoejoe niwara, ma'oewoe Joe-
da, zamōsaná. Ba la'o'ō satoea fefoe
ba sato fefoe, sanche mege fama-

gōlō andrō, dozi la'efa'ō zawoejoera
ira matoea, ba sawoejoera ira ala-
we, lō'ō sa'ae la'osawcejoe ; la'o'ō,

10

- 11 la'efā'ō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba lahalō mangawoeli zawoejoe ira matoea ba sawoejoe ira alawe, ni'efā'ōra, la'-
 12 anōsō'ō wangosawoejoe. Ba hoe-mede Jchowa chō Jeremia, imane :
 13 Da'ō niwā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizerāēli : No fawoe'oe li ndra'o chō ndra toeami, me oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji ba danō ni'osawoejoe ja'ira, wangoe'-
 14 ma'ō ; „Na iroegi mewitoe fache, ba jamoe'efā'ō dalifoesōnia Hebcraio zamōsana, na so zi no mamawa ja'ia chōnia ; meōnō fache sawoejoemō ia ba na aefa ō, ba ō'efā'ō ia !“
 Ba lō lafondrondrongo ligoc ira toeami, lō labe'e mbōrō dalingara.
 15 (Moz. III. 25, 39 b. t.). Ba no mi-falalini gera'erami ma'ōchō, no mi'o'ō zatoelō chōgoe, me no mi-farongogō wangefa, ba nawōmi, ba me no mamagōlō ami fōnagoe, ba gosali andrō, si no fao ba dōi tōigoe. Ba ija'e, ba no mifoeli mibe'e ra'iō dōigoe, me ihalō mangawoeli zawoejoenia ira matoea ba sawoejoenia ira alawe zamōsana, sawoejoemi, si no mifaloea fangefa'ō ; me no mifoeli mi'anōsō'ō wangoe-joe ja'ira. Andrō imane Jehowa : Lō nifondrondronganomi ligoe, ba wamarongogō fangefa ba dalifoesōni, ba nawōmi andrō, dozi ami — ba hisa, ja'odo zamarongogō chōmi fangefa, oceloeloe ami ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba wōchō waba ba ba lofo, ba och'e nifikao ami, dozi soi niha ba goeli danō zama-kao ja'ami. Oceloeloe zi no manawō nifachoigoe andrō ba si lō molō'ō famagōlō andrō, famagōlōra fōnagoe, me lafabali nono za'wi andrō, ba wanōrō ataloea, (Moz. I, 15,
 16 10, 17), satoea mado Jocda ba satoea mbanoea Jeroezalema ba enoni razo jomo ba ere ba sato ba danō fefoe, si no manōrō otaloea nono za'wi nifabali andrō : — oebe'e ba danga nemalira ira, ba danga zangaloei famoenoera, ba ō wotoe
 17 ba daloe mbanoea ba ō goetoe ndroe'oe dania mbotor. (F. 7, 33). Manō Zedekia andrō, razo mado 21 Joeda ba koemandroe seboea andrō chōnia : oebe'e ba danga nemalira, ba danga zangaloei famoenoera, ba danga zabōlō andrō chō razo Mbabeli, si no aheta ba chōmi [iada'e]. Hiza, moehededo chōra — iwa'ō 22 Jehowa — oe'ohé mangawoeli ira ba mbanoea da'e, ena'ō lasoewō ba ena'ō atoe'a ira, ba ena'ō lattoene, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate mbanoea mado Joeda, fa bōi sa'ae monahia bacha niha.
- FAZA 35.
- I. Folo'ō ma'oewoe Rechabi andrō oroisa doeara. II. Tebe'e famaedo da'ō ba Ndراono Gizerāēli.
- I. Niwā'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia, 1 me loeo razo mado Joeda Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, imane : Ae ba ma'oewoe Rechabi andrō ba hede chōra, ba ohe ira ba gosali Jehowa, ba mbate'e andrō zamboea ba be'e ōra nagoe. (Nga'ōt. I. 2, 55). Ba hoemededo chō Jasania andrō, ono Jeremia ono Habasinia, ba ba dalifoesōnia ba ba ndraononia fefoe ba ba watalifocs̄ta ma'oewoe Rechabi andrō fefoe. Ba oe'ohé ba gosali Jehowa ba mbate'e ndraono Hanani andrō, ono Jigidalia, enoni Lowalangi, ba ngai mbate'e zatoea andrō, ja'wa mbate'e Maseja, ono Zaloemi, sanaro ba mbawandroeħ. Ba oefā'oli migō ba mako, si so agoe ja'wa ba ma'oewoe Rechabi andrō, ba oemane chōra : Mibadoe nagoe ! Ba lamane : Lō mabadoe nagoe ! noa sa i'oroi'ō chōma toe-ama Jonadabi, ono doeama Rechabi, foeroegōma, imane : „Bōi manō mibadoe nagoe ba he ira-nomi, (Raz. II. 10, 15), ba bōi milaoe nomo ba bōi manaroe [fache] ami ba bōi mifazōchi kaboe nagoe, bōi so chōmi zi manō ; ba nososō ami, sagōtō ja'ami, ena'ō a-

- naoe nosomi ba danō, ba zi so ami si fatewoe !” (*Moz. II. 20, 12.*)
- 8 Ba no ma'o'ō goroisa woeroegōma Jonadabi andrō, ono doeama Rechabi, fefoe hadia ia ni'oroi'ōnia chōma, wa lō mabadoe nagoe, sagōtō ja'aga, he ja'aga ba he ira alawcma ba he onoma matoca ba
- 9 he onoma alawe, awō wa lō malaoe nomo chōma, nahiama, wa lō mafazōchi kaboe nagoe, wa lō mangahalōga, wa lō bolo nowi chōma.
- 10 Ba tobali ba nose sosōga, molo'ō ndra'aga, matōrō ni'oroi'ō woeroegōma Jonadabi chōma, fefoe. Ba me iroegi danōda Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba mamane : „Talaboe, talaoe moloi ba zabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō ba ba zabōlō Garamo, tasaŵa Jeroezalema!” andrō soga ba Jeroezalema. (*Raz. II. 24, 1.*)
- 12 II. Ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Jeremias, imane : Da'ō niŵā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Ae hede ba mado Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, ōmane : Hadia, lō mitōngōni wotoe, ba wamondrongo ligoe ena'ō ? iŵā'ō
- 13 Jehowa. Oroisa Jonadabi andrō, ono Rechabi, ni'oroi'ōnia ba ma'oe woenia, fa bōi labadoe nagoe, ba no moe'o'ō ; iroegi ma'ōchō andre lō nibadoera, wolo'ō oroisa woeroegōra andrō : ba no lō sadagedagedo fehede chōmi, ba lō nifondrondromi chōgoe. (*F. 7, 25; 11, 7, 25, 3.*)
- 14 Ba lō sadagedagedo famatenge chōmi enonigoe andrō fefoe, sama'ele'ō, ba wangoema'ō chōmi : Mifoeli ami, jamoerōi lalanis si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana ba mihaogō mboeaboeami ba bōi mi'o'ō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba wamosoemange ja'ira, ba lō teboelō ami ba danō, nibe'egoe chōmi ba chō ndra toeami ! — ba lō nibe'emi bōrō dalingami, lō nifondrondromi chōgoe. Ma'oewoe Jonadabi andrō, ono Rechabi ba no la'o'ō geroisa woeroegōra, ni'oroi'ōnia chōra ; ba niha da'e, ba lō nifondrondromi chōgoe. Andrō imane Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Hiza, oefatōrō sa'ae ba ma'oewoe Joeda ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema wamakiko andrō fefoe, nidaō'ōdaō'ōgoe chōra, me no hoemededo chōra, si lō famondrongo, ba me no moe'aodo chōra, si lō fanema li. Ba 18 ba watalifeſōta ma'oewoe Rechabi, ba imane Jeremias : Da'ō niŵā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Mc no mi'o'ō goroisa woeroegōmi Jonadabi, me no mitōngōni ni'oroi'ōnia andrō fefoe ba me no ahori mitōrō niŵā'ōnia chōmi, ba imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Lō tola ambō chō Jonadabi andrō, ono Rechabi, [ma'oewoe] si so fōnagoe [enonigoe]. (*F. 33, 17.*)
- 15 I. Ifasoera'ō wama'ele'ōnia Jeromeba ifabaso'ō ba niha sato. II. Ibaso'ōgōi ba zatoea Baroechi andrō. III. Irongo razo ba itoeno zoera. IV. Fama'ele'ō ba chō razo Jojaki.
- 16 I. Dōfi si ūfa chō Jojaki ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Jeremias, imane : Halō garate, ba soera daroma li andrō fefoe, niŵā'ōgoe chōoe, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba ba mado Joeda, ba ba soi bō'ō fefoe, i'otarai loeo andrō, me awena hoemededo chōoe, me loeo Josia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Jes. 8, 1. F. 1, 2; 35, 3; 30, 2.*) Ma atō labē' ba dōdōra ma'oewoe Joeda wamakiko andrō fefoe, si so ba dōdōgoe nifatōrō chōra, ma atō irōi lalanis si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, ma lafoeli ira, ba oebe'e aefa chōra lālōra, awō horōra. Ba hoemedeh Jeremias chō Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, ba i'anoera'ō Baroechi, igo'ōgo'ō niŵā'ōwa'ō Jeremias chōnia, fefoe daroma li Jehowa, niŵā'ōnia chōnia, itanō ba zoera. Ba noa

FAZA 36.

I. Ifasoera'ō wama'ele'ōnia Jeromeba ifabaso'ō ba niha sato. II. Ibaso'ōgōi ba zatoea Baroechi andrō. III. Irongo razo ba itoeno zoera. IV. Fama'ele'ō ba chō razo Jojaki.

I. Dōfi si ūfa chō Jojaki ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, ba hoemedeh Jehowa chō Jeremias, imane : Halō garate, ba soera daroma li andrō fefoe, niŵā'ōgoe chōoe, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndraono Gizeraeli ba ba mado Joeda, ba ba soi bō'ō fefoe, i'otarai loeo andrō, me awena hoemededo chōoe, me loeo Josia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. (*Jes. 8, 1. F. 1, 2; 35, 3; 30, 2.*) Ma atō labē' ba dōdōra ma'oewoe Joeda wamakiko andrō fefoe, si so ba dōdōgoe nifatōrō chōra, ma atō irōi lalanis si lō sōchi andrō zamōsana, ma lafoeli ira, ba oebe'e aefa chōra lālōra, awō horōra. Ba hoemedeh Jeremias chō Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, ba i'anoera'ō Baroechi, igo'ōgo'ō niŵā'ōwa'ō Jeremias chōnia, fefoe daroma li Jehowa, niŵā'ōnia chōnia, itanō ba zoera. Ba noa

- da'ō, ba iŵa'ō li chō Mbaroechi Jeremia, imane : So rōrōgōe, tebai mōido ba gosali Jehowa ; ba ae'e, ja'oegō andre, ba baso zoera andrō, nisoeramō, wolo'ōlo'ō niŵa'ōŵa'ō-goe chōoe, taroma li Jchowa andrō; farongogō ba zato ba gosali Jehowa, na baŵa wamoni ; ba bā mado Joeda fefoe, si no mōi ba da'ō, moroi ba mbanoeara misa, 6 farongogō wombaso, ma atō lakao chō Jehowa, wangide'ide'ō ja'ira, ma irōi lalania andrō si lō sōchi zamōsana, ma lafoeli ira : noa sa eboea wōnōe Jehowa ba bacheba-choc dōdōnia, fameta'oe Jehowa ni- 7 ha andre. Ba i'o'ō Baroechi, ono Ncrija, fefoe niŵa'ō Jeremia, sama'e-le'ō, chōnia, ibaso daroma li Jehowa, si so ba zoera andrō, ba gosali 8 Jehovah. Ba me dōfi si lima chō Jojaki, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda, me baŵa si siŵa, ba te'oroi'ō wa-monī fōna Jehowa ba mbanoea Jeroezalema fefoe ba ba mbanoea bō'ō fefoe, si mōi ba Jeroezalema, moroi ba mbanoea mado Joeda 9 misa. Ba ibaso hoehoeo Jeremia andrō Baroechi, ba gosali Jehowa, ba golajama chō Gemaria, ono Zafano, doeroetoeli, ba golajama fōna, si jaŵa, ba zinga mbawa gōli si bohooe, ba gosali Jehowa, ifarongogō wombaso soera andrō, ba niha sato fefoe. (Raz. II. 22, 3. F. 26, 10).
- II. Ba me no irongo Michaja, ono Gemaria ono Zafano, daroma li Jehovah fefoe, ba zoera andrō, 11 ba mōi ia mitoee ba gōdo razo ba kato doeroetoeli, ba no faloecha ba da'ō zalaŵa fefoe, ira Elisama, doeroetoeli, Delaja, ono Zemaja ba Elinatano, ono Nachiboro, ba Gemaria, ono Zafano, ba Sedekia, ono Hanania, ba satoea bō'ō, fefoe. (F. 12 26, 22). Ba i'ombacha'ō chōra Michaja fefoe nirongonia, me ifarongogō ba niha sato Baroechi 13 14 wombaso soera andrō. Ba lafatenge

Joedi salaŵa andrō fefoe, Joedi ono Natania ono Zelemia ono Choe-si, lafatenge chō Mbaroechi, wan-goe'ma'ō : Ohe zoera andrō, nifa-rongogōe ba zato ba ae chōma ! Ba i'ohē zoera andrō Baroechi, ono Nerija, mōi ia chōra. Ba lamane 15 chōnia : Dadao, ba farongogō chōma ! Ba ifarongogō chōra Baroechi. Ba me no larongo daroma li andrō 16 fefoe, ba faoma lafaigi mbawa na-wōra, no tobali dōdōra, ba lamane chō Mbaroechi andrō : Nifarongogō chō razo da'ō fefoe ! Ba lasofoe 17 chō Mbaroechi, lamane : Toenō chōma, he ōwisa wanoera taroma li andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia chōoe. Imane chōra Baroechi : Iŵa'ōŵa'ō 18 chōgoe daroma li andre fefoe, ba oetanō ba zoera, taŵa. Ba lamane 19 satoea, chō Mbaroechi : Ae bini'ō ndra'oegō, awō Jeremiah, ena'ō lō sangila heza so ami.

III. Ba mōi ira chō razo, ba 20 golajama me no la'irō'ō zoera andrō ba kato doeroetoeli Elisama, ba la'ombacha'ō chō razo da'ō no mege fefoe. Ba ifatenge Joedi razo, 21 ba wangai socra andrō, ba ihalō ba kato doeroetoeli Elisama. Ba ibaso Joedi, ifarongogō chō razo ba ba zatcea andrō, fefoe, si so ba ngainia. Ba ba nahania na baŵa 22 deoe so razo — baŵa si siŵa —, no so galitō fōnania. Ba ero na no 23 tōloe irege ūfa ngaroro ibaso Joedi, ba itaba razo ladawa ba itibō'ō ba galitō, irege no ahori achozi zoera andrō. Ba lō tokeia razo, ba he 24 enoninia andrō fefoe, samondrongo taroma li andrō fefoe, lō lasika noe-chara. Ba he ū'a'e la'andrō chō razo 25 ira Elinatano, Delaja ba Gemaria, bōi jamoetoenoe zoera andrō, ba lō'ō zoei ifondrondrongo chōra. Iŵa'ō 26 na'i chō Jeramiëli, ono razo ba chō ndra Seraja, ono Gaseriëli, Selemia, ono Gabideli, lakaoni doeroetoeli Baroechi ba Jeremiah sama'e-le'ō — ba no ibini'ō ira Jehovah.

- 27 IV. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jeremia, me no aefa itoenoe razo zoera andrō, fabaja taroma li andrō, nisoera Mbaroechi, ni'omba-chā'ō Jeremia chōnia, imane [Jehowa]: Halō garate bō'ō, ba soera ja'wa daroma li andrō, si mane mege, si so ba zoera si fōfōna andrō, nitoenoe Jojaki, razo mado Joeda.
- 28 29 Ba ba chō Jojaki andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba òmane: Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa: No òtoenoe zoera andrō, wangoema'ō: Hana wa òtanō bacha: „Lō zi lō mōi razo Mbabeli, ba wamoofoe tanō da'e ba ba wan-gohori ba danō niha, fabaja oeri-fōra ?” Andrō imane Jehowa ba chō Jojaki andrō, razo mado Joeda: Lō nga'òtōnia dania, sidadao ba dadaoma Dawido andrō. ba so tooe dania inbotonia, ba zino, na ma'ō-chō, ba ba wa'oafoe, ba zi bongi.
- 30 31 (F. 22, 19). Ba oesoelōni ba chōnia ba ba ma'oewoenia ba ba genoninia andrō lalōra, ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema ba ba mado Joeda, ba oefatandrō wamakiko andrō fefoe, nidaō'ðdaō'ōgoe chōra, lō lai wa lō nifondrondrongora. Ba ihalō garate bō'ō, ibe'e chō doeroetelinia Baroechi, ono Nerija, ba itanō bacha da'ō fefoe nōsi zoera andrō, nitoenoe Jojaki razo mado Joeda, igo'ōgo'ō ni'wā'ōwā'ō Jeremia chōnia — ba oja lanōnō na hoehoeo bō'ō, hoehoeo si manō gōi.
- 32 II. Ba me no laheta ira ba Je-roezalema sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, ba zanoewō andrō chō Wara'o, ba irōi Jeroezalema Jeremia 11 ba we'amōi ba danō mado Mbenijami, ba wangai oerachania ba da'ō, fao ia ba niha [bō'ō]. Ba me iroegi mbawa gōli mado Mbenijami andrō, chō zanaro sotōi Jeria, ono Zelemia ono Hanania, ba itaha Jeremia sama'ele'ō da'ō, imane: „Ba Ndrawa Galedaia mōi ndra'oegō !” Ba imane Jeremia: Faja ! Tenga si 12 mōi ba Ndrawa Galedaia ndra'odo; ba i'ositengagō. Ba itema ira'oe Je-

FAZA 37.

I. I'ombacha'ō Jeremia, atoe'a dania ba mbanoea Ndrawa Galedaia, lō lai wa no larōi oea. II. Lara'oe ia, me iheta ia ba mbanoea mena'ō. III. Itolo na atō ia Sedekia.

- 1 I. Ba razo fangali Jojachi andrō, ono Jojaki, Zedekia, ono Josia, nifataro Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, razo ba danō mado Joeda. (Raz. 2 II. 24, 17). Ba lō lafondrondrongo li Jehowa andrō, nifa'wā'ōgōnia chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, he ja'ia ba he

enoninia ba he niha ba danō. Ba ifatenge chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō razo Sedekia, — Joechala, ono Zelemia, ba Sefania ere andrō, ono Maseja zinenge —, wangoema'ō: „Angandrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangida, salahima !” Me loeo da'ō, ba idōrōdōrōi na mbanoea Jeremia, lō moekoeroe na. Ba barō ō, ba so moroi sa zanoewō chō Wara'o, moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba me terengo da'ō ba Ndrawa Galedaia, ba laheta ira, labato wanoewō Jeroezalema. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jeremia, sama'ele'ō imane: Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli: Mimane chō razo mado Joeda, samatenge ja'ami, ba wanofoe chōgōe: Sanoewō andrō chō Wara'o, si so moroi sa, ba wanolo ja'ami, ba mangawoeli ba danōra, tanō Miseraji, ba sangawoeli gōi Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, ba wanoe-wō banoea da'e, ena'ō atoe'a ira ba ena'ō latoenoe. (F. 34, 22). Da'ō ni'wā'ō Jehowa: Bōi milimo ami, wangoema'ō tōdōmi: „Aloea laheta ira chōda Dawa Galedaia andrō !” lō'ō sa laheta ira. He wā'ae milawa ena'ō zabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō fefoe, sanoewō ja'ami, ba he ha mato ma'ifoe zi tosai, si no meso-cho sibai na'i, ba ifazawā zoei ia zamōsana ba nosenia ba latoenoe mbanoea da'e.

II. Ba me no laheta ira ba Je-roezalema sabōlō Ndrawa Galedaia andrō, ba zanoewō andrō chō Wara'o, ba irōi Jeroezalema Jeremia 12 ba we'amōi ba danō mado Mbenijami, ba wangai oerachania ba da'ō, fao ia ba niha [bō'ō]. Ba me iroegi mbawa gōli mado Mbenijami andrō, chō zanaro sotōi Jeria, ono Zelemia ono Hanania, ba itaha Jeremia sama'ele'ō da'ō, imane: „Ba Ndrawa Galedaia mōi ndra'oegō !” Ba imane Jeremia: Faja ! Tenga si 13 mōi ba Ndrawa Galedaia ndra'odo; ba i'ositengagō. Ba itema ira'oe Je-

- remia Jeria andrō, i'ohē ba zatoea.
- 15 Ba mofōnoe zatoea chō Jeremia, labago ia ba labē'e ba goeroenga ba nomo Jonata doeroetoeli ; noa
- 16 sa labali'ō koeroenga da'ō. Ba to-bali labē'e ba goeroenga barō da-nō Jeremia, ba nibale kara moroi ja-wā ; ba ara ia ba da'ō.
- 17 III. Ba ifatenge chōnia razo, Sedekia, ifahalō'ō ia. Ba isofoe chō-nia razo ba gōdonia, nibini'ō, imane : Hadia, so chōoe daroma li Jehowa ? Ba imane Jeremia : So ! ba imane : Ba danga razo Mbabeli te-be'e ndra'oegō ! Ba imane na Jeremia chō Zedekia, razo : Hadia horōgoe chōoe ba ba genonioe a-ndre, wa no mibe'edo ba goeroe-nga ? Ba heza so iada'e zama'ele'ō andrō, sangombacha chōmi, wangoema'ō : „Lō iroegi ami razo Mbabeli ba lō iroegi danō andre !“ — ?
- 20 Ba iada'e, ba fondondrongo ja'-oegō sochō ja'o, razogoe ! Fondondrongo wangandrōgoe ! Bōi be'e mangawoeli ndra'o ba nomo Jonata doeroetoeli andrō, fa bōi matedo
- 21 ba da'ō ! Ba iwa'ō razo Sedekia, ba na ha zago la'ohē Jeremia, wanaha ja'ia, ba samboea ma'ōchō labē'e roti chōnia, nihalō ba nomo doeka roti, irege ahori roti ba mbanoea bacha. Ba ba na ha zago aho-no Jeremia. (F. 22, 2).
- FAZA 38.
- I. Latibō'ō ba dōgi Jeremia satoea andrō. II. I'orifi ia Ebedi-Melechi. III. Isofoe lala chōnia Sedekia, ba iwa'ō chō razo, jameoeloe ia ba danga Ndrewa Galedaia.
- ha niha zoloeloe ja'ia ba danga Ndrewa Galedaia, ba saoeri; amae-dola gondra'oania nosonia, ba aperi (F. 21, 9). Imene Jehowa : Banoea da'e, ba lō zi lō tebe'e ba danga zanocwō andrō, chō razo Mbabeli, atoe'a ira dania ! Ba la-mane koemandroe seboea chō razo : Ena'ō na ūfaboenoē' niha da'ō ! Awai halōwōnia : atalō dōdō za-bōlō, si tosai ba mbanoea da'a bacha, ibe'e, ba hoehoe si manō chōra ; tengā fangorifi mbanoeada zi so ba dōdō niha da'ō, ha fama-kiko ! Ba imane razo, Sedekia : Ba mihalō ia ! tebai sa ifadaō limi razo. Ba lahhalō Jeremia ba lati-bo'ō ia ba dōgi andrō chō nono razo andrō, Malakia, ba golajama na ha zago, ladada mitooe Jeremia sinali — ba lō bacha idanō ba dōgi andrō, ha tamboe, — ba ahondrō ba damboe Jeremia.
- II. Ba me irongo Ebedi-Melechi, Dawa Gaitiofia, nichai, si so ba gōdo razo, no latibo'ō ba dōgi andrō Jeremia — ba ba mbawa gōli mado Mbenijami so razo —, (Jer. 39, 16), ba irōi gōdo razo Ebedi-Melechi, mōi ia chō razo, imane : He sochō ja'odo, razo, tengā si sōchi fefoe nilaoera chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō andrō, wa no latibo'ō ia ba dōgi andrō, fa mate olofo ia ba da'ō, me lō balazo sa'ae ba mbanoea. Ba iwa'ō razo chō Ndrewa Gaitiofia andrō, Ebedi-Melechi : Ohe awōoe niha moroi ba da'e, datōloc, ba dōni ja-wā Jeremia, moroi ba dōgi andrō, fatoea lō mate ia. Ba i'ohē awōnia niha andrō Ebedi-Melechi, mōi ia ba gōdo razo, ba mbate'e tooc kato hoea, ihalō ba da'ō noechanoecha, atoeala noecha, ba idada sinali chō Jeremia ba dōgi. Ba imane Dawa Gaitiofia andrō, Ebedi-Melechi, chō Jeremia : Be'e ba galogooc gatoeala noecha andrō, toefo zinali ! ba i'ō'ō da'ō Jeremia. Ba ladōni ja-wā Jere-

- 1 I. Ba larongo ira Safatia, ono Matano, Gedalia, ono Wasoeri, ba Joechala, ono Zelemia, ba Fasoeri, ono Malikia, larongo li Jeremia, me fahochoeo ia ba zato, wangoe-ma'ō : Da'ō niwa'ō Jchowa : Ha niha zi lō teboelō ba mbanoea da'e, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba wōchō waba, ba
- 11
- 12
- 13

- mia moroi ba dōgi, sinali. Ba ba na ha zago ahono Jeremia.
- 14 III. Ba ifahalō'ō Jeremia sama'-ele'ō razo, Sedekia, chōnia ba mba-wandroehō andrō, fanete zi domboea, ba gosali Jehowa, ba imane razo chō Jeremia: So nisofoegoe chōoe, — bōi bini'ō chōgoc hadia ia.
- 15 Ba imane Jeremia chō Zedekia: Na oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, ba hadia, ba lō ūboenoedo? ba na oefolala dōdōoe, ba lō'ō zoei ūfondrondrongo chōgoe. Ba fahōloe razo Sedekia chō Jeremia — lō ifarongogō ba niha — imane: Ba wa'aoeri Jehowa, sombōi chōda nosoda andre, — lō oeboenoe ndra'oegō, ba lō oebe'-e'ō ba danga niha andrō, sangaloei
- 16 famoenoe ja'oegō! Ba imane Jere-mia chō Zedekia; Da'ō niwa'ō Je-howa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeračli: Na ūloeloe ndra'oegō ba danga goemandra chō razo Mbabeli, ba aoeri ndra'oegō ba lō tetoenoe mbanoea andre, ba saoeri
- 17 ndra'oegō awō zoroijomooe fefoe. Ba na lō ūloeloe'ō ba danga goemandra chō razo Mbabeli, ba tebe'e ba da-naga Ndrawa Galedaia mbanoea da'e, ba latoenoe, ba tebai aefa ndra'-oegō ba dangara! Ba imane razo Sedekia chō Jeremia: Ata'oedo ni-wada, mado Joeda, si nc mōi ba Ndrawa Galedaia, — ma labē'edo
- 20 ba dangara, ba wango'aja ja'o. Ba imane Jeremia: Lō labē'ō ba da-nga! Ba fondrondrongo goroisa Jehowa, o'ō niwa'ōgōe chōoe, ba o. hahaoe dōdōoe ba saoeri ndra'oegō.
- 21 Ba na te chōoe ūloeloe ndra'oegō, ba ja'ia da'e, nifa'ilā'ō Jehowa chō-
- 22 goe: Hiza, ira alawe andrō fefoc, si tosai ba gōdo razo mado Joeda, ba te'ohe baero chō goemandra chō razo Mbabeli, ba lamane [ira alawe andrō]: „No lafowōhō'ō sabe'e dō-dōoe ba no lalaŵā'ō! — me no a-lōsoe gaheoe ba damboe, ba no la'-erōgō ndra'oegō!“ Ba ira alawcoec fefoe, fabaja onooe, ba la'ohe baero
- ba Ndrawa Galedaia, ba ja'oegō gōi, ba tebai aefa'ō ba dangara, te-ra'oe ndra'oegō ba tebe'e'ō ba da-naga razo Mbabeli, ba banoea da'e, ba nitoenoe alitō. Ba imane Sedekia chō Jeremia: Lō tola irono niha bōi hoehocōda andre, fa bōi mate ndra'oegō. Ba na larongo koe-mandroe seboea, no fahoehoeo ndra'o chōoe, ba na mōi ira chōoe, na lamane chōoe: „Ombacha'ō chōma, hadia niwa'ōoe chō razo, — bōi bini'ō chōma hadia ia, fa bōi mabecnoe'ō — ba hadia niwa'ō razo chōoe,“ ba ūmane chōra: No oe'ide'i'ide'ō ndra'odo, wangandrō chō razo bōi jamocbe'e mangawoeli ndra'o ba nomo Jonata, ba wa'a-mate ba da'ō. Ba mōi goemandroe seboca fefoe chō Jeremia, lasofoe chōnia, ba i'o'ō sibai niwa'ō razo chōnia, wangombacha chōra. Ba labōhōli ia, ma'ifoe lō moerongo hoe-hoco no mege. Ba ba na ha zago 28 ahono Jeremia, irege loeo atoe'a ba Jeroezalema zanoewō.

FAZA 39.

I. Atoe'a zancoewō ba Jeroezalema. Famakao Sedekia. II. Ihaogō chō Jeremia Neboekanesa. III. Ūombacha'ō chō Gebedi-Melechi wangorifi Jeremia.

(A. 1-10: Faz. 52, 4-16. Raz. II, 25, 1-12.)

I. Ba me no atoe'a ira ba Je-roezalema (me dōfi si siwa chō Zedekia, baŵa si foeloe, ba so Ne-boekanesa, razo Mbabeli, awō zabō-lō chōnia fefoe, ba wanoewō Je-roezalema, ba lafasoei; (Raz. II, 25, 1 b. t.); ba me dōfi si felezara chō Zedekia ba zi meziwa ba mba-wa si ūfa, ba atoe'a ira ba mba-noea), ba so goemandra andrō chō razo Mbabeli, ba doemadao ba zinga mbawa gōli ba daloe: Ira Neregala-Zaresc, Samigaro-Nebo ba Saresechi, sa'asa scboea, ba Neregala-Zarese, satoea gere, si faeta, awō goemandra

- 4 bō'ō andrō fefoe, chō razo Mbabeli.
 Ba me la'ila ira ira Sedekia, razo
 mado Joeda, ba sabōlō andrō chōnia
 fefoe, ba latema moloi, ba zi bongi
 larōi mbanoea, latōrō lala ba ka-
 boe razo, mbawa gōli ba gotaloea
 gōli si doea, ba lasawa Garaba.
 5 Ba lagohi ira sabōlō Ndrawa Gale-
 daia ba lachamō Zedekia ba ndraso,
 ba Jericho ; la'ohe ia, lafasao chō
 Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba
 Ribela ba danō Hamata, ba i'etō'-
 6 ò hoekoenia. Ba ifataba'ō mbagi
 ndraona Zedekia razo Mbabeli, ba
 da'ō, ba Ribela, ba zanehe Zedekia;
 ba fefoe zala'wa mado Joeda, ba
 7 ifataba'ō mbagi razo Mbabeli. Ba
 ifakoe'ō hōrō Zedekia, ba larate
 8 iwa'ō ba la'ohe ba Mbabeli. Ba gō-
 do razo andrō, awō nomo zato, ba
 latoenoe Dawa Galedaia ba ladoe-
 9 doegō gōli Jeroezaleina. Ba si tosai
 niha, si lō ahori, ba mbanoea, he
 si no mōi chōra mege, ba he si
 tosai, si lō ahori, ba i'ohe ba Mba-
 beli Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoe-
 10 ri. Ba niha si noemana; si lō ba
 danga hadia ia, ba isaigō ōsa ba
 danō mado Joeda Neboesa-Adano,
 sarasá wazoeri, ba ibe'e chōra ka-
 boe nagoe, awō nowi, me loeo da'ō.
 11 II. Ba ba chō Jeremia, ba ibe'e
 goroisa Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli,
 12 chō Neboesa-Adano, imane : Halō
 ia ba rorogō, bōi fakao ia ; o'ō
 chōnia zomasi ia, nibokainia chōoe!
 13 Ba lafafenge zinenge ira Neboesa-
 Adano, sarasá wazoeri, Neboesasiba,
 sa'asa seboea ba Neregala-Zarese,
 satoca gere, si faeta, awō fefoe goe-
 mandra andrō chō razo Mbabeli,
 14 lafatenge, lafahalō'ō Jeremia ba
 naha zago ba labe'e rorogōfō Ged-
 alia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, ena'ō
 i'ohe jomo. Ba tobali torōi ia, awō
 zato.
 15 III. Ba no mochede Jehovah
 chō Jeremia, me tetaha ia ba naha
 16 zago, no imane: Ae wa'ō chō Ndرا-
 wa Gaitiofia andrō, Ebedi-Melechi :

Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō, Lo-
 walangi Ndraono Gizeraēli : Itōrō
 sa'ae ligoe ba mbanoea da'e oebe'e,
 ba wamakiko andrō, ba tengə ba
 wangorifi, itōrō ba zanehe ndra'-
 oegō, na loeo da'ō. (F. 38, 7). Ba 17
 ja'oegō andre, ba oe'orifi, na loeo
 da'ō — iwa'ō Jehovah — ba lō
 tebe'e ndra'oegō ba danga niha a-
 ndrō, sata'oe ndra'oegō. Aefa ndra'-
 oegō oebe'e, tengə si mate ba mba-
 wa zi'ōli ndra'oegō, amaedola go-
 ndra'oeamō nosooe, me no abe'e
 dōdōoe chōgoc — iwa'ō Jehovah. 18

FAZA 40.

I. Te'efa'ō Jeremia. II. Tefataro
 koemandroe zi tosai niha Jehoeda
 Gedalia andrō. III. Tefangelama ia,
 ba lō irongo.

I. Niwa'ō Jehovah chō Jeremia,
 me no i'efa'ō ia Nebocsa-Adano,
 sarasá wazoeri, ba Rama, wama-
 halō'ō ja'ia — no moeret ia, awō
 nira'oe andrō fefoe, banoea Jeroe-
 zalemia ba mado Joeda, ni'olo'iō
 ba Mbabeli —. Ba ifahalō'ō Jeremia
 sarasá wazoeri andrō ba imane chō-
 nia : No idaō'ōdaō'ō ba mbanoea
 da'e wamakiko andrō Jehovah andrō,
 Lowalangimō, ba no ifatōrō; no
 ifaloea Jehovah nidaō'ōdaō'ōnia, me
 no molalō ami chō Jehovah ba me
 lō nifondrondrongomi oroisania, ba
 andrō itōrō ami da'ō. Ba ija'e, ba
 hiza! oeheta chōoe rate andrō ba
 dangace : na omasi'ō mōi awōgōe
 ba Mbabeli, ba taboe, ba oerorogō
 ndra'oegō! Ba na anoezoe dōdōoe
 mōi awōgōe ba Mbabeli, ba acha
 lō'ō! Hiza, no ebolo danō fōnaoo :
 heza zomasi'ō mōi, ba da'ō ae'e!
 Ba me lō mofanō Jeremia na, ba
 imane : Ba foeli'ō chō Gedalia, ono
 Gahika ono Zafano, nifataro razo
 Mbabeli ba mbanoea mado Joeda,
 ba iagō chōnia, awō zato andrō,
 ma heza zomasi'ō. bō'ōnia, mōi'ō,
 ba da'ō ae'e! Ba ibe'e chōnia mba-
 lazoo ba lala ba boeala sarasá wa-

- 6 zoeri andrō, ba ifofanō ia. (F. 26, 24; 39, 14). Ba isawa Gedalia, ono Gahika andrō, Jeremia, ba Misefa, ba i'iagō chōnia, awō zato, si tosai ba danō.
- 7 II. Ba me larongo koemandra andrō fefoe, baero mbanoea ba si fao chōra, me larongo, no ifataro [koemandroe] ba danō Gedalia, ono Gahika andrō, razo Mbabeli ba no ibe'e barō mbawania ndra matoea, awō ndra alawe, awō ndraano, fabaja niha si noemana, ba danō, ba niha si lō moe'ohē ba Mbabeli, (Raz. II. 25, 22-24), ba mōi ira chō Gedalia, ba Misefa, ira Sima'eli, ono Netania, Jochana ira, ba Jonata andrō, ono Garea ba Seraja, ono Danoemeti, ba iraono Gefa'i andrō, banoea Netofa, ba Jesania, ono mbanoea Ma'acha andrō, awō zi fao chōra
- 9 andrō. (F. 42, 1). Ba mōi ba hōloe chōra ba ba nawōra andrō Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, imanc: Bōi mi'ata'oefi we'amōi barō mba-wa Ndrawa Galedaia; mi'iagō danō ba mi'o'ō chō razo Mbabeli,
- 10 ba sohahaoe tōdō ami! Hiza, ba Misefa so ndra'odo, fōnami ba Ndrawa Galedaia, na so zi mōi chōda; ba ja'ami, ba mi'ozaragō mboea nagoe ba boea geoe bō'ō, fabaja fanicha, ba mibe'e ba nahiā, ba mi'iagō mbanoea andrō,
- 11 ni'ochōgōmi! Ba larongo gōi fcloc niha Jehoeda andrō, si no fatewoe ba Ndraono Moabi ba ba Ndraono Gamoni ba ba Ndraono Gedomo ba ba danō bō'ō fefoe, larongo, wa no isaigō ōsa mado Joeda razo Mbabeli, awō wa no ifataro koemandroera Gedalia andrō, ono Ga-hika ono Zafano. Ba mangawoeli fefoe niha Jehoeda moroi ba danō misa fefoe, sizaewe ira, lasaŵa danō mado Joeda, chō Gedalia ba Misefa; ba lasōndra mboea nagoe ba boea geoe bō'ō, fahōna.
- 12 III. Ba mōi chō Gedalia, ba Misfa, Jochana andrō, awō goemandra andrō fefoe, si so baero mbanoea, ba lamane chōnia: Hadia, no ūrongo gōi, wa no ifatenge Zi-ma'eli andrō, ono Netania, Ba'alisi, razo Ndraono Gamoni, ba wamoe-noe ja'oegō? Ba lō ifati lira Gedalia, ono Gahika. Ba imane Jochana, ono Garea, chō Gedalia, ba Misefa — lō ifarongogō ba niha bō'ō —: Damōido mamoenoe Si-ma'eli andrō, ono Netania; alacha lō irongo niha bō'ō! Hana wa iboenee ndra'oegō, ba wame'e zoe-maeve zoei fefoe niha Jehoeda, si no oroedoe chōoe ba tekiko zi tosai mado Joeda? Ba imane Gedalia, 16 ono Gahika, chō Jochana, ono Garea: Bōi! faja nibōbōgōoe andrō chō Zima'eli!
- 13 FAZA 41.
- I. Iboenoe Gedalia Sima'eli andrō, ba i'olo'iō zato. II. Igohi zange'e andrō Jochana, i'efā'ō zato. III. Edō-na moloi ira, lasaŵa danō Miseraji.
- I. Ba me baŵa si fitoe, ba so Zima'eli andrō, ono Netania ono Gelisama, nga'ōtō razo ba salawā ba ngai razo; dafoeloe niha nawōnia, lasaŵa Gedalia, ono Gahika, ba Misefa, ba manga ira, tomenia, ba Misefa. (F. 40, 14). Ba maoso Zima'eli andrō ba awōnia fao, si dafoeloe andrō, latema laboenoë Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, laboenoë si'oli nifataro razo Mbabeli ba danō, fabaja niha Jehoeda fefoe, si so ba da'ō, ba Misefa, chō Gedalia ba Dawa Galedaia ba da'ō, sabōlō, iboenee Sima'eli. Ba sara wongi, aefa no laboenoë Gedalia, me lō samondrongo na, ba so niha si otarai Zichema ba Silo ba Sa-maria, ūlaoe ngafoeloc ira, no moetōwō gambi ba no lasika noe-chara ba no lachoi-ira, so chōra zoemange ni'ā ba koemōjō, ni'ohe ba gosali Jehovah ena'ō. (Jer. 16, 6). Ba ifaondragō ira Sima'eli, ono

- Netania, moroi ba Misefa, me-
ge'ege ia ba lala, ba me faondra
ira, ba imane chōra: Mitaboe
mijomo chō Gedalia, ono Gahika!
7 Ba ha si'aikō laroegi jomo
mbanoea, ba i'ōtō ira Zima'eli,
ono Netania, ba itibo'ō ba mba'a,
8 ja'ia ba awōnia fao. Ba dafoeloe
chōra zangoema'ō chō Zima'eli: Bōi
boenoega: so chōma mbalazo, ni-
bini'ō ba danō, fache ba rigi ba
fanicha ba we wani! Ba ibōhōli
ira, lō iboenoe, awō mbanoeara
9 andrō. Ba ba'a andrō, nitibo'ō Zi-
ma'eli boto niha andrō, niboenoenia,
fefoe —, ba ja'ia mba'a seboea a-
ndrō, nifachao'ō Asa, razo, ōra
idanō, me isoewō ira Ba'esa, razo
Ndraono Gizeräeli: da'ō nifo'ōsi Zi-
ma'eli, ono Netania, boto niboenoee.
10 (Raz. I. 15, 22). Ba dozi si tosai
niha ba Misefa, ba i'oloi'ō Zima'eli,
ono razo alawe, awō zato fefoe, si
tosai ba Misefa, nibe'e Neboesa-
Adano, sarasá wazoeri barō mbawa
Gedalia ono Gahika — da'ō ni'o-
loi'ō Zima'eli, ono Netania, ba mo-
fanō, ba we'amōi misi jefo ba
Ndraono Gamoni.
11 II. Ba me larongo Jochana,
ono Garea, ba koemandra andrō
fefoe, awōnia, wamakiko andrō,
nilaoe Zima'eli andrō, ono Netania,
12 ba la'ozaragō niha fefoe, maoso
ira, ba wanoewō Zima'eli, ono Ne-
tania, ba lachamō ia ba zinga mba-
wa idanō seboea andrō, ba ngai
13 Gibeona. (Sam. II. 2, 13). Ba ha
si'aikō la'ilā Jochana, ono Garea,
awō goemandra andrō, fefoe, si fao
chōnia, ni'oloi'ō Zima'eli andrō, ba
14 omoeso dōdōra. Ba labali'ō ira foeri
dozi ni'oloi'ō Zima'eli, moroi ba
Misefa, lasawā Jochana, ono Garea.
15 Ba moloi Zima'eli, ono Netania,
chō Jochana, ichamō Ndraono Ga-
moni, ba da'waloē nawōnia.
16 III. Ba dozi niha si tosai, ba i'ōhe
Jochana, awō goemandra zabōlō a-
ndrō fefoe, si fao chōnia, dozi ni'o-
- lojō Zima'eli, ono Netania, moroi ba
Misefa, me no iboenoe Gedalia, ono
Gahika, ira matoea, sabōlō andrō
ba ira alawe ba iraono ba ni-
chai andrō, ni'ohenia mangawoeli,
moroi ba Gibeona. Ba maoso ira, 17
ba molombase dania oea ba Geroeti
Kimami, ba ngai Mbeticilechema, ba
we'amōi misi tooe danō Miseraji,
(Sam. II. 19, 38), ba Ndrawa Ga- 18
ledaia andrō; ata'oe sa'ae ira da'ō,
me no iboenoe Gedalia, ono Gahika,
nifataro razo Mbabeli ba danō Si-
ma'eli andrō, ono Netania.

FAZA 42.

I. Lafasofoe'ō chō Lowalangi niha
Jehoeda, chō Jeremia, na itehe chōra
we'amōi ba danō Miseraji. II. I'ō-
mbacha'ō chōra Jeremia, irorogō ira
Lowalangi, na la'īagō danōra, ba
ifatōrō wamakao, na ba danō Mis-
raji mōi ira.

I. Ba so goemandra andrō fefoe,
awō Jochana, ono Garea ba Asa-
ria, ono Hosaja ba satō fefoe, he
iraono ba he satoca, ba lamane
chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō: Fondro-
ndrongo wangandrōma chōoe ba a-
ngandrō chō Jehowa, Lowalangioe,

salahima, salahī zi tosai andre fe-
froe — lō'ō sa atotō ndra'aga, si
tosai sato no, i'ilā hōrōoe, na ū-
faigi ndra'aga —; (Sam. I. 7, 8; 12,
19. F. 37, 3); jamoe'ombacha'ō chō-
ma Jehowa, Lowalangioe, lala, ni-
tōrōma, jamoeŵā'ō li, ni'o'ōma. Ba

imané chōra Jeremia sama'ele'ō:
Laoe! Ba da mangandrōdō chō Lo-
walangimi Jehowa, oe'o'ō zomasi
ami, ba fefoe niŵā'ō Jehowa chō-
mi, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōmi; sa-
mboea li lō oebini'ō chōmi. Ba la-
mane chō Jeremia: Ja si so ba

mbōrō chōma Jehowa, si ndroehoe-
ndroehoe, ba sab'e dōdōda, na lō
mabe'e sibai dali wolaoema niŵā'ō
Jehowa, Lowalangioe, chōoe, nifa-
ema chōma; he si sōchi ba he si

lō sōchi, — oroisa Lowalangima

1

2

3

4

5

6

Jehowa, ba nifatengema ja'oegō iada'e, da'ō ma'o'ō, ena'ō ohahaoe dōdōma, na mafondrondrongo goroisa Lowalangima Jehowa. (F. 7, 23).

- 7 II. Ba foeloe bongi, ba iwa'ō li
 8 Jehowa chō Jeremia. Ba ifakaoni'ō Jochana andrō, ono Garea, ba koe-mandra andrō fefoe, awōnia, awō zato fefoe, he iraono ba he satoea,
 9 ba imane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeraeli, ba nifatengemi ja'odo, ba wa-
 10 ma'ema wangandrōmi, imane : Na mi'iagō danō da'e, ba oe'a'azōchi ami, ba lō oedoedoegō ami, oetanō ami, ba lō oefoeli oedeha ami ; noa sa'ae chōgōe wamakiko andrō, ni-fatōrōgōe chōmi. (F. 24, 6. Jon. 3,
 11 10). Alacha lō mi'ata'oefi razo Mbabeli, sata'oe ami iada'e, — acha lō mi'ata'oefi ia, iwa'ō Jehowa ; faofao sa ndra'ō chōmi, ba wanolo ja'-ami ba ba wangefa'ō ja'ami ba da-
 12 ngania. Faloccha wa'ahachō dōdō ami oebe'e, ena'ō i'ogolōi tōdō ami ba ena'ō itehe chōmi wangawoeli
 13 ba danōmi. Ba na mimane dōdōmi : Lō ma'iagō danō da'c ! na lō mifondrondrongo goroisa Lowala-
 14 ngimi Jehowa, wangoema'ō : Lō'ō ! ba danō Miseraji möiga, ena'ō lō ma'ila wanewō ba ena'ō lō maro-
 nōgo li dorofe ba ena'ō lō olfogaga, ba wa lō balazo, ba ba da'ō ma'-
 15 iagō ! — ba hiza, ba mifondro-ndrongo daroma li Jehowa, ja'ami si tosai mado Joeda : Imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeraeli : Na mi'onahōgō we'amōi ba danō Miseraji, na mōi ami si
 16 fatewoe ba da'ō, ba ichamō ami, ba da'ō ba danō Miseraji, si'ōli a-ndrō, ni'ata'oefimi ma'ōchō, ba i-go'ōgo'ō ami ba danō Miseraji lofo andrō, sata'oe ami iada'e, ba teki-
 17 ko ami ba da'ō. Ba dozi niha, si onahōgō fe'amōi ba danō Miseraji, si mōi fatewoe ba da'ō, ba si te-kiko ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo

ba ba wōchō waba, ba samōsa lō si tosai dania, ja'ira andrō, si faloecha moloi ba wamakiko andrō, nifatōrōgōe chōra. Imane sa Jeho- 18 wa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeraeli : Si mane fōnoegoe andrō ba bachoebachoe dōdōgōe, me ihawoei mbanoea Jeroezalema, si manō dania, na ihawoei ami bachoebachoe dōdōgōe andrō, na misaŵa danō Miseraji, ba bōrō wondrakō ami ba famahocha mboe ba fangelifi ba fango'aja, ba lō'ō sa'ae mi'ilā danō da'e ! (Jes. 65, 15. F. 25, 9). Ba noa sa iwa'ō li chōmi Jehowa, 19 ja'ami si tosai mado Joeda, no i-mane : Bōi misaŵa danō Miseraji ! Bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no oefangelama ami ma'ōchō. Noa sa 20 milimo ami, me no mifatenge ndra'o chō Lowalangimi Jehowa, wangoema'ō : Angandrō chō Lowalangima Jehowa, salahima, ba o'ō sibai niwa'ō Lowalangima Jehowa, wango-mbacha chōma, ena'ō matōrō da'ō. Ba no oe'ombacha'ō chōmi ma'-ōchō, ba lō nifondrondrongomi o-roisa Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba da'ō fefoe, ba nifatengenia ja'odo, chōmi. Ba ija'e, ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi : ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo ba ba wōchō waba tekiko ami dania ba danō andrō, somasi ami mōi ami fatewoe. 22

FAZA 43.

I. Mōi ba danō Miseraji niha Je-hoeda ; lō labe'e ba dōdōra wangan-gelama Jeremia. II. Ifa'ele'ō wanewō Neboekanessa Dawa Miseraji Jeremia.

- I. Ba me no ahori i'ombacha'ō 1 Jeremia ba zato fefoe daroma li Lowalangira Jehowa, ba nifatenge Lowalangira Jehowa ja'ia chōra, — taroma li andrō fefoe, ba lamane ira Asaria, ono Hosaja, Jochana, ono Garea, awō dozi, si no abe'e hawa chō Jeremia : Fajaoe, lō ni-fatenge Lowalangima Jehowa ja'- 2

- oegō, ba wangoema'ō chōma : „Bōi mi'ae ba danō Miseraji, ba we'a-mōi si fatewoe ba da'ō!“ Baroe-chi andrō, ono Nerija, zama'oedoe ja'oegō chōma, ba wame'e ba danga Ndrawa Galedaia ja'aga, ena'ō laboenoega, ba ena'ō la'oloi'ō ndra'-aga ba Mbabeli! Ba lō la'o'ō gorroisa Jehowa ira Jochana ba koemandra andrō fefoe, awō niha sato fefoe, ba wangiaigō tanō mado Joeda ena'ō; la'ohe zi tosai mado Joeda fefoe ira Jochana, ono Garea, ba koemandra andrō fefoe, zi tosai andrō, sangawoeli moroi ba niha misa, sizaewe ira mege, ba we'aso ba danō mado Joeda, ira matoea ba ira alawe ba iraono ba ono razo andrō, alawe, awō fefoe niha, nisaigō Neboesa-Adano, sarasā wazoeri, chō Gedalia, ono Gahika ono Zafano, fabaja Jeremia sama'-ele'ō ba Baroechi, ono Nerija, (F. 41, 10), ba lasaŵa danō Miseraji; lō'ō sa la'o'ō goroisa Jehowa. Ba laroegi Dachifane. (F. 2, 16).
- II. Ba hoemedi Jehowa chō Jeremia, ba Dachifane, imane: Halō gara seboea ba ko'o ba la'oeri ba nibale kara andrō, ba ngai lala jomo, ba gōdo Wara'o, ba Dachifane, fa'aso niha Jehoeda ōsa, ba ōmane chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Hiza, oefahalō'ō genonigoe Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba jaŵa gara andre, niko'ogoe, oefedadao dadaomania ba da'ō dania ibologō darafa zalo chōnia. Ba so ia ba ifoefoe danō Miseraji: ha niha niboenoe, ba laboenoegoe, ba ni'oloi'ō, ba la'oloi'ō ba ni'ō'ōtō si'ōli, ba la'ō'ōtō si'ōli! (F. 15, 2). Ba oegoele'ō galitō ba gosali Lowalangi Ndrawa Miseraji, ba itoenoe [gosali andrō] ba i'oloi'ō [Lowalangira] ba i'okaero danō Miseraji, si mane na i'okaero mbaroenia seboea koebalo, ba man-gawoeli ia, lō hadia ia. Ba irasa gowe andrō ba Mbeti Zemesi, ba

danō Miseraji, ba osali Lowalangi Ndrawa Miseraji, ba itoenoe.

FAZA 44.

I. Fanegoe Jeremia niha Jehoeda ba danō Miseraji. II. Fa'abe'e mba-wara. III. Ifoeli itegoe ira Jeremia.

- I. Taroma li niwa'ō chō Jeremia, ba niha Jehoeda andrō fefoe, si so ba danō Miseraji, ba Migidola ba ba Dachifane ba ba Nofi ba ba danō Wataro, imane: (Moz. II, 14, 2. Hez. 29, 10; 30, 6. F. 43, 7). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: No ane-he ami wamakiko andrō fefoe, nifatōrōgōe ba Jeroezalema ba ba mbanoea mado Joeda andrō, — tanō si mate da'ō ma'ōchō ba lō niha —, bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō, nifazōchira, wangandrō fōnoegoe, me mōi ira manoenoe koemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, wamosoemange si lō la'ilā, he ja'ira ba he ja'ami ba he ira toeami. Ba lō'ō sa sadagedagedo famatenge chōmi enonigoe andrō fefoe, sama'elō'ō andrō, ba wangoe-ma'ō chōmi: Bōi milaoe da'ō, sogoro ita, si fatocwoe chōgōe! (F. 25, 3. 4). Ba lō lafondrondrongo, lō labē'e mbōrō dalingara, ba wondrōi mena'ō si lō sōchi andrō, fa bōi sa'ae latoenoc goemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō. Ba falawoe mbachoe-bachoe dōdōgōe ba fōnoegoe, hoe-mola ba mbanoca mado Joeda andrō ba baewali Jeroezalema, fa tobali adoedoela ba tanō si mate, si mane ma'ōchō. (F. 7, 20). Ba ija'e, ba imane Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraēli: Hana wa miwōwōi chōmi wamakiko seboea, wangohori ira matoea ba ira alawe ba ono matoea ba ono sawoejoe chōmi, ba danō mado Joeda, wa lō misai gō wōfōmi, wangandrō fōnoegoe, ba nilaoe dangami andrō, wanoe-noe koemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba danō Miseraji, si mōi ami si

- fatewoe, fa ahori ami, fa tobali wanoenoe koemōjō chō razo mba-
- bōrō wangelifi ba bōrō wango'aja amea si jaŵa ira alawe andrō ba ba
9 Hadia, no olifoe ami golalōwā ndra toeami ba olalōwā razo mado Joeda ba olalōwā zalaŵami ba olalōwā ndra alawemi, nilaocra ba danō Joeda ba
- 10 baewali Jeroezalema? Irege ma'ō-chō andre lō si tehandro dōdōra, ba lō sata'oe ira ba lō ni'o'ōra oroisagoe ba amachoitagogē, nifa-choigoc chōmi ba chō ndra toe-
- 11 mi. Andrō wa imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli: Hiza, oenehegō ami ba wamakiko, ba wangohori mado Jocda, ma'afefoe! (F. 21. 10. Amos. 9, 4).
- 12 Oese'egō zi tosai mado Joeda andrō, si so ba dōdō fe'amōi ba danō Miseraji, si fatewoe ba da'ō; nihori ira, ma'afefoe; ba danō Miseraji mate ira; ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo ahori ira, he iraono ba he satoea: bawa zi'ōli ba lofo wamoenoe. Ba tobali fondrakō ba fama-hocha mboe ba bōrō wangelifi ba bōrō wango'aja ira andrō. (F. 42,
- 13 18). Ba oe'otoe'ō zi so ba danō Miseraji, si mane fangotoe'ōgoe banoea Jeroezalema, si'ōli ba lofo
- 14 ba fōchō waba. Ba samōsa lō si faloecha fangorifi ba foloi, si tosai mado Joeda andrō, si no mondroegi tanō Miseraji, ba we'amōi si fatewoe ba da'ō, ba wangawoeli ba danō mado Joeda ena'ō, somasi ira mangawoeli, ba we'aso [zoei] ba da'ō: lō'ō sa faloecha mangawoeli, baero zoloi andrō [si lō atotō].
- 15 II. Ba latema li Jeremia dozi ira matoea, sangila wa latoenoe goemōjō ba Lowalangi bō'ō ira alawera ba dozi ira alawe, si no ato ba da'ō ba sato fefoe, si no fatewoe ba danō Miseraji ba Wataro, lamane:
- 16 Ba niŵa'ōoe andrō chōma, ba dōi Jehowa, ba lō mafondrondrongo chōoe; ahori sa mafaloea gamaboe'-oela lima andrō, nifaboe'oemā, ba
- wame'e soemange nibadoe chōnia, si mane folaoema mege, awō ndra ama, awō razoma, awō zatoeama, ba mbanoea mado Joeda ba baewali Jeroezalema: me loeo da'ō, ba lō ambō balazoma ba ohahaoe dōdōma, ba lō itōrōga famakao. (F. 7, 18). Ba gōtō me no mabatoe wanoenoe koemōjō chō razo mbanoea si jaŵa, ira alawe andrō ba fame'e soemange nibadoe chōnia, ba ambō ndra'aga fefoe hadia ia, ba ahori ndra'aga ba mbawa zi'ōli ba ba lofo. Ba na matoenoe iada'e 19 goemōjō chō razo mbanoea si jaŵa, ira alawe andrō ba na mabe'e chōnia zoemange nibadoe — ba tengā si lō larongo ira matoeama, wa mafazōchi kooe chōnia, wolaoe doe'madoemania, awō wa mabe'e zoemange nibadoe chōnia.
- III. Ba hoemedē Jeremia ba ni-
ha sato, ba ndra matoea ba ba
ndra alawe ba zato fefoe, sangoe-
ma'ō da'ō no mege, imane: Ja'ia, 21
fanoenoe koemōjō andrō, nilaoemi,
ba mbanoea mado Joeda ba baewali
Jeroezalema, ja'ami ba ira amami
ba razomi ba satoeami ba
sato ba danō, — da'ō nitōrō dōdō
Jehowa, da'ō ni'angeragōnia. Ba 22
tebai sa'ae itaha Jehowa ba walōsōchi wolaoemi andrō, ba zogoro ita andrō, nifazōchimi; ba andrō wa tobali tanō si mate danōmi ba bōrō wangelifi ba si lō niha, si mane ma'ōchō. Me no manoenoe koemōjō ami ba me no molalō ami, chō Jehowa, ba me lō nifondrondrongomi niŵa'ō Jehowa ba me lō ni'o'ōmi oroisania ba amachoitania ba famadoehoe'ōnia: andrō wa no itōrō ami famakiko andrō, si mane ma'ōchō. (Hos. 9, 1, b. t.). Ba imane na Jeremia ba zato ba 24
ba ba ndra alawe fefoe: Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami niha Jehoeda fefoe, ba danō Miseraji!

- 25 Imane Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli: Ja'ami ira alawe, — niwa'omi bewemi, da'ō ni-laoemi tangami! — me miwa'ō: „Mafaloea gamaboe'oela lima andrō, nifaboe'oema, wanoenoe koemojō chō razo mbanoea si jaŵa andrō, ira alawe, awō wame'e soemange nibadoe chōnia!” ba mitōrō ae nifaboe'oemi, mifaloea gamaboe'-
26 oela limi andrō! Andrō mifondrondrongo li Jehovah, ja'ami niha Jehoeda fefoe, si so ba danō Misera-
3 raji: Hiza, fahōloe ndra'o ba dōigoe andrō, seboea, iwa'ō Jehovah: Samōsa lō'ō sa'ae niha Jehoeda, ba danō Misera-
5 raji, ma'asagōrō, sanōtōi tōigoe ba wangoema'ō ena'ō: „Ba wa'aoeri Jehovah!” (Jes. 45, 23. F.
27 49, 13. Heb. 6, 13). Hiza, oehōrō-hōrōgō ira ba wamakiko ba tenga ba wangorifi, ba dozi niha Jehoeda, si so ba danō Misera-
28 raji ba nihori bawa zi'ōli ba lofo, irege no ase'e!
29 Ba saefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, ba sangawoeli ba danō mado Joeda; larōi danō Misera-
30 raji, ba lō atotō. Ba si tosai mado Joeda fefoe, si no manawa tanō Misera-
1 raji, si fate-
woe, ba saboto ba dōdō dania, ha li zi doehoe, na ligoe, ba na lira! —
2 Ba da'ō dania dandra chōmi, iwa'ō Jehovah, wa oe'otoe'ō ami ba danō da'e, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa lō zi lō aloea wamakiko andrō,
3 nida'ō'da'ō'goe chōmi: Imane Jehovah: Hiza, oebe'e ba danga ne-
malinia Wara'o Hofera andrō, ba danga zangaloei famoenoe ja'ia, si mane fame'egoe Sedekia andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba danga Ne-
boekanesa, razo Mbabeli, si no emalinia ba sangaloei famoenoe ja'ia. (Hez. 29, 2).

FAZA 45.

Tefangelama Mbaroechi andrō ba tefaboe'oe wangorifi.

- 1 Taroma li niwa'ō Jeremia chō Mbaroechi andrō, ono Nerija, me itanō ba zoera hoehoeo andre niwa'ōwa'ō Jeremia chōnia, me dōfi si ūfa chō Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda; imane Jeremia: (F. 36, 4). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah, Lowalangi Ndraono Gизeraëli, ba chōoe andre, ja'oegō Baroechi: No ūmane: „Alai ndra'o, inōnō na sa fa'aboe dōdō wa'afōchō andrō chōgōe Jehovah! Erege dōdōgōe wan-garōngarō, lō faloechado wolom-base!” Ba ūmane chōnia [ja'oegō Jeremia]: Da'ō niwa'ō Jehovah: Hiza, ni'otomosigoe andrō, ba oe-dedoegō, ba nitanōgōe, ba oedeba, ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, ba hadia, ūandrō chōoe zeboea? Bōi āndrō da'ō! Hiza sa, dozi niha sa'ae, ba oefatōrō wamakiko, iwa'ō Jehovah, ba ja'oegō, ba oe'orifi, fefoe gofue heza ūsawa. (F. 39, 18).

FAZA 46.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndrawa Misera-
2 raji, doeā balō: I. Te'ala Wara'o Necho andrō ibe'e Neboekanesa. II. Ifeofoe danō Misera-
3 raji. III. Tefaboe'oe wa-
ngorifi ba Ndraono Gизeraëli.

- I. Taroma li Jehovah chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba niha baero andrō: Ba Ndrawa Misera-
2 raji: Ba za-noewō andrō chō Wara'o Necho, razo Misera-
3 raji, si no mondroegi boto Oifarati, Karikemi andrō, ni'alani Neboekanesa, me dōfi si ūfa chō Jojaki andrō, ono Josia, razo mado Joeda [imanе]: (Raz. 11. 23, 29; 24, 7. Nga'ot. 11. 35, 20. Hez. 29, 2). Mihalō mbaloese, awō ndrange, ba milaboe ba wasōndrata! (Raz. 1. 10, 17). Mifa'anō koedo ba mi'ae jaŵa ba haeloe! Mifa'aso ami, mi'otetenaeloe! Mihaogō doho! Mi'amaroē mbaroe sabe'e! Hana wa tokeaa ira, ba hana wa lawoewoe tete oe'ilā? Hana wa hoemoefa zabōlōra ba hana wa moloi manō, lō fanaha, lō labali'ō ira foeri; tehawoe fa'ataoe — iwa'ō Jehovah? Lō faloecha moloi zalio ahe, tebaj

- aefa zabōlō : jōoe andrō, si jaŵa,
ba mbewe Oifarati andrō, mane-
ndre ira, alaoe ! Ha niha atō zanōi,
si mane Nilo, sohohooe, si mane
idanō seboea ? Dawa Miseraji a-
ndrō zanōi, si mane Nilo, mohohooe.
si mane idanō seboea, ba lamane :
Mōi ita mijawā, tanōnōi danō, ta-
foefoe mbanoea, fabaja niha bacha !
- 9 Mi'androeo, ja'ami koedo ! Mi'abō-
lōgō, ja'ami koereta ! ba ndramoe-
laboe sabōlō : Dawa Gaitiofia andrō
ba Dawa Libia, samaloese andrō,
fangōnara, ba Dawa Loedi, si so
- 10 fana, nichai ! (*Moz. I. 10, 6*). Ba
chō Zo'aja mbaŵa da'ō, chō Jeho-
wa ngahōno andrō, baŵa wolaoe
balō, ena'ō ilaoe mbalōnia ba zi
fa'oedoe chōnia ! Manga zi'ōli ba
aboeso, maboe ia dora andrō : sa-
naba soemange sa'ae Zo'aja, Je-
howa ngahōnō, ba danō jōoe, ba
- 11 mbewe Oifarati ! (*Jes. 34, 8*). Ae
misi jaŵa ba Gileadi ba halō da-
loedaloe, ja'oegō ono alawe, ono
Ndrawa Miseraji ! Ōfalalalala daloe-
daloe nifalem̄ba chōoe ! (*F. 8, 22*).
- 12 Larongo wa'ailamō andrō niha bae-
ro, ba no anōnō danō fege'egoe
andrō, itendre nawōnia sabōlō sa-
bōlō ba faoma alaoe ira, daroea ira.
- 13 II. Taroma li niŵa'ō Jehowa chō
Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba we'aso Ne-
boekanesa, razo Mbabeli, ba wa-
- 14 noewō Dawa Miseraji, imane : Mi'-
ombacha'ō ba danō Miseraji, mifa-
rongogō ba Migidola, mitoenō ba
Nofi ba ba Dachifane, mimane :
Faoso ba fa'anō'ō, noa sa'ae ma-
ngamanga zi'ōli ba zi tefasoei ja'-
oegō ! (*F. 44, 1*). Hana wa no te-
gaôlō tooe zabōlōmō ? Tebai mana-
ha, me no Jehowa zanimba. No a-
to zalaoe ibe'e, ilangō nawōnia za-
mōsana, ba lamane : Talaboe, fa-
foefoe ita ba niwada, ba danō chōda,
- 15 ba zi'ōli andrō, sabōlō sibai ! La-
mane ba da'ō : „Si tekiko Wara'o,
razo Miseraji ; lō ni'ogoena'ōnia wa-
18 monoso andrō !“ Faja wa no saoe-
- ri ndra'o, iŵa'ō razo andrō, sotōi
Jehowa ngahōnō — na tengā amaed-
dola Dabora hili andrō, ba na
tengā amaedola Garemeli andrō,
jaŵa nasi, wa'asonia ! (*Neboekane-
sa andrō*). Fa'anō gamagamamō ba 19
wofanō, ja'oegō niha ba danō, ono
Ndrawa Miseraji alawe; tanō si mate
sa dania Nofi, tetoenoe, ba ahorī
niha. Amaedola nono zaŵi si sōčhi 20
sibai Miseraji andrō ; ba so'goelo
moroi jōoe, itōrō. Enoni andrō gōi 21
chōra [ni'oni ba wanowēō], ba no
amaedola nono zaŵi niboela, ba
da'ō gōi zamali'ō ja'ira foeri, moloi,
dozi, tebai manaha. Noa sa ichamō
ira baŵa wa'atekikora, baŵa wotoe:
Lira, ba no hoelō roeroe goelō, na 22
moloi ia. Ato sa ira, sabōlō, na so
ira ; lalaoe wato, amaedola zolobō
eoe. La'obō gatoea andrō chōra, i- 23
ŵa'ō Jehowa ; lō'ō sa moetaha moe'-
rai ira, oja sa'ae ira, moroi ba da-
mo, tebai zangerai. Tobali si lō bo- 24
to nono Miseraji andrō, alawe, te-
be'e ba danga niha moroi jōoe ! I- 25
mane Jehowa ngahōnō andrō, Lo-
walangi Ndraono Gizeraeli : Hiza,
oe'otoe'ō Gamoni andrō ba No, fa-
baja Fara'o ba tanō Miseraji ba 26
Lowalangira ba razora, Fara'o a-
ndrō, fabaja sabe'e tōdō chōnia.
Ba oebe'e ba danga zangaloei fa-
moenoera ira, ba danga Neboekan-
esa, razo Mbabeli ba ba danga
genoninia ; ba aefa da'ō ba ifoeli so
zowanoea ba da'ō, niha, si mane
me gōtō fōna — iŵa'ō Jehowa.
- III. Ba ja'oegō enonigoe, ma'- 27
oewoe Jakobo, ba bōi ata'oefi, bōi
tokēa'ō, ja'oegō ma'oewoe Gize-
zeraeli ; hiza sa oe'efā'ō ndra'oegō
ba danō sarōoe, ba oe'efā'ō ma-
dooe ba danō andrō, ba ni'o-
lo'i'ō ja'ira, ena'ō mangawoeli ma'-
oewoe Jakobo, ena'ō ahono ira ba
danō ba ena'ō lō hadia ia; fa bōi si
keani ja'ira. (*Jes. 41, 13 ; 43, 5* ;
44, 2). Bōi ata'oefi, ja'oegō enoni- 28
goe ma'oewoe Jakobo, iŵa'ō Je-

howa, faofao sa ndra'odo chōoe. Oce'e sa niha andrō fefoe, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'oegō, ba ja'oegō, ba lō oese'egō, ha oe'otoe'ō ndra'oegō, ndrohoendrohoe; lō'ō sa tola lō'ō manō oe'otoe'ō ndra'oegō. (F. 30, 11).

FAZA 47.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndrawa Wili-siti dania ba si hene asi.

- 1 Taroma li niwa'ō Jehowa chō Jeremia ba Ndrawa Wilisiti andrō, mc lō nisoewō Wara'o Gasa na. (F. 25, 30. Hez. 25, 15. Amos. 1, 6).
- 2 Imane Jehovah: Mohohooe sa'ae nidanō moroi jōoe, tobali mbombo si nōnōi daso, anōnō danō, fabaja ūsinia, ibe'e, alōmō mbanoea, fabaja niha bacha: moe'ira'ira niha,
- 3 mege'ege fefoe zi so ba danō. Ba wedōzōdōzō danō, ba wangoehoe-ndra za'a koedo chōra ja'ia ba ba roeroe goeretara ba ba werara gao-lo, — ba lō labali'ō ira foeri ba ndraonora ira ama, me no atata dangara, bōrō mbaŵa andrō, si no aloea, ba wamoefoe tanō Ndrawa Wilisiti ma'asagorō. ba ba wango-hori Tiro ba Sidona, dozi si tosai na, sanolo; ifoefoe sa'ae Jehovah Ndrawa Wilisiti, si tosai si hene asi ba Gafatora, (Moz. I. 10, 14.
- 5 Moz. V. 2, 23. Amos. 9, 7). No iroe-gi Gasa fa'asele, no adoedoe Gasikalo. Ja'ami si tosai ma'oewoe Genaki, ha wa'ara na michoichoi nōsimi? (F. 16, 6). He ja'oegō, si'ōli Jehovah! ha wa'ara na, wa lō molombase ndra'oegō? Angawoeli ba zaemboemō, honogō'ō ba bōi aliwā-liwā! He iwisa wolombase, me no i'oroi'ō Jehovah? Ba Gasikalo ba ba zi hene asi andrō, — ba da'ō i'oroi'ō!

FAZA 48.

Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Moabi dania: I. Tedoedoegō mbanoea chōra. II. Ara lō hadia ia, ba so dania wamakiko. III. Bōrō waja-wasara, wa te'otoe'ō ira. IV. Saōsō hoekoe andrō.

(Faigi gōi Jes. 15, 16. Hez. 25, 8-11. Amos. 2, 1-3. Sej. 2, 8-11.)

- I. Ba chō Ndraono Moabi: Ima-ne Jehovah ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizera'eli: Alai Nebo andrō, noa sa adoedoe! No tobali si lō boto Giriatā'i, no atoe'a zanoewō; no si lō boto mbanoea sa-ro andrō! No taja doeria Ndraono Moabi. Ba Hesibona lafagōlōsi wamakiko ja'ira [lamane]: „Talaboe' Tahori ira, ena'ō tenga soi sa'ae". Ba ja'oegō gōi, ja'oegō Madimena, ba nifoefoe; igo'ōgo'ō ndra'oegō si'-ōli! Hiza we'ira'ira moroi ba Horona'i, lamane: „Fa'adoedoe ba famoefoe sabōlōbōlō!" Noa sa afoefoe Ndraono Moabi: Fege'ege nirongoda, iroegi Zoara. Sege'ege ba lala mijāwa, ba Loehiti, ba mitooe ba ngai Horona'i, ba fangarongarō ba wa'afeefoe andrō tarongo. Mi'-olioi, mi'orifi ami, ja si lō baloebaloe ami ba danō si mate! Me no abe'e dōdōmi ba nilaoc dangani andrō ba ba gana'ami, ba atoe'a gōi ba mbanoea chōmi zanoewō, ba ni'oloi'ō Gamosi (adoe) andrō, ba ere andrō ba salaŵa andrō chōnia, fefoe. (Moz. I V. 21, 29. F. 49, 3). Ba dozi banoea, ba itōrō sanoedoe-gō; samboea lō banoea, saefa: Tekiko ndraso ba afoefoe zalo'o, itōrō niwa'ō Jehovah. Mifo'afi Ndraono Moabi, ena'ō moehombo ba ena'ō moloi: adoedoela sa dania mbanoea chōra, salōsoe lō niha sa'ae! Ni'elifi zongae tōdō wangai halōwō andrō chō Jehovah, ba ni'e-lifi gōi zanaha si'ōlinia ba wama-doewa do andrō.
- II. P'otarai mbōrōta, ba lō hadia ia ba Ndraono Moabi andrō, no

- ahonohono manō ba' wōrōwōrō andrō, lō moefohani ira ba nahia bō'ō, lō moerai moe'olo'iō ira; andrō wa lō si teboelō wa'amira ba lō si
 12 tobali hoeara. Ba hiza sa, iroegi bawa dania, iwa'ō Jehowa, ba oefatōrō chōra zamohani, samadoewa ūsi nahia andrō chōra ba sorasa
 13 roembira! Ba tobali si lō boto Ndraono Moabi ba Gamosi andrō, si mane falōboto Ndraono Gizeraeli no, ba Mbetielī andrō, ba za
 14 be'e dōdōra. (Raz. I. 11, 29). He moroi, wa mimauue: Niha sabōlō ndra'aga si no to'ōlō ba wanowē?
 15 So moroi sa zamoefoe Iraono Moabi, sanoedoegō banoea chōra ba tegaōlō tooe wondrege nitoejoe andrō, ono matoea sabōlō, ni'ō'ōtō, — iwa'ō razo andrō, sotōi Jehowa nga-hōnō. No ahatō wa'atekiko Ndraono Moabi andrō, aōsō sibai wamoe-noera. Mi'e'si, dozi ami si faola tanō chōra, ja'ami si no mamondrongo tōira, fefoe! Mimane: Ha lō afoefoe zi'o zalaŵa andrō, si'o ba wa'abōlō, si'o lachōmi andrō!
 18 Ae tooe, rōi lachōmi andrō, dadao tooe, ba zi lō basōbasō dōdō, ja'oegō banoea Dibona, ono alawe; so sa'ae chōoe zamoefoe Iraono Moabi moroi sa, idoedoegō hati andrō
 19 chōoe! Ae ba zinga lala, ba fachō-lō'ō, ja'oegō banoea Garoëri; sofroe ba zoloi andrō, ba zaefa andrō, ūmane: He wisa mege? No tobali si lō boto Ndraono Moabi, noa sa tobali dōdō: mi'ege'ege ba mi'an-garōngarō! Mi'ombacha'ō ba mbe-we Garono, wa no afoefoe danō
 21 Moabi! Noa sa itōrō hoekoe danō andrō, ba zalo'o tanō, Holono andrō
 22 ba Jasa ba Mefa'ata, ba Dibona ba
 23 Nebo ba Beti Dibelata'i, ba Kiriata'i
 24 ba Beti Gamoela ba Beti Meona, ba Keriota ba Bosera, banoea Ndraono Moabi fefoe, he ba zahatō ba
 25 he ba zarōoe. No moe'ewa dandroe Ndraono Moabi ba no moeresa da'-
 26 jo! — iwa'ō Jehowa. Miboesi ira
- toeo, noa sa lalaŵa Jehowa; ena'ō tetaroe mbagi Ndraono Moabi ba goetara ba ena'ō fama'iki niha bō'ō gōi ira. (F. 25, 27). Hadia, lō ni'-
 27 igi'igi'ōmi Iraono Gizeraeli? Hadia no moera'oe ira si fabaja ba zanagō, wa ūfalichōlichō ndra'oegō, ero na itōrō lioe ira? Miheta ami jomo
 28 ba mbanoea, ja'ami si so ba danō Ndraono Moabi, ba dōgi narō gara mifaigi nahiami, ena'ō amaedola mboeroe'oe ami, sangazoeni ba zinga mbahō!
 III. „No tarongo wajaŵasa Ndraono Moabi andrō, si no fon-drege, hochara andrō ba fajaŵasa andrō chōra, hochara ba fajaŵasa dōdōra!” (Jes. 16, 9). Oe'ila sa'ae wajaŵasara andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa: faja wehederā ba faja wolaoera, hadia ia. Andrō wa sege'ege ndra'o
 31 ba Ndraono Moabi, sange'esi Iraono Moabi fefoe; sangarōngarō ita ba mbanoea Giri Heresi andrō! Abōlō 32 wange'esigoe ja'oegō, ja'oegō tōla nagoe ba Zibema, moroi ba we'e ba Ja'ezeri andrō; tefā'ōtō ba ziloea asi ndrahāmō, ba iroegi mbaŵa nidanō andrō ba Ja'ezeri: ba mbaŵa wamasi chōoe, ba wangozaragō boea nagoe, so zamoefoe. Aheta wa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'iki
 33 ba kaboe ba danō Ndraono Moabi; taja nōsi mboea nagoe ba roembi oebe'e, tehato wolazi; fa'iki si tengfa'iki! I'otarai Hesibona, sangarōngarō andrō ba iroegi Eleale, iroegi Jahasa, ba mege'ege niha; i'otarai Zoara, noemalō ba Horona'i ba ba zi tōloe nga'ōtō Negelati; ogo'ō sa'ae gōi nidanō ba Nimeri, tobali tanō si mate. (Jes. 15, 5). Ba oehori ba Ndraono Moabi — 35 iwa'ō Jehowa — zi mōi mijāŵa ba hilihili, ba wanowēne koemōjō chō Lowalangira. Andrō wa moli bacha dōdōgōe ba Ndraono Moabi andrō, amaedola li zoeroene! molī bacha dōdōgōe, amaedola li zoeroene, ba mbanoea Giri-Heresi andrō: noa sa

- 37 taja ni'irō'ōra, nibe'era javä. Dozi hōgō, ba no batoele, ba no moetōwō gambi, fefoe ; dozi ta'io, ba no moechoi ba no la'olembe goni-goni. Ba dete nomo Ndraono Moabi fefoe ba ba newali chōra, ba no ha sambalō fangarōngarō, — me no oerasa Ndraono Moabi, timba worasa bowoa, si lō somasi, iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ha lō arasa ! Mege'ege. La'erogō manō [ita] Iraono Moabi, aila ; Tobali fama'iki niha ba fa'a-tobali dōdō Ndraono Moabi ba zi faola tanō ehōra fefoe.
- 40 IV. Imane sa'ae Jehowa : Hiza, amaedola mojo we'asonia (sanoewō andrō) moroi sa, ibologō gafinia javä Ndraono Moabi andrō ; (F. 49, 41 22) ; te'ala mbanoea ba atoe'a ba hati andrō zanoewō, ba tōdō zabōlō Ndraono Moabi, na loco da'ō, ba no timba dōdō ndra alawe, si so ba 42 daoegedaoege. Ba nifoefoe Ndraono Moabi fa tengə soi sa'ae, me no 43 lalaŵa Jehowa. Fehocha mboe ba lōsoelōsoe ba tandrawā chōoe, ja'-oegō si so ba danō Ndraono Moabi, — iŵa'ō Jehowa — : (Jes. 24, 17) :
- 44 Si no moloi ba wehocha mboe andrō, ba aechoe ba lōsoelōsoe, ba si nōi javä moroi ba lōsoelōsoe, ba alaoe ba dandrawā. Da'ō sa nifatō-rōgoe ba Ndraono Moabi, na dōfi wangotoe'ō ja'ira — iŵa'ō Jehowa.
- 45 Ba loemō andrō ba Hesibona labadoegō ira soloi, tebai sa'ae, ba aloea galitō ba Hesibona ba holahola galitō ba gödo Zihona ; ba i'ā dangidangi Ndraono Moabi ba amoe'oe zeboea goeagoea. (Moz. IV. 21, 18; 24, 17).
- 46 Alai ami, ja'ami Iraono Moabi, no tekiko mbanoea Gamosi andrō ! ono matoea ba ono alawe chōmi,
- 47 ba ni'olo'iō sawoejoe. Ba oefoeli sa oe'fa'ō Ndraono Moabi, ba götō foeri, iŵa'ō Jehowa. — Ba da'e iroegi fotoe Ndraono Moabi andrō.

FAZA 49.

- I. Fama'ele'ō si gōna Ndraono Gamoni. II. Si gōna Ndraono Gedomo. III. Si gōna Ndraramaseko. IV. Si gōna Gedara ba Hasora. V. Si gōna Gelama.

- I. Ba Ndraono Gamoni andrō : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Hadia, lō naga'ōtō Ndraono Gizeraëli, lō sanema ondrōita ? Ba hana wa no itema gondrōita Gado Milikomo andrō, hana wa so ba mbanocara mbanoeania? (Raz. I. 11, 5. Raz. II. 23, 13. Hez. 21, 28 b. t. 25, 2. b. t. Amos. 1, 13 b. t.). Ba hiza, iroegi baŵa dania — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba so wangahahagō ba wanoewō ba Raba Ndraono Gamoni oebe'e, ba tobali adoedoela ia, ba tetoe noe halama soja chōra ba latema sa'ae Iraono Gizeraëli gondrōita zanema ondrōita doeara mege, — iŵa'ō Jehowa. Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami banoea Hesibona, me no atoe'a ba mbanoea zanoewō ! Mi'angarōngarō, ja'ami halama soja ba Raba ! Mi'olembe gonigoni, milaoe mange'esi, ja si lō ahono ami, barō göli misa ; ni'olo'iō sa'ae Milikomo andrō, fabaja ere andrō ba salaŵa andrō chōnia ! Hadia wa ōsueno ndra'oegō ba ndraso andrō, ba zi no fahōna ba zalo'o andrō, ja'oegō ono alawe si no fa'ero, si no abe'c tōdō ba gana'a, wangoema'ō : „Ha niha zolaoe chōgoe?” Hiza, fehocha mboe oefatōrō chōoe, moroi ba zi tefasoei ja'oegō — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō andrō ; ba nifazae-we ami, itōrō lalania zamōsana, ba lō sangozaragō soloi andrō ! Ba na foeri, ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ni'olo'iō andrō, Iraono Gamoni, — iŵa'ō Jehowa.
- II. Ba Ndraono Gedomo : Imane Jehowa ngahōnō : Hadia, lō fa'atoeatoea sa'ae ba Demana ? Hadia, no taja gera'era zi so tōdō andrō, hadia, no tobaloë wa'atoeatoeara? (Obad. a. 1 b. t. Job. 15). Mi'olo'i, milaboe ami ! Mibini'ō ami ba

- dōgi, ja'ami banoea Dedano! Fāmakiko sa'ae oefatōrō ba ma'oewoe
 9 Gezaoe na loeo oe'otoe'ō ira. Na so zangozaragō boea nagoe, ba hadia, lō lasaigō wo'oewo'oe ? na sanagō, ba zi bongi — ba lafoefoe, irege
 10 ahono dōdōra. Ba me no ja'odo zamahei baloebaloe Gezaoe, me oe'oroma'ō zi tobini chōnia, fa tebai ibini'ō ia, ba afoefoe ma'oewoenia ba talifoesōra ba si faola tanō chō-
 11 ra, ba si lō boto sa'ae! Rōi manō zi lō ama, si lō ina chōoe, — ja'odo zangorifi, ba si no mate ira matoea chōoe, ba hana na chōgoe abe'e dō-
 12 dōra! Imane sa Jehowa: Hiza, si tengsi nangea mamadoe ōsi mako andrō, ba lō tola lō labadoe, ba ja'oegō andrō, ba hadia, si lō fotoe ndra'oegō? Tenga si lō fotoe ndra'oegō, lō tola lō ūbadee! (F.
 13 25, 28. Fet. I. 4, 17). Fahōloe sa'ae ndra'o ba chōgoe — iŵa'ō Jehowa: Bōrō wehocha mboe ba bōrō wango'aja ba tanō si mate ba bōrō wangelifi Mbosera andrō dania, ba halama soja andrō chōra, ba si lō mammalōmalō adoedoela! (Jes. 34,
 14 6; 63, 1). No oerongo doeria chō Jehowa, no tefatenge zinenge ba niha baero, ba wangoema'ō: „Mi'woelo ami, misawa ira, milaboe,
 15 ba wanowēwō!” Hiza sa, oehōndrōgō ndra'oegō ba ngai soi bō'ō si lō ba dōdō niha bō'ō ndra'oegō
 16 oebe'e. Fa'ata'oe niha ndra'oegō! samowōlhō ja'oegō, ba fajawasa dōdōmō andrō, ja'oegō si so banoea saro ba dete gara, sanalagoei zoezoe hili. He wā'ae ūalaŵa'ō jawā gazoenimō, si mane mojo, ba oetimba tooe ndra'oegō, moroi ba da'ō — iŵa'ō Jehowa. (Mat. 11, 23).
 17 Ba bōrō wehocha mboe dania Ndraono Gedomo: dozi sanōrō, ba tobali dōdō, ba fasī ba zoehora andrō fefoe. (F. 18, 16; 19, 8; 50, 13).
 18 Si mane Sodoma andrō ba Gomora ba si faola chōra, si no tobali arō — iŵa'ō Jehowa, — si manō gōi
- ba da'ō, wa samōsa lō niha ba da'ō, lō nihaniha si iagō da'ō. (Moz. I. 19, 24). Hiza, timba zingo si mōi mijawā moroi ba zoechoe ba bewe Jordano, sanaŵā tanō sokara : si manō na oetimba ira, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, ba oefataro salaŵara nitoejoe andrō. Ha niha sa zi fagōlōgōlō chōgoe ? ba ha niha zanofoe li chōgoe ? ba heza so goebalo, sanaħa fōnagoe ? (F. 12, 15). Andrō mifondrondrongo dōdō Jehowa andrō, tōdōna ba Ndraono Gedomo andrō, ba era'erania ba inbanoea Demana: Si ndroehoe, ni'olo'ō ira — side'ide mbiribiri andrō! Si ndroehoe, si tobali tōdō nahara, ba chōra andrō. Ba weroeroe wa'alaoera andrō, ba moeheoe danō; fe'ira'ira — ba mbewe nasi zoechoe telobi li! Hiza, timba mojo wa'asonia moroi sa, moehombo, ba ibologō gafinia jawā Mbosera andrō, ba tōdō zabōlō Ndraono Gedomo, na loeo da'ō, ba no timba dōdō ndra alawe si so ba daegegedaoege. (F. 48, 40).
- III. Ba Ndrāmaseko andrō: No aila Hamata ba Arafadi, me no toeria si lō sōchi nirongora; no aragoeragoe dōdōra, sideoeloedoele ira, si mane asi, si tebai ahono. (Jes. 17, 1 b. t.). Lō lala dōdō Ndrāmaseko, latema moloi, no iħawoei ira fa'ata'oe, no ira'oe ira fa'afōchō hoeloe, si mane ba zardon. (F. 4, 31; 6, 24). Ha lō ateandrōi inbanoea andrō, seboea toeria, banoea omasiō chōgoe! Andrō tegālō tooe ba newalira nono matoea chōra, ba ahori zabōlōra, fefoe, na loeo da'ō, — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Ba oe'ebœa'ō galitō barō gōli ba Ndrāmaseko, ena'ō iā gōdo Mbenihada andrō. (Amos. 1, 4).
- IV. Ba Gedara ba ga matōrō- wa Hasora andrō, misoewō Neboekanesa andrō, razo Mbabeli: Imane Jehowa: Milaboe, misoewō Gedara, midoedoegō inbanoea andrō, tānō ba gatoemboechha loeo! (Job. 1, 3).

- 29 Osera ba biribirira, ba nihalō, ba
toefora ba gamagamara ba ondra
chōra, ba ni'oloi'ō, ba lamane dania
niha, we'ao : „Fehocha mboe, fa-
soei !“ Mi'oloi, mi'aliogō woloi, mi-
bini'ō ami ba dōgi, ja'ami banoea
Hasora ! — iŵa'ō Jehowa ; so sa
gera'era Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli,
chōmi, no ichoi tōdōnia wolaoe
chōmi. Milaboe ! misoewō niha si
no ahonohono, si lō hadia ia —
iŵa'ō Jehowa — si lō lagō mba-
wandroehō ba si lō lazi, ba si lō
awō'awō. Ondra'oea dania gondrara
ba ni'oloi'ō goerifōra, soja sibai, ba
oefazawili ira, fefoe gofoe heza mi-
sa nifalo'o boe andrō — ba oefatōrō
chōra wamakiko, moroi ba zi te-
fasoei ja'ira — iŵa'ō Jehowa. (F.
33 9, 26). Ba tobali naha nasoe ana'a
Hasora andrō, adoedoela si lō ma-
malōmalō : lō'ō sa'ae niha ba da'ō,
lō si iagō ja'ia.
- 34 V. Taroma li, niŵa'ō Jehowa
chō Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba Gelama
andrō, me awena razo Zedekia,
35 razo mado Joeda, imane : Da'ō ni-
ŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Hiza, oerasa
wana Ndrewa Gelama andrō, seboea
wangōnara andrō. Ba ūfa oefatōrō
ba Ndrewa Gelama andrō angī,
si oroi wondrege danō, si ūfa andrō,
ba oefazaewe ira ba zi oroi angī
andrō, fefoe ; lō niha dania, si lō
laroegi sizaewe Dawa Gelama a-
37 ndrō. Aragoeragoe dania dōdō Ndrewa
Gelama, oebe'e, ba nemalira
andrō ba ba zangaloei famoenoe
ja'ira, ba oefatōrō chōra wamakiko,
feholahola wōnogoe andrō, iŵa'ō
Jehowa — ba oefago'ō chōra zi'oli,
38 irege no ahori ira oebe'e. Dadao-
magoe oefedadao ba danō Ndrewa
Gelama andrō ba oebari ba da'ō
razo, fabaja satoea — iŵa'ō Jehowa.
39 Ba na loeo safoeria dania, ba oe'ō
he mangawoeli ni'oloi'ō andrō. Da-
wa Gelama — iŵa'ō Jehowa. (F.
48, 47).

FAZA 50.

Fama'ele'ō fa'atoe'a zanoewō ba
Mbabeli : I. Na no atoe'a zanoewō
ba Mbabeli, ba te'efa'ō Ndrewa Giza-
raēli ba danō Ndrewa Galedaia.
II. Ifalaoe'ō mbalōnia ba Mbabeli
Jehowa. III. Tehōndrōgō wajawāsa
Mbabeli fōda Jehowa andrō ba da-
nga nono matoea nitoejoe andrō.

- I. Taroma li Jehowa andrō, ni-
fa'ema Jeremia sama'ele'ō, ba Mba-
beli, ba danō Ndrewa Galedaia a-
andrō, imane : (Jes. 13, 14. F. 25,
26) : Mi'ombacha'ō ba niha baero,
mifarongogō, mitawi mandrera ! Mi-
toeriagō, bōi mibini'ō ! Mimane : No
atoe'a zanoewō ba Mbabeli, no aila
Mbeli andrō, no arasa Merodaki ;
no si lō boto wamaedo andrō chōra,
no arasa nadoera. (Jes. 46, 1). So 3
sa'ae moroi jōoe niha, si mōi ma-
noewō ja'ira, — samali'ō tanō si ma-
te tanōra, fa lō niha sa'ae ba danō ;
he niha, ba he oerifō, ba moloi, aheta.
Ba na loeo da'ō, na gōtō da'ō — iŵa'ō
Jehowa — ba mangawoeli Ndrewa Giza-
raēli, awō mado Joeda, mege'ege
manō ba lala, we'amōi mangaloei
Lowalangira Jehowa. (Moz. V. 4,
29. F. 31, 9). Hili Ziona lazofoezo-
fue, la'otahōgō da'e. So ira ba
la'olembai Jehowa, famabōbō si lō
mamalōmalō, si lō taja sa'ae ba
dōdō. (Jes. 55, 3). Biribiri sisoena
mege mbanoeagoe andrō : la'oe
ira ba lala eloengoea koebalora
andrō, lafaeloengoe ira, ba hili
misa, latōrōi hili ba hilihili misa,
olifoe ira golombasewara. (F. 23, 1
b. t.). Si manga ja'ira dozi si facha-
mō chōra, ba lamane emalira a-
andrō : Lō horōda ! — bōrō me no
molałō ira chō Jehowa andrō, Je-
howa nahia wa'atoelō, tōtōnafō
ndra toeara. (F. 31, 23; 40, 2, 3).
Mi'oloi, mirōi Mbabeli andrō, mi-
hetā ami ba danō Ndrewa Gale-
daia, ja hoelō mbiribiri si matoea
ami, sondrōnia'ō biribiri soja. (Jes.
48, 20). Hiza sa, oefaso gahe go- 9
57

- roedoea soi sabölö moroi jöoe, ba Mbabeli andrō; so ira moroi sa oe'be'e, sama'anō ja'ira, sanoewō ja'ira, ba da'ō moroi wa atoe'a dania ira ba [Mbabeli]. Ono wana niha da'ō ba no timba zabölö, sahoe-loe, si lō mangawoeli lō hadia ia.
- 10 (Sam. II. 1, 22). Ba tobali ondra'oea danō Ndrawa Galedaia, ba dozi si faraboe ba da'ō, ba aboeso —
- 11 iwa'ō Jehowa. Ja omoeso dödömi, ja ma'iki ami, ja'ami soraboe nibabajagoe, — ja mamaröga ami, si mane ono zaväi ba wamöbörö fache, milaoe moedele, si mane si
- 12 matoea koedo. (Moz. V. 25, 4). Saila sibai dania ninami, afoesi mbawa zadono ja'ami, — ja'ira, soi safore-ria andrō ba tanö si mate ba
- 13 adoedoela ba bencea awoejoe! Ba wönoe Jehowa andrō, ba lō "niha sa'ae, tanö si mate manö: dozi sanöörö Babeli andrō, ba tobali dödö ba fasī, ba zochora andrō fefoe. (F. 18, 16).
- 14 II. Mifa'anō ami, mifasoei Mbabeli andrō, ja'ami solohe fana! Mi'efasi wana chöra, böi mi'ambösi nono wana, me no chö Jehowa mo-
- 15 lalö ira! Mihehegö, fasoei: No iloe-loe ia [Babeli], no adoedoe wangabe'e, no moedoedoegö göli! — Me no folaoe balö, chö Jchowa, ba milaoe mbalömi chöra! Folaoera mege misoelöni chöra! (Moz. II. 21, 24. Sin. 137, 8). Mihori ba Mbabeli andrō, he sanaroe, ba he samasi! Ba zi'öli sabölö andrō, ba isawä niwara zamönsana, oi
- 17 zara moloi, lasawa chöra. Ono mbiribiri nikeani Ndraono Gizeräeli, nikeani zingo; börtania, ba i'ä ira razo Asiria, ba ija'e, ba gafoe-riata, ba i'ö'öchi dörlara razo Mbab-18 beli. Andrö wa imane Jehowa ngahönö, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräeli: Hiza, oe'otoe'ö razo Mbabeli andrō, fabaja banoeania si mane fango-toe'ögöe mege razo Asiria. (Raz. II. 19, 19, 35). Ba oe'ohe mangawoeli ba
- mbenoeara Ndraono Gizeräeli, ena'ö ba hili Garemeli ladoedoe goeriföra, ba ba Mbazana, ba ena'ö ba hili mado Geferaji andrō ba ba danö Gileadi lafadöhö wa'olofta! **Ba na** 20 leo' da'ö, na götö da'ö — iwa'ō Je-howa — ba la'aloelaoei lalö Ndrao-no Gizeräeli, ba lō'ö sa'ae, ba la'-aloelaoei lalö mado Joeda, ba lō lasöndra; oe'efa'ö sa'ae ba nisaigö-goe andrō. Ae laoe ba danö ; si 21 doea götö fanandro" ba mbanoea „wotoe" andrō; se'egö, fakiko, gohi ira — iwa'ō Jehowa — o'ö sibai niwa'ögöe chöoe! Hiza wanoewö 22 ba danö ba famoefoe sabölöbölö! Ha lō afoefoe waröcha andrō, fa-23 mözi oeli danö ma'asagörö, ha lō arasa! Ha lō atobali dödö niha böö Mbabeli andrō! No oelaoe wesoe 24 chöoe, ba no alaoe ndra'oegö, ja'-oegö Babeli, lō nidönadönaoc! No lachamö ndra'oegö ba no lara'oe'ö, me no lō ata'oc'ö wolawa Jehowa. No ibokai naaha wangöna andrō 25 chönia Jehowa ba no isao'ö baero wangöna andrō, na mofönoe ia; so sa'ae halööö Zo'aja, Jehowa ngahönö, ba danö Ndrawa Galedaia, [fanoewö]. Milaboe chöra, gofoe he-26 za moroi sa; mibokai halasa chöra mifahisi ira, amaedola wache niböbörö, ba mifakiko; ja lō si tosai chöra! Mihahandro nono zaväi si 27 matoca chöra, fefoe, — ni'ö'öötö tooe! Alai ira! noa sa iroegi bawä chöra, bawä wotoe! (F. 48, 15). Hiza! Soloi ba saefa ba danö Mbab-28 beli, sangombacha ba hili Ziona folaoe balö andrō, nilaoe Lowalangi-da Jchowa, balö gosalinia andrō.
- III. Mifaoso gahe zolohe fana, 29 ba Mbabeli andrō, dozi zogai fana! Mifasoei mbanoea! Böi faloecha moloi ira! Misoelöni chöra wolaoera andrō! Mibe'e dali wolacemi chöra wolaoera mege; noa sa lalawä Jeho-wa, Ni'amoni'ö Ndraono Gizeräeli! Andrö ni'ö'öötö tooe ba newali no-30 no matoea chöra, ba dozi sabölö

- chōra, ba nihori, na loeo da'ō —
 31 iŵa'ō Jehowa. — Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō „fajawāsa”, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ngahōnō, noa sa iroegi baŵa chōoe, inôtō wango-
 32 toe'ōgoe ja'oegō ! (Jes. 47, 7). Ba salaoe sa'ae „wajawāsa”, tegaōlō tooe, ba lōsamaoso. Ba oegoele'ō galitō ba mbanoeara, ena'ō i'ā fefoe zi
 33 tefasoei ja'ira ! Imane Jehowa ngahōnō : Nifakao Ndراono Gizerāeli, awō mado Joeda fefoe, ba dozi sangolo'iō ja'ira mege, ba lataha,
 34 te chōra la'efa'ō. Ba sangefa'ō ja'ira, ba no sabōlō, — Jehowa ngahōnō dōinia ; ja'ia dania zamatoenō hoehoeora, ena'ō ahono goeli danō ibe'e, ba ena'ō manizinizi mbanoea Mba-
 35 beli. Fōda nifatōrō ba Ndراawa Galledaia andrō — iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba mbanoea Mbabeli ba ba zalaŵara ba ba zatoeatoea andrō chōra !
 36 Fōda nifatōrō ba zoja bewe andrō, ena'ō sowōhō mowa ira ! Fōda ba zabōlō andrō chōra, ena'ō atalō
 37 dōdōra ! Fōda ba koedora ba ba goeretara ba ba niha bō'ō andrō, si no fatewoe, ena'ō tobali ira ala-
 we ! Fōda ba girōgirōra andrō, e-
 38 na'ō teraboe ! Fōda ba nidanō chōra, ena'ō aetoe ! Tanō nahā nadoe sa danō, ba ba zihocha imboeda a-
 39 ndrō owōhō ira. Andrō monaha dānia ba da'ō garawi ba asoe ana'a, kanōwō zonahia ba danō ; ba iroe-
 gi zi lō aetoe, ba lō niha sa'ae ; gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba lō sowanoea :
 40 (Jes. 34, 14) : Si mane famali'iō Lo-
 walangi arō Zodoma, awō Gomora, awō mbanoea ba ngaira, — iŵa'ō Jehowa — si manō dania ba da'ō, wa lō niha, wa lō si iagō. (Moz. I.
 41 19, 24). Hiza niha moroi jōoe, soi seboea ba razo si no ato zi maoso
 42 moroi ba wondrege danō ! Mofana ba manohō, safaito ira, lō la'ilā wa'ahachō dōdō. Fagoeagoeasara, ba hoēlō we'oegoe'oegoe nasi, fakoe-
 do, no mangarō ira, fangarō zabō-
 lō, ba wanoewō ja'oegō, ja'oegō
- ono Mbabeli alawe ! (F. 6, 23). I- 43 rongo doeriara razo Mbabeli, ba atata danga, no ihawoei ia fa'a-
 ta'oe, fanizinizi, si mane ba zadono. Hiza, timba zingo si mōi mijawā, 44 moroi ba ndroe'oe ba mbewe Jordano, sanaŵa tanō sokara : si ma-
 nō na oetimba ira, ha mamō'i hō-
 rō wa'ara, ba oefataro salawāra nitoejoe andrō. Ha niha sa zi fagō-
 lōgōlō chōgōe ? ba ha niha zanofoe li chōgōe ? ba heza so goebalo, sa-
 naha fōnagoe ? (Job. 41, 1. F. 49,
 19 b. t). Andrō mifondrondrongo 45 dōdō Jehowa andrō, tōdōnia ba Mbabeli andrō, ba era'erania ba danō Ndراawa Galedaia : Si ndroehoe, ni'olo'iō ira — side'ide mbiri-
 biri andrō ! Si ndroehoe, si tobali tōdō nahara, ba chōra andrō ! Ba 46 we'ao andrō : „No atoe'azanoewō !” ba hoemeoe danō, ba fe'ira'irara, ba terongo ba niha baero misa !

FAZA 51.

Tohoetohoe : I. Bōrō Ndراono Gi-
 zeraeli, wa teselōni ba Mbabeli wo-
 laoera. II. Farōcha andrō, forasa
 niha bō'ō misa, ba nirasa sa'ae gōi.
 III. Te'otoe'ō sa'ae Mbabeli, bōrō
 zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoera ba Ziona.
 IV. Lō tola lō te'ala Mbabeli, ba
 Iraono Gizerāeli, ba ni'orifi. V. Iŵa'ō
 chō Zeraja Jeremia, ena'ō ibaso da-
 nia wama'ele'ō andrō, ba Mbabeli

- I. Imane Jehowa : Hiza, oefar-
 rooe dōdō zamakiko, samoefoe Ba-
 beli, banoea ba hoēnō noedoegoe andrō, (F. 4, 11; 25, 12), ba oefat-
 tengē ba Mbabeli zamōbōrō, si
 mōi mamōbōrō ja'ira, ena'ō lō niha
 sa'ae ba danōra labē'e. Na lafa'-
 oe'oe ira, na baŵa wamakao andrō,
 (F. 15, 7), ba lō [ba Mbabeli] sogai
 fana, ba lō sangōrōba, sanimiba !
 Ba bōi mihachōsi tōdō nono ma-
 toea chōra [ja'amī sanoewō]. mifa-
 kiko zabōlō andrō chōra, fefoe,
 ena'ō tegaōlō tooe niboenoe ba
 danō Ndراawa Geledaia, awō niha-

1

2

3

4

- 5 handro, ba newali chōra. (F. 49, 26). Iraono Gizeraëli ba mado Joe-da, ba tengā sa amaedola lacha mbanoea, tengā ni'erogō Lowalangira, Jehovah ngahōnō andrō, he wā'ae no fahōna ba danōra gola-lōwa chō Ni'amoni'ō Ndراونو Gi-zraëli. **Mi'oloi, miheta ami ba Mbabeli, jameesfai'i wangorifinia zamōsana ! Bōi gōna ami fama-kiko, ba golałōwara andrō !** Inōtō wolaoe balō sa'ae, chō Jehovah : isoelōni chōra wolaoera mege (F. 48, 20). Mako ana'a mege Mbabeli andrō, ba danga Jehovah, ba zi mabœ œsi goeli danō ma'afefoe : labadoebadœ nagoe andrō javä niha baero, andrō wa no timba zowöhö soi niha misa. (F. 25, 15. Fam. 17, 4). Ba no i'ogomoezaôte'ala Mbabeli ba no afœfœ : mi'e'-esi ira ! Mihalō daloedaloe ba za-fochō andrō chōra, ma atō dōhō ! (Jes. 21, 9. F. 8, 22; 46, 11). „Ma-fadōhō mena'ō wōchō Mbabeli andrō, ba tebai dōhō“; mibōhōli, talaboe ita, jamoesavä mbanoea chōra zamōsana. Noa sa iroegi mbanoea si javä hoekoe andrō, si 10 gōna ira, ichamō lawoeo javä ! No ibokai hoehoeoda satoelō andrō Jehovah : Talaboe, tadoenōdoenō ba Ziona wolaoe Lowalangida Je-howa !
- 11 II. Mihaogō nono wana, mi-toejoe mbaloese ! No ifarooe dōdō razo Ndراونا Media andrō Jehovah, si fa'oedoe ba Mbabeli dōdōnia, ba wamakiko ja'ira. Folaoe balō sa'ae da'ō, chō Jehovah, balō gosa-linia andrō. (F. 50, 28. Sach. 9, 13).
- 12 Mitawi mandrera, mi'otahōgō göli Mbabeli ! Mihaögō wama'oe'oe ! Mifataro zanaro ! Mifa'aso ba mbinimbini œsa ! Ifaloea sa'ae Jehovah nihonogōinia, nidao'ōdaö'ōnia ba 13 mbanoea Mbabeli andrō. Ja'cegō andrō, si so ba mbewe nidianō se-bocæ, seboea ana'a, — no iroegi wozoe chōoe, inōtō wainalo'o ja'-oegō sa'ae. (Fam. 17, 15). Fahōloe Jehovah ngahōnō ba chōnia, inane : He wā'ae no oeo'ōsi ndra'oegō Niha, timba wali [wa'ato, ja'oegō Babeli], — ba lalaoe zoei dania wanoenō zi mōna, ba chōoe andrō ! (F. 25, 30). Ja'ia, samazōchi tanō ba wa'atoeatoeania andrō ba samologō banoea si javä ba wa'aboto ba dōdōnia. (Moz. 1. 1. Job. 9, 8. Sin. 104, 2). Na terongo linia banoea a-ndrō, ba moegosogoso deoe, ba i'ohē mijävä lawoeo moroi ba gahe mba-noea, l'asogō gari mbanoea, lala deoe, ba ifolala nangi moroi ba zi fahōna ia. (Sin. 135, 7). Dozi atōngō, ba tebai aboto ba dōdō ; dozi tocka gana'a, ba saila, ba wamaedo andrō, me no falimosa nifahele andrō ba me si lō noso. (Jes. 44, 11; 45, 10. F. 51, 17). Faja ia, nifazōchi fango'-aja ; na bavä wamatōrō hoekoe, ba tekiko. Ba tengā si fagōlōgōlō ba da'ō dána chō ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, no samazōchi tanō'a ia, ba soi tána chōnia Ndراونو Gizeraëli, Jehovah ngahōnō dōnia. (Sin. 74, 2). Farōcha mege ndra'oegō chōgoe, 20 fangōna, no oebe'e forasa soi niha ndra'oegō ba famoefoe gamatōrōwa razo misa. Oebe'e forasa koedo, 21 fabaja si fakoedo javä ndra'oegō ba forasa goereta, fabaja samatōrō, ba forasa ndra matoea, awō ndra 22 alawé, awō zatoea, awō ndraono, awō nono matoea, awō nono alawé, ba forasa goebalo, fabaja nikoebaloi, awō zonowi, awō gōrōbao chōra, awō goemandroe, fabaja man-droe. Ba oesoelōni ba Mbabeli 24 ba ba mbanoea Galedaia fefoe zi lō sōchi andrō, fefoe, nilaoera ba Ziona, ba zanehe ami — ivä'ō Jehovah. Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō hili wamakiko — ivä'ō Jehovah — si no mamakiko œsi goeli danō, ma'afefoe ; to'ilā chōoe wa'abōlōgōe oebe'e ; oefagaōlō tooe ndra'oegō, moroi ba gara andrō, ba oebali'ō hili sachozi ndra'oegō. Samboea 25

dania lō lahalō ba chōoe gowe ba samboea lō lahalō tojo gehomo ; tanō si mate ndra'oegō, si lō mamałomalō, — iwa'ō Jehowa.

- 27 III. Mitaväi mandrera ba goeli danō ! Milaoe dorofe ba niha misa ! mi'amoni'ō soi bō'ō, sanoewō ja'ira ! Mikaoni oedoera gamatōrōwā razo Ararata ba amatōrōwā razo Asekena ! Mi'oroi'ō zondrōnia'ō ! Mi'asogō koedo, si hoelō damo sosōri ! (Moz. I. 10, 3.)
- 28 Raz. II. 19, 37). Mi'amoni'ō soi bō'ō oedoera, razo Ndrawa Media andrō, awō goemandroe chōra, awō mandroe, amatōrōwara ma'afefoe !
- 29 Ba hoemisi dania danō ba hoemee, itōrō sa'ae niwa'ō dōdō Jehowa, ba Mbabeli andrō : tanō si mate danō
- 30 Mbabeli, ibe'e, ba ahori niha. La-bato wasōndrata sabōlō Mbabeli, doemaodao ba hati andrō chōra, no ariri wa'abōlōra, no tobali ira alawe irá : no moetoenoe nomora,
- 31 no afatō lazi mbawa göli. Faondra zi fagohi ba sinenge, ba wangombacha chō razo Mbabeli, wa no atoe'a zanoewō ba mbanoeania,
- 32 fasoei, awō wa no ba danga nemali so götōna, wa no la'ogo'ōisi mbandra nidanō, awō wa no tobali dō-
- 33 dō zabōlō. Imane sa Jehowa ngahōnō, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli : Ono Mbabeli andrō alawe, ba amae-dola golajama mbasitō, na baŵa latoetoe danōnia ; lō ara tō, ba baŵa wamasi ! (Jes. 21, 10). „No i'ā ita Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, no itimba ita ; no ibali'ō nahia si lō ōsi ita, no itōlō ita, nifanđō hioe, famo'ōsi daloenia, no itimba ita ba danōda omasiō” . (F. 30, 14, 35 19, 11). Ja mōi ba hoeloe Mbabeli wamalangōgō ja'odo ba ōsigoe andrō [ni'ā] — ja imanō banoca Zi-ona — ba dogoe andrō, ba ja mōi ba hoeloe mbanoea Galcdaia ! — 36 ja imanō Jeroezalema. Andrō imane Jehowa : Hiza, oefatoenō hoehoe-omō, ba oelaoe mbalōoe ; oe'ogo'ōisi

nidanō andrō chōra ba oe'etoe'ō goemboe ! Ba adoedoela dania Mbabeli, nahia nasoe ana'a, tobali bōrō wehocha mboe, ba fama'iki niha, ba si lō niha sa'ae ! Moendrō ndrōndrōndrō na ira, si mane singo, ba fangōngōngōngō, si mane ono zingo : Ba ba wangisōra andrō oefa'oli chōra mbinaloe ba oefabadoegō chōra zi maboe ira, ena'ō owoeawoea dōdōra ; ba alaoe dania hōrōra, ba wemōrō si lō mamałomalō, si lō tokeia ira sa'ae ! — iwa'ō Jehowa. (Dan. 5). Hoelō nono mbiribiri nitaba tegaōlō tooe ira oebe'e, hoelō zi matoea mbiribiri ba si matoea nambi.

IV. Alai „Zezachi“ andrō, no a- toe'a zanoewō, no mōi ba danga zanoewō wondrege nisoeno andrō ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō ! Alai Mbabeli, no tobali bōrō wehocha mboe ba niha baero ! (F. 25, 26). No inōnōi asi Mbabeli andrō, no ihawoei doeloenia sigosogoso. No 43 tobali adoedoela mbanoeara, tanō si mate, tanō si lō niha sa'ae, si lō itōrō niha. Oe'otoe'ō Mbabeli andrō ba Mbabeli ; hadia nitōlōnia andrō, ba oesōbi ba mbawania, ba bōi sa'ae lahoeroefai ia niha baero ! Ba sadoedoe göi göli Mbabeli ! Miheta ami ba chōra, ja'ami banoeagoe, jamoefaigi wangoriffinia zamōsana, ba holahola wōnoe Jehowa andrō ! Bōi sa atatō dōdōmi, fa mi'ata'oeifi doeria andrō, si terongo ba danō, na sambalō doeria zi dōfi andre ba sambalō ba ndrōfia, ba na famakao ba danō, na faoma lalawā na-wōra salaŵa. Andrō hiza, iroegi baŵa dania, ba oefatōrō wotoe ba nadoe Mbabeli andrō, ba aila danōra ma'asagōrō, ba hiza tooe ba danō fefoe niboenoe andrō chōra. Ba sowoeawoea tōdō dania mbanoea si jaŵa ba tanō tooe ba ōsiniā fefoe, ba Mbabeli andrō ; moroi jōe sa lahawoei ira sanoedoegō andrō — iwa'ō Jehowa. (Fam. 18,

49 20). Si te'ala gōi Mbabeli, ja'ami
 Iraono Gizeraēli niboeboenoe, me
 no bōrō Mbabeli, wa sagōrō oeli
 50 danō matemate niha. Ja'ami si no
 aefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, miheta ami,
 bōi mibato ! **Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmī Jeho-
 howa, ba zarōe andrō ; bōi ae-
 fa'aefa ba dōdōmī Jeroezalema !**
 51 (*Sin. 137, 5, 6.*) Saila sibai ita, me
 no tarongo wango'aja ; no ihawoei
 mbawada fa'aila, me no laroegi ni-
 ha bō'ō ni'amoniō andrō ba gosali
 52 Jeho- ! Andrō hiza, iroegi baŵa
 dania — iŵa'ō Jeho- — ba oe-
 fatōrō wotoe ba nadoera andrō, ba
 sagōrō tanōra ba so zangarōngarō,
 53 niboenoe ! He no ba mbanoea si
 jaŵa iroegi Babeli, ba he si lō lala
 mijawa hatira andrō, labe'e, ba ba
 chōgōe la'oturai chōra sanoedoegō
 54 — iŵa'ō Jeho-. (*Jes. 14, 13.*) Hiza
 we'ira'ira moroi ba Mbabeli ba fa'-
 afoefoe sabōlōbōlō tarongo, moroi
 55 ba danō Galedaia ! Idocdoegō sa'ae
 Mbabeli andrō Jeho-, tebatu wa-
 goeagoeasa andrō, ba chōra ibe'e ;
 moegosogoso ndreloera, [doeloe
 zanoedoegō] timba nasi ; hoemō-
 56 ngō we'aora andrō ! Laroegi sa'ae
 Mbabeli sanoedoegō ba nira'oe za-
 bōlōra, nirasa wanara ; Lowalangi
 solaoe balō sa Jeho-, ihaogō wa-
 57 masoelōni. Ba ba zalaŵara ba ba
 zatoeatoea ba ba goemandroe ba
 ba mandroe ba ba zabōlō chōra,
 ba oefabadoegō zi maboe ira, ba
 alaoe hōrōra, ba mōrō si lō ma-
 malōmalō ; lō'ō sa'ae tokeea ira !
 — iŵa'ō razo andrō, sotōi Jeho-
 58 ngahōnō. Imane Jeho- ngahōnō
 andrō : Ōli Mbabeli andrō, si no
 awe'ewe'e sibai, ba nidoedoegō, i-
 rege dojo tooe, ba bawa gōli sala-
 ūwa andrō, ba nitoenoe alitō, ba
 itōrō niwa'ō andrō : Aechoe ba wa-
 ja wohalōhalōwō niha, ba ba galitō
 acchoe wa'ercge dōdō soi niha.
 59 V. Taroma li niwa'ō Jeremia sa-
 ma'ele'ō chō Zeraja andrō, ono Ne-
 ria ono Mahaseja, me mōi ba Mba-

beli da'ō, awō Zedekia, razo mado
 Joeda, me no mendrōfa fache razo
 ia, — mandroe ba wofanō Zeraja
 andrō. (*F. 32, 12.*) Ba itanō ba zoe-
 ra Jeremia wamakiko andrō fefoe,
 si gōna Mbabeli dania — hoehoeo
 andrō fefoe, nisoera, ba Mbabeli
 andrō. Ba imane Jeremia chō Ze-
 raja : Na ūroegi Mbabeli, ba faigi,
 fa ūbaso daroma li andre fefoe,
 ba ūmane : He Jchowa, ja'oegō zi
 daō'ōdaō'ō ba mbanoea da'e fanoe-
 doegō ja'ia, fa bōi si iagō ja'ia sa'-
 ae, he niha ba he oerifō ; noa sa
 ūmane : Tanō si mate dania ndra'-
 oegō, si lō mamalōmalō. Ba na no
 63 ahorī ūbaso zoera andrō, ba fot-
 amboea kara ba tibo'ō ba Oifarati,
 ba ūmane : Si manō dania wa'alō-
 mō Mbabeli, ba lō'ō sa'ae ifoeli mōi
 jaŵa, ba wamakiko andrō, nifatō-
 rōgōe chōra ; erege dōdōra.
 Iroegi da'e hochoeo Jeremia a-
 ndrō.

FAZA 52.

I. Si gōna Zedekia ba si sambao mo
 ja'ira, me atoe'a ba Jeroezalema za-
 noeō. II. Fa'adoedoe mbanoea, fa-
 baba osali. III. Te'olo'iō Ndrao Gi-
 zeraēli. IV. Te'efā'ō ba goeroenga
 Jojachi andrō, ba Mbabeli.

*Faigi gōi Faz. 39, 1-10. Raz. II. 24,
 18-25, 21. Ngaōt. II. 36, 11-21.*

I. Doeaa woeloe a. sara fache 1
 Zedekia, me toemaro razo ia, ba
 felezara fache razo ia ba Jeroezale-
 lema. Hamoetala dōi ninania, ono
 Jeremia, banoea Libena. Ba si lō
 omasi Jeho- ilaoe, si manc si'ai-
 kō folaee Jojaki andrō. Itōrō sa'ae
 mbanoea Jeroezalema, awō mado
 Joeda [si lō sōchi andrō], bōrō wō-
 noe Jeho-, irege no itimba ira
 ba doedoema hōrōnia. Ba fabali
 Zedekia chō razo Mbabeli. Ba me
 no ahatō iroegi meziŵa fache razo
 ia, ba zi mewoeloe ba mbaŵa si
 foeloe, ba so Neboekanesa, razo Mba-
 beli, awō zabōlō chōnia fefoe, ba

5 wanoewō Jeroezalema, lafa'oe'oe, nahe tōla andrō ba gosali Jehowa
 5 lafazōchi mba'aba'ara, fasoei. Ba ba dajadaja andrō ba gala nidanō
 6 ndrōfi si felezara chō Zedekia. Ba andrō, tōla, ba gosali Jehowa, ba
 6 ba zi meziwā ba mbavā si ūfa, me larasa Dawa Galedaia; ba tōlania
 7 no abōlō lofo ba mbanoea, me lō'ō fefoe, ba la'ohe ba Mbabeli. (F.
 7 sa'ae ū niha ba danō, ba atōla gōli 18
 7 labe'e sanoewō ba moloi razo, awō
 zabōlō fefoe, ba zi bongi, larōi
 mbanoea, latōrō mbawa gōli ba
 gotaloea gōli si doea, tānō ba ka-
 boe razo (ba samasoei banoea na
 Ndrawa Galedaia) ba latōrō lala
 8 ba Garaba. Ba lagohi razo sabōlō 19
 Ndrawa Galedaia ba lachamō Ze-
 dekia ba ndraso ba Jericho, me no
 8 larōi ia sabōlō chōnia fefoe, me no
 9 moezaewe. Ba lara'oe razo, la'ohe 20
 chō razo Mbabeli ba Ribela ba
 danō Hamata; ba i'etoe'ō hoekoe-
 10 nia da'ō. Ba ifataba'ō mbagi ndrao-
 no Zedekia razo Mbabeli, ba zane- 21
 neh Zedekia, ba fefoe zalaŵa mado
 11 Jœda, ba ifataba'ō mbagi, ba
 Ribela. Ba ifakoë'ō hōrō Zedekia,
 ba larate iŵa'ō. Ba ifa'ohe'ō ba
 Mbabeli razo Mbabeli ba ifakoe-
 roe'ō, iroegi wa'amatenia.
 12 II. **Ba** ba zi mewoeloe ba mba-
 ū si lima, — me no sara ambō 22
 doea woeloe fache dania razo Ne-
 boekanesa, razo Mbabeli andrō —
 ba so Neboesa-Adano andrō, sa-
 rasá wazoeri, si lō aefa'aefa chō
 razo Mbabeli, mōi ia ba Jeroeza-
 13 lema, ba itoenoë gosali Jehowa, awō
 gōdo razo ba omo ba Jeroezalema 23
 fefoe; omo zalaŵa fefoe, ba ito-
 14 noe. Ba sara ūli Jeroezalema, fa-
 soei, ba lađedoegō sabōlō Ndrawa
 Galedaia, dozi ira, si fao chō zarasá
 15 wazoeri andrō. Ba si tosai niha, si
 lō ahori ba mbanoea ba si no mōi 24
 chōra mege, sanaŵa razo Mbabeli
 andrō, ba si tosai toeka, ba i'oe
 ba Mbabeli Neboesa-Adano, sarasá
 16 wazoeri. Ba niha si noemana ba
 danō, ba isaigō ūsa Neboesa-Adano,
 sarasá wazoeri, irōi sohalōwō ba 25
 17 kaboe nagoe ba sonowi. Ba taroe
 nahe tōla andrō ba gosali Jehowa
 ba dajadaja andrō ba gala nidanō
 andrō, tōla, ba gosali Jehowa, ba
 larasa Dawa Galedaia; ba tōlania
 fefoe, ba la'ohe ba Mbabeli. (F.
 27, 19). Ba bowoa andrō ba soe-
 ndroesoendroe ba si'ōli ba figa ba
 wanefe ba figa bō'ō ba fefoe wa-
 kake tōla, ba wame'e soemange,
 ba lahalō, ba mako seboea andrō 19
 ba gali ba figa ba wanefe ba bowoa
 ba naha wandroe ba mako ba waina-
 doe, fefoe wakake ana'a ba fefoc wa-
 kake firō, ba ihalō sarasá wazceri a-
 ndrō. Doeä rozi taroe nahe andrō ba
 samboea gala nidanō ba saŵi tōla
 andrō, si felendroeä, dajadajania,
 dajadaja andrō, nifazōchi razo Se-
 lomo, ba gosali Jehowa, — tebai
 tetoelo dōla wakake andrō fefoe.
 (Raz. I. 7, 15). Ba taroe nahe a- 21
 andrō, ba felendroeä hela wa'alawā
 zara ba mato daōfa manalagoe;
 ūfa toeroe wa'awe'ewe'e, ni'okoro.
 lō ūsi bacha. Ba mohōgō tōla; sa-
 mboea hōgō, ba lima hela wa'alawā,
 ba no tefasoci ni'oboea dalimo hōgō andrō, tōla manō; ba 22
 si manō gōi ba daroe nahe si sara.
 Siŵa woeloe a ūnō ni'oboea dalimo,
 23 soroma, ba otoe fefoe ni'oboea
 dalimo, fasoci ba ni'otarali andrō.
 III. **Ba** ihalō sarasá wazoeri 24
 zatoea gere andrō, Seraja, ba tam-
 balinania ere, Sefania, ba sanaro
 ba mbawandroehō, datōloe. Ba 25
 ihalō ba mbanoea genoni jomo,
 zamōsa, si no koemandra zabōlō
 gōi, ba dafitoe zi lō aefa'aefa mege
 chō razo, nisōndra ba mbanoea, ba
 doeroetoeli goemandra seboea, sa-
 noetoejoe saradadoe niha danō ba
 ūnō ngafoeloe na niha ba danō,
 nisōndra ba mbanoea. Da'ō nihalō 26
 Neboesa-Adano, sarasá wazoeri, ba
 i'oe chō razo Mbabeli ba Ribela.
 Ba ifaboenoe'ō ira razo Mbabeli,
 27 ba da'ō ba Ribela, ba danō Ha-
 mata. Si manō wa'aheta mado
 Jœda ba danōra, fangoloi'ō ja'ira.

- 28 Da'e wa'ato niha, ni'olo'i'ō Neboekanesa : Me dōfi si fitoe chōnia, ba tōloe ngahōnō a doea woeloe a tōloe mado Joeda i'olo'i'ō ; ba me dōfi si felewāloe, ba wāloe ngaotoe a tōloe ngafoeloe a roea, banoea
- 29 30 Jeroezalema. Ba me dōfi si doea woeloe a tōloe chō Neboekanesa, ba fitoe ngaotoe a ūfa woeloea lima mado Joeda i'olo'i'ō Neboesa Adano, sarasá wazoeri ; tobali ūfa ngahōnō a ūnō ngaotoe niha, fefoe.
- 31 IV. Ba me dōfi zi tōloe ngafoeloe a fitoe, i'otarai me te'olo'i'ō Jojachi andrō, razo mado Joeda, ba zi doea woeloc a lima, ba mba-
- wa si felendroea, ba ihachōsi tōdō Jojachi andrō, razo mado Joeda, Ewili-Merodaki, razo Mbabeli — ba ndrōfi me toemaro ia razo, i'efa'ō ba goeroenga. (*Raz. II. 25, 27 b.t.*) Ihaogō wehedenia chōnia ba jaŵa 32 naha dadaoma zalaŵa bō'ō, awōnia ba Mbabeli, ibe'e dadaoma Jojachi. Ifaheta'ō noechnia ba goeroenga ba awōnia ia ba wemanga, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia na. Ba razo 33 Mbabeli zanaha balazonia — balazonia si lō mamalōmalō, hadia zahori ma'ōchō, iroegi wa'amateria, gōtō wa'anaoe nosonia na.

NGENOENGEOE JEREMIA.

FAZA 1.

I Fa'eboea wamakao, si no gōna ira.
II. Ena'ō na aboe dōdō zamondrongo gōi : III. Fangandrō Jeremia.

- 1 I. Alai mbanoea andrō, no amoamō, sato niha no ; no tobali lacha, seboea no ba ngai niha bō'ō ; samatōrō banoea bō'ō no, ba no gōna rodi ! Sara wongi manō mege'ege, mowōi daŵa hōrōnia. Lō sondrara tōdōnia, dozi somasi ja'ia mege, ba no farōi chōnia, no si fa'oedoe. (*Sin. 6, 7*). No awoe'a mado Joeda, ba wangaboe dōdō andrō ba ba rodi andrō, si no abe'e. Ba niha baero so ira, lō faloecha zahono ira. No lachamō ira solohi
- 2 3 4 ja'ira, ba zambō fa'ebolo lala. Saboe tōdō lala ba Ziona, me lō si mōi ba gowasa. Bawa gōlinia fefoe, ba no adoedoela ; mangarōngarō gere chōra; saboe tōdō nono ala-we chōra ; ba ja'ira, ba no sala-
- ngoe tōdō. No mōi jaŵa zamakao ja'ira, ba ba zi fa'oedoe chōra, ba lō fa'aboe dōdō. Jehowa sa'ae zamoesi tōdōra, ba wa'oja horōra andrō ; noa sa moe'olo'i'ō ndraonora, niraboe zamakao ja'ira. Ba no ahetia ba nono Ziona alawé lachōminia fefoe. Salaŵara, ba no timba mbōhō, si lō ū doe'oe, mowaôwaō lō dōladōla, fōna zolohi. Itōrō tōdō Jeroezalema — na baŵa wamakao ba na baŵa wolohi — zi sōchi andrō fefoe, si otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae, me mōi ba danga zamakao mbanoeara, me lō sangorifi ; lafagifagai samakao andrō, la'igi'igi'ō ira, ba wa'ate'alara andrō. Seboea horō Jeroezalema, andrō wa tobali ni'ogorofi ira. Dozi samosoemange ja'ira mege, ba no si lō ba dōdō ja'ira sa'ae, me no la'ilā zaila ira ; ba ja'ira, ba sangarōngarō, ba labali'ō ira foeri. (*Sin. 44, 15. Jes. 47, 3. Jer. 13, 26*). No ta'oēnō gahe mba-roera, lō itōrō tōdōra loealoea. Ba

- sahōlīhōli dōdōda wa'ahōndrōra a-ndrō, lō sondrara tōdōra. „Faigi wa'anoemanagoe, ja'oegō Johowa”, 10 noa sa fajawa zi fa'oedoe! No i'oro'ō dangania samakao andrō, ba wangai ana'ara fefoe. Ba no la'ilā me mōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōra niha baero, niwā'oe: lō tōla oredoe ira ba mbanoeami. (Moz. 11 V. 23, 3. Jer. 52, 17). No ara wāngarōngarō mbanoeara fefoe, wāngaloei balazo; labē'ebe'e gana'ara bōli gōra, fangorifira. Faigi, ja'oegō Jehovah, nehegō, wa no lō ba dōdō niha ja'odo! (Jer. 52, 6. F. 4, 10).
- 12 II. Ja'ami fefoc, sanōrō, mifaigi ba minehegō, na so na wa'afōchō si mane fa'afōchō andrō chōgoc, nilaoe chōgoe, chōgoe andre, ni-boesi Jehovah tōdō, me baŵā wō-nocnia andrō, si no abōlōbōlō sibai. 13 (Jer. 14, 17). No ilaoe galitō, moroi jaŵā, ifatōrōi'ō ba dōlagoe, ba no ilaoe wesoe gahegōe ba no itimba foeri ndra'odo. No ifoefoe 14 ndra'o, fadoro wōchōgoe ibe'e. No ifa'anō kalo mbagigoe horōgoe andrō. tangania; no tefabōbō, ba no moehare'ō ba mbagigoe — erege dōdōgoe ibe'e. No ibe'e ba danga zi tebai oelawā ndra'odo So'aja. 15 No itibo'ō So'aja fefoc zabōlō, si so ba chōgoe mege. No ikaoni ba gowasa zi fa'ocdoe chōgoe, ba womama ono matoea chōgoc. So'aja zangoehoendragō folazi chō nono Joeda andrō alawe. (Jes. 63, 16 3). Da'ō inbōrō wege'egegōe; mangale manō dawā hōrōgoe. Noa sa arōoe chōgoe zondrara tōdō, si okafoei tōdōgoc ena'ō. No aboe dōdō ndraonogoe, me no abōlō nemali andrō. (Jer. 23, 17). I'oro'ō dangania Siona, lō faloecha zondrara tōdō. No ifaoso gahe zamakao ma'oewoe Jakobo Jehovah, fasoei. No tobali ni'ogorofi Jeroezalema, ba chōra andrō. Satoelō Jehovah, noa sa oefadaō linia. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami niha baero fefoe, ba mifaigi wa'a-
- fōchō andre chōgoe! Ono alawe chōgoe ba ono matoea, ba no moe'-olo'iō. No oekaoni zomasi ja'odo 19 mege, ba lalimodo. Ere chōgoe ba satoca, ba no mate olofo, ba mbanoea, me la'aloei gōra, fangorifira. (Jer. 30, 14).
- III. Faigi, ja'oegō Jehovah, wa'- atosagoe andre; hoelō galitō bacha dōdōgoe. Ibalī'ō ia tōdōgoe barō dotogoe, me no sabē'e tandro ndra'odo mege. Baero, ba si'ōli, famoenoe ndraono, ba jomo ba mbanoea, ba teoe mbanoea. (Jes. 16, 11. Jer. 14, 18). Larongo niha 21 wāngarōngarōgoe — ba sondrara tōdō, ba lō'ō. Dozi si fa'oedoe chōgoe, ba larongo wamakao andrō chōgoe, ba omoeso dōdōra, me no lōaoe [chōgoe]. Aloea dania mbaŵā andrō, nifarongogōinō, ūbe'e, ba fagōlōgōlō ira chōgoe. Ja mōi ba doe-doema hōrōoe walōsōchira andrō, fefoe, ba laoe chōra, si mane folaoemō chōgoe, ba horōra andrō fefoe! Noa sa fahōna wāngarōngarōgoe, ba sofōchō bacha dōdōgoe. (Jer. 8, 18).
- FAZA 2.
- I. Fangarōngarō, me no adoedoe sibai Jeroezalema. II. Fanegoe sa-ma'ele'ō sofaja andrō. III. Famaroee tōdō, ba wamalalini era'era.
- I. Ha lō ateloemō nono Ziona andrō alawe, ibe'e So'aja ba wōnoenia andrō! Moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵā itibo'ō tooe ba danō lachōmi Ndraono Gizerāeli, ba lō itōrō tōdōnia mbakoebakoe gahe andrō chōnia, me baŵā wōnoe andrō chōnia. (Sin. 78, 61; 99, 5). Lō fa'ahachō dōdō Zo'aja wamoefoe tanō ma'oewoe Jakobo; no idoedoegō hati nono Joeda alawe, ba wōnoenia andrō; no itimba tooe gama-tōrōwā, fabaja salaŵā, salacha ibe'e. No i'ewā dandroe Ndraono Gizerāeli fefoe, ba weholahola wōnoenia andrō; no ibōda gambōlōnia, ba

1

2

3

- nemali andrō, ba no i'eboea'ō galitō siholahola, si mangamanga hadia ia, fasoei, ba ma'oewoe
- 4 Jakobo. No ichai wanania, si mane emali, abe'e gambōlōnia - si mane ba zi fa'oedoe, ba no ahori iboenoe zomasi ira famaigi, ba nose nono Ziona alawe; no ilaoe mbachoebachoe dōdōnia, hoelō galitō. Amaedola nemali sa'ae Zo'aja, no ise'egō Ndraono Gizeraëli; no ifoefoe gōdo chōra fefoe; hati chōra, ba no idoedoegō; ba no fala-woelaete wangarōngarō nono Joeda
- 6 alawe ibe'e. (*Sin.*, 89, 41). No ideha gōlira, si mane ba kaboe; no ifoefoe naha gwoeloä chōra; olifoe mbaneoa Ziona gowasa ba sabato, ibe'e Jehowa, ba no itibo'ō razo, fabaja ere, ba mbachoebachoe dōdōnia andrō. (*Jes.*, 5, 5), No lō ba dōdō Zo'aja naha wame'e soemange andrō chōnia, no itibo'ō ba dōdōnia ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia; no iloeloe ba danga nemali gōdōra andrō; no moe'ao'ao ira ba gosali Jehowa, si mane na baŵa gowasa.
- 8 No ihonogōi Jehowa wanoedoegō ūli nono Ziona alawe; no ifatōrō wanoe'a, lō ibōda dangania wanoedoegō, saboe tōdō mba'aba'a, fabaja ūli, ibe'e, no faoma salangoe tōdō. (*Raz.*, II, 21, 13). No ahōndrō ba danō mbawa gōlinia; no ifoefoe lazinia, no ifatō; razora ba satoea chōra, ba no so ba niha baero — no taja goroisa; ba he sama'ele'ō chōra, ba lō'ō sa'ae faloecha wama'ele'ō chō Jehowa. (*Sin.*, 74, 9).
- 10 No doemaodao tooe ba danō, lō hedehehe, zalawā nono Ziona alawe; no lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra ba no la'onoecha gonigoni; lafatoegoe ira ono Jeroezalema a-
- 11 lawe. Ariri hōrōgoe, ba daŵa hōrō andrō, no aoechoe bacha narō dotogoe; hoelō zi fabali bacha dōdōgoe, ba wa'atekiko nono mbaneada andrō alawe, me si mate olofo ndraono, fabaja ono sawoejoe, ba
- newali ba mbaneoa. (*Job.*, 16, 13. *A-maed.*, 7, 23). Lamane chō ninara : 12 Heza so wache ba agoe? Me mate olofo, si mane sesoco famoenoë, ba newali, ba mbaneoa, me aetoe nosora ba gaheta ninara. Hadia 13 nibe'egoe famadoehoe'ō chōoe, hadia wamaedooe oebe'e, ja'oegō ono alawe, Jeroezalema? Hadia oebe'e si falawālaŵa chōoe, ono Ziona? Fa'eboea nasi sa'ae wa'eboea zochooe; ha niha zamadōhō?
- II. Sama'ele'ō andrō chōoe, ba 14 faja, ba si lō asio wang'iilara chōoe; lō nibokaira horōoe ba wange-fa'ō ja'oegō, taroma li faja ba fanibo ni'iilara chōoe. (*Jer.*, 2, 8; 5, 31; 14, 14; 23, 16. *Hez.*, 13, 2). So-laoe tatawāt chōoe dozi sanōrō, fasī ira ba lafalichō ira, ba nono alawe andrō, Jeroezalema [lamane]: „Hadia, da'ō mbaneoa andrō, nibe'era tōi ,fondrege zi sōchi' ba, ,omasiō nōsi goeli danō, ma'afefoe?” (*Sin.*, 48, 3; 50, 2). Lafaboka mbawara 16 chōoe dozi si fa'oedoe chōoe; fasī ira ba lafatangi mbohara, lamane: „No mafoefoe! Ja'ia sa'ae mbaŵa nidōnadōnama; no machamō, no ma'illa!” (*F.*, 3, 46). No ifaloea Je-howa nichoi dōdōnia, no ifatōrō ba niŵa'ōnia, ni'oroi'ōnia, i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae — no idoedoegō lō fa'-ahachō dōdō, ba no ibe'e omoeso chōoe dōdō zi fa'oedoe, chōoe — no i'alaŵa'ō dandroe zamakao ja'-oegō! (*Moz.*, V, 28, 15).
- III. Angarōfi li Zo'aja, ja'oegō 18 ono alawe, ono Ziona; alacha mo-wōi daŵa hōrō, hoelō gelea, bongi ma'ōchō; bōi olombase, bōi ibadoegō ia ono hōrō chōoe. (*Jer.*, 14, 17). Laboe, angarōngarō ba zi bo-ngi, na mōrō niha; fadoewa dō-dōoe, timba nidanō, ba doedoema hōrō Zo'aja; oro'ō chōnia dangaoe, ba wangorifi iraonooe, si mate olofo, ba watalinga newali, fefoe. (*Sin.*, 62, 9). Nehegō, ja'oegō Jehowa, 20 faigi: ha chō ūlaoe zi manō!

- Hadia, la'ā nonora ira alawe, iraono andrō, rorogōfōra ? Hadia, teboe-boenoe gere, fabaja sama'ele'ō, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Zo'aja ? (Raz. 21 II. 6, 29). No so tooe ba danō, ba newali, ndraono, awō zatoea : ono alawe chōgoe ba ono matoea chōgoe, ba no mate ni'ō'ōtō ; no mange'e ndra'oegō, me baŵa wōnoe andrō, chōoe — no mamocnē ni-ha ndra'oegō, lō fa'ahachō dōdō. 22 No ōkaoni — nifogaoni ba gowasa — gameta'oeō chōgoe, fasoei, ba samōsa lō'ō, me baŵa wōnoe Jehowa andrō, soloi ba saefa ; nirogōfōre andrō, ni'e'ebœagoe, ba no ihori emaligoe andrō.

FAZA 3.

I. Mangarōngarō Jeremia ba wamakao andrō, si gōna ia. II. Fangandrōnia ; i'dide'ide'ō ia ba idōnādōna wa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi. III. Fangombachā horō. IV. Ifondrondrondo Lowalangi ba itolo nifikao.

- 1 I. Ja'odo niha andrō, sangila famakao, ba mbōzibōzi andrō chōnia ba wōnoenia. Ja'odo nifasaonia, nifatōrōnia ba zogōmigōmi ba ba 2 zi lō haga. Chōgoe ifonoemanoe- 3 malō dangania, ma'ōma'ōchō. Sari- 4 ri nōsigoc ba oeligoe, ibe'e ; tōlagoe, 5 ba no irassa. No ifasoei ndra'odo, 6 wama'anō langoe ba famakao. No 7 ibe'e ba zogōmigōmi ndra'odo, a- 8 maedola zi mate, lō fangorifi sa'- ae. No ikōlini ndra'o kara, lō lala, 9 no aboea rate chōgoe, ibe'e. (Job. 8, 23). Ba he moe'ao ndra'o, he wā'ae ebœa ligoe, ba iba'a wanga- 10 ndrōfōre. Iba'a lalagoe kara seboea ; 11 ifeofoe nitōrōfōre ena'ō. Amaedola mberoea sanaronaro ia chōgoe, a- 12 maedola zingo ba mbimimbini. (Job. 11 10, 16). Seloengoe lalagoe ibe'e ; 13 no isasawi ndra'odo ; adoedoela ndra'odo ibe'e. No ichai wanania, ba no ibe'e tandra wana ndra'odo. (Job. 16, 12. Sin. 7, 13). No ifa- 13 tōrō ba mboeagoe nono wana chō-

nia. No tobali fama'iki ndra'o ba 14 mbanoeama fefoe, ajara ma'ōma'ō-chō. (Job. 30, 9). No i'aboesoi'ō 15 ndra'o safeto, no ifabadoegō chō- goe nidanō mboeloe mbala. Oebo- 16 hagō nene ibe'e, ba oefagaōlō ndra'o bawoe. No ötajaigō wa'ohahaoe 17 dōdōfōre, olifoe ndra'o zi sōchi. Ba 18 oemane : No taja wa'abe'egoe, ba fanötōnagoe chō Jehowa.

II. Tōrō tōdōoe wa'anoemana- 19 goe ba folohi ja'odo andrō, ba idanō mboeloe mbala andrō, awō langoe andrō ! Oe'angerangeragō, ba ikōwō 20 ia bacha tōdōfōre. Da'ō oetanō ba 21 dōdōfōre, ba andrō oedōnadōna : Lō'ō sa atō saetoe na wa'ebœa 22 dōdō Jehowa, lō saheri na wa'a- hachō dōdōnia ; ero mahemoloe, ba 23 ifoeli boliooe, abōlō wa lō farōi ndra'oegō ! (Sin. 30, 6). Tāna chō- 24 goe Jehowa, iwa'ō tōdōfōre, andrō 25 wa chōnia oedōnadōna. (Sin. 16, 5; 73, 26. Jer. 10, 16). Seboea tōdō 25 Jehowa ba zanötōna chōnia, ba niha sangaloei ja'ia. Si sōchinia, 26 tādōnadōna wangorifi andrō chō Jehowa, lō hedehede. Sōchi ba niha, 27 na iloe'i galo mbagi andrō, fatoea ono matoea na ia. Ja doemaodao 28 lō awō ba lō hcdchede, na ihare'ō ba mbaginia. Ja fa'ago bawa ia ba 29 gawoegawoe tooe — ma atō so na dōtōnafō ; Jamoe'oro'ō mbo'ōnia ba 30 zamalisi ja'ia, ja aboeso fango'aja. Tenga si lō mamałōmalō wanibo 31 Zo'aja. Na no ifatōrō wa'aboe dōdō, 32 ba [ifoeli] ahachō dōdō, ba wa'afa- 33 hōna wa'ebœa dōdōnia andrō. Te- 34 nga sa fa'omasinia wamakao ba famoesi tōdō nono niha. Wa 35 lahoendragō fefoe nira'oe andrō, ba danō, wa lawoe'ai hoekoe, ba 36 zanehe Wondrcge Zalaŵa, wa la- 37 foejoe'ō hoehoeo niha, ba hadia, lō i'ilā So'aja ? Ha niha zangoe- 38 ma'ō, ba no itōrō, na tengā moroi ba li Zo'aja ? (Sin. 33, 9). Hadiā, tengā oemboc zi lō sōchi ba oemboe zi sōchi gōi mbawa Wondrege Zala-

- 39 ūa? (*Jes. 45, 7*). **Hadia wa mangarō-nagarō manō niha, sagōtō ja'ia?** Ba horōnia ja mangarōngarō zamōsanā!
- 40 III. Datafaigi dōrōwāda, ta'aloelaoei, ba tafoeli ita chō Jehowa!
- 41 Datafazaŵa dōdōda ba tangada chō
- 42 Lowalangi ba zoroego! No eloengoe ita, ba no tandrotandrofō ita — ba
- 43 lō nibe'ee aefaa [da'ō]. No ūfobaloebaloe ndra'oegō fōnoe ba no ūgohi ndra'aga, no ūboëboenoëndra'aga, lō
- 44 fa'ahachō dōdō. No ūbaloegō ndra'oegō lawoeo, fa tebai isōsō fanga-
- 45 ndrō. No ūbali'ō sasao ba sogoro niha ndra'aga, ba hoenō niha baero.
- 46 (*Kor. I. 4, 13*). No lafaboka mba-wara chōma dozi si fa'oedoe chōma.
- 47 (*F. 2, 16*). Fehocha mboe ba koho-koho goerachama, ba fa'adoedoe ba
- 48 fa'afœfœ. Mangele daŵa hōrōgoe, ba wa'afœfœ nono alawe andrō,
- 49 ono niwada. (*F. 3, 11*). Mo'ala'ala manō hōrōge, lō mamalōmalō, (*F.*
- 50 2, 18), balazi ifaigi moroi jaŵa, balazi ifaigi lala Jehowa, moroi ba zo-
- 51 roego. Afōehō bacha dōdōgoe ibē'e [*ta'wa*] hōrōgoe andrō, ba nono alawe
- 52 andrō, banoeada, fefoe. No lagohi ndra'o, nifolohi fofo, si fa'oedoe
- 53 chōgoe, lō bōrōbōrō, no la'etoe'ō nosogoe ba gohokoho danō ba no lahawoei ndra'o kara. (*Jer. 38, 6*).
- 54 No ilawoei hōgōgoe idanō, ba oemane : si mate ndra'o.
- 55 IV. **Ba no oe'angarōfi li dōimō, ja'oegō Jehowa, moroi ba wondrege** gohokoho. (*Sin. 130, 1*). Ba no ūfōndrondrongo we'aogoe andrō : „Bōi doehō dōgi dalingaoe ; afaoei dō-dōgoe, tolodo !” No ahatō ndra'oe-gō, me moe'aodo chōoe, ūmane :
- 58 „Bōi boesi dōdōoe !” No ūfatoenō hoehoeogoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, no ū-oriifi ndra'odo. No ū'ilā wamakao ja'odo andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa : ohc
- 60 ba lala hoehoeogoe andrō ! No anche'ō dōdōra ba wolaoe chōgoe,
- 61 fefoe nifachaira chōgoe. No ūrongo wango'ajara andrō, ja'oegō Jehowa,
- 62 fefoe nifachaira chōgoe, hoehoe zi
- fa'oedoe chōgoe ba tōdōra fa'oe-doesa chōgoe, ma'ōma'ōchō. Faigi, 63 ba wedadaora ba ba wemaosora, ba ajara ndra'odo. Ja'oegō Jehowa 64 zanoelōni chōra, dali nilaoe dangara; (*Rom. 2, 6*) ; ūabōsi'ō dōdōra — 65 ba ja tohare ehōra wangelioe ! Ūgohi ira ba wōnoemō ba ūhori ira, 66 barō mbanoea chō Jehowa !

FAZA 4.

I. Fōna, ba sohahaoe tēdō Ziona, ba famakao iada'e. II. Horō Jeroe-zalema mbōrō da'ō. III. Fameta'oe Iraono Gedomo, somoeso tōdō.

- I. **Ha lō aitō gana'a andrō, ha lō atobali mbalaki, ba tetibo manimanī ni'amoni'ō, ba watalinga newali fefoe !** Ono matoea omasiō andrō, ba Ziona, nifatimba balaki, ba no timba mbowoa tanō, nilaoe danga zamōbōzī bowoa ! (*Jer. 19, 11*). He asoe ana'a, ba i'oro'ō mbagi zoesoe, ifaenoe nononia ; ba ono mbanoeada andrō, alawe, ba no si lō fa'ahachō dōdō, no timba ganōwō ba danō si mate. No falemba ba gararo lela nono sawoejoe, ba wa'owōchi dōdō andrō ; mangandrō gō ndraono, ba lō same'e chōra. Si manga gō sami mege, ba no mate olofo baewali ; nifokaso baroe loeo mege ba wangahagi, ba no latalagoei golawoea. Noa sa ebœa horō mbanoeada andrō, moroi ba horō Zodoma no, nibali'ō arō, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, ba tengai nibabaja tanga. Safoesi moroi ba mbōtoea zalaŵara, safoesi moroi ba nōsi zoesoe ; sojo moroi ba doe-toeroe gara sojo nōsira, no timba weremata nila nga'eoera. Ba noa sa'ae aitō moroi ba ndra'i mbowoa wamaigida, lō oroma dōi niha, ba newali ; falemba ba dōlara goelira, no okōlikōli, timba geoe. Ohahaœ dōdō zi mate ba mbawa zi'ōli mege, moroi ba zi mate olofo andrō ; sariri manō, no timba ni-fahō tōdō, me lō boea nowi. Ira 10

- alawe sahachō tōdō, ba labe'e ba-
woe nonora tangara ; labali'ō ōra,
ba wa'adoedoē nono alawe andrō,
ono mbanoeada. (*Jer. 19. 9. F. 2,*
11 20). No i'oigō mbachoebachoe dō-
dōnia Jehowa, no ilaoe holahola
wōnoenia andrō ba no i'ebœa'ō
galitō ba Ziona, si manga latalata.
12 II. Lō'ō sa fadoehoe mena'ō
dōdō razo ba goeli danō, ba he
tōdō nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe, wa
atoe'a ba inbawa gōli Jeroezalema
13 zanoewō ja'ira, emalira andrō. Bōrō
horō zama'ele'ō andrō chōra ba
horō gere ehōra, si no mame'e
adoewa ba mbanoea ndro zatoelō,
14 wa alaoelaoe ira, timba zaoe'a, ba
newali; si no ta'oēnō do ira, to-
15 bali tebai tababaja noechara. „Mi-
hole'ō ami! Si ra'iō!” — lamanō
fōnara — „mihole'ō ami! mihole'ō
ami! bōi fatōfa ami!” Na moloi
ira ba na alaoelaoe, ba lamane
niha baero : Lō tola sa'ae la'iagō
16 da'e! (*Moz. III. 13, 45).* Ba Jehowa
zamazawili ja'ira, lō'ō sa'ae ifaigi-
faigi ira. Lō ba dōdōnia gere, lō
sahachō dōdōnia si no tohare hoe-
17 wa. Ha wa'ara ariri manō hōrōda,
wamaigi fangorifi chōda zajazaja
gōlō! Ba naha wanaro andrō chō-
da tadōnadōna niha, si lō manolo
18 [ja'ita]. Ladarodarogō nihoendra-
gōda tanō, tobali tebai tatōrō ne-
wali chōda ; no ahatō wozoe chōda,
19 no iroegi baŵada, fozoe sa'ae. Alio
gahe zolohi ja'ita, moroi ba mojo
ba daloe mbanoea, lagohi ita ba
hili, latarogō ita ba danō si mate.
20 Nosoda andrō [razo], nibajoin Je-
howa, ba no alaoe ba lōsoelōsoe a-
ndrō chōra — ja'ia andrō, niŵā'ō-
da tōdōda : Ba loemōnia aocri ita,
ba niha baero.
21 III. Ja omoeso dōdōoe, ja owoe-
awoea, ja'oegō ono Ndraono Gedo-
mo alawe sowanoea ba danō Oesi;
iroegi dania ndra'oegō gōi mako a-
ndrō ; maboe dania ndra'oegō ba
ōheta mbaloeba:oemō! (*Jer. 25, 15;*
- 49, 12).** No aboe'a gōmōoe, ja'oegō 22
ono Ziona alawe, lō'ō sa'ae itibō'ō
ndra'oegō ; ba ōmōoe, ja'oegō ono
Ndraono Gedomo, ono alawe, ba
i'aloei, ibokai horōoe. (*Jes. 40, 2).*

FAZA 5.**I. Fa'aila Jeroezalema. II. Fangan-
drō fa'ahachō dōdō.**

- I. He** Jehowa, tōrō tōdōoe zi no
gōna ndra'aga ; faigi, ba nehegō
wa'ailama andre ! Si so chōma me-
ge, ba no mōi ba danga niha bō'ō,
ba omoma ba no la'ochōgō Dawa
baero. Si lō ama ndra'aga sa'ae,
no lacha mbanoea ninama. Ōma
idanō, ba ni'ōli, ba awena faloecha-
ga geoema, na mabe'e mbōli. Faloe'i
chōma zolohi ja'aga ; no erege
dōdōma, lō labe'e molombase ndra'-
aga. No ma'oro'ō dangama ba
Ndrawa Miseraji, ba ba Ndrawa
Asiria, ena'ō masōndra zabōnō ōma.
No molalō ndra toeama ; lō ja'ira
sa'ae, ba ja'aga zoloe'i olalōwara.
Sawoejoe zamatōrō ja'aga ; lō sa-
ngefa'ō ja'aga ba dangara. Sata'oe
mate ndra'aga wangai gōma ; ba
zi'ōli nemali andrō, ba danō si mate.
No aitō goelima, hoelō mbowoa, 10
ba wa'afōchō wa'olofo andrō. Ira 11
alawe ba Ziona, ba no lahorōni,
fabaja ono a'awe, ba mbanoea ma-
do Joeda misa. No lataŵi zalaŵa 12
tangara, ba bawa zatoea, ba lō ba
dōdōra. Ono matoea, ba no labe'e 13
sanoetoe fache, ba salaoelaoe ndrao-
no ba norora eoe. Lō'ō sa'ae mōi ba 14
mbawa gōli zatoea ; ba no labato
wolaoe biola ono matoea. (*Moz. I. 34,*
20). No taja wa'omoeso dōdōma ; 15
no tobali fangarōngarō wanoenōma.
No aechoe tooe zaemboe ana'a andrō 16
moroi ba hōgōma : alai ndra'aga,
me no mafazōchi horō! Ba da'ō, 17
wa tobali sofōchō dōdōma ; ba da'ō,
wa no baloenō hōrōma ; ba hili 18
Ziona andrō, me no afoefoe, me
ladōrōdōrō ssoe gatoea. (*Neh. 4, 3).*
- II. Ba** ja'oegō Jehowa, ba si lō 19

aetoe fa'asalaŵa ; dadaomamō a-
ndrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara. (*Sin. 9,*
20 *8; 90, 2; 102, 13*). Hana wa lō
mamalōmalō õ'olifoegō õ ndra'aga,
hana wa õ'erogō ndra'aga, sagōtō
21 ja'aga ? He Jehovah, halō manga-

woeli ndra'aga chōoe, ba mafoeliga ;
bohooeni mbaŵama, si mane ba
gōtō fōna ! (*Jer. 31, 18*). Ma no aloea 22
õtibō õ ndra'aga ; hadia, no falawoe
wōnoemō chōoma ?

Soera

HEZEKIËLI.

FAZA 1.

I. Fama'ele'ō lachōmi Jehovah chō zama'ele'ō andrō. II. Amoeata zali-waliŵa andrō, saoeri, soloe'i dadaoma Lowalangi. III. Gaolo ba goereta dadaoma andrō. IV. Dadaoma Jehovah, sihaga.

- 1 I. Me no aracha 30 fache ndra'o, me sodo ba ni'olo'iō andrō ba mbewe Chebara, ba zi melima ba mbawa si ūfa, ba teboka mbanoea ba oe'ila gangilata ehō Lowalangi. Ba zi melima ba mbawa da'ō (no tōra mēndrōfa fache, me te'olo'iō razo 3 Jojaki), (*Raz. II. 24, 15*), ba hōmede Jehovah chō Hezekiëli, ono Mboesi, ere, ba danō Galedaia, ba mbewe Chebara, ba ira'oe ia tanga 4 Jehovah, ba da'ō. Ba oe'ila, ilaboe angi sabōlōbōlō, moroi jōoe, ba fao lawoeo seboea, ba alitō si no amaedola nimbajaini, ba si no magri lawoeo andrō, fasoei, ba moroi bacha ba galitō andrō, ba so zihaga, timba dōla garamba, si takile. (*Fam. 1, 15*).

- 5 II. Ba ūfa nga'coe zi oroi bacha ba galitō andrō saliŵaliŵa ba danō. Ba famaigida ja'ira, ba no monga'- eoe niha. (*Fam. 4, 6*). Ba dozi ira, ba ūfa' ūfa mbawa ba ūfa' ūfa gafi, 6 (*F. 10, 14*). Ba ahera, ba no adōlō, ba laloea kahera, ba no si mane

laloe'a kahe nono zaŵi ba si takili, timba wa'atakile dōla garamba si no moedoechoe. Ba barō 8 gafira, ba tanga niha, fōna ba foeri ba faoma fatambai, ūfa' ūfa. Ba bawa zi ūfa andrō ba afira — oi 9 si fatōfa ba nawōra gafi andrō — ba lō labali'ō ira, na mofanō ira, idōlō manō ia zamōsana. Ba famaigida bawara, ba tānō fōna, ba no bawa niha, ba ba gambōlō, ba bawa zingo, ba zi ūfa andrō, ba ba gabera, ba bawa zaŵi si matoea, ba zi ūfa andrō, ba bawa mojo, ba zi ūfa, mibacha. (*Fam. 4, 7*). Ba 11 afira, ba si no moebologō mijawa : doeadoea zi no fatōfa, ba doeadoea mbaloebaloe mbotoroa. (*Jes. 6, 2*). Ba dozi, ba ladōlō manō ira ; heza 12 i'o'oe ira Eheha, ba da'ō mōi ira ; ba lō laholehole'ō ira, na mofanō ira. Ba ba gotaloea zaliŵaliŵa a- 13 ndrō, ba hoelō mbo galitō, wamai-gigoe, hoelō zueloe sangōrōngōrō ba ba gotaloea zaliŵaliŵa andrō, ba sihaga galitō andrō, ba i'otarai galitō andrō gari mbanoea. Ba ma- 14 ngōrōngōrō zaliŵaliŵa andrō, si ma- ne haga gari mbanoea.

III. Ba me oefaiги na zaliŵaliŵa 15 audrō, ba hisa, ba samboeasa-mboea gaolo ba danō, ba ngai zali-waliŵa andrō si ūfa nga'coe. Ba gaolo 16

- andrō ba famazōchi ja'ia, ba famaigida, ba no timba w'aatakile weremata wirosesi. Ba ha samboea wonga'oezi ūfa andrō, ba famaigida ba famazōchi ja'ia, ba hoelō na bacha ba 17 nawōnia so zi samboea. Mifōna ba mifoeri, ba faoma fatambai lasaŵa na mofanō ; lō tobali, na mofanō.
- 18 Ba gama gaolo, ba no alaŵa ba sata'oe ita ; ba no si falawoe hōrō gama andrō, fasoei, ba zi ūfa andrō
- 19 fefoe. (*Fam. 4, 8*). Ba na mofanō zaliwaliŵa andrō, ba mofanō gaolo andrō, ba ngaira, ba na lafazaŵa ira moroi ba danō saliwaliŵa andrō,
- 20 ba moezaŵa gōi gaolo. Heza ifatōrō ira Eheha, ba da'ō lasaŵa, ba ero na lafazaŵa ira, ba fao gōi gaolo, me no ba gaolo so Geheha zaliwaliŵa andrō. Na mofanō da'ō, ba mofanō gōi gaolo, ba na labadoegō ira, ba ahono gōi gaolo, ba na lafazaŵa ira, moroi ba danō, ba fao gōi wezaŵa gaolo, me no ba gaolo so Geheha zaliwaliŵa andrō.
- 22 IV. Ba jaŵa zaliwaliŵa andrō, ba so zi hoelō mbanoea si jaŵa, si takile, timba mbanaloeri, sata'oe 23 ita, no tebolosō jaŵara. Ba barō zi hoelō mbanoea andrō, ba no tebolosō gafira, no faondra ; ba no doea zageoe gafi, baloebaloe mbo-
- 24 tora. Ba oerongo roeroe gafira, no timba wegosogoso nidanō seboea, timba mbanoea chō Zi lō ambō fa'abōlō ; na mowaôwaō ira, ba timba werararara ba golombaseŵa zanoewō li weroeroe andrō ; ba na labadoegō ira, ba sadada manō ga-
- 25 fira. Ba terongo roeroe jaŵa zi hoe-lō mbanoea andrō, jaŵara ; ba na labadoegō ira, ba sadada manō ga-
- 26 fira. (*Sin. 29, 3*). Ba jaŵa zi hoelō mbanoea andrō, jaŵara, ba no hoelō weremata nila wamaigida, amoeata dadaoma, ba so zidadao ba dadaoma andrō, hoelō niha wamaigida,
- 27 jaŵa. (*Fam. 4, 2*). Ba oe'ila haga, timba wa'atakile dōla garamba, si takile, timba haga galitō, bacha ba
- nahia, i'oturai zi hoelō zolania wamaigida, mijawa; ba i'oturai zi hoe-lō zolania ba mitooe, ba no hoelō galitō, wamaigigoe. Ba si tefasoei ja'ia, ba no haga : si mane doemi, 28 ni'ilada ba lawoeo na loeo moteoe, si manō wamaigida haga andrō, fasoei. Si manō wa'oroma lachōmi Jehowa andrō wamaigigoe. Ba me oe'ila, ba oefalōgōe tooe ndra'o. Ba oerongo li zihede.

FAZA 2.

I. Famataro Hezekieli sama'ele'ō ba fangabe'e tōdōnia. II. Soera, nitauō bacha fangarōngarō ba fa'a-la'alaisa.

- I. Ba imane chōgōe : He ono niha, zizio, ena'ō fahoehoeodo chōoe ! Ba mōi ba dōdōgōe, Geheha, me imanō chōgōe, da'ō zamazizio ja'odo, ba oerongo li zi fahoehoeo chōgōe. Ba imane chōgōe : „He ono niha ! Da'-oefatenge ndra'oegō ba ma'oewoe Gizeraeli andrō, ba niha andrō si no fa'ero, si no mangerogō ja'odo, ja'irā ba ira toeara mege, ba no la'eroegō ndra'o, iroegi ma'ōchō a-andre. Ba niha sabe'e bawa ba sabe'e tandro oefatenge ndra'oegō, ba ō-mane chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja Jehowa ! Ba he lafondrondrongo, ba he lō ba dōdōra — me no niha sabe'e tandro ira —, ba ja aboto zoei ba dōdōra, wa no tefataro chōra zama'ele'ō. Ba ja'oegō, ono niha, ba bōi ata'oefi ira, ba he feheder, ba bōi ata'oefi, na amaedola lato ira chōoe ba na amaedola za'asa'a mao, ba na tongo zi fate-woe ndra'oegō jomo ; bōi ata'oefi weheder, bōi tokeā'ō ibe'c bawara, me no niha sabe'e tandro ira. (*F. 1, 8. Fet. I. 3, 14.*) Taroma ligoe ūfa'ema chōra, he lafondrondrongo, ba he lō'ō ; no ha sambalō fa'abe'e dandro chōra.
- II. Ba ja'oegō, ono niha, ba fcnondrondrongo niŵa'ōgoc chōoe ; ja'oegō, ba bōi sabe'e tandro ndra'-

oegō, si mane niha sabe'e tandro andrō. Faboka mbawaoe ba ā ni-be'egoë chōoe." Ba oefagi, ba hisa danga ni'oro'ō chōgoe; ba soera ba 9 danga andrō. Ba ibologō fōnagoe, ba no mocoera ba dete ba barō, 10 ngenoengenoe ba fangarōngarō ba fa'ala'alaisa nitanō bacha.

FAZA 3.

I. Famatenge sama'ele'ō andrō ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli sabe'e tandro. II. I'ohé ia ba ni'olo'iō andrō, ba mbewe Chebara, Eheha. III. Ba wamangelama si no mangerogō Lowalangi. IV. Ifoeli to'ele lachōri Jehowa ba mame'e oroisa Geheha.

I. Ba imane chōgoe: He ono niha, ā zi so fōnaoe; ā nga'ōloe zoera andre, ba ae'e ba hede ba 1 ma'oewoe Gizeraëli. Ba oefaboka mbawagoe, ba ibe'e ōgoe nga'ōloe zoera andrō, ba imane chōgoc: He 2 ono niha, be'e ū daloemō ba ūsi mbetoe'amō nga'ōloe zoera andre, 3 nibe'egoë chōoe. Ba oe'ā, ba ami ba mbawagoe, timba ū ūani, (*Sin. 4 19, 11. F. 15, 16. Fam. 10, 9. 11.*) Ba imane chōgoc: He ono niha, laboc! 5 ae ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ba fa'ema chōra daroma ligoe. Tenga sa ba niha si lō aboto ba dōdōda li ba tengsa ba zabe'e lela, no ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli tefatenge ndra'- 6 oegō; tengsa ba ngawalō niha baero, si lō aboto ba dōdōda li ba si no abe'e lela, si lō ū'ilā li; no ba chōra oefatenge ndra'oegō. Ja'ira ba tengsa 7 si tebai aboto ba dōdō niwa'ōoe! Ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli andrō, ba si lō edōna mamondrongo chōoe, me no te chōra wamondrongo chōgoe; noa sa sabe'e angango ba sa- 8 be'e tōdō ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ma'a-fefoe. Ba hisa, ba oc'abe'e'ō mba-waoe, si mane bawarā, ba oe'abe'e'ō gangangomō, si mane anga- 9 ngorā: timba indra'indra, sabe'e moroi ba gowe, gangangomō dania, oebe'e. Bōi ata'oefi ira, ba bōi to-

keā'ō chōra, me no niha sabe'e tandro ira! (*Jes. 50, 7. F. 1, 18.*) Ba 10 imane chōgoe: He ono niha, taroma ligoe andre fefoe, niwa'ōgoe chōoe, ba ūtanō ba dōdōce ba ūbe'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ba wamondrongo! Ba laboe sa'ae, ba ae ba 11 ni'olo'iō andrō, iwami, ba hede chōra, ūmane chōra. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa....! he lafondrondrongo, ba he lō'ō. (*F. 2, 7.*)

II. Ba ifazawa ndra'o Eheha ba 12 oerongo moroi focrioge roeroe zihoe sabōlōbōlō, me ifazawa ia la-chōmi Jehowa andrō, moroi ba nahania, (*Mich. 1, 3. Sach. 2, 13.*) awō 13 roeroc gafi zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si fabaja ba nawōra, awō roeroe gaolo, si fao, awō roeroe zihoe, sabōlōbōlō. Ba ifazawa ndra'o 14 Eheha, i'ohedo misa, ba mowaōwaō ndra'o, saboe tōdō ndra'odo, ba wehoefa dōdōgoe andrō, no to-hare chōgoc danga Jehowa. Ba oe-roegi ni'olo'iō andrō, ba Deli Abibi, ba mbewe Chebara, ba oe'igō da'ō chōra, fitoe bongi ndra'o chōra, lō tōdōtōdōgōe.

III. Ba me no iroegi fitoe bongi, 16 ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He eno niha, no oefataro ndra'- 17 oegō sanaro ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, ba na ūrongo daroma ligoe, ba ūfangelama ira chōgoe, ū'o'ō niwa'ōgoe. (*Jer. 62, 6. F. 33, 7.*) Na oe'wa'ō 18 ba zi no mangerogō Lowalangi: Si mate ndra'oegō! ba na lō ūfangelama ia, na lō hedehedeo, ba wamangelama si no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba lalania eloengoea andrō, ba wangorifi ja'ia, ba si mate ia, ja'ia, si no mangerogō Lowalangi, bōrō horōnia andrō, ba donia, ba ba dangaoe so, chōoe oesoegi. Ba na ūfangelama zi no 19 mangerogō Lowalangi, ba na lō ūbōhōli horōnia, ba he lala eloengoea andrō chōnia, ba si mate sa ia, bōrō horōnia andrō, ba ja'oegō, ba saoeri. Ba na ibōhōli wa'atoelō dō- 20

- dōnia satoelō tōdō, na ilaoe zi lō atoelō, ba na oefatōrō chōnia zi te'ala ia, si mate ia, ba na lō nifangelamaoe ja'ia, ba si mate ia, ba horōnia andrō, ba boeaboeania si sōchi andrō, ba lō tebe'e harenia; ba donia andrō, ba ba dangaoe so, 21 chōoe oesoegi. (F. 18, 24). Ba na ūfangelama zatoelō tōdō andrō, fa bōi molalō ia, ba na lō mosala ia, ja'ia, satoelō tōdō andrō, ba saoeri ia, me no ūfangelama ia, ba ja'oegō, ba saoeri [gōj].
- 22 IV. Ba tohare chōgoe danga Jehowa ba da'ō, ba imane chōgoe Jehowa: Faoso, ae misa, ba ndraso andrō, ba ba da'ō moehededo 23 chōoe dania. Ba maoso ndra'o, mōido mitooe ba ndraso, ba hiza, no so ba da'ō lachōmi Jehowa, si mane lachōmi andrō, ni'ilagoe ba mbe-we Chebara no; ba oefalōgoe tooc 24 ndra'o. (F. 1, 3). Ba mōi ba dōdōgoe Geheha, samazizion ja'o; ba hoemedé ia chōgoe, imane chōgoe: Ae jomo ba momooe, ba koesi mbawandroehō foerioe. (F. 2, 2). Ba hiza, ja'oegō ono niha, labōbō dania 25 ndra'oegō, fa bōi mangōrōngōrō 26 ndra'oegō chōra. Ba faleimba lelamō ba gararooe oebe'e, ena'ō si lō hede ndra'oegō, fa bōi mōi'ō sane-goe ja'ira, me no niha sab'e ta- 27 ndro ira. Ba na moehededo chōoe, ba oebokai mbawaoe, ba ūmane chōra: Da'ō niwā'ō Zō'aja, Jehowa....! Sedōna mamondrongo, ba jamoefondondrongo, ba si lō edō-na, ba jamoebato! me no niha sab'e tandro ira.

FAZA 4.

I. Famodomaisi fanoewō Jeroezalema, ba II. fa'ata'oēnō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba niha baero. Lofo ba Jeroezalema.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, halō gara tembo ba be'e fōnaoe ba soea ba dete ja'wa wamaedo mbanoea 2 Jeroezalema. Ba fazōchi mba'aba'a
- ba laoe malige zanoewō chōnia; laoe fari chōnia, fa'aso zanoewō ja'ia ba fasoei ia famoto gōli kara. Ba chōoe halō gali si'ōli ba be'e ba'aba'a si'ōli ba gotaloeami mbanoea, ba otahōgō mbanoca, ena'ō tobali nisoewō ia; ja'oegō zanoewō. Ja tobali famaedo da'ō ba ma'oewoe Gizeräeli. Ba ja'oegō, ba be'e ngaimō mō ba halō norooe horō ma'oewoe Gizeräeli andrō: gōtō wa si manō wemōiōoe tooe, ba ūbe'e langōlangōmō horōra. Ba ha me oega fache horōra mege, ba oebali'ō ngaloeo chōoe — 390 ngaloeo — ba langōlangōmō horō ma'oewoe Gizeräeli andrō. (Moz. IV. 14, 34). Ba na no ahōwō mbongi andrō chōoe, ba foeli be'e ngaimō kambōlō, ba be'e langōlagōmō horō ma'oewoe Joeda, 40 wongi, dōfidōfi, ba sarasara ngaloeo ūerai chōoe. Ba otahōgō wanoeō Jeroezalema andrō, ba oro'ō chōnia da'iomō, nifahoi baroe, ba mama'ele'ō ndra'oegō chōra. Ba hiza, ba oebōbō ndra'oegō, fa tebai ūbalibali'ō ndra'oegō, irege no ahōwō chōoe mbongi wanoeō andrō. (F. 3, 25).
- II. Ba halō chōoe gandroe ba se'iri ba harita niha ba harita side'ide ba rigi ba rigi ūmanoe, lao ba nahia ba bali'ō roti chōoe; gōtō wa'ara andrō, wa ūbe'e ngaimō tooe, si 390 wongi, ū'ā ia. Ba 10 ūtoelo gōoe, ba wemanga ja'ia, 20 roefia fanimba ma'ēchō; ba ūfōtaloea wemanga. Ba ūoe idanō, 11 ba ūsoc'a gōi, samba botoboto ma'ēchō, ba ūfōtaloea gōi wamadoe. Ūbalī'ō kooe ze'iri, ba wemanga 12 ja'ia, ba tai niha, sokōli ūbe'e eoe, ba wogore ja'ia. ba zanehe ira. Ba imane Jehowa: Si manō gōi 13 dania Ndraono Gizeräeli: Ū si ta'oēnō la'ā ba mbanoea niha baero, ba nitibo'ōgoe ja'ira. (Hos. 9, 3). Ba 14 oemané: He Jehowa, So'aja! Hiza, lō oerai gōna si ta'oēnō ba lō oerai ū'ā zi mate, ba he nisasawi goetoe

ndroe'oe, i'otarai iraono ndra'o, iroegi ma'ochō andre, ba lō irai itōrō mbawagoe sobooe. (Jes. 65, 11) chōgoe, ba nifachoigoe andrō, ba lō la'o'ō. Andrō wa imane So'aaja, Jehovah : Me no sabe'e tandro

15 4. Hal. zin. 10, 14). Ba imané chōgoe : Ba hisa, ba oetehe chōoe dai zāwi, salahî dai niha, eoe gōoe

16 andrō. Ba imane na chōgōe: He
ono niha, hiza, ocfatō dania ba
Jeroezalema zi'o õra andrō, ba ni-

toelo gōra ba fao wa'aboe dōdō,
na la'ā ia, ba nisoe'a nidanō, ba
fao wa'atobali dōdō, na labadoe,

17 *Iao wa atobal aado, na labo'e,*
(Moz. III. 26, 26), ena'ō sambō ō
ba sambō idanō ira ba ena'ō fao-
ma tobali dōdōra, fa ariri ira, ba
horōra andrō.

FAZA 5.

I. Amaedola ; fōda ba faliēra. II.
Eloeaha : hoekoe nifatōrō ba mba-
noea Jeroezalema.

I. Ba ja'oegõ ono niha, halõ chõoe wõda satarõ, be'e fanõwõ; halõ ia, ba fatõrõ ba hõgõoe ba

2 ba gambioe. Ba aefa da'ō, ba halō waliéra, ba otōloe mboe andrō. Si saraō, ba ōtoenoe ba galitō, ba

daloe newali ba mbanoea, na no
noemalō mbongi wanoewō andrō,
ba si saraō, ba ūhalō, ba fazawili
ba zi fasoei, ūtimba si'ōli, ba si

3 saraō, ba ūfazawili ba nangi, ba
oesōbi zi'ōli moroi foeri ! Ba ha
ma'ifoe ūhalō, ba ūfaboe'oe ba wa-
talinge ūbaroam̄ (Mar. IV. 15)

4 38). Ba ōhalō zoei da'ō ma'ifoe,
ba ūtibō'ō ba galitō, ūtoenoe. Ba

da'ō i'otarai alitō sanōrō ma'oewoe
Gizeraëli ma'afefoe. Ba ōmane ba
ma'oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe :

5 II. Da'ō niwao Jēlowa, So aja. Da'ō Jeroezalema andrō, nitaroe'ōgoe ba hoenō niha baero, si no tefasoei tanō bā'ō. (*Naen. Jer. 1, 1*).

6 Ba ja'ira, ba no sabe'e tandro, lō la'o ō hoekoe andrō chōgoe, no se-boea horō ira, moroi ba niha baero,

ndrō chōgoe, ba nifachoigoe andrō, ba lō la'o'ō. Andrō wa imane So'-aja, Jehowa : Me no sabe'e tandro

ami, moroi ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, me no lō ni'o'omi nifachioigoe ba me lō nitōngōnimi

hoekoe andrō chōgoe, me lō'ō na'i ni'o'ōmi hoekoe ba niha baero andrō ba ngaimi, andrō wa imane So'aja,

Jehowa : Hiza, oelaoe sa'ae chōmi, oefatōrō hoekoe chōmi, ba zanehe niha baero. Ba oclaoe chōmi zi lō

oerai oelaoe ba si lōō sa'ae oelaoe
gōi dania, bōrō zogoro ita andrō
chōmi, fefoe. Tobali la'ā dania no-
nora ira ama, ba chōmi, ba la'ā

noia ha alia, ba chomii, ba la a namara iraono, ba oefatōrō chōmi hoekoe, ba si tosai ja'ami, ba oefazawili misa ba zi fasoei fefoe. (*Jer.*

zawiī illsā ba zī lasoē lebō. (Jer. 49, 36. Ngen. Jer. 4, 10). Andrō : „ba wa’adoehoe wa’aoerigoe” iŵāō Jehowa. oe’erogō gōi ami. bōrō me

Jenowa, de ergo gol am, boro me no mita'oenōi ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe sihocha mboeda andrō chōmi ba sogoro ita, fefoe, ba lō aha-

iii ba sogoro ita, tehoe, ba lo ana-chō dōdōgoe wamaigi ja'ami ba si lō alimagō ami chōgoe, oebe'e. (F. 7, 4, 8, 18). Si saraō ja'ami, ba

si mate ba wōchō waba ba sahorī
ba lofo, ba chōmi, ba si saraō, ba
si mate ba mbaŵa zi'ōli, ba zi te-

fasoei ja'ami, ba si saraō [si tosai],
ba oefazawili ba nangi misa, ba
oesōbi zi'ōli moroi foerira. Ba acha
ba iñi ñiñi ñiñi ñiñi ñiñi ñiñi

ahori wonoegoe ba oehonogol Wa-
abao dōdōgoe ba chōra andrō, ba
oe'okafoei dōdōgoe, ena'ō aboto ba
dēdēra wa ne iš'a Jehowa zihede

qodora, wa' no ja'ō, ocbowa, zimeba
ba wa'aoechoe dōdōgoe ba chōra.
Ba ocbali'ō tanō si mate nahami,
oebe'e bōrō wangehera ja'ami, ba

niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, ba zanehe zanōrō fefoe. (*Moz.* V. 28, 37). Ba tobali bōrō wangehera ami

ba bōrō wanandrawā, fanenawā, ba bōrō wa'atobali dōdō, ba niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, na oefatōrō chōmi hoekoe ba wōnoe ba ba wa'abao dōdō, ba fotoe ba wōnoe. Ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'ō.

- 16 Na oe'efa'ō chōra nono wana lofo saefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, ba niha bae-andrō, safōchō, famakiko andrō, ni'efa'ōgoe dania, ba wamakiko ja'ami, ba na lō aetoe oefatōrō chōmi lofo, ba oefatō chōmi zi'o
 17 andrō, si'o ōmi, (*F. 4, 16*), ba ocfatōrō chōmi lofo ba oetoe ndroe'oe, ena'ō si lō ono ami lab'e, ba itōrō ami fōchō waba ba fa'adoewa ndro, ba si'ōli oefatōrō chōmi. Ja'-odo, Jehovah, zangoema'ō! (*Moz. III. 26, 22*).
 9

FAZA 6.

Fama'ele'ō ba hili Ndraono Gize-raëli andrō : I. Te'otoe'ō dania wa-me'e adoe andrō, ba tobali lō ato zi tosai niha. II. Fa'ala'alaisa ba chō Ndraono Gizeräeli.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgroe, imane : He ono niha, otahōgō hili Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō ba ama'-ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba da'ō, (*F. 36*, 1), ōmane : He ja'ami hili Ndraono Gizeräeli, mifondrondrongo niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah! Imane So'aja, Jehovah ba hili andrō ba ba hilihili, ba ba mbombo ba ba ndraso andrō : Hiza, oefatōrō chōmi zi'ōli ba oefoefoc hilihili andrō chōmi.
 4 Ba nidoedoegō naha wame'e soemange andrō chōmi ba nirasa nadoe loeo andrō, ba fōna nadoeemi octi-bo'ō tooe niboenoe andrō chōmi.
 5 (*Moz. III. 26, 30. Jes. 17, 8*). Boto zi mate ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba oetooe'ō tooe fōna nadoe, ba tō-lami, ba oefazawili, oefasoei naha
 6 wame'e soemange andrō chōmi. Ba danōmisa fefoe, ba banoea sa-doeoe dania ba hilihili si no afoefoe, ena'ō si lō moe'ogoena'ō sa'ac naha wame'e soemange chōmi, ba si no adoedoe, si no moerasa nadoeemi ba si no moeheta, si no moetoeli'ō tooe nadoe loeo andrō ba si no moe-hori nifazōchi dangami andrō. Ba so zi mate niboenoe ba chōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ja'odo
 7 Jehovah. Ba na so ōsa, banoeami,
 8 Jehowa. Ba na so ōsa, banoeami,

saefa ba mbawa zi'ōli, ba niha bae-ro misa, na nifazawili ami ba danō zotanō, ba itōrō tōdō zoloi andrō chōmi, ba niha baero, ba ni'olo'i'ō ja'ira, nibotogoe tōdō andrō, si no fa'ero, si no mangerogō ja'o, awō hōrō, si lō aefaa'efa ba nadoe, ti-mba ba zohorō, ba ogoro ira irā, bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoera sogoro ita andrō. Ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa tengā faja me oedaō'-ōdaō'ō wamatōrō famoenoe andrō chōra, ja'o, Jehovah.
 10

II. No imane So'aja, Jehovah : 11 Laoe datawō ba bōrōbōrō danō ba laoe wa'ala'alaisa ba zogoro ita andrō fefoc, ba ma'owoe Gizeräeli, me si'ōli ba lofo ba fōchō waba wamoenoera dania. Sarōoe, ba ba 12 wōchō waba tekiko, ba sahatō, ba ba mbawa zi'ōli mate, ba si tosai, si lō gōna da'ō, ba ba lofo mate, ba tobali oe'oiōgō wōnōegoe ba chōra andrō. Ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi 13 wa ja'o Jehovah, na no so tooe ba ngai nadoeera niboenoe andrō chōmi ba zi tefasoei naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra, ba hilihili salawa' fefoe ba ba zoezoe hili fefoe, dozi bōrō geoe ba dozi bōrō manawa sabōlō boeloe, ba nitoenoera samo-hoea ba nadoeera fefoe. Ba oe'oro'ō 14 dangagoe, ba chōra andrō, oebali'ō tanō si mate ba si lō nihaniha danōra, i'otarai danō si mate andrō, iroegi Ribela, ba naha mbanoeara fcfoe ; ba ja aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'o Jehovah. (*Jer. 48, 22*).
 15

FAZA 7.

I. Amozoea Ndraono Gizeräeli. II Lō foelitō sa'ae. III. Fondrege zafaitō niha baero zamakiko ja'ira.

I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgroe, imane : Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah, ba danō Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō : So moroi sa gamozoea ; ba mbalō danō ma'a'ōfa, ba amozoea sa'ae. Itōrō'ō sa'ae amozoea ba oefae- 1
 2
 3

- tōrō chōoe wōnogoe ba ochoekoe
ndra'oegō, dali mboeaboeaoe andrō,
ba oe'otoe'ō ndra'oegō ba zogoro
ita andrō chōoe, fefoe. Ba lō aha-
chō dōdōgōe wamaigi ja'oegō, lō
alimagō ndra'oegō chōgōe, oefatōrō
sa'ac chōoe wotoe ba mboeaboeaoe
andrō, ba bacha ba hoenōmi dania
so zogoro ita andrō chōmi; ba ja a-
boto ba dōdōmi. wa no ja'o Jchowa.
5 Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Fa-
makiko, hiza, so moroi sa wama-
kiko ! Amozoea sa'ae so moroi sa
gamozoea, isa'wa ndra'oegō, hiza ia
7 moroi sa ! Itōrō'ō famachō, ja'oegō
niha ba danō ; iroegi inōtō, no a-
hatō mba'wa, ba'wa wa'atobali dōdō
ba tengā ba'wa wa'iki, ba hili. (Jes.
8 16, 10). Ba lō ara tō, ba oehawoei
ndra'oegō fa'abao dōdōgōe andrō
ba oe'oigō wōnogoe ba chōoe a-
andrō, ba ochoekoe ndra'oegō. dali
mboeaboeaoe andrō, ba oefatōrō
chōoe wotoe, ba zogoro ita andrō
9 chōoe, fefoe. Ba lō ahanō dōdōgōe
wamaigi ja'oegō, ba lō alimagogō
ndra'oegō chōgōe. Oefatōrō chōoe
nifatōrō, dali mboeaboeaoe andrō,
ba ba hoenōmi dania so zogoro ita
andrō chōmi; ba ja aboto ba dō-
dōmi, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zamago
10 ja'ami. Hiza mba'wa andrō ; hiza
ia ! aloea dakoela, mobowo zi'o,
moboeloe hocha andrō ! (Jes. 10, 5).
11 Maoso wamakao andrō, fotoe ba zi
lō atoelō ; ma'ifoe lō ja'ira sa'ae,
lō si tosai sato andrō, lō si tosai
si no fahōna, ba lō sange'esi ja'ira.
12 Iroegi ba'wa, no ahatō loco andrō :
bōi omoeso dōdō zowōli ba bōi aboe
dōdō zaniaga ; tesao sa'ae wōnōe
13 ba zi no ato andrō. Lō'ō sa ifoeli
mōi ba dangā zamawa ni'amawa
andrō, he wā'ae lō mate ia na ; lō
mamōhōi wōnōe andrō, ba zi no
ato andrō fefoe. Ba dozi ira, ba
lō faloecha wa'abe'e, bōrō horōra
andrō.
14 II. Milaoe dorofe, mifa'anō fefoe
hadia ia, ba samōsa lō saloea mōi
- ba wasoewōta, me no tesao wōnōe-
goe ba zato andrō fefoe. Baero, ba 15
sī'ōli, ba jomo ba mbanoea, ba fō-
chō waba, ba lofo. Si so baero ba
mbenoea, ba si mate ba mbawa
zī'ōli, ba si so jomo ba mbanoea,
ba ni'ā lofo ba fōchō waba. Ba na 16
so zoloi ōsa, ja'ira andrō, ba timba
mboeroe'oe ba mbawa danō da-
nia ira, sangarōngarō fefoe --- ba
horōnia mangarōngarō zamōsana.
Adada danga fefoe ba sangoeloe 17
mbalōdoehi. (Sam. II. 4, 1. Jes. 13,
7). Ba sonoecha noechea ba wa'aboe 18
dōdō ira ba si tehawoe fa'ata'oe ;
fa'aila ba mbawara fefoe, ba dozi
hōgō, ba si batoele. (Jes. 15, 3. Jer.
48, 37). Firōra, ba latibō'ō tooe ba 19
newali, ba ana'ara, ba sasao la'wa'ō.
Tenga sa sangorifi ja'ira wirōra ba
ana'ara, na ba'wa wōnōe Jehowa
andrō ; no tengā fangaboeso ba wa'-
atebachara andrō, ba tengā ōsi da-
loera, noa sa tobali tandra'wa horō
ia chōra (Amaed. 11, 4. Tim. I. 6,
9, 10). Ba no labē'e bōrō wajawāsa 20
gana'ara lachōmira andrō, ba no
labali'ō adoera andrō, sogoro ita,
sihocha mboeda andrō chōra ; andrō
wa oebali'ō sasao ia chōra. Ba oe-
loeloe niraboc niha bō'ō ia, ahoe-
loea wondrege zcboea horō ba goeli
danō, ena'ō lafatōrō ba zalacha.
Ba oe'erogō ira, ba ndramoefatōrō 22
ba zalacha girōgirōgōe andrō, hana
na mōi zoraboe ba hana na lalaoc
zalacha chōnia. Fazōchi rate ; me 23
no anōnō danō fangc'e ba me no
anōnō mbanoea horō.
- III. Ba oefatōrō sa'ae wondrege 24
zafaito niha baero, hana na da'ō
zangochōgō omora, ba oe'ezosi
sa'ae wajawāsa zabōlō andrō, ba
acha tlaaoe zalacha ba nī'amoni'ō
andrō chōra. So wa'ata'oe, ba la'-
25 aloci wangorifi, ba lō faloecha : Si
fatete manō wamakao ba si lō aeto:
doeria [sata'oe ita] ; ba lazofeoze-
foe gangilata chō zama'ele'ō, ba ba
gerc, ba taja lala, ba ba-zatoeia, ba

27 taja wamolala tōdō. (*Mal. 2, 7*). Sabeo tōdō razo, ba salawa, ba i'o-noecha wa'atobali dōdō, ba sadada danga niha ba danō, lō dōladōla. Boeaboeara oebe'e dali wolaoe chōra, ba hoekoe ba chōra oebe'e dali wangoehoekoe ja'ira, ba ja aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'o Jehovah.

FAZA 8.

I. Angilata : sogoro ita andrō ba Jeroezalema. II. Mame'e adoe zatoea ba ira alawe ba ere, ba gosali.

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si ñōnō, ba zi melima ba mbaŵa si ñōnō, me doe-madaodo ba nomogoe, ba me doe-madao fōnagoe zatcea mado Joeda, ba ira'edo fanga Jehovah. (*F. 1, 2*).
- 2 Ba oefachōlōdo, ba oe'ila wamaedo, hoelō niha wamaigigoe; i'otarai lōwilōwinia mitooe, ba alitō, ba mi-jāwā, ba hoelō haga, timba wa'a-takile dōla garamba si takile. (*F. 1, 4*).
- 3 Ba i'oro'ō zi hoelō danga, itoejoe mboegoe ba ifazaŵado ba daloe mbanoea Eheha ba i'ohedo ba Jeroezalema, ba gangilata chō Lowalangi, ba zinga mbawandroehō ibe'e ndra'o, bawandroehō tānō bacha, mijōoe, ba zi so adoe andrō,
- 4 bōrō wa'olohoe [Jehowa]. Ba hiza, ba so ba da'ō lachōmi Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeräeli, si mane fangi-lagoe ja'ia no, ba ndraso. (*F. 3, 23*).
- 5 Ba imane chōgōe: He ono niha, fachōlō'ō mijōoe! Ba me oefachōlōdo mijōoe, ba hiza, ba so ba zinga mbawandroehō ba naha wame'e soemange, tānō jōoe, nadoe bōrō wa'olohoe andrō. Ba imane chōgōe: He ono niha, hadia, õ'ilaoera ba da'ō? No sogoro ita sabōlōbōlō nilaoe ma'oewoe Gizeräeli ba da'e, tobali lō tola lō oe'erogō ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe; ba so na dania ni'ilaoe sabōlō ogoro ita, baero da'ō!
- 7 II. Ba i'ohedo ba zinga mbawa gōli ba golajama. Ba me oefachōlōdo, ba hiza zatōla gōli kara. Ba

imané chōgōe: He ono niha, tōrō gōli andrō! Ba me oetōrō gōli, ba hiza mbawandroehō. Ba imane chōgōe: Ae bacha ba faigi zogoro ita, sabōlōbōlō andrō, nilaoera ba da'ō! Ba me mōido bacha, ba me oefagi, ba hiza ngawalō wamaedo goeđkoeđ sihocha mboeda, ba famaedo goerifō niha, ba adoe ma'oewoe Gizeräeli fefoe nisoea ba mbagolō, fasoei. Ba so 11 niha, 70, satoea ma'oewoe Gizeräeli, ba Ja'asania. ono Zafano, ba hoe-nōra bacha, solche ja'ira, ba no dozi ira naha wanoenoe koemđjo ba danga, noemalō mijāwā hoca zimbo goemđjō andrō. Ba imane chōgōe: 12 Hadia, no õ'ila, ja'oegō ono niha, hadia nilaoe zatoea Ndراono Gizeräeli, ba zogōmigōmi, ba mbate'e nadoe chōnia ilaoe zamōsana. Lamane sa dōdōra: Lō õ'ila ita Jehovah, no iheta ia ba danōda Jehovah. (*Job. 22, 13. Sin. 94, 7. Jes. 29, 15*). Ba imane na chōgōe: So 13 na dania ni'ilaoe, baero da'ō, sogoro ita sabōlōbōlō, nilaoe! Ba 14 i'ohedo ba zinga mbawandroehō ba gosali Jehovah, tānō jōoe, ba hiza ndra alawe sidadao ba da'ō, sange'esi Tamoesi andrō. Ba imane 15 chōgōe: Hadia, no õ'ila, ja'oegō ono niha? So na dania ni'ilaoe sogoro ita, sabōlōbōlō moroi ba da'ō. Ba i'ohedo ba golajama gosali Jehovah, tānō bacha; ba mato 25 niha ba da'ō, ba zinga mbawandroehō ba gosali Jehovah, ba gotaloeara ge-we'ewe andrō naha wame'o soemange, sangerogō osali Jehovah ira ba si otalihōgō atoemboecha loeo ba sangaloeloe ba loeo, ba gatoemboecha. (*Moz. V. 17, 3. Job. 31, 26. Raz. II. 23, 5*). Ba imane chōgōe: Hadia, 17 no õ'ila, ja'oegō ono niha? Hadia, ambō na ba ma'oewoe Joeda wolaaoe sogoro ita andrō, nilaoera ba da'e, wa lanōnōi [na gōi] danō famakao awōra, awō wa lō aetoe la'andrō wōnoegoe? ba hiza, ba la'a-

18 go'ago doetoeroe geoe saoeri. Ba ja'-odo gõi, ba fõnoegoe oefatõrõ chõra: lõ ahachõ dõdõgœ, wamaigi ja'ira ba lõ alimagõ ira chõgœ. Ba he eboea dania lira wangarõngarõ chõgœ, ba lõ oefondrondrongo. (F. 5, 11).

FAZA 9.

I. Angilata: Mala'ika si daõnõ, samenoemoenoe niha, awõ niha samroe baroe gere. II. Te'ombacha'õ geloeaha gangilata andrõ chõ Hezekieli.

- 1 I. Ba moe'ao ia chõgœ, eboea linia, imane: So moroi sa wotoe mbanoea andrõ, ba no so ba danga zamõsana wanoedoegõ. Ba hiza moroi sa niha, daõnõ, la'otarai mbawa gõli tânõ si jaŵa, tânõ mijõoe, sara wanoedoegõ ba danga zamõsana, ba baroe tarafali mbaroe zi samõsa ba fanoera ba lõwilöwinia. So ira ba la'iagõ ba ngai naha wame'e soemange tõla garamba andrõ. (Nga'ot. II. 27, 3. Moz. III. 16, 4).
- 2 Ba no iheta ia lachõmi Jehovah andrõ, no irõi Keroebi andrõ, si so ia jaŵa mege, isaŵa dojo mba-wandroehõ ba gosali; ba moe'ao ia chõ zamaroe tarafali andrõ, si so fanoera andrõ ba lõwilöwi. Ba imane chõnia Jehovah: Tõrõ mbanoea, taloe Jeroezalema andrõ, ba fotandra gangango niha andrõ sangarõngarõ, saboe tõdõ ba zogoro ita andrõ fefoe, nilaoe ba mbanoea andrõ! (Moz. III. 12, 22. Fam. 7, 5, 3). Ba ba nawõnia, ba imane —irongo tõgi dalingagoe —: Mi'o'ia, mitõrõ mbanoea ba milaoe chõra, bõi ahachõ dõdõmi, wamaigi ja'ira, ba bõi alimagõ ira chõmi!
- 6 Si no tohare hoewa ba ono matoea ba ono alawe ba iraono ba ira alawe, ba mi'o'õtõ tooc; ba dozi zi so tandra, andrõ, ba bõi mibabaj. Ba ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõgœ mibõrõtaigõ! Ba labõrõgõ ba zatoea andrõ, si so ba golajama

gosali. (Moz. II. 32, 27. Jer. 25, 29. Fet. I. 4, 17). Ba imane chõra: Mi-ta'oenõi gosali ba mibe'e anõnõ newali boto niboenoe! Milaboe! Ba mõi ira ba lalaoe ba mbanoea andrõ.

II. Ba me la'o'õtõ tooe niha, me no torõido foeri, ba oefalögœ toe ndra'o, moe'aodo, oeman: He So'aja, Jehovah, hadia, õfaloea wangoheri si tosai Iraono Gizeraëli, wangahawoei Jeroezalema fõnoemõ andrõ? Ba imanc chõgoc: No eboea sibai horõ ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ba he horõ ma'oewoe Joeda, ba no anõnõ danõ fange'e, ba banoea, ba no anõnõ famoejoe'õ hockoe, lamane sa dõdõra: „No iheta ia ba danõ Jehovah”, ba: „Lõ i'ila Jehovah.” (F. 8, 12). Ba lõ'õ sa'ae gõi aha-chõ dõdõgœ, wamaigi, ba lõ alimagõ ira chõgœ: oeselõni chõra mboeaboeara andrõ! (F. 5, 11). Ba i'ombacha'õ sobaroe tarafali andrõ, si so fanoera ba lõwilöwi, imane: No oe'o'õ niŵa'õoe chõgœ.

FAZA 10.

I. Oroisa chõ zobaroe baroe gere, ba wamazaewe bo galitõ ba Jeroezalema. II. Angilata andrõ, lachõmi Jehovah.

I. Ba oefachõlõdo, ba hiza, ba jaŵa zi hoelõ mbanoea andrõ, jaŵa hõgõ Keroebi andrõ, ba so zi hoelõ weremata nila; oroma jaŵara zi hoelõ wamaedo dadaoma zalaŵa. (F. 1, 26). Ba imane chõ zobaroe tarafali andrõ: Ae bacha ba gotaloea gaolo andrõ, tooe Keroebi, gochõi mbo galitõ ba gotaloea Keroebi andrõ, ba fazaewe jaŵa mbania [Jeroezalema]! Ba mõi ia bacha, anehe ndra'o. Ba ba gambõlõ gosali so Keroebi andrõ, me mõi ia bacha, ba inõnõi golajama tânõ bacha lawoeo andrõ. Ba ifazaŵa ia lachõmi, irõi Keroebi andrõ, isaŵa dojo mbawandroehõ gosali, ba anõnõ gosali lawoeo andrõ, ba ola-

7

8

9

10

11

1

2

3

4

- 5 jama, ba anõnõ haga lachõmi Je- | ba fao gõi gaolo, me no so bache
howa. (F. 1, 13; 9, 3). Ba terongo | geheha zaliwaliwa andrõ. Ba iheta 18
roeroe gafi Keroebi, iroegi golajama | ia ba dojo mbawandroehõ gosali
tánõ baero sibai, no timba li Lo- | lachõmi Jehowa ba i'agõ ja'wa Ke-
walangi Si lõ ambõ fa'abõlõ, na | roebi. Ba labologõ gafira Keroebi, la-
moehede ia. (F. 1, 25). Ba me | fazawa ira moroi ba danõ — anehe
i'wa'õ ehõ zobaroe tarafali andrõ : | ndra'o, me aefä ira, ba fao gaolo a-
Halõ galitõ ba gotaloea gaolo a- | ndrõ. Ba la'iagõ zinga mbawandroe-
andrõ, ba gotaloea Keroebi, ba mõi | hõ gosali, tânõ ba gatoemboecha loeo,
ia bache, i'agõ ba ngai gaolo. | ba ja'wara so lachõmi Lowalangi
7 Ba i'oro'õ dangania Keroebi andrõ | Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ja'ia zaliwaliwa 20
ba galitõ ba gotaloea Keroebi, | andrõ, ni'ilagoe no, dajadaja Lo-
itoejoe [õsa] ba ibe'e ba danga | walangi Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba oe'-
zobaroe tarafali andrõ, ba ihalõ ba | ila, wa Keroebi. No õfa'õfa mba-
mofanõ. | wara ba õfa'õfa gafira, ba barõ ga-
8 II. Ba oroma ba Keroebi andrõ | fira, ba no si hoelõ danga niha.
zi hoelõ danga niha, barõ gafira. | Ba bawara andrõ, ba no si mane 22
9 Ba oefäigi, ba hisa gaolo ba ngai | bawa ni'ilagoe no ba mbewe Che-
Keroebi andrõ, õfa, samboea Ke- | bara ; famaigida ja'ia ba si ndroe-
roebi, ba samboea gaolo ba ngai- | hoe gõi ; ba idõlõ manõ ia zamboeana. 21
nia, ba gaolo andrõ, ba no timba |
wa'atakile weremata wirosi, wa-
10 maigigoe. (F. 1, 16). Ba famaigida | FAZA 11.
ja'ia, ba no fagõlõgõlõ, ma'a'õfa, |
hoelõ na bache ba gaolo zi za- | I. Horõ zatœa mbõrõ wamakao
11 mboea so zi samboea. Ba na mo- | Jeroezalema andrõ. II. Fama'ele'õ
fanõ, ba õfa rozi lala ; lõ labali'õ | wamazawili Iraono Gizeräeli. III.
ira, na mofanõ ; ba ni'otahõgõ zi | Iheta ia ba Jeroezalema lachõmi
samboea la'o'õ ; lõ labali'õ ira, na | Jehowa andrõ.
12 mofanõ. Ba õsira ma'asamboea ba | I. Ba ifazawado Eheha ba i'ohedo 1
hoeloera ba tangara ba afira ba | ba zinga mbawandroehõ gosali Je-
he gaolo andrõ, ba no anõnõ hõ- | howa tânõ ba gatoemboecha loeo,
rõ, fasoei, ba zi õfa andrõ. (Fam. | si otahõgõ atocmbooecha ; ba 25 niha
13 4, 6, 8). Ba oerongo, me tebe'e tõi | ba da'õ, ba zinga mbawandroehõ,
14 gaolo andrõ „dawoejoe nangi.“ Ba | ba oe'ila ba chõra zala'wa, Ja'asan-
õfa bawa zamboea. Bawa zi za- | ia, ono Assoeri ba Felatia, ono
mboea, ba bawa za'wi si matoea, | Mbenaja. (F. 8, 16). Ba imane ehõ-
ba si samboea, ba sobawa niha, ba | goe : He ono niha, da'õ niha andrõ
fanete da'õ, ba sobawa zingo, ba | sangaloei famakiko, samachai tõdõ
fanete da'õ, ba sobawa mojo. (F. | si lõ sõchi ba mbanoea andre, sa-
15 1, 10). Ba lafaza'wa ira Keroebi | ngoema'õ : „Lõ alio sibai ginõtõ
andrõ. Ja'ia manõ ni'ilagoe no, ba | wolaõ omo : bowoa mbanoea, ba
16 mbewe Chebara. (F. 1, 3 b. t.). Ba | diwo nirino ita !“ Ba ama'ele'õ ba
na mofanõ Keroebi andrõ, ba fao | chõra, ama'ele'õ, ja'oegõ ono niha !
gaolo andrõ, ba ngaira, ba na la- | Ba ihawocido Eheha Jehowa, ba
bologõ gafira Keroebi, ba wamaza- | imane chõgroe : Õmane : Da'õ ni-
wa'õ Jehowa : Si manõ wehedemi, | ñwa'õ Jehowa : Si manõ wehedemi,
ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeräeli, ba ha- | ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeräeli, ba ha-
dia zi tesao ba dõdõmi, ba noa | dia zi tesao ba dõdõmi, ba noa
sa'ae aboto ba dõdõgroe. Ato niboen- | sa'ae aboto ba dõdõgroe. Ato niboen-
noemi jomo ba mbanoea andre, no | noemi jomo ba mbanoea andre, no
mibe'e anõnõ newali niboenoe tooe. | mibe'e anõnõ newali niboenoe tooe. 6

- 7 Andrō wa imane So'aja Jehowa : Niboenoemi andrō, ni'ō'ōtōmi tooe, da'ō ndriwo andrō ba banoea mbo-woa ! Ba ja'ami, ba niheta ba
- 8 mbanoea. Si'ōli mi'ata'oefi, ba si'ōli oefatōrō chōmi, iŵa'ō So'aja, Je
- 9 howa. Ba oeheta ami ba mbanoea, oebe'e ba danga niha bō'ō ami ba
- 10 oefatōrō chōmi hoekoe. Si'ōli wā-menoemi dania, ba nola danō Ndraono Gizeraëli oehoekoe ami, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi wa no ja'o
- 11 Jehovah. Bōi tobali bowoa chōmi mbancea ba tengā diwo ami bacha ; ba nola danō Ndraono Gize-
- 12 raëli oehockoe ami. Ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi ba da'ō, wa no ja'o Jeho wa, si lō ni'o'ōmi nifachoinia ba si lō nitōngōnimi hoekoe ; no hoekoe niha baero, si tefasoei ja'ami, mi'o'ō.
- 13 Ba fatoea mama'ele'ō ndra'o, ba no mate Wclatia, ono Mbenaja. Ba oefalōgōe tooe ndra'o, moe'aodo, ebœa ligoe, oemane : Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehovah, hadia, ūfaloaea sa'ae wangohori si tosai Iraono Gizeraëli ?
- 14 II. Ba hoemede chōgōe Jehovah, imane : He ono niha, talifoesōmi, iwami, si tengabō'ōmi ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe, oroedoe, niŵa'ō mbanoea Jeroezalema : „No arōoe gotaloeara Jehovah ; chōma no moe-
- 15 tehe danō, ochōtama !“ Andrō wa ūmane : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Ja'ia, no oebe'e ba zarōoe ira, ba niha baero, no oefazawili ira ba danō zotanō, ba no ha ma'ifoe ni'amoni'ō ndra'o chōra, ba danō
- 16 andrō misa, si no laroegi. Andrō wa ūmane : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Ba oe'ozaragō ami ba niha bacro andrō ba oe'owoeloi ami moroi ba danō andrō misa, ba ni-fazaewe ja'ami, ba oebe'e chōmi
- 17 danō Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba laroegi dania da'ō, ba lahori ba danō zi-hocha mboeda andrō chōra, fefoe,
- 18 awō zogoro ita andrō, fefoe. Ba oebe'e chōra dōdō si bohco'e, ba
- Eheha si bohco'e oeba'e ba dōdōra bacha ; tōdō kara andrō, ba oeheta barō doto, ba oebe'e chōra dōdō nagole, (Jer. 24, 7; 32, 37 b.t. F. 36, 27 b.t.), ena'ō la'o'ō nifachoigoe ba ena'ō latōngōni hoekoe andrō chōgōe ba ena'ō latōrō ; ba banoeagoe dania ira ba Lowalangira ndra'odo. (Jer. 30, 22). Ba na so zadōni tōdō ba zogoro ita andrō chōra ba ba zi-hocha mboeda andrō, chōra oesoe-lōni wolaoera ! — iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehovah.
- III. Ba labologō gafira Keroebi andrō, ba fao chōra gaolo andrō, ba jaŵara so lachōmi Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba ifazaŵa ia lachōmi Jehovah, moroi ba daloe newali mbanoea, ba i'iagō zoezoe hili, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, na ta'otrai mbanoea. (F. 10, 18; 43, 2). Ba ifazaŵa ndra'o Eheha, i'ohedo ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia, ba ni'o'oli'ō andrō, ba gangilata. Eheha Lowalangi zoloh je a o. Ba iheta ia chōgōe angilata andrō, ni'ilagoe mege. Ba oe'ombacha'ō ba ni'o'oli'ō andrō darama li Jchowa fefoe, nifa'ele'ōnia chōgōe.

FAZA 12.

I. Jamoefa'anō ia Hezekiëli, ba wa'awoe'a. II. Ba wangoloi'ō sala-wa ba banoea Jeroezalema tetandrō-saigō gamaedola andrō. III. Iraono Gizeraëli, ba sege'ege dania ba we-manga gōra. IV. Lō zi lō alio gōna ira hoekoe andrō.

- I. Ba hoemede chōgōe Jehovah imane : He ono niha, bacha ba hoe-nō niha sabe'e tandro sosó ndra'oegō, ba hoenō niha si so hōrō, ba wangila niha, ba lō sa la'ilā niha, ba si so tōgi dalinga, ba wamondrongo, ba lō'ō sa larongo li niŵa'ō chōra, me no niha sabe'e tandro ira. (Jes. 6, 9; 42, 18. Jer. 5, 21). Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba faigi chōoe zogona ba wa'awoe'a, ba a-heta'ō, ba zi ma'ōchō, ba zanehe

- ira ; õheta'õ ba nahiamõ, ba õsa-
wa mbanoea bõ'õ, ba zanehe ira,
— ma atõ latõngõni, noa sa niha
4 sabe'e tandro ira ! Ba zi ma'õchõ,
ba zanche ira, õbe'e tooe gamaga-
mamõ, gamagama ba wa'awoe'a ;
ba ja'oegõ, ba na owi mofanõ'õ,
ba zanehe ira, amacdola wa'aheta
5 nifofanõ. Otõla'õ göli, ba zanehe
ira, ba õtõrõ da'õ, we'amõi baero.
6 Õfa'ele'õ chõra, na õ'angalisigõ ga-
magamamõ ; ba zi bongi mofanõ'õ
ba õbaloegõ mbawaoe, fa lõ õ'ilä
danõ. Oebe'e famaedo ndra'oegõ ba
7 Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba oe'o'õ ni-
wã'õ chõgœ : gamagamagoe, ba ba
zi ma'õchõ oe'ohe tooe, amaedola
gamagama ba wa'aheta, ba tánõ-
tánõ owi, ba oetola'õ göli tanga-
gœ ; ba me bongi, ba oe'angalisigõ
gamagamagoe ba oe'ohe baero, ba
zanehe ira.
8 II. Ba ba zangochoelõ wongi,
ba hoemedé chõgœ Jehowa, imane :
9 He ono niha, hadia, lõ niwã'õ ma'-
oewoc Gizeraëli, niha sabe'e tandro
andrõ : „Hadia nilaemõ andrõ ?”
10 Õmane chõra : Da'õ niwã'õ Zo'aja
Jehowa : Ba zalaõa tetandrõsaigõ
niwã'õ andre, ba Jeroezalema, ba
ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli fefoe banoe-
11 ara. (*Jes. 13, 1*). Õmane : Famaedo
ndra'o chõmi ; Nilaoegoe andrõ, ba
itõrõ ira dania : ba danõ niha bõ'õ
12 te'olo'iõ ira dania. Ba salawa andrõ,
ba chõra, ba i'angalisigõ gamagama-
nia ba ba zi bongi aheta ia. Latõla'õ
dania göli, lalania ; ba bawania,
ba ibaloegõ, ena'õ lõ i'ilä ia niha,
ba ja'ia, ba ena'õ lõ i'ilä danõ.
13 (*Raz. II. 25, 4*). Ba oehawoei ia
oe'õ andrõ chõgœ, ba alaoe dania
ia ba goe'õgœ, ba oe'ohe ba Mba-
beli ia, ba danõ Ndrawa Galedajia ;
ba lõ'õ sa i'ilä hõrónia, ba ba da'õ
mate ia dania. (*Jer. 39, 7; 52, 11*).
14 F. 17, 20). Ba awõnia andrõ, tohoc-
tohoe dangania, ba sabõlõ andrõ
chõnia fefoe, ba oefazawili misa,
ba zi fasoei, ba oesõbi zi'õli, moroi
foerira. Ba ja aboto ba dõdõra, wa 15
no ja'o Jehowa, na ocfazaewe ira
ba niha baero ba ba danõ misa.
Ba oesaigõ õsa, si lõ atotó, banoe-
ara, si lõ mate ba mbawa zi'õli
ba ba lofo, ba ba wõchõ waba,
ena'õ ladoenõdoenõ ba niha baero
misa zogoro ita andrõ chõra, fefoe,
ba niha niroegira dania, ena'õ
aboto ba dõdõra, wa no ja'o Jehowa.
III. Ba so na niwã'õ Jehowa 17
chõgœ, imane : He ono niha, sani-
zinizi ndra'oegõ dania ba wemanga
gõoe, ba sogichi tõdõ ba saboe tõdõ,
ba wamadoe idanõ, ba õmane ba 19
niha ba danõ : Da'õ niwã'õ Zo'aja,
Jehowa, nitandrõsaigõ ba mbanoea
Jeroezalema, ba danõ Ndraono
Gizeraëli : saboe tõdõ ira dania,
ba wemanga gõra ba sihocha boe,
na labadoe nidanõ ; ena'õ tanõ si
mate dania danõra, si no aheta
si fahõna mege, bõrõ horõ niha
ba danõ andrõ, fefoe. Ba banoea 20
andrõ, si so niha iada'e, ba tobali
si lõ niha dania, ba tanõ si mate
danõ, ena'õ aboto ba dõdõmi, wa
no Jehowa ndra'odo.
IV. Ba so zoei niwã'õ Jehowa, 21
chõgœ, imane : He ono niha, hadia 22
chõmi niwã'õ andrõ ba danõ Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli, na lamane : Lõ'õ manõ
i'ilä iroegi baõa ba tobali manõ
si lõ boto gangilata fefoe ? (*Hab.*
2, 3. *Fet. II. 3, 4*). Andrõ wa õmane 23
chõra : Da'õ niwã'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa :
Da'oc'etoe'õ niwã'õ andrõ, fa bõi
sa'ae laõa'õwâ'õ Iraono Gizeraëli !
Õmane sa'ae chõra : Itoegoe ahato
mbaõa andrõ ba cloeaha gangilata
andrõ, fefoe. Bõi sa'ae ta'ilä ba 24
ma'oewoe Gizeraëli gangilata si lõ
boto, ba he fama'ele'õ faja. Ja'odo 25
a'i, Jehowa, zihedc, oewâ'õ niwã'õ-
gœ, ba itõrõ dania. Lõ mogasa
sa'ae, ba gõtõmi andre, ja'ami niha
sabe'e tandro ; so niwã'õgœ, ba
itõrõ göi oebe'e ! — iwa'õ So'aja,
Jehowa. Ba so niwã'õ Jehowa 26
chõgœ, imane : He ono niha, hiza, 27

lamane dōdōra ma'oewoe Gизeraëli : Angilata andrō, ni'ilania, ba ba wa ara dania, ba gōtō foeri nifa'-
28 ele'onia andrō. Andrō wa ōmane chōra: Niŵa'ōgoe andrō fefoe, ba lō mogasa sa'ae : taroma ligoe andrō niŵa'ōgoe, ba itōrō dania ! — iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 13.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba zama'ele'ō sofa ja andrō, II. ba ba zama'ele'ō ira alawe.

- 1 I. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgroe,
2 imane : He ono niha, ama'ele'ō, nitandrōsaigō ba zama'ele'ō andrō ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, ōmane ba zama'ele'ō nichoi dōdōra andrō : Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa ! *Fet. II.*
3 1, 21). Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Alai zama'ele'ō andrō, si lō tōdō, solo'ō manō nichoi dōdōra, si no
4 tenga ni'ilā hōrōra. No timba nasee gatoea ba gadoedoela mbanoea zama'ele'ō andrō chōmi, ja'ami Irao-
5 no Gизeraëli. (*Sin. seb. 2, 15*). Lō si mōi ami mijāwā ba zatōla gōli, ba lō nikōlinimi ma'oewoe Gизeraëli, ba wangabe'e'ō ja'ami ba wasoewōta na baŵa Jehowa. (*Sin.*
6 106, 23. *F. 22, 30*). Si lō boto mege la'ilā ba faetasa faja, ja'ira andrō, si'ao mege : „Niŵa'ō Jehowa”, ba lō nifatenge Jehowa, ja'ira ba no sombalombaloi, ena'ō itōrō niŵa'ō andrō. Hadia, tenga angilata si lō boto ni'i'ilami ba tenga faetasa faja wehedemi, ba no minane : „Niŵa'ō Jehowa”, ba lō sihede ndra'odo.
7 Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Me no si lō boto wehedemi ba me no faja ni'ilā hōrōmi, ba oelaoe sa'ac chōmi ! — iŵa'ō So'aja Jehowa. Ilaoe ba zama'ele'ō andrō tangagoe, ba zama'ele'ō si no mangi'ilā si lō boto, ba si no mama'ele'ō faja ; tebai monaha ira ba mbanoeagoe andrō, ba ba zoera nga'ōtō ma'oewoe Gизeraëli, ba lō latanō dōira, ba lō tola laroegi danō Ndrao-
- no Gизeraëli; ba ja aboto sa'ae ba dōdōmi, wa no So'aja, Jehowa, ndra'odo. Bōrō me no lafæloengoe 10 mbanoeagoe wangoema'ō : „Fa'atoelō”, ba zi lō fa'atoelō sa atō, ba na lalaoe gōli kara banoeagoe, ba ja'ira zolaoe betoea fangafoesi. (*Jer. 6, 14*). Ba ōmane sa'ae ba zolaoe betoea andrō : Ja adoedoe ! Si ndroehoe, oefatōiō deoe sabōlōbōlō, fangananigō ja'ia ; aechoe ba danō deoe kara ba ilaoe angi sabōlōbōlō. Ba adoedoe sa'ae gōli kara andrō. 11 Hadia, lō lasfoc dania chōmi : Heza so mbetoea andrō, nilaoemi ? Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : 13 Ja'ia, ilaoe angi sabōlōbōlō oebe'e, ba wa'abao dōdōgoe andrō ba teoe sabōlōbōlō fangananigō, localoea wō-noegoe ba teoc kara, bachoebachoe dōdōgoe, ba wangohori. Ba oedoedoe 14 sa'ae gōli andrō, nilaoemi betoea, oelaoe tooe ba danō, ena'ō oroma dajadajania ; sadoedoe ia ba ja'ami, ba si tekiko ba da'ō, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa ! (*Mat. 7, 27*). Ba oe'igō 15 wa'abao dōdōgoe ba gōli kara andrō, ba ba zolaoe betoea chōnia, ba imane dania chōmi : Lō'ō sa'ae ūli kara andrō ba lō'ō sa'ae solaoe betoea, sama'ele'ō andrō ba Ndrao- 16 no Gизeraëli, sama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba Jeroezalema ba sangi'ilā angilata fangorifi chōra, me lō'ō sa atō fangorifi ! iŵa'ō So'aja Jehowa.
- II. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, otahō-gō nono mbanoeami alawe, sama'ele'ō nichoi dōdōra, ba ama'ele'ō nifaoedoegō chōra, ōmane : Da'ō 18 niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Alai ndra alawe andrō. sanagoe loeniloeni mboelōcha fefoe ba samazōchi baloebaloe hōgō, sondrozigō niha, he iraono ba he zatoea, ba wogaigō niha. Hadia, edōna mifa'oe'oe ūsa chōmi ? Ba no mibe'e ba zalacha 19 ndra'o, ba mbanoeagoe, ha mato matonga kata fache mbōli gōlōmi ba mato doea mbawa kooee, ba wa-

- moenoe niha, salacha lō mate ena'ō, ba ba wangorifi niha, si lō tola aeroi ena'ō, me milaoe waja ba mbanoeagoe, si no samondromondrongo 20 faja. (*Moz. V. 18, 20*). Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe ba loeniloeni andrō chōmi fontra'oemi niha, timba wondra'oe wofo, ba oesōbi ba dangami, ba oe'efa'ō niha andrō nira'oemi, nifa- 21 moloi fofo. Ba oere'a mbaloebaloe andrō chōmi, ba oe'efa'ō ba dangami mbanoeagoe andrō, fa bōi sa ae ahoeloea ira ba dangami, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo 22 Jehowa. Me no miboesi dōdō niha satoelō tōdō, falimosa, me lō omassi ndra'o lafakao ira, ba me no mi'abe'e'ō danga zi no mangerogō Lowalangi, ena'ō lō ibōhōli mboebœania si lō sōchi andrō, fa lō mate 23 ia. Ba bōi sa'ae mi'ilā zi lō boto ba bōi sa'ae milaoe waetasa, oe'efa'ō sa'ae ba dangami mbanoeagoe andrō, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

FAZA 14.

I. Satoea mbanoea samini tōdō.
II. Hoekoe satoelō hoekoe andrō nifatōrō Jehowa, ba he no faloecha mato samōsa satoelō tōdō, ba tebai itimba.

- 1 I. Ba mōi chōgōe niha, satoea Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba moedadao 2 ira fōnagoe. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa 3 chōgōe, imane. He ono niha, no la'aro'ō ba dōdōra nadoera niha andrō ba no labē'e fōnara, tandra- 4 ū horōra; ba hadia, oetehe chōra lasofoe chōgōe hadia ia? Ba hede chōra, ūmane: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Dozi Iraono Gizeräeli, sangaro'ō ba dōdōra adoera ba same'e fōnara tandra-ū horōra, ba si mōi chō zama'ele'ō dānia, ba ja'odo, Jehowa, zangoema'ō li chōra, ba 5 wa'afahōna nadoera andrō, ba wombaja tōdō ma'oewoe Gizeräeli, me no la'erogō ndra'o, ba nadoera a-

ndrō gefoe. Andrō wa ūmane ba ma'oewoe Gizeräeli: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja Jehowa: Mifalalini gera- 6 erami, ba mibōhōli nadoemi andrō ba mi'erogō zogoro ita andrō chō- mi gefoe. Dozi ma'oewoe Gizeräeli 7 sa, ba niha bō'ō, si no fatewoe ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, si fabali chōgōe, ba sangaro'ō ba dōdōra adoera, ba same'e fōnara, tandra-ū horōra andrō ba si mōi chō zama'ele'ō dānia, ba wanofoe chōgōe ba hoe-hoe hadia ia chōra, ba ja'odo, Jehowa, zangoema'ō li chōra. Oetōngō niha si manō ba oebe'e 8 tandra ira ba amaedola ba oehori ira ba mbanoeagoe andrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 28, 37*). Ba na ibe'e 9 nifowōhō ia sama'ele'ō, ba wangoema'ō li, ba no ja'odo, Jehowa zamowōhō sama'ele'ō andrō, ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe chōnia ba oeboenoe ia ba hoenō mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeräeli. Ba laloe'i horōra, fagōlōgōlō ira zala zanofoe zala zama'ele'ō andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae eloengoe ma'oewoe 10 Gizeräeli wangerogō ja'odo, ba bōi sa'ae lata'oēni ira, ba horōra andrō gefoe; ja banoeagoc ira ba Lowalangira ndra'odo, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (*Raz. I. 22, 22. Tes. II. 2, 11*).
II. Ba so na niwa'ō Jehowa 12 chōgōe, imane: He ono niha, na mosala chōgōe niha ba danō, heza, na farōi ira chōgōe, ba na oebabaja ira, na oefoefoe wangabe'era andrō, ūra, na oefatōrō chōra lofo ba na oehori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra, (*F. 4, 16*), ba na so ba danō 13 andrō niha andrō si datōloe: Noah-chi ba Daniēli ba Jobi, ba ha ja'ira zaoeri, ba wa'atoelō dōdōra andrō, — iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (*Moz. I. 6, 8. Dan. 9, 23. F. 28, 3. Job. 42, 10*). Na oe'ohe ba 15 danō goetoe ndroe'oe ena'ō lahori ndraono, ena'ō lō nihaniha sa'ae, ena'ō tanō si mate sa'ae, si lō sanōrō, bōrō goetoe ndroe'oe a-

- 16 ndrō, ba na so ba danō niha andrō, si datōloe, ba faja wa no saoeri ndra'o, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na so zaoeri labe'e, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe : ha ja'ira zaoeri. ba tanō, ba tobali tanō si mate.
- 17 Ba ma na si'oli oefatōrō ba danō andrō, na oemane : „Jatoemōrō danō andrō si'oli !“ ba na oehori
- 18 ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra, ba na so ba danō niha andrō, si datōloe, ba faja, wa no saoeri ndra'o, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na so zaoeri labe'e, he ono matoea, ba lie ono
- 19 alawe ; ha ja'ira zaoeri. Ba ma na fōchō waba oefatōrō ba danō andrō, ba na oelaoe chōra wōnoegoe andrō, iroegi ndro, ba wangohori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra,
- 20 ba na so ba danō ndra Noachi, Daniëli, Jobi, ba faja, wa no saoeri ndra'o, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na so zaoeri labe'e, he ono matoea, ba he ono alawe ; ha ja'ira zaoeri, ba
- 21 wa'atoelō dōdōra andrō. Ba imane sa'ae So'aja, Jehowa : Ba na oefatōrō ba Jeroezalema wotoe andrō chōgoe, si ūfa balō, si lō sōchi : Si'oli ba lofo ba oetoe ndroc'oe ba fōchō waba, ba wangohori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifōra. (*Jer. 15, 3.*)
- 22 *Fam. 6, 8.*, ba hiza, ba so zi tosai ba danō, ni'orifi, sangoloi'ō ono matoea ba ono alawe. Da'ō dania zi mōi chōmi, ba mi'ila mbœabœara, awō nilaoera, ba arāra dōdōmi, ba wamakao andrō nifatōrōgoc ba Jeroezalema, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe, nifatōrōgoc chōra. (*F. 24, 26.*)
- 23 Ba tobali arāra dōdōmi labe'e, na anehe ami mbœabœara, awō nilaoera, ba aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no tengsi lō bōrō, me oelaoe chōra nilaegoc andrō fefoe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 15.

Nitoenoe Jeroezalema, timba ūwe nagoe, si lō goena.

1 Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,

iman : He ono niha, hadia zi to-hoede ūwe nagoe, moroi ba doeteeroe geoc satoroe moroi ba hogoe geoe ba gatoea? (*Sin. 80, 9. Jer. 2, 21. Joh. 15, 6.*) Hadia, so zangai ja'ia, samali'ō fakake, hadia ia, hadia so zamali'ō saita ja'ia, ba wanaitagō ngawalō hadia ia wakake ? Hiza, ū galitō labe'e ia ; ba na no achozi mbałonia fafōfō, ba na no ifelai alitō daloenia gōi, ba hadia, so na goenania dania ba ngawalō hadia ia ? Hiza, me lō sa-chozi na ia, ba lō goenania, ba walaoe hadia ia ; ba mendroea manō tebai la'ogoena'ō ia ba da'ō, na no i'ā alitō ba na no achozi ūsa. Andrō wa imane So'aja Jehowa : Timba dōla nagoe ba ngai geoc ba gatoea, nihonogōigoe ū galitō, oebe'e dania mbanoea Jeroezalema andrō. Ba oetōngō ira : No aefa ira ba galitō, ba alitō zoei zi manga ja'ira dania, ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'ō Jehowa, na oetōngō ira. Ba oebali'ō tanō si mate danō, me no farōi ira, iŵa'ō So'aja Jehowa.

FAZA 16.

Amaedola ndra alawe sohorō Jeroezalema. I. No ifaigi ia Jehowa ba wa'anoemania ba no ifohoe. II. Ba no ilaeloe wa'asochinia ba no morōrō ia ba Ndrawa Miseraji ba ba Ndrawa Asiria ba Ndrawa Gale-daiia. III. Ba te'otoe'ō sa'ae ba wohorō andrō. IV. Ebœa horōnia, moroi ba horō Zodoma ba moroi ba horō Zamaria. V. Ba ifoeli zoei na ihachōsi tōdō ira dania Jehowa ba ifoeli fawoe'ee li ba .. eroezalema.

(*Faigi gōi Hos. 1-3.*)

I. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, tegoc Jeroezalema ba zogoro ita andrō chōra, ūmane : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba mbanoea Jeroezalema : Si otarai ja'ogc ba bōrōtamō, ba no ba danō Ndrawa Gana'ana : Toeaoe, ba Iraono Gamori, ba awoe, ba Irao-no Cheti. Ba ba wa'atoemboemō

- andrō, me loeo toemboc ndra'oegō, ba lō moetaba woesōmō ba lō moefemondri ndra'cēgō, ba wangehao ūsioe, ba lō moedoechoe a-sio ndra'oegō ba lō moelōlō. Lō sahachō tōdō ja'oegō, ba wolaoe chōoc hadia ia, da'ō, ba wangaha-chōsi tōdō ja'oegō. No nitibō'ō bae-ro ba mbenoea ndra'oegō, — awai zi so ba dōdōra nosooe, me loeo 5 toemboe ndra'oegō. Ba oetōrō ndra'oegō, ba anehedo, me manaranara ndra'oegō, oi do, ba oemane chōoe : Ja'oegō andrō ba ndro andrō chōoe, tooe, ba ni'orifi ndra'oegō ! oemane 6 chōoe : saoeri ndra'oegō, ba ndro andrō chōoe ! Ba no oe'ojā'ōndra'oegō, timba wa'ojā rozi ngawalō ndroe'oe ba danō, ba no manōi'ō, eboea ndra'oegō, ba no tobali fondrege oma-siō ndra'oegō : no afosoe ndra'oegō, ba no itoegoe abōlō mboemō, ba si lō noecha na ndra'oegō, si lō ba-loebaloe. Ba oetōrō ndra'oegō, ba oe'ilā'ō, ba hiza, ba no iroegi ba-wa'omasi chōoe. Ba oebologō gam-balagoe baloebaloemō, oebaloegō ndra'oegō, me no lō nocchaoe, ba favoe'oe li ndra'o chōoe, mōido ba hōloe, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehovah, ba no chōgoe sa'ae ndra'oegō. (Roet. 3, 9.
- 9 Moz. II. 19, 5. Moz. V. 7, 6). Ba oefemondri'ō ba nidanō, oesasai ndro andrō chōoe ba oebajoini fa-nicha ndra'oegō. Ba oefonoecha ndra'oegō noecha nifola'ala'a, ba wanoso, ba oefobadagahe oeli zaŵi nasi ndra'oegō ; ba oefolembe ndra'oegō lembe tarafali ba salendra 10 soeto oebe'e chōoe. (Sin. 45). Ba oefo'aja ndra'oegō ba oebe'e gōla ba mboelōchamō ba aja ba mbagioe.
- 11 Ba aja ba nichoemō ba saeroe dalinga ba dalingaoe ba takoela si sō-chi sibai ba hōgōoe. (Moz. I. 24, 47).
- 12 Ba no nifo'aja ndra'oegō, aja ana'a ba aja firō, ba noechara, ba no tarafali, awō noecha sola'ala'a. Ba fache samohoea ba ūe ūani ba fanicha gōoe ba tobali si maoeloe
- wa'asōchiae ba ūchamō wa'asalaŵa. Ba eboea doeriamō ba niha baero 14 misa, bōrō wa'asōchiae andrō, me no a'oi so, ba wangehao andrō, ni-be'egoe chōoe, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehovah.
- II. Ba no ūbe'e fa'abe'e dōdōce 15 wa'asōchimō andrō, ba mohorō ndra'oegō, bōrō doeriamō andrō, ūhōna wohorōmō andrō ba zanōrō fefoe, ūlocloc ndra'oegō. (Jer. 2, 20. F. 23, 3). Ba ūhalō noechara andrō 16 ūsa, ba ūbe'e toefo ba hilihili andrō chōoe, sola'ala'a ba da'ō, ba mohorōhōrō'ō ba da'ō — si lō irai ba si lō'ō sa'ae gōi dania. (F. 7, 20). Ba ūhalō najamō andrō, ana'agoe 17 ba firōgoe, nibe'egoe chōoe, ba ūbalī'ō famaedo ndra matoea, ba mohorō'ō chōra. (Hos. 2, 8). Ba ūhalō noechara, sola'ala'a andrō, ba ūbe'e noechara ; ba fanicha andrō chōgoe ba koemōjō chōgoe, ba ūbe'e soemangera. Ba kooe andrō chōgoe, 18 nibe'egoe chōoe, hamo si sōchi andrō chōgoe, ba no ūbe'ebe'e soemangera, samohoea ; si manō mege, iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehovah. Ba ūhalō no- 19 nooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ni-adonogōmō chōgoe, ba ūtaba, ūra ; hadia, sambō na wohorōmō andrō, (Moz. III. 18, 21), wa ūtaba na gōi 20 nonogoe matoea ba wame'e chōra, wa no ūtoetoenoe ūra. (Raz. II. 16, 3). Ba ba zogoro ita andrō chōoe 21 fefoe ba ha wohorōhōrōmō, ba lō'ō sa itōrō tōdōce gōtō mo ono sa-woejoe ndra'oegō, me lō noecha, me lō baloebaloemō, ba me manara-nara'ō tooe ba me oi do ndra'oegō ! Ba nōnōnōnō zi lō sōchi andrō 22 chōoe fefoe, — Alai ndra'oegō, a-lai ndra'oegō ! — iŵā'ō So'aja, Je-howa, ba ūlao chōoo nose ba ūfazō- 23 chi chōoe hilihili ba golajama misa fefoe. Ba ngai waeroea lala fefoe 24 ūfazōchi chōoo hilihili ba ūbe'e ba zalacha wa'asōchimō andrō, dozi sanōrō, ba ūfolala chōoe ; no ūhōna wohorōmō. Mohorō'ō ba nono ma- 25 toea Ndrawa Miseraji, si faola tanō

- chōoe, seboea ōsi; ba ūtohoegō na wohorōmō, ba wangandrō fōnoe-goe. Ba hiza, ba no oe'oro'ō dāngagoe jaŵaoe ba no oe'ambōsi nihonogōi chōoe, ba no oeloeloe ndra'oegō ba wa'atebacha zi fa'oe-doe chōoe andrō, ono Ndrawa Wili-siti alawe, si no aila ba mboea-boeamō fohorō andrō. Ba no mo-horō'ō ba Ndrewa Asiria, ba tebai aboeso ndra'oegō; no mohorō'ō chōra ba tebai afōli'ō. (*Raz. II. 16, 7. Nga'ōt. II. 28, 23. F. 23, 12.*)
- 27 Ba no ūtohoetohoegō na wohorōmō ba danō zaniaga andrō, ba danō Galedaia, ba he ba da'ō gōi, ba lō safōli ndra'oegō. No si tebacha si-bai dōdōoe! iŵa'ō So'aja. Jeho-wa — wa no ūlaoe da'ō fefoe, ni-folooe zohorō, si no maocloemae-30
- 31 loe, wa no ūdozigō waerœa lala, wolaoe ose chōoe, ba he ewali fefoe, wamazōchi hilihili chōoe; ba no tengā zoei si mane sohorō, sa-negoema'ō no ambō loeo, ndra'oegō.
- 32 He alawe sohorōhorō, soloeloe ja'ia ba mbō'ō, lō lai wa no modonga 33 ndra'oegō! Dozi ira alawe sohorō, ba manema boeala, ba ja'oegō, ba mamoeala ba zomasi ja'oegō fefoe, no ūbe'e gana'a, ena'ō mōi ira chōoe, moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe, ba wohorō chōoe. (*Hos. 8, 9.*) Ba no tobali ba chōmō andrō, no tengā si mane hoekoe ba ndra alawe bō'ō, ba wohorōhorōmō andrō, no tengā nigohi ndra'oegō, no ja'-oegō zame'e loeo, ba lō'ō sa moefoloco ndra'oegō. No tobali ba chōmō andrō.
- 34 III. **B**a me no si manō, ja'oegō sohorōhorō, ba fondrondrongo li 35 Jehowa! Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Je-howa : Me no moelaoe zaila'ō, ba me no moefā'ele'ō zi lō baloebaloe chōoe, ba wohorōhorōmō andrō ba zomasi ja'oegō, ba ba nadoemō a-nandrō fefoe, sihocha mboeda, ba bōrō na gōi ndro ndraonooe andrō, ni-36 be'eeoe soemangera, ba hiza ba
- oe'ozaragō fefoe zomasi ja'oegō, ba zi no omasiō ndra'oegō, ba somasi ndra'oegō, fabaja si lō edōna'ō ba si no te chōoe ūwa'ō. Oe'ozaragō ira chōoe ba oefahoi mbaloebaloe zai-la'ō, ba zanehe ira, ena'ō la'ilā zai-la'ō andrō fefoe. (*Jes. 47, 3. Jer. 13, 26. Hos. 2, 10 b. t.*) Ba oehoekoe 38 ndra'oegō, hoekoe zohorō oefatōrō chōoe, hoekoe ndra alawe sange'se, ba oebe'e adoewa ndromō, ba wō-noegoe andrō ba ba wa'olohoege. (*Moz. III. 20, 10.*) Ba oebe'e ba da-39 ngara ndra'oegō, ba ladoedoegō no-seoe andrō ba lafoeffoe hilihili andrō chōoe ba laheta chōoe noechamō ba lahalō najaoe ba si lō noecha sa'ae ndra'oegō, si lō baloebaloe labē'e. Ba faloecha dania ira, oe-doemō, ba lateboe kara ndra'oegō ba la'ō'ōtō ndra'oegō si'ōli. Ba latoenoe nomooe ba lafatōrō chōoe hoekoe, ba ato ndra alawe bō'ō sa-maigimaigi, ba lō'ō sa'ae oetehe sohorōhorō ndra'oegō, ba lō tola sa'ae ūbe'e loeora ba wohorō andrō. (*Raz. II. 25, 9.*) Ba oe'okafoei wō-40 noegoe ba chōoe andrō, dohō wa'-olohoege chōoe, ba lō hedehede-goe sa'ae, ba lō'ō sa'ae mofōnoedo. (*F. 5, 13.*) Me lō itōrō tōdōoe me-41 ge, he wisa me ono sawoejoe ndra'-oegō, ba me no ū'andrō wōnoegoe ba ngawalō andrō fefoe, ba hiza, ba oesoelōni sa'ae chōoe mboeaboe-aoe andrō! iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, ba hadia, lō nifazōchiae fondrege horō, nōnōnōnō zogoro ita andrō chōoe fefoe? (*F. 9, 10; 11, 21.*)
- IV. **H**iza, dozi solaoe amaedola, 44 ba labōbōgō chōoe, lamane : „No famaedo nina nono alawe“. Ono ni-naoe ndra'oegō, ono ninaoe andrō, sanoezoe tōdō mege fo'omonia, fabaja ononia. Ba no talifoesō dali-foesōe ndra'oegō, sanoezoe tōdō fo'omora ba onora : Iraono Cheti gawemi ba Iraono Gamori doeami. Samaria ga'aoe ira alawe, ja'ia ba 45 ononia alawe, si so ba ngaimō,

- ba gabera, ba achioe andrō, si so o'aja ndra'oegō ono Ndraono Gedomo alawe, awō zi tefasoei ja'ira fefoe, ono Ndrasha Wilisiti alawe, sango'aja ja'oegō, fasoci. (*Jes. 7, 1*).
 47 1, 10. *Jer. 3, 8*). Ba no tengalalara nitorōmō ba tengasogoro ita chōra nilaoemō ; lō ararā, ba tedooe walošōchi mboeaboeamō fefoe, moroi 58
 48 ba mboeaboearea. Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, na no irai ilaoe achioe Sodoma ba ononia alawe nilaoemī onooe alawe ! (*Mat. 49 10, 15*). Hiza, da'ō horō nachioc Sodoma : Hocha, ba fa'afahōna mbalazo ba fa lō fa'aboe dōdō zi faloecha ia, ba ononia alawe, ba si noemana ba sambō balazo, ba lō 59
 50 latolo. (*Loek. 17, 28*). Faja wa ira ba lalaoe zogoro ita fōnagoe ; ba oe-heta ira, mc oe'ilā da'ō. (*Moz. I. 51 19, 24*). Ba lō'ō na'i matonga horōmō nifazōchi Zamaria ; no abōlō-bōlō wolaoemō sogoro ita andrō, moroi chōra, ba tobali no ōboe'a ba hoeloe ndra talifoesōoe, ba zogoro ita andrō fefoe, nilaoemō. (*Jer. 52 3, 11*). Ba ūtaha sa'ae gōi wa'ailamō, ja'oegō andrō, me no mōi'ō samoe'a ba hoeloe ndra talifoesōoe, ba horōmō andrō, ba zi no ūlaoe sogoro ita, sabōlōbōlō, moroi ba nilaoera, ba tobali satoelō moroi chōoe ira. Ba jagō aila sa'ae, ba ūtaha wa'ailamō, me no hoelō za-toelō dalifoesōmō ūbe'e.
 53 V. *Oefoeli* sa'ae oehachōsi tōdō ira, Sodoma ba ononia alawe ba Samaria ba ononia alawe, ba oehachōzi tōdō gōi ndra'oegō, ba chōra oe'oe 60
 54 ndra'oegō, (*Fet. I. 3, 19, 20*), ena'ō ūtaha wa'ailamō, ena'ō aila ndra'oegō ba nilaoemō andrō fefoe, na arāra 61
 55 dōdōra ūbe'e. Ba talifoesōe andrō, Sodoma ba ononia alawe, ba lachamō si mane fōna, ba Samaria ba ononia alawe, ba lachamō, ba ja'oegō ba onooe alawe, ba michamō 62
 56 si mane fōna. Ba lō nitōrō lioe Sodoma, talifoesōe andrō, gōtō waja- 63
 57 ūwasamō andrō, me lō oroma na walōsōchimō, si mane me loeo la'- o'aja ndra'oegō ono Ndraono Gedomo alawe, awō zi tefasoei ja'ira fefoe, ono Ndrasha Wilisiti alawe, sango'aja ja'oegō, fasoci. (*Jes. 7, 1*).
 Fohorōmō andrō ba sogoro ita andrō chōoe, ba no ūloe'i, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Da'ō sa niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Oesoelōni chōoe nilaoemō, me ūositengagō wahōloesa andrō ba me ūdoedoegō wawoe'oesa li andrō. Ba ja'o, ba lō olifoedo 60 wawoe'ocsa li andrō, mc fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōoe, me iraono ndra'oegō, ba [oefoeli] fawoe'oe li chōoe, siroegi si lō aetoe. (*Jer. 31, 31 b.t.*) Awena dania itōrō tōdōmō mboe' 61 aboeamō andrō ba aila ndra'oegō, na ūhalō chōoe ndra ga'aoe andrō, fabaja achioe, na oebe'e onooe ira, ba tengalalara wawoe'oesa li andrō chōoe. Ba oelaoe fawoe'oe li chōoe, 62 ba ja aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'o Jehowa. Ena'ō itōrō tōdōmō, ba e- 63 na'ō aila'ō, fa lō hedehedeo sa'ae, ba wa'aila andrō, na oebe'e aefa chōoe nilaoemō andrō fefoe, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 17.

I. Amaedola : hogoe geresi ba ūwe nagoe. II. Eloahania, nitandrō-saigō chō razo Sedekia. III. Fama'e-le'ō : eresi Mesia ba hili Ziona.

- I. **Ba** so niwa'ō Jehowa.chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, laoe dahō-dahō ba amaedola ba ma'oewoe Gizeraeli, ūmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : No so moroi sa mojo seboea, seboea sibai afi, sanaoe sibai boe, no a'oi so mboe si sōchi la'alā'a ; isaŵa hili Libano ba ifatō hogoe geresi. (*Jer. 48, 40; 49, 22*). Ichete mbadōbadō ba i'oloi'ō ba danō zaniaga ; ba mbanoea soja lafo ibe'e. (*F. 16, 29*). Ba ihalō zinanō ba danō, sara, ba itanō ba kaboe, ba zabōlō idanō ibe'e, timba mbooe. Ba aoeri ba tobali ūwe ūwe nagoe sanana tooe ba danō, ba tobali akōi mangawoeli chōnia ga-

- sinia ba barōnia so ū'a'ania. Ba me no tobali ū'e'we nagoe, ba fadahadaha ia, i'oro'ō ndrahania.
- 7 Ba so mojo bō'ō, seboea ba seboea afi ba sabōlō boe, ba hiza, ba ifaoedoegō ia ū'a'ania ū'e'we nagoe andrō, ba i'oro'ō chōnia ndrahania, ena'ō chōnia isōndra nidanō, ba tenga ba gowoto andrō 8 nitanō ja'ia, he ū'a'ae no ba danō si sōchi ba sabōlō idanō tetanō ia mege, ena'ō modaha ia ba ena'ō mowoea, ena'ō tobali ū'e'we nagoe 9 si no maoeloe fa'asōchi. Ba ū'mane: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hadia, si sōchi maō localoea dania? Hadia, lō ideha dania ū'a'ania [sanano ja'ia mege], ba lō ifcoe mboeania, fa aleoe lehelehenia fefoe? Ba tenga ba wa'abōlō danga, ba tenga ba wa'ato 10 niha, na ideha ū'a'ania. Ba hiza, ba no sinanō ia; ba hadia, si sōchi maō localoea dania? Hadia, lō alocea manō aleoe, na gōna ia angi moroi ba gatoemboechaloeo, lō aleoe ia ba gowoto andrō, ba nitanō ja'ia? (Moz. I. 41, 6).
- 11 II. Fa so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgōe, 12 imane: ū'mane ba niha sabc'e tandro andrō: Hadia, lō aboto ba dōdōmi geloeaha da'ō? ū'mane: Hiza, no mōi ba Jeroezalema razo Mbabeli ba no ifara'oe'ō razora, awō goemandroe seboea chōnia, ba no i'ohe chōnia ba Mbabeli. (Raz. II. 24, 10 13 b. t.). Ba no ihalō gōi nga'ōtō razo, ba no fawoe'oe li ia chōnia, no i-be'e ba hōlōe, ba salaŵa ba danō, ba no i'ohe, (Raz. II. 24, 17 b. t.), 14 ena'ō bōi eboea wa'asalaŵa, ena'ō bōi fajaŵa [razo] ba fa bōi iwoe'ai wawoe'oesa li andrō chōnia, ena'ō 15 arō. Ba no fabali ia chōnia, ba no ifatenge zinenge ba danō Miseraji, ena'ō lafa'ohe'ō chōnia koedo ba ena'ō lafatenge niha. Hadia, si sōchi maō localoea da'ō? Hadia, saoeri maō zolaoe si mane da'ō? Hadia, aoeri ia, na no idoedocgō wawoe'oesa li andrō? (Nga'ōt. II. 36, 13). Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o, iŵa'ō 16 So'aja, Jehowa, na tengā ba mbanoea razo andrō mate, ba mbanoea razo andrō, samali'ō razo ja'ia mege, si no isawō si mōi ia ba hōlōe mege, awō wawoe'oesa li andrō, chōnia ba Mbabeli bacha mate ia. Ba Fara'o andrō, ba lō'ō sa itolo 17 ia sabōlō chōnia, ba hc ba wa'ato niha chōnia, ba wasoewōta, na lako'o fari dania ba na lalaoe malige, ba wangohori niha, sato sibai. (F. 4, 2). Noa sa isawō zi no 18 mōi ia ba hōlōe mege, me no iwoe'ai wawoe'oesa li andrō: he ū'a'ae no fara'oc tanga ira, ba no ilaoe zoei da'ō fefoe; ba lō acoer ia ba da'ō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Je-howa: Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o, na lō oesoelōni chōnia wahōloesania andrō, ba chōgōc mege, si no i'ositengagō, ba he fawoe'oesa li andrō, me fawoe'oe li ia fōnagoc, miwoc'ainia. Ba ochawoei ia oe'ō andrō 20 chōgōe, ena'ō alaoe ia ba goe'ōgōe; ba oc'ohē ia ba Mbabeli, ba ba da'ō. ochoekoe ia, ba walimosania andrō chōgōc. (F. 12, 13). Ba fo-ndrege zabōlō andrō chōnia, ba za-bōlō andrō chōnia fcfoe, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli dania, ba si tosai, ba nifazawili misa ba zi fasoei fe-foe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'ō. (F. 5, 12).
- III. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Je-howa: Oehalō gōi zara doetoeroe ba hogoe geresi salaŵa andrō ba oetanō. Ba doetoeroenia ba wondrege hogoe oefatō zara sise'ise, ba oetanō jaŵa ba hili salaŵa. (Jes. 4, 2; 11, 1. Jer. 23, 5; 33, 15. Sach. 3, 8; 6, 12). Ba hili salaŵa andrō 23 ba Ndراونو Gizeraeli oetanō, ena'ō modaha ia, ba ena'ō mowoea ba ba ena'ō tobali eresi salaŵa sibai, nahia ngawalō wofo; ba loemō ndrahania la'iagō. Ba ja la'ilā tōla 24 geoe ba mbenoea fefoe, wa no ja'o Jehowa zangide'ide'ō eoe seboea, awō wa no oe'eboea'ō geoc side'ide,

wa no mangadoloe geoe saoeri
oebe'e, awō wa no mobowo geoe
si no mate mege: ja'odo, Jehovah
zangoema'ō ba no ja'odo zolaoe.

FAZA 18.

I. Nisoelöni nilaoe zamōsana. II.
Na ifalalini gera'erania si no mange-
rogō Lowalangi, ba aeroi ia; ba na
i'erogō Lowalangi satoelō tōdō me-
ge, ba si mate ia. III. Famarooe
tōdō ba wamalalini era'era.

- 1 I. Ba so niwā'ō Jehovah chōgroe,
2 imane: Hana ami, wa milaoelaoe
gamaedola andrō ba danō Ndraono
Gizeraëli, wa mimane: „Ira ama
mege zi manga mboea nagoe saisō,
ba iraonora zafoeroe boha?“ (*Jer.*
3 31, 29). Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o,
iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah, na milaoe
na dania gamaedola andrō, ba
4 Ndraono Gizeraëli! Hiza, no chō-
goe noso niha, fefoe, he noso na-
ma, ba he noso nono, ba no chō-
goe; sosala zaetoe noso! (*Rom.* 5,
5 12. *Jak.* 1, 15). Na so zatoelō tōdō,
6 na ilaoe zadōlō ba satoelō, na lō
i'a gō nadoe, ba hili, ba na lō
ifaōga hōrōnia ba nadoe ma'oewoe
Gizeraëli andrō, ba na lō i'aohafi
ndronga nawōnia, ba na lō oroedoe
ia ba ndra alawe, gōtō wa'afchō
daloenia, (*Jes.* 57, 7. *F.* 22, 9. *Moz.*
7 *III. 18, 20; 20, 18*), na lō ifakao
nawōnia, ba na ifoelifoeli gade
zoegilōnia, ba na lō falaoe horō
ia ba na ibe'e ō zolofo gōnia ōsa,
ba na ifobaloebaloe zi lō noecha,
(*Moz. II. 22, 26, Moz. III. 19, 13.*
8 *Moz. V. 15, 7. Jes. 58, 7*), ba na lō
i'eboea'ō hare gana'ania, na lō
ifo'ono gana'ania, ba na lō ibabaja
zi lō sōchi, ba na lō ifoejoe'ō hoe-
koe ba niha bō'ō, (*Moz. II. 22, 25*),
9 ba na i'o'ō nifachoigoe, ba na itō-
ngōni hoekoe andrō chōgroe, wolaoe
sadōlō, — da'ō niha satoelō, ba lō
zi lō aoeri zi manō, iwa'ō So'aja,
10 Jehovah. Ba na mo'ono ia ono sa-
makao awōnia, sange'enge'e ba
- solaoe si lō sōchi, ba si lō manōrō 11
lala namania andrō, satoelō tōdō;
si manga gō nadoe, ba hili, ba si
angaoahafi donga nawōnia, ba sa-
12 makao side'ide ba si noemana, ba
si falaoe horō, ba si lō mamoele
gade, ba samaōga hōrōnia ba na-
doe andiō, ba solaoe sogoro ita, ba 13
sangeboea hare zoegilōnia, samo'ono
ana'ania, hadia, saoeri zi manō?
Lō aoeri zi mane da'ō! Me no ilaoe
zogoro ita andrō, fefoe, ba hoekoe
famoeoe hoekoenia; ja'ia zoloe'i
donia. Ba na mo'ono zoei zi manō, 14
ba na i'ilā zala namania fefoe ono
andrō, ba na ata'oe ia ba na lō
i'ohia'ō da'ō, na lō i'a gō nadoe, 15
ba hili, ba na lō ifaōga hōrōnia ba
nadoe ma'oewoe Gizeraëli andrō,
ba na lō i'aohafi ndronga nawōnia,
ba na lō ifakao nawōnia, ba na 16
lō itagō gade ba na lō falaoe horō
ia, ba na ibe'e ō zolofo gōnia ōsa
ba na ifobaloebaloe zi lō noecha,
ba na lō ibabaja zi lō sōchi, ba 17
la lō i'eboea'ō hare zoegilōnia, na
lō ifo'ono gana'ania, ba na i'o'ō
hoekoe andrō chōgroe, na itōrō ni-
fachoigoe, — ba lō mate ba horō
namania zi manō, saoeri ia. Ama-
nia andrō, me no ifakao nawōnia 18
ba me no falaoe horō ia, ba me
no ilaoe zi lō sōchi, bacha ba
hoenō niwara, — da'ō zi mate,
bōrō horōnia andrō. Ba mimane:
Hana wa lō iloc'i gōi horō namania
ono? Na no i'o'ō hoekoe ono,
ba na no ilaoe zatoelō, ba na no
itōngōni nifachoigoe, ba na no i'o'ō,
ba saoeri ia. Niha solalō, da'ō zi 20
mate. Lō iloc'i horō namania ono,
ba lō iloc'i horō nononia ama. Lō
teboelō chō zatoelō tōdō wa'atoelō
dōdōnia andrō, ba lō teboelō chō
zeboea horō golalōwania andrō!
(*Moz. V. 24, 16. Hab. 2, 4*).
II. Ba na ifalalini gera'erania 21
seboea horō, na ibōhōli horō a-
ndrō nifazōshizōchinia mege, ba
na itōngōni nifachoigoe ba na

- ilaoe zadölä ba satoelö, ba aceri
22 ia, lō mate. Fangerogönia andrō,
boeaboeania mege, ba lō'ō sa'ae
tebe'e horönia; aoeri ia, börö za-
23 toelö andrō, nilaoenia. Hadia, so-
masi fa'amate zeboea horö ndrä'o-o-
do, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa, hadia, lō
omasido, na iböhöli mboeaboeania
si lō söchi andrō, ba na aceri ia?
(F. 33, 11. Tim. I. 2, 4. Fet. II. 3, 9).
- 24 Ba na iböhöli wa'atoelö dödönia
satoelö tödö, ba na ilaoe zi lō sö-
chi, si mane sogoro ita andrō, ni-
laoe zeboea horö, ba lō'ō sa'ae
goena mboeaboeania si söchi andrō,
mege; si mate ia, börö walimosania
andrō, nilaoenia, awö horönia a-
25 ndrō, nifazöchinia. (F. 3, 20). Ba
na miwa'ō: Tenga satoelö wolaoe
Jehowa! ba mifondrondrongo, ja'-
ami ma'oewoe Gизeraëli: hadia,
folaoegëe zi lō atoelö? Hadia, tenga
folaoemi zi lō atoelö? (F. 33, 17).
- 26 Na iböhöli wa'atoelö dödönia sa-
toelö tödö, ba na ilaoe zi lō söchi,
ba si mate ia, börö da'ō; börö wa'a-
matenia zi lō söchi andrō, nilaoe-
27 nia. Ba na iböhöli mboeaboeania
mege seboea horö ba na ilaoe za-
dölä ba satoelö, ba lō mate ia.
28 Me no iböhöli wangerögönia andrō,
mege, fefoe, ba saoeri ia, lō mate.
29 Ba na lamane ma'oewoe Gизeraëli:
Tenga satoelö wolaoe Jehowa!
ba hadia, si ndroehoe, folaoegëe
zi lō atoelö, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gi-
zeraëli? Hadia, tenga folaoemi a-
ndrō zi lō atoelö?
- 30 III. Andrö wa boeaboea zamö-
sana oebe'e dali wangoehoekoe
ja'ami, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gize-
raëli! iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Mi-
falalini gera'crami, miböhöli wa-
limosami andrö fefoe, fa böi tobali
31 tandravä horö, chömi. Miböhöli
walimosami andrö fefoe, nilaoemi
chögoe, ba mifaigi chömi dödö si
bohooe ba era'era si bohooe; hana
sa wa edöna mate ami, ja'ami
ma'oewoc Gизeraëli! (F. 11, 19; 36,

26). Lō'ō sa omasido wa'amate zi 32
mate andrō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
Ba miböhöli, ena'ō aoeri ami.
(F. 33, 11).

FAZA 19.

I. Fangaröngarö ba wa'atekiko
razo Ndراono Gизeraëli ba II. ba
Jeroezalema, nibe'e amaedola we've
nagoe.

- I. Ba ja'oegö, ba e'esi razo Ndراo-
no Gизeraëli, ömane: Ha niha ni-
naoe? Singo si alawe; ba ngai zingo
mörömörö ia, ba ngai nono zingo
i'e'ebœa nononia. Sara zeboea ono-
nia; ba tobali ono zingo da'ō ba
ifamaha ia ba wondra'oendra'oe,
i'ā niha. Ba la'echoegö niha chö-
nia niha baero, ba lösöelösoe chö-
ra lafa'ala ia, lafesoe nichoe ba
la'ohe ba danö Miseraji ia. (Raz.
II. 23, 31 b. t. Jer. 22, 11. Jes. 37,
29). Ba me i'ila [inania] ara manö
ba lō tötönafo sa'ae, ba ihalö nono-
nia si sara, ba ibali'ō ono zingo.
Ba faofao ia ba zingo, tobali ono
zingo, ifamaha ia ba wondra'oend-
ra'oe, i'ā niha. Ba i'aoahafi lacha
mbanoea chöra ba idoedoegö mba-
noea, ba tobali tanö si mate danö,
fabaja ösinia, ba wendröndröndrö-
ndrönria. Ba lafasoei ia niha baero,
oedoenia, moroi ba danö si tefas-
soei ja'ira, ba lahawoei ia oe'öra,
ba ba lösöelösoe chöra lafa'ala ia.
Ba lafcsoe nichoe ba ladöni ba
haja, ba la'ohe ia chö razo Mbabeli,
si jawä ba hati labe'c, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae
terongo linia ba hili Ndراono Gиз-
eraëli. (Raz. II. 24. 1 b. t. Nga'öt.
II. 36, 5 b. t. Jer. 22, 19).
- II. No timba we've nagoe ni-
naoe, si mane ja'oegö, we've nagoe
nitamö ba mbewe nidänö; no abölö
mboea ba no abölö ndraha, börö
wa'abölö nidänö. (F. 17, 6). Ba 11
sara zesolo dahania, tola si'o zala-
vä; manöi ia, bacha ba zarege
daha, ba to'ele ia, ba wa'alawania
ba ba wa'oa zi fadahadaha. Ba 12

tedeha ia ba wōnoe, tetibo'ō tooe
ba danō, ba okōli mboeania ibe'e
angi timoe; nilōwa ndrahania se-
solo ba mangadoloe, ō galitō. (F.
13 17, 10). Ba ija'e, ba no moetanō
ba danō si mate, ba danō sokōli-
14 kōli, si no timba zowōchi tōdō. Ba
no i'ā doetoeroenia alitō, si otarai
ndraha no mege, ba lō si tosai chō-
nia dahan sesolo, lō'ō sa'ae si'o za-
laŵa. Fangarōngarō da'e ba no
tobali fange'esi.

FAZA 20.

Hoehoeo ba zatoea Ndraono Gi-
zeraëli: I. Famasoegi ba dōdō wa'a-
be'e dandrora ba danō Miseraji, II.
ba ba danō si mate, ba III. ba gōtō
me aefā da'ō. IV. Andrō wa i'ohē
ira, ba danō si mate, ba niha baero,
Jehowa V. Ba na foeri, ba i'ohē ma-
ngawoeli ira ba danōra.

- I. Ba ba ndrōfi si fitoe, ba zi me-
woeloe ba mbaŵa si lima, ba sozatoea
Ndraono Gizeräli, ōsa. ba wanofoe
chō Jehowa, ba moedadao ira fō-
nagoe. Ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehowa,
2 imane chōgōe : He ono niha, hede
ba zatoea Ndraono Gizeräli andrō,
ōmane chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja,
Jehowa : Hadia, ba wanofoe chōgōe
mōi ami, Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o,
na oetche chōmi wanofoe chōgōe,
4 iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba na ūfa-
tōrō chōra hoekoe, na ū'otoe'ō
ira, ja'oegō ono niha, ba omba-
cha'ō chōra zogoro ita andrō chō
ndra toeara mege, (F. 22, 2; 23, 36),
5 ba ūmane chōra: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja,
Jehowa: Me loeo oetoejoe Ndraono
Gizeräli, ba no oefazaŵa dangagoe
[we'amōi ba hōloe] ba nga'ōtō ma'-
oewoe Gizeräli, ba no oefā'ele'ō
ndra'o chōra, ba danō Miseraji; no
oefazaŵa dangagoe chōra, ba no
oemane : Jehowa ndra'odo, Lowa-
6 langimi ! (Moz. II. 6, 2 b. t.). Me
loeo da'ō oefazaŵa dangagoe chōra
[we'amōi ba hōloe] wa oeheta ira
ba danō Miseraji, awō wa oe'ohē

ira ba danō ni'aloegoe chōra, tanō
si falawoe soesoe ba ūe ūani, —
fondrege zi sōchi danō fefoe ! (Moz.
II, 3, 8). Ba no oemane chōra :
Dozi ami, ba mitibo'ō zibocha mboe-
da andrō, ba doedoema hōrōmi, ba
bōi mihalō zalacha chōmi nadoe
Ndrawa Miseraji andrō ! No ja'odo
Jehowa, Lowalangimi ! Ba no sa-
be'e tandro ira, ba lō edōna lafo-
ndrondrongo ligoe ; sihocha mboeda
andrō fōnara, ba lō latibō'ō, ba
adoe Ndrawa Miseraji andrō, ba lō
labōhōli. Ba oehawoei ena'ō ira ba-
choebachoe dōdōgōe andrō, ba oe-
horigō ena'ō wōnoegoe ba chōra,
ba daloe danō Ndrawa Miseraji.
Ba lō olifoedo dōigōe andrō, fa
bōi te'o'aja da'ō ba zanehe niha
baero, ba zi so ira, sanehe, me
oefā'ele'ō ndra'o chōra, me oeheta
ira ba danō Miseraji.

II. Oeheta ira ba danō Miseraji 10
ba oe'ohē ira ba danō si mate ;
ba oefachoi chōra nifachoigoe, ba 11
oe'ombacha'ō chōra hoekoe chōgōe,
ni'o'ō niha, ena'ō aoeri ia ba da'ō.
(Moz. III. 18, 5. Loek. 10, 28). Ba 12
leoo sabato andrō chōgōe gōi oebe'e
chōra, ena'ō tandra ia chōma, ena'ō
aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'ō, Jcho-
wa, zi amoni'ō ja'ira. (Moz. II. 20,
8; 31, 13; 35, 2). Ba no lō la'o'ō 13
chōgōe ma'oewoc Gizeräli, ba danō
si mate, lō latōrō nifachoigoe
ba lō ba dōdōra hoekoe andrō chō-
gōe, ni'o'ō niha, ena'ō aoeri ia ba
da'ō ; ba loeo sabato andrō chōgōe,
ba no laforege wango'aja. Ba oe-
hawoei ena'ō ira bachoebachoe dō-
dōgōe andrō, ba danō si mate, ba 14
wangohori ja'ira. (Moz. II. 16, 28;
32, 10). Ba lō'ō zoei olifoedo dōi-
gōe andrō, fa bōi te'o'aja da'ō ba
zanehe niha baero, si no anehe, me
oeheta ira. Ba no oefazaŵa gōi da-
ngagoe chōra, ba danō si mate
[mōido ba hōloe chōra], wa lō oe'ohē
ira ba danō andrō nithegōe chōra.
tanō si falawoe soesoe ba ūe ūani —,

- fondrege zi sôchi danôfefoc ! (*Moz. IV. 14, 30*), me no lô ba dôdôra hoekoe andrô chôgroe, ba me lô latôrô nifachoigoe ba me la'o'aja loeo sabato andrô chôgroe ; me no ba nadoc chôra molemba dôdôra. (*Amos. 5, 25, 26*). Ba no abôlô ahachô dôdôgroe ira, ba tebai oefakiko ira, ba lô oefaloea wangohori ja'ira, ba danô si mate. Ba no oemane ba ndraonora, ba danô si mate : Bôi mi'o' gamoeata ndra amami ba bôi mitôngôni hoekoe andrô chôra ba bôi mits'oënôi ami ba nadoera !
- 19 Ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangi : nifa'choigoe mitôrô ba hoekoe chôgroe 20 mitôngôni ba mi'o'ô ! Ba he loeo sabato andrô chôgroe, ba mi'amoni'ô, ena'ô tandra ia chôda, ena'ô aboto ba dôdô, wa no ja'odo Je- 21 howa, Lowalangimi. Ba iraonora andrô gôi, ba lô lafondrondrongo ligoe : lô latôrô nifachoigoe ba lô latôngôni hockoe andrô chôgroe, ba wolo'ô ena'ô ni'o'ô niha, ena'ô aoe- ri ia ba da'ô ; ba he loeo sabato andrô chôgroe, ba no la'o'aja. Ba oehawoei ena'ô irabachoebachoe dôdôgroe andrô, ba oehorîgô ena'ô wônoegoe chôra, ba danô si mate.
- 22 Ba oefoeli zoei oebôda dangagoe, ba lô olifoedo dôigoe andrô, fa bôi te'o'aja da'ô, ba zanehe niha baero andrô, si no anehe mege, me 23 oeheta ira. Ba no oefazawâa dangagoe chôra ba danô si mate [môido ba hôloe] wa oetibo'ô ira ba niha baero, wa oefazawili ira ba danô 24 zotanô misa, (*Moz. III. 26, 33*), me no lô la'o'ô hoekoe andrô chôgroe, ba me lô ba dôdôra nifachoigoe, ba me la'o'aja loeo sabato andrô chôgroe, ba me lô aefa hôrôra ba 25 nadoe ndra amara andrô. Ba no oefachoi chôra zambô fa'asôchi ba no oehonogôi hoekoe si tengafafa- 26 ngorifira. (*Rom. 1, 28*). Ta'oënô ira oebe'e, ba gô nadoe andrô chôra — me no ahori manô lafatôrô ba galitô zi a'a nonora — ena'ô moe-
- hocha mboera oebe'e, fa aboto ba dôdôra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*Moz. III. 18, 21. Moz. V. 12, 31. F. 16, 20*).
- III. Andrô wa moehede'ô ba ma'- 27 oewoe Gizeraëli, ja'oegô ono niha, ômane chôra : Da'ô niwa'ô Zo'aja Jehowa : Sambalô na wango'aja ndra toeami ja'odo, me no la'erogô ndra'o. Me no oe'ohc ira ba danô 28 andrô, nifaboe'oegoe chôra, we'a-môi ba hôloe, ba na la'ilâ hilihili salaŵa, heza, ba ma eoe sabôlô bocloe, ba latataba ba da'ô zoema-nge nadoc chôra ba ba da'ô lab'e'c game'elara andrô, sanoezoe dôdôda, ba he soemange samohoea andrô chôra ba .he soemange nibadœ. (*Jes. 57, 5*). Ba oemane chôra : Hadiâ hilihili andrô, si mõimõi ami ? Andrô wa lab'e' tõinia „hilihili“, iroegi ma'ôchô andre. Ba ômanc 30 sa'ae ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli : Da'ô niwa'ô Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hadiâ, hoe-koc chô ndra toeami mi'o'ô, wa-na'oënôi ja'ami, ba mohorôhorô ami ba zihocha mboeda andrô chôra. Ba waime'e soemange andrô chômi ba ba wamatôrô ba galitô onomi matoea, mita'oënôi ami ba nadoe andrô chômi, fefoe, iroegi ma'ôchô andre, ba hadia, ba oetehe chômi wanofoe chôgroe, ja'ami, ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ? Faja wa no saoeri ndra'o, iwa'ô So'aja, Jchowa, na oetehe chômi wanofoe chôgroe ! Ba hadia niwa'omi tôdômi, ba 32 lô'ô manô itôrô, me no mimane dôdômi : Tafaomagô ita ba niha bacro, ba niha ba danô niha baero, wamosoemange eoe ba kara. (*Jzr. 44, 17*).
- IV. Faja, wa no saoeri ndra'o, 33 iwa'ô So'aja, Jehowa, na lô mõido samatôrô ja'ami ba na lô oe'abe'e'ô dangagoe ba na lô oc'oro'ô ba na lô oelaoe mbachoebachoe dôdôgroe. (*Moz. V. 5, 15*), Ba oeheta ami ba 34 niha baero, oe'ozaragô ami moroi ba danô misa, ba zi no tefazawili

- ami, oe'abe'e'ō dangagoe ba oe'o-ro'ō ba oelaoe mbachoebachoe dōdōdōgoe. Ba oe'ohē ami ba danō si mate ba niha baero, ba ba da'ō fahoehoeo ita, si faoedoe wawa ita. (*Jes. 31, 2. Hos. 2, 14*). Si mane me fahoehoeo ndra'ō chō ndra toeami ba danō si mate, ba danō Miseraji, si manō gōi na fahoe-hoeodo chōmi, iwa'ō So'aja, Je-
 36 howa. Ba oefatōrō ami barō zi'o ba oebe'e ba wesoe wawoe'esa li andrō ami. (*Moz. III. 27, 32. Mich. 7, 14*). Ba oeheta ba chōmi zi no molaŵa ja'odo ba si no fabali chōgoe. Oeheta ira ba danō andrō, ba zi no niha bō'ō ira, ba lō'ō sa laroegi danō Ndraono Gizeraëli, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no
 39 ja'odo Jehovah. Ba ja'ami, ma'owoe Gizeraëli, ba da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Mi'ae mitoenoe nadoemi andrō, dozi ami ; ba aefa da'ō — hadia, si ndroehoe lō mifondrondrongo ligoe ? — ba lō'ō sa'ae mi'o'aja dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō ba gō nadoe andrō chōmi ba ba nadoemi andrō.
 40 V. Ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba hili salaŵa andrō ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah, ba da'ō lafosoemange dania ndra'odo ma'owoe Gizeraëli ba danō, dozi ; ba oe'ebœa'ō sa'ae dōdōgoe, wangai ja'ami chōgoe ba eboea dōdōgoe ba zoemange nihalō fegero ba ba zi a'a game'ela andrō chōmi, ba game'elami ni'amoni'ō andrō, fefoe. Ba wa'amohoea andrō oe'ebœa'ō dōdōgoe wangai ja'ami chōgoe, na oeheta ami ba niha baero ba na oe'ozaragō ami ba danō misa, ba nifazawili ja'ami, ba oefae'ele'ō wa no ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo, ba
 42 zanehe niha baero. Ba aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehovah, na oe'ohē ami ba danō Ndraono Giza-
 43 re'ele'ō wa no ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo, ba me'e chōra. Ba itōrō dania tōdōmi
- mboeaboeami, awō zi lō sōchi andrō, fefoe, nilaoemi, wana'oenōi ja'ami, ba ogoro dania ami wo-laoemi andrō, bōrō zi lō sochi andrō, fefoe, nifazōchimi. (*F. 6, 9*). Ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehovah, na lō olifoedo dōigoe andrō, ba nilaoegoe chōmi, na lō oebe'e dali mboeaboeami andrō, si lō sōchi, ba he folaoemi andrō, si lō sōchi, ja'ami ma'owoe Gize-raëli, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah.

FAZA 21.

I. Ida'ō'ōda'ō na wangoehoekoe Jereezalema Jehovah. II. No moesōbi zi'ōli jaŵa Jereezalema ba jaŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli. III. Ja'ia wama-tōrō Jehovah hoekoe ba mbanceania. IV. Famoenoe mbaneoa Jereezalema zi'ōli razo Mbabeli. V. Ba Ira-no Gamoni gōi itōrō hoekoe fōnoe andrō.

I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, otahōgō danō miraja, ba miraja laoe hoehoeomō ba ama'ele'ō, nitandrōsaigō ba gatoea andrō ba mbeneoa, ba danō tānō raja, (*F. 21, 2*), ba ōmane ba gatoea andrō, ba danō tānō raja : Fondrondrongo li Jehovah ! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Hiza, oe'ebœa'ō galitō chōoe, si manga geoe saoeri fefoe, fabaja adoloe fefoe. Si lō mate holahola galitō andrō, ba bawa niha fefoe, i'otarai moroi raja, noemalō mijōoe, ba ariri ibe'e. (*Loek. 23, 31*). Ba dozi niha dania zangila, wa no ja'o, Jehovah, zangeboea ; si lō mate ia. Ba oemané : Alai ndra'o, ja'oegō So'aja, Jehovah ! Lamane dania ba chōgoe andre : Hadia, tengə solaoe maedaedola ? (*F. 17, 2*).
 II. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, otahōgō Jereezalema, ba angombacha, nitandrōsaigō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba ama'ele'ō, nitandrōsaigō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ōmane ba

1
2

3

4

5

6

7

8

- danō Ndraono Gizeraëli : Da'ō ni-
vä'ō Jehowa : Hiza, oelaoe chöoe,
cesöbi zi'öligoe ba oehori ba danō
he satoelō tōdō, ba he seboea ho-
rō. Me edönado oehori ba danō
zatoelō tōdō, fabaja seboea horō
andrō, wa aheta ba zaemboe zi'öli-
goe, famoenoe niha fefoe, i'otarai
10 moroi raja, noemalō mijöoe. Ba ja
aboto ba dödō niha fefoe, wa no
ja'odo, Jehowa, zanöbi si'öli ; lō'ō
11 sa'ae mangawoeli ba zaemboe. Ba
ja'oegö ono niha, ba angaröngarō !
Ja timba safatō sola ndra'oegö ba
saboe sibai tōdō wangaröngarō,
12 zanehe ira ! Ba na lamane chöoe :
Hadia wa mangaröngarö'ō ? ba ö-
mane : Me no moerongo doeria ba
zangoeloe dödō fefoe ba ba zadada
danga fefoe, ba zi taja gera'era
fefoe ba ba zi tobali idanō mbalö-
doehi fefoe. Hiza, aloea, itörö, i-
vä'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 7, 17).
- 13 III. Ba so nivä'ō Jehowa chö-
14 goe, imane : He ono niha, ama'ele'ō,
ömane : Da'ō nivä'ō Jehowa : Ö-
mane : Si'öli, no moedali zi'öli, no
15 moehaogö ! Ba wangö'ötö niha, wa
no ladali ia, ba wa'atakile, wa no
lahaogö. Tenga si lō abölö mbözi-
bözi nonogoe andrō, no si lō ba
16 dödö ngawalö geoe fefoe. Ba no
ibe'e nihaogö, ena'ō itoejoe tanga-
nia. No moedali zi'öli andrō ba no
moehaogö, ba wame'e ba danga za-
17 moenoemoenoe niha ja'ia. Ege'ege
ba angaröngarö, ja'oegö ono niha,
telaoe sa'ae ba mbanoeagoe ba ba
zalavä Ndraono Gizeraëli, fefoe !
Ö zi'öli sa'ae ira, fabaja banoeagoe
18 andrō ; ba bözi zolamö ! Noa sa
moetandraigö — „ba he wisa, na
te chö mbözibözì andrō ?“ Tebai
19 da'ō, ivä'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba ja-
oegö, ono niha, ba ama'ele'ō ba
laoe datawö, ba töloe dania zi'öli,
si'öli famoenoe, si'öli famoenoe se-
boea zamaseoi ja'ira, (F. 6, 11),
20 ena'ō mangoeloe dödö, ba ena'ō ato
ni'ö'ötö tooe, ba mbawa göli chöra
fefoe. Takile zi'öli oebe'e, na amae-
dola gari mbanoea tebe'e ia, no
ba wamoenoe ladali. Bali'ögö foeri, 21
savä gambölö, dölö'ō, savä gabera,
he zi no moewa'ō mbawaoe !
Ba ja'odo göi, ba oelaoe datawö, 22
ba oefadöhö wönoegoe ; ja'odo, Je-
howa zangoema'ō. (F. 16, 42).
- IV. Ba so nivä'ō Jehowa chö- 23
goe, imane : He ono niha, honogöi, 24
doea rozi lala zi'öli andrō chörazo
Mbabeli, ha samboea danö, si ota-
rai lala andrō, si doea rozi. Ba do-
zi bawa lala ba mbanoea heza, ba
öbe'e dandra, ena'ō itörö Raba 25
Ndraono Gamoni ba tanö mado
Joeda, ba Jeroezalema ba daloe, si'-
öli andrō. Noa sa so ba wabalivä 26
lala razo Mbabeli, ba mbawa lala
andrö si doea rozi, ba wolaoe fae-
tasa ; ifahisi nono wana, isofoe ba
ziraha ba ifaigi gate. (Moz. I. 31,
19). Ba dangania kambölö, ba da-
hödahö „Jeroezalema“, ba wame'e
famoto göli ba ba we'ao ba ba
wangahahagö ba ba wamatara fo-
rasa mbawa göli, ba wogo'o fari
ba ba wolaoe malige zanoewö. (F.
4, 2). Ba ba dödöra, ba no hoelö 28
waetasa faja ; famaigira, ba ara na,
ha oega migoe na, ba tefasoegi ba
dödö horöra, ena'ō te'olo'i'ō ira.
Andrö wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : 29
Me no mifasoegi ba dödö horömi,
me no oroma wangerogömi [ja'odo],
me no tobali to'ele horömi ba ni-
laoelaoemi andrö, fefoe, — me itö-
rö tōdö ami, ba nira'oe ami, börö
da'ō. Ba ja'oegö niboenoe seboea 30
horö, salävä Ndraono Gizeraëli, si
no iroegi bavä ba ginötö wangasi-
wai horö : Da'ō nivä'ō Zo'aja Je-
howa : Niheta zaemboe, niheta da-
koela ! Tenga si lō teboelö da'ō.
Nibe'e javä zi no ide'ide tooe ba
nihöndrägö tooe zi no alävä javä.
Töloe winaeta oebali'ō adoedoela ; 32
da'ō göi, ba si lō'ō sa'ae dania,
irege so zochö andrö, ba chönia
oebe'e. (Moz. I. 49, 10).

- 33 V. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba a-
ma'ele'ō, õmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'-
aja Jehowa, ba chō Ndraono Ga-
moni ba ba wango'ajara andrō, ba
õmane : Si'õli, no moedōni zi'õli,
no mochaogō ba wango'ō'õtō niha
ba wa'atakile ba ba wehaga, fatoea
lafaigi chōoe walimosa ba fatoea
lalaoe chōoe waetasa faja, ba wa-
maoedoegō ja'ia ba mbagi zi mate
seboea horō, siroegi baŵa ba ginō-
34 tō wangasiwai horō. Foeli sae-
mboegō ! Ba mbanoea ba niwōwōi
ja'oegō, ba danō mbōrōtamō oe-
35 hoekoe ndra'oegō. (*Jer. 47, 6*), ba
ohawoei ndra'oegō fōnoegoe ; alitō
bachoebachoe dōdōgoe oe'eboea'ō
chōoe, ba oebe'e ba danga niha si
no timba goetoe ndroe'oe ndra'oe-
36 gō, niha sama'oea famakikomō. Ó
galitō dania ndra'oegō, ba ba da-
loe danō adoewa ndromō ; lō'ō sa'-
ae itōrō tōdō ndra'oegō ; noa sa
ja'odo, Jehovah, zangoema'ō !
- FAZA 22.

I. Ba wamazawili ja'ira ba niha
baero te'ote'ō horō Jeroezalama,
si no fahōna. II. Amaedola tetoe-
nōe ira ba galitō fa'aboe dōdō. III.
Tesoelōni dania horō zama'ele'ō a-
ndrō ba he horō gere ba he horō
zalaŵa.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chō-
2 goe, imane : Ba ja'oegō, ono niha,
hadia same'e fotoe ndra'oegō, sa-
me'e fotoe ba mbanoea zange enge'e
andrō ? Ba fasoegi ba dōdōra zogoro
ita andrō chōra, fefoe, (*F. 20, 4;*
24, 9), õmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja,
Jehowa : Alai mbanoea andrō, sa-
me'e adoewa ndro niha ba chōra,
ena'ō iroegi baŵa andrō chōra, ba
samazōchi chōra adoe, ba wana'oe-
nōi ja'ira ! Ba ndro andrō chōoe,
nidowagōmō, tohare chōoe horō, ba
ba nadoe andrō chōoe, nifazōchimō,
ba no ta'oēnō ndra'oegō. Ba no ara
ndra'oegō, no noemalō ndrōfioe. A-
- ndrō wa oebe'e ni'o'aja niha baero
ndra'oegō ba fama'iki ba danō misa,
fefoe. (*Raz. II. 21, 16. Moz. V. 28, 37.*
F. 5, 14). He sahatō, ba he sarōoe,
ba la'igi'igi'ō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō si
no ebœa toeria wa'ata'oēnō, si no
fahōna fa'afakoejoe. Hiza, salaŵa
Ndraono Gizerāeli andrō ba chōoe,
ba fatandro, ba dangania abe'e dōdō
zamōsana, ba wamoenoemoenoe ni-
ha. Ama ba ina, ba la'ositengagō
ba chōmi, ba si fatewoe, ba lafa-
langōgō, ba si lō ama, si lō ina,
ba he lacha mbanoea, ba lafakao,
ba chōmi andrō. No lō ba dōdōmi
ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba he loeo
sabato andrō chōgoe, ba mi'o'aja.
So ba chōmi niha samōbōgō si
lō sōchi, ba wamoenoe niha dania,
ba ba hili ba chōmi, ba la'aga'a-
ga gō nadoe, ba mohōrōhōrō mba-
noeami. (*F. 18, 6*). Sangeheta ba-
loebaloe zaila nama ami, ba soroe-
doe ba ndra alawe si no ra'ira'iō
ba wa'afōchō daloe. (*Moz. III. 18,*
8, 19). Si samōsa, ba ihorōni ndro-
nga nāwōnia, ba si samōsa, ba
ra'ira'iō noemōnōnia ibe'c, woho-
rōni ja'ia, ba si samōsa ba chōmi,
ba ihorōni dalifoesōnia, ono nama-
nia. (*Moz. III. 18, 9, 15, 20*). Ma-
naga gana'a ami, ba wamoenoe ni-
ha ; no mi'eboea'ō hare zoegilōmi
ba no mifo'ono gana'ami, no mi-
be'e te'ala nawōmi, no mifikao,
ba no olifee ami ndra'odo, iŵa'ō
So'aja, Jehovah. Ba hiza, ba no 13
ahōlihōli dōdōgoe ba haremō andrō,
nisōndramō, ba ba wamoenoemoenoe
niha andrō ba chōmi. (*F. 21,*
17). Ba hadia, lō teboelō wa'abe'e 14
dōdōmi andrō ba lō mamalōmalō
wa'abe'e dangami, na loeo oeseche-
gō ami ? No ja'odo, Jehovah, za-
ngōema'ō, ba oefaloea gōi. (*F. 17,*
24). Ba ocfazawili ami ba niha 15
bacro, ba danō zotanō misa zoemae-
we ami oebe'e, ba oeheba chōmi
zi ra'ira'iō andrō, (*F. 12, 14*), ba 16
oe'ochōgō ami, ba zanehe niha

- baero, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'o Jehowa.
- 17 II. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, no tobali achozila chōgoe ma'oewoe Gizeraeli andrō. Ja'ira fefoe, ba no timba dōla garamba ba simo mbanoea ba si'oli ba simo itō, ba galitō famahele; no tobali tai wirō.
- 18 19 (Jes. 1, 22. Jer. 6, 28). Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Me no ahori tobali achozila ami, ba hiza, ba oe'owoeloi ami ba Jeroezalema b-
- 20 cha. Si mane na la'oedoegō bacha ba galitō wirō ba tōla garamba ba si'oli ba simo itō ba simo mbanoea, ba wangeboea alitō chōnia ba ba wolaoegō ja'ia, si manō na oe'oroedoegō ami dania ba wōnoegoe andrō ba ba wa'abao dōdōgoe, ba oetoeli'ō tooe ami, ba alaoe ami
- 21 oebe'e. Ba oe'owoeloi ami, ba oe'eboea'ō chōmi galitō bachelbachoe dōdōgoc, ena'ō alaoe ami bacha ba
- 22 da'ō. Si mane na latoenoe wirō ba galitō, si manō dania wolaoegō ja'ami bacha ba da'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no oehawoei ami fōnoegoe, ja'odo andre, Jehowa.
- 23 III. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, ñmane chōnia: Tanō si lō teoe ndra'oegō si lō basōbasō, me loeo wōnoegoe
- 24 andrō. Sama'ele'ō andrō ba chōra, ba no mamagōlō; la'ā niha, si mane singo sindrōndrōndrōndrō, sondra'oendra'oe; gamagama ba ana'a, ba laraboe, ba fahōna ba danō lacha mbanoea labe'e. (Hos.
- 25 6, 9. Mat. 23, 14). Ere ba chōra, ba mo'olalōwa ba nifachoigoe andrō ba la'o'aja ni'amoni'ō andrō clōgoe; ni'amoni'ō ba si lō moe'amoni'ō, ba lō lafaehoesi, ba lō lafahaōzato, he wisa ba ni'amoni'ō ba he wisa ba zi lō moe'amoni'ō; ba loeo sabato andrō chōgoe, ba lafakifo horōra, ba tobali ni'o'aja
- 26 27 ndra'o ba chōra. (F. 44, 23). Salawara andrō, ba no hoelō nasoe ga-
- teoa sondra'oendra'oe niha, ba wame'e adoewa ndro ba ba wamoenoe niha, wangaloei harera. (Mich. 3, 11. Sef. 3, 3). Ba sama'ele'ō andrō chōra, ba labaloegō da'ō, wangi'ilafaja, ba lafa'ele'ō chōra walimosa, lamane: „Niwa'ō Jehowa!“ ba lō'ō sa hedehedeh Jehowa. (F. 13, 10). Niha ba danō, ba lafakao nawōra ba faraboeraboe; lafakao zide'ide ba si noemana ba lafalangōgō zi fatewoe, lō bōrō. Ba no oe'alo'e'a-loei zamōsa, same'e ba'aba'a ba mā samelegō nosonia ba danō andrō, chōgoe, fa bōi oefakiko, ba lō ni-sōndragoe. (Sin. 106, 23). Ba no 31 oelaoe chōra wōnoegoe, no oehori ira alitō bachelbachoe dōdōgoe andrō, no oesoelōni chōra mboeaboeara andrō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 9, 10; 11, 21; 16, 43).

FAZA 23.

I. Fanegoe ira alawe andrō si daroea, sohorōhorō, Ohola ba Oholiba (Samaria ba Jeroezalema): II. Fohorō Gohola andrō, ba no la'otoe'ō Dawa Asiria. III. Ba Oholiba gōi, ba no mohorōhorō ba Ndrawa Galedaia. IV. Andrō wa Dawa Galledaia gōi zangotoe'ō ja'ia. V. Samoeza tō idoenōdoenō Jehowa zogoro ita andrō ba zi daroea andrō, awō wotoe wohorōra.

I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha! So ndra a-lawe, domboea, ha samboea nina, sohorōhorō ba danō Miseraji, me ono alawe ira na mohorōhorō ira. Lababaja zoesoera [ira matoea] ba la'omōsimōsi wosoera. (F. 16, 26; 20, 8). Ohola dōi zi a'a, ba Oholiba dōi nachinia. Ba no oehalō ira, ba mo'ono ira, ono matoea ba ono alawe, ba Ohola dōi Zamaria ba Oholiba dōi Jeroezalema

II. Ba oroedoe ba ndra matoea bō'ō, salahigoe, Gohola, ba aoechoe ia ba zomasi ja'ia andrō, ba Ndrawa Asiria, si möi chōnia, (Raz. II. 15, 19; 17, 3. F. 16, 28), sobaroe oe-

- ngoe sowē warocwaroe, residé ba koemandroe, oi ono matoea omasiō, 7 si fakoedo. Ba iloeloe ia chōra, ba wohorō andrō; oi ono matoea Ndrawa Asiria, nitoetoejoe; ba ba chōra fefoe, ba zi no aoechoe ia, ba ra'ira'iō ia ibe'e, ba nadoera andrō fefoe. Ba fohorōhorōnia andrō, si 8 oroi ba danō Miseraji sa'ae, ba lō ibōhōlī; noa sa mohorō da'ō chōnia, me ono alawe ia na, no lababaja wosoenia ba no lalaoe chōnia 9 wohorōra andrō. Andrō wa no oebe'e ia ba danga zomasi ja'ia, ba danga nono matoea Ndrawa Asiria 10 andrō, ba zi no aoechoe ia. Ba la-heta mbaloebaloe zaila ia, ba la'o-loi'ō nononia matoea, fabaja ononia alawe, ba laboenoe ia si'ōli, ba tobali amaedola ia ba ndra alawe bō'ō, ba lafatōrō chōnia hoekoe. (F. 16, 37).
- 11 III. Ba he ū'a'e no i'ilā da'ō achinia Oholibā, ba abōlōbōlō zoei na wa'aoechoenia, moroi chō ga'a-nia, ba tedooe na wohorōnia, moroi ba wohorō ga'ania mege. (Jer. 3, 11). Aoechoe ia ba nono matoea Ndrawa Asiria andrō, ba residé ba ba goemandroe, si möi chōnia, 12 si sōchi sibai noecha, ba si fakoedo; 13 oi ono matoea omasiō. Ba no oe'ilā, wa ja'ia gōi zana'oenōi ja'ia; no fagōlōgōlō mboeaboea zi daroea 14 andrō. Ba ja'ia, ba itohoegō wohorōhorōnia andrō. Ba me i'ilā wamaedo ndra matoea, nisoea ba mbagolō, famaedo Ndrawa Galedaia, 15 nilaoe se sojo, ba sobōbō lōwiōwi, ba sanaemboe, oi koe-mandra wamaigida, famaedo nono matoea Mbabeli, banoea Ndrawa 16 Galedaia, — ba aoechoe ia ba da'ō, me i'ilā ira, ba ifatenge zinenge chōra ba danō Ndrawa Galedaia: 17 Ba möi si bacha chōnia nono matoea Mbabeli, ba wohorō chōnia ba ra'ira'iō ia labe'e, ba wohorōra andrō, tobali si ra'ira'iō ia ba chōra andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba fa'ero dō- dōnia chōra. Ba me no ba zoroma 18 ba niha ilaoe wohorōnia andrō, ba mé iheta mbaloebaloe zaila ia, ba fa'ero dōdōgoe chōnia, si mane mege, me oe'erogō ga'ania. Ba 19 ja'ia, ba itohoegō na wohorōhorōnia andrō, itōrō tōdōnia gōtō me ono alawe ia, me mohorōhorō ia ba danō Miseraji. Ba aoechoe ia 20 ba zohorō chōnia, si so famatoea si mane ba galide ba fa'adoewa goela, si mane ba koedo. Ba no 21 öfoeli ö'aloelaoei wohorōmō ba gōtō me ono alawe na ndra'oegō, me la'omōsimōsi wosoemō Dawa Miseraji, ba me lababaja zoesoemō andrō, si bohooe eboea.
- IV. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Je- 22 howa, ja'oegō Oholiba: Hiza, oefarooe oedoemō zomasi ja'oegō andrō mege, ja'irā andrō, ba zi no fa'ero dōdōoe, so ira moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe, ba wolaoe chōoe, oebe'e. Ono matoca Mbabeli andrō ba 23 Dawa Galedaia fefoe, Fekodi ba Soa ba Koa, ono matoea Ndrawa Asiria fefoe, awōra, oi ono matoea omasiō, residé ba koemandroe, oi koemandra ba salāwa, si fakoedo. Ba so ira, ba wolaoc chōoe, oja 24 sibai goereta ba gaolo, ba ato sibai niha; mamaloese ba modange ba motetenaceloe, wolaoe chōoe, lafassoei ndra'oegō, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōra hoehoeo andrō, ena'ō lahokee ndra'oegō, dali hoekoe ba chōra. (Raz. I. 10, 17). Ba oelaoe 25 chōoe wōnoegē, ba lō ahachō dō-dōra ndra'oegō, ichoemō ba talingamō, ba latataba, ba si tosai chōoe, ba si mate ba mbawa zí'ōli. Onooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ba la'olo'ō, ba si tosai chōoe, ba ö galitō dania. Ba laheta chōoe noe- 26 chamō ba lahalō najaoe. Ba oe'e- 27 toe'ō hochamō ba fohorōmō andrō, si oroi danō Miseraji, fa bōi sa'ae öfaōga hōrōoe chōra ba fa bōi sa'ae itōrō tōdōoe danō Miseraji. Imane 28 sa So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oebe'e

- ba danga zi fatioe dōdōoe ndra'oe-gō, ba danga zi no fa'ero dōdōoe a-
29 ndrō. Ba lafakao ndra'oegō ba ahori lahalō zi so chōoe ba larōi tooe ndra'oegō lō noecha, lō balcebaloe, aheta mbaloebaloe zaila ndra'oegō, saila zohorōhorō, ba oroma wohorōhorōmō andrō, awō hochamō.
- 30 Bōrō wa lalaoe chōoe da'ō, ba me no mohorōhorō ndra'oegō ba niha bacro, me no ra'irai'ō ndra'oegō ba
31 nadoera andrō. No ōtōrō lala ga'aoe andrō; ba oefabadoegō sa'ae chōoe gōi nōsi mako andrō, niba-
32 doenia. (*Sin. 75, 9*). Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Ōsi mako andrō, nibe'e chō ga'aoe mege, ba ōbadeo-
gōi, ōsi mako sabacha ba seboea, seboea sibai ōsi, ba tobali fama'iki niha ndra'oegō ba borō wango'aja,
(*Jes. 51, 17. Jer. 25, 15; 49, 12. Obad. 3, 16*), ba maboe sibai ndra'oegō ba aboe sibai dōdōoe, no mako ba wehocha mboe ba ba wa'atobali dōdō, mako nibe'e chō ga'aoe Sa-
34 maria mege. Ba ōbadoc nōsi, ñohori wangohofo ja'ia, ba ūclafelai gamotola ba ūcha'acha'ai zoesomō, me no ja'o zangoema'ō, iwā'ō So-
35 aja, Jehowa : Andrō wa imane So'-aja, Jehowa : Me no olifoe'ō ndra'o ba me no ū'erogōdo, ba ūloe'i gōi hochamō, awō wohorōhorōmō a-ndrō. (*Raz. 1, 14, 9. Jez. 2, 32; 13, 23. F. 22, 12*).
- 36 V. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : He ono niha, na ū'otoe'ō ndra Ohola Oholiba, ba fasocgi ba dōdōra zogoro ita andrō chōra. (*F. 20, 4*).
- 37 Noa sa mohorō ira ba no togocle ba dangara ndro. ba no ba nadoe andrō chōra mohorōhorō ira, no lafatōrō ba galitō nono matoea andrō, si no toemboe chōra chōgoe, no labē'e ū nadoe. (*F. 16, 20*). Ba da'ō na gōi nilaoera chōgoe : No lata'oenōi ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, me loeo da'ō, ba no la'o'aja loeo sabato andrō chōgoe. (*Raz. II, 21, 39 4*). Ba na laboenoe ū nadoe nono-
- ra matoea, ba mōi ira ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, na loeo da'ō, ba wango'aja ja'ia, ba hiza, ba si manō gōi wolaoera bacha ba gosali chōgoe ! Ba lafakaoni'ō na'i gōi ni-
ha moroi ba zarōe, ba ha si'aikō tohare chōra zinenge, ba so ira, ba mondri ndra'oegō ba ūhaogō rōngō-
rōngōoe ba ūfake najamō. Ba moe-
41 dadao ndra'oegō ba gaso si sōchi sibai, ba meza fōnaoe, si no moe-
haogō, ba ūbe'e jawā goemōjō a-
ndrō chōgoe ba fanicha chōgoe.
(*Amaed. 7, 17*). Ba jomo ba mba-
noea, ba fagoeagoea niha, fagoeagoeasa si lō fa'aila. Ba awō niha si lō tōi, ba lafakaoni'ō zamadoe-
madoe toeo ba danō si mate, da'ō zame'e aja ba dangara ba saemboe si sōchi sibai ba hōgō. Ba oemané : 43 Mohorōhorō na zi no aleoe, lō ibō-hōli wohorōnia, ilaoe manō. Ba mōi 44 ira si bacha chōnia, si mane na mōi ba zohorō ; mōi ira si bacha chō Gohola ba chō Goholiba, ira alawé seboea hocha. Ba niha satoelō 45 zamatōrō fotoe chōnia dania, fotoe ba zohorō ba fotoe ba zange'e, noa sa sohorōhorō ira ba no togocle ba dangara ndro. (*F. 16, 38*). Imane sa 46 So'aja, Jehowa : Nilaoe faloechata chōra, nibe'e nifakao ba niraboe si so chōra irá. (*F. 16, 40*). Ba ndra-
47 moeteboe kara ira sato ba ndra moe'ō ūtō ira si ūlira. Niboenoe tooe nonora matoea, fabaja onora alawé, ba omora, ba nitoenoe. Ba oefadōhō wohorō andrō ba zi manō, ena'ō labē'e nitegoe ira ira alawé [bō'ō] fefoe, fa bōi mohorōhorō ira, si mane ja'irá andrō. Ba labē'e 49 ba hoeloemi wohorōmi andrō, ba olalōwāmi ba nadoemi andrō, ba miloe'i, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Zo'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 24.

- I. Famaedo wanoedoegō Jeroezalema : Bowoa, so'otoe idanō. II. Mate wo'omo Hezekieli ba lō tola i'e'si.
- 1 I. Ba ndrōfi si siŵa, ba zi me-woeloe ba mbaŵa si foeloe, ba hoemede chōgōe Jehowa, imane : (Jer. 52, 4). He ono niha, tānō ba zoera dōi mbaŵa da'e, tōi mbaŵa da'e sibai, ma'ōchō ! Ma'ōchō andre ilaoe ba Jeroezalema razo
 - 2 Mbabeli. Andrō wa ūlaoe gamaedola ba niha sabē'e tandro andrō, ūmane chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Fedadao bawoe mbowoa, fedadao ba laoe gōi nidanō bacha.
 - 3 (Jer. 1, 13. F. 11, 3). Be'e bacha ndriwo andrō, ūsinia, hadia ia zi sōchi, osoe ba ta'io, fo'osi si so tōla, ni toetoejoe. Biribiri nitoe-toejoe halō, ba fa'anō gōi geoe barōnia ; rino ndriwo andrō bacha : mo'otoe sa'ae bacha zi so tōla andrō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō, ja'oegō banoea zange'e, bowoa andrō, si no molemba howoe, ba si tebai aheta sa'ae howoe andrō ! no lazara-zara wangi ūsi, ba lō moelaoe
 - 4 dahōdahō. Me no so na bacha ba mbanoea ndro andrō nidoewagōra. No ba dete gara si lō tanō lalaue, tenga ba danō ladoewagō, ena'ō ibadoe tanō. Ba wamatōrō fōnoe chōra, ba ena'ō oe'ila oelaoe mbalō, andrō wa ba dete gara si lō tanō tohare ndro andrō nidoewagōra,
 - 5 oebe'e, fa bōi ibadoe tanō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Alai ndra'o ndra'oegō, ja'oegō banoea zange'-enge'e ! Hiza, oe'eboea'ō mbahoe geoe andrō ! (F. 22, 2. Nach. 3, 1. Hab. 2, 12). Mihōna geoe, mi'e-boea'ō galitō, mi'asosoi ndriwo andrō, jamo'otoe nidanōnia, ena'ō achozi dōla andrō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba be'e bawoe mbowoa, lō ūsi, ena'ō aoechoe ia ba ena'ō ojo dōlania, fa adoedoe bacha zi ta'oénōnia

ba ena'ō ahori howoe. Ba no zaja- 12 zaja gōlō ibe'e, ba lō aheta chōnia howoe sawe'ewe'e andrō, howoe sabōoe andrō, ba wa'ata'oénōmō, 13 ba wohorōhorō andrō. Me no oeta-andraigō wangehao ja'oegō ba me no tebai aheta zi ta'oénō andrō chōoe, ba alacha lō'ō sa'ae aheta, irege no oefadōhō wōnoegoe, ba chōmō andrō. No ja'o, Jehowa, za- 14 ngoema'ō ; itōrō dania ba oefaloea : ma'ifoe lō oewoewoe, lō oehachōsi tōdō ami, ba lō mangesa dōdōgoe. Boeaboeamō ba folaoemō andrō labē'e dalī wamatōrō hoekoe chōoe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 5, 11).

II. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chō- 15 goe, imane : He ono niha, oeheta chōoe gomasiō hōrōoe andrō, ba wōchō oeheta chōoe. Ba bōi angarōngarō ba bōi e'ē ; bōi mowōi dāwā hōrōoe. Angarōngarō lō li, 16 bōi e'si : anaemboe ba amadagahe : bōi baloegō mboe mbawamō ba bōi ā koeē ba wa'aboe dōdō ! (Jer. 16, 7). Ba fahoehoeo ndra'o ba 18 niha, si hoelō wongi ; ba tānō ūwi, ba mate wo'omogoe, ba mahemo-lō ū, si hoelō wongi, ba oe'ō ūniŵa'ō chōgōe. Ba lamane chōgōe 19 niha : Hadia, lō ūbotochi ba dōdō-ma, hadia geloeahania, wa ūmanō? Ba oemané chōra : No moehede 20 chōgōe Jehowa, no imane : ūmane 21 ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hiza, oebe'e ba zalachā ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgōe, nibe'emi bōrō wajaŵasami, omasiō hōrōmi andrō, fa'omasi dōdōmi ; ba onomi matoea ba onomi alawe, nirōimi, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli dania. Ba ba da'ō dania mi'ō ūnilaoegoe andre : lō mibaloegeō mboe mbawami ba lō mi'ā koeē ba wa'aboe dōdō. Lō mibaelō ūzae-mboe ba hōgōmi, ba he badagahe ba gahemi, lō mangarōngarō ami ba lō sege'ege, sariri manō ami, ba horōmi andrō, ba faoma chō nawō-mi mangarōngarō ami. (Moz. III.

- 24 26, 39. F. 4, 17). Ba tobali amae-dola chōmi HezekiËli andre ; mi'o'õ sibai dania nilaoenia andre, na itōrō dania, ena'õ aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (F. 12. 6).
- 25 Ba ja'oegõ, ono niha, ba hiza, na loeo oeheta chōra niđōnadōnara andrō, omasiōra andrō si sōchi sibai, awō zomasi dōdōra, onora
- 26 matoea ba onora alawe, na loeo da'õ, ba so zoloi, si mōi chōoe, ba
- 27 wanoeriagō ja'ia. (F. 33, 21). Na loeo da'õ, ba teboka mbawaoe, endronga ami soloi andrō, ba hoe-mede ndra'oegõ, tengā sa'ae si lō hede ndra'oegõ, ba amae-dola ndra'oegõ chōra, ena'õ aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

FAZA 25.

I. Fama'ele'õ nitandrōsaigõ ba Ndraono Gamoni, ba II. ba Ndrao-no Moabi, ba III. ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba IV. ba Ndrawa Wilisiti.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'õ Jehowa chōgōe, imane : He ono niha, otahōgō Ndraono Gamoni ba ama'ele'õ nitandrōsaigõ chōra, (Jer. 49, 1 b. t.), òmane ba Ndraono Gamoni andrō : Mifondrondrongo li Zo'aja, Jehowa ! Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja Jehowa : Me no fahā ! ami ba ni'amoni'õ andrō chōgōe, me no moe'o'aja ia, ba ba danō Ndraono Gizeräeli, me no moebali'õ tanō si mate ia, ba ba ma'oewoe Joeda, me no moe'oloi'õ ira, ba hiza, ba oebe'e ochōta niha tanō ba gatoemboecha loeo ami, ena'õ lalaoe hatira ba chōmi ba ena'õ lataroe'õ nahira. Ja'ira zi manga boea danō chōmi ba ja'ira zamadoe soesoe zawī chōmi. Ba oebali'õ nikoebaloi gondra Raba andrō, ba tanō Ndraono Gamoni, ba oebali'õ fōrōma mbiribiri, ena'õ aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa : Me no molaoe tatawō ami ba me no mibōrō danō ba me no mi'ositengagō Ndraono Gizeräeli ba

me no a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi ba zi gōna ira, (F. 35, 15), ba hiza, ba oe'oro'õ dangagoe ja'wami ba oebe'e ondra'oea niha baero ami ba oehori ami bacha ba hoenō niha bō'õ, taja ami ba danō oebe'e ; oefakiko ami, ena'õ aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

II. Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa : Me no lamane Iraono Moabi ba banoea Ze'ira : No tobali si mane niha bō'õ fefoe ma'oewoe Joeda ! (Jer. 48, 1 b. t.), ba hiza, ba oelahozi zanaere tanō andrō, ba Ndraono Moabi, fa lō banoea sa'ae, banoea andrō mege, ba zi fasoei : fa'amoadoe danō andrō, Beti Jesimoto ba Ba'ali Meono ba Kiriata'i. Oebe'e ochōta niha tanō ba gatoemboecha loeo, awō danō Ndraono Gamoni, ena'õ lō'õ sa'ae itōrō tōdō niha bō'õ Ndraono Gamoni andrō. Ba ba Ndraono Moabi, ba oefatōrō hoekoe, ena'õ aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

III. Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa : Me no molaoe balō ba ma'oewoe Joeda Ndraono Gedomo, ba me no eboea horō, me no lalaoe mbalōra chōra, (Sin. 137, 7. Amos. 1, 11), andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Oe'oro'õ sa'ae dangagoe ja'wā Ndraono Gedomo, ba oehori ba danō niha, fabaja oerifō, ba oebali'õ tanō si mate danō ; i'otarai Demana, noemalō ba Dedano, ba matemate ira ba mbawa zi'oli. Ba folaoegoe 14 balōgōe ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba oebe'e ba danga mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeräeli, ena'õ fōnoegoe ba fa'abao dōdōgōe labēe dali wolaoe ba Ndraono Gedomo, ba ena'õ la'ilila wolaoegoe balōgōe andrō, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa. (Jes. 11, 14).

IV. Da'õ niwa'õ Zo'aja, Jehowa : Me no molaoe balō Ndrawa Wilisiti, me no la'ositengagō ami ba me no moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra lalaoe mbalōra chōmi, me no famakiko lafa'oea, ba watioesa andrō si lō ae-

16 toe, (*Jer. 47, 1 b. t. Sef. 2, 5*), andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oe'oro'ō dangagoe jaŵa Ndrawa Wilisiti, ba oehori Ndrawa Gereta andrō, ba oefakiko zi tosai sihene
 17 asi. Folaoe balō sabōlōbōlō oefatōrō chōra, fotoe ba wōnoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, na oelaoe mbalōgoe chōra.

FAZA 26.

- I. Fama'ele'ō : Fanoedoegō Tiro.
 II. Neboekanesa zamatrōrō fotoe a-ndrō chōra. III. Fa'atobali dōdō ba wa ate'alara andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Jes. 23. Amos. 1, 9. Joël. 3, 4 b. t.*)

1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si felezara, me
 2 tesa'a, ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgōe,
 imane: He ono niha, me no fahā!
 Diro andrō, ba Jeroezalema, me no
 lamane: „No moebokai mbawa gōli
 ba niha baero; tānō ba chōda
 no teboka ia, sato niha fōna, ba
 3 no si lō nihaniha, ba imane So'aja,
 Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'-
 oegō Tiro, oja soi oe'ohē oedoemō
 niha, timba ndroeloe ba nasi, sabo-
 4 to baene. Ba ladoedoegō dania gōli
 Diro, öli kara, ba laso'agō malige
 andrō chōra. Ba oebōzini chōnia
 goeli danō, oebali'ō kara silō tanō
 5 jaŵa. Naha wolochoi kiri dania ia,
 ba daloe nasi bacha, me no ja'o
 zangoema'ō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa,
 6 ba ahoeloea soi bō'ō dania ia. Ba
 banoea halama soja chōra, sihene
 asi, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'öli da-
 nia, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no
 ja'odo Jehowa.

7 II. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa:
 Hiza oefatenge sanoewō Tiro Ne-
 boekanesa, razo Mbabeli, moroi
 jōoe, fondrege razo andrō, solohe
 koedo ba hoereta ba si fakoedo,
 8 awō niha sato sibai. Da'ō zamoe-
 noe tooe si'öli mbanoea halama
 soja chōmi, sihene asi, ba ilaoe
 malige zanoewō chōmi ba ifako'o'ō
 fari chōmi ba ifafazōch'i'ō mba'a-

ba'a chōra. Ba la'olobigō ba gōli
 kara chōmi wamoto andrō ba la-
 rasa maligemi si'öli andrō chōra.
 Ba tehawoe ami gawoegawoe ba
 10 wa'ojā koedo chōra moroi sa; ba
 ba werara zi fakoedo ba gaolo ba
 koereta, ba hoemisi gōli mbanoea
 chōmi, na latōrō mbawa gōli chō-
 mi, si mane na atoe'a ba mbanoea
 zanoewō. Afoefoe newalimō fefoe
 11 [ja'oegō Tiro] labe'e ahe koedo
 chōra, ba ösimō, ba laboenoe tooe
 si'öli, ba adoedoe tooe gehomo se-
 solo andrō chōoe. Ba laraboe ga-
 12 na'amō, ba faniaga andrō ba chōoe,
 ba lahalō, ba ladoedoegō gōlimō,
 öli kara andrō, ba omo, seboea
 balazo mege ba wolaoe, ba lafoefoe,
 ba karania ba eoenia, adoedoela,
 ba latibo'ō ba nasi. Oe'etoe'ō li
 13 wanoenō ba chōoe, ba he li mbiola
 chōoe, ba lō terongo sa'ae. (*Jes.*
 24, 8). Ba oebali'ō kara si lō tanō
 14 jaŵa ndra'oegō: tobali naha wo-
 lochoi kiri ndra'oegō; lō'ō sa'ae
 lafoeli lataroe'ō ndra'oegō, me no
 ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'ō, iŵa'ō
 So'aja, Jehowa.

III. Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa,
 15 nitandrōsaigō ba Diro andrō: Ha-
 dia, lō moeheeoe hoelo ba nasi ba
 werara wa'adoedoemō ba ba wa-
 ngarōngarō nitaroe'ō si'öli, na mōi
 famoenoe ba chōmō zi'öli andrō?
 Ba mōi tooe zalaŵa ba mbewe nasi
 16 fefoe, larōi dadaomara, laheta mba-
 roera, baroe zalaŵa, awō noechara
 nigili sola'ala'a. Ba la'ouoecha wa-
 nizinizi, ba tooe ba danō moedadao
 ira; lō mamalōmalō wanizi ba no
 tobali dōdōra ba chōmō andrō.
 Ba la'e'si ndra'oegō ba lamane
 17 chōoe: „Ha lō afoefoe ndra'oegō,
 ha lō ataja ndra'oegō ba nasi,
 ja'oegō banoea nisoeno sibai mege,
 si no abōlō ba nasi, ja'ia ba ösi-
 nia, same'e manizinizi chōnia dozi
 si so ba ngai! (*Fam. 18, 9*). Ba
 18 iada'e, ba hoemeoe hoelo, me loeo
 wa'adoedoemō, ba si tobali tōdō

- hoelo ba nasi, ba wozoemō andrō.
 19 Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa : Na oebalī'ō banoea si no adoedoe ndra'oegō, si mane banoea bō'ō andrō, si lō niha sa'ae, na oefatōrō chōoe
 20 goloro, ena'ō anōnō'ō asi, ba oeteli'ō si tooe ndra'oegō, awō zi no mōi si tooe ba gohokoho, ba niha ba gōtō fōna, ba ba mbanoea tooe oe'asiwai nahiamō, timba gadoedela si no ara sibai, ba zi no mōi ba gohokoho, fa bōi sa'ae la'iagō ndra'oegō niha, ba fa bōi sa'ae monaha ndra'oegō ba danō
 21 niha saoeri. I'ogomoezaō adoedoe ndra'oegō oebe'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae ja'oegō. La'aloei dania ndra'oegō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō lasōndra'ō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 27.

I. Fange'esi Tiro. Fa'asōchi mbanoea mege ba fa'eboea gana'ara.
 II. Fa'abōlō waniagara. III. Fa'a-doedenia ba fange'esi da'ō.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
 2 imane : Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ō'ē'csi
 3 Diro andrō, ūmane chōnia : Si so ba mbewe nasi, ba mbewe laboca, saniaga ba niha bacro, ba zihene asi misa : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Ja'oegō Tiro, ba no ūmane dōdōoe : „No fondrege zi sōchi
 4 ndra'o !” (F. 28, 12). No ba daloe nasi so nahiamō ; no maoeloe wa'a-sōchimō labe'e sanaroe'ō ja'oegō.
 5 No senobari moroi ba Zeniri labe'e fafamō fefoe, ba eresi moroi ba hili Libano lahalō, ba wamotōla lojo
 6 ja'oegō. Ba tali gae moroi ba Mbazana labe'e sola, ba bagolōmō ba tetemō ba simalamboco, moroi ba hoelo Ndrawa Giti, nifosinga ifō
 7 goeaza. (Jes. 23, 1). Ba tarafali nigili sola'ala'a, moroi ba danō Miseraji, ūbologō mandreramō, ba oengoe sowē waroewaroe ba sojo, moroi ba mbewe nasi ba Gelisa
 8 mba'aba'a zino chōoe. Banoea Zidona ba banoea Garawada ūhalō

sanola ; ba sabōlō oneche si so ba chōoe, ja'oegō Tiro, ba no mōi sangamoeri. Satoea mbanoea Gebala 9 ba toeka chōra zi mōi sanga'azō-chi si bōla ba chōoe ; owo ba nasi fefoe, awō nono nowo, ba no so ba chōoe. (Raz. I. 5, 18). Dawa 10 Weresia ba Dawa Loedi ba Dawa Woeti, ba no mōi saradādoe chōoe ba wasoewōta ; baloese ba tete-naeloe, ba no lasaitagō ba chōmō andrō, nōnōnōnō lachōmioe. Banoea 11 Garawada andrō ba sabōlō andrō chōoe [fefoe], ba no so ba gōlimō, fasoei, ba sabōlō zi so ja'wa ba maligemō. Baloesera, ba no lasaitagō ba gōlimō fasoei ; lafo'ahonoa wa'asōchimō.

II. Tarisi zaniagō chōoe, ba wa'oja 12 ngawalō waniaga. Firō ba si'ōli ba simo mbanoea ba simo itō la'ohe ba kade chōoe. Jawano ba Toebala ba 13 Mesechi zaniaga chōoe ; sawoejoe ba fakake tōla garamba la'ohe chōoe, faniaga. Ma'oewoe Dogarima zolohe 14 ba kade chōoe koedo goereta ba kedo ba wakoedosa ba kalide koedo. Dawa Dēdano zaniaga chōoe. No 15 mōi barō mbawaoe ba waniaga zihene asi misa ; ifō goeaza ba eoe zati labe'e beo chōoe. Dawa Garamo zaniaga chōoe, ba wa'oja ngawalō necheneche danga chōra ; fere-mata zoemoeroedi ba oengoe ba noecha nigili sola'ala'a ba tarafali ba meredia ba jasia la'ohe ba kade chōoe. Mado Joeda ba iraono 17 Gizeraēli zaniaga chōoe. Gandroe moroi ba Miniti ba koe sami ba ūwē ūwani ba fanicha ba fanicha samohoea la'ohe chōoe faniaga. Damaseko zowōliwōli chōoe, ba wa'ōja ngawalō necheneche danga chōoe, ba wa'afahōna waniaga, agoe moroi ba Helebono ba boe mbiribiri, moroi ba Zachara, si takile fa'afoesi, la'ohe. Wedano ba Jawano 19 ba Oesala zolohe faniaga ba kade chōoe ; fakake si'ōli ba koeli mani ba deringoe la'ohe chōoe faniaga.

- 20 Dedano zaniaga chōoe, danedane
 21 zela koedo, ba wakoedosa. Dawa Ara ba salaŵa Gedara fefoe, ba no so barō mbawaoe saniaga : ono mbiribiri ba biribiri si matoea ba nambi si matoea la'ohē :
 22 da'ō waniagara chōoc. Sikoli Zaba ba sikoli Raëma zaniaga chōoe. Fondrege zi sōchi rembaremba, awō ngawalō weremata ba ana'a
 23 la'ohē ba kade chōoe. Harana ba Káne ba Edcna, sikoli Zcba ba sikoli Dawa Asiria ba si-
 24 koli Gilimada zaniaga chōoe. Faniagara ba kade chōoc, ba baroe loeo ba baroe seboea oengoe sowē warocwaroe ba noecha nigili sola'-ala'a ba ambala sochoicho ba sinali ni-
 25 tali. Owo Darisi zolohe faniaga chōoe, ba tobali seboea ana'a ndra'oegō ba seboca lachōmi, ba daloe nasi.
 26 III. Misi tooe ba nasi la'ohē ndra'oegō sanola owooe ; — ba irasa ndra'oegō angitimoe, ba daloe nasi.
 27 Ana'amō ba faniagamō ba ūsi lafo ba ono nowo chōoe ba sangamoeri, sanga'azōchi si bōla chōoe, ba samawama wa faniaga andrō chōoc ba saradadoemō, fefoe, si so jomo ba mbanoca chōoe, fabaja niha sato fefoe chōoc, ba sahōndrō ba daloe nasi dania, na loeo wa'adoedocmō.
 28 Ba ba we'ira'ira zangamoeri andrō chōoe, ba hoemisi nowo soja. Ba dozi sangamocri, ba larōi nowora ; ono nowo ba dozi sangamoeri, ba
 30 nasi, ba mōi jaŵa ba danō. Ba la'e'si ndra'oegō ba moe'ira'ira ba lalaoe gawoegawoe ba hōgōra, ba lawahoei ira awoe. (Fam. 18, 11).
 31 Latōwō mboera, bōrō ndra'oegō, ba la'onochcha noecha ba wa'aboe dōdō ba mege'egē ira ba chōmō andrō, aboe sibai dōdōra, afōchō si-
 32 bai chōra. Ba ba wa'aboc dōdōra andrō, ba mangarōngarō ira ba chōmō andrō, ba la'e'si ndra'oegō, lamane. Ha niha zi no si mane'Ti-
 ro andrō, si lō nininini sa'ae ba-cha ba daloe nasi ! Me mōi jaŵa 33 moroi ba nasi waniagamō andrō, ba no oja soi zaboeso ūbe'e ; ba wa'ebœa gana'amō ba ba wa'oja waniagamō, ba no ūfo'ana'a razo ba goeli danō. Ba ija'e, ba no 34 aboto ndra'oegō, no aheta'ō ba nasi jaŵa ; no ahōndrō si tooe waniagamō andrō, fabaja niha sato fefoe, ūsioe. Dozi si hene asi, ba 35 tobali dōdō ba chōmō andrō, ba hoemocha mboe zalaŵara, mange-race mbawa. Saniaga andrō ba 36 niha bō'ō, ba la'o'aja ndra'oegō ; no i'ogomoezaō adoedoc ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō manō ja'oegō sa'ae.

FAZA 28.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō chō razo Diro. II. Fangarōngarō zama'ele'ō ba chōnia. III. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba Zidona. IV. Fangazōchi ma'owee Gizeraeli.

- I. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, ūmane chō razo Diro andrō : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Me no fajaŵa dōdōoe, me no ūmane : „Lowalangi ndra'odo, nahia Lowalangi nahia-goe ba daloe nasi bacha !“ ba no niha ndra'oegō, ba tengā Lowalangi, ba me ūwa'ō zoei tōdōoe, Lowalangi ndra'oegō, — (Jes. 14, 13; 31, 3), hiza, no atoeatoea ndra'oegō, moroi chō Daniēli, lō hadia ia si tobini, si lō ūsōndra. (Dan. 1, 20). Ba wa'atoeatoeamō andrō ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdōoe, ba ūsōndra gana'a ba ūhōna gana'a ba firō, barō dawōla. Ba wa'afahōna wa'atoeatoeamō andrō ba ba waniagamō, ba ūdooe'ō wa'ebœa gana'aoe, ba fajaŵa dōdōoe, bōrō wa'ebœa gana'amō andrō. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa : Me ūwa'ō tōdōoe, Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba hiza, ba oefatōrō chōoe niha bō'ō, niha si lō fa'ahachō, dōdō, ba lasōbi zi'ōlira ba wa'atoeatoeamō 3
 4
 5
 6
 7

- andrō, ba la'o'aja lachōmioe andrō. | maigimaigi ja'oegō. Ba wa'afahōna 18
 8 (F. 30, 11). Ba gohokoho si tooe latoeli'ō ndra'oegō, ba fa'amate niboenoe wa'amateoe, ba daloe
 9 nasi bacha. Ba hadia, ōwa'ō na gōi dania: „Lowalangi ndra'o!“ fōna zamoenoe ja'oegō, me no niha ndra'oegō, ba tengā Lowalangi, ba
 10 danga zi ange'eli ja'oegō? Fa'amate zi lō moeboto wa'amateoe dania, ba danga niha bō'ō, me no ja'o zangoema'ō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
 11 II. Ba so niŵa'ō Jchowa chō-
 12 goe, imane: He ono niha e'esi razo Diro andrō, ōmane chōnia: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: No tandro ba wa'amo'ahonoa ndra'oegō, mege, no fahōna wa'atoeatoea ba no
 13 mo'ahonoa wa'asōchi. No ba Gedena, ba kaboe Lowalangi andrō, so ndra'oegō; baloebaloemō ngawalō weremata, aki ba sabaradi ba ita ba firoesa ba oena ba jasia ba nila ba soemoeroedi ba jakoedi; ba ana'a waritia ba soeroene chōoe; me loeo tewōwōi ndra'oegō tefazōchi. (Moz. I. 2, 8. Moz. II. 28, 17-
 14 20). No Keroebi ba'ab'a oefataro ndra'oegō; ba hili Lowalangi andrō ni'amoni'ō so'ō; ba gotaloea gara, si no timba galitō, mowaōwaō ndra'oegō. (Moz. II. 25, 20. Jes. 6, 6).
 15 Si lō sinegoe ndra'oegō ba mboe-aboeamō andrō, i'otarai loco, mc tewōwōi ndra'oegō, irege tesō-
 16 ndra dania golalōwa ba chōoe. Ba waniagamō andrō, si no abōlō sibai, ba mo'ōsi ndra'oegō si lō sō-chi, mosala ndra'oegō; ba no oebe'e ba zalacha ndra'oegō, no oeheta'ō ba hili Lowalangi andrō, no oefakiko'ō, ja'oegō Keroebi ba'ab'a, ba ba gotaloea gara andrō, si no
 17 timba galitō, ba no oeheta'ō. No fajaŵa dōdōoe, bōrō wa'asōchimō andrō, ba taja wa'atoeatoeamō andrō ūbe'e, ba lachōmimō andrō. Ba danō tooe no oetibo'ō ndra'oegō, no oebe'e ba danga razo bō'ō ndra'oegō, ena'ō wa'omasira wa-
- golalōwamō andrō ba ba walimosa andrō ba waniagamō, ba ūbe'e ba zalacha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe. Ba aloea galitō ba chōmō oebe'e, ba no i'ā'ō, ba no oebali'ō awoe ndra'oegō ba danō tooe, ba zanehe zamaigi ja'oegō, fefoe. Dozi si no 19 fa'ilā li chōoe. ba niha baero, ba no tobali dōdō, ba chōmō andrō; no i'ogomoezaē tekiko ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō manō ja'oegō sa'ae. (F. 26, 16).
- III. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chō- 20
 goe, imane: He ono niha, otahōgō Zidona, ba ama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō chōra, ōmane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, 22 Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō Sidona, ba molachōmi ndra'o ba chōmō andrō, oebe'e, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, na oefatōrō chōra hoekoe ba na oe'oroma'ō chōra, wa no ni'amoni'ō ndra'odo. Ba oefatōrō 23 chōra wōchō waba, ba fange'e ba newali chōra, ba mate tooe niboe-noe si'ōli, ba mbanoea bacha, tefasoei si'ōli ira, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Ba 24 ba ma'oewoe Gizerāeli, ba lō'ō sa'ae doi fainakao ba lō'ō sa'ae zoezoemō safōchō, ba niha si tefasoei ja'ira, fefoe, si lō ba dōdō ja'ira, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.
- IV. Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jeho- 25
 wa: Na oe'ozaragō dania ma'oe-woe Gizerāeli, ba niha baero andrō, ba nifazaewe ja'ira, ba oe'oroma'ō ba chōra, wa no ni'amoni'ō ndra'-odo, ba zanehe niha baero, ba ba danōra dania so ira, ba danō ni-be'egoe chō genonigoe Jakobo. (Jes. 65, 21 b. t.). Ba mowanoea ira ba da'ō, lō hadia ia chōra, molaoe omo ira ba lafazōchi kaboe nagae, ba lō hadia ia chōra, na oefatōrō hoekoe ba niha fefoe, si lō ba dōdō ja'ira mege, ba zi tefasoei ja'ira mcge, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, Lowalangira.

FAZA 29.

I. Fama'ele'ō fa'atekiko danō Miseraji: ūfa woeloe fache tanō si mate ia. II. Fanga'azōchi dania. ba tengā si mane fōna. III. Chō razo Neboekanesa dania ia.

(Faigi gōi Jes. 19.)

- 1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si foeloe, ba zi mewelendroea ba mbaŵa si foeloe, ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgōe, imane: He ono niha, otahōgōe Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji, ba ama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō chōnia ba ba danō
- 2 3 Miseraji, ma'asagōrō. Hede, ōmane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō Fara'o, razo Miseraji boe'aja seboea, si so ba daloe nidanō andrō chōnia, sangoema'ō: Chōgōe Nilo, no ja'o zamazōchi! (Jes. 27, 1; 51, 9. F. 32, 2). Oelaoe sa'ae gai ba zimbimō, ba falemba ba hoenahoenamō gi'a, ba nidanō andrō chōoe, oebe'e, ba oedōni'ō jaŵa, moroi ba daloe nidanō andrō chōoe, fabaja i'a fefoe, ba nidanō chōoe, si no falemba ba hoenahoenamō.
- 4 5 Ba oetibo'ō ndra'oegō ba danō si mate, ja'oegō ba i'a andrō fefoe, ba nidanō andrō chōoe; ba mbenoea aechoe tooe ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō sa'ae lahalō'ō ba lō lako'o ba danō ndra'oegō: ūgoetoe ndroe'oe ba bō wofo ba daloe mbanoea oebe'e
- 6 7 ndra'oegō. Ba ja aboto ba dōdō Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, wa no ja'odo Jehovah. Me no si'o soechoe ndra'oegō ba ma'oewoe Gizeraeli — (Raz. II. 18, 21. Jes. 36, 6), na latoejoe ndra'oegō, ba afatō'ō, ba oi mesocho dangara ūbe'e, ba na labē'e tendrotendorra ndra'oegō, ba tefatō'ō, ba oi mangiwa zolara ūbe'e! — Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehovah: Hiza, oefatōrō chōoe zi'-ōli: ba oehori ba chōmō niha, fabaja oerifō. Ba tanō si mate ba si lō nihaniha dania danō Miseraji, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehovah. Me no ū-

wa'ō: „Chōgōe Nilo, no ja'o zama-zōchi!“ Ba andrō, ba hiza, oelaoe chōoe ba ba nidanō andrō chōoe, ba oebali'ō si lō nihaniha ba tanō si mate danō Miseraji, i'otarai Migidola, noemalō ba Ziène, ba ba nola Choesi. (Jer. 44, 1; 46, 14). Lō'ō sa'ae itōrō ahe niha, ba he ahe zaliwaliŵa ba danō: si lō niha ia, 40 fache wa'ara. Oebali'ō tanō si mate danō Miseraji, bacha ba daloe danō bō'ō, si no moefoeffe, ba banoeara, ba adoedoela, bacha ba hoenō mbanoea bō'ō, si no adoedoegō, 40 fache wa'ara; ba Dawa Miseraji, ba oefazaewe ba niha baero, ba danō bō'ō misa oefazawili ira.

II. Imane sa So'aja, Jehovah: 13 Na no iroegi 40 woeloe fache dania, ba oefoeli oe'ozaragō Ndrawa Miseraji, ba niha baero misa, ba nifazaewe ja'ira. Ba oe'ohe manga-woeli Ndrawa Miseraji, ni'olo'i'ō mege, ba danō Wataro, ba danō mbōrōtara oe'ohe ira; ba soi side'i-de dania ira ba da'ō. Ide'ide ira, 15 moroi ba soi niha bō'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae fajawa ira, ba niha baero, ba lō ato ira oebe'e, fa tebai sa'ae ja'ira zamatōrō niha bō'ō. Ba tengā sa'ae tōtōnafō ma'oewoe Gizeraeli zangadoegō ja'ira, ba lalōra andrō, na la'olembai ira; ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehovah, So'aja. (F. 21, 24).

III. Ba ndrofi si 27, ba zī sa- 17 mboea desa'a ba mbaŵa si fōfōna, ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehovah, imane: He ono niha! No halōwō safōchō 18 lahalō sabōlō andrō chō Neboekanesa ba Diro andrō, ibe'e Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli: no ahori ade-ha mboe hōgō, ba alisi fefoe, ba no azaza; ba lō nitemara bōlī gōlōra, ba Diro andrō, ba halōwōra, nihalōra ba chōra, he ja'ia ba he sabōlō andrō chōnia. Andrō wa i-mane So'aja, Jehovah: Hiza, oebe'e boegalagoe chō Neboekanesa, razo 19 60

Mbabeli, danō Miseraji andrō, ena'ō i'olo'iō gana'ara, ba ena'ō iraboe ba ibo'ai zi so : da'ō mbōli gōlō zabōlō andrō chōnia dania. Loeora ba halōwō andrō nihalōra oebe'e danō Miseraji, me no mohalōwō ira chōgoc, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oefatoemboc'ō danōros ba ma'ocwoe Gизeraeli, ba ja'oegō, ba octolo, fa lō ata'oe'ō moehede ba chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. (*Sin. 182, 17.*)

FAZA 30.

I. Iroegi dania ba'wa wangoehoe-koe Dawa Miseraji, fabaja si fa'awō chōra. II. Neboekanesa zamatōrō hoekoe. III. Samomó dania razo Miseraji, ba sabōlō razo Mbabeli.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jchowa chōgoe, imanc : He ono niha, ama'elc'ō, ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Mi'ege'cge, alai mba'wa andrō !
- 2 3 Noa sa ahatō mbawā andrō ; ba'wa andrō chō Jehowa, ba no ahatō ! Ba'wa salē mbanoea, inōtō ba ni-
- 4 ha baero ia, (*Sef. 1, 14, b. t.*). Ba i-roegi Ndrava Miseraji s'i'oli, ba hoe-meeo danō Choesi, na tegālō tooe niboenoe ba Ndrava Miseraji, ba na la'olo'iō gana'ara ba na ladoe-
- 5 doegō mbanoea. Choesi ba Foeti ba Loedi, fabaja niha si fachōjō a-nandrō fefoc, ba Koebi ba Dawa Ge-reta, ba mate ba mbawa zi'oli, a-wōra. (*Jer. 46, 9.*) Da'ō niwa'ō Je-howa : Aso'a dania toewoetoewoe Miseraji andrō, ba awoewoe tooe lachōmira andrō, si no ebœa ; i'-tarai Migidola, noemalō ba Ziēne, ba mate ira ba mbawa zi'oli iwa'ō
- 7 So'aja, Jehowa. (*F. 29, 10.*) Ba tanō si mate dania danōra, bacha ba daloe danō bō'ō, si no moebali'ō tanō si mate gōi ; ba banoea chōra ba bacha ba hoenō mbanoea si no
- 8 adoedoe so. (*F. 29, 12.*) Ba aboto dania ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Je-howa, na oegole'ō galitō ba danō

Miseraji, ba na te'ō'ōtō tooe fcfoe zi fa'awō chōra. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba so zinenge, sowaōwaō fōnagoe, ba nowo, ba wokeani Chocsi andrō, si lō fa'aboe dōdō na, ba hoe'meo dania danōra, ba mba'wa Miseraji andrō ; hiza sa, iroegi dania !

II. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 10 Oe'etoe'ō sa'ae goeagoea andrō ba danō Miseraji tanga Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli. Ja'ia ba banoeania, 11 awōnia, ni'ohe moroi sa, soi safaito, ba wamoefoe tanō, ba lasōbi zi'olira ba danō Miseraji ba anōnō danō niboenoe labe'e. (*F. 28, 7.*) Ba oe'-ogo'ōisi nidanō, ba tanō, ba oe'a-mawa ba niha si lō sōchi, ba oe-bali'ō tanō si mate danō ba oefoe-foe nōsinia tanga niha bō'ō. No ja'o Jehowa zangoema'ō ! (*Jes. 19, 5.*) Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 13 Oefoe'oe nadoe andrō ba oehori wamaedo andrō ba Nofi, awō za-la'wa ba danō Miseraji, fa lō ja'ira sa'ae dania ; ba oehawoei fa'ata'oe Ndrava Miseraji. Ba ocdedoedogō 14 Wataro ba oegole'ō galitō ba Zō-anā ba oefatōrō hoekoe ba No. (*Jes. 19, 13. Jer. 46, 25. Nach. 3, 8.*) Ba 15 ochawoei bacchoebachoe dōdōgoe Zi-ni, banoea saro andrō ba danō Miseraji, ba oehori zato andrō ba No. Oegole'ō galitō ba danō Miseraji, 16 ba sanizinizi ba sogichi dania Zini ; ba ba No, ba atoe'a nemali, ba ba Nofi, ba emali ba zi ma'ōchō. O-no matoea ba Oni ba ono matoea ba Wibese, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'oli, ba banoea bō'ō, ba ni'olo'iō. (*Moz. I. 41, 45.*) Ba Dachifane, ba 18 ogōmigōmi ba zi ma'ōchō, na oe-fatō ba da'ō zi'o zala'wa ba Ndrava Miseraji, ba na a'ozoe ba da'ō lachōmira andrō, si no ebœa. Banoea andrō, ba ibaloegō salē, ba halama soja chōra, ba ni'olo'iō. (*Jes. 43, 8.*) Hoekoe oefatōrō ba 19 Ndrava Miseraji, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa.

III. Ba ba ndrōfi si felezara, 20

ba zi mewitoe ba mbaŵa si fōfōna,
ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgōe, imane:

21 He ono niha, ta'io Wara'o andrō,
razo Miseraji, ba no oefatō, ba
hiza, ba lō labē'e daloedaloe; ena'ō
ifoeli abe'e, na labē'e daloedaloe,
na la'olohoeni, ena'ō ifoeli abe'e,
ba wanoejoe si'ōli. (*Jer. 37, 7.*)

22 Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa :
Hiza, oclaoe chō Wara'o andrō,
razo Miseraji, oefatō da'ionia, he
ta'ionia sabē'e na, ba he si no
afatō andrō; ba oetimba ba da-

23 ngania zi'ōli. Ba oefazaewe ba niha
baero Ndrawa Miseraji, ba danō
zotanō misa oefazawili ira. (*F. 29,*

24 12). Ba oe'abe'e'ō danga razo Mbabeli,
ba oebe'e ba dangania zi'ōli
andrō chōgōe; ba ta'io Wara'o,
ba oefatō, ena'ō mangarōngarō ia
fōna razo Mbabeli, timba wanga-

25 rōngarō nihandro toho. Ba tanga
razo Mbabeli, ba oe'abe'e'ō, ba
sadada danga Wara'o, ba ja aboto
ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa,
na oebe'e ba danga razo Mbabeli
zi'ōli andrō chōgōe. ena'ō ilaoe ba

26 Ndrawa Miseraji. Ba oefazaewe ba
niha baero Ndrawa Miseraji, ba
danō zotanō misa oefazawili ira,
ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no
ja'odo Jehowa.

FAZA 31.

Famangelama Fara'o : I. Amae-
dola geresi' si sōchi sibai ia mege.
II. Ba no iso'agō ia Lowalangi ba
tobali dōdō niha baero ba wa'aso'a-
nia andrō.

1 I. Ba ba ndrōfi si felezara
andrō, ba zi samboea desa'a ba
mbaŵa si tōloe, ba so niŵa'ō Je-
howa chōgōe, imane : He ono niha,
ōmane chō Wara'o andrō, razo Mi-
seraji : Ha niha zi falaŵalāwa chōe,
3 ba wa'ebœamō andrō? Hiza geresi
ba hili Libano, si sōchi daha ba
si sōchi hogoe ba si no alaŵa si-
bai, ba lawoeo si jaŵa iroegi hogoe-

4 nia. (*Dan. 4, 7.*) No idanō wange-

boeania mege, no molō wamanōi ;
no ifasoei hohooenia naha andrō
ba nitanō ja'ia, ba iroegi mbōrō
geoe ba mbenoea fefoe eleania.

Andrō wa no ebœa ia moroi ba
geoe bō'ō fefoe, ba mbenoea; itoe-
gōe tedooe wa'ebœa hogoenia, itoe-
gōe anaoe ndrahania ba wa'abōlō
nidanō, na i'oro'ō ndraha. Ba

25 ndrahania andrō mangazoeni nga-
walō wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba
ba mbōrōnia mo'ono goetoe ndroe'-
oe fefoe, ba ba loemōnia mowa-
noea soi niha andrō, ha wa'oja.

Ba no si sōchi ia, ba wa'ebœania
andrō, ba wa'anaoe ndrahania, me
no iroegi zabōlō idanō ū'ania.

Lō italoe'i ia eresi bō'ō, ba kaboe
Lowalangi, ba lō si falaŵalāwa
chōnia daha zenobari, ba daha
mbaranga, ba lō si fagōlōgōlō chō-
nia; sara lō eoe ba kaboe Lowa-
langi andrō, si falaŵalāwa chōnia,

ba wa'asōchi. (*Moz. I. 2, 8.*) No si
sōchi ia ba wa'afahōna ndrahania
oebe'e, ba fefoe dōla geoe ba Ge-
dena, ba kaboe Lowalangi andrō,
ba no safōchō tōdō chōnia.

II. Andrō wa imane So'aja, 10
Jehowa : Me no alaŵa sibai ia ba
me no iroegi lawoeo si jaŵa hogoe-
nia, ba me no fajaŵa dōdōnia, ba
wa'amanōnia andrō, andrō wa no 11
oebe'e ia ba danga zabōlō ba niha
baero, da'ōdania zolaoe chōnia; no ba
walōsōchinia, wa oeheta ia ba danō.

12 Ba no la'obō ia niha bō'ō, fondrege
zafaito ba niha baero, no laso'agō
toe. Ba hili ba ba ndraso misa
fefoe moezawili docteroenia, ba
dahania, ba no safatō tooe ba
ndraso mbombo misa ba danō, ba
mofanō soi niha ba danō fefoe,
laheta ira ba loemōnia, ba larōi
tooe ia. (*F. 28, 7.*) Ba ba mbotonia 13
tooe manoegē wofo ba daloe mba-
noea, ba barō ndrahania sosō goe-
toe ndroe'oe ba mbenoea fefoe,
ena'ō bōi sa'ae ebœa hadia ia geoe 14
ba mbewe nidanō, bōi sa'ae iroegi

lawoeo si javä hogoe, bōi sa'ae fajavä zaböldönia ba da'ö, fefoe zanisiö idanö andrō. Noa sa moeloe ba wa'amate fefoe, ba mbanoea tooe, ba hoenö nono niha baca, ba zi no mōi mitooe ba goho-
 15 koho. Imane So'aja, Jehowa : Me loeo mōi mitooe ia ba mbanoea tooe, ba aboe dödö idanö oebe'e ba oetaha hohooenia, ba toba'a idanö andrō, si no aböldö. No oebaloegö salte hili Libano, börö ia, ba no ba chönia, wa no ariri
 16 geoe ba mbanoea, fefoe. Ba werara wa'aso'ania andrō, ba hoemisi niha baero oebe'e, me oetoeli'ö ia si tooe ba mbanoea tooe, ba zi no noemalö mitooe ba gohokoho, ba arära dödö geoe Gedena fefoe, ba mbanoea tooe, eoe nitoetoejoe andrō, fondrege zi sôchi ba hili Libano, fefoe zanisiö idanö. (Jes.
 17 14, 8). Si fao chönia göi da'ö mitooe ba mbanoea tooe, ba niboe noe si'öli andrō, fabaja nga'öitära, sonahia ba loemönia mege, bacha
 18 ba hoenö niha baero. Hezo zi falawalavä ndra'oegö ba wa'asöchi ba ba wa'alavä, ba geoe Gedena andrō? Ba awö geoe Gedena andrō tetoeli'ö si tooe ndra'oegö, ba mbanoca tooe; tooe, bacha ba hoenö zi lö moeboto so'ö dania, ba niboenoe si'öli andrō: da'ö Wara'o andrō, fabaja lachöminia fefoe, iwa'ö So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 28, 10).

FAZA 32.

I. Fange'esi Fara'o razo Mis raji.
 II. Fange'esi Dawa Miseraji sato, nitoeli'ö si tooe, ba mbanoea tooe, si mane soi niha baero bö'ö.

I. Ba ba ndröfi si felendroea, ba zi samboea desa'a ba mbavä si fe-
 1 lendroea, ba so niwa'ö Jehowa chö-
 2 goe, imane: He ono niha, e'esi Wara'o andrō, razo Miseraji, ömane chönia: Ja'oegö ono zingo ba niha baero, lö ja'oegö sa'ae! no timba mboeaja ba molö ndra'oegö, no izö'-
 izö nichoemö, no ö'olotoei idanö ahemö, no manamboenamboe ndrä'-
 oegö ba hohooe. (F. 29, 3). Da'ö niwa'ö Zo'aja, Jehowa : Oehawoei sa'ae ndra'oegö dialagoe ba zoja aechoe soi niha, ba ladöni javä ndra'oegö, ba ndrialagoe andrō. (F. 12, 13). Ba oefazaoemba javä ba danö ndra'oegö, ba mbenoea oeti-
 bo'ö tooe ndra'oegö, ba manoege ba mbatomö wofo ba daloe mbanoea fefoe oebe'e; ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba goeli danö ma'asagördö, ba oe'aboesoi'ö ösioe. (F. 29, 5). Ba oe'oe javä ba hili nösioe, ba oe-
 4 fo'ösi ndraso amatelamö. Ba ba danö ninöndöimö mege, ba oefabadoegö ndromö, iroegi ba gahe hili, ba afönoe ngöfö mbombo öbe'e. Ba ba wa'amatemö, ba alte mbanoea oebe'e ba oebaloegö saitö ndröfinia; loeo, ba oebaloegö lawoeo, ba bawä, ba si lö haga. (Jes. 13, 10). Sihaga andrō ba mbanoea si javä, ba oebaloegö saitö, börö ndra'oegö, ba oehawoci sogömigömi danömö, i-
 5 wi'ö So'aja, Jehowa. Ba oja soi niha, ba aboe dödö oebe'e, na oe'-
 ohe ba niha baero gadoedoelamö, ba danö zotanö, si lö örai ö'ilä. Ba oja soi niha zi tobali tödö oe-
 6 bc'e, ba chömö andrō, ba razora, ba sihocha mboe, börö ndra'oegö, na oefaligoi zi'öli fönara, ba sanizinizi ira, si lö mammalömalö; ba nosonia manizinizi zamönsana, na loeo wa'ate'alamö andrō. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa : Iroegi dania ndra'-
 7 oegö si'öli razo Mbabeli. Si'öli za-
 böldö andrō oebe'e famoefoe lachö-
 8 mimö andrō; fondrege zafaito niha fefoe. Da'ö dania zamoeefoe hocha Miscraji andrō; ba lachömira fe-
 9 foe, ba nihori. (F. 28, 7). Ba oeriföra fefoe ba zaböldö idanö andrō, ba oehori, ba sara lö ahe niha sa'-
 ae dania si olotoei idanö andrō, ba he sa'a zaliwaliwa ba danö. Ba o-
 10 hahaoe dania idanö andrō ehöra, oebe'e, ba hoelö wanicha wa'ahele

- hohooenia, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.
 15 na cebali'õ tanõ si mate danõ Misseraji, na no afioefoe danõ ba na si lõ ōsi sa'ae, na oeboenoe fefoe zowanoea ba danõ, ena'õ aboto ba
 16 dõdõra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa. Fang'e'si da'e, nilaoe, ono niha bae-ro alawe zolaoe ja'ia : ba danõ Misseraji ba ba lachõmira andrõ fefoe latandrõsaigõ, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.
 17 II. Ba ba ndrõfi si felendroea, ba doeli, ba so niwa'õ Jeho-
 18 wa chõgœe, imane : He ono niha, e'esi lachõmi Misseraji andrõ, ba dada tooe ia ba mbanoea tooe, ba zi no noemalõ mitooe ba gohokoho, ja'oegõ ba ono soi seboea alawe.
 19 (F. 31, 14). Hadia, tengä no oma-siõ ndra'oegõ moroi ba niha bõ'õ fefoe ? Ae si tooe ba be'e nifasfõrõ ba ngai zi lõ moeboto ndra'oegõ !
 20 (F. 28, 10). Baeha ba hoenõ niboenoe si'õli tegaelõ tooe ira. No moe-be'e zi'õli ; ba tefafõrõ tooe ia, fa-
 21 baja lachõminia fefoe ! Ba lamane dania chõnia sabõlõ andrõ moroi ba daloe mbanoea tooe, chõnia ba ba zi no fa'awõ chõnia : No ahõndrõ si tooe, no so tooe ba da'õ zi lõ moeboto, niboenoe si'õli a-
 22 ndrõ. Hiza Asiria ba sato chõra fefoe, si no tefasoei lewatõnia, — oi niboenoe tooe, si mate ba mba-
 23 wa zi'õli mege — ba wondrege ba watalinga tebe'e mege lewatõra, ba no tefasoei satonia lewatõnia, oi niboenoe tooe mege, si mate ba mbawa zi'õli, sameta'oe niha
 24 mege ba danõ niha saoeri. Hiza Gelama ba satonia fefoe, si tefasoei lewatõnia, oi niboenoe tooe mege, si mate ba mbawa zi'õli, si no noemalõ mitooe ba mbanoea tooe lõ moeboto, sameta'oe niha mege, ba danõ niha saoeri, ba soloe'i ija'õ wa'ailara, awõ zi no noemalõ mitooe ba gohokoho. (Jer. 49,
 25 36). Baeha ba hoenõ niboenoe la-fazõchi chõnia naha wemõrõ, awõ naha zatonia andrõ, tefasoei ia le- watõra, oi si lõ moeboto, si mate ba mbawa zi'õli mege — noa sa sameta'oe niha mege ira ba danõ niha saoeri ; ba laloe'i ija'õ wa'ailara, ba ngai zi no noemalõ mitooe ba gohokoho, bacha ba hoenõ niboenoe tebe'e nahara. Hiza Me-
 26 sechi ba Toebala ba satora fefoe, no tefasoei ia lewatõ da'õ, oi si lõ moeboto, si mate ba mbawa zi'õli mege, sameta'oe niha mege, ba danõ niha saoeri: (F. 27, 13; 38, 2). Tenga ba ngai zabõlõ andrõ so ira, 27 tenga ba ngai zabõlõ si mate niboenoe ba gõtõ fõna sibai, si lõ a-heta fangarõ, ba welalõ mitooe, ba mbanoea tooe, nibe'e tandraja si'õlira, ba ambala gamatelara mba-loesera ; noa sa sata'oe niha zabõlõ andrõ, ba danõ niha saoeri mege. Ba baeha ba hoenõ zi lõ moeboto 28 arasa ndra'oegõ, ba ba ngai niboenoe si'õli mõrõ tooe ndra'oegõ ! Hiza Gedomo andrõ, awõ razora, 29 awõ zalaŵara fefoe, si no moebe'e ba ngai niboenoe si'õli, ba wa'abõ-lõra andrõ ; ba ngai zi lõ moeboto tooe so ira, ba ngai zi no noemalõ mitooe ba gohokoho. Hiza razo 30 moroi jõoe ba banoea Zidona fefoe, si no noemalõ mitooe niboenoe, lõ lai wa no sata'oe ita mege, loealoea wa'abõlõra, si no aila ira. No tooe ba da'õ so ira, lõ moeboto, ba ngai niboenoe si'õli ; ba laloe'i wa'ailara, awõ zi no noemalõ mitooe ba gohokoho. Da'õ [fefoe] ni'ilä Wara'o andrõ danielia, ba arâra dõdõnia, ba lachõminia andrõ fefoe ; niboenoe si'õli Wara'o andrõ, awõ zabõlõ andrõ chõnia fefoe, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa. Noa sa sata'oe niha ia 32 mege ba danõ niha sa'ori ; andrõ wa labe'e tooe ia bacha ba hoenõ zi lõ moeboto, ba ngai niboenoe si'õli : Fara'o andrõ, fabaja lachõminia fefoe, iwa'õ So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 33.

I. Nibe'e sanaro zama'ele'ō, ena'ō ifangelama zi no mangerogō Lowalangi. II. Somasi Lowalangi na ifalalini gera'erania si so horō ba na aeri ia. III. Me no moerongo wa'adoedoe Jeroozalema, ba ifoeli tefatenge ba mbanoeara zama'ele'ō, ba wamasoegi ba dōdōra lalōra. IV. Ha sambalō fango'aja nidōnadōnania chōra.

- 1 I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, hede ba ndraono mbanoeami, ōmane chōra: Na oefatōrō zi'ōli ba danō, heza, ba na latoejoe zamōsa, ba chōra
- 2 3 fefoe, nibe'e sanaro chōra, ba na i'ilā, itōrō danō si'ōli, ba na ilaoe dorofc, na ifangelama niha, —
- 4 ba na lō ibc'e nifangclama ia samondrongo li dorofe andrō, ba na mōi famoenocnia, ba ja ba hoeloenia so ndronia! (F. 18, 13). No irongo li dorofe, ba lō nibe'enia nifangelama ja'ia: ja ba hoeloenia so ndronia! Ba sanaro no mege, ba no ifangelama ia, ba no i'orifi nosonia. Ba na i'ilā moroi sa zi'ōli sanaro andrō, ba na lō ilaoe dorofe, na lō tefangclama zato, ba na itōrō si'ōli, na mōi famoenoe niha ba chōra, ha niha ia; ba si mate ba lalōnia da'ō, ba donia, ba ba danga zanaro andrō oe'aloei.
- 7 Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba no oebe'e sanaro ba ma'oewoc Gizeraëli, ena'ō ūfangelama ira, ena'ō ūfa'ema niwa'ōgoe, na no ūrongo daroma ligoe. (F. 3, 17). Na cewā'ō chō zi no mangerogō Lowalangi: „Si mate ndra'oegō, seboea horō!” ba na lō hedchedeoec, ba wamangclama si no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba mboeaboeania andrō, ba si mate zeboea horō andrō ba lalōnia, ba donia, ba ba dangaoe oe'aloei. Ba tengba chōoe so, na no ūfangelama zi no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba mbocaboeania andrō, ena'ō ifalalini gera'erania, ba na lō ibōhōli mboca-

boeania, ba si mate sa ia, bōrō lalōnia andrō, ba ja'oegō, ba no ūorifi nosooe.

- II. Ba ja'oegō ono · niha, ba ūmane ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli: No mimane: Si ndroehoe, no tohare chōma lalōma, awō horōma, ba moroi ba da'ō, wa ariri ndra'aga, ba heza masōndra fa lō mate ndra'aga? (F. 24, 23). ūmane chōra: Faja 11 wa no saceri ndra'o, na omasido mate zeboea horō; somasi ndra'o na irōi latania andrē seboea horō, na ifalalini gera'erania, ba na aoe-ri ia. Mifalalini gera'rami, mirōi latami andrō, si lō sōchi! Hana sa wa edōna mate ami, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli? (Sam. II. 14, 14. F. 18, 23). Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba ūmane ba niwami: Ba zatoelō tōdō andrō, ba tengā fangorifi wa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō, na loeo molalō ia; ba ba zi so horō, ba tengā famoene horōnia, na loeo ifalalini gera'erania, na ibōhōli horōnia andrō; ba satoelō tōdō, ba lō aeroi ba da'ō, na loeo molalō ia. Na oemane chō 13 zatoelō tōdō: Lō zi lō aeroi ndra'oegō, ba na abe'e dōdōnia ba wa'atoelō dōdōnia andrō, ba na ifazōchi zi lō sōchi, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō tōdō mboeaboeania si sōchi andrō; ba zi lō sōchi andrō, nilaoenia, mate ia. Ba na oemane chō zi so horō: Si 14 mate ndra'oegō! ba na ifalalini gera'erania, na ibōhōli horōnia andrō ba na ilaoe zadōlō ba satoelō, na 15 ifoeli gade ba na i'ali zinagō, ba na i'o'ō nifachoigoe, ba wangorifi, na lō'ō sa'ae ifazōchi zi lō sōchi, ba saoeri ia, lō mate! (Moz. II. 22, 4. 26. Moz. III. 6, 2 b. t.). Horōnia andrō fefoe, nifazōchinia mege, ba lō'ō sa'ae tebe'e horōnia: no sadōlō ba satoelō nilaoenia, ba saoeri ia. Ba lamane na iwami: „Tenga 17 satoelō wolaoe Jehowa,” ba no folacrá zi lō atoelō. (F. 18, 25). Na 18 ibōhōli wa'atoelō dōdōnia satoelō tōdō ba na ifazōchi zi lō sōchi, ba

- 19 si mate ia ba da'ō. Ba na ifalalini gera'erania si so horō, na ibōhōli horōnia andrō, ba na ilaoe zadōlō ba satoelō, ba mōi bōrō wangorifi-
20 nia da'ō. Ba no mimane : „Tenga satoelō wolaoe Jehovah !” Boeaboe-ami oebe'e dali wangoehoekoe zamōsana ba chōmi, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli !
- 21 III. Ba me no aracha mewe-ndroea fache aefaa wangolo'iō ja'aga, ba mōi chōgoe zoloi ba Jeroezalema, solohe toeria, imane : „No atoe'a zanoewō ba mbanoe !” (Raz.
- 22 II. 25, 4. 5. F. 24, 26). Ba sara wongi lō'ō na soloi andrō, ba no ira'-oe ndra'o tanga Jehovah, ba no ibo-kai mbawagoe, fōna we'amōi da'ō chōgoe, si hōelō wongi, ba lō'ō sa'ae oebato wehede, tengaa'ae
- 23 si lō hede ndra'o. Ba so niwa'ō
- 24 Jehovah chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, lamane si so ba gadoedoela andrō ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli : Ha samōsa Gaberahamo, ba tebe'e zoei ochōtania danō andre, ba ja'aga, ba no ato, chōma tebe'e ochōtia danō. Andrō wa ōmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Ba hili mangamanga ami [ō nadoe] ba ba nadoe andrō chōmi mifaōga hōrōmi, ba manœwagō do ami — ba midōnadōna mōi ochōtami danō ?
- 26 (Moz. I. 9, 4. Moz. III. 19, 26). Abe'e dōdōmi ba zi'ōlimi, molaee si lō sōchi ami, faoma mibe'e ta'oenō ndronga nawōmi — ba midōnadōna ochōtami danō ? Ōmane chōra : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Faja wa no saoeri ndra'odo, na fajagoe : si so ba gadoedoela andrō, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'ōli dania, ba si so ba mbenoe, ba oebe'e ō goetoe ndroe'-oe, ba si so ba dete gara ja'wa ba ba dōgi narō hili, ba si mate ba wōchō waba. Ba oebal'iō tanō si lō nihaniha danō ba tanō si mate, ba awai sa'ae dania hochania andrō, ba tanō si mate hili Ndraono Gizeraëli, fa lō sanōrō sa'ae.
- Ba aboto dania ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehovah, na no oebal'iō tanō si lō nihaniha danō ba tanō si mate, bōrō zogoro ita andrō chōra, fefoe, nilaoera.
- IV. He ono niha, fahoehoeo ni-wami ba zalogotō ba ba mbagi nora; faoma lamane chō nawōra ba da'ō : Mitaboe ba mifondrondro-
30 nge hadia daroma li Lowalangi andrō ! Ba lahoeroefai ndra'oegō, 31 ba docmaodao ira fōnaoe, banoeagē, ba na no larongo niwa'ōoe, ba lō'ō zoei la'o'ō. Fa'omasi la-fa'oea bawara, ba tōdōra, ba no solohi hare. Ba hiza, ba amaedola 32 wanoenō omasiō ndra'oegō chōra, si sōchi li ba si no oneche folaoe biola, ba larongo limō. ba lō la'o'ō. Ba na itōrō dania — ba hiza, itōrō 33 — ba awena aboto ba dōdōra, wa no so zama'ele'ō ba chōra.

FAZA 34.

I. Fanegoe koebalo andrō si falimo. II. Jehovah sa'ae zamaigi nikoe-baloi andrō, ba ifoseli i'ozaragō. III. Ifaboe'e chōra, ifatengen goebalo si lō farōi, enoninia Dawido andrō. IV. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō barō mbawa da'ō.

I. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgoe, imane : He ono niha, ama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba goebalo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō ; ama'ele'ō, ōmane ba goebalo andrō : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah : Alai goebalo Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, sokoebaloi botora ! Hadia, tengaa'ae biribiri ikoe-baloi koebalo ? (Jer. 23, 1 b. t.).

Soesoe, ba no mibadoe, ba boe, ba no mihalō noechami, ba si no atabō, ba no mitaba, ba fokoebaloimii biribiri, ba no lō'ō ! (Sach. 11, 16). Samomō, ba lō ni'abe'e'ōmi,

ba ba zafōchō, ba lō nifadōhōmi fōchō, ba ba zesochō, ba lō nibe'e-mi daloedaloe, ba si no moezaewe,

ba lō nihalōmi mangawoeli, ba si-soena, ba lō ni'aloemī, no sabee'e

1
2

3

4

- ami wamatōrō ja'ira, no safaito.
 5 (*Fet. I. 5, 3*). Ba no tobali moezae-
 we ira, me no lō koebalo, ba no
 tobali ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō
 6 fefoe ira, ba moezawili. Ba hili
 misa fefoe ba ba hilihili salaŵa
 fefoe eloengoeloengoe mbiribiri; ba
 ba danō ma'asagōrō misa zoema-
 wili mbiribirigoe andrō, ba lō sa-
 7 maigimaigi ja'ira, lō sangaloei. A-
 ndrō, ja'ami koebalo, mifondrondro-
 8 ngo li Jehowa! Faja, wa no saoeri
 ndra'o, na fajagoe, iŵa'ō So'aja, Je-
 howa; si ndroehoe, me no tobali
 ahoeloea mbiribirigoe andrō, me no
 ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō mbiri-
 birigē, lō koebalo, ba me no lō
 ba dōdō goebalo andrō chōgōe
 mbiribirigoe — noa sa botora la-
 koebalo koebalo, ba biribirigoe, ba
 9 lō nikoebaloir — : andrō, ja'ami
 koebalo, mifondrondrongo li Je-
 10 howa! Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Je-
 howa: Hiza, oelaoe ba goebalo
 andrō; ba dangara ocsoeigi mbiri-
 biri ba oe'etoe'ō wokoebaloir biri-
 biri; ba bōi sa'ae lakoebaloi inbo-
 tora koebalo andrō, oefadōni sa'ae
 ba mbawara mbiribiri andrō, fa
 bōi sa'ae möi ūra.
 11 II. Imane sa So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza ndra'odo, ba wangaloei biri-
 birigoe andrō ba ba wamaigimaigi
 12 ja'ira. (*Joh. 10, 11 b. t.*). Si mane famaigimaigi goebalo biribirī, na
 loeo so ia ba hoenō mbiribirinā,
 si no moezaewe, si manō dania
 wangaloeigoe biribirigoe, ba oe'orifi
 ira, moroi ba danō andrō misa fe-
 fое, ba nifazaewe ja'ira, me loeo
 abōlō lawoeeo ba me alōe. (*F. 30, 3*).
 13 *Joël 2, 2*). Ba oe'oho ira mijawa, moroi ba niha baero ba oe'ozaragō
 ira ba danō zotanō misa, ba oe'ohē
 ira ba danōra, ba oekoebalo ira
 ba hili Ndraono Gizeräeli ba ba
 mbewe mbombo, ba ba danō misa
 fefoe, ba zi so banoea niha. (*F. 28,*
 14 *25*). Ba zabōlō doe'oe oekoebalo
 ira, ba ba hili salaŵa ba Ndraono
- Gizeraëli so nahara, naha gōra; ba
 da'ō mōrōmōrō ira ba mbenoea si
 sōchi ba satabō gōra doe'oe ba hili
 Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ja'odo dania zo-
 koebalo biribirigoe ba ja'odo zame'e
 mōrō ja'ira, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
 Sisoena, ba oe'aloē, ba si no moe-
 zaewe, ba oehalō mangaweeeli, ba ba
 zesochō, ba oelaoe daloedaloe, ba
 sofōchō, ba oe'abe'e'ō, ba satabō
 ba sabōlō, ba oerorogō; oe'ona-
 ngegō wokoebaloi. Ba ja'ami biri-
 birigoe, da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Je-
 howa: Hiza, oefatoenō hoehoeo
 mbiribiri andrō ba nawōra, ba he
 hoehoeo nichai ba zi matoea. (*Mat.*
 25, 32). Hadia, ambō na chōmi, na
 ba wondrege zatabō doe'oe misō-
 ndra gōmi, wa mihoendrahoendra
 na tooe zi lō ahori mi'a; ba na i-
 danō sohahaoe mibadoe, wa mi'o-
 lotoei ahemi zi tosai? Ba tobali ō
 mbiribirigoe zi no mihoendrahoe-
 ndra tooe, ba ūra idanō zi no mi'-
 olotoei ahemi.
- III. Andrō wa imane chōmi So'-
 aja, Jehowa: Hiza ndra'odo, ba
 wamatoenō hoehoeo mbiribiri sata-
 bō andrō ba zafoeo. He no mibe'e 21
 fanimba biribiri sambō fa'abōlō fe-
 fое ngaimi ba alisimi, ba me no
 mitatandroe, irege no mitoeli'ō bae-
 ro ira. Ba oetolo sa'ae mbiribirigoe 22
 andrō, fa bōi sa'ae ahoeloea ira,
 ba oefatoenō hoehoeo mbiribiri ba
 nawōra. **Ba oefataro goebalo chōra,**
 23 **si ha samōsa, da'ō dania zokoeba-
 loi ja'ira, enonigoe Dawido andrō.**
**Da'ō zokoebalo ja'ira, da'ō goeba-
 lora.** (*Jez. 40, 11. Jer. 23, 5. F. 37,*
24. Heb. 13, 20. Fet. I. 2, 25; 5, 4).
 Ba ja'odo Jehowa, ba Lowalangira,
 24 ba enonigoe Dawido andrō, ba sa-
 laŵa ba chōra; no ja'odo, Jehowa,
 zangoema'ō! (*Jes. 42, 1*).
 IV. **Ba fawoe'oe li ndra'ō chōra,**
 25 **fawoe'oesa li ba wa'atoelō, oetoe**
 ndroe'oe safaito fefoe, ba oetaboi,
 oeheta ba danō, ba tobali tola
 la'iagō danō si mate, lō hadia ia,

- ba tola mōrō ba daloe gatoea.] samō andrō, ba me no ōbe'e ba
 26 F. 37, 26. Hos. 2, 18). Ba ja'ira ba mbaŵa zi'oli Ndraono Gizeräeli,
 hadia zi tefasoei hilihili andrō ehō- me loeo wa'ate'alara andrō, me
 goe, ba oebali'ō howoehowoe, ba loeo wangasiwai horō, (Jer. 18, 21),
 oebe'e aechoe ba danō deoe na andrō faja, wa no saoeri ndra'o,
 inōtō; teoe howoehowoe deoe a- na fajagoe: Hiza, oebali'ō do
 27 ndrō! (Moz. III. 26, 3-6). Ba mō- ndra'oegō ba do zolohi ja'oegō; si
 woea geoe ba kaboe, ba tanō, ba ndrohoe, ba ndro horōmō andrō,
 mowoea, ba la'iagō danōra lō hadia ia, ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa no
 ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, na oefatō dōla galō
 mōbagi andrō chōra, ba na oe'efā'ō
 28 mege. (Sin. 85, 13). Ba bōi sa'ae ira ba dōdōra, wa no ja'oegō!
 ahoeloea niha baero ira ba bōi Ba oebali'ō tanō si lō nihaniha hili
 sa'ae mōi ō goetoe ndroe'oe ba danō; Ze'ira andrō ba tanō si mate,
 sahono ira, lō hadia ia, ba nahiara, ba oehori ba danō zangōrōngōrō.
 lō si keani ja'ira. (Jer. 30, 10, 46,
 29 27). Ba si no maoeloe zinanōra Fahōna ba hilira misa niboenoe
 oebe'e, ba samōsa lō'ō sa'ae ba tooe oebe'e; ba hilihili misa chōoe
 danō si mate olofo, ba alacha lō'ō ba ba ndraso ba ba mbewe mbo-
 sa'ae lataōgō wango'aja niha baero. mbo chōoe tegāolō tooe niboenoe
 30 Ba ja aboto ba dōdōra, wa oetolo si'oli. Oebali'ō tanō si lō nihaniha
 ira, ja'odo andre, Jehowa, Lowalangira, awō wa no banoeagoe ira,
 andrō si doea gōrō, ja'aga zi oehō-
 31 So'aja, Jehowa. Ba ja'ami, ba no gōgō! — he ū'a'e no Jehowa zi so
 biribirigoe ami, biribiri nikoebal- ba da'ō —. Andrō : faja, wa no
 loigoe [niha] ami; ja'odo Lowala- 11 saoeri ndra'o, na lō oebe'e dali ba
 ngimi! iŵā'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. wolaoegoe chōoe wōnoemō andrō
 36, 37). 12 ba fa'oechoe dōdōoe ba wolaoe
 FAZA 35. chōra, me no fatioe dōdōoe, ba
 to'ila ndra'o chōoe oebe'e, na oehoe-
 koe ndra'oegō, ena'ō aboto ba dō-
 dōoe, wa no ja'o Jehowa. Noa sa
 1 F. 34, 30). Me no ū'mane: Chōgoe
 2 imane: He ono niha, ofahōgō hili
 3 Gedomo, si no ma'iki, me te'ala
 4 Ndraono Gizeräeli.
 5 So'aja niŵā'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
 6 imane: He ono niha, ofahōgō hili
 7 Ze'ira ba ama'ele'ō, ū'mane chōnia:
 8 (Jer. 49, 7 b. t. F. 25, 8). Da'ō ni-
 9 ū'a'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe
 10 chōoe, ja'oegō hili Ze'ira, oe'oro'ō
 11 dangagoe jaŵaoe ba oebali'ō tanō
 12 si lō nihaniha ba tanō si mate
 13 ndra'oegō. Banoea chōoe, ba oebali'ō
 14 adoedoela, ba ja'oegō, ba si
 15 tobali tanō si mate, ena'ō aboto
 16 ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'odo Jehowa!
 17 Me no si lō mamalōmalō watioe-

- 18 ba so niŵā'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
 19 imane: He ono niha, ofahōgō hili
 20 Ze'ira ba ama'ele'ō, ū'mane chōnia:
 21 (Jer. 49, 7 b. t. F. 25, 8). Da'ō ni-
 22 ū'a'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe
 23 chōoe, ja'oegō hili Ze'ira, oe'oro'ō
 24 dangagoe jaŵaoe ba oebali'ō tanō
 25 si lō nihaniha ba tanō si mate
 26 ndra'oegō. Banoea chōoe, ba oebali'ō
 27 adoedoela, ba ja'oegō, ba si
 28 tobali tanō si mate, ena'ō aboto
 29 ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'odo Jehowa!
 30 Me no si lō mamalōmalō watioe-
 31 ba so niŵā'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
 32 imane: He ono niha, ofahōgō hili
 33 Ze'ira ba ama'ele'ō, ū'mane chōnia:
 34 (Jer. 49, 7 b. t. F. 25, 8). Da'ō ni-
 35 ū'a'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe
 36 chōoe, ja'oegō hili Ze'ira, oe'oro'ō
 37 dangagoe jaŵaoe ba oebali'ō tanō
 38 si lō nihaniha ba tanō si mate
 39 ndra'oegō. Banoea chōoe, ba oebali'ō
 40 adoedoela, ba ja'oegō, ba si
 41 tobali tanō si mate, ena'ō aboto
 42 ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'odo Jehowa!
 43 Me no si lō mamalōmalō watioe-
 44 ba so niŵā'ō Jehowa chōgoe,
 45 imane: He ono niha, ofahōgō hili
 46 Ze'ira ba ama'ele'ō, ū'mane chōnia:
 47 (Jer. 49, 7 b. t. F. 25, 8). Da'ō ni-
 48 ū'a'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, oelaoe
 49 chōoe, ja'oegō hili Ze'ira, oe'oro'ō
 50 dangagoe jaŵaoe ba oebali'ō tanō
 51 si lō nihaniha ba tanō si mate
 52 ndra'oegō. Banoea chōoe, ba oebali'ō
 53 adoedoela, ba ja'oegō, ba si
 54 tobali tanō si mate, ena'ō aboto
 55 ba dōdōoe, wa no ja'odo Jehowa!
 56 Me no si lō mamalōmalō watioe-

FAZA 36.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba hili Ndraono Gizeräeli; ifoeli so jaῶa niha dania. II. Ifoeli dania itolo mbanoeania Jehowa ba i'ozaragō ira ba niha baero. III. Tefaboe'oe wanagazöchi: famohooeni tōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdōra ba goeli danō.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, ba ama'e-le'ō nitandrōsaigō ba hili Ndraono Gizeräeli, ömane: Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami hili Ndraono Gizeräeli! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Me no lamane ba chōmi andrō emali: „Ha! no tanō si mate, si lō mammalōmalō! no möi ochötama!” (F. 6, 2; 25, 3; 26, 2). Andrō wa mama'e-le'ō ndra'oegō, ömane: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, me no labali'ō tanō si mate [danömmi], ba me no lafasoei ami, wangisō ja'ami, ena'ō niha bō'ō zochō ja'ami, ba me no lafatoenō ami, me no lafatoe ami niha, andrō ja'ami hili Ndraono Gizeräeli, mifondrondrongo li Zo'aja, Jehowa! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba hili andrō ba ba hilihili ba ba mbombo ba ba ndraso, ba gadoedoela andrō, si lō niha niha sa'ae ba ba mbanoea si no aheta niha, si no tobali ahoeloea ba fama'iki niha bō'ō, si tefasoei ja'ira, — andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, ba wa'aoechee dōdōgōe andrō moehede ndra'o ba niha bō'ō andrō ba ba Ndraono Gedomo fefoe, si no mamaigi chōra tanō chōgōe, no omoeso sibai dōdōra, ba me no ma'iki ira, ba wanimbā niha ba danō ba ba woraboe si so chōra. Andrō wa mama'e-le'ō ndra'oegō, nitandrōsaigō ba danō Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba ömane ba hili andrō ba ba hilihili ba ba mbo-mbo ba ba ndraso: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Hiza, ba wōnoegoe andrō ba ba wa'abao dōdōgōe mege moehede ndra'odo, me no sanaögō fango'aja niha baero aini. Andrō wa imane So'aja, Jehowa: Oefazaŵa

dangagoe, [mōido ba hōloe], oemane: Si ndroehoe, niha baero andrō, si tefasoei ja'ami, zanaögō dania wango'ajami! Ba ja'ami hili Ndraono Gizeräeli, ba acha moboeloe geemi ba acha mowoca, ö mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeräeli; lō'ō sa ara tō mangawoeli ira! Hiza sa, mōido chōmi, oe'otahögō ami ba lahalō ami, labali'ō nowi ami. (F. 34, 30). Ba ato niha chōmi oebe'e, — ma'oewoe Gizeräeli ma'afefoe, — ba ba mbanoea misa, ba so niha, ba adoedoela andrō, ba lafoeli lataroe'ō. Ba he 11 niha, ba he oerifōra, ba oe'oja'ō ba chōmi, itoegoe oja ira ba mo'ono'ono. So niha ba chōmi oebe'e, si mane ba götō fōna, ba oebe'e zi sō-chi, oedooe'ō moroi ba nibe'egoe ba götōmi fōna, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehowa! Ba mo-waōwaō ba detemi niha oebe'e, banoeagoe Iraono Gizeräeli; da'ō zi ochögō ja'oegō, ena'ō chōra ndra'oegō, amaedola gondrōta, ba lō'ō sa'ae öhori ndraonora. Imane So'aja, Jehowa: Me no lamane chōmi: No ira alawe si manga niha ndra'oegō, no öhorihi ndraono mbanoeaoe — andrō wa bōi sa'ae si manga niha 14 ndra'oegō ba bōi sa'ae öhorihi ndraono mbanoeamō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Ba lō'ō sa'ae oefarongogō 15 chōoe wa'iki niha baero andrō, ba fango'aja soi niha, ba lō'ō sa'ae ötaögō, ba lō'ō sa'ae öhori ndraono mbanoeamō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. II. Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgōe, 16 imane: He ono niha, me so na ba 17 danōra ma'oewoe Gizeräeli, ba no lata'oënōi ia ba mboeaboeara andrō ba ba zi lō sōchi andrō nifazöchira. No timba wā'ata'oënō ndra alawe, na afōchō daloenia, mboeaboeara andrō fōnagoe. (Moz. III. 15, 19). Ba 18 no oehawoei ira fōnoegoe, bōrō ndro andrō, nidoewagōra ba danō, ba me no lata'oënōi ia ba nadoe andrō chōra. Ba no oefazaewe ira ba niha 19 baero, tefazaewe ira ba danō zota-

- nō ; boeaboeara ba si lō sōchi andrō nifazōchira oebe'e dali wan goeohoekoe ja'ira. Ba no laroegi niha baero ; ba heza laroegi, ba te'o'aja dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, labē'e, me no lamane [niha bō ō], ba chōra andrō : „da'ō mbanoea Jehowa andrō, ba noa zoei aheta ira ba danō
- 20 andrō chōnia !” (*Jes. 52, 5*). Ba arōoe-rōe ba dōdōge dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ni'o ajara ba niha baero, ja'ira ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, fefoe go-
- 21 22 foe heza laroegi. Andrō wa ūmane ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli : Da'ō niwā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Tenga ja'ami mbōrō, wa oefagi lala, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, bōrō dōigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ni'o'ajami ba niha baero,
- 23 heza miroegi. Ba oe'amoni'ō dōigoe andrō, seboea, si no moe'o'aja ba niha baero, si no mi'o'aja ba chōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha bacro, wa no ja'odo Jehowa, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa ; na oe'oroma'ō ba chōmi andrō, wa no ni'amoni'ō
- 24 ndra'odo, ba zanehe ira. Ba oehalō ami ba niha baero andrō ba oe'ozaragō ami ba danō zotanō misa fefoe, ba oe'ohé ami ba danōmi. (*F. 11, 17, b. t.*)
- 25 III. Ba oetefe ami idanō soha-haoe, ba aheta ndra'imi, fefoe zi ra'ira'iōmi ba adoemi andrō fefoe, ba oeheta chōmi. (*Jes. 44, 3. Sach. 13, 1*). **Ba oebe'e chōmi dōdō si bohcoe ba Eheha si bohcoe oebe'e ba dōdōmi bacha ; tōdō kara andrō, ba oeheta barō dotomi ba oebe'e chōmi dōdō nagole.** (*Moz. 27 V. 30, 6. Jer. 31, 33 ; 32, 39*). **Ba E-hehagoe oebe'e ba dōdōmi ba mi'-o'ō nifachoigoe oebe'e, ba mitōngōi**
- 26 27 28 29 30 lala nibe'egoe ba mitōrō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae teboelō ami ba danō andrō, nibe'egoe chōndra toeami; ba banoeagoe ami, ba Lowalangimi ndra'-odo. Ba oeheta chōmi zi ra'ira'iō andrō fcfoe ba hoemede ndra'o ba mboea nowi ba oe'ojā'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae oefatōrō chōmi lofo. Ba boea
- geoe ba boea danō, ba oc'ojā'ō, fabōi sa'ae zamoeza tō milos'i wa'-aila ba lofo, ba niha baero. Ba itōrō dania tōdōmi mboeaboeami si lō sōchi andrō, awō nilaqemi andrō si lō gōna, ba ogoro dania dōdōmi ami, bōrō lalōmi andrō ba sogoro ita chōmi. (*F. 6, 9 ; 20, 43*). Tenga ja'ami mbōrō, wa oe'aloëi lala, iwā'ō So'aja, Jehowa ; bōi zi lō mirongo! Acha aila ami ba acha afoesi mbawami ba mboeaboeami andrō, ja'ami ma'oewoe Gizeraëli. Imane So'aja, Jehowa : Na loeo oeheta chōmi lalōmi andrō fefoe, ba so zoei niha ba mbanoea misa oebe'e, tetaroe'ō zoei gadoedoela andrō, Ba tanō andrō, si no modoe'oe, ba lafoeli lahalō, fa bōi sa'ae si mane fōna, me no tanō si mate, sanehc niha fefoe, sanōrō. Balamanedania : „Tanō andre, si no tanō si mate mege, ba no tobali timba kaboe Edcna, ba banoca andrō, si no adoedoela mege, si lō nihaniha sa'ae ba si no afloefoe, ba no moe'aro'ō ijae, ba so niha !” Ba aboto dania ba dōdō niha andrō si tosai, si tefasoei ja'ami, wa no ja'o, Jehowa, zanaroe'ō si no adoedoe mege ba samali'ō kaboe si no tanō si mate. No ja'o, Jehowa, zangoema'ō ba oefaloea gōi ! (*F. 17, 24*). Imane So'aja, Jehowa : Ba da'ō gōi na oefondrondrongo wangandrō ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, fa oe'o'ō chōra : Ato ira oebe'e, timba mbiribiri nikoebaloi. (*F. 34, 31*). Timba mbiribiri nibe'e soemange. Si mane fa'afahōna mbiribiri ba Jeroezalema, na loeo gowasa, si manō dania wa'afahōna ngawawá niha ba mbanoea andrō, si lō nihaniha sa'ae mege, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'odo Jehowa !

FAZA 37.

I. Angilata: Fangorifi tōla zi mate, amaedola wa'aori Ndraono Gizeraëli dania. II. Famodomaisi fa'oroedoera mado Joeda Ndraono Gizeraëli, barō mbawa razo si ha samōsa, razo Dāwido.

- 1 I. Ira'oe ndra'o tanga Jehovah, ba i'ohe baero ndra'o Eheha Jehovah ba ba daloe ndraso ibe'e te-bato ndra'odo, ba ndraso si no fa-
- 2 hōna tōla zi mate. Ba ifatōrō ndra'o, oefasoei ibe'e. No fahōna tooe ba
- 3 ndraso, ba no okōli sibai. Ba imane chōgoe: He ono niha, hadia, ifoeli maō aperi dōla zi mate andrō! Ba oetema linia, oomane: He So'aja, Jehovah, ja'oegō zangila!
- 4 Ba imane chōgoe: Ama'ele'ō nita-nandrōsaigō ba dōla zi mate andrō, ūmane: He ja'ami tōla zi mate andrō, si no okōli, mifondrondro-
- 5 ngo li Jehovah! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah, ba dōla zi mate andrō: Hiza, oefonoso dania ami, ena'ō
- 6 ifoeli aperi ami. Oefo'eo ami ba oefonagole ami, ba oefo'oeli ami ba oefonoso ami, ena'ō aperi ami, fa aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo
- 7 Jehovah. Ba mama'ele'ō ndra'o, oe'o'ō niwa'ō chōgoe. Ba moeroe-ro, me mama'ele'ō ndra'o, ba moerara ba te'anō'anō dōla zi mate
- 8 andrō. Ba oe'ilā wa itoegoe mo'oeo ba monagole ba tobaloē oeli. Ba
- 9 lō'ō na baeħa noso. Ba imane chōgoe: Hede ba nangi, ama'ele'ō, ono niha, ūmane ba nangi: Aine noso, moroi jōoe ba moroi raja, moroi ba gatoemboecha ba moroi ba gae-ehoela, heħaini niboenoe andre,
- 10 fangorifi! Ba me mama'ele'ō ndra'o, me oe'o'ō niwa'ō chōgoe, ba monoso ira, aperi ba maoso, moezis-
- 11 zio ato sibai ira! Ba imane chōgoe: He ono niha, ma'owoe Gizeraëli ma'afefoo dōla zi mate andre. So ūsa zangoema'ō: No okōlikōli dō-lama, lō tōtōnafōma sa'ae: si lō
- 12 bōto sa'ae ndra'aga! Ba ama'ele'ō,

ūmane chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah: Hiza, oebokai lewatōmi ba oehalō jaħa ami, moroi ba lewatōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba oe'ohe ba danō Ndraono Gizeraëli ami, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehovah, na oebokai lewatōmi, ba na oehalō jaħa ami moroi ba lewatōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe. Ba

13 oebe'e barō dotomi noso andrō chōgoe, ena'ō ifoeli aperi ami; ba ba danōmi oe'ohe ami, ba aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no ja'odo Jehovah; no ja'odo zangoema'ō, ba oefaloea gōi, iwa'ō Jehovah.

II. Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah chōgoe, imane: He ono niha, halō zio, ba soera ba detenia: „Mado Joeda ba awōra Iraono Gizeraëli;” ba noa da'ō ba sara tō ħalō si'o ba ūsoera ba detenia: „Mado Josefo, si'o Gefe-raji, ba awōnia ma'owoe Gizeraëli ma'afefoo”. Ba aef afa da'ō, ba fabōbō 17 ira, ha sara si'o ūbe'e, ena'ō ha sara ba dangaoe. (*Jes. 11, 13. Jer. 31, 9.*) Ba na lamane chōoe iwami: Hadia, lō ūbotoehi ba dōdōma, hadia danioe wolaoe da'ō? ba ūmano chōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah: Hiza, oehalō zi'o mado Josefo andrō, si so ba dangaoe mado Gefe-raji ba ba dangaoe nawōnia, mado Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba oe'oroedoegō ba zi'o mado Joeda, ena'ō ha sara

18 si'o ba dangaoe mado Joeda. Ni'oroe-doegō ba dangaoe zi'o andrō, ni-soeramō, ba zanehe ira. Ba ūmano 21 ħōra: Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah: Hiza, oehalō Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba hoenō niha baero, ba zi no laroegi, oe'ozaragō ira ba zi fasoei misa ba oe'ohe ira ba danōra. Ba ha samboea soi dania ira oebe'e, 22 ba danō, ba hili Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ha samōsa razora, ja'ira fefoe, bōi sa'ae domboea soi ira ba bōi sa'ae doea ūri, bōi si no fabali. (*Hos. 1, 11. Joh. 10, 16.*) Ba bōi 23 sa'ae lata'oenōi ira ba nadoe andrō chōra ba ba zogoro ita andrō chōra

- ba ba walimosara fefoe; ba oe'efa'ō
ira ba wa'erosara andrō fefoe, ola-
lōwāra andrō, ba oehaogō ira, ena'ō
ifoeli banoeagoe ira, ba Lowala-
ngira ndra'odo ! (F. 36, 25 b. t. Kor. 5
24 II. 6, 16). **Ba razora genonigoe**
Dawido, ba ja'ira fefoe, ba ha sa-
mōsa goebalora ba la'o'ō geroisa-
goe, latōngōni nifachoigoe ba latōrō. 6
- 25 (*Jer. 30, 9. F. 11, 20; 34, 23 b. t.*) Ba
la'igō danō andrō, nibe'egoe chō
genonigoe Jakobo, tanō ba zi so
ira toeami mege; ba da'ō gōi so
ira, ba iraonora ba ma'oewocra, i-
roegi zi lō aetoe, ba enonigoe Da-
wido zalaŵara, si lō mammalōmalō. 7
- 26 Ba fawoe'oe li ndra'o chōra, fa-
woe'oesa li ba wa'atoelō, fawoe'oesa
li chōra, si lō teboelō, irocgi zi lō
aetoe, Ba oefataro ira ba ato ira
oebe'e, ba oebe'e ba hoenōra bacha
ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba lō oe-
boelō'ō. (*Sin. 89, 4. Jes. 55, 3.*) Ba 9
jaŵara dania nahiagoe, ba Lowala-
ngira ndra'odo ba banoeagoe ira.
- 27 Ba aboto dania ba dōdō niha baero,
wa no ja'odo Jehowa, si amoni'ō
Iraono Gizeräeli, na lō teboelō ba
hoenōra bacha ni'amoni'ō andrō
chōgoe. 10
- 28 FAZA 38.
- Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba Gogi
ba ba Magogi. I. Ba götō safoeria
dania, ba Gogi zi mōi manœwō ba
danō ni'amoni'ō andrō. II. Ba Jeho-
wa zamakiko ja'ira ba da'ō. 11
- 1 I. **Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoe,**
2 imane : He ono niha, otahōgō Gogi
andrō ba danō Magogi, razo ba
Rosi ba ba Mesechi ba Doebala,
ba ama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō chōnia,
3 (*Moz. 1, 10, 2. Fam. 20, 8*), ömane :
Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hiza,
oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō Gogi, razo ba
Rosi ba ba Mesechi ba Doebala,
4 ba oedōnisi ndra'oegō, oegaini zi-
mbimō, oe'ohe baero ndra'oegō, a-
wō zabōlō andrō chōoe fefoe, fabaja
si fakoedo, oi si no mangehao, fo- 12
- ndrege zi sōchi noecha, ato sibai ira,
samaloese ba sodange, sara wōda
ba danga zamōsana. (*Raz. II. 19,*
28. F. 29, 4). Awōra Warasa ba Choe-
si ba Foeti, oi samaloese ba sote-
tenaoeloe; (F. 27, 10). Gomeri ba 13
sabōlō andrō chōra fefoe ba ma'-
oewoe Dogarima, fondrege jōoe ba
sabōlō andrō chōra fefoe — oja soi
nawōoe ! (F. 27, 14); Angaró ba fa'-
anō fefoe hadia ia chōoe, ja'oegō
ba sabōlō andrō chōoe, fefoe, si no
owoelo chōoe, ba iagō nitōngōnira.
Na ara dania, ba teŵa'li chōoe,
ba götō na foeri, ba öroegi danō,
si no moefadōni ba mbaŵa zi'ōli
[ba niha] si no moe'ozaragō ba ni-
ha baero misa, soja soi, si no moe-
fataro ba hili Ndraono Gizeräeli,
si no lō mammalōmalō, wa lō niha-
niha mege; moroi ba niha baero
te'ohé mijawa ira mege; ba dozi
la'igō danō, lō hadia ia. Ba so
ndra'oegō moroi sa, timba deoe sa-
bōlōbōlō fabaja angī, timba lawooe
ndra'oegō moroi sa, ba wangaha-
woei tanō, na so'ō, ja'oegō ba sa-
bōlō andrō chōoe fefoe, ba soi soja,
awđoe. Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jeho- 14
wa : Na loeo da'ō, ba so zi tesao
ba dōdōoe ba si lō sōchi nichoi
dōdōoe, ba ömane : „Da'oesewō
zi fahalama, niha sahonohono
oehawoei, niha si lō hadia ia;
lō moe'ōli nahiara, lō bawa göli
ba lō lazi!“ (*Sach. 2, 4, 5*). Ba
wamaigi sahoeloe ndra'oegō, ba
ba woraboe, ba wolaoe ba gadoe-
doela andrō, si so niha zoei, ba ba
niha ni'ozaragō ba niha baero, niha
sangaloei ana'a, sowanoea ba woesō
danō. (F. 5, 5). Seba ba Dedano ba
saniaga andrō, banoea Darisi ba o-
no zingo andrō chōra fefoe, ba la-
mane chōoe : Hadia, ba wamaigi
sahoeloe ndra'oegō so'ō ? Hadia ba
woraboe ö'woeloi zabōlō chōoe, ba
wangolo'iō firō ba ana'a, ba wolohe
misa nibabajaja, ahoeloea seboea ?
Ba ama'ele'ō, ja'oegō ono niha, ö- 14

- mane chō Gogi andrō : Da'ō niŵa'ō | Ba oe'oroma'ō, wa no seboea ndra'o, 23
 Zo'aja, Jchowa : He wisa ? Na loeo
 ahonohono ba danō mbanoeagoe
 Iraono Gизeraëli, na lō hadia ia chō-
 15 ra, maoso ndra'oegō, ba so'ō moroi
 sa ba nahiamō ba wondrege
 jōoe, ja'oegō ba soi soja andrō, awōoe,
 oi si fakoedo, ato sibai, ato
 16 zabōlō, ba moi'ō moesewō mba-
 noeagoe Iraono Gизeraëli, hoelō la-
 woeo, ba wangahawoei tanō ? Ba
 gōtō safoeria andrō oe'phe mijāwā
 ndra'oegō, ba wanoewō ba danōgōe,
 ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha baero
 ndra'odo, na oe'oroma'ō ba chōmō
 andrō, ja'ocgō Gogi, wa ni'amoni'ō
 ndra'odo, ba zanehe ira.
 17 II. Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Hadia, ja'oegō nitōrō ligoc mc fōna,
 nifa'ema genonigoc sama'ele'ō andrō, ba Ndraono Gизeraëli, si nō mama'ele'ō me loeo da'ō, ha mc oega fache wa'ara, wa oe'phe chōra
 ndra'oegō sanoewō ja'ira ? (Jes. 24,
 21. Jer. 30, 23. Joël. 3, 2). Ba na loeo
 da'ō, na loeo so Gogi, ba wanoewō Iraono Gизeraëli, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa,
 18 ba hoemola wōnoegoe ba nichoegoe. Ba wa'aechoe dōdōgōe
 ba ba galitō wa'abao dōdōgōe andrō oe'wa'ō ia : Si ndroehoe, na
 loeo da'ō, ba itōrō danō Ndraono
 20 Gизeraëli siheoc sabōlōbōlō. Hoemisi
 dania fōnagoe gi'a ba nasi ba fofo
 ba daloe mbanoea ba oetoe ndroe'oe
 ba danō ba koeökoeö fefoe, sa-
 nana ba danō, awō niha fefoe ba
 goeli danō ; ba hili, ba adoedoe,
 ba kara sisindro, ba aso'a, ba öli
 kara ifefoe, ba adoedoe tooe ba danō.
 21 Ba ba hili andrō chōgōe fefoe, ba
 moehededo ba zi'öli famoenoenia,
 iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ; dozi ira, ba
 22 faoma lalaoe chō nawōra zi'öli. Ba
 fahoehoeodo chōnia ba wōchō waba
 ba ba wa'adoewa ndro, ba deoe
 sabōlōbōlō ba ba deoe kara ; mo-
 teoe alitō ba talō balera ia ba sa-
 bōlō andrō chōnia, awō soi soja a-
 ndrō, awōnia, oebe'e. ((Sin. 11, 6).
- Ba oe'oroma'ō, wa no seboea ndra'o, 23
 awō wa ni'amoni'ō ndra'o ba oe-
 fa'ele'ō ndra'o ba zanehe soi soja,
 ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no ja'o-
 do Jehowa.

FAZA 39.

Tohoetohoe wama'ele'ō andrō, ni-
 tandrōsaigō chō Gogi ba ba Magogi:
 I. Tefaoeloeägō dania wamakiko Gogi.
 II. Ba da'ō dania to'ele lachōmi Je-
 howa ba niha baero. III. Ba Iraono
 Gизeraëli, ba banoea Jehowa.

- I. Ba ama'ele'ō, ja'oegō ono ni-
 ha, nitandrōsaigō chō Gogi andrō,
 ömane : Da'ō niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jeho-
 wa : Hiza, oelaoe chōoe, ja'oegō
 Gogi, Razo ba Rosi ba ba Mesechi
 ba ba Doebala, ba oedōnisi ndra'-
 oegō ba oefasao'ō ba oe'phe mijāwā
 ndra'oegō, moroi ba wondrege jōoe,
 oe'phe ba hili Ndraono Gизeraëli
 ndra'oegō. Ba oetimba ba dangaoe
 kabera wana ba ahele ba dangaoe
 kambōlō nono wana oebe'e. Ba
 hili Ndraono Gизeraëli mate ndra'-
 oegō, ja'oegō ba sabōlō andrō
 chōoe fefoe, awō soi bō'ō andrō
 awōoe. Ba wofo sandra'oendra'oe
 andrō, ba zo'afi fefoe ba ba goétoe
 ndroe'oe ba danō oetehe ndra'oegō,
 öra. (F. 29, 5; 32, 4). Baero ba mbe-
 noea tegäolō tooe ndra'oegō, me no
 ja'o zangoema'ō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Je-
 howa. Ba oebole'ō galitō ba Ma-
 gogi ba ba zihene asi andrō, si lō
 fa'aboe dōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra,
 wa no ja'odo Jehowa ! Ba terongo
 dōdigoe ni'amoni'ō bacha ba hoenō
 mbanoeagoe Ira'ono Gизeraëli oe-
 be'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae oebe'e ni'o'aja
 dōdigoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ena'ō a-
 boto ba dōdō niha baero, wa no
 ja'odo Jehowa, ni'amoni'ō ba Ndrao-
 no Gизeraëli. Hiza, itōrō, aloea,
 iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa : da'ō mbaŵā
 andrō niŵa'ōgoe. Ba möi baero da-
 nia zi so ba mbanoea Ndraono Gизeraëli
 ba labe'e fangeboea galitō
 ba fangasoso gō wangōna andrō,
 dange ba baloese ba fana ba ono

- wana ba bago gama ba toho, me-
witoe fache wa'ara labe'e fangeboea
10 galitō da'ō. Lō lahalō geoe ba mbe-
noea, lō la'obō ba gatoea; fangōna
andrō labe'e fangeboea galitō ba
laraboe gamagama zoraboe, gama-
gamara mege, ba lahalō gana'a za-
ngai ana'ara mege, iwa'ō So'aja,
11 Jehovah. Ba na loeo da'ō ba ochon-
nōgi naha Gogi, naha lewatōnia
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ndraso
zikoli andrō, tānō ba gatoemboe-
cha, na ta'otarai nasi; ba tobali
ba'aba'a lala zikoli. Ba da'ō lako'o
dania Gogi, fabaja sabōlō andrō
chōnia fefoe, ba labe'e tōi ndraso
andrō ndraso zato andrō chō Gogi.
12 Ba fitoe wawa, wa'ara la'oko'ō
ira Iraono Gizeraëli, ba wangehao
13 tanō. Niha sato ba danō fefoe zo-
go'o ja'ira, ba tobali fangeboca
dōira, na loeo oefa'ele'ō lachōmigoe,
14 iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah. Ba latoetoe-
joe dania niha, lafataro ba wanō-
rōi tanō, ba wogo'o si tosai na tooe
ba danō, sikoli, ba wangehao tanō,
na no aefia zi fitoe wawa, ba la'a-
15 aloealoei. Ba na latōrōi danō ba na
so zangila tōla niha, ba jamoebe'e
dandra ba ngai, irege lako'o ba
ndraso zato andrō chō Gogi sogo'o
16 si mate andrō. Ba labe'e tōi mbaw-
noea Hamona („sato“). Ba lahao-
gō danō ba zi manō.
17 II. Ba ja'oegō ono niha, da'ō
niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehovah: Omane ba
wofo andrō so'afi, fefoe ba ba goe-
toe ndroe'oe ba mbenoca, fefoe:
Mi'owocloai ami ba mi'aine, mifa'-
aso ami, moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe,
ba wemanga zoemange andrō ni'a-
sogōge chōmi, — soemange seboea
ba hili Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba ni-
āmi ōsi ba ba nibadöemi do. (*Jes.*
18 34, 6. *Fam.* 19, 17). Ōsi zabōlō mi'ā
ba do zalaŵa ba goeli danō mibadoe:
biribiri si matoea ba ono
mbiribiri ba nambi si matoea ba
ono zaŵi, awō niboela mbanoea
19 Mbazana fefoe! Ba tawō mi'ā,
- irege aboco amo ba do mibadoe,
irege maboe ami, soemange andrō
chōgoe, ni'asogōge chōmi. Ba we-
20 manga chōgoe aboco amo koedo
ba koreeta ba sabōlō ba sanoewō,
ha niha ira, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah.
Ba oefa'ele'ō ba niha baero lachō-
migoe andrō, ba dozi niha, ba
la'ilā hoekoe andrō, nifatōrōgoe,
ba tangagoe, fombambaja ja'ira.
Ba ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, ba ja a-
boto ba dōdō, wa no ja'odo Je-
howa, Lowalangira, i'otarai loeo
da'ō, ba mitoee dania. Ba ba niha
23 baero, ba ja aboto ba dōdō, wa no
lalō Ndraono Gizeraëli mbōrō, wa
no tetibo ira, — bōrō me no la'e-
rogō ndra'odo; tobali oeabin'ō mba-
wagoe chōra, ba oebe'e ira ba
danga nemalira, ba tobali ahori
mate ira ba mbawa zi'ōli. Dali
24 ba wolaoegoe chōra wa'ara'iōra
ba fangerogōra ja'odo, ba no oeabin'ō
mbawagoe chōra.
- III. Andrō wa imane So'aja, 25
Jehowa: Ija'e, ba oe'ohē mangawoeli
ni'olo'iō andrō, ma'oewoe Jakobo,
ba oehachōsi tōdō Ndraono
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba amaedola
zolohoe ndra'o, ba dōigoe andrō
ni'amoni'ō. (*F.* 16, 61; 20, 43;
36, 31). Ba acha olifoe ira wa'ai-
lara andrō ba fangerogōra ja'odo
fefoe, na ahono zoei ira ba danō,
lō hadia ia, lō si keani ja'ira. Na
27 oe'ohē mangawoeli ira, moroi ba
niha baero, ba na oe'ozaragō ira
ba danō nemalira; ba oefa'ele'ō
ba chōra andrō, wa no ni'amoni'ō
ndra'o, ba zanehe niha baero, soja
soi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra, wa no
28 ja'odo Jehovah Lowalangira, me
noa sa oetibō'ō ira ba niha baero
misa, ba me no oefoeli oe'ozaragō
ira ba danōra; samōsa lō oe'rōi
foeri ba da'ō. Ba lō'ō sa'ae oeabin'ō
mbawagoe chōra, me no oe-
laoe Gelehagoe ba ma'oewoe Gi-
zeraëli, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah. (*F.*
36, 25. *Joel.* 2, 28).

FAZA 40.

Angilata Hezekieli : osali si bohooe.
I. Famobôrô. II. Bawa gôli ba golajama tânô baero ba ewe'ewe. III. Bawa gôli ba golajama tânô bacha, tôle. IV. Bate'e, awô meza ba golajama tânô bacha ba hadia goenania.

- 1 I. Ba ndrôfi si doea woeloe a liuna, aefa te'oilo'i ndra'aga, me bôrta ndrôfi, ba zi mewoeloe ba mbawa si fôfôna, meweleôfa fache aefa atoe'a zanoewô ba Jeroezalema, — me loeo da'ô itoejoe ndra'o tanga Jehowa, ba i'ohedo ba da'ô. (*Moz.*)
- 2 II. 12, 2, 3. F. 33, 21). Ba gangilata soroi ba Lowalangi i'ohedo ba danô Ndراono Gizeraëli ba itooe'ô tooe ndra'o ba hili salawa; ba ba da'ô, ba no so ba gametahôgoe zi hoelô 11
- 3 nbanoea nitaroe'ô. (*F. 8, 3*). Ba me no i'ohedo ba da'ô, ba oroma niha, hoelô dôla garamba wamaigigoe, sinali tarafali ba helo ba dangania; ba singa mbawa gôli so ia. (*F. 1, 4*)
- 4 Dan. 10, 6. Fam. 11, 1; 21, 15). Ba hoemedê chôgoe niha andrô, imane: He ono niha, nehegô ba fondrondrongo ba tôngoni fefoe ni'oroma'ôgoe chôoe. Ba da'ô te'ohe ndra'oegô ba da'e, ena'ô la'oroma'ô chôoe; ba ahori ô'ombacha'ô ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli ni'ilace!
- 5 II. Ba hiza gôli kara baero gosali, fasoci, ba so helo ba danga niha andrô, ono hela wa'anaoe, sahesahela a laloe'a hela andrô. Ba isoe'a wa'ebolo nomo andrô: sahe 13
- 6 lo, ba fa'alawa, ba sahelo gôi. Ba möi ia bacha ba mbawa gôli, si otahôgô atoemboechâ loeo; möi ia mijawa ba mbosinia ba isoe'a dojo mbawa gôli: sahelo wa'ebolo, sa- 15
- 7 ra tojo ba sahelo wa'ebolo, ba si hoelô mbate'e side'ide andrô, ba sahelo wa'anaoe ba sahelo wa'ebolo, ba otaloea zi hoelô mbate'e side'ide andrô, ba lima hela, ba tojo mbawa gôli ba ngai gewe'ewe ba mbawa gôli andrô, tânô bacha, ba no sahelo. Ba isoe'a gewe'ewe andrô, 8
- ba mbawa gôli, tânô bacha, ba sahelo. Ba isoe'a gewe'ewe andrô ba mbawa gôli, ba no walo hela, ba ehomonia, ba doea hela; ba ewe'ewe andrô ba mbawa gôli, ba no mibacha. Ba si hoelô mbate'e side'ide andrô ba mbawa gôli, si otahôgô atoemboechâ loeo, ba tôle-tôle, fatambai. No fagôlögôlô wa'eboea zi tôle andrô; ba si manô gôi gehomo andrô fatambai: no fagôlöhôlô wa'ebœa. Ba isoe'a wa'ebolo mbawa gôli, ba no foeloe hela; fa'anaoe mbawa gôli, ba feleddloe hela. Ba fôna zi hoelô mbate'e side'ide andrô, ba so darali, sahesahela darali andrô, fatambai; ba si hoelô mbate'e andrô, ba ñôñôñô hela, fatambai. Ba isoe'a mbawa gôli, i'otarai zagô mbate'e si samboea, noemalô ba zagô zi samboea: doea woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo, no fatahô mbawandroehô. Ba ewe'ewe andrô, ba doea woeloe, 14
- ba bate'e andrô ba mbawa gôli, ba no mibaero ba golajama, fasoei. Ba i'otarai fôna mbawa gôli, lala 15 mibacha, iroegi fôna gewe'ewe ba mbawa gôli tânô bacha, ba no lima woeloe hela. Ba bawa gôli, ba no fasoei zandrela, si no ahole ba wan-gotahôgô si hoe'ô mbate'e andrô ba ehomonia andrô, tânô bacha, ba si manô gôi gewe'ewe andrô, no fasoei zandrela, mibacha, ba ba gehomo andrô, ba famaedo nohi. (*Raz. I. 6, 4*). Ba i'ohedo bacha, 17
- ba golajama tânô baero. Ba so mbate'e ba da'ô, ba no moelaoe mbale ba golajama, fasoei; tôle ngafoeloe mbate'e side'ide ba zinga mbale andrô. Ba ngai mbawa gôli 18
- so mbale andrô, dali wa'anaoe mbawa gôli, bale tânô tooe andrô. Ba isoe'a wa'ebolo golajama, i'otarai 19 fôna mbawa gôli tânô tooe, iroegi wondrege golajama tânô bacha: otœ hela, tânô ba gatoemboechâ loeo ba tânô mijôoe. Ba bawa 20

- göli ba golajama tânō baero, si
otahögō tânō mijōoe, ba isoe'a,
21 fa'anaoe ba fa'ebolo. Ba si hoelō
mbate'e side'ide ba da'ō, ba tōloet-
tōloe, no fatambai, ba ehomonia
ba ewe'ewenia, ba no falawālaŵa
ba mbawa göli no mege; lima woc-
loe hela wa'anaoe ba doea woeloe
22 a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba sandrel-
lania ba ewe'ewenia ba famaedo
nohi andrō, ba no falawāba mba-
wa göli andrō, si otahögō tânō ba
gatoemboechha loeo; fitoe bosī lala
mijaŵa chōnia, ba fōnania gewe'e-
23 wenia andrō. Ba bawa göli ba go-
lajama tânō bacha, ba no faoedoe
ba mbawa göli tânō mijōoe ba ba
mbawa göli tânō ba gatoemboechha
loeo. Ba isoe'a, i'otarai mbawa göli
si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea:
24 otoe hela. Ba i'ohedo miraja; ba
so ba da'ō mbawa göli si otahögō
tânō miraja. Ba isoe'a gehomonia
ba ewe'ewenia, ba no falawālaŵa
25 ba zoe'asoe'a no mege. Ba no mo-
sandrela, si mane ewe'ewenia göi,
fasoei, si mane sandrela no mege;
lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe ba doea
26 woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba
fitoe bosī lala mijawā chōnia, ba
fōnania gewe'ewenia. Ba so wa-
maedo nohi, sagesageoe, fatambai,
27 ba gehomonia. Ba samboea mba-
wa göli ba golajama tânō bacha,
si otahögō tanō miraja, ba isoe'a,
i'otarai mbawa göli si samboea, noe-
malō ba zi samboea, miraja: otoe
hela.
- 28 III. Ba i'ohedo ba golajama tâ-
nō baeha, ifatōrōdo, ba mbawa göli
tânō miraja ba isoe'a mbawa göli
tânō miraja ba zoe'asoe'a no mege,
29 ba si hoelō mbate'e side'ide andrō
ba ehomonia ba ewe'ewenia, ba zoe'-
asoe'a da'ō göi. Ba no mosandrela,
si mane ewe'ewenia göi, fasoei; li-
ma woeloe hela wa'anaoe ba doea
30 woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba no
mo'ewe'ewe, fasoei, doea woeloe a
lima hela wa'anaoe ba lima hela
- wa'ebolo. Ba ewe'ewenia, ba no tânō 31
ba golajama tânō baero, ba ba ge-
homonia, ba famaedo nohi, ba ūlaoe
bosī lala mijawā. Ba i'ohedo ba 32
mbawa göli, tânō ba gatoemboechha
loeo, ba isoe'a mbawa göli andrō,
ba zoe'asoe'a no mege. Ba bate'e 33
side'ide andrō ba ehomonia, ba e-
we'ewe andrō chōnia, ba no falawā-
laŵa göi, ba no mosandrela, si
mane ewe'ewe andrō chōnia, fasoei;
lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe ba doea
woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo. Ba 34
ewe'ewenia, ba i'otahögō golajama
tânō baero, ba famaedo nohi ba
gehomonia, faoma fatambai; ūlaoe
bosī lala mijawā chōnia. Ba i'ohedo 35
ba mbawa göli tânō jōoe ba isoe'a,
ba zoe'asoe'a no mege, bate'e si-
de'ide andrō chōnia ba ehomonia
ba ewe'ewenia, ba no mosandrela,
fasoei; lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe
ba doea woeloe a lima hela wa'ebolo.
Ba ewe'ewenia, ba i'otahögō gola- 37
jama tânō baero, ba famaedo nohi
ba gehomonia, fatambai; ūlaoe bo-
si lala mijawā chōnia.
- IV. Ba so mbate'e; ba gewe'ewe 38
mbawa göli andrō so mbawandroe-
hōnia, naha ba wanasa soemange
nitenoec. Ba barō gewe'ewe mba- 39
wa göli andrō, ba no domboedo-
mboea meza, no fatambai, naha
ba wanaba soemange nitocnoe ba
soemange fameta horō ba soema-
nge ogaoeta. Ba ba zinga mbagolō 40
tânō baero, tânō mijōoe, na so
zanōrō bawa göli mijawā, ba
no domboea meza, ba ba zinga
mbagolō ba zi tambai, ba gewe'ewe
mbawa göli, ba domboea göi
meza; ūfa'ūfa meza, no fatambai, 41
ba zinga mbagolō mbawa göli a-
ndrō; ūlaoe meza naha ba wanab-
anaba soemange. ūfa meza ba zoe- 42
mange nitenoec, kara, si ūfa sagi, sa-
hela a matonga wa'anaoe ba sahela
a matonga wa'ebolo ba sahela wa'-
alaŵa, ba wanooe'ō ba da'ō fakake
andrō, nifake ba wanaba soemange ..

- 43 nitoenoe ba soemange nitaba. Ba no moefosinga mibacha, laloe'a wa'ebolo, fasoei, ba ba meza andrō labe'e-be'e nōsi zoemange andrō. Ba fōna mbawa gōli tānō bacha, ba so mbate'e, nahia zanoenō ba gola-jama tānō bacha, samboea ba zinga mbagolō mbawa gōli tānō jōoe, ba i'otahōgō dánō miraja, ba samboea ba zinga mbagolō mbawa gōli tanō ba gatoemboechā loeo, si otahōgō tānō mijōoe. Ba imane chōgōe : Bate'e andre, si otahōgō tānō miraja, ba mogoena nahia gere, sangaingai halōwō bacha ba gosali. Ba bate'e andrō, si otahōgō tānō mijōoe, ba mogoena nahia gere, sangaingai halōwō ba naha wame'e soemange. Ma'oewoe Zadoki da'ō ; ha da'ō ma'oewoe Lewi si tola mangahatō'ō ja'ira chō Jehowa, ngoningoninaria. (F. 43, 19 ; 44, 15. Raz. I. 1, 47 8. 39. Nga'ōt. I. 5, 34). Ba isoe'a golajama andrō : otoe hela wa'anaoe ba otoe hela wa'ebolo, si ōfa sagi. Ba fōna gosali so naha wagē'e soemange. (F. 43, 13). Ba i'ohedo ba gewe'ewe gosali, ba isoe'a gewe'ewe gosali andrō, lima hela dambai, ba fa'ebolo mbawa gōli, ba feleōfa hela, ba bagolō mbawa gōli, ba no tōloe hela dambai. 48 49 (Raz. I. 6, 3). Fa'anaoe gewe'ewe andrō, ba doea woeloe hela, ba fa'ebolo, ba felendroea hela, ba foeloe bosī lala mijāwa chōnia. Ba ba ngai gehomo andrō, ba so zi hoelō daroe nahe, faoma fatambai. (Raz. I. 7, 21).

FAZA 41.

Tohoetohoe : I. He wisa bacha ba gosali. Fondrege ni'amoni'ō ba bate'e ba ngai ba olajama. II. Fa'amoadoe; naha wame'e soemange.

(Faigi gōi Raz. I. 6.)

- 1 I. Ba i'ohedo bacha ba nōsi gosali ba isoe'a gehomo : ōnō ōnō hela wa'ebolo, faoma fatambai. 2 Ba fa'ebolo mbawandroehō, ba no foeloe hela, ba bagolō kara andrō ba mbawandroehō, ba lima hela dambai. Ba isoe'a wa'anaoe : ōfa woeloe hela, ba fa'ebolo : doea woeloe hela. Ba mōi ia bacha ba isoe'a gehomo ba mbawandroehō : doea hela, ba fa'ebolo mbawandroehō : ūnō hela, ba bagolō fatambai mbawandroehō : fitoe hela dambai. Ba isoe'a wa'anaoe : doea woeloe hela, ba fa'ebolo : doea woeloe hela, fōna gosali. Ba imane chōgōe : Da'ō wondrege ni'amoni'ō andrō ! (F. 43, 12). Ba isoe'a mbagolō gosali : ūnō hela, ba fa'ebolo zahesahe andrō : ōfa hela si fasoei osali. Ba bate'e ba ngai, ba no te'oli, medōloe wa tōloe ngafoeloe, no monga'ōtō, ba tehandro ba mbagolō, bagolō gosali tānō ba mbate'e andrō, fasoei, ba wangabe'e, ba lō'ō sa moefachai ba mbagolō. Ba ebolo, tedooe mijāwa ; tedooe nōsi ba nga'ōtō mijāwa, fasoei, ba gosali, tobalii ebolo nōsi mbate'e andrō, tānō mijāwa. Ba so lala, i'otarai zi sagōtō tānō tooe, noemalō ba zi sagōtō ba daloee ba ba zi sagōtō tānō ja'awa. (Raz. I. 6, 8). Ba oe'ila mbosi ba gahe gosali, fasoei : tojo mbate'e ba ngai andrō : sahelo ; ūnō hela iroegi nindrotoi andrō. Ba fa'awe'ewe'ē mbagolō kara andrō ba mbate'e andrō, tānō baero, ba no lima hela ; ba otaloea mbatc'e ba ngai andrō, ba gosali. Ba bate'e andrō, ba no mo'otaloeca, doea woeloe hela, si fasoei ba gosali. (F. 42, 1-3). Ba bawandroehō ba mbate'e andrō, ba i'otahōgō zi lō bate'e ; samboea mbawandroehō mijōoe ba samboea miraja, ba fa'ebolo zi lō bate'e, ba no lima hela, fasoei. Ba ūsi nomo, fōna newali ni'oniagō andrō, ba watalinga, tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba fitoe ngafoeloe hela wa'anaoe, ba fa'ebolo mbagolō kara, ba nomo andrō, ba no lima hela, fasoei, ba fa'a-naoe, ba si'wa woeloe hela. Ba isoe'a 13

- nomo andrō: otoe hela wa'anaoe
ba olajama ni'oniagō andrō ba omo
andrō, awō mbagolō kara ba no o-
14 toe hela wa'anaoe. Ba fa'ebolo no-
mo, tānō fōna, fabaja olajama ni'-
oniagō andrō, tānō ba gatoemboe-
15 eha loeo, ba no otoe hela gōi. Ba
isoe'a wa'anaoe nomo andrō, tānō
ba golajama ni'oniagō andrō ba
geronia, ba hareharenia fatambai :
otoe hela. Ba ba nōsi gosali andrō,
awō nifosagō andrō, ba golajama,
16 ba no eoe nihaoe fokata zilōtō ba
sandrela nifotarali andrō, awō lesi,
ba zi tōloc nahia, fōna zilōtō andrō,
fasoei manō. I'otarai danō, iroegi
zandrela — ba sandrela, ba no moe-
17 doehō, — iroegi jaŵa mbawandroehō
ba iroegi gosali tāuō bache, ba
baero ba ba mbagolō fefoe, fasoei,
bache ba baero, ba so zoe'asoe'a.
18 II. Ba no moelaoe wamaedo Ke-
roebi ba famaedo nohi, sagesageoe
nohi ba gotaloea zi domboedomboea
Keroebi. Ba si domboedomboea ba-
19 wa Keroebi andrō : Si samboea, ba
bawa niha, si otahōgō ohi ba zi ta-
mbai, ba si samboea, ba bawa zi-
ngo, si otahōgō ohi ba zi tambai,
ba nomo andrō ma'asamboea, fa-
20 soei. I'otarai danō, iroegi jaŵa mbawandroehō so wamaedo Keroebi a-
ndrō ba famaedo nohi ; ba mbagolō.
21 Ba ehomo gosali, ba si ūfa sagi.
Ba fōna ni'amoni'ō, ba so zi hoelō
naha wame'e soemange. wamaigida,
22 naha wame'e soemange eoe, tōloe
hela wa'alawā; fa'anaoenia, ba
doea hela, ba fa'ebolonia, ba doea
hela gōi ; ba no motalinga, ba a-
henia, awō ngainia, ba eoe. Ba i-
mane chōgōe: Da'ō meza andrō,
si so fōna Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 30,*
23 *1-10*). Ba domboea mbawandroehō
ba nomo osali andrō ba ba ni'a-
24 moni'ō. Ba doeadoea gōrō lagō mbawandroehō, lagō nifoejoe'ō ; doea
gōrō ba zi samboea ba doea gōrō
gōi ba zi samboea. (*Raz. I. 6, 34*).
25 Ba ba mbawandroehō gosali andrō,
- ba no moelaoe wamaedo Keroebi
ba famaedo nohi, si mane nilaoe
ba mbagolō misa, ba so lesi eoe,
baero, fōna gewe'ewe andrō, ba sa-
ndrela nifotarali ba famaedo nohi,
faoma fatambai ba mbagolō gewe'-
ewe. 26

FAZA 42.

Tohoetohes : I. Bate'e nahia gere
ba ngai golajama, baero. II. Fa-
noe'a ūli kara ba golajama baero.

- I. Ba i'ohedo baero ba golajama
baero, tānō mijōoe. Ifasaodo ba mbate'e andrō, ba gamaedoee ni'oniagō
andrō ba ba gamaedoee nomo no
mege, tānō mijōoe ; ba mbawa doe-
sania, otoe hela wa'anaoenia, tānō
mijōoe ; ba fabolo, ba lima woeloe
hela. (*F. 41, 13*). Ba ba gamaedoee
zi doea woeloe hela andrō, ba go-
lajama tānō bache, ba fōna mbale
andrō, ba golajama baero, ba no
fatahō harehare, tōloe nga'ōtō. (*F.*
41, 10; 40, 17). Ba fōna mbate'e
andrō, ba so lala, foeloe hela wa'e-
bolo, tānō ba golajama bache, otoe
hela wa'anaoe, ba tānō mijōoe mbawandroehō. Ba bate'e tānō jaŵa,
ba no obōda, noa sa naha harehare
da'ō, moroi tānō tooe ba ba daloe.
Noa sa tōloe nga'ōtō, ba lō ehomo, si
mane ehomo ba golajama andrō ;
andrō wa no abōda [tānō jaŵa],
ebolo tānō tooe ba ba daloe, moroi
tooe ba danō. Ba ūli kara andrō,
ba dali mbate'e andrō, tānō ba go-
lajama baero, fōna mbate'e andrō,
ba no lima woeloe hela wa'anaoe.
Me no lima woeloe hela gōi wa'a-
naoe mbate'e andrō, tānō ba go-
lajama baero ; ba hiza ba gamaedoee
gosali, ba otoe hela. Ba tooe mbate'e
andrō so lala mibaeħa, tānō
ba gatoemboeħa loeo, ba ta'ot-
rai golajama baero, we'amōi bache,
ba mbolo gōi kara andrō, ba go-
lajama. Ba tānō ba gatoemboeħa
loeo, fōna ni'oniagō andrō ba fōna
nomo andrō, ba so [gōi] mbate'e. 9
- 10

- 11 Ba fôna da'õ, ba so lala, si mane bate'e andrõ, wamaigida, bate'e tânõ mijõoe; fa'anaoe ba fa'ebolo, ba no si mane ba da'õ, ba bawandroehõ fefoe ba wamazõchi, ba no fagõlõ-gõlõ ba da'õ. Ba no si mane bawandroehõ mbate'e andrõ, tânõ miraja, sambœoa mbawandroehõ ba mbawa lala. lala fôna göli kara andrõ. si ohia'õ ja'ia, tânõ ba gatoemboecha loco, na mõi bacha.
- 12 Ba imane chõgœe: bate'e andrõ tânõ jõoe ba bate'e tânõ raja, fôna ni'oniagõ andrõ, nahia gere si tola mangahatõ'õ ja'ira chõ Jehowa, ba wemanga wondrege ni'amoni'õ andrõ. Ba da'õ labe'e wondrege ni'amoni'õ andrõ ba he soemange ni'ã ba soemange famcta horõ ba socmange ogaoeta; me no ni'amoni'õ naha andrõ. (*Moz. III. 21, 22*). Ba na mõi bacha gere — ba lõ tola mõi ira ba golajama baero, la'oturai ni'amoni'õ andrõ — ba labe'e ba da'õ noechara, noechara ba halõwõra andrõ, me no ni'amoni'õ da'õ, ba la'onoecha noecha bõ'õ, ba awena lasawa nahia zato.
- 13 II. Ba me no awai isoe'a nomo andrõ tânõ bacha, ba i'ohedo baero, masawa mbawa göli, si otahõgõ tânõ ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba
- 14 isoc'a baero, ifasoei. Isoe'a tânõ ba gatoemboecha loeo, helo andrõ:
- 15 500 hclo, ba helo andrõ, fasoei. Ba isoe'a tânõ jõoe: 500 helo, ba helo andrõ, fasoei; ba isoe'a tânõ raja:
- 16 500 helo, ba helo andrõ. Ba ifasoei, isawa dánõ ba gaechoela loeo, 500
- 20 helo, ba 'helo andrõ: saginia si öfa [fefoe] isoc'a. No tefasoei öli kara: 500 wa'anaoe ba 500 wa'ebolo, ba wangoniagõ ni'amoni'õ ba zi tengä ni'amoni'õ.

FAZA 43.

Tohoetohoe: I. To'ele lachõmi Jehowa ba gosali, ba fahoehoe ia chõ zama'ele'õ andrõ. II. Naha wame'e soemange. III. Fe'amoni'õ naha wame'e soemange.

- I. Ba i'ohedo ba mbawa göli andrõ tânõ ba gatoembacha loeo. Ba hiza, ba to'ele lachõmi Lowalangi Ndراونو Gízeraëli, moroi ba gatoemboecha loeo, no timba wegoso-goso nidanõ seboea we'oegoe'oegoe-nia, ba hoemaga danõ ba lachõminia andrõ. (*F. I. 24; II. 23*). Ba famaigigoe andrõ, ba no timba wamaigigoe me fôna, me to'ele ia ba wamakiko banoea; ba famaigigoe koereta andrõ, ba no si mane famaigi ba mbewe Gebara no; ba oefalõgoe tooe ndra'odo. (*F. 8-11; F. I. 4*). Ba isawa gosali lachõmi Jehowa, itõrõ mbawa göli andrõ, si otahõgõ atoemboecha loeo. (*F. II. 22. 23; 10, 19*). Ba ifaza-wa ndra'o Eheha ba i'ohedo ba golajama bacha, ba hiza, ba no anõnõ gosali lachõmi Jehowa. (*Moz. II. 40, 34. Raz. I. 8. 10. 11*). Ba oerongo li zihede chõgœe, si otarai gosali; ba no so na ba ngai-goe niha andrõ, imane chõgœe: He ono niha! Hadia, no ö'ilä naha dadaomagoe andrõ, awõ naha la-loe'a kahegœe, nahiagœe ba hoenõ Ndراونو Gízeraëli, si lõ teboclõ? Ba bõi sa'æ labe'e ma'oewoe Gízeraëli ra'ira'iõ dõigoe andrõ ni'amoni'õ, — ja'irä andrõ ba razora, ba wame'emc'era adoe ba ba hili-hili andrõ chõra ba ba mboto razora si no mate, (*Sin. 132, 7. 13. 14; 99, 5. Nga'öt. I. 28, 2. Jes. 66, 1*). me lafaedo zilõtõra ba zilõtõ chõgœe ba ehomo chõra ba gehomo chõgœe, tobali ha bagolõ gotaloeama; ba lõ mamalõmalõ wa ra'ira'õ dõigoe andrõ, ni'amoni'õ, labe'e, ba zogoro ita andrõ chõra, nilaoera, ba no tobali oehori ira ba wõnoegoe andrõ. (*F. 8, 7-18*). Ba ija'e, ba

- lō'ō sa'ae lahatō'ō ehōgōe wame'e-
me'era adoe andrō ba he boto zi
mate andrō, boto razora, ena'ō lō
10 mammalōmalō oe'iagō ba chōra. Ba
ja'oegō ono niha, ba ūtanō ba
zoera nibe'e ba ma'oewoe Gizeräli,
he wisa gosali andrō, ena'ō aila
ira gola'ōwara andrō, ba acha la-
soe'a gōi nomo andrō ? (F. 16, 61.
11 63; 36, 32). Ba na aila ira nilaoera
andrō fefoe, ba botoehi ba dōdōra
he wisa gosali andrō, he wisa wol-
laoe ja'ia ba he lala ba we'amōi
baero, awō la'a ba we'amōi bachea
ba amoeatania fefoe, ba he wisa
wame'e ja'ia fefoe ba hadia nifachoi
ba ehōnia ba oroisa fefoe, ba tānō
ba zoera, ba zanehe ira, ena'ō latō-
ngōni he wisa wolaoe ja'ia, ba
hadia gamachoita, ba ena'ō la'o'ō.
12 Si mané wame'e osali andrō : ba
zoezoe hili andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō
sibai nahania andrō fefoe, fasoei.
Hiza, da'ō nifachoi ba gosali andrō.
13 II. **Ba** da'ō wa'eboea naha wa-
me'e soemange andrō ba hela, ba
sahela, ba no sahela a laloe'a : To-
jonia, ba no sahela, ba sahela wa'-
ebolo ; ba lesinia ba zinga, ba lito,
fasoei. Ba da'ō wa'alawā naha wa-
me'e soemange andrō : (F. 40, 47.
14 Moz. II. 27, 1-8) : I'otarai dojo a-
ndrō tooe, iroegi lesi andrō, tānō
tooe, ba doea hela, ba fa'ebolo, ba
sahela ; ba i'otarai lesi side'ide a-
ndrō, iroegi lesi seboea, ba ūfa hela,
15 ba sahela wa'ebolo. Ba fariehi a-
ndrō ba zoemange, ba ūfa hela, ba
farichi andrō, ba sotandroe mijas-
wa, ūfa dandroe. Ba farichi, ba fe-
lendroe a hela wa'anaoe ba fele-
ndroe a hela wa'ebolo, no si ūfa sagi,
si fagōlōgōlō. (Moz. II. 27, 2. Jes.
17 29, 1). Ba lesi andrō, ba fele'fa
hela wa'anaoe ba fele'fa wa'ebolo,
saginia andrō si no fagōlōgōlō, ba
tarali, fasoei, ba matonga hela. Ba
tojo andrō, fasoei, ba sahela. Ba
nibosi andrō, ba no tānō bā gatoe-
mboeeha loeo.
- III. **Ba** imane ehōgōe : He ono 18
niha ! Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa :
Da'ō nihonogōi ba naha wame'e
soemange andrō, na loco wama'anō
ja'ia, ba wame'e soemange nitoenoe
ba detenia, bā ba wanefe ja'ia do.
Ba ūbe'e ba danga gere andrō, ma'-
oewoe Lewi, nga'ōtō Zadoki, si tola
mangahatō'ō ja'ira ehōgōe, iwa'ō
So'aja, Jehowa, ba wamosoemange
ja'ō ūbe'e ba dangara nono za'wi,
soemange fameta horō. (Moz. II. 29.
F. 40, 46). Ba ūhalō ndronia ūsa, 20
ba ūgoele'ō ba dandroe wame'e soe-
mange andrō, si ūfa, ba watalinga
lesi andrō, si ūfa ba ba darali, fa-
soei, fameta sala ba ehōnia ba o-
gaoeta. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ūhalō no-
no za'wi andrō, soemange fameta
horō, ena'ō latoenoe ia ba naha
nihonogōi andrō, baero ni'amoni'ō.
(Moz. III. 16, 27). Ba mahemoloe 22
ō ba ūbe'e soemange fameta horō
nambi si matoea, si lō si sala, fa-
meta zala ba naha wame'e soema-
nge, si mane me labē'e fameta zala
ba ehōnia nono za'wi andrō. Ba 23
na no ū'o'ozoei wameta sala andrō,
ba ūbe'e soemange nono za'wi si
matoea, si lō si sala, sara, ba sa-
geoe gōi zi matoea mbiribirī si lō
si sala. Ū'oe fōna Jehowa, ba la-
laoe ja'wa nasio ere ba labē'e soe-
mange Jehowa. soemange nitoenoe.
(Moz. III. 2, 13). Fitoc bongi wa'-
ara, ba sageoe ma'ōchō ūbe'e si
matoea nambi, soemange fameta
horō, ba sara gōi nono za'wi, si
matoea, labē'e, ba sageoe mbiribirī
si matoea, si lō si sala. Fitoc bo-
ngi wa'ara lahetaheta zala ba naha
wame'e soemange ba lahaogō ia ba
la'amoni'ō. (Moz. II. 28, 41). Ba si 27
manō wa'ahōwō mbongi andrō ehō-
ra ; ba na loco si ūvaloe ba na aefa
da'ō, ba labē'e zoemange nitoenoe
andrō ehōmi, ba soemange nitaba,
ere, ba naha wame'e soemange a-
ndrō, ba oehaeħōsi tōdō ami, iwa'ō
So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 44.

Tohoetehoe : I. Nihonogōi ba mba-wa gōli andrō, tānō ba gatoemboe-chā loeo, ba bawandroehō ba ni'amoni'ō. II. Nihonogōi ba Nono Lewi. III. Nihonogōi ba gere, hadia gamonita chōra ba hadia zinemara.

- 1 I. Ba i'he mangawoeli ndra'o, masaŵa mbawa gōli ba ni'amoni'ō, bawa gōli baero, si otahōgō atoe-mboechea loeo ; ba si no mockoesi da'ō. Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : Bōi teboelō nikoesi mbawa gōli andre, bōi labokai. Lō tola itōrō niha ; me no itōrō ia Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndracno Gizeraëli, we'amōi bacha, andrō wa lō labokai ia. (F. 43, 4). Ba razo zidadao ba da'ō, ba wemanga andrō, fōna Jehowa. Ba gewe'ewe mbawa gōli andrō itōrō we'amōi bacha, ba da'ō gōli lalania ba wangawoeli. (F. 45, 7, Moz. II. 29, 32). Ba l'ohedo tānō ba mbawa gōli jōoe, fōna gosali ; ba oe'ila wa'anōnō gosali Jehowa lachōmi Jehowa, ba ocfalōgoc tooe ndra'odo. (F. 43, 5). Ba imane chōgoe Jehowa : He ono niha, tōngōni ba faigi hōrōoe ba fon-drondrongo tōgi dalingamōf-foe niwa'ōgōe chōoe ija'e, ba nihonogōi andrō fefoe, ba gosali Jehowa, awō nifachoi ba chōnia, fefoe ; tōngōni lala ba we'amōi bacha ba gosali, awō lala we'amōi baero, na la'otarai ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba ōmane ba zabe'e tandro andrō, ba ma'ocewoe Gizeraëli : Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jchowa : No abōnō wa'ara wolaoelaocmi sogoro ita andrō chōmi, ja'ami ma'owee Gizeraëli, me no mi'ohe bacha niha bō'ō, si lō moeboto tōdō, ba he ōsi, me no mitehe so ira ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, ba wango'aja osali chōgoe, na mibe'e gōgōe, tawō ba do, ba tobali midoedoegō wawoe'ocsa li andrō chōmi, fefoe. (Moz. III. 3, 17). Ba no lō mi'o'ō nifachoi ba
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8

ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe ; nichoi dōdōmi zi no mibe'e dali a'ine, ba wamatara sanaro ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe.

II. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 9 Lō tola mōi bacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe niha bō'ō si lō moeboto tōdō ba si lō moeboto ōsi, — niha bō'ō andrō fefoe, si no fate-woe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ono 10 Lewi a'ine, si no mangerogō ja'odo, me eloengoe Ndraono Gizeraëli, me no larōi ndra'odo, wamc'eme'e adoe andrō chōra, fa'eloengoe, da'ō zoloei lalōrā andrō. Ba sangaingai 11 halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe ira, sanaro ba mbawandroehō gosali ba ngoningoni ba gosali ; sana-banaba soemange nitoenoc ba soemange nitaba ira, soemange nibe'e zato ; la'iaqō sanolo ja'ira, ngonigonira. (Nga'ōt. I. 23, 28). Me no 12 mōi ira ngoningonira ba nadoera andrō [fōna], ba me no tobali tan-draŵa galalōwā ira ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli, andrō wa no oefazaŵa dangagoe chōra, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa ; ba laloe'i lalōrā andrō. Lō 13 tola lahato'ō ira chōgoe, ba wangai-ngei halōwō gere andrō chōgoe, we'amōi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe fefoe, ba ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō. Laloe'i wa'ailara a'inc, awō wotoe ba zogoro ita andrō chōra, nilaoera. Ba wangaingai halōwō ba gosali 14 oefataro ira — haiōwō ngoningoni andrō ba hadia ia, fefoe, nihalōhalō ba da'ō, ba ja'ira zangaingai.

III. Ba ere Ono Lewi andrō — 15 nga'ōtō Zadoki —, sangaingai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe, mege, me la'erogō ndra'odo Iraono Gizeraëli, da'ō zangahato'ō ja'ira chōgoe, ngonigonigoe, ba la'ondrasi ndra'odo, ba wame'e chōgoe tawō ba do, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. (F. 40, 46; 48, 11). Mōi ira bacha ba 16 ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe ba lahato'ō ira ba meza chōgoe, ngoningo-nigoe, sangaingai halōwō chōgoe.

- 17 Ba na latōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi ba golajama tānō bacha, ba baroe tarafali la'obare; lō tola labe'e ba nōsira mboe mbiribiri, na lahhalō-halō halōwōra barō mbawa gōli golajama tānō bacha ba ba gosali.
- 18 (*Moz. III. 16, 4*). Saemboe tarafali ba hōgōra ba saraewā tarafali ba wahara; bōi la'onoecha zabōbōi
- 19 ira. (*Moz. II. 28, 42*). Ba na mōi ira baero, ba golajama baero, ba niha sato, ba laheta noechara, noechara ba halōwōra mege, ba latooe'ō tooe ba mbate'e andrō, ba noecha bō'ō la'onoecha, fa bōi la'amoni'ō zato, ba noechara andrō. (*F. 42, 14*).
- 20 *Moz. III. 16, 4. 23*). Bōi lafatōwō'ō ira, ba bōi gōi ladoedoe mboe, nifalo'o a'i mboera. (*Moz. III. 19, 21 27; 21, 5*). Ba agoe, ba bōi ibadoe ere, na mōi ira ba golajama bacha.
- 22 (*Moz. III. 10, 9*). Ba lō tola lahhalō lacha ba he ira alawe nitibo'ō; ono alawe a'i lahhalō, ono ma'oewoe Gizeraeli; ba lacha gere sa, ba hana na lahhalō. (*Moz. III. 21, 7. 13. 14*).
- 23 Ba banoeagoe ba lafahaō he wisa wa'afaehoe ni'amoni'ō ba zi tēngā ni'amoni'ō, ba fa'afaehoe zi ra'iō ba zi sōchi, ba labotochi ba dōdōra.
- 24 (*Moz. III. 10, 10. F. 22, 26*). Ba samatoenō hoehoeo ira; hoekoe chōgoe la'o'ō ba wangoehoeke, ba oroisagoe, awō nifachoigoe, ba latōngōni ba loco ni'amoni'ō andrō chōgoe fefoe, ba la'amoni'ō zabato andrō chōgoe. (*Moz. V. 17, 8. Nga'ot*.
- 25 *II. 19, 10*). Ba mboto zi mate, ba bōi lahatō'ō ira, fa bōi ra'iō ira; ha na amara ba ma inara ba ma onora matoea ba ma onora alawe ba ma talifoesōra matoea ba ma talifoesōra alawe, si lō moerai moehalō, ba hana na ra'iō ira. (*Moz. III. 21, 1-4*). Ba na no moefoeli moehaogō, ba fitoe bongi na la'e-rai chōnia. (*Moz. IV. 19, 11*). Ba na loeo ifoeli mōi ba ni'amoni'ō, ba golajama bacha, ba wangai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ibe'e zoemange
- fameta horō andrō chōnia, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Tāna chōra benoea, ba lō labe'e chōra — no ja'odo dána chōra — ba bōi mibe'e chōra zotōi chōra dania: no ja'odo gochōtara! (*Moz. IV. 18, 20. Moz. V. 10, 9*). Soemange ni'a andrō ba soe-mange fameta horō ba soemangc ogaoeta, da'ō gōra, ba hadia fefoe nilacha'ō, ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, ba chōra. Ba si sōchi zi a'a, hadia ia ngawalō fefoe ba hadia ia ngawalō zoemange, nihalō fegero, fegero andrō fefoe, ba zoemange nihalō fegero, ba ere zanema. Ba si a'a hamo chōmi, ba chō gere mibe'e, ena'ō mōi howoehowoe ba nomomi mibe'e. (*Moz. II. 13, 2*). Ba hadia zi mate ba he nira'oe wofo ba he nisasawi goetoe ndroe'oe, ba lō tola la'ā erc. (*Moz. III. 22, 8. Moz. II. 22, 31*).

FAZA 45.

Tohoetchoe: I. Famaosa tanō ni'amoni'ō andrō. Benoea mbanoea ba benoea razo. II. Amachoita ba wegero andrō chō razo. III. Amachoita ba gowasa fasa ba ba gowasa nose daha geoe.

- I. Na mifaosa danō, na milaoe dahōdahō, ba wame'e tāna chō, ba mifachoi chō Jehowa ōsa, ame'ela tanō ni'amoni'ō, 25,000 hela wa'anaoe ba 20,000 hela wa'ebolo; ni'amoni'ō da'ō, ma'asagōrō, fasoei. Ba ba nisoe'a andrō ba ōsoe'a na, ba 25,000 hela wa'anaoe ba 10,000 hela wa'ebolo, naha ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō sibai andrō. Ame'ela tanō ni'amoni'ō da'ō; tāna ba gere, sangaiingai halōwō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, si tola mangahatō'ō ja'ira, ngonigoni Jehovah, naha nomora. Ba si no tonia ni'amoni'ō andrō. Naha ni'amoni'ō andrō ba da'ō, ba si 500 hela sagi, fasoei, si ūfa sagi, ba 50 hela golajamania, fasoei. Ba 25,000 hela wa'anaoc ba 10,000 wa'ebolo, ba nibe'e tanō Nono Lewi andrō.

1

2

3

4

5

- 6 sangaingai halōwō ba gosali, doea
woeloe banoea naha nomo. Ba
mihonogōi ba mbanoea andrō, ba
5000 hela wa'ebolo ba 25,000 wa'-
anaoe, dali nifachoi no mege, ni'amoni'ō. Ba ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli
7 fefoe da'ō. Ba chō razo, ba
faoma fatambai ni'amoni'ō andrō,
iroegi faoma fatambai mbenoea
andrō, he tānō ba gaechoela loeo,
ba he tānō ba gatoemboechā. Si
fanaoenaoe ba nifachoi ba zi sa-
mboesamboea mado, i'otarai nola
danō tānō ba gaechoela loeo, noe-
malō ba nola tānō ba gatoemboe-
cha. (F. 44. 3; 48, 21, 22). Da'ō
8 mbenoeania ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
ena'ō bōi sa'ae lafakao mbanoea-
gōe razo andrō chōgōe, ena'ō latehe
a'ine ba ma'oewoe Gizeraëli —
dali madora — danō [si tosai].
- 9 II. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa :
Mibato sa'ae, ja'ami razo Ndraono
Gizeraëli : Famakao ba famala-
ngōgō, ba mibōhōli, ba milaoe za-
dōlō ba satoelō. Mibato wamakao
banoeagoe andrō! iwa'ō So'aja,
10 Jehovah. Saga satoelō ba toemba
satoelō ba laoeroe satoelō mifake.
11 (Moz. III. 19, 35). Toemba ba lao-
roe, ba ni'osara'ō; felelima laoeroe
zi sa so'e labē ba waloē hinaoja
zi samba laoeroe. Ba zi sazo'e la'o-
12 tarai wangerai. Ba tōloe ngafoeloe
saga zi samba fondroejoe; na lima
saga, ba lima saga gōi labē, ba
na foeloe saga, ba foeloe saga, ba
doea woeloe roefia zi samba fo-
13 ndroejoc. (Moz. II. 30, 13). Da'ō
gamaedola wegero, nibe'emi : Sa-
doemba ba zi sazo'e gandroe ba
sadoemba gōi ba zi sazo'e ze'iri.
14 Ba nihonogōi ba wanicha, ba sa-
mba hinaoja ba zi sazo'e, ba zi
15 felelima laoeroe, si sazo'e. Ba sara-
sara nono mbiribiri ba zi 200 biri-
biri, amaedola fegero, nibe'e mado
Ndraono Gizeraëli fefoe, nibe'e soe-
mange ni'ā ba soemange nitoenoe
ba soemange fangorifi, ba wameta
- salara, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Niha 16
sato fefoe nifo'ōmō si hoelō wegero
andrō chō razo Ndraono Gizeraëli.
17 Ba ōmō razo zocomange nitoenoe
ba soemange ni'ā ba soemange ni-
bادoe ba gowasa ba ba wasoelōna ba
ba zabato, ba goweloa ma'oewoe
Gizeraëli fefoe. Ja'ia zame'e soe-
mange fameta horō ba soemange
ni'ā ba soemange nitoenoe ba soc-
mange fangorifi, ba wameta sala
ma'oewoe Gizeraëli.
- III. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 18
Ba zi samboea desa'a ba mbawa
si fōfōna, ba ūhalō nono za'wi, si
matoea, si lō sala, ba wameta sala
ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. Ba ihalō ndro
19 zoemange fameta horō andrō ōsa
ere, ba igocle'ō ba gehomo gosali
ba ba watalinga lesi naha wame'e
soemange andrō, si ūfa, ba ba mbo-
ha mbawa gōi ba golajama bacha.
Ba si manō gōi ūlaoe ba zi samboea 20
desa'a ba mba'wa si fitoe, bōrō zi
no mosala, seloengoe, ba ma sa-
mbō fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba miheta
zala ba gosali ba zi manō. Ba ba
21 zi mewelegefa, ba mba'wa si fōfōna,
ba milaoe gowasa fasa andrō; fitoe
bongi wa'ara la'ā roti si lō moe'-
aisōni. (Moz. III. 23, 5). Ba razo,
22 ba ibe'e nono za'wi soemange fa-
meta horō, na loeo da'ō, chōnia ba
ba niha sato ba danō fefoe. Ba si
23 fitoe ngaloeo gowasa andrō, ba fa-
doro fitoe rozi ma'chō ibe'e ono
za'wi soemange nitoenoe chō Jehovah
ba fitoe nga'eo gōi mbiribiri
si matoea. si lō si sala, ba sageoe
ma'ōchō nambi si matoea, soe-
mange fameta horō. Ba soemange ni'ā,
24 ba tōloe laoeroe ibe'e, awō nono
za'wi andrō, ba tōloe laoeroe gōi awō
mbiribiri, ba fanicha, tōloetōloe hi-
naoja ba zi tōloetōloe laocroe andrō.
Ba doeli ba mba'wa si fitoe, ba gowa-
sa, ba si manō gōi ibe'e, fitoe bongi
wa'ara, he soemange fameta horō ba
he soemange nitoenoe, ba he soe-
mange ni'ā ba fanicha. (Moz. III. 23, 34).

FAZA 46.

Tohoetohoe: I. Amachoita ba zoe-mange nibe'e razo. II. Amachoita ba mbenoea andrō, nibe'e razo boea-la. III. Naha wondrino soemange, nibe'e gere.

- 1 I. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : Bawa gōli andrō ba golajama bacha, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba si ōnō ngaloceo barō zabato, ba lō lakokai, ba na loeo sabato, ba labokai, ba si manō gōi ba wasoelōna. Ba itōrō gewe'ewc, mbawa gōli andrō razo, moroi baero, we'amōi bacha, ba i'iagō ba ngai mboha mbawa gōli. Ba labe'e zoemange nitoenoe andrō chōnia ba soemange fango-rifi ere; ba ja'ia, ba sangaloeloe, ba zilōtō mbawa gōli andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli mōi baero, ba bawa gōli ba lō lakoesi, irege bo-ngi. Ba niha ba danō, ba sangaloeloe chō Jehowa, fōna mbawa gōli na loeo sabato ba ba wasoelōna.
- 2 Ba da'ō zoemange nitoenoe andrō, nibe'e razo chō Jehowa : na loeo sabato, ba ūnō rozi nono mbiribiri, si lō si sala, ba sageoe mbiribiri si matoca, si lō si sala, ba ni-fo'awō soemange ni'ā, tōloctōloe laoeroe ba mbiribiri si matoca andrō; balazi ira ha wa'eboea zoemange ni'ā andrō awō nono mbiribiri andrō, ba tōloe hinaoja wanicha ba zi tōloe laoeroe. Ba na ibe'e ga-me'ela saoha gōlō razo, soemange nitoenoe ba ma soemange fango-rifi, saoha gōlōnia chō Jehowa, ba labokai chōnia mbawa gōli, tānō ba gatoemboccha loeo; ba ibe'e soemange fango-rifi, nibe'ebe'enia, na loeo sabato, ba ifoeli mōi baero; ba no mōi ia baero, ba nikoesi mbawandroehō. Ba ero ma'ōchō, 12 ba sara ibe'e ono mbiribiri si dōfi fa'eboea ba si lō si sala, soemange Jehowa, soemange nitoenoe; ero na mahemoloe mbanoea ibe'c. Ba 13 ifo'awō soemange ni'ā — ero mahemoloc — doea doemba, ba samba hinaoja wanicha, ba wanefe hamo si sōchi andrō, soemange Jehowa, soemange ni'ā, amachoita si lō te-boelō. Ba si manō wame'era ono 15 mbiribiri andrō ba soemange ni'ā andrō, awō wanicha, ero mahemoloe, soemange nitoenoe, si lō mama-lōmalō.
- 3 II. Da'ō niwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa : 16 Na ibe'c chō nononia mbenoca razo, bocalania, ba iraononia zochō, ondrōita. Ba na chō genoninia ibe'e 17 bocala mbenoea, ba ha iroegi ndrōfi wangefā andrō, wa chōnia. Ba ba da'ō, ba mangawocli chō razo; ba benoea ba ndraononia andrō, ba lō
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7 (Moz. IV. 28, 11). Ba soemange ni'ā, ba tōloe laoeroe i'asiwai, awō nono zaŵi andrō, ba tōloe laoeroe, awō mbiribiri si matoca; ba awō nono mbiribiri andrō, ba dali ia ha wa'eboea, ba tōloe hinaoja wanicha ba zi tōloe laoeroe. Ba na mōi bacha razo, ba ewe'ewe mbawa gōli andrō itōrō, ba da'ō gōi falania we'amōi baero. Ba na la'ondrasi Jehowa niha ba danō, na baŵa

- teboelō wa chōra. (*Moz. III. 25, 10.*)
- 18 *Moz. IV. 36, 4).* Ba lō tola ihalō hadia ia mbenoea zato razo, wama-kao ja'ira, na i'ambōsi dána chōra; benoea chōnia, ba hana na ibe'e ba ndraononia, ondrōita, fa bōi tetimba mbanoeagoe, ha niha ia, ba dána chōnia.
- 19 III. **Ba** ifatōrōdo ba mbaw-androehō andrō, ba mbagolō ba zinga mbawa gōli andrō ba mbate'e ni'amoni'ō andrō, nihonogōi nahia gere, tānō mijōoe. Ba ba da'ō, ba so nahia ba watalinga ba wondre-
- 20 ge tānō ba gaechoela loeo. Ba i-mane chōgōe: Da'ō na ha andrō ba nirino gere soemange ogaoeta andrō ba soemange fameta horō ba ba nigore soemange ni'a andrō, fa bōi la'ohe baero ba golajama, ba golajama baero, ba we'amoni'ō
- 21 niha sato. Ba i'ohedo baero, ba golajama baero, ifa'amōido ba watalinga golajama andrō, si ūfa, ba hiza, dozi fatalinga golajama, ba
- 22 so golajama [side'ide]. Ba watalinga golajama andrō, si ūfa, ba so golajama ni'oniagō, 40 hela wa'anaoe ba 30 hela wa'ebolo; no fagglōgōlō wa'eboea zi ūfa andrō, nahia andrō,
- 23 ba watalinga. Ba no moebale kara, fasoei, ma'a'ōfa, ba ba gahe mbale
- 24 andrō, ba so nawoe, fasoei. Ba i-mane chōgōe: Da'ō nahia koki andrō; ba nirino zangaingai halōwō ba gosali soemange nitaba andrō, nibe'e niha sato.
- FAZA 47.
- Tohoetohoe: I. Idanō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba gosali. II. Ola ba wamaosa tānō ni'amoni'ō.
- 1 I. **Ba** i'ohedo mangawoeli, ba mbawandroehō gosali, ba hiza nidanō, si otarai dojo nomo andrō, tanō ba gatoemboecha loco; atoemboecha loeo sa i'otahōgō osali. Ba ahele mitooe nidanō andrō ba gahe mbagolō gosali tānō raja, raja na ha wame'e soema-
- nge. (*Joēl. 3, 18. Fam. 22, 1*). Ba i'ohedo baero, ifatōrōdo be mbawa gōli tānō jooe ba matōrō lala, ba wamasoei ba mbawa gōli baero, si otahōgō atoemboecha loeo; ba hiza nidanō, si otarai narō mbagolō tānō raja. Ba mōi baero niha andrō, si so helo ba danga, me isaŵa tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba isoe'a, ba 1000 hela. Ba ifatōrōlo ba nidanō andrō; iroegi mboe'oe gawono. Ba ifoeli isoe'a, ba 1000 hela, ba ifatōrōdo ba nidanō, ba iroegi mbalōdoehi. Ba ifoeli isoe'a, ba 1000 hela, ba ifatōrōdo ba nidanō, ba no falaŵa sola. Ba ifoeli isoe'a, ba 1000 hela, ba no idanō seboea si tebai oe'ōtō. Me no abōlō abacha nidanō andrō — no idanō solangi ita — no idanō seboea, si tebai ta'ōtō. Ba imane chōgōe: Hadia, no anehe'ō da'ō, ono niha? Ba i'ohedo mangawoeli ba mbewe nidanō andrō. Ba me oefoelido, ba hiza, no fahōna geoe ba mbewe nidanō andrō, faoma fatambai. Ba i-mane chōgōe: Idanō andre, ba isaŵa baero ba danō tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, ba Garaba misi tooe moloeaha; ba na iroegi ziloea asi andrō [siloea asi si mate] ba nidanō sasi'asi, ba idanō si sōchi nasi andrō. (*Moz. V. 3, 17*). Ba hadia ia fefoe saliŵaliŵa, solihaliha ba da'ō, heza iroegi hooenia, ba aperi, ba si fahōna dania gi'a; na no iroegi sa'ae idanō andrō, ba tobali idanō si sōchi [nasi andrō], ba hadia ia fefoe ba ziroegi idanō andre, ba aperi. (*Sach. 14, 8*). Ba so dania zangai i'a ba mbewe, i'otarai Enigedi, noemalō ba Enegela'i; nahia ba nilaoe kiri dania ia; oi so ngawalō gi'a, si mane i'a ba nasi seboea, fahōna. Ba laza andrō chōnia, awō 11 zi faonō andrō, ba lō tobali, dōrō-dōrō asi'asi a'ine, ba wangasio. Ba ba mbewe nidanō andrō, ba 12 ngōfinia fatambai, ba so ngawalō geoe sowoea, ū niha; boeloenia,

ba lō aleoe, ba boea, ba si lō aetoe. Sarasara wa'wa. ba so mboea si bohooe; me no ba ni'amoni'ō andrō i'otarai idanō andrō chōnia. Boea, ba ò niha, ba boeloe, ba daloedaloe. (*Fam. 22, 2*).

- 13 II. Da'ō ni'wā'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Da'ō nola danō andrō, nifaosami chōmi, dali mado Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō, si felendroea; ba ba mado Josefo, ba domboea waosatō.
- 14 (*Moz. I. 48, 5*). Mifagölögölō wao-satō chōmi, ondröita dania, me no fahöloe ndra'o me fōna, oebe'e chō ndra toeami, ba tobali ja'ami zochō tanō andre, ondröita. (*Moz. I. 12, 7; 17, 8*).
- 15 Ba da'ō nola danō, tānō jōoe: I'otarai nasi seboea ba itoetoeroc Hetelono, iroegi lala ba Zedada, Hamata ba Berota ba Siberia'i, ba nolara danō Ndraramaseko danō Hamata, iroegi Hasara-Enono, ba nola Haoerana. (*Jos. 13, 5. Sanggoehoek. 3, 3*).
- 16 Tobali i'otarai nasi ola andrō, ba iroegi Hasara-Enono, tobali italic'e'i mijōoe tanō Ndraramaseko ba tanō Hamata; da'ō dánō mijōoe.
- 17 Ba tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo: I'otarai Hasara-Enono ba gotaloeara Ndraramaseko Haoerana, ba no Joridano nolara Gileadi danō Ndraono Gizeräeli, iroegi ziloea asi tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo, iroegi dánō ba Damara; da'ō dánō ba gatoemboecha loeo.
- 18 Ba tānō miraja: I'otarai Damara, iroegi Me-Meriboto ba ngai Gadesi ba itoetoeroe mbombo andrō mitooc ba nasi seboea; da'ō dánō miraja. (*Moz. I. 14, 7. Moz. IV. 20, 1; 27, 14; 34, 5*).
- 19 Ba tānō ba gaechoela loeo: Asi seboea nola, iroegi ba gamaoedoe sibai lala ba Hamata; da'ō dánō ba gaechoela loco.
- 20 Da'ō danō andrō nifaosami chōmi, dali mado Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō. (*Moz. IV. 33, 54*).
- 21 Milaoe dahōdahō, ba wamaosa ja'ia ondröita chōmi ba ba niha bō'ō andrō, si no fatewoe chōmi, si no mo'ono ono matoea ba chō-

mi. Si fala'wala'wa ba Ndraono Gizeräeli, ono ba danō, ira, mibe'e. Sanema ondröita gōi ira, awōmi, bacha ba hoenō mado Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba mado andrō, ba zi 23 so niha bō'ō andrō, mitoetoerœ chōnia gondröita chōnia, i'wā'ō So'aja, Jehowa.

FAZA 48.

Fango'ozoei: I. Fame'e ola ba mado tānō jōoe andrō, si fitoe. II. Sinema gere ba sinema Nono Lewi ba sinema mbanoea andrō ba sine-ma razo, ba daloe danō. III. Ola ba mado tānō raja andrō, si lima. IV. Bawa göli mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, si felendroea.

I. Ba da'e dōi mado andrō: Ba wondrege jōoe, ba ngai lala ba Hetelono, iroegi lala ba Hamata ba ba Hasara-Enana ba nola Ndraramaseko tānō raja, ba ngai Hamata, tobali chōra i'otarai dánō ba ba gatoemboecha loeo, noemalō ba dánō ba gaechoela, ba mado Dano, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Dano, i'otarai dánō ba gatoemboecha loeo, noemalō ba dánō ba gacchoela, ba mado Gaseri, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Gaseri, moroi ba gatoemboecha, noemalō ba gaechoela, ba mado Nafetali, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Nafetali, moroi ba gatoemboecha, noemalō ba gaechoela, ba mado Manase samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Manase, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba mado Geferaji, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Geferaji, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba mado Roebeno, samboea. Ba ba ngai mado Roebeno, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba mado Joe-da, samboea.

II. Ba ba ngai mado Joe-da, moroi ba gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba boeala andrō, ni-be'emi, labe'e, 25,000 hela wa'ebolo ba fa'anaoe, ba i'ohia'ō dāna ba zi

- samboesamboea mado, moroi ba fachōjō, dozi mado Ndraono Gizeräeli. Ba ahonoa nibe'emi boeala 20
 6 gatoemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela ; tanō, ba si ōfa sagi, 25,000 hela :
 ba ba dalocnia labe'e ni'amoni'ō boeala ni'amoni'ō andrō, fabaja
 9 andrō. Ba boeala andrō nibe'emi benoea mbanoea. Ba si tosai, ba 21
 chō Jehowa, ba 25,000 hela wa'a- chō razo, faoma fatambai mbœala
 10 naoe, ba 20,000 hela wa'ebolo. Ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba zi fabaja be-
 da'ō zochō boeala ni'amoni'ō andrō : Ere, mijōoe, ba 25,000 hela, noea mbanoea tānō bagatoemboecha
 ba tānō ba gaechoela loeo, ba loeo, ba ngai zi 25,000 hela, iroegi
 10,000 hela wa'ebolo, ba tānō ba nola tānō ba gatocmboecha, ba
 gatoemboecha, ba 10,000 hela gōi tānō ba gaechoela, ba ngai zi
 wa'ebolo, ba tānō miraja, ba 25,000 25,000 hela, iroegi nola tānō ba
 hela wa'anaoe. Ba ba daloenia ba gaechoela, dali dāna ba zi samboe-
 cha labe'e ni'amoni'ō andrō chō samboea mado ; chō razo da'ō, ba
 11 Jehowa. Ba gere ni'amoni'ō andrō, boeala ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba osali
 nga'ōtō Zadoki, si iagō ngoningo- andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ba ba daloe ba-
 nigoe, si lō eloengoe, me cloengoe cha so. Ba i'oturai mbenoea Nono 22
 Ndraono Gizeräcli, si mane fa'elo- Lewi ba benoea mbanoea, ba go-
 ngoe Nono Lewi andrō. (F. 44, 15). taloea dāna chō razo, ba chō razo
 12 Chōra ia si fabōbō ba mbœala a- gotaloeara dāna ba mado Joeda
 ndrō, fōfō mboeala tānō andrō, ni'- dāna ba mado Mbenijami.
 amoni'ō sibai, si faola ba mbenoea III. Ba mado si tosai, ba i'ota- 23
 13 Nono Lewi. Ba ba Nono Lewi, ba dali nibe'e ba gere : 25,000 hela wa'anaoe rai dānō ba gatoemboecha loeo,
 ba 10,000 hclawa'ebolo, tobali 25,000 noemalō ba dānō ba gaechoela, ba
 hela wa'anaoe, fefoe, ba 20,000 hela mado Mbenijami, samboea. Ba ba 24
 14 wa'ebolo. Ba lō tola la'amawa ha- ngai mado Mbenijami, moroi ba ga-
 dia ia ba lō tola lafalalini, lō tola toemboecha, iroegi ba gacchoela,
 mōi ba danga mbō'ō wondrege zi ba mado Zimeoni, samboea. Ba i'- 25
 sōchi danō andrō, me no ni'amoni'ō oturai mado Zimeoni, moroi ba ga-
 15 chō Jehowa. Ba si 5000 hela toemboecha, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba
 andrō, si tosai na, bolo andrō, ba mado Isasari, samboea. Ba ba ngai 26
 zinga zi 25,000 hela andrō, ba ba mado Isasari, moroi ba gatoe-
 mbanoea, ba zato, mōi, naha no- mboeche, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba
 mo ba benoea zato ; ba banoea, ba mado Zeboeloni, samboea. Ba ba 27
 16 ba daloe bacha so. Ba da'ō wa'e- ngai mado Zeboeloni, moroi ba ga-
 boea : Tānō jōe, ba 4500 hela, ba choela, iroegi ba gaechoela, ba
 tānō raja, ba 4500 hela, ba tānō mado Gado, samboea. Ba ba 28
 ba gatoemboecha ba 4500 ba tānō ngai mado Gado, tānō mi-
 17 ba gaechoela, ba 4500. Ba benoea raja, ba ola, i'oturai Damara, itōrō
 mbanoea andrō, ba 250 hela tānō Me-Meriba, ba zinga Gadesi, iroegi
 jōe ba 250 tānō raja ba 250 tānō mbombo andrō (ola danō Miseraji),
 ba gatoemboecha ba 250 tānō ba i'osisi, iroegi nasi scboea. Da'ō 29
 18 gaechoela. Ba si tosai naoenaoe, danō andrō, nifaosami ondrōita da-
 ba zinga mboeala ni'amoni'ō andrō, nia ba mado Ndraono Gizeräeli,
 10,000 hela tānō ba gatoemboecha si fadahōdahō ami, ba da'ō dāna
 ba 10,000 hela tānō ba gaechoela, chōra andrō, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehowa.
 da'ō nibe'e si faola ba mboeala ni'- 19 mbanoea. Ba banoea andrō, ba si 30
 amoni'ō andrō, ba boenia, ba ō mbanoea — tōi mbawa gōli mba-
 mbawā — tōi mbawa gōli mbanoea, noea — ba si ohia'ō tōi mado Ndraono Gi-
 zeraëli — : Tānō jōe, 4500 hela 31

ba zoe'asoe'a andrō, ba tōloe mbawa göli, tānō mijōoe : bawa göli mado Roebeno, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Joeda, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Lewi, samboea. Ba tanō 32 ba gatoemboecha loeo, 4500 hela, ba tōloe mbawa göli: bawa göli mado Josefo, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Mbenijami, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Dano, samboea.

33 Ba tānō raja, 4500 hela, ba tōloe

mbawa göli : bawa göli mado Zimeoni, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Isasarⁱ, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Zeboeloni, samboea. Ba tānō 34 ba gaechoela loeo, 4500 hela, ba tōloe mbawa göli : bawa göli mado Gado, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Gaseri, samboea, ba bawa göli mado Nafetali, samboea. 18,000 hela, fa- 35 soei, ba tōi mbanoea, na loco da'ō dania, ba „Jehowa ba da'ō.”

Soera

D A N I E L I .

FAZA 1.

I. Te'che ba Mbabeli Daniëli ba awōnia andrō si datōloe ba lafahaō ira ba gödo razo Neboekanesa. II. Lō i'ā gō salacha Daniëli. III. Fa'omasi razo nono matoea andrō.

- 1 I. Me no aloea mendroea fache razo Jojaki andrō, razo mado Joe-da, ba so Neboekanesa, razo Mbabeli, möi ia ba Jeroezalema, ba
- 2 wanoewō ja'ira. (*Raz. II. 24, 1*). Ba ibe'e ba dangania Jojaki razo mado Joeda So'aja, awō gamagama ba nomo Lowalangi ōsa, ba i'ohé ba danō Zineara, ba gosali Lowalanginia, ba gamagama andrō, ba ibe'e ba mbate'e girōgirō andrō chō
- 3 Lowalanginia. (*Moz. I. 10, 10*). Ba ibe'e li razo chō Asifena, mandroe genoni jomo, ena'ō ifaigi ba Ndraono Gizeraëli nga'ōtō razo, awō
- 4 nga'ōtō zalawā, ono matoea si lō si sala [ba mbotora] ba si no moefahaō ba sangila watahōgō ba si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, si nangea möi ngoningoni razo, ba gödo, ba ena'ō na ifahaō ira ba wanoera ba ba li
- 5 Ndrawa Galedaia. Ba iwa'ō razo göra ma'ōchō, fōfō gō razo ba fōfō

nagoe nibadocbadoenia, ba ibe'e li, medōloe fache wa'ara la'e'eboea ira, ba na aefa da'ō, ba möi ira ngoningoni razo. Ba ja'ira göi mado Joeda andrō, ira Daniëli, Hanania, Mizaëli ba Asaria. Ba ifalalini dōira mandroe genoni jomo : Tōi Daniëli, ba Belizasari, ba tōi Hanania ba Saderachi, ba tōi Mizaëli, ba Mezachi ba tōi Asaria ba Abedo-Nego ibe'e.

II. Ba iwa'ō sibai tōdōnia Daniëli, lō ihalō salacha chōnia we-manga gō razo, ba he famadoe agoe andrō, fōfō nibadoebade razo. Ba i'andrō chō mandroe genoni jomo, ena'ō alacha lō ihalō salacha chōnia. (*Moz. III. 11*). Ba faloecha wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ahachō dōdō Daniëli, chō mandroe genoni jomo, ibe'e Lowalangi ; ba imanc zoei mandroe andrō chō Daniëli : Sosó dōdōgoc, ma dania sa-foeofeo ami, moroi ba nono matoea bō'ō, si faziazia'a chōmi, wa-maigi zochō ja'o, razo, sangoema'ō gōmi andrō, ba ma ifaboenoe'ō dania ndra'o razo, bōrō ami ! Ba imane Daniëli chō mandroe za-me'eme'e gō, nibe'e mandroe genoni

6

7

8

9

10

11

jomo barō mbawa ira Daniëli, Ha-
 12 nania, Mizaëli ba Asaria: Tema ta-
 ndraigō ba genonioe andre, foeloe
 bongi, ena'ō ha sambalō sinanō la-
 13 be'e ūma, ba idanō, nibadoe. Ba
 hana na ūfaigi dania, he wisa nōsi-
 ma ba he wisa nōsi nono matoea
 si mangamanga wōfō gō razo; ba
 heza zi fadochoe dōdōoe dania, ba
 14 da'ō ūlaoe ba genonioe. Ba i'o'ō
 ni'andrōra, ba itandraigō foeloe bo-
 15 ngi. Ba me no aefa zi foeloc bo-
 ngi, ba no sōchi nōsira ba no esolo
 ira, moroi ba nono matoea andrō
 gefoc, si mangamanga wōfō gō razo.
 16 Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba ifaheta'ō ma-
 ndroe same'eme'e gō gōra andrō ba
 agoe andrō, ba sinanō ibe'e ūra.
 17 Ba ibe'e ba nono matoea andrō si
 daōfa Lowalangi wangila watahōgō
 ba fa'aboto ba dōdō ngawalō zoera
 fefoe, awō ngawalō wa'atoeatoea;
 ba Daniëli, ba i'ilā gōi geloeaha
 gangilata ba eloeha wangifi fefoe.
 18 III. Ba me no iroegi inōtō niwā'ō
 razo, ba wama'ele'ō ja'ira chōnia,
 ba ifa'ele'ō ira chō Neboekanesa
 19 mandroe genoni jomo. Ba me fa-
 hoehoeo chōra razo, ba lō ba chōra
 fefoe si mane ira Daniëli, Hanania,
 Mizaëli ba Asaria; ba möi ngoni-
 20 ngomi razo ira. Ba ero na balazi
 wa'atoeatoea ba fa'aboto ba dōdō,
 ba isōndra razo — ero na izofoe-
 zofoe chōra — mewoeloe lataloe'i
 zeboea elemoe ba si faeta fefoe, ba
 21 mbanoeania, fefoe. Ba Daniëli, ba
 lō si mate na, me awena tobali ra-
 zo Kiro. (*Eser. 1, 1. F. 6, 28.*)

FAZA 2.

I. Mangfi Neboekanesa, ba me lō
 la'ilā geloeaha soneche chōra, ba ifa-
 boenoe'ō ira ena'ō. II. So Daniëli. Ma-
 ngandrō ira ndra awōnia andrō, ba
 ifondrondrongo Lowalangi. III. Itoe-
 nō chō razo wangifinia Daniëli. IV.
 I'ombacha'ō geloeaha: amatōrōwā
 andrō si ūfa ba banoea Lowalangi.
 V. Ifosoemange Daniëli razo.

1 I. Ba me no tōra dōfi razō Ne-

boekanesa, ba mangifi ia, ba hoe-
 moefa dōdōnia, ba lō'ō sa'ae i'ilā
 mōrō. Ba ibe'e li razo, lakaoni ze-
 boea elemoe ba si faeta ba sanoto
 ba Dawa Galedaia, ba wangomba-
 cha chō razo hadia wangifinia. Ba
 me so ira, me la'ondrası razo, ba
 imane chōra razo: No mangifi
 ndra'o, ba no hoemoefa dōdōgoe,
 ena'ō oe'ila geloeaha wangifi andrō.
 Ba latema li razo Dawa Galedaia
 andrō, ba li Ndrawa Garamo, la-
 mane: He razo, ja si lō aetoe
 nosooe! Toenō wangifi andrō ba
 genonioe, ena'ō ma'ombacha'ō ge-
 loeahania! Ba imane razo ba
 Ndrawa Galedaia andrō: No oe'e-
 toe'ō tōdōgoe: Na tebai mitoenō
 chōgoe wangifi andrō, fabaja eloeha-
 hania, ba la'ō'ōtō ami, ba labali'ō
 obooela nomomi. Ba na mi'ilā mi-
 toenō chōgoe wangifi, fabaja eloeha-
 hania, ba oja ngawalō mboeala ba
 soemange seboea mitema chōgoe.
 Andrō mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe wa-
 ngifi andrō, awō geloeahania! Ba
 lafoeli latema linia, lamane: Ja-
 moetoenō manō wangifi andrō razo,
 ba genoninia, ba ja'aga dania za-
 ngoema'ō hadia geloeahania. Ba
 imane chōra razo: Aboto sibai
 sa'ae ba dōdōgoe, wa edōna mi-
 rōrō ndra'odo, me no mirongo, no
 oe'etoe'ō tōdōgoe: Na lō'ō sa mi'-
 ila mitoenō chōgoe wangifigoe a-
 ndrō, ba lō teboelō hoekoe, ni'e-
 toe'ōgoe chōmi, me no mamagōlō
 ami, ba wolaoe faja chōgoe, ba
 wolimo ja'o, irege no olifoe ndra'o.
 Andrō mitoenō chōgoe wangifi a-
 ndrō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōgoe,
 mi'ilā gōi miwā'ō chōgoe, hadia
 geloeahania. Ba latema li razo Dawa
 Galedaia andrō, lamane: Samōsa
 lō niha ba goeli danō, sangila ma-
 ngogema'ō ni'andrō razo, ba lō'ō gōi
 irai iŵā'ō ba zeboea elemoe ba ba
 zi faeta ba ba Ndrawa Galedaia
 zi mane da'ō razo seboea ba sa-
 bōlō, fefoe gofoe heza. No abōlō 11

- a fôchô ni'andrô razo, me samôsa lô sangila mangombacha'ô da'ô chô razo, baero zi no motôi Lowalangi, ba tengia ngai niha si matemate 12 so da'ô. Ba mofône sibai razo, abao dôdônia, ba ibe'e li, ahorî laboenoë zonecheneche ba Mbabeli.
- 13 Ba me no moebe'e goroisa andrô, ba wamoenoë sonecheneche andrô, ba la'aloei gôi Daniëli ba awônia andrô, ba wamoenoë ja'ira.
- 14 II. Ba hoemedê Daniëli, si so era'-era ba si so tôdô, chô Gariochi, koe-mandra wazoeri, si mõi mamoenoe 15 sonecheneche ba Mbabali. Hoemedê ia, imane chô Gariochi andrô, koe-mandra chô razo: Hadia mbôrô goroisa sabe'e andrô, nibe'e razo? Ba me no i'ombacha'ô chô Daniëli 16 mbôrô Ariochi, ba mõi Daniëli mangandrô famonoso chô razo, ba i'ombacha'ô chô razo geloeaha 17 [wangifi andrô] iwa'ô. Aefa da'ô, ba ifoeli ia ba nahiania Daniëli ba idoenôdoenô ba nawônia andrô, chô ndra Hanania, Mizaëli, Asaria hoe- 18 hooe andrô, ba iwa'ô chôra la'a-garôfi li Lowalangi ba zoroego, ba zi no tobini andrô, ena'ô ihachôsi tôdô ira, fa bôi lafao dania ba zonecheneche bô'ô ba Mbabeli Daniëli 19 ba awônia, wamoenoë ja'ira. Ba tebokai chô Daniëli zi no tobini andrô ba gangilata, ba zi bongi. Ba isoeno Lowalangi ba zoroego 20 Daniëli. Hoemedê ia, imane: Ni-soeno dôi Lowalangi, gôtôgôtô wa'-ara dania; me no chônia wa'atoeatoea ba fa'a bôlô. (*Sin. 113, 2.*)
- 21 Ja'ia zamalalini nga'ôtô ba inôtô, itimba razo ba ifoeli ifataro razo bô'ô; ba ja'ia zame'e fa'atoeatoea ba zatoeatoe'a ba fa'aboto ba dôdô ba zaboto ba dôdô. (*Raz. I. 3, 7 b.t.*)
- 22 *Job. 12, 13 b.t.*) Ja'ia zamokai si no tobini sibai, ba i'ilâ nilaoe ba zogômigômi; ba haga andrô, ba ba 23 chônia so. Oe'andrô saoha gôlô chôoe, ja'oegô Lowalangi ndra toeatoe, oesoeno ndra'oegô, me no õbe'e chôgoe wa'atoeatoea ba fa'a-bôlô, ba me no ôbokai gôi chôgoe iada'e ni'andrôma chôoe: noa sa ôbokai chôma niwa'ô razo andrô.
- III. Ba mõi sa'ae Daniëli chô 24 Gariochi, ba niwa'ô razo famoenoe sonecheneche ba Mbabeli; mõi ia chônia, imane chônia: Bôi boenoe zonecheneche ba Mbabeli! Ohe ndra'o jomo chô razo, ba oe'omba-cha'ô geloeaha [wangifi andrô] chô razo. Ba i'aliogô i'ohe chô razo 25 Daniëli Ariochi, imane chônia: No oesôndra niha, ba Niha Jehoeda, ni'olo'iô moroi ba mbanoceara, se-dôna mangombacha eloeha [wangifi andrô] chô razo. Ba hoemedê 26 razo, imane chô Daniëli, si no moefotôi Belizasari: Hadia, ô'ila ô'ombacha'ô chôgoe hadia wangifigoe andrô ba hadia geloeahania? Ba 27 hoemedê Daniëli, imane chô razo: Ba zi no tobini andrô, ni'andrô razo, ba lô sonecheneche ba lô si faeta ba lô seboea elemoe ba lô sangila eloeha ndrôfi, sangila mangombacha chô razo; ba so Lo-walangi, ba zoroego, samokai si no tobini, ba no da'ô zama'ele'ô chô razo Neboekanesa, he wisa dania, foerida. Ba da'ô wangifigoe andrô ba angilata hôrroe ba wemôrroe: (*Amos. 4, 13*). Ja'oegô razo, ba no 29 mangerangera tôdô ndra'oegô ba gasoee, he wisa maô foerida; ba samokai si no tobini, ba no ifa'e-le'ô chôoe he wisa. Ba no tengia 30 bôrô wa'atoeatoea, si no so chôgoe ta'wa'ô, ba si lô ba niha bô'ô fe-foe, wa no moe'oroma'ô chôgoe; bôrônia: ena'ô irongo geloeaha razo, ba ena'ô te'ombacha'ô chôoe hadia gera'era dôdôoe andrô. Ja'oegô razo, ba no ô'ila, no so ba doedoema hôrroe wamaedo niha, seboea sibai. No eboea wamaedo andrô, ba si no eboea sibai lachômi gôi; no moesindro fônaoe ba sata'oe ita wamaigi ja'ia. Hôgô wamaedo a- 32 ndrô, ba no si ndroehoe mbalaki,

ba totonia, awō da'io, ba firō, ba taloe ba lafojo, ba tōla garamba,
 33 ba fahania, ba si'ōli, ba ahenia, ba no matonga zi'ōli, ba si matonga,
 34 ba la'oeri. Ba ūfaigi, ba i'ogomoezaō abo'a gowe — tengā moroi ba danga niha — ba gōna ba wamacdō niha andrō, ba gahenia si'ōli ba
 35 la'oeri, ba arasa ibe'e. Ba i'ozoomagō moezawili, he si'ōli ba he la'oeri, ba he tōla garamba, ba he firō, ba he balaki, timba ndrami ba golajama mbasitō ba wamasi, ba i'olo'iō angī, tobali ezai moetō lō moesōndra sa'ae. Ba gowe andrō, same'e arasa wamaedo niha andrō, ba manōi ba tobali hili seboea, anōnō goeli danō ma'asagōrō ibe'e. (*Jes. 2, 2; 28, 16*).

36 IV. Da'ō wangifi andrō, ba data'ombacha'ō chō razo hadia geloeahania; Ja'oegō razo, ba no razo jaŵa razo bō'ō ndra'oegō, nibe'e Lowalangi ba zoroego fa'asalaŵa ba fa'abōlō ba fa'abe'e ba fa'eboea
 37 dōi, (*Hez. 26, 7*), ba nibe'cnia barō mbawa niha, fefoe gofoe heza so ira, awō zaliwaliŵa ba danō, awō wofo ba daloe mbanoea, nibe'enia samatōrō ja'ira fefoe: ja'oegō hōgō balaki andrō. (*Jer. 27, 6; 28, 14*).

39 Ba foerioe dania, ba so gamatōrōwā bō'ō, sambō moroi ba chōmō; ba aefa da'ō, ba so zoei, si no tōla garamba, ba iroegi goeli danō ma'a sagōrō famatōrō. Ba aefa da'ō, ba amatōrōwā fanete zi tōloe, sabe'c, timba zi'ōli, si mane si'ōli, sorasa fefoe hadia ia, samoto, si manō wa ifoefoe dania da'ō no mege fefoe ba irasa, si mane si'ōli, forasa ha-

41 dia ia. Ba ahe andrō ba toetoeroe kahe ni'ilaoe, wa no matonga la'oeri ba si matonga, ba si'ōli, ba falōarō gamatōrōwā andrō [geolocation]. Ba so sa atō chōnia gōi wa'abe'e zi'ōli; ja'ia wa no ū'ilā, 42 no fachōjō ira zi'ōli la'oeri. Ba fangilaoe, wa no faroeka ira zi'ōli la'oeri, ba doetoeroe kahe, ba ja'ia

wa matonga aro, matoga lō aro gamatōrōwā andrō; awō wa no 43 faroeka ira zi'ōli la'oeri, ū'ilā: ba he lafachōjō ira, na fahalo ira, ba lō'ō sa atō fabōbō, si mane si'ōli ba la'oeri, si tebai gōi ta-faroeka. Ba na leo razo andrō, ba i'asogō gamatōrōwā Lowalangi ba zoroego, amatōrōwā si tebai adœdœ, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba fa'asalaŵa da'ō, ba lō mēi ba niha bō'ō; irasa dania gamatōrōwā no mege fefoe, ba ihori, ba ja'ia, ba lō tebōelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*F. 4, 31; 6, 26, 44. Mich. 4, 7. Luk. 1, 33*). Si mane fangilaoe, wa abo'a 45 gowe ba hili — tengā moroi ba danga niha — sorasa si'ōli ba tōla garamba ba la'oeri ba firō ba balaki. No Lowalangi seboea zama'ele'ō chō razo, he wisa dania. Ba fangifi andrō, ba no si ndroehoe, ba eloeahania, ba no si fadoehoe dōdōda.

V. Ba ifalōgoe tooe ia razo Ne-boekanesa, ba mangaloeloe ia chō Daniëli, ba ibe'e li, labē'e zoemange chōnia ba samohoea. Ba hoemedē 47 razo, imanc chō Daniëli: Si ndroehoe: no Lowalangi jaŵa Lowalangi bō'ō Lowalangimi andrō, ba no So'aja razo fefoe, ba no sangila mamokai si no tobini ia, me no ū'ilā ūfa'ele'ō zi no tobini andrō. Ba ifosoemange sibai Daniëli razo; oja sibai ibe'e chōnia boeala seboea, ba ifataro salaŵa ia ba nōri Mbabeli ma'asara, ba ibe'e fondrege zatoea zonecheneche ba Mbabeli fefoe ia. Ba me mangandrō Daniëli chō razo, ba ibe'e ba danga ndra Saderachi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego wamatōrō ūri Mbabeli. Ba Daniëli, ba lō aefa aefa ba gōdo razo.

FAZA 3.

I. Ifafazōchi'ō wamaedo niha Neboekanesa, famaedo seboea sibai, balaki, ba ibe'e li, ba wangaloeloe ba da'3. II. Lō la'o'ō ira awō Daniëli andrō, ba latibo'ō ira ba mba-ho galitō. III. I'orifi ira Lowalangi, ba ifosoemange Lowalangi si ndroe-hoe Neboekanesa.

- 1 I. Ifafazōchi'ō wamaedo niha Neboekanesa, famaedo ana'a, 60 hela wa'alaŵa ba 6 hela wa'ebolo, ba ndraso, ba Doera, ba danō
- 2 Mbabeli. Ba ifatenge zinenge razo Neboekanesa ba zalaŵa ba chō ndra toea seboea ba ba goeman-droe ba ba hōgō zangoehoekoe ba ba zangirō ana'a ba ba zangila amae-hoita ba ba zangoehoekoe sato ba ba nifataro ba danō misa, ba halōwō ehō razo, fefoe, ifakaoni'ō ira, ba wangaroewoesi famaedo niha andrō, nifafazōehi'ō razo Neboekanesa.
- 3 Ba owoelo zalaŵa ba ira toea seboea ba koemandroe, awō hōgō zangoehoekoe ba sangirō ana'a ba sangila amae-hoita ba sangoehoekoe sato, awō nifataro ba danō misa, ba halōwō ehō razo, fefoe, ba wangaroewoesi famaedo niha andrō, nifafazōchi'ō Neboekanesa, ba la'igō fōna wamaedo andrō. Ba moc'ao zi'ao andrō, eboea linia, imane: Da'ō niŵā'ō ehōmi, ja'ami, ha niha ami, ha soi ami ba hadia limi. Ha si'aikō mirongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika side'ide ba li mbiola nitika seboea ba li mbiola nifosinali, ba li laigi niwoewoesi, ba hadia ia na fefoe nifoli, ba mifalōgoe tooe ami, ba wangaloeloe ba waemaedo niha andrō, nifafazō-chi'ō razo Neboekanesa. Ba si lō mammalōgoe tooe ja'ia, ba si lō mangaloeloe, ba ladōlō latibo'ō ba mbaho galitō siholahola! (*Jer. 29, 22*). Andrō wa la'anema'ō lafalōgoe tooe ira dozi ha niha ira ba ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, me
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7

larongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea ba li mbiola nifosinali, ba hadia ia na, fefoe, nifoli, ba wangaloeloe ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, nifafazōehi'ō razo Neboekanesa.

II. Ba i'anema'ō so Ndrawa Galedaia, sangadoegō Niha Jehoeda. Hoemedé ira, lamane ehō razo Neboekanesa: He razo, ja si lō aetoe nosooe! (*F. 2, 4*). No ōbe'e goroisa, ja'oegō razo, ena'ō lafalōgoe tooe ira niha, fefoe, na larongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea ba li mbiola nifosinali ba li laigi niwoewoesi, ba hadia ia na, fefoe nifoli, ba wangaloeloe ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, awō wa nitibo'ō ba mbaho galitō siholahola zi lō mammalōgoe tooe ja'ia ba si lō mangaloeloe. Ba no so ba da'ō Niha Jehoeda, nifataromō samatōrō ōri Mbabeli, ira Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego. No la'ositengagō goroisamō niha andrō, ja'oegō razo; Lowalangimō, ba lō lafosoomange, ba ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, nifafazōchi'ōmō, ba lō mangaloeloe ira. Ba mosōne sibai Neboekanesa, a-bao dōdōnia, ba ibe'e li, la'oho ehōnia ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego. Ba me la'ohe ira ehō razo, ba hoemedé Neboekanesa, i-mane ehōra: Hadia, ni'odōdōgō, ja'ami, ira Saderachi, Mezaehi. Abedo-Nego, wa lō mifosoemange Lowalangigoe, awō wa lō mangaloeloe ami ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a, nifalaoe'ōgoe? Hiza, na edōna ami mifalōgoe tooe ami, ba wangaloeloe ba wamaedo niha andrō, nifalaoe'ōgoe, na ha si'aikō mirongo li dorofe ba li zoeroene ba li mbiola nitika, side'ide ba seboea, ba li mbiola si 10 sinali, ba he li laigi niwoewoesi, ba hadia ia na, fefoe, nifoli, ba laoe; ba na lō mangaloeloe ami, ba ladōlō latibo'ō ami ba mbaho galitō siholahola, ba ha

- niha maō Lowalangi, sangila ma-
ngefa'ō ja'ami ba dangagoe! (*Sam.*
16 *I. 17, 45, Jes. 36, 20; 37, 20*). Ba la-
tema li ira Saderachi, Mezachi A-
bedo-Nego, lamane chō razo Ne-
boekanesa : Alacha lō matema li-
17 mō. Na i'ila i'orifi ndra'aga Lowa-
langima andrō, nifosoemangema,
ba i'efā'ōga ba mbaho galito siho-
lahola ba ba dangaoe, ja'oege razo ;
18 (*Hal. zin. 4, 19*) ; ba na lō'ō, ba ja
aboto ba dōdōoe, ja'oege razo, wa
lō'ō zoei mafosoemange Lowalangi-
mō, ba lō'ō gōi mangaloeloe ndra'-
aga ba wamaedo niha andrō ana'a,
19 nifalaoe'ōmō. Ba mofoe sibai
Neboekanesa chō ndra Saderachi,
Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, ojo mba-
wania, ba i'oro'ō ladooe'ō galitō,
mewitoe fa'abōlōnia mege, si na-
20 ngea fa'aoechoenia fōna. Ba ibe'e
gōi li ba zabōlō zaradadoenia, la-
bōbō ndra Saderachi, Mezachi, A-
bedo-Nego, ba wanibo'ō ja'ira ba
21 mbaho galitō andrō. Ba labōbō ni-
ha andrō — lō moeheta zaraeñwara
ba lembera ba baroera, ba hadia
ia ncecha bō'ō — ba latibo'ō ba
22 mbaho galitō siholahola. Ba me no
abe'e sibai goroisa razo ba me no
tōra wa'abōlō galitō, ba mate niha
andrō solohe mijāwa ira Saderachi,
Mezachi Abedo-Nego, ibe'e holahola
23 galitō andrō ; ba si datōloe andrō,
Saderachi ba Mezachi ba Abedo-
Nego, ba aechoe si tooe ba mbaho
galitō andrō, nibōbō. (*Jes. 43, 2*).
24 III. Ba tobali dōdō razo Neboe-
kanesa, ba i'aliogō maoso ; hoe-
mede ia, imane chō ndra anofoe-
lania : Hadia, tengha datōloe ni-
bōbōda niha, nitibo'ō ba galitō ?
Ba latema li razo, lamane chōnia :
25 Si ndroehoe, razo ! Ba imane chōra :
Ba daōfa oe'ila iada'e niha, sowā-
waō ba galitō, lō bōbō, ba lō ha-
dia zachozi ira, ba si samōsa, ba
no hoelō nono Lowalangi wamai-
26 gida. (*Job. 1, 6*). Ba mōi ba mbawa
mbaho galitō andrō siholahola Ne-
- boekanesa, hoemedede ia, imane : He
ja'ami, ira Saderachi Mezachi, A-
bedo-Nego, ja'ami enoni Lowalangi
Fondrege zalaŵa, mi'ae jaŵa, mi'ae
ba da'e ! Ba larōi galitō ira Sader-
achi, Mezachi Abedo-Nego, ba o-
woelo zalaŵa ba ira toea seboea
ba koemandroe ba anofoela razo,
ba la'ila, wa no tebai iā nōsi niha
andrō alitō, wa lō sachozzi mboera,
awō wa lō sadoedoe noechara ba
he sabōoe alitō, ba lō'ō, ba chōra
andrō. Ba hoemedede Neboekanesa,
imane : Nisoeno Lowalangi ndra
Saderachi, Mezachi, Abedo-Nego, si
no mamatenge mala'ikania ba si no
mangorifi enoninia andrō, si no a-
be'e tōdō chōnia, ba si no manawō
oroisa razo, wolaeloc botora, fa bōi
lafosoemange Lowalangi bō'ō, ba
fa bōi mangaloeloe ba Lowalangi
bō'ō, ha ba Lowalangira. Andrō 29
wa no oebe'e goroisa : Dozi, ha ni-
ha ira, ba ba soi ira, ba hadia
ngawalō lira, ha niha zango'aja Lo-
walangi ndra Saderachi, Mezachi,
Abedo-Nego, ba ni'ō'ōtō, ba omo-
nia, ba nibali'ō obouela, me no lō
Lowalangi bō'ō, sangila mangorifi
niha, si mane Lowalangira. (*F. 2, 5*).
Ba ifataro koemandroe seboea ba 30
danō Mbabeli ndra Saderachi, Me-
zachi, Abedo-Nego, razo. Oroisa ra-
zo Neboekanesa ba niha fefoe, ha
soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, ba
goeli danō : Ja ahlowoe ami ! Omasi 31
ndra'o, oefarongogō dandra andrō
ba sahōlihōli dōdōda, nilaoe Lowa-
langi Fondrege zalaŵa chōgōe. Si 33
no eboea sibai dandra andrō chōnia,
ba si no abōlōbōlō sibai zahōlihōli
dōdōda andrō ! Amatōrōwania a-
ndrō, ba no amatōrōwā si lō teboelō,
iroegi zi lō aetoc, ba fa'asalawānia
andrō, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania !
(*Sin. 93, 1. F. 2, 44*).

FAZA 4.

- I. Soera Neboekanesa. II. I'ombacha'ō chō Daniëli wangifinia: eoe seboea andrō, seboea sibai. III. I'ombacha'ō geloeahania Daniëli: fa'o-wōhō Neboekanesa dania. IV. Itōrō. V. Fadoehoe dōdō Neboekanesa.
- 1 I. „Ja'odo Neboekanesa ba no so-sódo ba nomogoe lō fangaboe dōdō, ha sambalō fa'ohahaoe dōdō cbōgōe ba gōdogoe. Ba mangifi ndra'o ba tobali dōdōgōe ba tokeado ibe'e era'eragoe ba gasogoe ba angilata hōrōgōe andrō. Ba oebe'e li, la'ohe chōgōe zonecheneche ba Mbabeli, fefoe, ena'ō la'ombacha'ō chōgōe geloeaha wangifigoe andrō. Ba so zeboea elemoe ba si faeta ba Dawa Galedaia andrō ba sangila eloehaha ndrōfī, ba oetoenō chōra wangifigoe andrō; ba lō la'ilā la'ombacha'ō chōgōe geloeahania. (F. 2, 2). Ba ba gafoeriata, ba so Daniëli andrō, so-tōi Belizasari, wangohia'ō tōi Lowalangigoe andrō, ba si so Eheha Lowalangi, ni'amoni'ō, ba oetoenō chōnia wangifigoe, oemane:
- 2 II. He Belizasari, hōgō zeboea clemoe, si so Eheha Lowalangi ni'amoni'ō, oe'ilā, ba sangila māmokai si no tobini, fefoe, fondrondrongo ni'ilagoe ba wangifi, ba ombacha'ō chōgōe geloeahania!
- 3 Angilata hōrōgōe, ba gasogoe, ba oefagi, ba hisa geoe seboea sibai, ba daloe danō. (Hez. 31, 3 b. t.) Ba tedooedooc wa'ebœa geoe andrō ba fa'esolonia; iroegi mbanoea si jaŵa hogoenia, ba iroegi ba wondrege danō oroma ia. Boeloenia, ba no si sōchi ba boeania, ba no fahōna, dozi niha zanōndra gōra chōnia; mōrōmōrō ba mbōrōnia zaliwaliwa ba danō, ba loemō, ba ba ba ndrahania; ba mangazoeni wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba ba chōnia lasōndra gōra fcfoe zonoso.
- 4 Ba oe'ilā ba gangilata hōrōgōe andrō, ba gasogoe, ba hisa moroi jaŵa ba mbanoea si jaŵa zanaro
- 5 ni'amoni'ō; moe'ao ia, ibe'e li, 11 imane: Mi'obō ge'oe andrō ba mitoenga ndrahania; miboeroesi mboeloe ba mifazawili mboea! Ena'ō moloi zaliwaliwa ba danō ba mbōrōnia, ba he fofa ba ndrahania. Ba bōrōnia, ba nirōi ba 12 danō, ba nirate, rate si'oli ba tōla, ba mbenoea, ena'ō hamboenō ia ia namo mbanoea, ba ena'ō i'aga'-agā ndroe'oe ba danō, awō zaliwaliwa ba danō. Tōdō niha andrō 13 chōnia, ba niheta chōnia, ba tōdō zaliwaliwa ba danō nibe'e chōnia, ba mewitoe fache wa'ara da'ō chōnia. Nihoncōgi zanaro andrō 14 da'ō, ba no oroisa ni'amoni'ō andrō ba da'ō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha saoeri, wa no ba danga Wondrege zalaŵa so wa'asalaŵa niha ba ibe'e chō zomasi ia, awō wa i'ilā gōi ifataro salawā wondrege zide'ide. (Raz. I. 22, 19). Da'ō wangifi andrō, 15 me mangifi ndra'odo, ja'odō, razo Neboekanesa; ba ja'oegō, Belizasari, ba hadia geloeahania? Fefoe zonecheneche ba danōgōe, ba lō'ō sa la'ilā la'ombacha'ō chōgōe geloeahia; ba ja'oegō zangila, me no so chōoe Geheha Lowalangi andrō, ni'amoni'ō."
- 6 III. Ba tobali dōdō Daniëli, 16 sotōi Belizasari, ara ma'ifoc, aboe dōdōnia, me mangera'era ia. Ba hoemedē razo, imane: He Belizasari, bōi tobali dōdōoe ba wangifi andrō, ba ba geloeahania! Ba itema linia Belizasari, imanc: He Toea! Ena'ō na si fatioe tōdō chōoe danōrōsa wangifi andrō, ba ena'ō na ba nemalioe tetandrōsaigō geloeahania! Eoe andrō, ni'ilaoe, salawā 17 ba sesolo, siroegi ba mbanoea si jaŵa hogoe ba soroma iroegi ba wondrege danō fasoei, si sōchi boeloe ba si 18 no fahōna boea, irege lasōndra gōra dozi si mōi chōnia, ba zonahia zaliwaliwa ba danō, ba loemō, ba ba zangazoeni fofo, ba ndraha, ba ja'oegō da'ō, ja'oegō razo, se- 19

- boea ba sabölö, si no tedooedoee | fofö gō zaväi, labe'e öoe, ba mewi-
fa'ebœa, iroegi ba mbanœa si javä | toe fache wa'ara da'ö chöoe, irege
ba siroegi ba wondrege danö fa'a- | aboto ba dödöoe, wa no ba danga
20 bölö. Ba fungila razo, wa so moroi | Wondrege zalavä so wa'asalavä
javä zanaro ni'amoni'ö, sangoe- | niha, ba i'ilä ibe'e ba zomasi ia.
ma'ö : Mi'obö geoe andrö ba mi- | Ba i'anema'ö itörö Neboekanesa ni-
chöchö, ba börönia, ba miröi ba | vä'ö andrö : latibo'ö ia banoeania
danö ba mirate, rate si'öli ba töla, | ba tobali i'aga'agä mboeloe ndroe'-
ba mbenœa, ena'ö hamboenö ia | oe, fofö gō zaväi, ba hamboenö ia
namo mbanœa, ba ena'ö iä wö- | namo mbanœa, irege anaaoe mboe-
fö gō zaliwalivä ba danö, iroegi | nia, timba mboe mojo, ba sa'ania,
21 mewitoe fache, ba da'ö geloeaha- | ba tobali timba za'a wofo.
- V. Ba me no iroegi inööö andrö, 31
22 chö ja'o, razo — latibo'ö dania | ba maoso ndra'o, ja'odo Neboekan-
ndra'oegö niha, ba ba zaliwalivä | esa, oefaöga hörögöe ba ifoeli mo-
ba danö nahiae dania: boeloe | töödö ndra'o; ba oe'andrö saoha gölö
ndroe'oe labe'e öoe, fofö gō zaväi, | chö Wondrege zalavä ba oesoeno
ba si hamboenö namo mbanœa | zaeroi iroegi zi actoe ba oe'ebœa'ö
ndra'oegö, mewitoe fache wa'ara | döinia, töi zi so fa'abölö si lö aetoe,
chöoe da'ö, irege aboto ba dödöoe, | ba fa'asalavänia, ba götögötö wa'a-
wa no ba danga Wondrege zalavä | ra. Faja manö fefoe 'niha ba goeli 32
so wa'asalavä niha, ba i'ilä ibe'e | danö; somasi ia ba ilaoe, he ba
23 ba zomasi ia. (Jer. 27, 5). Ba oroisa | ngahönö andrö ba mbanœa si javä,
andrö, wa lö laboelö'ö ba danö | ba he ba niha ba goeli danö; ba
mbörl geoe andrö, ba eloehania, | samösa lö sangila manenavä ja'ia,
ba si lö teboelö chöoe wa'arazomö ; | si tola mangoema'ö chönia : Hadia
24 ha si'aikö aboto ba dödöoe, wa no | nilaoemö ? (Job. 9, 12, Jes. 40, 17;
abölö zoroego. Ba andrö, ja'oegö ra- | 14, 27). Ba i'anema'ö ifoeli motöödö 33
25 zo, fondrondrongo nivä'ögöe chöoe : | ndra'odo ba oesöndra mangawoeli
salahini horöoe andrö fa'atoelö dödö, | wa'ebœagee fôna, awö lachömigoe,
ba olalöwamö, ba salahini fa'ahachö | fangeboea döi wa'asalavägöe. La'-
dödöoe zi noemana, ma atö ara da- | aloci ndra'o ira anofoelagoe ba a-
nia wa'ohahaoc dödöoe. | wögöe salavä, ba ifoeli tefataro
razo ndra'odo, ba tebe'e chögöe
26 IV. Ba itörö razo Neboekanesa | wa'abölö, si tedooe moroi me fôna.
da'ö fefoe. Döfi aefä da'ö no mege, | Ba ija'e, ba manoenö ndra'o ba 34
ba samoeza ma'öchö, ba manörönö- | oe'andrö saoha gölö, ba oesoeno
27 rö razo ba dete gödonia, Ba hoe- | razo ba zoroego. Ne si närcehos
mede ia, imane : Hadia, tengä Ba- | wclacenia fefee, ba he lala andrö
beli seboea andrö da'e, nitaroe'ögöe | chönia, ba no sateelö, ba sanörö
banœa razo, ba wa'abölögöc, si no | lala hecha, ba i'lä ihendrögö.
- 28 maoeloc, ba ba wangeboea lachö- | FAZA 5.
- migoe ! Ba lö saetoe na ba mbewe | I. I'ilä zoera ba mbagolö razo
razo nivä'önia andrö, ba so li si | Belisasa, me fatome ia. II. Lafa-
oroi mbanœa si javä, imane : Da'ö | kaoni'ö Daniëli ba i'ombacha'ö ge-
nivä'ö chöoe, ja'oegö razo Neboe- | loeaha zoera andrö, famakiko razo
kanesa : no aheta chöoe wa'asala- | Belisasa. III. Atoe'ha ha Mbabeli za-
wämö, latibo'ö sa'ae ndra'oegö a- | noowö, ba laboenoë Mbelisasa.
- 29 wöra nihä, ba ba zaliwalivä ba da- | I. Ilaoç fatome razo Belisasa, fa-

- 2 tomesa seboea, hōnō nikaoni awōnia salawā, ba ibadoebadoe nagoe ba zi so zi hōnō andrō. (*Jer. 27, 7; 51, 39. 57*). Ba me no ibōrōtaigō maboe Mbelisasa, ba iwa'ō lahalō mako ana'a andrō ba mako firō, nihalō doeania Neboekanesa ba gosalī ba Jeroezalema, ena'ō la'amaedoegō ira razo awōnia salawā ba fo'omonia ba dongania ba dōi andrō. (*F. 1, 2*). Ba la'ohe chōnia mako ana'a andrō, nihalō ba nomo Lowalangi ba Jeroezalema, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba la'amadocgō ira razo awōnia salawā, ba fo'omonia ba dongania ba dōi andrō.
- 3 4 La - doebadoe nagoe ba lasoeno nadoe ana'a, awō nadoe firō, awō nadoe tōla, awō nadoe si'ōli, awō nadoe eoe, awō nadoe kara. Ba ba da'ō si'aikō oroma doetoeroe danga niha, sanoera ba mbagolō nilaое betoea, ba gamaoedoe naha wandroe, ba mbate'e seboea nihaogō; ba i'ila razo danga andrō, sanoera. Ba oefoesi mbawa razo ba tobali dōdōnia, ba hoelō zadeha zolania ba manizinizi mbalōdehinia. Ba moe'ao razo, eboea linia, ena'ō lafakao-ni'ō zi faeta ba Dawa Galedaia ba sangila eloeba ndrōfi. Ba hoemede razo, imane ba zonecheneche andrō, ba Mbabeli: Ha niha zangila mombaso soera ba sangila mangombacha chōgoe eloehania, ba lafobaroer oeо ba labe'e ba mbaginia naja ana'a, ba labe'e fahandrona ba gamatōrōwā razo ia.
- 5 6 7 8 9 10 II. Ba me irongo ina razo hoehoeora awōnia salawā, ba mōi ia ba mbate'e wemanga andrō. Hoe mede ia, imaeue chō razo: He razo, ja si lō aetoe nosooe! Bōi boesi dō-
- dōe ba bōi afoesi mbawaoe! (*F. 2, 4*). So niha ba mbanoeaoe, si so 11 Eheha Lowalangi andrō, ni'amoni'ō; me loeo razo doeaoe, ba no lasōndra, wa no so chōnia haga ba tōdō satoeatoea ba fa'atoeatoea Lowalangi; ba toeaoe, razo Neboekanesa, ba no ifataro ia hōgō ba zeboea elemoe ba ba zi faeta, ba ba Ndrawa Galedaia ba ba zangila eloehaha ndrōfi — toeaoe andrō, ja'oegō razo! — (*F. 2, 48; 4, 6*). Me 12 no la'ilā, wa Eheha si sōchi zi so chō Daniëli andrō, ba fa'aboto ba dōdō bā fangila eloehaha wangifi ba eloehaha dahōdahō ba famokai si no tobini, chō Daniëli andrō, nifotōi razo „Belizasari.” Andrō ūfakaoni'ō Daniëli andrō, ba i'ombacha'ō chōoe geloeaha zoera andrō. Ba la'ohe chō razo ba gōdo Daniëli. Ba hoemede razo, imane chō Daniëli: Hadia, ja'oegō Daniëli andrō, awō ni'oloi'ō andrō, Niha Jehoeda, banoea mado Joeda, ni'oloi'ō docagoe razo [Neboekanes]? No oerongo ndra oegō, wa no so chōoe Geheha Lowalangi, awō wa no moe'ila chōoe haga ba fa'atarō dōdō ba fa'atoeatoea, si no maoeloe. No faefā mege la'ohe cbōgōe 15 zonecheneche ba si faeta, ba wombaso soera andrō, ba ba wango-mbacha chōgoe eloehania; ba lō la'ilā geloeaha, tebāi la'ombacha'ō chōgōe. Ba no oerongo ndra oegō, 16 wa ū'ila ū'ombacha'ō geloeaha hadia ia ba ū'ila ū'okai zi no tobini. Ba ija'e, ba na ū'ila ū'baso zoera andrō, ba na ū'ila ū'ombacha'ō chōgoe geloeahania, ba lafobaroer oeо ia ba labe'e ba mbagioe naja ana'a, ba labe'e fahandrona ndra oegō, ba gamatōrōwagoe! Ba 17 imane Daniëli chō razo: Boeala andrō, ba alacha lō ū'be'e chōgoe, ba ame'elamō andrō, ba hana na ba mbō'ō ū'be'e; ba oebaso sa chō razo zoera andrō, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōnia hadia geloeaha. He 18

- razo! Fondrege Lowalangi andrō, ba no ibe'e chō doeaoe Neboekanesa wa'asalaŵa ba fa'abōlō ba soemange ba fa'ebœa dōi. Ba ba wa'abōlō andrō, nibe'enia chōnia, ba manizinizi niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, ba la'ata'oefi ia. Tola iboenoe zomasi ia ba tola i'orifi zomasi ia; tola ibe'e salaŵa zomasi ia, ba tola ihō-ndrōgō zomasi ia. Ba me fajawā dōdōnia, me tesao hochania, irege zi tenga inōtō, ba tetimba ia ba da-daoma razo, ba aheta chōnia wa'a-razonia. Latibo'ō ia awōnia nihá, ba tōdōnia, ba tobali timba dōdō zaliwaliŵa ba danō, ba ngai galide gatoea nahiania, ba labe'e ōnia mboeloe ndroe'oe, fōfō gō zawi; hamboenō nōsinia namo mbanoea, irege aboto ba dōdōnia, ba danga wondrege Lowalangi so wa'asalaŵa niha ba somasi ia ifataro salaŵa. 22 (F. 4, 22). Ba ja'oegō, Belisasa, ma'-oewoenia, ba no lō ni'ide'ide'ōmō ja'oegō, he wa'ae no ūrongo da'ōfefoe, no ūlawa Zo'aja ba zoroego; mako andrō, ba gosalinia, ba no ū'oroi'ō chōoe, ena'ō mi'amadoegō, ja'oegō ba awōoe salaŵa ba fo'o-mooe ba dongaoe ba dōi andrō, wamadoe agoe; ba no ūsoeno nadoe firō, awō nadoe ana'a, awō nadoe tōla, awō nadoe si'ōli, awō nadoe eoe, awō nadoe kara, si lō mangila niha, ba si lō mamondrongo li niha ba si lō tōdō; ba Lowalangi andrō, si so ba danga nosooe, ba si no balazi ba zanōrō ja'oegōfefoe, ba no lō nifosuemangeoe. Da'ō mbōrō, wa no ifatene doetoeroe danga andrō, ba wanoera soera a-ndrō ba da'ō. Ba nisoera andrō ba da'ō, ba: **Menē, menē, tekēl, oe-** 26 **pharsin.** Ba eloeha li andrō, ba: „menē”, ba: No i'erai wa'arazo- 27 mō Lowalangi, ba no i'etoe'ō. Ba „tekēl”, ba: No **lateelo** ndra'oegō ba waliëra, ba no` lasōndra, wa no 28 abōlō aoha ndra'oegō, „peres”, (upharsin), ba: No **lafaosa** gamatōrōwamō ba no labe'e ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa **Were-sia.**
- III. Ba ibe'e li Belisasa, lafobaree baroe loeo Daniëli ba labe'e ba mbaginia naja ana'a andrō, ba lafrongogō ba niha, wa nibe'e salaŵa ia ba gamatōrōwa razo, fahandro-na. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba la-boenoe Mbelisasa andrō, razo Ndrawa Galedaia. (*Jes. 21, 1 b. t.; 47, 11. Jer. 51, 53.*)

FAZA 6.

I. Ibe'e goroiss Dario : 30 wongi wa'ara. ba ha chō razo mangandrō niha. II. La'adoegō Daniëli si fa'oe-doe chōnia ba tetibō'ō ba lōsaelōsœ nahia zingo ia. III. Lō laboenoe ia singo, ba lasasawi sa zi fa'oeedoe chōnia andrō. IV. Ifosuemange Lowalangi Daniëli razo.

- I. **Ba** Dario, Dawa Media, zi tobali razo, me no 52 fache wa'atoe-ania. Ba omasi Dario andrō, 120 ifataro koemandroe, ba gamatōrōwania ma'asagōrō, ifosasi. Ba datolē ibe'e hōgōra toea seboea, samōsa Daniëli, ena'ō la'ombacha'ō ba da'ō koemandroe andrō, he wisa, fa bōi manō te'ala razo. Ba hōgō zoei Daniëli, hōgō doea seboea andrō, ba hōgō goemandroe fefoe, me no so chōnia Geheha seboea; ba tōdō razo sa'ae: ibe'e barō mbawa Daniëli gamatōrōwania ma'asagōrō. Ba la'-aloei sibai ira toea seboea andrō, awō goemandroe, nibe'e esoeanō Daniëli ba halōwōnia famatōrō andrō. Ba lō lasōndra hadia ia gesoeanō, ba he hadia ia zi lō sōchi, me no lō falimosa chō Daniëli, ba he fa'areoe ba he bō'ōnia si lō sōchi, ba lō lasōndra chōnia. Ba lamane niha andrō: Lō taśondra mbōrō chō Daniëli andrō, na tengen ba wolo'ōnia oroisa Lowalangira. Ba mangandrō sibai ira chō razo, ira toea seboea andrō, awō goema-

- ndroe, lamane chōnia : He razo Dario ! Ja si lō aetoe nosooe ! (F. 2, 4).
- 8 No mamagōlō ndra toea seboea fefoe ba gamatōrōwāmō, ba satoea ba koemandroe ba ira anofoelamō ba koemandra, ena'ō ibe'e goroisa razo ba ena'ō ifeta'oe niha : dozi ira, na so zangandrō hadia ia, he chō Lowalangi, ba he ba niha, na tengā chōoe, ja'oegō razo, 30 wongi wa'ara, ba nitibo'ō ba lōsoelōsoe,
- 9 nahiā zingo. Ba ija'e, ja'oegō razo, ba be'e goroisa andrō, ba fa'ohe'ō zoera, soera goroisa, si tebai awoe'a, dali lala goroisa andrō ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa Weresia, si
- 10 tebai lawoe'ai. (Esit. I, 10; 8, 8). Ba ifasoera'ō goroisa andrō, awō wamaetoe no mege, razo Dario.
- 11 II. **Ba** me irongo Daniëli, wa no moebe'e goroisa andrō, ba mōi ia ba nomonia, ba no teboka zandrela ba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō chōnia, si otahōgō Jeroezalema ; ba medōloe ma'ōchō ibalōdoehini tooe zalo, mangandrō ia chō Lowalanginia ba iseno Lowalangi, lō iboelō'ō zi no to'ōlō ia. (Raz. I, 8, 48. Sin. 55, 18).
- 12 Ba fagohi moroi tooe niha no mege ba la'ila, me mangandrō Daniëli ba
- 13 fakaosania chō Lowalangi. Ba mōi ira chō razo ba lasofoe chōnia, ba goroisania andrō, lamane : Hadia, tengā no ōbe'e goroisa nitanō ba zoera, wa nitibo'ō ba lōsoelōsoe nahiā zingo dozi sangandrō hadia ia, he chō Lowalangi, ba he ba niha, na tengā chōoe, ja'oegō razo, 30 wongi wa'ara ? Ba itema lira razo, imane : Ja'ia, no moehonogōi da'ō, dali goroisa ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa Weresia, si tebai awoe'a.
14. Ba lamane chō razo : Ba Daniëli andrō, awō ni'olo'iō andrō, Niha Jehoeda, ba no i'ositengagō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō razo, ba heoroisa andrō, nib'eoc ; medōlot ma'ōchō mangandrō ia. Ba me irongo da'ō razo, ba aboe sibai dōdōnia, ba i'aloeloei tōdōnia, he iwisa wangorifi
- Daniëli ; iroegi aechoe loeo i'aloeloe lala, ba wangefa'ō ja'ia. Ba laforege chō razo niha no mege, lamane chōnia : Bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō razo, wa no hoekeo ba Ndrawa Media ba ba Ndrawa Weresia, wa tebai awoe'a, na so nitenaŵa razo, ba he ni'oroi'ōnia, fefoe gofoe hadia ia ! Awena ibe'e li 17 razo, lahalō Daniëli, ba wanibo ba lōsoelōsoe nahiā zingo. Ba hoemede razo, imane chō Daniëli : Jamoe-orifi'ō Lowalangimō andrō, nifosoe-mangeoe, si lō mamalōmalō ! Ba 18 la'ohe gowe, doehōdoehō mbawa lōsoelōsoe andrō, ba ifotandro razo, tandronia ba tandro nawōnia salawā, ena'ō bōi awoe'a nihoekoe andrō ba chō Daniëli. (Mat. 27, 66). Ba mōi ba gōdōnia razo, ba mamoni 19 ia ba zi bongi andrō ; lō ifa'amōi si bacha ndra alawe ; ba lō alaoe hōrōnia.
- III. **Ba** me moloeo, me afoesi 20 wali, ba maoso razo, ba i'aliogō isawa lōsoelōsoe nahiā zingo. Ba 21 me lō arōoe tō iroegi lōsoelōsoe, ba moe'ao ia chō Daniëli, timba ze'ē. Hoemede razo, imane chō Daniëli : He Daniëli, enoni Lowalangi saoeri andrō, hadia, no i'ilā itimba chōoe zingo andrō Lowalangioe andrō, nifosoe-mangeoe, si lō mamalōmalō ? Ba hoemede Daniëli, imane chō razo : He razo ! Ja si lō aetoe nosooe ! No ifatenge mala'ika chōnia Lowalangigoe, ba no ikoesi mbawa zingo, fa bōi laboenoe ndra'o, me no lō horōgoe i'ilā, ba he chōoe gōi, ja'oegō razo, ba lō lalōgōe. (F. 3, 25. Heb. 11, 33). Ba omoeso sibai dōdō razo, ba iwa'ō lahalō ja'wa Daniëli, moroi ba lōsoelōsoe. Ba me lahalō ja'wa ia, ba ma'ifoe lō lasōndra sesocho ia, me no abe'e dōdōnia chō Lowalanginia. Ba iwa'ō razo, latibō'ō ba lōsoelōsoe nahiā zingo nahiā andrō, sangadoegō Daniëli mege. Ba la'ohe ba latibō'ō si tooe, fabaja fo'omora ba iraonora ; ba lō

- sikoko ira ba dojo lōsoelōsoe, ba lara'oe sa'ae ira singo, ba larasa dōlara fefoe.
- 26 IV. Ba ifa'ohe'ō zoera razo Dario, ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira, ba goeli danō misa, ma'asagōrō, imane : „Ja aho-
27 woe ami! (F. 3, 31). Da'ō niwa'ōgōe chōmi : ba gamatōrōwagoe ma'asagōrō, ba chō Lowalangi Daniëli manzinizi ami ba ja'ia mi'ata'oefi. Me no ja'ia Lowalangi saoeri, si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe ; amatōrōwania, ba no si tebai adoeoe, ba fa'asalawania, ba si lō aetoe
28 (F. 2, 44). I'ila i'orifi niha ba i'ila i'efa'ō, ifazōchi dandra ba ilaoe zahōlihōlī dōdō, ba mbanoea si ja'wa ba ba goeli danō tooe, ja'ia andrō, si no mangefa'ō Daniëli ba wa'abōlō
29 zingo andrō". Ba Daniëli andrō, ba sohahaoe tōdō, barō mbawa Dario andrō, ba he barō mbawa Giro, Dawa Weresia andrō, dania. (F. 1, 21).

FAZA 7.

I. Fangifi Daniëli; sali'waliwa ba danō si ūfa nga'ee ba tandroe si de'ide andrō. II. Angilatania: fangoehockoe ūsi goeli danō ba fa'salaŵa Nono Niha andrō. III. Eloëaha zali'waliwa ba danō andrō, si ūfa nga'ee : ūfa gamatōrōwa ba goeli danō, ba ba gafoeriaata, ba amatōrōwa Lowalangi zabōlō.

- 1 I. Ba me lō dōfi na razo Mbabeli Belisasa, ba mangifi Daniëli, so gangilata hōrōnia, ba gasonia. Ba itanō ba zoera wangifi andrō,
2 toehonia. (F. 2, 29). Hoemedé Daniëli, imane : Ni'ilagoe ba zi bongi ba wangifigoe, ba ilaboe angi, isawa nasi seboea, ūfa nangi mbanoea si ja'wa. (Jes. 17, 12). Ba so moroi tooe ba nasi zali'waliwa ba danō seboea sibai, ūfa nga'ee ba no zamboezamboea. Si fōfōna, ba no hoelō zingo, ba no mo'afi mojo. Ba oefraigifaigi manō ia : ba tedeha ga-
- finia ba tefasindro ia, moroi ba dānō, tefazizio ba gahenia si doea, hoelō niha ba tebe'e chōnia dōdō niha. (Jer. 4, 7. F. 2, 13). Ba aefa da'ō, ba so zageoe tō, doea geoe, mōi da'ō, ba si hoelō mberoea da'ō; ba si tambainia, ba no sisindro, ba ba mbawania, ba tōloe rozi dōla nosoe, ba nifōnia, ba so zangoema'ō chōnia : Laboe, oja'ō wemanga nagle hadia ia ! (F. 5, 28; 8, 3). Ba oefraigifaigi, ba oroma zageoe tō, si hoelō harimo, ba ūfa gafi wofo ba hoe-loenia; ba ūfa gōi hōgōnia, ba no moebe'e chōnia wa'abōlō. (F. 8, 5. 21, 22). Ba aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila ba gangilatagoe ba zi bongi, ba sageoe tō si zo moroi tooe sata'oe ita ba sihocha mboeda, ba sabōlō sibai. Si'oli nifōnia, seboea sibai ; i'aga'-agā gōnia ba ibohagō; ba si tosai, ba ihoendrahoendra tooe. Ba no faehoe ia ba da'ō no mege fefoe, ba foeloe rozi dandroenia. (F. 2, 40. 41). Ba oetōngō sibai dandroe andrō, ba hisa dandroe bō'ō side'ide si toemhoe ba gotaloea, ba tōloe rozi nideha tandroe no mege, si fōfōna. bōrō zide'ide andrō; ba hisa, ba si so hōrō dandroe andrō, hoelō hōrō niha ; ba noa gōi mobawa solao fajaŵasa.
- II. Ba oefraigifaigi, iroegi tefedadao ba da'ō dadaoma zalaŵa ba irege doemadao „zatoea andrō," si no ararā ; baroenia, ba no si takile, afoesi, fa'afoesi mbetoea, ba boenia, ba no timba zi ndroehoe mboe mbiribirī, ba dadaomania, ba holahola galitō, ba no moroda alitō siholahola. (Hez. 1, 16. Mat. 19, 28. Fam. 20, 4). Ba hoelō zahele misa galitō, seboea, si otarai ia ; mehōnō wa hōnō ngoningoninia, ba mewoeloe ngahōnō wa foeloe ngahōnō zi so ba ngainia. Ba doemadao zangoehoekoe ba labokai zoera. (Sin. 68, 18. Fam. 4, 5. Fam. 20, 12). Ba oefraigifaigi manō — bōrō wajawāsana andrō, hoehoeo dandroe andrō,

seboea li — oefraigifaigi manō, irege laboenoë zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ba irege lafakiko mbotonia, ba irege latibō'ō ba galitō si holahola. (*Fam.*

12 19, 20). Ba he ba nawōnia saliwa-liwa ba danō andrō, ba teheta

13 wa'abōlō, ba te'ōtō chōra mbongi ba inōtō, ha wa'anaoe nosora. Ba

ni'ilagoe na ba gangilata andrō, ba zi bongi, ba so moroi sa, ba lawoeo ba mbanoea si jaŵa, zi hoelō

niha, ba iroegi zatoea no mege, te'ohe chōnia. (*Hez. 1, 26. Mark. 13, 26. Hal. zin. 1, 11. Fam. 1, 13; 14,*

14 14). Ba ba da'ō tebe'e sa'ae wa'abolō ba fa'eboea dōi ba fa'asalaŵa :

enoninia niha fefoe, ha soi ira ba hadia ngawalō lira; ba fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba siroegi si lō aetoe ba si

lō teboelō, ba amatōrōwania andrō, ba lō'ō manō adoedoe. (*Sin. 2, 6 ; 110, 2. F. 2, 44. Fil. 2, 9.*)

15 III. Ba ja'o, Daniëli, ba saboe sibai bacha tōdō; tobali dōdōgōe

16 ibe'e angilata hōrōgōe andrō. Ba oe'ondrasi zamōsa, si so ba da'ō, ba oe'andrō chōnia, ena'ō i'omba-

cha'ō chōgōe zi ndroehoe geloeaha da'ō fefoe. Ba itema ligoe, i'omba-

cha'ō chōgōe geloeaha ni'ilagoe a-

ndrō, imane : Saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, seboea sibai, si ūfa nga'ee, ba daofa dania razo ba goeli danō;

18 ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Wondregē zalaŵa dania zanema fa'asalaŵa, ba chōra manō dania, lō teboelō,

19 gōtōgōtō wa'ara. Ba omasido, na oerongo geloeaha zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, fanete zi tōloe, si no

faehoe ba nawōnia andrō, fefoe, ba sata'oe sibai ita, si so ifō si'ōli

ba sa'a tōla garamba, si mangamanga gōnia ba samohagō, ba si

20 hoendrahoendra tooe si tosai, ba eloehaa dandroe andrō si foeloe,

ba hōgōnia, ba eloehaa dandroe si sara andrō, si toemboe [ba gotolea], ba zabo'a si tōloe rozi, tan-

droe andrō, si so hōrō ba si so bawa, si so hoehoeo fajaŵasa, ba

si no arōoe ebœa moroi ba nawō-nia, wamaigida. Ba noa gōi oe'ila : 21

Isoewō ni'amoni'ō andrō tandroe andrō, ba ja'ia zabōlō, (*Fam. 11, 7;*

13, 7); ba ba gafoeriata. ba so „za- 22

toea" no mege, ba te'ohe ba lala hoehoeo niha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Wondrege zalaŵa, ba inōtō sa'ae,

wa möi ba ni'amoni'ō andrō wa'a-salaŵa. Ba imane chōgōe : Saliwā- 23

liwa ba danō andrō, fanete si tōloe, ba no amatōrōwa fanete zi tōloe,

si no faehoe ba gamatōrōwa bō'ō fefoe, si toemboe ba goeli danō

dania, ba i'ā danō ma'afefoe ba ihoendrahoendra ba ifoefoe. Ba ta- 24

ndroe andrō si foeloe rozi, ba da-foeloe dania razo ba gamatōrōwa andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba so zamōsa

tō, si faehoe ba zi so mege, fōna-nia, ba datōloe itimba razo. (*Fam. 17, 12).* Ba ilaoe hoehoeo fajaŵasa 25

chō Wondrege zalaŵa, ba ifakao ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Wondrege zalaŵa; iwai dania tola iwoe ai

ginōtō ba oroisa; ba dōfi ba me-ndroea fache ba matonga ndrōfi tebe'e ba dangania ira. (*F. 12, 7. Fam. 12, 14; 13, 5.*) Ba doemadao 26

sa. dania zangoehoekoe; ba teheta chōnia wa'abōlōnia, adoedoe ba afoefoe, si maoeloe. Ba tebe'e sa'ae 27

dania ba niha ni'amoni'ō chō Wondrege zalaŵa wa'asalaŵa ba fa'a-be'e ba fa'abōlō, ba gamatōrōwa andrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō ;

amatōrōwania, ba amatōrōwa si lō teboelō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba tobali

ngoningoninia zalaŵa fefoe, barō mbawania ira. Awai ni'ombacha'- 28

ōnia chōgōe. Ba ja'odo, Daniëli, ba si tobali tōdō, afoesi mbawagoe; ba

oetanō ba dōdōgōe da'ō no mege.

FAZA 8.

I. Angilata Daniëli: biribiri si matoea na nambi si matoea andrō si toemboe tandroe side'ide ba gotaloea dandroenia si ūfa rozi; ba samoefoe naha ni'amoni'ō andrō dandroe side'ide andrō. II. Eloeha gangilata andrō: amatōrōwā Ndrawa Media, fabaja Dawa Weresia ba amatōrōwā Ndrawa Heleni andrō, ni'o'ōfa dania. III. Ba zi samboea dania maoso zamoeftoe naha ni'amoni'ō, ba nifakiko dania ia.

- 1 I. Ba me no tōra mendroea fache razo Belisasa, ba so gangilatagoe bō'ō, ja'odo Daniëli andre, me no aefa gangilata si samboea no. (*F. 7, 1*). Oe'ila ba gangilata andrō, ba hoelō ba gōdo ba Zoesa, ba danō Gelama, sodo, me oe'ila; ba oe'ila ba gangilata andrō, wa no ba mbewe Goela'i sodo. (*Neh. 1, 1, Esit. 1, 2*). Ba me oefaoiga hōrōgōe, ba hiza mbiribiri si matoea, si doea rozi tandroe, ba mbewe nidanō, ba si sara tandroenia sanaoe andrō, ba no anaoe na moroi ba zi sara; ba sanaoe andrō, ba safoeria manōi. (*F. 5, 28; 7, 5*). Ba oe'ila, me fatandroe mbiribiri si matoea andrō, tānō ba gaechoela loeo ba mijōoe ba miraja; ba lō saliwāliwā ba danō sangila molawā ja'ia. Lō sangefa'ō ba wa'abōlōnia; ilaoe zomasī ia, ba itoegoe abōlō sibai.
- 2 Ba me oefaoigi sibai na, ba hiza nambi si matoea, moroi ba gaechoela loeo, itōrō goeli danō ma'a-sagōrō, ba lō manandrōsa ba danō gahenia; ba ba nambi andrō, ba sara dandroe si tengā inōtō fa'a-naoe, ba mbōrō nichoenia. (*F. 7, 6*). Ba i'ondrasi mbiribiri si matoea andrō, si doea rozi tandroe, ni'ilagoe mege, ba mbewe nidanō ba itandroe, sofōne ia, ba a'oi dōlania. Oe'ila, wa no ngai mbiribiri itandroe; abao sibai dōdōnia ba i'olobigō ia ba mbiribiri andrō, afatō dandroe, ma'adoea rozl, ibe'e; ba

me no ambō wa'abōlō mbiribiri, ba wolawā ja'ia, ba itoeli'ō tooe ba ihoendrahoendra, ba lō sangefa'ō biribiri ba wa'abōlōnia andrō. Ba itoegoe abōlō sibai nambi andrō, ba me no iroegi wondrege wa'abōlōnia, ba afatō dandroe sanaoe andrō, ba ūfa zi toemboe tandroe bō'ō ba nahania, miraja ba mijōoe ba tānō ba gatoemboechaloe, ba tānō ba gaechoela. Ba ba zi sara, ba toemboe dandroe side'ide, sanōinōi sibai miraja ba tānō ba gatoemboechaloe ba tānō ba wondrege zi sōchi tanō andrō. (*F. 7, 8. Sin. 106, 24. Hez. 20, 6*). Bailawā ngahōnō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba atoroe ūsa ibe'e, ba dōfi ūsa atoroe ba danō ba ihoendrahoendra. Ba he salaŵa ngahōnō andrō, ba ilawā; tobali lō'ō sa'ae labe'e ba da'ō zoemange, nibe'ebe'e chōnia mege, ba ladoedoegō naha ni'amoni'ō chōnia. (*Jos. 5, 14*). Ba bōrō 12 golalōwā andrō, wa no ngahōnō ni-loeloe, fabaja soemange andrō, sero ma'ēchō; ba itoeli'ō tooe zi doe-hoe, ba mofozoe wolaoenia. Ba oe-rongo zihede, ni'amoni'ō, ba ni'amoni'ō bō'ō zanofoe chō zihede andrō, imane: Ha wa'ara gangilata andrō, fa'atebato zoemange andrō, nibe'ebe'e mege ba fanao horō andrō, gōtō wa no iloeloe nihoe-ndrahoendra naha ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō ngahōnō andrō? Ba itema linia, imane: Doeā ngahōnō a-tōloe ngaotoe wongi, ba te'azōchi zesi naha ni'amoni'ō andrō.

II. Ba me no oe'ila gangilata andrō, ja'odo Daniëli, ba me oe'a-loeloei hadia geloeahania, ba h'za niha, ba gametahōgoe, ira matoea wamaigogoe. Ba oe-rongo li niha, si otarai noengo Goela'i, moe'ao ia, imane: He Gaberiëli! ombacha'ō chōnia andrō geloeaha gangilata andrō! (*F. 9, 21. Loek. 1, 26*). Ba so ia, i'iagō ba ngaigoe, ba tokeanandra'o, me so ia, ba oefalōgōe tooe

- ndra'o. Ba imane chōgoe : Fondrondrongo, ono niha, me ba gōtō safoeria dania itōrō gangilata andrō.
 18 (*Hez. 1, 28*). Ba me fahoehoeo ia chōgoe, ba tobali hoelō zi ono matelō ndra'o, si no telōgōe toee ba danō ; ba itoejoe ndra'o, ifazizio
 19 ndra'odo, ba zi sodo mege. Ba imane chōgoe: Da'oe'ombacha'ō chōoe, he wisa dania, na alō sa'ae wō-noe [Lowalangi], me no ba gōtō
 20 safoeria tetandrōsaigō ia. Biribiri si matoea andrō, ni'ilaoe, si doea rozi tandroc, ba no razo Ndrawa
 21 Media, fabaja Dawa Weresia. Ba nambi si matoea andrō, sanaoe boe, ba no razo Ndrawa Heleni. Ba tandroenia andrō, sanaoe, ba mbōrō
 22 nichoe, ba ja'ia zi a'a razora. Ba fa'afatōnia, awō wa no ūfa rozi zi toemboe ba nahania, ba ūfa gamatorōwa dania zi so barō mbaawania
 23 mege, lō lai wa sambō fa'abōlō dania ira, moroi chōnia mege.
 III. Ba ba gamozoea wa'asala-wara dania, na no lafōnoei zoe'aso'e a sanao horō andrō, ba so zalaŵa sa-
 24 faito, sangila kōikōi fefoe. Sabōlō sibai ia dania, ba tengā sa fa'abōlō si to'oea chōnia ; famakiko si tengā inōtō ilaoe, ba sofozoe wolaoenia ; sabōlō ifakiko, ba tōdōnia dania, ena'ō i'ila ihori ni'amoni'ō andrō.
 25 Ba falimosa andrō, nifachainia, ba mofozoe, si fajawā ia ba ato ifakiko, si lō moedōnadōna, ba ilaŵa Wondrege zalaŵa, ba nirasa dania ia, ba tengā moroi ba danga [niha].
 26 (*F. 11, 24*). Ba angilata andrō, ni-fa'ele'ō — ha oega bongi ia — ba no si ndroehoe ; ba ja'oegō, ba bōi ombacha'ō gangilata andrō, me no ba gōtō sarōoe mitooe dania tetandrōsaigō. (*Hez. 12, 27. F. 10, 14*).
 27 Ba ja'odo, Daniëli, ba mofōchō, ha oega bongi. Ba aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli abe'e ndra'o, ba oe'ila oehalō halō-wōgōe chō razo ; ba no sahōlihōli sibai tōdō ndra'o ba gangilata andrō, lō lai wa lō aboto ba dōdōgōe ia.

FAZA 9.

I. Fangandrō Daniëli. II. Fama'ele'ō si 70 migoe [dōfi], irege to'ele Mesia ba famoenoe da'ō ba fanoe-doegō Jeroezalema, fabaja osali.

- I. Ba me lō dōfi na Dario andrō, Dawa Media, ono Gahasiwero, si no tobali razo Ndrawa Galedaia, me lō'ō na dōfi razo ia, ba oefagi, ja'odo Daniëli, ba zoera, ha me oega fache, niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Jerequia sama'ele'ō, si lō teboelō, wa adoedoela Jeroezalema, 70 fache. (*Jer. 25, 11, 12; 27, 7; 29, 10*). Ba oc'otahōgō Lowalangi So'aja, manmoni ndra'o, oe'obaroe gonigoni ba mocdadaodo bawoe, ena'ō oesōndra wangandrō ba fakaosa chōnia. (*Sangoehoek. 20, 26*). Mangandrō ndra'o chō Lowalangigoe Jehowa. oe'ombacha'ō lalōda, oemane : „He So'aja, Lowalangi seboea ba sata'oe ita, si lō mowoe'ai fawoe'oesa li andrō ba fa'ahachō dōdō ba zomasi ja'oegō, ba zolo'ō oroisamō ! (*Moz. V. 7, 9. Neh. 1, 5*). No mamazōchi horō ndra'aga ba no malaoe zi lō atoelō ; no seboea horō ndra'aga ba no malawā ndra'oegō, no masawō goroisamō ba amachōitamō. (*Sin. 106, 6. Jes. 64, 5*). Noa gōi lō nifondrondrongoma li genonimō, sama'ele'ō andrō, sama'ema niŵa'ōoe ba razoma ba ba zalaŵama ba chō ndra toeama ba ba niha ba danō, fefoe. Ba ja'oegō So'aja, ba si no a'oi so fa'atoelō, ba no safoesi bawa fa'aila mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema ba Iraono Gizeraeli fefoe, he ba zahatō, ba he ba zarōoe, ba danō andrō fefoe misa, ba nifazae-weoe ja'ira, bōrō wa no la'erogō ndra'oegō. He So'aja, saila ndra'aga, ja'aga ba razoma ba salaŵama ba ira toeama, me no molalōga chōoe. Ba no chō Zo'aja. Lowalangima, so wa'ahachō dōdō ba fangefa horō. Noa sa molawā ndra'aga chōnia, ba lō nifondrondro-
- 10

- ngoma li Lowalangima Jehowa, ba wanõrõ ena'õ lala nifachoinia nifa-rongogõnia chõma ba genoninia sa-
 11 ma'ele'õ andrõ. Iraono Gizeraëli fe-
 foe, ba no lasawõ goroisamõ, no lõ ni'o'õra chõoe, no la'erogõ ndra'-
 oegõ. Ba no gõna ndra'aga fangelifi andrõ ba fahõloesa, si so ba zoera goroisa andrõ chõ Moze, enoni Lowalangi, me no molalõ ndra'aga chõnia. (*Moz. III. 26, 14 b. t. Moz. V. 27, 15 b. t.; 28, 15 b.t.; 29, 20 b.t.; 12 30, 18; 32, 19 b. t.*) No ifatõrõ ba niwa'õnia, famete'oe ja'aga ba salawama, samatõrõ ja'aga, wa ifatõrõ dania chõma wamakao seboea, si lõ moerai moelaoe ba goeli danõ, ha ba Jeroezalema. (*Ngen. Jer. 1.12; 13 2, 13.*) Itõrõ manõ zi so ba zoera goroisa andrõ chõ Moze, no gõnaga famakao andrõ, fefoe. Ba lõ ni'alõ-sima tõdõ Lowalangima Jehowa, lõ nifalalinima era'erama, lõ nibatoma wanao horõ ba lõ nitõngõnima si
 14 doehoe andrõ chõoe. Andrõ wa no itõrõ tõdõ Jehowa wamakao andrõ, ba no ifatõrõ chõma, me no satoe-lõ Lowalangima Jehowa, ba nilaoenia fefoe; ba ja'aga, ba no si lõ molo'õ linia. (*Jer. 1. 12; 31, 28; 24, 15 27.*) Ba ija'e, ja'oegõ So'aja, Lowalangima, me no õfawoe'a mbanoeaoe, me no õheta ira ba danõ Miseraji tangaoe sabõlõ ba me no eboea dõimõ õbe'e, iroegi ma'õchõ andre; no molalõ ndra'aga, no molaoega si lõ
 16 atelo. He So'aja, alõsi wõnoemõ ba mbanoeaoe Jeroezalema, ba hili ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõoe, dali wa'ahachõ dõdõoe andrõ, ni'oromaroma'õmõ, götõgõtõ wa'ara sa'ae! Bõrõ sa horõma andrõ ba olalõwã ndra toeama, wa no tobali fama'iki niha si tefasoei ja'aga fefoe Jeroezalema
 17 ba banoeamõ andre. Ba ija'e, ja'-oegõ Lowalangima, ba fondrondrongo wangandrõ genonioe ba fakao-sania, ba fehaga mbawaoe ja'wa ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõoe, si no adoe-doe, bõrõ ndra enonimõ andrõ, ja'-oegõ So'aja! (*Moz. IV. 6, 25.*) Be'e 18 mbõrõ dalingaoe, ja'oegõ Lowalangigoe, ba fondrondrongo! Fehaga'õ ba faigi wa'adoedoe andrõ chõma ba banoea andrõ, sotõi tõimõ. Tenga sa bõrõ wanõtõnama ba wa'-atoelõma, ni'oroma'õma, wa ma'o-he chõoe wakaosama andrõ, bõrõ wanõtõnama fa'ahachõ dõdõoe andrõ, si no eboea sibai. He So'aja, 19 fondrondrongo! be'e aefäa chõma horõma, So'aja! be'e mbõrõ dalingaoe, So'aja, ba ta'ita'i, bõrõ ndra'oegõ, ja'oegõ Lowalangigoe; me no sotõi tõimõ mbanoea andrõ chõoe ba banoeaoe [niha]!"
- II. Ba me lõ saetoe na wehede-goe ba fangandrõgoe, me oe'omba-chä'õ horõgoe. awõ horõ mbanoeama Iraono Gizeraëli ba me oe'ohé chõ Lowalangigoe Jehowa wangerdrõgoe fanolo ba hili ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõ Lowalangigoe, me mangandrõngandrõ na ndra'odo, ba i'ondrasido Gaberiëli andrõ — ni'ilagoe ba gangilata andrõ no — me inõtõ wame'e soemange na tanõ owi so ia, me no eregc sibai dõdõgoe. (*F. 8, 16. Loek. 1, 19.*) Mõi ia 22 fahoehoeo chõgoe, ba imane: He Daniëli, ba wamotochi sibai ba dõdõoe so ndra'odo iada'e. Me 23 õbõrõtaigõ mangandrõ mege, ba tebe'e li, ba no sodo, ba wango-mbacha chõoe, wa no omasiõ ndra'oegõ. Ba fondrondrongo, ba aboto ba dõdõoe dania gangilata andrõ! (*F. 10, 12.*) Fitoe ngafoeloe migoe 24 (mewitoe fache zi samigoe) nihnogõi ba niwami ba ba mbanoea ni'amoni'õ andrõ chõoe, ba wango'-ozoei fanao horõ andrõ ba ba wamõnoei so'easo'e horõ ba ba wangeheta olalõwã ba ba wangasogõ fa atelo dõdõ si lõ aetoe, ba ba wamotandro angilata zama'ele'õ andrõ ba ba we'amoni'õ fondrege ni'amoni'õ andrõ. (*F. 8, 23. Heb. 9, 12. Mat. 5, 17.*) Ba bõi zi lõ õrongo, 25 ba ja aboto ba dõdõoe: I'otarai

mbawa me tefaboe'oe, lafoeli lata-roë' Jeroezalema, irege so Mesia, salawa, ba fitoe migoe, ba 62 migoe wa'ara la'angazöchi'ë ewali ba bandra [ba Jeroezalema], ba lõ aefa wamakao ba götö da'ö. [Ezer. 26 7, 11 b. t.; 9, 9. Neh. 9, 36]. Ba na no aefa zi 62 migoe andrõ, ba tetimba Mesia lõ horõnia, ba banoea, fabaja ni'amoni'ë andrõ, ba sabõlõ chõ razo si so moroi sa zanoedoe-goe, ba timba na itõrõ oloro gamozoeania; iroegi gamozoea, ba fanoewõ ba famakao ba fanoedoe-goe. (Jes. 53, 8. Mat. 26, 66). Ba ato nibe'enia oroisa sabe'e dania, samigoe wa'ara, ba ba daloe zi samigoe andrõ dania, ba itenawa wame'e soemange nitaba ba soemange ni'a, ba bõrõ wondrege zogoro ita andrõ, ba so zanoedoegõ ba iroegi wangohori, si no moehonogõi sibai, si hawoei dania sanoe-doegõ. (F. 11, 31; 12, 11, Mat. 24, 15. Mar. 13, 14. Loek. 24, 20).

FAZA 10.

I. I'ila mala'ika Daniëli. II. Ibõrõtaigõ ibokai chõnia mala'ika a-ndrõ, he wisa dania mitooe.

1 I. Ba me no tõra mendroea fache razo Ndrawa Weresia andrõ, Kiro, ba so nifa'ele'ë ehõ Daniëli andrõ, nifotõi Belizasari. Si ndroe-hoe nifa'ele'ë andrõ, ha no famakao seboea nifa'ele'ë. Ba itanõ ba dõdõnia nifa'ele'ë andrõ ba itõngõni gangilatania. Ba ja'odo Daniëli, ba saboe tödõ, me loeo da'ö, töloe migoe wa'ara: Lõ oe'ä gó sami, ba he diwo, ba lõ oebadoe nagoe, ba samoeza lõ oebajoini ndra'o, iroegi aloea zi töloe migoe. 2 Ba ba zi doea woeloe a õfa ba mba'wa si föfona. ba ba mbewoe nidanõ seboea andrõ, Tigeri, sodo. 3 (Moz. I. 2, 14). Ba oefäðga hõrõ-goe, oefachõlõdo, ba hiza niha, noeoha tarafali noeehania, ba bõbõ lõwilõwinia, ba balaki sa'oesõ, ba-

laki Oefasa. (F. 12, 6. Fam. 1, 13). Ba botonia, ba no timba we-remata wirosa, ba sihaga mba-wania, hoelõ gari mbanoea, ba hõrõnia, ba hoelõ zoeloe, ba ta'ionia ba ahenia, ba no töla garamba si no moedoechoe, si takile, wamai-gida, ba linia, ba no hoelõ goso-goso sabõlõbõlõ. (Hez. 1, 7. 26-28). Ha ja'odo, Daniëli, zangila angi-lata andrõ, ba awõgoe, ba ma'ifoe lõ la'ilä; ba noa sa ihawoei ira fa'ata'oe sabõlõbõlõ, ba moloi ira, ba wamini'ë ja'ira. (Raz. II. 6, 17. Hal. zin, 9, 7). Ha ja'o zi torõi, ba me oe'ila gangilata seboea andrõ, ba atata manõ dõlagoe, ba afoesi mba-wagoe, tobali, ba lõ dõladõlagoe sa'ae. (F. 7, 28; 8, 18). Oerongo li-nia, ba me oerongo da'ö, ba alaoe tooe ndra'o, hoelõ zi ono matelõ, telõgoedo tooe ba danõ. Ba i'ogo-moezaõ itoefa ndra'o tanga ba ifahisi ndra'odo; ba oebalõdoehini da-nõ, ba oetoendreheni ndra'o tanga-goe.

II. Ba imane ehõgoe: He Daniëli 11 omasiõ! Fondrondrongo ligoe, ni-wa'õgoe chõoe ba zizio, me no ija'e sibai tefatengi ndra'o chõoe. Ba me iwâ'õ chõgoe da'ö, ba moezizio ndra'o, manizinizado. (F. 9, 23). Ba 12 imane chõgoe: Bõi boesi dõdõoe, Daniëli, i'otarai loeo, me ibõrõtaigõ omasiõ ōsõndra wa'aboto ba dõdõ ba me õ'ide'ide'ë ndra'oegõ föna Lowalangjoe. ba no tefondrondrongo wangandrõoe, ba no fangandrõoe andrõ mbõrõ wa'asogë. Doea woeloe a sara Wongi wa'ara 13 iba'a ndra'o mala'ika samaigimaigi amatorõwa Ndrawa Weresia a-ndrõ; ba hiza, ba so Michaëli, salawa mala'ika, seboea, itolodo, me no ha ja'odo ba wasõndrata ba razo Ndrawa Weresia. Ba no sodo, 14 ba wangombacha chõoe, he wisa ba madomi, ba götö foeri; noa sa zoei angilata, nitandrõsaigõ ba götö mitooe dania. (F. 8, 26). Ba me 15

- imanō chōgroe, ba oefatoegoe ndra'o,
 16 ba lō hedehedegoe. Ba hiza zi hoelō
 niha, wamaigigoe, sanoefa bewegoe
 toetoeroenia; ba oebokai mbawa-
 goe, hoemedē ndra'o, oemane ba zi
 so fōnagoe andrō: He Toeha! No
 gōna ndra'o faniri, bōrō ni'ilagoe
 17 andrō, ba lō dōladōlagoe sa'ae. Ba
 he oewisa gōi, ja'odo enoni zochō
 ja'o, he oewisa fahoehoe chō Doeħa,
 si mane ja'oegō? Lō dōladōlagoe
 18 sa'ae ba ambō manō nosogoe! Ba
 ifoeli itoefa ndra'odo tangania, si
 hoelō niha, wamaigigoc, i'abe'e'ō
 19 ndra'o. Ba imanc: Bōi boesi dō-
 dōoe, ja'oegō omasiō, ja ohahaoe
 dōdōoe! Abe'e'ō ndra'oegō, ja'ia, ō'-
 abe'e'ō ndra'oegō! Ba me iīwa'ō
 chōgroe da'ō, ba abe'e ndra'odo, ba
 oe'ila oeħwa'ō: Hede Toeha, me no
 20 ō'abe'e'ō ndra'odo! Ba imane: Ha-
 dia, ō'ila, hana wa mōido chōoe?
 Mangawoeli ndra'o iada'e, mōido
 fasōndra ba mala'ika samaigimaigi
 Dawa Weresia, ba na aefado ba
 da'ō, ba no so sa'ae mala'ika Ndra-
 21 wa Heleni. Ba oe'ombacha'ō atō
 chōoe zi so ba zoera zi doehoe a-
 ndrō, he īwa'ae lō awōgroe, ba wo-
 laoe ba chōra andrō, baero mala'-
 ikami andrō, Michaēli.
- FAZA 11.
- Tohoetohoe: I. Fama'ele'ō he wisa
 dania gamatōrōwā Ndrewa Weresia
 ba amatōrōwā Ndrewa Heleni. II.
 Ba he wisa gamatōrōwā Ndrewa
 Miseraji ba amatōrōwā Ndrewa Ga-
 ramo, ba famadōnira tanō ni'amoni-
 ū'ō. III. Razo Andriocho Efifane,
 razo Ndrewa Garamo ba famakao-
 nia banoea Lowalangi. IV. Fa lō
 ba dōdōnia Lowalangi ba folaoenia
 bō'ēnia ba fa'amatenia.
- 1 I. Ba ja'odo, me ambō dōfi na
 razo Dario andrō, Dawa Media, si
 iagō awōgroe, ba wanolo ja'o ba
 2 ba wombā'a chōgroe hadia ia. Ba
 ija'e, ba si doehoe oe'ombacha'ō
 chōoe: Datōloe tō na dania razo
 Ndrewa Weresia; ba fanete da'ō,
- ba ana'a seboea moroi ba gana'ara
 fefoe isōndra, ba na sabōlō sibai
 sa'ae ia dania, ba i'woelozi zabōlō
 fefoe, ba wanoewō amatōrōwā Ndrewa
 Heleni. Ba so dania razo sabōlō,
 samatōrō amatōrōwā seboca, ba i-
 faloea zomasi ia. (F. 8, 5). Ba si
 mane fa'asonia, si manō gōi wa'-
 adoedoe gamatōrōwānia [wa'alio],
 ni'o'ōfa, mangohia'ō mata angī
 si ūfa. Ba samboea lō mōi ba
 nga'ōtōnia, ba samboca gōi lō so-
 gamō fa'abōlō chōnia mege. Fa'a-
 salawānia ba ni'osi sa'ae, ba ba
 mbō'ō mōi, tengā ba nga'ōtōnia.
 (F. 8, 8).
- II. Ba abōlō dania razo raja, ba
 sabōlō na moroi chōnia goemandra
 chōnia, samōsa, ba salaŵā da'ō,
 salaŵā gamatōrōwā, tanō sebolo
 ibe'e barō mbawania. Ba mato
 mendroea fache, ba fahoewoe ira,
 ba mōi fo'omo razo jōoe nono razo
 raja, ba wahoewoessa, ba lō anaoe
 gōlō dolotolo da'ō; ba he tolotolo
 bō'ō chōnia, ba si lō boto, tebe'e
 nifakiko dania ia [ira alawe andrō],
 awō zolohe ja'ia mege, awō nama-
 nia, awō zanolo ja'ia mege. Ba so
 dania wangalinia, lewiō ba lali
 andrō, si otarai ira alawe andrō,
 mege; da'ō dania zi mōi fasoeŵō
 ba za bōlō 'andrō, ba atoe'a ia ba
 mbanoea saro andrō, chō razo jōoe,
 ba ilaoc chōra zomasi ia ba sabōlō
 ia. Nocmalō adoera ba famaedo
 nifahele chōra, awō gamagamara
 scboea bōli, firō ba ana'a, ba i'ō-
 he ahoeloea, ba danō Miseraji; ba
 irege mato mendroea fache dania,
 ba lō'ō sa'ae isoewō razo jōoe;
 ba da'ō dania zi mōi ba danō razo
 raja, ba wanoewō ja'ira, ba ifoeli
 sa atō ia ba chōra. Ba iraononia
 dania zanohoegō fanoewōnōewō a-
 drō, ba ato sibai la'woelozi sabōlō.
 Da'ō dania zi so, timba molō
 seboea, ba lanōnōi danō; ba lafoeli
 lalaoe, laroegi mbanoea saro andrō
 chōnia. Ba abao sibai dania dōdō 11

- razo raja, ba so ia moroi si tooe,
 ba wasoewôta chô razo jôoe. Ato
 12 zoei razo raja. Ba ahori zanoewô
 andrô; ba fajaâwa razo raja, ba ngâ-
 foeloe ngahônô iboenoe niha, ba te-
 13 ngasa atô sabôlô iadania. Ifoeli i' o-
 woeloi zabôlô razo jôoe, sato moroi
 ba zi fôfôna mege; ba na no mato
 mendroea fache zoei, ba ifoeli so-
 ia, ato sibai zabôlô chônia, ba fa-
 14 ngôna, ba si no fahôna. Ba ba
 da'ô dania, ba ato zi maoso oedoe
 razo raja, ba molâwa gôi zabôlô
 andrô, soimi, ena'ô itôrô wama'e-
 15 le'ô andrô, ba si te'ala ira. So
 razo jôoe, ifako'ô mba'aba'a ba
 atoe'a ia ba mbanoea saro; lô'ô sa
 manaha zaradadoe moroi raja, ba
 fondrege zabôlô chônia, ba no sa-
 mbô fa'abôlô, ba wanimba ja'ira
 16 ena'ô. Ba solaoe chônia andrô, ba
 ilaoe manô zomasi ia, me lô sabe'e.
 Ba i'aro'ô naha ba wondrege zi
 sôchi tanô andrô; famakiko nilaoe
 17 dangania. (F. 8, 9). Ba da'ô nifagin-
 gina dania, ena'ô chônia manô ga-
 matôrôwa razo raja, ma'asagôrô,
 ba i'atoelô'ia chônia ba ibe'e
 chônia nononia alawe, ba ba wa-
 makiko; ba lô itôrô [nifachainia],
 18 lô fozoe. Ba ifaigi wangai tanô ba
 mbewe nasi ba ebolo ihalô chônia;
 ba so dania goemandra seboea, sa-
 madôhô fango'ajania andrô, isoelô-
 ni sa'ae chônia wango'ajania andrô.
 19 Ba awena dania ifaigi mbanoea
 saro ba danônia, ba amaedola za-
 nendre ia ba da'ô, ba alaoe ia, ba
 20 lô ja'ia sa'ae. Ba fangalinia, ba
 ifatenge ba wondrege zi sôchi tanô
 andrô zanoegi beo; ba lô ara, ba
 mate niboenoe ia, ba tengâ ba wô-
 noe ba tengâ ba wanowê.
 21 III. Ba fangalinia, ba si lô ngâ-
 roro, si tengâ ni'odôdôgô famataro
 razo; ba so manô ia, lô moedôna-
 dôna ba ba walimolimosa i'ochôgô
 22 wa'asalaâwa. (F. 8, 25). Ba sanoewô
 sato sibai, ba amaedola ihanigô
- manô, ba ihorî, ba iboenoe gôi za-
 totea ba wawoe'oesa li andrô, sa-
 môsa. Ba he na so zi no fahoe 23
 chônia, ba ilimo; lô ato sibai chô-
 nia zabôlô, na mõi ia manoewô,
 ba ja'ia zoei zi mõna. Ihawoei ma-
 nô danô fondrege zatabô sinanô,
 lô moedôna, ba ilaoe zi tengâ
 nilaoe ndra amania, ba he ira toea-
 nia fôna; niraboenia ba ahoeloe-
 nia, ba ifaosa ba nawônia, tengâ
 ha ma'ifoe, ba ifachai wolaoe ba
 mbanoea saro misa; ba lô ara sibai.
 Ba ilaoe chô razo raja wa'abôlônia 25
 andrô ba fa'abe'e dôdônia, ato si-
 bai i'ohê niha, ba no maoeloe gôi
 wa'ato chô razo raja, ba no sabôlô
 sibai, ba ifaondragô, ba wasoewôta,
 ba tebai ilâwa, bôrô me so zi ma-
 naga mboli. Soroedoe manga chônia 26
 zamoefoe ja'ia; timba nihanigô za-
 bôlô andrô chônia fefoe, ba ato
 niboenoe si'oli. Falimosa dôdô ra-
 zo andrô si daroea; ha samboea
 naha wemanga ba faoma lalimo
 nawôra; ba lô fozoe, me awena
 amozeoa, na no iroegi inôtô. Ba 28
 tobali ifoeli ia ba danônia, ba no
 eboea sibai gahaeloea, ba awena
 dania ifaigi ba wolaoe ba zi no fa-
 woe'oe li andrô, ni'amoni'ô, ba ifa-
 loea ba ifoeli ia ba danônia. Ba 29
 na no iroegi inôtô, ba isaâwa zoei
 danô si raja, ba bô'ô loealoea ba
 zi samoeza andrô, bô'ô me fôna.
 Lalaoe chônia si so ba nowo Giti, 30
 ba ata'oe ia labe'e, ba tobali ma-
 ngawoeli, ba ba zi no fawoe'oe li
 andrô, ni'amoni'ô, itandrôsaigô wô-
 noenia. Ba ifoeli ia ba chôra, ba
 i'otarai da'ô, ba itandrôsaigô ba zi
 no mangawoeli foeri, si no mondrôi
 fawoe'oesa li ni'amoni'ô andrô. (Moz.
 I V. 24, 24. Jes. 23, 1). Ifatenge za-
 bôlô, si iagô da'ô, ba solaoe salacha
 ba ni'amoni'ô andrô, ba hati a-
 ndrô, ba sanenâwa soemange andrô,
 nibe'ebe'e ba samedadao sogoro ita
 andrô, fanoedoegô [hoekoc Lowa-
 langi]. (F. 9, 27). Ba zi no manawô 32

- fawoe'oesa li andrō, ba ilimo, ena'ō la'erogō [hoecoe Lowalangi]; ba si no aboto ba dōdō Lowalangirā, ba 33 lō mangiwa, latandro. Satoeatoea ba chōra, ba labotochi ba dōdō zato, ba mato mendrōfa fache wa'-ara tefakiko ira bawa zi'ōli ba alitō ba fokoeroe ba foraboberaboe si so 34 chōra. Ba na lōeo wa'ate'alara andrō, ba faloecha ira wanolo side'-ide, fangorifira; ba ato dania zi 35 fao chōra, samini tōdō. Ba so zi mate, ōsa, satoeatoea chōra, ba wameta si fabaja, si lō gōna, ba si no amaedola gadaja, ba wange-hao, gasagasa gamozoea; ba ginōtō sa dania da'ō. (F. 12, 10).
- 36 IV. Ba razó andrō, ba ilaoe zomasia; sohocha ia ba si fajawia ba zi no motōi Lowalangi, fe-foe, ba chō Lowalangi Fondrege zalaŵa, ba ilaoe hoehoeo sihocha mboeda, ba mofozoe wolaoenia, ire-ge no alō wōnōe Lowalangi [ba Ndraono Gizeraëli], me no moefao-loea nihonogōi. (F. 7, 25. Tes. II. 2,
- 37 4. Hez. 28, 2. Fam. 13, 5). Ba he Lowalangi ndra toeania mege, ba lō ba dōdōnia, ba he „fa'omasi ndra alawe” andrō, ba he hadia ia Lowalangi bō'ō, ba lō ba dōdōnia, fa-jawia manō ia chōra fefoe. Ba ni-fosoemangenia, salahi, ba Lowalangi hati andrō, Lowalangi si lō moerongo chō ndra toeania, ifosoe-mange firō ba ana'a ba manimani 38 39 ba barasi. (Hab. 1, 11). Ba ba mba-noea saro misa, ba ifaigi chōnia zo-lo'ō hoekoe Lowalangi bō'ō; ba ba nitoetoejoenia andrō, ba i'ebœa'ō zoemange ba ifataro salaŵa ira, ato ibe'e barō mbawara, ba ifachoi chō-40 ra danō, bōli gōlōra. Ba ba gōtō safoeria andrō, ba fatandra fa'abōlō chōnia razo raja, ba ilaoe chōnia razo jōoe, i'ohē goereta ba si fakoedo, ba oja gōi nowo, lasa-wā danōnia ba lahawoei, lanōnōi. 41 (Hez. 38, 15. Fam. 9, 16). Ba mōi ia gōi ba wondrege zi sōchi tanō a-
- nandrō, ba ba ngafoeloe ngahōnōzi mate ibe'e. Ba si lō ibabaja, ba Iraono Gedomo ba Iraono Moabi ba toeho Ndraono Gamoni. I'oro'ō da-42 ngania jaŵa danō andrō misa, ba he tanō Miseraji gōi, ba lō aefā chōnia; ana'a ba firō ba hadia 43 gamagama seboea bōli ba danō Miseraji, ba ihalō chōnia, ba solo'ō chōnia gōi Ndrewa Libia ba Dawa Choesi. Ba so dania doeria moroi ba 44 gatoemboeche loeo ba moroi jōoe, si tokeia ia; ba maoso ia, isaŵa, ena'ō ato ifakiko ba ihori. Ba ba gota-45 loeara nasi hili andrō, si so famadoe andrō, ni'amoni'ō, ibe'e nose-nia, amaedola gōdonia; ba ba da'ō ichamō ia fa'amate, ba lō sangorifi ja'ia. (F. 7, 26. Fam. 19).

FAZA 12.

Fango'ozoei: I. Famaloea fango-rifi banoe Lowalangi. II. Nibini'ō oea gangilata andrō.

- I. Ba na loeo da'ō dania, ba mao-so Michaëli andrō, salaŵa mala'ika, seboea, samaigimaigi soimi andrō, ba gōtō wamakao ba da'ō, si lō irai, iroegi da'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta soi niha. Ba ba gōtō da'ō, ba da'ō fefoe ni'orifi, soimi, si no moetanō ba zoera. (F. 10, 21. Mat. 24, 21. F. 12, 7). Ba ato zi maoso dania, si no mōrō barō danō, ba wa'aerisi lō aetoe ūsa, ba tanō bō'ō, ba ba wa'aila ba ba wa'ogoro si lō aetoe. (Jes. 66, 24. Mat. 25, 46. Joh. 5, 29. Hal. zin. 24, 15). Ba satoeatoea, ba sihaga, timba haga mbancea si ja-wā, ba si no ato molohe ba wa'a-teelō, ba timba ndrōsi dania, gō-tūgōtō wa'ara, si lō aetoe. (Amaed. 4, 18. Mat. 13, 43. Jak. 5, 20). Ba ja'oegō Daniëli, ba bōli ombacha'ō hoehoeoda andre ba fotandro zoera, iroegi ba gōtō safoeria. Ato dania zangaloengaloei elocaha ba tedooe-dooe dania wa'aboto ba dōdō. (Jes. 29, 11).

II. Ba ja'odo, Daniëli, ba oe'ilā,

- ba hiza mala'ika, daroea, si so ba da'ō, si samōsa, ba ba mbewe ni-danō tānō andre, ba si samōsa, ba 6 ba mbewe tānō si jefo. Ba imane si samōsa ba niha andrō, sonoecha tarafali, si so jaŵa nidanō : Ha wa'-ara dania wa'a'ozoe zahōlīhōli dōdō andrō ? (F. 10, 5). Ba oerongo me hoemede zonoecha tarafali andrō, si so jaŵa nidanō — i'oro'ō mijawa dangania ma'adoea, mijawa ba zoroego, fahōloe ia ba chō zaoeri andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe — imane : Fa'arania, ba dōfi ba mendroea fache, ba matonga ndrōfi ; na no a'ozoe wa'abōlō zamakiko soi ni'amoni'ō, ba itōrō da'ō no mege fe-foe ! (F. 7, 25. Fam. 10, 5. 6.) Oero-ngo sa, ba lō aboto ba dōdōgoe, ba oemané : He Toeha ! He wisa loealoea da'ō no mege fefoe dania ? 9 Ba imane chōgōe : Foeli'ō, ja'oegō
- Daniëli ! irege gōtō safoeria andrō, ba tengā sa ni'ombacha'ō hoehoe andre; nifotandro. Ato dania zi boelō 10 nitafi, nihaogō, ba niheta si lō sō-chi, ba sebcea horō, ba si dōrōdōrō manao horō ; dozi seboca horō, ba dōrōdōrō lō fa'aboto ba dōdō ; ba ba zatoeatoea, ba so wa'aboto ba dōdō. (F. 11, 35. Hos. 14, 9. Fam. 22, 11). Ba i'otarai loeo andrō, na 11 tetenawā zoemange andrō, nibe'e-be'e mege, ba wamedadao sogoro ita andrō, fanoedoegō hoekoe Lowalangi, ba 1290 wongi tō. (F. 8, 11; 9, 27; 11, 31). Ja ahowoe za-naoe ūlō ba sanaoe noso, iroegi no noemalō zi 1335 wongi ! Ba ja'oegō, 12 ba ae'e, amaedola ūfaondragō gamozoea ; solombase ndra'oegō oea, ba maoso'ō dania, ba wanema tāna chōoe andrō, ba gamozoea gōtō da-nō andre. (Kol. 1, 12).

Soera

H O S E A.

FAZA I.

Ihalō ndra alawe sohorō Hosea, amaedola walimosa Ndraono Gize-raëli.

- 1 Da'e daroma li Jehowa chō Hosea andrō, ono Mbe'eri, me loeo Oesia ba Jotamo ba Ahasi ba Hisikia, razo mado Joeda, ba me loeo Jerobeamo andrō, ono Jo'asi, razo Ndraono Gizeräeli. (Jes. 1, 1).
2 Me bōrōta wehede Jehowa chō Hosea, ba imane Jehowa chō Hosea : Ae halō ndra alawe sohorō-horō, fabaga nono horō, me no so-horōhorō niha ba danō, wangerogō
3 Jehowa. (Jer. 3, 1. Hez. 23, 3). Ba mōi ia mangai Gioneri andrō, ono

Dibila'i, ba manabina da'ō ba mo'-ono chōnia, ono matoea. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Jezere'eli be'e tōinia ; hatō sa ma'ifoe tō, ba oelaoe mbalō ndro Jezere'eli andrō, ba nga'ōtō Jehoe andrō ba oese'e nōri Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō. (Raz. I. 21, 1. Raz. II. 10, 1 b. t.; 15, 12). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oefatō wana Ndraono Gizeräeli ba ndraso andrō, ba Jezere'eli. Ba ifoeli manabina ba mo'ono, ono alawe. Ba imane chōnia Jehowa : Lo-Roehama (si lō moehachōsi tōdō) be'e tōinia, me lō'sa'ae oehachōsi tōdō ma'oewoe Gizeräeli, wame'e aefa chōra horōra ena'ō. Ba ma'oewoe Joeda andrō, ba oehachōsi tōdō, ba oe'orifi ira

4

5

6

7

- tanga Lowalangira, Jehowa, ba lō oebe'e fangoifira wana ba si'ōli ba fanoewō, ba he koedo ba he si
 8 fakoedo. (*Raz. II. 19, 34*). Ba i'efā'ō ba mbagizoesoe Lo-Roehama andrō, ba ifoeli manabina ba mo'ono, ono
 9 matoea. Ba imane Jehowa: Lo-Ami (tenga banoeagoe) be'e tōinia, me no tengen banoeagoe ami, ba me lō edōnado, chōmi ndra'odo.

FAZA 2.

I. Faloecha ira wa'ahachō dōdō dania. II. Tohoetohoe gamaedola walimrosara ba fotoera. III. Amabe'oela li fa'eboea dōdō,

- 1 I. Ba fa'ato Ndraono Gizeraeli dania, ba timba wa'ōja ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi, si tebai nisoe'a ba si tebai ni'erai; ba tobali: ba mbanoea, ba niwā'ō chōra: „Tenga banoeagoe ami”, ba lamane chōra: „Ja'ami, ono Lowalangi saoeri.” (*Moz. I. 32, 12. Rom. 9, 26. Fet. I. 2, 10*). Balafoeli la'oroedoegō ira Iraono Joeda ba Iraono Gizeraeli fefoe, ba si ha samōsa lafataro hōgōra ba mōi ira mijawa, moroi ba danō andrō; baŵa seboea sa mbaŵa Jezere'eli andrō. (*Jer. 3, 18; 30, 9. Hez. 37, 22*).
 2 II. Mimane ba dalifoesōmi matea andrō: „Banoeagoe [ami]!” ba ba dalifoesōmi alawe: „Niha-chōsi tōdō [ami]!” Mihoekoe ni-nami andrō, mihoekoe! me no tengen fo'omogoe ia ba me no tengen ngambatōnia ndra'odo, ena'ō iheta ba mbawania hochania, ba fohorōnia ba gotaloea zoesoenia. (*Jer. 3, 1. Hez. 23, 3; 16, 16*). Fa bōi oeheta mbaloebaloenia, fa bōi oebe'e si mane me loeo wa'atoemboenia ia, ba fa bōi oefaomagō ia ba danō si mate, ba danō si lō ida'idanō, ba fa lō oebe'e mate owōchi dōdō ia.
 6 Ba ononia andrō, ba lō oehachōsi
 7 tōdō, me no ono horō. Noa sa mo-horō ninara, no ilaoe zaila ita sadono ja'ira; noa sa imane: Da-

oeigo'ōgo'ō zomasi ja'odo, same'e ōgoe fache ba ōgoe idanō ba boe mbiribiri ba afasi ba fanicha chō-goe ba hadia ia nibadoegoe. Andrō hiza, oeba'a lalania doi ba oefaa-anō gōli kara chōnia, ba alacha lō isōndra lalania. Ba igohi zomasi ja'ia, ba lō ichamō: i'aloei, ba lō isōndra, ba imane dania: Da'oe-foelido chō ngambatōgoe si fōfōna andrō; noa sa ohahaoe dōdōgoe, me loeo da'ō, moroi iada'e. Ba lō saboto ba dōdōnia, wa ja'odo zame'e chōnia fache ba agoe ba fanicha andrō, ba si no mangōhōna chōnia firō ba ana'a; ba ba chō Mba'ali la'ogoena'ō. (*Hez. 16, 16 b. t.*) Ba 11 ja'odo gōi, ba oehalō sa'ae gōi wache andrō chōgoe, na asotō, ba agoe andrō chōgoe, na baŵania; ba boe mbiribiri ba afasi andrō chōgoe, nibe'enia baloebaloenia ena'ō, ba oesōbi chōnia. Ba oeheta mba-loebaloe zaila ia, ba zanehe zohorōni ja'ia; ba lō sangefa'ō ja'ia ba dangagoe! (*F. 5, 14*). Ba oe'etoe'ō 13 fefoe wa'omoeso dōdōnia, awō wa-lōwa andrō, awō wasoelōna andrō, awō loeo sabato ba awō gowasa andrō chōnia, fefoe. (*Amos. 8, 10*). Ba tōla nagoe andrō chōnia ba 14 tōla marafala chōnia, ba oefefoe, niwā'ōnia tōdōnia: boeala chōgōe da'ō, nibe'zomasi ndra'ō andrō, ba oebali'ō sasai'ō, ena'ō ō goetoe ndroe'oe. (*Sin. 80, 13. Jes. 5, 5j*). Oehoekoe ba chōnia gōtō nadoe a- 15 ndrō, gōtō wamosoemangenia ja'ia, wango'aja laedoeroe ba aja bō'ō, me olifoe ia ndra'odo, iŵa'ō Jehowa.
 III. Andrō hiza, oedōnisi ia, ba 16 oe'ohē ba danō si mate, ba oehaogō wehede chōnia. (*Jes. 40, 2. Hez. 20, 35*). Ba ba da'ō oefoeli chōnia ka- 17 boe nagoe andrō chōnia ba oebali'ō bawa gōli ba wanōtōna mba-wa danō wa'aboe dōdō andrō; ena'ō manoēnō ia ba da'ō, si mane me ono alawe ia, si mane me

- i'oturai moroi si tooe danō Misseraji. (*Moz. II. 15, 1. Jos. 7, 26.*)
- 18 Na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba „fo'omogoe“ ōbe'e tōigoe, ba
- 19 tengā sa'ae „Ba'aligoe.“ Ba oebe'e taja sa'ae ba mbewenia dōi Mba'ali andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae tetōtōi
- 20 dōira andrō. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba oebe'e gamachoita ba goetoe ndroe'oe ba ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea, ba ba goeōkoeō ba danō, fangorifira, ba fana ba si'ōli ba fanoewō, ba oehori ba danō, ba lō hadia ia chōra - ba danō oebe'e. (*Job. 5, 23. Jes. 11, 6. Hez. 34, 25.*)
- 21 Ba oe'oniha ndra'oegō, si lō mama-lōmalō; oe'oniha ndra'oegō ba wa'a-toelō ba wa'adōlō ba ba wa'aboea dōdō ba ba wa'ahachō dōdō;
- 22 (*Hez. 16, 8.*); ba wa lō farōi oe'oniha ndra'oegō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōo Jehowa! (*Jer. 31, 34.*) Na loeo da'ō, ba oefondrondrongo li, iwa'ō Jehowa; oefondrondrongo li mbanoea si jaŵa, ba ja'ia zamo-
- 24 ndrongo li danō. (*Sach. 8, 12.*) Ba tanō, ba ifondrondrongo li wache ba li nagoe ba li wanicha ba ja'ira zamondrongo li Jezere'eli andrō.
- 25 (*F. 1, 11.*) Ba oetaroe'ō ia chōgōe ba danō, ba oehachōsi tōdō Lo-Roehamā (si lō moehachōsi tōdō) andrō, ba oemane chō Lo-Ami (tenga banoeagoe) andrō: „Banoeagoe ndra'oegō“! ba ja'ia, ba imane: „He Lowalangigoe.“ (*F. 1, 6, 9, 10.*)

FAZA 3.

Ifoeli ihalō ndra alawe sohorō sama'ele'ō, amaedola, ba tefaboe'oe zoei wamalalini era'era Ndraono Gizeraēli.

- 1 Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa: Ae foeli omasi'ō ndra alawe, sangomasi'ō niha bō'ō ba si no mohorō, si mane fa'omasi Jehowa Ndraono Gizeraēli, he ū'a'ae no adōni dōdōra ba Lowalangi bō'ō ba he ū'a'ae no oma-

si ira koee nifaroeka boea nagoe. Ba no oehōli ia chōgōe felelima roefia ba sazo'e gandroe; ba oemane chōnia: Ara dania doemaodao ndra'oegō chōgōe; bōi mohoro'ō ba bōi mōi'ō donga ndra matoea bō'ō, ba si manō ndra'o chōoe. Iraono Gizerāeli andrō sa, ba ara dania, ba doemaodao manō, lō salawā, lō hōgō, ba lō fame'e soemange ba lō harefa ba lō ono mbaroe ba doto ba lō siraha. (*Moz. I. 31, 19. Nga'ōt. II. 15, 3. F. 10, 3.*) Ba na aefa da'ō, ba lafalalini gera'erara Iraono Gizerāeli ba la'aloēi Jehowa, Lowalangira, ba Dawido andrō, salawāra, ba la'ondrasi Jehowa ba fa'eboea dōdō andrō chōnia, oi so wa'ata'oe, na aefa da'ō dania. (*Jes. 2, 2 b. t. Jer. 30, 9.*)

FAZA 4.

I. Fanegoe lalō Ndraono Gizerāeli, awō lalō zama'ele'ō andrō chōra, awō lalō gere. II. Famangelama mado Joeda.

- I. Mifondrondrongo li Jehowa, ja'ami Iraono Gizerāeli! So hoe-hoeo Jehowa ba niha ba danō, me lō falofarōi, ba me lō fa'omasi, ba me lō fa'aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi, ba danō: mangelingelifi ira ba molaoelaoe faja ba mange'enge'e ba managōnagō ba mohorō-horō; manōinōi jomo ira ba te'oli manō wamoenoē niha. Da'ō mbōrō, wa okōlikōli danō [lō teoe], awō wa ariri niha ba danō, fabaja oetoe ndroe'oe ba fofo ba daloe mbanoea; ba noemalō i'a ba nasi, ba mate-mate. Ba bōi fasoso niha ba bōi fatahi chō nawōnia. Ba chōmi, ja'ami ere, so hoehoeogoc! (*Moz. V. 17, 12.*) Ba zi ma'ōchō alaoe ami oebe'e, ba he sama'ele'ō andrō, ba salaoe, awōmi, ba zi bongi, ba oe-fakiko ninami! Ba wa'atekiko lasawa banoeagoe, me no lō fa'aboto ba dōdō. Ba me no lō ba dōdōmi

- wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō [ja'ami ere], ba'oeetibo'ō ami, fa bōi sa'ae ere ami. Ba me no olifoe ami nifachoi Lowalangimi, ba da'oe'oli foegō gōi ndra'o ndraonomi. (Jes. 7, 5, 13). Me itocgoe abōlō ira mege, ba no itoegoe oja lalōra chōgōe; ba oebe'e salahi lachōmira wa'aila.
- 8 Ba horō mbanoeagoe andrō lasōndra gōra, ba no omasi ira golalōwā mbanoeagoe. (Moz. III. 6, 26).
- 9 Ba dalafaomagō wolaoe chōra, ba gere ba ba niha sato: Oe'otoe'ō mboeaboeara, ba mangandraeli chōra nilaelaoera oebe'e. (Jes. 24, 10 2). Na manga ira, ba bōi ja abeso ira; ba na oreodoe ira ba ndra alawe, ba bōi mo'ono'ono ira, me no labōhōli wame'e ba dōdōra Jehowa. (Moz. III. 26, 26. Hag. 11 1, 6). Ba wohorōhorō ba ba we-maboemaboe agoe taja gera'era:
- 12 Ba mbalō geoe faeta mbanoeagoe ba si'ora zangombacha chōra lala. Noa sa bechoe ba wohorōhorō zamowōhō ja'ira, fa lafosoemange 13 nadoe, salahi Lowalangi. Ba zoezoe hili misa latataba zoemange, ba ba hilihili labe'e, ba mbōrō manawa ba ba mbōrō ma'oesō ba ba mbōrō zimalamboeo — no omasiō loemō geoe andrō. Ba tobali mohorōhorō nonomi alawe ba laloeloe ira ba zohorōni donga zodonga oemōnōmi. (Raz. II. 17, 20. Jes. 37, 7, Hez. 6, 14 13; 20, 28). Ba onomi alawe, ba lō oe'otoe'ō ba wohorōhorōra andrō, ba he oemōnōmi, me laloeloe ira ba zohorōni donga zodonga, ba lō oe'otoe'ō. Ja'irā [ere] ba noa sa fao ira ba ndra alawe sabao, ba zi tobini, ba no faofao ira ba ndra alawe nifataro ba wohorōhorō, wame'e soemange nitaba, ba tobali tekiko niha sato, si lō fa'aboto ba dōdō.
- 15 II. Ba na mamosoemange adoe ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ba bōi atō molalō mado Joeda! Bōi mi'ae ba Giligala, ba bōi mi'ae mijawā ba Mbeti Awene, ba bōi mifao ba da'ō wahōloesa andrō: „Ba wa'a-doehoe wa'aeri Jehowa! (Raz. I. 12, 29. F. 9, 15. Amos. 8, 14). Na no 16 sabē'e tandro Ndraono Gizeraëli, timba za'wi samoe'i, ba hadia, ba ikoebaloi ira Jehowa, ba mbenoea sebolo, amaedola nono mbiribiri? No la'olembai nadoe mado Gefe-raji; ba nibōhōli sa'ae ira! No te-nega inōtō wemaboe maboera, ba so-horōhorō ira! Fangeboea dōira an-drō, ba lō ba dōdōra; fa'aila zo-masi ira. (Mich. 7, 3). Ifoejoe'ō ira 19 tawoejoe nangi sabōlō ba tobali si lō boto wanōtōnara ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra.

FAZA 5.

I. Fanegoe mado Geferaji, awō mado Joeda. II. Ida'ōda'ō sa-ma'ele'ō wangoehoekoe Lowalangi ja'ira.

- I. Mifondrondrongo da'e, ja'ami ere! Mibe'e mbōrō dalingami, ja'-ami Iraono Gizeraëli, ba mitōngōni, ja'ami ba gōdo razo! Me no chōmi manandrōsa hoehoeo andrō, me no tobali tandrawā ami ba Misefa ba oe'ō nifadōlō ba hili Dabora. No la'erogō [Lowalangi] ba no abacha wanao horō. Andrō oe'otoe'ō ira fefoe dania! Noa sa aboto ba dō-dōgōe mado Geferaji, ba tebabini'ō ira chōgōe Iraono Gizeraëli; noa sa faefā mege mame'e adoe ami, ja'ami mado Geferaji ba no latā'oenōi ira Iraono Gizeraëli, wanōrō salacha. Boeaboeara wamatimba, na lafoeli ira chō Lowalangira ena'ō; no mobechoe ira bechoe wo-horō, ba fa'aboto ba dōdōra Jehowa, ba lō chōra. (F. 4, 12). Ba fangeboca dōi Ndraono Gizeraëli an-drō zamadoehoe'ō dania, oedoera, wa lasaŵa wa'atekiko Iraono Gizeraëli, fabaja mado Gcferaji, bōrō golalōwāra andrō — ba si tekiko gōi mado Joeda, awōra. (F. 7, 10).

- 6 Ba na maoso dania ira, na la'ohē
mbiribirira, awō zañvira, ba wanga-
loei Jehowa, ba lō lasõndra ia : noa
sa i'erogō ira. (*Jer. 11, 11. Joh. 7,*
34). No farōi ira chō Jehowa, noa
sa mo'ono'ono ono horō ira. Andrō
i'ā dania ira owasa ba wasoelōna
andrō, fabaja tanōra.
- 7 2 No farōi ira chō Jehowa, noa
sa mo'ono'ono ono horō ira. Andrō
i'ā dania ira owasa ba wasoelōna
andrō, fabaja tanōra.
- 8 3 II. Milaoe dorofe ba Gibea, mi-
laoe dorofe ba Rama ! Mihahagō
ba Mbeti Awene ! Mi'angelama, ja'-
ami mado Mbenijami ! Si tobali ta-
nō si mate danō mado Geferaji
dania, na bañwa wangotoe'ō. Si doe-
hoe ni'ombacha'ōgōe, si gōna Ndrao-
no Gizeräeli dania ! Satoea mado
Joeda andrō, ba no timba zama'-
ese gowe nola ; ja'ira dania oeha-
woei fōnoegoe, nifamadoewa idanō.
(Moz. V. 19, 14). Ba mado Geferaji,
ba latehe wamoejoe'ō hoekoe, latehe
na lahoendrahoendra ; noa sa
lō ata'oe ira, la'o'ō wajafaja a-
ndrō. (*Raz. I. 12, 28*). Ba no tobali
timba hama ndra'o ba mado Gefera-
ji ba timba go ba mado Joeda.
- 11 4 Ba mc la'ilā wōchōra mado Gefera-
ji ba me la'ilā waosara mado
Joeda, ba mangandrō tolo mado
Geferaji ba Ndrawa Asiria, lafate-
nge zinenge chō razo Jarebi, ba te-
bai i'abe'e'ō ami da'ō, ba lō i'ilā
ifadōhō waosami andrō, me timba
zingo dania ndra'odo ba mado Geferaji,
ba timba nono zingo ba
ma'oewoe Joeda. Ja'odo andre,
oesasawi ira ba oelaoe mofanō ;
oe'oloi'ō ira, ba lō sangefa'ō ja'ira,
14 5 ba mofanō ndra'o, oefoelido ba
nahiagoe. Ba fozoe dania, ba aboto
ba dōdōra ba la'aloei wamaigigoc
ja'ira ; na tosasa ira, ba hoemoeloe
dōdōra chōgōe.
- 15 6 II. He oevisa chōmi, ja'ami
mado Geferaji ? Hadia nilaoegoe
chōmi, ja'ami mado Joeda ? me
no hoelō lawoeo ba zangoehoelō
wongi wa'omasimi andrō, me no
hoelō namo mbanoea, salio sibai
taja. (*F. 13, 3*). Ba me no si manō,
ba lō tola lō oefabago'ō ira
ba zama'elc'ō andrō, ba lō tola
lō oeboboenoe ira taroma ligoe
andrō, ba nifa'elc'ō wangchoekoe-
gōe, si mane fa'atoemboe loeo.
Fa'omasi sa zomasido. ba tenga
soemange nitaba ; fa'aboto ba dō
dōra Lowalangi zomasido, ba tenga
soemangc nitoeoce ! (*Sam. I. 15, 22.*
Amaed. 21, 3. Mat. 9, 13). Ba ja'ira
andrō, ba no lasawō nifachoigoe,
nifolaoe niha baero. No falimo ira
chōgōe ba da'ō. (*F. 8, 1*). Gileadi
andrō, ba no banoea zanao horō,
si no ta'oēnō do. No timba zi fa-
raboe, sanarogō sanōrō, gcre andrō ;
mange'enge'e ira ba ngai lala ba
Zichema. Horō sa nilaoera ! Sihon-
cha mboeda ni'ilagoe ba mbanoea
Ndrao Gizeräeli : No mame'e-
me'c adoe ba da'ō mado Geferaji,
no lata'oēnō dangara Iraono Gi-
zeraäli. Ba ba chōmi gōi, ja'ami
mado Joeda, ba famasi dania lab'e,
na oefoeli dania oe'azōchi mba-
noeagoe andrō.
- 16 7 FAZA 6.
- I. Famaroe tōdō ba wamalalini
era'era. II. Lafalalini sibai iwa'ō
Lowalangi.
- 17 8 I. „Talaboe, tafoeli ita chō
Jehowa; ifoeli sa ifadōhō zochoda,

FAZA 7.

I. Fangarōngarō ba horō mado Geferaji andrō. II. Ba niha baero la'aloei wangorifi; ba Lowalangi, ba la'erogō.

- 1 I. Ero na omasido oe'orifi Ndraono Gizeräli, ba oroma horō mado Geferaji ba si lō sōchi ba mbanoea Zamaria, me no si falimo ira ba me manōinōi jomo zanagō, ba me no ato zi faraboeraboe,
- 2 baero, ba lala. Ba lō'ō sa lafatooe-tooe tōdōra, wa lō olifoelifee ndra'o mboeaboeara andrō, si lō sōchi, fefoe. Ba no te'oe'oe ira nilaoelaera andrō; lō aefa'acfa ba doedoema hōrōgōe da'ō. Labe'e fondrara dōdō razora zi lō sōchi andrō chōra ba fondrara dōdō zalaŵa labe'e wamini tōdō andrō chōra. Dozi ira, ba sohorō, timba nawoe famogō roti, nibōda doeka roti alitō, irege no manōi gombōila
- 5 roti andrō, si no moefaroeka. Na owasa chō razo, ba maboe agoe zalaŵa andrō, irege achōmōchōmō ira. Ba i'oro'ō dāngania ba zango'aja. No timba nawoe si'ōli dō-dōra, ba walimosara andrō. Sara wongi manō mōrōmōrō doeka roti, ba ba zangoehoelō wongi, ba ebœa
- 7 galitō, alitō siholahola. Dozi ira, ba no hoelō nawoe si'ōli, seboea alitō, ba tobali la'ā zangoehoekoe ja'ira. Salaŵara fefoe, ba no moe-boenoe, ba samōsa lō'ō ba chōra sangombacha chōgōe. (*Raz. II, 15, 10, 14*).
- 8 II. No fao ba niha baero mado Geferaji; no tobali hoelō koe si lō moebali'ō ira. (*Sin. 106, 35*).
- 9 Niha bō'ō zi manga wa'abōlōra, ba lō la'ilā; no tohare hoewa, ba lō la'ilā. Ba si lō lai wa no ifadoehoe'ō wolaoera laehōmi Ndraono Gizeräli andrō; lō nifoelira ja'ira chō Lowalangira Jehowa, lō ni'a-loeira ja'ia, lō lai da'ō fefoe. (*F. 11 5, 5*). Folaoe mado Geferaji, ba no

nifolaoe marafadi, sowōhōwōhō ba si lō tōdō; no lakaoni Ndrawa Misseraji, ba no la'angarōfi li Ndrawa Asiria. (*Raz. II, 17, 4. F. 5, 13*). Ba me ba da'ō lasawā, ba oetaŵi woeka, oehalō ira ba daloe mbanoea ba oe'otoc'ō, dali zi no moefarongogō ba mbanoeara; Alai ira, me no la'erogō ndra'o! Ja itōrō ira fa'adoedoe, me no lalaŵa ndra'odo! He na edōna ndra'o oe'orifi ira, ba lalaoe waja, wamatoenō waloegoe. Ba tengə soroi ba dōdōra wangarōfi li ja'odo, ha fege'äge tooe ba zalo. Ba lachoi nōsira, wolaŵa ja'odo, ena'ō abōlō mboea nowi, awō nagoe. Ba noa sa atō ja'ō zamobawa lala chōra ba sa-
ngabe'e'ō tangara. Ba no si lō sōchi dōdōra chōgōe. Labali'ō sa foeri ira, ba no tengə mijawā. Hoelō wana si lō aefa ira! Ba salaŵara, ba niбоенoe si'ōli, bōrō mbewera andrō, fōnoerā andrō — andrō wa la'igi'igi'ō dania ira ba danō Miseraji. (*Sin. 78, 57. Jes. 30, 3*).

FAZA 8.

I. Fanegoe fame'eme'e adoe andrō, ba Zamaria. II. Fame'e soemange si tengə moroi ba dōdō, ba lō omasi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Laoe dorofe! Laoe'ō ba nomo Jehovah, hoelō si mane mojo! Me no lasawō nifachoigoe ba me no molaŵa ira, ba niŵa'ōgōe chōra. (*Moz. V. 28, 49, F. 5, 8; 6, 7*). Ba moe'ao ira chōgōe, lamane: He Lowalangigoe! Aboto sa ba dōdōma ndra'oegō, ja'aga Iraono Gizeräli! Ba no lō ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeräli fangorifi andrō — ba alacha lagohi ira emali! No lafataro razo, ha ja'ira, si tengə balazi ndra'odo; no latoejoe hōgōra, si lō nirongogoe. No lafahele adoe wirōra ba ana'ara; ba hadia goeanania? Ha sambalō famakikora. (*Raz. I. 12, 20. F. 2, 8*). Ono zaŵi andrō chōmi, ja'ami banoea Zama-
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5

- ria, ba no abōoe; no tesao wōnoe-goe chōra. Ha wa'ara na dania, wa tebai si lō horō ira! (*Raz. I. 12, 28.*)
- 6 No ba Ndراono Gizerāeli mbōrōtānia [bōrōtā zāwi andrō] no toeka zolaoe ja'ia, ba tengā Lowalangi ia. Nifoefoe sa dania zāwi Zamaria andrō! Angi sa nitaroera, ba angi sabōlō dania labasi; lō tōla, saoeri andrō, ba si lō ōsi, ba na so ena'ō, ba niha bō'ō zi manga. Ni'ā Ndراono Gizerāeli! Amaedola wakake si lō goena sa'ae ira, ba niha baero! (*Jes. 30, 14. Jer. 22, 28.*)
- 9 Me no mōi ba Ndراawa Asiria mado Geferaji, timba galide ndroe'oe, somasi si lō awō'awōnia, ba no lafachai zi fahoewoe chōra, nifoloeo.
- 10 (*Hez. 16, 33.*) Ba famachaira si fahoewoe chōra andrō, ba niha baero, mbōrō, wa oesasagō sa'ae ira, ena'ō lō ara tō mangarōngarō ira, ba mbeo andrō, nibe'e chō razo seboea andrō.
- 11 II. Noa sa'ae oja lafa'anō nahā wame'e soemange mado Geferaji, ba loealoeania chōra, ba no ba horō ba Lowalangi. Ba he oehōna wamachoi chōra lala, ba hoelō nifa-choi niha bō'ō wamaigira. Lataba zoemange nitaba ba la'ā nōsi, ba lō omasi Jehowa ira. Ba lō olifoe-lifoe ia wa'atefoejoerā, ba i'otoe'ō dania horōra Ja'irā andrō dania zangawoeli ba danō Miseraji ba si manga gō salacha ba danō Ndراawa 14 Asiria. (*F. 6, 6. Jes. 66, 3.*) Me no olifoe Ndراono Gizerāeli zombōi ja'ira mege, ba me no lalaoe gōdo chōra, ba me no la'oja'ō chōra mbanoea saro mado Joeda, ba oefā'ohē'ō galitō ba mbanoeara andrō, alitō si manga hati andrō chōra.
- FAZA 9.
- I. Iroegi inōtō wangotoe'ō Iraono Gizerāeli. II. Teloeloe ba danga niha baero mado Geferaji.
- 1 I. Bōi mi'abōlōgō wangomoesoi'ō tōdōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gizerāeli, bōi si mane niha baero! Noa sa mierogō Lowalangimi, no farōi ami; no omasi ami loeo wohorō ba golajama mbasitō misa fefoe. Ba i'ositengō sa ira olajama mbasitō ba he folazi mboea nagoe; ba lō chōra dania. Aheta dania ira ba danō 2 Jehowa andrō. Sangawoeli ba danō Miseraji mado Geferaji, ba si manga gō salacha ba danō Asiria. (*Hez. 4, 13.*) Lō'ō sa'ae lafadōewa nagoe chō Jehowa, ba lō'ō sa'ae la'asiwai chōnia zoemange nitaba andrō chōra. Timba gō ba wa'aboe dōdō gōrā dania; dozi si manga ja'ia, ba ra'ira'iō. Ha sa famadōhō wa'olofora gōra, ba lō'ō sa iroegi gosali Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 26, 14.*) Ba he miwisa na baŵa goweloa ba na owasa chō Jehowa? Hiza, no lō ichamō ira famoenoe, ba wa'adoe-doe andrō, ba ba danō Miseraji gahonoa, ba Membisi lewatōra dania; ahinoa najara firō, ba ba lato, ba sa'asa'a mao zi toemboe ba nosera. (*Jes. 32, 13; 34, 13.*) Iroegi dania baŵa wangotoe'ō, iroegi baŵa wamašoelōni, ba nisōndra Ndراono Gizerāeli fa'aboto ba dōdō, me no lamane: Sowōhō mowa zama'ele'ō andrō ba sowōhō zi so Eheha! Balazi wa'abōlō wa'atcfoejoemi ba fatioesami andrō. Sanaronaro mado Geferaji ba gametahō Lowalangigoe. Chō zama'ele'ō andrō, ba no lalaoe wesoe, nifolaoe zama'ala fofo, ba bōlōdi, ba gosali Lowalanginia. No manao horō seboea ira, si mane ba Gibeaa no: lō olifoe ia golalōwāra, i'otoe'ō dania horōra!
- II. Nisōndragoe Ndراono Gizerāeli, timba mboea nagoe ba danō si mate, ba fangilagoe ira toeami, ba no timba wangilada si a'a mboea ara ba hogoe zawena mowoea. Ba me laroegi Mba'ali Weoro andrō, ba lalaoe mamosoemange adoe, ba tobali sogoro ita ira, si mane ni'olembairā andrō. (*Moz. IV. 25, 3. Jer. 24, 1 b. t.*) Hoelō wofo soloi 11

- dania [wa'ataja] mado Geferaji sa-to andrō ; tebato wo'ono, lō'ō sa'ae manabina, lō'ō sa'ae moetoege nono.
- 12 Ba he la'e'eboea nonora matoea, ba oeheta dania chōra, ena'ō lō i-ra matoea sa'ae dania. Ba he ja'-ira gōi, ba alai ira, na lō'ō sa'ae oefaiagi ira ! No timba Diro nitaroe'ō ba ndraso mado Geferaji wa-maigigoe, ba laloeloe dania ba da-naga zange'e nonora matoca mado
- 14 Geferaji andrō. Be'e chōra zoma-si'ō ōbe'e chōra, ja'oegō Jehowa ! Bōda chōra nōsi daloe ba ōsi zoe-
- 15 soe ! Ba Giligala lafazōchi horōra andrō fefoe. Ba da'ō sa tesao wa'-oedoesagoe chōra. Oeheta ira ba no-mogoe andrō, oefofanō ira, bōrō zi lō sōchi andrō nilaoera. Lō'ō sa'ac oe'omasi'ō ira ! Salawara fefoe, ba no si fa'ero [chōgōe]. (F. 4, 15. Jes. 1, 23). No gōna famoenoe mado Ge-feraji, obooe wā'a, tebai sa'ae mo-woea ! Ba he na mo'ono ira, ono matoea, ba oeboenoe nonora oma-
- 17 siō andrō. Itibo'ō ira Lowalangigoe ; me no lō nifondrondrongora linia : alacha si lō hinaoma ira ba niha baero misa !
- FAZA 10.
- I. Aheta ba danōra Ndراونو Giza-ریلی، mōi ba danō Asiria, bōrō wamosoemangera adoe andrō. II. Famaroee tōdō ba wangaloei Jeho-wa, ena'ō lō gōna ira fotoe andrō.
- 1 I. Tōla nagoe sabōlō manōi Ndراونو Giza-ریلی mege, ba si sōchi fo-woea. Ba itoegoe abōlō mboea, ba oja lafa'anō chōra naha wame'e soemange [ba nadoe] ; itoegoe abō-lō mboea danō, ba itoegoe lafazō-chi chōra nadoe nihaogō. (Jes. 5, 3.
- 2 F. 8, 11). No tōdō si falimo dōdō-ra ; andrō wa ni'otoe'ō ira. Ja'ia zanoedoegō naha wame'e soemange
- 3 andrō chōra, ba irasa nadoera. La-mane sa dania : Lō chōma razo sa'ae, me no lō ni'ata'oefima Jehowa. Ba hadia goena razo chō-
- ma ? — (F. 3, 4). Hadia, samagōlō [ba nawōnia] ia, si mōi ia ba hōloe si lō itōrō, ba ma si fawoe'oewoe'oe li wamatoemboe'ō hoekoe si bo-hooe, timba ndroe'oe langoe ba nowi, na no lafakoe ? Sawi si ma-toea andrō ba Mbeti Awene ni'a-boesi mbanoea Zamaria tōdō dania; aboe dōdō zi olembai ja'ia mege, ba manizinizi gerenia ba chōnia, dania, — ba girōgirō andrō chōnia, me saheta chōnia. (Raz. II. 23, 5. Sef. 1, 4). Ba ja'ia na'i, ba ni'oloi'ō ba danō Asiria, boeala chōrazo Jarebi ; fa'aila mado Geferaji andrō ihalō chōnia, ba tobali faja wanōtōna Ndراونو Giza-ریلی ba nichoi dōdōra andrō. (F. 5, 13). Safoefoe Zamaria andrō, ba razora, ba si hoelō wahawaha geoe solangi ba dete nidanō. Sadoedoe dania hilihili famakiko andrō, horō Ndراونو Giza-ریلی andrō, ba lato ba sa'a-sa'a mao zi toemboe dania ba naha wame'e soemange andrō chōra. Ba ba da'ō dania lamane ba hili : Mi-hawei ndra'aga ! ba ba hilihili : Milangōgōga ! (Jes. 2, 19, Loek. 23, 30).
- II. l'otarai gōtō ba Gibea andrō, ba no molalō ami, ja'ami Iraono Giza-ریلی. Lō si teboelō ira ba da'ō, ba ichamō ira fanoewō sanao horō andrō, ba Gibea andrō. (F. 9, 9). Na edōna ndra'o, ba oe'ilā oe'otoe'ō ira, ni'owoeloi dania soi niha baero, solaoe chōra, wango-toe'ō ja'ira ba lalōra andrō si no doea winaeta. Mado Geferaji a-andrō, ba no hoclō nono zaŵi si no moehaogō famamaha, somasi ma-mōbōrō fache. Noa sa lō nibe'egoe kalo mbagi ba mbaginia si sōchi andrō, mege, ba ija'e, ba oefokalo mbagi sa'ae mado Geferaji ; ba sondrōni famali'ō danō mado Joeda ba sondrōni korikori ma'oewoe Jakobo. Fa'ahachō dōdō mitaroe, ba so fōnami wamasi dania, ibe'e fa'-eboea dōdō [Lowalangi] andrō !

- Mitea'ō zi bohooe, me no iroegi inōtō, ba wangaloei Jehowa, ena'ō i'ondrasi ami, ba ena'ō ifatōrō chō-mi deoe fangorifi. (*Amaed. 11, 18.*)
- 13 Ba me no mitaroe horō, ba no famakiko nibasimi, ba no boea walmosami gōmi! Noa sa tōtōnafōce goereta ba wanoewō andrō ba fa'
- 14 ato zabōlō andrō chōoe! Ba roemoeroe dania moroi sa zanōewō sato andrō chōoe; ba banoea saro andrō chōoe fefoe, ba ladoedoegō, si mane me idoedoegō Mbeti Arebeli Salama, me loeo manoewō no, me la'ō'ōtō nina ndraono, fabaja
- 15 iraonora. (*Raz. II. 17, 3.*) Si manō sibai dania wolaoera chōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli, me no hatō falō-sōchi chōmi. Ba zangoehoelō wongi dania mate niboenoe razo Ndraono Gizeraëli!

FAZA 11.

I. Lō ni'andrō Ndraono Gizeraëli saha gōlō fa'omasi Lowalangi ira.
II. Ba ifoeli zoei na ihachōsi tōdō ira.

- 1 I. Me ono'ono na Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba no omasido ira ba oekaoni zato andrō, oeheta ba danō Miseraji. (*Moz. II. 4, 22. Mat. 2, 15.*)
- 2 Ba na hoemededo chōra ba la'e-rogō ndra'o. Latataba zoemange nadoe ba lafosoemange wamaedo andrō, (*Moz. II. 32, 4. Raz. I. 11, 8,*)
- 3 ba ja'odo, ba oetoejoe galogo mado Geferaji [nifolaoe ba Ndraono], ba oehagi ira. Ba lō la'ilā, wa oefadōhō wōchōra. (*Moz. II. 15, 26.*)
- 4 No oedōni ira sinali, si mane ni'ogoena'ō niha, fesoe fa'omasi, ba no amaedola zoloeloe kalo mbagi andrō, ba mbagira, ndra'odo, ba oe'oro'ō gōra. Sangawoeli ba danō Miseraji ira, ba razo Ndrawa Asiria razora dania, me no te chōra wamoeli ja'ira chōgoe. Ba nidōni sa'ae zi'ōli, ba wolaoe ba mbanoeara andrō, famoefoe lazi mbawa gōli

ba si manga hati andrō chōra. Noa sa aso'ala dōdō mbanoeagoe andrō, wangerogō ja'odo; ba he na moe'ao ita chōra: mijāwa! ba samōsa lō sedōna.

II. Ba hadia, tola oebōhōli ami, ja'ami mado Geferaji, tola oeloeloe ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraëli? Tola oebōhōli ami si mane Adama no, tola oebali'ō Sebo'i ami? Tobali bacha dōdōgōe, ba no a'oi tesao wa'ahachō dōdōgōe. (*Moz. I. 14, 2; 19, 24.*) Bōi moloealoea wōnoegoe sae-choe andrō; lō oefaloea wamakiko mado Geferaji. Me no Lowalangi ndra'odo, ba me tengā niha, oe'ia-gō ba chōmi, Lowalangi ni'amoni'ō, ba lō tesao wōnoegoe. (*Moz. IV. 23, 19.*) La'o'ō dania chō Jehowa; si ndrōndrōndrōndrō ia, hoelō zingo; sindrōndrōndrōndrō ia, ba so moroi sa ba mbewe nasi nono matoea, manizinizi. So ira moroi sa, ba danō Miseraji, hoelō wofo, manizinizi, hoelō marafadi si oroi danō Asiria. Ba sahono baomora dania ira oebe'e, iwā'ō Jehowa. (*Jes. 60, 8.*)

FAZA 12.

I. Falimosa Ndraono Gizeraëli.
II. Fanegoe ja'ira famasoegi ba dō-dōra gōtō fōna.

I. No tefasoei manō mado Geferaji faja nilaoe chōgoe labē'e, ba si tefasoei falimosa Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba mado Joeda, ba sanoefa tōdō manō na, ba chō Lowalangi ba ba chō Ni'amoni'ō andrō, si lō falimosa. Mado Geferaji, ba no somasi angī sabōlō ba lagohi nangi timoe, ero ma'ōchō manō lahōna waja ba famakao awōra; fawoe'oe li ira ba Ndrawa Asiria; ba ba Ndrawa Miseraji, ba la'ohe wanicha. (*F. 5, 13; 7, 11.*) Ba ifatōrō dania hoekoe ba mado Joeda Jehowa, ba i'otoe'ō ma'oewoe Jakobo, dali mboeaboeara, ba isoelōni chōra nilaoelaoera andrō.

- 4 II. Ba daloe ninara ilimo ga'a-nia [Jakobo], ba me no ira matoea ia, ba si fasöndra chō Lowalangi ia. (*Moz. I. 25, 26; 32, 25-29*).
 5 No fasöndra ira mala'ika andrō, ba Jakobo zabölö : mege'ege ia ba i-andrō wa'ahachō dödö chō mala'ika andrō. Ba Mbetieli faloecha chönia mala'ika andrō, ba ba da'ö fahoe-hoeo ia chönia, — (*Moz. I. 28, 19; 35, 10*), Jehowa andrō, Lowalangi ngahönö, ja'ia andrō, sotöi Jehowa.
 7 Ba si manö gõi ndra'oegö ena'ö, wamoeli ja'oegö chō Lowalangioe. Fa'omasi ba fa'atoelö fa'oëa, ba böi aetoe wanötönamö chō Lowalangioe ! Ba danga Ndrawa Gana'ana so waliëra faja, ja'ia zomasi mangalani awönia. (*Moz. I. 14, 2; 19, 24*).
 9 Ba imane [göi] mado Geferaji : Ha fangeboea ana'a ni'aloegoe ; ena'ö na ebœa gana'agoe dödögöe. Ba ba wangaloegoe andrō fefoe, ba tebai lafo'esoeänö ndra'o, tebai labe'e horögöe hadia ia. (*Fam. 3, 17*). Ba ja'odo Jehowa, ba no Lowalangimö ndra'odo, i'otarai ba danö Miseraji no — ba oe'ila oefoeli oefä'aso ba nose ndra'oegö, si mane me loeo waloechata andrō [ba gahe hili Ho-rebi] — (*Jes. 43, 11*), ba no tengha samoeza hoemedé ndra'o ba zama'ele'ö andrō ; ja'odo zangoja'ö fame'e angilata ba same'e molaoe
 12 amaedola zama'ele'ö andrō. Na si lö ngaroro mbanoea Gileadi andrō, ba nihori ira ; na labe'e soemange zaväi si matoea, ba Giligala, ba nibali'ö baho kara ba hinöloe nowi naham wame'e soemange andrō chöh-ra. (*F. 4, 15; 6, 8*). Me moloi Jakobo, me isawä danö Mezofotami, ba tobali sawoejoe Gizeraëli, böli ndra alawe ; böli ndra alawe wa koebalo mbiribiri ia. (*Moz. I. 28, 2; 29, 20*). Sama'ele'ö ifataro Jehowa, ba wangeheta Iraono Gizeraëli ba danö Miseraji, ba sama'ele'ö za-maigimaigi ja'ira. Ba no sangandrö fônoe mado Geferaji. Andrō wa

ibe'e ba hoeloera wange'enge'era andrō sochö ja'ira, ba mangandraeli chöra horöra andrō ibe'e.

FAZA 13.

I. No eboea zala mado Geferaji, seboea töi mege, andrō wa ifatörö hoekoe Lowalangi, aetoe wa'ahachö dödö. II. Ba edöna i'orifi na dania ira So'aja, i'efä'ö ira ba wa'amate ba ba mbanoea tooe.

- I. Ero na lafeta'oe niha bö'ö mado Geferaji, föna, ba salavä ira wamaigi Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba no mosala ira, me no mame'eme'e a-doe ira, ba matemate ira. (*Sangoe-hoek. 8, 1; 12, 1*). Ba he ma'öchö andre, ba latohoetohoegö wamazö-chi horö : no labali'ö adoe nifahele wiröra, adoe bö'ö nibe'e famaedo — ba ha sambalö halöwö doeka da'ö fefoe. Da'ö ni'angaröfira li ! Niha same'e soemange, ba fa'ago bawa ba zaväi si matoea ! (*Raz. I. 19, 18. F. 2, 8*). Andrō wa tobali timba lawoëo ba zangoehoelö wongi ira ba timba namo mbanoea, salio sibai taja, ba timba ndrami wache, ni'oloi'ö nangi, moroi ba golajama mbasitö, ba timba zimbo, sanöö bawa doewoetoewoe. (*Sin. 1, 4. Dan. 2, 35*). Ba ja'odo, Jehowa, ba noa sa atö Lowalangimö ndra'odo, i'otarai ba danö Miseraji sa'ae — tänö bö'ö, si no Lowalangi göi, ba lö ni'ilaoe ; ba tänö bö'ö, si no sangorifi göi, ba lö'ö. (*Moz. II. 20, 2. F. 12, 10. Sin. 18, 32. Jes. 45, 22*). Ja'odo mege zame'e gömi ba danö si mate, ba danö si no oköliköli tooe. (*Moz. V. 8, 15; 32, 10*). Ba itoegoe oja görä, ba itoegoe abölö lafo'ösï daloera, ba me no abölö sibai la-aboesoi'ö ira, ba tesao hocha, ba tobali olifoe ira ndra'odo. (*Moz. V. 32, 15*). Andrō wa no timba zingo ndra'ö chöra ; oedarodarogö ira ba zinga lala, hoelö si mane harimo ; oera'oe ira nifondra'oe mberoea si alawe, niheta ono, ba oere'a görö-

- ba dōdōra (totora). Ba da'ō la'ā i-
ra ono zingo, ba lasasawi ira oetoe
ndroe'oe. (*Sam. II. 17, 8. Amaed.*
 9 **17, 12).** **Na oefakiko ami, ja'ami Irao-**
no Gizeraēli, ba ha niha zangorifi
- 10 **ja'ami?** Ba heza so iada'e razomi,
ena'ō i'orifi ami, ba he hōgōmi a-
ndrō fefoe, ba wolohe ba lala hoe-
hoeomi andrō ? niwā'ōmi : Fataro
chōma razo ba satoea ! (*Sam. I. 8,*
 11 *5; 16, 1).* Oefa'aso chōmi razo, ba
wōnoegoe andrō, ba oefoeli oeheta
ia ba wa'abao dōdōge !
- 12 **II. Laō mado Geferaji andrō, ba**
no moebe'e ja'wa, ba horōra, ba no
 13 moe'irō'ō. Tesao chōra wa'afōchō
hoeloe ; ba no timba ndraono, si lō
mamondrongo li, ira. Na inōtō sa'ae,
 14 ba lō toemboe ira. Hadia, **oefai**gi
chōra wa'aefā ba wa'abōlō mbanoea
tooe, oe'efā'ō ira ba wa'amate ?
Hezo wōchō andrō chōoe, ja'oegō
fa'amate ? Hezo wamakao andrō
chōoe, ja'oegō banoea toe ? Lō'ō
sa'ae oe'ilā wa'ahachō dōdō ! (*Jes.*
25, 8. Kor. I. 15, 55. Rom. 11, 29.
 15 He wā'ae no timba geoe sowoea
mado Geferaji, ba ngai mado bō'ō
andrō, fabaliwara, ba ilaboe zoei
angi timoe, angi sabōlō chō Jeho-
wa, ba danō si mate tesao ia, ba
tobali ogō'ō nidanō ba mba'a ba
aetoe noeloe mbombo. Ba ja'ia [razo
Ndraono Gizeraēli] zangohori gama-
gama andrō fefoe ba naha girōgirō
chōnia. (*Moz. I. 41, 32.*)
- FAZA 14.
- I. Famarooe tōdō ba wamalalini
era'era. II. Tefaboe'oe wa'ahachō
dōdō Lowalangi ba zangesa tōdō.
- 1 I. Tohare wotoe ba Zamaria, me
no lō ba dōdōra li Lowalangira. Ba
mbawa zi'ōli mate ira ; ono sawoe-
joe, ba nirasa dania ; ba sanabina,
ba nisikōi taloe. (*Raz. II. 15, 16.*)
- Mifoeli a'ni chō Lowalangimi Je-
howa, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli !
Olalōwāmi andrō wamakikomi.
 3 (*Hez. 18, 32).* Mi'ohe daroma li (fa-
ngesa dōdō) wamoeli ja'ami chō
Jehowa, ba mimane chōnia : Be'e
aefā chōma horōma, fefoe, ba ha-
chōsi tōdō ndra'aga, ba mabe'e sa-
lahi zoemange ono za'wi mbewema
andre : (*Sin. 116, 14. Jes. 57, 19.*
Heb. 13, 15). „Lō'ō sa'ae ma'andrō⁵
tolo ba Ndrava Asiria, lō'ō sa'ae
fakoedo ndra'aga, ba lō'ō sa'ae ma-
be'e tōi necheneneche dangama „Lo-
walangima“, chōoe sa lasōndra wa'-
ahachō dōdō si lō ama si lō ina.”
- II. Oefoeli dania oefadōhō loea-
loea wangerogōra ja'o andrō, ba
aoha gōlōgōe wangomasi'ō ja'ira.
noa sa alō wōnoegoc chōra. Timba
namo mbanoea dania ndra'odo ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli : mobowo dania
ira, si mane ladari mbōhō, ba mo-
wā'a, si mane eoe gatoea ba hili
Libano. Ba atabō lewiōrá, ba hoge,
ba timba hogoe zai, ba fa'amo-
hoeania, ba timba wa'amohoea ba
hili Libano. (*Sin. 52, 10. Sin. seb.*
4, 11). Ba si so nahia ba locmōra,
ba ifoeli lasōndra mboea nowi ba
mobowo, si mane agoe ; eboea dania
doeriara, timba doeria nagoe
ba hili Libano. He ja'ami mado
Geferaji ! Hadia goena nadoe andrō
chōgoe sa'ae dania ? Ja'odō andre
zamondrongo chōra dania ba oehō-
rōhōrōgō ira ; no timba zenobari si
sōchi lehelehe ndra'odo ! Boeami a-
ndrō dania, ba ja'odo zangasogō.
Ha niha zatoeatoea, ba wanōndra
da'ō, ba ha niha zi so tōdō, saboto
ba dōdō ja'ia ? **Sadōlō sa lala a-**
ndrō chō Jehowa. Laōrō satoelō
tōdō, ba sangerogō Jehowa, ba
alaoe ba lala andrō. (*Sin. 107, 43.*
Amaed. 10, 29. Dan. 12, 10. Kor. II.
2, 16).

Soera

JOËLI.

FAZAL.

I. Famakao andrō, sangohori sinanō. II. Famaroee tōdō, ba wangaloe-loe chō Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Taroma li Jehowa, niwa'ōnia
2 chō Joëli, ono Wetoeëli. Mifondro-
ndrongo da'e, ja'amī satoea, mibe'e
mbōrō dalingami, ja'amī niha ba
danō, fefoe! Hadia, no irai si manō
ba gōtōmi, ba ma ba gōtō ndra-
3 toeami? Midoenōdoenō ba ndraon-
omi, ba iraonomi zanoetoenō ba
ndraonora, ba iraono da'ō, ba
4 sama'ema mitoee! Si lō ahori iā
tamo lea, ba iā era, ba si lō ahori
iā cra, ba ifakiko fōla, ba si tosai
ba wōla, ba iā siliwi. (*Moz. I.I.*
5 10, 14). Mifaoso, ja'amī si maboe
andrō, ba mi'ege'ege! Mi'angarō-
ngarō, ja'amī samadoemadoe agoe,
fefoe, me no mocbōda ba mbawa-
6 mi nidanō nagoe! Noa sa ihawoei
danōgoe soi baero, soi sabōlō, si
lō moetaha moe'erai ha wa'ato
niha; ifō zingo nifōra ba boha zi-
7 ngor si alawe mbohara. Tola nagoe
chōgoe, ba no lafoefoe, ba tōla ara
chōgoe, ba no lafatō; no ahori
labo'a goeli ba no laso'agō, tobali
8 afoesi manō ndraha; Mi'ege'ege,
timba nono alawe, si no mamaroe
baroc ba wa'aboc dōdō, wamat-
matooe tōdōnia soniha ja'ia, me
9 ono alawe ia! Lō'ō sa'ac soemange
niā ba lō'ō sa'ae soemange niba-
döe ba gosali Jehowa; aboe dōdō
10 gere, enoni Jehowa. No moebali'ō
tanō si mate mbeneoa ba no saboe

gofoe heza ! Ba famakao sa'ae gōi
 19 ba ngawawá mbiribiri. He Jehowa,
 ja'oegō oe'angarōfi li ! Me no acho-
 zi mbenoea si so doe'oe mege, ba
 me no ariki ba holahola galitō
 20 geoe ba danō, fefoe. Ba he octoe
 ndroe'oe, ba mangarōngarō chōoe,
 me no ogo'ō mbombo ba me no
 i'a alitō mbenoea, si so doe'oe me-
 ge. (*Sin. 104, 20 ; 147, 9.*)

FAZA 2.

I. Itoegoe ahatō mbaŵa wangoe-
 hoekek andrō. II. Famaroee todō,
 ba wamalalini era'era. III. Ba ihā-
 chōsi tōdō mbanoeania Jehowa.

- 1 I. Milaoe dorofe ba Ziona, ba mi-
 bōzi garamba, ba hili ni'amoni'ō
 andrō chōgoe, ena'ō manizinizi ni-
 ha ba danō, fefoe ! Iroegi sa dania
 baŵa andrō chō Jehowa, no ahatō
 ia. (*Sef. 1, 14. Jes. 13, 6.*) Baŵa
 wa'ogōmigōmi, ba baŵa wa'abongi,
 ba baŵa wa'alce, ba fe'oegoe'oegoe
 mbanoea ba zi bongi, timba na
 ibōrōgō fa'amolooe ba hili misa.
 Sato sibai ba sabōlō [zi so moroi
 sa], si lō moerai moe'ilā; i'oturai
 gōtō fōna sibai, ba si lō'ō sa'ae
 gōi dania, iroegi gōtō wondrege
 mitoee. (*Amos. 5, 18.*) Sowaŵaô
 fōnara, ba no alitō si mangama-
 nga hadia ia ba holahola galitō
 gōi moroi foerira. Ba na no timba
 kaboe no, ba Gedena danō fōnara
 mege, ba no tanō si mate mbenoea
 foerira, ba lō fangorifi ba chōra
 4 andrō ! Koedo ira, wamaigida, ba
 fa'alloi zi fakoedo wa'aliora. (*Fam.*
 5 9, 9). Si mane feroere goereta,
 na lafanoka ira, na lasawō zoezoe
 hili ba si mane feriri holahola galitō,
 na achozi go'o, timba zanoe-
 wō si no ato, ba si no mangarō
 6 ba wasōndrata. Manizinizi fōnara
 soi niha ; dozi niha, ba no safoesi
 bawa. (*Nach. 2, 11.*) Fagohisa za-
 bōlō wagohisara, lasawō gōi kara,
 si mane sanoewō si no to'ōlō; la-
 lania itōrō zamōsana, ba samōsa

lō sanaŵa lala nawōnia. Lō sani-
 mba awōnia, idōlō manō ia zamō-
 sana; latōrō manō doho ni'oloedoe,
 fagohi manō, lō labadoegō ira.
 Ladōrōdōrōi newali, ba si foelōfē-
 lōi ira ba dete gōi kara, manōi
 jomo ira, latōrō zandrela, si mane
 sanagō. Modoeroe danō fōnara, ba
 hoemisi mbanoea si jaŵa ; ndroe-
 ndroemō loeo, fabaja baŵa, ba
 taja haga ndrōfi. (*Jes. 13, 10.*) Ba
 ife'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea Jehowa,
 fōna zabōlō andrō chōnia ; me no
 ato sibai zanoewō andrō chōnia,
 ba me no sabōlō zamatōrō niŵa'ō-
 nia andrō ! Baŵa seboea sa mbaŵa
 andrō, chō Jehowa, ba sata'oe si-
 bai ita : ha niha zanaha ! (*Jes.*
 30, 7).

II. Ba ija'e na gōi, ba da'ō ni-
 ū'ō Jehowa : Mifalalini gera'era-
 mi, soroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi, ja fao
 wamonī ba fege'ege ba fangarōngarō ! (*Jer. 4, 1.*) Tōdōmi mire'a, ba
 tengā noechari, ba mifoeli ami
 chō Lowalangimi Jehowa ! Me no
 seboea tōdō ia ba me no sahachō
 tōdō ; lō aōsō mofōnoe ia, ba no
 fahōna wa'aschī dōdōnia, ba ma-
 ngesa dōdōnia ba wamakao andrō.
 (*Sin. 51, 19. Moz. II. 34, 6.*) Ha za-
 ngila, na lō ifoeli mangesa dōdōnia
 dania, ba ma irōi chōni howoeho-
 woe : soemange ni'a ba soemange
 nibadoe, chō Lowalangimi Jehowa.
 (*Sam. II. 12, 22. Jon. 3, 9.*) Milaoe
 dorofe ba hili Ziona ! Miŵa'ō wa-
 moni ni'amoni'ō, mikaoni niha sato
 fefoe ba goweloa ! (*F. I, 14.*) Mi'-
 owoeloi niha sato, mi'amoni'ō mba-
 noeia, mifa'aso zi no tohare hoewa,
 mi'woeloi ndraono, — noemalō si
 lō aeca na ba mbagi zoesoe ; jamoe-
 rōi mbate'enia sangowaloe, ba ono
 nihalō, ba jamoerōi wōrōmania !
 Ndramege'ege gere andrō, enoni Je-
 howa, ba gotalocarea gewe'ewe andrō
 naha wame'e soemange, ja lamane :
 Hachōsi tōdō mbanoeamō, Jehowa,
 ba bōi be'e aila dána chōoe, bōi

mōi salawāra niha baero! Hana wa ōbe'e lamane niha baero: Heza so Lowalangira? (*Sin. 42, 11; 70, 10; 115, 2. Mich. 7, 10.*)

sa'ae itōrō mbanoeagoe famakiko.
(*Sach. 12, 9.*)

- 18 III. Ba afōchō bacha dōdō Jehowa ba danōnia andrō, ba iha-chōsi tōdō mbanoeania. Hoemedē Jehowa, imane ba mbanoeania: Hiza, oebe'e chōmi mboea nowi ba agoe ba fanicha, ena'ō aboeso ami; ba lō'ō sa'ae oebe'e la'o'aja ami 20 niha baero. Ba soroi jōoe andrō, ba ba zarōe oetimba ira chōmi, ba danō si no okōlikōli, ba danō si mate oetibo'ō ira; si so fōna, ba oetimba ba ziloea asi tānō ba gatoemboechā, ba si so moroi foeri, ba ba nasi tānō ba gaechoela, ba tobali mōi jaŵa wa'abōoe, hoea zi no mate, me no si tengā inōtō 21 nilaoera! Bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oegō tanō, a'iki ba omoesoi'ō dōdōoe, me no seboea nilaoe Jehovah! 22 Bōi miboesi dōdōmi, ja'ami oetoe ndroe'oe; toemboe sa'ae ndroe'oe ba mbenoea ba ndraso, mowoea geoe sowoea: ara ba agoe, ba no 23 abōlō mboea. Ba ja'ami gōi, ba gahe hili Ziona, mi'a'iki ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, ba chō Lowalangimi Jehovah, me ibe'e chōmi deoe, ba ginōtō, ifa'ohe'ō mitooe chōmi deoe, teoe sahoelō ba teoe sarā, si 24 mane fōna. (*Moz. V. 11, 14.*) Fahō-na mboea nowi ba golajama mbasitō, ba si falawoe agoe ba fanicha 25 wolazi. Oesalahini chōmi zi lō'ō ba ndrōfi andrō, me no la'ā tamō lea ba era ba fōla ba siliwi, — soja andrō chōgōe, nidoedoegoe chōmi. 26 (*F. I. 4.*) Si fahōna dania gōmi, ba aboeso ami ba misoeno dōi Lowalangimi, Jehovah, si no mamatōrō chōmi sahōlihōli dōdō, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae itōrō mbanoeagoe famakiko. Ba ja aboto ba dōdōmi dania, wa no ja'odo zi so ba hoenō Ndraono Gizerāeli; Jehovah sa atōndra'odo, Lowalangimi, ba Lowalangi bō'ō, ba lō'ō; ba lō'ō manō

FAZA 3.

I. Folaoe Eheha ba niha fefoe, ba fao zahōlihōli dōdō. II. Famakiko niha baero andrō, ba ndraso chō Jozafati. III. Ba Ziona i'iagō Jehovah, awō mhanoeania.

I. Ba na aefa da'ō, ba oelaoe Gehehagoe ba niha fefos; ba mama'ele'ō dania nonomi matoea ba onomi alawe, ba mangifi zatosea chōmi ba la'ilā gangilata ono matoea chōmi. Noemalō ba zawoejoe ira matoea ba ba zawoejoe ira alawe, ba oelaoe Gehehagoe, na loeo da'ō. (*Jes. 44, 3. Hez. 39, 29. Hal. zin. 2, 17 b. t.*) Ba oefa'ele'ō dandra sahōlihōli dōdō ba mbanoea si jaŵa ba ba danō tooe: do ba alitō ba bōto zimbo. Tobali ogōmigōmi loeo ba do mbaŵa, gasagasa wa iroegi baŵa seboea andrō, sata'oe ita, chō Jehovah. (*A. 20. Mat. 24, 29.*) Ba dozi si angarōfi li tōi Jehovah, ba ni'orifi; so sa wangorifi ba hili Ziona ba ba Jeroezalema, itōrō niŵa'ō Jehovah, fangorifi zi tosai andrō, nikaoni Jehovah, (*Obad. a. 17. Rom. 10, 13.*)

II. Hiza sa, na loeo da'ō dania, na oefoeli oetolo mado Joeda, ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba oe'owoeloi soi niha baero, fefoc, ba oe'ohē mitooe ira ba ndraso andrō chō Jozafati, ba wamatōrō hoekoe chōra ba da'ō, bōrō mbanoeagoe, tānachōgōe andrō, Iraono Gizerāeli, me no lafazaewe ba niha baero misa, ba me no lafaosa danōgōe; (*Nga'ōt. II. 20.*) ba me no fadahōdahō ira ba mbanoeagoe andrō; ono matoea ba no labē'e bōli ndra alawe schorhōrō, ba ono alawe, ba no bōli nagoe chōra, ba no laforege wamadoemadoe agoe. Hadia atō ni'aloemimi chōgōe, ja'ami banoea Diro ba banoea Zidona, ba ja'ami fefoe, ba danō Ndrawa Wilisiti? Hadia, chōgōe

- misoelōni nilaoe chōmi, ba ma mi-
laoe chōgoe hadia ia ? Da'oe'aliogō
sibai oebe'e mangandraoeli ba hoe-
loemi nilaoemi andrō. (*Hez. 22, 31*).
 10 Noa sa miraboe wirōgōe ba ana'a-
goe, ba fondrege zi sōchi najagoe,
 11 ba no mibe'e ba gosali chōmi. Ba
mado Joeda ba banoea Jeroezalema,
ba no mi'amawa ba Ndrawa Hele-
ni, ba wangarōe'ō ja'ira, aefa ba
 12 mbanoeara. (*Hez. 27, 13*). Ba hiza,
ba oesoesoegi ira, ba mbanoea a-
ndrō ba ni'amawami ja'ira, ba ma-
ngandraoeli ba hoeloemi nilaoemi
 13 oebe'e. Oe'amawa dania ba mado
Joeda nonomi matoea, fabaja ono-
mi alawe, ba ja'ira ba la'amawa ba
Ndrawa Zaba, soi ba zarōe sibai,
 14 me no Jehowa zangoema'ō ! Mifa-
tenge zi'ao ba niha baero, mima-
ne : Mifa'anō ami ba wanoewō ni'-
amoni'ō ! Mifaroee zabōlō ! Ndra-
 15 moefaso ira sanoewō fefoe, ndra-
mōi manœwō ! (*Jer. 6, 4*). Mibali'ō
fōda wakoemi ba rosōmi, ba miba-
li'ō toho. Samomō, ba jamœwā'ō :
„Sabōlōndra'odo !” (*Jes. 2, 2. Mich.*
 16 4, 3). Mita'ita'i, mitaboe, mi'owoe-
lei ami, ja'ami soi si tefasoei ja'-
aga ! — Ba da'ō dania dada zabōlō
 17 andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa ! Fao-
ma ndramoefaroee nawōra soi ni-
ha ba ndramoesawā ndraso andrō
chō Jozafati ; ba da'ō sa dania doe-
madao ndra'o, ba wangoehoekoe soi
 18 niha andrō fefoe, misa. Milaoe zabi,
me no basitō sa'ae ; mi'aine ba mi-
hoendragō wolazi, me no moefo'ōsi,
si falawoe to andrō, me no eboea si-
- bai horōra ! (*Fam. 14, 15*). Monga- 19
wawā ira wa'aso ; me no ahatō mba-
wa andrō chō Jehowa, ba ndraso
andrō, ba wangetoe'ō hoekoe. Noa 20
sa ndroendroemō loeo, fabaja baŵa,
ba no taja haga ndrōfi. (*F. 2, 10*).
 III. Ba si ndrōndrōndrōndrō Je- 21
howa, moroi ba Ziona, ba moroi ba
Jeroezalema ifarongogō linia, ba to-
balī modoeroe mbanoea si jaŵa,
fabaja tanō ; ba no saŵatō mba-
noeania Jehowa, ba no hati Ndrao-
no Gizeraēli ia. (*Jes. 31, 4. Jer. 25,*
30. F. 11, 10. Hag. 2, 6. Heb. 12, 26).
Ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Je- 22
howa ndra'odo, Lowalangimi ; hili
Ziona oe'iagō, hili ni'amoni'ō andrō
chōgoe ! Ba Jeroezalema andrō, ba
ni'amoni'ō ; lō'ō sa'ae latōrō ia ni-
ha bō'ō. (*Sach. 14, 21. Fam. 21, 27*).
Ba na loeo da'ō, ba mowōiwōi nō-
si nagoe, ba hili inisa ; mangele nōsi
zoesoe moroi ba hilihili, ba-falawoe
idānō mbombo fefoe, ba mado Je-
da. Samboea dania goembœe ba go-
sali Jehowa, samo'idānō daso Ziti-
mi andrō. (*Amos. 9, 13. Hez. 47, 1*).
Ba tanō Miseraji, ba si tobali ta- 24
nō si mate, ba tanō Ndraono Ged-
omo, ba tobali benoea si lō doe'-
oedoe'oe, bōrō horōra andrō ba
Ndraono Gizeraēli, me no labe'e a-
doewa ndro zi lō horō, ba danōra.
(*Amos. 1, 11*). Ba tanō mado Joeda, 25
ba si lō teboelōboelō niha, ba he
Jeroezalema, iroegi nga'ōtō mitooe
sibai. Ba oelaoe mbalō ndrora, si 26
lō nilaoegoe na, ba i'iagō manō hi-
li **Ziona Jehowa !**

Soera

G A M O S I.

FAZA 1.

I. Famobōrō hoehoeo Gamosi andrō. II. Fameta'oe Damaseko, III. ba Gasa, IV. ba Tiro, V. ba Iraono Gedomo, VI. ba Iraono Gamoni.

- 1 I. Hoehoeo Gamosi da'e, Amosi koebalo andrō, banoea Dekoa, hoe-hoeo ba Ndraono Gizeraëli, nifa'e-le'ō chōvia, me loeo razo mado Joeda Oesia andrō, ba me razo Ndraono Gizeraëli Jerobeamo, ono Joasi, mendroea fache lō doeroe andrō. (*F. 7, 14. Hos. 1. 1. Sach. 14, 5.*) Ba imane : Moendrōndrōndrōndrō Jehowa, moroi ba Ziona, moroi ba Jeroezalema ifarongogō linia. Ba aleoe dania mbenoea goebalo andrō, ba mate ndroe'oe ba zoe-zoe hili Garemeli. (*Joël. 3, 21.*)
- 2 II. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō Ndraramaseko andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no lafatōrō ba mbanoea Gileadi wamōbōrō wache nifosi'ōli. (*Raz. II. 13, 7.*) Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba mbanoea Hazaëli, si manga gōdo Mbenihada andrō. (*Raz. II. 13, 3.*)
- 3 Lazi ba mbawa gōli Ndraramaseko, ba oefatō, ba ūsi mbanoea, ba oehori, ba ndraso horō andrō, ba solohe si'o zalaŵa, ba oeboenoe ba nomo wa'omasi andrō, ba soi Ndrawa Garamo andrō, ba ni'oloi'ō ba Giri, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Jes. 17, 1. Raz. II. 16, 9.*)
- 4 III. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō [Ndrawa Wilisiti] ba Gasa, si tōloe balō andrō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no samba-

samba banoea manō sa'ae la'oloi'ō, ba wame'e ba danga Ndraono Gedomo. *Nga'ōt. II. 21, 16. 17; 28, 18. Jer. 47, 5.*) Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba gōli Gasa, alitō si manga gōdo andrō chōra. Banoea Gasoto, ba oehori, ba solohe si'o zalaŵa ba Gasikalo, ba oeboenoe, ba oefoeli-do foeri, ba Nekerona, ba tobali tekiko si tosai Dawa Wilisiti, iwa'ō So'aja, Jehovah.

IV. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō [Ndrawa Wōnikia] ba Diro, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no sambasamba banoea manō sa'ae la'oloi'ō, nibe'e ba danga Ndraono Gedomo, ba me no olifoe ira wawoe'oesa li andrō ba zi fatalifoesō. (*Raz. I. 5, 1.*) Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba gōli andrō chōra.

V. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō Ndraono Gedomo andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no lagohi si'ōli dalifoesōra ba me no fadoro manō laboenoe wa'ahachō dōdōra, me no lō lafamalōmalō wōnoera, ba me lō latajaigō wa'abao dōdōra. (*Moz. I. 27, 40.*) Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba Demana, alitō si manga gōdo ba Mbosera. (*Jes. 34, 6. Obad. a. 9.*)

VI. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō Ndraono Gamoni andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no lasikōi daloe zanabina, ba Gileadi, ba wangebolo tanōra. (*Sam. I. 11, 2. Raz. II. 8, 12.*)

- 14 Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba gōli Raba andrō, alitō si manga gōdora, ba fao we'ao'ao, na baŵa wasōndrata, ba angi sabōlō, na baŵa
 15 we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea. Ba ni'o-loi'ō Milikomo andrō, fabaja ere ba satoea andrō chōnia, iŵa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 2.

I. Fameta'oe Iraono Moabi, II. ba mado Joeda, III. ba Iraono Giza-reäli.

- 1 I. Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō Ndraono Moabi andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no latoenoe dōla razo Ndraono Gedomo, nifanoenoe betoea. (*Jes. 15, 1*). Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba Ndraono Moabi, alitō si manga gōdo ba Gerioto. Ba mate nisoewō Ndraono Moabi, ba fao we'ao'ao ba wanoe-wō, ba telaoelaoe dorofe. (*Jer. 48, 24*). Oeboenoe zalaŵa, bacha ba hoenōra, ba satoeara fefoe, ba oeboenoe awōnia, iŵa'ō Jehowa.
 2 II. Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō mado Joeda andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me no la'ositengagō gorroisa Jehowa, ba me lō ni'o'ōra amachoitania; noa sa labe'e nifo-wōhō ira, wolo'ō faja andrō, ni'o'ōndra toeara megc. Andrō wa oefatōrō galitō ba mado Joeda, alitō si manga gōdo ba Jeroezalema.
 3 III. Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa : Bōrō horō Ndraono Giza-reäli andrō, si tōloe balō, si ūfa balō na, wa lō oefoeli ligoe — me la'amawa ba gana'a zatoelō tōdō, ba si noemana, ba ba zi safasa badagahe, ja'ira andrō, sangisō tanō andrō ba hōgō zi noemana, ba samila'ō lala ba zi no gōna famakao; ha samboea ndra alawe sohorōhōrō, ba faoma mōi ira chōnia, he ama, ba he ono, ba wango'aja tōigoe andrō, ni'amo-ni'ō. Labe'ebe'e toefora noecha ni-

halō gade, ba zinga naha wame'e soemange fefoe, ba labadoebadoe nagoe ogaoeta, ba gosali Lowalangira. (*Moz. II. 22, 26*). Ba noa sa ja'odo zangohori mege Iraono Gamori, fōnara, si no timba dōla geseri fa'eboea ba si no timba dōla manawa fa'abe'e. Ba no oehori mboea ba hogoe ba he ū'a' tooe. (*Moz. IV. 21, 24. Jos. 24, 8*). No ja'odo zolohe ja'ami mijawā, moroi ba danō Miseraji ba samatōrō ja'ami ba danō si mate andrō, ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara, ena'ō mi'ochogō danō Ndraono Gamori andrō! (*Moz. II. 12, 51*). Ba iraonomi, ba sama'ele'ō ūsa, ba ono matoea chōmi, ba naziri ūsa, oebe'e. Hadia, tengā si manō, ja'ami, Iraono Giza-reäli? iŵa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. IV. 6, 2*). Ba no mibe'e ū naziri andrō nagoe, ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō, ba no mimane: Lō tola mama'ele'ō ami! (*Jes. 30, 10. Jer. 11, 21. F. 7, 13*). Ba hisa, ba oefera'ō ami, ba zi so sibai ami, si mane koereta famōbōrō wache, famera dōla wache si no fahōna ba golajama, ena'ō tobali faja wolozi alio ahe, ba ena'ō tobali si lō boto wa'abe'e zabōlō; ena'ō lō faloecha wangorifi zabōlō, ba ena'ō lō manaha zi fafana, ena'ō lō mōi fangorifi alio ahe gahenia andrō, ba ena'ō lō aperi gōi zi fakoedo. Ba na so ba zabōlō andrō zabe'e tōdō, — ba moloi lō baloebaloe, na loeo da'ō dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa.

FAZA 3.

I. Fama'ele'ō fotoe Ndraono Giza-reäli fefoe, ni'ombacha'ō Lowalangi ba zama'ele'ō andrō. II. Nihoekoo Zamaria, ba horōra andrō.

- I. Mifondrondrongo daroma li andre, taroma li Jehowa, fanegoe ja'ami, Iraono Giza-reäli, fanegoe sato fefoe, ni'ohegoe mijawā moroi ba danō Miseraji; imane: Ba niha fefoe ba goeli danō, ba no ha ja'ami nitoejoegoe; andrō wa

- oe'otoe'ō ami ba lalōmi andrō fe-
3 foe. Hadia, so zi daroea, si fao ba
4 lala, na lō samagōlō ira ? Hadia,
moendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo ba ga-
5 toea, na lō ahocloania ? Hadia,
ifarongogō linia ono zingo, ba na ha
wemōrō chōnia, na lō hadia ia ni-
ra'oenia ? Hadia, alaoe wofo ba da-
6 ndraŵa tooe ba danō, na tenga chō-
nia mege lalaoe dandraŵa andrō ?
Hadia, aefā dandraŵa ba danō
7 tooe, na lō hadia zalaoe ? Hadia,
lalaoe gōi dorofe jomo ba mbanoea,
si lō tokca niha sato ? **Hadia,**
itōrō mbanoea famakao hadia ia,
na tenga chō Jehōwa mbōrō? (*Jes.*
7 45, 7). Lō'ō ! Lō ilaoe hadia ia Je-
hōwa, na lō nibokainia oea tōdō-
nia, ba genoninia andrō, sama'e'ō.
8 Na no moendrōndrōndrōndrō zi-
ngo, ba ha niha zi lō ata'oe ? Ba
na no moehede Zo'aja, Jehōwa, ba
ha niha zi lō mama'e'ō ?
- 9 II. Mifarongogō ba gōdo ba
Gasoto ba ba gōdo ba danō Mise-
raji, ba mimane : Mi'owoeloi ami
ba hili andrō, si tefasoei Samaria,
ba mifaigi wagoeageesa sabōlōbōlō
andrō ba famalangōgōra awōra !
- 10 Lō'ō sa la'ilā wolaoe satoelō, iŵa'ō
Jehōwa, ja'ira andrō, sangōhōna
horō ba famakao awōra, ba gōdora
andrō. Andrō wa imane So'aja,
Jehōwa : Lasasagō dania danō
emali, fasoei manō, ba ladoedoegō
mba'aba'a andrō chōmi, ba niraboe
11 dania gamagama ba gōdomi. Da'ō
niŵa'ō Jehōwa : Si mane na ifa-
dōni ba mbawa zingo kabalo zi
doea rozi faha [mbiribiri], ba ma
si samboca mboeroemboeroe, si
manō dania wangorifi Iraono Gi-
zeraëli andrō, sidadao ba Zamaria
ba watalinga warate ba ba gaso
12 Ndrāmaseko. (*Hos.* 5, 14). Mifo-
ndrondrongo ba mifadoehoe'ō ba
ma'oewoe, iŵa'ō So'aja Jehōwa,
13 Lowalangi ngahōnō : Si ndroehoe,
na oe'otoe'ō Ndراono Gizeraëli ba
horōra, ba oelaoe ba na ha wame'e
- soemange andrō, ba Mbetiëli, ena'ō
ni'eŵa dandroe ba na ha wame'e
soemange, ena'ō atoroe tooe ba
danō. *Moz. II. 27, 2. Raz. I. 12, 32.*
Raz. II. 23, 15.) Ba he omo, na 15
baŵa deoe, ba he omo, na baŵa
lōchō, ba oedoedoegō. Ba nifoefoe
gōi nomo ifō goeaza ; oja manō zi
taja dania omo, iŵa'ō Jehōwa. (*Jer.*
36, 22. *Raz. I. 22, 39.*)

FAZA 4.

I. Fameta'oe banoea Zamaria ;
ni'olo'i dania ira. II. Lō nifalalinira
era'erara ba wotoe andrō mege.
III. Famarooe tōdō zoei, ba wanga-
woeli ba zi sōchi.

I. Mifondrondrongo ligoe andre, 1
ja'ami sawi Mbazana ba hili Za-
maria, ja'ami samakao side'ide ba
samoeefoe si noemana ba sangoe-
ma'ō chō zochō ja'ira : Faigi chōnia
nibadoema ! (*Raz. I. 16, 24. Jes. 56,*
11. 12). No fahōloe Zo'aja, Jehōwa,
ba wa'asalaŵania andrō, no imane :
Hiza, irocgi baŵa dania chōmi,
nidōni jaŵa ami ba chaichai, ba
nga'ōtōmi, ba ba gai gi'a. Ba mi-
tōrō zatōla gōli, we'amōi baero
mbanoea, idōlō ia zamōsanā, ba
tetibo ami ba Haramono.

II. Mi'ae ba Mbetiëli ba mi-
sao'ō horō, ba ba Giligala, ba mi'-
oja'ō wanao horō. Mibe'e zoemange
nitaba andrō chōmi, na mahemoloe
mbanoea, ba ba zi doea wongi,
ba mibe'e zi samboea ni'ofoeloe
andrō chōmi. (*Hos. 4, 15; 12, 12.*)
Mitoenoe manō roti ni'aisōni, soe-
mange fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba
mi'ao ba niha sato, ena'ō labē'e
game'ela saoha gōlō ! Da'ō sa atō
zomasi ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizera-
ëli ! iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehōwa. Ba he
ŵa'ae lō halōŵō mbohami oebe'e
ba mbanoeami fefoe, ba he ūa'ae
ambō balazo ba nahiami fefoe, oe-
be'e, ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'-
erami, wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe, i-
ŵa'ō Jehōwa. Ba he ūa'ae lō oe-

- be'e chōmi deoe mege, me tōloe waŵa lō famasi na; tengā ha samoeza, ba ba mbanoea si samboea aechoe ba danō deoe, ba ba zi samboca, ba lō'ō — nowi si sagōrō, ba no si gōna teoe, ba ba zi sagōrō, ba mate zinanō, me lō si gōna ia — ba he wā'ae tengā ha samoeza, ba domboea banoea, tōloe banoea na, zondrōni ja'ira ba mbanoea si samboea, ba wamadoe idanō, si lō'ō sa atō dōhō fa'owōchi dōdō, ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'erami, wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe, iŵa'ō Jehowa. No oe'otee'ō ami fa'achodzi ngalai wache ba fa'ongaō; ba tamo zi manga zinanō ba kaboeemi soja andrō ba ba kaboe nagoe, ba he ara chōmi ba he zai, ba la'ā. Ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'erami, wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe, iŵa'ō Jehowa. (*Moz. V. 28, 22. Raz. I. 8, 37. Joël. 1, 4; 2, 25. Hag. 2, 17.*)
- 10 Ba no oefatōrō chōmi wōchō waba, si mane ba Ndrawa Miseraji no; no oeboenoe si'ōli zabōlōmi, lō lai wa no lahalō gōi koedomi, ba no oefā'amōi mijawa ba nichoemi wa'abōoe golombasewāmi andrō. Ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'erami, ba
- 11 wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe mena'ō. Ba no oebali'ō ami, si manc me ibali'ō Zodoma ba Gomora Lowalangi, ba tobali timba ndroendroenga nisōbi ba galitō ami. Ba lō'ō zoei nifalalinimi era'erami, ba wamoeli ja'ami chōgoe mena'ō. (*Moz. I. 19, 24. Sach. 3, 2. Jeed. a. 23.*)
- 12 III. Andrō wa oelaoe chōmi da'ō, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli: — ba me oemanō dania chōmi, ba mifa'anō ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli, ba
- 13 wangondrasī Lowalangimi! Hiza sa, so zamōsa, samazōchi hili mege ba sombōi angi, sama'ele'ō ba niha hadia ba dōdōnia, samali'ō sogōmigōmi fa'amoloeo, ba sanawō hili ba goeli danō, — Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō dōinia. (*F. 5, 8.*)

FAZA 5.

I. Fange'esi Iraono Gizeraēli. II. Famaroee tōdō, ba wangaloei So'aja. III. Fanegoe fa'atefroejoe dōdō Ndراونو Gizeraēli. IV. Famaroee tōdō zoei, ba wamalalini era'era. V. Famaṭa'oe: no hatō fangohoeökoe ja'ira.

1. Mifondrondrongo ligoe andre, fange'esigoe ja'ami, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraēli! No alaoe nono alawe andrō soi Ndراونو Gizeraēli, ba tebai maoso sa'ae. No moetoeli'ō tooe ia ba danōra tooe, ba lō sa-mazaŵa ja'ia! Da'ō sa niŵa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa: Ba mbanoea andrō, si hōnō sabōlō, ba hatō otoe zi tosai dania, ba ba zi otoe sabōlō mege, ba hatō foeloe zi tosai dania, ba mbanoea Ndراونو Gizeraeli. (*Moz. V. 28, 62. Jes. 6, 13.*)

II. Da'ō sa niŵa'ō Jehowa ba mbanoea Ndراونو Gizeraēli andrō: Misofoe ndra'odo, ena'ō aoeri ami! Ba bōi mi'aloei Mbetiēli andrō! Bōi mi'ae ba Giligala ba bōi misawa Mbereseba! Giligala andrō sa, ba ni'olo'ō dania, ba Betiēli, ba ni'foefoe. (*F. 4, 4.*) Mi'aloei Jehowa, ena'ō aoeri ami! Fa bōi ihawoei mado Josefo, timba galitō, si mangamanga hadia ia, si lō samoenoe, ba Mbetiēli; ja'ia andrō, sombōi „zara“ andrō ba „si tōloe“ (dōfi), samali'ō fa'amoloeo si bongi, sogōmigōmi sibai, ba samali'ō si bongi si moloeo; si no hoemedē ba nasi mege, ena'ō inōnōi goeli danō: Jehowa dōinia! Sangasogō famakkiko zabōlō, si lō mocdōnadōna, ba he fa'adoedoe mbanoea saro. Ja'ira andrō, samali'ō safeto sibai hoekoe satoelō, ba samila'ō lala. (*Job. 9, 9. Moz. I. 7, 10.*)

III. Si fatioe tōdō ira ba zolohē 10 ba lala hoehoeo, ba kato, ba la'o-gorofi zolaoe si doehoe. Me no sa- 11 ngoehoendragō si noemana ami, ba me mitema chōra mboeala, boea nowi, ba alacha milaoe nomo kara

- nitoto, ba lō tola mi'onahia ; ba a-
lacha mifazōchi kaboe nagoe oma-
siō, ba lō tola mibadoe nōsi mboea.
- 12 (*Sef. 1, 13. Hag. 1, 6*). Noa sa aboto
ba dōdōgōe : no fahōna golalōwami
ba no oja sibai horōmi ! Mifakao
zi lō horō ba manga gana'a ami
ba mifalangōgō zi noemana, ba ka-
- 13 to. Andrō wa lō hedehede zatoea-
toea, ba gōtō da'e, me no gōtō si
lō sōchi. (*Ejes. 5, 16*).
- 14 IV. Mi'aloei zi sochi, ba bōi si
lō sōchi, ena'ō aoeri ami ! Awena
dania itolo ami Jehovah Lowalangi
- 15 ngahōnō, si mane niwā'ōmi. Mi'o-
gorofi zi lō sōchi ba mi'omasī'ō
zi sōchi ; bōi mifoejoe'ō hoekoe, ba
kato ! Ma atō ihachōsi tōdō zi tosai
mado Josefo Jehovah, Lowalangi
ngahōnō ! (*Sin. 34, 15. Jes. 1, 16*).
- 16 V. Andrō wa imane Jehovah, Lo-
walangi ngahōnō, So'aja : Dozi olaja-
ma dania, ba fege'ege, lamane ba
newalifeoe : Alai ndra'o ! alai ndra'-
o ! Sangahalō ba danō, ba hoemedē
dania ba zi no to'ōlō ba wege'ege ba
- 17 wa'aboe dōdō ba ba wange'esī, ba
dozi kaboe nagoe misa, ba fege'ege
dania, na oetōrō ami, iwā'ō Jeho-
wa. Alai zomasi na alio iroegi ba-
wā andrō chō Jehovah ! Hadia
- 18 goena mbaŵā andrō chō Jehovah
chōmi ? Fa'ogōmigōmi dania ia,
ba tengā haga ! (*Jer. 17, 15; 30,*
19 7. Jes. 13, 6). Hoelō zi faloecha
beroea, na no moloi ia ba zingo,
ba nidooe oelō, na no iroegi jomo,
ba na itoefa tangania dowa. (*Jes.*
- 20 *24, 18*). Hiza, fa'ogōmigōmi dania
mbaŵā andrō, chō Jehovah, ba
tengā haga ; sogōmigōmi, ba tengā
- 21 sihaga ! Anoezoc dōdōgōe gowasami
andrō, lō ba dōdōgōe, tebai oe'ago
- 22 gowoeloami (*Jes. 1, 11*). Na mibe'e
chōgōe zoemange nitoenoe ba ame'e-
lami andrō, ba no tengā somasido ;
ba socmange fangandrō saoha gōlō,
ono zaŵi niboela andrō chōmi, ba
- 23 lō'ō na'i oefai. Arōoe'ō chōgōe
wakoresa andrō, fanoenōmō ; li
- mbiola andrō chōoe, ba lō omasido
oerongo ! Ba ena'ō na mangoe-
mboengoemboe zatoelō lala, timba
nidanō ; ba hoekoe satoelō, ba
ena'ō na timba mbombo, si tebai
ogo'ō ! Hadia, no mibe'e chōgōe
zoemange nitaba ba ame'e'ela, ba
danō si mate no, si ūfa woeloe
fache wa'ara ; ja'ami Iraono Gize-
račli ? (*Hal. zin. 7, 42. 43. Hez. 20,*
16 b. t.) . Ba mi'osa'ō Zikoeti andrō,
razomi, ba Kewana andrō, Lowa-
langimi, famaedo andrō chōmi, ni-
fazōchimi ! (*Raz. I. 11, 7. Sef. 1, 5*).
Ba oebe'e ni'oloi'ō ami, amaedola
nitibō'ō, iroegi ba zi tambai Ndram-
aseko, iwā'ō Jehovah -- Lowalangi
ngahōnō dōinia. (*Raz. II. 17, 6*).
- FAZA 6.
- I. Fanegoe Siona ba Samaria. II.
Fameta'oe : so wotoe dania.
- I. Alai zi lō mangaboesi tōdō
hadia ia ba hili Ziona, ba si no
ahonohono manō ba hili Zamaria,
si no seboea tōi ba zi a'a soi andrō,
ba ni'ondra'ondrasī ma'oewoe Gi-
zeračli ! (*Loek. 6, 24*). Mi'ae ba Ga-
lene, ba mifachōlō ami ba mi'o-
tarai da'ō, ba miroegi Hamata se-
boea, ba mi'ae mitoee ba Gata, ba
danō Ndrawa Wilisiti : Hadia, si
sōchi ami, moroi ba mbanoea da'ō,
ba hadia, eboea danōmi, moroi ba
danōra ? (*Jes. 10, 9. Nga'ōt. II. 26, 6*).
Ja'ami, sangoema'ō tōdōra, arōoe
na sa mbaŵā si lō sōchi, ba sangahatō'ō dadaoma horō. (*Hez. 12, 27.*
F. 9, 10). No farate ifō goeaza wa-
ratera, ba lafadōlō ira ba gasora ;
ono mbiribirī satabō gōra, ono
mbiribirī nikobeloi, ba ono zaŵi
moroi ba kandra. Si fakore ira, na
telaoe mbiola nitika, ba lawai nifolaœ
Dawido wolaoera biola. (*Jes. 5,*
12. Nga'ōt. I. 23, 5). Mako zoemange
la'amadoegō wamadoe agoe,
ba labajoini ira fondrege zi sōchi
wanicha, ba fōchō ma'oewoe Josefo
andrō, ba lō la'aboesi tōdō ! Andrō

wa si a'a ni'oloi'ō sa'ae ira, ba | horō ! Heza lasōndra wangorifi ma'-
 tebato wa'iki zi no mamadōlō | oewoe Jakobo ? No si noemana sibai
 ja'ira ba zalo. | ira ! Ba mangesa dōdō Jehowa. Bōi ! iwa'ō Jehowa. (Jer. 18, 8). Ba
 8 II. No fahōloe Zo'aja, Jehowa, | da'e [zoei] nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja Jehowa
 iwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi ngahōnō, | chōgōe : Iwa'ō wanoewō galitō So'-
 [imane] : Ogoro ndra'odo wajawasa | aja, Jehowa. Ba i'a nasi seboea ali-
 ma'oewoe Jakobo, anoezoe, dōdōgōe | tō ; ba me i'a ena'ō dána chō Je-
 hatira andrō, ba oeloeloe mbanoea | howa, ba mangandrō ndra'o, oema-
 9 andrō, fabaja ūsinia. Ba na dafoe- | ne : He So'aja, Jehowa, bōda ! He-
 loe dania zi tosai niha ba nomo | za lasōndra wangorifi ma'oewoe Ja-
 10 heza, ba ahori mate ira. Ba na | kobo ? No si noemana sibai ira ! Ba
 ihalō dania ira sahatō chōra, so- | mangesa dōdō Jehowa. Bōi ! i-
 go'o ja'ira, ba wangeheta jomo, ba | wa'ō Jehowa. Ba da'e [zoei] nifa'-
 na imane chō zi so si bacha ba | ele'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, chōgōe : No
 mbate'e side'ide : Hadia, so na na- | so ba dete göli kara, sadōlō fesi-
 wōoe ? ba na imane da'ō : Lō'ō, | ndro, Zo'aja, ba no so ba dang-
 ba imane : Bōi hedehehe ! Lō tōla | nia zimo (fanimba, na adōlō). (Jes.
 11 sa latōtoi dōi Jehowa. Hiza sa, | 34, 11). Ba imane chōgōe Jehovah :
 ibe'e goroisa Jehovah, ba idoedoegō | Hadia ni'ilamō, Amosi ? Ba oema-
 nomo seboea ba irasa zide'ide. | ne : Simo. Ba imane So'aja : Hiza,
 12 (Hez. 24, 15 b. t.). Hadia, latōrō dete | oelaoe zimo ba hoenō mbanoeagoe
 gara koedo, ba hadia, ta'ila tabe'e | Iraono Gizerāeli ; lō'ō sa'ae oefoeli
 sangohoendra asi zawi ? Me no | oebe'e aefa horōra ! Raz. II. 21, 13).
 mibalī'ō langoe hoeckoe, ba me no | Nidoedoegō ine hilihili andrō ba ma'-
 mibalī'ō safeto sibai mboeaboea | oewoe Giza'aki, ba nifoefoe ni'amoni'-
 13 wa'atoelō. (F. 5, 7). Omoeso dōdō- | ū andrō ba ma'oewoe Gizerāeli ; ba
 mi zi lō boto, mimane dōdōmi : | ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo, ba
 Moroi ba wa'abe'eda, wa no sa- | oetema oelaoe zi'ōli ! (Jer. 17, 2).
 14 bōlō ita ! (Raz. I. 22, 11). Ba hiza, | II. Ba ifatenge zinenge Amasia, 10
 ja'ami Iraono Gizerāeli — iwa'ō Je- | ere ba Mbetiēli, chō Jerobeamo,
 howa, Lowalangi ngahōnō — oe'a- | razo Ndراونو Gizerāeli, imane :
 sogō sa'ae chōmi soi samakao ja'- | Amosi andrō, ba ifawe'e ma'oewoe
 ami, i'otarai ba lala ba Hamata, | Gizerāeli, ba wolaŵa ja'oegō ; tebai
 iroegi mbombo andrō ba danō si | itaha tanō hoehoeonia andrō fefoe !
 mate. (Jes. 7, 17. Nga'ōt. II. 7, 8). | (Raz. II. 14, 23). Da'ō sa niwa'ō 11
 FAZA 7.

I. Angilat Gamosi, tōloe ngawa-
 lō. II. I'adoegō ia chō razo Amasia,
 ba itimba ja, ifofanō ba danō. III.
 Fama'ele'ō ba chō Gamasia andrō.

1 I. Da'e nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja Jehowa | chōgōe : So nono damo, me ibōrō-
 taigō aperi zinanō ba nowi sebolo, | taigō aperi zinanō ba nowi sebolo,
 ba so zaracha mo'ahonoa fa'eboea, | ba so zaracha mo'ahonoa fa'eboea,
 me no aefa ifagoeti'ō mboe mbiribirī | me no aefa ifagoeti'ō mboe mbiribirī
 2 chōnia razo. (Raz. II. 15, 17). Ba me | chōnia razo. (Raz. II. 15, 17). Ba me
 no ahori la'ā mboeloe ndroe'oe ba | no ahori la'ā mboeloe ndroe'oe ba
 danō, ba mangandrō ndra'o, oema- | danō, ba mangandrō ndra'o, oema-
 ne : He So'aja, Jehowa, be'e aefa | ne : He So'aja, Jehowa, be'e aefa

horō ! Heza lasōndra wangorifi ma'- | horō ! Heza lasōndra wangorifi ma'-
 oewoe Jakobo ? No si noemana sibai | oewoe Jakobo ? No si noemana sibai
 ira ! Ba mangesa dōdō Jehowa. Bōi ! | ira ! Ba mangesa dōdō Jehowa. Bōi !
 iwa'ō Jehowa. (Jer. 18, 8). Ba da'e [zoei] | iwa'ō Jehowa. Ba da'e [zoei] nifa'-
 nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, chōgōe : No | ele'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, chōgōe : No
 so ba dete göli kara, sadōlō fesi- | so ba dete göli kara, sadōlō fesi-
 ndro, Zo'aja, ba no so ba dang- | ndro, Zo'aja, ba no so ba dang-
 nia zimo (fanimba, na adōlō). (Jes. | nia zimo (fanimba, na adōlō). (Jes.
 34, 11). Ba imane chōgōe Jehovah : | 34, 11). Ba imane chōgōe Jehovah :
 Hadia ni'ilamō, Amosi ? Ba oema- | Hadia ni'ilamō, Amosi ? Ba oema-
 ne : Simo. Ba imane So'aja : Hiza, | ne : Simo. Ba imane So'aja : Hiza,
 oelaoe zimo ba hoenō mbanoeagoe | oelaoe zimo ba hoenō mbanoeagoe
 Iraono Gizerāeli ; lō'ō sa'ae oefoeli | Iraono Gizerāeli ; lō'ō sa'ae oefoeli
 oebe'e aefa horōra ! Raz. II. 21, 13). | oebe'e aefa horōra ! Raz. II. 21, 13).
 Nidoedoegō ine hilihili andrō ba ma'- | Nidoedoegō ine hilihili andrō ba ma'-
 oewoe Giza'aki, ba nifoefoe ni'amoni'- | oewoe Giza'aki, ba nifoefoe ni'amoni'-
 ū andrō ba ma'oewoe Gizerāeli ; ba | ū andrō ba ma'oewoe Gizerāeli ; ba
 ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo, ba | ba zi samba omo ndra Jerobeamo, ba
 oetema oelaoe zi'ōli ! (Jer. 17, 2). | oetema oelaoe zi'ōli ! (Jer. 17, 2).
 II. Ba ifatenge zinenge Amasia, 10
 ere ba Mbetiēli, chō Jerobeamo, | ere ba Mbetiēli, chō Jerobeamo,
 razo Ndراونو Gizerāeli, imane : | razo Ndراونو Gizerāeli, imane :
 Amosi andrō, ba ifawe'e ma'oewoe | Amosi andrō, ba ifawe'e ma'oewoe
 Gizerāeli, ba wolaŵa ja'oegō ; tebai | Gizerāeli, ba wolaŵa ja'oegō ; tebai
 itaha tanō hoehoeonia andrō fefoe ! | itaha tanō hoehoeonia andrō fefoe !
 (Raz. II. 14, 23). Da'ō sa niwa'ō 11
 Gamosi : Ba mbawa zi'ōli mate | Gamosi : Ba mbawa zi'ōli mate
 Jerobeamo, ba Iraono Gizerāeli, ba | Jerobeamo, ba Iraono Gizerāeli, ba
 lō zi lō moe'oloi'ō dania, aheta ira | lō zi lō moe'oloi'ō dania, aheta ira
 ba danōra. Ba imane Amasia chō | ba danōra. Ba imane Amasia chō
 12 Gamosi : He sangi'ilā, faoso ! oloi, | Gamosi : He sangi'ilā, faoso ! oloi,
 saŵa danō mado Joeda ! Ba da'ō | saŵa danō mado Joeda ! Ba da'ō
 aloei gōoe, ba ba da'ō möi'ō sama'- | aloei gōoe, ba ba da'ō möi'ō sama'-
 ele'ō ! Ba ba Mbetiēli, ba lō 13 | ele'ō ! Ba ba Mbetiēli, ba lō 13
 tola sa'ae möi'ō sama'ele'ō ! me no | tola sa'ae möi'ō sama'ele'ō ! me no
 ni'amoni'ō chō razo da'e, osali zato | ni'amoni'ō chō razo da'e, osali zato
 fefoe chō razo. (Jes. 30, 10. F. 2, 12). | fefoe chō razo. (Jes. 30, 10. F. 2, 12).
 III. Ba itema li Gamasia Amosi, 14
 imane : Tenga sama'ele'ō ndra'odo | imane : Tenga sama'ele'ō ndra'odo
 ba tenga göi ono zekola zama'ele'ō, | ba tenga göi ono zekola zama'ele'ō,

- 15 koebalo za'wi ndra'odo a'ine, ba si so kaboe ara. (*F. 1, 1*). Ba no ihalō ndra'odo Jehowa, no ihetado koebalo, ba no imane chōgōe Jehowa: Ae'e, ba iagō sama'ele'ō ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli. 16 (*Hez. 21, 2*). Ba fondrondrongo sa'ae li Jehowa: Ja'oegō, ba òmane: Lō tola ð'iagō sama'ele'ō ba Ndrao: no Gizeraëli, ba lō tola òlaoe hoe- 17 hooe ba ma'oewoe Giza'aki! Andrō wa imane Jehowa: Fo'omoee, ba si tobali sohorō, ba mbanoea, ba onooe matoea ba onooe alawe, ba si mate ba mbawa zi'öli. Tanooe, ba lasoe'a sinali, wamaosa ja'ia, ba ja'oegō, ba ba danō si ra'ira'iō mate'ō. Ba Iraono Gizeraëli, ba lō zi lō moe'oloi'ō dania, aheta ira ba danōra. (*Hoz. 4, 13*). 6

FAZA 8.

I. Angilata: Daga so'osi boea geoe sascso, amaedola wa no hoelō zi no asoso Ndraono Gizeraëli, ba wamatōrō hookoo chōra. II. No ihonogči Jehowa wamakiko banoeania andrō.

- 1 I. Da'e nifa'ele'ō Zo'aja Jehowa chōgōe: Hiza ndraga so'osi boea chōgōe sasoso. Ba isofoe chōgōe, imane: Hadia n'ilaoe Amosi? Ba oemane: Daga so'osi boea geoe sasoso! Ba imane chōgōe Jehowa: Iroegi dania baŵa wangozaragō boea geoe ba mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizeraëli andrō; ba lō'ō sa'ae oefoeli oebe'e aefa horōra! (*F. 7, 8*). 2 Ba sege'ege dania zanoenō, ira alawe andrō, ba gōdo misa, na loeo da'ō, iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa. Fahōna mboto zi mate! Lafazawili 3 manō lō hedehede! Mifondrondrongo da'e, ja'ami solohi si noemana ba samakiko seboea famakao ba danō, 4 wangoema'ō tōdōmi: Ha wa'ara aefa wasoelōna, ena'ō tola ta'a-mawa mboea nowi, ba ha wa'ara aefa loeo sabato, ena'ō tola tabokai naha wache, ba ena'ō ta'ide'ide'ō laoeroe, ba ena'ō ta'eboea'ō zaga 5 ba tafaigi waliëra falimosa, ba wolimo niha, (*Hos. 12, 8*), ba ena'ō ta'-öli niha side'ide; tabe'e gana'a, ba si safasa badagahe tabe'e bōli zi noemana, ba ena'ō ta'amawa gōi dambōni. 6
- II. No fahōloe Jehowa, ba wangeboea dōi ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, no imane: Si ndroehoe, lō'ō manō olifoedo zambalō, nilacera andrō! (*F. 6, 8*). Hadia, lō moeheoe danō ba zi mane da'ō, ba hadia, lō aboe dōdō dozi sonahia ba detenia? hadia, lō manō ena'ō danō ma'asagōrō, si mane Nilo, ba ifoeli alō, si mane Nilo ba danō Miseraji? Ba na loeo da'ō — iŵa'ō So'aja, Jehowa — ba na laloco aechoe loeo oebe'e, ba ba zi ma'óchō oefatōrō wa'ogōmigōmi, ba goeli danō. (*Jer. 15, 9*). Owasaki, ba oebali'ō fa'a-boe dōdō, ba fanoenōmi fefoe, ba oebali'ō fange'esi; dozi lōwilōwi, ba molembe lembe ba wa'aboe dōdō, ba dozi hōgō, ba nitōwō oebe'e. Tobali amaedola wange'esi ono matoea si ha samboesamboea, oebe'e, ba amozoeania, ba si mane baŵa safōchō sibai. (*Jer. 6, 26; 48, 37. Hez. 7, 18. Sach. 12, 10*). Hiza, iroe-gi baŵa dania — iŵa'ō So'aja Jehowa — ba oefatōrō ba danō lofo mbanoea, tengā fa'clofo ba gō, ba tengā fa'owōchi dōdō ba nidanō, fa'clofo ba wamondrongo li Jehowa a'ine, ba tobali lafangōrō ira, i'otarai nasi si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea, ba latōrōi danō, i'otarai moroi jōoe, noemalō ba gatō-mboecha loeo, ba wangaloei taroma li Jehowa; ba lō lasōndra! Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ono matelō nono alawe si sōehi bawa ba ira matoea sabōlō, ba wa'owōchi dōdō! (*Hos. 2, 3*). Ja'ira andrō, same'e hōloe olalō-wa Zamaria andrō, wangoema'ō: „Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Lowalangimi andrō, ja'ami — banoea Danō!“ ba: „Ba wa'adoehoe wa'aoeri Lowalangimi andrō, ja'ami — ba-

noea Mbereseba !” — tegaelō tooe ira, ba lō lafoeli maoso. (*Raz. I. 12, 29.*)

FAZA 9.

I. Angilata : Adoēdoe gosali, ba te'olo'iō mbanoea. II. Fama'eisō, tefoeli tetaroe'ō dania nose Dawido andrō, si no adoedoe.

- 1 I. Ba oe'ila Zo'aja, si iagō ngai na ha wame'e soemange, ba imane : Bōzi hōgō [daroe nahe] andrō, ena'ō moehisi mboeatō, rasa, [echoegō] ba hōgōra, fefoe ! Nga'ōtōra, ba oeboeboenoe si'ōli, samōsa bōi moloi, samōsa bōi i'orifi ia. (*Jes. 6, 4.*)
- 2 F. 2, 14). Ba he banoea tooe lasawa, ba ihalō ira ba da'ō tangagoe, ba he mijawā ba mbanoea si ja'wa mōi ira, ba oetoeli'ō si tooe ira, moroi ba da'ō. (*Sin. 139, 8. Jer. 23, 24. Heb. 4, 13.*) Ba na labini'ō ira ba zoezoe hili Garemeli, ba oe'aloei ira ba da'ō, ba oehalō ira. Ba he si tooe ba dojo nasi labini'ō ira, fa bōi oe'ila ira, ba oefatōrō goelō ba da'ō, sondrooe ja'ira. Ba na mōi ni'oloi'ō ira, emalira moroi foeri, ba oe'wa'ō zi'ōli ba da'ō, famoenoe-ra ; ba oenehcgō ira ba zi lō sōchi, ba tengba zi sōchi ! (*Jer. 44, 11.*)
- 5 Ba ja'ia So'aja, Jehovah ngahōnō, na ibaja danō, ba alaoe, ba aboe dōdō dozi sonahia ba detenia, ba manōi danč ma'asagōrō, si mane Nilo, ba ifoeli alō, si mane Nilo ba danō Miseraji. (*Sin. 97, 5. F. 8, 8.*)
- 6 Ba mbanoea si ja'wa ilaoe mbate'e chōnia, ba ba goeli danō itaroe'ō nōoe chōnia, no hoemedi ia ba nasi ba no ifadoewa ba goeli danō misa — Jehovah dōinia. (*Sin. 104, 3. F. 5, 8.*)
- 7 II. Hadia, tengba si mane Dawa Gaitiofia ami chōgoe, ja'ami Irao-
- no Gizeraēli ? iwa'ō Jehowa. Hadia, lō ni'ohegoë mijawā Iraono Gizerāēli moroi ba danō Miseraji, ba Dawa Wilisiti moroi ba Gafora, ba Dawa Garamo moroi ba Giri ? (*Jer. 47, 4. F. 1, 5.*) Ba hiza, ba inehégō mbanoea seboea horō andrō So'aja, Jehovah ; ba oehori ba goeli danō. Ba lō'ō sa oefaloea sibai wangohori ma'ewoe Jakobo andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*Jer. 5, 18; 30, 11.*) Hiza sa, oebe'e li dania, ena'ō lasichi ma'oe-woe Jakobo, ba niha baero fefoe, timba na lasichi dambōni ba data, ba samboea ngawoea lō aechoe ba danō. Ba mba'wa zi'ōli mate 10 dozi si so horō ba mbanoeagoe, sangoma'ō tōdōra : „Lō ichamō ita famakiko, lō ihawoei ita !” (*F. 6, 3.*) Ba na loeo da'ō, ba 11 oefoeli oetarce'ō nose Dawido andrō, si no adcedoe, ba oefoeli oe'a'azōchi zaddeoentia ; adoedoela-nia, ba oefceli oefasindro, ba oe-foeli oe'otomosi, si mane ba gōtō fēna. (*Hal. zin. 15, 16.*) Ena'ō labē'e 12 barō mbawara zi tosai Iraono Gedomo, ba soi bō'ō fefoe, ba nitōtōi tōigoe mege — iwa'ō Jchowa, solaoe da'ō dania. Ba iroegi ba'wa dania, iwa'ō Jehovah, ba ichamō zamasi samakoe, ba ichamō zolazi boea nagoë sanaroe ; ba mowōi ōsi nagoë hili misa, ba mangoeloe hilihili fefoe. (*Joēl. 3, 18.*) Ba oefoeli oe'azō-chi mbanoeagoe Iraono Gizerāēli, ba tobali na lafoeli lataroe'ō mbanoea si no adoedoe, ba la'onahia gōi, ba na lafazōchi kaboe nagoë, ba labadoe gōi nōsi mboea, ba na latanō geoe sowoea, ba la'ā gōi mboeania. Ba amaedola oetanō ira 13 ba danōra, fa bōi sa'ae adeha ira ba danōra andrō, nibe'egoe chōra, iwa'ō Jehovah, Lowalangioe. (*Jer. 32, 41.*)

Soera

G O B A D I A.

I. Fanegoe Iraono Gedomo, me no fajaŵa ira, ba me no omoeso dōdōra wamakao Ndraono Gizeräcli.
II. Amaboe'ela li: fangorifi ba Ziona.

- 1 I. Fama'ele'ō chō Gobadia. Da'ō iñwa'ō Zo'aja, Jehowa, ba chō Ndraono Gedomo andrō: No marrongo doeria chō Jehowa, ba no moefatenge zinenge ba niha baero, [no imane]: Talaboe, möi ita ma-
2 noewō ja'ira! (*Jer. 49, 7 b. t.*). Hiza, oehöndrōgō tooe ndra'oegō, ba ngai soi bō'ō, nii'ositengagō manō ndra'-
3 oegō dania. No ifowöhō ndra'oegō tōdōe si fajaŵa andrō, no amae-dola zi so omo ba dete gara ba hili ndra'oegō, ba dadaoma si no alawā jaŵa, no ōmane dōdōe: „Ha
4 niha zanoeli'ō tooe ja'odo!“ Ba he no ba zalaŵa jaŵa ūbe'e ga-zoeniñō, si mane mojo, he ba ngai ndrōfi si jaŵa ūbe'e, ba oetoeli'ō tooe ndra'oegō moroi ba da'ō, iñwa'ō Jehowa. Na möi jomo chōoe zanagō, si faraboe ba zi bongi — ba no nifakao sibai ndra'oegō — ba ha ndrohoendrohoe zomasi ira sa atō la'oli'ō. Ba na möi ba kaboe-mō zaneteoe boea nagoe. ba hadia,
5 lō lasaigō wo'ewo'oe? Ba no moc-boe'ai sibai nomo ma'ewoe Ge-zaoe, iroegi wondrege mbinimbini!
6 Latimba ami dozi si fa'awō chōmi mege, lō lafa'amōi ba danōra ami; lalimo ami si no fahoewoe chōmi mege, lahöndrōgō ami; si no manga gōmi mege, ba lalaoe dandra-
7 wa chōmi, si lō oroma. Hiza, na
8 loeo da'ō — iñwa'ō Jehowa — ba oehori zatoeatoea ba Ndraono Gedomo, awō wa'aboto ba dōdō ba hili ma'ewoe Gezaoe. (*Jes. 29, 14*). Satalō tōdō dania zabōlō andrō chōmi, ja'ami, banoea Dema, ena'ō samōsa lō tosai dania niha ba hili ma'ewoe Gezaoe, ena'ō ahorī, ba wasōndrata andrō. (*Hez. 25, 13*). Si tehawoe fa'aila dania ndra'oegō, 10 bōrō horōoe andrō chō nachioe Jakobo, ba nihori ndra'oegō, si lō foelitō. (*Moz. IV. 27, 41. Sin. 137, 7. Hez. 35, 5. Amos. 1, 11*). Me loeo 11 möi'ō oedoenia, me loeo la'olo'iō gana'ania niha bō'ō, me atoe'a ba mbanoeania Ndrawa, ba me fada-hōdahō ira ba Jeroezalema, ba no so gōi ndra'oegō, hoelō na awōra ndra'oegō. (*Nga'ot. II. 21, 16 b. t.*) Bōi omoesoi'ō dōdōe, ba mbaŵa 12 wamakao andrō, chō nachioe, ba mbaŵa wa'ate'ala andrō chōnia. Bōi owoeawoea dōdōe ba mado Joeda andrō. na baŵa wa'atekikora; bōi ūmanō wamaboka ba-waoe, na baŵa wa'atosasa chōra. Bōi tōrō mbawa gōli mbanoeagoe, 13 na baŵa wamakao chōra; bōi omoeso dōdōe gōi ba wamakaora, na baŵa wamakao chōra, ba bōi babaja zi so chōra, na baŵa wamakao chōra. Bōi iagō wabaliŵa 14 lala, ba wamoenoe soloi, banoeara, ba bōi ra'oe zoloi andrō, na baŵa wa'atosasa! (*Hez. 35, 15*). Noa sa 15 ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Jehowa, ba niha baero fefoe [baŵa wangoe-hoekoe]. Tesoelōni chōoe nilaoemō

- 16 andrō, mangandraoeli ba hōgōe | me no moroi ba li Jehowa. Banoea 19
 wolaoemō! (*Joēl. 2, 1*). Si mane fa- | tānō raja andrō zangochōgō hili
 madoemi mege ba hili ni'amoni'ō | Ndraono Gedomo, ba banoea ba
 andrō chōgoe, si manō dania wa- | zalo'o zangochōgō tanō Ndrava
 madoe niha baero fefoe, si lō aetoe; | Wilisiti; ba he benoea mado Ge-
 mamadoe ira ba mangohofo, ba | refaji, ba he benoea Zamaria, ba
 tobali si mane si lō mangila haga | la'otanō, ba mado Mbenijami za-
 zi moloeo! | ngai tanō Gileādi. Ba Iraono Gi- 20
 17 II. Ba ba hili Ziona, ba so wa- | zeraēli ni'oloi'ō mege, banoea sarō
 ngorifi, ba „ni'amoni'ō“ dōinia, ba | andre, ba la'ochōgō danō Ndrava
 la'ochōgō dána chōra ma'oewoe | Gana'ana, iroegi tānō ba Zarefa,
 18 Jakobo. Tobali alitō nga'ōtō Ja- | ba ni'oloi'ō, banoea Jeroezalema, si
 kobo, ba holahola galitō nga'ōtō | so ba Zefarada, ba la'ochōgō mba-
 Josefo. Ba ma'oewoe Gezaoe, ba | noea tānō raja. Sangorifi zanaāwa 21
 tobali tōla wache sokōli, ba ira'i | hili Ziona, ba wamatōrō hoekoe
 alitō no mege, ba iā, ba tobali lō | ba hili ma'oewoe Gezaoe, ba chō
 hadia ia zi tosai nga'ōtō Gezaoe; | Jehowa wa'arazo.

Soera

J O N A.

FAZA 1.

I. Hoemedē Lowalangi chō Jona, ifatenge ia ba Niniwe; moloi Jona.
 II. Bade, sata'oe zolojo. I'ombacha'ō Jona, wa ja'ia mbōrō wōnoe Lowalangi andrō. III. Latibo'ō ba nasi ia.

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē Jehowa chō Jona, ono Gamita'i, imane: (*Raz. II.*, 2 14, 25): Faoso, ae ba Niniwe, banoea seboea andrō, ba angombacha chōra; noa sa iroegi ndra'o, ba da'e si jaŵa horđra andrō! (*Moz.* 3 I. 10, 11; 18, 21. F. 18, 5). Ba mao-so Jona, ba woloi chō Jehowa, i-saŵa Darisi ena'ō. Ba iroegi si tooe Jafo, ba isōndra nowo, sanawā Tarsi. Ba ibe'e wanofa, ba mōi ia jaŵa, ba wefao chōra ba Darisi, ba woloi chō Jehowa. (*Hal. zin. 9, 36*).
 4 II. Ba ifatōrō nangi sab'e ba nasi Jehowa, tobali bade sabōl-

bōlō, ba nasi, hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba abōto nowo. Ba ata'oe sibai zolohé owo, ba i'angarōfi li Lowalanginia zamōsana. Ba latibo'ō ba nasi gamagama ba nowo, ena'ō aoha. Ba no mōi si tooe Jona, ba wondrege si tooc ba nowo, no ifadōlō ia, ba mōrō sibai. Ba mōi chōnia Nakoda, imane chōnia: Hadia chōoe da'ō, wa mōrō'ō? Faoso, angarōfi li Lowalangimō! Ma atō itōrō tōdō Lowalangi da'ō ita, fa bōi ahōndrō ita! Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Talaboe, talaoe fadahōdahō, ena'ō tasōndra, ha niha mbōrō, wa gōna ita famakao andre! Ba me fadahōdahō ira, ba Jona zi gōna. Ba lamane chōnia: Ombacha'ō chōma, ha niha mbōrō, wa gōna ita famakao andre: Hadia halōhālōwōoe, ba heza ō'otarai? Ha banoea ba ha soi ndra'oegō? Ba i- 9

- mane ehōra : Niha Heberaio ndra'-odo, samosoemange Jehowa, Lowa-langi zoroego, sombōi asi ba tanō 10 sabe'e. Ba ata'oe sibai niha andrō, ba lamane ehōnia : Hadia nilaoemō andrō ? Noa sa larongo niha andrō, wa no soloi ehō Jehowa ia, me no 11 i'ombacha'ō chōra. Ba lasofoe ehōnia, lamane : He mawisa ehōoe, e-na'ō tebato mbade andre ehōda ? 12 itoegoe manō eboea ndroeloe. Ba i-mane ehōra : Mitoejoe ndra'o ba mitibo'ōdo ba nasi, ba ahono chōmi nasi. Noa sa aboto ba dōdōgōe, wa no ja'odo mbōrō, wa gōna ami bade sabōlōbōlō andre ! 13 III. Ba laforege niha andrō, ba wolohe ba laboea owō, ba tebai ; me itoegoe manō abōlōbōlō mbade 14 andrō chōra. Ba la'angarōfi li Jehowa, lamane : He Jehowa ! Bōi be'e tekiko ndra'aga, bōrō noso ni-ha andre, ba bōi be'e ba haeloema ndro zi lō horō ! Noa sa ūlae zo-masi ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Jehowa ! 15 Ba latoejoe Jona, ba latibō'ō ba 16 nasi; ba dōhō mbade. Ba ata'oe si-bai niha andrō Jehowa, labe'e ehō-nia zoemange nitaba ba lafaboe'oe na chōnia.

FAZA 2.

Itōlō Jona i'a, mangandrō ia ba i'œta'ō ia i'a andrō.

- 1 Ba ifatōrō gi'a seboea Jehowa, ba wanōlō Jona. Ba tōloe ngaloeo ba tōloe mbongi Jona ba daloe gi'a. (*Mat. 12, 40; 16, 4. Loeck. 11, 29 b. t.*) Ba mangandrō Jona ba daloe gi'a andrō ehō Lowalanginia 2 Jehowa, imane : „Ba wa'atosasagoe andre oe'angarōfi li Jehowa, ba no itema ligoe; moroi ba daloe mbanoea tooe moe'ao ndra'o, ba no ūfondrondrongo ligoe. (*Sin. 120, 1.*) No ūtibo'ō ba namō ndra'odo, ba daloe nasi, ba no te'oe'oe ndra'o hooe, no ihawoei ndra'o hooe ba doeloe andrō chōoe, fefoe.

No oemane sa'ae dōdōgōe : No te-tibō ndra'odo, lō'ō sa'ae ūfaigido ! Hadia, ifoeli maō oe'ila gosali a-andrō ehōoe, ni'amoni'ō ? No te'oe'oe ndra'o asi, iroegi nosogoe, no ifasoel ndra'o hooe, no ibōbō hōgō-goe doc'oe ba nasi. No noemalō si tooe ndra'o ba wondrege daja-daja hili; ilazi ndra'o tanō, si lō mamalōmalō. Ba no ūsōbi jaŵa nosogoe, moroi ba gohokoho, ja'oe-gō Lowalangigoe Jehowa ! Me no aragoeragoe baeha dōdōgōe, ba itōrō tōdōgōe Jehowa, ba iroegi ndra'oegō fangandrōgōe, ba gosali andrō ehōoe, ni'amoni'ō. Si olembai adoe faja andrō, ba la'ositengagō wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si faloecha ira ena'ō. (*Sin. 144, 2.*) Ba ja'odo, ba oe'eboea'ō ligoe wangandrō saoha gōlō ehōoe, oefosoemange ndra'oegō ; hadia nifaboe'oegoe, ba oeboe'a : ehō Jehowa i'oturai fanganorifi !” (*Sin. 3, 9; 50, 14.*) Ba 11 ib'e li chō gi'a andrō, Jehowa, ba i'œta'ō baene Jona.

FAZA 3.

I. I'ombacha'ō wa'atekiko Niniwe Jona, me no ifoeli iŵa'ō chōnia Jehowa. II. Mangaloeloe mbanoea Niniwe andrō, ba ihachōsi tōdō ira Lowalangi.

- I. Ba ifoeli hoemedē Jehowa chō Jona, imane : Faoso, ae ba Niniwe, banoea seboea andrō, ba toeriagō ehōra niŵa'ōgoe ehōoe. Ba maoso Jona, mōi ia ba Niniwe, i'o'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa chōnia. Ba no banoea seboea sibai Niniwe andrō, tōloe ngaloeo fofanō wa'anaoe. Ba ibōrōtaigō Jona itōrō newali mbanoea, ma'ōchō fofanō, mangombaeha ia, imane : Hatō ūfa woeloe wongi, ba adoedoe Niniwe !

- II. Ba fadoehoe dōdō mbanoea Niniwe ehō Lowalangi, laŵa'ō wanmoni ba la'obaroe mbaroe ba wa'-aboe dōdō, he satoea ba he iraono.

- 6 (Dan. 9, 3. Mat. 12, 41, Loek. 11, 30). Ba me irongo doeria andrō razo Niniwe, ba maoso ia, irōi dadaoma razo, iheta mbaroenia baroe seboea, ihalō baloebaloenia mbaroe ba wa'-aboe dōdō ; ba moedadao ia bawoe.
- 7 Ba ifatenge zihede ba mbanoea Ni-niwe, imane ; Da'ō goroisra razo ba oroisa nawōnia salawa : Bōi manga niha ba he oerifō, he sāwi, ba he biribiri ; lō tola mōi ba ndroe'oe,
- 8 ba lō tola labadoe nidanō. La'obaroc mbaroe ba wa'aboe dōdō — he niha, ba he oerifō — ba laforege wangarōfi li Lowalangi, ba ibōholi mboeabocania si lō sōchi andrō zamōnsana, awō horō andrō, si no falemba ba dangara. (Jes. 59, 6). Ma atō aloeloe dōdō Lowalangi, ma arōerōoe ba dōdōnia, ma alō wōnonesia, fa bōi tekiko ita ! (Joēl. 2, 14).
- 9 10 Ba me i'ila wolaoera Lowalangi, wa labōholi mboeabocara si lō sōchi andrō, ba arōerōoe ba dōdō Lowalangi wamakiko andrō niwa'ōnia, fameta'oe ja'ira, ba lō ifaloca. (Jer. 18, 8).
- FAZA 4.
- I. Itahigō Lowalangi Jona, ba wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō. II. Iailasi Jona Lowalangi, ibe'e famaedo lafandroe andrō.

- 1 I. Ba abao sibai dōdō Jona, monoe ia. (Loek. 15, 20). Ba mangandrō ia chō Jehowa, imane : He Jehowa, ja'ia da'ō niwa'ōgoe, me solo do ba chōma na, ba da'ō mbōrō woloigoe, me oesa'wa Darisi ena'ō, fa bōi si manō ! Noa sa aboto ba dōdōgoe, wa no Lewalangi seboea tōdō ba sahachō tōdō ndra'oegō, si lō atiolio metfōne ba si no fahōna |
- II. Ba imane Jehowa : Hadia, si ndroehoe, so mbōrō wōnoemō andrō ? Ba iheta ia jomo ba mbanoea Jona, tooe mbanoea i'iagō, tānō ba gatoemboecha loeo. Ilaoe nose chōnia ba da'ō, ba moedadao ia baose andrō, ba loemō, ba wamaigi hadia nifatōrō [Jehowa] ba mbanoea andrō. Ba ifatoeniboe'ō lafandroe Jehowa, Lowalangi ; manōi, jāwa Jona, ena'ō teloemō hōgōnia, ba ena'ō dōhō walōsōchisōchi dōdōnia ; ba omoeso sibai dōdō Jona lafandroe andrō. Ba me molooe, me mahemoloe ō, ba i'asogō goekoeō Lowalangi, sanōgi tōla lafandroe, ba aleoe. Ba me toemboe loeo, ba ifatōrō nangi timoe, angi lōchō, Lowalangi, ba ihandro hōgō Jona sino, ba atata sibai dōlania. Ba omasi ia mate, imane : Sōchi na matedo, moroi na aoerido ! Ba imane Lowalangi chō Jona : Hadia, si ndroehoe, so mbōrō wōnoemō, ba lafandroe andrō ? Ba imane : Tenga si lō bōrō, na mofōnoc ndra'odo, iroegi wa'amategoe ! Ba imane Jehowa : Ja'oegō, ba no sahachō tōdō lafandroe andrō, si lō erege dōdōoe ba si tengā ni'e'ebocamō ; ha sara wongi wanōnia ba ha sara wongi gōi wa'amatenia. Ba ja'odo, ba hadia, ba lō oehachōsi tōdō Niniwe andrō, banoea seboea, si no tōra 120,000 nono niha, si lō mangila hezo gambōlō, ba hezo gabera, awō goerifō niha, soja sibai ? (Sin. 145, 9).

Soera

M I C H A.

FAZA 1.

Fangoehoekoe Samaria, awō Je-
roezalema. I. I'etoe'ō hoekoe Zama-
ria, awō hoekoe Jeroezalema, sangoe-
hoekoe ōsi goeli danō. II. Fangarō-
ngarō, me no adeodee mbanoea'ma-
do Joeda andrō.

- 1 Da'e daroma li Jehowa andrō, niwa'ōnia chō Micha andrō, banoca Moreseti, me loeo razo mado Joeda Jotamo ba Ahasi ba Hisikia ; ni-
wa'ō chōnia, nitandrōsaigō ba Za-
maria ba ba Jeroezalema. (*Nga'ōt.* II. 27, 1. *Raz.* II. 16, 1; 18, 1; 15,
32. *Jes.* 1, 1. *Jes.* 26, 18).
- 2 I. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami niha baero, fefoe! Be'e mbōrō dalingaoe, ja'oegō tanō, fabaja ōsioe! Ba acha mōi si so ba mbōrō Zo'-
aja, Jehowa, ba chōmi andrō, So'aja andrō, moroi ba gosalinia andrō, ni'amoni'ō. (*Moz.* V. 32, 1.
- 3 *Jes.* 1, 2). Hiza sa, mangefa ba na-
hiania Jehowa, mōi ia mitooe ba itōrō misa hili ba goeli danō. (*Moz.* V. 32, 13; 33, 29. *Sin.* 115, 3. *Jes.* 26, 31). Ba alaoe hili, barō gahenia ba asila zalo'o, timba zigoesigoe ba galitō ba timba nidanō, moroi jaŵa ba hili. (*Sin.* 97, 5. *Amos.* 9, 5).
- 4 Bōrō da'ō fefoe, ba olalōwa ma'oewoe Jakobo, awō horō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. Hadia golalōwa ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō? Hadia, tenga Samaria andrō? Ba hadia horō mado Joeda? Hadia, tenga Jeroezalema andrō? (*Raz.* II. 23, 13). Ba oebali'ō sa'ae baho gara ba mbenoea Zamaria, oebali'ō naha

kaboe nagoe. Ba karania, ba oefagaõlō mitooe ba zalo'o tanō, ba oe'orama'ō dajadajania. Adoe nifofoë andrō chōra, fefoe, ba nirasa, ba boeala andrō chōra, fefoe, ba nitoenoe ba galitō, ba he naha nadoe andrō chōra, fefoe, ba oebali'ō tanō si mate; me no loeo zohorō mege wangōhōna ja'ia, ba si tobali loeo zohorō zoei dania.

II. Andrō wa mangarōngarō ndra'o, ba mege'egedo, mowaōwāō manō ndra'o, lō badagahe ba lō baroe seboea; oelaoe mege'ege, si mane asoe ana'a, ba mangarōngarōdo, si mane fofo ondra. (*Job.* 30, 29. *Jes.* 21, 3. *Jer.* 4, 19). Mc no tebai nidaloodalocni zochora andrō; iroegi sa'ae mado Joeda, ichamō mbawa gōli mbanoeagoe andrō, iroegi Jeroezalema! Bōi sa mifarongogō ba Gata, bōi mi'ege'ege ba Ako! Ba Mbeti Afera milaoe gawoegawoe ba nōsimi. (*Sam.* II. 1, 20. *Jer.* 6, 26). Mitōrō, ja'ami banoea Zafiri, si lō baloebaloe, acha aila ami! Ata'oe mōi tooe mbanoea Za'ana; fege'ege Mbcti Eseli andrō zi fatimba chōmi, na mi'iagō da'ō ena'ō. (*Jes.* 47, 3). Maninizizi sa'ae mbanoea Maroto andrō, wanganloei fangorifi; so sa wamakiko mbawa gōli Jeroezalema, si otarai moroi jaŵa chō Jehowa. (*Amos.* 3, 6). Mifa'anō koedo, ba goereta, ja'-ami banoea Lachisi! Da'ō zamobōrō horō ba mbanoea Ziona, me no ba chōoe tesōndra lalō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō. Andrō wa ōbe'e 14

- zoera wangefa ba Moreseti Gata ;
tobali falimosa ba razo Ndraono
Gizeraëli nomo ba Nachisibi andrō.
15 Samoeza 'tō oefatörō chōmi zanoe-
wō ja'ami, ja'ami banoea Maresa ;
laroegi dania Gadoela salaŵa Ndrao-
no Gizeraëli. Fatōwō'ō mboemō, awō
gambioe, bōrō ndraono omasiō a-
ndrō chōoe, ebolo'ō zi lō boe, si
mane ba wofo nazari ! aheta sa ira
chōoe, ni'olo'iō.

FAZA 2.

- I. Alai zalaŵa samalangōgō side'ide,
ba si lō ba dōdō niŵā'ō zama'ele'ō.
II. Amaboe'oela li, fandrara dōdō.

- 1 I. Alai zamachai si lō atoelō, ba
sama'oea silō sōchi, ba gasora [ba
zi bongi], ba wamaloea ja'ia, na
moloeo, na ha si'aikō lasōndra lala.
2 (Job. 12, 6). Na omasi ira mbeneoa,
ba la'ochōgō ; ba na omo zomasi
ira, ba lafadōni ba nawōra. Lafakao
nawōra, ba lahalō manō zi so
chōra ; lafalangōgō manō zochō, fa-
baja si so chōnia. (Jes. 5, 8. Amos.
2, 7. 8). Andrō wa imane Jehovah :
Hiza, no so ba dōdōgēe zi lō sōchi,
nilaoe ba mbaneagoe andrō, si
tebai mifadōni mbagimi, ba si tebai
mifaōga mbawami ba wowaōwaō,
me baŵa si lō sōchi dania da'ō !
4 (Amos. 5, 13; 2, 14-16). Na loeo
da'ō dania, ba manoeno niha, fa-
ngo'aja ja'ami, ba latema la'e'si
ami, lamane : „Noa sa'ae ! No sa-
doedoe manō mbaneoada. Niso'e'a
sinali mbeneoa mbaneoada, ba wa-
maosa ! Ifadōni manō chōma ! Ba
niha baero ifaosa mbeneoam' !”
5 Andrō wa lō chōoe, samatörō sinali
fanoe'a ba dána ba mbaneoa Je-
howa. Lamane bewera : „Bōi milaoe
deatea mbewe.” „Bōi lahalō teatea
mbewera da'ō ! Lō aetoe wango'aja
andrō !” (Jes. 30, 10. Amos. 7, 16).
7 Hadia manō hoeohoeo andrō, ja'ami
ma'oewoe Jakobo ? Hadia, si ono
wōnoetō Jehovah, ba no si manō
wolaoenia ? **Hadia, tenga fangorifi**

daroma linia, tenga fangorifi zadōlō tōdō wanōrō lafania? Ba no ara
sa'ae, ba molaŵa mbaneagoe andrō,
si fa'oedoe ira. Ba zanōrō si lō fa-
maoedoe dōdō, ba sanoczoe tōdō
fagoeagoeasa, ba misōbi mbaroe
seboea, baloebaloe gameza. Ira ala-
we mbaneagoe, ba mitimba jomo
ba nomora, sohahaoe dōdōra, ba
ba ndraonora, ba mifadōni naja a-
ndrō nibe'egoe, ba lō mifoeli. Mi-
faoso, milaboe ami ! lō'ō sa tola
mi'iagō da'e, bōrō wa'ara'ira'iō a-
ndrō, famakiko ba famoenoe. (Moz.
III. 18, 25). Na ilimo ena'ō ndra'o-e-
11 gō sama'oea angī ba faja, na imane
ena'ō : Da mama'ele'ō ndra'o chōoe :
agoe ba hadia ia nibadoe, si ma-
boe ita ! — da'ō zama'ele'ō zi gōna
ba mbaneoa andre ! (Jes. 30, 10).

II. Ahori oe'ozaragō ami, ja'ami 12
ma'oewoe Jakobo ! Ahori oefoeli
oe'owelozi tosai Iraono Gizeraëli !
Oe'oroedoegō ira, si mane biribiri
ba kandra, si mane nikoebaloi ba
mbeneoa, ba tobali ato sibai, siroe-
roeroeroe ! (Jer. 31, 10). Ba mowaō-
waō fōnara zamolala ja'ira ; lati-
mba zi fatimba ba latōrō manō,
lasaŵa baero mbawa gōli. Ba mo-
waōwaō fōnara razora, ba Jehovah
zelohje ja'ira. (Jes. 52, 12).

FAZA 3.

I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba
zalaŵa Ndraono Gizeraëli. II. Nit-
andrōsaigō ba zama'ele'ō andrō. III.
Bōrō zalaŵa ba ere ba sama'ele'ō
andrō, wa gōna famakiko Jeroeza-
lēma.

I. Ba no oemané : Mifondrondro-
ngō ae, ja'ami hōgō ma'oewoe Ja-
kobo ba ja'ami samatörō nga'ōtō
Gizeraëli. Hadia, tengā sangila hoe-
koe ami ena'ō ? (Jer. 5, 5. F. 6, 8).
Labōhōli zi sōchi, ba eboea dōdōra
ba zi lō sōchi, labo'ai goeli nawōra,
ba lafaefā nagole ba dōla. (Jes. 5,
20). Ōra nōsi mbaneagoe andrō,
labo'ai goeli ba nōsi ba lafatō dōla;

8

9

10

11

12

13

1

2

3

- latatawi, si mane nibe'e bawoe, si mane nagole ba mbalanga. (*Sin. 14, 4*). Awena dania mangarōngarō ira chō Jehowa, ba lō'ō sa ifondrondrongo lira, ba ibini'ō mbawania chōra, na loeo da'ō, bōrō me no lalaoe zi lō sōchi. (*Job. 27, 9; Amaed. 1, 29; Hez. 8, 18*).
- 5 II. Da'ō niñā'ō Jehowa ba zama'ele'ō andrō, si no molohe ba lala eloengoea banocagoe, sangoema'ō : „Ja ahwoe !“ na so gōra ; ba si lō mame'e gōra, ba lasoewō. (*F. 2, 11; Mat. 7, 15*). Andrō wa itōrō ami si bongi, lō angilata, ba fa'ogōmigōmi, lō fangombacha lala ; aechoe loeo ba zama'ele'ō andrō ba ogōmigōmi chōra ba zi ma'ōchō. (*Jes. 8, 22; Amos. 8, 9*). Ba tobali si lō boto zangi'ila andrō, ba saila zama'ele'ō ; dozi dania labaloegō gambira, me lō itema lira Lowalangi ! (*Sach. 8, 4 b. t.*). Ba ja'odo, ba si no fahōna fa'abōlō, Eheha Jehowa ba hoe-koe satoelō ba fa'abe'e, ba wango-mbacha ba ma'oewoe Jakobo passengerogōra Lowalangi. ba ba Ndraono Gizeräeli horōra. (*Jes. 50, 4; 58, 1*).
- 9 III. Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami hōgō ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba ja'ami samatōrō nga'ōtō Gizeräeli, sanoezoe tōdō ba hoekoe satoelō ba samila'ō sadōlō fefoe : (*Amos. 5, 7*). Fange'-enge'e wanaroe'ō Ziona chōra ba horō wanaroe'ō Jeroezalema. (*Hez. 22, 27; Nga'ōt. II. 28, 3*). Manga-gana'a zalawa, ba wolohe ba lala hadia ia, ba ere chōra, ba latema loeo ba wamahaōra ; sama'ele'ō chōra, ba no sama'ele'ō nifoloeo, ba ladōnadōna chō Jehowa, lamane dōdōra : So sa atō ba ehōda Jehowa, tebai gōna famakao itá ! (*Sam. I. 8, 3; Jes. 1, 23; Hos. 4, 18*). Andrō wa lafakoe nowi dania Ziona, bōrō ami, ba Jeroezalema, ba si tobali adoedoela, ba hili satoea eoe dania hili gosali andrō ! (*Sin. 79, 1; Jer. 26, 18; Loek. 19, 43*).

FAZA 4.

I. Amaboe'oela li: fa'ohabaoe dōdō dania. II. Ba so na wa'afōchō oea, timba wa'afōchō haeloe, ba mbanoea Ziona andrō.

(*Faigi gōi Jes. 2*.)

- I. Ba ba gōtō safoeria dania, ba si no modajadaja saro hili gosali Jehowa andrō, salawa hili ba sana-loe'i hilihili misa ; ba lahohoefai ia niha baero. (*Sach. 8, 21-23*). Oja soi dania zi maoso, ba lamane : „Talaboe, tasawa mijawa hili Jehowa andrō, ba osali Lowalangi, ena'ō ifahaō ita ba lala andrō chōnia, ba ena'ō lanalia andrō tatōrō !“ **Me ba Ziona i'oturai amacheita andrō, ba ba Jeroezalema i'oturai taroma li Jehowa.** (*Sin. 25, 4; 122, 1; Sach. 8, 18; 14, 16 b. t.*). Ba oja soi dania nifatoenōnia hoehoe, ba he ba niha baero sabōlō, iroegi ba zarōoe, ba ja'ia zangetoe'ō hoekoe ; ba labali'ō fakoe zi'ōlira si'ōli nihaogō, ba tohora, ba labali'ō fondra'a. Samboea lō soi sa'ae solohe si'ōli, ba wanoewō soi bō'ō ; lō'ō sa'ae lafamaha ira ba wanoewō. (*Joēl. 3, 15*). Sahono manō dania zamōsana ba loemō nagoe chōnia ba ba loemō marafalania, lō si keani ja'ia, me no Jehowa ngahōnō zangoema'ō. (*Raz. I. 4, 25; Jes. 11, 6 b. t.; Jer. 30, 10*). Ba niha bō'ō fefoe, ba no tōi Lowalangira chōra, ba wanōrō larala, ba ehōdā, ba no tōi Lowalangida Jehowa, ba wanōrōda lalada, gōtōgōtō wa'ara ! Ba na loeo da'ō, iwa'ō Jehowa, ba oe'ozaragō zi no mangahole'ō ja'ira, ba oe'owoeloi zi no moezaewe, fabaja si no oe-be'e te'ala mege. (*Moz. V. 30, 4*). Ba edōna oe'orifi zi no mangahole'ō ja'ira, ba oebali'ō soi sato niha zi no moezaewe misa. Ba razora Jehowa, ba hili Ziona andrō, i'oturai da'ō, ba iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Hez. 34, 16; Sef. 3, 19; Dan. 2, 44*). Ba ba chōmō andrō, ja'oegō mali-

- ge Ederi, hilihili mbanoea Ziona, ba mōi chōoe wa'asalaŵa fōna, mangawoeli chōoe, fa'arazo ba mbanoea Jeroezalema ! (*Moz. I. 35, 21.*)
- 9 II. Hana wa si manō wangarōngarōmō ? Hadia, lō razo chōmi, ba ma no mate zamobawa lala chōmi, wa no gōna faniri ndra'oegō,
- 10 timba zadono ? Mikōrōboei ami, ja'-ami Siona, ja afōchō hoelocmi, si mane ba zadono ! Saheta jomo ba mbanoea sa'ae ami, ba baero ba mbenoea mōrōmōrō ami, ba miroe-gi Mbabeli. Ba da'ō faloecha ami wangorifi, ba da'ō i'efā'ō ami Je-
- 11 howa, ba danga nemalimi ! Ba ija'e, ba no oja soi sowoelo oedoemi, sangoema'ō : Jatoemōrō ira salacha chōra, ena'ō fa'omasida wamaigis-
- 12 maigi Siona andrō. (*Sin. 54, 9.*) Ba ma'ifoe lō saboto ba dōdōra gera'era Jehowa andrō, ba lō la'ilā watahōgō dōdōnia andrō, wa no i'woeloi ira, timba nganoe'i wache
- 13 ba golajama mbasitō. Mifaoso, ja'-ami banoca Ziona, ba mibōbōrō ! Oebali'ō si'ōli sa'ae dandroemi, ba sa'ami, ba oebali'ō tōla garamba, ena'ō oja soi mifoefoe. Ba ō'amoni'ō chō Jehowa niraboera andrō [mege], ba ana'ara, ba ō'amoni'ō chō Zo'aja tanō ma'asagōrō. (*Sach. 4, 14; 6, 5.*) Ba mi'owoeloi ami, ja'-ami banoea nidegeni mege ! No lafasoei ita fari [sanoewō]. Lafalisi oee dania mbo'ō zangochoekoe Iraono Gizeraēli. (*Joh. 18, 22.*)

FAZA 5.

I. Fama'ele'ō : salaŵa andrō, banoea Mbetilechema, salaŵa sohahaoe dōdō mbanoea. II. Lō'ō sa'ae faja-wasa ba he fame'e adoe.

I. **Ba ja'oegō Betilechema Eferrata, noa sa abōlō ide'ide ndra'oegō, ba wamadoro ja'oegō ba mbanoea zalaŵa ba mado Joeda ena'ō. Ba ba chōoe sa i'otarai chōgoe samōsa, si mōi samatōrō Iraono Gizeraēli; me fōna sa'ae mbōrōta-**

nia, ba gōtō fōna sibai sa'ae. (Mat. 2, 6. Joh. 7, 42. Amaed. 8, 23). Andrō wa iloeloe ira, iroegi loeo no mandon zo'ono andrō. ba iroegi mangawoeli niwania si tosai andrō, awō Ndraono Gizeraēli. (*Jes. 7, 14. Fam. 12, 5.*) Ba da'ō dania so ia, ba ikobeloi dania ira, fa'abōlō Jehowa wa'abōlōnia, ba ba dōi Lowalanginia Jehowa, si no eboa sibai; ba tobali sahono ira; seboa sibai ia, iroegi ba wondrege danō [wa'asalaŵania]. (*Sin. 72, 4, Jes. 9, 7. Hez. 34, 11.*) Ba ja'ia dania wa'atoelō ! Na lasaŵa danōda Dawa Asiria, na mōi ba chōda, ba dafitoe tabe'e sanimbaja'ira koebalo mbiribiri, ba daŵaloe zalaŵa. (*Ejes. 2, 14.*) Da'ō dania zamatōrō si'ōli ba zi so ba danō Ndrewa Asiria, ba fōda si no moesobi lafatōrō ba danō Nimerodi, ba tobali i'orifi ita, lō ibe'e ba danga Ndrewa Asiria itá, na lasaŵa danōda, na mōi ba chōda. (*Sach. 8, 13. Sin. 110, 3.*) Ba si tosai ma'oewoe Jakobo, ba niha baero, sizaewe ba niha bō'ō, soja misa, ba tobali timba namo mbanoea, timba daŵa deoe, satoroe ba mboeloe zinanō, si lō manōtōna ba niha, si lō mombaloi fa'aso nihā. Si tosai ma'oewoe Jakobo andrō, ba niha baero, sizaewe ba niha bō'ō soja misa, ba tobali timba zingo ba goetoe ndroe'oe, ba timba nono zingo ba ngawawá mbiribiri,, si hoendrahoe-ndra ba sanasawi na itōrō, lō sangorifi. Sabōlō dania ndra'oegō, ba ōlaŵa zamakao ja'oegō, ba ahori dania nemalioe fefoe !

II. **Ba na loeo da'ō, iŵa'ō Jchowa, ba oehori koedo chōoe, ba oeheta goereta, (Sach. 9, 10), banoea andrō ba danōc, ba oehori, ba hati andrō chōoe, ba ahori oedoedoegō. Ba elemoe andrō, ba ochori ba 11 dangaoe, ba sanoto, ba lō'ō sa'ae ba chōmi. Adoe nifofoe andrō 12 chōoe ba famaedo hadia ia, ba**

- 13 oehori ba chōmi, ba lō'ō sa'ae mangaloeloe ndra'oegō ba nifazōchi dangaoe. (*Nach. I, 14*). Aseramō andrō, ba oedehy chōoe, ba adoe-
- 14 mō, ba oefoefoe. Ba oelaoe mbalō ba niha baero andrō, si lō mamondrongo ligoe, mofoenoedo chōra ba abao dōdōgoe.

FAZA 6.

- I. Hoehoeo Jehowa ba mbanoeania. II. Ha famalalini era'era, si ndroehoendroehoe, zomasi Jehowa. III. Ba solaoe si lō sōchi, ba nihoekoe.

- 1 I. Mifondrondrongo hadia niwā'ō Jehowa: Faoso, fatoenō hoe-hoeo ba zanehe hili, ena'ō irongo
- 2 limō bawō andrō! Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami hili, hoehoeo Jehowa andrō, ba ja'ami si lō teboelō, ja'ami dajadaja danō! So sa hoehoeo Jehowa ba mbanoeania, ba ifatōrō hoekoe ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*Hos.*
- 3 4, 1. *Amos. 3, 9*). „Hadia horōgōe chōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe, ba hcza so uifakaogoe ja'ami? Mitoenō chō-
- 4 goe! (*Jer. 2, 5*). Noa sa atō oe'oe mijawa ami moroi ba danō Miseraji, no oc'efā'ō ami ba danō, ba zi no mōi sawoejoe ami, ba no oebe'e solohe ja'ami ndra Moze, A'aroni,
- 5 Mirija. (*Moz. II. 15, 20*). Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi, ja'ami banoeagoe, hadia dōdō Mbalaki andrō, razo Ndraono Moabi, ba hadia niwā'ō Mbileamo andrō, ono Mbeoro, wanema linia, ba he wisa, i'otarai Ziti, noemalō ba Giligala, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi wa'eboea dōdō Jehowa andrō.” (*Moz. IV. 22, 18; 25, 1. Jos. 4, 20*).
- 6 II. „Hadia ni'ohegōe chō Jehowa, wangondrasi ja'ia, wangaloeloe chō Lowalangi ba zalaŵa jaŵa? Hadia, oe'oe chōnia zoemange nitocnoe, ono zaŵi si dōfi fa'e-boea? (*Sin. 50, 8; 51, 18. Jes. 1, 11*).
- 7 Hadia, omasi Jehowa ngahōnō

mbiribiri si matoea, ba omasi ia hele fanicha si lō moetaha moe'erai? Hadia, oebe'e chōnia zi a'a nonogoe, ba wameta horōgōe andrō; nga'ōtōgōe oebe'e chōnia, hōli nosogoe? **No iwa'ō chōoe, ja'oegō niha, hadia zi sōchi!** Ba hadia gorroisa Jehovah chōoe, baero ba wolaee satoelō ba ba wangomasī'ō awōoe ba fa bōi fajawā ndra'oegō ba wanōrō lalamō, fōna Lowalingoe? (*Moz. V. 10, 12*).

III. Fondrondrongo! Lō aefa'-aefa we'ao Jehovah ba mbanoea, ba fangorifi larongo sangata'oefi tōinia. Mifondrondrongo wotoe andrō ba ha niha zangoema'ō ja'ia. Hadia, so jomo chō zeboea horō gana'a si lō atoelō, ba wangaloei ja'ia mege, awō laoerō sabōlō ide'ide, ni'elifi ena'ō? (*Amos. 8, 5*). Hadia, si lō sala zi so falieri 11 falimosa ba tokosa naaha zaga silō atoelō? (*Moz. III. 19, 35. Hos. 12, 8*). Na famakao awōra lafa'oea seboea ana'a ba chōra, ba na faja lalaoe banoeara ba na si falimo lela ba mbawara? (*Jer. 9, 8*). Ba ja'odo 13 gōi, ba oebōrōtaigō oebōbōzi'ō, oe'asogō wanoeedoegō, bōrō horōoe andrō. Na manga'ō, ba lō aboeso'ō 14 oebe'e, dōrōdōrō manō wa'olofo da-loemō a'ine. Ba na mangirō ndra'oegō, ba lō'ō sa atō zi tōra balazooe; si tōra, ba oelaeloe ba mbawa zi'ōli a'i. (*Moz. III. 26, 26*). Na manaroe fache ndra'oegō, ba lō mama-si'ō oebe'e! Na Ȱlazi mboea zai, ba lō Ȱbajoini fanicha ndra'oegō; ba na boea nagoe Ȱlazi, ba lō Ȱbadoo nōsi. (*Moz. V. 28, 38. Amos. 5, 11. Sep. 1, 13. Hag. 1, 6*). Ba no Ȱtōngōni gamachoita Omeri, awō ni-laoe zi samba omo ndra Ahabi, fe-foe, tōdōra zi no mi'ohia'ō, ena'ō oebali'ō tanō si mate ndra'oegō ba fama'iki niha bō'ō zowanoea ba danō; tohare sa dania chōmi wango'aja niha baero. (*Raz. I. 16, 25-30*).

FAZA 7.

I. Fangarōngarō ba walōsōchi Ndraono Gizeraeli. II. Fangandrō. III. Ifoeli dania ihachōsi tōdō mbanoeania Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Alai ndra'o, no timba zango-zaragō boea geoe ndra'odo, hoelō zangezōchōi wo'oewo'oe ba wane-teoe boea nagoe: Lō'ō sa'ae boea nagoe, ōgoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae boea āra sahoelō, somasido ena'ō. (*Jer. 24*). Niha satoelō tōdō, ba no taja ba danō; sadōlō tōdō, ba lō'ō sa'ac ba nihá; no dozi sanaro ira, ba wange'enge'e; ilaoe goe'ō nawōnia zamōsana. (*Sin. 12, 2. Jes. 57, 1*). Si lō sōchi nifa'oea dangara ba wama-loea ja'ia ba wa'lio. Salawa, ba mangandrō ana'a, ba sangoehoe-koe, ba itema loeo, ba seboeara, ba iwa'ō manō zomasi dōdōnia; si manō wamachaира ja'ia. (*F. 3, 11*). Si sōchira, ba no timba manaze, ba satoelō, ba no atarō moroi ba gōli hao mbitaha. Baŵa zanaro andrō chōoe, fangotoe'ō ja'oegō, ba no a-hatō! Ba si tokeā dania ira! Bōi sa'ae abe'e dōdōmi chō zi fahoewoe chōmi! Bōi manōtōna ami ba zi no ha sara tōdō chōmi mege! Faigi-faigi mbawandrochō mbawaoe, he ba chō nitalagoeimō andrō. (*Jer. 9, 4*). I'oaja sa'ae namania ono matoea, ba ilawa ninania ono alawe, ba bōli gana'a, ba ilawa ninania sowōli ja'ia: Si fa'oedoe ba nihá, ba ja'ia zorojomonia fefoe! (*Hez. 22, 7. Mat. 10, 21*).
- 7 II. Ba ja'odo, ba oetōngōtōngōni chō Jehowa, manōtōna ndra'o chō Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'odo. Ifondrondrongo sa ligoe Lowalangi-goe. Bōi omoeso dōdōoe ba chōgoe andrō ja'oegō si fa'oedoe chōgoe! Na no alaoe ndra'o, ba oefoeli mao-so; na ba zogōmigōmi so ndra'o, ba haga chōgoe Jehowa! Fōnoe Jehowa andrō, ba oeloe'i, me no molalō ndra'o chōnia, irege ifondrondrongo hoehoeogoe andrō, ba ire-

ge i'ohe ba lala. I'ohe ba haga dania ndra'odo, ba fangokafoe dōdōgoe dania wa'atoelōnia andrō. (*Jer. 50, 34*). Ba acha ifaigifaigi dania 10 oedoegoe andrō, ba ja tehawoe fa'aila! Ja'ia andrō, sanofoc chōgoe: Heza so Jehowa, Lowalangimō andrō? Wa'omasí hōrōgoe dania wamaigimaigi ja'ia. Ba tehoendra-hoenda dania ia, timba damboe baewali. (*Joēl. 2, 17*).

III. Iroegi baŵa dania, ba la'a'-11 azōchi gōlimō; na loeo da'ō, ba arōoe to'ese misa nolamō andrō. (*Sin. 72, 8. Amos. 9, 11. Sach. 9, 10*). Na loeo da'ō, ba la'ondrasī'ō si o-roi danō Ndrawa Asiria, iroegi danō Miseraji, ba i'otarai zoei danō Asiria, noemalō ba mboto Oifarati, ba i'otarai nasi si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea, ba hili si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea, la'otarai sangondrá. (*Jes. 19, 23*). Ba 13 tobali tanō si mate goeli danō, bōrō zowanoea jaŵa, boeaboeara andrō. (*Jer. 21, 14*). Koebaloj imbanoeamō 14 andrō si'ooe, timba mbiribiri, ochōtamō, ena'ō ba zi lō nilaniha monahia ira, ba gatoea, jaŵa ba hili Garemeli. Acha ba Mbazana ba ba danō Gileadi la'aloei gōra, si mane ba götō fōna. (*Moz. IV. 23, 9. Sin. 23. Jer. 50, 19*). Fa'ilā'ō 15 chōra zahōlihōli dōdō, si mane me loeo la'otarai danō. Miseraji. Acha la'ilā niha baero, ba acha 16 aboto ba dōdōra, wa no si lō boto wa'abōlōra andrō; hana na la'ochō dania mbawara ba hana na afiso ira. (*Job. 21, 5*). Lafelai gawoegawoe 17 dania, si mane oelō; si mane sana-na ba danō tooe; laheta ira ba mbinimbini andrō chōra, manizini, ata'oe ira, ba lanehegō Lowalangida Jehowa ba la'ata'oefi ia! (*Sin. 18, 46 ; 72, 9. Jes. 49, 23*). Heza so Lowalangi si mane ja'oegō, same'e aeſa horō ba zi tosai tāna chōnia, ba sangosilōmilagō olalō-wā; si tengā si fadoro moſēnoe, so- 18 65

- masi a'i wamatōrō fa'ahachō dōdō.** ba nasi! (*Moz. I. 3, 15*). Si lō farōi 20
(*Moz. II. 34, 6. Jez. 57, 16. Jer. 3, 5*). ndra'oegō chō Jakobo ba ūhachōsi
19 Ifoeli dania ihachōsi tōdō ita, ba tōdō Gaberahamo, nifaboe'oemō chō
ihōndrōgō tooe golalōwada andrō. ndra toeama, ba gōtō fōna sa'ae,
Horōma andrō, ba ūtibo'ō ba namō, we'amōi ba hōloe chōra. (*Loek. 1, 73*).

Soera

N A C H O E M I.

FAZA 1.

Fama'ele'ō, nitandrōsaigō ba Ni-niwe: I. Sangohoeokoe emali mbanoeania Jehowa. II. Ifatōrō hoekoe dania ba Niniwe ba ba nadoera andrō.

1 Nitandrōsaigō ba mbanoea Ni-niwe. Soera wama'ele'ō andrō chō Nachoemi andrō, banoea Gelikosi. (*Jes. 10, 3. Hez. 31, 3 b. t.*)

2 I. Lowalangi solohoe ba solaoe balō Jehowa; solaoe balō Jehowa ba si no fahōna fōnoe. Solaoe balō ba zi fa'oedoe chōnia Jehowa, lō aefā wōnocioa chōra. (*Moz. II. 20, 5. Sin. 94, 1*).

3 Lō alilio mofōnoe Jehowa, ba no sabōlō sibai ia, ba lō zi lō ibe'e wotoe. Si fao ba nangi sabōlō ba ba mbanoea Jehowa, ba no gawoegawoe barō gahenia lawoeo. (*Moz. II. 34, 6*).

4 Itenaŵa nasi, i'ogo'ōisi, ba otoefo noengo nidanō fefoe, ibc'e. Aleoe zinanō ba Mbazana ba ba hili Garomeli; ba ba hili Libano, ba aleoe mbowo.

5 Hoemeoe hili, fōnnania, ba hilihili, ba alaoe; mađga danō fōnnania, oeli danō, fabaja sowanoea jaŵa. (*Moz. II. 19, 18. Sin. 18, 8; 97, 5*).

6 Ha niha zanaha fa'abao dōdōnia andrō ba ha niha zabe'e ba wō-noenia andrō, siholahola? Timba galitō na itōrō fōnoenia andrō, ba fabali fōnnania gara bā hili.

7 Sebœza tōdō Jehowa, ba'aba'a ia,

na baŵa wa'aboe dōdō; aboto ba dōdōnia zanaŵa ja'ia. (*Sin. 1, 6*).

Ba timba nitōrō molō, na ifakiko zolawa ja'ia, ba sogōmigōmi zolohi si fa'oedoe chōnia. He wisa dōdō-mi ba chō Jehowa, Ifakiko [ami] — lō ifomendroea famakao! Timba za'asa'a mao, si no fachai, ba si no maboe nibadoera andrō, iā ira alitō, si mane tōla wache, si no okōli sibai. Chōmi mege i'otarai si so era'era si lō sōchi ba chō Jehowa, samachai famakiko. (*Jes. 36*).

II. Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa: He na laŵa'ō tōdōra, sabōlō ira ba ato irā, ba nihori zoei ira, saheta irā. Na no oehōndrōgō ndra'oegō, ba lō oefoeli oehōndrōgō'ō zamoeza tō. Ba oerasa sa'ae galō mbagi andrō chōnia, ba mbagioe, ba oe'etoe'ō wesoemō andrō. Ba ba chōmō a-ndrō, ba ibe'e li Jehowa: si taja sa'ae dōimō, lō nga'ōtō. Ba ba gosali Lowalangimō andrō, ba oehori nadoe nifoefō ba adoe nifa-hele, ba oe'asiwai sa'ae lewatōmō, me nitibo'ō ndra'oegō. (*Jes. 37, 38. Dan. 5, 27*).

FAZA 2.

I. Terongo ba Jeroezalema, wa no lasoewō Niniwe, awō wa no atoe'a zanoewō. II. Awai sa'ae wamakaora niha bō'ō.

I. Hiza moroi sa ba hili zango- 1

- | | |
|---|--|
| mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō, wa lō fanoewō sa'ae. Milaoe gowasa chōmi, ja'ami mado Jœda, mitōrō nifaboe'oemi andrō, lō'ō sa'ae latōrō ami samakiko andrō, no moehori ira, lō si tosai. (Jes. 52, 7. | singo si alawe ba ono zingo, lō si keani ja'ira? (Hez. 19, 2 b. t.) Mo-ndra'oendra'oe mege zingo, irege abōnō ō nononia, ba mange'enge'e, ō zi alawenia; ihōna gahoelocania ba nahiania tōgi narō gara, ba ondra'oearia ba wōrōmania. Hiza, oelaoe chōoe! iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oetoenoe ba galitō goereta chōoe, ba ō mbawa zi'ōli nono zingo andrō chōoe. Ba oehori ba danō gondra'oemō andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo li ziiengemō! |
| 2 Rom. 10, 15. Raz. I. 22, 19 b. t.). Somoroi sa chōmi zanoedoegō! Midarodarogō hatimi andrō! Bōi aefaa'aea ba lala hōrōmi! Mi'a-be'e'ō dōdōmi, mihaogō wama'anō 3 ja'ami! Ifoeli i'a'azōchi wa'asalāwa ma'oewoe Jakobo Jehovah, ba he fa'asalāwa Ndراono Gизeračli; noa sa lataboe si faraboeraboe andrō, no lafoefoe lewiō. (Jes. 10, | FAZA 3. |
| 4 12). No ojo mbaloese zabōlō andrō chōnia, baroe loeo mbaroe zi mōi fasoewō andrō; hoelō galitō wa'atakile zi'ōli andrō ba goereta, na ifa'anō, ba lafangaha doho. | I. Bōrō horō Niniwe andrō, wa tefatōrō chōra hoekoe. II. Itōrō ira gōi si gōna No Amoni mege. III. I'ohia'ō wa'abōlōra fōna fa'abōlō wa'atekikora. |
| 5 Moerara goereta ba newali, ladōrō-dōrōi golajama; hoelō zoele, wa-maigida, timba gari mbanoea, na 6 latōrō. Itōrō tōdōnia zalaŵa andrō chōnia; alaoelaoe ira ba lala, si foelōi ira, lasaŵa gōli mbanoea — 7 ba lafazōchi sa'ae mba'aba'a. Ba labokai sa'ae mbawa gōli ba ni- 8 danō, ba si taja gōdo. Ba no moehonogō: ni'oloi'ō ia, ni'ohē mi- 9 si jaŵa, ba mangarōngarō genon- nia ono alawe, hoelō li marafadi lira, ba labōzi dōtō'ara. No timba mbaŵa niidanō Niniwe, i'otarai fōna sa'ae, ba moloi zoei ira. „Mi- 10 badoegō ami! Mibadoegō ami!“ — ba samiōsa lō samali'ō ja'ia foeri. | I. Alai mbanoea sange'enge'e andrō, si no fahōna falimosa ba famaikaora awōra, si lō mamōhōli famara'oe. (Hez. 24, 9). Tarongo sa'-ae li mbōzibōzi koedo! Tarongo werara gaolo goereta, awō koedo si mandroeo, awō weroeroe goereta, ba si fakoedo, si so moroi sa, ba si'ōli ba toho, oi takile! No ato tooe niboenoe, no fahōna manō mbotō zi mate, no fadoro manō tooe, tobali alaoe ita, tatendre mboto zi matc andrō. Ba wa'asese hoīo ndra alawe sohorō andrō, ira alawe oma- 11 siō andrō, si no to'ōlō ba wakelemoesa, si no mamowōhō soi niha ba wohorōnia andrō, ba samaeloe- ngoe niha — ha soi ira — ba wa-kelemoesania. (Fam. 17, 1 b. t.; 18, 1 b. t.). Ba hiza, ba oelaoe chōoe! iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō, ba oefahoi goe'imō, fōna, ba oe'oroma'ō ba niha zi lō baloebaloe chōoe, ocfā'e- 12 le'ō ba gamatōrōwā niha zaila'ō. (Jer. 13, 26). Ba oehawoei ndra'oegō sogoro ita, ba aila'ō oebe'e, oe- 13 bali'ō fama'iki niha ndra'oegō, e- na'ō moloi dozi sangila ja'oegō, ba ena'ō lamane: No moedoedoegō Ni- |
| 10 (Jon. 4, 11). Mihalō wirō, mihalō gana'a! Me no si fahōna girōgirō; no oja sibai ngawalō gamagama 11 seboea bōli. Tobali si lō'ō sa'ae, si lō ūsi sa'ac, no adoedoela, ba tō- 12 dō si no atalō ba balōdoehi san- zinizi, ba dozi sola, ba akandro, ba dozi bawa, ba afoesi! (Jes. 13, 7. Joël. 2, 6.) | 5 |
| 12 II. Heza so nahia zingo andrō, nahia andrō ba ni'e'eboea ono zi- 13 ngo, nidōrōdōrō zingo si matoea ba | 6 |

- niwe ! Ha niha zahachō tōdō ja'ira ?
Heza oesōndra zondrara tōdōmi ?
- 8 II. Hadia, sōchi ami, moroi ba
No Amoni andrō, ba mbewe Nilo,
si no tefasoei idanō, si so ba'aba'a
9 asi ba öli idanō ? Fangaböllöra
Ndrawa Gaitiofia ba Dawa Miseraji,
si lō moetaha moe'erai, ba awōra
na Ndrawa Woeti ba Dawa Libia.
10 Ba no ni'oloi'ō gōi ira, ni'osawoe-
joe ; ba ono sawoejoe chōra ba no
moerasa ba watalinga newali fefoe.
Salaŵara, ba nilaoe dahōdahō, ba
11 seboeara fefoe, ba nibōbō. Ba ja'-
ami gōi, ba si maboe dania, si so
ba zogōmigōmi, sangaloei saŵatō
fōna nemali ami gōi ! (Jer. 25, 15).
- 12 Hati andrō chōmi fefoe, ba no ti-
mba dōla āra, si so boea sahoelō ;
na lafadōgō, ba atoroe mboea, gō-
13 na ba mbawa zi manga ja'ia. Hi-
za, sabčlō andrō ba chōmi, ba no
tobali ira alawe — teboka manō
mbawa gōli ba danōmi, alitō zi
manga lazi chōmi ! (Jes. 19, 16).
- 14 Mita'oe chōmi nidanō, sogoena na
- lasoewō ami ! Mi'a'aro'ō hatimi !
Mihoadrahoendra lōmboe za'oea,
mitoetoe la'oeri, mitoejoe golaboe-
ta gara tembo ! Ba da'ō i'ā ami a
litō, ahori ami ba mbawa zi'oli, ti-
mba wemanga larewe, he oja sibai
ami oea, si mane fali. (Jer. 51, 14).
- III. No oja moroi ba ndrōfi ba
mbanoea si jaŵa zaniaga andrō
chōoe, ba latōrō fōla andrō, ba hoe-
mombo misa. No timba larewe za-
laŵami, ba koemandra andrō chō-
mi, ba no timba damo, si mōrōmō-
rō ba zinga gōli kara, na oafoe ira,
ba na toembœ loeo, ba moloi ira,
ba lō sangila, heza lasaŵa. Koeba-
lo andrō chōoe, ja'oegō razo Asiria,
ba manoekōe, ba salaŵa andrō
chōoe, ba no mōrōmōrō tooe ; ba-
noeaoe, ba no moezaewe ba hili mi-
sa, lō sangowoeloi ja'ira ! Lō fa-
ngokafoe wōchōoe andrō, ba lō fa-
madōhō zochooe. Dozi samondro-
ngō toeriamō, ba lalaoe datawō, ba
chōmō andrō ; ha niha na sa, zi lō
öfakao mege, si lō mamalōmalō ?

Soera

HABA KOEKI.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangarōngarō zama'ele'ō ba
wa'awoewoe Ndraono Gizerāli. II.
Fama'ele'ō : lasoewō dania ira Dawa
Galedaia. III. Fangandrō zama'ele'ō.

1 Taroma li, nitema Habakoeki
sama'ele'ō andrō. (Jes. 13, 1).

2 I. Ha wa'ara sa'ae oe'andrō
tolo chōoe, ja'oegō Jehowa, ba lō
öfondrondrongo ; ha wa'ara sa'ae
moe'aodo chōoe : „Famakao !” ba

3 lō'ō sa ötolo ! Hana wa öfa'ilā'ō

chōgoe zi lō sōchi, ba öfaigifaigi
manō gōi wamakao niha awōra ?

Famalangōgō ba famakao zi so ba
doedoema hōrōgoe ; andrō wa no
toembœ wasosota, ba sosó manō
zoei wagoeageasa. Andrō wa aloe-
loe wolohe ba lala hadia ia, ba
satoelō, ba lō'ō manō oroma sa'ae.
Lafa'oe'oe sa'ae zatoelō seboea horō
andrō, andrō wa fafoejoe hoekoc,
na aloea.

II. Mifaōga mbawami, ja'ami si
no farōi, mifachōlō ami ! Ja atōngō

- ami ba ja tobali dōdōmi ! Nilaoenia
ba gōtōmi andrō, ba lō fadoehoe
dōdōmi, na nitoenō chōmi enā' ! 6
(Jes. 28, 21. Hal. zin. 13, 41). Hiza
sa, oe'asogō Ndrawa Galedaia a-
ndrō, soi safaito ba salio ahe, sanō-
rōi bolo goeli danō, ba wangochōgō
nahia niha bō'ō. (Jer. 5, 15). Siho-
cha mboeda ba sata'oe ita ira. Ba
chōra manō toemboe hockoe andrō
chōra ba fa'asalaŵara. Koedo chōra,
ba no alio moroi ba harimo ba
afaito moroi ba nasoe gatoea, na
bongi ; si fakoedo andrō chōra, ba
lafandroeo koedora, seboea hochira,
ba zarōoe la'otarai, sihombo
ira, timba mojo sondra'oe gōnia.
(Jer. 4, 13; 5, 6. Moz. V. 28, 49.
Mat. 24, 28). Dozi ira, ba famakao
awōra lafa'oea, atoemboecha loeo
la'otahōgō ; lahōna niha ni'oilo'ō,
timba ngawoea nene wa'oja. Ba
ja'ia — ba i'igi'igi'ō razo, ba ta-
ndrōsa wango'ajania zalaŵa. Ma'iki
ia ba hati andrō, fefoe, ilaoe fari
tanō, ba atoe'a ia dania. Ba ilaoe
angi sabōlō, itōrō, ba mosala ia,
ja'ia andrō, same'e Lowalangi fa'a-
bōlōnia. (Hez. 28, 2). 11
12 III. Hadia, tengā Lowalangigoe
ndra'oegō, i'otarai gōtō fōna sibai
sa'ae, hadia, tengā ni'amoni'ō chō-
goe ndra'oegō, ja'oegō, si lō'ō manō
mate ? He Jehowa, ba wamatōrō
hoekoe ūhonogōi ia, ba no ūfataro
same'e fotoe ia — (Jes. 10, 5) ja'-
oegō andrō, si so hōrō satoelō, fa-
tebai ūfaigifaigi zi lō sōchi, batēbai
anehe ndra'oegō wamatinao niha
awōra — ba hana wa ūfaigifaigi zi
farōi andrō, ba hana wa lō hēde-
hēdeoe, na ifakiko seboea horō zi
lō horō chōnia? (Sin. 5, 5). Noa sa
tobali timba gi'a ba nasi nihā ūbe'e,
timba goeōkoeō si lō sochō. Ja'ira
fefoc, ba no igaini, idōni misa ba
waoeroenia, ba ifa'oe'oe ba giri. A-
ndrō wa omōeso dōdōnia ba owoea-
woea dōdō : andrō wa itaba zoe-
mange waoeroenia ba ifosoemange 16
- gōi girinia. Me ba da'ō isōndra
gondra'oea seboea ba ū satabō. A-
ndrō wa lō aetoe idōni zi'ōli ba
iboenoebenoē soi bō'ō lō fa'aha-
chō dōdō. 17
- FAZA 2.
- I. Tenga faja wama'ele'ō andrō,
itōrō manō dania. II. Fa'ala'alai
zama'ele'ō ba nemali Ndraono Gize-
raēli andrō, samakao ja'ira. 1
- I. Damōido ba naha wanaro chō-
goe, mōido ba hati andrō, ba wa-
maigimaigi, ena'ō oerongo hadia
hoehoeonia chōgōe, ba hadia ni-
wā'ōnia chōgōe, ba wangadoegoe
andrō. (Jes. 21, 8. Hez. 33, 7). Ba
itema ligoe Jehowa, imane chōgōe :
Tanō ba zoera gangilata andrō,
haogō wanoea ba gara wanoera,
ena'ō lō afōchō wombaso ja'ia. (Jes.
30, 8. Fam. 1, 19). Mogasa na sa 2
wa'aloea gangilata andrō, ba aōsō
ia ba wa'aloea, ba no tengā faja.
Na mogasa ia, ba dōnadōna manō ;
lō'ō sa zi lō itōrō, lō zi lō aloea ! 3
(Heb. 10, 37. Fet. II. 2, 9). Hiza, no
si so hocha dōdōnia, lō bacha tōdō
sadōlō ; ba satoelō tōdō, ba ba wa-
matinao aperi ia. (Joh. 3, 36. Rom.
1, 17. Gal. 3, 11. Heb. 10, 38). 4
- II. Ba baero ū na, ba no famo-
wōhō nagoe andrō ; ba si lō boto
niha si fajaŵa, samokai bawania,
timba narako, ba si no timba wa'-
amate, ba wa'atebai aboeso, si no
mondrōnisi chōnia niha bacro, fefoe,
ba sangwoeloi chōnia dozi soi.
(Amaed. 30, 16. Jes. 5, 14. Dan. 5, 1). 5
Ba hadia, lō la'o'aja dania ia da'ō
fefoe, lō lafatooe ia, ba lō labē'e
amaedola ? Lamane dania : Alai
zangōhōna ana'a mbō'ō — ha wa'-
ara maō ? — ba sangai noronia ni-
halō gade. Hadia, lō i'ogomoezaō 6
maoso dania zosoegilō chōoe, ba lō
i'ozoemagō tokeza zamakao ja'oegō ?
Ba ahoeloeara ndra'oegō ! Si manc
ja'oegō sa, me no oja soi niraboe-
raboemō si so chōra, si manō gōi 7
8

- laraboeraboe dania zi so chōoe soi
si tosai andrō, bōrō ndro niha a-
ndrō, si no adoewa, ba famakaomō
tanō ba banoea ba ūsi mbanoea.
9 (Jes. 33, 8). Alai zangaloei ana'a
si lō atoelō, ni'ochōgō, ba wa-
me'e ba zalaŵa jawa azoeninia, ba
wangefa'ō ja'ia ba wa'abōlō wama-
10 kiko! (Jer. 22, 13). Fangailami, ja'-
ami si samba omo, dōdōoe andrō,
ba wangohori soi soja; famakiko
11 nosooe ūaloei. Moe'ao sa'ae dania
gara tojo gehomo ba itema linia
boeatō jawa ba mboeloe. (Loek. 19,
12 40). Alai zame'e fanaroe'ō banoea
seboea fange'e, ba fanaroe'ō banoea
13 side'ide horō! (Hez. 24, 9). Hadia,
tenga soroi chō Jehowa ngahōnō zi
manō? Mohalōhalōwō soi niha, ba
ba galitō loealoea, ba erege dōdō
niha, ba si lō boto! (Jer. 51, 58).
14 Anōnō sa dania danō fa'aboto ba
dōdō lachōmi Jehowa, timba nasi,
baloebaloe dojonia tanō. (Jes. 11,
15 9). Alai zamabadoegō ba nawōnia
nifaroeka si maboe niha, ena'ō ma-
boe irā, ba ena'ō oroma zaila ira!
16 (Jer. 25, 15 b. t). Fangaboesooe me-
ge, ba fa'aila, ba tengā fangeboea
dōi: ba badeo ija'e, ja'oeğō gōi, ba
oroma'ō mbotolō chōoe! Iroegi sa'-
ae ndra'oeğō mako andrō ba danga
Jehowa kambōlō, ba ichamō'ō fa'-
aila seboea, salahi lachōmi. (Jer.
17 25, 26). Ilaeegō sa dania ndra'oeğō
famaroechoemō mege, ba hili Libano,
ba hoemocha mboemō ibe'e
famoenoemoenemō oetoe ndroe'oe
andrō, bōrō ndro niha andrō, si no
adoewa ba famakaomō tanō ba banoea
ba ūsi mbanoea. (Jes. 14, 8,
18 37, 24). Hadia goena nadoe nifofoē
andrō, wa ifofoē mege toekania?
Ba hadia goena nadoe nifahele ba
si faeta sofaja, wa no abe'e dōdō
doekania chōnia, fa ifazōchi Lowa-
19 langi si lō hede? (Jer. 10, 8). Alai
zangoema'ō ba geoe: Faoso! ba sa-
ngoema'ō ba gara sab'e: Aliwaliŵa!
Hadia, ifahaō niha? Hiza, no la-
- fosinga ia ana'a ba firō, ba lō ba-
cha noso. Ba Jehowa, ba no so ba 20
gosali andrō chōnia; ba jamoeho-
nogō ia fōnania oeli danō ma'asa-
gōrō! (Sin. 11, 4. Set. 1, 7).

FAZA 3.

Fangandrō zama'ele'ō. I. To'ele
Jehowa, molachōmi, ba wamatōrō
hoeke ba niha baero. II. So ia mo-
roi sa, ba wangorifi banoeania.

- Fangandrō Habakoeki sama'ele'ō,
dali wa'ala'alaisa andrō. (Sin. 7, 1).
I. He Jehowa, no oerongo doe-
ria andrō chōoe, ba ata'oe sibai
ndra'odo! He Jehowa, faloea ni-
laoemō andrō, barō ndrōfi andrō, bar-
rō ndrōfi andrō fa'ele'ō ia! Na mo-
fōnōe ndra'oeğō, ba bōi olifoegō'ō
wa'ahachō dōdō. (Rom. 11, 22). So
moroi sa Lowalangi, i'otarai De-
mania, ba hili Warana i'otarai Ni'-
amon'iō andrō. Tobaloe mbanoea
si jawa lachōminia andrō, ba anō-
nō danō toeriania. (Moz. V. 33, 2.
Sangoehoek. 5, 4). Mohaga, timba
haga loeo, moragi faoma fatambai,
ba ba da'ō so mbaloebaloe wa'a-
bōlōnia. (Raz. I. 8, 12). Mowaōwaō
fōnania deoe mbanoea, ba itara
lahenia fa'aoechoe, fōchō waba.
(Moz. II. 9, 3. Sam. II. 24, 15).
Hoemeoe danō, na ihoendragō; ba
na ifađga mbawania, ba hoemeofa
soi niha. Ba fabali hili si lō teboelō
andrō, ba ahōndrō hili si no ararā.
Lala ba gōtō fōna sibai itōrō! (Sin.
68, 9). Tohare wamatōrō ba nose
Goezana oe'ilā; hoemeoeheeō go-
lolo nose ba danō Ndrawa Midiano.
Hadia, ba mboto nidanō mofōnōe
Jehowa, bōto nidanō dandrōsa wō-
noenia? Hadia, asi ūtahigō, wa
fakoedo ndra'oeğō, na ūtōrō, wa
ba goereta zabōlō so'ō? (Sin. 68,
18, 114, 3. 5. Jes. 66, 15). Lō'ō ma-
nō loeniloeni wanamō, no ūda'ō-
da'ō wotoe, no fahōlōe ndra'oeğō.
Mangoemboe nidanō seboea moroi
barō danō. (Moz. I. 7, 11). Na la'ilā 10

- ndra'oegō hili, ba manizinizi ira; inōnoi danō molō, ifarongogō we'oe-goe'oegoenia asi: ifazaŵa dangania. 11 (Sin. 114, 4). La'iagō manō nahiara loeo ba baŵa, ba haha nono wana andrō chōoe, sanōrō, ba wa'-atakile dohomō andrō. (Jos. 10, 13.)
- 12 Jes. 13, 10. Hez. 32, 7). Ba wa'abao dōdō andrō ôtōrōi danō ba ñføefoe soi niha ba wōnōe. (Jes. 25, 10; 41, 15).
- 13 II. Ba wangorifi banoeamō so ndra'oegō, ba wangorifi nibajoinimō andrō; ñfazaoemba tooe mboemboe nomo zeboea horō, ñheta nōoe dajadaja, iroegi mbagi zilalōjaŵa.
- 14 (Sin. 110, 6). Ôtōla'ô toho hōgō zangoloi'ô ja'ira, na so ira, na fagoni ira, ba wamazaewe ja'aga; lahehegō, timba na la'ā ena'ô zi 15 noemana ba mbinimbini. Ôfatōrō ba nasi koedomō, ba ndroeloe nasi
- andrō, seboea sibai. (Sin. 77, 20). Me oerongo, ba hoemisi nōsigoe; 16 ba doeria andrō manizinizi mbe-wegoe. No timba wa'obooe dōla ba nōsigoe, manizinizi ndra'o ba zi sodo, si lō hedehehe ndra'o, iroegi mbaŵa wamakao, na so moroi sa zamakao banoea [Ndraono Gizeraëli]. Na lō mobowo ãra ba 17 na lō boea nagoe, na si lō fachai mboea zai ba na lō faloecha gō ba danō, na ambō biribiri ba kandra ba na lō saŵi ba kandrara, — (Jer. 5, 17; 8, 13), ba ja'odo, ba smoëso tōdō zoei ndra'odo ba chō Jehowa, owoeawoea dōdōgoe chō Lowalangi sangorifi ja'o! (Sam. II. 22, 34. Sin. 18, 34). Fa'abōlōgōe Jehowa, So'aja! Timba gahe mbōhō gahegōe ibe'e, ba ba zalaŵa jaŵa ifatōrōdo. — Chō doeka wanoenō; nilaoe biola nitika

Soera Z E F A N I A.

FAZA 1.

- I. Fameta'mo mado Joeda ba banea Jeroezalema; so wamakikodania. II. No ahatō mbaŵa andrō chō Zo'aja, baŵa wangotoe'ô Jeroezalema. III. Baŵa safchō danis mbaŵa da'ō.
- 1 Taroma li Jehowa, chō Zefania andrō, ono Gedalia ono Gamaria ono Hisikia, me loeo razo mado Joeda Josia, ono Gamoni. (Raz. II. 22, 1).
- 2 I. Oefarahoegō wanibo fefoe hadia ia ba goeli danō! iŵa'ô Jehowa.
- 3 Jehowa. Oehori niha, fabaja oerifō niha, oehori wofo ba daloe mba-noeaa ba ū'a ba nasi, ba fangala

andrō, fabaja seboea horō, oehori niha ba goeli danō! iŵa'ô Jehowa. (Hos. 4, 3. Mat. 13, 41). Oe'oro'ô dania dangagoe jaŵa mado Joeda ba jaŵa mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba oehori ba da'ô dōi Mba'ali andrō ba tōi gere nadoe andrō, fabaja ere, (Raz. II. 23, 5. Jer. 19, 13. Hez. 14, 4), awō fefoe zangaloeloe ba ngahōnō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba dete nomora jaŵa, awō zangaloeloe andrō, si mōi ba hōloe ba chō Jehowa ba same'e hōloe gōi Milikomo andrō, (Amos. 5, 26), awō zi no mangerogō Jehowa, si lō mangaloei ja'ia, si lō manofoe ja'ia! (Jes 1, 4. Jer. 15, 6).

- 7 II. Bōi mihedehede fōna Jeho-
wa, So'aja ! Me no ahatō mbaŵa
andrō chō Jehowa ; no i'asiwai zoe-
mange Jehowa, no i'amoni'ō nikao-
nia Andrō. (*Jes. 34, 6. Jer. 46, 10.*)
- 8 *Hab. 2, 20.* Ba na baŵa wame'e
soemange Andrō chō Jehowa, ba
oe'otoe'ō zalaŵa, awō nono razo,
awō dozi sonoecha noecha Ndrawa.
- 9 (*Raz. II. 25, 7.*) Na loeo da'ō, ba
oedozigō oe'otoe'ō sanawō tojo mba-
wandroehō, sangōhōna famakao a-
wōra ba falimosa, ba nomo Zo'aja
- 10 ja'ira. (*Sam. I. 5, 5.*) Na loeo da'ō
dania — iŵa'ō Jehowa — ba so
we'ira'ira, i'otarai mbawa gōli gi'a,
ba fege'ege si otarai zi mamatonga
mbanoea, ba fangarōngarō sabōlō-
bōlō, si otarai hilihili. (*Raz. II. 22,*
11 14.) Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami si so omo
ba „lōsocē“, me no ahori tekiko
zaniaga andrō, ba me no moehori
- 12 zoloe'iloe'i ana'a. Ba na loeo da'ō,
ba oe'ohé zocloe, wamaigimaigi ba
Jeroezalema, ba oe'otoe'ō ira, si
no abe'e manō ba wōrōwōrō andrō
chōra, ba sangoema'ō tōdōra : „Je-
hōwa andrō, ba tebai ibe'e zalōfō,
ba tebai gōi ibe'e te'ala ita !“ (*Sin.*
13 94, 7.) Ba niraboe dania zi so
chōra, ba omora, ba sadoedoe : ba
na molaoe omo ira, ba lō la'ona-
hia, ba na lafazōchi kaboe nagoe,
ba lō'ō zoei labadoe nōsi mboea !
(*Moz. V. 28, 30. 39. Amos. 5, 11.*)
- 14 III. No ahatō mbaŵa seboea
andrō chō Jehowa ; no ahatō ia,
ba alio sibai iroegi. Mifondrondro-
nōgo ? no baŵa andrō chō Jehowa !
Moe'ao mege'ege zabōlō andrō.
- 15 Baŵa wōnoe mbaŵa andrō ba
baŵa wa'ata'oe ba baŵa wa'at-
tosasa, baŵa wa'adoedoe ba baŵa
wa'afoe, baŵa zi bongi ba ba-
ŵa wa'ogōmigōmi, baŵa lawoeo ba
baŵa wa'alō ; (*Jer. 30, 7. Amos.*
16 5, 18.) baŵa wolaoe torofe ba baŵa
wangechoegō niha, ba wanoeŵō
banoea saro, awō watalinga gōli
17 andrō si no alaŵa. Ba oefeta'oe
- niha, ena'ō timba zi lō hōrō ira
wowaôwaō, me no molalō ira chō
Jehowa. Ba adoewa dania ndrora,
timba gawoegawoe, ba betoe'ara,
timba zōi. Tebai mōi fangorifira 18
wirōra, ba he ana'ara, na baŵa
wōnoe Jehowa andrō, ahori dania
i'ā danō alitō wōnoenia andrō.
Ihor manō sa dania zowanoea ba
goeli danō fefoe, lō moedōnadōna.
(*Hez. 7, 19. Sef. 3, 8.*)

FAZA 2.

I. Famarooe tōdō ba wamalalini
era'era, II. Fameta'oe Dawa Gana'-
ana, III. ba Dawa Gaitiofia, awō
Niniwe andrō, banoea razo ba Ndرا-
wa Asiria.

I. Mi'ide'ide'ō ami, ba tooe 1
manō mi'agō, ja'ami, banoea si
lō fa'aila, fatoea tengā na amae-
dola ndrami wache ami, sihombo
ba nangi, fatoea lō'ō na itōrō ami
alitō wōnoe Jehowa andrō ; fatoea
lō ichamō ami baŵa wōnoe Jehowa ?
(*Sin. I. 4; 35, 5. Job. 21, 18.*) Mi'a-
loei Jehowa, ja'ami fefoe, si lō
fajaŵasa, ba danō, ja'ami solaoe
satoelō andrō chōnia ! Fa'atoelō dō-
dō mifa'ocea, ba fa lō fajaŵa mi'aloei :
ma atō te'orifi ami, na baŵa wōnoe
Jehowa andrō ! (*Joēl. 2, 14. Amos.*
5, 15. Jon. 3, 9.)

II. Si lō niha sa dania Gasa 4
ba tanō si mate Gasikalo. Ba banoea Gasoto, ba soloi ba zi laloeo,
nifeta'oe, ba Ekerona, ba nidoe-
doegō, nifaoeloegō. (*Jer. 47, 4.*)
Alai ami, ja'ami sihene asi, ja'ami
Dawa Gereta ! Chōmi tetandrōsaigō
li Jehowa, ja'oegō tanō Gana'ana,
tanō Ndrewa Wilisiti ! Oefakiko
ndra'oegō, oehori niha ! (*Sam. I. 30,*
14.) Ba tobali benoea awoejoe ndraso
nasi andrō, tobali nahia goebalo ba
nahia kandra mbiribiri. Ba ba zi to-
sai ma'oewoe Joeda mōi dania
ndraso nasi andrō : ja'ira zokoebalo
goerifōra ba da'ō ; ba nomo ba Ga-

- sikalo mōrō ira na bongi; mōi sa
dania mamaigi ja'ira Lowalangira
- 8 Jehowa, ba ifolala dōdōra. No oe-
rongo wango'aja Ndراono Moabi ba
fanandrawa Ndراono Gamoni, me
la'o'aja mbanoeagoe ba me lafadō-
ni chōra danōra. (*Jer. 48, 29. Hez.*
9 25, 8). Andrō, faja wa no saoeri
ndra'odo — iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō,
Lowalangi Ndراono Gizeraeli, — na
lō itōrō dania Ndراono Moabi si
gōna Zodoma no, ba na lō itōrō
Ndراono Gamoni si gōna Gomora;
benoea sabōlō lato dania ba da'ō,
ba ladee ba tanō si mate, si lō
mamalōmalō : si tosai mbanoeagoe
dania zangai si so chōra, si tosai
mbanoeagoe zanema ondrōitara.
10 (*Sin. 107, 34. Jer. 17, 6*). Bōrō waja-
wasara andrō, wa itōrō ira da'ō,
me no mango'aja ira ba me no la-
fakao mbanoea Jehovah ngahōnō.
- 11 Ifeta'oe dania ira Jehovah, **ari'i** sa
dania **Lowalangi** ba **gceli** **danō** **fe-**
foe, ib'e, ena'ō mangalēlos chōnia
hoelo niha baero **fefoe**, i'otarai na-
hania zamōsana. (*Jes. 60, 9*).
- 12 III. **Ba** ja'ami gōi, ja'ami Dawa
Gaitiofia, ba ba mbawa zi'ōli chō-
goe mate ami ! Ba i'oro'ō dania
dangania mijōe ba ifakiko Ndرا-
wa Asiria ba ibali'ō adoedoela Ni-
niwe, sokōlikōli, si mane tanō si
mate, (*Nach. I, 4*), ena'ō ba daloe
naha mbanoea mōrōmōrō mbiribiri
nikoebaloi ba oetoe ndroe'oe ba da-
nō : toembao ba borokoa zi mōrō
ba gadoedoela nomo, li wofo tar-
ongo ba mbawa zandrela, adoedoela
ba mbawandroehō ; bagolō ere-
si andrō, ba sabo'a. (*Jes. 13, 21;*
15 *34, 11*). Hadia, da'ō mbanoea sa'i-
ki'iki andrō, somoeso tōdō, sida-
dao manō, lō hadia ia, sangoema'ō
tōdōnia : Ja'odo, ba no tengā si
manō mbanoea bō'ō ? Ha lō atobali
bōrō wehocha mboe ; no tobali na-
hia goetoe ndroe'oe. Ha niha za-
nōrō, ba fasī, ba ifangewe dangania.
(*Jes. 47, 3*).

FAZA 3.

I. Horō Jeroezalema ba fotoe da-
nia, II. Amaboe'oela li : gōtō wango-
rifi.

- I. Alai mbanoea andrō sabe'e 1
tandro, si no ra'ira'iō, banoea sa-
makao awōra ! Lō lafondrondrongo
goroisa ba lō ba dōdōra wotoe, lō
manōtōna chō Jehovah, ba lō la'ō-
ndrası Lowalangira. No timba zingo
si ndrōndrōndrōndrō zalaŵara, ba
sangoehoekoe ba chōra, ba no timba
nasoe gatœa, na bongi, lō lasaigō
hadiia ia iroegi mahemoloe mba-
noea. (*Hez. 22, 27. Hab. 1, 8*). Sa-
ma'ele'ō andrō chōra, ba no si lō
ngaroro, no niha si falimolimo;
ere chōra, ba ra'ira'iō ni'amoni'ō
labe'e, mosala ba goroisa ira. (*Jer.*
23, 11. *Hez. 22, 26*. (*Hos. 9, 7*). Ba 5
no satoelō Jehovah, ba chōra, lō il-
laoe zi lō atoelō ; ero mahemoloe
ifa'ele'ō lala andrō chōnia, lō ita-
loe'i, — ba ma'ifoe lō i'ila aila ni-
ha si lō atoelō ! (*Moz. V. 32, 4. Jer.*
8, 12). No oehori niha bacro ; ma-
llige andrō chōra, ba no adoedoe ;
ba lala ba chōra, ba no lō niha oe-
be'e, samōsa lō sanōrō : banoeara,
ba no adoedoe, si lō niha sa'ae, no
ahori niha ! (*F. I, 16*). Ba no oe-
mane : „Ata'oeffi manō ndra'o, o'ō
wanegoegoe ja'oegō !“ ba lō tehori
nahiara, lō itōrō niwa'ōgōe nifatō-
rō chōra, fcfoe. Ba si ndrochoe, ba
no lō atage ira ba wamahole fefoe
hadiia ia nilaoera ! (*Jer. 6, 8*). Andrō
midōnadōna manō chōgōe, iwa'ō
Jehowa, iroegi loeo maoso ndra'o
sasi [oedoemi]. Me no hoekoe chō-
gōe wangorōpedoegō soi niha, fango-
woeloi amatōrōwā razo, ba wanga-
hawoei ja'ira fa'abao dōdōgōe, ali-
tō wōnoegoe andrō fefoe ; i'ā sa da-
nia gocli danō ma'asagōrō alitō wō-
noegoe andrō. (*F. I, 18*).
II. **Ba** **ba** **da'ō** **dania** **oe'asogō** 9
ba **niha** **mbewe** **si** **sōchi**, **ena'ō** **do-**
zi **la'angarōfi** **li** **dōi** **Jehowa**, **ba** **e-**

- na'ō te'anō manō ira we'amōi eno-ninia.** Jefo nidanō Gaitiofia lafosoe-mange ndra'o soemange nitaba, ba soemange ni'a labe'e chōgoe. (*Sin. 11 68, 32. Jes. 18, 1; 66, 20.*) Ba na loeo da'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae aila ndra'-oegō golalōwaoe andrō fefoe, si no molalō ndra'oegō chōgoe. Na loeo da'ō, ba oeheta ba chōmi zi faja-wā, sa'iki ba chōmi, ba lō'ō sa'ae faja-wā ndra'oegō ba hili andrō chō-goe ni'amoni'ō. (*Hez. 39, 26.*) **Ba oesaigō chōmi niha si noemana, si lō fajawasa; da'ō dania zame'e sawatōra tōi Jehovah.** Ba si tosai Iraono Gizeraeli andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae molalō; lō'ō sa'ae molaoe faja ira, ba lō'ō sa'ae faloecha lela si falimo, ba mbawara; mangaloei gōra ira ba mōrō dania lō sikeani ja'ira. (*Mich. 7, 14.*) A'iki, ja'oegō ono Ziona alawe, mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami Iraono Gizeraeli! Omoesoi'ō dōdōoe, ba a'iki, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōoe, ja'oegō ono Jeroezalema alawe! (*Jes. 12, 6; 54, 1. Sach. 9, 9.*) No ibōda wangotoe'ō ja'oegō Jehovah, no itimba nemalimō andrō! No

so ba chōmi razo Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō, Jehowa: lō'ō sa'ae itōrō ndra'oegō si lō sōchi. Ba na loeo 16 da'ō, ba lamane ba mbanoea Je-roezalema: Bōi miboesi dōdōmi! Bōi adada dangami, ja'ami Siona! No so ba chōmi Lowalangimi Jehowa, sabōlō; mōna ami ibe'e. O-moeso dōdōnia ndra'oegō, owoeawoea dōdō; lō hedechedenia, ba wa'omasinia andrō; ma'iki ia, o-woeawoea dōdōnia ndra'oegō. Saboe tōdō andrō, me lō lachamō go-wasa, ba oe'ozaragō, no iwami ira, ba no tohare wa'aila. Ba na loeo 18 da'ō, ba oelaoe ba zamakao ja'oegō, fefoe; ba oe'orifi zi no mangohole'ō ja'ira ba oe'ozaragō zi no moezae-we, ba oebali'ō fanoeno ja'ira ba fangeboea dōira wa'ailara andrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*Mich. 4, 6.*) Na loeo da'ō, ba oe'ohe mangawoeli 20 ami, na loeo oe'ozaragō ami. Oebali'ō nisoeno sa'ae ami ba seboea tōi, ba niha ba goeli danō fefoe, na oefoeli oetolo ami, ba zanehe ami, iwa'ō Jehovah.

Soera H A G A 'I.

FAZA 1.

I. Fanegoe niha Jehoeda, me no aboea gōlōra ba wolaoe osali. II. La'o'ō li zama'ele'ō satoea, awō ni-ha sato.

- 1 I. Me no tōra dōfi razo Dario, me fasoelōna ba mbaŵa si önō, ba so niwa'ō Jehovah, nifa'ema Haga'i, sama'ele'ō, chō Zeroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, koemandroe ba mado Joeda ba chō Josoea, ono Josadaki, ere

seboea, imane: (*Nga'ōt. I. 3, 17. Eser. 4, 24; 5, 1. 2.*): Da'ō niwa'ō 2 Jehovah ngahōnō: Lamane niha andrō: Tenga na inōtō wolaoe osali 3 Jehovah andrō? Ba so niwa'ō Jehovah, nifa'ema Haga'i sama'ele'ō, imane. Ba hadia, ba no inōtō chōmi wangonahia omo, nihaogō bagōlō, me no adoedoela nomo da'e? Ba ija'e, ba imane Jehovah ngahōnō: Mifaigi ba, he wisa ba chōmi! 5 No ebolo nowimi, ba lō eboea ni'ohe 6

jomo : mangamanga ami, ba lō iroegi ba wa'aboeso, mibadoebadoe hadia ia, ba tebai aboeso ami, monoecha ami, ba ambō ba wa lō oafee, ba si manga gazi, ba ba mbola satōla ibe'e gazinia. (*Moz. III. 26, 26. Moz. V. 28, 38. Mich. 7, 14.*) Da'dō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mifaigifaigi, he wisa ba chōmi andrō ! Mi'ae jaŵa ba hili, mi-halō geoe, ba milaoe gosali, ena'ō omasi ndra'o ba ena'ō eboea dōigoe ! iŵa'ō Jehowa. No eboea mīdōnadōna ba no ide'ide loealoea ; no mi'ohe jomo, ba no oewoewoesi. Hana wa si manō ? iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō ; bōrō nomogoc andrō, me no adoedoela, ba me ba nomonia idōlō ia zamōsana, ba chōmi andrō. *10* Andrō wa lō ifaloea chōmi namo banoea jaŵa, ba lō ifaloea mboeania tanō. (*Moz. III. 26, 19. Moz. 11. V. 28, 23.*) Ba no moehededa ba wa lō teoe, no oefatōrō ba danō ba ba hili, ba zinanō ba nowi ba ba nagoe ba ba wanicha, ba ba mboea danō hadia ia, ba niha ba ba zaliwaliwa ba danō ba ba wanganoei niha, fcfoe hadia ia. (*Raz. II. 8, 1.*)

12 *II. Ba lafondrondrongo li Lowalangira Jehowa ira Seroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, Josoea, ono Josadaki, ere seboea, awō niha sato fefoe, ba labe' ba dōdōra niwa'ō Haga'i, sama'ele'ō, me no Lowalangira Jehowa zamatenge ja'ia, ba la'ata'-oefi Jehowa niha sato. Ba imane Haga'i, sinenge Jehowa andrō, ba niha sato — dali niwa'ō Jehowa — :*

14 „Oetolo ami !“ iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba ifaroe Jehowa dōdō Zeroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, koemandroe ba mado Jeeda, ba tōdō Josoea. ono Josadaki, ere seboea, ba tōdō niha sato fefoe, ba so ira, ba labōrōtaigō ha-lōwō folaoe osali Lowalangira Jehowa ngahōnō, ba zi doea woeloe a ūfa, ba mbaŵa si ūnō, si no tōra dōfi razo Dario.

FAZA 2.

I. Amaboe'oela li : eboea dania lachōmi gosali si bohooe andrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna. II. Howoehowoe si faloecha genoni Jehovah andrō, si lō farōi. III. Fa'adoedoem gamatōrō-wā niha baero andrō, ba fangaro amatōrō-wā Lowalangi.

I. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a sara, ba mbaŵa si fitoe, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa, nifa'ema Haga'i sama'e-le'ō, imane : Hede chō Zeroebabeli, ono Zelatiēli, koemandroe ba mado Joeda, ba chō Josoea, ono Josadaki, ere seboea, ba ba niha sato, ūmane : Ha niha na zi tosai ba chōmi, si no mangila osali andre, lachōminia fōna ? Ba he wisa wamaigimi ja'ia iada'e ? Hadia, tenaga hoelō zi lō boto, wamaigimi ? (*Eser. 3, 12.*) Ba ijae, ba bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oegō Seroebabeli ! iŵa'ō Jehowa ; bōi boesi dōdōoe, ja'oegō Josoea, ono Josadaki ere seboea ! Bōi miboesi dōdōmi, ja'ami niha ba danō fefoe, iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba mibabaja halōwō ; oetolo sa'ae ami, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, nifagōlōsi-goe chōmi, me aheta ami ba danō Miseraji, ba abōlō Gehehagoe ba chōmi. Bōi miboesi dōdōmi ! (*Moz. 19, 5. Sach. 4, 6.*) Imane sa Jehovah ngahōnō : Hatō ma'ifoe tō, ba oefahoe mbancea si jaŵa, awō danō, ba asi ba tanō sabe'e. (*Heb. 12, 26.*) Oefahoefta niha baero, fefoe, ba toballi owoelo gamagama niha baero fefoe, ana'a, ba anōnō nomo andre lachōmi oeb'e, iŵa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō. (*Sin. 72, 10. Jes. 60, 5.*) Chōgce wirō ba chōgoe gana'a, iŵa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō. Lachōmi gosali andre dania, ba eboea moroi ba lachōminia fōna, iŵa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō, ba fangorifi oeb'e ba naha andre, iŵa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō. (*Jes. 56, 7.*)

II. Ba ba zi doea woeloe a ūfa 10 ba mbaŵa si siŵa, si no tōra dōfi razo Dario, ba so niwa'ō Jehovah,

- nifa'ema Haga'i, sama'ele'ō, imane : 11 Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Sofoe
 12 ba gere he wisa lala ba da'ō : Na so zi so saŵi ni'amoni'ō ba nono mbaroenia, ba na tobaja nono mbaroenia ba roti, ba ma ba goe-legoele, ba ma ba nagoe, ba ma ba wanicha, ba ma hadia ia ni'ā, ba he wisa, ni'amoni'ō dania gōi da'ō ?
 13 Ba lamane ere : Lō'ō ! Ba isofoe na Haga'i, imane : Ba na so zi no ra'ira'iō ba zi mate, ba na ibabaja hadia ia da'ō no mege, hadia, si ra'ira'iō dania da'ō gōi ? Ba lamane cre : Ja'ia ! (*Moz. IV. 19, 11*).
 14 Ba hoemedede Haga'i, imane : Si manō gōi ba niha andre, si manō ba soi andre, wamaigigoe, iŵa'ō Jehowa, si manō gōi ba nilaoe dangara fefoe : nibe'era soemange chōgoe, ba da'ō, ba no si ra'ira'iō.
 15 Ba iada'e, ba mifaigi he wisa ma'ochō ba he wisa mege, mc lō ni-fa'anōmi kara na, omo Jehowa !
 16 He wisa chōmi mege ? Laroegi mbasitō : 20 nganoe'i ladōnadōna, ba no ha 10. Ba laroegi, wolazi nagoe : 50 laoeroe laŵa'ō, ba no
 17 ha 20. No oe'otoe'ō ami fa'achozi ngalai wache ba fa'ahohomō ba teoe kara, ba halōwō dangami a- | ndrō, fefoe ; ba no lō fangawoeli chōgoe ba chōmi ! iŵa'ō Jehowa. (*Amos. 4, 9. Hag. 1, 11*). Ba mifaigi, 18 i'otarai ma'ochō andre ba ba gōtō dania, i'otarai zi doea woeloe a ūfa, ba mbaŵa si siŵa, baŵa me tebe'e tooe dojo gosali Jehowa ! (*Eser. 3, 10*), Mitōngōni, na so na ba halasa 19 mboea danō ba na lō'ō na mowoea nagoe ba āra ba dalimo ba falo ! I'otarai loeo da'ō, ba oefahowoe'ō ami.
- III. Ba ifoeli hoemedede Jehowa 20 chō Haga'i, ba zi doea woeloe a ūfa, ba mbaŵa da'ō, imane : Ōmane 21 chō Zeroebabeli. koemandroe ba mado Joeda : Oefahoe mbanoea si jaŵa, awō danō, oetoceli'ō dadao- 22 mo razo ba oehori wa'abōlō gamatōrōwa niha baero. Oetocliō goereta, fabaja si fakoereta jaŵa, ba alaoe koedo, fabaja si fakoedo ba hoeloe, faoma ba mbawa zi'ōli na-wōra. (*Hez. 38, 21*). Ba na loeo 23 da'ō — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō — ba oehalō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō Serobabeli, ono Zelatičli, enonigoe, iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba oefataro ndra'oegō, timba laedoeroe tandro ; me uo oe-toejoe ndra'oegō, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, (*Sin. seb. 8, 6. Jer. 22, 24*).

Soera ZACHARIA.

FAZA 1.

I. Famangelama Iraono Gizeraeli, fa bōi la'ō'ō mboeaboea ndra toeara.
 II. Angilata si fōfōna : Si fakoedo ba gotaloea malimbi. Fa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi Jeroezalema. III. Angilata fanete zi fōfōna : Tandroe si ūfa rozi ba siamboe si daūfa. Sameta'oe emali mado Joeda.

I. Ba mbaŵa si ūwaloë, si no

tōra dōfi Dario, ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chō Zacharia andrō, sama'ele'ō, ono Mberechia ono Ido, imane : (*Eser. 5, 1. Neh. 12, 16. Hag. 1, 1*) : No mofōnoe sibai Jehowa chō ndra toeami. Andrō ūmane chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mifoeli ami chōgoe — iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō —, ba oefocrido gōi chōmi, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Jes. 31, 6*.)

- Jer. 3, 12; 18, 11. Hez. 18, 30.
 4 Hos. 14, 1). Bōi si mane ira toeami ami, toeami andrō ba niwa'ō zama'ele'ō fōna : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mifalalini gera'erami, mibōhōli lala si lō sōchi andrō chōmi ba boeaboeami andrō si lō sōchi ! — ba lō lafondrondrongo ba lō latōngōni niwa'ōgoe, iwa'ō Jehowa. Ira toeami andrō, ba hcza so ? ba sama'ele'ō andrō, ba hadia, si lō aetoe noso ? Ba taroma ligoe andrō, awō nifachoigoe andrō, niwa'ōgoe ba genonigoe, ba tenga no manga ba dōdō ndra toeami, ba no lafalalini gera'erara, ba no lamane : Nihonogōi Jehowa ngahōnō nifatōrō chōda — dali lala andrō nitōrōda ba boeaboeada andrō — ba no ifatōrō chōda.
- 7 II. Ba ba zi doea woele a ūfa, ba mbaŵa si felezara, baŵa Sebat, si no tōra dōfi Dario, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō Zacharia sama'ele'ō, 8 ono Mberechia ono Ido, imane : So gangilatagoe, ba zi bongi : niha ba hooel koedo sojoramō, ba gotaloca malimbi ba ndraso so ia, ba moroi foerinia, ba koedo sojoramō ba sojo ba safoesi. (F. 6, 2. Fam. 6, 4).
- 9 Be me oesofoe : Hadia geloeaha da'ō, Tocha? ba imane chōgoe mala'ika andrō. sihede chōgoe : Da'oe-ambacha'ō chōoe, hadia geloeaha 10 da'ō. Ba hoemedi niha andrō, ba gotaloea malimbi, imane : Nifatēnge Jehowa da'ō, ba wanōrōi oeli danō ! Ba hoemedi ira chō mala'ika Jehowa andrō, ba gotaloea malimbi, lamane : No matōrōi goeli danō, ba hiza, ba no sahono manō goeli danō ma'asagōrō, lō hadia ia.
- 12 Ba hoemedi mala'ika Jehowa andrō, imane : He Jehowa ngahōnō, ha wa'ara tō na lō ahachō dōdōoe Jeroezalema ba banoea mado Joe-da, si no mofōnoe ndra'oegō, no 70
- 13 fache ae ? Ba itema li mala'ika andrō, sihede chōgoe, Jehowa, ihao-gō wehedenia chōnia, fandrara dōdō.
- Ba imane chōgoe mala'ika andrō, 14 sihede chōgoe : Ebœa'ō lioe, ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Hoemoeloe sibai dōdōgoe ba Jeroezalema ba ba Ziona, (Sach. 8, 2), ba mofōnoe sibai ndra'o ba niha 15 baero andrō, si no ahonohono, si no moloeloei mege ba wamakiko, me mofōnoe ndra'o, si lō abōlō-bōlō. (Jes. 47, 6). Andrō wa imane 16 Jehowa : Oefoeli oefagi Jeroezalema, ahachō dōdōgoe : telaoe zoei gosali chōgoe, ba chōra, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba tefadōlō ba Jeroezalema wanoe'a danō. Ba farongogō na, ōmane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Ebœa sa'ac danaia mbanoea andrō chōgoe, balazi wa'ohahaoe dōdōra, ba ifoeli irara dōdō Ziona Jehowa, ba ifoeli itoe-joe chōnia Jeroezalema.
- III. Ba oefāgā hōrōgoe, oefā- 18 chōlōdo, ba hiza dandroe, ūfa rozi. Ba oemane chō mala'ika andrō, 19 sihede chōgoe : Hadia geloeaha da'ō? Ba imane chōgoe : Da'ō dandroe andrō samazawili mado Joe-da ba Iraono Gizerāeli ba banoea Jeroezalema mege. Ba ifa'ele'ō chōgoe 20 ziamboe Jehowa, daōfa, ba oema- 21 ne : Hadia halōwō da'ō? Ba imane chōgoe : Da'ō no mege, ba tandroe andrō, si no mamazawili mado Joe-da, irege samōsa lō'ō sa'ae samaōga bawania, ba da'e, ba si mōi mameta'oe ja'ira ba ba wangohori tandroe niha baero, si no mamaōga tandroe ba wolaoe ba danō mado Joe-da, ba wamazawili ja'ira.

FAZA 2.

I. Angilata fanete zi doea balō andrō : niha si so fanoe'a danō ba danga. Fa'eboea Jeroezalema. II. Amaboe'oela li : Mangawoeli dania ira moroi ba danō ba ni'oloi'ō ja'ira, ba i'iagō Ziona Jehowa.

I. Ba oefāgā hōrōgoe, oefachō-lōdo. Ba hiza niha si so fanoe'a danō ba danga. (Hez. 40, 3). Ba oema- 1
2

- ne : Heza mōi ndra'oegō ? Ba i-
mane chōgoe : Ba wanoe'a Jeroe-
zalema, ba wamaigi ha wa'ebolo,
3 ba ha wa'anaoe. Ba hiza, ba so
mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chō-
goe, ba so na mala'ika bō'ō, ba
4 gametahōnia ; ba imane ba da'ō :
Foelōi, ba hede chō nono matoea
andrō ba da'ō, ōmane : Si lō ūli
dania Jeroezalema, ba wa'ato niha
ba ba wa'oja goerifō, si so jomo
5 ba mbanoea, (*Hez. 38, 11*), **ba ja'-
odo — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba ūli a-**
litō ndra'odo, fasoei, ba lachōmi
ndra'o jomo ba mbanoea. (*Jes. 60,*
19).
6 II. Hai, hai ! Mi'oloi, miheta a-
mi ba danō jōoe andrō, iwa'ō Je-
howa ; noa sa amaedola ba zi ūfa
balō mata angi oefazawili ami, iwa'ō
7 Jehowa. (*Jes. 48, 20 ; 52, 11*). Hai,
ja'oegō Siona, orifi'ō, ja'oegō sona-
hia ba ngai nono Mbabeli alawe !
8 Noa sa imanō wame'e li Jehowa
ngahōnō, no ifatenge ndra'o ba ni-
ha baero andrō, si no moraboe si
so chōmi, ba wangaloei fa'eboea
dōi ifatenge ndra'o ; me no somba-
mbaja ono hōrōnia zombambaja ja'-
ami ! (*Moz. V. 32, 10. Sin. 17, 8*).
9 Ba hiza, ba oe'oro'ō dangagoe, ja-
wara, ena'ō ondra'oea zi so barō
mbawara ira, ba ena'ō aboto ba
dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ngahōnō za-
10 matenge ja'o ! A'iki, ba omoesoi'ō
dōdōoe, ja'oegō ono Ziona alawe !
hiza sa, so ndra'o, ba wame'e na-
hiagoe ba chōmi, iwa'ō Jehowa.
Moz. III. 26, 12. Jes. 12, 6. Hez. 37,
11 *27. Sef. 3, 14*). Ba na loeo da'ō, ba
oja soi zi olembai Jehowa, ena'ō
fabōbō banoeania ira, ba ena'ō ba
chōmi la'iagō ; ba aboto dania ba
dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ngahōnō za-
matenge ja'o ba chōmi, (*Jes. 60, 3*).
12 I'ochōgō dania mado Joeda Jeho-
wa, ihalō tāna chōnia, ba danō ni'-
amoni'ō andrō ba ifoeli itoejoe chō-
13 nia Jeroezalema. Dozi niha, ba
ndramoehonogō ira fōna Jehowa !
- Noa sa maoso ia, no irōi nahiania
andrō ni'amoni'ō. (*Hab. 2, 20*).
- FAZA 3.
- I. Angilata fanete zi tōloe : Ere
seboea andrō, Josoea, ba fameta ho-
rōnia. II. Amaboe'oela li: so wa-
ngorifi dania chō genoni Jehowa
andrō nifotōi „Lewōi".
- I. **Ba i'oroma'ō chōgoe Josoea** 1
andrō [Jehowa], Josoea ere seboea ;
fōna mala'ika Jehowa so ia, ba
no so ba ngainia Zatana, ba wa-
ngadoegoe ja'ia. (*Eser. 2, 2. Hag. 1,*
1. Job. 1, 6. Sin. 109, 6. Fam. 12,
10). Ba imane Jehowa chō Za-
tana : Jehowa zangoema'ō chōoe :
bōi hedehede, ja'oegō Satana ! Je-
howa, si no manoejoe chōnia Je-
roezalema, zangoema'ō chōoe : bōi
hedehede ! Hadia, tengā doedoenga
nisōbi ba galitō da'e ? (*Joed. a. 9.*
Amos. 4, 11). Ba no noecha soda'i
noechea Josoea, me so ia ba da'ō,
fōna mala'ika. (*Fam. 3, 18*). Ba 3
hoemedē da'ō, imane ba zi so ba
da'ō : Miheta chōnia noecha so-
da'i andrō ! Ba noa da'ō, ba imane
chōnia : Hiza, no oebe'e aefā chōoe
horōoe, ba oefafonoechoa'ō sa'ae
ndra'oegō noechea ba walōwā. (*Sin.*
51, 9. Jes. 61, 10. Loek. 15, 22). Ba 4
imane na : Mifanaemboe ia sae-
mboe si lō da'i ! Ba lafanaemboe
ia saemboe si sōchi ba lafonoecha
ia ; ba sosó na ba ngaira mala'ika
Jehowa andrō. (*Moz. II. 28, 39. F.*
6, 11). Ba ifadoehoe'ō chō Josoea
mala'ika Jehowa, imane : Da'ō ni-
wā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Na ūtōrō
lala andrō chōgoe, ba na ū'o'ō
nifachoigoe ; na ūhaogō halōwōoe
ba nomogoe, ba na ūhaogō gōi
wamaigi he wisa ba golajama, ba
oefolala ndra'oegō, awō genonigoe a-
ndre. (*Moz. V. 11, 1. Hez. 44, 15. Sin.*
9, 11).
II. **Ba fondrondrongo, ja'oegō** 8
Josoea, cre seboea, ja'oegō ba a-

- wōoe andrō, sidadao fōnaoe — noa sa tandra ira he wisa dania, sa-hōlihōli dōdōda — : Hiza sa, oefa'aso genonigoe „Lewiō” andrō ! (*Jes. 9, 4, 2. Hez. 12, 6. F. 6, 12*). Ba kara andrō, nibe'egoe fōna Josoea — fitoe hōrō zamaigi kara, si ha samboesamboea —, ba oesoea dania, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba olalōwā andrō, ba danō andre, ba ha ma'ōma'ōchō oe'angohori'ō. (*Sin. 118, 22. Jes. 11, 1. 2; 28, 16. F. 4, 10*).
10 Ba na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba tola faoma mikaoni nawōmi ba loemō nagoe ba ba loemō mafrafala ! (*Raz. I. 4, 25. Mich. 4, 4*).

FAZA 4.

I. Angilata fanete zi ūfa : Naha wandroe ana'a ba tōla zai, si doea geoe. II. Nibajoini andrō, si daroea : Josoea ba Seroebabeli.

- 1** I. Ba isoeseogido mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgōe, timba na lasoeseogi zi mōrō, ba imane chōgōe : Hadia ni'ilaoe ? Ba oemane : Naha wandroe oe'ila, ana'a manō, naha wanieha tānō jaŵa ba fitoe wandroenia ba fitoe goro wanicha, ba wolaoe ba wandroe andrō, tānō jaŵa. Ba ba ngainia, ba doea geoe dōla zai, sageoe ba gambōlō naha wanieha andrō ba sageoe ba gabera.
4 Ba hoemede ndra'o, oemane chōmala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgōe : Hadia geloeaha da'ō, Toeha ?
5 Ba itema ligoe mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe ehōgōe, imane chōgōe : Hadia, lō ūila, hadia geloeaha da'ō ? Ba oemane : Lō'ō, Toeha !
6 Ba hoemede ia, imane ehōgōe : Tarama li Jehowa ehō Zeroebabeli da'ō, imane : Tenga ba wa'abōlōe ba tengen ba wa'abe'ee, ha ba Gehēhagoe a'i, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Hag. 1, 1; 2, 5*). Hadia atō, ndra'oegō, ja'oegō hili seboea, fōna Ze-roebabeli ? Salo'o dania ndra'oegō ! Ena'ō alaŵa jaŵa ibe'e gara andrō,

ba ena'ō lahehegō : Ja ahowoe ! ja ahowoe !

- II. Ba hoemede chōgōe Jehowa, imane : Tanga Zeroebabeli mege zame'e tooe tojo ba watalinga nomo andre, ba tangania gōi zangas-wai, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōoe, wa no Jehowa ngahōnō zamatenge ja'o chōmi. (*Eser. 3, 8 b.t.*) . Ha niha 10 sa zangositengagō baŵa mbōrōta andre ! oi no ide'ide na ! Somoeso tōdō ira, na la'ilā zimo ba danga Zeroebabeli ; si fitoe andrō — hōrō Jehowa andrō — zondroegi oeli danō ma'asagōrō (*Nga'ōt. II. 16, 9. Fam. 5, 6*). Ba hoemede 11 ndra'o, oemane ehōnia : Ba tōla zai andrō, fatambai naha wandroe, ba hadia geloeaha ? Ba oesofoe na 12 chōnia, oemane : Ba hadia geloeaha doetoeroe zai andrō, ba ngai goro andrō ana'a, si doea andrō, lala wanieha ana'a andrō moroi jaŵa ? Ba imane chōgōe ; Hadia, lō ūila 13 hadia geloeaha da'ō ? Ba oemane : Lō'ō, Toeha ! Ba imane : Da'ō niba-joini andrō, si daroea, si iagō nogniongi fōna zamatōrō ūsi goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (*Fam. 11, 4*).

FAZA 5.

I. Angilata fanete zi lima : soera sihombo, soera wangelifi. II. Angilata fanete zi ūnō : looe, si so bacha horō, ni'he ba Mbabeli.

- I. Ba oefoeli oefaōga hōrōgōe, oefaeħōlōdo, ba hisa zoera sihombo. (*Hez. 2, 9*). Ba imane chōgōe : Hadia ni'ilaoe ? Ba oemane : Soera sihombo oe'ila, doea woeloe hela wa'anaoe, ba foeloe hela wa'ebolo. Ba imane chōgōe : Da'ō wangelifi andrō, sanōrōi tanō ma'asagōrō ; dozi sanagō, ba nihori ba da'e, dali nisoera ba zoera andrō ; ba dozi si mōi ba hōloe [na faja], ba nihori ba da'e, dali nisoera ba zoera andrō. No oefo'ohe'ō ia, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ena'ō iroegi jomo ba nomo zanagō ba ba nomo zi mōi ba hō-

loe ba dōigoe [na faja], ena'ō jomo chōra i'iagō, ba ena'ō ifoefoe, he coe, ba he kara.

- 5 II. Ea so mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgoe, ba imane chōgoe : Faōga hōrōoe ba faigi hadia zoroma andrō ! Ba oemane : Hadia ia ? Ba imane : Looe zoroma ; ba imane na : Olalōwara da'ō, ba danō, ma'asagōrō. Ba hiza, ba teboka lagō looe, simo sowoelo, ba hiza ndra alawe sidaodao, bacha ba looe. Ba imane [mala'ika] : Da'ō horō andrō. Ba itoeli'ō tooe ba looe [ndra alawe andrō], ba ilagō'ō simo no mege. Ba me oefaōga horōgōe, ba hiza, daroea ndra alawe soroma, ba ibōzi angi gafira — no hoelō gafi doembao gafira —, ba lafazaŵa looe no mege, la'ohē ba daloe mba-noea. Ba oemane chō mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgoe : Heza la'ohē looe andrō ? Ba imane chōgoe : Ba wamaigi nahiania ba danō Zineara, ba na no awai, ba lafedadao ba da'ō, ba nahania. (Moz. I. 10, 10).

FAZA 6.

I. Angilata fanete si fitoo : koereta, si ūfa, fa'aloea hoekoe, nifatōrō Lowalangi. II. Angilata fanete zi ūlaoe : takoela nibe'e ba hōgō ndra Josoea, fa'asalaŵa razo ere andrō, sohahaoe dōdō mbanoea Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Ba oefoeli oefaōga hōrōgōe, oefachōlōdo, ba hiza goereta, ūfa endronga, si otarai gotaloea hili ; ba hili andrō, ba tōla garamba.
- 2 Ba sondrōni koereta si so fōna, ba koedo sojoramō, ba ba goereta fanete da'ō, ba koedo saitō, ba ba wanete da'ō, ba safoesi, ba ba wanete da'ō, ba sombaŵambawā. (F. 1, 8. Fam. 6, 4). Ba hoemede ndra'o, oemane chō mala'ika andrō, si fahoehoe chōgoe : Hadia geloe aha da'ō, Toeha? Ba imane chōgoe mala'ika : Da'ō mata angi andrō,

si ūfa ; latōrō, me no faefá la'o-ndrasi zamatōrō ūsi goeli danō ma'afeoe. (Jer. 49, 36). Koereta andrō, nidōni koedo saitō andrō, ba ba danō mijōoe isaŵa, ba la'o'ō safoesi andrō ; ba sombaŵambawā, ba ba danō mirāja lasaŵa. Ba mofanō gōi sojoramō andrō; ba me mangefa ira ena'ō, ba imane [Jehowa] : Milaboe ! Mitōrōi goeli danō ! ba latōrōi goeli danō. Ba hoemede ia chōgoe, ba imane chōgoe : Faigi, sanaŵa tanō mijōoe andrō, ba ahono Gehehagoe ba danō jōoe andrō misa lab'e. (Hez. 5, 13).

- II. Ba so niŵa'ō Jehowa chōgoc, imane : Halō ūsa game'ela mbanoea si no moe'oloi'ō, Helida'i zama'ema chōoe, nibe'e ndra Tobia Jedaja ; ba ae jomo chō Josia, ono Zefania, na loeo da'ō, ja'oegō andrō, ba nomo ba zi mōi ira, me la'oturai Mbabeli. Ba halō wirō ba ana'a, ba bali'ō takoela, ba fotakoela Ze-roebabeli ba Josoea, ono Josadaki, ere seboea, (Sach. 3, 1), ba ūmane chōra : Da'ō niŵa'ō Jehowa ngahō-nō : Hiza niha sotōi „Lewiō“ — na so ia, ba toemboetoombe [zi sō-chi], ba ja'ia zolaoe osali Jehowa. (Jes. 4, 2. Jer. 23, 5. F. 3, 8). Ja'ia zolaoe osali Jehowa, ba si faloecha fa'asalaŵa ia, ba tobali doemadao ia ba dadaoma zalaŵa chōnia, ba salaŵa ia, ba so ba ngainia gere, ba ha sara dōdō zi daroea andrō. (Hez. 37, 16. Efes. 2, 14 b. t.). Ba takoela no mege, ba nibe'e ba gosali Jehowa, fa bōi aefa'aefa itōrō tō-dōra ndra Helida'i Tobia Jedaja, ba fa'obōwō nono Zefania andrō. Ba banoea sarōe, ba mōi manolo ba wolaoe osali Jehowa, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa no Jehowa ngahō-nō zamatenge ja'o chōmi, ba na moroi ba dōdōmi mi'o'ō goroisa Lowalangimi Jehowa, ba itōrō. (Jes. 46, 6; 10, 10).

FAZA 7.

- I. Fanofoe zi samba omo ndra Elizarese ba Regemi-Melechi, na latohoegō na wamoni andrō. II. I'ombacha'ō chōra sama'ele'ō : ha fanolo si noemana zomasi Lowalangi.
- 1 I. Ba me no tōra medōloe fache razo Dario, ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō Zacharia. Ba zi mendrōfa, ba mbaŵa si siŵa, baŵa Kisilewi ba lafatengen zinenge si sainba omo ndra Elizarese ba Regemi-Melechi ba banoeara,
- 2 ba wangaeloe chō Jehowa, ba wanofoc ba gere, ba gosali Jehowa ngahōnō, ba ba zama'ele'ō, lamane : Hadia, oetohoegō na ba mbaŵa si lima we'ē ba famoni, hadia, oetohoegō na wolaoegoe no, ha me oe-ga fache sa'ae. (*Jer. 52, 12*).
- 3 II. Ba hoemedē chōgōe Jehowa ngahōnō, imane : Hede ba niha ba danō fefoe ba ba gere, ūmane : Na no fitoe ngafaeloe fache mamoni ami ba mege'ege, na baŵa si lima ba na baŵa si fitoe, ba hadia, no chōgōe tetandrōsaigō wamonimi andrō ? (*Raz. II. 25, 25. Jer. 41, 1*).
- 4 6 Ba na manga ami ba na mibadoe hadia ia, ba hadia, tenga ja'ami zi manga, ba tenga ja'ami zamadoe
- 5 7 nibadoe andrō ? Hadia, tenga da'e daroma li andrō, nifa'ombacha'ōgō Jehowa ba zama'ele'ō no andrō, fōna, me so na niha ba Jeroezalema, me lō'ō na hadia ia chōra, ba ba mbanoea si tefasoei ja'ira, ba me lō saheta niha raja, ba ba zalo'o ? (*Jer. 58, 3*). Ba so niwa'ō Jehowa chō Zacharia, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa chōgōe, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Omasido sibai Ziona andrō, solohe ndra'odo, ba no tesao wōnoegoe chōra, fōne sabōlōbōlō. (*F. 1, 14*). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Sangawoeli ba Ziona ndra'odo, ba ba daloe Jeroezalema, oce'e nahiagoe ; „banoea si lō farōi“ dania dōi Jeroezalema, ba „hili ni'amoni'ō“ dōi hili Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Sef. 3, 13*). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : So na dania zidaodao ba golajama ba Jeroezalema ira matoea satoea ba ira alawe satoea, dozi so zi'o ba dangara, me no atoea sibai ira. Ba ewali jomo ba mbanoea, ba anōnō iraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe, si famaimai baewali chōra. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Na sahōlihōlī dōdō da-
- 8 9 10 11 wōmi !” (*Jer. 1, 23*). Ba no te chōra wamondrongo, no abe'e mbōrō doc'i;

la'afiso'ō dōgi dalingara, ba tobali lō larongo. Ba la'abe'e'ō dōdōra, 12 timba naoma, ba tobali lō larongo goroisa ba taroma li andrō nifafa'ema'ō Jehowa ngahōnō chō Gehehania, ba zaina'ele'ō andrō, fōna. Ba tesao wōnoe Jehowa ngahōnō, fōne sabōlōbōlō, (*Jes. 48, 4. Mich. 3, 8*), ba si mane ba we'aonia mege, 13 si lō lafondrondrongo, si manō dania na moc'ao'ao ira, iŵā'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, lō oerongo ; (*Jes. 1, 15. Jer. 11, 11*); ocfazawili dania ira 14 a'i, ba danō niha baero fefoe; si lō larai la'ilā, ba tanōra, ba si tobali tanō si mate, na no aheta ira, ba tobali lō sanōrō sa'ae; ba tobali tanō si mate danō si sōchi sibai labe'e.

FAZA 8.

I. Amaboe'osla li : mangawoeli dania ira ba Jeroezalema. II. Ifahowoe'ō ira Jehowa, na fa'atoelō ba fa'omasī lafa'oea. III. Tobali baŵa wa'omoso dōdō dania mbaŵa wamoni andrō chōra, ba la'ondrasi dania ira niha bō'ō, ba wolo'ō chō Jehowa.

- I. Ba ifoeli so niwa'ō Jehowa chōgōe, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Omasido sibai Ziona andrō, solohe ndra'odo, ba no tesao wōnoegoe chōra, fōne sabōlōbōlō. (*F. 1, 14*). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa : Sangawoeli ba Ziona ndra'odo, ba ba daloe Jeroezalema, oce'e nahiagoe ; „banoea si lō farōi“ dania dōi Jeroezalema, ba „hili ni'amoni'ō“ dōi hili Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Sef. 3, 13*). Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : So na dania zidaodao ba golajama ba Jeroezalema ira matoea satoea ba ira alawe satoea, dozi so zi'o ba dangara, me no atoea sibai ira. Ba ewali jomo ba mbanoea, ba anōnō iraono, ono matoea ba ono alawe, si famaimai baewali chōra. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Na sahōlihōlī dōdō da- 1 2 3 4 5 6 6

- nia da'ō, na loeo da'ō, wamaigi zi 7 I. 34, 20. *Efes. 4, 25*). Bōi mifachai 17
tosai soi da'e, ba chōgoe gōi, ba
sahōlihōli dōdō ia, iwa'ō Jehowa
ngahōnō. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Hiza, oe'orifi mbanoeagoe,
oe'efa'ō ba danō tānō ba gatoe-
mboechalooe misa ba ba danō tā-
nō 8 ba gaechoela loeo, ba oe'ohe
mangawoeli ira, cna'ō jomo ba Je-
roezalema labē'e. nahiara, ba ba-
noeagoe ira, si lō teboelō ba si
ndroehoe, ba Lowalangira ndra'odo!
- 9 II. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : Mi'abe'e'ō dangami, ja'ami sa-
mondrongo taroma li andre, ba
gōtō da'e, taroma li nifa'ema za-
ma'ele'ō andrō, sama'ele'ō me loeo
tebe'e tooe dojo ba wolaoe omo
Jehowa ngahōnō, osali andrō. (*Eser.*
10 3, 10). Fōna da'ō sa, ba lō bōli
gōlō niha ba halōwōra, ba he halō-
wō goerifō, ba no zajazaja gōlō ;
ba zofanō ba ba zangawoeli, ba so
gameta'oeō emali, ba no oefadooe
11 manō niha fefoc. (*Hag. 1, 6*). Ba
ija'e, ba bō'ō dōdōgoe ba zi tosai
soi da'e, bō'ō me fōna, iwa'ō Jehowa
12 ngahōnō ; lō'ō sa'ae hadia ia ba zi-
nanō chōra. Mowoea nagoe ba mo-
woea danō, ba sosō namo mbanoea
ba oetehe manō da'ō fefoe ba zi
13 tosai soi andre. Ba si mane mege,
me no tobali fangclifi dōimi ba ni-
ha baero, ja'ami ma'oewoe Joeda
ba ma'oewoe Gizerāeli, si manō wa-
nologoe ja'ami, ena'ō tobali fama-
howoe'ō dōimi ! Bōi miboesi dōdō-
14 mi ! Mi'abe'e'ō dangaini ! Imane sa
Jehowa ngahōnō : Si mane mege,
me oehonogōi wamakao ja'ami, me
labaosi dōdōgoe ira toeami, iwa'ō
Jehowa ngahōnō, ba me lō arōerōe
15 ba dōdōgoe, si manō gōi wangoho-
nogōigoe ma'ōchō famatōrō si sōchi
ba Jeroezalema ba .ba ma'oewoe
16 Joeda. Bōi miboesi dōdōmi ! Ba
da'ō nilaoemī : Faoma si dohoc
milaoe chō nawōmi ba bōi mibila'ō
wamatoenō hoehoeo ba kato chō-
mi, hoekoc satoelō mifatōrō ! (*Moz.*
- tōdōmi zi lō sōchi chō nawōmi, ba
bōi omasi ami we'amōi ba hōloe
ba zi lō doe hoe, me no si fatoewoe
chōgoe da'ō fefoe, iwa'ō Jehowa. (*F. 5, 3; 7, 10*).
- III. Ba so niwa'ō Jchowa ngahōnō chōgoe, imane : Da'ō niwa'ō 18
Jehowa ngahōnō : Famoni andrō, na baŵa si ūfa ba si lima ba si fito
te ba si foeloe, ba tobali fa'o-
moeso dōdō ba fa'iki ba si no a-
maedola walōwā, ba ma'oewoe Joe-
da ; ba mi'omasi'ōzi dohoeba fa'-
atoelōmi chō nawōmi ! (*Jer. 52, 6.*
12; 41, 1; 52, 4). Da'ō niwa'ō Jeho-
wa ngahōnō : Faloecha na dania,
ba la'ondrasī ami soi bō'ō, samboe-
samboea soi manō, ba oja banoea
zangondrasī ja'ami. Faoma mōi chō 21
nawōra mbanoeara ba lamane : Ta-
laboe, mōi ita fakao chō Jehowa
ngahōnō ! Ja'odo gōi, ba si mōi !
(*Jes. 2, 3. Mich. 4, 2*). Ba oja soi, a-
to niha baero zangondrasī, ba wa-
ngaloei Jehowa ngahōnō, ba Jeroe-
zalema, ba ba wakaosa, chō Jeho-
wa. Da'ō niwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō : 23
Na loeo da'ō dania, ba hiza, ba
dafitoe niha, hadia lira fefoe, li ni-
ha baero, zondra'oe ahe mbaroe
niha Jehoeda si ha samōsa, ba sa-
ngocma'ō : Faoga chōmi, me no ma-
rongo, wa lō aefaaefā chōmi Lo-
walangi ! (*Kor. I. 14, 25*).

FAZA 9.

- I. Fama'ele'ō : nifatōrō Lowala-
ngi dania ba niha si fa'oedoe ba
Ndraono Gizerāeli, niha si faola tanō
chōra. II. Fama'ele'ō fa'assalaŵa
Mesia, ba Ziona, sohahaoe dōdō
mbanoeania.

- I. Niwa'ō [zama'ele'ō]. Taroma 1
li Jehowa, nitandrōsaigō ba danō
Haderachi, si tohare ba Ndraama-
seko dania. Ifaigifaigi sa niha Je-
howa, ba he mado Ndraono Gize-
rāeli fefoe. (*Jes. 13, 1*). Ba ba Ha-
mata, si faola ba da'ō, ba ba Diro

- ba ba Zidona ; noa sa onechc sibai
3 ira ! (*Jes. 10, 9*). No la'aro'ō mba-
noea chōra banoea Diro andrō. No
lahōna wirō, timba gawoegawoc,
4 ba balaki, timba damboe baewali
wa'oja. Ba hiza, ba Jehowa za-
toe'a dania, ba itimba ba nasi wa-
ngabe'era andrō, ba banoea, ba
5 ō galitō. Lafaigifaigi dania Asikalo,
ba hoemocha mboera : ba banoea
Gasa, ba lakōrōboei ira [ba wa'-
afōchō], ba si manō gōi Nekerona —
me no tobali faja dōtōnafōra
andrō. Ba ba Gasa, ba lō razo
sa'ae ; ba Asikalo, ba si lō niha
6 sa'ae dania, ba ba Gasoto, ba niha
si no fachōjō zowanoca. Oehō-
ndrōgō wajawasa Ndrawa Wilisiti
7 andrō, ba oefadōni ba mbawara si
fao do andrō ; ba sogoro ita andrō
chōra, ba oesōbi ba nifōra. Ba si
tosai dania ira gōi, chō Lowala-
ngida. Si falawālawa ba zalaŵa
mado Joeda dania ira, ba banoea
Nekerona, ba si falawālawa ba
Ndraono Jebocsi. (*Sam. II. 24, 18*).
8 Ba oe'iaigō ba'aba'a ba gosali a-
ndrō chōgōe, ba'aba'a zanōrō fefoe.
Bōi sa'ac iroegi ira samakao ; oefai-
gifaigi sa'ae.
9 **II. Abōlōgō a'iki, ja'oegō ono**
Ziona alawe ! Owoeawoea'ō dōdō,
ja'oegō ono Jeroezalema alawe !
Hiza, mōi jomo ba mbanoea chōmi
razomi, razo satoelō ba sabōlō ! si
lō fajawasa ia, ba hoeloe galide so
ia, ba heeloe nono galide si alawe.
(*Jes. 62, 11. Mat. 21, 5. Joh. 12, 15*).
10 Ba ihori goereta ba wanoewō, ba
mado Geferaji, ba he koedo ba Je-
roczailema : ba he fana ba wanoe-
wō, ba nihori dania ; ba fa bōi fa-
soewō iŵa'ō ba soi niha misa. Ba
oi barō mbawania so, i'otarai nasi
ba zi tambai, nocmalō ba nasi ba
zi tambai, tānō sa, ba i'otarai
mboto Oifarati, noemalō ba wo-
11 ndrege danō. (*Sin. 72, 8*). Ba me
no do ocbe'e tandro tanga ba
zoera wawoe'esa li andrō chōda,
- ba oc'efa'ō gōi ni'olo'ō andrō
chōoe, ba mba'a andrō, si lō idanō.
(*Jes. 61, 1. Mat. 26, 28*). Mifoeli ami 12
ba mbanoea saro andrō, ja'ami si
no timba nikeroe, sanōtōna na
fangefa. Ma'ōchō na gōi, ba tefarongogō : Oefodoea winaeta wa-
noelōni chōoe. No oechai chōgōe 13
mado Joeda, nifogai fana, no oeo'-
ōsi [ono wana] mado Geferaji, ba
oefarooe nonooe matoca, ja'oegō
Siona, ba wolaoe ba ndraono Ja-
wano, oebali'ō si'ōli zabōlō ami.
(*Joēl. 3, 6*). To'elo dania Jehowa, 14
jaŵara, ba itōrō ono wana chōnia,
timba gari mbanoea ; ilao dania
dorofe Jehowa ba fa ia ba nangi
sabōlō moroi raja wanōrō. (*Sin. 18,*
15. Jes. 27, 13). Ifoba'aba'a ira Je-
howa ngahōnō, mangamanga ira, ba
lahoendrahoendra tooe nono gara
riboribo. Labadoe ndro [*zanoewō*] 15
nifamadoe agoe, ba oi do ira,
timba wiga andrō, ba wame'e soe-
mange, ba timba watalinga naha
wame'e soemange. Lowalangira 16
Jehowa zaine'e abōlō ira, na loeo
da'ō, ja'ira andrō, nikoebaloi, ba-
noeania, me no manimani ba da-
koclā ira, si takile ba danōnia. Ha 17
lō ebœa lachōminia ! ba ha lō
abōlō wa'asōchinia ! So mboea danō,
fangabōlō nono matoca, ba so nōsi
mboea nagoe fangabōlō nono alawe.
(*Moz. V. 33, 28*).

FAZA 10.

I. Me itolo Jehowa, ba abōlō mba-
noeania Iraono Gizerašli. II. I'ohē
mangaweli ira ba danōra, ba ihō-
ndrōgō zi fa'oeode chōra.

I. Mi'andrō deoe chō Jehowa ! 1
Ibc'e deoe sarā ba teoe sahoełō,
na inōtō ; ifatōrō gari mbanoea ba
teoe laōhō ba ndroe'oc ba ba zi-
nānō ba danō fefoe. (*Sin. 72, 16*).
Fajafafa sa niŵa'ō ziraha, ba no
angilata faja gangilata zi faeta ;
nifachai dōdō, si lō boto, wehedera,
ba no angi wondrara dōdō andrō 2

- chōra. Andrō wa mowaōwaō manō ira, timba ngawawá mbiribiri, ba no iroegi ira famakao, me no lō sokoebaloi ja'ira. (*Jer. 10, 8*). Ba no tesao wōnogegoe, ba goebalo andrō, ba oe'otoe'ō dania zi matoea andrō [sondrōnia'ō ja'ira]. Noa sa ifaigi Jehovah ngahōnō nikoebaloi andrō chōnia, ma'oewoe Joeda, ba no ibali'ō koedo chōnia, koedo soadoe ba wanowē. (*Hez. 34, 2*).
- 4 Chōnia i'otarai tojo ba watalinga ba moroi chōnia gōi daroetaroe nose, moroi chōnia wana ba wanowēwō, ba ba chōnia la'otarai sondrōnia'ō fefoe. (*Jes. 19, 13; 22, 23*).
- 5 *Sam. II. 1, 22*). Hoelō sabōlō ira ba wasōndrata, samōbōrō tooe tamboe ba ewali, ba'lalaoe fasōndra, me no Jehovah zanolo ja'ira, ba tobali si lō boto zi fakoedo (emali).
- 6 (*Mich. 7, 10*). Ba oe'abe'e'ō ma'oewoe Joeda, ba oetolo ma'oewoe Josefo; ba oe'ohē mangawoeli ira, me no ahachō dōdōgōe ira, ba tobali hoelō na lō oerai oetibo'ō ira. Me no Jehovah ndra'odo, Lowalangira, ba oefondrondrongo chōra.
- 7 Ba tobali sabōlō mado Geferaji, ba abe'e dōdōra, timba zi no mama-doe agoe. Ba la'ilā iraonora; ba o-moeso dōdō, owoeawoea dōdōra ba chō Jehovah! (*F. 9, 15*).
- 8 **II. Oedōnisi** ira ba oe'owoeloi ira, mo no sangorifi ja'ira ndra'odo; ba ato dania ira, si mane me fōna.
- 9 Oefazawili ira ba danō niha baero, ba hc ba wondrege zarōoe tanō, ba itōrō tōdōra ndra'odo; ba la'e'e-boeae ndraonora, ba lafoeli ira. (*Jer. 51, 50*). Oe'ohē mangawoeli ira, moroi ba danō Miseraji ba oc'owoeloi ira moroi ba danō Asiria; oefa'a-mōi ba danō Gileadi ira ba ba hili
- 10 Libano, ba ambō nahara. La'ōtō nasi, lasawa Diro, ba itoeli'ō ba nasi hati andrō chōra, ba ogo'ō namō Nilo, fefoe. Ba tetelo'i toce Asiria, si no fajaŵa andrō, ba aheta zi'ō zalaŵa ba Ndrawa Miseraji.
- (*Jes. 11, 15*). Abe'e dania ira ba chō Jehovah oebe'e, ba lasoeno dania ira ba dōnia andrō, iŵa'ō Jehovah.
- FAZA 11.**
- I. Fama'ele'ō nitandrōsaigō ba goebalo si lō sōchi andrō. II. Koebalo si sōchi andrō, ba si'o si doea rozi: „fa'eboca dōdō” ba „famabōbō”. III. Ba me latibō'ō goebalo si sōchi andrō banoeania, ba i'efā'ō ia chōra ba iloeloe ira chō goebalo si lō tōdō.
- I. **Bokai** mbawa gōlimō, ja'oegō hili Libano, ena'ō i'ā alitō dōla gesri andrō chōoe! (*Raz. I. 7, 2. Jer. 22, 23*). Ege'ege, ja'oegō senobari, me no tekiko geresi, me no afoefoe zoadee andrō! Mi'ege'ege, ja'ami manawa ba danō Mbazana, me no tooe ba danō so gatoca andrō, si tebai itōrō niha mege! (*Jes. 2, 13*). Tarongo wege'ege goebalo andrō, me no afoefoe wa'asōchi andrō. Tarongo wendrōndrōndrōndrō nono zingo, me no tobali tanō si mate zatoea eoe andrō ba ndraso Joridano. Da'ō niŵa'ō Lowalangigoe Jehovah: Koebaloi mbiribiri andrō nitaba dania; (*Sin. 44, 23. Rom. 8, 36*); nitaba zowōli lō fotoe; ba niŵa'ō zamawa: Nisoeno Jehovah, so'ana'a sa'ae ndra'odo! ba koebalora, ba lō lahachōsi tōdō ira. I'otarai da'e sa, ba lō'ō sa'ae oehachōsi tōdō niha ba danō, iŵa'ō Jehovah; ja'odo sa'ae zoloeloe niha, oeloleo ba danga goebalonia zamōsana, ba ba danga razonia; da'ō sa'ae zamakiko tanō, ba samōsa lō oe'efā'ō ba dangara.
- II. **Ba** no oekoebaloi mbiribiri sinocteroe andrō, biribiri sabōlō ahachō dōdōda, me no si manō, ba doea rozi oehalō chōgoc si'o goebalo; „fa'eboca dōdō” oebe'e tōi zi sara, ba „famabōbō” dōi zi sara chōgōe. Ba me oekoebaloi mbi-ribiri andrō, ba me no oetimba goebalo si datōloe andrō, barō zi ba

- sara waŵa, ba anoezoe dōdōgoe
ira, ba ja'ira gōi, ba no sanoezoe
9 tōdō ja'odo. (*Jer. 2, 8; 23, 1*). Ba
oemane: Lō omasido wokoebaloi
ja'ami: si mate, ba alacha mate
ia, ba si tekiko, ba alacha tekiko, ba
si tosai na dania, ba hana na faoma
la'ā nawōra! (*Jer. 15, 2; 43, 11*).
10 III. Ba oetoejoe zi'ogoe „fa'eboea
dōdō” andrō, ba oefatō, ba wan-
oedoegō fawoe'esa li andrō ehō-
11 goe, ba niha baero fefoe. Ba me-
tededoegō, me loeo da'ō, ba aboto
ba dōdō mbiribiri andrō, fondrege
zahachō dōdōda, sanōngōni nilaoe-
12 goe, wa no taroma li Jehowa. Ba
oemane ehōra: Na lō aboea ehōmi,
ba mibe'e loeogoe, ba na lō mi-
be'e, ba bōi. Ba latoelo loeogoe,
13 30 roefia. (*Mat. 26, 15; 27, 9*). Ba
imane ehōgoe Jehowa: Fazaoemba
ba mbate'e girōgirō, mbōli soadoe
andrō, niŵa'ōra bōligoe! Ba oehalō
roefia andrō, si 30, ba oefazaoemba
ba mbate'e girōgirō, ba gosali Je-
14 howa. Ba oefatō gōi zi'ogoe si sara,
„famabōbō” andrō, ba wanoeoe-
gō fa'afatalifoesōra mado Joeda
15 Ndraono Gizeraeli. (*Hez. 37, 16*). Ba
imane ehōgoe Jehowa: Halō ehōoe
16 wakake goebalo sambō tōdō; Hiza
sa, ja'odo zangasogō dania koebalo
ba danō, si lō ba dōdō si tekiko
sa'ae, ba si lō mangaloei sisoenā
ba si lō mamadōhō socho zesoeho,
ba si lō mondrorogō si lō fōchō
[na], si aga'agā nōsi zatabō, ba sa-
17 mabali sa'ara. (*Hez. 34, 2*). Alai goe-
baloi andrō, si lō ngaroro, si farōi
ba nikoebaloi andrō. Ja okōli da'-
ionia, ba ja aboto hōrōnia kambō-
lō! Ja okōli sibai da'ionia, ba acha
aloea mate hōrōnia kambōlō!
- FAZA 12.
- I. Lasasagō Jeroezalema niha bao-
ro ba abe'e ira; ja'ira zabōlō, ibe'e
Lowalangira. II. Telaoe dania Ge-
heha fa'ahachō dōdō, Eheha ba wa-
kaosa, ba wamatallini era'era.
- 1 I. Taroma li. Taroma li Jeho-
- wa, nitandrōsaigō ba Ndraono Gi-
zeraēli, niŵa'ō Jehowa andrō, sa-
mologō banoea si jaŵa mege ba
solata tanō, ba sombōi eheha nihā,
barō dotonia. (*Jes. 13, 1; 42, 5*).
Hiza, oebali'ō mako zalimboeanō
niha Jeroezalema, salimboeanō niha
baero fefoe, si tefasoei ja'ira, ba
tefarahoe gōi mado Joeda, na la-
soewō Jeroezalema. (*Jes. 51, 17. 22*).
Na loeo da'ō dania, ba oebali'ō
gowe nifazaŵa Jeroezalema, ba ni-
ha baero fefoe, dozi ha niha ira
samazaŵa, ba mesocho; ba dozi
soi ba goeli danō, ba owoelo, oe-
doenia. (*Mat. 21, 44*). Ba na loeo
da'ō, iŵa'ō Jehowa, ba oebōzi fa'a-
tokeia koedo fefoe; ba si fakoedo
ba haeloe, ba oebōzi fa'owōhō. Ba
ma'oewoe Joeda andrō, ba oehōrō-
hōrōgō, fatoea oehawoei bōsi koedo
niha baero fefoe. (*Raz. II, 6, 18*).
Ba lamane dania dōdōra salaŵa
mado Joeda: We'ewe'e dōdō mba-
noea Jeroezalema Jehowa ngahōnō,
Lowalangira, we'ewe'e dōdō sabē'e!
Na loeo da'ō dania, ba timba
ndroendroenga ba mbaho ge'oe
zalawa mado Joeda oebe'e, ba
timba zeloe siholahola ba mbaho
ngambōbō wache, ba tobali la'ā
niha baero fefoe, si tefasoci ja'ira,
he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera;
ba Jeroezalema, ba si lō teboelō
ba nahania, lō hadia ia ehōra.
I'ofonai'ō wanolo ba nose mado
Joeda Jehowa, fa bōi fajaŵa ba
mado Joeda ma'oewoe Dawido ba
banoea Jeroezalema, ba wa'eboea
dōira andrō. Na loeo da'ō, ba
amacdola ibaloegō baloesenia Je-
howa mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba
samomé ehōra, ba no timba Da-
wido, na loeo da'ō, ba ma'oewoe
Dawido, ba no timba Lowalang,
si mane mala'ika Jehowa andrō,
si iagō fōnara. Ba na loeo da'ō,
ba oe'aloei wangohori fefoe niha
baero, si no mōi manoewō Jeroe-
zalema. (*Hez. 38, 32. Fam. 20, 9*).

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

- 10 II. Ba ba ma'oewoe Dawido, ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, ba oelaoe Geheha fa'ahachō dōdō, Eheha ba wakaosa, ba latōngēni nifahōra mege, ba la'e'si ia, nifange'esī ono matoea si ha samboesamboea; mege'ege sibai ira ba chōnia, timba wa'aboe dōdō ba chō nono si a'a. (*Jer. 6, 26. Joēl. 2, 28. Amos. 8, 10.*)
- 11 Joh. 19, 34. Fam. 1, 7). Na loeo da'ō, ba tesao wange'esī sabōlōbōlō, ba Jeroezalema, timba wango'esī no ba Hadandrimo ba danō salo'o, ba Megino. (*Nga'ot. II. 35, 20.*) Mege'ege niha ba danō fefoe, samboesamboea mado: Si tonia ma'oewoe Dawido ba si tonia ndra alawe chōra; ba si tonia ma'oewoe Natano ba si manō gōi ndra alawe chōra; (*Sam. II. 5, 13, 14;*) ba si tonia mado Lewi ba si manō gōi ndra alawe chōra; ba si tonia ma'oewoe Zime'i ba si manō gōi ndra alawe chōra; (*Moz. IV. 3, 14, 18;*) ba si manō madora fefoe; samboesamboea mado, ba si tonia, ba si manō gōi ndra alawe chōra.

FAZA 13.

I. Oemboe fangehao, fameta horō. Fangohori adoe, fabaja sama'e'ō sofaja. II. Telaoe zi'ōli chō goebalo andrō, ba fangehao rorogōfōnia.

- 1 I. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba no atēla goembroe ba ma'oewoe Dawido ba ba mbanoea Jeroezalema, oemboe ba wanasi horō ba si ra'ira'iō. (*Hez. 47, 1. F. 14, 8.*) Ba na loeo da'ō — iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oehori irege dōi nadoe, ba danō, ba tobali lō itōrō lira sa'ae, ba oemanō gōi wangohori ba danō sama'e'ō andrō, fabaja eheha andrō si ra'ira'iō. (*Jer. 14, 15. Hos. 2, 17.*) Ba na so zoei na zabe'e tōdō, ba we'amōi sama'e'ō, ba lamane dania chōnia amania ba inania, so'ono ja'ia: Jagō mate, me no īlao waja ba dōi Jehowa! Ba satoeania, amania ba inania zana-roē'ō chōnia si'ōli, na mōi ia sa-

ma'ele'ō. (*Moz. V. 13, 9.*) Ba na loeo da'ō, ba dozi sama'e'ō, ba saila ba gangilatara, na mōi ira sama'e'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae la'obaroe mbaroe boe andrō, ba wolimo niha; (*Raz. II. 1, 8,*) dozi lamane a'ine: Tenga sama'e'ō ndra'odo, no sangahalō ndra'o; me iraono sibai na ndra'o, ba no lahōli sawoejoe ndra'odo. (*Amos. 7, 14.*) Ba na tamanō dania: Ba hadia laheto andrō, ba dōtō'amō? ba imane: Me no labōbōzido jomo ba nomo zomasi ja'odo! (*Sin. 22, 17.*)

II. Faoso, ja'oegō si'ōli, chō goebalo andrō chōgoe, ba niha andrō, sahatō chōgoe! iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Laoe chō goebalo andrō, ena'ō moezaewe mbiribiri, ba ena'ō oelaoe ba niha side'ide. (*Mat. 26, 31.*) Ba ba danō ma'asagōrō — iwa'ō Jehowa — ba tobali doeata zahori, si mate, ba ha saraō zi tosai ba danō. Ba he si saraō andrō, ba oefatōrō ba galitō, oetoenoe, nifanoenoe firō, oeħaqōgō ira, nifangehao ana'a. Da'ō dania zi angarōfi li tōigē, ba oefondrondrongo chōra, ba oemane dania: Da'ō mbanoeagoe! ba lamane: He Jehowa, Lowalangigoe! (*Sin. 50, 15; 91, 15. Hos. 2, 23. Fet. I. 1, 7.*)

FAZA 14.

I. Fanoewō niha baero Jeroezalema, safoeria. ba fangorisi banoea Lowalangi andrō. II. Razo ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō Jehowa. III. Famatikō niha baero. IV. Dozi niha, ba lafosemange Jehowa.

- I. Hiza, iroegi dania bāwā chō Jehowa, ba jomo ba mbanoea chōmi lafosasi gondra'oea niraboe ba chōmi. Oe'woeloi sa'ae dania niha baero fefoe, ba wanoewō Jeroezalema, ba atoe'a dania ira ba mbanoea, ba laraboeraboe gamagama ba nomo, ba lahorōni ndra alawe; ba si matonga nōsi mbanoea, ba ni'oloi'ō, ba si tosai niha, ba tengi nihori ba mbanoea. (*Hez. 38, 14 b. t.*)

- 3 To'ele dania Jehowa a'i, mōi fa-
soewō ba soi niha andrō, si mane
no, me fasoevō ia, me loeo wa-
sōndrata andrō. (*Jes. 42, 13. Hez.*
4 39, 4). Ba hili wanicha i'agō, na
loeo da'ō, ba hili wanicha andrō
ba gamaoedoe Jeroezalema, tānō
ba gatoemboccha loeo. Ba fabali
hili wanicha, i'otarai zoezoenia,
noemalō ba gatoemboechā ba ba
gaeechoela, tobali bawa danō sebo-
lo, mijōoe to'ese zi tambai hili ba
miraja to'ese zi tambai. Ba moloi
ami, misawa mbawa danō andrō,
otaloea hili andrō ehōgōe — me
no ba Gaseli iroegi bawa danō a-
ndrō, otaloea hili — ba soloi ami,
si mane me moloi ami ba ziheoe
no andrō, me loeo razo mado
Joeda Oesia: Ba si to'ele Jehowa,
Lowalangigoe, ba awōnia ni'amoni'ō
fefoe. (*Amos. 1, 1*). Ba na loeo
da'ō, ba lō'ō manō mololeo, tobali
ogōmigōmi zihaga andrō. Ba ma'-
ōchō dania — nihonogōi Jehowa —
ba tenga si mololeo ba tenga si
bongi; ba na tānō owi, ba awena
mololeo. (*Jes. 60, 19. Fam. 21, 23;*
22, 5).
- 8 II. Na loeo da'ō, ba so nidanō
goemboc, si oroi moroi jomo ba
Jeroezalema, sangele misa: sara
zoloeaba ba ziloea asi tānō ba ga-
toemboechā loeo, ba si sara, ba ba
nasi tānō ba gaechoela moloeaha;
faoma, he ba mbaŵa lōehō, ba be
ba mbaŵa deoc. (*Joel. 3, 18. F. 13,*
9 1. *Fam. 22, 1*). **Ba Jehowa razo ba**
danō, ma'asagōrō. Na loeo da'ō,
ba ha samōsa **Jehowa**, ba tōinia,
10 ba ha samboca. (*Fam. 19, 16*). To-
bali sal'o dania danō ma'asagōrō,
i'otarai Geba, noemalō ba Rimono,
raja Jeroezalema. Ba Jeroezalema,
ba si lō teboelō ba dadaomania
andrō, si no alaŵa, i'otarai mbawa
gōli mado Mbenijami, iroegi naha
mbawa gōli me fōna ba iroegi
mbawa gōli ba watalinga andrō;
ba i'otarai malige Hananeli, ba
- iroegi wolazi andrō chō razo. (*Jes.*
2, 2. *Jer. 38, 7. Raz. II. 14, 13. Neh.*
3, 1). Ba sosō ira ba da'ō, ba lō fa-
ngelifi sa'ae, ba sahono mbanoea Je-
roezalema, lō hadia ia. (*Fam. 22, 3*).
- III. Ba da'ō wamakao, famōzi 12
Jehowa niha baero andrō fefoe, si
no manoewō Jeroezalema: Mango-
booe nōsira, fatoea moezizio na ira;
hōrōra, ba obooe ba nahania ba-
cha, ba lelara, ba obooe ba mba-
wa. Na loeo da'ō, ba ibawoei ira 13
fa'afakoejoe sabōlōbōlō Jebowa, ba
tobali fara'oera'oe tanga ira, ba i-
laoe ehō nawōnia zamōsana. Ba ma-
do Joeda gōi zi fasōndra ehōra,
jomo ba Jeroezalema. Ba te'owoe-
loi dania gana'a niha baero fefoe,
si fasoei, ana'a ba firō ba noeoha,
si fahōna. Ba famoenoe da'ō gōi zi 15
gōna koedo ba koedo kalide ba o-
ndra ba kalide, oerifō niha fefoe,
si so ba naha zanoewō andrō.
- IV. Ba dozi si tosai niha baero 16
andrō fefoe, si no mōi manoewō
Jeroezalema, ba ero rōfi mōi ira
misi jaŵa, ba wangaloeloe chō Je-
howa ngahōnō ba ba wolaoe owasa
nose daha geoe andrō. (*Jes. 66, 23*).
Ba si lō mōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroeza-
lema, soi niha ba goeli danō, ba
wangaloeloe ehō razo Jehowa ngahōnō,
ba lō aeehoe ba danōra deoe. 17
Ba na lō mōi misi jaŵa Ndrawa
Miseraji, na lō ja'ira, ba gōna ira
famakao andrō, nifatōrō Jehowa ba
niha baero andrō, si lō mōi misi
jaŵa, ba wolaoe owasa nose daha
geoe. Da'ō dania horō Ndrawa Mi-
seraji ba horō niha baero fefoe, me
lō mōi ira misi jaŵa ba wolaoe o-
wasa nose daha geoo. Ba na loeo 18
da'ō, ba soera ba dete ritiriti andrō
ba koedo, ba : „Ni'amoni'ō chō Je-
howa !“ ba bowoa fondrino andrō
ba gosali Jehowa, ba no si mane
figa andrō, ba wame'e soemange.
(*Moz. II. 39, 30*). Dozi bowoa da-
nia, ba Jeroezalema ba ba mado
Joeda, ba no moe'amoni'ō eliō Je-

howa ngahōnō, ba dozi same'e soe- | loeo da'ō ba lō'ō sa'ae saniaga, ba
mange, ba so ira, ba lahalō ōsa, ba | gosali Jehovah ngahōnō. (*Jes. 35, 8.*
labe'e fondrino [zoemange], ba na *Joël. 3, 17. Fam. 21, 7.*)

Soera

MALEACHI.

FAZA 1.

I. Jakobo nitoejoe Lowalangi, ba
tenga Ezaoe. II. Ba lō'ō zoei lafo-
soemange Jehovah ere andrō; lalace
zalacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Taroma li. Niwa'ō Jehovah ba
Ndraono Gizcraëli, nifa'ema Male'-
achi andrō. (*Jes. 13, 1*). Imane Je-
howa: No oe'omasi'ō ami, ba mimane:
Heza zi no ū'omasi'ō ndra'a-
ga? Ba imane Jehovah: Hadia, te-
nga ga'a Jakobo Gezaoe? ba noa
zoei oe'omasi'ō Jakobo, (*Moz. I. 25,*
24 b. t. Rom. 9, 13), ba fa'oedoe
ndra'o chō Gezaoe, ba no oebali'ō
sasa'ō hili andrō chōnia; ba tāna
chōnia tanō, ba no oebali'ō tanō si
mate, nahia nasoe ana'a. (*Moz. I.*
36, 8. Jer. 49, 17. Obad. a. 18). Na
lamane Iraono Gedomo: Si no moe-
rasa ndra'aga, ba mafoeli ma'a-a-
zōchi gadoedoela andrō, ba imane
Jehowa ngahōnō andrō: Sotomo
ira, ba sanoedoegō ndra'odo, ba
labe'e töira „tanō horō” ba „soi
sofōnoe Jehovah, si lō mamalōma-
lō”. Ba i'ila hōrōmi, ba mimane
dania: Seboea Jehovah, italoe'i nola
Ndraono Gizeraëli!
- 6 II. Ono, ba ifosuemangc nama-
nia, ba sangai halōwō, ba ifosoe-
mange zochō ja'ia. Ba na Ama
ndra'o, ba hezo zoemangego? Ba
na sochō ndra'o, ba hezo wanga-
ta'oefi ja'odo? iwa'ō chōmi Jehovah

ngahōnō andrō, ja'ami ere andrō,
si lō ba dōdō tōigoe. Ba mimane
zoci: Hezo zi lō ba dōdōma tōimō?
Ja'ami, same'e ba naha wame'e soe-
mange andrō chōgoe roti nita'oenōi,
ba mimane zoei: Hezo zi ta'oenō
andrō, ni'ohema chōoe? Me no mi-
wa'ō: Meza chō Jehovah andrō, ba
no si lō ba dōdōda. (*Moz. III. 21,*
8). Ba na mibe'e soemange zi lō
hōrō, ba tengā si lō sōchi [miwa'ō].
Ba na mibe'c zomboejoembroejc
tōla ba sofōchō, ba tengā si lō sō-
chi gōi [miwa'ō]. Tema be'e boeala
chō goemandroe chōoe, hadia, eboea
maō dōdōnia chōoe, ba hadia, ine-
hegō ndra'oegō? iwa'ō Jehovah nga-
hōnō. (*Moz. III. 22, 22*). Ba
iada'e, ba mi'angarōfi li Lowalangi,
ena'ō ihachōsi tōdō ita —
tangami zolaoe si manō — hadia,
so ba chōmi zeboea dōdōnia? iwa'ō
Jehowa ngahōnō. Ena'ō na so za-
mōsa ba chōmi sondroehō bawa-
ndroehō; fa bōi sa'ae mi'eboea'ō
galitō ba naha wame'e socmange
andrō, si lō boto! Lō omasido
ami, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō. ba
soemange nibe'e dangami, ba lō ba
dōdōgōe. (*Amos. 5, 21*). I'otarai sa
ba gatoemboecha loeo, noemalō ba
gaechoela, wa'eboea dōigoe, ba niha
baero, ba dozi banoea, ba tetoenoe
zamohoea, soemange dōigoe, soe-
mangc si sōchi; seboea sa dōigoe
ba niha baero, iwa'ō Jehovah nga-

7

8

9

10

11

hōnō. (*Sin. 113, 3. Sach. 14, 16 b.t.*) .

12 Ba ja'ami, ba salacha milaoe chōnia, wangoema'ō : Meza Jehowa andrō, ba no moeta'oēnōi, ba tāna chōda andrō ba da'ō, ōda, ba no

13 sanoezoe dōdōda. Ba mimane : Wa'eboca wa'akao ! ba te chōmi, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba mi'ohe gondra'oea ba somboejoemboejoe tōla ba sofōchō ; mibe'e soemange ; hadia, somasido da'ō, nibe'e da-

14 ngami ! iŵa'ō Jehowa. Ba ni'elifi zi falimo, si so si matoea ba goerifōnia ba samaboe'oe hadia ia, ba same'e soemange Zo'aja dania si alawe, si so sala; razo seboea sa ndra'odo, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba sata'oe niha dōigoe, ba niha baero.

FAZA 2.

I. Fanegoe ere andrō, sanawō fawoe'esa li andrō chō Lowalangi.

II. Fanegoe sato, me falimolimo ira, si a'ania ba chō ngambatōra.

1 I. Ba iada'e, ba ba chōmi te-tandrōsaigō goroisa andre, ja'ami ere. Na lō mifondrondrongo ba na lō mibc'e ba dōdōmi, ba wamo-socmange dōigoe, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, ba oefatōrō chōmi wangelifi ba oe'elifi wamahoewomi andrō ; ba noa sa'ac oe'elifi, me lō edōna mibe'e ba dōdōmi. (*Moz.*

2 III. 26, 16. *Moz. V. 28, 15*). Hiza, oetegoe dangami, ba oelaoe ba mbawami golawoea, olawoea zoe-mange andrō chōmi, ba ba da'ō lafao ami. Ba aboto dania ba dōdōmi, wa no oefafa'ema'ō chōmi goroisa andrō, ena'ō fawoe'esa li chōgoe ba Ndراono Lewi, iŵa'ō

3 Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Moz. IV. 25, 12*). Fawoe'esa ligoe andrō chōra, ba no fangorifi ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba ba wangata'oei ja'odo oebe'e chōra, ba no la'ata'oei ndra'odo, ba no manizinizi ira ba dōigoe andrō. (*Jer. 32, 40*). Oroisa si ndroe-hoe nifa'emara, ba si lō atoelō, ba

4 mbewera. Ba wa lō sinegoe ba ba wa'atoelō latōrō larala somasi ndra'o, ba no ato ladō-nisi mangawoeli, ba wondrōi lala si lō atoelō. (*Jak. 1, 25*). **Ba mbewe 7 gera sa, ba bōi aesa wamahaō si**
ndroehoe ; famobawa lala ta'aloelō 8 ba mbewenia, me no sinenge Jehowa ngahōnō ia. (*Jer. 18, 18*). Ba ja'ami, ba no mirōi lala, no ato zi te'ala mibe'e famahaōmi andrō, no mifoefoe wawoe'ocsā li andrō, ba Ndراono Lewi, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Ba ja'odo gōi, ba si lō ba dōdō ami, oebe'e, ba si lō tōi, ba zato fefoe, me no olifoe ami lala andrō chōgoe, ba me no eboea dōdōni zamboeana, ba wamahaō andrō.

II. Hadia, tengha ha samōsa namada, ja'ita fefoe ? Tenga ha samōsa Lowalangi sombōi ja'ita ? Ba hana wa faoma falimolimo ita chō nawōda, wolaoe salacha ba wawoe'esa li andrō chō ndra toeada ? (*Ejes. 4, 6*). Si falimo mado Joeda, 11 ba ba Ndراono Gizeraēli ba ba Je-roezalema, ba no telaoc zogoro ita ; mado Jocda, ba noa sa lalaoe zalachā ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, chō Jehowa, somasi ia ; ba no omasi ira nono Lowalangi bō'ō, ba no la'owaloe. (*Eser. 9, 1 b. t. Neh. 13, 23*). Jamoe-hori Jehowa zi lō mōrō ba sanedema li, ba nose ma'owoe Jakobo, ba niha andrō, same'e soemange chō Jehowa ngahōnō ! Ba da'ō na nilaoemi : mihawoe taŵa hōrō na ha wame'e soemange andrō chō Jehowa, ba fege'ege ba fanganōngarō ; tobali lō'ō sa'ae i'otahōgō zocmange nibe'emi, ba lō'ō sa'ae ihalō ba dangami zomasi ia. Ba mimanc : 13 Hana ? Me no anehe Lowalangi wolaoemō chō ngambatōmō me ono matoea ndra'oeigō, ba zi no falimo ndra'ocgō, lō lai wa no awōoe ia ba fo'omo ba wawoe'esa li andrō chōoe. (*Mat. 5, 32*). Ba samōsa lō solaoe si manō, si so tōdō na ma'ifoe. Ba he wisa dōdō zi samōsa andrō ?

Chō Lowalangi i'aloei nga'ōtō. Ba mi'angelama, tōdōmi andrō, ba bōi manō falimo ndra'oegō chō ngambatōoe me ono matoea ndra'oegō !

- 16 (*Moz. I. 15, 3; 16, 3*). Me no si fatoewoe chōgōe wanibo andrō, iwa'ō Jehowa, Lowalangi Ndraono Gizeräli; ihawoei horō mbaroenia [solaoe da'ō], iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Ba mi'angelama sa'ae, tōdōmi andrō, ba bōi manō falimo ami !

- 17 (*Moz. V. 24. 1. Mat. 19, 8*). Atage Jehowa mibe'c, ba wehedi andrō, ba mimane: Heza mabe'e atage ndra'oegō? Me miwa'ō: Dozi solaoe si lō atoelō, ba no si sōchi, wamaigi Jehowa, ba no ja'ira zomasi ia : ma hezo na Lowalangi andrō, samatōrō hoekoe satoelō ?

FAZA 3.

I. Tefale'ele'ō wa'aso Mesia ba fa'a-so zangehao lala chčnia. II. Ba wangoehoekoe so Jehowa, ba ndramoe-falalini gera'erara ba ndra moetōrō nifachoi andrō. III. No faehoe ira zeboea horō zangata'oeffi Lowalangi.

- 1 I. Hiza, oefatenge zinenge andrō chōgōe, ena'ō ihaogō lala fō-nagoe ; ba lō moedōnadōna, ba mōi ba gosalinia Zo'aja andrō, ni'aloemī, mala'ika wawoe'oesa li andrō, somasi ami, zi so; hiza so ia dania, iwa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. (*Mat. 11, 10. Mar. 1, 2. Lock. 1, 76; 7, 27*).
- 2 Ba ha niha zanaha baŵa wa'asonia andrō, ba ha niha zi tola, na to'ele ia ? Me hoelō si mane alitō ba zolaoegō ana'a ia, ba me hoelō si mane idanō nawoe ba zamabago noecha. (*Jer. 2, 22. Sach. 13, 9*).
- 3 Ba doemadao dania ia wolaoegō firō andrō ba fangehao ja'ia, ba ihaogō Nono Lewi andrō, iheta zi tengā, nifolaoe ba gana'a ba ba wirō, ena'ō tobali solohe soemange Jehovah ira, si nangea. (*Hes. 44, 15. Sin. 5, 21*). Ba ena'ō omasi dania Jehovah zoemange nibe'e mado Joeda, awō nibe'e Jeroezalema, si

mane me loeo fōna sibai, si mane ba gōtō si no noemalō.

II. Ba mōido chōmi, ba wangoe-hoekoe, ba sasi salio ndra'o, oedoe zi fakelemoe andrō ba oedoe zohorō, fabaja si mōi ba hōloe na faja ba sangambōsi loeo genoni ba samakao lacha mbanoea ba si lō ama, si lō ina, ba samoejoe'ō hoekoe ba niha bō'ō, lō fangata'-oeffi ja'odo, iwa'ō Jehowa ngohōnō. (*Moz II. 22, 22. Moz. III. 19, 13. Jak. 5, 4*). Ja'odo sa, Jehovah, ba lō si tobali ndra'odo ; ba ja'amī, Iraono Gizeräli, ba lō sahorī na ami. (*Moz. IV. 23, 19. Sin. 33, 1. Amaed. 19, 21*). I'otarai gōtō ndra toeami, ba no mi'ergōg gamachoita-goe ba lō ni'o'omi. Mifoeli aini chōgōe, ba oefoelido chōmi, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō, ba mimane : Hezo atō nifalalinima era'era ma ? (*Sach. 1, 3*). Hadia, tola maō ilimo Lowalangi niha, wa milimo ndra'odo ? ba mimane: Hezo nilimoma ja'oegō? Ba zi samboea ni'ofoeloe andrō ba ba zoemange nihalō fegero andrō. (*Neh. 13, 10*). Andrō wa no moe'elifi ami, me milimolimo ndra'odo, samboea soi manō ja'amī. Mi'ohe ba nomo girōgirō zi samboea ni'ofoeloe, ma'-asamboea, ena'ō so imbalazo ba nomo andrō chōgōe, ba mitandraigō ndra'o ba da'ō, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō, na lō oebokai dania chōmi mba'aba'a andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, wamadoewa howoehowoe chōmi, irege zi no fahōna. (*Moz. I. 7, 11. Raz. II, 7, 19*). Ba oetenaŵa chōmi damo andrō, fa bōi lafakiko mboea danō, ba lō'ō sa'ae chōmi si zizimō ba ūē ūē nagoe ba kaboe, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō. Ba lasoeno 12 dania ami soi baero, fefoe, soha-haoe tōdō ami lawā'ō ; me tanō omasiō sa'ae ami, dania, iwa'ō Jehovah ngahōnō. (*Jes. 62, 4. Dan. 11, 16. Sach. 7, 14*).

III. Milaŵa ndra'o fehemedi, i- 13 ūē ūē Jehovah, ba misofoc na : Hadia

- 14 nifagōlōsimā chōoe ? Mimane : Za-jazaja gōlō wamosoemange Lowalangi, ba hadia hare, me tatōrō ni-fachoinia, ba me ta'onoechoa noc-cha ba wange'esi, bōrō Jehowa ngā-
15 hōnō ? (*Gen. 26, 5*). Ba taseno sa'-ae zi fajaŵa; tengā ha fa no mo-fozoe zolaoe si lō atoelō, noa na gōl latandraigō Lowalangi, ba lō
16 fotoe. Ba fahochoeo zangata'oefi Jehowa, ba inehegō Lowalangi ba irongo, ba tefazōchi zoera fōnania, soera famasoegi ba dōdō, bōrō za-
17 mange tōinia. (*Fam. 20, 12*). Ba chō-goe ira, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, na no iroegi baŵa andrō, ni'asogōgoe, ba oe'orifi ira, si mane fangorifi niha ononia matoea samosoemange ja'ia. (*Moz. V. 7, 6; 8, 5. Sin. 118, 24*).
18 *Sach. 14, 7*). Ba ifoeli dania mi'lā wa'afaehoera zatoelō zi lō atoelō, ba fa'afaehoera zamosoemange Lowalangi zi lō mamosoemange ja'ia.
- FAZA 4.
- I. Famabali seboea na so Mesia.
II. Fa'aso Gelija andrō.
- 1 I. Hiza sa, iroegi dania baŵa a-
- ndrō siholahola, timba galitō ba wanoe noe bōtoea, ba timba mbōrō wache dania dozi si fajaŵa, awō dozi solaoe si lō atoelō, ba aechozi ibe'e baŵa andrō dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō, tobali lō tosai chōra ibe'e, he ū'a ba he dahā. (*F. 3, 2*). **Ba chōmi sangata'oefi tōigoe, ba toembos loeo andrō, fa'atoelō, ba fangorifi barō gafinia, ba maoso ami ba manoka ami, si mane ono zaŵi niboela**; (*Jer. 23, 6. Loek. 1, 78*). Ba mihoendrahoendra zeboea horō, awoe sa'ae ira barō gahemi, na baŵa da'ō, ni'asogōgoe dania, iŵa'ō Jehowa ngahōnō. Mitōrotōrō tōdōmi goroisa andrō nifa'ema Moze, enonigoe andrō, ba ni'oroi'ō-goe amachoita ba hoekoe, ba Ndraono Gizeraēli fefoe, ba hili Horebi. (*Moz. V. 4, 10*).
- II. Hiza, oefatenge chōmi Gelija andrō, sama'ele'ō, gasagasa wa iroegi baŵa andrō chō Jehowa, seboea ba sata'oe ita.** (*Fam. 11, 1*). **Ba ifoeli ba ndraono dēdō ndra ama, ba tōdō ndraono chō ndra ama, fa bōi mōi ndra'o, ba wanohori niha ba danō.** (*Mat. 11, 14. Mar. 9, 11. Loek. 1, 17*).

HET
NIEUWE TESTAMENT
IN HET NIASSISCH VERTAALD

DOOR

H. SUNDERMANN.
Zendeling.

SOERA
GAMABOE'OELA LI
SI BOHOOE.

II. DRUK.

UITGEGEVEN DOOR HET NEDERLANDSCH BIJBELGENOOTSCHAP.

AMSTERDAM
1911.

FAMŌFŌ'Ô

ZOERA GAMABOE'OELA LI SI BOHOOE ANDRE:

I. Toeria somoeso dōdō.

1. Nisoera Mataio.
2. " Mareko.
3. " Loeka,
4. " Johane.

II. Halōwō zinenge andrō, nisoera Loeka.

III. Soera Waoelo andrō, nifa'ohe'ō.

1. Soera ba mbanoea Roma.
2. " " " Gorindro I.
3. " " " II.
4. " " Ndrawa Galatia.
5. " " mbanoea Nefeso.
6. " " " Wilifi.
7. " " " Golose.
8. " " " Desalonika I.
9. " " " II.
10. " chō Dimoteo I.
11. " " II.
12. " " Dito.
13. " " Wilemo.
14. " ba Niha Heberaio.

IV. Soera zinenge bō'ō andrō, si fitoe.

1. Soera Jakobo.
2. " Wetero I.
3. " " II.
4. " Johane I.
5. " " II.
6. " " III.
7. " Joeda.

V. Soera wama'ele'ō andrō, chō Johane.

SELOENGOE.

Soera Mataio.

Be'e :

- Faza 2, 9 : fōnara, fangali fōnarn.
" 2, 13 : da'ō, fangali do'ō.
" 2, 14 : da'ō, fangali da'o.
" 5, 25 : so ami, fangali sa ami.
" 6, 32 : zoroego, fangali zoeroego.
" 8, 31 : ūfanō, fangali ūfanō.
" 11, 13 : mama'ele'ō, fangali mama'le'ō.
" 12, 39 : tandra chō, fangali chō tandra.
" 15, 22 : Gana'ana, fangali Kana'ana.
" 16, 24 : jamoe'o'ō, fangali jamoe'ō'ō.
" 18, hōgō : dania, fangali dunia.
" 22, 44 : chōoe, fangali choē.
" 23, 26 : saoe'a, fangali sa-oe'a.
" 26, 69 : VIII, fangali VII.
" 27, 19 : fo'omonia, fangali fo'omania.

Soera Mareko.

- Faza 1, 29 : ira, fangali lira.
" 2, 17 : zofōchō, fangali sofōchō.
" 5, 40 : zi so, fangali si zo.
" 7, hōgō : Gana'ana, fangali Kana'ana.
" 8, 1 : nifahaōnia, fangali nifahōnia.
" 8, 11 : fahoehoeo, fangali tahoehoeo.
" 9, 31 : wanofoe.
" 10, 1 : no to'ōlō, fangali na to'ōlō.
" 15, 21 : Simoni, fangali Simeoni.

Soera Loeka.

- Faza 4, 21 : chōra, fangali chōrō.
" 10, 35 : mahemoloe ō, fangali mahemoloe'ō.
" 11, 43 : sō, fangali sa.
" 12, 1 : owoelo, fangali owolo.
" 13, 35 : Ja'ahowoe, fangali Ja'ohowoe.
" 14, 3 : loeo, fangali loca.
" 17, 28 : mananōnanō, fangali manōnanō.

Faza 18, 35 : zidadao, fangali zidadado.

„ 20, 47 : balazo, fangali halazo.

„ 22, 23 : solaoe.

Soera Johane.

Faza 1, 37 : daroea, fangali daroera.

„ 4, 42 : sangorifi.

„ 7, 30 : sombambaja, fangali mbambaja.

„ 8, 14 : samadoehoe'ō.

„ 9, 38 : mangaloeloe.

„ 16, 12 : niwā'ōgroe.

„ 18, 16 : mbawandroehō.

„ 21, 23 : dalifoesō.

HalōWō zinenge.

Faza 1, 1 : ja'oegō.

„ 4, 10 : ja'aboto.

„ 5, 12 : boenoe „ira”, fōna ha.

„ 7, 49 : nilaoemī.

„ 7, 53 : Gal., fangali Gel.

„ 8, 4 : ba latōrōl.

„ 15, 16 : oe'a'azōchi, fangali ō'a'azōchi.

„ 15, 17 : tōigoe, fangali dōigoe.

„ 16, 11 : mahemoloc ū, fangali mahemoloco.

„ 19, 19 : ba la'ofaja, fangali be la'of.

„ 26, 22 : ba ba zatoea.

Soera ba Roma.

Faza 2, 19 : ndra'oegō.

„ 8, 25 : tataha, fangali tahaha.

Soera ba Gorindro, si samboea.

Faza 7, 3 : Noa sa.

„ 8, 7 : famahaō, fangali famahō.

„ 8, 18 : II. (fōna Ba).

Soera ba Nefeso.

Faza 1, 1 : moroi, fangali mōrōi.

„ 2, 12 : gamaboe'oela.

„ 5, 33 : ena'ō na i'ata'oefi.

Soera ba Golose.

Faza 2, 19 : tefabōbō, fangali tafabōbō.

„ 3, 12 : ni'omasi'ō.

Soera ba Desalonika I.

Faza 3, 11 : Amada, fangali Amad.

Soera ba Desalonika II.

Faza 2, 10 : fa'omasi, fangali wa'omasi.
" 3, 6 : boenoe „na”, fōna „niha ia”.

Soera chō Dimoteo I.

Faza 1, 10 : si ndroehoe.
" 3, 7 : si so.
" 5, 13 : zi tenga.

Soera bā niha Heberaio.

Faza 9, 5 : horō, fangali hōrō.
" 10, 26 : tosai, fangali tasai.
" 11, 3 : dōdōda, fangali dōdōra.

Soera Jakobo.

Faza 1, 15 : ba, fangali ha.
" 2, 5 : ba zangomasī'ō.

Soera Johane I.

Faza 3, 5 : tefa'ele'ō, fangali tafa'ele'ō.

Soera Wama'ele'ō.

Faza 3, 22 : jamoefondr., fangali jamoefandr.
" 9, 14 : Oifarati, fangali Oiferati.
" 16, 12 : fangali
" 22, 9 : zolo'ō, fangali zolō'ō.

Faigi na ba „zi faoedoe” andrō, fefoe gofoe heza : ba zi so Sal. be'e Raz., ba ba zi so Hes. be'e Hez.

Ba Zoera Moze I. Faz. 8, 21 be'e: tanō, ba niha, fangali tanō ha niha.

Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō nisoera

MATAIO.

FAZA 1.

I. Toea Jesoe. II. Fa'atoemboe-nia.

(A. 1-17; Loek. 3, 23-38).

- 1 I. Socra mbōrōta Jesoe Keriso, ma'oewoe Dawido andrō, ma'oewoe Gaberahamo. (Sam. II. 7, 12, 13).
- 2 Iza'aki nono Gaberahamo, Jakobo nono Giza'aki, Joeda nono Jakobo ba talifoesōnia andrō. (Moz. I. 21, 3 ; 25, 26 ; 29, 35.) Feresi nono Joeda ba Sera, ononia chō Damara andrō. Eseromo nono Weresi. Aramo nono Geseromo. (Moz. I. 38, 29).
- 4 Roet. 4, 18-21). Aminadabi nono Garamo, Na'aso nono Gaminadabi,
- 5 Salemo nono Na'aso. Boasi nono Zalcmo, ononia chō Rachaba andrō. Jobedi nono Mboasi, ononia chō Roeti andrō. Iza'i nono Jobedi.
- 6 Dawido nono Giza'i, Dawido razo andrō. Selomo nono Dawido, ononia chō wo'omo Goeria andrō.
- 7 (Sam. II. 12, 24.) Rehabeamo nono Zelomo. Abia nono Rehabeamo. Asa nono Gabia. (Nga'ōt. I. 3, 10-17).
- 8 Jozafati nono Asa. Joramō nono
- 9 Jozafati. Oesia nono Joramō. Jotamo nono Oesia. Ahasi nono
- 10 Jotamo. Hisikia nono Gahasi. Manase nono Hisikia. Amoni nono
- 11 Manase. Josia nono Gamoni. Jecho-

nia nono Josia ba talifoesōnia andrō, me loeo tefawoe'a ira, me te'ohe ba Mbabilona. (Eser. 3, 2.) Ba me no 12 aefa tefawoe'a ira, me te'ohe ba Mbabilona, ba mo'ono Jechonia, Selatiēli nononia. Seroebabeli nono Zelatiēli. Abioedi nono Zeroebabeli. Eliaki 13 nono Gabioedi. Asori nono Geliaki. Sadoki nono Gasori. Achimi nono 14 Zadoki. Elioedi nono Gachimi. Eleasari nono Gelioedi. Matana nono Geleasari. Jakobo nono Matana. Josefo nono Jakobo, Josefo fo'o 16 mo Maria andrō, ina Jesoe, nifotōi Keriso. (F. 27, 17, 22). Tobali feleōfa nga'ōtō fefoe, i'otarai 17 Gaberahamo, iroegi Dawido, ba feleōfa nga'ōtō i'otarai Dawido, iroegi tefawoe'a ira, te'ohe ba Mbabilona; ba i'otarai tefawoe'a ira, te'ohe ba Mbabilona, iroegi Keriso, ba feleōfa nga'ōtō zoei.

II. Ba si mané w'atoemboe Je- 18 soe Keriso andrō: Me no ifohoe nina Jesoe, Maria, Josefo andrō, me lō soroedoe ira na, ba terongo, manabina ia chō Geheha ni'amoniō (Loek. I. 26-38). Ba ibōhōi manō 19 ia mena'ō Josefo, soniha ja'ia, lō i'ombacha'ō, me niha satoelō ia, lō edōna i'ailasi. (Moz. V. 24, 1 b. t). Ba 20 me ifatooetooe tōdōnia da'ō, ba hiza, oroma chōnia mala'ika Zo'aja ba

- wangifi, imane : He Josefo, ma'oe-
woe Dawido, bōi ata'oefi wangai
Maria andrō, nihamō ; tabina andrō,
si so ba daloenia, ba no moroi
ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*Rom. 3, 1.*)
- 21 Ba madono ia dania, ono matoca,
ba ōbe'e tōi nono andrō Jesoe,
me ja'ia **zangefa'ō banoeania ba**
horōra. (*Loek. 1, 31. Hal. zin. 4,*
12; 5, 31). Ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō Zo'a-
ja, ni'ombacha'ō zama'ele'ō, andrō
si manō da'ō fefoe; imane samā'ele'ō
- 23 andrō : „H i z a , s o d a n i a n o-
n o a l a w e s a n a b i n a , b a
m a d o n o o n o m a e t o e a , b a
l a b e ' e tōi n o n o a n d rō
„E m a n o e ' e l i ”, „awōda Lo-
walangi” geloeahania, na la'ali
[ba li niha].” (*Jes. 7, 14. Tim. I.*
24 3, 16). Ba me tokeia Josefo, ba
i'ōd niwa'ō mala'ika Zo'aja andrō
25 chōnia, ihalō nihania. Ba lō oroeoe
ira, iroegi madono ia, ono matoca,
ba ibe'e tōi nono Jesoe. (*Loek. 2, 7,*
21).
- FAZA 2.
- I. Ere si otarai danō ba gatoe-
mboecha loeo. II. Foloi ba danō
Miseraji. III. Famoenoes ono ba
Mbetilechema. IV. Fangawoeli moroi
ba danō Miseraji.
- 1 I. Ba me no toemboe Jesoe
ba Mbetilechema, ba Jocdaia, me
loeo razo Herode andrō, ba hiza
gere, moroi ba danō ba gatoe-
mboecha, si mōi ba Jeroezalema.
- 2 (*Loek. 2, 4 b. t.*) Lamane : Hezo
razo Niha Jehoeda andrō, sawena
toemboe ? No oroma chōma ndrō-
finia ba danō ba gatocmboecha, ba
mōiga mangaloeloe chōnia. (*Moz.*
IV. 24, 17.) Ba me irongo da'ō razo
andrō, Herode, ba tobali dōdōnia
ba samba banoea manō Jeroezale-
ma, awōnia. Ba ifaloecha'ō gere
seboea fefoe, awō zangila amachoita
ba niha Jehoeda, ba izofoezofoe
chōra, hadia niwa'ō, heza toemboe
- 3 Keriso. Ba lamane chōnia da'ō :
Ba Mbetilechema ba Joedaia, si
- mané sa ba zoero zama'ele'ō : (*Joh.*
7, 42) „B a j a ' o e g ō , B e t i l e-
c h e m a , b a d a n ō m a d o
J o e d a , m a ' i f o e t e n g a f o-
n d r e g e z i d e ' i d e n d r a ' o e-
g ō b a z o l o h c m a d o J o e d a
a n d r ū , m e b a c h ū o e i ' o-
t a r a i d a n i a s o l o h e a-
n d r ū , s o k o e b a l o i b a n o e-
a g o e a n d r ū I r a o n o G i-
z e r a ' e l i ”. (*Mich. 5, 1).* Awena
ifakaoni'ō gere no mege Herode,
ibini'ō wamakaoni'ō, ba izofoezo-
foe sibai chōra, ha mcga oroma
ndrōffi andrō (*Jes. 60, 1).* Ba ifatenge
ira ba Mbetilechema, imane: Mi'a'e'e,
mi'aloeloei sibai, heza so nono
andrō, ba na no misōndra, ba
mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe, ena'ō mōido
gōi mangaloeloe chōnia. Ba me no
larongo niwa'ō razo andrō, ba
mōi ira, ba hiza ndrōffi andrō, ni'ilara
ba danō ba gatoemboecha, mowaō-
waō fōnarn, iroegi tebatō ia faoedoe
zi so ono andrō. Ba me la'ila 10
ndrōffi andrō ba omoeso sibai dō-
dōra. Ba mōi ira jomo ba da'ō, 11
ba biza nono, awō ninania Maria,
ba labalōdochini tooe daūō, ma-
ngaloeloe chōnia ba labokai naha
gana'ara, mamoeala ira chōnia, ba-
laki ba koemōjō ba emoeri. (*Sin.*
72, 10, b. t.) Ba iwa'ō chōra Lowa-
langi, ba wangifi, bōi lafoeli ira chō
Herode; ba latōrō lala bō'ō, wa-
ngawocli ba danōra.
- II. Ba me no mofanō ira, ba 13
hiza mala'ika Zo'aja, sangoroma'ō
ja'ia chō Josefo, ba wangifi, imane :
Faoso, ohe nono, awō ninania, ba
oloi ba danō Miseraji ba ba do'ō
iagō, irege moehededo chōoe; i'aloei
sa dania nono Herode, ba wama-
kiko ja'ia. Ba maoso ia, i'ohē 14
nono, awō ninania, ba zi bougi ba
isaŵa danō Miseraji. Ba da da'ō so
ia iroegi wa'ainate Herode, ena'ō
itōrō niwa'ō Zo'aja, ni'ombacha'ō
zama'ele'ō andrō, me imane : „No
o e k a o n i n o n o g o e m o r o i

- | | | |
|----|---|--|
| | b a d a n õ M i s e r a j i ". Hos. 11,
1). | noa sa'ae ahatō mbanoea zoroego
andrō. (F. 4, 17). Da'ō sa niwa'ō
Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, me imane:
,,So li z'i a o b a d a n õ s i
m a t e , i m a n e : M i h a o g ō l a
l a Z o ' a j a , m i f a d a j a l a l a
n i a . (Jes. 40, 3). Ba baroe Jo
hane andrō, ba boe gondra ba
oeli za'wi mbōbō taloe, ba ōnia,
ba tamo, awō wē ūnai ba gatoea.
(Loek. 1, 15, Sal. II, 1, 8). Ba mōi
baero chōnia mbanoea Jeroezalema
ba banoea Jocdaia andrō, fefoe,
awō mbanoea si fatambai Joridano,
fefoe. Ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira
chōnia ba Joridano ba la'ombacha'ō
horōra. (Hal. zin. 19, 3, 4). |
| 16 | III. Ba me i'ilā Herode, no
lalimo ia ere andrō ba mofoe
sibai ia, ba ifatenge, ifaboenoe'ō
fefoe ndraono ba Mbetilechema ba
ba zi fasoei fefoe, i'otarai zi me
ndroea fache fa'eboea, noemalō ba
zide ide moroi andrō, dali wa'ara
andrō nizozezofoenia ba gere andrō. | II. Ba me i'ilā, ato zi mōi chōnia
farizaio basadoekaio, nibajagō idanō,
ba imane chōra: He ja'ami, ono
goelō! ha niha zangoroma'ō chōmi
lala wangefa ba wōnoe andrō da
nia? (F. 12, 34; 23, 33). Mi
a'asogō sa'ae mboeaboea, si na
ngea boeaboea wamalalini era'era.
Bōi miwai, tola miwa'ō tōdōmi:
Foeroegōma Gaberahamo; oeŵa'ō
sa chōmi, i'ilā Lowalangi, ibali'ō
ma'oewoe Gaberahamo gara andre.
(Joh. 8, 33, b. i.). Ba no moefaoe
doegō wato ba ū'a geoe, ba fefoe
dōla geoe sa'ae, si lō boea si sōchi.
ba la'obō ba latibo'ō ba galitō.
(F. 7, 19, Joh. 15, 6). Ja'odo,
ba idanō oebajagō chōmi, ba
wamalalini era'era, ba si so foerigoe
dania, ba sabōlō moroi chōgōe;
ambō solohe badagahenia ndra'odo,
ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō ba alitō iba
jagō chōmi da'ō. (Hal. zin. 13, 24,
25; 2, 3, 4; Jes. 4, 4). So ba dangania
dōrinia ba ihaogō golajama mbasitō
chōnia ba oelitō, ba ifa'anō ba
halasa ba adaja andrō, ba itoenoe
ba galitō si lō matemate. |
| 17 | Ba da'ō itōrō niwa'ō Jeremia andrō,
18 sama'ele'ō, me imane: „N o t e
r o n g o w a n g a r ō n g a r ō b a
R a m a , f e g e ' e g e , b a f a
n g e ' e s i s a b ō l ō b ō l ō ; i ' e ' e
s i n o n o n i a R a c h e l a , b a
lō e d ū n a i a l a r a r a d ū d ū n i a ,
m e lō j a ' i r a s a ' a e ".
(Jer. 31, 15). | (A. 13-17: Mar. 1, 9-11. Loek. 3,
21, 22. Joh. 1, 31-34.) |
| 19 | IV. Ba me no mate Herode, ba
hiza mala'ika Zo'aja, sangoroma'ō
ja'ia chō Joscfo, ba wangifi, ba | III. Me loeo da'ō so Jesoe,
i'otarai Galilaia, isaŵa Joridano,
chō Johane, ba wamabajagō'ō idanō |
| 20 | danō Miseraji. Imane: Faoso, ohe
nono, awō ninania ba foeli'ō ba
danō Ndraono Gizeraëli, noa sa
mate zamoeeno ono andrō ena'ō. | |
| 21 | Ba maoso ia, i'ohē nono, awō
ninania, ba isaŵa danō Ndraono | |
| 22 | Gizeraëli. Ba me irongo, no tobali
razo Jocdaia Garichela'o, fangali
namania Herode, ba ata'oe ia mōi
ba da'ō. Ba hoemedē chōnia Lowa
langi, ba wangifi; ba isaŵa danō | |
| 23 | Galilaia. Mōi ia ba mbanoea sotōi
Nazareta, ena'ō itōrō niwa'ō za
ma'ele'ō, wa banoea Nazareta da
nia dōnia. (Loek. 2, 39. Jes. 11,
1; 53, 2. Sach. 6, 12). | |
| | FAZA 3. | |
| | I. Johane samajagō idanō. II. Fa
ngombachania. III. Tebajagō idanō
Jesoe. | |
| | (A. 1-12: Mar. 1, 1-8. Loek. 3, 1-20.
Joh. 1, 6-28). | |
| 1 | I. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so Johane
andrō, samajagō idanō, mang
ombacha ia ba danō si mate, ba Joe
daia, imane: Mifalalini gera'erami, | |
| 2 | | |

- 14 ja'ia chōnia. Ba itenaŵa ia Johane, imane: Mogoena sa chōgoe tebagō idanō ndra'o chōoe, ba mōi
 15 ndra'oegō chōgoe? Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia: Laoe manō oea; si manō sa zi nangea chōda, ba wolo'ō satoelō andrō, hadia ia
 16 fefoe. Awena itehe chōnia. Ba me no moebajagō idanō Jesoe, ba i'anema'ō mōi mijawā moroi ba nidanō; ba hiza, tebokai mbanoea si jaŵa, ba i'ila Geheha Lowalangi, si mōi mitoee, hoelō marafadi, we'amōi
 17 chōnia. Ba hiza li, si otarai zoroego, imane: **Onogoe da'ō, ono omasiō, wa'omasigoe.** (*Jes. 11, 2; 42, 1. F. 17, 5. Loek. 9, 25. Fet. II. 1, 17.*)

FAZA 4.

I. Itandraigō Jesoe Afōcha. II. Mōi ba Galilaia Jesoe. III. Ikaoni nifahaōnia si fōfōna andrō. IV. Mamahaō ia ba mamadōhō fōchō.

(*A. 1-11: Mar. 1, 12. 13. Loek. 4, 1-13.*)

- 1 I. Aefa da'ō, ba i'ohē ba danō si mate Jesoc Eheha, ena'ō itandraigō ia Afōcha. (*Heb. 4, 15. Moz. I. 3.*) Ba me lō si manga ia, ūfa woeloe wongi wa'ara, ba olofo ia, mc aefa da'ō. Ba mōi chōnia zanandraigō andrō, imane chōnia: Na ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba ū'ō, ena'ō tobali roti gara andre. Ba itema linia, imane: „Teng a ha ba gōnia aoeri niha, ba ngawalō li fefoe, si otarai mbawa Lowalangi, aoeri ia". (*Moz. V. 8, 3.*) Ba i'ohē ia bambanoeani'āmoni'ōandrō Afōcha, ba mboemboe gosali ifa'aso. Ba imane chōnia: Na ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba tibo'ōgō tooc, noa sa so ba zoera: „Iwā'ō ba mala'ika andrō chōnia dania, ba chōmō andrō, ba lataja tangara ndra'oegō, fa lō manendre gahoe ba gara." (*Sin. 91, 11,*

b. t.) Imane chōnia Jesoe: So gōi ba zoera: „Bōi tandraigō Zo'aja, Lowalangioe". (*Moz. V. 6, 16.*) Ba, i'ohē zoei ia Afōcha, ifasao ba hili salawā sibai, i'orma'ō chōnia mbanoea ba goeli danō fefoe, awō lachōminia, ba imane chōnia: Ahori oebe'e chōoe da'ō, na ūtoehi danō, ba wangaloeloe chōgoe. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: Beta'ōgō Satana! Noa sa so ba zoera: „Chō Zo'aja, Lowalangioe, mangaloeloe ndra'oegō ba ha ja'ia ūfoso emang'e". (*Moz. V. 6, 13. Fam: 22, 8, 9.*) Awena irōi ia Afōcha, ba hiza, ba la'ondrasia ia mala'ika, mōi ira ngoningoninia. (*Heb. 1, 14.*)

(*A. 12-17: Mar. 1, 14. 15. Loek 4, 14. 15.*)

II. Ba me irongo Jesoe, no tckoē-roe Johane, ba ifoeli ia ba Galilaia (*F. 14, 3. Loek. 4, 14. 15.*) Ba 13 iheta ia ba Nazareta, mōi ia fatewoe ba Gafanaoema, ba zinga mbaŵa nidanō andrō, ba danō mado Nafetali, ba ngai mado Zeboeloni. (*Loek. 4, 16-31.*) Ena'ō itōrō niŵa'ō 14 Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, me imane: „Tanō Ndراونو Zeboelo-ni ba tanō Ndراونو Nafetali, tanō ba zinga mbaŵa, jefo Jordano, Galilaia niha baero andrō, niha andrō, sidadao 16 ba zogōmigōmi, ba nō la'ila haga seboea, ba nō toembœ haga ba zidadao ba danō wa'amate ba ba loemō wa'amate." (*Jes. 9, 1, 2.*) I'otarai da'ō, ba ibōrōtaigō 17 mangombacha Jesoe, imane: **Mifalalini gera'erami, noa sa'ae ahatō mbanoea zoroego andrō!** (*F. 3, 2.*)

(*A. 18-22: Mar. 1, 16-20. Loek. 5, 1-11.*)

III. Ba me mowaōwaō ia ba zinga 18 mbaŵa Galilaia andrō, ba i'ila niha; si fatalifoesō, Simoni, nifofōi Fetero ba Andrea talifocsōnia, lalaoe giri ba

mbaŵa, me no toeka giri ira. (*Joh. I., 19, 35, b. t.*). Ba imane chōra : Mi'ō'ō ndra'o. ba oebali'ō sama'oe'oe niha ami. Ba i'anema'ō larōi giri, ba la'o'ō ia ia. (*F. 19, 27*). Ba me mofanō ia ba da'ō, ba i'ilā dánō bō'ō, daroea zoei, si fatalifoesō gōi, Jakobo, ono Zebedaio ba Johane, talifoesōnia, no so ba doendraha, awō namara Sebedaio, mamōnō kirira. Ba hoe mede ia chōra. Ba la'anema'ō larōi doendraha, awō namara, ba la'o'ō ia.

IV. Ba itōrōi danō Galilaia ma'a-fefoe, mamahaō ia ba zekola chōra ba manoeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō, toeria mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba ifadōhō ngawalō wōchō fefoe, awō ngawalō wa'atebai, ba niha. (*F. 9, 24, 35. Hal. zin. 10, 38*). Ba hoemōngō doeriania ba danō Ziria ma'asagōrō. Ba la'ohe chōnia fefoe zofōchō, hadia ia ngawalō wōchō, ma hadia ia zafōchō chōra, awō zobechoe, awō zaniri, awō zi no mate dambai, ba ifadōhō. (*Mar. 3, 7, b. t.*). Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia banoea Galilaia, ba si foeloe banoea, ba banoea Jeroezalema, ba banoea Joedaia, ba banoea jefo Joridano andrō. (*Loek. 6, 17, b. t.*).

FAZA 5.

Hoehoeo Jesoe ba hili : I. Fama-howoe'si sōchi boeaboea. II. Famaroee tōdō nifahād. III. Famo-bawa lala satoelō.

(*Faz. 5-7. faigi gōi Loek. 6, 20-49.*)

I. Ba me i'ilā niha sato andrō, ba möi ia ba hili, ba me no moedadao ia, ba la'ondras ia nifahaōnia. Ba ibōrōtaigō fahoehoeo, ifahaō ira, imane: **Ja'ahowoe zi noemana tōdō, me chōra mbanacea zoroego andrō.** (*Loek. 6, 20. Jes. 57, 15.*) **Ja'ahowoe zebolo tōdō, me ja'ira zochō oeli danō dania.** (*Sin. 126, 5. Kor. II. 7, 10.*) **Ja'ahowoe zaboo tōdō, me ja'ira nirara tōdō dania.** (*Sin. 37, 11.*) **Ja'ahowoe zolofo ba sowōchi tōdō fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, me ja'ira ni'aboe-**

soi'ō dania. (*Loek. 6, 21. Joh. 6, 35.*) **Ja'ahowoe zahachō tōdō, me ja'ira nihachōsi tōdō dania.** (*F. 25, 35, b. t. Lock. 6, 36. Jak. 2, 13.*) **Ja'ahowoe zohaoehaoe tōdō, me ja'ira zangila Lowalangi dania.** (*Sin. 24, 3-5. Joh. I., 3, 2, 3.*) **Ja'ahowoe zanga-toelō'ō niha, me ja'ira nifotōi ono Lowalangi dania.** (*Heb. 12, 14.*) **Ja'ahowoe nigohi bā wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, me chōra dania mbanoea zoroego andrō.** (*Fet. I. 3, 14.*) **Ja'ahowoe amī, na la'o'aja amī niha, ba na lagohi amī, ba na siwā mbalō labōbōgō chōmi si lō sōchi, na bōrō ndra'o.** (*Loek. 6, 22, 23. Fet. I. 4, 14.*) **Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi ba mi'owoeawoea'ō dōdōmi, me eboea loeomi ba zoroego.** No si manō gōi ira, wolohi sama'ele'ō andrō, fōnami. (*Jak. 5, 10. Hal. zin. 7, 52.*)

II. Ja'ami nasio ba goeli danō. Ba na taja wa'asi'asi nasio, ba ha labē'e fangasingasinia ? Lō goenania sa'ae, hatō fanibo ja'ia, fa lahoendrahoeandra niha. (*Mar. 9, 50. Lock. 14, 34, 35.*) **Ja'ami haga ba niha ba goeli danō.** Tebai tobini mbanoea, si so ba hili jawā. (*Fil. 2, 15.*) **Lō'ō gōi tatoenoe wandroe ba tabaloegō toemba jōoe, tabe'e jawā ba naha wandroe, ba ihagaini hadia ia, chōra fefoe, si so jomo.** (*Mar. 4, 21. Lock. 11, 33.*) **Jasi manō hagami andrō, jahuemaga ba niha, ena'ō la'ilā mboeaboeami andrō, si sōchi, ba ena'ō lasoeno Namami andrō, si so ba zoroego.** (*Fet. I. 2, 12.*)

III. Bōi miwā'ō tōdōmi, ba wo-woe'ai oroisa, awō zoera zama'ele'ō andrō, möi ndra'o; tengā ba wo-woe'ai, ba wolo'ō oroisa möi ndra'o. (*Rom. 3, 31.*) **Si ndroehoe sa niwā'ō-goe chōmi, iroegi adedoedoe mbanoea si jaŵa, awō danō, ba lō awoe'a zamboea dandra zoera andrō, ba he si samboea niti, ba goroisa andrō, irege no ahori itōrō.** (*Jes. 40, 8. Loek. 16, 17.*) **Andrō, na so zowoe'ai oroisa sambalō, fondrege zide'ide,**

- ba na imanō wamahaō niha, da'ō nifotōi fondrege zide'ide ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. Ba na so zolo'ō ja'ia, ba na samahaō niha ia, da'ō nifotōi seboea ba mbanoea zoroego.

20 (Jak. 2, 10. Dan. 12, 3). Oeŵa'ō sa chōmi, na lō arōe tohoede wa'atoelō dōdōmi, moroi ba wa'atoelō dōdō zangila amachoita andrō, ba moroi ba wa'atoelō dōdō warizaio andrō, ba tebai mōi ami ba mbanoea zo-roego andrō. (F. 23, 2. b. t. Loek. 18, 21 11, 12). No mirongo, wa no moeŵa'ō chō ndra toea: Bōi angc'e; ba na so zange'e, ba gōna ia hoekoe.

22 (Moz. II. 20, 13; 21, 12). Ba ja'o, ba oeŵa'ō chōmi: Fefoe, ha niha zofō-noe chō dalifoesōnia, ba si gōna hoekoe; ba sangoema'ō chō dalifoc-sōnia: „sowōhō mowa ndra'oegō”, ba nihoekoe ba rafe seboea andrō, ba sangoema'ō „sowōhō ndra'oegō”, ba si gōna narako alitō. (Joh. I. 23 3, 15). Andrō, na ōbe'e game'elaoe ba naha wame'e soemange, *ba na itōrō tōdōoe ba da'ō, so hadia ia zinegoe dalifoesōoe chōoe, (Mar. 24 11, 25). ba rōi ba da'ō game'elaoe fōna naha wame'e soemange, ba ae oea, ba atoelō'ō ndra'oegō chō dalifoesōoe, ba awena ūfoeli'ō, ba ūbe'e game'elaoe andrō. (F. 6, 25 14). Ta'ita'i folo'ō chō zi fa'oedoe chōoe, fatoea sa ami ba lala, fa lō ibe'e ba danga zangoehoekoe andrō ndra'oegō si fa'oedoe chōoe andrō, ba ibe'e ba danga wazoeri ndra'oegō sangchoekoe ba tebe'e ba goeroe-nega ndra'oegō. (F. 18, 34. 35. Loek. 26 12, 58. 59.) Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōoe, lō aefā'ō ba da'ō, na tosai zi 27 sakefe ūmōoe, si lō moeboe'a. No mirongo, wa no moeŵa'ō: Bōi 28 o h o r ū! (Moz. II. 20, 14.) Ba ja'o, ba oeŵa'ō, chōmi: Dozi, ha niha zamaigi ira alawé, wangisō ja'ia, ba no ihorōni tōdōnia. (Job. 31, 1).

29 Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō hōrōoe kambōlō, ba tema koē ia ba tibo'ō. Mohare'ō sa ba da'ō, na tekiko

ndrotondrotooc zamboea, moroi teti-bo ba narako mbotooe ma'asamboea. (F. 18, 9. Mar. 9, 47. Gal. 5, 24). Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō ta-ngaiae kambōlō, ba tema eŵa ia ba tibo'ō. Mohare'ō sa ba da'ō, na tekiko ndrotondrotooe zamboea, moroi tetibō ba narako mbotooe ma'asamboea. (F. 18, 8. Mar. 9, 43). Ba no moeŵa'ō: „Na so 31 za n g e f a 'ō n g a m b a tō n i a , b a j a m o e b e ' e c hō n i a z o e r a w a n g e f a 'ō”. (Mat. 19, 2—9. Moz. V. 24.) Ba ja'o, oeŵa'ō 32 chōmi: Dozi, ha niha zangefa'ō ngambatōnia, na tengā horō mbōrō, ba samohorō ngambatōnia da'ō, ba sa-nigwaloe ni'efa'ō, ba sohōrō. (Loek. 16, 18. Kor. I. 7, 11.) No mirongo 33 gōi, wa no moeŵa'ō chō ndra toea: „Bōi a e b a hōlōe, n a s i lō d o e h o e , b a ū tōrō c hō Zō' a j a b a z i mō i'ō b a hōlōc”. (Moz. III. 19, 12. Moz. IV. 30, 37). Ba ja'o, ba oeŵa'ō 34 chōmi: Bōi manō mi'ae ba hōlōe. Bōi mibe'e hōlōe mbanoea si jaŵa, me no dadaoma Lowalangi. (Jes. 66, 1; F. 23, 16 b. t.). Ba bōi gōi 35 tanō, me no danedane gahenia, ba bōi gōi Jeroezalema andrō, me no banoea razo seboea. (Sin. 48, 3). Bōi gōi be'e hōlōe hōgōoe, me sara 36 mboe lō ū'ilā ū'afoesi'ō ba lō ū'ilā ū'aitōni. Da'ō wehedemi: Ja'ia, na 37 ja'ia! ba: lō'ō, na lō'ō! Ba moroi ba Gafōcha zi tōra da'ō. (Jak. 5, 12). No mirongo, wa no moeŵa'ō: 38 „Hōrō f a n g a l i hōrō b a i fō f a n g a l i n i fō.” (Moz. II. 21, 23, 24). Ba ja'o, ba oeŵa'ō chōmi 39 Bōi milawa zi lō sōchi andrō. Ba na so zamalisi bo'ōmō kambōlō, ba orō'ō chōnia zi tambai gōi. (Loek. 6, 29. Amaed. 24, 29). Ba na so 40 zangadoegō ja'oegō, ba wangai ba-roemō, ba loeloe chōnia lembe gōi. (Kor. I. 6, 7). Ba na so zamorege 41 chōoe, ba wolohe ja'oegō awōnia ba lala zi saza fa'arōe, ba ae awōnia

- 42 zi doea za. Be'e ba zangandrō chōoe, ba bōi erogō, na so zamalali chōoe hadia ia. (*Moz. V. 15, 7, b. t.*)
- 43 *Loek. 6, 30. 34).* No mirongo, wa no moewā'ō : „O m a s i' ō z a h a t ō c hōoe, b a j a f a t i o e d ū d ū o e b a z i f a t i o e t ū d ū c hōoe.“ (*Moz. III. 19, 18; 23,*
- 44 3 b. t.) Ba ja'o, ba oewā'ō chōmi : Mi'omasi'ō zi fatioe tōdō chōmi ba mi'angandrō, salahi zolohi ja'ami ; (*Amaed. 25, 21. 22. Loek. 6, 27 b. t. Loek. 23, 34. Hal. zin. 7, 60. Fet. I. 45 3, 9. Rom. 12, 14—20.*) ena'ō tobali ono Namami andrō, si so ba zoroego, ami, me ifatoemboe'ō leonia andrō ba zi lō sōchi ba ba zi sōchi, ba teoe andrō chōnia, ba ibe'e ba zatoelō ba ba zi lō atoelō. (*Loek. 6, 46 35. Ejes. 5, 1).* Na mi'omasi'ō sa zomasi ja'ami, ba hadia loeomi ? Tenga lamanō gōi sanema beo andrō ?
- 47 (*Loek. 6, 32).* Ba na ha talifoesōmi mi'owai, ba hadia zi sōchi nilaoemi ?
- 48 Tenga lamanō gōi niha baero ? **A-andrō jamō'ahonoa ami, si mane fa'amo'ahonoa Namami andrō ba zoroego.** (*Loek. 6. 36. Kol. 3, 14.*)
- FAZA 6.

Fanohoegō hoehoeo ba hili andrō :
 I. He wisa wame'e ame'ela ba zi noemana. II. He wisa wangandrō.
 III. He wisa wamoni. IV. Bōi omasi ita gana'a. V. Bōi ta'aboesi tōdō mbalazo.

- 1 I. Ba mifaigi wa'atoelōmi andrō, bōi ha ba zanehe niha atoelō ami, ena'ō la'ila ami ; ba na si manō, ba lō loeomi chō Namami andrō,
 2 si so ba zoroego. (*F. 23, 5).* Andrō, na ūbe'e game'ala ba zi noemana, ba bōi falaoe'ō dorofe fōnaoe, si mane samini tōdō andrō, ba zekola ba ba newali, ena'ō lasoeno ira niha. Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, no latema loeora. Ba na mangandrō ami, ba bōisi mane samini tōdō ami. Noa sa omasi ira ba zekola so ira, ba ma ba newali, ba waeroea lala misa, na mangandrō ira, afoera oroma ira ba niha. Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, no latema loeora. Ba ja'oegō, na mangandrō'ō, ba ae si bacha ba mbate'e chōoe ba koesi mbawandroehō chōmō, ba angandrō chō Namaoe andrō, ba zi tobini, ba isoelōni chōoe Amaoe andrō, sangila si tobini. (*Sal. II. 4, 33).* Ba na mangandrō ami, ba bōi mi'ojā'ō li, si mane niha baero ; lawai sa tefondrondrongo chōra, ba wa'ōja lira. (*Sal. I. 18, 26. Jes. 1, 15).* Andrō bōi mifaomagō ami chōra, noa sa i'ilā Amami andrō, hadia zogoena chōmi, he lō'ō na ni'andrōmi chōnia. (*Sin. 38, 10).* Andrō mimane wangandrō : **He Ama chōma si so ba zoreego ! Jate'amoni'ō dōice.** (*Loek. 11, 2—4. Sin. 115, 1).* **Jatobali banoeace fefoe niha. Ja'itōrō zomasi ndra'oegō, hoelō ba zoroegē, jasi manō gōi ba goeli danō.** (*Loek. 17, 20 b. t., 22, 42. Sin. 103, 21).* **Ōma siroegi ma'-ēchō be'e chōma ma'ōchō andre.** (*Amaed. 30, 8).* Ba efa'ō chōma horōma, si mane fange'ā'ōma sala ba zi so sala chēma. (*F. 18, 21 b.t.).* Ba bōi ohe ndra'aga ba wanandrai-gō, ba efa'ōga ba Gafēcha. Me chōce mbancea, awō wa'abōlō, awō lachōmi, iroegi zi lō astoe. **Jadose-hoe.** (*F. 26, 41. Kor. I. 10, 13. Tim. II, 4, 18.*) Na mi'efa'ō sa'ae zala niha, ba i'efa'ō gōi chōmi Amami andrō, si so ba zoroego. (*Mar. 11, 25. 26. Kol. 3, 13).* Ba na lō mi'efa'ō zala niha, ba lō'ō gōi i'efa'ō chōmi horōmi Amami andrō.
- 3 latema loeora. Ba na mame'e ame'ela ndra'oegō ba zi noemana, ba bōi ja'i'ilā tangaoe kabera hadia nilaoe
- 16 mifangeraoe mbawami, si mane samini tōdō; me labaloegō mbawara,

- afoera oroma ira ba niha, ba wanmonira andrō. Si ndroehoeniwa'ōgōe chōmi, no latema loeora. (*Jes. 58, 17, 5*). Ba ja'oegō, na mamonī'ō, ba bajoini hōgōoe ba sasai mbawaoc ; 18 ena'ō lō oroma ba niha, na 'mamoni'ō, ba ena'ō oroma chō Namaoe andrō, si so ba zi tobini, ba isoe-lōni chōoe Amaoe andrō, sangila 19 si tobini. Bōi mihōna chōmi girōgirō ba goeli danō, nifakiko hama ba' ni'ā howoe, nicharoe zanagō ba 20 nitagō. (*F. 19, 21; Loek. 16, 9*). Ba zo-roego mihōna chōmi girōgirō, ba zi lō ifakiko hama, ba zi lō i'ā howoe, ba zi lō lacharoe sanagō, ba zi lō latagō. (*Loek. 12, 33. Tim. I. 6, 21, 17 b. t.*). Ba zi so girōgirō chōoe sa, 22 ba da'ō gōi so dōdōoc dania. Haga mboto hōrō ; na si sōchi hōrōoe, ba mohaga mbotooe ma'asamboca. 23 (*Loek. 11, 34 b. t.*). Ba na no mofōchō hōrōoe, ba ogōmigōmi mbotooc ma'asamboca. Andrō, na no sogōmigōmi haga andrō, si so ba dōdōoe, ba ha wa'abōlō wa'ogōmigōmi andrō. 24 Tebai enoni zi daroea nihā, ma fa'oedoe ia ba zi samōsa ba i'omas'ō zi samōsa, ba ma zoei molemba ia ba zi samōsa, ba i'ositcengagō zi samōsa. Tebai enoni Lowalangi ami ba enoni gana'a gōi. (*Loek. 16, 13. Kor. II. 6, 14 b. t. Sal. I. 18, 21. A. 25—33: Loek. 12, 22—31.*)
- 25 V. Andrō oeŵa'ō chōmi : Bōi mi'aboesi tōdō nosomi, hadia mba-lazomi, ba ma botomi, hadia noe-chami. Tenga no eboca noso, moroi ba gō, ba tengen no eboea mboto, moroi ba noecha ? (*Fil. 4, 6. Fet. I. 5, 7.*) Mifaigi wofo andrō, ba daloe mbanoca, lō manaroe ira ba lō mamasi, lō mangōhōna ba halasa ira, ba ibalazoi ira. Amami andrō, si so ba zoroego. Tenga no arōoe faehoc ami wofo ? (*F. 26, 10, 29—31*). Ba ha niha ba chōmi zangila mondrooe'ō fa'anaoe nosonia samba si'oe, na i'aboesi tōdō ? 27 Ba ba noecha, ba hana wa mi'a-boesi tōdō ? Mitōngōni ladari mbōhō andrō ba danō, he wisa wanōinia, lō mohalōwō ia, lō managoe. Ba oeŵa'ō chōmi, lō si manō wa'a-sōchi noecha Zelomo, ba lachōminia andrō fefoe, si manc noecha zi sara da'ō. Ba na imanō Lowa-langi wamonoeccha doe'oe ba danō, si so ma'ōchō andre, nitibo'ō ba galitō mahemoloe, ba tenga medroea manō imanō chōmi, ja'-ami sambō famati ? Andrō bōi 31 miboesi dōdōmi ba bōi miŵa'ō : Ha ma'ā ? ma : ha mabadoe ? ma : ha ma'onoeccha ? A'oi sa 32 ni'aloei niha baero da'ō fefoc ; no'a sa i'ila amami andrō, ba zoeroego, wa sogoena chōmi da'ō fefoe. Mi'cfōnai'ō wangaloei banoea 33 Lowalangi andrō, awō wa'atoelō dōdō andrō chōnia, ba tebe'e nō-nōnōnō dania chōmi da'ō fefoe. (*Loek. 10, 42; 12, 31*). Andrō bōi 34 mi'aboesi tōdō zogoea mahemoloe ; mahemoloe tesōndra lala zaboe dōdō mahemoloe. Noa manō wama-kao zi sarasara ngaloeo.

FAZA 7.

Fango'ozoei hoehoeo ba hili andrō :
I. Bōi mangoehoekoe niha ita. II. Bōi ta'o'aja ni'amoni'ō. III. Tefondrondrongo wangandrōda. IV. Toeho goroisa. V. Lala ba mbanoea Lowalangi. VI. Bōi tafondrondrongo li zamahaō, samini tōdō. VII. Amaedola : Omo nitaree'ō ba dete gara.

(A. 1—5: *Loek. 6, 37—42*.)

- I. Bōi mihoekoe niha, fa bōi -1 tehoekoc ami. (*Rom. 2, 1. b. t; 14, 10*). Hadia hoekoe nifatōrōmi ba niha bō'ō, da'ō nifatōrō chōmi zoei dania ; ba soe'asoe'a ni'anoe'a'ōmi, ba la'anoe'a'ō zoei dania ba wanoe'a chōmi. (*Mar. 4, 24*). Ba hana wa'ōila golowingō, si so ba hōrō dali-focsoe, ba lō ba dōdōoe mboto geoe andrō ba hōrōmō ? Ba hadia wa'ōwa'ō chō dalifocsoe: Base'ō, da'oe-heta golowingō andrō ba hōrōoe, ba

- 5 hiza mboto geoe ba hōrō chōoe. Ofōnai'ō ba hōrōoe, wangeheta boto geoe andrō, samini tōdō, ba awena dania ūfaigi wameta olowingō andrō ba hōrō dalifoesōoe.
- 6 II: Bōi mibe'e ō nasoe ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba bōi mitibo'ō ba mba'o mbawi manimani andrō chōmi, fa bōi lahoendragō ahera bawi ba fa bōi labali'ō ira foeri, ba wanasawi ja'ami.
- (A. 7-11: Loek. 11, 9-13.)
- 7 III. Mi'angandrō ba tebe'e chōmi; mi'angaloei, ba misōndra, mi'bōkōbōkō mbawandroehō, ba tebokai chōmi. (F. 21, 22. Joh. 14, 14).
- 8 Dozi sangandrō manema, ba sanga-loei, ba isōndra, ba chō zamōkō-mōkō bawandroehō, ba tebokai. Ma ha niha ba chōmi niha, same'e chō nononia kara, na i'andrō roti chōnia ? Ba ma same'e oelō, na i'andrō gi'a ? Andrō, na mi'ilā mibe'e ba ndraonomi game'ela si sōchi, ja'ami si lō sōchi, ba tengā mendroea manō ibe'e zi sōchi Amami andrō, si so ba zoroego, ba zangandrō chōnia ? (Jak. 1, 5, 6, 17.)
- 12 IV. Andrō, fefoe hadia ia, zomasí ami lalaoe chōmi niha, da'ō gōi milaoe chōra ; da'ō sa goroiwa andrō ba da'ō niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō. (Loek. 6, 31. Rom. 13, 8—10.)
- 13 V. Mitōrō mbawa gōli sise'ise andrō, me no ebōea mbawa gōli ba me no ebolo lala saechoe ba wa'ate-kiko andrō, ba me no ato zanōrō ja'ia. (Loek. 13, 24). Ba me no ide'-ide mbawa gōli ba me no ise'ise lala saechoe ba wa'aoari andrō, ba me lō ato zanōndra ja'ia.
- 15 VI. Mi'angelamaisi zama'ele'ō andrō, si falimo, si möi chōmi, si so noeche mbiribiri, ba bacha, ba asoe gatoea, si manga niha, ira. (F. 24, 4, 5, 24. Hal. zin. 20, 29). Ba mboeaboearea aboto ba dōdōmi ira. Hadia, teteteoe mboea nagoe ba za'asa'a mao, ba ma boea marafala ba lato ? (Loek. 6, 44. Jak.
- 3, 12). Si manō wa i'owoea mboea si sōchi fefoe geoe si sōchi, ba eoe sobooe, ba i'owoea mboea si lō sōchi. (F. 12, 33 b. t.). Tebai i'owoea mboea si lō sōchi eoe si sōchi ba tebai i'owoea mboea si sōchi eoe sobooe. Fefoe geoe si lō mowoea boea si sōchi, ba te'obō ba tētibō'ō ba galitō. (F. 3, 10). Andrō, ba mboeaboearea aboto ba dōdōmi ira. Lō dozi molala dania ba mbanoea zoroego andrō si fasō'-aja chōgōe, wangoema'ō : He So'aja ! he So'aja ! ha solo'ō somasi Nama-goe andrō, si so ba zoroego. (Loek. 6, 46. (Jak. 1, 22—25). Ato dania zangoema'ō chōgōe, na loeo da'ō : He So'aja ! he So'aja ! Hadia, tengā tōimō chōma, ba wama'ele'ō, ba hadia, tengā tōimō chōma, wamo-fanō bechoe, ba hadia, tengā no oja nifazōchima tandra, soroi ba dōimō andrō ? (Loek. 13, 25 b. t.) Ba ba da'ō dania, ba lō oebini'ō chōra, oemané : Lō oerai fa'ilā chōmi, miheta ami chōgōe, ja'ami solaoe si lō atoelō. (F. 25, 41). -
- VII. Andrō, fefoe ha niha zamondrongo niwa'ōgoe andre, ba solo'ō, ba ba niha satoeatōea, sanaroe'ō omonia ba zokara, fachilichili ia. (Loek. 6, 47, 48. Joh. 13, 17). Ba ilaoe teoe sabōlōbōlō, so molō, ilaoe angi, itōrō nomo andrō, ba lō aso'ia, meno nitaroe'ō ba dete gara. Ba fefoe ha niha zamondrongo niwa'ōgoe andre, si lō molō'ō, ba ba niha sambō tōdō, sanaroe'ō omonia ba gawoe nasi, fachilichili ia. (Loek. 6, 49). Ba ilaoe teoe sabōlōbōlō, so molō, ilaoe angi, itōrō nomo andrō, ba aso'ia, abōlōbōlō wa'aso'ania. (Hes. 13, 11 b. t.). Ba tobali, me no i'o'ozoei hoehoeonia andrō Jesoe, ba tobali dōdō zato ba wamahaōnia. (Mar. 1, 22. Loek. 4, 32). Me no famahaō zabōlō wamahaōnia ja'ira, ba tengā si mane ba zangila amachoita andrō chōra.

FAZA 8.

I. Ifadōhō mbooe aoeri Jesoe,
II. ba fōchō zawoejoe goemandra
andrō ba Gafanaoema, III. ba fōchō
matoea Wetero, ira alawe, IV. Ifa-
haō ira ba wolo'ō ja'ia, V. itenawā
mbade; VI. ifadōhō wōchō zobe-
choe, daroea.

(A. 1-4: Mar. 1, 40-45; Loek. 5,
12-15.)

1 I. Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia, me mōi ia
2 mitooe, moroi ba hili. Ba hiza
3 zobooe aoeri, si mōi chōnia, ma-
ngaloeloe chōnia, imane: He Toea,
4 dō'ila ūfadōhō wōchōgoe, na edōna
ndra'oegō. Ba i'oro'ō dangania, iba-
5 baja, imane: Edōna ndra'o, ja-
dōhō! Ba i'anema'ō dōhō mbooe
aoerinia. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe:
Faigi, fa bōi ū'ombacha'ō ba niha,
ba ae oroma'ō ndra'oegō chō gere
ba be'e game'ela andrō, niwā'ō
Moze, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra. (Loek.
17, 14. Moz. III. 14, 2 b.t.).

(A. 5-13: Loek. 7, 1-10.)

5 II. Ba me mōi ia mijomo ba
Gafanaoema ba i'ondrasi ia koe-
mandra, mangandrō chōnia, imane:
He Toea, so jomo zawoejoegoe,
tooe ba zalo manō, no mate dambai,
7 a'oi so wa'afōchō. Imane chōnia:
8 Mōido moefadōhō wōchōnia. Ba
itema linia koemandra andrō, imane:
He Toea, ambō ndra'o mōi'ō ba
nomogoe, ba hede manō, ha sa-
mboea li, ba dōhō wōchō zawoejoe-
9 goe. (Sin. 107, 20). Ja'odo sa gōi,
ba no niha si so barō mbaŵa zalaŵa,
ba so barō mbawagoe zaradadoe,
ba na oeŵa'ō ba zi samōsa: Ae'e, ba
mofanō ia, ba ba zi samōsa: Aine,
ba so ia; ba na oeŵa'ō chō zawoe-
10 joegoe: Halōŵōoe da'ō, ba ihalō.

11 Ba me irongo da'ō Jesoe, ba ahlō-
hōli dōdōnia, ba imane ba zolo'ō
ja'ia: Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgōe chōmi,
ba Ndraono Gizeraëli na i, ba lō
nisōndragoe famati si manō. Ba
oeŵa'ō chōmi, ato dania zi otarai
danō ba gatoemboecha, awō zi

otarai danō ba gaechoela ba manga-
ira, awō ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki,
Jakobo ba mbanoea zoroego andrō,
(Loek. 13, 29). ba nitibō'ō baero nono
mbanoea andrō ba zogōmigōmi, bae-
ro sibai, ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō,
ba fatangisa mboha. (F. 23, 13;
25, 30). Ba imane Jesoe chō goe-
mandra andrō: Foeli'ō, ja'itōrō
zi fadoehoe dōdōne. Ba ba da'ō
sibai dōhō wōchō zawoejoe no
mege. (F. 9, 22, 29; 15, 28).

(A. 14-17: Mar. 1, 29-34. Loek. 4,
38-40.)

III. Ba me mōi jomo Jesoe ba
nomo Wetero, ba i'ila matoeania
ira alawe, tooe ba zalo, achōmō.
(Kor. I. 9, 5). Ba ira'oe danga ba
dōhō wa'achōmō, maoso ia mangai
gō Jesoe. Ba me bongi, ba ato
la'ohē chōnia sobechoe; ba ifofanō
mbechoe linia ba dozi sofōchō, ba
ifadōhō wōchō. Ena'ō itōrō niwā'ō
Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō, me imane:
„No iheta wa'atebaida ba no
jaia zoloei fōchōda.” (Jes. 53,
4. Fet. I. 2, 24).

IV. Ba me i'ila Jesoe, ato niha,
swoelo chōnia; ba iŵā'ō la'ōtō
inbaŵa. (Loek. 8, 22). Ba i'ondrasi
ia sangila amachoita, samōsa,
imane chōnia: He samahaō, oe'o'ō
ndra'oegō, gofoe heza mōi'ō. (Loek.
9, 57 b. t.) Ba imane chōnia Jesoc:
So dōgi.narō hili ba zigōloe ba so
gazoeni ba wofo ba daloe mbanoea,
ba chō Nono Niha, ba lō naha
weniōrō. (Kor. II. 8, 9). Ba imane
chōnia nifahaō hō'ō: He Toea,
tehe chōgoe, ena'ō mōido oea mo-
go'o amagoe. Ba imane chōnia:
O'ō ndra'o ba ndramocko'o zi māte
chōra niha si mate (Ejes. 2, 1 b. t.)

A. 23-27: Mar. 4, 35-41. Loek. 8,
23-25.)

V. Ba me mōi ia baowo, ba
la'o'ō ia nifahaōnia. Ba hiza, ilaboe
bade sabē'e ba mbaŵa andrō, to-
bali tehawoe doeloe nowo, ba ja'-
ia, ba no mōrō. Ba la'ondrasi ia,

- lasoeseogi, lamane : Tolo Toea, teki-
26 ko ita ! Ba imane chōra : Ha lō
ata'oe ami, sambō famati! Awe-
na maoso ia, itenawa nangi, awō
ndroeloe, ba tobali ahono sibā.
27 (F. 14, 31. Sin. 107, 29). Ba
ahōlihōlī dōdō niha, lamane : Ha
niha da'ō, me lafondrondrongo gōi
linia angi ba doeloe ?
(A. 28-34: Mar. 5, 1-20. Loek. 8,
26-39.)
- 28 VI. Ba me irocgi si jefo, danō
mbanoea Gadara, ba faloecha ia
niha sobechoe, daroea, la'otarai
lewatō, no owōhō sibai, tebai itōrō
29 lala andrō niha kō'ō labe'e. Ba hiza,
moe'ao ira, lamane : Hadia ni-
wa'ōoe chōma, Ono Lowalangi ?
Hadia, ba wamakao ja'aga mōl'ō
ba da'e, ba tengā inōtō na ? (Mar.
30 1, 24. Loek. 4, 41). Ba so ba da'ō,
sarōoe chōra, mbawi, sambawā
31 seboea, nikoebaloi. Ba la'andrō
chōnia bechoe andrō, lamane : Na
ōfafanō ndra'aga, ba fatengega ba
32 mbawi si sambawā andrō. Ba imane
chōra : Mi'a'e. Ba larōi niha andrō,
lasawā mbawi.. Ba hiza, fagohi
ira ba zanaere, latibo'ō ira ba
mbawā, sambawā manō, ba alōmō.
33 Ba moloi goebalo, lasawā mbanoea,
ba la'ombacha'ō da'ō fēfoe, ba
34 hadia ia ba zobechoe andrō. Ba
hiza, mōi ira baero, samba banoea
manō, ba wamaondragō Jesoe, ba
inc la'ila ia, ba la'andrō chōnia,
ena'ō iheta ia ba danōra andrō.

FAZA 9.

I. Ifadōhō,wōchō zi mate dambai
Jesoe. II. Ikaoni Mataio andrō.
III. Lō mamoni nifahaōnia. IV. Ifa-
dōhō wōchō ndra alawe sendro ta-
loe. V. Isoesoegi nono Ja'iro andrō.
VI. Ifadōhō wōchō hōrō zaoe'a, da-
roea ba fōchō zobechoe, sanūsā.
VII. Ebolo mbasitō, ba lō ato zamasi.

(A.: 1-8: Mar. 2, 1-12. Loek. 5,
17-26).

1 I. Ba mōi ia baowo, isaŵa si

jefo, mbanoeara. Ba hiza, la'ohē
chōnia zi mate dambai, si mōrō-
mōrō ba gaso. Ba me i'ila wamatira
Jesoe, ba imane ba zi mate da-
mbai andrō : Bōi ata'oeffi, onogoe,
no' te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe. Ba hiza,
lamane dōdōra ōsa, sangila ama-
choita : Sangaohangaoha da'ō. Ba
me i'ila gera'erara Jesoe, ba imane :
Hana wa lō sōchi gera'erami, ba
dōdōmi bacha ? (Joh. 2, 24. 25).
He zaoha ira sa, fangoema'ō : No
te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe, ba ma fangoem-
ma'ō : Faoso, ba owaōwāo ? Ba
ena'ō mi'ilā, tola i'efa'ō Ono Niha
horō ba goeli danō, (ba awena imane
ba zi mate dambai andrō) : Faoso,
fazawā gasomō ba foeli'ō chōmi.
(Joh. 5, 8). Ba maoso ia, ifoeli ia
chōra. Ba me la'ila da'ō niha sato,
ba ata'oe ira ba lasoeno Lowalangi,
same'e fa'abōlō si manō ba niha.
(A. 9-13: Mar. 2, 13-17. Loek. 5,
27-32.)

II. Ba me itōrō Jesoe, me i'ota-
rai da'ō, ba i'ila niha, sidadao ba
naha wanema beo, Mataio dōinia,
ba imane chōnia : O'ō ndra'o. Ba
maoso ia, i'o'ō. Ba me manga ia
jomo, ba hiza, ato zi mōi sanema
beo, awō zeboea horō, oroedoe
manga ira chō Jesoe ba chō nifa-
haōnia. Ba me la'ila da'ō farizaio,
ba lamane ba nifahaōnia : Hana
wa oroedoe manga zamahaō ja'ami
ba zanema beo ba ba zeboea horō ?
(Loek. 15, 2). Ba imane, me irono
da'ō : Ba zabōlō, ba lō mogoena
zame'e daloedaloe, ha ba zofōchō
mogoena. Ba mi'aē mibeē ba dō-
dōni, hadia niwā'ō andrō : „F a' a-
h a c h ū d ū z o m a s i d o , b a
t e n g a s o e m a n g e.” Tenga sa
ba wogaoni satoelō mōi ndra'o, ba
ba wogaoni si so horō. (F. 12, 7.
Hos. 6, 6. Tim. I. 1, 15.)

III. Ba da'ō mōi chōnia nifahaō
Johane andrō, lamane : Hana ndra'-
aga ba farizaio, wa mamoni ba
gō ndra'aga, ba lō'ō sa mamoni

- 15 nifahaõmõ ? (*Loek. 18, 12*). Ba imane chõra Jesoe : Hadia, tola aboe dõdõ zi mõi ba walõwa, fatoea awõra zangowaloe ? Ba iroegi baõwa dania, ba aheta chõra zangowaloe, ba awena dania mamoní ba gõ ira.
- 16 (*Joh. 3, 29*). Ba lõ sombalo baroe satoea balobalo si bohooe ; asika zoei sa mbaroe, ba zinga mbalobalo andrõ, ba tobali eboca za-sikania.
- 17 Ba lõ õ gõi lalaoe nagoe si bohooe ba nahia satoea. Ba na lalaoe, ba asika nahia andrõ ba adoewa nagoe ba tekiko nahia. Ba nahia si bohooe lalaoe nagoe si bohooe, ba faoma lõ hadia ia. (*A. 18-26; Mar. 5, 22-43; Loek. 8, 41-56*.)
- 18 IV. Me-iwâ'õ chõra da'õ, ba hiza zalaõwa, si mõi jomo, mangaloeloe chõnia, imane : No mate mege nonogoe alawe, ba ae toefa ia tan-
- 19 ngaoe, ba aoeri ia. Ba maoso Jesoe.
- 20 i'õ'õ, awõ nifahaõnia. Ba hiza ndra alawe, sendro taloe, no mcwelandroea fache sa'ae ; i'ondrasi Jesoe moroi
- 21 foeri, ibabaja gahe mbaroenia ; imane sa dõdõnia : He ha baroenia oeba, baja, ba dõhõ wõchõgõe. (*F. 14; 36*). Ba ibali'õ ia Jesoe, i'ilä ba imane : Bõi ata'oefi, onogoe ; no i'orifi ndra'oegõ famatimõ andrõ. Ba abe'e ndra alawe andrõ, i'otarai da'õ sibai.
- 23 V. Ba me iroegi nomo zalaõwa no mcge Jesoe, me i'ilä zolaoe sigoe, awõ niha sato, si fagoeagoea, ba
- 24 imane : (*Jer. 9, 17*). Miheta : ami, tengä sa si mate nono alawe andrõ, si mõrõ. Ba la'ig'iig'i ia.
- 25 (*Joh. 11, 11*). Ba me no tefofanõ baero niha sato, ba mõi ia si bacha, ira'oe danga, ba maoso nono alawe andrõ. Ba hoemõngõ doeria da'õ ba danõ andrõ, ma'asagõrõ. (*Loek. 7, 17*).
- 27 VI. Ba me mofanõ Jesoe ba da'õ, ba la'o'õ ia niha saoe'a, daroea, moe'ao ira, lamane : Hachõsi tõdõ ndra'aga, ma'oewoe Dawido ! (*F.*
- 20, 30). Ba me mõi ia jomo, ba la'- 28 ondrasi ia saoe'a andrõ, ba imane chõra Jesoe : Hadia, fadoehoe dõdõmi, oe'ila oelaoe da'õ ? Lamane chõnia : Fadoehoe dõdõma, Toea. Awena ibabaja hõrõra, imane : Ja'- 29 itõrõ zi fadoehoe dõdõmi. (*F. 8, 13*). Ba teboka hõrõra. Ba ite- 30 naõwa sibai ira Jesoe, imane : Mi-faigi, bõi irongo da'õ niha, gofoc ha nihã. (*F. 12, 16. Mar. 1, 44*). Ba mõi ira baero, ba la'ombacha'õ 31 ia ba danõ andrõ ma'asagõrõ. Ba 32 me no mõi ira baero, ba hiza, la'õhe chõnia niha si lõ hede, sobechoe. (*F. 12, 22*). Ba me no tefofanõ 33 mbechoe andrõ, ba hoemedé zí lõ hede no mege, ba ahõlõõli dõdõ niha sato, lamane : Lõ irai oroma zi manõ ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. Ba 34 lamane farizaio : Moroi ba zalaõwa mbechoe andrõ, wa ifofanõ mbechoe. (*F. 12, 24. Mar. 3, 22*).
- VII. Ba itõrõi mbanoea seboea. 35 awõ mbanoea side'ide' Jesoe, mamaõia ba zekola chõra, manoe-riagõ toeria mbañoea Lowalangi andrõ, toeria somoeso dõdõ, ba ifadõhõ fefoe ngawalõ wõchõ ba fefoe ngawalõ wa'atebai. (*F. 4, 23*). Ba me i'ilä niha sato, ba ahachõ 36 dõdõnia ira, me no nifakao ira, nifa-zaewe, hoelõ mbiribiri, si lõ koe-balo. (*Hes. 34, 4. 5. Mar. 6, 34*). Ba imane chõndra nifahaõnia : 37 Ebolo sa mbasitõ, ba lõ ato zoha-lõwõ. (*Loek. 10, 2*). Andrõ mi'andrõ 38 chõ zochõ basitõ andrõ, ena'õ ifa-tengen zohalõwõ ba mbasitõnia.

FAZA 10.

- I. Ifatenge zinengenia, si fele-ndroea, Jesoe. II. Ifobawa lala chõra. III. Ifaroee dõdõra.

(*A. 1-15; Mar. 3, 13-19; 6, 7-13. Loek. 6, 13-16; 9, 1-6*).

- I. Ba hoemedé ia ba nifahaõnia 1 andrõ, si felendroea, itehe chõra, wolawa bechoe si ra'iõ, ena'õ lafo-

- fanō ba ena'ō lafadōhō fefoe ngawalō wōchō ba fefoe ngawalō wa'-atebai.
- 2 II. Da'e dōi zinenge andrō, si felendroea : Si fōfōna Zimoni, nifotōi Fetero ba Andrea, talifoësōnia ; ba Jakobo, ono Zebedaiō ba talifocsōnia Johane, (*Hal. zin.* 1, 13). ba Filifo ba Batolomaio, ba Toma ba Mataio, sanema beo andrō, ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio ba Lebaio, ba Simoni selote, ba Joeda, banoea Kariota, si manga mbōlinia dania. Si felendroea andrō nifatenge Jesoe ba iŵā'ō li chōra, imane: Bōi misawa lala niha bacerō ba bōi mi'aē ba mbanoea Ndrawa Zamararia andrō. Ba mbiribiri sisoena andrō, ma'oewoe Gizeraëli mi'aē'c. (*F.* 15, 24. *Hal. zin.* 13, 46). Mi'aē'ba mi'angombacha, mimane : No ahatō mbanoea zoroego andrō. (*F.* 4, 17. *Loek.* 10, 9). Mifa-dōhō wōchō zofōchō, ba misoësoegi zi mate, ba mifadōhō mbooe aoeri ba mifofanō nbechoe. Lō nibe'emi bōli, ba bōi gōi mihalō mbōli. (*Mar.* 16, 17 b. t. *Hal. zin.* 8, 20). Bōi mi'ohe gana'a ba bōi gōi firō ba bōi gōi kefe, ba mbōbō taloemi. (*Loek.* 22, 35). Bōi mamola ami ba lala, bōi domboea mbaroemi, bōi mobadagahe ami ba bōi mani'o, noa sa si nangea labe'e gō ba zohalōwō. (*Loek.* 10, 7. *Kor.* I. 11, 9, 7. 14. *Tim.* I. 5, 18). Ba ba zi möi ami ba mbanoea seboea, ba ma ba mbanoea side'ide, ba mizo-fœzofoe ha niha zi nangea ba da'ō, ba ba da'ō mi'iagō, irege mofanō ami. 12 Ba na möi ami jomo ba nomo, ba 13 mi'owai ira. (*Loek.* 10, 5. 6). Ba na si nangea nomo andrō, ba jafaloeca ia wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō chōmi. Ba na tenga si nangea ia, ba jamangawoeli chōmi wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō chōmi. Ba na so zi lō mama'amōi jomo ja'ami ba si lō mamondrongo limi, ba mihetā ami ba nomo andrō ba ba mbanoea andrō, mi'anotogō gawoegawoebā gahemi. (*Hal. zin.* 13, 51; 18, 6). Si ndroehoe niŵā'ōgoe chōmi, ōna-ōna na zi gōna mbanoea Zodoma ba banoea Gomora andrō, na loeo wangoehoekoe, moroi ba zi gōna mbanoea andrō. (*F.* 11, 24). Hiza, 16 oefatenge ami, hoelō mbiribiri, ba hoenō nasoe gatoea. Andrō ja'oneche ami, si mane oelō ba ja'atoelō ami, si mane marafadi. (*Loek.* 10, 3. *Hal. zin.* 23, 6).
- (A 17-22: *Mar.* 13, 9-13.)
- Ba mi'angelamaisi niha; la'ohe sa 17 dania ami ba rafe, ba ba zekola chōra, labōzibōzi dania ami. (*F.* 24, 9. *Loek.* 21, 12. *Hal. zin.* 5, 40). Ba 18 ba goemandroc ba ba razo te'ohe ami, bōrō ndra'o, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra ba ba niha baero. (*Hal. zin.* 25, 23). Ba na labe'e ba dangara 19 ami, ba bōi mi'aboesi tōdō he miwisa ba hadia niŵā'ōmi ; tebe'e sa chōmi dania, ba da'ō sibai, hadia niŵā'ōmi. (*Loek.* 12, 11. 12). Tenga sa ja'ami zihede, Eheha Nammami andrō zihede, na hoemedé 20 ami. Ibe'e dania niboenoe dali-focsonia niha, ba ibe'e niboenoe nononia ama, ba maoso ndraono, oedoe ndra amara, laboenoe. Ba 22 dozi ira dania fa'ocdoe chōmi, bōrō dōigoe. Ba sanaoc ūlō, iroegi gamozoca, da'ō ni'orifi. (*Loek.* 21, 16. 17. *Joh.* 15, 18-21. *F.* 24, 13). Ba na lagohi ami ba mbanoea si samboea, ba mi'olo, misawa mbanoea bō'ō. Si ndroehoe niŵā'ōgoe chōmi : Lō fachamō midozigō mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraëli, irege so Nono Niha. Tenga seboea 24 moroi chō zamahaō nifahaō, ba tengə seboea moroi clōzochō ja'ia zawoejoe. (*Joh.* 13, 16; 15, 20). Abōnō sa'ae chō nifahaō, na tobali 25 faoma ira zamahaō ja'ia, ba na faoma ira zochō zawoejoe. Na no labe'e tōi zochō omo Mbeleseboe, ba tengə mendroea manō lamanō gōi ba zorojomonia ? (*F.* 12, 24).

- (A. 26-33: *Loek. 12, 2-9*).
 26 III. Andrō bōi mi'ata'oefi ira.
 Lō'ō sa hadia ia nibaloegō, si lō tefa'ele'ō dania, ba lō nibini'ō, si lō aboto ba dōdō dania. (*Mar. 4,*
 27 22. *Loek. 8, 17*). Hadia niwā'ōgoe chōmi ba zogōmigōmi, ba miwā'ō ba zohaga; ba hadia nirongomi tōgi dalingami, ba mitoeragō ba
 28 mbawa doewoetewoe. Ba bōi mi'ata'oefi zamoenoe boto, si tebai mamoeue noso. Ba mendroea manō mi'ata'oefi zangila mamakiko noso,
 29 fabaja boto, ba narako. Tenga dmboea zakefe, na la'amawa ziliwi nali? ba samboea lō aechoe tooe ba danō da'ō, na tengā moroi chō
 30 Namami andrō; ba ba chōmi, ba no te'erai gōi rozi mboe fefoe, ba
 31 hōgō ja'ā. Andrō bōi ata'oe ami; no tohoede ami moroi ba ziliwi
 32 nali, he wā'ae oja ira. **Ba dozi ha niha zamadoehoe'ō ja'ō ba niha, da'ō gōi nifadoehoe'ōgoe chō Namagoe. si so ba zoroego.** (*Rom. 10, 9. 10*). **Ba sangosilō'ōgō ja'ō ba niha. ba oe'osilō'ōgō gōi chō Namagoe, si so ba zoroego.** (*Loek. 34, 9, 26. Tim. 11, 2, 12*). Bōi miwā'ō tōdōmi, ba wolohe fa'atoelō ba goeli danō so ndra'o; tengā ba wolohe fa'atoelō mōi ndra'o, ba
 35 wolohe fasōndrata mōido. Ba wama'oedoe niha chō namania mōi ndra'o, ba ba wama'oedoe ono alawe chō ninania ba ba wama'oedoe oemōnō ira alawe chō ninania matoeania. (*Mich. 7, 6*). ba si fa'oedoe
 36 37 ba niha dania zoroijomonia. Ha niha zomasi amania, ba ma inania, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndra'o, ba tengā si nangea chōgōe da'ō; ba ha niha zomasi ononia matoea, ba ma ononia alawe, moroi ba wa'omasinia ndra'o, ba tengā si nangea chōgōe. (*Moz. V. 13, 6. b. t. Loek. 38 14, 26*). Ba ha niha zi lō manoejoe rōfania, ba wolo'ō ja'ō, ba tengā si nangea chōgōe. (*F. 16, 24. b. t. Loek. 39 Loek. 14, 26*). Chō zanōndra noso-
- nia aetoe ia, ba ha niha zaetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o, da'ō zanōndra ja'ia. (*Loek. 17, 33. Joh. 12, 25*). Sama'amōi jomo ja'ami, ba ifa'amōi jomo ndra'o, ba sama'amōi jomo ja'ō, ba ifa'amōi jomo zamatenge ja'ō andrō. (*F. 18, 5. Joh. 13, 20*). Sama'amōi jomo sama'ele'ō, me no sama'ele'ō dōinia, ba itema loeo zama'ele'ō, ba sama'amōi jomo satoelō, me no satoelō dōinia, ba itema loeo zatoelō. (*Sal. I. 17, 10 b. t.; Sal. II. 4, 8 b. t.*) Ba ha niha zamabadoegō si samba makō idanō kafoe, he ha da'ō, ba zi samōsa, side'ide andre, me no nifahaō dōinia, ba si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, tebai aechoe loenia. (*F. 25, 40. Mar. 9, 41*).

FAZA 11.

I. Ifatengō chō Jesoe nifahaōnia Johane andrō. II. Fa'eboea Johane. III. Itegoe mbanoea andrō, si lō molo'ō, Jesoe. IV. Ikaoni chōnia zerege tōdō.

(A. 2-6: *Loek. 7, 18-23*).

- I. **Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe wamobawa lala andrō ba nifahaōnia si felendroea andrō, ba mofanō ia ba da'ō, mōi ia mamahaō ba mangombacha ba mbanoea chōra misa.** Ba me irono nifazōchi Jesoe Johane andrō, ba goeroenga, ba ifatenge nifahaōnia, (*F. 14, 3*). ifasofoe'ō chōnia, imane: Hadia, ja'oegō zi mōi andrō, ma mabalobaloi dánō bō'ō? (*Moz. V. 18, 15*). Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra: Mi'ae mi'ombacha'ō chō Johane nirongomi, awō ni'ilā hōrōmi andrō. Ifoeli la'ilā niha saoe'a, ba mowaō-waō zomboejoemboejoe tōla, dōhō mbooe aocri, ba larongo li niha safiso, ba maoso zi mate, ba ba zi noemana te'ombacha'ō doeria smoeso dōdō, (*F. 15, 30. 31. Jes. 35, 5; 61, 1*). ba ja'ahowoe ba zi lō fatoewoe ndra'o.

(A. 7-19: Loek. 7, 24-35.)

- 7 II. Ba me no mofanō da'ō, ba ibōrōtaigō Jesoe, imane ba niha sato, ba chō Johane andrō : Hadia nifaigimi, wa mōi baero ami ba danō si mate ? Hadia, soechoe, nifaheoehoe nangi ? Ma hadia, wa mōi baero ami ? Hadia, ba wamaigi niha sonoecha somboejoemboejoe ? Hiza, ba nomo razo so zonoecha somboejoemboejoe. Ma hadia, wa mōi baero ami ? Hadia, ba wamaigi sama'ele'ō? Si ndroe-hoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, si tōra sa-ma'ele'ō. (Loek. 1, 76). Ja'ia zi so ba zoera : „H i z a , o e f o w a ō - w a ō f ū n a o e z i n e n g e g o e , s a n g e h a o l a l a m ū f ū n a o e .”
- 11 (Mal. 3, 1. Mar. 1, 2). Si ndroe-hoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, lō irai so zeboea moroi chō Johane andrō, samajagō idanō, ba ni'adonogō ndra alawe, ba fondrege zide'ide ba mbanoea zoroego andrō, ba no ebœa moroi chōnia. Ba i'otarai loeo Johane andrō, samajagō idanō, iroegi da'e, ba teforege wangaloei banoea zoroego andrō, ba samorege andrō, da'ō zondra'oe ja'ia chōra.
- 13 (Loek. 16, 16). Noa sa mama'le'ō zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, awō go-roisa, iroegi Johane, ba na edōna ami, ba ja'ia Gelja andrō, niwa'ō si so. Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoe-fondrondrongo ! (F. 13, 9.) Ba ha chō oefaoedoegō niha andre ? Amaedola ndraono ira, sidadao ba kade, si'a ba nawōra, lamane : No malaoe zigoe chōmi, ba lō solaja ami, no me'e ndra'aga, ba lō saboe dōdōmi. Noa sa so Johane andrō, lō manga ba lō mamadoemadoe hadia ia, ba lamane : Sobechoe.
- 19 (F. 3, 4). Ba no so Nono Niha, mangamanga ba mamadoemadoe hadia ia, ba lamane : Hiza niha soloc'aloe'a, samadoemadoe agoe, si fahoewoe ba zanema beo andrō ba ba zeboea horō ; ba tobali sa famoe'a ba hoeloe wa'atoeatoea

andrō nifazōchi dangania. (F. 9, 10. Joh. 2, 2).

III. Ba da'ō ibōrōtaigō ihede-hede'ō mbanoea andrō, ba zoja tefazōchi tandra andrō chōnia, me lō nifalalinira era'era, imane : Alai ndra'oegō, Chorasi ! alai ndra'-oegō, Betisa'ida ! Na ba Diro ba na ba Zidona mena'ō tefazōchi dandra andrō, nifazōchi ba chōmi andrō, ba no fōna sa'ae lafalalini gera'era mena'ō, no la'onoecho goni, ba no lalaoc nawoe ba hōgōra mena'ō. (Hes. 26. ba 27. Job. 42, 6). Ba oeŵa'ō na chōmi : Ōna'ōna na zi gōna Diro ba Sidona, na loeo wangoechoekoe andrō, moroi ba zi gōna ami. Ba ja'oegō, Kafanaoema, 23 tengen no moe'alaŵa'ō ndra'oegō, iroegi mbanoea si jawā? Iroegi mbanoea tooe tetibō'ō ndra'oegō dania. Na ba. Zodoma mena'ō tefazōchi dandra andrō, nifazōchi ba chōmō andrō, ba lō si teboelō ia mena'ō, iroegi ma'ōchō andre. Ba oeŵa'ō na chōmi : Ōna'ōna na 24 zi gōna mbanoea Zodoma audrō, na loeo wangoechoekoe andrō, moroi ba zi gōna ndra'oegō. (F. 10, 15. Loek. 12, 47). Me loeo da'ō 25 hoemed Jesoe, imane : Oesoeno ndra'oegō, Ama, Sochō soroego, awō danō, me no ōbini'ō da'ō ba zatoeatoea, awō ba zoneche, ba me no ūfa'ele'ō ia ba ndraono. (F. 5, 3. Kor. 1, 19-29). Ja'ia, 26 Ama, me no wa'omasioe zi manō. Fefoe hadia ia, ba no ibe'e ba 27 dangagoe Amagoe. Ba lō saboto ba dōdō Ono, baero Nama, ba lō saboto ba dōdō Ama, baero Nono, awō ba zedōna ifa'ele'ō Ono. (Joh. 1, 18; 3, 35; 14, 6. F. 28, 18).

IV. Mi'aine chōgōe, dozi serege 28 tōdō, awō zonoro, ba oefolombase ami. (Jer. 31, 25). Mihare'ō chōmi 29 kalo mbagi andrō chōgōe ba mitōngōni chōgōe, me no sebolo tōdō ndra'o ba si lō fajawa tōdō, ba faloecha ami wolombase dōdōmi.

30 (*Sach. 9, 9. Fil. 2, 5 b. t.*) **Mogoena sa kalo mbagi andrō, chōgōe, ba no aoha noro andrō chōgōe.** (*Joh. I. 5, 3.*)

FAZA 12.

I. Ladōdōni lai wache ira nifahaō. II. Ifadōhō wōchō danga sōkolikōli Jesoe, me loeo sabato. III. Latandra-waisi Jesoe farizaio, ba iboe'a ba hoeloenia. IV. La'andrō dandra farizaio. V. Ira ina Jesoe.

(A. 1-8 : Mar. 2, 23-28. Loek. 6, 1-5.)

- 1 I. Me loco da'ō itōrō nowi Je-soe, me loeo sabato, ba no olofo nifahaōnia ba labōrōtaigō ladō-dōni lai wache ba la'ā nōsi. (*Moz. V. 23, 25.*) Ba me la'ilā da'ō farizaio, ba lamane chōnia : Hiza, lalaoe zi lō tola ba loeo sabato ira nifa-haōmō. Ba imane chōra : Hadia, lō ni'ilami ba zoera, he iwisa Dawido, me olofo ia, ba awōnia fao? (*Sam. I. 21, 6.*) Me mōi ia ba nomo Lō-walangi, ba me la'ā roti nifaigifaigi andrō, si lō tola i'ā ba si lō tola la'ā awōnia fao? ha ere zi tola manga da'ō. (*Moz. III. 24, 5-9.*)
- 2 *Moz. II. 29, 32-33.* Ba lō ni'ilami ba zoera goroisa andrō, wa lō la'a-monī'ō loeo sabato ere ba gosali, ba lō salara? (*Moz. IV. 28, 9 b. t.*)
- 3 Ba oeñā'ō chōmi, no so ba da'e zeboea moroi ba gosali. Ba na aboto ba dōdōmi ena'ō, hadia geloealia niwā'ō andrō : „F'a'ahac hō dōdō zomasido, ba tengasoe mang'e", ba lō mi-hoekoe ena'ō zi lō sala. (*F. 9, 13.*)
- 4 *Hos. 6, 6.* So'aja loeo sabato sa Nono Niha. (A. 9-14 : Mar. 3, 1-6. Loek. 6, 6-11.)
- 5 II. Ba mofanō ia ba da'ō, mōi ia ba zekola chōra. Ba hiza niha si no ariri tanga, si sara. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : Hadia, tola māmadōhō fōchō na loeo sabato? ba wangadoegō ja'ia. (*Loek. 13, 14;*
- 6 14, 3 b. t.) Ba imane chōra : Ha niha

ba chōmi, si so biribiri, sageoe, si lō mondra'oe da'ō, ba wanōbi ja'wa, na aechoe ba dōgi, na loeo sabato? Ba he zi sōchi ira niha mbiribiri? Tobali tola tafazōchi zi sōchi na loeo sabato. Awena iwā'ō ba niha andrō : Oro'ō daugaeo andrō! Ba i'oro'ō. Ba ifoeli sōchi si mane si sara. Ba mōi baero wariazo, mamagōlō, 'ba chōnia andrō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Joh. 5, 16-18.*) Ba me aboto da'ō ba dōdō Jesoe, ba iheta ia ba da'ō. Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia ba ifadōhō wōchōra fefoe. Ba itenañā ira, fa lō la'ombacha'ō ia. (*F. 9, 30.*) Ena'ō itōrō niwā'ō Je-saja andrō, sama'ele'ō, me imane : „Hiza genonigoe andrō, nitoejego, ni'omas'i'ōgo, somasi dōdōgoe andrō, oebe'e chōnia Ge-hehagoe, ba i'ombacha'ō hoekoe ba niha baero. (*Jes. 42, 1-4; 11, 2.*) Lō fasoso ia ba lō moe'a'o'ao ba lō larongo linia banewali misa. Onogeoesi no tefatō, ba lō ifaloea ifatō ba fandroe si lō holaholas'a'e, ba lō iboe-noe, irege mōna hoekoe ibe'e. Ba ba dōinia dania manōtōna niha bae-ro." (*Rom. 15, 12.*) (A. 22-32 : Mar. 3, 22-30. Loek. 11, 14-23.)

III. Aefa da'ō, ba la'ohē chōnia zobechoe, saoc'a ba si lō hede, ba ifadōhō, tobali moehede zi lō hede andrō ba i'ila niha. (*F. 9, 32.*) Ba tobali dōdō niha sato fcfoe ba lamane : Hadia, tengamā'owoe Dawido andrō da'ō? Ba lamane farizaio, me larongo da'ō : Lō ifofanō mbechoe da'ō, na tengamoroi chō Mbaleseboe, salawā mbechoe andrō. (*F. 9, 34.*) Ba me no i'ila gera'crara, ba imane chōra : Dozi ōri adoedoe, na no fabali dōdō ; ba dozi banoea ba

- dozi omo, ba lō fachai, na no fabali
26 dōdō. Ba na ifofanō Zatana Sa-
tana, ba noa sa'ae fabali, dōdōnia,
ba he wisa wa'aro mbanoeania ?
27 Ba na moroi chō Mbeleseboc, wa
ocfofanō mbechoc ba ha chō mo-
roi, wa lafofanō iraonomi? Andrō
ja'ira dania zangoehoekoc ja'amī.
28 Ba na moroi chō Geheha Lowa-
langi, wa oefofanō mbechoe, ba
noa sa'ae i'ondrasí ami banoea Lo-
29 walangi andrō. (Joh. I. 3, 8). Ba he
wisa niha we'amōi jomo ba nomo
zabōlō, ba woraboe gamagamania,
na lō ihōnagō ihōbō zabōlō andrō ?
ba awena i'osindra'oei hadia ia ba
30 nomonia. (Jes. 49, 24). Si lō fao
chōgoe, ba no si fa'oedoe chōgoe,
ba si lō mangozara, awōgoe, ba
31 samazaewe. (Mar. 9, 40). Andrō
ocwa'ō chōmi : Fefoe hadia ia horō
ba fefoe hadia ia wanandrawā, ba
tc'efa'ō ba niha ; ba fanandra-
waisi Eheha andrō, ba lō te'efa'ō.
32 (Heb. 6, 4-6; 10, 26). Ba na so
zamōbōgō hadia ia chō Nono Niha
ba te'efa'ō chōnia ; ba na so zamō-
bōgō hadia ia chō Geheha n'i'amo-
ni'ō, ba lō tc'efa'ō chōnia, he ba
gōtō da'e, ba he ba gōtō dania.
33 (Loek. 12, 10). Sōchi dōla geoe
mibe'e, ba si sōchi mboeania, ba na
lō'ō, ba sobooe dōla geoe mibc'e, ba
sobooe mboeania. Ba mboea sa
aboto ba dōdōda dōla geoe. (F. 7,
34 17. Loek. 6, 44). He ja'amī, ono
goelō ! he moroi mi'ilā miwā'ō zi
sōchi, me no si lō sōchi ami? Hadia
sa zi no fahōna ba dōdō, da'ō za-
35 loea ba mbewe. (F. 3, 7). Isao'ō
baero zi sōchi nihā si sōchi, moroi
ba girōgirō si sōchi andrō ; ba niha
si lō sōchi, ba isao'ō baero zi lō
36 sōchi andrō. (Loek. 6, 45)., Ba oeŵa'ō
chōmi, tczofezofoe dania, na loeo
wangoehoekoe, fefoe ngawalō we-
hede si lō goena, nilaoe niha.
37 (Efes. 4, 29). Moroi ba wehedemō sa
satoelō ndra'oeō dania, ba moroi
ba wehedemō te'etoc'ō hoekoemō.

(A. 38-42: Loek. 11, 16. 29-32).
IV. Ba so ōsa zanema linia, 38
sangila amachoita ba farizaio, la-
mane : Hc samahaō, omasiga ma'-
ila dandra chōmō. (F. 16, 1 b. t.
Joh. 6, 30.) Ba itemia lira, imane 39
chōra: La'andrō dandra niha andre,
si lō sōchi, sohorōhōrō, ba lō te-
be'e chōra dandra, ha chō tandra
Jona sama'eleō andrō. (F. 16, 4).
Hoelō si mane Jona sa, me tōloe 40
ngaloeo tōloe mbongi ia ba daloe
gi'a seboca andrō, si manō gōi
Nono Niha dania, tōloe ngaloeo
tōloe mbongi dania ia ba hocnō
danō. (Jon. 2, 1). Maoso dania 41
mbanoea Niniwe andrō, na loeo
wangoehoekoc, ocdoe niha da'e ba
la'etoe'ō hoekoc niha da'c; me no
lafalalini gera'erara ba wangomba-
cha Jona andrō, ba hiza, so ba
da'e zeboea moroi chō Jona. (Jon. 3,
5 b. t.). Maoso dania razo ira alawe 42
andrō, moroi raja, na loeo wangoe-
hoekoe, ocdoe niha da'e, ba i'ctō'ō
hoekoe niha da'e, me no mōi ia
moroi ba wondregc danō, ba wa-
mondrongo fa'atoeateoa Zelomo a-
ndrō ; ba hiza, so ba da'e zeboea
moroi chō Zelomo. (Sal. I. 10, 1 b. t.)

(A. 43-45 : Loek. 11, 24-26).
Ba na aheta mbechoe si ra'iō ba 43
niha, ba itōrōi danō si lō idanō, ma-
ngaloei nahia wolombase, ba lō isō-
ndra. Awena dania imane: Da'ocfoe-
44 lido ba nomogoe, ba zi otara! ndra'ō.
Ba na so ia, ba lō moe'onahia i'ilā,
ba no labōzini ba no lahaogō. Ba 45
mōi ia, ihalō awōnia mbechoc bō'ō,
dafitoe, safaito moroi chōnia, ba
mōi ira bacha, labe'e nahiara da'ō,
ba tobali tedooe walōsōchi zafoeria
ba niha andrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna
mege. Si manō gōi dania ba niha si
lō sōchi andre. (Fet. II. 2, 20).
(A. 46-50 : Mar. 3, 31-35.
Loek. 8, 19-21);

V. Ba lō nibatonia na hoehoeonia 46
andrō ba niha sato, ba hiza ninania,
awō ndra talifoesōnia, so ira baero,

- la'aloei lala, so niŵa'õra chõnia.
 47 (Joh. 7, 5). Ba so zangoema'õ chõnia : Hiza baero ninaoe, awô ndra talifoesõoe, la'aloei lala, so niŵa'õra chõoe. (F. 13, 57). Ba itema li, imane ba zangoema'õ chõnia : Ha niha ninagoe, ba ha niha dali-
 48 foesõgoe? Ba i'oro'õ dangania, jaŵa ndra nifahaõnia, imane : Ja'e nina-
 49 goe ba talifoesõgoe! Ha niha sa zolo'õ somasi Namagoe andrõ, si so ba zoroego, da'õ dalifoesõgoe matoea ba talifoesõgoe alawe ba inagoe.

FAZA 13.

Amaedola : I. Samazaewe tanõmõ zinanõ. II. Doe'oe barõ wache. III. Tanõmõ lada. IV. Tanõmõ roti. V. Girõgirõ nibin'õ ba mbenoea. VI. Manimani. VII. Kiri. VIII. La'-ositengagõ Jesoe banoeara.

(A. 1-23: Mar. 4, 1-20. Loek. 8, 4-15.)

- 1 I. Me loeo da'õ mõi baero Jesoe, moedadao ia ba zinga mbaŵa andrõ. Ba ato zowoelo chõnia niha, ba mõi ia baowo ba moedadao,
 2 ba baene so niha sato fefoe. Ba oja hoehoeonia chõra, amaedola, imane : Hiza, mõi ba nowi zamazaewe tanõmõ, ba wamazaewe tanõmõ zinanõ. Ba ba wamazaewenia, ba so zi gõna ba lala, ba so wofo, ba la'ã. Ba so zi gõna ba zokara, ba zi lõ awe'ewe'e tanõ chõnia, ba i'anema'õ motalinga, me lõ awe'ewe'e danõ chõnia. Ba me toemboe loeo, ba angongo ba mate, me no ambõ ū'a'ania. Ba so zi gõna barõ ndroi, ba eboea ndroi ba mate zinanõ ibe'e. Ba so zi gõna ba danõ si sõchi, ba mowoea, so zowoea si doea woeloe, so zi felendroea ba so zi õnõ, zamba jõoe. Si so tõgi dalinga, ba jamoefondrondrongo! (F. 11, 15). Ba la'ondrasi ia nifahaõnia, lamane chõnia : Hana wa amaedola niŵa'õoe chõra ? Ba itema li, imane : Chõmi no mocbe'e wa'aboto ba
- dõdõ zi no tobini andrõ, ba mbanoea zoroego andrõ, ba chõrá, ba lõ moebe'e. (F. 11, 25; 16, 17. Kor. I. 2, 7-10). Ba zi ho so sa, ba tebe'e na, lahõna chõnia, ba ba zi lõ'õ, ba laheta gõi zi no so chõnia. (F. 25, 29. Mar. 4, 25. Loek. 8, 18; 19, 26). Da'õmbõrõ wa amaedola hoehoeogoe chõra, me lõ mangila ira, he ū'a'ae no teboka hõrõra, ba mc lõ mamondrongo, he ū'a'ae larongo, ba me lõ aboto ba dõdõra. Ba itõrõ ba chõra nifa'ele'õ Jesaja, me imane : „Mirongo dania ia tõgi dalingami, ba lõ'õ manõ aboto ba dõdõmi; anehe hõrõmi, ba lõ'õ mi'ila. Noa 15 sa moe'a be'e'õ dõdõ niha andre ba no afisofiso ira, ba no lafakifoe hõrõ, ena'õ lõ la'ila hõrõraba ena'õ lõ larongo tõgi dalingara ba ena'õ lõ aboto ba dõdõra, fa lõ lafoeli ira, ena'õ oe'orifi ira." Ba ja'ahyoe hõrõmi, me la'ilä, 16 ba tõgi dalingami, me larongo. (Loek. 10, 23. b. t.) Si ndroehoe 17 niŵa'õgoe chõmi : No ato zama'cle'õ ba no ato zatoelõ somasi mangila ni'ilami andrõ, ba lõ ni'ilara, ba somasi mamondrongo nirongomi andrõ, ba lõ nirongora, (Fet. I. 1, 10. Heb. 11, 13.) Ba mifondrondrongo geloeaha gamaedola andrõ, samazaewe tanõmõ zinanõ : Na so 19 zamondrongo toeria mbanoea andrõ, ha niha ia, ba na lõ aboto ba dõdõnia, ba so Gafõcha, i'olo'iõ nifazaewe ba dõdõnia; da'õ nifazaewe tanõmõ si gõna ba lala andrõ. Ba nifazaewe ba zokara, ba da'õ ia : 20 Irongo daroma li andrõ, ba i'anema'õ itema, omoeso dõdõnia. Ba lõ moŵa'a ba dõdõnia, lõ'õ sa anaoneaoe gõlõ; ba na tesao wamakao, ba ma folohi, na bõrõ daroma li andrõ, ba i'anema'õ mangawoeli foeri. Ba nifazaewe barõ ndroi, 22 ba da'õ ia : Irongo daroma li

- andrō, ba so wa'aboe dōdō ba goeli chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira danō andre, awō wamaeloengoe a- mbanoea zoroego andrō danōmō roti, nihalō ndra alawé, nifaroe- drō, ba gana'a, ba iboence daroma- kania ba zi tōloe jōoe hamo, iregc li, ba tobali lō mowoca. (*F. 19,* 23 23. *Tim. I. 6, 9.*) Ba nifazaewe 34
ba danō si sōchi, ba da'ō ia : Irongo daroma li, ba aboto ba dōdōnia, ba ja'ia zowoea, so zowoea si cloea woeloe, so zi felendroea ba so zi 35
ōnō, zamba jōoe.
- 24 II. **Amaedola** tānō bō'ō iŵa'ō chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō niha samazaewe tanōmō si sōchi ba nowinia.
- 25 Ba me no mōrō niha, ba so zi fatioe 36
tōdō chōnia, mōi moefazaewe, danō- mō ndroe'oc barō zinanō ba ilaoe
26 mofanō. Ba me no eboca zinanō, me molai, awena gōi oroma ndroc'oe
27 andrō. Ba so genoni zochō, lamane chōnia : He Toea ! hadia, tengā tanōmō zinanō si sōchi nifazaeweoe ba nowioe? Ba he moroi 37
chōnia ndroe'oe andrō ? Ba imane chōra : Niha si fatioe tōdō zolaoe da'ō. Ba lamane chōnia enoni : Ba hadia, omasi'ō na mōiga moe'ozara-
29 chōnia ? Ba imane : Bōi, ma dania mifao wondrōni sinaiō, na mi'o-
30 zaragō ndroe'oe. (*Jes. 65, 8.*) Acha faoma eboea ia, ircge wamasi, ba na baŵa wamasi, ba oeŵa'ō ba zamasi, ocmane : Mi'ofoñai'ō wangozaragō doe'oe ba milaoe ba ngambō- bō, ba wanoenoe ja'ia, ba boea zinanō, ba mi'woeloī ba halasa chōgoe. (*F. 3, 12. Sam. II. 23, 6.*)
(*A. 31-34 : Mar. 4, 30-34.*
Loek. 13, 18-21.)
- 31 III. **Amaedola** tānō bō'ō iŵa'ō chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō hoenō lada, nihalō niha, nifazaewenia ba no- 43
32 winia. Fondrege zide'ide mboea zinanō sa ia, ba na no manōi, ba eboea ia moroi ba goelegolele bō'ō ba tobali motōla, tobali mōi wofo ba daloe mbanoea, mangazoeni ba ndrahania.
- 33 IV. **Amaedola** tānō bō'ō iŵa'ō chōra, imane : No fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō girōgirō nibini'ō ba mbeneoa, nisōndra niha, ba ibini'ō ; ba ba wa'omoeso dōdōnia andrō, ba mōi ia, i'amawa fefoe hadia ia 44
,,Damo e hē d c o, oclaoe gamae d o l a, o e b o k a i z i n o t o b i n i, i' o t a r a i m bōrōt a d a nō." (*Sin. 78, 2. Kor. I. 2, 7.*) Aefa da'ō, ba ifofanō niha 36
sato ba mōi ia jomo. Ba mōi chōnia nifahaōnia, lamane : Ombacha'ō chōma geloeaha gamaedola andrō, doe'oe ba nowi. Ba itema lira, 37
imane : Samazaewe tanōmō zinanō si sōchi andrō, ba ja'ia Nono Niha, ba nowi andrō, ba ja'ia niha ba 38
goeli danō ; ba tanōmō si sōchi andrō, ba ono mbanoca andrō ; ba doeo, ba ono Gafōcha. (*Joh. 8, 44; Joh. I. 3, 8.*) Ba si fatioe 39
tōdō andrō, samazaewe ja'ia, ba ja'ia Gafōcha andrō. Ba famasi, ba amozoea gōtō danō andre ; ba samasi, ba mala'ika andrō. (*Fam. 14, 15.*) Ba hoclō si mane na la'o- 40
zaragō ndroc'oe, nitoenoe ba galitō, si manō gōi dania ba gamozoea gōtō danō andre. Ifatenge 41
dania mala'ikania Ono Niha, ba la'ozaragō fefoe wangala ba mbanoeania andrō, awō zamazōchi si lō atoelō, (*F. 24, 31.*) ba latibō'ō 42
ba mbaho galitō andrō, ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō-ba fatangisa mboha. (*Sin. 50. Fam. 19, 20.*) Ba hoema- 43
ga dania zatoelō andrō, hoelō loeo, ba mbanoea Namara andrō. Ha niha zi so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoe-fondrondrongo ! (*Dan. 12, 3. Kor. I. 15, 40 b. t.*)
- V. No fachilichili ira mbanoea 44
zoroego andrō girōgirō nibini'ō ba mbeneoa, nisōndra niha, ba ibini'ō ; ba ba wa'omoeso dōdōnia andrō, ba mōi ia, i'amawa fefoe hadia ia

- zi so chōnia, ba i'ōli mbenoea andrō. (Fil. 3, 7).
- 45 VI. Fachilichili zoei ira mbanoea zoroego andrō niha saniaga, sangaloei manimau si sōchi. Ba me isōndra zamboea manimani seboea bōli, ba mōi ia, i'amawa fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia ba i'ōli da'ō. (Amaed. 8, 10, 11).
- 47 VII. Fachilichili zoei ira mbanoea zoroego andrō giri, nilaoe ba nasi, fama'oe'oe fefoe hadia ia ngawalō gi'a. Ba na no afōnoe ia, ba lādōni jaŵa baene ba moedadao ira, la'ozaragō zi sōchi, lalaoe ba nahia ba silō sōchi, ba latibō'ō. Si manō gōi dania ba gamozoea gōtō danō andre. Mōi dania mala'ika andrō ba lafabali zi lō sōchi andrō ba zatoelō; 50 ba latibō'ō ba mbahlo galitō andrō, ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa mboha. (F. 22, 13; 24, 51).
- 51 Hadia, no aboto ba dōdōmi da'ō fe-52 foe? Lamane chōnia: Noa. Ba imane chōra: Me si manō, ba dozi sangila amachoita, nifahaō ba ngawalō mbanoea. Lowalangi andrō, ba no fachilichili ba niha, satoea baomo, sanao'ō baero, moroi ba girōgirōnia andrō, si bohooe, awō zi no ara.
- (A. 53-58: Mar. 6, 1-6. Loek. 4, 16, 22-24.)
- 53 VIII. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe gamaedola andrō, ba iheta ia ba da'ō. Ba me iroegi mbanocara, ba ifahaō ira ba zekola chōra, irege tobali dōdōra, ba lamane: Heza moroi chōnia wa'atocatoca andrō, awō wa'abōlō andrō? Tenga onodoeka andrō ia? Tenga Maria dōi ninania andrō, ba tenga Jakobo ba Josefo ba Simoni ba Joeda dōi dalifoesōnia matoea andrō? (F. 12, 46. Joh. 6, 42). Ba talifoesōnia alawe andrō, ba tenga chōda so ira, fefoe? Ba heza moroi chōnia da'ō fefoe? Ba fatoewoe ia chōra. Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Lō'ō sa te'ositengagō zama'ele'ō, na tenga bambanoeara ba na tenga mo-
- roi jomo chōra. (Joh. 4, 44). Ba lō 58 oja ifazōchi ba da'ō tandra, bōrō wa lō mama'i ira.
- FAZA 14.
- I, Laboenoe Johane andrō, samajagō idanō. II. Tebe'e gō ba niha si lima ngahōnō. III. Mowaōwaō ba dete nidanō Jesoe. IV. Oja ifadōhō fōchō.
- (A. 1-12 : Mar. 6. 14-31. Loek. 9, 7-9.)
- 1 I. Me loeo da'ō irongo doeria Jesoe andrō Herode, razo ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa tanō andrō. Ba imane ba genonimia: Johane da'ō, samajagō idanō; no maoso da'ō moroi ba ngai zi mate, andrō so chōnia wa'abōlō andrō (F. 16, 14). Noa sa ifara'oe'ō Johane andrō Herode, no ifabōbō'ō ba no ifabe'e'ō ba gocroeinga, bōrō Herodia andrō, fo'omo dalifoesōnia [Filifo]. (Loek. 3, 19, 20). Noa sa iŵa'ō chōnia Johane: Lō tola so ia chōoe (Moz. III. 18, 16). Ba iboenoē ena'ō Johane Herode, ba ata'oe ia niha sato, me ba dōdōra sama'ele'ō Johane andrō. (F. 21, 26). Ba me baŵa wa'atoemboe chō Herode, ba manari nono Herodia andrō chōra ba da'ō, ba omasi Herode. Andrō ifaboe'oe chōnia, fahōloe ia, ibe'e chōnia hadia ia ni'andrōnia. Ba me no isofoe chō ninania oea; ba imane: Be'e chōgoe ba da'e, ba wiga jaŵa, hōgō Johane andrō, samajagō idanō. Ba aboe dōdō razo, ba ba wahōloesa no mege ba ba domenia andrō, ba i'oro'ō labē'e. Ba ifatenge, ifa'eŵa'ō mbagi Johane ba goeroenga. Ba la'ohe hōgōnia, ba wiga, ba labē'e chō nono alawe andrō, ba i'ohe chō ninania. Ba so ndra nifahaōnia, lahalō mbotonia ba lako'o; ba mōi ira mangombachia da'ō chō Jesoe.
- (A. 13-21: Mar. 6. 31-44. Loek. 9, 11-17. Joh. 6, 1-14.)
- Ba mc irongo Jesoe, ba iheta ia 13

- ba da'ō, molojo ia, isaŵa danō si mate, ba zi ha ja'ia ; ba me larongo niha sato, ba la'ō'ō ia, latōrō tanō, moroi ba mbanoea misa.
- 14 II. Ba me iroegi Jesoe, ba i'ila niha sato sibai andrō, ba ahachō dōdōnia ira ba ifadōhō wōchō ba zofōchō chōra. (*F. 9, 36*). Ba me tānō owi, ba mōi chōnia nifahaō, lamane : Tanō si mate da'e, ba bongi; fofanō sa'ae niha sato, ena'ō mōi ira ba mbanoea misa, mowōli 16 gōra. Ba imanc chōra : Alacha lō mofanō ira, mibe'e gōra, ja'ami.
- 17 Ba lamane chōnia : Lō chōma ba da'e, ha lima roti ba ha doea rozi 18 gi'a. Ba imane : Mi'ohe ia chōgoe 19 ba da'e. Ba iŵa'ō mocdadao niha sato ba ndroe'oe, ba ihalō roti andrō, si lima, awō gi'a andrō, si doea rozi, ifaōga hōrōnia mijawa ba zoroego, i'aohasi gōlō Lowalangi ba iboboto ba ibe'c chō ndra nifahaō 20 roti no mege, ba ira nifahaō zame'e ba niha sato. (*F. 15, 32 b. t.*).
- 20 Ba manga ira fefoe ba aboeso, ba la'ozaragō zi tōra, achōehōla, fcle- 21 ndroea koede. Ba si manga andrō, ba mato lima ngahōnō ndra matoea, bacro ndra alawe, baero ndraono. (*A. 22-36: Mar. 6, 45-56. Joh. 6, 15-21*.)
- 22 III. Ba ifarooe nifahaō, ena'ō mowaōwaō ira baowo, molojo mijefo, gasagasa wamofanōnia niha sato.
- 23 Ba me no ifofanō niha sato, ba mōi ia ba hili, ha ja'ia, mangandrō. Ba me no bongi, ba ha ja'ia ba da'ō.
- 24 Ba no so ba daloe mbaŵa nowo no mege, no tosasa ba ndrocloe, noa sa 25 zoezoemō nangi. Ba me miwo manoe, ba mōi ehōra Jesoe, mowaō- 26 waō ba dete nidanō. (*Joh. 9, 8*). Ba me la'ila, ia, sowaōwaō ba dete nidanō, ba tokeia ira, lamane : Bcchoe! ba moe'ira'ira ba wa'ata'oe. (*Loek. 24, 27 37*.) Ba i'anema'ō moehede chōra Jesoe, imane : Mihonogō ami, ja'-odo ; bōi mi'ata'oe! Ba itema linia Fetero, imane : Na ja'oegō,
- Toea, ba ūa'ō chōgoc, mōido chōoe ba dete nidanō. Ba imane : Aine! 29 Ba mōi tooe Wetero, moroi ba nowo, mowaōwaō ia ba dete nidanō, i'ondrasi Jesoe. Ba me i'ila nangi, 30 ba ata'oe ia ba ibōrōtaigō ahōndrō, ba imane : He Toea, orifido! Ba 31 i'anema'ō i'oro'ō dangania Jesoe, ira'oe, imane ehōnia : He sambō famati, hana wa manoefa dōdōoe? (*F. 8, 26*). Ba me mōi ira baowo, 32 ba tebato nangi. Ba mangaloeloe 33 chōnia zi so baowo, lamane : Dochoe, Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō. (*F. 16, 16*).
- IV. Ba la'ōtō mbaŵa, lasawā 34 danō Genezare. Ba me la'ila ia ba 35 noea da'ō, ba lafatengc zinenge ba zi fasoei andrō fefoe ba la'ohe chōnia fefoe zi so fōchō. Ba la'andrō chō- 36 nia, ena'ō ha ahe mbaroenia lababa-ja, ba dozi sombambaja, ba dōhō wōehō. (*F. 9, 21. Loek. 6, 19*).

FAZA 15.

I. Croisa niha, si lō goena. II. Ifa-
dōhō wōchō nono ndra alawe Ga-
na'ana andrō Jesoe. III. Ibe'e gō
ba n ha si ōfa ngahōnō.

(A. 1—20 : Mar. 7, 1—23).

- I. Meloeo da'ō mōi ehō Jesoe wa-
rizaio ba sangila amachoita, banoea 1 Jeroezalema, lamane : Hana wa lasawō niŵa'ō ndra toeia ira nifahaō-
mō? Lō'ō sa mombanō ira, na la'ā 2 gōra. (*Loek. 11, 38*). Ba itema, li, imane ehōra : Ba hana ami gōi, wa misawō goroisa Lowalangi, ba ni-
fachoi mi andrō? Noa sa i'oro'ō Lo- 3 walangi, imane : „Fos e m a n g e n a m a o e, a w ū n i n a o e b a : „s i m a t e z a n g e l i f i a m a n i a b a m a i n a n i a.” *Moz. II. 20, 12 : 21, 17. Amaed. 23, 22*). Ba ja'ami, ba mimane : Na so za- 4 ngoema'ō chō namania, ba ma ehō ninania : Tebe'e soemange [Lowalangil] zinemaoe chōgoe ena'ō, ba alacha lō ifocoemange namania, awō ninania. Ba no miwoe'ai 5 goroisa Lowalangi andrō, ba ni-

- 7 fachoimi andrō. He ja'ami, samini tōdō ! Si ndroehoe wama'ele'ō Jesaja
 8 ba chōmi andrō, me imane : „La-
 fosoemange ndra'o b-e-
 -wera niha andrō, ba tō-
 dōra, ba no arōoe chō-
 9 goe. Zajazaja gōlōra wa-
 mosoemangera ja'o, me no
 nifachoi niha wamahaō-
 10 ra andrō.” Ba ikaoni chōnia
 niha sato, ba imane chōra : Mifo-
 ndrondrongo ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi!
 11 Tenga da'ō zana'oenōi niha si mōi
 bacha ba mbawania, ha si mōi
 bacro, si oroi mbawania da'ō zana'-
 oenōi niha. (*Hal. zin.* 10, 15. *Rom.* 14,
 12 14), Ba so ndra nifahaō, lamane
 chōnia : Hadia, ō'ila wa no fatoe-
 woe ba warizaio, me larongo niwā-
 ūoe andrō ? Ba itema li, imane :
 Fefoe zinanō, si tengā nitanō Na-
 magoe andrō ba zoroego, ba ladeha
 14 dania. (*Hal. zin.* 5, 38). Mibōhōi ira ;
 niha saoe'a ira, samasao saoe'a,
 ba na ifasao nawōnia saoe'a saoe'-
 á, ba faoma acchoe ira ba goho-
 koho. (*F.* 23, 16. *Loek.* 6, 39.
 15 *Rom.* 2, 19). Ba itema linia Fetero,
 imane chōnia : Ombacha'ō chōma
 16 gelocaha gamaedola andrō. Ba ima-
 ne : Hadia, lō'ō na saboto ba dōdō-
 17 mi gōi ? Hadia, lō'ō mi'ilā, wa isā-
 ūa mbetoe'a fefoe zi mōi bacha ba
 mbawa, awō wa ifoeli mōi baero ba
 18 dōgitōgi ? Ba hadia ia zi otarai mba-
 wa, ba ba dōdō i'otarai, ba da'ō
 19 zana'oenōi niha. (*Jak.* 3, 6). Moroi
 ba dōdō sa i'otarai era'era si lō sō-
 chi, ba fange'e, ba fohorōni donga
 zodonga ba fohorō bō'ō ba fanagō
 ba famōbōgō si lō doehoe ba fana-
 ndraŵa. (*Moz.* I, 6, 5. *Rom.* 7, 18).
 20 Ja'ia wana'oenōi niha. Ba lō ita-
 oenōi niha, na manga lō mombanō.
 (*A.* 21-31: *Mar.* 7, 24-31).
 21 II. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Jesoe,
 isāwa danō Diro ba tanō Zidona.
 22 Ba hiza ndra alawe Kana'ana, si-
 otarai danō da'ō; moe'ao ia, imane : Hachōsi tōdō ndra'o Toea,
- ma'oewoe Dawido ! ifakao sibai no-
 nogoe alawe bechoe. Ba lō itema 23
 linia, samboea li lō'ō. Ba mōi chō-
 nia ndra nifahaōnia, mangandrō
 ira chōnia, lamane : Fofanō ia, me
 si ao'ao moroi foerida. Ba itema 24
 lira, imane : Ha ba mbiribiri si-
 soena andrō, ma'oewoe Gizerāēli,
 tefatenge ndra'o. (*F.* 10, 6). Ba 25
 mōi ndra alawe no mege, itoehi
 danō fōnanina, imane : He Toea, to-
 lodo ! Ba itema linia, imane : Lō 26
 tola lahalō gō ndraona, ba wame'e
 ū nasoe. Ba imane : Si ndroehoe 27
 Toea, ba la'ā sa atō asoe gachō-
 chōla, saechoe tooe, na manga
 zochō ja'ira. Ba itema linia Jesoe, 28
 imane chōnia : He alawe, no eboea
 wamatimō andrō, jafaloecha'ō zo-
 masi ndra'oegō ! Ba dōhō wōchō
 nononia alawe, ba da'ō sibai. (*F.*
 8, 10, 13). Ba iheta ia ba da'ō Jesoe, 29
 isāwa mbaŵa Galilaia andrō, ba mōi
 ia ba hili, moedadao ia ba da'ō. Ba 30
 ato zangondras i ja'ia niha, si so
 sogomboejoemboejoe ba sagaoe'a
 ba si lō hede ba sagabōda ba bō'ōnia,
 ato, ba latooe'ō tooe fōnania ; ba
 ifadōhō wōchōra, (*F.* 11, 5. *Jes.* 35,
 5 b. t.). tobali ahōlihōli dōdō niha 31
 sato, me la'ila hoemedē zi lō hede
 andrō ba dōhō wōchō zagabōda ba
 mowaōwaō zogomboejoemboejoe ba
 la'ila niha sagaoe'a ; ba lasoeno
 Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizerāēli.
 (*A.* 32-39 : *Mar.* 8, 1-10.)
- III. Ba hoemedē Jesoe ba nifa- 32
 haōnia, imane : Ahachō dōdōgoe
 niha sato andrō, me no tōloe bongi
 wa'ara lō nirōira ja'o, ba lō ūra,
 ba lō omasido oefofanō ira lō manga,
 fa lō mate olofo ba lala. (*F.* 14,
 15 b. t.). Ba lamane chōnia nifahaō : 33
 Heza tahalō gō si manō fa'oja, ba
 danō si mate, fangaboeso niha si
 manō fa'atō ? Ba imane chōra Jesoe : 34
 Ha oega roti, si so chōmi ? Ba la-
 mane : Fitoe, ba so ma'ifoe gi'a. Ba 35
 iŵa'ō ba niha sato, ena'ō moeda-
 dao ira ba danō ; ba ihalō roti 36

- andrō si fitoe, awō gi'a andrō, ba i'ahasi gōlō Lowalangi, ba iboboto ba ibe'e chō ndra nifahaō, ba ira
 37 nifahaō zame'e ba niha sato. Ba manga ira fefoe, ba aboeso; ba la'ozaragō zi tōra, achōchōla, fitoe
 38 koede. Ba si manga andrō, ba no ūfa ngahōnō ndra matoea, baero
 39 ndraono, baero ndra alawe. Ba ifofanō niha sato, ba mōi ia baowo, isawa danō Magada.

FAZA 16.

- I. Tandra moroi ba mbanoaea si jaŵa. II. Tanōmō roti warizaio andrō. III. Famadoehoe'sō Wetero.
 IV. Ibōrōtaigō mangombacha famakao ja'ia Jesoe. V. Ifobawa lala ba wolo'ō ja'ia.

(A. 1-12 : Mar. 8, 11-21).

- 1 I. Ba mōi chōnia warizaio ba sa-
 doekaio, lataundraigō ia, la'andrō chōnia, ena'ō na i'oroma'ō chōra dandra, moroi si jaŵa ba mbanoaea.
 2 (F. 12, 38). Ba itema li, imane chōra : Na tānō owi, ba mimane : Lō-chō dania, me no ojo mbanoaea ;
 3 (Loek. 12, 54, b. t.) ba na mahemoloe mbanoaea, ba mimane ; Moteoe sa-bōlōbōlō ma'ōchō, me no ojo mbanoaea ba me no aloe. Amoeata mbanoaea andrō, ba mi'ilā mihoekoe, ba tandra ginōtō andrō, ba tebai mi-
 4 hoekoe. La'aloei dandra niha si lō sōchi, sohorōhorō, ba lō tebe'e chōra dandra, ha tandra chō Jona andrō. Ba irōi ira, mofanō ia. (F. 12, 39. Jon. 2, 1).
 5 II. Ba me no laroegi si jefo ira nifahaō, ba no olifoie ira wolohe roti. Ba imane chōra Jesoc : Mi-faigi, mi'angelama ba danōmō roti warizaio andrō ba ba danōmō roti zadoekaio. (Loek. 12, 1. Gal. 5, 9.
 7 Kor. 1, 5, 6). Ba lafatoetooe tōdōra,
 8 lamane : Me lō ni'oheda roti. Ba me i'ila da'ō Jesoe, ba imane : Hadia nifatooetooemi tōdōmi, sambō fa-
 9 mati, wa lō ni'oheini roti ? Hadia, lō'ō na saboto ba dōdōmi, ba hadia,

lō itōrō tōdōmi roti no, si lima ba zi lima ngahōnō niha ba ha oega koede ni'ozaragōmi ? (F. 14, 17 b. t.). Ba he roti si fitoe ba zi 10 ūfa ngahōnō niha, ba ha oega koede ni'ozaragōmi ? (F. 15, 34 b. t.). Hana wa lō aboto ba dōdōmi, wa 11 tengā roti niwā'ōgoe chōmi, me oemanane : Mi'angelama ba danōmō roti warizaio andrō ba ba danōmō roti zadoekaio ? Awena aboto ba 12 dōdōra, wa tengā da'ō niwā'ōnia : Mi'angelama ba danōmō roti warizaio andrō ba ba danōmō roti zadoekaio, wa famahaō warizaio ba famahaō zadoekaio niwā'ōnia.

(A. 13-20 : Mar. 8, 27-30. Loek. 9, 18-21.)

- III. Ba me iroegi Jesoe danō 13 Kaisaria Wilifo, ba isofoe chō ndra nifahaōnia, imane : Hadia laŵa'ō niha, ha niha Nono Niha ? Ba la- 14 mane : So zangoema'ō Johane andrō, samajagō idanō ba so zangocma'ō Elija, ba so, ba Jeremia laŵa'ō, ba ma fasamōsa zama'ele'ō andrō. (F. 14, 2 ; 17, 10). Ba imane 15 chōra : Ba ja'ami, ba ha miwā'ō, ha niha ndra'odo ? Ba itema li 16 Simoni Fetero, imane : Keriso ndra'-oegō, Ono Lowalangi saoeri andrō. (F. 14, 33. Joh. 6, 69 ; 11, 27). Ba 17 itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : Ja'ahowoe ndra'oege Siemoni, ono Jona, me no tengā niha zama'ele'ō chōoe da'ō, nie Amagoe andrō, si so ba zoroego, zama'ele'ō. (Gal. 1, 16. Kor. 1, 2, 14). Ba ja'odo gōi, oeŵa'ō 18 chōoe : Fetero ndra'oege, ba ba dete gode andrō oetaroe'ō mbanoe-agoe andrō dania, ba lō lalaŵa ia bawa gōlī mbanoaea tooe. (Joh. 1, 43. Hal. zin. 15, 7). **Oebe'e dania chōoe 19 wogoē mbanoaea zoroego andrō, ba na so nibōbōmō ba goeli danō, ba nibōbō gōi ba zoroego, ba hadia ni'efa'ōoe ba goeli danō, ba ni'efa'ō gōi ba zoroego.** F. 18, 18. Joh. 20. 23). Aefa da'ō iŵa'ōchōndra nifahaō, 20 bōi laŵa'ō ba niha, wa Keriso ia.

- A. 21-28 : Mar. 8, 31-38 ; 9, 1 ; Lock. 9, 22-27.)
- 21 IV. Potarai da'ō, ba ibōrōtai-gō Jesoe ibokai ehō ndra nifahaōnia, wa lō tola lō mōi ia ba Jerozalema, awō wa la'oja'ō dania wamakao ja'ia satoea andrō ba ere seboea ba sangila amachoita, awō wa laboenoe dania ia, awō wa tesoesoegi dania ia, na no iroegi tōloe ngalooe. (F. 17, 22, 23; 29,
- 22 18, 19). Ba isōbi ia chōnia Fete-ro, ibōrōtaigō itenaŵa, imane : Ja-moetimba chōoe Lowalangi. Toea !
- 23 Bōi gōna ndra'oegō si manō. Ba ibali'ō ia, imane chō Wetero : Ae foerigoe, Satana ! fangalagoe ndra'oegō ; me lō ūfatooetooc zomasi Lowalangi, ha somasi niha ūfatoe-tooe. (Sam. II. 19, 22).
- 24 V. Aefa da'ō, ba imane Jesoe ehō ndra nifahaōnia : Na so zedōna molo'ō ja'o, ba jamoe'ositengagō ia ba jamoeloe'i rōfania ba janoe'ō'ō
- 25 ndra'o. (F. 10, 38). Ba zangaloei fa'anaoe nosonia, aetoe ia, ba saetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o, da'ō zanōndra
- 26 ja'ia. (Loek. 17, 33. Joh. 12, 25). Hadia sa goena ba niha, na isōndra harenia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba na te'ala ia nosonia ? Ba hadia ena'ō nibe'e niha hōli noso-nia ? (Sin. 49, 8, 9). So sa dania Nono Niha, so ehōnia lachōmi Namania, awōnia mala'ika chōnia, ba ba da'ō ibe'e zoelō ba zamōsana, dali mboeaboeania. (F. 24, 30 ; 25, 31.
- 27 Kor. II. 5, 10). Si ndroehoe niwa'-ōgoe chōmi, so ūsa, zi so ba da'e, si lō mate, irege no la'ilā so Nono Niha ba mbaneoeania andrō. (F. 10, 23).
- FAZA 17.

I. Famolachōmi Jesoe. II. Ifadōhō wōchō zaniri Jesoe. III. Ifa'ele'ō wamakao ja'ia. IV. Fāme'e bobotolō.

(A. 1-13 : Mar. 9, 2-13. Loek. 9, 28-36.)

1 I. Ba ūnō bongi aefa da'ō, ba

iwa'ō awōnia Jesoe Wetero ba Jakobo ba Johane, talifoesō Jakobo ba i'ohe ira ba hili salawa, ba zi ha ja'ira. (F. 26, 37 b. t.) Ba tobali ia fōnara, hoemaga imbawania, hoelō loeo, ba noeehania, ba afoesi, hoelō haga. (Fet. II. 1, 16—18). Ba hiza, oroma ehōra Moze ba Elija, si fahoe-hoeo chōnia. Ba hoemedē Wetero, imane chō Jesoe : He Toea, ba da'e zi sōchi nahada, na omasi ndra'oegō, ba da'oelaoe nose ba da'e, tōloe, samboca chōoe ba samboea chō Moze ba samboea chō Gelija. Ba me moehede ia na, ba hiza lawoeo si-haga, si loemō'ō ja'ira, ba hiza li, si otarai lawoeo andrō, imane : Ono-goe da'ō, ono omasiō, wa'omasi-goe ; mifondrondrongo linia. (F. 3, 17. Moz. V. 18, 15). Ba me larongo da'ō ira nifahaō, ba lafalōgōe tooe ira, ata'oe sibai. Ba mōi chōra Jesoe, itoefa ira tangania, imane : Mifaoso, ba bōi mi'ata'oefi. Ba me lafaōga hōrōra, ba lō ni'ilara niha, ha Jesoe. Ba me latoeeli hili, ba iwa'ō chōra Jesoe, bōi la'ombacha'ō gangilata andrō, gofoe ha chōhō, irege no maoso Nono Niha moroi ba ngai zi mate. Ba lasofoe chōnia nifahaō andrō, lamane : Ba hana wa laŵa'ō sangila amachoita, lō tola lō mōi Gelija oea? (Mal. 3, 1; 4, 5). Ba itema li, imane : Mōi sa Gelija ba ifoeli i'a'azōchi fefoe hadia ia. (Fam. 11, 3 b. t.) Ba oeŵa'ō chōmi : Noa sa'ae mōi Gelija, ba lō saboto ia ba dōdōra, ba no lalaoe chōnia hadia zomasi ira. Si manō gōi ba Nono Niha ; lafakao dania. (F. 11, 14; 14, 8. Loek. 1, 17). Awe-na aboto ba dōdō ndra nifahaō, wa chō Johane, samajagō idanō andrō, tetandrōsaigō niŵa'ōnia chōra.

(A. 14-21 : Mar. 9, 14-29. Loek. 9, 37-43.)

II. Ba me laroegi niha sato, ba i'ondrasi ia niha, itoehi danō fōnania, imane : He Toea, hachōsi 15 tōdō nonogoe andrō, maniri, mo-

- 16 fōchō sibai ; ascse sa'ae alaoe ia ba galitō ba asese gōi ba nidanō. Ba no oe'ohe ia chō ndra nifahaōmō, 17 ba tebai lafadōhō. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane : He ja'ami, niha si lō fainati, si no tefoejoe tōdō ! ha wa'aragoe na chōmi cna'ō ? ha wa'-ara oetaha wolaoemi andrō ? Mi'- 18 ohe ia chōgoe ba da'e. Ba itenaŵa ia Jesoe, ba aheta chōnia mbechoe andrō, ba dōhō wōchō nono andrō, 19 i'otarai da'ō sibai. Aefa da'ō, ba mōi ndra nifahaō chō Jesoe, ba zi ha ja'ira, lamane : Hana ndra'- 20 aga, wa tebai mafofanō ia ? Ba imane chōra : Ba wa'ambō wamatimi andrō. Si ndroehoc sa niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na so chōmi wamatii, seza'i boca lada, ba miwa'ō ba hili andrō : Fawoe'a'ō ba da'e, fa'ese'ō ba da'ō ! ba ifawoe'a ia ; ba lō hadia ia zi tebai ehōmi. (F. 21, 21. Mar. 21 11, 23. Loek. 17, 6). Ba lō aheta zi sambalō andrō, na tengā ba wangandrō ba ba wamoni.
- (A. 22, 23 : Mar. 9, 30. 32. Loek. 9, 43-45.)
- 22 III. Ba me oreodoe ira ba Galilaia, ba imane chōra Jesoe : Tebe'e 23 dania Nono Niha ba danga niha, ba laboenoe ia, ba na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo, ba maoso ia, ifoeli aoeri. Ba aboe sibai dōdōra.
- 24 IV. Ba me larocgi Gafanaoema, ba mōi chō Wetero zanema bobotolō andrō, lamane : Hadia, lō ibe'e mbobotolō andrō samahaō ja'ami ? 25 (F. 22, 17). Imane : Ibe'e. Ba me no mōi ia jomo, ba ihoelō linia Jesoe, imane : Hadia ba dōdōoe, Simoni, razo ba goeli danō andrō, ha chō lahalō mbeo ba sevā ? hadia, ba ndraonora, hadia, ba niha bō'ō ? 26 Ba me imane : Ba niha bō'ō, ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Ba tobali acfa 27 ndraono andrō. Ba fa bōi fatoewoe ita chōra, ba ae ba mbaŵa, ba laoe gai, ba halō gi'a andrō, si fōfōna mōi jaŵa, ba na ōbokai mba-wania, ba ōsōndra bacha zamboea

rocificia ; da'ō halō ba be'e ōmōda dарoea ita. (F. 3, 15. Rom. 13, 7. Kor. 1, 10, 32).

FAZA 18.

I. Bōi fajaŵa ita. II. Bōi tafobōrō wangala chō nawōda. III. He tawisa, na mosala chōda nawōda. IV. Amaedola : Razo same'e boeala soegilōnia chō zawoejoenia, silōfā'ahachō dōdō dunia.

(A. 1-5 : Mar. 9, 33-37. Loek. 9, 46-48.)

- I. Ba da'ō mōi chō Jesoe ndra nifahaōnia, lamane : Ha niha atō zeboea ba mbanoea zoroego andrō ? Ba hocmede ia ba ndraono, ifa'aso fōnara, ba imane : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na lō mifoeli ami, ba na lō tobali hoelō ndraono ami, ba lō'ō manō lalami ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. (F. 19, 14 b. t. Mar. 10, 15. Kor. 1, 14, 20). Ba ha niha zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, si mane iraono andre, da'ō zeboca ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. (F. 23, 12). Ba na so zama'amōi jomo cbōnia iraono si manō, samboea, ba dōigoc, ba ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo. (F. 30, 40).

(A. 6-9 : Mar. 9, 42-48.)

- II. Ba na so zangalani side'ide andrō, samōsa, samati chōgoc, ba sōchi chōnia ena'ō, na lataŵi ba mbaginia gara seboea ba na latibo'ō ia ba daloe nasi. (Loek. 17, 2.) Alai niha ba goeli danō, ba wangala andrō ! Lō'ō sa tola lō fangala, ba alai niha samobōrō fangala. (Loek. 17, 1. Kor. 1, 11, 19.) Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō tangaoe, ba ma aheeo, ba tema eŵa ia ba tibo'ō ; mohare'ō na sabōda ndra'oegō, ba ma sakelakela, ba ōchamō wa'aoeri, moroi doea dangaoe ba doea gaheoe, ba tetibo ndra'oegō ba galitō andrō, si lō matemate. (F. 5, 30). Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō hōrōoe, ba tema koē ia ba tibo'ō ; mohare'ō na si bakole ndra'oegō ba ōchamō wa'aoeri, moroi doea mboea hōrōoe, ba tetibo ndra'oegō

- ba narako alitō andrō. (*F. 5, 29.*)
 10 Mifaigi, fa bōi mi'ositengagō zide'-ide andrō, samōsa. Oeŵa'ō sa chōmi, mala'ikara andrō ba zoroego, ba lō mammalōmalō wa la'ila mbawa Nammagoe andrō, si so ba zoroego. (*Sin. 34, 8. Heb. 1, 14.*) Ba wangorifi si no eloengoe sa mōi Nono Niha. (*9, 13; Loek. 19, 10. Tim. I. 1, 15.*)
 (A. 12-14: *Loek. 15, 4-7.*)
- 12 Hadia ba dōdōmi? Na so niha, si so biritiri, otoe nga'eoe, ba na no eloengoe zi sageeo; hadia, lō irōi zi siŵa waeloe a siŵa ba hili misa ba mōi mangaloei seloengoe andrō?
 13 Ba na tobali isōndra, ba si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, abōlō wa'omoeso dōdōnia ba da'ō, moroi ba wa'omoeso dōdōnia ba zi siŵa waeloe a siŵa,
 14 si lō eloengoe. Si manō gōi chō Nammami andrō, si so ba zoroego; tengā nilaoe dōdōnia taja zamōsa, side'ide andrō.
 15 III. **Ba** na mosala chōoe dalifoe-sōoe, ba ae tegoe ia, ba zi ha ja'ami, daroeami; na ifondrondrongo chōoc, ba no ōsōndra dalifoeſōoe! (*Moz. III. 19, 15. Gal. 6, 1.*) Ba na lō ifondrondrongo, ba halō awōoe zamōsa tō ba ma daroea, e n a'ō a r o h o e-h o e f e f o e b a n i ū a'ō z i d a r o e a, b a m a s i d a t ū l o e, s i s o b a m b ū r ū. (*Joh. 8, 17.*) Ba na lō ifondrondrongo chōra andrō, ba ombacha'ō ba mbanoea. Ba na lō'ō gōi ifondrondrongo niŵa'ō mbanoea, ba ja hoelō niha baero ia chōoe, ja hoelō zancma beo. (*Kor. I. 5, 11. 13. Tes. II. 3, 6. 14. 18. 15.*) Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, hadia nibōbōmi ba goeli danō, ba nibōbō gōi ba zoroego; ba hadia ni'efa'ōmi ba goeli danō, ba ni'efa'ō gōi ba zoroego. (*F. 16, 19. Joh. 20, 23.*) Ba oeŵa'ō gōi chōmi, na daroca ba chōmi zangosara'ō tōdōra, ba goeli danō, ba ngawalō hadia ia, nī andrōra, ba ibe'e chōra Amagoe andrō, si so ba zoroego.
 20 (*Mar. 11, 24.*) Ba zoroedoe zi da-
- roe, ba ma si datōloe, ba dōigoe, ba da'ō sodo chōra ba gotaloeara. (*F. 28, 20. Loek. 24, 36.*)
- IV. **Ba** mōi chōnia Wetero, imane chōnia: He Toea, ha me oega oe'efa'ō zala dalifoesōgoe, na mosala ia chōgoe? Hadia, iroegi mewitoe? (*Loek. 17, 3. 4.*) Imane chōnia Jesoe: Oeŵa'ō chōoe: tengā ha iroegi zi mewitoe, iroegi zi mewitoe ngafueloe wa fitoe. Andrō fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō razo, sedōna mangerai ōmō chō zawoejenia. Ba me ibōrtaigō mangerai, ba te'ohe chōnia zamōsa, so'ōmō si foeloe ngahōnō balaki. Ba me lō chōnia famoe'a, ba iŵa'ō sochō, la'amawa ia, awō wo'omonia, awō nononia, awō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, famoe'a gōmō. Ba itoehi danō sawoejoc andrō, mangaloele ia chōnia, imane: Bologō dōdōoe chōgoe, ba ahori oeboe'a ia chōoe. Ba ahachō dōdō zochō za-woejoe andrō, i'efa'ō ba ibe'e boe-alania chōnia zoegilō andrō. Ba me mōi baero zawoejoe andrō, ba faloecha ia nawōnia sawoejoe, so'ōmō chōnia si lima waeloe roefia. Ba ira'oe, itōgi mbagi, imane: Boe'a gōmōoe chōgoe. Ba itoehi danō awōnia sawoejoe andrō, mangandrō chōnia, imane: Bologō dōdōoe chōgoe, ba oeboe'a chōoe. Ba lō edōna ia; mōi ia, ifakoberoc'ō, irege iboe'a gōmō. Ba me la'ila da'ō awōnia sawoejoc bō'ō, ba aboe sibai dōdōra ba mōi ira, la'ombacha'ō chō zochō ja'ira da'ō no mege fefoe. Ba ifakaoni'ō ia sochō ja'ia, imane chōnia: He sawoejoe si lō sōchi! Ōmō no andrō fefoe, ba no oebe'e boealagoe chōoe, me no mangandrō ndra'oe'gō chōgoe; ba hadia, lō ūhachōsi tōdō gōi mena'ō nawōoe sawoejoe, si mane ja'o, me no oebehōsi tōdō ndra'oe'gō? (*Jak. 2, 13.*) Ba mofōnoe zochō ja'ia, ibe'e ba danga zamakao, irege iboe'a gōmōnia chōnia fefoe. (*F. 5, 25.*)

35 26). Si manō gōi ilaoe ehōmi dania Amagoe andrō ba zoroego, na tenga moroi ba dōdōmi mi'efa'ō zala, dozi ami, ba dalifoesōmi. (F. 6, 15. Mar. 11, 25 b. t.).

FAZA 19.

I. Lasofoe, na tola itibo'ō ngambatōnia niha. II. Ifahowoe'ō ndraono Jesoe. III. Ono matoea andrō, so'a-na'a. IV. Ha waraō isōndra lala wanorifi so'a-na'a.

(A. 1-9 : Mar. 10, 1-12.)

- 1 I. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe hoe-hoeo andrō, ba iheta ia ba Galilaea, isaŵa danō Joedaia, jefo Joridano.
2 Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha, ba ifa-dōhō wōchōra ba da'ō. Ba mōi ehōnia warizaio, latandraigō ia, lamane : Hadia, tola itibo'ō ngambatōnia niha, gofoe hadia mbōrō ?
3 (Mar. 10, 3). Ba itema li, imane : Hadia, lō ni'ilami ba zoera, wa ira matoea ba ira alawe nifazōchi zombōi ba mbōrōta ? (Moz. I. 1, 27; 5, 2). ba no imane : „And rō i rō i d a n i a n a m a n i a , a w ū n i n a n i a , n i h a , b a i' o l e m b a i n g a m b a t ū n i a , b a t o b a l i h a s a m b o e a b o t o z i d a r o e a a n d r ū ? (Moz. I. 2, 24. Efez. 5, 31). Ba tenga sa'ae darrowea ira, ha samboea boto. Ba bōi jamoefabali niha nifabōbō Lowa-langi. (Kor. I. 7, 10), Lamane ehōnia : Ba hana wa no i'oro'ō Moze labe'e zoera wangefa, ba latibō'ō ia? (F. 5, 31). Imane ehōra: Bōrō wa'abe'e dōdōmi, wa itehe chōmi Moze wanibō'ō ira alawemi ; ba moroi ba mbōrōta, ba tenga si manō. Ba oeŵa'ō ehōmi : Na so zanibō'ō ira alawenia, na tenga horō mbōrō, ba na ihalō dánō bō'ō. ba sohorō da'ō. (F. 5, 32. Loek. 16. 18.) Lamane ehōnia nifaha'ōnia : Na si manō hoekoe niha ba ndra alawe, ba lō sōchi wangowaloe.
11 (Kor. I. 7, 1). Ba imane ehōra : Lō dozi aboto ba dōdō hoehoeo andre,

ha ba nibe'e fa'aboto ba dōdō. (Kor. I. 7, 2; 7, 17). So sa nichai, si no tohōna si manō, moroi ba daloē nina ; ba so nichai, nichai niha, ba so nichai, si no mogai ja'ira tangara, bōrō mbanoea zoroego andrō. Sangila mamotochi ba dōdōnia, ba jamoebotochi. (Kor. I. 7, 26. 32 b. t. Tim. I. 4, 3. Tim. II. 3, 6.) (A. 13—15 : Mar. 10, 13—16. Loek 18, 15—17).

II. Ba la'ohe ehōnia ndraono sawoejoe, ena'ō itoefa ira tanga ba mangandrō. Ba latenaŵa ira nifa-haō. Ba imane ehōra Jesoe : Mifa'-amōi ndraono, bōi mitaha ira we'-amōi ehōgoe, ba zi manō sa mbanoea zoroego andrō. (F. 18, 3). Ba itoefa ira tanga, ba iheta ia ba da'ō. (A. 16—22 : Mar. 10, 17—22. Loek. 18, 18—23.)

III. Ba hiza niha si mōi ehōnia, imane : He samahaō ! hadia zi sō-chi nilaoegoe, ena'ō oesōndra wa'-aoeri si lō aetoe andrō ? (Loek. 10, 25). Ba imane ehōnia : Hadia wa 17 ösoföe ehōgoe zi sōehi ? Ha samōsa zi sōehi. Ba na omasi'ō ñehamō wa'-aoeri, ba o'ō goroisa andrō. (Loek. 10, 26—28. Gal. 3, 12. 21). Imane : 18 Hadia goroisa ? Ba imane Jesoe : Da'ō : Bōi a n g e ' e ! Bōi o h o r ū ! Bōi a n a g ū ! Bōi bō-bōg ū z i l ū d o c h o e ! (Moz. II. 20, 12 b. t.) Fosoemange na-maoe, a w ū n i n a o e ! b a : O m a s i ' ū z a h a t ū e h ū o e , s i : m a n e f a ' o m a s i o e n d r a - o e g ū ! (F. 22, 39. Moz. III. 19, 18). Imane ehōnia ono matoea a-20 ndrō : No ahori oe'o'ō da'ō, hadia zambōndra'o ? Imane ehōnia Jesoe : 21 Na omasi'ō mo'ahinoa, ba ae amawa zi so ehōoe ba be'e ba zi noema-na, ba so ehōoe girōgirō ba zoroego ba taboe, o'ō ndra'o. (F. 5, 48; 6, 20. Loek. 12, 33. 34.) Ba me irono 22 da'ō ono matoea andrō, ba mofa-nō ia, aboe dōdō ; me no seboea ana'a ia.

(A. 23-30 : Mar. 10, 23-31. Loek. 18, 24-30.)

- 23 IV. Ba imane Jesoe ba nifahaōnia : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, afōchō sibai ba zo'ana'a wogamō banoea zoroego andrō. (*Tim. I, 6, 9.*)
- 24 Ba oēwa'ō gōi chōmi, aoha na i itōrō dōgi walōlōwā koedo, moroi ichamō mbanoea zoroego so'ana'a.
- 25 (*F. 13, 22.*) Ba me larongo da'ō nifahaōnia, ba tobali sibai dōdōra, ba lamane : Ba ha niha zogamō fa'-aoeri ? Ba ifaigi ira Jesoe ba imane chōra : Na ba niha, ba tebai ; ba ba Lowalangi, ba molala fefoe hadia ia.
- 26 (*Loek. I, 37.*) Ba hoemedē Wetero, imane chōnia : Faigi ndra'aga, no marōi fefoe hadia ia ba no ma'o'ō ndra'oegō, ba hadia chōma dania ?
- 27 (*F. 4, 20.*) Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ja'-ami solo'ō ja'o, ba ba wangazōchī dania, na mocdadao Nono Niha ba dadaoma lachōminia andrō, ba doe-madao gōi ami, felendroea dadaoma ba sangoehoekoe mado Gizerāeli andrō, si felendroea, ami. (*F. 25, 31. Loek. 22, 28 b. t. Fam. 3, 21. Kor. I, 6, 2.*) Ba dozi si no mondōri talifoesō matoea, ba ma talifoesō alawe, ba ma ama, ba ma ina, ba ma ono, ba ma benoea, na bōrō dōigōe, ba oja winaeta lasōndra mangawoeli, ba latema wa'aoeri si lō aetoe
- 29 andrō, amaedola gondrōita. Ba ato zi mōi foeri dania si so fōna iada'e, ba si mōi fōna, si so foeri iada'c. (*F. 20, 8, 16. Loek. 13, 30.*)

FAZA 20.

I. Amaedola : Looe zohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe. II. Ifoeli i'ombacha'ō warakao ja'ia Jesoe. III. Ina nono Zebedaiō andrō. IV. Ifadōhō Jesoe hōrō niha saoe'a, daroea.

- 1 I. Noa sa fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō niha, satoea baomo, si mōi, si hoelō wongi, mangoni sohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe chōnia. (*F. 21, 33.*) Ba me no mamagōlō ira zo-

halōwō, sasoekoe ma'ōchō loeora, ba ifatengc ira ba kaboe nagoe andrō chōnia. Ba mc'ifoeli mōi, me labōzi siwa, ba i'ila dánō bō'ō, si so ba kade, si lō halōwō, ba imane chōra : Mi'ae'e, ja'ami gōi, ba kaboe nagoe, ba si nangea loeomi, ba oebe'e chōmi. Ba mōi ira. Ba ifoeli mōi me laloeo ba me labōzi tōloe, ba imanō zoei. Ba mc mōi ia me labōzi lima, ba faloecha ia dánō bō'ō, si so ba da'ō, ba imanc chōra : Hadia wa'mi'oma'ōchōi manō ba da'e, lō halōwō ? Lamane chōnia : Me lō sangoni ja'-aga. Imane chōra : Mi'ae'e gōi, ba kaboe nagoe andrō. Ba me bongi sa'ae, ba imane sochō kaboe nagoe andrō chō doeroetoelinia : Hede ba zohalōwō andrō ba be'e loeora; bōrōgō ba zafoeria mōi, noemalō ba zi fōfōna andrō. (*F. 19, 30.*) Ba la'o-ndrasi ni'oni me labōzi lima, ba sasoeke zamōsa loeora. Ba me so zi 10 fōfōna andrō, ba lawai cbolea zinemara. Ba tebe'e sasoeke zamōsa chōra gōi. Ba me no latema da'ō, 11 ba koemōkōkōkō ira chō zatoea baomo andrō, (*Loek. 15, 29 b. t.*), lamane : Ha saza wohalōwō zafoeria andrō, ba no fagōlōgōlō ndra'aga ōbe'e, ja'aga si no manaha faafōchō andrō, ma'ōma'ōchō, awō wa'aoechoe zino. (*F. 19, 29.*) Ba 13 itema li zi samōsa andrō, imane: He lc, lō oelimo ndra'oegō. Tenga no mamagōlō ita ba zi sasoeke ? Halō dāna chōoe ba ofanō. Soma-sido, oefagōlōlō wame'e chōmi safoeria andre. Ma lō tola oe'o'ō manō 15 nilaoe dōdōgōe ba zi so chōgōe ? Ma afōchō dōdōoe, me no seboea tōdō ndra'o ? (*Rom. 9, 21, b. t.*) Si manō 16 wa tobali si so fōna zi so foeri, awō wa tobali si so foeri zi so fōna. (*F. 19, 30; 22, 14.*)

(A. 17-19 : Mar. 10, 32-34. Loek. 18, 31-34).

- II. Ba me mōi misi ja'wa Jesoe 17 ba Jeroezalema, ba i'ohē awōnia zi felendroea, ba zi ha ja'ira ba imane

- 18 chōra ba lala : Hiza, mōi ita misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema ; ba tebe'e dania ba danga gere seboea ba ba danga zangila amachoita andrō Nono Niha, ba la'etoe'ō hoekoenia, hoe-koe famoenoe, (*F. 16, 21*). ba labe'e ia ba danga niha baero, ba wango'aja ja'ia ba ba wamōbōzi ba ba wamorōfa ; ba na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo, ba maoso ia, ifoeli aeroi. (*F. 27, 2 b. t.*)
 (A. 20-28 : *Mar. 10, 35-45*.)
- 19 III: Ba mōi chōnia nina nono Zebedao andrō, awō nononia, itoehi danō fōnania, so ni'andrōnia chōnia.
 21 (*F. 10, 2*). Ba imane chōnia : Hadia niŵa'ōoe? Imane chōnia: Wā'ō, ena'ō doemadao dania nonogoe andre, si daroea, samōsa ba gambōlōoe ba samōsa ba gaberaoe, ba
 22 mbanoeaoe andrō. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane : Lō mi'ilā watahōgō hadia ni'andrōmi. Hadia mi'ila mibadoe nōsi mako andrō, nibadoegoe dania ? Lamane chōnia : Ma'ilā. (*F. 26, 39. Loek. 12, 50*).
 23 Imane chōra : Mibadoe sa nōsi mako andrō chōgoe dania, ba fedadao andrō ba gambōlōgoe ba ba gabera-goe, ba tengā ja'o zangoema'ō ; ha da'ō zidadao ba da'ō, nihonogōi Na-
 24 magoe fedadao. (*F. 25, 34*.) Ba me larongo da'ō si dafoeloe, ba lō sō-chisōchi dōdōra ba zi daroea a-
 25 ndrō, si fatalifoesō. Ba hocmede chōra Jesoe, imane : Mi'ilā, lafatōrō mbanoeara salāwa niha ba labe'e barō mbawara niha seboeara. (*Loek. 22, 25 b. t.*)
 26 Ba ba chōmi, ba bōi si manō ; ha niha zomasi eboea ba chōmi, ba jamōi enonimi ; (*F. 23, 11; Mar. 9, 35; Efes. 5, 21*). ba na so ba chōmi zomasi mōi fōnami, ba
 27 jamōi sawoejoemi. Si mane Ono Niha, tengā si mōi mangoni, no si mōi enoni, si mōi mame'e nosonia hōli zato. (*Loek. 22, 27. Jes. 55. 10. 12. Tim. I. 2, 6. Fet. I. 1, 18. 19.*
 (A. 29-34: *Mar. 10, 46-52. Loek. 18, 35-43*.)
- IV. Ba me mofanō ira, me aefa 29 ira ba Jericho, ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha. Ba hiza niha saoe'a, daroea, 30 sidadao ba zinga lala ; me larongo itōrō Jesoe, ba moe'ao ira, lamane : Hachōsi tōdō ndra'aga, ma'oewoe Dawido ! (*F. 9, 27*). Ba latena- 31 ūwa ira sato, ena'ō labato. Ba la-hōtōi fe'ao, lamane : He Toea, ma'-oewoe Dawido, hachōsi tōdō ndra'-aga ! Ba ibadoegō ia Jesoe, moe- 32 hede ia chōra, imane : Hadia zomasí ami, he oewisa chōmi ? La- 33 mane chōnia : He Toea, ena'ō teboka hōrōma ! Ba ahachō dōdō 34 Jesoc ba ibabaja hōrōra, ba i'anema'ō ifoeli la'ila niha ba la'o'ō ia.

FAZA 21.

I. Fe'amōi Jesoe mijomo ba Jeroezalema. II. Fangehao osali III. Mafrafala si mate. IV. Lasofoe, hana wa tola imanō Jesoe. V. Amaedola : Sohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe.

(A. 1—11 : *Mar. 11, 1—10. Loek. 19, 29—38. Joh. 12, 12—18*.)

- I. Ba me no ahatō ira ba Jeroezalema, me laroegi Mbetifage, ba gahe hili wanicha, ba ifatenge nifahaōnia Jesoe, daroea, imane chōra : Mi'ae ba mbanoea side'ide andrō, fōnami, ba i'anema'ō faloecha ami galide si alawe ni'amōhōgō ba so gōi nono ; mitoto'ō wesoe ba mi'ohe ia chōgoe. Ba na so zangoema'ō chōni hadia ia, ba mimanc : Mogoena chō Doeä, ba i'anema'ō ifa'ohe'ō. Andrō si manō, ena'ō itōrō niŵa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, me imane : „Miŵa'ō chō nono Ziona alawe andrō : „Hiza, i'ondras-i'ō razomō, seholo tōdō, fa koeedo ia ba hoeloe galide, ba ba hoeloenono zonoro". (*Sach. 9, 9*.) Ba mōi nifahaō andrō, la'o'ō niŵa'ō Jesoe. chōra, la'ohe galide andrō, awō nono, ba labologō noecha ba hoeloe ba fakoedo ia jaŵa. Ba ato niha samologō ba lala noechara ; ba so

- zolewa toetoeroe gcoe ba lafazawili
9 ba lala. (*Sal. II. 9, 13*). Ba moc'-
ao niha sato, si so fôna, awô zolo'ô
moroi foeri, lamane : „Hozana chô
ma'ewoe Dawido andrô, ja'ahowoe
zi zo andrô, ba dôi Zo'aja ; hozana
ba zalaâwa jawa!“ (*Sin. 118, 25, 26*).
10 Ba me iroegi jomo ba Jeroezalema,
ba hoemoefa mbanoea ma'afefoe,
11 lamane : Ha niha da'ô ? Ba lamane
niha sato : Da'ô zama'ele'ô andrô,
Jesoe, banoea Nazareta, ba Galilaia.
(*F. 2, 23. Joh. 1, 46*).
(A. 12—17 : *Mar. 11, 15—17.*
Loek. 19, 45, 46).
12 II. Ba mõi ba gosali Lowalangi
andrô Jesoe, ba ifofanô baero fcfoe
zamawamawa hadia ia, awô zo-
wôliwôli ba gosali, ba iso'agô meza
zanocka ana'a, awô dadaoma za-
13 mawa marafadi. (*Joh. 2, 14 b. t.*) Ba
imane chôra : No so ba zoera : „O mo
wan ga n d r ô d ô i n o m o g o e.“
Ba ja'ami, ba no mibalî'ô tôgi narô
hili na ha zoraboe. (*Jes. 56, 7. Jer. 7*).
14 11.) Ba la'ondras i ia saoe'a, awô
zomboejoembœjoe tôla, ba gosali,
15 ba ifadôhô wôchôra. Ba me la'ila ere
sehoea ba sangila amachoitia zahô-
lihôli dôdô andrô, nilaoenia, ba me
larong li ndraono, si'ao ba gosali,
sangoema'ô : „Hozana chô ma'-
ewoe Dawido andrô !“ ba lô sô-
16 chisôchi dôdôra. Ba lamane chônia :
Ôrongo, hadia niwa'ô da'ô ? Ba
imane chôra Jesoe : Oerongo. Ha-
dia, lô mirai mi'ila ba zocra : „No
ô'asogô chôoe wanocno
si oroi mbe we ndraono
silô hoemedna, ba si o-
roi mbe we zamænœ?“ (*Sin.*
17 8, 3). Ba irôi ira, mõi ia baero
mbanoea, isaâwa Mbetania, ba mõrô
ia ba da'ô. (*Mar. 11, 11, 19*).
(A. 18—22 : *Mar. 11, 12—14.*
20—24.)
18 III. Ba me mangawoeli ia mijoo-
mo ba Jeroezalema, si hoelô wongi,
19 ba olofo ia. Ba me i'ila marafala,
sageoe, ba ngai lala, ba mõi ia ba
- da'ô, ba lô jaâwa boea ni'ilania, ha
boeloe. Ba imane chônia : Bôi
jamowoea ndra'oegô sa'ae, iroegi
zi lô aetoe. Ba i'anema'ô mate ma-
rafala andrô. Ba me la'ila da'ô ni-
fahaô, ba ahôlihôli dôdôra ba la-
mane : Ha lô alio mate marafala a-
ndrô ! Ba hoemede Jesoe, imane 21
chôra : Si ndroehoe niwa'ôgoe chômi:
Na so chômi wamat i, na lô manoefae
dôdômi, ba teng a ha da'ô milaoe, ba
marafala andrô ; na miwa'ô gôi ba
hili andrô : Fazaâwa'ô ba tibo'ögô ba
nasi, ba itôrô niwa'ômi. (F. 17,
20). Ba hadia la, fefoe, ni'andrêmi 22
ba wangandrô, na mamati ami ba
lô zi lô mitema. (F. 7, 7 ; 18, 19).
(A. 23—27 : *Mar. 11, 27—33.*
Loek. 20, 1—8.)
- IV. Ba me mõi ia ba gosali, ba 23
la'ondras i ia ere sehoea ba satoea
mbanoea, me mamahaô ia, la-
manc : Hadia, wa tola ôlaoe da'ô
ba ha niha zanehe chôoe ? (*Joh. 2,*
18). Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane 24
chôra : So gôi nisofoegoe chômi
zambalô ; na miwa'ô chôgoe da'ô,
ba oeâwa'ô gôi chômi, hadia, wa
tola oclaoe da'ô. Famajagô idanô 25
andrô chô Johane, he moroi ia, ha-
dia, moroi ba zoroego, hadia, moroi
ba niha ? Ba la'era'era tôdôra, ba
lamane : (*Loek. 3, 3 ; 7, 30*). Na ta-
wa'ô : Moroi ba zoroego, ba imane 26
chôda dania : Ba hana wa lô ma-
mati ami no chônia ? Ba na taâwa'ô :
Moroi ba niha, ba ata'oe ita niha
sato, me ba dôdôra fefoe, sama'e-
le'ô Johane andrô. (F. 14, 5). Ba 27
latema li Jesoc, lamane : Lô ma'ila.
Ba imane chôra gôi : Ba lô'ô gôi
oeâwa'ô chômi, hadia, wa tola oe-
laoe da'ô. Ba hadia ba dôdômi ? 28
So niha, si so ono matoea, daroea.
Ba mõi ia ba zi samôsa, imane :
He onogoe, ae ohalôwô ba kaboe
nagoe ma'ôchô. Ba itema linia, 29
imane : Lô edônado. Ba aefa da'ô,
ba mangesa dôdônia, ba mõi ia.
Ba mõi ia ba zi samôsa, ba imanô 30

- gōi. Ba itema linia da'ō, imane :
 31 Mōi ndra'o, ama, ba lō mōi ia. Ha niha ba zi daroea andrō zolo'ō somasi nama ? Lamane : Si fōfōna andrō. Imane chōra Jesoe : Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgōe chōmi, ofōna molala ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō zanema beo ba sohorō. mona
 32 roi chōmi. (*Loek. 3, 12 ; 18, 14*). Noa sa mōi Johane chōmi, wangombacha lala satoelō, ba lō samati ami chōnia, ba no mamati chōnia zanema beo ba sohorō. Ba me mi'ilā da'ō, ba lō sangesa dōdōmi, foeri ō, ba wamati chōnia ena'ō. (*F. 3, 17*).
 (A. 33-46: *Mar. 12, 1-12. Loek. 20, 9-19*)
- 33 V. Mifondrondrongo gamaedola bō'ō : So niha, satoea baomo, samazōchi kaboe nagoe, ifasoei ōli, iko'ō ba danō wolazi, ba i'otomosi malige, ba ibe'e nisewā kaboe andrō ba zohalōwō, ba ilaoe mofanō. (*Jes. 5, 1 b. t. Jer. 2, 21*). Ba me no ahatō mbaŵā wangai boea, ba ifatenge zawoejoenia ba zohalōwō andrō,
 35 ba wanema boea nagoe chōnia. Ba lara'oe zawoejoenia andrō sohalōwō, so nibōbōzi, so niboenoe manō, ba so niboenoe niteboe kara.
 36 (*F. 22, 6*). Ba ifoeli ifatenge zawoejoe bō'ō, ato moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō, ba lamanō gōi ba da'ō. Ba ba gafoeriata, ba ifatenge chōra nononia, imane : Ata'-oe ira nonogoc. (*Heb. 1, 1. 2*). Ba me la'ila nononia andrō sohalōwō, ba lamane dōdōra : Sanema ondrōita da'ō, talaboe, taboenoe ia ba tahalō chōda gondrōita andrō chōnia. (*F. 26, 3. 4. 66 ; 27, 23*). Ba lara'oe ia, latoeli'ō baero kaboe nagoe, ba laboenoe. (*F. 23, 37*).
 40 *Heb. 13, 12*). Ba na mōi zochō kaboe nagoe andrō, ba he iwisa ba zohalōwō andrō ? Lamane chōnia : Ihaogō wamakiko seboea horō andrō, ba kaboe nagoc andrō, ba ibe'e niscwā ba zohalōwō bō'ō, same'e boea chōnia na baŵania.
- Imane chōra Jesoe : Hadia, lō 42 mirai mi'ilā ba zoera: „Gowe andrō, nitibō'ō zotomo andrō, ba no tobali tojo ba watalinga; chō Zo'a ja moroi da'ō, ba sahōli hōli dōdōda.” (*Sin. 118, 22. 23. Hal. zin. 4, 11. Jes. 28, 16*) Andrō 43 oewā'ō chōmi: Laheta dania chōmi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba labē'e ba niha sowoea boceania. (*Hal. zin. 13, 46*) Ba sarasa zalaoe ba goewe andrō, ba nilangōnia, ba imama. (*Jes. 8, 14, 15. Dan. 2, 34 b. t.*) Ba me 45 larongo gamaedola andrō chōnia ere seboea ba farizaio, ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa chōra itandrōsaigō da'ō. Ba la'aloei wondra'oe ja'ia, 46 ba no ata'oe ira niha sato, me ba dōdōra sama'cle'ō ia. (*Loek. 7, 16. Loek. 19, 48. Mar. 12, 12*)

FAZA 22.

I. Amaedola; Falōwā. II. Lasofoe, na labē'e mbeo, ba na lō'ō, ba III. he wisa ba wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba IV. hadia zeboea goroisa. V. Ha ma'oewoe Keriso ?

- I. Ba hoemedē Jesoe, amaedola zoei ilaoe chōra, imane : (*A. 2-14. Loek. 14, 16-24*). No fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego andrō razo niha, samangowaloe ononia. Ba ifatenge zawocjoenia, ba wehede ba zi ho koemaoni, ba we'amōi ba walōwā, ba lō edōna mōi ira. Ba ifoeli ifatenge zawocjoe bō'ō, imane : Mimane ba zi ho koemaoni andrō : Hiza, no oe'asiwai gō andrō chōgōe, ūrbao chōgōe ba hadia ia goerifō ni'a'atabō, ba no toemaba ba no awai fefoe hadia ia, mitaboe ba walōwā. Ba lō ba dōdōra ; mofanō ira, so zi mōi ba nowi chōnia, ba so si mōi maniaga. Ba tānō bō'ō, ba lara'oe zawoejoenia andrō, la'o'aja ba laboenoe. (*F. 21, 35. 36*). Ba mofonoe razo no mege, ba ifatenge zaradadoenia, ifafakiko'ō zange'e andrō ba banoeara, ba ifa-

- 8 toenoe'ō. (*Dan.* 9, 26). Aefa da'ō, ba imane ba zawoejoenia : Noa sa moelaoe walō̄wa, ba tengā si na-ngea mōi nikaoni andrō. (*Hal. zin.* 13, 46). Ba mi'ae ba wabaliwa lala misa, ba ha wa'ato zi faloecha ami, ba mi-
 9 kaoni ba walō̄wa. Ba mōi ba' lala zavocjoe no mege, ba la'ozaragō fefoe zi faloecha ira, si sōchi, awō zi lō̄ sōchi, ba afōne niha si manga
 10 naaha walō̄wa. Ba me mōi baoeloe razo, ba wamaigi si manga andrō, ba i'ila zamōsa ba da'ō, si lō̄ baroe ba walō̄wa. (*Jes.* 61, 10. *Efes.* 4, 22—
 11 24). Ba imane chōnia : He le, hadia wa mōi'ō jomo ba da'e, ba lō̄ baroe
 12 ba walō̄wa ? Ba lō̄ hedehedenia. Ba imane razo ba genoni : Mibōbō gahenia ba tangania, ba mitibo'ō ia ba zogōmigōmi, baero sibai ; ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa
 13 mboha. (*F.* 8, 12.) Ato sa nikaoni, ba lō̄ ato nitoetoejoe. (*F.* 20, 16). (*A.* 15—22 : *Mar.* 12, 13—17. *Loek.* 20, 20—26).
- 14 II. **Ba** mōi mamagōlō warizaio, ena'ō la'alani ia ba hoehoeonia. Ba lafatenge chōnia nono zekola andrō chōra, awō zi faofao chō He-rode, lamane : He samahaō ! ma'-ila, satoelō ndra'oegō ba si ndroehoe wangombacha'ōoe lala Lowalangi, ba lō̄ ba dōdōoe niha, lō̄'ō sa ūfaigi
 15 mbawa niha. Ba ū̄'ō chōma, hadia ba dōdōoe, tola labe'e mbco chō
 16 kaizaro, ma lō̄'ō ? Ba me no aboto ba dōdō Jesoe walō̄sōchira, ba imane : Hana wa mitandraigō
 17 ndra'o, samini tōdō ? Mi'oroma'ō chōgōe hoea mbeo andrō. Ba la'oro'ō
 18 chōnia zamboea hoea soekoe. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Ha famaedo da'e, ba ha ū̄chō zocra andre ?
 19 Lamane : Chō kaizaro. Ba imane chōra : Ba mibe'e chō kaizaro hadia chō kaizaro, ba chō Lowalangi hadia chō Lowalangi. (*Loek.*
 20 23, 2. *Rom.* 13, 7.) Ba me larongo da'ō, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra ba larōi ia, lalaoe mafanō.

(A. 23—33 : *Mar.* 12, 18—27. *Loek.* 20, 27—39.)

III. Me loco da'ō mōi chōnia zadoekaio andrō, sangoema'ō lō femaoso zi mate, ba lasofoe chōnia, (*Hal. zin.* 23, 6. 8). lamane : He sama-haō, no iŵa'ō Moze, na so zi mate niha, si lō̄ ono, ba jamoe'owaloewo'omonia talifoesōnia, jamoefonga'ōtō dalifoesōnia andrō. (*Moz.* V. 25, 5.) Ba no so ba chōma, dafitoe si fatalifoesō, ba mangowalozi a'a ba mate ; ba me lō̄ ononia, ba chō nachinia wo'omonia. Si manō gōi wanete da'ō ba fanete zi daroea, iroegi dafitoe ira. Ba ba gafoeriata, foerira fefoe, ba mate gōi galawe andrō. Ba ba wemaoso zi mate a-ndrō, ba ha fo'omo ia ba zi dafitoe andrō ? noa sa'ae dozi zangai ja'ia. Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Seloengoe ami, lō saboto ba dōdōmi zoera ba lō saboto ba dōdōmi wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō. Ba wemao-
 28 so zi mate andrō sa, ba lō̄ mango-waloe ira, ba lō̄ mōi nihalō, hoelō mala'ika Lowalangi andrō ba zoroe-go sa'ae ira. (*Loek.* 20, 35). Ba ba 31 wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba hadia, lō nibasomi niŵa'ō Lowalangi chōmi, me imane : (*Moz.* II. 3, 6). „Lowalangi Gaberaham o 32 n d r a ' o b a Lowalangi Giza'a k i b a Lowalangi Jako bo ?“ Ba tengā Lowalangi zi mate ia, no Lowalangi zaoeri. Ba 33 me larongo da'ō niha sato, ba to-bali dōdōra ba wamahaōnia andrō.
 (A. 34—40 : *Mar.* 12, 28—34.)

IV. Ba me larongo farizaio, no ifa'afee mbawa zadoekaio, ba faloecha ira. Ba so zamōsa chōra, so-neche ba goroisa, sanofoe chōnia, ba wanandraigō, ja'ia, imane : He 36 samahaō, hezo zeboea goroisa ba zoera goroisa andrō ? Ba imane 37 chōnia : „O m a s i' ō Z o' a j a j a'-o e g ō, Lowalangi o e a n d r ō, moroi s i' a i k ō b a d ō d ō o e, n o s o o e m a' a s a m b o e a z a-

- ng o m a s i' õ j a' i a, ba õ h o r i g õ
g e r a' e r a o e, w a n g o m a s i' õ
j a' i a." (Moz. V. 6, 5; 10, 12).
 38 Da'õ zeboea goroisa, da'õ zi fõfõna.
 39 Ba samboca tõ, si fachilichili chõnia :
,,O m a s i' õ z a h a t õ c h õ o e, s i
m a n e f a' o m a s i o e n d r a' o e g õ."
(Joh. I. 4, 20. 21. Moz. III. 19, 18.)
 40 Rom. 13, 9.) Ba goroisa si doinboea
andrõ manandrõsa goroisa fefoe,
awõ niwã'õ zama'ele'õ andrõ.
(A. 41—46 : Mar. 12, 35—37.
Loek. 20, 41—44.)
 41 V. Ba me faloecha warizaio, ba
 42 isofoe chõra Jesoe, imane : Hadia ba
dõdõmi ba chõ Keriso andrõ ? ha
ma'oewoe ia ? Lamane chõnia : Ma'-
 43 oewoe Dawido. Ba imane chõra :
Ba hadia wa ibe'e tõinia Zo'aja Da-
wido, nifaroee Geheha, me iunane :
 44 „N o i w a' õ S o' a j a c h õ Z o'-
a j a j a' o : D a d a o b a g a-
m b õ l õ g o e, i r e g e o e b e' e
t o o e b a r õ g a h e o e z i f a-
t i o e t õ d õ c h o õ e." (Sin. 110,
1. Hal. zin. 2, 34. 35. Heb. 1—13.)
 45 Ba na ibe'e tõinia Zo'aja Dawido,
ba he wisa wa ma'oewoenia ? Ba
lõ sangila manema linia. hadia ia,
ba lõ si lõ ata'oe manofoe chõnia
sa'ae, i'otarai loeo da'õ.

FAZA 23.

I. Itego warizaio Jesoe. II. I'e'-
esi mbanoea Jeroezalema andrõ.

(A. 1—14 : Mar. 12, 38—40.
Loek. 20, 45—47.)

- 1 I. Ba hoemedede Jesoe ba niha sato
 2 ba chõ ndra nifahaõnia, imane : Ba
dadaoma Moze docmadao zangila
 3 amachoita andrõ ba farizaio. Ba
fefoe hadia ia, niwã'õra chõmi, ba
mi'o'õ, bõi misawõ, ba bõi mi'o'õ ba
mboebocara ; laŵa'õwã'õ sa, ba lõ
 4 latõrõ. (Rom. 2, 21). Ba labõbõ noro
saboea ba lahare'õ ba galisi niha,
ba ja'ira, ba sara toeroera lõ labe'e,
ba wamaliwa ja'ia. (Loek. 11, 46).
 5 Afoe'afouera la'ilä ira niha, andrõ
- lalaoe fefoe nilaoera andrõ. La'-
ebolo'õ sa zoera wangerangera a-
ndrõ chõra, ba la'ebœa'õ mbowo-
bowo mbaroera andrõ. (F. 6, 1. 2.
Moz. IV. 15, 38. Moz. V. 6, 8.) Ba 6
no omasi ira naha tâñõ si jaŵa ba
gwoeloa ba dadaoma tâñõ si ja-
ŵa ba zekola ; (Loek. 11, 43) ba 7
omasi ira na la'owai ira ba kade,
ba na labe'e tõira zamahaõ niha
tâñõ bõ'õ. Ba bõi ndramoebe'e tõi-
mi zamahaõ, ha sa samõsa zamahaõ
ja'ami, ba si fatalifoesõ ami fefoe.
Ba bõi fa'ama ami ba niha ba goeli 9
danõ, ha sa samõsa Namami, si so
ba zoroego. Ba bõi ndramoebe'e 10
tõimi zolohe, me ha samõsa zolohe
ja'ami, Keriso. Enonimi zeboeami 11
(F. 20, 26. 27.) Ba samali'õ sala-
ŵa ja'ia, ba ni'ide'ide'õ dania, ba 12
sangide'ide'õ ja'ia, ba nibali'õ sa-
laŵa. (F. 18, 4. Loek. 14, 11;
18, 14. Amaed. 29, 23; Fet. I. 5, 5).
Ba alai ami, sangila amachoita, ba 13
tarizaio, samini tõdõ ! me mikoesi
mbanoea zoroego andrõ fõna niha ;
lõ'õ sa mõi ami bacha, ba lõ mifa'-
amõi bacha zi mõi cna'õ. (Loek. 11,
52). Alai, ami, sangila amachoita ba 14
farizaio, samini tõdõ ! me no si
manga nomo lâcha mbanoea ami,
ba me mi'oroma'õ wangandrõ sarâ ;
andrõ tedooe hoekoe, nifatõrõ chõ-
mi. Alai ami sangila amachoita ba 15
farizaio, samini tõdõ ! me no sanõ-
rõi asi, awõ danõ, ami, ba wamali'õ
solo'õ hoekoe chõmi samõsa niha,
ba na no i'o'õ, ba mibali'õ ono nara-
ko, mendroea manõ na sa moroi
chõmi. Alai ami, solohe tanga niha 16
bõ'õ, ba no aoc'a ami, sangoema'õ :
Na so zame'e hõloe osali, ba si lõ'õ
da'õ, ba na so zame'e hõloe ana'a
gosali, ba nitõrõ. He sambõ tõdõ, 17
si no aoe'a ! he zeboea ira sa, ana'a,
ba ma osali, same'e ammonita ana'a
andrõ? Ba mimane : Na so zame'e 18
hõloe naha wame'e soemange a-
ndrõ, ba si lõ'õ da'õ, ba na so za-
me'e hõloe soemange andrõ, si so

- 19 jāwa, ba nitōrō. He saoe'a ! he zebœa ira sa, soemange andrō, ba ma naha wame'e, same'e amonita soemange andrō ? (*Moz. II. 29, 37.*)
 20 Andrō, same'e hōloe naha wame'e soemange, ba ibe'e hōloe dāō, fa-
 21 baja si so jāwa fefoe. Ba same'e hōloe osali, ba ibe'e hōloe dāō, fa-
 22 baja si onahia osali. (*Sal. I. 8, 13.*) Ba same'e hōloe soroego, ba ibe'e hōloe dadaoma Lowalangi fabaja si-
 23 dadao jāwa. (*F. 5, 34.*) Alai ami, singila amachoita ba farizaio, sa-
 mini tōdō ! me mibe'e zamboea ni'-
 ofoeloe lōnga ba hōva ba lada, ba no
 olifoe ami zeboea goroisa, fangoehoekoe ba fa'ahachō dōdō ba fa-
 lō farōi ; ni'o'ō zi sambalō, ba te-
 nga gōi ni'ositengāgō zi sambalō.
 24 (*Loek. 11, 42.*) He solohe tanga niha, si no aoe'a, mitafi'ō nibadoe, ba
 25 wameta di, ba mitōlō koedo. Alai ami, sangila amachoita ba farizaio, samini tōdō ! me mihaogō gero makō ba ero wiga, ba jāwa, ba no fahōna waraboc ba foloe'alo'e'a.
 26 (*Loek. 11, 39 b. t.*) He farizaio sa-
 oe'a ! ofōnai'ō wangehao jāwa, ma-
 ko, ena'ō sōchi gōi geronia. (*Tit. 1,*
 27 15.) Alai ami, sangila amachoita ba farizaio, samini tōdō, me no hoelō lewatō nilaoe betoea ami, si sōchi sa moroi baero, wamaigida, ba bacha, ba no fahōna dōla zi mate, awō fefce hadia ia zi ta'oenō. (*Loek. 11, 44.*) Si manō gōi ami, niha satoelō ami, wamaigida, moroi baero, ba bacha, ba no fahōna wamini
 29 tōdō ba fa lō atoelō. Alai ami, sangila amachoita ba farizaio, sa-
 mini tōdō ! me mi'a'azōchi lewatō zama'ele'ō andrō, ba me mihaogō dandra lewatō zatoelō, (*Loek. 11,*
 30 47. 48). ba me mimane: Na ja'aga mena'ō ba gōtō ndra toeada, ba lō fao ndra'aga chōra, ba wamoenoë
 31 sama'ele'ō andrō. Tobali mifadoe-
 hoe'ō dōdō niha bō'ō chōmi, wa no ma'oewoe zamoenoë sama'ele'ō a-
 32 ndrō ami. (*Hal. zin. 7, 52.*) Ba mifō-

noei zoe'asoe a andrō chō ndro tocami. (*Tes. I. 2, 16.*) He oelō, ono 33 goelō ! he miwisa wangefa'ō ja'ami ba wangoehoeckoe andrō, ba narako ? (*Mat. 3, 7.*)

(A. 34-36 : *Loek. 11, 49-51.*)

II. Andrō, hiza, oefatenge chō- 34 mi zama'ele'ō ba satoeatoca ba sangila amachoita, ba so dania ba miboenoe, miforōfa, ba so, ba mibōzibōzi ba zekola chōmi ba mighohi, i'otarai mbaneoa si samboea, noemalō ba zi samboea, (*F. 10, 17.*) ena'ō mōi ba hoeloemi fefoe 35 ndro zatoelō andrō, nidoewagō ba gocli danō, i'otarai ndro Habeli satoelō andrō, irocgi ndro Zacharia, ono Mbarachia andrō, niboenoe-mi ba gotalocara gosali naha wame'e soemange. (*Moz. I. 4, 8. Nga'ōt. II. 24, 20 b. t.*) Si ndroehoe 36 niwā'ōgoe chōmi, tohare dania dāō fefoe ba niha si sagōtō andre.

(A. 37-39: *Loek. 13, 34. 35.*)

He Jeroezalema ! he Jeroezalema ! 37 samoenoë sama'ele'ō andrō, saneboe kara nifatenge chōnia, ha me cega no oetandraigō mangowcelō onoeë, si mane sifagelo, na i'owoelō nononia barō gafinia, ba lō sedōna ami. Hiza, terōi chōmi nomomi, 38 adoedoe. (*F. 24, 2. Sal. I. 9, 7.*) Oewa'ō sa chōmi, lō'ō sa'aë mi'ilä 39 ndra'o, i'otarai da'e, irege miwā'ō dania : Ja'ahowoe zi so ba dōi Zo'aja ! (*F. 21, 9. Joh. 12, 13.*)

FAZA 24.

I. Fama'ele'ō fanoedoegō Jeroezalema. II. Fama'ele'ō fa'atoea danō. III. Famaroee tōdō, ba wa lō mōrō.

(A. 1—28 : *Mar. 13, 1—23. Loek. 21, 5—24.*)

I. Ba mōi baero Jesoe, irōi gosali, mofanō ia, ba mōi chōnia nifa-haōnia, ba wanoetoerœ osali an-drō chōnia. Ba itema lira, imane chōra : Hadia, lō mi'ilä dāō fefoe ? Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, sa-

- mboea lō torōi ba da'ō ba dete na-wōnia jaŵa, kara, si lō ladioedoeqō. (Loek. 19, 44). Ba me moedadao ia ba hili wanicha, ba mōi chōnia ni-fahaōnia, ba zi ha ja'ira, lamane : Ombacha'ō chōma, ha wa'ara da'ō, ba hadia dandra wa'asomō ba ta-nra wa'atoea danō ? Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Mifaigi, fa bōi ifaeloengoe ami niha, ha niha ia. (F. 7, 15. Tes. II. 2, 3). Ato sa dania zi mōi, sanagō töigoe, sangoe-mā'ō : Ja'odo Keriso, ba ato lafae-loengoe. (Joh. 5, 43. Hal. zin. 5, 36 b. t.)
- Ba mirongodania wanoewō ba fe'ira-ira ba wanoewō ; mifaigi, bōi tokea ami ; lō'ō sa tola lō si manō, ba tengā fa'atoea danō na sa. Maoso dania zi samboea soi, oedoe zi samboea ; ba si sara ūri, oedoe zi sara ; ba sosō lofo mbanoea awō ndroeroe danō misa.
- Ba bōrōta wa'afōchō da'ō fefoe.
- Ba da'ō dania la'ōheami ba wamakao ba laboenoe ami ; ba dozi soi dania zi fatioe tōdō chōmi, bōrō dōgigoe andrō. (F. 10, 17 b. t. Joh. 16, 2)
- Fam. 2, 10). Ba ato dania ba da'ō zi te'ala, ba faoma dania la'ā mbōli nawōra, ba faoma fatioc dōdōra chō 11 nawōra. Ba ato zi maoso sama'ele'ō sofaja, ba ato lafaeloengoe. (Joh. I. 4, 1).
- Ba me monōnō wa lō atoelō, ba ato zi taja fa'omasi. (Tim. II. 3,
- 1 b. t). **Ba sanae ūlō iroegi gamo-zoea, da'ō n'i'oriši.** (F. 10, 22. Jak. 1, 12). Ba tetetoerigō dania mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, toeria smoeso dōdō, ba goeli danō misa, ma'asagōrō, ba wamadochoe'ō ba niha fefoe, ba awcna dania fa'atoea
- 15 danō. (Rom. 10, 18). Ba na mi'ilā dania wa'adoedoe andrō, sihocha mboeda, niwā'ō Daniēli, ba nahā ni'amoni'ō — jatoemōrō tōdōnia sombaso, da'e — (Dan. 9, 27 : 12, 13)
- 16 ba ndramoloi zi so ba Joedaia, ndra-
- 17 moesaŵa hili. Bōi jamōi tooe zi so ba dete nomonia jaŵa, ba wangai ha-
- 18 dia ia ba nomonia. (Loek. 17, 31), ba bōi jamoefoeli ia foeri si so ba nowi,
- ba wangai barocnia. Ba alai zana- 19 bina ba si so ono ba mbagi zocsoe, na loeo da'ō ! (Loek. 23, 29). Ba mi'- 20 angandrō, fa bōi baŵa deoc, ba fa bōi loeo sabato, na loeo woloimi a-ndrō. So sa wamakao sabōlōbōlō ba 21 da'ō dania, si lō irai si manō, i'ot-rai mbōrōta danō, irege da'e, ba lō'ō gōi si manō dania. (Dan. 12, 1).
- Ba na tengā ni'ōnaigō loeo da'ō 22 ena'ō, ba samōsa lō aoe ri niha. Ba bōrō nitoetoejoe andrō, wa te'ōnai-gō loeo andrō. Ba na so ba da'ō 23 zangoema'ō chōmi : Faigi, so ba da'e Keriso, ba ma : ba da'ō so ia, ba bōi mifati. (Loek. 17, 21, 23 b. t.). Maoso 24 sa dania Keriso faja ba sama'ele'ō sofaja, ba lafazōchi dandra seboea, awō gila'ila, ba wamacloengoc nitoetoejoe andrō, na bōla. (Tes. II. 2, 9).
- Hiza, no oeħōnagō oeŵā'ō chōmi. 25 Ba na lamane chōmi : Hiza, ba danō 26 si mate so ia, ba bōi mi'ac'e ; ba ma : Hiza, ba mbate'e, ba bōi mifati. Hoelō gari mbanoea sa si otarai 27 gatoemboccha loeo, sihaga, irege gaechoela, si manō dania wa'aso Nono Niha andrō. (Loek. 17, 24). Ba 28 zi so amatela, ba da'ō owoelo mojo. (Job. 39, 30. Loek. 17, 37).
- (A. 29-36 : Mar. 13, 24-32. Loek. 21, 25-33.)
- II. Ba aefa si'aikō wamakao a- 29 drō, na loeo da'ō, ba taja haga loeo, ba lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga mbaŵa, ba atoroē ndrōfī moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba hoemeoehoe wangaro mbanoea si jaŵa. (Jes. 13, 10. Fam. 6, 12 b. t.). Ba aefa da'ō, ba oroma da- 30 ndra Nono Niha andrō ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba mege'ege fefoe soi ba goeli danō, ba la'īla dania NonoNiha, si so moroi si jaŵa, ba dete lawoeo ba mbanoea, fao wa'abōlō ba lachō-mi seboea. (F. 25, 31. Dan. 7, 13. Fam. 1, 7. Mar. 14, 62). Ba ifatenge 31 mala'ikania, telaoe dorofe seboea li, ba la'ōwoeloi chōnia nitoetoejoe-nia andrō, moroi ba zi fasoei, i'ot-rai wondrege danō, noemalō ba wo-

- ndregenia tānō sa. (*F. 13, 41, Tes. 32 I. 4, 16*). Ba ba marafala mitōngōni wamaedo andrō : Na mo'idanō ndrahania, na toemboe lehelehe, ba mi'-ila, no ahatō mbaŵa wa'aoechoe zi-33 no. (*Loek. 21, 37*). Si manō gōi ami, na mi'ilā da'ō fefoe, ba oroma chōmi, 34 no ahatō ia. Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, lō fachamō atoea niha sisagōt-tō andre, ba no aloea da'ō fefoe. (*F. 35 16, 28*). **Atoea mbanoea ba atoea dā-nō, ba lō awoe'a niŵa'ōgoe.** Ba baŵa andrō ba inōtō, ba lō sangila, he mala'ika ba zorocgo, he Ono; ha Ama zangila. (*Tes. I, 5, 1 b. t.*). (*A. 37-41 : Loek. 17, 26-36*.)
- 37 Ba hoelō si mane me loeo Noachi, si manō gōi wa'aso Nono Niha andrō 38 dania. (*Moz. I. 6, 5. 11 b. t.*) Hoelō si mane ja'ira sa, me loeo fōna wa'anōnō danō andrō, mangamanga ira ba mamadoemadoe hadia ia, mangowaloe ba mame'e nihalō, 39 iroegi loeo mōi baowo Noachi, ba lō aboto ba dōdōra, irege so wa'a-nōnō andrō ba irege ahorī ira fefoe; si manō gōi dania wa'aso Nono Niha 40 andrō. Daroea dania zi so ba nowi; samōsa nihalō ba si samōsa, ba nirōi. 41 Daroea ndra alawe sanoetoe fache ba lōsoe; samōsa nihalō ba si sa-mēsa, ba nirōi.
- 42 III. **Andrō, bēi mifērō, me lō mi'-ila mbaŵa wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ami.** (*F. 25, 13. Mar. 13, 33*). Ba da'ō mibe'c ba dōdōmi : Na i'ila ena'ō so-chō omo, ha wa'alaŵa mbongi so zanagō, ba lō mōrō ia ena'ō, ba itimba ena'ō zanagō, fa lō niōi jomo chōnia. (*Loek. 12, 39 b. t. Fet. II. 3, 10. Fam. 3, 3*). Andrō ja'ami gōi, mihi-nagō mifa'anō ami, me si lō midō-nadōna dania Nono Niha, na so ia. (*A. 45-51 : Loek. 12, 42-46*.)
- 45 Ba ha niha zawoejoe andrō, si lō farōi, satoeatoea, nibe'e zochō ja'ia barō mbawa si so jomo chōnia, ba wame'e gōra, na inōtō wemanga? 46 Ja'ahowoe zawoejoe andrō, na i'ila sochō ja'ia, na so ia, no i'o'ō da'ō.
- Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōmi, ibe'e 47 barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia, zi so chōnia. Ba na iŵa'ō tōdōnia 48 sawoejoe si lō sōchi : Mogasa wa'aso zochō ja'ō, ba na ibōrōtaigō 49 ibōzibōzi nawōnia sawoejoe, ba na mangamanga ia, ba na ibadoe-badoe hadia ia, awō zi maboe-maboe andrō; ba so dania zochō 50 sawoejoe andrō, na loeo lō idō-nadōna ba gamaedoe wa'alaŵa loeo, na iwai lō ja'ia na ; ba i'ōtō da-loe zawoejoe andrō, ba ibe'e goe-rachania awō zamini tōdō andrō; ba fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa mboha. (*F. 22, 13 ; 25. 30*).

FAZA 25.

I. Amāedola : Ono alawe si dafoe-loe. II. Amaedola : Ana'a, nibe'e ba zohare. III. Fangohoeokoe ba gamoezoea.

- I. **Ba** da'ō dania fachilichili ira mbanoea zoroego'andrō nono alawe, dafoeloe, sangai fandroera, ba we'-amōi mamaondragō sangowaloe. (*Fam. 19, 7 b. t. Kor. II. 11, 2*). Ba dalima ira zambō tōdō, ba dalima zatoeatoea. Lahalō sa wandroera sa-mbō tōdō andrō, ba lō la'ohē wanicha. Ba satoeatoea andrō, ba la'ohē wanicha ba nahia, fabaja fandroera. Ba me ara zangowaloe, ba manoekōoe ira fefoe ba mōrō. Ba me taloe mbongi, ba so zi'ao : Hiza zangowaloe, mi'ae mifaondragō ia ! Awena maoso nono alawe andrō fefoe ba lahaogō wandroera. (*Loek. 12, 36*). Ba lamane sambō tōdō andrō ba zatoeatoea : Mibe'e fanichama wanichami ma'iofe, matesa wandroema andre. Ba latema lira satoeatoea, lamane : Ma dania faoma ambō chōda ; sōchi na mōi ami ba zolafo, ba na mi'oli chōmi. Ba me no mōi ira mowōli, ba so zangowaloe, ba si no mama'anō, ba mōi jomo, awōnia ba walōŵa, ba lakoesi mba-wandroehō. (*Loek. 13, 25 b. t.*) Ba aefa da'ō, ba so gōi nono alawe no

- mege, si tosai, lamane : He Toea ! he
 12 Toea ! bokai chōma ! Ba itema lira,
 imane : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chō-
 mi, lō oe'ilā, ha niha ami. (F. 7,
 13 22, 23. Loek. 13, 27). Andrō bōi mi-
 fōrō, me lō mi'ilā mbawā, awō gi-
 nōtō.
 (A. 14-30 : Loek. 19. 11-28.)
- 14 II. Hoelō niha sofandō : Hoemedē
 ia ba zawoejoenia, ibe'e ba dangara zi
 15 so chōnia. Ibe'e ba zi samōsa, ba li-
 ma balaki, ba ba zi samōsa, ba doea
 balaki, ba ba zi samōsa, ba samba
 fondroejoe, dalī wa'abōlō zamōsana,
 16 ba mofanō ia. Ba i'anema'ō mōi ni-
 be'e si lima balaki, ilaoe ba waniaga,
 17 ba fabali. Si manō gōi nibe'e si doea
 18 balaki, fabali ibe'e. Ba nibe'e si sa-
 mba fondroejoe, ba mōi mogo'oli ta-
 nō, ibini'ō bacha gana'a zochō ja'ia.
 19 Ba me no ara, ba so zochō sawoejoe
 andrō, ba mangerai ōmō ia chōra,
 20 Ba i'ondrasi ia nibc'e si lima balaki,
 i'ohe gōi zi lima balaki harenia,
 imane : Lima balaki nibe'oe ba da-
 dangagoe, Toea, faigi, lima balaki tō,
 21 nisōndragoc, harenia. Imane chōnia
 sochō ja'ia : Laoe, sawoejoe si sōchi,
 si lō farōi; lō si farōi ndra'oegō ba zi
 lō oja'oja, ba oebe'e barō mbawaoe-
 zoja; taboe ba wa'omoeso dōdō a-
 ndrō chō zochō ja'oegō. (F. 24, 45.
 22 47). Ba i'ondrasi gōi ia nibe'e si doea
 balaki, imane : Doeā balaki nibc'eoē
 ba dangagoe, Toea, faigi doeā balaki
 23 tō nisōndragoe harenia. Imane chō-
 nia sochō ja'ia : Laoe, sawoejoe si
 sōchi, si lō farōi; lō si farōi ndra'-
 oegō ba zi lō oja'oja, ba oebe'e barō
 mbawaoe zoja; taboe ba wa'omoeso
 24 dōdō andrō chō zochō ja'oegō. Ba
 i'ondrasi ia gōi nibe'e si samba fo-
 ndroejoe andrō, imane : He Toea, no
 oe'ilā ndra'oegō, wa niha sabē'e hoe-
 koe ndra'oegō; mamasi ndra'oegō
 ba zi lō nitaroemō ba mangozara'ō
 25 ba zi lō nifazaewoe, ba no ata'oe
 ndra'o, ba no mōido moebini'ō zi
 samba fondroejoc andrō chōoe barō
 26 danō ; ba ja'e chōoe gana'aoe. Ba
- itema linia sochō ja'ia, imane chō-
 nia : He sawoejoe si lō sōchi, sareoe !
 Na no ū'ilā mamasi ndra'o, ba zi lō
 nitaroegoe ba mangozara ndra'o, ba
 zi lō nifazaewego ; ba ū'be'e mena'ō
 27 nifalali wirōgōe andrō, ba zamalali
 ana'a, ba na so ndra'o, ba oetema
 ena'ō gana'agoe, fabaja hare. Ba
 28 mihalō chōnia zi samba fondroejoe
 andrō, ba mibe'e ba zi so si foeloe
 balaki. Dozi sa, ba zi so ba tebe'e na
 29 ba tehōna chōra ; ba ba zi lō ū', ba
 tehōna gōi zi so chōnia. (F. 13, 12).
 Ba sawoejoe andrō, si lō goena, ba
 30 mitibō'ō baero ba zogōmigōmi. Ba
 fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa
 mboha. (F. 8, 12).
- III. Ba na so Nono Niha, na si so
 31 lachōmi ia, na fao chōnia mala'ika
 andrō fefoe, ba da'ō dania doema-
 dao ia ba dadaoma lachōminia a-
 ndrō. (F. 16, 27. Loek. 21, 27). Ba
 32 te'owelo'i dania fōnania fefoe soi,
 ba ifōfō'ō ira, si mane na ifōfō'ō ira
 mbiribiri si alawe mbiribiri si ma-
 toea koebalo. (Rom. 14, 10. Kor. II.
 5, 10). Ba ifa'aso ba gambōlōnia
 33 mbiribiri si alawe, ba ba gaberania
 mbiribiri si matoea. (Hes. 34, 17 b. t.).
 Ba imane dania razo andrō ba zi so
 34 ba gambōlōnia : Mi'aine, ja'ami, nifa-
 howoe'ō Namagoe, mitema gondrō-
 ita andrō, banoea andrō, nī'asawai
 chōmi, i'otarai mbōrōta danō. Me
 35 olofo ndra'o, ba no mibe'e gōgōe ; me
 owo'chi dōdōgoe, ba no mifabadoegō
 chōgōe nidanō ; nie tome ndra'o, ba
 no mifa'amōido jomo ; (Jes. 58, 7);
 36 me lō noechagoe, ba no mifonoecha
 ndra'o ; me moefōchō ndra'o, ba no
 mōi ami moefaiagi ndra'o ; ba me sodo
 ba goeroenga, ba no mōi ami chōgōe.
 Ba latema dania linia satoelō andrō,
 37 lamane : He Toea, ha mega ma'ilā
 solofo ndra'oegō, ba mabe'e gōoe !
 ba ma sowōchi tōdō ndra'oegō, ba
 mafabadoegō chōoe nidanō ? Ba ha
 38 mega ma'ilā, tome ndra'oegō, ba
 mafa'amōi'ō jomo ? ba ma si lō
 noecha ndra'oegō, ba mafonoecha'ō?

- 39 Ba ha mega ma'ila sofōchō ndra'-
oego, ba ma si so ba gocroenga, ba
40 mōiga chōoe ? Ba itema dania lira
razo andrō, imane chōra : **Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ndrege nilaoemī ba dalifoesōgoe andrō, fondrege zi noemana, ha niha ia, ba chēgōe no milaoe da'ō.** (F. 10, 40. Amaed. 2
41 19, 17. Mar. 3, 35). Awena dania
imane gōi ba zi so ba gabera : Milaboe
ami, ja'ami, ni'elifi, mi'ae ba galitō
andrō, si lō matemate, ni'eboea'ō
chō Gafōcha andrō ba ba mala'ikaniā. (F. 7, 22. Jes. 30, 33. Fam. 3
42 20, 10. 15; 21. 8). Olofo ndra'o, ba
lō nibe'emi ōgoe; owōchi dōdōgoe, ba
lō nifabadoegōmi chōgōe ; (Jak. 4, 4
43 17); tome ndra'o. ba lō nifa'amōimi
jomo ja'o ; lō noechagoe, ba lō
nifonoechamija'odo; mofōchōndra'o,
ba ba goeroenga sodo, ba lō si mōi
44 ami mamaigi ja'o. Ba latema dania
linia, ja'ira gōi, lamane : He Toea,
ha mega ma'ila solofo ndra'oegō, ba
ma sowōchi tōdō, ba ma tome, ba
ma si lō noecha, ba ma sofōchō, ba
ma si so ba goeroenga ndra'oegō, si
45 lō si mōiga ngoningonioe ? Ba itema
dania lira, imane : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ndrege zi lō nilaoemī
chō wondrege zi noemana adrō, ha niha ia, ba chōgōe gōi lō
46 nilaoemī da'ō. Ba mōi da'ō ba wa'-
afōchō si lō aetoe andrō, ba satoelō
andrō, ba mōi ba wa'aeri silōaetoc.
(Dan. 12, 2. Joh. 5, 29).

FAZA 26.

I. Famagōlō gere, ba wamoenoes Jesoe. II. Tebajoini Jesoe, ba Mbetania. III. I'ombacha'ō zi manga mbōlinia. IV. I'oro'iō wemanga ni'amoni'ō andrō. V. Mangandrō Jesoe ba kaboe Gezemane. VI. Lara'oe ia. VII. Te'etoe'ō hoekoonia ba rafe schoea andrō. VIII. I'osilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero.

(A. 1-5 : Mar. 14, 1. 2. Loek. 22, 1. 2.)

hoeonia andrō fefoe, ba imanc chō ndra nifahaōnia : Mi'ila, doea wongi tō wasa, ba tebe'e ba danga niha Nono Niha, ba wamorōfa ja'ia. (Joh. 13, 1). Ba faloecha ndra ere seboea ba satoea mbanoea, baolajama gere seboea andrō, sotōi Kajafa. (Joh. 11, 47 b. t.). Ba mamagōlō ira, ena'ō la'-onechesi wondra'oe Jesoe, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba lamane : Bōi ba go-wasa, fa lō aechoe niha.

(A. 6-13 : Mar. 14, 3-9; Joh. 12, 1-8.)

II. Ba me so ba Mbetania Jesoe, ba nomo Zimoni andrō, sobooe aoeri, ba i'ondrasia ia ira alawe, so chōnia zamba boeliboei wanicha samohoea, seboea bōli, ba ifadoewa ba hōgō Jesoe, me manga ia. Ba me la'ila da'ō nifahaō, ba kocmōkōkōkō ira, lamane : Hadia wa la'alimagōsi ? Tola sa la'amawa mena'ō, eboea mbōli, ba labē'e ba zi noemana mena'ō. Ba me i'ila da'ō Jesoe, ba imane chōra : Hadia wa miboesi dōdō ndra alawe andre ? si sōchi sa nilaoenia chōgōe. Lō'ō sa mammalōmalō chōmi zi noemana, ba ja'odo, ba tengā si lō mammalōmalō chōmi. Ba wangehao 12 ja'o, ba wogo'o ja'o, ilaoe ba nōsigoe wanicha andre. Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi, fefoe gofōe heza, ba ni-toeragō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba da'ō gōi te'ombacha'ō nilaoe da'e, ba wanōrō tōdō ja'ia. (F. 24, 14.)

(A. 14-16 : Mar. 14, 10. 11. Loek. 22, 3-6.)

Ba mōi zi samōsa, awō zi fcle- 14 ndroea, si so tōi Joeda, banoca Kariota, isaŵa gere seboea, imane : Ha wa'eboea mibe'ēchōgōe, ba oe'ombacha'ō ia chōmi ? Ba latoelo chōnia zi tōloe ngafoeloe roefia. (Sach. 11, 12. Moz. 11, 21, 32. F. 27, 9). Ba i'o tarai da'ō, ba i'aloei lala, ba wango-mbacha ja'ia. (Tim. 1, 6, 9, 10).

(A. 17-20 : Mar. 14, 12-16. Loek. 22, 7-18.)

III. Ba me bawā roti si lō moe- 17

1 I. Ba me no i'o'ozoei Jesoe hoe-

aisōni, si fōfōna, ba mōi chō Jesoe
ndra nifahaō, lamane: Heza zomasi'ō
ma'asiwai chōoe, ba wemanga
18 wasa? (Moz. II. 12, 3 b. t.). Ba
imane: Mi'ae mijomo ba mbanoea,
chō zane, ba mimane chōnia: Da'ō
niwa'ō zamahaō chōoe: No ahatō
giñōtō andrō chōgoe; ba chōoe oe'a
19 wasa, awō ndra nifahaōgoe. Ba la'o'ō
nifahaō andrō niwa'ō Jesoe chōra, ba
20 la'asiwai wasa andrō. Ba me bongi
- sa'ae, ba mōi ia manga, awō zi
felendroea andrō.

(A. 21-25: Mar. 14, 18-21. Loek.
22, 21-23.)

21 Ba me manga ira, ba imane: Si
ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, fasamōsa
ami zi manga mbōligoe. (Joh. 13, 21
22 b. t.). Ba aboe sibai dōdōra, ba labō-
rōtaigō lamane chōnia, dozi ira: Ha-
23 dia, ja'odo, Toea? Ba itema lira, ima-
ne: Si faloeloe manga chōgoe, da'ō zi
manga mbōligoe. (Sin. 41, 10. Joh. 13,
24 18, 26). Mōi sa Nono Niha, itōrō ni-
soera andrō ba chōnia, ba alai niha
andrō, si manga mbōli Nono Niha:
mohare mena'ō niha andrō, na lō
irai toemboe. (Sin. 22. Jes. 53. Loek.
25 22, 19, 20). Ba itema linia Joeda
andrō, si manga mbōlinia, imane
chōnia: Ma ja'odo. samahaō? Ba
imane chōnia: Ja'ia niwa'ōoe.

(A. 26-29: Mar. 14, 22-25. Loek.
22, 19, 20. Kor. I, 11, 23 b.t.)

26 IV. Ba me manga ira, ba ihalō
roti Jesoe, ifahowoe'ō, iboboto ba
ibe'ō chē ndra nifahaō ba imane;
27 Mitema, mi'ā, botogoe da'e. Ba
ihalō mako, i'aohasi gōlō Lowa-
langi, ibe'ō chōra ba imane: Mi-
28 badoe, dozi ami, dogoe sa da'e, do ga-
mabos'oe la li andrō, sadoewa dania
saiahi zato, ba wangefa'ō hōrō.
(Mat. 20, 28. Moz. II. 24, 8. Jer.
29 31, 31 b. t.). Ba oewa'ō chōmi,
lō'ō sa'ae ocbadoe nōsi mboea nagoe
andrō, i'otarai da'e, iroegi loeo wa-
madoegoe si bohoocnia, ba mbanoea
Namagoe andrō, awōmi. (Loek. 22,
18, 29, 30.)

(A. 30—35 : Mar. 14, 26—31.)

V. Ba me no aefa manoenō ira, ba 30
mōi ira baero ba gahe hili wanicha
andrō. (Loek. 21, 37; 22, 39). Ba ima-
ne chōra Jesoc: Dozi te'ala ami ba
chōgoe bongi andre. Noa sa so ba
zoera: „O e b a g o d a n i a g o e-
b a l o a n d rō, b a m o e z a e-
w e m b i r i b i r i a n d rō, n i-
k o e b a l o i.” (Sach. 13, 7. Joh. 16,
32). Ba na aefa maoso ndra'o, ba 32
mowaōwaōdo ba Galilaia, fōnami.
(F. 28, 7, 16). Ba itema linia Fe-
33 tero, imane chōnia: Ba he dozite'a-
la ira ba chōoe, ba ja'o, ba tebai
te'ala. (Loek. 22, 33 b. t.). Imanc 34
chōnia Jesoe: Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe
chōoe, bongi andre, lō fachamō miwo
zilatao, ba no medōloe o'silō'ōgō
ndra'o. (Joh. 13, 38). Imane chōnia 35
Fetero: Ba he mate ena'ō ndra'o,
awōoe, ba lō oe'osilō'ōgō ndra'oegō.
Ba si manō wangoema'ō ndra
nifahaō fefoce.

(A. 36-46: Mar. 14, 32-42. Loek.
22, 40-46).

Ba irocgi Jesoe halama, Gezemane 36
dōinia, fao ira chōnia. Ba imane chō
ndra nifahaō: Midadao ba da'e,
fatoea mōi do ba da'ō, ba wanga-
andrō. Ba i'ohé awōnia Wetero, ba ono 37
Zebedao andrō, si daroea, ba ibōrō-
taigō aboc dōdō ba alangoe dōdō. (F.
17, 1. Jes. 53, 7). Ba imane chōra: 33
Aboe sibai dōdōgoe, iroegi wa'ama-
te; mi'lagō da'e, bōi milfōrō, awō-
gōe. Ba mōi ia, lō arōoe, ifalōgōe 39
ia tooe, mangandrō ia, imane: He
Ama, na so lala, ba jamoetaloe'i
ndra'o mako andrō. Ba bōi somasi
ndra'o, ha somasi ndra'oegō. (F.
20, 22. Joh. 5, 7, 8). Ba mōi ia chō 40
ndra nifahaō andrō, ba no mōrō ira,
me iroegi, ba imane chō Wetero:
Ba tebai si lō mōrō ami mato saza,
awōgōe? Bōi milfōrō, ba mi'anga-
ndrō, fa lō itōrō aml fanandraigō.
Aoha sa gōlō dōdō, ba no sambō
fa'abōlō nōsi. (Fet.I, 5, 8. Gal. 5, 17).
Ba ifoeli mōi, zamoeza tō, manga- 42

ndrō ia, imane : He Amagoe ! na te'ai italoe'i ndra'o, fa lō oebadoe ia,
 43 ba ja'itōrō zomasi ndra'oegō. Ba me ifoeli ia, ba noa zoei mōrō ira, me
 44 iroegi, noa sa aboea goeli hōrōra. Ba irōi ira, ifoeli mōi mangandrō, no
 45 medōloe, si manōmanō linia. Aefā da'ō, ba mōi ia chō ndra nifahaō a-
 ndrō, ba imane chōra : Ba mifōrō sa'ae, ba mi'lombase ! — Hiza, no
 46 so horō Nono Niha. Mifaoso, tala-
 boe, hiza, no ahatō zi manga mbō-
 ligoe andrō.

(A. 47-56: Mar. 14, 43-50. Loek.
 22, 47-53. Joh. 18, 3-12).

47 VI. Ba me hoemede ia na, ba hiza Joeda andrō, awō zi felendroea, ba ato zi fao chōnia ; so wōda ba bago gama, la'otari gere seboea ba satoea mbanoea andrō. Ba no iwa'ō chōra dandra si manga mbōlinia andrō, no imane : Si fa'ago bawa ndra'o, da'ō ia, da'ō mira'oe. Ba i'anema'ō i'ondrasi Jesoe, imane : He samahaō ? ba fa'ago bawa ia chōnia.
 50 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : He le, hadia, wa so ndra'oegō ? Awena la'ondrasī, lababajā Jesoe, lara'oe. Ba hiza, itoejoe wōdania si samōsa, awō Jesoc, isōbi, ihare'ōchō zawoejoc gere seboea,
 52 i'eōa dalangania, si samboea. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Saemboegō wōdamō ! Dozi sa sangai fōda, ba fōda wamoenoera. (Moz. I. 9, 6. Rom. 13,
 53 4). Ma ōwai tebai mangandrō ndra'o chō Namagoe, ena'ō ifatenge awōgoe iada'e mala'ika, tōra fcldendroea
 54 legio ? Ba he wisa itōrō ba da'ō ni-
 55 lala. (Loek. 24, 44). Ba da'ō iwa'ō Jesoe ba zato andrō : Hoelō ba zamara'oe mōi ami, no mofōda ami ba mobago gama, ba wondra'oe ja'ō. Ba no ero ma'ōchō moedadao ndra'o ba gosali, mamahaō, ba lō nira'oemī ja'ō. (Joh. 18, 20). Ba andrō si manō da'ō fefoe, ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera zama'ele'ō andrō. Ba larōi ia nifa-
 haō fefoe, moloi. (Sin. 88, 9).

(A. 57-68: Mar. 14, 53-65. Loek.
 22, 54. 63-71. Joh. 18, 12-14. 24.)

VII. Ba la'ohc Jesoe sondra'oe 57 ja'ia andrō, la'ohc chō gere seboea a-ndrō, Kajafa, ba zi faloecha zangila amachoita ba satoea mbanoea a-ndrō. Ba i'o'ō Fetero, arōoe moroi 58 foeri, iroegi golajama gere seboea andrō, ba mōi ia bacha, docmadao ia ba ngai genoni, ba wamaigi loe-loe. Ba la'aloei cre seboea ba salaŵa rafe seboea andrō fefoe, he lawisa wa-mōbōgō horō chō Jesoe, ba wamoeno ja'ia, (Hal. zin. 6, 13), ba lō lasō-ndra, he ū'a'e ato zi so samōbōgō, sofaja. Ba ba gafoeriatā, ba daroea zi so, (Sin. 35, 11; 100, 2. Moz. V. 19, 15). lamane : No iwa'ō da'ō : Oe'ila oedoedoegō gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba ha tōloe ngaloeo oe'-angotomosi'ō. (F. 27, 40. Joh. 2, 19). Ba maoso gere seboea, imane 62 chōnia : Hadia, lō ūtema li ba nibō-bōgō da'e chōoe ? Ba lō hedehede 63 Jesoe. Ba hoemede gere seboea, imane chōnia : **Oebe'e ba hōloe ndra'oegō, chō Lowalangi saoeri andrō, ena'ō ūwa'ō chōma, na Keriso andrō ndra'oegō, Ono Lowalangi.** Imane chōnia Jesoe : Ja'ia niwa'ōoe. 64 **Ono Lowalangi ndra'odo.** Ba oe'wa'ō chōmi, i'otarai da'e, ba mi'ilā, doe-madao Nono Niha ba gambōlō wa-abōlō andrō, ba mi'ilā so ia moroi sa, ba dete lawoeo, ba mbanoca si ja'wa. (Dan. 7, 13. Hal. zin. 7, 55). Awena isika noechnia ere se-boea, imane : No mangaohangaoha ia ! Hadia goena zi so ba mbōrō sa'ae chōda ? hiza, faefā mirongo wangachangaoha andrō (Joh. 10, 33 b. t.). He wisa ba dōdōmi ? Ba late- 66 ma linia, lamane : Hoekoe famoenoe hoekocnia. (Moz. III. 24, 16. Joh. 19, 7). Ba ladidiloi mbawania, lagocchoei ia, ba so gōi zamalisi bawania (Jes. 50, 6), lamane : Fa'e-le'ō chōma, Keriso, ha niha zamōsi ja'oegō ?

(A. 69-75 : Mar. 14, 66-72.

*Loek. 22, 55-62. Joh. 18, 16-18.
25-27.)*

- 69 VII. Ba no doemadao Wetero baero ba golajama. Ba mōi ehōnia zawoejoe, ono alawe, imane : Ja'oe-gō gōi nawō Jesoe andrō, banoea Galilaia. Ba i'osilō'ōgō fōnara fefoe, imane : Lō oe'ila badia niwā'ōoe.
- 70 71 Ba me itōrō mbawa gōli, we'amōi baero, ba i'ila ia tānō bō'ō, ba imane ba zi so ba da'ō : Awō Jesoe, banoea Nazareta, da'ō. Ba ifoeli i'osilō'ōgō, fahōloe ia, imane : Lō oe'ila, ha niha da'ō. (F. 16).
- 72 73 Ba lō ara gotaloea, ba mōi ehō Wetero zi so ba da'ō, lamane ehōnia : Doe hoe, samōsa gōi ndra'oegō ehōra, ifa'ele'ō sa gōi ndra'oegō lioe.
- 74 75 Ba ibōrōgō i'elifi ia ba fahōloe, imane : Lō oe'ila, ha niha da'ō. Ba i'anema'ō miwo zilatao. Ba itōrō tōdō Wetero niwā'ō Jesoe, me imane : Lō fachamō miwo zilatao, ba no medōloe ō'osilō'ōgō ndra'o. Ba mōi ia baero, mege'e sibai. (A. 34.)

FAZA 27.

I. La'ohē chō Wilato Jesoe, II. Fa'amate Joeda. III. La'etoe'ō hoekoe Jesoe. IV. La'o'aja. V. Lafo-rofa. VI. Mate ia. VII. Lako'o. VIII. Latarogō lewatō.

- 1 I. Ba me no moloeo, ba mama-gōlō ndra ere seboea fefoe, awō zatoea mbanoea andrō, ba ehō Jesoe, ba wamoeno ja'ia. (Mar. 15. 1. Loek. 22, 66-71.) Ba labōbō ia, la'ohē, labē'e ba danga goemandroe, Filato. (F. 20. 19. Loek. 23. Joh. 18, 28).
- 2 II. Ba me i'ila Joeda andrō, si no manga mbōlinia, la'etoe'ō hoekoe, ba mangesa dōdōnia ; ba ifoeli zi tōloe ngafoeloe roefia, ba gere seboea
- 3 ba ba zatoea mbanoea andrō, imane : Horōgoe, me no oe'ā mbōli ndro zi lō horō. Ba lamane : Hana wa ūföeli ehōma ? Faigi, he ūwisa.
- 4 5 Ba itibō'ō ba gosali roefia andrō, ilaoe mofanō, mōi ia moehie mba-

ginia. (*Hal zin. 1, 18.*) Ba lahalō roefia andrō ira ere seboea, lamane : Lō tola tabe'e ba na ha game'ela, me bōli ndro. Ba mama-gōlō ira, ba labē'e bōli mbenoea zamōzi bowoa andrō, nibe'e lewatō zikoli. Andrō labē'e tōi mbenoea andrō mbenoea ndro, iroegi ma'ōehō andre. (*Hal zin. 1, 19.*) Ba da'ō itōrō niwā'ō Jermia andrō, sama'ele'ō, me imane : „Ba lahalō zi tōloe ngagofaoeloe roefia andrō, bōli nifatō bōli andrō, nifatō Nd̄ra o no Gizerae'li bōli, (*Sach. 11, 13*) ba labē'e 10 bōli mbenoea zamōzi bowoa andrō; oe'o'ō niwā'ō Z o'a ja ehōgoe.”

(A. 11-26 : Mar. 15, 2-15. Loek. 23, 2-4. 17-25. Joh. 18, 33-40.)

III. Ba fōna goemandroe so Je- 11 soe. Ba isofoe ehōnia koemandroe, imane : Hadia, razo niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō ? Ba imane Jesoe : Ja'ia niwā'ōoe. Ba me la'adoegō ia ere 12 seboea ba satoea mbanoea andrō, ba lō'ō manō itema li. (F. 26, 63). Ba imane ehōnia Filato : Hadia, lō 13 ūrongo, hadia ia fefoe, wangadoegōra ja'oegō ? Balō itemalinia, samboea 14 li lō'ō, tobali ahōlihōli sibai dōdō goemandroe. Ba no moebōwōgō, 15 ero na owasa ibe'e aefa koemandroe ba zato zamōsa nikoeroe, ha niha zomasi ira. Ba so ehōra nikoeroe, sa- 16 faito, me loeo da'ō, Baraba dōinia. Ba me owoelo ira, ba imane ehōra 17 Filato : Ha niha zomasi ami, oe'-efā'ō ehōmi, Baraba andrō, ba ma Jesoe andrō, nifotōi Keriso ? Noa 18 sa i'ila, bōrō wa'afōehō dōdō, wa labē'e ia ba dangania. Ba me doemadao ia ba dadaoma zangoehoekoe, ba ifatenge ehōnia fo'omania, imane : Bōi babaja niha satoelō andrō, noa sa tefakao sibai ndra'o, ba chōnia andrō, ba wangifi me owi. Ba la- 19 fawē'e zato ira ere seboea ba satoea mbanoea andrō, ena'ō la'andrō Mba-

- raba andrō, ba ena'ō lafakiko Jesoe. | ibadoe. (*Sin. 69, 22. Amaed. 31, 6*). Ba 35
 21 (*Halzin. 3, 13. 14*). Ba hoemedē koe- me no laforōfa ia, ba lafosasi noe-
 mandroe, imane chōra : Ha niha zo- chania, fadahōdahō ira. (*Sin. 22, 19*).
 masi ami oe'efa'ō chōmi, ba zi da- Ba doemadao ira, manaro ja'ia ba 36
 roea andrō ? Ba lamane : Baraba da'ō. Ba labe'e ja'ā hōgōnia mbō- 37
 22 andrō. Imane chōra Filato : Ba he rō wa'amatenia, soera : „Jesoe da'e, razo niha Jehoeda.” Ba laforōfa 38
 oewisa chō Jesoc andrō, nifotōi Ke- awōnia zamara'oe, dароea, samōsa
 23 riso ? Lamane fefoe : Niforōfa ! Ba ba gambōlō ba samōsa ba gabera.
 imane : Ba hadia horōnia ? Ba mo- (*Loek. 23, 32. Jes. 53, 12*). Ba lata- 39
 24 nōnō we'aora, lamane : Niforōfa ! Ba ndrawaisi ia sanōrō, lafalichō ira, me i'ilā Filato, lō'ō manō mana- (*Sin. 22, 8*) ba lamane : He sanoc- 40
 ndrōsa, ba tedooe manō wagoeagoe- doegō osali andrō, ba sangotomosi
 asa, ba ihalō nidanō, isasai dangana, ja'ia, si ha tōloe ngaloco, orifi ndra'-
 fōna zato, imane : Lō horōgoe ba oegō, na Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō ;
 ndro da'e ; mifaigi he miwisa. (*Moz.*
 25 *V. 21, 6 b. t. Sin. 26, 6*), Ba latema 41
 linia niha sato fefoe, lamane : Ja- ndra ere seboea, la'o'aja ia, awō za-
 mōi ba hoeloe ma ndronia ba ba ngila amachoita, awō zatoea mba-
 hoeloe ndraonoma. (*F. 23, 35. Hal.* noea andrō, lamane : Niha bō'ō, 42
 26 *zin. 5, 28*). Ba aefa da'ō, ba i'efa'ō ba no i'orifi, ba tebai i'orifi ia. Razo
 chōra Mbaraba andrō, ba Jesoe, Ndraono Gizeraēli ia, jamōi tooe
 ba ifabōzī'ō ba ibe'e niforōfa. iada'e moroi ba rōfa, ba manati
 (*A. 27-30. Mar. 15, 16-19. Joh. sa'ae ita chōnia. No fadoehoe dōdō- 43
 19, 1-3*) nia chō Lowalangi, ba jamoe'efa'ō
 27 IV. Ba la'ohe ba gōdo Jesoe sara- ia da'ō iada'e, na i'omasi'ō ia ; noa
 dadee goemandroe andrō, ba la'o- sa i'āvā'ō : Ono Lowalangi ndra'o.
 woeloi chōnia zi sabari andrō fefoe. (*Sin. 22, 9*). Ba si manō gōi zamara'-
 28 Ba laheta chōnia noechania, ba la- wanandra-
 29 fobaroc ia baroe loeo sojo. Ba lala- waisi ja'ia.
 laoe dakuela doi ba lafotakoela ia
 ba sara zoechoe labe'e ba dangania
 kambōlō, ba latoehi danō fōnania,
 la'o'aja ia, lamane : Ja'oegō, razo
 30 niha Jehoeda ? Ba ladidiloi ia, laha-
 lō zoechoe no mege, ba lahare'ō ba hōgōnia.
 (*A. 31-44. Mar. 15, 20-32. Loek.*
 23, 26; 33-39. *Joh. 19, 16-24*)
 31 V. Ba me no aefa la'o'aja ia, ba VI. Ba i'otarai laloeo, ba tobali 45
 laheta chōnia mbaroe loeo andrō, ogōmigōmi ba danō ma'asagōrō, iroe-
 ba lafoenoccha ia noechania, ba gi labōzi tōloe. Ba so labōzi tōloe, ba 46
 la'ohe ia misa, ba wamorōfa ja'ia. moe'ao Jesoe, eboea li, imane : Eli !
 32 Ba me mōi ira baero, ba faloecha ira Eli ! lema sabachtani ? He Lowa-
 niha, banoea Girene, Simoni dōnia, langigoe ! He Lowalangigoe ! hana
 ba lara'oe da'ō, ba wolohe rō- wa no ū'erogō ndra'o ? geloeahania.
 33 fania. (*Heb. 13, 12. 13*). Ba me laroe- (*Sin. 22, 2*). Ba lamane ūsa, si so ba 47
 gi naha andrō, sotōi Gologata — da'ō, me larongo da'ō : Mogaoni
 34 sokamoe'oe gcloeha — ba lafabab- Elija da'ō. (*F. 17, 10*). Ba i'ane- 48
 doegō chōnia nagoe nifaroeka awō- ma'ō fagohi zamōsa chōra, ihalō
 choe, ba me no itandra, ba lō edōna rabo, ifo'ōsi niro aisō, ibe'e ba mbalō
 . zoechoe ba ifabadoegō chōnia. Ba 49
 lamane tānō bō'ō : Bōi oea ! datafai-
 gi, na mōi Gelija, ba wangorifi ja'-
 ia. Ba ifoeli moe'ao Jesoe, eboea li, 50
 ba aetoe noso. Ba hiza, asika mba'-
 aba'a andrō ba gosali, fabali, i'ota-

- rai si ja'va. noemalō mitoee, ba mo-
doeroedanō, fabali gara, (*Moz. II. 26,*
52 31. Heb. 10, 19. 20) ba teboka lewatō
ba oja zi maoso boto niha ni'amō-
ni'ō, si no mate, larōi lewatō, me no
aefa maoso Jesoe, mōi ira ba mba-
noea ni'amoni'ō andrō, ato zangila
ja'ira. Ba me la'ila ira koemandra
andrō ba awōnia sanaro Jesoe,
ndroeroe danō andrō ba hadia ia
fefoe, ba ata'oe sibai ira, lamane :
55 Doeħoe, Ono Lowalangi da'ō. Ba
ato zi so ba da'ō ira alawe, samaig-
maigi, moroi ba zarōe, si no molo'ō
Jesoe, moroi ba Galilaea, si no mōi
56 ngoningoninia ; ira Maria, banoea
Magadala, ba Maria ina ndra Jakob
Josefo, ba ina nono Zebedaio a-
ndrō.
(A. 57-61.: *Mar. 15, 42-47. Loek.*
23, 50-55. Joh. 19, 38-42.)
- 57 VII. Ba mafi owi, ba so niha so-**
ana'a, banoea Garimatis, Josefo
dōinia, si no mōi nifahaō Jesoe gōi.
58 Da'ō zi mōi ehō Wilato, mang-
andrō boto Jesoe andrō. Ba i'oro'iō
59 Filato labe'e (*Moz. V. 21. 23*). Ba
ihalō mboto Josefo, i'olohoeni mōe-
60 ko si sōehi, ba ihe'e ba lewatō si
bohooe ehōnia, nifaeharoe'ōnia ba
gara, ba ifagaōlō gowe seboea ba
mbawa lewatō andrō, ba mofanō ia.
61 (*Jes. 53, 9*). Ba so ba da'ō Maria a-
ndrō, banoea Magadala ba Maria
si samboea andrō, doemadao ira ba
gamaedoedoe lewatō.
- 62 VIII. Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō,**
me no aefa loeo wangehao andrō, ba
faloecha ndra ere seboea ba farizao,
63 ehō Wilato, (*Joh. 19, 14*). lamane :
He Toea, no itōrō tōdōma, wa no
iwa'ō samaeloengoe andrō, me lō si
mate ia na : Na aefa tōloe ngaloeo,
ba maoso ndra'o ; (*F. 16, 21; 17,*
64 23) andrō oroi'ō, ena'ō latarogō le-
watō, irege tōloe ngaloeo, fa bōi mōi
nifahaōnia andrō managō ja'ia, ba
ma lamane dania ba niha : No mao-
so ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba tobali
`abōlōbōlō wamaeloengoe safoeria a-
- ndrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna. Imane ehō- 65
ra Filato : Labe'e ehōmi zanaro ;
mi'a'e, mihaogō wanaro. Ba mōi 66
ira, lafotandro gove ba lafatarogō'ō
lewatō ba zanaro no mege.

FAZA 28.

I. Femaoso Jesoe. La'ā gana'a
sanaro andrō. III. Ḧangonasi nifa-
haōnia Jesoe.

(A. 1-8: *Mar. 16, 1. 2. 5-8. Loek.*
24, 5-9.)

- I. Ba ba zi bongi, me no aefa loeo
sabato, me araeha molleo loeo mi-
gōe, ba mōi Maria andrō, banoea
Magadala, awō Maria si samboea
andrō, mamaigi lewatō (*Joh. 20, 1*).
Ba hiza ziheoc sabōlōbōlō. No mōi
tooe mala'ika Zo'aja, moroi ba zoroe-
go, mōi ia mameta gove andrō, ba
idadaoni. Ba hoelō gari mbanoea wa-
maigira ja'ia, ba baroenia, ba no
afoesi, hoelō mbetoea. (*Hal. zin. I,*
10). Ba manizinizi zanaro andrō,
fa'ata'oera ia ba tobali hoelō zi
mate ira. Ba hoemedē mala'ika a-
ndrō, imane ba ndra alawe andrō :
Bōi mi'ata'oefi ! oe'ila sa, mi'alei
Jesoe andrō, niforōfa. Iō ja'ia ba
da'e ; noa sa maoso ia, itōrō niwa'-
ōnia ; mi'ae mifaigi naha andrō, ba
zi so ia mege. (*F. 12, 40; 16, 21*).
Ba mita'ita'i, mi'ae miwa'ō ehō ndra
nifahaōnia, wa no maoso ia moroi ba
ngai zi mate, ba hiza, mowaōwaō ia
ba Galilaea, ba da'ō mi'ilā ia dania.
Hiza, no oe'wa'ō ehōmi. Ba la'ālio'ō
ira, larōi lewatō, ata'oe ira, ba omoe-
so sibai dōdōra, fagohi ira, ba wa-
ngombacha ba nifahaōnia. Ba hiza,
faloecha ira Jesoe, ba imane ehōra :
Ja'ami ! Ba la'ondrasia ia, lara'oe ga-
henia, latoehi danō fōnania. (*Sal. II.*
4, 27). Ba imane ehōra Jesoe : Bōi 10
mi'ata'oefi, mi'ae miwa'ō ba dalifoe-
sōgōe, ena'ō mōi ira ba Galilaea,
ba ba da'ō la'ilado dania. (*Joh. 20,*
17).
- II. Ba me mōi ira, ba hiza zanaro 11

- ōsa, mōi ira mijomo ba mbanoea, ba la'ombacha'ō da'ō no mege fefoe
 12 chō ndra ere seboea. Ba faloecha ira, awō zatoea mbanoea andrō, mama-gōlō ira, ba labe'e gana'a sabōnō ba
 13 zaradadoe andrō, lamane : Mimané : No mōi ndra nifahaōnia andrō, ba zi bongi, no latagō ia, me no alaoe
 14 hōrōma. (F. 27, 64). Ba na tero-
 ngo chō goemandroe, ba ja'aga zi honogō ja'ia, ba lō mabe'e aboe
 15 dōdōmi. Ba lahalō gana'a andrō, la'o'ō niwa'ō chōra. Ba si manō doe-
 ria andrō, ba Niha Jehoeda, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
 16 III. Ba mōi ba Galilaia nifahaō andrō, si felezara, ba hili andrō, niwā'ō Jesoe chōra. (F. 26, 32 ; 28, 7). Ba me la'ilā ia, ba latoehi 17 danō ; ba so zanoefa tōdō ōsa. (Loek. 24, 11). Ba i'ondrasa ira Jesoe, 18 hoemede ia chōra, imane : **Fefoe wa'abōlō andrō ba zoroego ba ba goeli danō, ba no moebe'e chōgoe.** (F. 11, 27. Loek. 10, 22. Joh. 13, 3. Fil. 2, 9. b. t.) **Mi'ae'e, mibali'ō nifa-hāf fefoe soi, wamajagō idanō ja'ira ba dōi Nama ba ba dōi Nono ba ba dōi Geheha ni'amoni'ō ;** (Mar. 16, 20 15. 16; 16. Hal. zin. 1, 8) **mifahaō ira ba wolo'ō fefoe hadia ia, niwa'ōgoe chōmi. Ba hiza, fao chōmi ndra'o, ero ma'ōchō, iroegi gamozoea gōtō danō andre.** (F. 18, 20. Joh. 14, 18.)

Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō nisoera

MAREKO.

FAZA 1.

I. Halōwō Johane; ha niha ia; fangombachania, II. Tebagagō idanō Jesoe ba tetandraigō; III. Ibōrōgō mamahaō ba Galilaia ba ikaoni chōnia nifahaō; IV. mamahaō ia ba ma madōhō fōchō.

- 1 I. Bōrōta doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Jesoe Keriso.

(A. 2-8: Mat. 3, 1-12. Loek. 3, 1-9. 15-18. Joh. 1, 19-28.)

- 2 Si mane si so ba zoera zama'ele'ō andrō, „H i z a, o e f a t e n g e z i-nengegoe, s o w a ō w a ō f ū n a o e, s a n g e h a o l a l a m ū .” (Mal. 3, 1.)

- 3 „Liz'i'ao ba danō si mate : Mihaogō lala Zo'aja, mifa-daja Falania!” (Jes. 40, 3).

- 4 So Johane andrō, samajagō idanō,

ba danō si mate, mangombacha famajagō idanō andrō, ba wamalalini era'era, ba wangefa'ō horō. (Joh. 1, 6 b. t. Hal. zin. 19, 4). Ba mōi baero chōnia mbanoea Joedaiia fefoe ba samba banoea Jeroezalema, ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira ba Joridano, la'ombacha'ō horōra. Ba boe gondra mbaroe Johane, ba oeli za'wi mbōbō taloenia; tamō gōnia, awō wē wani ba gateea. Ba mangombacha ia, imane : So foerigoe dania zabōlō moroi chōgoe, ba ambō ndra'o chōnia, oefaañdrō ndra'o ba wanoto'ō bōbō mbadagahenia. (Hal. zin 13, 25; 19, 4). Ja'o, ba idanō oebabajagō chōmi ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō ibajagō chōmi dania. (Hal. zin. 1, 5.) (A. 9-11: Mat. 3, 13-17. Loek. 3, 21. 22. Joh. 1, 31-34.)

- 9 II. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba so Jesoe, i'otarai Nazareta ba Galilaia, ifabajagō'ō idanō ia chō Johane, ba 10 Joridano. (*Loek.* 2, 51.) Ba me mōi ia mijawa moroi ba nida-nō, ba i'anema'ō i'ila tebokai mbanoea si ja'wa, ba mōi mitoee ba 11 chōnia Geheha, hoelō marafadi. Ba so li moroi ba zoroego, imane : „**Onogoe omasiō ndra'oegō, wa'o-masigoe ndra'oegō.**” (*F.* 9, 7.) (*A.* 12-13: *Mat.* 4, 1-11. *Loek.* 4, 1-13.)
- 12 Ba i'anema'ō ifarooe ia Ehcha, 13 ba we'amōi ba danō si mate. Ba ūfa woeloe wonginia ba danō si mate andrō, ba itandraigō ia Sata-na; fao ia ba goetoc ndroe'oe, ba ngoningoninia mala'ika. (*A.* 14, 15: *Mat.* 4, 12-17. *Loek.* 4, 14, 15.)
- 14 III. Ba aefa tekoeroe Johane andrō, ba mōi ba Galilaia Jesoc, mangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi. (*F.* 6, 17.)
- 15 imane : **No iroegi inōtō ba no a-hatō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō; mifalalini gera'erami ba misati doe-ria somoeso dōdō andrō.** (*Gal.* 4, 4.) (*A.* 16-20: *Mat.* 4, 18-22. *Loek.* 5, 1-11.)
- 16 Ba me itōrō zinga mba'wa Galilaia, ba i'ila Zimoni ba Andrea, talifoesō Zimoni, si fakiri ba mba'wa. Toeka 17 giri ira. Ba imane chōria Jcsoe : Mi'-ō'ō ndra'o, ba oebali'ō sama'o'e oe 18 niha ami. Ba i'anema'ō larōi giri, 19 la'o'ō ia. Ba me no mofanō ia ma'-ifoe, ba i'ila Jakobo, ono Zebedao, awō dalifoesōnia Johane, ba doe-ndraha gōi ja'wa, mamōnō kiri ira.
- 20 Ba i'anciu'ō ikaoni ira; ba larōi namara Schedaio ba doendraha, awō genoni, la'o'ō ia. (*A.* 21-28: *Loek.* 4, 31-37.)
- 21 IV. Ba mōi ira mijomo ba Gafanaoema, ba i'anema'ō mamahaō ia 22 ba zekola, ba loeo sabato. Ba tobali dōdōra ba wamahaōnia; no abōlō ia wamahaō ja'ira, ba tengsi mane sangila amachoita andrō. (*Mat.* 7, 28 29). Ba so ba da'ō ba zekola 23 chōra niha si so hechoe si ra'iō, moe'ao ia, imane : Hādia niwa'ōoe 24 chōma, Jesoe, banoea Nazareta? Ba wamakiko ja'aga mōi'ō? Ma'ilā, ha niha ndra'oegō; ni'amoni'ō a-andrō chō Lowalangi! (*F.* 5, 7). Ba itena'wa ia Jesoe, imanc : Bōi 25 hechecde sa'aee ba heta'ōgō chōnia! (*F.* 9, 25 b. t.). Ba idōdōni niha 26 andrō bechoe si ra'iō andrō, moe'ao ia, eboea linia, ba iheta ia chōnia. Ba oi so wa'atobali dōdōra, dozi ira; 27 faoma lamane chō nawōra: Hādia da'ō? famahaō si bohooc, ba so wa'abōlō! ba mbechoe si ra'iō gōi ibe'e goroisa, ba la'o'ō linia. Ba 28 i'anema'ō hoemōngō doeriania misa ba danō Galilaia andrō si fasoei, ma'asagōrō. (*A.* 29-34: *Mat.* 8, 11-17. *Loek.* 4, 38-40.)
- 29 Ba ladōlō lira ba nomo ndra Simoni 29 Andrea, i'otarai zekola, fao ndra Jakobo Johane. Ba no so toe ba zalo 30 matoea Zimoni, ira alawe, achōmō, fa'aocchoe, ba la'anema'ō la'ombacha'ō chōnia. Ba mōi ia chōnia, ira'- 31 oe danga, ifaza'wa, ba dōhō wa'-aoeochoc, ba mōi ia ngoningonira. Ba me bongi, me aechoe loeo, ba 32 la'ohe chōnia fefoe zofōchō, awō zobechoe. Ba samba banoca manō 33 ira, oi owoelo baolajama. Ba ato 34 nifadōhōnia fōchō, oja ngawalō wō-chō, ba oja ifofanō bechoe. Ba lō itehe ba mbechoe andrō moehede ira, me no la'ilā, ha niha ia. (*Mar.* 3, 11. 12. *Hal.* zin. 16, 17. 18.)
- 35 (*A.* 35-39: *Loek.* 4, 42-44.)
- 36 Ba mahemoloe ō, me lō mololeo na, ba maoso ia, mōi ia baero, isa'wa zi lō nihaniha, mangandrō ia ba da'ō. Ba la'o'ō ia Simoni 36 ba awōnia, ba lasōndra ia, ba 37 lamane chōnia: Oi dozi la'alei ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōra: Datasa- 38 wa misa mbanoea sahatō, ena'ō mangombacha ndra'o ba da'ō gōi;

- da'ō sa danigoe we'amōi. (*Jes. 61, 39*) Ba mōi ia mangombacha ba zekola chōra, ba danō Galilaia ma'asagōrō, ba ifofanō mbechoe.
 (A. 40-45: *Mat. 8, 1-4. Loek. 5, 12-15.*)
- 40 Ba i'ondrasi ia sobooe aoeri, mangandrō chōnia, ibalōdoehini danō, imane chōnia : Na edōna ndra'oegō, 41 ba ō'ila ūfadōhō wōchōgōe. Ba ahachō dōdōnia, i'oro'ō dangania, itoefa, imane : Edōna ndra'o, ja 42 dōhō ! Ba i'anema'ō aheta mbooe 43 aoeri andrō chōnia, dōhō. Ba ifeta'- 44 oe, i'anema'ō ifofanō, imane chōnia : Faigi, fa bōi ō'ombacha'ō hadia ia, gofoe ha ūchō ; ba ae'e sa, oroma'ō ndra'oegō chō gere ba be'e game'ela andrō, ba wa'aheta wōchōoe andrō, ni'oroi'ō Moze, famadoehoe'ō chōra. 45 (*Moz. III. 14, 2 b. t.*) Ba me mōi ia baero, ba ibōrōtaigo i'ombacha'ō, iforege, ifahōngō doeria andrō. Tobali tebali sa'a'e i'orma'ō ia Jesoe, we'amōi ba mbanoea misa ; baero, ba naha si lō nihaniha, soso ia, ba la'ondrasi ia, moroi ba zi fasoei fefoe. (F. 7. 36.)

FAZA 2.

- I. Ifadōhō Jesoe zi mate dambai ;
 II. ikaoni Mataio andrō ; III. iboe'a ba hooeo nifahaōnia, wa lō mamoni ira, IV. awō wa ladōdōni lai wache ba loeo sabato?

(A. 1-12: *Mat. 9, 1-8. Loek. 5, 17-26.*)

- 1 I. Ba lō ara si'ai, ba ifoeli mōi ia ba Gafanaoema, ba terongo, wa 2 no so ia jomo. Ba ato zowoelo chōnia niha, tobali ambō nahara, hc bao-lajama, ba itoeriagō chōra daroma 3 li. Ba la'ohe chōnia zi mate dambai ; 4 daōfa zangosa'ō. Ba me lō lalara chōnia, ba wa'ato niha, ba labokai zagō, ba zi so ia. Ba me no latōla'ō, ba ladada gaso andrō, naha zi mate 5 dambai andrō. Ba me i'ilā wamatira Jesoe, ba imane chō zi mate dambai andrō : No te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe,

onogoe. Ba so zangila amachoita ūsa, sidadao ba da'ō, ba lamane dōdōra : Hadia, wa imanō da'ō ? Mangaohangaoha ! Ha niha zangila mangefā'ō horō, baero zi ha samōsa andrō, Lowalangi? (*Sin. 32, 5; 130, 4. Jes. 43, 25; 44, 22.*) Ba i'anema'ō i'ila Jesoe tōdōnia, wa no si manō gera'era dōdōra, ba imane chōra : Hadia wa si manō gera'era dōdōmi? (*Joh. 2, 25.*) He zaoha ira, fangoema'ō chō zi mate dambai andrō : No te'efa'ō chōoe horōoe ? ba ma fangoema'ō : Faoso, fazaŵa gasomō ba ofanō ? Ba ena'ō mi'ila, tola i'efa'ō horō ba goeli danō Ono Niha, ba imane chō zi mate dambai andrō : Da'ō niŵa'ōgoe chōoe : faoso, fazaŵa gasomō ba toeli'ō chōmi ! Ba maoso ia, i'anema'ō ifazaŵa gasonia ba mōi baero, oi anehe ira ; tobali ahōlihōli dōdōra fefoe, lasoeno Lowalangi, lamane : Lō irai ta'ilā zi manō !

(A. 13-17: *Mat. 9, 9-13. Loek. 5, 27-32.*)

Ba ifoeli mōi ia baero ba zinga mbaŵa, ba la'ondrasi ia niha sato fefoe, ba ifahaō ira.

II. Ba me itōrō, ba i'ilā Lewi, ono Galifaio, sidadao ba nalia wanema beo. Ba imane chōnia : O'ō ndra'o. Ba maoso ia, i'o'ō. Ba me manga ia ba nomo da'ō, ba ato zanema beo ba seboea horō, si manga awō Jesoe ba awō nifahaōnia ; ato sa ira zolo'ō ja'ia. Ba me la'ilā sangila amachoita, farizaio, manga ia awō zanema beo ba awō zeboea horō, ba lamane ba nifahaōnia : Hadia, awō zanema beo ba awō zeboea horō manga ia? (*Loek. 15, 1. 2.*) Ba me irongo Jesoe, ba imane chōra : Tenga ba zabōlō mogoena zame'e daloedaloe, ba zofōchō mogoena ia. **Tenga ba wogoani satoelō mēi ndra'o, no ba wogaoni si so horō mōido.** (*Kor. I. 1, 26 b. t. Hes. 33, 11.*)

(A. 18-22 : *Mat. 9, 13-17. Loek. 5, 33-39.*)

- 18 III. **Ba** no samoni ba gō nifahaō | ba da'ō niha si no mate tanga, si sara. 2
 Johane ba nifahaō warizaio, ba 3
 mōi ira chōnia, lamane : Hana wa 4
 mamoni ba gō nifahaō Johane, awō 5
 nifahaō warizaio, ba lō mamoni ba 6
 19 gō nifahaō? Ba imane chōra Je- 7
 soe : Hadia, la'ila mamoni ba gō si 8
 mōi ba walōwa, fatoea awōra zango- 9
 waloe ? Tebai mamoni ba gō ira, fa- 10
 20 toea so zangowaloe, awōra. Ba iroe- 11
 gi baŵa dania, ba aheta chōra za- 12
 ngowaloe, ba awena mamoni ba gō 13
 21 ira, na baŵa da'ō. Lō sombalo baroe 14
 satoaea balobalo si bohooe, ba na 15
 imanō, ba atika mbaroe satoea a- 16
 ndrō, ba zinga mbalobalo, ba abō- 17
 22 lōbōlō zatikania. Ba lō solaoe agoe 18
 si bohooe ba naha satoea, ba na la- 19
 laoe, ba itika'ō naha andrō agoe, ba 20
 tekiko nagoe, fabaja naha.
 (A. 23-28: Mat. 12, 1-8. Loek. 6, 1-5).
- 23 IV. **Ba** me itōrō nowi, me loeo 21
 sabato, ba labōrōtaigō nifahaōnia 22
 ladōdōni lai wache si fatimba ba 23
 lala. Ba lamane chōnia farizaio, 24
 Hiza, hana wa lalaoe ba loeo sabato 25
 25 zi lō tola? Ba imane chōra : Hadia, 26
 lō mirai mibaso nilaoe Dawido, me 27
 mogoena chōnia ba me olofo ia, 28
 26 ba awōnia fao? (Sam. I. 21, 6). Me 29
 mōi ia ba nomo Lowalangi, me ere 30
 seboea Gabiataro, me iā roti nifai- 31
 gifaigi andrō, si lō tola iā niha bō'ō, 32
 baero gere, ba me ibē'e gōi ba nawō- 33
 27 nia fao. (Moz. II. 29, 32). Ba imane 34
 chōra : Bōrō niha, wa so zabato, ba 35
 tengā bōrō zabato, wa so niha. 36
 28 (Moz. V. 5, 14). Tobali So'aja sabato 37
 gōi Nono Niha.

FAZA 3.

- I. Ifadōhō Jesoe zi mate tanga.
 II. Mōi ia ba zinga mbaŵa, mama-
 dōhō fōchō ia ba da'ō. III. Itoetoe-
 joe zinenge andrō, si felendroea. IV.
 Iboe'a ba hoeloenia, me latandra-
 waisi ia farizaio. V. Ina Jesoe ba
 talifoesōnia.

(A. 1-6 : Mat. 12, 9-14. Loek.
 6, 6-11).

1 I. **Ba** ifoeli mōi ba zekola. Ba so

ba da'ō niha si no mate tanga, si sara. 2
 Ba lafaigifaigi ia, na ifadōhō ba loeo 3
 sabato, ba wangadoegō ja'ia. Ba 4
 imane ba niha andrō, si no mate 5
 tanga : Faoso, ae ba da'e! Ba imane 6
 chōra : Hadia, tola lalaoe zi sōchi ba 7
 loeo sabato, ba ma si lō sōchi, tola 8
 la'orifi niha, ma laboenoe? Ba lō 9
 hedechedera. Ba ifaigi ira, fasoei, mo- 10
 fōnoe ia, aboe dōdōnia ba wa'abe'e 11
 dōdōra, ba imane ba niha no mege : 12
 Oro'ō dangaoe! Ba i'oro'ō, ba dōhō 13
 wōchō dangania.

II. **Ba** ladōlō ira baero farizaio, 14
 mamagōlō ira ba zi faofao chō He- 15
 rode, ba chōnia andrō, ba wamoenoe 16
 ja'ia. (Mat. 22, 16). Ba iheta ia Je- 17
 soe, awō nifahaōnia, isaŵa mbaŵa, 18
 ba ato niha solo'ō ja'ia, banoea Ga- 19
 lilaia ba banoea Joedaia, ba banoea 20
 Jeroezalema ba banoea Gidoemaia 21
 ba moroi ba zi tambai Joridano ba 22
 moroi ba zi fasoei Diro ba Sidona, 23
 ato niha, me laronge nilaoenia 24
 gefoe, ba la'ondrasia ia. Ba iŵa'ō ba 25
 nifahaōnia, ena'ō lahōnagō lafaigi 26
 doendraha chōnia, ba wa'ato niha, 27
 fa bōi lalangōgō ia. Ato sa nifadōhō- 28
 nia fōchō, tobali lafadegi ira chōnia 29
 dozi si so safōchō, ba wombambaja 30
 ja'ia. (Loek. 6, 18 b. t. Mat. 14, 36). 31
 Ba bechoe si ra'iō andrō, na la'ila ia, 32
 ba latoehi danō, fōnania, moe'ao ira, 33
 lamane : Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō ! 34
 (F. 1, 24, 34. Loek. 4, 41). Ba itena- 35
 ūa sibai ira, fa bōi la'ombacha'ō 36
 ia. (Mat. 12, 16). 37

(A. 13-19 : Mat. 10, 1-4. Loek.
 6, 12-16).

III. **Ba** mōi ia ba hili, hoemedé 13
 ia ba zomasi ia, ba la'ondrasia. Ba 14
 i'oniagō zi fcgendroea, ena'ō awōnia 15
 ira ba ena'ō ifatenge ira ba wango- 16
 mbacha ; (Mat. 10, 5); ena'ō tetehe 17
 chōra wamofanō bechoe andrō. I'o- 18
 niagō zi felendroea andrō, ibē'e tōi 19
 Zimoni andrō Wetcro, awō Jakobo, 20
 ono Zebedaio, ba Johane, talifoesō 21
 Jakobo, bá ibē'e tōi zi daroea andrō 22
 Mboaneregesi, — ono we'oegoe'oegoe 23

- mbanoea geloeahania ; — (*Loek. 9, 18-54*) ; ba Andrea ba Filifo ba Batolomaio ba Mataio ba Toma ba Jakobo, ono Califaio andrō, ba Tadaio, ba Simoni Kananaio, ba Joeda, banoea Kariota, si manga mboliniā andrō. Ba mōi ia jomo. Ba owoelo zoei niha sato, tobali tebai na i manga ira. 21 (*F. 6, 31*). Ba me larongo da'ō talifoesōnia, ba mōi ira mondra'oe ja'ia, noa sa owōhō ia, lawā'ō. (*Mat. 12, 24-32; Loek. 11, 14-23*).
- (*A. 22-30; Mat. 12, 24-32. Loek. 11, 14-23*).
- 22 **IV.** Ba lamane sangila amachoita andrō, si no mōi mitooe moroi ba Jeroezalema: No so ehōnia Mbeleseboe, ba moroi ba zalaŵa mbeehoe andrō, wa ifofanō mbeelhoe. (*Joh. 8, 23 48 b. t.*) Ba ifaloeecha'ō ira, iŵā'ō ehōra gamaedola, imane : He wisa ifofanō Zatana Satana ? Ba na fabali dōdō nōri, ba tebai aro nōri a-ndrō. Ba na fabali dōdō zi sanga-mbatō, ba lō fachai zi samba omo 26 andrō. (*Mat. 12, 27*). Ba na no ilawā ia Satana ba na doea dōdōnia, ba lō 27 fachai, awai sa'ae. Lō'ō sa sangila mōi baomo ba nomo zabōlō, ba woraboe gamagamania, na lō ihōnagō ibōbō zabōlō andrō, ba awena iraboe hadia ia ba nomonia. (*Loek. 11, 21*).
- 28 Si ndroehoe niŵā'ōgoe chōmi, fefoe ngawalō horō andrō, ba tebe'e aefae ba nono niha ; he fanandraŵa andrō, ha wa'oja wanandrawāra, (*Loek. 12, 29 10*) ha na so zanandrawaisi Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba lō fangefa chōnia, gōtō wa'ara dania ; iloe'i horō 30 andrō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara. — Me la-wā'ō : „Sobeehoc ia, beehoe si ra'iō.” (*Joh. 10, 20*).
- (*A. 31-35; Mat. 12, 46-50. Loek. 8, 19-21*).
- 31 **V.** Ba so ninania ba ira talifoesōnia, no so baewali ba lafatenge chōnia, lafahede'ō ehōnia. Ba no lafa-soei ia wedadao niha sato. Ba lamane ehōnia : Hiza, no so baero ni-naoe ba ira talifoesōoe matoea ba
- ira talifoesōoe alawe, la'loei ndra'-oegō. Ba itema lira, imane : Ha niha 33 ninagoe, ba ha niha dalifoesōgoe ? Ba ifaeliōlō ia, ifaigi zi tefasoei ja'ia 34 si dadao, ba imane : Hiza ninagoe ba talifoesōgoe. Sclo'ō somasi Lowalangi, da'ō dalifoesōgoe matoea ba talifoesōgoe alawe ba inagoe.

FAZA 4.

Amaedola : I. Samazaewe tanōmō.
II. Fa'amanōi zinanō. III. Lada.
IV. Ihonogō mbade Jesoe.

A. 1-25 : (Mat. 13, 1-23. Loek. 8, 4-18).

- I. Ba ifoeli ibōrōtaigō mamaħaō, 1 ba zinga mbaŵa. Ba ato sibai zoweo-lo ehōnia niha, tobali mōi ia ba nowo, moedadao ia, ba nidanō jaŵa, ba ba mbewe nidanō so niha sato fefoe, baene. Ba ifahaō ira, oja ilaoe a-2 maedola, ba imane ehōra ba wama-hōnia andrō : Mifondrondrongo ! Hiza, mōi baero zamazaewe tanōmō zinanō, ba wamazaewe tanōmō andrō ; ba tobali, ba wamazaewe a-ndrō, ba so ōsa zi gōna ba lala ; ba so wofo, ba la'ā. Ba so ōsa zi gōna ba zokara, ba zi lō abōlō tanō ehōnia, ba i'anema'ō motalinga, me lō awe'e-we'e danō ehōnia. Ba me no toemboe loeo, ba asoso ia ba aleoe, bōrō wa lō wā'ania. Ba so ōsa zi gōna ba gota-loea ndroi, ba manōi ndroi ba īboe-noe, ba lō boea. Ba so ōsa zi gōna ba danō si sōehi andrō, ba mowoea, motalinga ba manōi, so zowoea si ūnō, zamba jōoe, so zi fe-lendroeua ba so zi doea woeloe. Ba imane : Si so tōgi dalinga ba wamondrondrongo, ba jamoefondrondrongo ! Ba me no mofanō niha, ba lasofoe 10 ehōnia si fao chōnia, awō zi fele-ndroeua, ba gamaedola andrō. Ba 11 imane ehōra : Chōmi no moebe'e zi tobini andrō, he wisa mbanoea Lowalangi, ba ba ehōra si so baero andrō, ba oi ba gamaedola larongo,

- 12 ena'ō a ne he hōrōra. ba lō'ō zoei la'ila, ba la-
rongo tōgi dalingara, ba lō'ō zoei a boto b a dōdōra,
fa lō lafoeliira ba fa lō te be'e a cfa e hōra horōra.
13 (*Jes. 6, 9. 10*). Ba imane chōra : Lō mi'ilā geloeaha gamaedola andrō,
ba he moroi aboto ba dōdōmi ga-
14 maedola soja? Taroma li nifazaewe
15 zamazaewe tanōmō andrō. Ba da'ō zi so ba lala andrō: tefazaewe daro-
ma li, ba na larongo, ba i'anema'ō so Zatana andrō, ba iheta daroma
16 li andrō, nifazaewe ba dōdōra. Ba si manō nifazaewe ba danō sokara
andrō, da'ō ira : i'anema'ō lafonaha daroma li, na larongo, omoeso dō-
17 dōra, ba lō wā'ania ba dōdōra,
niha samaingōrō li ira, dania, na so wamakao, ba ma folohi, ba
daroma li andrō, ba i'anema'ō la-
18 foeli foeri. Ba bō'ō nifazaewe ba go-
taloea ndroi : da'ō ira, si no ma-
19 mondrongo taroma li, ba fatewoe
wa'aboe dōdō andrō ba goeli danō ba
famaeloengoe andrō, ba gana'a, ba
hadia ia gisō'isō bō'ō, ba iboenoe da-
roma li andrō, ba tobali lō boea.
20 (*F. 10, 23*). Ba da'ō nifazaewe ba da-
nō si sōchi andrō : samondrongo ta-
roma li ba samonalia ja'ia ba so-
woea ; so zi ñō, zamba jōoe, so zi
felendroea ba so zi doea woeloe.
21 (*Joh. 18, 57*). Ba imane chōra : Hadi-
a, andrō so wandroe, ena'ō tabe'e
barō doemba jōoe, ba ma barō wa-
rate ? Tenga andrō so ia, ena'ō ta-
be'e ba naha wandroe ja'ia ? (*Mat.*
22 5, 15. *Loek. 11, 33*). Lō'ō sa hadia ia
zi tobini, na tengen, ba wama'ele'ō
ja'ia dania, ba lō hadia ia zi lō oro-
ma, ha ba wangoroma'ō ja'ia dania.
23 (*Mat. 1, 6*). Na so zi so tōgi dalinga
ba wamondrongo, ba jamoefondro-
24 ndrongo ! Ba imane chōra : Mitō-
ngōni nirongomi ! Soe'asoe'a ni'a-
noe'a'ōmi, la'anoe'a'ō ehōmi, ba la-
dooe'ō na ehōmi. (*Mat. 7, 2. Loek. 6,*
25 38). Ba zi so, ba tebe'e na, ba ba zi
- lō'ō, ba teheta gōi hadia zi so ehōnia. (*Mat. 13, 12*).
II. **Ba imane** : Si mané mbanoea 26
Lowalangi andrō, hoelō na itibo'ō ba
danō danōmō zinanō niha. Ba mōrō 27
ia ba maoso, bongi ma'ōchō, ba mota-
linga danōmō andrō ba manō, lō'ō
sa i'ila, (*Sin. 127, 2*), mowoea manō 28
danō, ha ja'ia, ūfōna dōla, awena
ngalai, awena zi ndroehoe nōsi ba
ngalai. Ba na basitō, ba i'anema'ō 29
ifatenge zamasi, me no iroegi famasi.
(*A. 30-34 : Mat. 13, 31. 32. 34.*
Loek. 13, 18. 19).
- III. **Ba imane** : Hadia tabe'e 30
famaedo mbanoea Lowalangi a-
ndrō? Ba heza tahalō gamaedolania?
Hoelō mboea lada, si no fondrege zi- 31
de'ide mboea zinanō, na tefazaewe
ba danō. Ba na no moefazaewe ia, ba 32
manō ba tobali ebhoea moroi ba ngal-
wōlō golegoele fefoe ba modaha se-
boea ia, tobali la'ila mangazoeni ba
loeinōnia fofo, siso ba daloe mbanoea.
Ba oja ngawalō gamaedola si manō 33
ilaoe chōra, wamahaō ja'ira ; ifaigi
zi tola lafondrondrongo. Lō'ō sa hoe- 34
hoeonia chōra, si tengen amaedola. Ba
chō nifahaōnia i'ombacha'ō geloe-
aha fefoe, ba zi ha ja'ira.
(*A. 35-41 : Mat. 8, 18. 23-27.*
Loek. 8, 22-25.)
- IV. **Ba me loeo da'ō**, me tānō owi, 35
ba imane chōra : Mōi ita mijefo.
Ba me no lafanō niha sato, ba 36
la'ohē manō ia haowo ; ba so zi fao
ehōnia owo bō'ō. Ba ilaboe bade sa- 37
be'e ba ihawoei nowo doeloe, tobali
aboesosa'ae idanō. Banō so ia ba gi'o, 38
mōrō, no manandraja ia. Ba lasoe-
soegi ia, lamane ehōnia : He sama-
haō ! hadia, lō ba dōdōoe, na tekiko
ita ? Ba maoso ia ba itena'ā nangi 39
ba imane ba ndroeloe : Bōi hedehede
sa'ae, honogō'ō ! Ba tebatō nangi,
ba tobali ahono sibai. (*F. 6, 51*). Ba 40
imane chōra : Hadia wa ada'oe'da'oe
ami si manō ? Hana wa lō famati
ehōmi ? Ba ata'oe sibai ira, ba fao- 41
ma lamane ehō nawōra : Ha niha

da'ō, wa lafondrondrongo gōi linia
angi ba doeloe ?

FAZA 5.

I. Famofanō bechoe. II. Fama-dōhō fōchō ndra alawe sendro taloe.
Fanoesoegi ono Ja'iro andrō.

(A. 1-20 : Mat. 8, 28-34. Loek. 8, 26-39.)

1 I. Ba laroegi zi tambai mbaŵa,
2 danō Gerasa. Ba ha ihoendragō da-nō, moroi ba nowo, ba i'anema'ō i-o-ndrasi ia niha, soroi lewatō, si so
3 bechoe si ra'iō. Ba lewatō sosó ia, ba lō sangila, mamōbō ja'ia, he
4 rate wamōbō. Noa sa asese tebōbō ia bōbō gahe ba rate danga, ba i'e-toe'ō rate danga ba irecha mbōbō
5 gahe andrō, ba lō sangila molaŵa ja'ia. Ba ba lewatō sosó ia ba ba
6 hili, lō mammalōmalō, bongi ma'ō-chō, moe'ao'ao ia ba i'olobigō chōnia gara. Ba me i'ilā Jesoe, moroi ba
7 zarōoe, ba fagohi ia, itoehi danō fō-nania, moe'ao ia, eboea sibai li, imane : Hadia niŵa'ōoe chōgoe, Jesoe, Ono Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa ? Oebe'e ba hōlōe ndra'oegō, chō Lowalangi, fa bōi ūfakao ndra'o !
8 (F. 1, 24). Imane sa chōnia : Beta'ō-gō bechoe si ra'iō, rōi niha andrō ! Ba isofoe chōnia : Hadia dōioe ? Ba imane chōnia : Liwoe dōigoe ; me no ato
9 sibai ndra'aga. Ba iforege wangandrō chōnia, ena'ō lō ifofanō ira, lō
10 iheta ira ba danō andrō. Ba so ba
11 da'ō ba gahe hili mbawi, sambawá,
12 nikoebaloi, oja sibai. Ba la'andrō chōnia, lamane : Fatenge ndra'aga
13 ba mbawi andrō, ena'ō mabe'e na-hiama ira. (Loek. 8, 31). Ba itehe chōra. Ba laheta ira bechoe si ra'iō andrō, lasaŵa mbawi andrō. Ba latibo'ō ira ba mbawi bawi si sambawá andrō, moroi ba zanaere, mato doea
14 ngahōnō, ba alōmō ba da'ō. Ba moloi goebalora, la'ombacha'ō jomo ba
15 mbanoea ba ba halama misa ; ba mōi ira moefagi, he wisa. Ba laroegi Jesoe ba la'ilā zi so bechoe andrō, no

doemadao, no monoechoa, no taja wa'owōhō, si so liwoe andrō no mege, ba ata'oe ira. Ba sangila mege, ba la'ombacha'ō chōra, he wisa mege ba zobcchoe andrō, ba hadia ia ba mbawi andrō. Ba labōrōtaigō la'a-andrō chōnia, ena'ō ibeta ia ba danō-ra. Ba me mōi ia baowo, ba i'andrō 18 chōnia sobechoe andrō mege, ena'ō fao ia chōnia. Ba lō i'ohē, imane sa 19 chōnia : Foeli'ō jomo chōmi, ba o-imbacha'ō chōra, ha wa'eboea wanolo Zo'aja ja'oegō ba fa'ahachō dōdōnia ndra'oegō. Ba mōi ia, ibōrōtai-20 gō i'ombacha'ō ba zi foeloe banoea, ha wa'eboea wanolo Jesoe ja'ia ba oi ahōlihōlō dōdōra.

(A. 21-43 : Mat. 9, 1. 18-26. Loek. 8, 40-56.)

II. Ba me no iroegi si jefo Jesoe, 21 ba nowo, ba owoelo chōnia niha, ato sibai ; ba no so ia ba mbewe mbaŵa. Ba so zamōsa, satoea zekola, Ja'iro 22 dōi, ba me i'ilā ia, ba itoehi danō fō-nania, iforege wangandrō chōnia, 23 imane : Torege chō nonogoe alawe, ena'ō mōi'ō ba ūtoefa ia tangaoe, ena'ō abe'e ba ena'ō aeri. Ba mōi 24 ia, fao ia chōnia. Ba la'ō'ō niha, ato sibai; fadege ira chōnia. Ba so ndra 25 alawe, sendro taloe, no mewe-ndroea fache wa'ara, no erege 26 sibai dōdōnia ba zodaloedaloeni, no ato, ba no ahori ibe'e gana'ania, ba lō si to'ilā, no itoegoe abōlōbōlō na i. Ba me irongo da'ō chō Jesoe, 27 ba mōi ia, ba hoenō niha, moroi foerri, ibabaja mbaroenia. Imane : He 28 ha baroenia oebabaja, ba aerido. (F. 6, 56). Ba i'anema'ō otoefo ndro 29 andrō chōnia, ba to'ilā ba nōsinia, wa no dōhō wamakao andrō chōnia. Ba i'anema'ō i'ilā Jesoe, ba chōnia, 30 wa no aheta chōnia wangabōlō andrō, ba ibali'ō ia ba hoenō niha, imane : Ha niha zombambahaja baroe-goe. (Loek. 6, 19). Ba lamane chōnia 31 nifahaōnia : O'ilā wa fadege chōoe niha, ba ūmane : Ha niha zomba-mbaja ja'o ? Ba ifachōlō ia, wamaigi 32

- 33 solaoe da'ō. Ba ata'oe ndra alawe no mege, manizinizi, me no i'ila, he wisa chōnia, ba mōi ia, itoehi danō fōnania, i'ombacha'ō he wisa zi
- 34 ndroehoenia fefoe. Ba imane chōnia : He onogoe, no i'orifī ndra'oegō famatimō andrō ; foeli'ō, ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe ba jadōhō wamakao andrō chōoe ! (F. 10, 52).
- 35 III. Ba me mochde ia na, ba so zinenge zatoea zekola no mege, lamanc : No mate nonooc ; hadia wa
- 36 ūfakao na zamahaō andrō ? Ba i'osi-lōmoerongogō Jesoe niwā'ōra andrō, imane chō zatoea zekola a-
- 37 ndrō : Bōi ata'oefi, amati manō. Ba lō itehe fao chōnia niha, ha Fetero ba Jakobo ba Johane, talifoesō Ja-
- 38 kobo. Ba laroegi jomo ba nomo zatoea zekola andrō, ba i'ila wagoeageasa andrō, awō ze'e, awō za-
- 39 nge'esi, wa'abōlōbōlō. Ba mōi ia jo-
mo, imane chōra : Hadiwa fagoear-
goea ami ba hadia wa mege'ege ?
Tenga si mate nono andrō, si mōrō.
- 40 (Joh. 11, 11). Ba la'igi'igi'ō ia. Ba ifofanō ira tooe, fefoe, ba i'ohc nama nono no mege ba inania ba awōnia a-
ndrō, mōi ia si bacha, ba si zo ono
- 41 andrō. Ba ira'oe danga nono, imane chōnia : Talita koemi ! Faoso ono alawc, oewā'ō chōoe ! geloeahania.
- 42 (Loek. 7, 14). Ba i'anema'ō maoso nono alawc andrō ba mowaōwaō ; so sa mewelendroea fache wa'ebōnnia.
- 43 Ba i'anema'ō tobali sibai dōdōra. Ba i'abe'e'ō linia wangoema'ō chōra, ena'ō lō irongo da'ō niha, ha niha ia ; ba iwā'ō, ena'ō labe'e gō nono a-
ndrō. (F. 1, 44; 7, 36).
- FAZA 6.
- I. Mamaħaō Jesoe ba Nazareta.
II. Ifatengen zinenge andrō. III. Fa-
moenoe Johane andrō. IV. Fam'e'e
gō ba niha, si lima ngahōnō. V. Mo-
waōwaō ba goeli mbaħwa Jesoe. VI.
Famadōhō fōchō.
- (A. 1-6: Mat. 13, 54-58. Loek. 4,
16. 22-24.)
- I. Ba mofanō ia ba da'ō. Ba iroe-
- gi mbanoeara ba la'o'ō ia nifahaōnia. Ba me loeo sabato, ba ibōrōgō mahaō ja'ira ba zekola. Ba tobali dōdō zato, samondrongo, lamane : He moroi da'ō chōnia, ba hadia wa'- atoeateoa andrō, nibe'e chōnia ? ba tandra si mane da'ō, nifazōchinia ta-
ngania ? Tenga toeka andrō, ono Maria andrō, tengə talifoesō ndra Jakobo, Jose, Joeda, Simoni ? Ba talifoesōnia alawe andrō, ba tenga ba da'e chōda so ? Fatocwoe sa'ae ia chōra. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Lō te'ositengagō zama'ele'ō, na te-
nga ba mbanoeara ba na tenga ba zahatō chōnia ba moroi jomo chōra. Ba tebai ifazōchi dandra ba da'ō, hadia ia, ha ma'ifoe zofōchō itoefa tanga, ifadōhō wōchō. Ba ahōlihōlī dōdōnia ba wa lō mamati ira. Bi i-
tōrō misa mbanoea si fasoei, mama-
haō ia.
- (A. 7-13 : Mat. 10, 1. 9-15.
Loek. 9, 1-6 : 10, 4-12).
- II. Ba hoemedē ia ba zi felendroca, ibōrōtaigō ifatengen ira, daroedaroa, itehe chōra wamofanō bechoe si ra'-iō. Ba i'oro'iō chōra, bōi la'ohē hadia ia ba lala, ha si'o. Bōi la'ohē roti, bōi la'ohē mbola ba bōi kefe ba mbōbō taloc (Mat. 10, 10) (ba mobada-
gahe sa) ba bōi doea gōrō mbaroera. Ba imane chōra : Ba zi mōi ami jomo, ba da'ō mi'iagō, irege mofanō ami ba da'ō. Ba na so mbanoea, si lō mama'amōi jomo ja'ami ba si lō mamondrongo limi, ba mihetā ami ba da'ō, mi'anotogō gawoegawoc ba gahemi, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra. Ba mofanō ira mangombacha, lamane : Mifalalini gera'era ! Ba oja lafofanō bechoe ba ato zofōchō labajoini fa-
nicha, lafadōhō wōchō. (Jak. 5, 14).
- (A. 14-29 : Mat. 14, 1-12. Loek. 9, 7-9).
- III. Ba irongo razo Herode ; noa sa tetoeria dōinia. Ba imane : No mao-
so Johanc andrō, samajagō idanō, moroi ba ngai zi mate, andrō so chō-
nia wa'abōlō andrō. Ba so zangoe- 15

- ma'ō, Elija ; ba so, ba sama'e'ō lawā'ō; hoelō zama'cle'ō andrō fōna, 16 samōsa. (*F. 8, 28*). Ba me irongo Herode, ba imane : Johane andrō, nifa'e'wā'ōgoe bagi, da'ō zi no maoso.
- 17 Noa sa ifatenge Herode, no ifara'oe'-ō Johane, no labōbō ba goeroenga, bōrō Herodia andrō, fo'omo dali-focesō Herode, Filifo, me no ihalō Herode. Noa sa iīwā'ō Johane chō Herode : Lō tola so chōoe wo'omo 19 dalifocesōoc. Ba no afochō dōdō Herodia andrō chōnia, iboenoen ena'ō, ba 20 tebai. Noa sa ata'oe Herode Johane, me no i'ila wa no niha satoelō, ni'a-mon'i'ō, ba ifatarogō'ō, ba aoeli aboe dōdōnia, na irongo linia, ba omasi ia, 21 ifondrondrongo. Ba baŵa senahōi : fatome Herode, awōnia salaŵa ba koemandra andrō ba salaŵa andrō ba Galilaia, me baŵa wa'atoemboenia. Ba mōi jomo nono Herodia andrō, alawe, manari, ba omasi Herode ba tomenia. Ba imane razo chō nono alawe andrō : Andrō chō-goe hadia zomasi'ō, ba oebe'e chōoe; 23 falōloe ia chōnia : Hadia ia ni'-andrōoe chōgōe, oebe'e chōoe, iroegi zi matonga mbanoeageo. (*Esit. 5,* 24 3. 6.) Ba mōi ia baero, imane chō niania : Hadia zi sōchi ni'andrōgōc ? Ba imane : Hōgō Johane andrō, 25 samajagō idanō. Ba i'aneina'ō ifocli ia chō razo no mege, i'aliogō, i'andrō, imane : Omasido, iada'e sibai ūbe'e chōgōe, ba wiga jaŵa, hōgō 26 Johane andrō, samajagō idanō. Ba aboe sibai dōdō razo, ba ba wahō-loesa no mege ba ba dōme andrō, 27 ba lō edōna ia lō ibe'e. Ba i'anemaō ifatenge razo wazoeri, i'oro'i'ō la'ohe hōgō Johane. Ba mōi da'ō, i'e'wā mbagi ba goeroenga ba i'ohe hōgō ba wiga jaŵa, ibe'e chō nono alawe no mege, ba ibe'e chō niania ono alawe andrō. Ba me larongo nifaħaō Johane, ba mōi ira, lahalō mbotonia ba lako'o.
- 30 IV. Ba owoelo chō Jesoe zinenge no, ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia fefoe nilaoera ba famahaōra andrō. Ba 31 imane ehōra : Mitaboe, ja'ami andrō, ba zi ha ja'ita, ba zi lō niha-niha, ba mi'olombase ma'ifoe. Ato sa zangōrōngōrō, lō faloccha manga ira. (*Mar. 3, 20*)
- (*A. 32-44 : Mat. 14, 13-21. Loek. 9, 10-17. Joh. 6, 1-14*).
- Ba molojo ira, lasaŵa naha si lō 32 nihaniha, ba zi ha ja'ira. Ba ato 33 zanehe me mofanō ira ba la'ilā, wa ja'ira, ba lahoercefai, moroi ba mba-neoa misa fefoe, latōrō tanō, lahoelō ira. Ba mc iroegi Jesoe, ba i'ilā, ato 34 sibai niha, ba ahaehō dōdōnia ira, me no hoelō mbiribiri si lō koebalō, ba ibōrōtaigō ifahaō ira, oja ngawalō. (*Mat. 9, 36*). Ba me aracha, 35 bongi sa'ae, ba mōi ehōnia nifaħaōnia, lamane : Tanō si mate naha andre, ba no aracha bongi. Fofanō ira, 36 ena'ō lasaŵa halama ba banoea si-de'ide, si fasoei misa, ba wowōli gōra. Ba itema lira, imane ehōra : Mibe'e 37 gōra, ja'ami. Ba lamanc chōnia : Hadia, mōiga mowōli roti, otoe roefia fowōli ba mabe'e ūra ? Ba imane 38 chōra : Ha wa'ojā zi so chōmi roti; mi'ae mifaigi. Ba me no lafagi, ba lamane : Lima ba doea rozi gi'a. Ba 39 iīwā'ō chōra, moedadao ira, lafa'oli ira, bandroe'oe. Ba moedadao ira, la'- 40 angelonligō ira, otoc'otoe ba limalima woeloe. Ba ihalō roti andrō, si lima 41 ba i'a andrō, si doea rozi, ifaūga hōrōnia ba zoroego, ifahowoe'ō roti andrō, ba ibohoto, ibe'e chō ndra nifaħaō, ena'ō labe'e chōra, ba ba gi'a andrō, si doea rozi gōi, idozigō ira. Ba manga ira fefoe ba aboeso. (*F. 8, 42 8*). Ba la'ozaragō gachōchōla, fele- 43 ndroea koede ; achōchōla gi'a ūsa. Ba si manga roti andrō, ba lima nga- 44 hōnō ndra matoea.
- (*A. 45-52 : Mat. 14, 22-33. Joh. 6, 15-21*).
- V. Ba i'anema'ō iforege wangoe- 45 ma'ō chō ndra nifaħaōnia we'amōi baowo, ba wowaōwaō mijefo ba Mbetisa'ida, gasagasa wamofanōnia

46 niha sato. Ba me no i'efa'ō ira, ba
 47 mōi ia ba hili, mangandrō. Ba me
 bongi, ba no iroegi daloe mbaŵa owo
 48 no mege ba ha ja'ia ba danō. Ba me
 i'ila erege dōdōra wolojo — noa sa
 zoezoemō nangi — ba i'ondrasi ira,
 me miwo manoe, mowaōwaō ia ba
 49 gocli mbaŵa ba italoe'i ira ena'ō. Ba
 me la'ila, mowaōwaō ia ba goeli mbaŵa,
 ba lawai bechoe, ba moe'ira'ira.
 50 Dozi sa la'ila ia ba tokca ira. Ba
 i'anema'ō moehede chōra, imane
 chōra : Bōi mī'aboesi tōdō, ja'odo,
 51 bōi mī'ata'oefi. Ba mōi ia baowo ehō-
 ra, ba tebato nangi ; ba oi so wa'-
 52 atobali dōdōra. (F. 4, 39). Lō'ō sa
 aboto ba dōdōra ba roti andrō me-
 ge ; noa sa abe'c dōdōra. (F. 8, 17.
 Mat. 16, 9).

(A. 53-56 : Mat. 14, 34-36).

53 VI. Ba la'ōtō, lasaŵa danō, la-
 54 roegi Genezare, manao ira. Ba me no
 mōi ira ba danō, ba i'anema'ō la'ila
 55 niha, wa ja'ia. Ba latōrōi misa danō
 ma'asagōrō, labōrōtaigō lafabca chō-
 nia zofōchō, ba gasora, ba nirongora
 56 so ia. Ba ba zi mōi ia jomo ba mba-
 noea side'ide, ba ina ba mbanoea se-
 boca, ba ma ba halama, ba latooe'ō
 tooe baewali zofōchō andrō ba la'a-
 ndrō chōnia, ena'ō ha bowohowō
 mbaroenia tola lababajā ; ba ha wa'-
 ato zombambaja, ba dōhō wōchō.
 (F. 5, 27, 28).

FAZA 7.

I. Fanegoe nifachoi dōdō niha
 II Fangorifi ono n̄ira alawe Ndra-
 wa Kana'ana andrō. III. Fainadōhō
 fōchō zaifso, si lō hede.

(A. 1-23 : Mat. 15, 1-20).

1 I. Ba owoelo chōnia warizaio ba
 sangila amachaita ōsa, si otarai Je-
 roezalema. Ba me la'ila nifahaōnia
 ōsa, si manga manō lō mombanō —
 3 (Loek. 11, 38). Lō'ō sa manga wari-
 zaio, awō niha Jchoeda fefoe, na lō
 moeforege wanasai tanga, wolo'ō
 4 oroisa zatoea andrō, ba na la'otarai
 kade, ba lō manga ira, na lō si mo-

ndri, ba oja ngawalō tānō bō'ō, nifa'-
 ema chōra, nī'o'ō, fanaisai mako ba
 fanaisai migō ba fanaisai bowoa —
 (Mat. 23, 25). Ba lasofoe ehōnia fari-
 zaio andrō, awō zangila amachoitā
 andrō, lamane : Hana wa lō latōrō
 lala goroisa zatoea andrō ira nifahaō-
 mō, hana wa manga manō ira lō
 mombanō ? Ba imane chōra : Si
 doe hoe nifa'ele'ō Jesaja andrō ba
 chōni, samini tōdō andrō, si mané
 ba zoera : „La f o s o e m a n g e
 n d r a' o b e w e r a n i h a a-
 n d r e, b a tōdōra, b a n o a-
 rō o e chōgōe. (Jes. 29, 13). Si
 lō g o e n a w a m o s o e m a n g e-
 r a j a' o, m e n i f a e h o i dōdō
 n i h a w a m a h a ū r a. Oroisa
 Lowalangi mī'erogō, ba mī'o'ō
 goroisa niha. Ba imane chōra : Si ndroe-
 hoe wangositengagōmi oroisa, ba
 wolo'ō nifachoi dōdōmi. Noa sa iwa'ō
 Moze : „F o s o e m a n g e n a m a o e,
 a wō n i n a o e,” ba : „N a s o
 z a n g e l i f i a m a n i a, b a m a
 i n a n i a, b a s i m a t e.” (Moz. II.
 20, 12 ; 21, 17). Ba ja'ami miwa'-
 11 ō : Na so niha sangocma'ō chō nama-
 nia, ba ma chō ninania : „Korban”,
 ame'ela, soemange, geloeahania, zi-
 nemaoc ehōgōe ena'ō, ba lō'ō sa'ae
 12 ōmōnia chō namania, ba ma chō ni-
 nania, miwa'ō. Ba tobali lō goena
 13 daroma li Lowalangi sa'ae, mibe'e,
 ba nifaehoimi andrō, nichoi dōdōmi ;
 ba oja ngawalō na zi manō milaoe.
 Ba ifoeli hoemedē ba niha sato, 14
 imane chōra : Mifondrondrongo chō-
 gōe, dozi ami, ba ja'aboto ba dōdō-
 mi ! Tebai ita'oenōi niha hadia ia
 moroi baero, si mōi ba daloenia ;
 da'ō sa zana'oenōi niha, si otarai
 moroi bacha dōdō niha. (Hal. zin. 10,
 15, 28). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba wa-
 mondrongo, ba jamoefondrondrong-
 o ! Ba me no mōi ia jomo, me no
 17 irōni niha sato andrō, ba lasofoe chō-
 nia nifahaōnia ba gamaedola andrō
 no mege. Ba imane chōra : Hadia, 18
 lō'ō na gōi saboto ba dōdōmi ? Lō

mi'ila, wa tebai ita'oenōi niha si ota-
rai moroi baero. si mōi ba daloenia,
19 me tengā tōdōnia isawa, me ba da-
loe mōi, ba me aheta ba dōgitōgi,
ba nihaōgō fefoe, hadia ia, ngawalō
20 gō ? Ba imane : Si otarai niha, mo-
roi bacha, da'ō wana'oenōi niha.
21 Moroi bacha sa, moroi ba dōdō niha,
i'otarai era'era si lō sōchi, ba'fohorō
22 ba fanagō ba fange'e, ba fohorōni do-
nga zodonga ba fa'omasi gana'a ba
fa'afaito ba falimosa ba femaboc-
maboe ba fa'afōchō dōdō ba fana-
ndrawaisi niha bō'ō ba fajaśasaba
23 fa lō tōdō. Fefoe zi lō sōchi andrō,
ba moroi bacha i'otarai ba ita'oenōi
niha.

(A. 24-30 : Mat. 15, 21-28).

24 II. Ba maoso ia, iheta ia ba da'ō,
isawa danō Diro. Ba mōi ia jomo ba
nomo, ena'ō lō la'ilā niha bō'ō, dō-
25 dōnia; ba tebai tobini ia. I'anema'ō
no irongo ia ira alawe, si so ono alawe
sobechoe si ra'iō, ba mōi jomo da'ō,
26 itoehi danō fōnania. Ba Dawa Heleni
ndra alawe andrō, ba Ziria Wōnikia
mbanoeara. Ba i'andrō chōnia, ena'ō
ifofanō mbechoe audrō chō nononia.
27 Ba imane chōnia : Acha aboesondrao-
no oea ; lō'ō sa sōchi, na lahalō gō
28 ndraono ba na labe'e ō nasoe. Ba ite-
ma linia, imane chōnia : E, Toea ; ba
la'ā gōi asoe barō meza gachōchōla
29 ba ndraono. Ba imane chōnia : Ba
limō andrō, foeli'ō, no aheta mbe-
30 choe andrō chō nonooe. Ba mofanō ia
chōra, ba no mōrōmōrō ba gaso no-
no, i'ila, ba no aheta mbechoe andrō.
31 III. Ba mofanō zoci Jesoe, irōi da-
nō Diro, itōrō Zidona, isawa, mbaŵa
Galilala, itōrō danō zi ffoeloe banoea.
32 (Mat. 15, 29 b. t.), Ba la'ohe chōnia
zafiso, si no abe'e lela, la'andrō chō-
33 nia, ena'ō itoefa tanga. Ba i'ohe ba
zi lō niha ba ibe'e doetoerocnia ba
dalinga, mangendrilō ia ba ibabajā
34 lela. (F. 8. 23). Ifaōgō hōrōnia mijā-
wā ba zoroego, ihasoegō ia ba imane
chōnia: Efata! jateboka'ōgeloehania
35 (F. 6, 41. Joh. 17, 1). Ba teboka

dōgi dalingania, ba i'anema'ō aefā
wesoe le lania andrō, ba atoelō wehe-
denia. Ba iwa'ō chōra, bōi la'omba-
cha'ō, gofoe ha ōchō ; ba ihōtōi fa-
nenaŵa ja'ira, ba lahōtōi fangomba-
cha. Ba tobali sibai dōdōra ba la-
mane : Oi nihaogō manō wolaoenia,
safiso ibali'ō samondrongo li niha,
ba si lō hedc, ba ibali'ō sihede.
(Moz. I. 1, 31).

FAZA 8.

I. Fame'e gō ba niha, si ūfa
ngahōnō. II. Tandra ba mbanoea
si jaŵa. III. Tanōmō roti warizaio.
IV. Famadōhō fōchō hōrō zae'a.
V. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero. VI. Ihō-
nagō i'ombacha'ō wamakao ja'ia
Jesoe. VII. Ifobawa lala ba zo-
lo'ō chōnia.

(A. 1-10 : Mat. 15, 32-39.)

I. Me loeo da'ō, ba ato sibai zoei
niha, ba ma'ifoe lō ūra, ba hoemedē
Jesoe ba nifahōōnia, imane chōra :
Ahachō dōdōgoe niha andrō ; noa
sa'ae tōloe bongi lō si teboelō ira
chōgoe, ba ma'ifoe lō ūra. Ba na
oefofanō ira ba chōra, lō manga, ba
mate ira olofo ba lala ; banoea sa-
rōoc na i ūsa. Ba latema linia nifa-
haōnia, lamane : He moroi tahalō
gō, ba wangaboesoi'ō niha andrō,
ba da'e, ba danō si mate? Ba isofoe
chōra : Haoega chōni roti ? Ba la-
manc : Fitoe. Ba iwa'ō ba niha, moe-
dadao ira ba danō. Ba ihalō roti a-
ndrō, si fitoe, i'aohasi gōlō Lowa-
langi, iboboto roti ba ibe'e chō ndra
nifahaōnia, ba wamaosa ; ba lafaosa
ba zato. Ba so chōra gi'a ma'ifoc, ba
ifalhoewoe'ō ba ifaosa gōi. Ba manga
ira, ba aboeso, ba la'ozaragō zi tōra,
achōchōla, fitoe koede. Ba so ūfa
ngahōnō ira ; ba ifofanō ira.
II. Ba idōlō ia baowo, awō nifa-
haōnia ba iroegi danō Dalamanoeta.
(A. 11-21 : Mat. 16, 1-12).
Ba so moroi jomo warizaio, labōrō-
taigō tahoehocō chōnia, la'andrō

chōnia dandra, moroi jāwa ba mbanoea, ba wanandraigō jāia.
 12 (*Loek. 11, 16. 29*). Ba ihasoegō ia, tōdōnia, ba imane : Hana wa la'andrō dandra niha andrō ? Si ndroehoc niwa'ōgoe chōmi lō'ō manō labe'e dandra ba niha ahdrō. (*Joh. 11, 33*).

13 Ba irōi ira, ifoeli ia baowo, isawā si jefo.

14 III. Ba no olifoe ira wolohe roti ;
 15 lō baowo chōra, ha samboea roti. Ba ifangclama ira, imane : Mifaigi, bōi mibabaja danōmō roti andrō ba warizaio, awō danōmō roti chō Herode

16 andrō. Ba fahoehoeo ira, lamane : Me
 17 lō chōda roti. Ba i'ilā ba imane chōra :

Hadia wa fahoehoeo ami, wa lō roti chōmi ? Hadia, lō'ō na mi'ilā hadia ia, ba lō'ō na saboto ba dōdōmi ? Lō mamalōmalō wa'abc'e dōdōmi ? (*F. 6, 52*). Mohōrō ami, ba lō mi'ilā hadia ia, ba no so dōgi dali-

18 ngami, ba lō mirongo hadia ia, ba lō mi'era'era tōdōmi. Mc oeboboto

roti no si lima, ba zi lima ngahōnō niha, ba ha oega koede ni'ozaragōmi achōchōla ? Lamane chōnia : Felen-

ndroea. (*F. 6, 41 b. t.*). Ba ba zi fitoē no, ba zi ūfa ngahōnō niha, ba ha

oega koede ni'ozaragōmi achōchōla ? Ba lamane : Fitoe. (*F. 8, 5.*)

21 Ba imane chōra : Hadia, lō'ō na aboto ba dōdōmi ?

22 IV. Ba laroegi Mbetisa'ida. Ba la'ohe chōnia zaoe'a, la'andrō chō-

23 nia, ena'ō ibabaja. Ba i'ohe dangazaoe'a andrō, ifasao baero mbanoea, idiloi hōrōnia, itoefa ia tanga, ifoeli chōnia, na so ni'ilania. (*F. 7, 33*).

24 *Joh. 9, 6*. Ba ifaōga hōrōnia, ba imane : Oe'ila niha ; mōwaōwaō ira,

25 oe'ila sa, hoelō dōla geoe. Ba ifoeli itoefa hōrōnia tanga ba itōngō batē'-azōchli ia, ba atōla wamaiginia fefoe

26 hadia ia. Ba ifofanō ia ba chōra, imane : Bōi ae mijomo ba mbanoea andrc. (*Mat. 9, 30*).

(*A. 27-30 : Mat. 16, 13-20. Loek. 9, 18-21*).

27 V. Ba mofanō Jesoe, awō nifa-

haōnia, lasawā mbanoea misa, sa-hatō ba Kaizaria Wilifo. Ba me so ira ba lala, ba isofoe ba nifahaōnia, imane chōra : Hadia lawā'ō niha, ha niha ndra'odo ? Ba lamane chōnia: 28 Lawā'ō Johanc, samajagō idanō, ndra'oegō, ba so zangoema'ō Elija ba so zangoema'ō fasamōsa zama'ele'ō andrō. (*F. 6, 15*). Ba isofoe chōra: 29 Ba ja'ami, ha miwā'ō, ha niha ndra'ō? Itēma linia Fetero, imane chōnia : Keriso andrō ndra'oegō. (*Joh. 6, 69*). Ba itenaŵā ira, fa bōi la'ombacha'ō 30 ia ba niha bō'ō.

(*A. 31-38 : Mat. 16, 21-27. Loek. 9, 22-26*).

VI. Ba ibōrōtaigō ibokai chōra, 31 wa lō tola lō oja dania itaha famakao Ono Niha, latibo'ō dania ia satoea andrō ba sangila amachoita ; laboenoe ia ba na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo, ba ifoeli aoeri. (*F. 10, 32 b. t.*). Lō'ō 32 sa aiwō ia wangombacha. Ba isōbi ia chōnia Fetero, ibōrōgō itenaŵā. Ba ibali'ō ia, ba me i'ilā nifahaōnia, 33 ba itenaŵā Wctero andrō, imane : Ae foerigoe, Satana ! lō'ō sa o'era'era hadia chō Lowalangi, ha hadia ba niha.

VII. Ba hoemedē ia ba niha sato, 34 awō ba nifahaōnia, imane chōra :

Na so zedōna molo'ō ja'o, ba jame'ositengagō ia, jamoeloe'i rōfania ba jamoe'o'ō ndra'o. (*Mat. 10, 38 b. t.*)

Na so sa zedōna manganaoe'ō nosonia, da'ō zaetoe noso, ba na so zaetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o ba

toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba da'ō zanganaoe'ō. Hadia sa goena ba niha, 36 na isōndra ena'ō harenia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba na te'ala ia nosonia? Hadia sa ena'ō, nibe'e 37 niha hōli nosonia ? Na so sa zaila 38 ba chōgōe andre, ba ba daroma ligoe, ba niha sohorōhorō andre, solalō, da'ō gōi zaila dania Nono Niha, na so ia, na so chōnia lachō-mi Nama andrō, ba na awōnia mala'ika ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Mat. 10, 33. Loek. 9, 26*).

FAZA 9.

I. Famolachōmi Jesoe. II. Fama-dōhō fōchō zaniri. III. I'ombacha'ō Jesoe wamakao ja'ia dania. IV. Ifaroe dōdōra ba wa lō fajāwā. V. ba ba wamologō tōdō. VI. ba ba wangositengagō ja'ira ba ba wa bōi fa'oedoe'sedoe.

- 1 I. Ba imane chōra : Si ndrochoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, so ōsa ba zi so ba da'e, si lō manandra fa'amate dania, irege no la'ilā abōlō mbanoea Lowangī andrō. (*Mat. 16, 28. Loek. 9, 27.*) (*A. 2-11: Mat. 17, 1-13. Loek. 9, 28-36.*)
- 2 Ba ñōn bongi aefaa da'ō, ba i'ohē awōnia Jesoe Wetero ba Jakobo ba Johane, i'ohē misa ira ba hili salañā, ba zi ha ja'ira manō ; ba
- 3 tobali ia fōnara ; ba noeehania, ba tobali hoemaga, afoesi sibai, te-bai si manō wa'afoesi noecha ba zamabago ba goeli clanō. (*Fam. 1, 14.*
- 4 17). Ba oroma chōra Gelija ba Moze
- 5 fahoehoeo ira chō Jesoe. Ba hoemedē Wetero, imane chō Jesoe: He sama-haō, ba da'e zi sōchi nahada ; ba damafazōchi nose, tōloe, samboea chōoe, ba samboea chō Moze ba sa-mboea chō Gelija. Lō'ō sa i'ila wata-hōgō niwā'ōnia ; noa sa a'oi so wa'
- 6 atobali dōdōra. Ba so moroi sa laweo-o si loemō'ō ja'ira. Ba so zihede moroi ba lawoeo andrō, imane : **Ono-goe omasiō da'ō, mifondiondrongo linia!** (*Fet. 11, 1, 16, 17. Joh. 12,*
- 8 28). Ba me lafaehōlō ira, ba i'ozoe-magō lō'ō sa'ae oroma chōra niha,
- 9 ha Jesoe manō nawōra. Ba me latoeeli hili, ba iwā'ō chōra, bōi la'o-mbaehā'ō, gofoe ha chō, nī'ilara, ha dania, na no maoso Nono Niha moroi
- 10 ba ngai zi mate. Ba lō olifoe ira ni-wā'ōnia andrō, ba fahoehoeo ira, hadia ia wemaoso andrō, moroi ba ngai
- 11 zi mate. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : Hadia wa lawā'ō farizaio ba sangila amachoita, lō tolā lō mōi Gelija oea ?
- 12 Ba imane chōra : Ja'ia, so Gelija oea ba i'a'azōchi fefoe hadia ia; ba he wisa ba zoera ba ehō Nono Niha andrō ?

Oja dania itaha famakao ba latibo'ō. Ba oeŵā'ō ehōmi, noa gōi· mōi 13 Gelija, ba no lalaoe chōnia hadia zomasī ira, no itōrō zi so ba zoera ba chōnia andrō. (*Fam. 11, 13 b. t.*, (*A. 14-29 : Mat. 17, 14-21. Loek. 9, 37-43.*)

II. Ba me laroegi nifahaō, ba ato 14 niha samasoci ja'ira, la'ilā, awō za-nigila amachoita, si fahoehoeo chōra. Ba i'anema'ō tobali dōdō niha sato 15 andrō fefoe, me la'ilā ia ba lahoe-roefai ia, wangowai ja'ia. Ba isofoe 16 chōra : Hadia hoehoeomi chōra ? Ba 17 itema linia si samōsa ba zato andrō, imane : He samahaō, no oe'ohē chīōe nonogoe, si so bechoe si lō hede. Ba na ira'oe ia, ba idōdōni 18 ba fawoechō gilo ba ifatangi mboha ba ariri manō ia. Ba no oeŵā'ō ba nifahaōmō, ena'ō lafōfanō, ba tebai. Ba itema lira, imane : Alai ndra'o 19 ami, niha si lō mamati ! Ha wa'ara tō na sodo chōmi ? Ha wa'ara oeta-ha ba chōmi ? Mi'ohē ia ehōgōe. Ba la'ohē chōnia. Ba me i'ila ia, ba 20 i'anema'ō idōdōni nōsinia bechoe a-andrō, akandro, alaoe ia tooe ba danō, ifagaōlō ia ba fawoechō gilo. Ba isofoe chō namania Jesoe : Ha 21 wa'ara sa'ae gōnagōna ia si manō ? Ba imane : I'otarai iraono ia. No 22 asese itibo'ō ba galitō gōi ba ba nidanō, ba wamoenoe ja'ia ; ba na õ'ila hadia ia, ba hachōsi tōdō ndra'-aga, tologa. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : 23 Ba niwā'ōoe andrō : „Na õ'ila”, — **fefoe hadia ia i'ila ilaoe samati.** (*Kor. 1, 12, 10*). Ba i'anema'ō moe- 24 ao nama nono andrō, imane : Mama-ti ndra'o, tolodo ba wa ambō famati andrō ! (*Loek. 17, 5, 6*). Ba me i'ila Jesoe lahoeroefai niha sato andrō, ba itenaŵā mbechoe si ra'iō andrō, imane chōnia : Oeŵā'ō chōoe, be-ehoe si lō hede, safiso, heta'ōgō chōnia ba bōi sa'ae foeli'ō chōnia. Ba iheta ia, moe'ao'ao ia ba idō-dōni sibai nōsinia. Ba tobali hoelō zi mate, ba ato zangoema'ō : No

27 mate ia. Ba ira'oe danga Jesoe, ifa-
28 zizio, ba maoso ia. Ba me mōi ia
jomo, ba lasofoe chōnia nifahaōnia,
ba zi ha ja'ira: Hana wa tebai ndra'-
29 aga, ba wamofanō ja'ia ? Ba imane
chōra : Lō famofanō zi sambalō a-
ndrō, na tengā fangandrō.

(A. 30-32 : Mat. 17, 22. 23.
Loek. 9. 43-45).

30 III. Ba laheta ira ba da'ō, latōrō
Galilai, ba lō omasi ia, i'ila ira niha
31 bō'ō. Ifahaō sa nifahaōnia, imane
chōra : Tetoee'ō dania Nono Niha
ba danga niha, ba laboenoe, ba na
no laboenoe, ba tōloe ngaloeo, ba
ifoeli aoeri. (F. 8, 31 ; 10, 32 b. t.)
32 Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra niwā'ōnia
andrō, ba ata'oc ira, wanoefoe chō-
nia. (Loek. 18, 34).

(A. 33-37 : Mat. 18, 1-5. Loek. 9.
46-48).

33 IV. Ba laroegi Gafanaocma, ba
me no mōi ia jomo, ba isofoe chō-
ra : Hadia mege hoehoeomi ba lala ?
34 Ba lō hedechedra; noa sa mege fahoe-
hoeo ira ba lala, ha niha zeboeara
35 maō. Ba moedadao ia ba hoemedē
ia ba zi felendroea ba imane chōra :
Na so zomasi fōna ia, ba jamōi foeri
sibai, jamōi enoni nawōnia fefoe.
36 (F. 10, 43. Mat. 20, 26. b. t.). Ba ifa'-
aso tānō fōnara ndraono, samboea,
italagoei, ba imane chōra : (F. 10,
37 16). Na so zama'amōi jomo chōnia
ono si mane da'e, samboea, na bōrō
dōigoe, ba ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo. Ba
na so zama'amōi jomo ja'o, ba tengā
ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo, samatengē
ja'o andrō nifa'amōinia. (Joh. 13, 20).

(A. 38-40 : Loek. 9, 49. 50).

38 V. Imane chōnia Johane : He sa-
mahaō, no ma'ilā zamōsa, sanōtōi
tōimō, wamofanō bcchoe, si lō mo-
lo'ō ja'ita, ba no matenawā ia, me
39 lō i'o'ō ita. Ba imane Jesoc : Bōi mi-
tenawā ia ; tebai sa ilaoe hadia ia
dandra, niha, ba dōigoe, ba i'an-
40 ma'ō zoei i'o'aja ndra'o. Ha niha sa
zi lō fa'oeoe chōda, ba no awōda.
(Mat. 12, 30).

VI. Ha niha sa zame'e nibadoe 41
chōmi zamba mako idanō, ba dōi-
gōe andrō, mc chō Keriso ami, ba si
ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, lō ae-
choe loenia. (Mat. 10, 42).

(A. 42-48 : Mat. 18, 6-9).

Ba na so zangalani side'ide andrō 42
samati, samōsa, ba ebœa mohare ia
mena'ō, na labe'e ba mbaginia gara
seboea ba na latibo'ō ia ba nasi.
(Loek. 17, 1. 2.) Ba na i'alani ndra'-
oegō tangaoe, ba tema eŵa ia ; mo-
hare ndra'oegō, na ha tambai da-
ngaoe, ba ūchamō wa'aeroi, moroi
doea dangaoe, ba mōi'ō ba narako,
ba galitō andrō, si lō matemate. ba 44
zi lō matemate gockoeō andrō chōra,
awō galitō andrō. (Jes. 66, 24). Ba na 45
i'alani ndra'oegō aheoe, ba tema
eŵa ia, mohare ndra'oegō, na sake-
lakela ndra'oegō, ba ūchamō wa'-
aoeri, moroi doea gaheoe, ba tictibo'ō
ba narako, ba zi lō matemate goe- 46
koeō andrō chōra, awō galitō andrō.
Ba na i'alani ndra'oegō hōrōoe, 47
ba tema koē ia, mohare ndra'oegō,
na bakole ndra'oegō, ba ūchamō
mbanoea Lowalangi, moroi do-
mboea hōrōoe, ba tetibō'ō ba nara-
ko, ba zi lō matemate goekoeō a- 48
ndrō chōra, awō galitō andrō. Ni'a- 49
sioni alitō sa dania ira fcfoe. Si sō-
chi nasio andrō ; ba na taja wa'asi'-
asi nasio andrō, ba ha mibe'e fa-
ngasingasinia ? Bōi zi lō asio chōmi
ba dōdōmi, ba bōi fa'oeoe'oeoe
ami. (Mat. 5, 13. Loek. 14, 34. Kol.
4, 6. Rom. 12, 18. Job. 12, 14).

FAZA 10.

- I. Hoehoe ba wanibō ngambatō.
- II. Ifahoe'ō ndraono Jesoe. III.
- Ono matoea andrō, seboea ana'a.
- IV. Hoehoe ba gana'a andrō. ¶V.
- Ifoeli i'ombacha'ō Jesoe wamakao
ja'ia dania ba fa'amatenia. VI. Ono
Zebedaio andrō. VII. Famadōhō fō-
chō hōrō zaoe'a.

(A. 1-12 : Mat. 19, 1-9.)

I. Ba iheta ia ba da'ō, isaŵa danō 1

- Joedaia ba tanō jcfo Jordano, ba ato zoei zowoelo chōnia niha, ba ifoeli ifahaō ira, na to'ōlō ia ba zi manō.
- 2 (*Joh. 10, 40*). Ba la'ondrasi ia fari-zaio, lasofoe chōnia, na tola itibō'ō ngambatōnia niha, latandraigō ia.
- 3 (*Mat. 19, 3*) Ba itema lira, imane chōra: Hadia goroisa Moze chōmi?
- 4 Lamane chōnia: No itehe Moze, lafa-zōchi zoera wangefā'ō, ba latibō'ō ia.
- 5 (*Moz. V. 24, 1*). Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Bōrō wa'abe'e dōdōmi, wa
- 6 isoera chōmi goroisa andrō, ba mōroi ba mbōrōta nifazōchi Lowalangi, ba ira matoea ba ira alawe wama-zōchinia ja'ira. „A n d r ō i r o i n a m a n i a, a w ō n i n a n i a,
- 7 n i h a, (*Ejes. 5, 30-33*), b a h a s a m b o e a b o t o d a n i a z i d a r o e a a n d r ō;” tobali tengā sa'ae domboea, ha samboea boto.
- 9 Ba hadia ni'oroedloegō Lowalangi
- 10 sa'ae, ba bōi jamoefabali niha. Ba me no mōi ia jomo, ba lafoeli
- 11 lasofoe chōnia da'ō nifahaōnia. Ba imane chōra: Na so zanibo ngambatōnia, ba na ihalō dánō bō'ō, ba sohorō da'ō, ba chōnia andrō.
- 12 Ba na ja'ia zanibo ira matoea, ba na mōi ia donga dánō bō'ō, ba sohorō, ia.
- (A. 13-16: *Mat. 19, 13-15. Loek. 18, 15-17*).
- 13 II. **Ba** la'ohe chōnia ndraono, cna'ō ibabaja; ba lategoe zolohe a-
- 14 ndrō nifahaōnia. Ba me i'ilā Jesoe, ba mofōnoe ia, ba imane chōra: **Mifa'amōi chōgōe ndraono andrō, bōi mitenawā ira, ba zi manō sa**
- 15 **mbanoea Lowalangi andrō.** Sindroe-hoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, si lō manema banoea Lowalangi andrō si niane iraono, ba lo'ō manō lalania ba da'ō.
- 16 Ba italagoei ira, ifahowoe'ō, itocfa hōgōra tanga.
- (A. 17-22: *Mat. 19, 16-23. Loek. 18, 18-23*).
- 17 III. **Ba** me mōi ia tooe baewali, ba i'ondrasia ia niha, itochi danō fō-nania, isofōe chōnia, imane: He
- samahaō si sōchi, he oewisa, ena'ō oeitema wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō? Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: Hana wa 18 ñwā'ō si sōchi ndra'o? Lō si sōchi, baero zi ha samōsa andrō, Lowalangi. Oroisa andrō, ba no ñ'ila: 19 „Bōi o h o r ō! bōi a n g ē' e! bōi a n a g ū! bōi bōbōgō c h ū n a w ū o e z i l ū d o e h o e, f o s o e m a n g e n a m a o e, a - w ū n i n a o e!” (*Rom. 13, 9*). Ba 20 imane chōnia: No ahori oe'ō'da'ō samahaō, i'otarai iraono ndra'o. (*Mat. 20, 38. Loek. 16, 9*.) Ba inehe-gō ia Jesoe, i'omasi'ō, ba imane: Sambalō zi lō'ō chōoe. Ae amawa hadia zi so chōoe ba be'e ba zinoemana, ba so chōoe girōgirō ba zoroego, ba taboe, o'ō ndra'o. Ba lō sōchisōchi 22 dōdōnia ba niwā'ō Jesoe andrō, ba mofanō ia aboe dōdōnia; me no seboea-ana'a ia.
- (A. 23-31: *Mat. 19, 23-30. Loek. 18, 24-30*).
- IV. **Ba** ifachōlō ia Jesoe ba imane ba nifahaōnia: Ha lō afōchō lala zo'ana'a, ba mbanoea Lowalangi! Ba tobali dōdō nifahaō ba niwā'ōnia 24 andrō. Ba ifoeli hocmene Jesoe, imane chōra: Hc iraono! Ha lō afōchō lala ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (Amaed. 11, 28). Aoha na i, 25 itōrō dōgi walōlōwā koedo, moroi ichamō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō so'ana'a. Ba tedooe wa'atobali dō-dōra, ba faome lamane chō nawōra: Ba ha niha zanōndra fa'aoeri? Ba inehegō ira Jesoc, ba imane: Ba 27 niha, ba tebai, ba ba Lowalangi, ba tola; fefoe hadia ia sa, ba molala ba Lowalangi. Ba ibōrōtaigō Fetero, i- 28 mane chōnia: Faigi, ja'aga andre, no marōi manō fefoe hadia ia, ba no ma'o'ō ndra'oegō. Imane Jesoe: Si 29 ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, lō sōndrōi omo ba ma talifoesō matoea, ba ma talifoesō alawe, ba ma ina, ba ma ama, ba ma ono, ba ma benoea na bōrō ndra'o ba toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, si lō manema manga- 30

woeli, otoe winaeta, iada'e ba gōtō andre, omo ba talifoesō matoea ba talifoesō alawe ba ina ba ono ba benoea, awō wolohi andrō, ba ba mbanoea foeri, ba fa'aeroi si lō ae-
31 toe. Ba ato zi so foeri dania zi so fōna iada'e, ba si manō zi so foeri iada'e, tobali si so fōna dania.

(A. 32-34 : Mat. 20, 17-19. Loek. 18, 31-34.)

32 V. Ba ba lala so ira, we'amōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema, ba itaritari Jesoe, ba no tobali dōdōra ba ata'oe dōdō zolo'ō moroi foeri. Ba ifoeli i'ohe chōnia zi felendroe, ibōrōtaigō i'ombacha'ō chōra hadia zi gōna ia dania, (F. 9, 31. Joh. 11, 7. 8), imane : Hiza, mōi ita misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalcma, ba tebe'e ba danga gere seboea ba ba danga zangila amachoita andrō Nono Niha, ba la'etoe'ō hoekoenia, hoekoe famoenoe, ba latooe'ō ba danga niha baero ia, ba la'o'aja dania ia ba ladidiloi ba labōbōzi ba laboenoe, ba tōlēo ngaloeo, ba ifoeli aoeri.

(A. 35-45 : Mat. 20, 20-28).

35 VI. Ba la'ondrasi ia ira Jakobo Johane, ono Zebedao andrō, lamane chōnia : He samahaō, omasi ndra'aga, na ò'o'ō chōma ni'andrōma chōoe. Ba imane chōra: Hadia ni'a-ndrōmi chōgōe? Ba lamane chōnia : Tehe chōma, ena'ō samōsa ba gambōlōoe ba samōsa ba gaberaoe 36 nahama ba lachōmioe dania. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Lō mi'ilā hadia ni'andrōmi. Hadia, tola mibadoe nōsi mako andrō, nibadoegoe, ba tola labajagō chōmi nibajagō chōgoe ? (Loek. 12, 50). Ba lamane chōnia : Tola. Ba imane chōra Jesoe Ōsi mako andrō, nibadoegoe, ba mibadoe sa dania, ba nibajagō chōgōe andrō, ba tebajagō chōmi dania, 40 ba fanehe fedadao andrō, ba tengā chōgōe ; da'ō zidadao ba da'ō, ba zi 41 no moehonogōi fedadao andrō. Ba me larongo da'ō si dafoeloe, ba labōrōtaigō moekōkōkōkō ba chō

ndra Jakobo Johane. Ba hoeinede 42 chōra Jesoe, iinane : Mi'ilā, lafatōrō mbanoeara si no salawā ba niha, wangocma'ō niha, ba lab'e barō mbawara niha seboeara. Ba bōi si 43 manō ba chōmi ; ha niha zomasi eboea ia ba chōmi, ba jamōi enoni-mi. (F. 9, 35). Ba ha niha ba chōmi 44 zomasi fōna ia, ba jamōi sawocjoe zato. Ono Niha sa gōi, tengā si mōi 45 mangoni, si mōi enoni, si mōi ma-me'e nosonia hōli zato.

(A. 46-52 : Mat. 20, 29-34. Loek. 18, 35-43.)

VII. Ba laroegi Jericho. Ba me 46 mofanō ia ba Jericho, awō nifahaō-nia ba awō zato, ba no doemadao ba ngai lala nono Dimaio, Batimaio, niha saoe'a, sangandrōngandrō balazo. Ba me irongo so Jesoe, banoea 47 Nazareta, ba ibōrōtaigō moe'ao, imane : He ma'oewoe Dawido, Jesoe, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o ! Ba ato 48 zanegoe ja'ia, ena'ō lō moehede ia. Ba iforege we'ao : He ma'oewoe Dawido, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o ! Ba 49 ibadoegō ia Jesoe, imane : Mihede chōnia. Ba hoemedē ira ba zaoe'a andrō, lamane chōnia : Bōi boesi dōdōoc, faoso, moehede ia chōoe. Ba itibo'ō tooe mbaroenia, ifarōgō 50 ia, i'ondrasi Jesoe. Ba moehede chō- 51 nia Jesoe, imane : Hadia zomasi'ō, he oewisa chōoe ? Ba imane saoe'a andrō chōnia : He raboeni, ena'ō oe'ila niha ! Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : 52 Focli'ō, no i'orifi'ō famatimō andrō. Ba i'anema'ō i'ila niha, ba i'o'ō ia ba lala. (F. 5, 34).

FAZA 11.

I. Fe'amōi Jesoe mijomo ba Jeroezalema II. Marafala si mate. III. Fangehao osali. IV. Fa'abōlō wamatō. V. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba zalaŵa, ba wamajagō idanō andrō chō Johane.

(A. 1-10: Mat. 21, 1-11. Loek. 19, 28-38. Joh. 12, 12-18.)

I. Ba me no ahatō ira ba Jeroezalema ba ba Mbetania ba gahe hili

wanicha andrō, ba ifatenge nifahaō-nia, daroea, imane chōra : Mi'ae ba ba mbanoca side'ide andrō, fōnami, ba na miroegi, ba i'anema'ō mi'ilā nono galide nifesoe, si lō irai la'o-koedo niha ; mitoto'ō wesocnia ba mi'ohe ia. Ba na so zangoema'ō chōmi : Hana wa mimanō ? ba mimane: Mogoena chō Doca, ba i'anema'ō ifa'ohe'ō mangawoeli ba da'e. Ba mōi ira, ba hiza nono galide no mege, nifesoe, ba zinga mbawandroehō, tooe baewali, ba latoto'ō wcsoe. Ba lamane chōra ōsa, si so ba da'ō : Hadiā chōmi da'ō, wa mitoto'ō wesoe nono galide andrō ? Ba la'ombacha'ō chōra hadia niwā'ō Jesoe ; awena latehe. Ba la'ohe chō Jesoe nono galide andrō, labe'e ba hoeloenia noechara, ba i'okoedo. Ba ato zamologō ba lala noechara, ba so, ba boeloe ndroe'oe, ni'ewara ba mbe-noea. Ba sowaōwā ba solo'ō moroi foeri, ba moe'ao, lamane : Hozana, nifahowoe'ō zi so andrō ba dōi Zo'aja, nifahowoe'ō wa'asalaŵā Doeada Dawido andrō, sangondra-si jai'ta ; hozana ba zalaŵā jaŵā ! (Sam. II. 7, 12-16).

(A. 11-14 : Mat. 21, 17-19.)

11 Ba mōi ia mijomo ba Jeroezalema, ba gosali. Ba me no ifaigi fefoe hadia ia, ba me aracha bongi, ba mōi ia baero, isawa Mbetania, awō zi fele-ndroea.
 12 II. Ba mahemoloe ō, me la'oroi Mbetania, ba olofo ia. Ba i'ila marafala tānō sa, si so boeloe, ba mōi ia, ma isōndra hadia ia mboea, ba me iroegi, ba lō isōndra hadia ia, ha sambalō boeloe, tengā sa baŵā marafala. Ba hocmede ia, imane chōnia : Bōi sa'ae jamoe'a mboeaoe niha, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ba larongo. nifahaōnia.

(A. 15-19 : Mat. 21, 12. 13. 17. Loek. 19, 45-48.)

15 III. Ba laroegi Jeroezalcma. Ba mōi ia ba gosali, ba ibōrōtaigō ifofanō zamawamawa hadia ia ba

gosali, awō zowōli, itoeli'ō meza zanoeka ana'a, awō dadaoma zama-wa marafadi ; ba lō itehe lafatōrō ba gosali nahia hadia ia. Ba ifahaō ira, imane chōra : Tenga no so ba zoera : „O m o w a n g a n d r ō d ū i n o m o g o e b a n i h a f e-f o e ? ” Ba ja'amī, ba no mibali'ō tōgi narō hili nahia zoraboc. (Jes. 56, 6 b. t. Jer. 7, 11). Ba larongo ere seboea, awō zangila amachoita andrō, ba la'aloēi wamoenoē ja'ia ; ata'oc sa ira ia ; a'oi sa no tobali dōdō niha sato ba wamahaōnia. Ba na bo-ngi, ba mōi ia baero nibanoea.

(A. 20-24 : Mat. 21, 19-22.)

IV. Ba me latōrō, si hoelō wōngi, ba la'ila, no mate marafala no mege, i'otarai wā'a tooe. Ba itōrō tōdō Wetero ba imane chōnia : He samahaō ! faigi marafala andrō, ni'-elifie, no mate. (Mat. 24, 32). Ba itēma lira Jcsoe, imane chōra : Mi'amati ba Lowalangi. (Joh. 14, 1). Si ndroehoc niwā'ōgōe chōmi, na so zangoema'ō ba hili andrō : Beta'ōgō ba tibo'ōgō ba nasi, ba na lō mangiwa bacha dōdōnia, na fadoehoe dōdōnia itōrō niwā'ōnia, ba itōrō chōnia. (Fam. 11, 3 b. t. Kor. I. 15, 2).

Andrō oeŵā'ō chōmi : Fefoe hadia ia ni'andrōmi, na mangandrō, mifati wa miteina, ba so ia chōmi. (Joh. 15, 7. 16. 23. Joh. I. 5, 14). Ba na awena mangandrō ami, ba mi'efa'ō, na so hadia ia zala niha, ha niha ia, chōmi, ena'ō Amami andrō ba zoroego gōi, ibc'e aefā chōmi lalōmi. (Mat. 5, 23 b. t. Mat. 6, 14). Ba na lō mi'efa'ō zala, ba lō'ō gōi i'efa'ō lalōmi Amami andrō, si so ba zoroego. (Mat. 18, 35).

A. 27-33 ; Mat. 21, 23-27. Loek. 20, 1-8).

V. Ba laroegi zoei Jeroezalema. 27 Ba me mowaōwā ia ba gosali, ba la'ondrasi ia ere seboea ba sangila amachoita andrō ba satoea mba-noea andrō. Ba lamane chōnia : Ha-dia wa tola ōlaoe da'ō ? Ba ha niha

- zanelie chōoe, wolaoe ja'ia ? (*Joh. 29 2, 18 ; 11, 57*). Ba imane chōra Je-soe : So nisofoegoe chōmi zambalō, ba mi'ombacha'ō chōgōe, awena-dania oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, hadia, wa tola oelaoe da'ō. Famajagō idanō andrō, chō Johane, hadia, moroi ba zoroego ia, ma moroi ba niha ?
31 Mi'ombacha'ō chōgoc. Ba la'era'era tōdōra, lamane : Na taŵa'ō : Moroi ba zoroego, ba imane dania chōda : Ba hana wa lō mamati ami no chōnia ? Ba na taŵa'ō : Moroi ba niha — ba ata'oe ira niha sato, me ba dōdōra fefoc si ndroehoc zama'cle'ō
33 Johane andrō. Ba latema li Jesoe lamane : Lō ma'ilā. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Ba lō'ō gōi oeŵa'ō chōmi, hadia, wa tola oclaoe da'ō no mege.

FAZA 12.

I. Amaedola: Sohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe. II. Lasofoo he lawisa bambeo andrō, ba III. he wisa ba wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba IV. hadia zeboea goroisa, ba V. ha ono Keriso VI. Famangelama ba zangila amachota andrō, samini tōdō. VII. Ame'ela lacha mbanoea andrō.

(A. 1-12: *Mat. 21, 33-46. Loek. 20, 9-10*).

- 1** I. Ba ibōrōtaigō molaoe amae-dola chōra, imane : So niha, sama-zōchi kaboe nagoe, i'ōlini, iko'o ba danō wolazi, ilaoe ipalige, ba ibe'e niseŵa kaboe andrō bē zohalōwō, ba mofanō ia, isawā danō bō'ō. (*Jes. 5, 2* 1 b. t.). Ba ifatenge zawoejoe ba zo-halōwō andrō, me no inōtō, ena'ō ihalō mboea nagoe, ba kaboe andrō, ba zohalōwō andrō. Ba lahalō da'ō, labōbōzi ba lafatenge manō ma-ngawoeli, lō labe'e. Ba ifocli ifate-nge chōra zawoejoe bō'ō; ba lafeso-cho hōgō da'ō ba la'o'aja ia. Ba ifa-tenge dánō bō'ō, ba latema laboenoe da'ō. Ba ato na dánō bō'ō, ba so la-bōzibōzi, ba so, ha laboenoe. Ba so na chōnia nono, ha samōsa, ono

omasīō, da'ō nifatengenia chōra sa-foeria, imane : Ata'oe ira nonogoe. Ba sohalōwō no mege, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Sanema o-nandrōita da'ō; talaboe, taboenoe ia, ba chōda gondrōita andrō. (*Loek. 13, 34. Mat. 23, 37*). Ba lahalō ia, laboenoe, ba latibo'ō baero kaboe nagoe andrō. He iwisa dania sochō kaboe nagoe andrō? Mōi ia dania ma-makiko sohalōwō andrō, ba ibe'e ba danga dánō bō'ō kaboe no mege. Hadia, lō'ō gōi nī'ilami zi so ba zoe-ra andrō : „Gowc andrō, ni-tibō'ō zotomo andrō, ba no to bali tojo ba wat-a-linga (*Sin. 118, 22*); moroi 11 chō Zō'aja da'ō, ba sa hō-lihōli dōdōda, na tā'ila ? (*Sin. 118, 23*). Ba la'aloci lala wo-ndra'oe ja'ia, ba ata'oc ira niha sato; aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa chōra ibōbōgō gamaedola andrō. Ba larōi ia, mofanō ira.

(A. 13-17 : *Mat. 22, 15-22. Loek. 20, 20-26*.)

II. Ba lafatenge chōnia warizao 13 ōsa. awō zi faofao chō Herode, ena'ō la'alani ia ba hoehoeo. Ba mōi 14 ira, ba lamane chōnia : He samahaō, ma'ilā satoclō ndra'oegō ba lō ba dōdōoe niha, lō'ō sa ūfaigi mba-wa uiha ba si ndroehoe wangombacha'-ōoc lala andrō chō Lowalangi. Hadia, tola labe'c mbeo chō kaizaro, ma lō'ō ? Hadia labe'c, hadia lō'ō ? Ba ja'ia, me no i'ila wamini tōdō a-ndrō chōra, ba imane chōra : Hadia wa mitandraigō ndra'o ? Mi'oro-mā'ō chōgōe hoea soekoe zamboea. Ba labe'e. Ba imane chōra : Ha fa-maedo da'e ba ha ūchō zoera andre ? Ba lamane chōnia : Chō kaizaro. Ba 17 imane chōra Jesoe : Hadia chō kai-zaro, ba mibe'e chō kaizaro, ba hadia chō Lowalangi, ba mibe'e chō Lowalangi. Ba ahōlihōli dōdōra chōnia.

(A. 18-27 : *Mat. 22, 23-33*).

III. Ba mōi chōnia za doekaio, sa- 18

- ngoema'ō, lō fcmaoso zi mate, laso-
 19 foc chōnia, lamane: (*Joh. 11, 57*): He
 samahaō, no ifachoi chōma Moze :
 na mate zi so talifoesō, ba na torōi
 wo'omonia, lō ono, ba jamoehalō
 wo'omonia talifoesōnia, jamoefo-
 20 nga'ōtō dalifoesōnia. Ba no so zi
 fatalifoesō, dafitoe ; ba mangowaloe
 zi samōsa, ba me mate ia, ba lō nga'-
 21 ōtō. Ba ihalō ndra alawe andro si
 samōsa, ba mate, lō nga'ōtō ; ba si
 22 manō gōi wanete da'ō. Ba lō nga'ōtō
 zi dafitoe andrō. Ba afoeriata sibai,
 23 ba mate gōi ndra alawe andrō. He
 wisa ba wemaoso zi mate andrō, na
 maoso ira, ha fo'omo ia, ba chōra a-
 ndrō? noa sa dafitoe ira, zangai ja'ia.
 24 Imane chōra Jesoe: Tenga andrō
 eloengoe ami, me lō aboto ba dōdōmi
 zi so ba zoera, ba me lō aboto ba dō-
 dōmi wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō?
 25 Na maoso zi mate andrō, ba lō ma-
 ngowaloe ira, ba lō mōi nihalō, hoelō
 26 mala'ika ba zoroego ira dania. Ba ba
 zi mate andrō, wa maoso ira, ba ha-
 dia, lō ni'ilami ba zoera Moze, ba ngaf-
 oe ndroi andrō, me hoemede chōnia
 Lowalangi, me imane: „L o w a l a-
 n g i G a b e r a h a m o n d r a' o,
 ba L o w a l a n g i G i z a' a k i
 ba L o w a l a n g i J a k o b o ? ”
 27 Tenga Lowalangi zi mate ia, no Lo-
 walangi zaoeri ; no abōlōbōlō wa'e-
 loengocmi andrō.
 (A. 28-34 : *Mat. 22, 34-40*).
 28 IV. **Ba** i'ondras i a sangila ama-
 choita, samōsa ; no irongo, me fa-
 hoehoe ira ba no i'ila, enahōi wa-
 moe'ania; isofoe chōnia, imane: Ha-
 29 dia goroisa si fōfōna sibai? Imane
 Jesoc: Da'ōzi fōfōna: „Mifondro-
 ndrongo, ja'a mi, Ira ono
 G i z e r a ē l i , h a s a mōs a Z o'-
 a j a , L o w a l a n g i d a , h a j a'-
 30 i a Z o' a j a ; b a o m a s i' ō Z o'-
 a j a , L o w a l a n g i o e a n d rō,
 moroi s i'a i k ō b a dōdōoe,
 nosooe m a' a s a m b o e a z a-
 n g o m a s i' ō j a'ia, b a h o-
 rigō gera'era oe, awō wa'

a bōlōoe, w a n g o m a s i' ō j a'-
 i a. Ba fanetenia : „O m a s i' ō z a-
 h a t ō c h ū o e , s i m a n e f a'-
 o m a s i o e n d r a' o e g ū .” Oroisa
 bō'ō, seboea moroi andrō, ba lō'ō. Ba
 32 imane chōnia sangila amachoita a-
 ndrō : Ja'ia, samahaō, si ndroehoe
 niwā'oe, ha samōsa, ba lō tānō
 bō'ō baeronia. (*Moz. V. 4, 32*): Ba
 33 fangomasi'ō ja'ia andrō, moroi si'-
 aikō ba dōdō, awō wa lahorigō ge-
 ra'era, awō wa'abōlō, wangomasi'ō
 ja'ia ba fangomasi'ōda sahatō chō-
 da, si mane fa'omasida ita, ba no to-
 hoede wa'asōchi da'ō, moroi ba wa'-
 asōchi zoemange nitoenoe, awō zoe-
 mange nitaba, fefoe. (*Sam. I. 15, 22*).
 Ba me i'ila Jesoe, tengə sambō era'-
 34 era ia, wanema li, ba imane chōnia :
 Lō arōoe tō, ba banoea Lowalangi
 ndra'oegō. Ba oi sa'ae ata'oe ira, wa-
 nofue chōnia hadia ia. (*Mat. 22, 46*.
Loek. 20. 40).
 (A. 35-37 : *Mat. 22, 41-46. Loek.*
 20, 41-44).

V. **Ba** hoemede Jesoe, imane, wa-
 mahaō ba gosali : Hana wa laŵa'ō
 sangila amachoita, ma'oewoe Dawi-
 do Keriso andrō? No ja'ia, Dawi-
 do, zangoema'ō moroi ba Geheha ni'-
 amoni'ō : „N o i wā' ō S o' a j a
 c h ū Z o' a j a j a' o a n d r ū : D a d a o b a g a m b ū l ū g o e ,
 i r e g e o e b e ' e t o o e b a r ū
 g a h e o e z i f a t i o e t ū d ū
 c h ū o e ”. (*Sin. 110, 1 b. t.*) Ja'ia,
 37 Dawido, zi faso'aja chōnia, ba he
 moroi, wa ma'oewoenia? Ba no wa'-
 omasi niha sato waimondrongo chō-
 nia.

(A. 38-40 : *Loek. 20, 45-47*).

VI. Ba imane wamahaō ja'ira :
 Mi'angelamaisi zangila amachoita
 andrō, somasi mamaroe baroe sa-
 naoe, somasi na la'owai ira ba kade,
 (*Mat. 23, 5, 6*). somasi dadaoma tānō
 jaŵa ba zekola ba he naha tānō ja-
 ū ba walōwa ; si manga gōlō la-
 cha mbanoea, sangaragō fangandrō,
 ena'ō la'ila niha ; tcdooe wa'abe'e

hoeckoe, si gōna ira dania, labe'e si manō. (*Mat. 23, 14.*)

(*A. 41-44 : Loek. 21, 1-4.*)

- 41 VII. Ba moedadao ia ba gamaoe-doe na ha game'ela, ifaigi he wisa wame'e zato kefe ba na ha game'ela andrō. Ba ato zo'ana'a, eboea labe'e.
 42 Ba so lacha mbanoea, si noemana, ibe'e bacha domboea rimi, tobali sa-
 43 mboea se. Ba hoemedes Jesoe ba ni-fahaōnia, imane chōra : Si ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, eboea nibc'e lacha mbanoea si noemana andrō, moroi ba chōra fefoe, same'e kefe ba
 44 na ha game'ela. A'oi sa moroi ba zi-tōra chōra labe'e, ba ja'ia, ba moroi ba zambō chōnia ibe'e, fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, balazonia ma'afefoe.

FAZA 13.

I. Fangombacha fanoedoegō Je-roezalema ba II. fa'atoea danō. III. Famarooe tōdō ba wa lō mōrō.

(*A. 1-23 : Mat. 24, 1-28. Loek. 21, 5-24.*)

- 1 I. Ba mofanō ia, irōi gosali, ba imane chōnia nifahaōnia samōsa : He samahaō, faigi wa'eboea gara andrō ba fa'eboea gosali andrō ! Ba imane chōnia Jcsoe : Ō'ila gosali seboea a-andrō ? Samboea manō lō'ō dania si torōi ba dete nawōnia jaŵa kara, si lō ladoedoegō. Be me docmadao ia ba hili wanicha, ba gamaoe doe gosali, ba lasofoe chōnia ira Fetero, Jakobo, Johane ba Andrea, ba zi ha ja'-ira, lamane : Ombacha'ō chōma, ha wa'ara dania da'ō ? ba hadia dandra, na inōtō da'ō fefoe dania ? Ba ibōrō-taigō Jesoe, imane chōra : Mifaigi, fa lō ifaeloengoe ami niha. Ato zi so dania, sanagō tōigoe, ba lamane dania : Ja'odo, ba ato lafaeloengoe.
 7 Ba na mirongo wanoewōnoewō ba toeria wanoewōnoewō, ba bōi tokeadōdōmi ; lō tola lō si manō, ba tengfa'atoea danō na sa. Maoso sa dania zi samboea soi, oedoe zi samboea, ba si sara ōri, oedoe zi sara ; sosō ndroeroe danō misa ba sosō lofo

mbanoea. Bōrōta wa'afōchō da'ō. Ba mifaigifaigi, he miwisa ami. Latooe'ō dania ami ba danga zalaŵa rafe ba la'ohe ami ba waloechata, labōzibōzi ami, la'ohe ami barō goemandroe ba barō razo, bōrō ndra'o, ba wamadoe-hoe'ō chōra. Ba lō tola lō te'omba-cha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō oea ba niha fefoe, ha soi ira. Ba na la'ohe ami, ba wame'e ba dangara ja'ami, ba bōi mihōnagō mi'aboesi tōdō, hadia niwā'ōmi dania, hadia ni-be'e ba dōdōmi, na inōtō wehede andrō, da'ō miwā'ō ; tengsa ja'ami zihede, Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō zihede. (*Mat. 10, 19 b. t.*) Ba itooe'ō 12 ba danga zamoenoe ja'ia dalifoesōnia sotalifoesō. ba si manō zo'ono ba nononia, ba maoso ndraono, oedoe ndra amara, ba wamoenoe la'ohe. (*Mich. 7, 6.*) Ba dozi niha fatioe dōdō chō-mi, bōrō dōigoe. Ba sanaoe ōlō, iroe-gi gamozoea, da'ō ni'orifi. (*Mat. 10, 22.*) Ba na mi'ilā so ba zi tengna hania zogoro ita andrō, bōrōta wa'a-doedo — jamoebe'e ba dōdōnia sombaso da'ē — ba jamoloi ba hili zi so ba Joedaia. (*Dan. 9, 27.*) Ba si so ba 15 detenomo jaŵa, ba bōi jamōitooe, bōi jamōi jomo, ba wangai hadia ia banomonia. Ba si no mōi ba nowi, ba 16 bōi jamoefoeli ia foeri, ba wangai baroenia. Ba alai zanabina ba si so ono, 17 ba mbagi zoesoe, na loeo da'ō. Ba 18 mi'angandrō, fa bōi na baŵa deoe. Famakao sa dania loeo da'ō, lō 19 irai si manō, i'otarai mbōrōta hadia ia fefoe nifazōchi Lowalangi, iroegi da'e, ba lō'ō manō gōi si manō dania. Ba na lō i'ōnaigō ena'ō mbaŵa da'ō 20 So'aja, ba samōsa lō aoeri niha ena'ō ; ba bōrō nitoejoe andrō, si no itoetoejoe, wa no i'ōnaigō mbaŵa da'ō. Ba ba da'ō dania, na so zangoe- 21 ma'ō chōmi : Ja'e Keriso andrō, hi-za ! ba bōi mifati. Ba maoso dania 22 Keriso faja ba sama'ele'ō sofaja, ba lafazōchi dandra, awō gila'ila, ba wamaeloengoe nitoejoe andrō gōi, na bōla. Ba ja'ami, mifaigi, no oehō- 23

nagō oēwa'ō elīomi da'ō fefoe. (*Joh. 16, 4.*)
 (A. 24-32: *Mat. 24, 29-36. Loek. 21, 25-33.*)

24 II. Bana loco da'ō, na no aefa wamakao no mege, ba taja haga loeo, ba lō'ō sa'ae dania moehaga mbāwa,
25 ba atoroe ndrōfi moroi ba mbanoea si jāwa, ba hoemeoeheoe wangarō a-
26 ndrō, ba mbanoea si jāwa. Ba la'ila dania Nono Niha, si so moroi sa ba lawoeo, a'oi so wa'abōlō, awō la-
27 ehōmi. Ba ifatenge dania mala'ika-nia andrō, ba i'woeloit nitotoejoie andrō, moroi ba zi fasoei, i'otarai wondrege daniō, iroegi gahe mbanoea ba
28 wondrege tānō sa. Ba ba marafala mitōngōni wamaedo andrō. Na mo'-idānō ndrahania, na toemboe lehe-
 lehe, ba mī'ila, wa no ahatō mbāwa
29 wa'aoechee zino. Si manō gōi ami, na mī'ila itōrō da'ō no mege, ba oro-
30 ma ehōmi, no ahatō ia. Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi, lō fachamō atoea niha si sagōtō andre, iroegi itōrō da'ō
31 fefoe. Atoea mbanoea si jāwa dania ha atoea danō, ba lō awoe'a ligoe.
32 (*Jes. 51, 6.*) Ba bāwa andrō ba inōtō, ba lō sangila, mala'ika ba zoroego gōi lō'ō, Ono gōi lō'ō, ha Ama zangila. (*Hal. zin. 1, 7.*)

33 III. Mifaigi, bōi mifōrō ; lō'ō sa mī'ila ginōtō. (*Mat. 24, 42. Loek. 12, 34 40 ; 21, 36.*) Hoelō niha sofānō, sōndrōi omonia, same'e ba danga zawoejoenia hadia ia ehōnia, sangoe-mā'ō halōwō zamōsana ba sangoe-mā'ō ehō zanaro ba mbawandroehō,
35 bōi mōrō ia. (*Mat. 25, 13.*) Ba bōi mifōrō, lō'ō sa mī'ila ginōtō wa'aso zatoea baomo andrō, na tānō owi, ba ma na taloe mbongi, ba ma na
36 miwo manoe, ba ma na moloeo, fa bōi mōrō ami, i'ila, na so ia lō moe-
37 dōnadōna. Ba hadia niwa'ōgōe chōmi, ba chōmi fefoe oēwa'ō : bōi mifōrō !

FAZA 14.

I. Famagōlō gere seboea, awō zangila amachoita, ba wamoeno Jesoe.
 II. Tebajoini Jesoe ba Mbetania.
 III. I'ombacha'ō zi manga mbōlinia.
 IV. I'oroi'ō wemanga ni'amoni'ō andrō. V. Mangandrō ia ba Gezemane..
 VI. Lara'oeia. VII. La'etoe'ō hoekoe ba rafe niha Jehoeda andrō. VIII. I'osilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero.

(A. 1-2 : *Mat. 26, 2-5. Loek. 22, 1, 2.*)

I. Ba hatō doea wongi, ba fasa andrō ba bāwa roti si lō moe'aisōni. Ba la'aloei ere seboea ba sangila amachoita he lawisa wangoneehesi fondra'oe ja'ia, ba famoenoe ja'ia. Lamane sa : Bōi ba gowasa, fa bōi aeochoc niha.

(A. 3-9 : *Mat. 26, 6-13. Joh. 12, 1-8.*)

II. Ba me so ia ba Mbetania, ba nomo Zimoni andrō, sobooe aoeri, me manga ia, ba so ndra alawe, so chōnia zamba boeliboe kara zi ndroehoe wanieha naridoe, seboea bōli, ba iboto mboeliboe, ba ifadoewa ba hōgō Jesoe wanieha andrō. Ba so ōsa zikōkōkōkō tōdōra, lamané : Hadia wa la'alimagōsi wanieha andrō. Tola sa la'amawa mena'ō wanieha andrō, tōra otoe a lima woeloe roefia, ba tola tebe'e ba zi noemana. Ba koemōkōkōkō ira ehōnia. Ba imane Jesoe : Bōi mitegoe ia ; hadia wa miboesi dōdōnia? Si sōchi nilaoenia chōgoe. Lō teboclō awōmi zi noemana, ba tola mitolo ira, na edōna ami, ba ja'o, ba tengsi lō teboclō ehōmi. No ilaoe ndrege zi tola ilaoe ; no ihōnagō ibajoini mbotogoe, ba wogo'o ja'o. Ba si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe ehōmi, heza misa tetoveriagō doe-ria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, ba da'ō gōi te'o-mbaeha'ō nilaoe da'e, ba wanōrō tōdō ja'ia.

(A. 10-11: *Mat. 26, 14-16. Loek. 22, 3-6.*)

Ba mōi chō gere seboea Joeda 10

andrō, banoea Kariota, awō zi fele-ndroea, ba wemanga mbōlinia chōra.
11 Ba omoeso dōdōra, me larongo, ba lafaboe'oe chōnia labe'e gana'a. Ba i'aloei he wisa zenahōi, wango-mbacha ja'ia.

(A. 12-16: Mat. 26, 17-19. Loek. 22, 7-18.)

12 III. Ba me ba'va roti si lō moe'-aisōni, si fōfōna, ba nitaba fasa a-andrō, ba lamane chōnia nifahaōnia : Heza zomasi'ō, heza mōiga manga-siwi, cna'ō ō'ā wasa andrō? Ba ifatengē nifahaōnia, daroea, imane chōra : Mi'ae mijomo ba mbanoea, ba faloecha ami niha, solohe mi'ō

14 nidanō, mi'o'ō ia. Ba ba zi mōi ia jomo ba nomo, ba da'ō mimane chōzochō omo : Da'ō niwa'ō zamahaōchōoe : Hezo nahagoe andrō, heza oe'ā wasa andrō, awō nifahaōgōe ?
15 Ba i'oroma'ō chōmi dania mbate'e seboea, ba si sagōtō, si no labe'e toe-fo, si no moehaogō; ba da'ō mi'asi-wai chōda. Ba mōi nifahaō andrō, laroegi jomo ba mbanoea, ba itōrō niwa'ōnia chōra. Ba la'asiwai wasa no mege.

(A. 17-21: Mat. 26, 20-25. Loek. 22, 21-33.)

17 Ba me tānō owi, ba so ia, awō zi felendroca. Ba me no moedadao ira, me manga, ba imane Jesoe : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi, samōsa ba chōmi soroedoe manga chōgoe zi manga mbōlige dania. Ba ibōrōtaigō aboe dōdōra, ba oi zara lamane chōnia : Hadia ja'odo? Ba imane chōra : Samōsa ba zi felendroea, si faloeloe manga ehōgoe. Itōrō sa lalania Ono Niha, itōrō zi so ba zoera ba ehōnia, ba alai niha andrō, si manga mbōli Nono Niha; sōchi ba niha andrō, lō toe-mboe ia mege.

(A. 22-25: Mat. 26, 26-29. Loek. 22, 14-20.)

22 IV. Ba me manga ira, ba ihalō roti, ifahowoe'ō ba iboboto, ibe'e chōra, imane : Mitema, mi'a, botogoe

da'e. Ba ihalō mako, i'aohasi gōlō 23 Lowalangi, ibe'e chōra, ba labadoe, dozi ira. Ba imane ehōra : Dogoe 24 da'e, do gamaboe'oela li, sadoewa salahi zato. Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe 25 chōmi, lō'ō manō sa'ae oebadoe nōsi mboea nagoe andrō, iroegi loco wamadoeogoe si bohooenia, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō.

(A. 26-31 : Mat. 26, 30-35.)

Ba me no aefa manoenō ira, ba mōi ira baero, ba gahe hili wanieha andrō. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Dozi 27 dania ami te'ala, si mané sa ba zoera : „O e b a g o d a n i a g o e b a l o a n d r o , b a s o e m a w i l i m b i r i b i r i a n d r o n i k o e b a l o i . ” Ba na aefa maoso 28 ndra'o, ba mowaōwaōdo ba Galilaia, fōnami. (F. 16, 7). Ba imane 29 chōnia Fctero : He dozi te'ala ira, ba ja'o, ba lō te'ala. Ba imanc chō- 30 nia Jesoe : Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōoe, iada'e bongi andre, lō fachamō mcndroea miwo zilatao, ba no medōloe ō'osilō'ōgō ndra'o. Ba ihōtōi 31 fangoema'ō : Ba hc matedo awōoe, ba tcbai oe'osilō'ōgō ndra'ocgō. Ba si manō wangoema'ō ndra nifahaō fefoe.

(A. 32-42 : Mat. 26, 36-46. Loek. 22, 39-46. Joh. 18, 1).

V. Ba laroegi halama, Gezemane 32 dōinia, ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Midadao ba da'e, irege no mangandrō ndra'o. Ba i'ohē awōnia ndra Fetero, 33 Jakobo, Johane, ibōrōtaigō manizini ba aboe dōdō. Ba imane chōra : 34 Aboe sibai dōdōgoe, iroegi wa'amate ; mi'iagō da'e ba bōi mifōrō. (Heb. 5, 7). Ba mofanō ia, lō arōoe, 35 ifalōgoe tooe ia ba danō ba manga-nandrō, ena'ō italoe'i ia inōtō andrō, na bōla. (Joh. 12, 27). Imane : He 36 Aba, Ama, lō hadia ia zi tebai ndra'-oegō ; heta chōgoe mako andrō ; ba bōi somasi ndra'o, somasi ndra'oegō sa. Ba ifoeli ia, ba no mōrō ira, me 37 iroegi, ba imane chō Wetero: He Simoni, si mōrō ndra'oegō ? Tebai

- si lō mōrō ndra'oegō mato saza?
- 38 **Bōi mifōrō ba mi'angandrō, fa bōi itōrō ami fanandraigō. Aoha sa gōlō dōdō, ba si no ambō fa'abōlō nōsi.** Ba ifoeli mōi mangandrō, si mane mege no linia. Ba me ifoeli ia, ba no mōrō zoei ira, me iroegi, me no aboea goeli hōrōra, ba lō la'ilā hadia niwā'ōra, wanema linia. Ba so zoei ia, me no medōloe, ba imane chōra: Mifōrō sa'ae ba mi'olombasc! No abōnō. No inōtō, hiza, tetooe'ō ba danga niha si so horō Nono Niha.
- 42 **Mifaoso! talaboe; hiza, no ahatō zī manga mbōligoe andrō.**
- (A. 43-50: Mat. 26, 47-56. Loek. 22, 47-53. Joh. 18, 2. 3. 10. 11.)
- 43 **VI. Ba i'anema'ō, me moehede ia na, ba so Joeda, banoea Kariota andrō, awō zi felendroea, ba ato zi fao chōnia sofōda ba sobago gama, nifatenge gere seboea ba sangila amachoita ba satoea mbanoea andrō.**
- 44 **Ba no iwā'ō chōra dandra si manga mbōli andrō, no imane: Si fa'ago bawa ndra'o, da'ō ia, da'ō mira'oe ba mi'ohe, mi'aro'ō. Ba me so ia, ba i'anema'ō i'ondrasi Jesoe, imane chōnia: He samahaō! ba fa'ago bawa ia chōnia. Ba lababaja, lara'oe.**
- 45 **Ba isōbi wōda si samōsa, awō zi so ba ngai andrō, itema igoechoei zawoe-**
- 46 **joe gerc seboca, i'ewā dalinga. Ba hoemedē Jesoe, imane chōra: Hoelō na ba zoraboe mōi ami, mofōda ami ba mobago gama, wondra'oe ja'ō.**
- 47 **Ero ma'ōchō so ndra'o chōmi ba gosali, mamaħaō ndra'o, ba lō nira'oe-mi ja'ō; ba ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera.**
- 48 **Ba larōi ia [awōnia], oi zara moloi.**
- 49 **Ba so nono matoea samōsa, solo'ō ja'ia, ha samboea mbaroe, baroe moeko si sōchi; ba lara'oe ia. Ba irōi foeri mbaroe mocko andrō ba moloi lō baroe.**
- (A. 53-65: Mat. 26, 57-68. Loek. 22, 54. 63-65.)
- 53 **VII. Ba la'ohe chō gere seboea Jesoe; ba faloccha gerc seboea fefoc ba satoea mbanoea ba sangila ama-**
- choita andrō. Ba i'o'ō Fetero, arōoe 54 moroi foeri, iroege baolajama gere seboea, ba moedadao ia, awō genoni andrō, moleoe ia, ba zinga galitō. Ba la'aloei wamōbōgō horō chō Je-soe ere seboea, awō zalaŵa rafe seboea fefoe, ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba lō lasōndra. Ato sa zamōbōgō horō 55 chōnia, ba lō faoma wangoema'ōra. (Moz. V. 17, 6). Ba so ōsa zamōbōgō 57 chōnia, lamane: No marongo me 58 iwā'ō: Oedoedoegō dania gosali andre, nifazōchi danga niha, ba ha tōlōe ngaloeo oe'angotomosi'ō dā-nō bō'ō, si tengā nifazōchi danga niha. (F. 15, 29). Ba ba da'ō gōi lō 59 faoma wangoema'ōra. Ba maoso gere 60 seboea, i'agō gotaloeara, isofoe chō Jesoe, imane: Hadia, ma'ifoe lō ōtema li ba nibōbōgō da'ō chōoe? Ba lō hedehedenia, ma'ifoe lō itema li. Ba manofoe zoei chōnia gere seboea, imane chōnia: Hadia, Keriso andrō ndra'oegō, ono Wondrege nisoeno andrō? (Jes. 53, 7). **Ba imane Je-soe: Ja'ia, ba mi'ila dania doemadao Nono Niha ba gambōlō wa'a-bōlō andrō, ba so ia, ba lawoee ba mbanoea si ja'wa.** (F. 13, 26). Ba isika 63 noechnia ere seboea, ba imane: Hadia sa'ae goena zi so ba mbōrō? No 64 mirongo wangaohangoha andrō. He wisa ba dōdōmi? Ba oi zara latetoe'ō hoekoenia, hoekoe famoenoe. Ba labōrōtaigō ōsa ladidilo i ia, la-baloegō mbaawania ba lagoechoei ia ba lamane chōnia: Ama'ele'ō; ba latema lafalisi ia si'o enoni andrō. (F. 10, 34. Mar. 15, 19).
- (A. 66-72: (Mat. 26, 69-75. Loek. 22, 55-62. Joh. 18, 16-18. 25-27.)
- VIII. Ba me so tooe Wetero bao-lajama, ba so zawoejoe gere seboea, ono alawe, samōsa, ba me i'iila 67 Wctero, me moleoe, ba inehēgō, ba imane: Ja'oegō gōi nawō mbanoea Nazareta andrō, Jesoe andrō. Ba 68 i'osilō'ōgō, imane: Lō oe'ila, hadia niwā'ōoe, lō aboto ba dōdōgōe. Ba mōi ia baero, baolajama fōna, ba**

- 69 miwo zilatao. Ba i'ila ia sawoejoe
ono alawe no mege, ba ifoeli ibō-
rōtaigō, imane ba zi so ba da'ō :
70 Samōsa da'e, awōra. Ba ifoeli i'osi-
lō'ōgō. Ba lō ara, ba lamane zoei si
so ba da'ō chō Wetero : Si ndroehoe,
awōra ndra'oegō ; banoca Galilaia
71 sa ndra'oegō. Ba ibōrōtaigō i'elifi ia
ba fahōloe, imane : Lō oe'i'la ha niha
da'ō, niwa'ōmi. Ba i'anema'ō ifoeli
miwo zilatao, no mendroea. Ba itōrō
tōdō Wetero li Jesoe, me imane chō-
nia : Lō fachamō mendroea miwo zi-
latao, ba medōloe ō'osilō'ōgō ndra'o.
Ba me itōrō tōdōnia, ba mege'ege ia.

FAZA 15.

I. La'ohe chō Wilato Jesoe, ba wa-
ngetoe'ō hoekoe. II. Lafakao ia. III.
Laforōfa. IV. Mate ia. V. Lako'o.

(A. 1 : Mat. 27, 1, 2. Loek. 22,
66-71).

- 1 I. Ba me moloeo sibai, me no
aetoe hoehoeora, ere seboea ba satoea
mbanoea ba sangila amachoita ba
salaŵa rafe seboea andrō, fefoe, ba
labōbō Jesoc, la'ohe ia, labē'e ba
danga Wilato.

(A. 2-15 : Mat. 27, 11-26. Loek.
23, 2-4. 17-25. Joh. 18, 33-40).

- 2 Ba isofoe chōnia Filato, imane :
Hadia, razo niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō ? Ba itema linia, imane : Ja'ia
niwa'ōoe. Ba laforege wangadoegō
4 ja'ia ere seboea andrō. Ba ifoeli
isofoe chōnia Filato, imane : Hadia,
ma'ifoe lō ūtema li ? Hiza, fahōna
manō chōra, wangadoegō ja'oegō.
5 Ba ma'ifoe lō'ō sa'ae itema li Jesoe ;
6 tobali ahōlihōli dōdō Wilato. Ba ero
na owasa, ba ibe'e aefa chōra
nikoeroe, samōsa, ha niha ni'andrōra.
7 Ba so nikeroe, awō zolaŵa andrō,
Baraba dōinia, awō zi no mange'e,
8 me molaŵa niha. Ba mōi mi-
jaŵa niha sato, labōrōgō manga-
ndrō, itōrō chōra si mane fōna. Ba
itema lira Filato, imane : Hadia
omasi ami, oe'afa'ō chōmi razo
10 niha Jehoeda andrō ? Noa sa i'ila,

wa bōrō wa'afōchō dōdō, wa labē'e
ia ba dangania ere seboea. Ba lafa-
we'enihā sato ere seboca andrō, ena'ō
i'afa'ō chōra Mbaraba andrō. Ba ite-
ma zoei lira Filato, imane chōra :
Ba hadia zomasi ami, he oewisa ba
niwa'ōmi razo niha Jehoeda ia ? Ba
moe'ao zoei ira : Forōfa ia ! Ba imane
chōra Filato : Ba hadia horōnia i ?
Ba la'abōlōgō we'ao : Forōfa ia ! Ba
edōna Wilato itōrō zomasi niha
sato, ba i'afa'ō chōra Mbaraba
andrō, ifabōzī'ō Jesoe ba ibe'e nifo-
rōfa. (Joh. 19, 1).

(A. 16-19: Mat. 27, 27-30. Joh.
19, 2. 3.)

II. Ba la'ohe ia baolajama, ba
gōdo goemandroe, saradadoe ba la-
fa'aso zi sabari andrō fefoe. Ba la-
fobaree ia baroe loeo sojo ba lalalaoe
dakoela doi, lafotakoela ia. Ba la-
bōrōgō la'owai ia, lamane : Ja'oegō
razo niha Jehoeda ? Ba lafalisi hō-
gōnia soechoe ba ladidilloi ia, latoe-
hi danō, mangaloeloe chōnia. (Mar.
14, 65).

(A. 20-32: Mat. 27, 31-44. Loek.
23, 26. 33-39. Joh. 19, 16-24.)

III. Ba me no aefa la'o'aja ia, ba
laheta chōnia mbaroe loeo sojo no
mege ba lafonoecha ia noechnia, ba
la'ohe ia baero, ba wamorōfa ja'ia.
Ba laforege wangoema'ō ba zanōrō
lala, Simeoni dōi, banoea Girene,
si otarai nowi, ama ndra Alesandro
Roefo, ena'ō i'ohe rōfania. (Rom. 16,
13). Ba la'ohe ia ba naha andrō, sotōi
Gologata, — sokamoe'oe geloeahania.
— Ba labē'e ūnia nagoe si faroe-
ka emoeri; ba lō ibadoe. Ba laforō-
fa ia ba lafaosa noechnia, fadahō-
dahō ira ba da'ō, ba wamaosa. Ba
labōzi siŵa, me laforōfa ia. Ba so
zoera horōnia, nisoera jaŵania :
„Razo niha Jehoeda”. Ba daroea la-
forōfa awōnia, soraboc, samōsa ba
gambōlō, ba samōsa ba gaberania;
ba itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō : „No
te bē'e a wō ze bōe a horō
ia”. (Jes. 53, 12). Ba latandraŵaisi

- ia sanōrō, lafalichō ira, lamane : wangehao, sara wongi lō sabato) ba 43
 Ahá, sanoedoegō osali andrō, sango- so Josefo, banoea Garimatis, salawa-
 tomosi ja'ia, si ha tōloe ngaloeo. rafe, si sōchi amoeata, sanōtōna gōi
 30 (F. 14, 58). Orifi ndra'oegō, ae banoea Lowalangi andrō; lō ata'oe
 31 tooe moroi ba rōfa andrō! Si manō ia we'amōi chō Wilato, wangandrō
 gōi gere seboea andrō, mango'aja, boto Jesoe. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō Wila-
 faoma moehede ira chō nawōra, awō to, wa noa sa'aé mate ia, ba ifakao-
 zangila amachoita, lamane : Tánō n'i'ō goemandra andrō, isofoe chōnia
 bō'ō no i'orifi, ba lō i'ilā i'orifi ia. na no ara, me mate ia. Ba me no iro-
 32 Keriso andrō, razo Ndraoono Gizer- ngo chō goemandra andrō, ba i'a-
 eli, jamōi tooe iada'e, moroi ba rōfa moealagō mboto no mege chō Josefo
 andrō, ena'ō ta'ilā ba ena'ō mama- andrō. Ba i'ōli moeko, ihalō tooe
 ti ita ; latandrawaisi gōi ia niforōfa 46
 awōnia. mboto, i'olohoeni moeko ba ibe'e
 (A. 33-41: Mat. 27, 45-56. Loek. ba lewatō nichao ba gara, ba ifagaō-
 23, 44-49. Joh. 19, 28-30.) lō gowe ba mbawa lewatō andrō.
 33 Ba me laloeo, ba ogōmigōmi danō Ba lafaigi, heza lako'o ia ira Maria,
 34 ma'afefoe, irege labōzi tōloe. Ba banoea Magadala andrō ba Maria
 me labōzi tōloe, ba moe'ao Jesoe. ina Jose andrō.
 eboea li, imane: Eloī! Eloī! lama
 sabachtani? He Lowalangigoe!
 He Lowalangigoe! hana wa ne
 35 ē'erogō ndra'o? geloeahania. Ba
 lamane ōsa, si so ba da'ō, me larō-
 36 ngo: Hiza. moe'ao chō Gelija. Ba
 fagohi zamōsa, ihalō rabo, ifo'ōsi
 niro aisō, ibe'e ba mbalō zochhoe,
 ifabadoegō, chōnia, imane: Bōi oea,
 datafaigi, na mōi Gelija, ba wange-
 fa'ō ja'ia. (Sin. 69, 22).
 37 IV. Ba moe'ao Jesoe, eboea li, ba
 38 aetoe noso. Ba asika mba'aba'a an-
 drō ba gosali, fabali manō, i'otarai
 39 si ja'wa, noemalō mitooe. Ba me i'ilā
 koemandra andrō, si so ba da'ō ba
 gamaoedoenia, wa si manō wa'a-
 matenia, ba imane: Si ndroehoe,
 40 Ono Lowalangi niha andrō. Ba so
 gōi ndra alawe, sainaigimaigi moroi
 ba zarōoe, ira Maria, banoca Maga-
 dala andrō, ba Maria, ina ndra Ja-
 kobo side'ide Josc andrō, ba Salome
 41 andrō; (Joh. 19, 25); si no fago'ōgō'ō
 chōnia, me so ia ba Galilaia, si no
 mōimōi ngoningoninia, ba ato na
 dánō bō'ō, si no fao chōnia, we'amōi
 misi ja'wa ba Jerozalema.
 (A. 42-47: Mat. 27, 57-61. Loek.
 23, 50-55. Joh. 19, 14. 38-42.)
 42 V. Ba me no aracha bōngi (baŵa
- wangeheta ja'ia ba mbawa lewatō ? Ba me lafaigi, ba la'ilā, no moefagaōlō gowe andrō ; eboea sibaisa. (Mat. 28, 2, Loek. 24, 2, 3-9).
 Ba mōi ira ba lewatō, ba la'ilā nono matoca, samōsa, sidadao ba gambōlō, sobaroe sanaoe, safoesi ; ba tokea ira. (Loek. 24, 4). Ba imane chōra : Bōi tokea ami. Jesoe, banoea Nazareta andrō n'i'aloemī, niforōfa andrō ; no maoso ia, lō ja'ia ba da'e ; hiza naha, ba nibē'era ja'ia. Ba mi'ae'c, mi'wa'ō ba nifahaōnia ba chō Wetero andrō, mowaōwaō ia fōnāmi, we'amōi ba Galilaia; ba da'ō

- 8 mi'illa ia dania, itōrō dania niwā'ō-
nia chōmi. (*F. 14, 28*). Ba mōi ira
jaŵa, foelci ira, wondrōi lewatō; noa
sa manizinizi ira ba no tobali dōdōra;
9 ba lō hedehedera, me ata'oe ira. Ba
me no maoso ia, si hoelō wongi, me
loeo migoe, ba ūfōna i'oroma'ō ia
chō Maria andrō, banoea Magadala,
ba nifofanōnia bechoe andrō, si da-
fitoe. (*Joh. 20, 11-18. Loek. 8, 2*).
10 Mōi da'ō, i'ombacha'ō ba zi no fao-
fao chōnia, si no aboe tōdō, sege'egc.
11 Ba ja'ira, mc larongo, no aceri ia
ba no i'ila ia Maria, ba lō fadoehoe
12 dōdōra. (*Loek. 24, 10, 11*). Ba aefa
da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō ia ba nawōra,
daroea, ba lala me mōi ira ba mbanoea
bō'ō, bō'ō nga'eoenia ba da'ō. (*Loek.*
13 24, 13-25). Ba mōi da'ō, la'ombacha'ō
ba dánō bō'ō andrō, ba ba
chōra gōi, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōra.
(*Loek. 24, 37, 41*).
14 II. Focri ō i'oroma'ō ia ba zi fe-
lezara, me manga ira, ba itegoe wa
lō mamati ira ba fa'a be'e dōdōra, wa
lō si fadoehoe dōdōra ba zangila ja'
ia, me no maoso ia. (*Loek. 24, 36 b. t.*
- Joh. 20, 19. 20, 27 b. t.). Ba imane 15
chōra: Mi'ae mitōrōi goeli danē
ma'afefoe, miteeriaigō doeria so-
moeso dōdō andrō, midozigō niha.
(*Mar. 13, 10. Mat. 28, 19 b. t.. Kol.*
1, 23). Ha niha zamati, nibajagē 16
idānō, da'ō zi faloecha fa'aeri,
ba mbanoea foeri, ba nitibō'ō zi
lō mamati. (*Joh. 3, 18; 5, 24. Hal.*
zin 2, 38). Ba da'ō dandra, si fao 17
ba zamati andrō: Ba dōigoe lafo-
fanō nbechoe; molaoe lisī bohooe ira;
(*Hal. zin. 16, 18; 8, 7; 2, 4; 19, 6*);
latoejoe goclō, ba na labadoe langoe, 18
famoenoe, ba lō te'ala ira; latoefa
tangara zofōchō, ba dōhō wōchō.
(*Loek. 10, 19. Hal. zin 28, 58; 9, 17*).
III. Ba me aefa falioehoe chōra 19
Zo'aja, ba tefazaŵa ia mijawa ba
zoroego, ba moedadao ia ba gambō-
lō Lowalangi. (*Loek. 24, 50 b. t.*
Joh. 6, 62. *Hal. zin. 1, 9. Sin. 110, 1.*
Heb. 1, 3, 13). Ba ja'ira, ba mofanō 20
mangombacha, fefoe gofoe heza, ba
itolo So'aja, ifadoehoe'ō daroma li
tandra andrō, si fao chōnia. (*Hal. zin.*
3, 16; 5, 15; 14, 3. *Heb. 2, 4*). -

Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō

nisoera

LOEKA.

FAZA 1.

- I. Famobōrō. II. Te'ombacha'ō
wa'atoembōe Johane andrō, ba III.
fa'atoembōe Jesoe. IV. Mōi tome
Gelizabe Maria. V. Fa'atoembōe Jo-
hane. VI. Fanoenō Zacharia andrō.
1 I. Me no ato zanandraigō manoe-
ra nidoenōdoenō andrō, si no itōrō
2 ba chōda, nifa'ema zi so ba mbōrō a-
ndrō, sangombacha taroma li andrō,

- chōda, (*Joh. 15, 27. Joh. I, 1 b. t.*), 3
ba no oeŵa'ō gōi tōdōgōe, oesoera
gōi chōoe, ja'oegō Teofilo si sōchi,
oehaogō wamōfō'ō, me no oezofoe-
zofoe sibai fefoe, i'otarai mbōrōta,-
(*Hal. zin. 1, 1*), ena'ō fadoehoe dō-
dōoe, doehoe nirongooc andrō, ni'o-
mbacha'ō chōoc, wamahaō ja'oegō. 4
II. Me loeo Herode andrō, razo
Joedaia, ba so gere, Sacharia dōinia, 5

ma'oewoe Gabia, ba fo'omonia, ba ma'oewoe Ga'aroni, Elizabe dōi. (*Mat. 2, 1. Nga'ōt. I, 24, 10. Loek. 22, 6. 52. Neh. 12, 14. 17*). Ba no faoma sa-toelō tōdō ira, fōna Lowalangi, la'o'ō goroisa Zo'aja fefoe, awō gamachoitā, lō sinegoe. (*Moz. V. 10, 12. Job. 7, 1, 8*). Ba lō ono chōra, me si lō mo'-ono Gelizabe, ba faoma no noemalō 8 ndrōfira. Ba tobali me mo'ere ia fōna Lowalangi, me inōtō chōra ma'-oewoe Gabia, ba gōna ia fanoenoe 9 koemōjō, (*Sal. II. 11, 9*) (fadahōda-hōsa hoekoe ba gere, wangohono-gōi da'ō) ba mōi ia ba gosali Zo'aja 10 (*Moz. II. 30, 7 b. t.*). Ba niha sato fe-foe, ba mangandrō baero, barō wa-11 noenoe koemōjō andrō. Ba i'ila mala'ika Zo'aja, ba gambōlō naha wa-12 noenoe koemōjō. Ba tokea Zacharia, me i'ila da'ō, ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe. 13 Ba imane chōnia mala'ika andrō: Bōi ata'oefi, Sacharia, me no tefon-drondrongo wangandrōoe, ba mo'-ono chōoe dania wo'omooe, Elizabe, ono matoea, ba ōbe'e tōinia Johanc. 14 (*Hal. zin. 10, 31*). Ba omoeso dōdōoe ba'owoeawoea dōdōoe, ba ato zomoe-15 so tōdō, ba wa'atoemboenia. Me eboea dania ia, fōna Zo'aja; agoe ba sofi, ba lō ibadoc, ba no fahōna dania chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō, moroi ba daloe ninania, (*Mat. 11, 16. 9. 11. Moz. IV. 6, 3*). ba ato dania ibe'e lafoeli ira, Iraono Gizeraēli, 17 chō Lowalangira, So'aja. Ba sowaō-waō fōnania ia, so chōnia Gehcha Ge-lija ba fa'abōlōnia, ba wamoeli tōdō ndra ama ba ndraono, ba ba wamoe-li si lō molō'ō ba wa'atoeatoea zatole-lō, ba wanga'asogō banoea nihaogō, chō Zo'aja. (*Sin. 8, 2. Mat. 11, 14; 18. 17, 11, 12. Mal. 3, 1. 4. 5. 6*). Ba imane Sacharia chō mala'ika andrō: Heza oroma chōgōe da'ō? Noa sa atoea ndra'odo, ba fo'omogoe andrō, ba no 19 noemalō ndrōfī. Ba itema linia mala'-ika andrō, imane chōnia: Gaberiēli ndra'odo, si so fōna Lomalangi, ba no tefatenge ndra'o, ba wchede chōoe ba ba wanoeriagō chōoe toeria someso dōdō andrō. (*Dan. 8, 16; 9, 21*). Ba hiza, si lō hede ndra'oegō dania, tebai moehede'ō, iroegi loeo itōrō da'ō, bōrō wa lō si fadoehoe dōdōoe ba ligoe andrō; itorō dania, na baŵania. Ba labazebaze'ō Zacha-riā niha sato, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra wa'arania ba gosali. Ba me mōi ia 22 baero, ba tebai hoemedē ia chōra ba aboto ba dōdōra, no i'ila gangilata ba gosali, ba ifazaŵa dangania, tandra; ba si manōmanō ia dania, si lō hede. Ba me no aefa mbaŵa ha-lōwōnia, ba mofanō ia ba chōra. Ba 24 me aefa loeo da'ō, ba manabina Geli-zabe, fo'omonia, ba ibini'ō ia lima waŵa wa'ara, imane: Si manō wo-25 laoe Zo'aja chōgōe, me baŵa wamai-ginia ja'o, ba wameta fa'ailagoe a-nandrō ba niha. (*Moz. I. 30, 23*).

III. Ba aracha ūnō waŵa, ba ifate-26 nge mala'ika Gaberiēli andrō Lowalangi ba mboenoea Galilaia, sotōi Nazareta, chō nono alawe, sinandra 27 ndra matoea, sotōi Josefo, ma'oewoe Dawido; ba tōi nono alawe andrō, ba Maria. (*F. 2, 4. Mat. 1, 18 b.t.*) Ba mōi si bacha chōnia mala'ika a-ndrō, imane: Ja'oegō, si no faloecha fa'eboea dōdō! Jamoetolo'ō So'aja! Ba tobali dōdōnia, ba niŵa'ōnia a-29 ndrō, imane dōdōnia: Hadia wango-wai da'ō? Ba imane mala'ika andrō 30 chōnia: Bōi ata'oefi Maria; noa sa faloecha'ō wa'eboea dōdō chō Lowalangi; ba hiza, manabina da-nia ndra'oegō, ba mo'ono'ō ono matoea, ba ōbe'e tōinia Jesoe. (*Jes. 7, 14. Mat. 1. 21. Salawa dania 32 da'ō, ba labo'e tōinia Nono Wondrege Zalawa, ba ibe'e chōnia Lowalangi So'aja dadaoma doeania Dawido.* (*Jes. 9, 6 b. t.. Sam. II. 7, 16*). **Ba samatōrō ma'oewoe Jakobo 33 la, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba si lō aetoe wa'asalaŵania andrō** (*Jer. 33, 14 b. t.. Dan. 7, 14*). Ba imane Maria chō mala'ika andrō: He wisa lala da'ō, me lō oe'ilā ndra matoea?

- 35 Ba itema linia mala'ika, imane chōnia : So dania Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba iloemō'ō ndra'oegō fa'abōlō Wondrege Zalaŵa ; andrō gōi labe'e tōi ni'amoni'ō andrō, si toemboe dania, Nono Lowalangi. (*Mat. I. 20. Joh. 1, 34*). Ba hiza Gelizabe andrō, siteengabō'ōmi, no manabina gōi, ono matoea, ba wa'atoeania, no aracha ōnō waŵania ija'é, niŵa'ō fōna, si lō ono. Lō'ō sa hadia ia zi tebai ba Lowalangi. (*F. 18, 27. Moz. I. 18, 14*). Ba imane Maria : Hiza, enoni Zo'aja ndra'o, ja'itōrō chōgōe niŵa'ōoe. Ba irōi ia mala'ika no mege. (*Rom. 4, 21*).
- 39 IV. Ba maoso Maria, me loeo da'ō, i'ilio'ō we'amōi ba hili, isaŵa 40 mbanoea Joeda ; mōi ia jomo ba nōmō Zacharia. ba i'owai Gelizabe 41 andrō. Ba tobali, me irongo Elizabe waingowai Maria andrō, ba manara dabimania ba daloenia. Ba fahōna chō Gelizabe Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba hoemedē ia, eboea linia, imane Nifahowoe'ō ndra'oegō, moroi ba ndra alawe bō'ō, ba nifahowoe'ō da- 43 binamō andrō ! Ba he moroi chōgōe da'ō, wa mōi chōgōe nina Zo aja 44 ja'o ? Hiza sa, me irongo tōgi dalingagoe wangowaimō andrō, ba manara dabina ba daloegoe, ba wa'- 45 owoeawoea dōdō. Ba ja'ahowoe zi no fadoehoe tōdō, me itōrō dania nifa'ombacha'ōgō Zo'aja chōnia. 46 (*Joh. 20, 29*). Ba imane Maria : „I-soeno Zo'aja tōdōgōe, (*Sam. I. 2, 1 b. t.*) ba no owoeawoea dōdōgōe, bōrō Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'o, (*Jes. 61, 10*), me no inhegō wa'anoemana genoninia andre. Hiza sa, i'otarai da'e, ba lafahowehowoe'ō ndra'o dozi ma'oewoe, (*Sin. 113, 6, b. t.*), 49 me no eboea itolodo sabōlō andrō ba ni'amoni'ō dōinia. (*Sin. 126, 3 ; 111, 9*). Ba fa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, ba götōgōtō wa'ara, chōra sa- 50 ngata'oefi ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 20, 6. Sin. 103, 13. 17*). No i'oroma'ō wa'- abe'e dangania. No ifazaewe zi faja- 51 ūba ba gera'era dōdōra, (*Jes. 51, 9. Fet. I. 5, 5*). No itimba zalaŵa ba dadaomara, ba no ibali'ō salaŵa zi-de'ide. (*Sam. I. 2, 3. Job 5, 11. Mat. 23, 12*). Solofo, ba no i'aboesoi'ō si sōchi, ba so'ana'a, ba no ifofanō lō ūra. (*Sin. 107, 9*). No itolo genoninia Izeraëli, ena'ō itōrō tōdōnia wa'-ahachō dōdō andrō, (*Jes. 41, 8 b. t. Jer. 31, 3. 20*) si mane niŵa'onnia chō ndra toeada chō Gaberahamo ba ba ma'oewoenia, si lō aetoe". (*Moz. I. 17, 7. 19 ; 22, 16 b. t.*) Ba mato tōloe waŵa wa'ara Maria chōnia, awena ifoeli ia chōra.
- V. Ba iroegi baŵa Gelizabe, baŵa wo'ono chōnia, ba madono ia, ono matoea. Ba larongo banoeara ba talifoesōra, wa no abōlō wa'ahachō dōdō Zo'aja chōnia, ba omoeso dōdōra gōi, awōnia. Ba me no aefa zi fitoe bongi, ba mōi ira mamoto ono andrō, ba labe'e tōinia dōi namania, Sacharia andrō. (*Moz. I. 17, 12; 21, 3. 4*). Ba hoemedē ninanja, imane : Bōi ! Johane labe'e tōinia. Ba lama-ne chōnia : Samōsa lō'ō, motōi ja'ami, sotōi da'ō. Ba lachawi tangara namania, wanofoe, hadia zomasi ia, tōi nono. Ba i'andrō wanoera, isoera, imane : Johane dōinia. Ba oi ahōlihōli dōdōra. Ba i'anema'ō tebokai mbawania, ba aefa lelania, ba hoemedē ia, isoeno Lowalangi. Ba tobali ihawoei fa'ata'oe fefoe imbanoeara, ba tedoenōdoenō da'ō fefoe ba hili Joedaia andrō ma'asa-mboea. Ba latanō ba dōdōra dozi samondrongo, lamane : Ta'ila he wisa dania nono da'ō ? noa sa gōi itolo ia tanga Zo'aja.
- VI. Ba fahōna Geheha ni'amoni'ō chō namania Sacharia, mama'-ele'ō ia, imane : „Nisoeno Zo'aja, Lowalangi Ndراونو Gизераëли andrō, me no mōi ia moefaigi mbanoeania, ba me no i'asogō chōra waŋōhōli, (*F. 7, 16. Sin. 111, 9*). ba no ifasindro chōda dandroe fango-rifi, ba nomo genoninia Dawido a-

70 ndrō, (*Sin. 132, 17*) itōrō nifa'wa'-
 õgōnia, ni'ombacha'ō zama'ele'ō ni'-
 amoni'ō andrō chōnia, sagōtō tanō
 sa'ae: (*Jes. 35, 4. Jer. 23, 6. Hal. zin.*
 71 3, 21. 24): fangefa ba nemalida,
 ba ba danga zi fatioe tōdō chōda
 72 gefoe. (*Sin. 106, 10*). Ena'ō ihachōsi
 tōdō ndra toeada ba ena'ō itōrō tō-
 dōnia gamaboe'ocla li, ni'amoni'ō
 73 andrō chōnia, (*Jer. 31, 33*) fabō-
 loesa andrō, me fabōloe ia chō doeae-
 74 da Aberahamo; ba wanolo ja'ita,
 fa dōhō wa'ata'oe, aefa ita ba danga
 nemalida, enoninia ita, (*Gal. 1, 4.*
 75 *Heb. 2, 15 ; 9, 14*) sohaeoehaoe ita
 ba satoelō tōdō, fōnania, sagōtō ja'-
 76 ita. (*Ejes. 4, 24. Tit. 2, 11-14*). **Ba**
ja'oegō, ono, ba sama'ele'ō chō
Wondrege Zala'wa andrō lab'e tēi-
mō, me sowaōwaē ndra'oegō fēna
Zo'aja, ba wangehao lalania, (F. 1,
 77 17. *Mat. 3, 3*) ba wamotochi ba
 dōdō mbauoeania fangorifi andrō,
 ba wangefa horōra andrō; (*F. 3, 3.*
 78 *Jes. 31, 34*) bōrō wa'ahaehō dōdō
 Lowalangi andrō, si ndroehoendroe-
 hoe; ba da'ō moroi, wa no mōi
 moefaiagi ita zi toemboe moroi si ja-
 ūa andrō, (*Mal. 4, 2. Jes. 60, 1, 2.*
 79 ba wangorama'ō ja'ia chōra, sidadao
 ba zogōmigōmi ba ba locmō wa'a-
 mate, ba wolohe ba lala ba wa'oha-
 haoe dōdō aheda. (*Jes. 9, 2 ; 49, 6.*
 80 *Mat. 4, 16*). Ba manōi nono, ba to-
 bali sabōlō eheha, ba ba danō si ma-
 te so ia, iroegi loeo wama'ele'ō ja'ia
 -ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. (*F. 2, 40.*
Mat. 3, 1).

FAZA 2.

- I. Fa'atoemboe Jesoe. II. Famoto ja'ia. III. Fangaroewoesi ba gosali.
- IV. Ba gosali so Jesoe, mewe-ndroea fache wa'ebœa.

1 I. **Ba** me loeo da'ō, ba ibe'e goroi-
 sa kaizaro Aoegoeso, latanō ba zoera
 2 gefoe dōi niha ba danō. Fananō tōi
 andrō, ba si fōfōna, me loeo koema-
 3 ndroea ba Ziria Girenio andrō. Ba
 -mōi niha gefoe, ba wamatanō'ō tōira
 ba zoera, isa'wa mbanoea zatoea
 chōra zamōsana. Ba mōi gōi misi
 ja'wa Josefo andrō, moroi ba Galilaia,
 moroi ba mbanoea Nazareta; isa'wa
 Joedaia, mbanoea Dawido andrō,
 sotōi Betilechema, me ma'oewoe
 Dawido ia, (*F. 1, 26. 27. Sam. 1, 17.*
 12. *Micha 5, 2. Joh. 7, 42*). ba wa-
 matanō'ō ba zoera tōira, awō Maria,
 fo'omonia, si no manabina. (*F. 1,*
 31 b. t.; *Mat. 1, 18 b. t.*). Ba tobali, me
 so ira ba da'ō, ba iroegi ba'wania
 wo'ono, ba madono ia, ononia si a'a,
 ono matoea, ilōlō ba ifagaja ba loeha,
 me lō nahara ba nomo ba zi mōrō zi-
 koli. (*Mat. 1, 25*). Ba so goebalo ba
 danōra andrō, si mōrō ba danō, ma-
 naro biribirira, ba zi bongi. Ba i'o-
 ndrasi ira mala'ika Zo'aja, ba ifa-
 soei ira haga Zo'aja, ba oi so wa'ata'-
 oera. Ba imane chōra mala'ika a-
 ndrō: **Bōi mi'ata'oefi.** Hiza sa,
 oetoeriagō chōmi wa'omoeso dōdō,
 sabōlōbōlō, si roegi niha gefoe da-
 nia. (*Jes. 9, 2, 3, 6 ; 49, 6*). Me no
 toemhoe chōmi zangorifi andrō,
 bongi andre, Keriso, Se'aja, ba
 mbanoea Dawido. Ba da'ō dandra
 chōmi; ba loeha ja'wa dania mi'ilā
 nono, no moelōlō. Ba i'anema'ō so
 mala'ika zoroego sato, awō mala'-
 ika no mege, lasoeno Lowalangi, la-
 mane: **Lachōmi chō Lowalangi si**
ja'wa, ba fa'atoelō ba goeli danō,
ba niha ni'omasi'ō andrō. (*Rom. 5,*
 1. *Ejes. 2, 14, 17*). Ba me no mofanō
 mala'ika andrō, ba zoroego, me no
 larōi ira, ba faoma lamane koebalo
 andrō chō nawōra: Talaboc ba Mbe-
 tilechema ba tafaiagi da'ō, nifa'omba-
 cha'ōgō Zo'aja chōda. Ba la'ali'ō
 we'amōi, ba faloecha ira ndra Maria,
 Josefo, awō nono no mege, nifagaja
 ba loeha. (*Mat. 2, 11*) Ba me no la'-
 ila, ba la'ombacha'ō daroma li a-
 ndrō, niwa'ō chōra, ba nono andrō.
 Ba dozi samondrongo, ba ahōlihōlī
 dōdō, ba ni'ombacha'ō goebalo a-
 ndrō chōra. Ba lō olifoe Maria gefoe
 niwa'ō andrō, ifatooetooe tōdōnia.

- 20 Ba lafoeli ira koebalo andrō, lafosoe-mange Lowalangi, lasoeno ia, ba nirongora ba ba ni'ila hōrōra, balazi niwā'ō chōra.
- 21 II. Ba me no iroegi fitoe bongi, ba wamoto ja'ia, ba labe'e tōinia Jesoe, nitōtōi mala'ika no, me lō'ō na tabina ia. (F. 1, 31). Ba me no acfa mbongi wangehao chō Maria, niwā'ō ba goroisa Moze andrō, ba la'ohe ba Jeroezalema nono, ba wangaroewoesi ja'ia chō Zo'aja - (Moz. III. 12, 2 b. t.). La'o'ō zi so ba zoera goroisa Zo'aja, imanc: Fefoe n ono matoea, na si a'a nono chō ninania, ba n i'a moni'ō chō Zo'aja ja — (Moz. II. 13, 2. 12-15) ba wame'e soemange, si mane niwā'ō ba goroisa Zo'aja, domboea woene, ba ma domboea nono marafadi. (Moz. III. 12, 6-8).
- 25 III. Ba hiza, so niha ba Jeroezalema, Simeoni dōinia, ba satoelō tōdō niha da'ō, sangata'oei Lowalangi, no ibalobaloi wondrrara dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli andrō, ba so Geheha ni'amoni'ō ba dōdōnia. Ba no ibokai chōnia Ehcha ni'amoni'ō andrō, lō tola i'ila wa'amate, na lō ni'ilania oea Keriso Zo'aja andrō. Ba mōi ia ba gosali, nifarooe Geheha; ba me la'ohe bacha nonora Jesoe ira inania, ba wanōrō chōnia nifachoi ba goroisa, ba ihahae gōi, isoeno Lowalangi, imane: **Awena ohahae dōdō genonie, na ū'ēia'ō ia, So'aja, itōrō niwā'ōoe.** (Moz. I. 46, 30). me no i'ila hōrōge wangoriti andiō chōoe, (F. 3, 6. Moz. I. 49, 10. 18)
- 31 si no ū'asogō tānō fōna niha fefoe, gofroe ha soi ira, (Sin. 98, 2. 3. Jes. 52, 10). haga ni'oroma'ō ba niha baero, ba lachōmi mbanoeaoe Irao-no Gizeraēli. (Jes. 42, 6). Ba ahō-lihōli dōdō ndra amania inania ba niwā'ō andrō ba chōnia. Ba ifahowoe'ō ira Simeoni ba imane chō ninania Maria: Hiza, tebe'e dania, ato zalaue ba ato zi maoso ba da'e,
- ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba tebe'e tandra ia, nifadaō, (Jes. 8, 14 b. t.; 28, 16. Rom. 9, 33. Kor. I. 1, 23 b. t.), — ba tōdōoe andrō, ba itōrō fōda dania, ena'ō ato zi teboka era'era dōdō. Ba so zama'ele'ō ira alawe, Ana dōinia, ono Wanoeeli, mado Gaseri, no arara ba goeli danō, no lahalō ia fōna, me ono alawe ia na, ba ha mewitoe fache, ba lacha mbanoea ia, no ūvaloe ngafoeloe a ūfa fache wa'atoea. Lō irōirōt gosali, ifosoemange Lowalangi famoni ba fangandrōngandrō, bōngi ma'ōchō. (Tim. I. 5, 5). Ba ba da'ō sibai i'ondrasi ira, isoeno Lowalangi ba itōrō linia chōra fefoe sombalombaloi fangōhōli andrō ba Jeroezalema. (F. 23, 51). Ba me no ahori latōrō fefoe hadia ia, wolo'ō oroisa Zo'aja andrō, ba lafoeli ira ba Galilai ba mbanoeara Nazareta. (Mat. 2, 19-23). Ba manōi nono, ba abōlō, fahōna chōnia wa'atoeatoea, ba no faloccha ia wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi. (F. 1, 80).
- IV. Ba ero rōfi mōi misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema ndra inania, na owasa fasa. (Moz. II. 23, 15. Moz. V. 16, 1 b. t.). Ba me no mewelendroea fache ia, ba mōi ira misi ja'wa gōi, la'o'ō hoekoe ba gowasa. Ba me no iroegi bōngi andrō, me lafoeli ira, ba torōi ba Jeroezalema nono, Jesoe; ba lō la'ila ira inania. Lawai so ia ba nwōra fao, ba mōi ira, ma'ōchō fofanō, wangaloei ja'ia, ba dalfoesōra ba ba zi no fa'ila li chōra. Ba me lō lasōndra ia, ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroezalema, wangaloei ja'ia. Ba tōloe bōngi, ba lasōndra ia ba gosali, no doe-madao ia ba hoenō zamahaō, wamondrondrongo chōra, awō wanofeo-foe chōra. Ba dozi samondrondrongo chōnia, ba ahōlihōli dōdō, ba wa-atoeatoeania ba ba wanemania li. (Joh. 7, 15). Ba tobali dōdōra, me la'ila ia, ba imane chōnia inania: He onogoe! Hana wa ūmanō chōma? Faigi, no aboe dōdōma amaoe, wan-galoei ja'oegō. Ba imane chōra: Ha-

dia wa mi'aloei ndra'o ? Hadia, lō
mi'ilā, wa lō tola lō sodo ba nahia Na-
magoe ! (Joh. 4, 34). Ba lō aboto ba
dōdōra daroma li andrō, niwā'ōnia
chōra. Ba fao ia chōra, we'amōi misi
tooe, ba laroegi Nazareta, ba i'o'ō li-
ra. Ba itanō ba dōdōria da'ō fefoe
inania. Ba tēdooe chō Jesoe wa'atoe-
atoea ba fa'eboea ba fa'eboea dōdō
Lowalangi; awō wa'eboea dōdō niha.
(Sam. I. 2, 26).

FAZA 3.

I. Johane, samajagō idanō, fama-
haōnia ba fokoeroe ja'ia. II. Teba-
jagō idanō Jesoe. III. Nga'ōtō.

(A. 1.9 : Mat. 3, 1-10. Mar. 1,
1-6).

1 I. Ba me no aloea mewelesōfa fa-
che razo kaizaro Tiberio andrō,
me koemandroe ba Joedaia Wondrio
Filato, me salaŵa ba Galilaia Hero-
de, ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa tanō; ba me
salaŵa ba zi sagōrō dalifoesōnia Fi-
lifo, ba Gitoeraia ba ba danō Dara-
choniti, ba me salaŵa ba zi sagōrō
zoei Lisania, ba Gabilene ; (Mat. 27,
2; 14, 1. 3). me ere seboea Hanasi ba
Kajafa andrō ; ba da'ō hoemedē Lo-
walangi chō Johane, ono Zacharia a-
ndrō, ba danō si mate. (F. 1, 80. Joh.
1, 6; 11, 49; 18, 13). Ba itōrōi danō
si fatambai Jordano fefoe. wanoe-
riagō famajagō idanō andrō, fama-
lalini era'era, ba wangefa'ō horō.
4 Itōrō zi so ba zoera hoehoeo Jezaja
andrō, imane: „Li zi'a o b a d a n ō
si mate: Mi h a o g ō l a l a
Z o ' a j a , m i f a d a j a l a l a n i a .
5 (Jes. 40, 3. Mal. 3, 1). Ni f o ' ō s i
f e f o c m b a w a d a n ō , b a
f e f o e h i l i , a w ū h i l i h i l i , b a
n i h ū n d r ū g ū ; n i ' a d ū l ū ō ū z a
b i l a , b a l a l a s i w e d e ū , b a
6 n i ' a ' a l ū ō ū ū ; b a d o z i n i h a ,
b a l a ' i l a d a n i a w a n g o r i f i
a n d r ū , c h ū L o w a l a n g i .”
7 (Jes. 52, 10). Imane sa ba niha sato,
si mōi baero chōnia, ba wamabaj-
gō'ō idanō ja'ira chōnia : He ja'ami,

ono goelō ! ha niha zangoema'ō chō-
mi, aefā ami ba wōnoe andrō dania ?
Andrō mi'asogō mboeaboea, si na-
ngea boeaboea wamalilini era'era,
ba bōi mibōrōtaigō miwā'ō tōdōmi :
„Foeroegōma Gaberahamo.” Oewā'ō
sa chōmi, i'ilā Lowalangi ibali'ō ma-
oewoe Gaberahamo gara andrō. Ba
noa sa moefaoedoegō gōi wato ba
wā'a geoe andrō, ba fefoe dōla geoe,
si lō mowoea boea si sōchi, ba la'obō,
ba latibo'ō ba galitō. (Mat. 7, 19). Ba
lasofoe chōnia sato, lamane : Ba he
mawisa ? (Hal. zin. 2, 37). Ba ite-
ma lira, imane chōra : Si doea gōrō
baroe, ba jamoebe'e zagōrō ba zi lō
baroe, ba jamanō gōi zi so balazo.
(Jak. 2, 15). Ba mōi gōi zanema beo,
ba wamabajagō'ō idanō ja'ira, ba la-
mane chōnia : He samahaō, he ma
wisa ? (Mat. 21, 31. 32). Ba imane
chōra : Bōi mi'andrō zi tōra moroi
ba nihoekoe andrō chōmi. (F. 19, 8).
Ba lasofoe gōi chōnia saradadoe a-
ndrō, lamane : He mawisa gōi, ja'aga
andre ? Ba imane chōra : Bōi mifa-
kao niha, ba bōi mitandrawaisi, ba
bōi mikōkōkōkō ba wa'ide'ide loe-
omi. (Moz. III. 19, 13).
(A. 15-18 : Mat. 3, 11-12. Mar. 1,
7. 8.)

Ba melafigafigi niha sato, mela'-
owanōwanōi tōdōra, ba chō Johane
andrō, ma ta'ilā ja'ia Keriso andrō,
(Joh. 1, 19), ba hoemedē Johane, i-
mane chōra fefoe : Ja'odo, ba idanō
oebajagō chōmi, ba so dania zabōlō
moroi chōgoe, chōnia ambō ndra'o
sanoto'ō bōbō mbadaghenia, ba
Ehcha ni'amoni'ō ba alitō ibajagō
chōmi da'ō dania. (Hes. 36, 26 b. t.).
So ba dangania dōri, ba wangehao
olajama mbasitō chōnia, ba ba wango-
zaragō ba halasania celitō andrō, ba
adaja, ba itoenoe ba galitō si lō ma-
temate. Ba oja na ngawalō tānō bō'ō
chōnia, famarooe dōdō, wango-
mbacha toeria somocso dōdō andrō,
ba niha sato. Ba maoso Herode a-
ndrō, salaŵa ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa ta-

- nō, nitegoenia ba chō Herodia andrō, fo'omo dalifoesōnia, ba ba zi lō sō-chi andrō fefoe, nifazōchi Herode, 20 inōnō na da'ō fefoe, ikoeroe Johanea-andrō, bacha ba goeroenga. (*Mar. 6, 17 b. t.*)
 (A. 21. 22 : *Mat. 3, 13-17. Mar. 1, 9-11. Joh. 1, 32-34.*)
- 21 II. Ba me oi lafabajagō'ō idanō ira niha sato, me tebajagō gōi Jesoe, me mangandrō ia, ba teboka mba-noea si jaŵa. Ba mōi mitooe chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō, moboto wamai-gira, hoelō marafadi ; ba so zilhede moroi ba zoroego, imane : **Onogoe omasiō ndra'oegō, somasi ndra'o.**
 (A. 23-38 : *Mat. 1, 1-16.*)
- 22 III. Ba ja'ia, Jesoe, ba aracha tō-loe ngafoeloe fache, me ibōrōtaigō mamahaō, ono Josefo ia laŵa'ō; ba Josefo, ba ono Eli, (*F. 4, 22. Mat. 13, 55. Moz. IV. 36, 8, 9; 27, 8*) ba ono Mata da'ō, ba ono Lewi da'ō, ba ono Melechi da'ō, ba ono Jana'ida'ō, 23 ba ono Josefo da'ō, ba ono Matatia da'ō, ba ono Gamosi da'ō, ba ono Na'oema da'ō, ba ono Geseli da'ō, ba 24 ono Nangai da'ō, ba ono Ma'ata da'ō, ba ono Matatia da'ō, ba ono Ze-ma'i da'ō, ba ono Josccho da'ō, ba 25 ono Joda da'ō, ba ono Jo'ana da'ō, ba ono Resa da'ō, ba ono Zeroebabelli da'ō, ba ono Zalatiēli da'ō, ba ono 26 Neri da'ō, ba ono Melechi da'ō, ba ono Nadi da'ō, ba ono Gosa da'o, ba ono Gelimada da'ō, ba ono Gero da'ō, 27 ba ono Jesoe da'ō, ba ono Geliēzeri da'ō, ba ono Jori da'ō, ba ono Mata 28 da'ō, ba ono Lewi da'ō, ba ono Zi-meoni da'ō, ba ono Joeda da'ō, ba ono Josefo da'ō, ba ono Jona da'ō, 29 ba ono Geliaki da'ō, ba ono Melea da'ō, ba ono Mena da'ō, ba ono Ma-tata da'ō, ba ono Natano da'ō, ba 30 ono Dawido da'ō, (*Sam. II. 5, 14*), ba ono Giza'i da'ō, ba ono Gobedi da'ō, ba ono Mboasi da'ō, ba ono Zala da'ō, 31 ba ono Nahaso da'ō, ba ono Gamina-dabi da'ō, ba ono Gadami da'ō, ba ono Gareni da'ō, ba ono Geseromo
- da'ō, ba ono Weresi da'ō, ba ono Joe-da da'ō, ba ono Jakobo da'ō, ba 32 ono Giza'aki da'ō, ba ono Gaberahamo da'ō, ba ono Dara da'ō, ba ono Nachori da'ō, (*Nga'ot. I. 1, 24-27*), ba 33 ono Zeroechi da'ō, ba ono Ragoe da'-ō, ba ono Waleki da'ō, ba ono Geberi da'ō, ba ono Zala da'ō, ba ono 34 Ga'ina da'ō, ba ono Garafasa da'ō, ba ono Zemi da'ō, ba ono Noachi da'ō, ba ono Lameki da'ō, (*Moz. I. 5, 3-32*), ba ono Metoc sala da'ō, ba 35 ono Chenoki da'ō, ba ono Jaredi da'ō ba ono Maleclci da'ō, ba ono Ka'ima da'ō, ba ono Genosi da'ō, ba ono 36 Zeti da'ō, ba ono Gadamo da'ō, ba chō Lawalangi da'ō. (*Moz. I. 5, 1, 2*).
- FAZA 4.
- I. Tetandraigō Jesoe. II. Mama-hāō ia ba Nazreta. III. Mamahaō ia ba mamadōhō fōchō ba Gafanaoe-ma ba Galilia misa.
- (A. 1-13: *Mat. 4, 1-11. Mar. 1, 12. 13.*)
- I. Ba mangawoeli Jesoe moroi ba Joridano ; no fahōna chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō. Ba i'ohe ia ba danō si mate Eheha, ba itandraigō ia Afōcha, ūfa woeloe wongi wa'ara. Ba lō si manga ia, gōtō mbongi andrō, ba me no aefa da'ō, ba olofo ia. (*Moz. II. 34, 28. Sal. I. 19, 8*). Ba imane chōnia Afōcha : Na Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba hede ba gara andrō, ena'ō tobali roti. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane : No so ba zoera : „Tengah aha ba gōnia aoe-ri niha.“ (*Moz. V. 8, 3*). Ba i'ohe ia jaŵa ba hili, i'orama'ō chōnia fefoe mbanoea ba goeli danō, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara. Ba imane chōnia Afōcha : Chōoe oebe'e wa'abōlō andrō fefoe, awō la-chōminia ; noa sa moebe'e ba danguagoe, ba oebe'e ba zomasido. (*Joh. 14, 30. Kor. II. 4, 4*). Ba na ōtoehi danō fōnagoe, wangaloeloe chōgoe, ba chōoe dania ia fefoe. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : No so ba

- zoera: „Chō Zō' a ja ja' o e gō
 m a n g a l o e l o e n d r a ' o e gō,
 ba h a j a' i a ū f o s o e m a-
 9 n g e.” (Moz. V. 6. 13.) Ba i'ohe
 ia ba Jeroezalema, ifa'aso ba
 mboemboe gosali, imane chōnia: Na
 Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba tibo'-
 10 ūgō tooe ba da'e. Noa sa so ba zoera:
 „I wā' ū b a m a l a' i k a a n d r ū
 c h ū n i a, b a c h ū m ū a n d r ū,
 e n a' ū l a r o r o g ū n d r a ' o e-
 11 gō; lataja dania tang a-
 ra n d r a ' o e gō, f a b ū i m a-
 n e n d r e g a h c o e b a g a r a.”
 12 (Sin. 91. 11 b. t.) Ba itema linia
 Jesoe, imane chōnia: No moeŵa' ū:
 „B ū i t a n d r a i g ū L o w a l a-
 n g i, S o' a j a j a' o e g ū.” (Moz.
 13 V. 6, 16.) Ba me no i'ō'ozoei Afōcha
 fefoe wanandraigō, ba ibōlōi ia oea,
 14 folombase ginōtō. Ba ifoeli ia ba Ga-
 lilaia Jesoe, ba wa'abōlō Geheha, ba
 hoemōngō doeriania ba danō si fa-
 15 soei andrō fefoe. Ba mamahaō ia ba
 zekola chōra, ba oi dozi lasoeno ia.
 (Mat. 4, 23 b. t.).
 16 II. Ba iroegi Nazarcta, ba zeboca
 ia, ba mōi ia ba zekola, me loeo sa-
 bato, itōrō zi no to'ōlō ia; ba moe-
 zizio ia, ba wombaso soera. (Mat.
 17 13, 54 b. t. Mar. 6, 1 b. t.). Ba labē' e
 chōnia zoera Jesaja, sama'ele' ū a-
 ndrō, ba me ibokai zoera andrō, ba
 i'lā nisoera andre: (Jes. 61, 1. 2).
 18 „No so chōgōe Geheha Zō'aja, me
 no ibajoini ndra' ū, no ifatenge
 ndra' ū, ba wangombacha toeria
 somoeso dōdō andrō, ba zi noe-
 19 mana, ba wanoerīagō fangefā ba
 nikoerē, awō wangila niha ba za-
 gaoe'a, ba wamolala nifakao, ba
 wangefā, ba wanoerīagō dōfī oma-
 siō andrō chō Zō'aja.” (Moz. III.
 20 25, 10). Ba igōloegō zoera, ibē' e chō
 zangai halōwō, ba moedadao ia. Ba
 oi lanehegō ia, dozi si so ba zekola a-
 ndrō. Ba ibōrōtaigō fahoehoe chō-
 rō, imane: Ma'ōehō andre no itōrō
 zi so ba zoera andrō, irongo tōgi da-
 22 lingami. Ba oi dozi lafadoehoe' ū ia,
- ba ahōlihōli dōdōra, ba daroma li a-
 ndrō, somasi niha hoehoeonia andrō,
 ba lamane: Hadia, Tenga ono Josefo
 da'ō? (Sin. 45, 3. Mar. 6, 2 b. t.
 Joh. 6, 42). Ba imane cliōra: Doe-
 23 hoe, miwā' ū sa chōgōe gamaedola
 andrō: „Daloedaloenī ndra'oegō,
 samc'e daloedaloe!” Hadia nirongoma,
 nilaoe ba Gafanaoema, ba laoe
 gōi ba da'e, ba mbanocada. Ba ima-
 ne: Si ndroehoe niwā' ūgōc chōmi, lō
 sama'ele' ū, somasi mbanoeara. (Mat.
 13, 57). Ba oeŵa' ū chōmi, tengā faja:
 25 Ato lacha mbanoea ba Ndraono Gi-
 zeraëli, me loeo so Gelija, me tedoc-
 hō mbanoca si jaŵa zi medōloe fache
 a matonga, me tobali lofo seboca ba
 danō ma'asagōrō, (Sal. I. 17, 1. 9. Jak.
 5, 17), ba lō nifatenge Elija, samōsa
 lō' ū, ha ba Zarefa andrō, ba danō
 Zidona, ba ndra alawe, lacha mba-
 noeaa andrō. Ba ato zoboee aoeri ba
 27 Ndraono Gizeraëli, me loeo Gelisa a-
 ndrō, sama'ele' ū, ba samōsa lō ni-
 fidōhō fōehō, ja'ira, baero Ndrava
 Garamo andrō, Na'ema. (Sal. II, 5,
 14). Ba dozi si so ba zekola andrō,
 28 ba mofōnoe sibai, me larongo da'ō.
 Ba maoso ira, latoeli' ū ia baero mba-
 noeaa, la'ōhe ia ba zinga hili andrō,
 ba nitaroc' ū banoea andrō chōra,
 ena' ū latibō' ū ia si tooe. Ba itōrō
 30 manō gotaloeara, wofanō. (Joh. 8.
 59).
 III. Ba iroegi si tooe Gafanaoe-
 31 ma, banoea ba Galilaiia andrō, ba ifa-
 haō ira, na loeo sabato; (Mat. 4, 13
 b. t.); ba tobali dōdōra ba wama-
 32 haōnia, me hochoeo sabōlō hoehoe-
 onia. (Mat. 7, 28 b. t. Mar. 1, 21 b.
 t.). Ba so ba zekola andrō niha sobe-
 33 choe si ra'iō. Ba moe'ao ia, eboea
 linia, imane: Alai ndra' ū! hadia
 niwā' ūoe ehōma, Jesoe, banoea Na-
 zareta? Hadia, ba wamakiko ja'aga
 mōi ndra' ūegō? Oe'ila ha niha ndra'-
 egō, ni'amoni' ū andrō, chiō Lowala-
 ngi! (Mat. 13, 54) Ba itenawā ia
 35 Jesoe, imane: Bōi hedehede, ba
 heta' ū chōnia. Ba ilaoegō tooe ia

- bechoe andrō, ba hoenō niha, ba
36 iheta ia chōnia, lō'ō sa ifakiko. Ba
oi tobali dōdōra fefoe, ba fahoehoeo
ira, lamane: Hadia li da'ō, wa tola
manō i'abe'e'ō wangoema'ō ba mbe-
choe si ra'iō andrō, ba laheta ira ?
37 Ba hoemōngō doeriania ba mbanoea
si fasoei andrō fefoe.
(A. 38-41 : Mat. 8, 14-17. Mar. 1,
29-34.)
- 38 Ba maoso ia, iheta ia ba zekola,
mōi ia ba nomo Zimoni. Ba no
achōmō sibai matoea Zimoni ira
alawe, ba mangandrō ira chōnia,
39 ba chōnia andrō. Ba ifaōndrō ia
jaŵania, itenaŵa wa'achōmō andrō,
ba dōhō. Ba i'anema'ō maoso, mōi
40 ia ngoningoninia. Ba aechoe'aechoe
loeo, ba dozi si so sofōchō, hadia
ia ngawalō wōchō, ba la'ohe chōnia.
Ba idozigō ira wanoefa tangania,
41 wamadōhō fōchōra. Ba ato gōi
zaheta bechoe, moe'ao ira, lamane:
Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō ! Ba
itenawa ira, lō itehe lawā'ō, wa no
la'ilā, wa Keriso ia.
(A. 42-44 : Mar. 1, 35-39.)
- 42 Ba mahemoloe ō, si hoelō wongi,
ba mofanō ia, isaŵa naha si lō niha-
niha, ba la'aloei ia sato, la'ondrasi
ia, ba lataha ia, fa bōi ihcta ia chōra.
43 Ba imane chōra: Lō tola lō oetoeri-
agō ba mbanoea bō'ō gōi docria so-
moeso dōdō andrō, toeria mbanoea
Lowalangi andrō ; ba da'ō sa tefa-
44 tengē ndra'o. Ba mangombacha ia
ba zekola chōra misa, ba Galilaija.

FAZA 5.

I. Mangai i'a Wetero. II. Ifaddōhō
wōchō zoboee aoeri Jesoe, III. ba
fōchō zi mate dambai. IV. Ikaoni
Lewi andrō. V. Iboe'a ba hoeloe
nifahaōnia, wa lō mamoni ira.

(A. 1-11 : Mat. 4, 18-22. Mar. 1,
36-20.)

- 1 I. Ba nie laforege chōnia niha sa-
to, me lafondrondrongo chōnia da-
roma li Lowalangi, ba ba mbewe
2 mbaŵa Genczare andrō so ia. Ba

i'ila doendraha, doeа rozi, ba zinga
nene, no larōi sangai ī'a, mamabago
kiri. Ba mōi ia jaŵa ba doendraha
si sara, toendraha Wetero, i'andrō
chōnia, ena'ō isola ma'ifoe, iheta
baene. Ba moedadao ia ba doendra-
ha, mamahaō niha sato. Ba me no
ibato hoehoeo, ba imaue chō Zimo-
ni : Misola ba zabacha ba milaoe giri,
ba wama'oe'oe ī'a. (Joh. 21, 6). Ba
itema linia Simoni, imane : He sa-
mahaō, sara wongi manō no ma'ere-
geisi dōdōma, ba lō saheloē ndra'-
aga ; ba me no ñwa'ō, ba oelaoe
giri. Ba lalaoe, ba aheloē ira ī'a,
ojā sibai ; ba aetoc'aetoe girira.
Ba lachawi tanga nawōra, si so ba
doendraha si sara, ena'ō mōi ira
moeloeloei chōra. Ba so ira, ba lafo'-
ōsi doendraha, ma'adoea, irege a-
hōndrōhōndrō. Ba me i'ila da'ō Si-
moni Fetero, ba itoehi danō fōna
Jesoe, imane : He Toca, heta'ō
chōgoe, mc no niha si so horō ndra'o !
Noa sa ihawoei ia fa'ata'oe ba awō-
nia fefoe, ba wangai ī'a andrō, sa-
heloē ira ; si manō gōi Jakobo ba
10 Johane, ono Zebedaio andrō, awō
Zimoni. Ba imane Jesoe chō Zimo-
ni : Bōi ata'oefi, i'otarai da'e, ba
sama'oe'oe niha ndra'oegō. Ba la'o-
11 he baene doendraha, larōi fefoe ha-
dia ia ba la'o'ō ia. (F. 18, 28).

(A. 12-16 : Mat. 8, 2-4. Mar. 1,
40-45).

II. Ba me so ia ba mbanoea si sa-
mboea, ba hiza niha, ira matoca, si no
falawoe booe aoeri ; ba me i'ila Jesoe,
ba ifalōgoe tooc ia ba danō, manga-
ndrō ia chōnia, imane : He Toea, na
edōna ndra'oegō, ba ñ'ila ñfadōhō wō-
chōgoe. Ba i'oro'ō dangania Jesoe,
itoefa, imane : Edōna ndra'o, jadō-
hō ; ba i'anema'ō aheta chōnia mbooe
aoeri andrō. Ba iŵa'ō chōnia, bōi ja-
moe'ombacha'ō, gofoe ha ñchō, imane :
Ae sa, oroma'ō ndra'oegō chō
gere, ba be'e zoemange andrō, ba wa'-
adōhō andrō, si manc n'oro'ō Moze
ba wamoedochoe'ō chōra. Ba tedooe 15

- na wa'aterongo doeriania, ba owoe-lo niha, ato sibai, ba wamondrondro-
ngo ba ba wamadōhō'ō fōchōra.
 16 Ba iheta ia. isaŵa zi lō nihaniha ba mangandrōngandrō ia. (*Mar. 1, 35.*)
 (*A. 17-26: Mat. 9, 2-8. Mar. 2, 1-12.*)
 17 III. Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mamahaō ia, ba so warizaio ba sa-
ngila amachoita, sangondrá moroi ba mbanoea fefoe ba Galilaia ba ba
Joedaia ba moroi ba Jeroezalcma, ba so wa'abōlō Zo'aja, ba wamadōhōnia
 18 fōchō. Ba hiza, so niha solohe ira matoea, samōsa, si mate dambai, ba gaso. Ba la'aloei lala, wolohe jomo
 19 ba wanooe'ō tooe ja'ia fōnania. Ba me lō lasōndra lala, wolohe jomo, ba wa'ato niha, ba mōi ira jaŵa ba gero
zagō, lafatōrō ia ba zagō, wanada ja'ia, fabaja kasو, bacha ba hoenō ni-
 20 ha, fōna Jesoe. Ba me i'ila wamatira, ba imane: He le, no moe'efa'ō chōoe
 21 horōoe. (*F. 7, 48.*) Ba labōrōtaigō sa-
ngila amachoita ba farizaio lafatoeetooe tōdōra, lamane: Ha niha da'ō, sangaohangaoha andrō; ha niha zi tola mangefa'ō horō, baero Lowalangi,
 22 ha ja'ia? Ba me i'ila gera'erara Jesos ba imane chōra: Hana wa mifatooe-
 23 tooe tōdōmī? (*F. 6, 8.*) He zaoha ira fangoema'ō: aefa chōoe horōoe, ba ma fangoema'ō: faoso ba owašōwaō?
 24 Ba ena'ō mi'ilā, tola i'efa'ō horō ba goeli danō Ono Niha — ba imane ba zi mate dambai andrō: Da'ō ligoe chōoe: Faoso, ohe gasomō ba foeli'ō
 25 jomo chōmi. Ba i'anema'ō maoso, ba zanche ira, i'ohe nahania andrō, mo-
 fanō ia mijomo chōra, isoeno Lowa-
 26 langi. Ba oi tobali dōdōra, ba la-
 soeno Lowalangi ba oi so wa'ata'oe-
 ra, lamane: Si lō fabōbō ba dōdōda
 ni'ilada ma'ōchō andre.
 (*A. 27-32: Mat. 9, 9-13. Mar. 2, 13-17.*)
 27 IV. Ba aefa da'ō, ba mofanō ia, ba i'ila zanema beo, Lewi dōjinia sidadao ba na ha wanema beo, ba i-
 28 mane chōnia: O'ō ndra'o. Ba irōi fe-
 29 foe, hadia ia, maoso ia, i'o'ō. Ba ifo-

diwo ia Lewi ba nomonia, ato nikaoni niha, ato sibai zi manga awōra, sane-
ma beo, awō niha bō'ō. Ba koemōkō- 30
kōkō warizaio ba sangila amachoita chōra, ba nifahaōnia, lamane: Hana wa oreodoe manga ami ba zanema beo
ba ba zi so horō andrō? Ba itema lira 31
Jesoe, imane chōra: **Tenga ba zabōlō mogoena zame'e daloedaloe,**
ha ba zofōchō. Tenga ba wogaoni 32
satoelō tōdō mōi ndra'o, ha ba
wogaoni si so horō, ba wamalalini
era'era.
 (*A. 33-39: Mat. 9, 14-17. Mar. 2, 18-22.*)
 V. Ba lamane chōnia: Nifahaō 33
Johane andrō, ba asese mamoni ba gō ba mangandrō, ba si manō gōi ni-
fahaō warizaio andrō; ba chōmō a- 34
ndrō, ba mangamanga ba mamadoe-
madoe hadia ia. Ba imane chōra Je-
soe: Hadia, mi'ilā mifamoni nawō
zangowaloe, fatoea awōra zangowa-
loe andrō? Ba so sa mbaŵa dania 35
— ba na aheta chōra zangowaloe,
awena dania mamoni ira, na baŵa
da'ō. Ba iŵa'ō chōra gamaedola 36
gōi, imane: Lō itika mbalobalo
niha ba noeche si bohooe, ba itagoe ba mbaroe satoea, ba na imanō, ba atika zi bohooe ibe'e
ba lō'ō sa atō fabōbō ba zatoea 37
mbalobalo nihalō ba zi bohooe. Ba lō solaoe agoe si bohooe ba nahia sat-
toea, ba na so zolaoe da'ō, ba ire'a nahia andrō agoe si bohooe andrō,
ba ja'ia, ba adoewa, ba nahia, ba te-
kiko. Ba nahia si bohooe lalaoe na-
goe si bohooe. Ba ha niha fefoe, zi no 39
mamadoemadoe si no ara, ba lō o-
masi ia zi bohooe, imane sa: Sōchi
zi no ara andrō.

FAZA 6.

I. Lasōsobi iai wache nifahaō. II.
Ifadōhō wōchō danga si no ariri
Jesoe. III. Itoetoejoe zinenge andrō.
IV. Hoehoeo Jesoe.

(*A. 1-5: Mat. 12, 1-8. Mar. 2, 23-28.*)

I. Ba itōrō nowi Jesoe, me loeo 1

2 sabato, ba lasōsōbi lai wache nifahaō-nia, la'ā, lafarecha ba dangara. Ba so warizaio ōsa, ba lamane : Hana wa milaoe zi lō tola ba loeo sabato? 3 Ba hoemede Jcsoe, imane chōra: Hadia, lō nibasomi gōi, hadia nilaoe Dawido, me olofo ia ba awōnia fao? 4 Wa no mōi ia ba nomo Lowalangi, wa ihalō roti nifaigifaigi andrō, i'ā, ba ibe'e gōi ba nawōnia fao, si lō tola i'ā niha bō'ō, ha ere. Ba imane chōra : So'aja sabato gōi Nono Niha andrō.

(A. 6-11: Mat. 12, 9-14. Mar. 3, 1-6.)

6 II. Ba me loeo sabato bō'ō, ba mōi ia ba zekola, mamahaō. Ba so niha ba da'ō, si no ariri tanga, kambōlō. 7 Ba ladarodarogō ia sangila amachoitā, awō warizaio, na ifadōhō wōchō, ba loeo sabato, eua'ō lasōndra wangadoegō ja'ia. (F. 14, 3b.t.). Ba i'ilā gerā'erara ; ba imane ba niha andrō : Faoso, ae ba da'e ; ba maoso ia, mōi ia. (F. 5, 22. Mat. 9, 4 ; 12, 25). Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Oesofoe chōmi, hadia, tola lalaoe zi sōchi, na loeo sabato, ba ma si lō sōchi lalaoe, hadia, la'orisi niha, ma lafakiko ? Ba ifachōlō ia, inehcgō ira fefoe, ba imane chōnia : Oro'ō dangaoe. Ba i'o'ō, ba te'azōchi dangania. Ba oi 11 so wa'afōchō dōdōra, ba fahoehoeo ira, he lawisa chō Jesoe andrō. (Joh. 11, 47).

(A. 12-16 : Mat. 10, 1-4. Mar. 3, 13-19.)

12 III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōi ia baero, ba hili, mangandrō, ba sara wongi lō ibato wangandrō chō Lowalangi. (Mat. 14, 23.) Ba me moloeo, ba hoemede ia ba nifahaōnia, ba itoetoejoe zi fēlendroea, ba chōra, ni- 14 fotōnia sinenge gōi. Simoni andrō, nibe'enia tōi Fetero gōi ba Andrea, talifocsōnia, ba Jakobo ba Johane 15 ba Filifo ba Batolomaio, ba Mataio ba Toma ba Jakobo, ono Galifai, 16 ba Simoni, nifotōi sclete, ba Joeda,

ono Jakobo, ba Joeda, banoea Kariota, si manga mbōli dania.

IV. Ba niōi ia mitooe, fao ira chōnia, i'iagō zalo'o, ba ato nawōnia, nifahaōnia, awō niha sato, ato sibai, si oroi Joedaia ina'asagōrō ba si oroi Jeroezalema ba bewe nasi andrō, Tiro ba Sidona, si no mōi ba wamondrondrongo linia ba ba wamadōhō ūchōra; (Mat. 4, 23 b. t.); te'orifi gōi nifikao mbechoe si ra'iō. 18 Ba dozi niha zangaloei fombambaja ja'ia, me no so wa'abōlō, si otarai chōnia, famadōhō wōchōra fefoe. (F. 8, 44 b. t. Mar. 3, 10).

(A. 20-26 : Mat. 5, 2-12).

Ba ifachōlō ia, ifaigi nifahaōnia ba imane : Ja'ahowoe ami, si noemana, me chōmi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ja'ahowoe ami, solofo iada'e, 21 me ni'aboesoi'ō ami dania. Ja'ahowoe ami, sege'egē iada'e, me sa'iki ami dania. (Jes. 55, 1; 61, 3). Ja'ahowoe ami, na fatioe dōdō niha chōmi, na latibo'ō ami, na lata-ndrawaisi ami, na la'ositengagō dōimi, hoelō na si lō sōchi, na bōrō Nono Niha. (Fet. I. 2, 19; 3, 14). Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, na loeo si manō, mi'amarōga : hiza sa, eboea loeomi ba zoroego. Si manō sibai wolaoe ndra toeara, ba zama'ele'ō andrō. (Hal. zin. 5, 41). Ba alai sa ami, so'a-na'a ! noa sa'ae mitema wondrara dōdōmi andrō. (Jak. 5, 1 b. t. Mar. 10, 24). Alai ami, saboeso iada'e, olo-fo sa'ae ami dania. Alai ami, sa'iki iada'e ! aboe sa'ae dania dōdōmi ba megōcgc ami. (Jes. 65, 13). Alai ami, na lasoeno ami niha fefoc ! si manō sibai sa gōi wolaoe ndra toeara ba zama'ele'ō sofaja andrō. (Jak. 4, 4. Mich. 2, 11). Ba ja'ami, samo-ndrongo, ba da'ō ligoe chōmi : Mi'omasī'ō zi fa'oedoe chōmi, mitolo zi fatioe tōdō chōmi ; (Mat. 5, 44), mifahowoe'ō zangelifi ja'ami ; 28 mi'angandrō salahи zangosiwāwōi ja'ami. Na so zamalisi bo'ōmō, ba 29 oro'ō chōnia zi tambai gōi, ba na so

- zangai lembeoe, ba loeloe chōnia ōwa'ō chō dalifoesōoe: He ga'a, da'-
 30 mbaroc gōi. (*Mat. 5, 39. 40*). Fefoe
ha niha zangandrō chōoe, ba be'e
ehōnia, ba na so zangai si'so ehōoe,
ba bōi andrō mangawoeli. (*Mat. 5,*
31 42). **Ba hadia zomasi ami lafaoe chōmi niha, da'ō milaoe chōra, si manō gōi.** (*Mat. 7, 12*). Ba na mi'o-masi'ō zangomasi'ō ja'ami, ba hadia wa'eboea dōdō chōmi! he niha si lō atoelō, ba la'omasi'ō gōi zango-
 33 masi'ō ja'ira. (*Mat. 5, 46 b. t.*) Ba na mitolo sa zanolo ja'ami, ba hadia wa'eboea dōdō chōmi ? Si manō sa
 34 gōi zi so hōrō andrō. Ba na mibe'e nifalali ba nidōnadōnami mitema mangawoeli, ba hadia wa'eboea dōdō chōmi ? Labe'e gōi nifalali si lō atoelō ba zi lō atoelō, ena'ō latema
 35 mangawoeli zi manō zoei. Ba mi'o-masi'ō zi fa'oedoe chōmi, ba mitolo ba mibe'e nifalali ba zi lō midōna-dōna hadia ia mangawoeli, ba eboea loeomi, ba ono Wondrege Zalāwā ami, me eboea dōdōnia ba zi lō mangandrō saoha gōlō gōi ba zi lō sōchi. (*Moz. III, 25, 35 b. t. Moz. V.*
 36 15, 10. *Mat. 5, 45*). Ja sahachō tōdō ami, si mane fa'ahachō dōdō Namami
 37 andrō (*Mat. 5, 7, 48*). Ba bōi mihoc-koe niha, ba lō'ō manō tehoekoe ami gōi. Ba bōi mi'etoe'ō hoekoe, ba lō'ō manō la'etoe'ō hoekoemi. Mi'efa'ō zala, ba te'efa'ō zalami (*Mat. 7, 1*).
 38 Mibe'e, ba tebe'e ehōmi ; soe'asoc'a nifozoezoe, nisōsō, nihandrogo, si falawoe, lafadoewa ba gahetami ; soe'asoe'a sa ni'anoe'a'ōmi, la'anoe'a'ō zoei chōmi dania. (*Amaed. 19, 17.*
 39 *Kor. II, 9, 6 b. t. Mar. 4, 24*). Ba iwa'ō ehōra gamaedola, imane : Hadia, tola gōi i'ohē dangā zaoe'a niha saoe'a, ba lala? Tenga faoma aechoe ira ba dō-
 40 gi ? (*Mat. 15, 14*). Tenga seboea moroi cbō zamahaō nifahaō; ba dozi dania, ba nifamaha, si manc samahaō
 41 ja'ira. (*Mat. 10, 24*). Ba hana wa ō'ila golowingō ba hōrō dalifoesōoe, ba boto geoc ba hōrōmō, ha lō ō'ila ? (*Mat. 7, 3 b. t.*) Hadia wa tola
- oeheta golowingō andrō ba hōrōoe, ba ja'oegeō, ba lō ō'ila mboto geoc andrō ba hōrōmō ? He samini tōdō ! Ofōnai'ō wangeheta boto geoc andrō ba hōrōmō, ba awena ūfaigi wangeheta olowingō ba hōrō dalifoesōoe. Lō'ō sa eoe si sōchi, sowoea boca sobooe, ba lō'ō gōi eoe sobooe, sowoea boca si sōchi. (*Mat. 7, 17 b. t.; 12, 33*). Fefoe ngawalō dōla geoc, ba ba mboeania ta'ila he wisa. Lō lateteoe marafala ba manaze, ba lō lateteoe mboeia nagoe ba za'asa'a mao. Niha si sōchi ifaloeagō zi sōchi, moroi ba girōgirō dōdōnia andrō, si sōchi, ba si lō sōchi, ba ifaloeagō zi lō sōchi, moroi ba zi lō sōchi andrō chōnia. Hadia sa zi no fahōna ba dōdō, da'ō wehede mbewe. (*Mat. 12, 34. 35*). Ba hana wa faso'aja ami chōgōe, wangoema'ō : He So'aja ! he So'aja ! ba lō mi'o'ō niwā'ōgōe ? (*Mat. 1, 6. Mat. 7, 21*).
(A. 47-49 : Mat. 7, 24-27.)
- Dozi si mōi chōgōc, samondro-
 47 ngo ligoe, solo'ō ja'ia — ba da'oe'ō-mbachō chōmi, ha chō fachilichili ia. Ba niha solaoe omo fachilichili ia, 48 sogo'o tanō, abacha, sanandrōsaigō ba gara tojo gehomo. Ba me eboea nidanō ba itōrō nomo andrō hohooe, ba tebai ifadōgō, me no sōchi wanaroc'ō ja'ia. Ba na so zamondrongo ba na lō i'ō'ō, ba no fachilichili ba niha sanaroe'ō omo ba danō si lō dannedane tooe : me itōrō hohooe nida-nō, ba i'anema'ō aso'a, ba abōlōbōlō wa'aso'a nomo da'ō.

FAZA 7.

I. Ifadōhō wōchō zawoejoe goemandra Jesoe. II. Isesoeogi nono matoea ba Na'i. III. Ifatenge chō Jesoe Johane. IV. Ifadoehoe'ō Johane Jesoe. V. Ibajoini Jesoe ira alawe si so horō.

(A. 1-10 : Mat. 8, 5-13).

I. Ba nie no i'o'ozoei fefoe hoe-hoeonia, nifondrondronga niha, ba

- 2 mōi ia mijomo ba Gafanaoema. Ba so zoſōchō, onali mate, sawoejoe goemandra, somasi ia. Ba me irongo Jeso sochō, ba ifatenge chōnia zatoea niha Jehoeda, ifa'andrō'ō chōnia, ena'ō mōi ia moe'orifi zawoejocnia. Ba me faloecha ira Jesoe, ba latorege wanguandrō chōnia, lamane : Tola sa o'-ō'ō chōnia da'ō ; me no sangomasi'ō ja'ita, ba no ja'ia zolaoc chōda omo zekola andrō. Ba niōi Jesoe, fao ia chōra. Ba me no ahatō sa'ae ia ba nomo, ba ifatenge zi fahoewoe chōnia koemandra andrō, imane : He Toea ! bōi akao ndra'oegō, ambō sa ndra'o, mōi'ō ba nomogoc. Andrō gōi oeŵā'ō tōdōgōe, tengā si nangea mōi ndra'o chōoe ; ba hede manō, ha samboea li, 7 ba dōhō wōchō zawoejoegoc. Ja'o do gōi, ba no niha, si so barō mba-wa zalaŵa ndra'odo, ba so barō mbawagoe zaradadoe, ba na oe-mane ba zi samōsa : Ae'e, ba mofanō ia, ba ba zi samōsa : Aine, ba i'o-ndrasido ; ba na oeŵā'ō chō zawoe-joegoe : Halōwōoe da'ō, ba ihalō. 9 Ba me irongo da'ō Jesoe, ba ahōli-hōli dōdōnia chōnia, ba ibali'ō ia ba niha sato, solo'ō ja'ia, imane : Oeŵā'ō chōmi, ba Ndraono Gizeraeli na i, 10 ba lōnisōndragoe famati si manō. Ba me mangawoeli ba nomo zinenge no mege, ba no dōhō wōchō zawoejoe andrō, fōnara.
- 11 II. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba mōi ia ba nibanoea, sotōi Na'i, ba ato zi fao chōnia nifahaōnia, awō niha sato.
- 12 Ba me no ahatō ia ba mbawa gōli, ba hiza, la'ohc baero zi mate, awai nono ninania, ba lacha mbanoea nina, ba ato zi fao chōnia banoeara.
- 13 Ba me i'ila ia So'aja, ba ahachō dōdōnia ia, imane chōnia : Bōi e'e ! 14 (F. 8, 52 b. t.). Ba i'ondrasi, ibabaja hasi, ba labadoegō ira sangosa'ō, ba imane : He ono matoea ! da'ō ligoc chōoe : Faoso ! Ba moedadao zi ma-te, ibōrōgō moehede ; ba ibe'e chō ninania Jesoe. (Sal. I. 17, 23). Ba ihawoei ira fefoe fa'ata'o, lasoeno

Lowalangi, lamane : No maoso za-ma'cle'ō schoea ba chōda, ba no mōi moefaigi mbanoeania Lowalangi. (F. 1, 68. Joh. 6, 14). Ba hoemōngō 17 doeriaenia andrō ba danō Joedaia ma'asagōrō ba ba danō si fasoei fefoe. (Mat. 9, 26).

(A. 18-23 : Mat. 11, 2-6.)

III. Ba la'ombacha'ō chō Johane, 18 da'ō fefoe nifahaōnia. Ba hoemedē Johane ba nifahaōnia, daroea, ifatenge ira chō Zo'aja, imane : Hadia, ja oegō zi niōi andrō, ma mabase'ō dánō bō'ō ? Ba me faloecha ira 20 chōnia, ba lamane : Johane andrō, samajagō idanō, ifatenge ndra'aga chōoe, imane : Hadia, ja oegō zi mōi andrō, ma mabase'ō dánō bō'ō ? Ba 21 faoedoe da'ō sibai, ba ato itolo sofōchō ba si so famakao ba sobcchoe si lō sōchi ; ba ba zaoe'a i'amoealagō wangila niha, ato ira. Ba itema lira 22 imane chōra : Mifoeli ami, mi'ombacha'ō chō Johane hadia ni'ila hōrōmi ba hadia nirongomgi. Ifoeli la'ilā niha saoea, mowaōwaō zi no omboe-joemboejoe, dōhō wōchō zobooe aeori, larongo li niha safiso, tesoesoegi zi no mate ba te'ombacha'ō doeria somocso dōdō ba zi noemana ; ba 23 ja'ahowoe ba zi lō fatoewoe ndra'o.

(A. 24-35 : Mat. 11, 7-19.)

IV. Ba me no mofanō zinenge Jo-hane andrō, ba ibōrōgō fahoehoeo ba niha sato, ba chō Johane andrō, imane : Hadia nifaigimi, wa mōi baero ami mege, ba danō si mate? Hadia, soechoe siheocheoe ba nangi ? Ma hadia nifaigimi, wa mōi baero 25 ami mege ? Hadia, niha si so noccha somboejoemboejoe ? Hiza, ba nomo zalaŵa so niha si so noeche suginigi-ni, ba sangehao gōra. Ma hadia nifaigimi, wa mōi baero mege ami ? Hadia, same'ele'ō ? Si ndroehoe niŵā'ō-goe chōmi, si no eboca gōi moroi ba zama'cle'ō. Ja'ia zi so ba zoera 27 andrō : „H i z a o e f o w a ō w a ō m a l a ' i k a a n d r ō c h ū g o e , f ū n a o e , s a n g e h a o l a l a m ū

- 28 f ō n a o e". Oeŵa'ō chōmi, samōsa lō sama'ele'ō, seboea moroi chō Jōhane andrō, samajagō idanō, ba ni' adonogō ndra alawe, fefoe. Ba fōndrege zide'ide ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba no ebœa moroi chōnia. Ba niha fefoe, samondrongo, ba sanema beo andrō, ba satoelō Lowalangi laŵa'ō, ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira, famajagō idanō andrō, chō Jōhane. (*Mat. 21, 32*). Ba farizaio andrō, ba sangila amachoita, ba labali'ō si lō boto dōdō Lowalangi andrō chōra, me lō edōna ira wamajagō ida-
 31 nō andrō chōnia. Ba ha ocbe'e famae-
 do niha si sagōtō andre, ba ha chō
 32 fachilichili ira? Ba ndraono fachili-
 chili ira, sidadao ba kade, si faoma
 moe'ao chō nawōra, wangoema'ō : No malaoe zigoe chōmi, ba lō solaja ami ; no fa'ala'alai ndra'aga chōmi,
 33 ba lō se'ē ami. Noa sa mōi Johane a-
 ndrō, samajagō idanō, lō i'ā roti, ba
 lō ibadoe nagoe, ba mimane : So-
 34 bechloe. (*Mar. 1, 6*). Ba no mōi Nono Niha, mangamanga ia, ba mamadoe-
 madoe hadia ia, ba mimane : Hiza niha solee'aloē'a, saboesoboeso agoe ba si fahoeuwoc ba zanema beo ba ba
 35 zeboea horō! Ba tobali samoe'a ba hoeloe wa'atoeatoea, andrō nononia fefoe.
 36 V. Ba ikaoni ia manga farizaio. Ba mōi ia ba nomo warizaio andrō,
 37 moedadiao ia manga. Ba hiza ndra alawe, banoea da'ō, seboea horō, me no irongo, no mōi ia manga ba nomo warizaio andrō, ba i'oe zamba hoe-
 liboeli kara fanicha samohoea, (*Mat.*
 38 26, 7 b. t.), i'ondrasi moroi foeri gahe-
 nia ba me'e, ibōrōgō ibasōi gahe ida-
 nō hōrōnia ba i'osi boenia, i'ago gahe ba ibajoini fanicha no megc. (*Joh.*
 39 12, 3). Ba me i'ila da'ō farizaio andrō, sogaoni ja'ia, ba imane dōdōnia: Na sama'ele'ō da'ō, ba i'ila ena'ō ha niha, ba he wisa mboeaboea ndra alawe andrō, sombambaja ja'ia, wa
 40 no scboea horō. (*F. 15, 2*). Ba hoe-
 mede chōnia Jesoe, imau chōnia :

So niŵa'ōgoe chōoe, Simoni. Ba imane : Wa'ō, samahaō. [Ba imane]: So 41 zosoegilō, daroea zo'ōmō chōnia ; ūmō zi samōsa, ba doea ngaotoe a lima woeloe roefia, ba ūmō zi sa-
 mōsa, ba doea woeloe a lima. Ba me 42 lō chōra famoe'a, ba faoma ibe'e boe-
 alania chōra zoegilōnia andrō. Ba ha niha ba zi daroea andrō zabōlō man-
 gomasi'ō ja'ia ? Itema linia Simoni, 43 imane : Ba dōdōgoe, seboea ibe'e boeala. Ba imane chōnia : Si ndroe-
 hoe niŵa'ōoe. Ba ibali'ō ia ba ndra 44 alawe andrō, imane chō Zimoni : Hadia, ū'ilā ndra alawe andrō ? No mōido ba nomooe ; idanō chōgoe, ba gahe, ba lō nibe'eoe. Ba da'e, ba no ibasōi taŵa hōrōnia gahegoe, ba boenia wolosi chōnia. Lō si fa'ago 45 bawa ndra'oegō chōgoe. Ba da'e, ba i'otarai mōi ia jomo, ba lō niba-
 tonia fangago ahego. Lō nibajoinoe 46 fanicha hōgōgoe. Ba da'e, ba no iba-
 joini gahegoe fanicha samohoea. (*Sin. 23, 5*). Andrō oeŵa'ō chōoe : 47
**No moe'efā'ō chōnia horō soja a-
 ndrō, me no abōlō wa'omasinia.** Ba ba ni'efā'ō si lō oja'oja, ba lō abōlō wa'omasinia. Ba imane ba 48 ndra alawe andrō : No moebe'e aefia chōoe horōoe. (*F. 5, 20, 21*). Ba 49 labōrōtaigō awōnia ba wemanga, lamane dōdōra : Ha niha da'ō, sangefa'ō horō gōi ? Ba imane ba 50 ndra alawe andrō : **Famatimō zango-
 riſi ja'egō ; foelī'ō, ja'ohahaoe dōdōoe**, (*F. 8, 48. Mar. 5, 34*).

FAZA 8.

I. Amaedola : Samazaewe tanōmō zinanō. II. Mōi chō Jesoe ninania ba talifoesōnia. III. Itenaŵa mbade. IV. Ifofanō mbechoe ba mbanoea Gadara andrō. V. Ifadōhō wōchō ndra alawe sendro taloe. VI. Isoe-
 soegi nono Ja'iro andrō.

I. **Ba me aefia da'ō, ba itōrōi mba-**
 noea seboea, awō zide'ide, mango-
 mbacha ia, manoerila'go toeria mba-
 noea Lowalangi andrō ; ba awōnia

- 2 zi felendroea, (*F. 4, 43; 13, 22.*)
 ba ira alawe ōsa, nifofanō bechoe si
 lō sōchi ba nifadōhō fōchō, Maria a-
 ndrō, banoea Magadala, ba zaheta
 bechoe andrō, si fitoe, (*Mar. 15, 40.*)
- 3 41; 16, 9), ba Johana, fo'omo Choesa
 andrō, doeroetoeli Herode, ba Soe-
 sana ba tānō bō'ō na, ato, sanolo
 ja'ira balazo.
 (*A. 4-15 : Mat. 13, 1-23. Mar. 4,
 1-20.*)
- 4 Ba me ato zowoelo niha, ba me
 la'o'ō ia moroi ba mbanoea misa, ba
 ilaoe chōra gamaedola, imane : No
 mōi zamazaewe tanōmō, ba wama-
 zaewe tanōmō zinanō chōnia. Ba ba
 wamazaewenia, ba so zi gōna ba
 lala, ba lahoendrahoendra niha ba
 la'ā fofo ba daloe mbanoea. Ba so
 zi gōna ba dete gara, ba me mota-
 linga, ba aleoe, me no okōlikōlī danō.
- 5 7 Ba so zi gōna barō ndroi, ba molewiō
 8 gōi ndroi, ba mate zinanō ibe'e. Ba
 so zi gōna ba danō si sōchi, ba mota-
 linga ba i'owoea zi doea woeloe
 zamba jōoe. Me iwa'ō da'ō, ba moe'ao
 ia, imane : Ha niha zi so tōgi dalinga,
 ba wamondrongo, ba jamoefondro-
- 9 ndrongo ! Ba lasofoe chōnia nifahaō-
 nia, hadia geloeaha gamaedola a-
- 10 ndrō. Ba imane : Chōni no moebe'e
 wa'aboto ba dōdōmi zi tobini a-
 ndrō, lala mbanoea Lowalangi andrō.
 Ba da dānō bō'ō, ba ba gamaedola,
 ena'ō lō la'ilā, he no anche ira, ba
 ena'ō lō aboto ba dōdōra, he no la-
- 11 rongo. Ba da'ō geloeaha gamaedola
 no mege : Tanōmō zinanō andrō, ba
 taroma li Lowalangi andrō (*Fet. I.*)
- 12 1, 23). Ba si so ba lala, ba ja'ia na
 so zamondrongo, ba aefā da'ō, ba so
 Gafōcha, ba iheta daroma li andrō
 ba dōdōra, ena'ō lō mamati ira, ena'ō
- 13 lō aocri. Ba si so ba dete gara, ba
 na larongo, ba labē'e ba dōdōra, o-
 moeso dōdōra ; ba ja'ira, ba si lō
 wa'a, gōtō iada'e mamati ira, ba na
 'baŵa wanandraigō, ba lafoeli foeri.
- 14 Ba si gōna barō ndroi, ba ja'ia zi no
 mamondrongo, ba mofanō, ba mate,
- ba wa'aboc dōdō ba ba gana'a a-
 ndrō, ba ba zomasi dōdōra ba goeli
 danō andre, ba lō fachamō atoea
 mboea. **Ba si so ba danō si sōchi, ba**
ja'ia zananō ba dōdō taroma li andrō,
nirongora; ba dōdō si sōchi, satoelō,
ba mowoea, anaoe gōlōra. (*F. 11,*
28. Hal. zin. 16, 14.) Lō samaloegō
 fandroe bowoa, na no itoenoe, ba lō
 same'e barō warate, ba naha wa-
 ndroe ibe'e, ena'ō la'ilā hagania si
 mōi jomo andrō. (*F. 11, 33. Mat.*
5, 15.) Lō'ō sa hadia ia zi tobini, si
 lō oroma dania, ba lō hadia ia niba-
 loegō, si lō te'ilā dania ba si lō to'ele
 dania. (*F. 12, 2.*) Ba mifaigi, he wisa
 wamondrongomi. Ha niha sa zi so,
 ba da'ō tebe'e, ba ha niha zi lō'ō, ba
 ba da'ō laheta gōi zi no so chōnia,
 niwa'ōnia. (*F. 19, 26. Mat. 13, 12.*)
 (*A. 19. 21 : Mat. 12, 46-50. Mar.*
3, 21. 31-35.)
- II. **Ba mōi chōnia ninania ba tali-**
 foesōnia, ba tebai faloecha ira chō-
 nia, ba wa'ato niha. Ba te'omba-
 cha'dō chōnia: So tooe ninaoe ba ta-
 lifoesōoe, si mōi mamaigi ja'oegō.
 Ba itema li, imane chōra : Inagoe 21
 ba talifoesōgoe da'ō, samondrongo
 taroma li Lowalangi, ba solo'ō.
- (*A. 22-25: Mat. 8, 18, 23-27. Mar.*
4, 35-41.)
- III. **Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba**
 mōi ia baowo, awō nifahaōnia, ba
 imane chōra : Tasaŵa si jefo. Ba man-
 gefa ira. Ba me molojo, ba mōrō ia ;
 ba ilaboe bade ba mbaŵa, afōnoe
 nowo idanō, ba tosasa ira. Ba mōi
 ira chōnia, lasoeseogi ia, lamane : He
 samahaō ! he samahaō ! tekiko ita !
 Ba maoso ia, itenaŵa nangi, awō
 ndroeloe, ba tebatō ba ahono. Ba
 imane chōra : Heza so wamatimi ?
 Ba ata'oe ira ba ahōlihōli dōdōra,
 faoma lamane chō nawōra : Ta'ilā
 ha niha da'ō, wa ibc'egoisa ba na-
 nagi gōi ba ba ndroeloe, ba la'o'ō
 chōnia ?
- (*A. 26-39: Mat. 8, 28-34. Mar. 5,*
1-20.)

- 26 IV. Ba lasaāva danō Gadara, si fa-
27 tahō Galilaia. Ba me no mōi ia ba
danō, ba ifaondragō ia niha, moroi
jomo ba mbanoea, si so beehoe, no
ara sa'ae lō sonoecha ia, ba tengā
28 jomo so ia, no ba lewatō misa. Ba me
i'ila Jesoe, ba moe'ao ia, itibō'ō tooe
ia fōnania, i'eboea'ōlinia, imane : Ha-
dia niwā'ōoe ehōgōe, Jesoe, Ono Lo-
walangi Fondrege Zalaāva ? Oe'a-
29 ndrō chōoe, bōi fakao ndra'ō. Me
iñā'ō ba mbeehoe si ra'iō andrō, ihe-
ta ia ba niha andrō; noa sa asese idō-
nidōni, ba labōbōbōbō ia rate ba fe-
soe gahc, fangelama, ba i'etoc'etoe'ō
wesoe andrō, ba i'ohē ia beehoe a-
ndrō ba danō si mate (F. 9, 39, 42).
30 Ba isofoe chōnia Jesoe, imane : Ha
niha dōioe ? Ba imane : Liwoe, me
31 ato mbeehoe, sanaāva ja'ia. Ba la'a-
ndrō chōnia, ena'ō lō iñā'ō chōra
wc'amōi ba gawoewoecha. (Fam.
32 20, 3). Ba so ba da'ō mbawi sambawa-
wā seboea, nikoebaloi ba hili, ba
la'andrō ehōnia, ena'ō itehe ehōra
33 lasaāva da'ō; ba itehe chōra. Ba la-
heta ira ba niha andrō beelhoe andrō,
lasaāva mbawi. Ba latibō'ō ira ba na-
si bawi andrō, si sambawā, moroība
34 zanaere, ba alōmō. Ba me la'ila da'ō
koebalo, ba moloi ira, la'ombachia'ō
ba mbanoea ba ba zi fahalama misa.
35 Ba mōi ira baero, ba waimagi hadia,
ba la'ondras Jesoe, ba la'ila niha
no mege, ba zaheta beehoe andrō, no
doemadao ia fōnia Jesoe, no monoe-
eha, no dōhō wa'owōhō, ba ata'oe
36 ira. Ba si no anehe mege, ba la'omb-
eha'ō ehōra he wisa wangorifi sobe
37 choe andrō. Ba la'andrō chōnia,
dozi niha andrō, si fasoei Gadara,
ena'ō iheta ia chōra, me no ihawoei
ira fa'ata'oe sabōlōbōlō. Ba mōi ia
38 baowo, ifoeli ia. (Mat. 8, 28 b. t.). Ba
i'andrō chōnia niha andrō, ba zaheta
beehoe no mege, ena'ō tola mōi ia
39 awōnia. Ba ifofanō, imane : Foeli'ō
chōmi, ba doenōdoenō hadia nilaoe
Lowalangi chōoc. Ba mofanō ia,
itōrōi nbanoca andrō ma'asamboea,

wanoeriagō hadia nilaoe Jesoe chō-
nia.
(A. 40-56 : Mat. 9, 18-26. Mar.
5, 21-43.)
V. Ba me mangawoeli Jesoe, ba 40
lafaondragō ia niha sato ; dozi sa'ae
labalobaloi ia. Ba hiza niha, Ja'iro 41
dōi, satoea zekola, itoehi danō fōna
Jesoc, i'andrō ehōnia, ena'ō mōi ia
ba nomonia. So ehōnia nono alawe, 42
ha samboea, so mewelendroea fache
wa'eboea, ba si onali mate da'ō. Ba
memōi ia, ba lafadegē ira ehōnia niha
sato. Ba so ndra alawe sendrō taloe, 43
no mewelendroea fache wa'ara, no
ahori gana'ania ba zame'e daloedaloe,
ba lō sangila mamadōhō fōchō-
nia. I'ondras Jesoe moroi foeri, 44
ibabaja gahe mbaroenia, ba i'ane-
ma'ō tebatō ndro andrō chōnia. Ba
imane Jesoe : Ha niha zombamba- 45
ja ja'o ? Ba me la'osilō'ōgō fefoe, ba
lamane ira Fetero : Niha sato lade-
geni ira chōmō, samahaō, lalazi'ō. Ba 46
imane Jesoe : So zi no mombambaja
ja'o niha, noa sa oe'ilā, so zaheta
ehōgōe fangabōlō. (F. 6, 19). Ba me 47
i'ila ira alawe andrō, tebai tobini, ba
mōi ia, manizinizi ia, itoehi danō
fōnania, i'ombacha'ō, ba zi so niha
fefoe, hadia mbōrō, wa no ibabaja,
awō wa no i'anema'ō dōhō wōehōnia.
Ba imane chōnia : Famatimō zango- 48
rifi ja'oegō, onogoe alawe ; foeli'ō,
ja'ohalaoc dōdōoe. (F. 7, 50).
VI. Ba me hōeinede ia na, ba so 49
genoni zatoca zekola no mege, ima-
ne : No mate nonooe, bōi sa'ae
fakao zamahaō andrō. Ba me irongo 50
Jesoe, ba imane chōnia : Bōi ata'oefi,
amati manō, ba aoeri ia dania. Ba 51
me no iroegi nomo andrō, ba lō ifa'-
amōi jomo niha, awōnia, ha Fetero
ba Johane ba Jakobo ba ama nono
andrō no mcge ba inania. (Mat. 17, 1).
Ba oi mege'ege ira, la'e'esi. Ba ima-
ne : Bōi mi'ege'egc ; tengā si mate,
si mōrō. (F. 7, 13. Joh. 11, 11).
Ba la'igi'igi'ō ia, me no la'ila wa si 53
no mate. Ba ira'oe danga, imane : 54

- 55 He cuogoe, faoso ! Ba mangawocli nosonia, ba i'anema'ō maoso ; ba iwa'ō chōra Jesoe, labe'e gōnia. (*Joh. 56 11, 44.*) Ba tobali dōdō ndra amania ; ba iwa'ō chōra, bōi la'ombacha'ō da'ō, gofoe ha ōchō.

FAZA 9.

I. Famatenge sinenge andrō si felendroea. II. Fame'e gō ba niha si lima ngahōnō. III. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero. IV. Famolachōmi Jesoe. V. Famofanō bechoe. VI. Ihōnagō i'ombacha'ō wa'amatenia Jesoe. VII. Ifarooe dōdōra ba wa lō fajaŵa, ba VIII. Ba wa'ebolo dōdō IX. Folo'ō Jesoe.

(A. 1-5. *Mat. 10, 1; 7, 9-14.*
Mar. 6, 7-13.)

- 1 I. Ba hoemedē ia ba zi felendroea andrō, ibe'e chōra wa'abōlō, ba itehe chōra wamofanō bechoe fefoe, awō wamadōhō fōchō. Ba ifatenge ira, ba wanoeriagō banoea Lowalangi a-ndrō ba ba wamadōhō fōchō, ba imane chōra : Bōi mi'ohe hadia ia ba lala ; he si'o ba he bola ba he roti ba he kefe, ba bōi doea gōrō mba-roemi. Ba ba zi mōi ami jomo, ba da'ō mi'iagō ba ba da'ō mi'otarai wofanō. (*F. 10, 5 b. t.*) Ba ba zi lō la-fa'amōi jomo ami, ba da'ō mihetā ami, ba mbanoea andrō, ba mi'anoto-gō gawoegawoe ba gaheMI, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōra. Ba mofanō ira, latōrōi mbanoea misa, wanoeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō, awō wamadō-hō fōchō, fefoe gofroe heza mōi ira.

(A. 7-9 : *Mat. 14, 1, 2. Mar. 6, 14-16.*)

- 7 Ba irono fefoe hadia ia Herode andrō, salawa ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa tanō, ba i'abocii tōdō, me no so ōsa zangoemā'ō : No maoso Johane mōroi ba ngai zi mate; (*A. 18, 19.*) ba so ōsa, ba laŵa'ō : No to'ele Gelija ; ba so dānō bō'ō, ba lamane : No maoso zama'cle'ō fōna, samōsa. Ba imane Herode : Johane andrō, ba no oefā-

eŵa'ō mbagi, ba ha niha da'ō ? Ba i'aloēi lala, ena'ō faloecha ia chōnia. (*F. 23, 8.*) Ba mangawoeli zinenge 10 no mege, ladoenōdoenō chōnia, hadia nilaoera. Ba i'ohē ira, awōnia, mofanō ia ba zi ha ja'ira, isaŵa mbanoea, sotōi Betisa'ida (*Mar. 6, 30. Mat. 14, 13.*)

(A. 11-17 : *Mat. 14, 13-21. Mar. 6, 31-44. Joh. 6, 1-14.*)

Ba la'ilā niha sato, ba la'o'ō ia, ba 11 ifa'amōi ira chōnia, fahoehoeo ia chōra, i'ombacha'ō mbanoea Lowa-langi andrō, ba ha niha zofōchō, ba ifadōhō wōchō.

II. Ba lō'ō sa'ae alaŵa loeo. Ba 12 mōi chōnia zi felendroea, lamane chōnia : Fofanō niha sato andrō, ena'ō mōi ira mōrō ba mbanoea si fasoei ba ba halama, ba ena'ō lasōndra gō, me ba danō si mate so ita ba da'c. Ba imane chōra : Mibe'e 13 gōra, ja'ami. Ba lamane : Lō chōma, ha lima roti ba ha doea rozi gi'a ; atō na mōiga mowōli balazo niha sato andrō fefoe. (*Sal. 11, 4, 42 b. t.*) So 14 sa lima ngahōnō ndra matoea. Ba imane ba nifahaōnia: Mifedadao ira, mifa'oli, limalima woeloc. Ba 15 la'o'ō da'ō, lafedadao ira fefoc. Ba 16 ihalō roti andrō, si lima, ba i'a a-andrō, si doea rozi, ifaōga hōrōnia mijawa ba zorocgo, ifahoewoe'ō gō andrō ba iboboto ba ibe'e chōndra nifahaō, ba wame'e ba niha sato. Ba 17 manga ira ba aboeso fefoe. Ba la'o zaragō zi tosai, achiōchōla, felendroea koede.

(A. 18-22 : *Mat. 16, 13-21. Mar. 8, 27-31.*)

III. Ba me mangandrō ia, ha ja'- 18 ia, ba la'ondrasi ia nifahaō, ba isofoe chōra, imane : Ha laŵa'ō niha sato, ha niha ndra'odo ? Ba latema linia, 19 lamane : Laŵa'ō : Johane andrō, samajagō idanō ; ba so zangoemā'ō : Eljia; ba so ōsa, ba laŵa'ō : No mao-so zama'ele'ō fōna andrō, samōsa. Ba imane chōra : Ba ja'ami, ha mi-wa'ō, ha niha ndra'o ? Itema linia 20

- Fetero, imane : **Keriso Lowalangi**
- 21 **andrō ndra'oēgō.** Ba itenāwa ira, iwa'ō chōra, bōi la'ombacha'ō da'ō, gofoe ha ōchō. Imane : Lō tola lō oja itaha famakao Ono Niha, ba latibō'ō ia dania satoea mbanoea andrō ba cre seboea ba sangila amachoita andrō, ba laboenoe ia, ba tōloe ngaloeo, ba tesoesoegi ia.
- (A. 23-27 : Mat 16, 24-28. Mar. 8, 34-38.)
- 23 **Ba imane chōra fefoc :** Na so zedōna molo'ō ja'o, ba jamoe'ositengagō ia, jamoeloe'i rōfania, ero ma'ōchō, ba jamoe'o'ō ndra'o. (Mar. 8, 34).
- 24 Ha niha sa zedōna manganaoe'ō nosonia, chōnia aetoe dania ; ba ha niha zaetoe noso, na bōrō ndra'o, da'ō za-
- 25 nganaoe'ō ja'ia. Hadia sa goena ba niha, na isōndra harenia fefoe hadia ia zi so ba goeli danō, ba na ja'ia zi
- 26 taja, na te'ala ia ba chōnia ? Ha niha sa zaila ba chōgoe andre ba ba daroma ligoe andrō, da'ō gōi zaila dania Nono Niha, na so ia, na so chōnia lachōminia, awō lachōni Nama, awō lachōmi mala'ika ni'amoni'ō andrō. (Mat. 10, 33. Mar. 8, 38). Ba si ndroehoendroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi : So ōsa ba zi so ba da'e, si lō mangila fa'amate, irege no la'ilā mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (Mar. 9, 1).
- (A. 28-36 : Mat. 17, 1-9. Mar. 9, 2-9.)
- 28 **IV. Ba me no ietoe'ō hoehoeo andrō,** ba so mato wāloē bōngi, ba i'ohe ndra Fetero, Johane Jakobo, mōi ia
- 29 ba hili, mangandriō. Ba me mangandrō ia, ba tobali mbawania, ba afoe-
- 30 si mbaroenia, hoemaga. Ba hiza niha, daroea, si fahoehoeo chōnia, Moze
- 31 ba Elija. Molachōmi, wainaigira, fatoenō loealoea lalania, nifaloenia dania ba Jeroezalema. (F. 18, 31).
- 32 Ba manoekōoe ndra Fetero. Ba me tokeia ira, ba la'ilā lachōminia, awō niha andrō, si daroea, si so ba da'ō
- 33 chōnia. Ba me laheta ira chōnia da'ō, ba imane Fetero chō Jesoe : He samahaō, ba da'e zi sōchi nahada,
- ba damafazōchi nose, tōloe, samboea chōoe, samboea chō Moze, ba samboea chō Gelija ; lō i'ila watahōgō hadia wehedenia. Ba barō wehedenia andrō, ba so lawoeo, iloemō'ō ira. Ba ata'oe ira, me mōi ira bacha ba lawoeo andrō. Ba so li, si oroi la'woeo andrō, imane : „**Onogoe da'ō, nitoejoegoe, mifondrondrongō chōnia**“ (Fet. II. 1, 16, 17). Ba me tero- 36
ngli li andrō, ba hatō Jesoe ni'ilara. Ba lō hedehedera, lō hadia ia la'ombacha'ō ba niha, gofoe ha ōchō, me loco da'ō, hadia ni'ilara.
- (A. 37-42 : Mat. 17, 14-21. Mar. 9, 14-29.)
- V. **Ba mahemoloe ō,** me mōi ira mitooe moroi ba hili, ba ato zamaondragō ja'ia niha. Ba hiza niha, samōsa, ba zato andrō, moe'ao ia, imane : He samahaō, oe'andrō chōoe, faigi nonogoe matoea andrō, awai nonogoe, ba hiza, ira'oe bechoe ba i'ogomoezaō moe'ao, ba idōdōni bechoe, fawoechō gilo, ifakao, lō edōna ia aheta. Ba no oe'andrō ba nifahaō- 37
mō, ena'ō lafanō ia, ba tebab. Ba itema linia Jesoe, imane : He ja'a- 38
mi, niha si lō mamati, si no tefoejoe tōdō ! he wisa na wa'aragoe chōmi ena'ō, ba ha wa'ara oetahabachōmi ? Ohe ba da'e nonooe andrō. Ba me 41
so ia moroi sa, ba idōdōni bechoe nō mege, ikandro'ō. Ba itenāwa mbe- 42
choe si ra'iō andrō Jesoe, ifadōhō wōchō nono matoea andrō ba ifoeli chō namania.
- VI. **Ba oi tobali dōdōra, ba wa'-** 43
abōlō Lowalangi andrō. Ba me oi ahōlihōli dōdōra ba nilaoenia andrō fefoe, ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Mi- 44
fondrondrongo niwā'ōgoe andre : Tebe'sa dania ba danga niha Nono Niha. (Mat. 16, 21). Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra niwā'ōnia andrō, no tobini chōra, fa lō la'ilā watahōgō. Ba ata'oe ira wanofoe chōnia ba niwā'ōnia andrō. (F. 18, 34. Mar. 9, 32).
- (A. 46-48 : Mat. 18, 1-5. Mar. 9, 33-37.)

46 VII. **Ba** tesao ba dōdōra, ha niha
 47 zeboeara maō. (*F. 22, 24*). Ba me
 no i'ila gera'era dōdōra andrō Jesoe,
 ba ihalō ndraono, ibc'e ba ngainia,
 48 ba imane chōra : Na so zama'amōi
 jomo chōnia ono andre, na bōrō dōi-
 gое, ba ja'o nifa'amōinia jomo. Ba
 na so zama'amōi jomo ja'o, ba sa-
 matenge ja'o ifa'amōi jomo. Ha niha
 sa wondrege zide'ide ba chōni fefoe,
 da'ō zeboea. (*F. 22, 26. Mat. 20,*
26 b.t.).

(*A. 49, 50 : Mar. 9, 38-40*).

49 VIII. **Ba** itema Johane, imane :
 He samahaō, no ma'ilā zamōsa, sa-
 nōtōi tōimō, wamofanō bcchoe, ba
 50 no matenaŵa ia, me lō i'o'ō ita. Ba
 imanе chōnia Jesoe : Bōi mitenawā,
 ha niha sa zi lō fa'oedoe chōmi, ba
 51 no awōmi. (*Fil. 1, 18*). Ba me lō ara
 tō iroegi baŵa wofanōnia ba zoroe-
 52 go, ba idōlō ia ba Jeroezalema. Ba
 ifatenge zinenge, sowaōwaō fōna-
 nia. Ba mofanō da'ō, ba laroegi
 mbanoea Ndrawa Zamaria, ba wa-
 53 maigi naħa wemōrō chōnia. Ba lō
 lafa'amōi ia jomo, me uo ba lala ba
 54 Jeroezalema so ia. Ba me la'ilā da'ō
 nifahaō andrō, Jakobo ba Johane,
 ba lamane : He Toea, hadia, oma-
 si'ō na maŵa'ō galitō moroi jaŵa
 ba mbanoea, ena'ō i'ā ira ? (*Sal. II.*
55 1, 10 b. f.). Ba ibali'ō ia, itenaŵa ira.
 56 Ba lasaŵa mbanoea bō'ō. (*Joh. 3,*
17 ; 12, 47).

57 IX. **Ba** ba wofanō andrō, ba so
 zamōsa, sangoema'ō chōnia : Da'-
 oe'o'ō ndra'oegō, gofоe heza mōi'ō.
 58 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : So dōgi narō
 hili ba zigōlōe, ba ba wofo ba daloo
 mbanoea, ba so gazoeni, ba chō No-
 no Niha, ba lō naħa wemōrō. (*Mat.*
59 8, 19 b. t.). Ba iŵa'ō ba dānō bō'ō :
 O'ō ndra'o. Ba imane : Tehe chōgoe,
 ena'ō mofanōdo oea, ba wogo'o
 60 amagoe. Ba imane chōnia : Acha la-
 ko'o zi mate chōra niha si mate, ba
 ja'oegō, ba ae ombacha'ō mbanoea
 61 Lowalangi andrō. (*Mat. 8, 22*). Ba so
 dānō bō'ō na, imane : Da'oe'o'ō

ndra'oegō Toea, ba tehe chōgoe oea,
 ena'ō oe'angonasi zi so baomo chō-
 gое. (*Gal. 1, 16*). Ba imane chōnia 62
 Jesoc : Gofoe ha niha ia, zanoejoe
 fakoe, na ifaigi foerinia, ba lō gōna
 ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*F.*
17, 32, 33).

FAZA 10.

I. Ifatenge Jesoe niħahaō si fitoe
 ngafoeloe andrō. II. Mangawoeli ira
 III. Dawa Zamaria andrō saħachō
 tōdō. IV. Marata ba Maria.

I. Aefa da'ō, ba i'oniagō na dānō
 bō'ō So'aja, fitoe ngafoeloe, ba ifa-
 tenge ira, daroedaroea, ba wowaō-
 waō fōnania, ba mbanoea seboea ba
 bambanoea side'idefefoe, ba zi mōi ia
 dania. (*Moz. II, 24, 1*). Ba imane
 chōra : Ebolo sa mbasitō andrō, ba
 soħalōwō, ba lō atotō ; andrō mi'ā-
 andrō chō zochō basitō andrō, ena'ō
 ifatenge zohalōwō ba mbasitōnia. 2
 (*Mat. 9, 37, 38*). Mi'ae'e ; hiza, oefat-
 tenge ami, hoelō nono mbiribiri, ba
 hoenō nasoe gatoea. (*Mat. 10, 16*).
 Bōi mi'ōhe gabekabe, ba he bola, ba
 lie badagahe ; bōi mi'owai niha ba
 lala. (*Mat. 10, 9. b. t. Sal. II. 4, 29*).
 Ba ba zi mōi ami jomo, ba da'ō zi
 fōfōna limi : „Jafaloecha wa'ohahaoe
 dōdō zi samba omo andre.” (*Mat. 10,*
12 b. t.) Ba na so ba da'ō nono wa'ō-
 hahaoe dōdō, ba ahono chōnia wa'ō-
 hahaoe dōdō andrō chōmi; ba na lō'ō,
 ba mangawoeli ia chōmi. Ba ba nomo
 andrō mi'īagō, mi'ā ba mibadoe
 hadia nibe'era chōmi, noa sa si na-
 ngea itema loeo soħalōwō. Bōi mi'
 fā'ema nomo. (*Kor. I, 10, 27. Mat.*
10, 10). Ba na mōi ami ba mbanoea,
 ba na lafa'amōi ami, ba mi'ā hadia
 nibe'era chōmi, ba mifadōhō wōchō
 zofōchō chōra, ba mimane chōra :
 No i'ondras i amī banoea Lowalangi
 andrō. (*Mat. 3, 2*). Ba na mōi ami ba
 mbanoea, ba na lō lafa'amōi ami,
 ba miħeta ami jomo, mi'ae bā newali
 chōra, ba mimane : Gawoegawoe 11
 andre na i, si falemba chōma, ba

- gahe, ba mbanoeaini andre, ba ma'-czosi chōmi, ba bōi zi lō mi'ila, wa no ahatō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō.
- 12 (*Mat. 10, 14 b. t.*) Ba oēwa'ō chōmi, ñona'ona na zi gōna Zodoma, na loco da'ō dania, moroi ba zi gōna mba-noea da'ō.
- (*A. 13-16 : Mat. 11, 20-24.*)
- 13 Alai ndra'oegō, Chorasi! Alai ndra'oegō Betisa'ida! Na ba Diro ba ba Zidona mena'ō tefazōchi dandra andrō, nifazōchi ba chōmi andrō, ba no fōna sa'ae lafalalini mena'ō gerarara, no doemadao ira bawoc me-14 na'ō ba no la'onoccha gonigoni. Ba ñona'ona na zi gōna Diro ba Sidona, ba wangoehoekoe dania, moroi ba zi 15 gōna ami. Ba ja'oegō Kafanaoema, tengen no moe'alaŵa'ō ndra'oegō iroe-gi ba zorocgo? Iroegi mbanoea tooe 16 latimba si tooe ndra'oegō dania. Ha niha zamondrongo chōmi, ba chōgōe ifondrondrongo, ba ha niha zango-sitengagō ja'ami, ba ja'o i'ositengagō, ba ha niha zangositengagō ja'o, ba samatenge ja'o i'ositengagō. (*Mat. 10, 40. Tes. I. 2, 13 ; 4, 8.*)
- 17 II. Ba mangawocli zi fitoe ngaoeloe no mege, omoeso dōdōra, lamané: He Toea, bechoe gōi, no la'o'ō lima, ba dōimō andrō. (*F. 9, 1, 10.*)
- 18 Ba imane chōra: No oc'ila Zatana andrō, saechoe tooe moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, hoelō gari mbanoea. (*Joh. 19, 12, 31. Fam. 12, 9.*) Hiza no oetehe chōmi mihoendragō goelō ba tōngō ba milaŵa wa'abōlō nemali andrō fefoe, ba lō'ō manō te'ala ami. (*Mat. 20, 18. Sin. 91, 13.*) Ba bōi da'ō mibe'e fa'omoeso dōdōmi, wa no la'o'ō limi bechoe andrō; **da'ō mibe'e fa'omoeso dōdōmi, wa no moetanō dōimi ba zoera, ba zoroego.** (*Fil. 4, 3.*)
- 21 (*Fam. 20, 12 ; 21, 27.*) Me loeo da'ō owocawoca dōdōnia, soroi ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba imane: Oesoeno ndra'-ocgō, Ama, So'aja soroego awō danō, me no ōbiui'ō da'ō ba zatoeatoea ba ba zoneche, ba me no ū'oroma'ō ia ba ndraono. Si ndroehoe, ja'oegō,

Aina, me no si manō wa'omasioe. (*Mat. 11, 25-27.*) Ba ibali'ō ia foeri ba nifahaõnia, imane: No ibe'e ba dangagoe Amagoe fefoe hadia ia, ba lō saboto ba dōdō ha niha Nono andrō, baero Nama andrō, ba lō saboto ba dōdō ha niha Nama andrō, bacro Nono andrō, awō ba zedōna i'oroma'ō Ono andrō. (*Joh. 17, 10. Heb. 2, 8.*) Ba ibali'ō ia foeri ba nifahaõnia, ba zi ha ja'ira, imane: Ja'ahowoe hōrō andrō, sangila ni'ilami andrō. (*Mat. 13, 16, 17.*) Oēwa'ō sa chōmi: Ato zama'ele'ō, awō zala-wā, somasi mangila ni'ilami, ba lō ni'ilara, ba no omasi ira mamo-ndrongo nirongomi, ba lō nirongora.

III. Ba hiza, maoso zangila ama-25 choita, samōsa, manandraigō ja'ia, imane: He samahaō, he oewisa, ena'-ō oesōndra wa'aocri si lō aetoe andrō? (*Mat. 24, 35 b. t. Mar. 12, 28 b. t.*) Ba imane chōnia: Hadia ba zoe-ra goroisa andrō? he wisa wombassoë? Ba itēma linia, imane: „O ma-si'ō Zō'aja, Lo wala n g i o e, m o r o i s i'ā i kō b a dōdō o e, n o s o o e m a ' a s a m b o e a z a n g o m a s i'ō j a'ia, b a ō h o r i g ō w a ' a b ō l ō o e, a w ō g e r a' e r a o c w a n g o m a s i'ō j a'ia ; b a o m a s i'ō z a h a t ō c h ū o e, s i m a n e f a ' o m a s i o e n d r a ' o e g ū .” (*Moz. V. 6, 5. Moz. III, 19, 18.*) Ba imane chōnia: Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōoe, o'ō da'ō, ba aoeri ndra'oegō. (*Moz. III, 18, 5. Rom. 10, 5.*) Ba iboe'a ena'ō, imane chō Jcsoe: Ba ha niha zahatō chōgoc? Ba imanc Jesoe: So niha, si mōi misi tooe, i'otarai Jeroezalema, noemalō ba Jericho, ba faloccha ia zoraboe, lahcta noechania, labōbōzi ia ba lalaoe mofanō, larōi tooc ia, aracha mate. Ba itōrō misi tooe lala andrō ere, ba i'ila, ba itōrō manō. Ba si manō gōi nono Lewi, samōsa, me iroegi da'ō, i'ila, ba itōrō manō. Ba itōrō gōi da'ō Dawa Zamaria, sikoli, ba me i'ila, ba ahachō dōdō-

nia. (F. 17, 16, Joh. 4, 9; 8, 48).
 34 I'ondrasi, i'olohoeni zochonia, ilaoe wanicha ba agoe, ifaza'wa ba koedo chōnia, i'ove ba nomo ba zi mōrō
 35 zikoli ba irorogō. Ba mahemoloe'ō, ba isao'ō baero domboea hoea soekoe, ibe'e elō zochō omo andrō, imane : Rorogō ia, ba na ōbe'e na, baero da'e, hadia ia, ba oe'ali chōoe,
 36 na mangawoelido. Hadia ba dōdōoe, ha niha ba zi datōloe andrō zahatō
 37 chō nibōzi zoraboe andrō ? Ba imane : Si hachōsi tōdō ja'ia. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Ba ae'e, ba laoe zi ma-nō, ja'oegō gōi. (F. 6, 36).

38 IV. Ba me mofanō ira, ba mōi ia ba mbanoea side'ide ; ba so ndra alawe, Marata dōi, ikaoui ia jomo. (Joh. 39 11, 1; 12, 1-3). Ba so dalifoesōnia, Maria dōi, ba doemadao da'ō fōna Zo'aja, mamondrongo niwā'ōnia.
 40 (Moz. V. 33, 3). Ba Marata andrō, ba no owōlō'ōlō, ba wangai hadia ia zogoena chōnia. Ba mōi ia chōnia, imane: He Toea, hadia, lō ba dōdōoe, wa ibe'e manō sangai halōwō ndra'o ga'agoe, ha ja'o ? wā'ō ae chōnia, ena'ō ibabaja gōi, itolodo.
 41 Ba itema linia So'aja, imane chōnia : He Marata ! he Marata ! wa'oja wangaboe dōdōoe, ba oja ngawalō wa lō ahono'ō ; ba ha sambalō zogoena.
 42 No itoejoe chōnia zi sēchi andrō Maria, lō lahetā chōnia da'ō. (Sin. 27, 4. Mat. 6, 33. Joh. 6, 47, 33).

FAZA 11.

I. Famahaō ba wangandrō. II. Te-fondrondrongeo wangandrō. III. Fanganorifi sobechioa ba hoehoeo Jesoe ba da'ō. IV. Itegoe warizaio, ba wa lō mainati, V. ba ba wamini tōdō andrō.

(A. 1-4: Mat. 6, 9-13).

1 I. Ba i'aloei naha wangandrō ba mangandrō ia. Ba me no ibato, ba imane chōnia nifahaōnia, samōsa : He Toea, fahaōga ba wangandrō, si mane famahaō Johanc nifahaōnia gōi, fōna. (F. 5, 33). Ba imane chōra : Na mangandrō ami, ba mimane :

He Ama ! Jate'amoni'ō dōioe. Jatobali banoea fefee niha. Si roegi ōma, be'e chōma ero ma'ōchō. Ba efa'ō chōma horōma ; ja'aga sa gōi, ma'e-fa'ō zala ba zi so sala chōma, fefee. Ba bōi ohe ndra'aga ba wana-dndraigō.

II. Ba imane chōra : Ha niha ba chōmi, zi so si fahoewoe chōnia, na mōi chōnia, na taloe mbongi, na imane chōnia : He lc, be'e nifalaligoe roti ma'ifoe, ha tōloe oehalō, noa sa mōi chōgōe zi fahoewoe chōgōe, i'otarai koemoli, ba lō hadia ia chōgōc, ūnia. Hadia, iwā'ō dania moroi si bacha : Bōi boesi dōdōgōe, noa sa koemoesi mbawandroehō, ba no mōrō sa'ae ba ngaigoe ndraonogoe ; tebai maoso ndra'o, ba wame'echōoe? Oewā'ō chōmi, he lō'ō gōi ibe'e chōnia, lō maoso ia, me si fahoewoe chōnia, ba maoso sa ia, me iforege wangandrō, ba ibe'e chōnia, ha wa'oja zogoena chōnia. (F. 18, 5).

(A. 9-13 : Mat. 7, 7-11).

Ba oeŵā'ō chōmi : **Mi'angandrō, 9 ba tebe'e chōmi. Mi'angaloei, ba misōndra. Mibōkōbōkō mbawandroehō, ba tebokai chōmi.** Dozi 10 sa sangandrō, ba manema, ba sangaloci, ba isōndra, ba chō zamōkō-mōkō bawandroehō, ba tebokai. Ba 11 ha niha ba chōmi so'ono, same'e chō nononia kara, na i'andrō roti, ba ma same'e salahi gi'a oelō, na i'andrō gi'a ? ba ma same'e chōnia tougo, na 12 i'andrō gadoelo manoe ? Ba na ja'-ami, si lō sōchi, mi'ilā mibe'e game'ela si sōchi ba ndraonomi, ba tengā mendroea manō ibe'e Ama moroi ba zoroego Geheha ni'amoni'ō ba zangandrō chōnia ?

(A. 14-23 : Mat. 9, 32-34; 12, 22-30. Mar. 3, 22-30.)

III. Ba ifofanō mbechoe si lō hede. 14 Ba tobali, mc no aheta mbechoe andrō, ba hoemedē zi lō hede andrō. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō niha sato. Ba so 15 ūsa ba chōra zangoema'ō : Moroi ba zalaŵā mbechoe, Beleseboe andrō,

- 16 wa ifofanō mbechoe andrō. Ba so zanandraigō ja'ia, la'andrō dandra chōnia moroi si jaŵa ba mbanoea.
- 17 (*Mat. 12, 38*). Ba i'ila gera'erara, ba imane chōra : Dozi ūri, na no fabali dōdō, ba adoedoe; ilangō no-
- 18 mo si samboea si samboea. Ba na no fabali gōi dōdō Zatana, ba he moroi wa'aro mbanoeania ? me niūwa'ō, moroi chō Mbeleseboe, wa oefofanō
- 19 mbechoe andrō. Ba na moroi chō Mbeleseboe, wa oefofanō mbechoe andrō, ba he moroi, wa lafofanō ira-nomi ? Andrō ja'ira zangoehoekoe
- 20 ja'ami dania. Ba na moroi ba doe-roe Lowalangi, wamofanōgoe be-choe, ba noa sa'ae i'ondrasi ami ba-
- 21 noea Lowalangi andrō. Na manaro ba golajamania zabōlō, si no mangarō,
- 22 ba ahono zi so chōnia. Ba na so za-bōlō moroi chōnia, na ilaŵa ia, ba ihalō wangōmania, tōtōnafōnia, sa-
- 23 bōlō andrō ba ifaosa niraboenia. **Ha niha zi lō fa'awō chōgōe, ba no si fa'oedoe chōgōe, ba ha niha zi lō mangozara, awōgōe, ba no sa-mazaewe.** (*Mar. 9, 40*).
- (A. 24-26 : *Mat. 12, 43-45*.)
- 24 Na iheta ia ba niha bechoe si ra'iō, ba itōrōi danō si lō idanō, magaloei sahono ia, ba me lō isōndra, ba imane : Da'oefoelido ba nomo-
- 25 goe andrō, ba zi otarai ndra'o. Ba na iroegi, ba i'ila, no moebōzini ba no
- 26 mochaogō. Ba mōi ia, ihalō awōnia mbechoe bōlō, si lō sōchi moroi chōnia, fitoe, ba mōi ira bacha, labali'ō omora da'ō no mege, ba tobali te-dooe walōsōchi gamozoea niha andrō, moroi ba mbōrōta. (*Joh. 5, 14*.)
- 27 *Heb. 6, 4-6 ; 10, 26 b. t.*) Ba me iŵa'ō da'ō, ba hoemede ndra alawe, sa-mōsa, ba niha sato, imane chōnia : Ja'ahowoe daloe andrō sanabina ja'-oegō fōna, awō mcme andrō, niba-
- 28 doemō ūsi. (*F. 1, 28, 48*). Ba imane : Ja'ia, ja'ahowoe zamondrongo taro-ma li Lowalangi ba same'e ba dōdō. (*Mat. 7, 21*).
- (A. 29-32 : *Mat. 12, 38-42*).
- IV. Ba me ato zi hoeroefai ja'ia** 29
niha, ba ibōrōtaigō, imane : Niha si lō sōchi niha andre. La'andrō dandra, ba lō labe'e chōra dandra, baero dandra Jona andrō. Hoelō si 30 mane Jona andrō sa, me tobali ta-ndra ia ba mbanoea Niniwe andrō, si manō gōi dania Nono Niha ba niha andre. Maoso dania razo ira ala-we, moroi raja no, na fangoehoekoe 31 dania, ba zi so niha da'e, ba i'etoe'ō hoekoera, me no i'otarai wondrege danō, ba wamondrondrongo fa'a-toeatoea Zelomo andrō, ba hiza, no tōra moroi chō Zelomo zi so ba da'e. Maoso dania mbanoea Niniwe andrō, 32 na fangoehoekoe dania, oedoe niha andre, ba la'etoe'ō hoekoera, me no lafalalini gera'erara, ba wangomba-chā Jona andrō, ba hiza no tōra moroi chō Jona zi so ba da'e. Lō itoenoc wandroe niha, ba ibe'e 33 ba zi tobini, ma barō doemba jōoe, ibe'e ba naha wandroe jaŵa, ena'ō oroma hagania ba zi mōi jomo. (*F. 8, 16*). Fandroe mboto hōrōoe. 34 Na atoelō hōrōoe, ba mohaga gōi mbotooe ma'asamboea, ba na si lō sōchi, ba sogōmigōmi gōi mbotooe. (*Mat. 6, 22*). Andrō faigi, fa bōi ogō-migōni haga andrō, si so ba dōdōoe. Ba na mohaga mbotooe andrō ma'- 35 asamboea, na lō hadia ia ba chōnia zogōmigōmi, ba mohaga manō fefoe, hoelō na si gōna haga wandroe ndra'-oegō.
- V. **Ba me fahoehoeo ia, ba i'andrō** 37 chōnia farizaio, samōsa, ena'ō mōi ia manga ahoelō chōnia. Ba mōi ia jomo, manga. (*Loek. 7, 36*). Ba ahō- 38 lihōli dōdō warizaio andrō, me i'ila, lō ihōnagō mombanō Jesōe, me awena manga. (*Mat. 15, 2 b. t. Mar. 7, 2 b. t.*). Ba imau chōnia So'aja : Ja'- 39 amī, farizaio ma'ōchō, mihaogō gero mako ba ero wiga, ba tānō bacha chōni, ba oi afōnoe niraboe, awō walōsōchi. (*Mat. 23, 25. Tit. 1, 15*). He si lō tōdō ! tengā ha samōsa za- 40 mazōchi ja'ia, he tānō baero ba he

- 41 tānō̄ bacha? (*Jes. 58, 7.*) Mibe'e manō̄ ame'ela ba zi noemana zi so ja'wa.
 42 ba hiza, a'oi sa'ae sōchi chōmi. Ba alai ami farizaio andrō, me mibe'e zamboea ni'ofoeloe lōnga ba hōwa, awō̄ ngawalō̄ goelegoele fefoe, ba lō̄ ba dōdōmi hoekoe ba fa'omasi Lowalangi andrō. Ni'ō ȭ ena'ȭ zi sambalō̄, ba tengā gōi ni'ositengagō̄ zi sambalō̄.
 43 (*Mat. 23, 23; 12, 7.*) Alai ami, farizaio, me no omasi ami tānō̄ fōna sa ami ba zekola ba la'owai ami ba kade.
 44 (*Mat. 23, 6. Mar. 12, 38 b. t.*) Alai ami! me hoelō̄ lewatō̄ si lō̄ oroma ami, latōrō̄ niha, ba lō̄ la'ilā. (*Mat. 23, 27.*)
 45 Ba itema linia sangila amachoita, samōsa, imane chōnia : He samahaō̄, ja'aga gōi ȭ'o'aja, wangoema'ȭ da'ō̄.
 46 Ba imane : Ja'ami gōi, sangila amachoita, alai ami, me mihare'ȭ ba niha noro, si lō̄ locha lō̄ la'ohe, ba ja'ami, ba sara toeroemi lō̄ mibabaja noro
 47 andrō. (*Mat. 23, 4.*) Alai ami, me mifazōchi dandra lewatō̄ zama'ele'ȭ andrō, ba ira toeami fōna zamoenoe.
 48 (*Mat. 23, 29 b. t.*) Ba tobali samadoe-hoe'ȭ nilaoe ndra toeami ami, oroma wa no omasi ami nilaoera, ja'ira sa zamoenoe, ba ja'ami zamazōchi tandra lewatō̄.
 (A. 49-51 : *Mat. 23, 34-36.*)
 49 Andrō̄ gōi imane fa'atoeataoea Lowalangi andrō : Oefatenge dania chōra zama'ele'ȭ ba sinenge, ba laboenoe ōsa ba lagohi ; ena'ȭ te'alocei ndro zama'ele'ȭ andrō̄ fefoe, nidoewagō, i'otarai mbōrōta danō̄, iroegi
 50 niha andre, si sagtō̄ ; i'otarai ndro Habeli, iroegi ndro Zacharia andrō, nuboenoe ba gotaloearea naha wame'e soemange gosali. Si ndroehoe, oe-wā'ȭ chōmi, te'aloei ia dania ba niha
 51 andre. Alai ami, sangila amachoita, me no mihalō̄ wogoë wangila lala andrō ; ja'ami, ba lō̄ si mōi bacha, ba sedōna mōi bacha, ba no misaisi.
 52 (*Mat. 23, 13.*) Ba me mofanō̄ ia ba da'ȭ, ba ibōrōtaigō̄ aboea sibai ba zangila amachoita ba ba warizaio, ba lasechegō̄ ia, oja ngawalō̄ lazofoezo-

foe. Latarogō̄ ia, ena'ȭ lasōndra ha- 54 dia ia zi sala linia. (*F. 20, 20. Joh. 8, 6.*)

FAZA 12.

I. Famangelama ba wamini tōdō̄ ba ba wangata'oefi niha. II. Ba wa'omasi gana'a ba ba wa'aboe dōdō ba mbalazo. III. Famaroee dōdō ba wa lō̄ mōrō̄ ba ba wa lō̄ farōi. IV. So dania wa'oedoesa, bōrō̄ Kēriso. V. Nitōngōni dandra.

I. **Ba** owolo niha sato, ba ngafeloe ngahōnō̄, tobali lahoendragō̄ nawōra, ba ibōrōtaigō̄ Jesoe, imane ba nifahaōnia oea : Mi'angelamaisi danōmō roti ba warizaio andrō, famini tōdō̄ andrō. (*Mat. 16, 6.*)

(A. 2-9 : (*Mat. 10, 26-33.*)

Lō̄'ȭ sa hadia ia nibaloegō̄, si lō̄ tebokaidania, ba lō̄ si tobini, silōte'ila dania. Andrō, ha wa'oja niwā'ȭmi ba zogōmigōmi, ba ba haga terongo, ba hadia niwā'ȭmi ba dōgi dalinga, si bacha, ba ba dcte nomo ja'wa tetoeeriaigō̄. Ba oe-wā'ȭ chōmi, si fahowoc chōgōe : bōi mi'ata'oefi zamoenoe boto, ba aefa ȭ, ba lō̄ la'ilā moelaoe hadia ia. Ba oe'oroma'ȭ chōmi, ha niha ni'ata'oefimi ; mi'ata'oefi zi tola manibo ba narako, na no aefa iboenoe. Si ndroehoe, ocwā'ȭ chōmi, da'ȭ mi'ata'oefi. Tenga lima sagada la'amawa ziliwī nali ? ba zamboea lō̄ solifoe Lowalangi da'ō̄. Ba rozi nboe ba hōgōmi gōi fefoe, ba no moe'erai ; bōi ata'oe ami, no tohoede ami moroi ba ziliwī nali, he wā'ae oja ira, (*Loek. 21, 18.*) Ba oe-wā'ȭ chōmi : Ha niha fefoe zamadoehoe'ȭ ja'o ba niha, da'ȭ nifadoe-hoe'ȭ Nono Niha gōi dania fōna mala'ika Lowalangi andrō. Ba ha niha zangosilō̄'ȭ ja'o ba niha, da'ȭ ni'osilō̄'ȭ fōna mala'ika Lowalangi andrō dania. Ba ha niha fefoe zanandrawaisi Ono Niha, ba ni'efā'ȭ chōnia da'ȭ ; ba ha niha zanandrawaisi Eheha ni'amoni'ȭ, ba lō̄ te'efā'ȭ chō-

- 11 nia. (*Mat. 12, 31 b. t.*). Ba na la'ohe ami ba waloechata ba ba zalaŵa ba ba zolohe hoekoe, ba bōi mi'abocsi tōdō he miwisa ba hadia wamoe'a, ba hadia niŵa'ōmi. (*Loek. 21, 14 b. t. Mat. 12, 10, 19 b. t. Mar. 13, 11*). Eheha ni'a-monni'ō sa dania zamahaō ja'ami, ba da'ō sibai, hadia niŵa'ō.
- 13 II. Ba so zamōsa, awō niha sato andrō, imane chōnia : He samaliaō, ū'a'ō chō ga'agoe, ena'ō mafaosa go-ndrōita zatoea. Ba imane chōnia : He le ! ha niha zamatara ja'o sangoechoekoe, ba ma samaosa ondrōi-ta ba chōmi ? Ba imane chōra : Mi-faigi, mi'angelamaisi wa'omasi gana'a fefoe, alacha lō fahōna, fa iroegi aoirera si so andrō. (*Tim. I, 6, 7-16, 10. Amaed. 23, 4*). Ba iŵa'ō chōra gamaedola, imane : So niha so'ana'a, ba no abōlō mboea nowinia. Ba i'e-ra'era tōdōnia, imane : He oewisa, me lō chōgōe nahia ba wangirō'ō boea nowigoe ? Ba imane : Da'ō oe-laoe : Oedoedoegō halasagoc, ba segeboea moroi ba da'ō oefazōchi, ba ba da'ō oe'woelo fefoe mboea zina-nōgoe ba hadia ia zi so chōgōe. Ba oemane ba dōdōgoe : No fahōna chōoe mbalazo, ja'ogō tōdōgoe, ha me oega fache lō ahori ; honogō'ō, laoe manga ba badoebadoe hadia ia ba omocsoi'ōgō ! Ba imane chōnia Lowalangi : He sambō era'era ! bongī andre lahalō nosooe, ba nihōnamō andrō, ba ha ōchō mōi ? (*Sin. 39, 21, 7. Job. 27, 8*). Si manō lala zangozaragō chōnia ana'a, si lō ana'a ba chō Lowalangi. (*Tim. I, 6, 17. Sin. 73, 25 b.t.*)
(*A. 22-31 : Mat. 6, 25-31*)
- 22 Ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Andrō oeŵa'ō chōmi, bōi mi'aboesi tōdō noso, hadia mbalazomi, ba bōi mi'aboesi tōdō mboto, hadia noechami.
- 23 No eboea noso, moroi ba mbalazo, ba no eboea mboto, moroi ba noecha.
- 24 Mitōngōni gaga, lō'ō sa manaroe ira ba lō mamasi, lō chōra looe ba lō hasla, ba ibalazoi ira Lowalangi; te-
- nga no arōoe tohoede ami moroi ba wofeo ? Ba ha niha ba chōmi zangila mondrooe'ō fa'anaoe nosonia samba si'oe, na i'aboesi tōdō ? Ba na tebai gōi ami ba wondrege zide-ide, ba hana wa mi'aboesi tōdō dānō bō'ō ? Mitōngōni ladari mbōhō a-nandrō, lō'ō sa managoe ba lō manoso ; oeŵa'ō chōmi, lō'ō gōi manō noecha Zelomo ba lachōminia andrō fefoc, si mane noecha zi sara da'ō. Ba na imanō Lowalangi wamoneocha doe'-oe ba danō, si so ma'ōchō, nitibo'ō ba galitō mahemoloe, ba tengā mendroea manō imanō chōmi, sambō famati ? Ba ja'ami, ba bōi mi'aloē hadia ni'ā, hadia nibadoe, ba bōi fawoeka dōdōmi. Niha goeli danō a-nandre sa zangaloei da'ō fefoe, ba Amami andrō, ba no i'ila, wa sogoena chōmi da'ō. Ba mi'aloci mbanoearia. Ba tebe'e nōnōnōnō chōmi da'ō. **Bōi mi'ata'oefi, ja'ami, rorogōfō goebalo, si lō atotō ; noa sa fa'omasi Nama, chōmi dania mbanoearia andrō.** (*F. 22, 29. Jes. 41, 10. 14*). Mi'amawa zi so chōmi, ba mibe'e ame'ela ba zi noemana. Mi'asogō chōmi mbola si tebai obooe, awō girōgirō si lō ahorihori, ba zoroego, si tebai iroegi sanagō ba si lō ifakiko hama (*F. 16, 9 ; 18, 22. Mat. 6, 19. Heb. 10, 34*). **Ba zi so girōgirōmisa, ba da'ō gōi so dōdōmi dania.** (*Tim. I, 6, 19*).
- III. **Bōi aefa'aefa mbōbō taloe ba lōwilōwimi, ba bōi matemate wan-droemi,** (*Efes. 6, 14. Fet. I, 1, 13. Mat. 5, 16*), ja hoelō niha sombalo-mbaloi sochō ja'ira ami, na mangawoeli ia moroi ba walōŵa, ena'ō i'anema'ō labokai chōnia, na so ia, na ibōkō mbawandroehō. (*Mat. 25, 1-13*). Ja'ahowoe zawoejoe andrō, na lō mōrō ira i'ila sochō ja'ira, na so ia ; si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgōe chōmi, molembe ia dania, ifedadao ira ba mōi ia ngoningonira. (*Mat. 24, 25 b.t.*) Ba na so ia, na uo mōrō niha ba mana no aefa taloe mbongi, ba na si manō

zoci, i'ila, ba ja'ahowoe ira. (*Mar. 13, 35.*)

(*A. 39-46 : Mat. 24, 43-51.*)

39 Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi da'ō : Na no i'ila ena'ō sochō omo ha wa'alawā mbóngi so zanagō, ba lō ifa'amōi ba nomonia ena'ō. (*Tes. I. 5, 2.*)

40 Ba ja'ami gōi, mifa'anō ami, na lō midōnadōna sa dania. so Nono Niha.

41 (*F. 21, 34-36.*) Ba imane chōnia Fetero : He Toea, hadia, chōma ðwā'ō gamaedola andrō, ba ma ba chōra

42 fefoe gōi ? Ba imane So'aja : Ha niha zatoea zangai halōwō, si lō farōi si no atoeatoca, nibe'e zochō barō mbawa sangai halōwō chōnia, ba

43 wame'e gōra, na inōtō ? Ja'ahowoe zawocjoe andrō, na i'ila sochō ja'ia,

44 na so ia, no i'o'ō zi manō. Si ndrochoe niwā'ōgōe chōmi, ibe'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia.

45 Ba na iwā'ō ena'ō tōdōnia sawoejoe no mege : „Mogasa so zochō ja'o", ba na ibōrōtaigō ibagobago zawocjoe ira matoca ba sawocjoc ira alawe, ba na mangamanga ia ba mamoedoe-

46 madoe toeo ba maboemaboc, 'ba so dania zochō sawocjoe andrō, na loeo lō idōnadōna, ba ha wa'alawā loeo, ba lō i'ila, ba i'ōtō daloe ba ibe'e goerachania, awō zi lō mainati.

47 Ba sawoejoe andrō, si no mangila somasi zochō ja'ia, ba si lō mangasawai hadia ia ba si lō molo'ō somasi zochō, ba la'abōlōgō wamōzi. (*Jak.*

48 4, 17). Ba ha niha zi lō mangila, ba ilaoe hadia ia zi gōna ia bōzibōzi, ba la'ōnaigō wamōzi ja'ia. Ba dozi, ha chō zoja labē'e, ba oja lasoegi chōnia, ba ha chō zoja labē'e ba danga, ba oja gōi la'andrō chōnia.

49 IV. Ba wolohe alitō ba goeli danō so ndra'o, ba omasido sibai, na no

50 moehola ia ena'ō ; (*Jes. 4, 4*) ba so nibajagō chōgoe dania, ba lō ahono

51 dōdōgoe ibe'e, irege no awai. Hadia, miwai ba wolohe fa'atoelō ba goeli danō so ndra'o ! Tenga da'ō, oewā'ō chōmi, ba wolohe fa'edoesa

52 mōi ndra'o. (*Mat. 10, 34 b. t.*) I'ota-

rai da'e sa, ba fa'edoedoe zi dalima, si ha samba omo ; fa'edoedoe zi datōloe ba zi daroea, ba fa'edoedoe zi daroca ba zi datōloe. Fa'edoedoe nama chō nono ba fa'edoedoe nono chō uama, ba ina chō nono alawe ba ono alawe chō nina, inania chō nocmōnō ba oemōnō chō uniania matoeania.

V. Ba imane gōi ba niha sato : 54

Na mi'ila so lawoeo moroi ba gahe mbanoea, ba gaechoela loeo, ba i'anema'ō mimane : So deoe dania, ba itōrō zi manō. (*Mat. 16, 2 b. t.*)

Ba na angī moroi raja, ba mimane : 55 Aoechoe zino dania, ba itōrō. He 56 ja'ami, samini tōdō ! amoeata danō

ba amoeata mbanoea, ba no mi'ila mihoekoe, ba inōtō andre, ba he visa wa lō mi'ila mihoekoe ? Ba hana wa 57 tengā moroi ba dōdōmi manō gōi milioekoe, hadia zatoelō? Na fao 58 ami zi fa'edoedoe chōoe, we'amōi ba

goemandroe, ba forege ba lala, ena'ō aefa ndra'oegō chōnia, fa bōi isōbi ndra'oegō chō zangoelhoeckoe, ba ibe'e ba danga wazocri ndra'oegō sangoelhoeckoe, ba ikoerō'ō fazoeri. (*Mat. 5, 25 b. t.*) Oewā'ō chōoe, lō'ō 59 manō aefa'ō ba da'ō, na so zi tosai si sakefe, ūmōe, si lō moeboe'a.

FAZA 13.

I. Banoea Galilaia andrō, niboenoë Wilato. II Amaedola : Marafala. III. Famadōhō fōchō ndraalawē sakōi. IV. Amaedola : Tanōmō lada ba tanōmō roti. V. Famaroee tōdō ba wangaloëi fangorifi ba mbanoea foeri, VI. I'e'esi Jeroezalema Jesoe.

I. Ba so niha ūsa, me loeo da'ō, la'ombacha'ō chōnia mbanoea Galilaia andrō, nifaroeka Wilato do ba zoeniange andrō chōra. Ba itemia lira, imane chōra : Hadia, miwai eboea horō mbanoea Galilaia andrō, moroi ba horō mbanoea Galilaia bō'ō fefoe, me no gōna ira da'ō? Tenga da'ō, oewā'ō chōmi; na lō mifalalini gera'erami sa, ba oi si manō wa'atekikomi dania. (*F. 19, 7*

- 4 42 b. t.) Ma si felevaloe andrō, nilangō malige andrō ba Ziloa, si mate ba da'ō, hadia, miwai eboea zalara, moroi ba zala niha bō'ō fefoe, banoea
- 5 Jeroezalema ? (*Neh. 3, 15*). Tenga da'ō, oeŵa'ō chōmi ; na lō mifalalini gera'era mi sa, ba oi si manō wa'-atekikomi dania.
- 6 II. **Ba** iŵa'ō gamaedola andre : So niha fōna, si so tōla marafala, nitanō ba kaboe nagoe chōnia ; ba mō'i ia mamaigi boea chōnia, ba lō ni'ilania. (*Jes. 5, 2. Jer. 8, 13. Mat. 21, 19*). Ba imane ba zohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe: Hiza, no medōloe fache ae mōido, mamaigi boea ba marafala andrō, ba lō ni'ilagoc. Obō ia : hana wa lō goena danō, ibe' ! Ba itema linia da'ō, imane chōnia: He Toea, acha so ia na zi dōfi andre gōi, irege oeko'o danō ba mbōrōnia
- 8 9 ba irege oelaoe gobooela, ma atō mowoea ia dania, ba na lō'ō dania, ba obō ia.
- 10 III. **Ba** mamahaō ia ba zekola, 11 me loeo sabato. Ba hiza ndra alawe si so bechoe wōchō, mewelevālōe fache ae. Ba no akōi ia, tebai manō ifaōga ia. Ba me i'ila ia Jesoe, ba hoemedē ia chōnia, imane : He ala- 13 we, jadōhō wōchōoe, ba itoefa tanga ba i'anema'ō adōlō, ba isoeno Lo- 14 walangi. Ba hoemedē zatōea zekola andrō, moſfōne ia, me mamadōhō fōchō Jesoe ba zabato, imane ba niha sato : Ōnō ngaloezi tola mohalō-wō ita, ba ba da'ō mi'ae mifafadō-hō'ō wōchōmi, ba bōi na loeo sabato.
- 15 (*Moz. 11, 20, 9*). Ba itema linia So'aja, imane : He samini tōdō ! Tenga dozi ami midoedoë zaŵimi, ba ma kalidemi, ba zinga naha gō, ba mi'ohē ba wamabadoegō idanō chōnia, na loeo sabato? (*F. 14, 5*). Ba ma'oewoe Gaberahamo andre, nife-soe Zatana, hiza, no mewelevālōe fache, hadia lō latoto'ō chōnia wesoe andrō. Ba loeo sabato? Ba me iŵa'ō da'ō, ba oi aila zi fa'oedoe chōnia andrō, ba oi omoeso dōdō niha sato,

ba nilaoenia andrō fefoe, si no te-toeria.

A. 18-21: *Mat. 12, 31-34. Mar. 1, 30-32.*)

IV. **Ba** imane : Ha chō fachilichili 18 mbanoea Lowalangi andrō ? Ha famaedo oebe'e ia ? Ba mboea lada 19 fachilichili ia, nihalō niha, nitibo'ō-nia ba kaboe chōnia, ba manōi ba tobali motōla, ba mangazoeni wofo ba daloe mbanoea ba ndrahania. Ba imane zoei : Ha famaedo oebe'e 20 mbanoea Lowalangi andrō ? Ba da-nōmō roti fachilichili ia, nihalō ndra alawe, nifaroeckania ba zi tōloe jōoe hamo, irege aisō ma'afeoe.

V. **Ba** itōrōi mbanoea seboea, 22 awō mbanoea side'ide, mamahaō, isaŵa Jeroezalema. (*Mat. 9, 35*). Ba 23 so zangoema'ō chōnia : He Toea, hadia, lō ato zaoeri dania ba mbanoea foeri ? Ba imane chōra : (*Mat. 7, 14: 20, 16*) : Miforege wangaloei lala 24 wanōrō bawa gōli sise'sise andrō. Ato sa, oeŵa'ō chōmi, zangaloei dania fanōrō, ba tebai. (*Mat. 7, 13*). Na no maoso sa'ae zochō omo a- 25 ndrō, na no ikoesi mbawandroehō, ba na ibōrōtaigō baero so ami mamōkō bawandroehō, na mimane : He So'aja, bokai chōma ! ba itema limi, imane chōmi : Lō oe'ila ha niha ami, he moroi ami. (*Mat. 25, 10-12*). Awena dania mibōrōgō, mimane : 26 No mangamanga ndra'aga, no mame-doe idanō ndra'aga, ba zanehe ndra'oegō, ba no mamahaō ndra'-oegō ba newali chōma. (*Mat. 7, 22 b. t.*). Ba imane dania : Oeŵa'ō 27 chōmi, lō oe'ila ha niha ami, he moroi ami. Miheta ami chōgoe, fefoc zolaoe silō atoelō. (*Mat. 25, 41*). Ba 28 fege'ege dania ba da'ō ba fatangisa mboha, na mi'ila ndra Aberahamo, Iza'aki, Jakobo ba dozi sama'ele'ō andrō, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba na mi'ila nitibo'ō baero ami (*Mat. 8, 11 b. t.*). Ba so dania moroi 29 ba gatoemboecha ba moroi ba gaechoela, mōroi jōoe ba moroi raja,

- ba manga ira ba mbanoea Lowa-
30 langi andrō. Ba hiza, so zi so foeri,
si mōi fōna dania, ba so zi so fōna,
si mōi foeri dania. (*Mat. 19, 30*).
31 VI. Ba ba da'ō sibai, ba so warizaio
ōsa, lamane chōnia : Heta'ō, ocfanō ba da'e, iboenoe'ō sa Herode.
32 Ba imane chōra : Mi'ae miwā'ō chō
nasoe gatoea andrō : Hiza, oefofanō
mbechoe ba oelaoe maniadōhō fōchō
ma'ōchō ba mahemoloe, ba ba
zi doea wongi, ba oeroegi wondrege.
33 Ba lō tola lō moekolido ma'ōchō ba
mahemoloe ba ba zi doea wongi, me
no lō tola mate zama'ele'ō, na tengā
34 ba Jeroezalema. He Jeroezalema !
He Jeroczalema ! samoenoe sama'e-
le'ō, saneboe kara nifatenge chō-
nia ! ha me oega sa'aе oe'ōwoeloi
mena'ō nonooe, si manc sifagelo,
na i'ōwoeloi nononia barō gafi, ba
lō sedōna ami. (*Mat. 23, 37 b. t.*).
35 Hiza, lō'ō sa'aе nahami dania.
Oewā'ō chōmi, lō'ō manō sa'aе mi'-
ila ndra'o, irege miwā'ō dania :
Ja'ohowoe zi so andrō, ba dōi
Zo'aja ! (*F. 19, 37. 38. Mat. 21, 9*).

FAZA 14.

I. Famadō! ō fōchō zabao taloe
andrō. II. Fanenaŵa fejaŵasa. III.
Amaedola: Fatomesa. IV. Ifobawa
lala Jesoe ba zolo'ō ja'ia ena'ō.

- 1 I. Ba me mōi ia ba nomo zalaŵa
warizaio manga, ba loeo sabato, ba
so ira gōi ba latarogō ia. (*F. 11, 37.*
2 54). Ba hiza niha, samōsa, sabao ta-
3 loe, fōnania. Ba hoemedes Jesoe, imane
4 ba zangila amachoita andrō ba ba
warizaio : Hadia, tola lafadōhō wō-
chō ba loea sabato, ma lō'ō ? Ba
lō hedehedera. (*F. 6, 9. Mat. 12,*
4 10 b. t.). Ba ibabaja zofōchō andrō,
ifadōhō, wōchōnia, ba ifofanō.
5 Ba hoemedes ia chōra, imane : Ha
niha ba chōmi, na aechoe ba mba'a
nenonia, ba ma saŵinia, si lō i'anema'ō
manōbi jaŵa ja'ia, na loeo
6 sabato ? (*F. 13, 15.*). Ba tebai la-
boe'a da'ō. (*F. 13, 17*).

- II. Ba ilaoe gamaedola ba nikao-
ni andrō, me no ifaigifaigi, wa lafa-
hoelō naha tānō si jaŵa, imane chō-
ra : (*Mat. 23, 6*) Na so zogaoni ja'-
oegō ba walōŵa, ba bōi dadao ba
naha tānō si jaŵa, ma ta'ila so nikao-
ninia salawā moroi chōoe, (*Amaed.*
25, 6. 7) ba na so zogaoni ja'ami, ba
imane chōoe : Fonaha da'e, ba ibō-
rōtaigō aila ndra'oegō wedadao tā-
nō si tooe sibai. Na lakaoni ndra'oegō,
ba ae dadao ba naha tānō si
tooe sibai, ena'ō, na so zogaoni
ja'oegō, ba imane chōoe : Fa'ese'ō
mijawa le ! ba awena tefosoemange
ndra'oegō fōna nawōoc ba wema-
nga fefoe (*F. 18, 14. Mat. 23, 12*).
Dozi sa, ha niha zamali'ō salawā 11
ja'ia, da'ō ni'ide'ide'ō, ba ha niha
zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, da'ō nibe'e
salawā. Ba imane gōi ba zogaoni 12
ja'ia andrō : Na ōkaoni manga
niha si hoelō wongi, ba ma na owi,
ba bōi kaoni zi fahoewoe chōoe,
ba ma talifoesōoe, ba ma si tengā
bō'ōmi, ba ma banoeami so'ana'a, fa
bōi lakaoni gōi ndra'oegō mangawoe-
li, ba ūtema zoelō. (*Mat. 5, 46 b. t.*)
Na fatome ndra'oegō, ba kaoni zi 13
noemana ba sagabōda ba sogomboe-
joembroejoe ba sagaoe'a, (*Amaed.*, 3,
27. *Jes. 58, 7*), ba ja'ahowoe ndra'-
oegō, lō'ō sa chōra soelō chōoe, ba
tesoelōni chōoe ba wemaoso niha
satoelō andrō dania. (*Mat. 6, 4 : 25,*
35 b. t.).
- III. Ba me irono da'ō si samōsa, 15
awōra ba wemanga, ba imane chō-
nia : Ja'ahowoe zi manga ba mba-
noea Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 13, 29.*
Fam. 19, 9). Ba imane chōnia : So 16
niha si fatome, owoeloa seboea chō-
nia, ato nikaoni. (*Mat. 22, 2 b. t.*)
Ba ifatenge zawoecjoenia, me inōtō 17
gwoeloa, ba wangoema'ō ba nikao-
ni andrō : Mi'aine, no awai. Ba la-
bōrōtaigō la'andrō aefa ira, ha sara
dōdō manōfefoe. Imane chōnia si fō-
fōna : So ni'ōligoe benoea, ba lō tola
lō mōido moefai, oe'andrō chōoe,

- 19 efa'ō ndra'o. Ba imanc si samōsa : So ni'ōligoe ūrōbao, foeloe nga'oe, ba mōido mcetandraigō ; oe andrō chōoe, efa'ō ndra'o. Ba si samōsa, ba imanc : No mangowaloedo, ba andrō tebai mōi ndra'o. (*Moz. V. 21 24, 5.*) *Kor. I. 7, 29-35.* Ba ifoeli ia sawoejoe no mege, i'ombacha'ō da'ō chō zochō ja'ia. Ba mofōnoe zatoea baomo andrō ba imane chō zawoejoenia andrō : Ta'ita'i aē ba newali misa, ba mbanoea, ba fasaō jomo ba da'e zi noemana ba sagabōda ba sagaoe'a ba sogomboe-
 22 joemboejoe. Ba imane sawoejoe andrō : He Toca, no oe'o'ō niwā'ōoe,
 23 ba so na naha. Ba imane toca andrō chō zawoejoe : Ae ba lala ba ba zinga gōli misa, ba farooe dōdōra ba we'amōi jomo, ena'ō afōnoe nomo-
 24 goe. Oewā'ō sa chōmi, samōsa lō'ō damaia si manga ba watomesa andrō chōgoe., niha si tohōna moekaoni andrō.
 25 IV. Ba ato zi fao chōnia ba lala, niha, ba ibali'ō ia, imane chōra :
 26 Na so zangondrasa ja'o, ba na tengasi fa'oedoe chō naimania ba chō niania ba chō wo'omonia ba ba ndraononia ba ba dalifoesōnia matoea ba ba dalifoesōnia alawé ba ba nosonia na i, ba tebai nifahaōgōe ia.
 27 (*F. 18, 29 b. t. Mat. 10, 37 b. t.*) Ha niha zi lō moloe'i rōfania, ba wolo'ō ja'o, ba tebai nifahaōgōe. (*F. 9, 23.*)
 28 Ha niha sa ba chōmi, sedōna mangotomosi malige, si lō doemadao oea mangerai balazo, na iroegi, ba wa-
 29 maloca ja'ia ? Fa bōi labōrōtaigō wango'aja ja'ia dozi samaigi, na no ifobōrō, ba na tebai i'asiwai dania,
 30 fa bōi lamane : No ibōrōtaigō woto-mo niha da'ō, ba tebai i'o'ozoei.
 31 Ma ha niha razo sedōna manocwō razo bō'ō, si lō doemadao oea mangoehoehoe'ō, na tola ifaondragō zamaondragō ja'ia, si doca woeloe ngahōnō niha, na ha foeloe ngahōnō
 32 chōnia ? Ba na tebai, ba ifatenge zinenge, fatoca arōe na zi samōsa,
- i'andrō wangatoelō. Ba si manō gōi 33 ami fefoe, ha niha zi lō mangosite-nagō fefoe hadia ia zi so chōnia, ba tebai nifahaōgōe ia. (*Mat. 13, 44.*) Si sōchi sa nasio, ba na taja wa'asi'asi 34 nasio gōi, ba hadia labe'e fanga-zōchi. (*Mat. 9, 50. Mat. 5, 13.*) Lō 35 goenania ba danō ba lō'ō gōi goenania fangatabō zinanō ; tetibo manō ia. Si so tōgi dalinga ba wamondrongo, ba jamoefondrondrongo !

FAZA 15.

Amaedola : I. Biribiri seloengoe ba hooea soekoe saechee. II. Ono seloengoe.

- I. Ba oi la'ondrasi ia sanema beo baseboea horō, ba wamondrondrongo hoehoeonia. (*F. 5, 29 b. t.*) Ba koe-mōkōkōkō warizaio ba sangila amachoita, lamane : Ifa'amōi chōnia ze-boea horō da'ō ba oroedoe manga ia chōra. (*F. 7, 34. 39.*) Ba ilaoe chōra gamaedola andre, imane : Ha niha ba chōmi zi so biribiri, otoe nga'oe, ba na eloengoe zagcoe, hadia, lō irōi ba danō si mate zi siwā woeloe a siwā, ba i'o'ō zi sageoe andrō, irege isōndra? (*Mat. 18, 12. 13. Sin. 119, 176.*) Ba na no isōndra, ba i'angalisigō, omoeso dōdōnia, (*Jes. 40, 11*) ba na iroegi jomo, ba ikaoni zi fahoe-woc chōnia, awōzi fahatō omo chōnia, imane chōra : Acha omoesodōdōmi, awōgoc, me no oesōndra mbirigō andrō, si no eloengoe andrō ? Oewā'ō chōmi, si manō gōi wa'omoeso dōdō ba zoroego, ba niha, samalalini era'era, he ha samōsa, moroi ba wa'omoeso dōdō ba zi siwā woeloe a siwā, si lō mogoena famalalini era'era. (*F. 5, 32.*) Ba heza so ndra alawe, si so hoea sockoe, foeloe nga'ōrō, ba na aechee zagōrō chōnia, hadia, lō itoenoc wandroe, ba lō ibōzini nomo, ba lō iforege wangaloei, irege isōndra ? Ba na no isōndra, ba ikaoni ndra alawe si fahoewoe chōnia, awōzi fahatō omo chōnia ba imane : Acha omoeso dōdōmi, awō-

- goe, me no oesōndra hoea soekoe a-
10 ndrō, si no aechoe. **Oewā'ō chōmi,**
si manō wa'omoeso dōdō ba za-
nehe mala'ika andrō, ba zoroego,
ba niha, samalafini era'era, he ha
samōsa.
- 11 II. Ba imane : So niha fōna, si so
12 ono matoea, daroea. Ba imane si
achi chō nama : He ama, be'e chō-
goe dána chōgoc gana'a andrō. Ba
13 ifaosa chōra zi so andrō. Ba lō ara
foeri ō, ba i'ozaragō fefoe hadia ia si
achi nono andrō no mege, ilaoe mo-
fanō, isaŵa danō sarđoe ba ba da'ō
ihori gana'ania, manibo manō ia.
14 (*Amaed. 23, 21*). Ba me no ihori fe-
froe hadia ia, ba itōrō lofo sabōlōbōlō
danō andrō ma'asagōrō, ba ibōrō-
15 taigō lō balazo chōnia. Ba möi ia
moe'olembai nilha ba danō andrō,
samōsa, manga gazi ; ba ifatengc ia
da'ō ba mbenoania, ba wokoebalo
16 bawi. Ba omasi ia ifo'ōsi daloenia lō-
lō mbanio, ō mbawi, ba lō same'e
chōnia. Ba i'era'era tōdōnia ba i-
manc : Ha wa'ato zangai halōwō chō
namagoe, si lō ambō ō, ba ja'o, ba
tekiko wa'olofo ba da'e. (*Moz. V. 30,*
18 *1 b. t.*). Damaoso ndra'o, möido chō
namagoe ba oemane chōnia : He
ama! no oefazōchi horō ba zoroego
ba fōnaoe, (*Eser. 9, 6. Sin. 51, 6*),
19 tengā sa'ae si nangea laŵa'ō onooc
ndra'o, acha hoelō zi manga gazi
20 ndra'o chōoe, samōsa. Ba maoso ia,
möi ia chō namania. Ba me arōoe
ia na, ba i'ilā sa'ae ia amania, ba a-
hachō dōdō, fagohi ia, italagoci
mbagi, fa'ago bawa ia chōnia. (*Jer.*
21 *3, 12*). Ba imane chōnia ono : **He
ama, no oefazōchi horō ba zoroego
ba fōnaoe, tengā sa'ae si nangea**
22 **laŵa'ō onooc ndra'o.** Ba imane
ama ba zawoejoenia : Mihalō mba-
roe loēd si sōchi andrō ba mibe'e
baroenia, mibe'e laedoeroe ba doe-
roenia ba badagahe ba gahenia,
23 (*Jes. 61, 10. Fam. 2, 18*). ba mihalō
nono zaŵi niboela andrō, mitaba
24 ba ta'ā, acha omoeso dōdōda, **me**
- no ifoeli aoeri nonogoe andre, si no
mate, no eloengoe ia, ba no moesō-
ndra. Ba ibōrōtaigō omoeso dōdōra.**
- (*Efes. 2, 1-5*). Ba no so ba nowi nono-
nia si a'a. Ba me ifoeli ia me ahatō
ia ba nomo, ba irongo wanoenō
ba folaja. Ba hoemedē ia chō za-
woejoe, isofoe chōnia hadia da'ō. Ba
imane chōnia da'ō : No so nachioe
andrō, ba no ifataba'ō nono zaŵi
niboela andrō amaoe, me no ma-
ngawoeli ia chōnia, mc lō si gōna
ia hadia ia. Ba mōfōnoe ia ba lō edō-
na mōi ia jonio. Ba mōi tooc nama-
nia, ifarooe dōdōnia. Ba itema li na-
mania, imane : Hiza, ha me ocgā
fache enonie ndra'o, ba lō oerai
oesawō goroisamō, ba chōgōe lō ō-
rai ōbc'e nono mbiribiri, cna'ō o-
moeso dōdōgoe, awō zi fahoeoe
chōgoc. Ba me no so nonoee andrō, 30
si no mangohori ana'ania, awō zo-
horōhorō, ba no ūfataba'ō chōnia
nono zaŵi niboela andrō. (*Amaed.*
29, 3). Ba imane chōnia : He onogoe,
31 si lō teboclō chōgōe ndra'oegō, ba
hadia ia fefoc zi so chōgōe, ba chōoe.
Ba somoese tōdō sa ita ena'ō, so-
woeawoea tōdō, me no ifoeli aoeri
nachioe andrō, si no mate ; no eloc-
ngogoe ia, ba no moesōndra.
- FAZA 16.
- I. Satoea zangai halōwō, si lō
atoelō tōdō. II. Niha so'ana'a ba
niha si noemana, sotōi Lazaro.
- I. Ba imane gōi ba nifahaōnia :
So niha so'ana'a fōna, si so satoea
zangai halōwō ; ba te'adoegō da'ō
chōnia, ihori gana'ania. Ba hoemedē
ia chōnia, imajie chōnia : Hana wa
si manō nirongogoc chōoc ? Omba-
cha'ō he wisa wangaimō halōwōoe a-
andrō, tebai sa'ae satoea zangai ha-
lōwō ndra'oegō. Ba imanc dōdōnia
satoea zangai halōwō andrō : He
oewisa ? ihetado sa satoea zangai
halōwō sochō ja'o ; tebai mogo'o ta-
nō ndra'o ba ailado mangandrō-
ngandrō bōli gōgōe. Oe'ila hc oewisa,
4

- 5 ena'ō lafa'amōido jomo chōra, na ahetado satoea zangai halōwō. Ba idozigō zo'ōmō chōzochō ja'ia, we-hede chōra, ba imane ba zi fōfōna andrō : Ha wa'eboea gōmōoe chōzochō ja'o ? Ba imane : Otoe laoerœ fanicha. Ba imane chōnia : Halō zoeramō, dadao, ba ta'ita'i soera lima woeloe. Ba imane ba zi samōsa: Ba ja'oegō, ha wa'eboea gōmōoe? Ba imane : Otoe ngasoë fache. Imane chōnia : Halō zoeramō ba soera wāloe ngafoeloe. Ba isoceno sochō zatoea zangai halōwō andrō, si lō atoelō tōdō, me no i'onechesi. Me no oneche nono niha goeli danō andre, moroi ba nono haga andrō, ba chō nawōra andrō. (*Ejes. 5, 8.*) **Ba oewa'ō chōmi, mihoewoe chōmi niha, ana'a si lō atoelō andrō, ena'ō lafa'amōi ami ba nose andrō ba mbanoea foeri, na no ahor ia.** (*F. 12, 33. Mat. 25, 35 b. t.*)
- 10 **Ha niha zi lō farōi ba wondrege zide'ide andrō, ba lō'ō gōi farōi ba zeboea, ba ha niha zofaja ba wondrege zide'ide andrō, ba mofaja**
- 11 **gōi ba zeboea.** (*F. 19, 17*) Ba na mofaja ami ba gana'a si lō atoelō andrō, ba ha niha zame'e ba da-
- 12 ngami si ndroehoe andrō ? Ba na no mofaja mege ami ba zi tenga chōmi, ba ha niha zame'c chōmi si
- 13 ndroehoe chōda ? Na sangai halōwō, ba samōsa lō sangila faoma i'o'ō, na daroea zangoni ja'ia ; ma fa'oedoe ia ba zi samōsa, ba i'omasī'ō zi samōsa, ba ma i'o'ō li zi sa-mōsa, ba i'ositengagōzisamōsa; tebai enoni Lowalangi ami, na enoni
- 14 gana'a gōi. (*Mat. 6, 24.*) Ba larongo gōi da'ōfefoc farizaio andrō somasi ana'a, ba la'o'aja ia. (*Mat. 23, 14.*) Ba imane chōra : Ja'ami miboe'aboe'a ba hueloemi zi lō sōchi ba zanche niha, ba Lowalangi zangila tōdōmi ; hadia zeboea ba niha, ba ni'ogorofi sa ba Lowalangi.
- 16 (*F. 18, 9 b. t.*) Iroegi Johane andrō, ba oroisa ba sama ele'ō, ba i'otarai
- da'ō, ba tetoeeriagō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba dozi lasōndragō ira bacha. (*Mat. 11, 12, 13.*) Ba ofōna 17 adoedoe mbanoea si jaŵa, awō danō, atō awoe'a zamboea tandra wamabali andrō, ba goroisa andrō. (*F. 21, 33. Mat. 5, 18.*) Na so zanibō ngambatōnia ba na ihalō dánō bō'ō, ba sohorō da'ō. Ba ha niha zangai nitibo'ō ndra matoea, ba sohorō. (*Mat. 5, 32; 19, 8, 9.*)
- II. **Ba so me fōna niha so'ana'a,** 19 sobaroe baroe loeo manō ba moeko si sōchi sibai, ero ma'ōchō i'omoe-soi'ō manō dōdōnia, lō ambō'ambō hadia ia. (*Joh. 5, 5. Joh. 1, 2, 16.*) Ba so gōi zi noemana, Lazaro dōi, 20 nitooe'ō barō mbatōnia, oi gigimō. Ba omasi da'ō ihalō ōnia zi lō a'oi 21 ba wemanga zo'ana'a andrō. Baso gōi nasoe, lafelafelai gigimōnia andrō Ba 22 ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba mate zi noemana andrō, ha la'ohe ia ba gaheta Gaberahamo mala'ika. Ba mate gōi zo'ana'a no mege, ba lako'o. (*Heb. 1, 14. Mat. 8, 11. Joh. 21, 23 b. t. Sin. 73.*) Ba ba mbanoea tooe, ba 23 ifaōga hōrōnia, me no i'ilā wa'afōchō, ba i'ilā Gaberahamo, ba zarōe, awō Lazarō no mege, ba gahetania. Ba moe'ao ia, imane: He Toe- 24 agoe, Aberahamo ! hachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ba fatenge Lazarō andrō, ena'ō i'oengoegō zara noewoe doe-roenia ba nidanō, ba i'okafoei lelagoe, me no afōchō chōgoe ba holahola galitō andre. (*Mar. 3, 43 b. t.*) Ba 25 imane Aberahamo : He onogoe, tōrōtōrō tōdōoe, wa no ūtema zi sōchi andrō, tāna chōoe, gōtō we'asomō ba goeli danō, ba si manō gōi wa no itema zi lō sōchi andrō Lazarō ; ba iada'e, ba terara dōdōnia ba da'e, ba chōoe, ba fa'afōchō. (*Sin. 17, 14, 15.*) Ba baero ū fefoe, ba no moc'a'aro'ō 26 gohokoho seboea ba gotaloeadā, ena'ō tebai latōrō sedōna mōi ba chōmi, soroi da'e, ba tebai gōi zi otarai moroi sa chōmi, si mōi ba da'e ena'ō. Ba imane: Ba oe'andrō chōoe Toea, 27

- 28 ena'ō ūfatenge ia ba nomio namagoe,
so nā sa dalifoesōgoe, dalima, ena'ō
ifadoehoe'ō chōra, fa bōi mōi ira gōi
29 ba na ha wa'afōchō andre. Ba imane
Aberahamo : **So chōra zoera Moze**
ba soera zama'ele'ō andrō; ndra-
moe fonda ron drongo da'ō. (*Jes. 8, 20.*)
30 *Joh. 5, 39.*). Ba imane: Ai lō'ō. Toe-
agoe Aberahamo, ha na mōi chōra
zi otarai zi no mate, awena lafala-
31 lini gera'erara. Ba imane chōnia : Na
lō lafon drondrongo li Moze, awō li
zama'ele'ō, ba lō'ō gōi mamati ira,
na so zi maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate
(*Joh. 11, 44. 53 ; 12, 9. 10.*).

FAZA 17.

I. Famangelama ba wangala a-
ndrō. II. Ni'efā'ō zala dalifoesō.
III. Abōlō wamati, he no ide'ide.
Bōi tasoeno ita. IV. Famadōhō fō-
chō zoboee aoeri, si'dafoeloe. V. Ha
wa'ara aloea mbanoea Lowalangi
andrō.

- 1 I. Ba imane ba nifahaōnia : Te-
bai sa lō fangala andrō, ba alai za-
2 mobōrō ja'ia ! (*Mat. 18, 6. 7.*) Mo-
hare ia, na labē'e gowe zalaŵa ba
mbaginia ena'ō, ba na lahanigō ia
ba nasi, moroi i'alani zamōsa zi-
de'ide andrō.
3 II. Mifaigifaigi dōdōmi ! Na mo-
sala dalifoesōe, ba tegoe ia, ba na
mangesa dōdōnia, ba efa'ō chōnia.
4 (*Mat. 18, 15 b. t.*). Ba he mewitoe
ma'ochō mosala ia chōoe, ba na me-
witoe ifoeli ia chōoe, ba imane: Ma-
ngesa dōdōgōe; ba efa'ō chōnia.
(*Mat. 18, 21. 22.*)

- 5 III. Ba lamane sinenge andrō
chō Zo'aja: Dooe'ō wamatima !
6 (*Mar. 9, 24.*)! Ba imane So'aja : Na
so chōmi wamati, ezai si samba ngawoea
boea lada, ena'ō, ba miŵa'ō
ena'ō ba marafala andrō : Deha'ō ba
fawoe'a'ō, tanō'ō ba nasi, ba ifondro-
ndrongo limi. (*Mat. 17, 20.*) Ba ha
niha ba chōmi zi so sawoejoe, sama-
koemakoe ba laza, ba ma sokoe-

baloi oerifōnia, hadia, na i'otarai
nowi, hadia, imane chōnia : Dōlō'ō
ba da'c, laoe manga ? Hadia, lō ima-
ne : Asi wai gōgoe, ba oleme ba
halōhalō chōgōe hadia ia, irege aefa
manga ndra'o, ba awena dania ma-
naga ndra'oegō? (*F. 12, 35. 37.*) Hadia,
i'andrō saoha gōlō chō zawoejoe
andrō dania, me no i'o'ō hadia ni-
ŵa'ō chōnia ? Si manō gōi ami, na no
ahori mi'o'ō hadia ia niŵa'ō chōmi,
ba mimane : Sawoejoe si lō goena
ndra'aga, hadia gōmōma halōwō'
da'ō nihalōma. (*Job. 22, 2. 3 ; 41, 2.*)

IV. Ba me isaŵa Jeroezalema, ba
itōrō daloe danō Zamaria ba taloe
danō Galilaia. Ba iroegi mbanoea si-
de'ide, ba lala, ba faloecha ia zo-
booe aoeri, ira matoea, dafoeloe ;
lō lahatō'ō ira. (*Moz. III. 13, 45.*
46). Ba moe'ao ira, lamane : He
Jesoe, samaliaō, hachōsi tōdō ndra'-
aga ! Ba me i'ilā ira, ba imane chōra:
Mī'ae mi'oroma'ō ami ba gere. Ba
tobali barō we'amōi andrō, ba dōhō
wōchōra. (*F. 5, 13. 14. Moz. III.*
14, 2 b. t.). Ba si samōsa, me i'ilā, no
dōhō, ba ifoeli ia, i'eboea'ō linia wa-
noeno Lowalangi, itoehi danō fōna-
nia, wangandrō saoha gōlō chōnia ;
ba Dawa Zamaria da'ō. (*Loek. 10,*
33). Ba hoemedē Jesoe, imane : Ha-
dia, tengā dafoeloe ira zi dōhō
fōchō ? heza so zi dasiŵa? Hadia, lō
ni'ilāda zangawoeli, ba wamosoe-
mange Lowalangi, baero niha bō'ō
andrō ? Ba imane cliōnia : Faoso,
19 foeli'ō, no i'orifi'ō famatimō andrō.
(*F. 8, 48.*)

V. Ba me lasofoe chōnia farizaio,
ha wa'ara aloea mbanoea Lowala-
ngi andrō, ba itema lira, imane :
Na aloea mbanoea Lowalangi andrō,
ba lō ebœa nininini; (*F. 19, 11.*
Hal. zin. 1, 6. Joh. 18, 36.) **Lō'ō sa**
laŵa'ō dania: **Ja'e ia, ba ma: hiza,**
ba da'ō. Hiza sa, banoea Lowalangi
andrō, ba no so ba chōmi. (*Rom.*
14, 17). Ba imane chō ndra nifahaō :
Iroegi loeo dania, ba omasi ami mi'

- ila mbaăwa Nono Niha andrō, mato
 23 ma'ōchō, ba lō faloecha mi'ilā. Ba
 lamane chōmi dania : Hiza ! Ja'e !
 Ba bōi mi'ae'e, bōi mi'o'ō. (*F. 21, 8.*)
 24 *Mat. 24, 23-27.* Hoelō si mane gari
 mbanoea andrō sa, si otarai wondrege
 ge mbanoea, sihaga iroegi wondrege
 tānō sa, si manō gōi Nono Niha
 25 dania, na baăwania andrō. Ba lō tola
 lō oja itaha oea famakao ba lati-
 26 bo'ō ia niha andre. (*Mat. 16, 21.*) Ba
 hoelō si mane me loeo Noachi, si manō
 gōi dania, na baăwa Nono Niha a-
 27 ndrō. (*Mat. 24, 36.*) Mangamanga
 ira, labadocbadoc hadia ia; mangowaloe
 ira ba mōi nihalō, iroegi loeo
 andrō, me mōi jaăwa Noachi ba no-
 wo andrō; ba so wa'anōnō danō a-
 28 ndrō ba tekiko ira fefoe ibe'e. Hoelō
 si mane me loeo Loti : mangamanga
 ira, mamadoemadoe hadia ia, mama-
 wawamawa hadia ia ba mqwōliwōli,
 manōnanō sinanō ira ba mangoto-
 motomosi omo. (*Moz. I. 18, 20,*
 29 *19, 24 b. t.*) Ba me loeo iheta ia
 Loti ba Zodoma andrō, ba moteoe
 alitō ba talō balera moroi ba mba-
 noea si jaăwa ba ifakiko ira fefoe.
 30 Si manō gōi dania, na loeo to'ele No-
 31 no Niha. Ba na loeo da'ō dania, ba
 na so zi so jaăwa ba dete nomo, ba
 jomo so gamagamania, ba bōi jamōi
 tooe, ba wangai ja'ia, ba si so ba no-
 wi, ba si manō gōi, bōi jamoefoeli
 32 ia foeri. (*Mat. 24, 17, 18.*) Mitōrō-
 tōrō tōdōmi wo'omo Loti andrō !
 33 (*Moz. I. 19, 26.*) Ha niha zangaloei
 nosonia, chōnia aetoe ia, ba ha niha
 zaetoe noso, da'ō zangorifi ja'ia.
 34 (*F. 9, 24.*) Oeŵa'ō chōmi, daroca
 zi faedo mōrō, na bōngi da'ō, samō-
 sa ni'ohe, ba si samōsa, ba nirōi,
 35 (*Mat. 24, 40 b. t.*) Daroea zoroedoe
 wanoetoe fache, samōsa ni'ohe, ba si
 36 samōsa, ba nirōi. Daroea zi so ba no-
 wi, samōsa ni'ohe, ba si samōsa, ba
 37 nirōi. Ba latema linia, lamane chō-
 nia : Heza, Toea ? Ba imane chōra:
 Ba zi so amatela, ba da'ō gōi owoelo
 mojo. (*Mat. 24, 28.*)

FAZA 18.

I. Amaedola: Sangoehoekoe si lō
 atoelō. II. Farizaio ba saneme beo.
 III. Ifahowow'ō ndraono Jesoe. IV.
 Ono matoea andrō, seboea ana'a.
 V. Ihōnagō i'ombacha'ō Jesoe wa-
 makao ja'ia. VI. Famadōhō fōchō
 hōrō zaoe'a.

- I. **Ba ilaoe chōra gamaedola, ba**
 wangoroma'ō wa lō tola lō fadoro
 wangandrō, wa bōi atage, (*Rom. 12,
 12. Eles. 6, 18. Kol. 4, 2. Tes. I. 5, 17.*),
 imane : So me fōna zangoehoekoe
 ba mbanoea, lō i'ata'oef Lowalangi,
 ba lō ba dōdōnia hadia niŵa'ō niha.
 Ba so lacha mbanoea ba mbanoea a-
 ndrō, ba mōi da'ō chōnia, imane :
 Tolodo ba zi fa'edoe chōgoc andrō.
 (*Moz. II. 22, 22 b. t. Jes. I. 17.*) Ba
 ara lō edōna ia. Ba dania, ba imane
 dōdōnia: He lō oe'ata'ocfi Lowalangi
 ba he lō ba dōdōgoe hadia niŵa'ō
 niha, ba edōnado zoei oetolo lacha
 mbanoea andrō, me ifakao ndra'o,
 fa bōi afōchō hōgōgōe ibe'e, na lō
 ibatobato we'amōi. Ba imane So'aja:
 Mifondrondrongo, hadia niŵa'ō
 zangoehoekoe andrō, si lō atoclō tō-
 dō. **Ba hadia, lō itolo Lowalangi**
nitoeoejenia andrō, si'angarōfi li
ja'ia bōngi ma'ōchō; ba hadia arōrō
ia ba chōra? (*Sin. 55, 17. 18.*) **Oe-**
ŵa'ō chōmi, itolo ira, lō ara sibai.
Ba na so Nono Niha, hadia faloe-
cha ia maō wamatī ba goeli danō?
 (*Sin. 145, 18. 19.*)
- II. **Ba so ōsa zangoema'ō tōdōra**
 satoelō ira, abe'e dōdōra ba chōra,
 ba la'ositengagō dánō bō'ō, ba ilaoe
 gōi gamaedola ba da'ō, imane :
 (*F. 16, 15.*) Daroea zi mōi mijawā ba
 gosali, niha, farizaio zi samōsa ba sa-
 nema beo zi samōsa. So warizaio a-
 ndrō, imane wangandrō : He Lowa-
 langi, oe'andrō saoha gōlō chōoe,
 me tengā si mane niha bō'ō ndra'o-
 do, tengā si mane soraboe, ba tengā
 si mane sohorō, ba tengā gōi si
 mane sanema beo andrō. (*Jes. 58, 2*
 b. t.) Mendroea zi samigoe mamoni 12

- ba gō ndra'o, ba oebe'e zamboea ni'ofocloe zi so ehōgoe fefoe. (F. 11, 13 42. Mat. 9, 14). Ba sanema beo andrō, ba no so ba zarōoc, lō'ō gōi edōna ia ifaōga hōrōnia mija'wa ba zoroego, ibōzi manō dotonia, imane: **He Lowalangi, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o,**
- 14 **si no eboa horō.** (Eser. 9, 6). Oe'wa'ō ehōmi, satoelō da'ō, me mangawoeli ia mitooe ba nomonia, moroi ba zi samōsa. Dozi sa, ha niha zangeboea ja'ia, da'ō ni'ide'ide'ō, ba ha niha zangide'ide'ō ja'ia, da'ō nibe'e seboea (F. 14, 11).
- (A. 15-17: Mat. 19, 13-15. Mar. 10, 13-16.)
- 15 III. **Ba la'ohe gōi ehōnia ndraono sawoejoe, ena'ō itoefa ira tanga.** Ba me la'ilā da'ō nifahaō, ba lategoe ira.
- 16 Ba hoemedē chōra Jesoe, imane: Mi-fa'amōi chōgōe ndraono, bōi mitenawa; ba zi manō sa mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgōe chōmi, si tengā hoelō ndraono, wanema banoea Lowalangi andrō, ba tebai manō mōi ia baeha.
- (A. 18-23 : Mat. 19, 16-22. Mar. 10, 17-22.)
- 18 IV. **Ba isofoe chōnia salawā, imane : He samahaō si sōehi, he oewisa, ena'ō oesōndra wa'aoeri andrō,**
- 19 **si lō aetoc?** Ba imane chōnia Jesoe: Hana wa ōwa'ō, si sōchi ndra'? ? Lō si sōchi, baero Lowalangi, si ha samōsa. Oroisa andrō, ba no ū'ilā : bōi ohorō, bōi ange'e, bōi anagō, bōi bōbō-gō zi lō doehoe, fosoemange namaoe,
- 21 awō ninaoe. Ba imane : No ahori oe'o'ō da'ō, i'otarai iraono ndra'o.
- 22 Ba me irongo da'ō Jesoe, ba imane ehōnia : Sambalō na zi lō'ō chōoe. Tema amawa fefoc hadia ia zi so ehōoe, ba faosa ba zi noemana mbōlinia, ba so ehōoe girōgirō ba zoroego,
- 23 ba taboe o'ō ndra'o. Ba me irongo da'ō, ba aboe sibai dōdōnia; no seboea sibai ana'a ia.
- (A. 24-30 : Mat. 19, 23-29. Mar. 10, 23-30.)
- 24 Ba me inhegō ia Jesoe, ba imane :
- Afōchō sibai ba zo'ana'a, wogamō banoca Lowalangi andrō. Aoha na 25 na i itōrō dōgi walōlōwā koedo, moroi mōi ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō zo'ana'a. Ba lamane samondro- 26 ngo da'ō: Ba ha niha zanōndra fa'-aoeri? Ba imane: Si tebai ba niha, ba 27 tola ba Lowalangi. Ba imane Fetero: 28 Hiza, ja'aga, ba no marōi manō zi so chōma, ba no ma'o'ō ndra'oegō. Ba 29 imanc chōra : Si ndroehoe ni'wa'ōgōe ehōmi, samōsa lō'ō, si no mondrōi omo, ba ma sorojomo, ba ma talifoesō, ba ma ira amania, ba ma ono, na bōrō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, si lō manema ja'ia mangawoe- 30 li, oja winaeta ba gōtō da'e, ba fa'-aoeri si lō aetoe ba gōtō dania.
- (A. 31-34 : Mat. 20, 17-19. Mar. 10, 32-34.)
- V. **Ba i'ohē awōnia zi felendroeā,** 31 ba imane chōra : Hiza, mōi ita misi ja'wa ba Jeroczaleima, ba itōrō dania fefoe nisoera zama'ele'ō andrō, ba chō Nono Niha. Labe'e sa ia ba danga niha baero dania, ba la'o'aja ba la'osiwawōi ba ladidiloi, ba na no 33 labōzibōzi dania, ba laboenoc, ba tōloc ngaloeo, ba maoso ia, ifoeli aoeri. Ba ma'ifoe lō aboto ba dōdōra 34 da'ō, si tobini chōra daroma li andrō ba lō la'ilā hadia ni'wa'ō (F. 9, 45. Mar. 9, 32.)
- (A. 35-43 : Mat. 20, 29-34. Mar. 10, 46-52.)
- VI. **Ba me no ahatō ia ba Jericho,** 35 ba so zidadado ba zinga lala, niha saoe'a, mangandrōngandrō bōli gōnia. Ba irongo niha sanōrō, ba izo- 36 fezoefoe hadia da'ō. Ba la'omba- 37 ehā'ō ehōnia, itōrō Jesoe, banoea Nazareta andrō. Ba mōe'ao ia, imane : He Jesoe, ma'oewoe Dawido, hachōsi tōdō ndra'o! Ba latena'wa 38 ia si so fōna, ena'ō ibato. Ba ihōtōi fe'ao : He ma'oewoe Dawido, ha-chōsi tōdō ndra'o! Ba ibadoegō ia 40 Jesoe, i'wa'ō, la'ohe chōnia. Ba me no ahatō ia, ba isofoe ehōnia : Hadia 41 zomasi'ō, he oewisa ehōoe? Ba ima-

ne : He Toea, ena'ō na ifoeli oe'ila ni-
42 ha. Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Jagō
moe'ila zoei niha ! No i'orifi ndra'-
43 oegō famatimō andrō. Ba i'anema'ō
ifoeli i'ila niha, ba i'o'ō, isoeno Lo-
walangi. Ba lasoeno Lowalangi niha
fefoe, sangila da'ō.

FAZA 19.

I. Sakaio andrō. II. Amaedola:
Ana'a nibe'e nifalali. III. Fe'amōi
mijomo ba Jeroezalema. IV. Fange-
hao osali.

I. Ba mōi ia mijomo ba Jericho,
2 itōrō mbanoea. (F. 18, 35). Ba hiza
3 niha, Sakaio dōi, satoea zaneina
beo, so'ana'a. Faloei wamaigi Jesoe,
ha niha ia, ba tebai, ba wa'ato niha,
me no side'ide niha ia. (Joh. 12, 21).
4 Ba itaritari, fagohi, i'anōisi dōla
5 marafala, ena'ō i'ila, me lalania da-
nia da'ō. Ba me iroegi da'ō Jesoe, ba
6 ifaōga hōrōnia, imane chōnia : He
7 Sakaio, ta'ita'i, ae tooe, lō'ō sa tola lō
mōido jomo chōoe, tomeoc, ma'ōchō.
Ba i'ilio'ō mitooe, i'ohe jomo Jesoe,
omoeso dōdōnia. (Joh. 1, 12.) Ba me
la'ila da'ō, ba koemōkōkōkō ira fe-
foe, lamane : No mōi ia tome niha se-
boea horō. (F. 15, 2. Mat. 9, 11). Ba
so Zakaio andrō, imane chō Zo'aja :
Hiza, oebe'e ba zi noemana zi ma-
tonga zi so chōgoe, Toea, ba na so
nilimogoe niha, hadia ia, ba me-
ndroeoa ocfabali wamoeli. (Moz. 11,
22, 1. 9. Hes. 33, 14, 15). Ba imane
chōnia Jesoe : **No faloecha wango-**
rifi zi samba omo andre ma'ōchō ;
ma'owee Gaberahamo sa atō ia gōi.
(Gal. 3, 7). Ba da'ō sa mōi Nono Ni-
ha, ba wangaloei si no eloengoe ba
ba wangorifi ja'ia (F. 15, 4. Mat.
18, 11).

(A. 11-28: Mat. 25, 14-30.)

II. Ba me no larongo da'ō, ba ilaoe
na gamaedola, me no ahatō ia
ba Jeroezalema, ba me lawai i'ane-
ma'ō to'ele mbanoea Lowalangi a-
ndrō. (F. 17, 20). Imane sa'ae : So

zofanō, salaŵa, isaŵa danō sarōoe,
ena'ō tobali toehe nōri ia ba da'ō,
ba mangawoeli. Ba hoemedecia ba za-
woejoenia, dafoeloe, ibe'e chōra zi
foeloe balaki, ba imane chōra: Milaoe
ba waniaga, irege mangawoelido.
Ba, no fatioe dōdō mbanoearia chō-
nia, ba lafatenge zinenge, solo'ō ja'-
ia, lamane : Lō edōnaga salawama
da'ō. (Joh. 1, 11.) Ba me mangawoeli
ia, me no tobali toehe nōri ia si jcfo,
ba ifakaoni'ō zawocjoenia andrō,
nibe'enia ana'a andrō, ena'ō irono,
he lawisa wolaoe. Ba so zi ffōfōna,
16 imane : He Toea, foeloe balaki hare
zi samba fondroejoe andrō chōoe. Ba
17 imane chōnia : Laoe, sawoejoe si
sōchi ! Me lō si farōi'ndra'oegō ba zi
lō oja'oja, ba jaso barō mbawaoe zi
foeloe banoea. Ba so wanete da'ō,
18 imane : Si samba fondroejoe andrō
chōoe, Toea, ba no mohare, lima ba-
laki. Ba imane gōi ba da'ō : Ba ja'-
19 oegō gōi, jaso barō mbawaoe zi lima
banoea. Ba so zi samōsa, imane :
Ja'e zi samba fondroejoe chōoe,
Toea, no oe'iro'ō ba zaefoe tanga.
Noa sa ata'oedo ndra'oegō, me no
21 sabe'e hoekoe ndra'oegō, me āhalō
zi tengā nibe'eo, ba me ābasī zi te-
nēga nitaroemō. Imane chōnia : Mo-
roi ba mbeweoe oehoekoe ndra'-
oegō, sawocjoe si lō sōchi. Hadia, no
ō'ila sabē'e hoekoe ndra'odo, mangai-
do si tengā nibe'ego. ba mama-
sido si tengā nitaroegoe ? (Mat. 12,
22). Ba hana wa lō ūbe'e ba zamalāli
gana'agoe andrō ? Ba ja'o, na sodo,
ba oehalō fabaja hare, ena'ō. Ba i-
24 mane ba zi so ba da'ō : Mihalō chōnia
zi samba fondroejoe andrō, ba mi-
be'e ba zi so si foeloe balaki. Ba la-
mane chōnia : He Toea, ba no foeloe
balaki chōnia. Oeŵa'ō chōmi, do-
zi ba zi ho so, ba tcbe'e, ba chō zi
lō'ō, ba lahalō gōi zi ho so chōnia.
(F. 8, 18). Ba si fatioe tōdō andrō
chōgoe, si lō edōna salawara ndra'-
odo, ba mi'ohe ba da'e, ba miboenoe
ira fōnagoe. Ba me no iŵa'ō da'ō, ba
28

mofanō ia, isaŵa misi jaŵa Jeroeza-lema.

(A. 29-40 : Mat. 21, 1-11. Mar. 11, 1-10. Joh. 12, 1. 12-19.)

- 29 III. Ba me no ahatō ia ba Mbetifage ba ba Mbetania ba gahe hili andrō, sotōi hili wanicha, ba ifatengen 30 nifahaõnia, daroea, imane: Mi'ae ba mbanoea side'ide andrō, fõnami, ba na miroegi jomo ba da'ō, ba mi'ilā nono galide ni'amõhõgō, si lō larai la'okoedo niha ; ba mitoto'ō wesoe, 31 ba mi'ohe ia. Ba na so zanofoe chõ-mi : Hana wa mitoto'ō ? ba mimane : Mogoena chõ Doe. (F. 22, 11 b. t.). 32 Ba mõi zinenge andrō, ba itõrō ni- 33 ū'onia chõra. Ba me latoto'ō we-soe nono galide andrō, ba lamane chõra sochõ ja'ia : Hadia wa mito- 34 to'ō wesoe nono galide andrō? Ba 35 lamane : Mogoena chõ Doe. Ba la'- ohe chõ Jesoe, lab'e ba hooeloe nono galide andrō noechara, ba lafakoedo 36 Jesoe jaŵa. Ba me mofanō ia, ba la- 37 bologō noechara ba lala. Ba me aracha irocgi zanoee hili wanicha andrō, ba labõrõtaigō nifahaõ fefoe lasoeno Lowalangi, omoeso dõdõra, la'eboea'- ō lira, bõrō wa'abõlõ andrō fefoe, 38 ni'ilara, lamane : Ja'ahowoe razo andrō, ba dõi Zo'aja, fa'ohahaoe dõdõ ba zoroego ba soemange ba mba- 39 noea si jaŵa ! (F. 2, 14). Ba so wa- rizaio ōsa, awõ niha sato, ba lamane chõnia : He sainahaõ, tenaŵa nifa- 40 haõmõ andrō. Ba itema lira, imane : Oeŵa'ō chõni, na lõ'ō sa'ae hed- 41 hede da'ō, ba moe'ao gara. Ba me ahatō ia, me i'ila mbanoea, ba me'e ia ba chõnia, imane : (Joh. 11, 35) : 42 Ena'ō na aboto ba dõdõoe gõi, ba mba'wamõ andre, hadia wangohahaoe dõdõoe, ba ija'e, ba no tobini ia chõoe ! 43 Iroegi sa dania baŵa chõoe, ba la-kõlini ndra'ocgõ emalioe ba lafasoei ndra'oegõ, ba laforege, fasoei manõ. (F. 23, 28 b. t. Moz. V. 28, 52 b. t. Jes. 22, 2. 3. Jer. 6, 6. Sach. 14, 2). 44 Ba larasa ndra'oegõ, fabaja onooe, awõoe, ba lõ tosai chõoe zi domboea

kara, si falaete, labe'e, bõrō wa lõ saboto ba dõdõoe mbaŵa wamaigi ja'- oegõ andrō. (F. 21, 6. Mat. 24, 2).

(A. 45, 46 : Mat. 21, 12. 13. Mar. 11, 15-18.)

IV. Ba mõi ia ba gosali, ibõrõtaigō ifofauõ baero zaniaga andrō, imane chõra : No so ba zoera : „Ba o mo w a n g a n d r õ d a n i a n o m o g o e a n d r õ ;“ ba ja'ami, ba no mibali'õ tõgi narõ hili, naha zoraboe. Ba mamahaõ ia ba gosali, ero ma'ochõ. Ba la'aloei wamoenoe ja'ia ere seboea ba sangila amachoita, ba si manõ gõi zalaŵa. (Mat. 21, 45. 46). Ba lõ lasõndra lala. A'oi sa la'- omasi'õ ia niha sato, wamondrongo linia.

FAZA 20.

I. Hana wa tola ilaoe da'ō Jesoe. II. Amaedola : Sohalõwõ ba kaboe nagoe. III. Lasofoe chõnia, na tola lab'e mbeo andrō. IV. Fanofoe ba wemaoso zi mate andrō. V. Ha ma'oewoe Keriso andrō ? VI. Ifangelama ira ba zangila amachoita andrō.

(A. 1-8 : Mat. 21, 23-27. Mar. 11, 27-33.)

- I. Ba ha samoeza ma'ochõ, me ifahaõ niha ba gosali, me i'ombacha'ō doeria somoeso dõdõ andrō. Ba so gere seboea ba sangila amachoita ba satoea mbanoea andrō, moehede ira chõnia, lamane : Wa'ō chõma : Hadia, wa tola òlaoe da'ō, ba ha niha, zanehe chõoe ? Ba itema lira, imane chõra : So gõi zambalõ niso-foegoe chõmi, ba mi'ombacha'ō chõgõe : Famajagõ idanõ andrō chõ Johane no, hadia, moroi ba zoroego ma moroi ba niha ? Ba la'era'era tõdõra, lamane : Na taŵa'ō : Moroi ba zoroego, ba imane dania chõda : Ba hana wa lõ samati ami chõnia ? Ba na taŵa'ō : Moroi ba niha, ba lateboe kara ita niha sato fefoe ; a'oi sa fadohoe dõdõra, wa no sama'ele'õ Johane andrō. Ba laŵa'ō chõnia, lõ

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

- 8 la'ila, he moroi. Ba imane chōra Je- | na satoelō tōdō ira, ena'ō la'alani ia
soe : Ba lō'ō gōi oeŵā'ō chōmi, ha- | ba hoehoeonia, ba wame'c ba danga
dia wa tola celaoe da'ō. | zalaŵa ja'ia, ba ba danga goema-
(A. 9-19 : Mat. 21, 33-46. Mar. | ndroe. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : 21
12, 1-12.) | He samahaō, ma'ilā wa no satoelō
9 II. **Ba ibōrōtaigō iŵā'ō** ba niha | niŵā'ōe, awō wamaħāmō, ba lō
gamaedola andre : So niha, sama- | ūfaigi mbawa niha, ha si ndroehoe
zōchi kaboe nagoe, ba ibe'e niwawa- | manō chōoe, wangombacha lala
lō ba zohalōwō, ba isaŵa danō bō'ō, | Lowalangi andrō. Hadia, tola tabe'e 22
10 ara ia. Ba me baŵa mboea, ba ifat- | mbeo chō kaizaro, hadia lō'ō? Ba me 23
nge zawoejoe ba zohalōwō andrō, | no i'ila wa'onechera andrō, ba ima-
ena'ō labe'c chōnia mboea kaboe na- | ne chōra : Mi'oroma'ō chōgoe hoea
goe andrō ōsa. Ba latema labōbōzi | soekoe. Ha famaedo da'e chōnia ba
da'ō sohalōwō ba kaboe nagoe a- | ha chō zoerania ? Ba lamane chōnia : 24
ndrō, ba lafatenge mangawoeli, lō | Chō kaizaro. Ba imane chōra: Na si 25
labe'e. Ba itohoegō, ifatenge zawoe- | manō, ba mibe'e chō kaizaro, hadia
joe tānō bō'ō. Ba ja'irā, ba labōbōzi | chō kaizaro, ba hadia chō Lowa-
da'ō gōi, la'o'aja, ba lafatenge ma- | langi, ba mibe'e chō Lawalangi. Ba 26
ngawoeli, lō labe'e. Ba itohoegō ifate- | tebai la'alani ia ba niŵā'ōnia, ba
nge, datōloe sa'ae. Ba lafesocho da'ō, | niha sato, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra ba
12 ba latibo'ō baero. Ba imane sochōka- | wanemania li andrō, ba lō hedeh-
boe nagoe andrō : He oewisa ? Da- | hedera sa'ae.
13 oefatenge nonogoe omasiō andrō, | (A. 27-40 : Mat. 22, 23-33. Mar.
14 te ata'oe ira da'ō. Ba me la'ila da'ō | 12, 18-27.)
sohalōwō ba kaboe andrō, ba fahoe- | IV. **Ba so zadoekaio** andrō, ōsa, 27
hoe ira, lamane : Sanema ondrōita | sauligoema'ō lō femaoso zi mate, laso-
da'ō, databoenoie ia, ena'ō chōda mōi | foe chōnia, lamane : Hc samahaō, 28
15 gondrōita andrō. Ba latibo'ō ia bae- | uo ibc'e ba zoera chōma Moze, na
rō kaboe nagoe andrō ba laboenoie. | mate zi so talifoesō, si so donga, ba
Ba he iwisa chōra dania sochō kaboe | na lō ono, ba jamoehalō ndronga a-
16 nagoe andrō ? Mōi ia dania, ba ifa- | ndrō talifoesōnia, ba jamoefonga'-
kiko zohalōwō andrō, ba ibe'e ba da- | ōtō dalifoesōnia si mate andrō. Ba no 29
nga dánō bō'ō kaboe nagoe no mege. | so zi fatalifoesō, dafitoe, ba mangow-
Ba mc larongo da'ō, ba lamane : | aloe zi samōsa, ba mate, lō ono, ba 30
17 Bōisi manō. Ba inehcēgō ira ba imane : | ihalō ndra alawe andrō fanete da'ō
Ba hadia ia zi so ba zoera andrō : | ba fanete da'ō zoei, ba si manōma-
,,G o w e a n d r ō, n i t i b o'ō z o- | nō, dafitoe, oi mate, lō ono. Ba ba 32
t o m o a n d r ō; b a n o t o b a- | gafoeriata, ba mate gōi ndra alawe
18 l i t o j o b a w a t a l i n g a ? " Ba | andrō. Ba ira alawe andrō, ha 33
sarasa fefoe zalaoe ba gowe andrō, | donga ia, ba chōra andrō, ba
19 ba nilangōnia, ba imama. Ba la'aloie | wemaoso zi mate andrō dania? No
lala wondra'oe ja'ia sangila amachoi- | dozi lahalō ia, dafitoe. Ba imane chō-
ta ba ere seboea, ba da'ō sibai, ba | ra Jesoc : Niha zi sagōtō tanō andre
ata'oe ira niha sato. Noa sa aboto ba | zangowaloe ba tebe'e nihalō. Ba si 35
dōdōra, wa chōra ibōbōgō gamaedo- | tola ba mbanoea foeri andrō, si tola
la andrō. (F. 19, 47). | maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba lō
(A. 20-46: Mat. 22, 15-22. Mar. | mangowaloe ba lō labe'e nihalō. Te-
12, 13, 14). | bai sa mate ira sa'ae gōi, hoelō mala'-
20 III. **Ba latarogō ia, ba lafatenge** | ika sa'ae, ba ono Lowalangi ira, me
zamaocze, saminu'ō tōdōra, hoelō | ono wemaoso andrō. (Joh. I. 3,

- 37 1. 2). Ba femaoso zi mate andrō, ba no itōrō gōi li Moze, ba ngafoe ndroi andrō, me ibe'e tōi Zo'aja Lowalangi Gaberahamo ba Lowalangi Gi-za'aki ba Lowalangi Jakobo. Ba te-nga Lowalangi zi mate Lowalangi, no Lowalangi zaoeri; a'oi sa aperi ira chōnia. Ba latema linia sangila ama-echoita ōsa, lamane: Doe hoe niwā'ōoe, 40 samahaō. Ba ata'oe sa'ac ira manofoe chōnia hadia ia. (*Mat. 22, 46.*)
(A. 41-44 : *Mat. 22, 41-46. Mar. 12, 35-37.*)
- 41 V. **Ba** imane chōra : He wisa wa laŵā'ō ma'ocwoe Dawido Keriso a-ndrō ? Ba Dawido sa zangoema'ō ba zoera zinoenō andrō : „No i-wā'ō So'a ja chō Žo'a ja ja'a'o : Dadao ba gam bō lō-43 goe, irege no ocebe'e to o e barō gahoe e zi fa'o ed o e 44 chōoe". Tobali faso'aja chōnia Dawido ; ba he wisa, wa mia'oe-woenia ia ?
(A. 45-47 : *Mat. 23, 1. 6. 14. Mar. 12, 38-40.*)
- 45 VI. **Ba** me lafondrondrongo niha-sato fefoe, ba imane ba nifahaōnia : 46 Mi'angelamaisi zangila amachoita a-ndrō; somasi mamaroe baroe sanaoe, somasi na la'owai ira ba kade, awō wedadao ba dadaonia tānō si ja-wā, ba zekola ba ba walōwā, (*F. 47 11, 43,*) sangohori halazo lacha mbanoea, sangaraagō fangandrōngandrō, fa la'ilā niha ; tedooe manō hoekoe, nifatōrō chōra dania.
- FAZA 21.
- I. Lacha mbanoea same'e boeala ba Lowalangi. II. Fama'ele'ō fanoe-doegō Jeroezalema ba III. fa'atoea danō. IV. Famaroee tōdō ba wa lō mōrō.
- (A. 1-4: *Mar. 12, 41-44.*)
- 1 I. **Ba** ifachōlō ia ba la'ilā zoana'a, same'e ame'elara ba naha game'ela andrō. Ba la'ilā gōi lacha mbanoea, samōsa, si noemana, same'e si do-mboea rimi ba da'ō. Ba imane : Si-
- ndroehoe niwā'ōgoe chōmi, ebœa nibe'e laeha mbanoea si noemana a-andrō, moroi ba chōra fehi. Dozi ira da'ō, ba oi sa si tōra chōra nibe'era, ame'ela, baya'ia ba fōfō zambōchōnia ibe'e, awai mbalazo, si so chōnia.
(A. 5-24 : *Mat. 24, 1-22. Mar. 13, 1-20.*)
- II. **Ba** me so zamatoeuō osali a-andrō, wa no moehaogō ia kara si sōehi ba bocala andrō, ba imane : Ni'ilaimi andrō, ba iroegi baŵā dania, ba samboea lō tosai ba dete naŵonia jaŵā kara, si lō moēdoedoegō. (*F. 19, 43 b. t.*) Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : He samahaō, ba ha wa'ara da'ō? Ba hadia dandra, wa itōrō dania da'ō? Ba imane : Mifaigi, bōi lafae-loengoe ami ; ato sa dania zi mōi, sanagō tōigoe, lamane dania : Ja'-odo, ba : no iroegi baŵā, bōi mi'o'ō chōra. (*F. 17, 23 b. t.*) Ba na mirong wanoewō ba folawa, ba bōi tokeamini ; lō'ō sa tola lō so da'ō oea ; ba lō'ō na i'anema'ō fa'atoea danō. Ba imane chōra : Maceso dania zi samboea soi, oedoe zi samboea, ba si sara ūri, oedoe zi sara. Ba sondroeroedanō sa-bōlōbōlō ba lofo mbanoea ba fōehō sehoea misa, ba ameta'oeō ba tandra sehoea, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵā. Ba fōna da'ō fefoe, ba lababaja ami ba lagohi ami, la'ohē ami ba zekola ba ba goeroenga, ba wolohe ja'ami ba zalaŵā ba ba goemandroe, bōrō dōigoe andrō. (*Joh. 15, 20. Hal.zin. 12, 1.*) Tobali famadoehoe'ō tōdōra da'ō chōmi. Andrō mitanō ba dōdōrō mi, ba bōi mihōnagō mi'aloei he mi-wisa wamoe'a. Ja'o sa zame'e dania chōmi fehede ba fa'atoeathea, si tebai lalaŵā ba si tebai lafadaō dozi si fa'oe-doe ehōmi. (*Jer. 1, 9. Hal.zin. 6, 10.*) Ba so gōi dania, ba la'ā mbōlimi ira amami ba talifoesō ba si tengā bō'ō ba si fahoewoe chōmi, ba laboenoe ūsa ami. Ba dozi dania fatioe dōdōra chōmi, bōrō dōigoe andrō. Ba sara lō tekiko boe ba hōgōmi. (*F. 12, 7. Mat. 10, 30.*) **Ba wa'anaoe**

gōlōmi dania misōndra haremi no-somi. (*Nga'ōt. II. 15, 7. Mat. 24, 13.*)

- 20 Ba na mi'ilā no lafasoei Jeroezalema sanoewō, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, no ahatō mbaŵā wanoedoegō ja'ia.
 21 Ba ndramoloi ba hili zi so ba Joedaia ba ndrahoemeta ira si so jomo ba mbanoea; ba si so ba halama, ba
 22 bōi ndramōi mijomo. (*F. 17, 31.*) Me baŵā wolaoe balō da'ō, ena'ō itōrōfē
 23 fefoe zi so ba zoera. Alai zanabina ba si so ono, ba mbagi zoesoe, na loeo da'ō dania. Abōlōbōlō sibai sa wamakao dania ba goeli danō, ba fōnoe
 24 ba niha andre. Ba mate ira ba mba-wā wōda, ba ni'ohe sawoejoe ira ba niha baero fefoe misa; ba nihoendra-hoendra niha baero dania Jeroezalema, irege no mo'ahonoa gōtō niha baero andrō. (*Moz. V. 28, 64. Rom. 11, 25. Fam. 11, 2.*)
 (A. 25-36 : Mat. 24, 29-36. Mar. 13, 24-33.)

- 25 III. Ba so dania dandra ba loeo ba ba mbaŵā ba ba ndrōfi, ba fa'atosasa niha ba goeli danō, ba wa'a-boe dōdō ba we'oegoe'oegoe nasi ba ba ndroeloe. (*Hes. 38, 19. 20. Hos. 26, 10, 8.*) Tekiko niha ba wa'ata'oe ba ba wombalo si gōna oeli danō andre dania, hoemeoeheoe sa wangarō
 27 mbanoea si jaŵā dania. Ba la'ilā dania Nono Niha, si so moroi sa ba la-woeo, si no a'oi so fa'abōlō, awō la-chōmi. (*Mat. 26, 64.*) Ba na ibōrōgō da'ō, ba mifaoso, ba mifaōga mba-wami, me no ahatō wangefa'ō ja'ami andrō. (*Tes. II. 1, 7 b.t. Jak. 5, 8.*)
 29 Ba iŵā'ō chōra gamaedola, imane : Mifaigi marafala andrō, awō ngawalō
 30 geoe fefoe; na no mokiokio ia, ba mi'ilā manō tōdōmi, na mifaigi, wa no ahatō mbaŵā wa'aoechoe zino.
 31 Si manō gōi ami, na mi'ilā itōrō da'ō, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, no ahatō
 32 mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Si ndroehoe niŵā'ōgoe chōmi, lō fachamō atoea niha si sagōtō andre, ba no
 33 ahori itōrō. **Atoea mbanoea si jaŵā ba atoea danō, ba lō'ō manō awoe'a**

darcma ligoe andre. (*F. 16, 17.*)

- IV. Ba mi'angelama, fa bōi arōrō dōdōmi ba wemangamanga ba ba wemaboemaboe ba ba wa'aboe dōdō ba mbalazo, ba i'ozoomagō ichamō ami baŵā da'ō; (*Rom. 13, 13.*) hoelō dandraŵā sa'ae ihawoei fefoe zi so ba goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, misa. Ba bōi mifōrō, ero ma'ōchō, mi'angandrōngandrō, ena'ō tola moloi ami ba da'ō fefoe, si tōrō dania, ba ena'ō tola fōna Nono Niha nahami. (*Mat. 24, 4, 2. Joh. I. 2, 28. Fet. II. 3, 11 b. t.*) Ba ba gosali so ia, na ma'ōchō, mamahaō; ba no owi, ba mōi ia baero, mōi ia mōrō ba gahe hili andrō, sotoi hili wanicha. (*Mat. 21, 17. Joh. 8, 2.*) Ba lahoelō wongi niha sato fefoe, wangondrasī ja'ia ba gosali, ba wamondrondrongo hoehoeonia.

FAZA 22.

I. Famagōlō gere, ba wamoenoe Jesoe II. Poro'iō wemanga ni'amoni'ō andrō. III. Mamadōni fa'eboea nifahaōnia. IV. Ifangelama Wetero. V. Fangandrō Jesoe ba kaboe Gezemane. VI. Lara'oe ia. VII. I.osilō'ōgō Jesoe Fetero. VIII. La'etoe'ō hoekoe-nia salawā rafe seboea.

(A. 1. 2: Mat. 26, 1-5. Mar. 14, 1. 2.)

- I. Ba lō ara tō, ba owasa roti si lō moe'aisōni andrō, nifotōi fasa. Ba la'aloei lala wamoenoe ja'ia ere seboea ba sangila amachoita; ata'oe sa ira niha sato. (*Mat. 21, 46.*)

(A. 3-6 : Mat. 26, 14-16. Mar. 14, 10, 11.)

- Ba mōi Zatana ba dōdō Joeda andrō, sotōi banoea Kariota, awō zifelendroea andrō. (*Joh. 13, 27.*) Ba mōi ia fahoehoe chō ndra ere seboea ba chō ndra koemandra, he wisa lala wangombachania ja'ia chōra. Ba omoeso dōdōra, ba la'osara'ō li, ba wame'e ana'a chōnia. Ba itehe, ba i'aloei zi sōchi lala, wangombacha ja'ia, ba zi lō niha.

(A. 7-13 : Mat. 26, 17-20. Mar. 14, 12-16.)

- 7 II. Ba iroeigi bavä roti si lō moe'aisino ni mege, ba nitaba fasa andrō. Ba ifatenge ndra Fetero Johane Jesoe, imane : Mi'ae mi'asiwai chöda wasa andrō, ena'ō ta'ā. Ba lamané chönia : Heza zomasi ndra'oc gō, ma'asiwai ? Ba imane chöra : Hiza, na miroegi jomo ba mbanoea, ba faloecha ami niha, solohe migō nidanō, da'ō mi'o'ō, ba nomo, ba zi 11 mōi ia, ba mimane ba zochō omo andrō : Da'ō niwa'ō zamahaō ja'aga chöoe : Heza so naha andrō chögoe, ba wemanga wasa, awō nifahaōgōe ? 12 Ba i'oroma'ō dania chömi mbate'e seboea, javä ba zi sagōtō, sino moe' 13 bologō toefo ; ba da'ō mi'asiwai. Ba mōi ira, ba itōrō niwa'ōnia chöra ; ba la'asiwai wasa andrō.

(A. 14-18 : Mat. 26, 26-29. Mar. 14, 22-25.)

- 14 Ba me no inōtō, ba moedadao ia manga, ba awōnia zinenge andrō si 15 felendroea. Ba imane chöra : No hoemoeloe sibai dōdōgōe, ba wemanga wasa andre, awōmi, fōna wama-kao ja'o andrō. Oewā'ō sa chömi, lō'ō sa'ae oe'ā, irege no itōrō ba 17 mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ba ihalō mako, i'ahasi gōlō Lowalangi, ba imane : Mitema da'e ba mifosasi 18 chömi. Oewā'ō sa chömi, lō'ō sa'ae oebadeo nōsi mboea nagoe, i'otarai da'e, irego aloea mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (Mat. 26, 29).

(A. 19. 20 : Mat. 26, 27-29. Mar. 14, 22-25. Kor. I, 11, 23 b. t.)

- 19 Ba ihalō roti, i'ahasi gōlō Lowalangi, iboboto roti ba ibe'e chöra, imane : Botogoe da'e, nibe'e salahimi; mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'o, ba zi mané. (Joh. 6, 51). Ba si manō gōi mako andrō, me no aefa manga ira, ba imane : Amaboe'oeia li si bohooe mako andre, ba ndrogoe, sadoewa dania salahimi.

(A. 21. 22 : Mat. 26, 21-25. Mar. 14, 18-21.)

Ba hiza, no oroedoe ba wemanga 21 andre danga zi manga m'bōligoe. Mōi 22 sano Nono Niha, itōrō nihonogōi ; ba alai niha andrō, si manga m'bōlinia. Ba ibōrōtaigō faoma lasofoe chō na- 23 wōra, ha niha maō ia, ba chōra andrō, salaoe da'ō dania.

III. Ba tesao gōi wamadōni ba 24 chöra, ha niha zeboeara maō. (F. 9, 46). Ba imane chöra : Mamatōrō ba- 25 noeara zalaŵa ba niha baero, ba si so niha barō mbawa, ba lafotōi se-boea tōdō. (Mat. 20, 25 b. t.). Ba 26 ja'ami, ba tengā si manō ; seboeami, ba jahaelō si mane si achi, ba solohe, ba jahaelō si mane enoni. (Rom. 12, 10. Fil. 2, 3). Ha niha sa zeboea? si- 27 dadao manga, ba ma sangai halōwō ? Hadia, tengā sidadao manga ? Ba ja'o, ba chömi, ba no hoelō zangai halōwō. (Joh. 13, 4-14. Mat. 20, 28). Ba ja'ami zi lō farōrōi chögoe, 28 ba wanandraigō ja'o andrō. Ba ja'o 29 ba oehonogōi chömi, si mane fango-honogōi Nama chōgōe banoea andrō, (F. 12, 32. Fam. 3, 21), ena'ō oroedoe 30 manga ami chōgōe ba mainadoemadō hadia ia, ba mbanoeagoe andrō, ba ena'ō doemadao dania ami ba dadaoma, mangoehoekoe Iraono Gi-zeraëli, si felendroea toeä andrō. (Mat. 19, 28).

IV. He Simoni ! He Simoni ! liiza 31 no i'andrō chönia Satana, ena'ō ita-fi'ō ami, hoelō wache, (Fet. I, 5, 8) ba no mangandrō ndra'o, salahioe, 32 ena'ō lō aetoe wamatimō, ba ja'oegō, na no öfälalini gera'eraoe dania, ba abe'e'ō dalifoesöoe. (Joh. 21, 15). Ba 33 imane chönia : He Toeä, tola manō sa'ae mōido awōoe, he ba goeroenga, ba he ba wa'amate. Mat. 26, 33 b. t. Joh. 13, 37, b. t.) Ba imane : Oewā'ō 34 chöoe, Fetero, lō fachamō miwo zila-tao bongi dania, ba no medōloe õ'o-silō'ögō wangila ja'o. Ba imane chō-ra : Me oefatēnge ami no, si lō kabekabe, si lō bola, si lō badagahe, hadia no irai ambō chömi hadia ia ? Ba lamané : Lō irai. (F. 9, 3). Ba imane 36

- chōra : Ba ija'e, ba ha niha zi so kabekabe ba jamoehalō, si manō gōi mbola, ba si lō'ō, ba jamoe'amawa mbaroenia seboea, ba jamoe'ōli wōda. Oēwa'ō sa chōmi, lō tolalō itōrō ba chōgoe da'ō, si so ba zoera : „B a n o t e b e ' c a w ō z e b o e a h o r ō i a“; itōrō sa nitandrōsaigō chōgoe andrō. (F. 23, 32. Jes. 53, 37 12). Ba lamane : He Toca, hiza wōda, doea rozi. Ba imane chōra : Abōnō. (A. 39-46 : Mat. 26, 30. 36-46. Mar. 14, 32-42.)
- 39 V. Ba möi ia baero, isāwa gahe hili wanicha, no to'ōlō ia ba zi manō. 40 Ba la'o'ō ia nifahaōnia. Ba me no i-roegi, ba imane chōra : **Mi'angandrō, fa bōi itōrō ami fanandraigō.**
- 41 Ba iheta ia chōra, ichamō teboeteboe kara wa'arōe, ba ibalōdoehini 42 tooe danō, mangandrō, imane : He Ama, ena'ō na ūfataloe'i'ō elihōge makō andrō, ba bōi ja'itōrō zomasi ndra'o, ha somasi ndra'oegō. (Joh. 43 6, 38). Ba to'ele chōnia mala ika, moroi ba zoroego, sangabōlō'ō ja'ia. 44 (Dan. 10, 18. 19. Heb. 2, 7). Ba tobali fasōndra ia ba iforege wangandrō. Ba tobali hoelō mbōibōi ndro mbōbōinia, atoroe ba danō. (Heb. 5, 7).
- 45 Ba maoso ia, ibato wangandrō andrō i'ondrasi ndra nifahaōnia, ba hiza, 46 no mōrō ira, ba wa'aboe dōdō. Ba imane chōra : Hadia wa mōrō ami ? Mifaoso ! mi'angandrō, fa bōi itōrō ami fanandraigō.
- (A. 47-53 : Mat. 26, 47-56. Mar. 14, 43-50. Joh. 18, 2. 3. 10. 11.)
- 47 VI. Ba me hoemedē ia na, ba hiza niha, ba sotōi Joeda andrō, awō zi felendroea, zangoloi'ō ja'ira, ba i'-ondrasi Jesoe, ba wangago bawania.
- 48 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : He Jocda, hadia fa'ago bawa ndra'oegō chō 49 Nono Niha, wemanga mbōlinia? Ba me la'ilā si fao chōnia he wisa, ba lamane : He Toea ! Hadia, ma'ō'ōtō 50 ira fōda ? Ba i'ō'ōtō zawoejoe gere seboea si samōsa, awōra, i'ēwa dalilangania, kambōlō. Ba hoemedē Je-
- soe, imane : Noa, bōi mitohoegō. Ba ibabaja dalinga andrō, ifadōhō zesoecho. Ba imane Jesoe ba gere seboea 52 andrō ba goemandra ba gosali ba ba zatōea andrō, si möi mondra'oe ja'ia : Hoelō ba zoraboe möi ami. mo-fōda ami, ba mobago gama. Me ero 53 ma'ōchō ndra'o chōmi ba gosali, ba lō nibabajami ja'o. Ba da'e ginōtō, ba da'e wa'abōlō zogōmigōni andrō. (A. 54-62 : Mat. 26, 57. 69-75. Mar. 14, 54. 66-72. Joh. 18, 13-18. 25-27.)
- VII. Ba me no lara'oe ia, ba la'- 54 ohe, ladōlō ba nomo gere seboea andrō. Ba i'o'ō Fetero, arōe ia, moroi foeri. Ba me no la'eboea'ō ga- 55 litō ba daloe golajama, me doemadao ira, ba doemadao gōi Wetero ba ngaira. Ba i'ila ia sawoejoe ono ala- 56 we, me doemadao ia ba haga galitō, ifaigi ia, imane : Da'ō gōi nawōnia. Ba i'osilō'ōgō, imane : Lō oe'ila ha 57 niha da'ō, alawe. Ba lō ara, ba i'ila ia 58 tānō bō'ō ba imane : Awōra gōi ndra'- 59 oegō. Ba imane Fetero : Tenga lc. Ba so zasa gotaloca, ba ifadoehoe'ō tānō bō'ō, imane : Si ndrochoe, da'e 60 gōi nawōnia, banoea Galilaea sa gōi ia. Ba imane Fetero : Lō oe'ila hadia 61 niwā'oe, le. Ba i'anema'ō, me hoe- 62 mede ia na, ba miwo zilatao. Ba iba- 63 li'ō ia So'aja, ifaigi Wetero; ba itōrō tōdō Wetero niwā'ō Zo'aja andrō, me imane chōnia : Lō fachamō miwo zilatao bongī, ba no medōloe ūosi- 64 lō'ōgō ndra'o. (F. 22, 34). Ba möi ia 65 baero, mege'ge sibai.
- (A. 63-65 : Mat. 26, 67. 68. Mar. 14, 65.)
- VIII. Ba la'o'aja Jesoe niha a- 66 ndrō, solohe ja'ia, labōbōzi ia, laba- 67 loegō ia, ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane : Fa'ele'ō, ha niha zamōzi ja'oegō ? Ba oja na ngawalō tānō bō'ō laŵā'ō 68 chōnia, wanandraŵaisi ja'ia. Ba me 69 no moloeo, ba faloecha zatōea mba- 70 noeara ba ere seboea ba sangila a- machoita, ba la'ohe ia ba rafe chōra, lamane : Na Keriso andrō ndra'oe-

- gō, ba ombacha'ō chōma. (*Mat. 27, 1. Mar. 15, 1. Joh. 18, 28*). Ba imane chōra : Na oeŵa'ō chōmi, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōmi. (*Mat. 26, 63–66*).
68 Mar. 14, 60–64. Ba na manofoe
69 ndra'o, ba lō mitema ligoe. Ba i'otara i da'e, ba doemadao Nono Niha ba gambōlō wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō.
70 Ba lamane fefoe : Ba Ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō? Ba imane chōra :
71 Ja'ia niŵa'ōmi. Ba lamane : Hadia goena wainadoehoe'ō sa'ae chōda ? Tōgi dalingada sa'ae zamondrongo, me iŵa'ō.

FAZA 23.

I. Fōna goemandroe so Jesoe, ba II. fōna Herode. III. La'etoe'ō hoe-koe. III. La'ohē misa ia, ba wamoe-noe. V. Laforōfa. VI. Fa'amatenia. VII. Fog'o ja'ia.

(A. 1–4: *Mat. 27, 2. 11–14. Mar. 15, 1–5. Joh. 18, 29–38*.)

- 1 I. Ba maoso ira fefoe**, ba la'ohe ia chō Wilato. Ba labōrōtaigō la'a-doegō ia, lamane : Samakoejoe niha chōda da'e ma'ilā. ba sanenaŵa fame'e beo chō kaizaro, ba sangoema'ō Keriso ia, razo. (*F. 20, 22 b. t. Mat. 17, 27*). Ba isofoe chōnia Filato, imane : Hadia, razo niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō ? Ba itema linia, imane : Ja'ia niŵa'ōoe. Ba imane Filato ba gere seboea, ba ba niha sato andrō : Lō oesōndra zala niha da'ō.
5 Ba ja'ira, ba laforege, lamane : Ifahocfa niha, wamahaō ja'ira, ba danō Joedaiia ma'asagōrō, i'otara ba Galilaia ba iroegida'e. (*Hal. zin. 10, 36 b. t.*)
6 Ba me irongo da'ō Filato, ba isofoe, na banoea Galilaia niha da'ō.
7 II. Ba me irongo wa banoea Herode, ba ifatenge chō Herode, si so ba Jeroezalema gōi, me loeo da'ō. (*F. 3, 1*). Ba me i'ila Jesoe Herode, ba omocso sibai dōdōnia, no ara sa'ae omasi ia i'ila, me no irongo doeriania, ba idōnadōna ifazōchi zambalō dandra, ba zi so ia. (*F. 9, 9. Mat. 14,*

1) Ba oja ngawalo isofoe chōnia, 9 ba lō'ō manō itcma linia Jesoe. Ba 10 so gere seboea andrō, awō zangila amachoitia, laforege wangadoegō ja'ia. Ba i'ositengagō gōi ia Herode, 11 awō zaradadoenia, i'oaja, ifobaro baroe safoesi ba ifatenge mangawoeli chō Wilato. Ba tobali fahowec ira, 12 Herode Wilato, i'otarai loco da'ō, fōna ō sa, ba no si fa'oedoe ira. (*Hal. zin. 4, 27*).

III. Ba ifaloecha'ō Filato gere se-boea, awō salaŵa, awō niha sato, imane chōra : No mi'ohe chōgoe niha 14 andrō, samabali chōda niha miŵa'ō, ba hiza, no oeschegō ia, ba ziso ami, ba lō nisōndragoe ba niha andrō bōrō wangadoegōni ja'ia. Ba si manō 15 gōi Herode ; noa sa ifatenge mangawoeli chōda, ba hiza, ba lō nifazōchnia bōrō wamoenoje ja'ia. Ba da'oē- 16 otoc'ō manō ia, ba oe'efā'ō. (*Joh. 19, 1*).

(A. 17–25 : *Mat. 27, 15–26. Mar. 15, 6–15*.)

Ba no moebōwōgō, wa ibe'e aefa 17 chōra zaimōsa, ero na owasa. Ba 18 moe'ao ira fefoe, lamane : Tibo'ō da'ō, ba efa'ō chōma Mbaraba andrō. Si no moekoeroe, bōrō me molaŵa 19 niha, si no tesao ba mbanoea, ba fange'e. Ba ifoeli moehede chōra Wi-lato, somasi ia, ba Jesoe i'efā'ō. Ba 21 latema linia, lamane : Forōfa ia ! forōfa ia ! Ba imane zoei chōra, no 22 medōloe : Ba hadia horō, nifazōchi da'ō ? Lō nisōndragoe chōnia hadia ia, bōrō wamoenoje ja'ia. Ba da'oē-toe'ō ia, ba oe'efā'ō. Ba lō labōhōi 23 ia, cboea lira, la'andrō, ena'ō laforōfa, ba mōna ira, ba we'aora andrō. Ba i'etoe'ō Filato, ena'ō itōrō ni'a-ndrōra. Ba i'efā'ō nikoeroc andrō ba 25 wolaŵa niha ba ba wangc'e, ni'a-drōra, ba Jesoe, ba ibe'e ba zomasi ira.

IV. Ba me la'ohe ia misa, ba la-ra'oe niha, samōsa, Simoni dōi, banoea Girene, si otarai nowi, lahar-e'ō chōnia rōfa, ena'ō i'ohe, moroi 26

- foeri Jesoe. (*Mat. 27, 31-32. Mat. 27 15, 20. 21. Joh. 19, 16 b. t.*) Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha, awō ndra alawe, sange'esi ja'ia, mege'ege. Ba ibali'ō ia chōra Jesoe, imane: He ja'ami, ono alawe, banoea Jeroezalema! bōi mi'e'e ba chōgoe, ba ba chōmi 29 mi'e'e, ba ba ndraonomi. Hiza sa, iroegi baŵa dania, ba lamane: Ja'ahowoe zi lō ono, taloe si lō irai mo'-ono, awō meme, si lō irai mamaenoe 30 ono. (*Mat. 24, 19*). Ba da'ō dania labōrōtaigō laŵa'ō ba hili: Milangōgō ndra aga! ba ba hilihili: Miba-loegō ndra aga! (*Jes. 2, 19. Hos. 10, 8. Fam. 6, 16*). Na lamanō sa ba geoe saoeri, ba hadia nilaoe ba gadoloe? 32 (*Fet. I. 4, 17. 18*). Ba daroea tō na la'ohe seboea horō, ba wamoenoe ja'ira awōnia. (*F. 22, 37*). . (*A. 33-43 : Mat. 27, 33-44. Mar. 15, 22-32. Joh. 19, 17-24*.)
- 33 V. **Ba** me no laroegi naha andrō, sotōi sokamoe'oe, ba laforōfa ia ba da'ō, awō zeboea hiorō no mege, samōsa ba gambōlō ba samōsa ba gamera. Ba imane Jesoe: **He Ama, be'e aefā chōra, lō'ō sa la'ilā hadia nilaoera.** Ba lafosasi chōra noechania, fadahōdahō ira. (*Mat. 5, 44. Heb. 7, 35. Hal. zin. 3, 17. Sin. 22, 19*). Ba so ba da'ō niha sato, lafaigifaigi. Ba la'o'aja ia salaŵa, lamane: Niha bō'ō no i'orifi, jamoe'orifi gōi ia, na Keriso Lowalangi andrō ia, nitoejoe andrō. 36 Ba la'o'aja ia gōi saradadoe, mōi ira 37 chōnia, la'ohe ônia niro aisō, ba lamane: Na razo niha Jehoeda ndra'-38 oegō, ba orifi ndra'oegō. Ba so gōi zoera jaŵania: „Razo niha Je-39 hoeda da'e.” Ba si samōsa niforōfa andrō, seboea horō, ba itandraŵaisi, imane: Tenga Keriso andrō ndra'-40 oegō? orifi ndra'oegō, ba ja'aga. Ba itema linia si samōsa, itegoe, imane: Ba ja'oegō gōi zi lō mangata'oefi Lowalangi, he no faoma hoekoemi? 41 Ba satoelō sa chōda, sanema loeo nifazōchida sa'ae ita, ba da'e, ba 42 lō nifazōchinia si lō gōna. Ba imane:
- He Jesoe! tōrō tōdōoe ndra'odo, na mōi'ō ba mbanoeaoe andrō. Ba imane chōnia: **Si ndroehoe niŵa'ōgoe chōoe, ma'ōchō andre aŵogoe ndra'-oegō ba waradaiso andrō.** (*Joh. 5, 24. Kor. II. 12, 4. Fam. 14, 13*). (*A. 44-49 : Mat. 27, 45-56. Mar. 15, 33-41. Joh. 19, 28-30*.)
- VI. Ba** mato laloeo sa'ae, ba to-44 bali ogōmigōmi ba danō, ma'asagō-rrō, iroegi labōzi tōloc, taja haga loeo, 45 ba asika mba'aba'a andrō, ba gosali, fabali. Ba moe'ao Jesoe, eboea linia, 46 imane: **He Ama, ba dangaoe oe toe'e'-ō nosogoe.** Ba me aefā iŵa'ō da'ō, ba aetoe nosonia. (*Sin. 31, 6*). Ba me 47 i'ilā da'ō fefoe koemandra andrō, ba isoeno Lowalangi, imane: Si ndroehoe, niha satoelō niha da'ō. Ba 48 dozi niha sato, si no mōi mamaagi da'ō, me la'ilā da'ō fefoe, ba labōzi dotorā ba lafoeli ira. (*F. 18, 13*). Ba 49 so gōi ba zarōoe ma'ifoe fefoe zi no fa'ilā li chōnia, awō ndra alawe andrō, si no molo'ō ja'ia moroi ba Galilajia, ba la'ilā da'ō. (*A. 50-56 : Mat. 27, 57-61. Mar. 15, 42-47. Joh. 19, 38-42*.)
- VII. Ba** hiza niha, Josefo dōi, sa-50 laŵa rafe, niha si sōchi, satoelō tōdō, —lō nitehenia hoehoeora andrō, awō 51 nilaoera — banoea Garimatia, banoea niha Jehoeda andrō, sambalombaloi banoea Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 2, 25. 38*). Da'ō zi mōi chō Wila-to, mangandrō boto Jesoe. Ba ihalō 53 tooe, i'olohoeni moeko, ba ibe'e ba lewatō nichao ba gara, ba zi lō larai lako'o niha. Ba baŵa wangehao, ibō-54 rōtaigō loeo sabato. Ba ira alawe a-55 ndrō, solo'ō, si no molo'ō ja'ia moroi ba Galilajia, ba lafaigi lewatō andrō ba he lawisa wogo'o botonia. Ba lafoeli ira, la'asiwai zamoehoea, 56 awō wanicha, ba ba loeo sabato, ba ahono ira, la'o'ō goroisa. (*Mar. 16, 1. Moz. II. 20, 10*).

FAZA 24.

I. Femaoso Jesoe. II. Poroma'ō ia ba nifahaō andrō, si daroea, ba lala ba Gema'esa, ba III. ba zi felezara. III. Fanahaenia.

(A. 1-11; Mat. 28, 1-8. Mar. 16, 1-11. Joh. 20, 1-18.)

- 1 I. Ba me loeo migoe, ba mōi ira ba lewatō, ahoelō sibai, la'ohe zamohoea andrō, ni'asiwaira. Ba la'ilā, no moefagaolō gowe andrō, no aheta ba lewatō. Ba me mōi ira bacha, ba lō lasōndra mboto Jesoe, So'aja. Ba me la'aboesi tōdō da'ō, ba hiza niha, daroea, no so ba ngaira, no mobaroe safoesi, sihaga. (Hal. zin. 1, 10). Ba me ata'oe ira, ba me lafatoegoe ira, ba lamane chōra : Hadia wa mi'a-loei zaoeri ba zi mate ? Lō ja'ia ba da'e, noa sa maoso ia ; mitōrōtōrō tōdōni niwa'ōnia chōmi, me so ia ba Galilaila na, me itōrō linia Nono Niha andrō, wa lō tola lō tebe'e ia ba dangā niha si so horō, awō wa niforōfa, ia, awō wemaosonia, na no iroegi tōloe ngalooe. (F. 18, 31 b. t. Mat. 17, 22 b. t.). Ba itōrō tōdōra niwa'ōnia andrō. (Joh. 2, 22). Ba lafoeli ira, larōi lewatō, la'ombacha'ō da'ō fefoe ba zi felezara andrō ba ba dānō bō'ō foe. Ira Maria, banoea Magadala andrō, ira, ba Johana ba Maria, ina Jakobo ba awōra andrō, la'ombacha'ō da'ō ba zinenge andrō. (F. 8, 2. 3).
- 11 Ba ba dōdōra, ba hoelō waja niwa'ōra andrō, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōra chōra. Ba maoso Wetero, isaŵa lewatō, fagohi, ba ifaōndrō ia, ba i'ilā lembe moeko andrō, no so tooe, ha da'ō, ba ifoeli ia chōra, ahōlīhōli dōdōnia da'ō. (Joh. 20, 3, 6).
- 13 II. Ba hiza, daroea chōra me loeo da'ō zi mōi ba mbanoea side'ide, matto doea za a matonga fofanō, i'otarai Jeroezalema, Ema'esa dōi. (Mar. 16, 12, 13). Ba itōrō lira da'ō no mēge fefoe. Ba me fahocohoe ira, me lafatoenō, ba so Jesoe, fao ia chōra ba lala. (Mat. 18, 20). Ba tetaha hōrō-ra, fa lō la'ilā wa ja'ia. Ba imane

chōra : Hadia hoeohoe andrō chōmi ba lala ? Ba lafatoegoe ira. Ba itema li si samōsa, Kelofasi dōnia, imane chōnia : Hadia, ha ja'oegō ba dome andrō ba Jeroezalema, si lō mamondrongo da'ō, si bohooena. Ba imane chōra : Hadia ? Ba lamane chōnia : Da'ō, ba chō Jesoe andrō, banoea Nazareta, no sama'ele'ō ia, sabōlō ba nilaoenia ba ba hoehoe, fōna Lowalangi ba fōna niha fefoe. (F. 7, 16, 22. Hal. zin. 2, 22). Awō wa no lafa'etoe'ōgō hoekoenia ere seboea chōma, awō zalaŵa, hoekoe fāmoenoe, awō wa no laforōfa. Ba ja'aga, ba mawai ja'ia zi mōi mangorifi Iraono Gizeraëli. Ba baero ō fefoe, ba no iroegi tōloe ngaleo ma'ōchō, aefä da'ō. (Hal. zin. 1, 6). Ba no gōi tobali dōdōma labe'e ira alawe chōma ūsa, si no mōi ba lewata, si hoelō wongi. Lō nisōndrara botonia, ba so ira, ba laŵa'ō, no la'ilā gangilata, mala'ika, sangoema'ō no aoeria. Ba no mōi nawōmā ūsa, ba no la'ilā, doehoe niwa'ō ndra alawe andrō, ba ja'ia, ba lō ni'ilara. Ba imane chōra : He ja'ami, sambō era'era, ba sareoe tōdō wamatih fefoe hadia ia niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō ! Tenga lō tola lō itaōgō da'ō Keriso andrō, ba mōi ba lachōminia ? (Pet. I. 1, 11. Heb. 2, 9 b. t. Jes. 50, 5. 6; 53, 3 b. t.) Ba i'otarai chō Moze ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, ibotochi chōra ba zoera andrō fefoe hadia ia, ba chōnia andrō. (Moz. I. 3, 15 ; 22, 18; 49, 10. Moz. V. 18, 15. Sin. 22. Jes. 9, 6. Dan. 9, 24). Ba ahato 28 sa'ae ira ba mbanoea andrō, ba zi mōi ira, ba hoelō edōna italoë'i, laŵa'ō. Ba la'andrō chōnia, lamane : 29 Iagō chōma, bongi, lō'ō sa'ae alawa jawa loeo. Ba mōi ia joino, awōra. Ba me manga ira, ba ihalō gōra roti, 30 ifahowoe'ō ba iboboto, ibe'e chōra. (F. 22, 19). Ba teboka hōrōra, ba la'ilā wa ja'ia ; ba taja manō ia fōnara. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra : Tenga no aoechoe'aoechoe bacha

- dōdōda, me fahoehoe ia chōda ba la-
la, me ibotochi chōda zi so ba zoera ?
- 33 Ba maoso ira, ba da'ō sibai, lafoeli
ira ba Jeroezalema, ba no owoelo fō-
nara zi felezara, awō zi faofao chōra
- 34 andrō, ba lainane da'ō : Si ndroehoe,
no maoso Zo'aja, ba no i'oroma'ō ia
- 35 chō Zimoni. (Kor. I. 15, 5). Ba ja'ira,
ba ladoenōdoenō, he wisa ba lala no
mege, ba he wisa wangilara, wa ja'ia,
ba wamoboto roti andrō.
- 36 III. Ba me lafatoenō da'ō, ba so
manō Jesoe, ba hoenōra bacha. (Mar.
37 16, 14. Joh. 20, 19). Ba tobali dōdōra
ba ata'oe ira, lawai beehoe ni'ilara
- 38 (Mat. 14, 26). Ba imane chōra : Hadia
wa tokeu ami, ba hana wa ma,
- 39 noefa dōdōmi ? Mifaigi dangagoe.
ba ahego, wa ja'odo; mibabaja
ndra'o, ba mifaigi, ba inbeehoe sa,
ba lō nagole, ba lō tōla, si mane. ni'-
- 40 ilami chōgoe. (Joh. I. 1, 1). Ba me
i'wā'ō da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra gahe
ba tanga. (Joh. 20, 20. 25. 27. Sin. 22,
41 17). Ba me lō fadoehoe dōdōra na,
ba wa'omoeso dōdō, ba me ahōlihōli
dōdōra, ba imane chōra : Hadia, so
- 42 gōda ma'ifoe ehōmi ba da'e ? Ba la-
43 be'e ehōnia gi'a nisala ōsa. Ba ihalō,
44 i'ā fōnara. Ba imane chōra : Da'ō
- niwā'ōgōe ehōmi, me sodo chōmi na,
wa lō tola lō itōrō fefoe zi so ba zoera
goroisa andrō chō Moze ba ba zoera
zama'ele'ō ba ba zoera zinoenō, ba
chōgōe andre. (Mat. 16, 21. Hal. zin. 2.
25 b. t.) Awena ibokai dōdōra, fa abo- 45
to ba dōdōra zi so ba zoera. (Hal. zin.
17, 3). Ba imane ehōra : **Si manō** 46
ba zoera, sanaōgō famakao Keriso
ba si maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate,
na no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo. ba ni'o- 47
mbacha'ō wamalalini era'era ba fa-
ngefa horō, ba dōinia, ba niha fefoe
misa, **nibōrōtaigō ba Jeroezalema.**
(Mat. 24, 14. Hal. zin. 2, 38; 13, 38).
Ja'ami zi so ba mbōrō ba da'ō. 48
Ba oefatenge ba chōmi nifaboe'oe 49
Namagoe andrō; ba ja'ami, basahono
ba mbanoea, irege no te'abōlō'ō ami
fa'abōlō andrō moroi si ja'wa. (Joh.
14, 26 : 16, 7. Hal. zin. 1, 4. 8.)
- IV. Ba i'ohē ira baero, iroegi tā- 50
nō ba Mbetania andrō, ba ifazaŵa
dangania, ifahowoe'ō ira. Ba barō 51
wamahowoc'ōnia ja'ira, ba aheta ia
chōra. (Mar. 16, 19. Hal. zin. 1, 9 b. t.
Joh. 20, 17). Ba lafoeli ira ba Jeroeza- 52
lema, omoeso sibai dōdōra. (Joh. 5, 23;
16, 22). Ba lō teboelō ba gosali so ira, 53
manoeno Lowalangi. (Hal. zin. 1, 14).

Soera doeria somoeso dōdō andrō

nisoera

JOHANE.

FAZA 1.

I. Fa'asalaŵa Keriso ba fa'atoba-
linia niha. II. Ifadoehoe'ō ia Johane
andrō, samajagō idanō. III. Ifadoe-
hoe'ō Jesoe. IV. Nifahaō Jesoe si
fōfōna: Andrea ba Fetero. V. Filifo
ba Natana'eli.

I. Ba mbōrōta so daroma li andrō,

ba chō Lowalangi daroma li andrō,
ba taroma li andrō, ba no Lowala-
ngi. (F. 17, 5; 8, 58. Joh. I. 1, 1 b. t.
5, 20. Fam. 19, 19). Chō Lawalangi 2
so ia ba mbōrōta. (Amaed. 8, 22 b. t.).
Chōnia mbōrōta hadia ia fefoe. Sa-
mbalō lō'ō, si so, si tenga chōnia
mbōrōta. (Kor. I, 8, 6. Kol. 1, 16.

- 4 *Heb. 1, 2; 11, 3. Sin. 33, 6.*) Chōnia so wa'aoeri, ba haga ba niha wa'aoeri andrō. (*F. 5, 26; 14, 6; 8, 12.*)
- 5 *Joh. I, 5, 11, 12.*) Ba hoemaga haga andrō, ba zogōmigōmi, ba lō ihalō ia sogōmigōmi. (*Kor. II, 4, 6. Loek. 1, 78 b. t. F. 3, 19; 9, 5.*) So niha, nifatenge Lowalangi, Johane dōinia. (*Loek. 3, 2. b. t.*) Da'ō zi mōi mama-doehoe'ō, ena'ō ifadoehoc'ō haga andrō, ena'ō dozi mamati chōnia. (*F. 5, 33 b. t.*) Tenga ja'ia haga andrō, ha ba wamadoehoe'ō haga andrō. (*F. 3, 28.*) Mōi sa'ae ba goeli danō haga si ndroehoe andrō, sohagaini niha fefoe. (*F. 12, 46.*) No so ia ba goeli danō, ba chōnia mbōrōta hadia ia, fefoe, ba lō aboto ia ba dōdō niha ba goeli danō. (*A. 3-5.*)
- 11 No chōnia ba zì mōi ia, ba lō lafonaha ia chōra banoeania. (*F. 19, 15.*)
- 12 *Mat. 13, 57. Sin. 69, 9.*) Ba ha wa'ato zamionaha ja'ia, chōra itehe, tobali ono Lowalangi ira, chō zamati ba dōinia andrō. (*Hos. 1, 10. Joh. I, 3, 1. Gal. 3, 26.*) Tenga moroi ba ndro toemboe ira, ba tengah moroi ba wa'edōna nōsi niha ba tengah moroi ba wa'edōna ndra matoea, moroi ba Lowalangi toemboe ira. (*F. 3, 3 b. t. Jak. 1, 18. Fet. I, 1, 23. Joh. I, 5, 1, 4.*) **Ba no tobali ōsi niha darmalii andrō, ba no so ia chōda, ba no anehega lachōminia, hoelō lachōmi Nono, si ha samboea chō Nama, si no a'oi so fa'eboea dōdō, awō wa'adoshoe.** (*A. 1; F. 11, 40. Joh. I, 4, 2. 9. Mat. 17, 2. Tim. I, 3, 16. Fet. II, 1, 16 b. t.*) Ifadoehoe'ō ia Johane, moc'ao ia, imane: Ja'ia da'ō, niwa'ōgoe: Fōnagoe zi so foerigoe dania, me no ofōna ia moroi chōgoe. (*Mat. 3, 11.*) **Me no manema ita fefoe fa'eboea dōdō si lō aetoe'aetoe moroi ba zi no a'oi so chōnia.** (*Kol. 1, 19; 2, 9.*) Sama-ema oroisa Moze, ba chō Jesoe Keriso mbōrōta wa'eboea dōdō ba bōrōta wa'adoehoe. (*Hal. zin. 7, 38. Sin. 89, 3. 15.*) Lō irai i'ila Lowalangi niha,

da'ō zanoetoenō chōda, Ono andrō, si ha samboea, si so ba gaheta Nama. (*F. 6, 46. Moz. II, 33, 20. Mat. 11, 27.*)

II. Ba da'ō wamadoehoe'ō Johane, me lafatenge chōnia gere, awō nono Lewi, niha Jechoeda, banoca Jeroezalema, ba wanofoe chōnia : Ha niha ndra'oegō ? (*F. 5, 33.*) Ba i'ombacha'ō : Teinga Keriso andrō ndra'o. (*F. 3, 28. Hal. zin. 13, 25.*) Ba lasofoe chōnia : Ba hadia? Elija ndra'oegō ? Imane : Tenga. Lamane : Ja'oegō zama'ele'ō andrō ? Imane : Teinga. (*Mat. 11, 14.*) Ba lamane chōnia : Ba ha niha ndra'oegō ? Ena'ō maŵa'ō chō zamatenge ja'aga. Hadia niwa'ōoe ba chōoe andrō ? Imane : „Li z'i'a o b a d a n ū s i m a t e n d r a ' o : M i f a d a j a l a l a Z o ' a j a , s i m a n e n i w a ' o J e s a j a a n d r ū , s a m a ' e l e ' ū .” (*Jes. 40, 3.*) Ba sinenge warizaio zinenge andrō. Ba lasofoe chōnia, lamane chōnia : Ba hana wa mamajagō idanō ndra'oegō na tengah Keriso andrō ndra'oegō, ba tengah Elija, ba na tengah sama'ele'ō andrō ? Itema lira Johane, imane : Samajagō idanō ndra'o ; no so chōmi zi lō mi'ilā, (*Mat. 3, 11*) si so fœrigoe ; no ambō ndra'o chōnia, octotō'ō mbōbō mbadaghenia. (*A. 15. Mal. 3, 1.*) Ba Mbetania da'ō, jefo Jordiano, ba da'ō mamajagō idanō Johane. (*F. 10, 40.*)

III. Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba i'ila Jesoe, si mōi chōnia, ba imane : Hiza nono mbiribiri andrō chō Lowalangi, sangheta horō nōsi goeli danō. (*Jes. 53, 5. 7 b. t.*) Da'ō niwa'ōgoe : Foerigoe so dania niha, si no fōnagoe, me no ofōna ia moroi chōgoe. Ba lō aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, ba ena'ō oroma ia ba Ndraono Gizeraeli, andrō mōi ndra'o, mamajagō idanō. Ba mamadoehoe'ō Johane, imane : No oe'ila Geheha, si mōi tooe, moroi ba zoroego, hoelō marafadi ia, ba ahono ia chōnia. (*Mat. 3, 16 b. t.*) Ba

- lō aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, ba samatene ja'o, ba wamajagō idanō, da'ō zangoema'ō chōgōe : Ni'ilaoe si mōi tooe Eheha, ba ahono chōnia, da'ō zamajagō Eheha ni'amoni'ō niha.
- 34 (*Hal. zin. 1, 5*). Ba no oe'ila ia ba no oefadochōe'ō, wa Ono Lowalangi da'ō. (*F. 3, 34-36*).
- 35 IV. **Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō**, ba so zoei Johane, awō nifahaōnia, daroea.
- 36 Ba inehegō Jesoe, sanōrō, ba imane : **Hiza nōnō mbiribiri andrō, chō Lowalangi.** (*Fet. I. 1, 18*). Larongo niwa'ōnia nifahaōnia, si daroera andrō,
- 38 ba la'o'ō Jesoe. Ba ibali'ō ia foeri Jesoc, ifaigi ira, solo'ō, ba imane chōra:
- 39 Hadia ni'aloemī? Ba lamane chōnia : Hezo nahiae omo, Rabi ?sama-
- 40 haō geloeahania. Imane chōra: Mi'ae mifaigi. Mōi ira, lafaigi nahiania, ba la'iagō chōnia si ma'ōchō andrō; so
- 41 labōzi ūfa. (*Mat. 4, 18*). Samōsa Gāndrea, talifoesō Zimoni Fetero, sa-
- mondrongo chō Johane, solo'ō Je-
- 42 soe. Ba ofōna faloecha da'ō chō dali-
- foesōnia Simoni andrō, ba imane chōnia : No masōndra Mesia andrō ; nibajoini (Keriso) geloeahania. (*Dan.*
- 43 9, 25. *Sin. 2, 2*). Ba i'ohe chō Jesoe. Ba inehegō ia Jesoe, ba imane : Si-
- moni ndra'oegō, ono Johane, labe'e tōimō Kefa ; gowe (Fetero) geloeahania. (*Mat. 16, 18. Mar. 3, 16*).
- 44 V. **Ba mahemoloe ū**, ba mofanō Jesoe, ena'ō isawa Galilaia, ba faloecha ia Wilifo. Ba imane chōnia
- 45 Jesoe : O'ō ndra'o. Ba banoea Mbe-
- tisa'ida Wilifo andrō, banoea ndra
- 46 Andrea Fetero. Faloecha chō Nata-
- na'eli Wilifo andrō, ba imane chōnia : No masōndra nisoera Moze ba zoera goroisa, nisoera zama'elc'ō, Jesoe andrō, ono Josefo, banoea Nazareta. (*F. 21, 2. Loeck. 24, 27; 3,*
- 47 33. *Jes. 7, 14. Jer. 23, 5 b. t.*) Imane chōnia Natana'eli : So zi sōchi, si ota-
- rai Nazareta ? Imane chōnia Filifo :
- 48 Ae faigi. (*F. 7, 41. 52*). I'ila Natana'eli andrō, si mōi chōnia, Jesoe, ba imane chōnia : Hiza zi ndroehoe Ndrael-
- no Gizeraēli, si lō falimosa ba dōdō. Imane chōnia Natana'eli : He moroi 49
ō'ila ndra'o ? Itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : Me lō nikaoni Wilifo ja'oegō na, me so'ō ba mbōrō marafala andrō, ba no oe'ila'ō. (*Sin. 139, 1 b. t.*) Imane chōnia Natana'eli : He 50 Rabi, ono Lowalangi ndra'oegō, razo Ndrael Gizeraēli! (*F. 12, 13. Mat. 16, 16*). Itema linia Jesoe, imane 51 chōnia : Me no oe'wa'ō chōoe, no oe'ila'ō, ba mbōrō marafala andrō, andrō mamati ndra'oegō ! So dania ni'ilaoe, seboea moroi andrō. Ba 52 imane na chōnia : Si ndroehoendroe-hoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, mi'ila dania, teboka mbanoea si jaŵa, ba mangō-rōngōrō mijawa ba mitooe mala'ika Lowalangi, chō Nono Niha. (*F. 3, 13. Moz. I. 28, 12*).

FAZA 2.

I. Falōwā ba Kana. II. Ihaogō go-

sali Jesoe. III. Mangelama Jesoe.

- I. **Doea wongi aefa da'ō**, ba so walōwā ba Kana ba Galilaia, ba so nina Jesoe ba da'ō. (*F. 1, 44*). Ba lakaoni gōi Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia, ba walōwā andrō. Ba lō agoe chōra, me no ahori nagoe walōwā. Ba imane ina Jesoe chōnia : Lō agoe. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Hana ndra'oegō chōgōe, alawe ? Tenga na inōtō chōgōe. Imane inania ba genoni andrō : Na so niwa'ōnia chōmi, ba mi'o'ō. Ba so ba da'ō roembī, ōnō, naha nidanō, ba wanasa chōra, hoekoe chōra ba niha Jehoeda, fa tōloe jōoe zamboea. (*Mar. 7, 3 b. t.*) Imane chōra Jesoe : Mifōnoei idanō roembī andrō. Ba lafōnoei iroegi mbewe. Ba imane chōra : Misooe sa'-ae, ba mi'ohe chō zatoea zangai halōwō. Ba la'ohe. Ba me no itandra satoea zangai halōwō nidanō andrō, si no tobali agoe, ba me lō i'ila, he moroi — ba la'ila sa enoni andrō sana'oe idanō andrō — ba hoemedē zatoea zangai halōwō chō zango-waloe, (*F. 4, 46*). imane chōnia : 10

- Ofōna labē'e nagoe si sōchi dozi niha, ba dania, na no abocso ira, ba labē'e zambō fa'asōchi ; ba ja'oegō, ba no ūtenagō nagoe si sōchi, iroegi da'e.
- 11 Ba Kana ba Galilaila ilaoe da'ō Jesoe, bōrōta dandra andrō, i'oroma'ō la-chōminia, ba mamati chōnia nifa-haōnia andrō. (F. 1, 14).
- 12 II. Aefa da'ō mōi ia misi tooe, ba Gafanaoema, ja'ia ba inania ba talifoesōnia ba nifahaōnia. Ba lō ara
- 13 ira ba da'ō. (Mat. 4, 13; 13, 55). Ba no ahatō gowasa fasa ba niha Jehoeda, ba mōi misi ja'āwa Jesoe ba
- 14 Jeroezalema. (F. 6, 4). Ba i'ilā ba gosali zamawa sawī ba biribiriri ba marafadi, awō zanoeka ana'a, sida-dao ba da'ō. (Mat. 21, 12 b. t.) Ba ifazōchi mbōzibōzi sinali, ba ifofanō ira gefoe ba gosali, ba biribiriri ba sawī andrō; ba idoewagō gana'a za-noeka andrō, iso'agō meza chōra.
- 16 Ba imane ba zamawa marafadi : Mi'ohe misa da'ō, bōi mibali'ō kade
- 17 nomo Namagoe. Ba itōrō tōdō nifa-haōnia niwa'ō ba zoera : „N o i'a d o f ū n o e a n d r ū b a n o-
- 18 m o m ū ". (Sin. 69, 10). Ba latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane chōnia : Hadia dandra, ni'oroma'ōe chōma,
- 19 wa tola ūlaoe da'ō? (F. 6, 30). Ite-ma lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Midoe-doegō gosali andre, ba ha tōloe ngaloeo, ba oe'azōchi. (Mat. 26, 61).
- 20 Ba lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda : ūfa wocloe a ūnō fache wangotomosi osali andre, ba ha tōloe ngaloeo o'a-zōchi. Ba osali botonia niwa'ōnia.
- 22 (Kor. II, 5, 1). Ba dania, me no mao-so ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba itōrō tōdō nifahaōnia niwa'ōnia andrō, ba fadoehoe dōdōra ba zi so ba zoera, ba ba niwa'ō Jesoe. (Loek. 24, 8. 44. 45).
- 23 III. Ba me so ia ba Jeroezalema, ba gowasa fasa, ba ato zamati ba dōinia, me la'iila dandra andrō chō-nia, nifazōchinia. (F. 4, 48). Ba lō fadoehoe dōdō Jesoe chōra, bōrō wa'aboto ba dōdōnia ira, (F. 6, 64.
- Mar. 2, 8), awō wa lō mogoena chō- 25 nia, la'ombacha'ō chōnia niha; noa sa i'ilā manō, ha ja'ia, hadia zi so ba dōdō niha.
- FAZA 3.
- I. Hoehoeo Jesoe chō Nikodemo andrō. II Ifoeli ifadoehoe'ō Jesoe Johane.
- 1 I. Ba so niha, farizaio, Nikodemo dōinia, salaŵa ba niha Jehoeda. (F. 7, 50. 19, 39). Da'ō zi mōi chō Jesoe ba zi bongi, imane chōnia : He samahaō! ma'ilā, samahaō si otarai Lowalangi ndra'oegō, me samōsa lō sangila maimazōchi tandra andrō, nifazōchiae, na lō itolo ia Lowalangi. (F. 9, 24. 33. Hal. zin. 10, 38. Loek. 20, 21). Itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōoe, na lō toemboe moroi si ja'āwa niha, batetbai i'ilā mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (F. 1, 13. Joh. I, 3, 9). Imane chōnia Nikodemo : He iwisa toemboe niha, na no atoea ia? Hadi, i'ilā ifoeli ia ba daloe niania, ba ifoeli toemboe? (Kor. II, 5, 17). Itema linia Jesoe : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōoe, na lō toemboe moroi ba nidanō ba moroi ba Geheha niha, ba tebai mōi ia ba mbanoea zoroego andrō. (Hes. 36, 25 b. t. Tiu. 3, 5.) Ōsi niha zi toe-mboe ba nōsi niha, ba cheha zi toe-mboe chō Geheha. (Moz. I, 5, 3; 6, 3. Sin. 51, 7). Bōi ahōlihōli dōdōoe, me no oe'āwa'ō chōoe, lō tola lō toemboe moroi si ja'āwa ami. Angi andrō, ba isa'āwa zomasi ia, ba ūrongo hōngōhōngōnia, ba lō ū'ila, heza i'otarai, ba heza isa'āwa. Si manō gōi dozi si toemboe chō Geheha. (Sangomb. 11, 5). Itema linia Nikodemo, imane chōnia : He wisa lala da'ō? (Loek. 1, 34. 35). Itema linia Jesoe, imane chōnia : Samahaō Iraono Gizerāeli ndra'oegō, ba lō aboto ba dōdōoe da'ō? (Moz. V, 30, 6. Sin. 51, 12. Hes. 11, 19). Si ndroehoendroehoe 11 niwa'ōgōe chōoe, saboto ba dōdōma

- maŵa'ō, ba ni'ila hōrōma mafadoe-hoc'ō, ba lō mitema wamadoe-hoe'ōma. Na lō mamati ami, na oeŵa'ō chōmi zi so ba goeli danō, ba he miwisa wamati, na oeŵa'ō chōmi zi so ba zoroego? Ba lō si mōi jaŵa ba zoroego, baero zi no mōi tooe, si otarai zoroego, Ono Niha andrō, si so ba zoroego. (*F. 6, 38. 62. Efes. 14, 4, 9 b. t.*) Ba hoelō goclō andrō, nitoewoe Moze jaŵa, ba danō si mate, si manō gōi te'alaŵa'ō jaŵa dania Nono Niha, lō tola lō'ō, (*Moz. IV. 15, 21, 8. 9. F. 12, 32. 33*), ena'ō so wa'-aoeri si lō aetoe ba zamati chōnia fefoe. (*Mar. 16, 16. Rom. 3, 25*).
- 16 Si manō sa wa'omasi Lowalangi nōsi goeli danō, no ibe'e Nononia andrō. si ha sambœa. ena'ō lō tekiko dozi samati chōnia, ena'ō so chōra wa'-aoeri si lō aetoe.** (*Joh. I. 4, 9. Rom. 17, 8, 32*). Tenga sa ba wangoehoekoe ōsi goeli danō ifatenge ba goeli danō Nononia Lowalangi, afoe'afoenia te'orifi chōnia nōsi goelidanō. (*F. 12, 47. Loek. 9, 56. Mat. 18, 11*). Samati chōnia ba lō lahockoe, ba si no moehoekoc zilō mamati, me lō mamati ia ba dōi Nono Lowalangi andrō, si ha sambœa. (*F. 5, 24. Tes. II. 2, 12*).
- 19 Da'ō wangoeahoekoe:** no mōi ba goeli danō haga andrō, ba no omasi niha wa'ogōmigōmi, moroi ba haga, me si lō sōchi mboeaboeara. (*F. 1, 420 b. t.*) Dozi lō omasi haga zamazōchi si lō sōchi, ba lō la'ondrasi haga, fa lō te'otoe'ō ira ba nifazōchira andrō.
- 21** (*Efes. 5, 13. Job. 24, 13-16*). Ba la'ondrasi haga zamazōchi si doehoc, ena'ō oroma mboeaboeania, me nilaoe ba chō Lowalangi. (*Mat. 5, 16*).
- 22 II. Aefa da'ō,** ba mōi ba danō Joe-daiia Jesoe, awō nifahaõnia, ba da'ō so ia, ba soso ira chōnia, ba mama-jagō idanō ia. (*F. 4, 1. 2*). Ba Johane gōi, mamajagō idanō gōi, ba Gaino, ba zi tambai Zalima, me eboea ni-danō ba da'ō, ba mōi ba da'ō niha, lafabajagō'ō idanō ira. Lō'ō na sa moebe'e ba goeroenga Johane. (*Mat. 14, 3*). Ba fagoeagoea ira, nifahaõ Johane niha Jehoeda, ba wangehao andrō. Ba mōi ira chō Johane, ba lameane chōnia : He samahaõ! faigi da'ō, mamajagō idanō da'ō no, si no mōi chōoc, jefo Joridano, nifadoehoe'ōmō, badozi niha zangondra-si ja'ia. (*F. 1, 25-34. Mat. 3, 11. 13 b. t.*) Itema lira Johane, imane : Tebai ilhalō chōnia hadia ia niha, na tengenibe'e chōnia moroi ba zoroego. (*Kor. I. 4, 7*). Ja'amí zi so ba mbōrō chōgōe, wa no oeŵa'ō : Tenga Keriso andrō ndra'o, nifatengendrā'o fōnania. (*F. 1, 20. 30*). Ha ñchō so nono nihalō, da'ō zangowaloe, ba omoeso sibai dōdō zi fahoewoe chō zangowaloe andrō, si so ba da'ō ba wamondrondrongo chōnia, na iro-nongo li zangowaloe ; ba no a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōgōe. (*Mat. 9, 15*). Lō tola lō manōi ia, ba lō tola lō awoewoe ndra'o. No fōna dánō bō'ō fefoe zi otarai si jaŵa. Moroi ba goeli danō, zi otarai goeli danō, ba moroi ba goeli danō hedehedenia. Ba si otarai zoroego, (*F. 8, 23. Kor. I. 15, 47*). ba ni'ila hōrōnia, awō nirongonia, ifadoehoe'ō, ba lō samati famadoe-hoe'ōnia. (*F. 3, 11; 1, 11*). Samati famadoehoe'ōnia, ba i'a'aro'ō, wa no si ndroehoe Lowalangi. (*Joh. I. 5, 10*). Li Lowalangi wedehe nifatengené Lowalangi, me no tengenise'e a Geheha, nibe'e Lowalangi. (*Sin. 45, 8. Kol. 1, 19*). I'omasi'ō Nonno Ama, ba no ahori ibe'e ba dangania fefoe hadia ia. (*F. 5, 22; 13, 3. Mat. 11, 27*). Chō zainati chō Nono andrō so wa'aoeri si lō aetoe; lō'ō niha dania wa'aoeri si lō mamatichō Nono andrō, lō teboelō wōnoe Lowalangi chōnia. (*Joh. I. 5, 12*).

FAZA 4.

I. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba ndra alawé Zamaria andrō. II. Mamati mbanoea Zamaria andrō. III. Latema ia banoea Galilaia. IV. Ifadōhō wōchō nono genoni zalaŵa.

I. Me no irongo Jesoe, no larongo 1

- farizaio, ato nifahaō Jesoe ba ato ni-
bajagōnia idanō, moroi chō Johane
(F. 3, 22, 26). — ba tengā sa Jesoe
zamajagō idanō, ha nifahaōnia —
ba irōi Joedaia, ifoeli issaōwa Galilai.
(A. 45). Ba ba Zamaria lalania.
Ba iroegi mbanoea Zamaria andrō,
sotōi Sichara, ba zi tambai mbenoea
andrō, nibe'e Jakobo chō nononia
Josefo. (Moz. I. 33, 19; 48, 22). Ba so
ba da'ō goemboe Jakobo. Ba me no
erege dōdō Jesoe wekoli, ba moeda-
dāo ia ba zinga goemboe andrō. So
laloea. So moroi sa ndra alawe Za-
maria ba wana'oe idanō. Imane chō-
nia Jesoe : Be'e ōgōe, oebadōe. Noa
sa mofanō nifahaōnia mijomio ba
mbanoea, ba wowōli gō. Imane chō-
nia ira alawe Zamaria andrō: Hadia
wa ū'andrō chōgōe nidaūō ? niha Je-
hoeda sa ndra'oegō, ba ira alawe
Zamaria ndra'odo. (Loek. 9, 53.)
- 10 Eser. 4, 1 b. t.). Itema linia Jesoe,
imane chōnia : Na ū'ilā ena'ō mboea-
ala Lowalangi andrō, ba na ū'ilā,
ha niha zangoema'ō chōoe: Be'e ō-
gōe, oebadōe ; ba no mangandrō
ndra'oegō chōnia mena'ō, ba no
ibe'e chōoe nidanō goemboe. (Sin.
11 36, 10. Fam. 21, 6). Imane chōnia
ira alawe andrō : Ba lō chōoe fana'-
oe Toea, ba no abacha mba'a, ba he
moroi chōoe nidanō goemboe andrō?
12 Hadia, eboea ndra'oegō moroi chō
docada Jakobo, same'e ba'a andre
chōda, samadoc idanōnia, awō nono-
nia, awō goerifōnia ? Itema linia
Jesoe, imane chōnia : Ifoeli owōchi
14 dōdō dozi samadoe idanō andre, ba
iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō'ō manō owō-
chi dōdō zamadoe idanō nibe'egoe
chōnia, tobali oemboe ba dōdōnia
nidanō andrō, nibe'egoe chōnia, sa-
ngoeimboengoeimboe, sanaōwa fa'aoe-
ri si lō aetoe. (F. 7, 38, 39. Jes. 12).
- 15 Imaue chōnia ira alawe andrō: He
Toea ! be'e ōgōe nidanō andrō, fa
bōi sa'ae owōchi dōdōgōe, fa lō mōi-
do ba da'e, mana'oe idanō. (Jes. 55,
- 16 1). Imane chōnia : Ae kaoni wo'o-
- mooe, ba foeli'ō ba da'e. Itema linia 17
ira alawe andrō, imane : Lō fo'omo-
gōe. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Si ndroe-
hoe niwā'ōoe andrō : Lō fo'omogōe.
Dalima sa'ae zangai ja'oegō, ba tengā 18
fo'omooe zoroedoe chōoe iada'e. Si
ndroehoe niwā'ōoe andrō. Imane 19
chōnia ira alawe andrō : He Toea !
oronia chōgōe, wa sama'ele'ō ndra'oegō.
(F. 1, 49, 50; 2, 25). Ba hili andrō 20
mangaloeloe ndra toeama fōna, ba
ja'ami miwā'ō, ba Jeroezalemia so
naha wangaloeloe. (Moz. V. 12, 5b. t.).
Imane chōnia Jesoe : Fati ligoe, ala- 21
we, irocgi baŵā dania, ba tengā ba
hili andrō, ba tengā gōi ba Jeroeza-
lemia mangaloeloe ami chō Nama.
(Mal. 1, 11). Ba zi lō mī'ilā mangaloeloe 22
aini; ja'aga, ma'ilā, ha ūchō mangaloeloe ndra'aga, me moroi ba niha
Jehoeda i'otarai fangorifi andrō.
(Sal. II. 17, 27 b. t. Jes. 2, 3. Loek.
1, 69). Ba iroegi baŵā dania ba 23
no iroegi ija'e, ba si ndroehoe za-
ngaloeloe, ba moroi ba Geheha ba
moroi ba wa'adoehoe mangaloeloe
ira chō Nama. I'aloei sa gōi Ama
zangaloeloe chōnia si manō. (Rom.
12, 1, 2). **Eheha Lowalangi, ba da'ō 24**
zi nangea fangaloeloe, ba zangaloeloe-loc chōnia, fangaloeloe moroi ba
geheha ba fangaloeloe moroi ba
wa'adoehoe. (Kor. II. 3, 17). Imane 25
chōnia ira alawe andrō ! Oe'ilā, so
dania Mesia andrō, sotōi Keriso, na
so da'ō, ba ja'ia zangombacha chōda
fefoe hadia ia. Imane chōnia Jesoe : 26
Ja'odo da'ō, si fahoehoe chōoe.
(F. 9, 37). Ba ba da'ō so ndra nifa-
haōnia, ba ahōlihōli dōdōra, me fa-
hoehoeo ia ba ndra alawe, ba lō'ōzoei
sanofoe : Hadia ni'aloelinō, ba ma :
hadia hoehoeomō chōnia ? Ba irōi 28.
sa'ae nasoa chōnia ira alawe andrō,
mōi ia mijomo ba imane ba mbanoe-
ara : Mi'ae misaigi niha, si no mang-
ombacha chōgōe fefoe hadia ia ni-
laoegoe ! Hadia, tengā Keriso a-
ndrō da'ō ? Ba mōi ira moroi jomo, 30
la'ondrasi. Ba barō ō moehede chō- 31

- nia nifahaōnia, lamane : A gōoe, sa-
 32 mahaō. Ba imane chōra : So gōgoe,
 33 ni'ā, si lō mi'ila. Ba faoma lamane
 nifahaōnia chō nawōra : Hadia, so zi
 34 no molohe gō chōnia ? Imane chōra
 Jesoe : Ōgoe da'ō, na oe'o'ō zomasi
 zamatenge ja'o, ba na oe'asawai halō-
 wō andrō chōnia. (F. 6, 38. Sin. 40,
 35 9). Hadia, lō miwā'ō : Hatō ūfa wa-
 ūwa, ba famasi sa'ae ? Hiza, oewā'ō
 chōmi : Mifaōga hōrōmi, ba mifaigi
 nowi, noa sa'ae a'oesō, tandra wa
 36 basitō. (Mat. 9, 37). Itema sa'ae loeo
 samasi, ba i'ozaragō mboea ba wa'-
 aeroi si lō aetoe, ena'ō faoma omoe-
 so dōdōra, he sanaroe, ba he samasi.
 37 (Kor. I. 3, 6 b. t.). Ba da'ō sa dochoe
 niwā'ō andrō : Samōsa zanaroe ba sa-
 38 mōsa zamasi. No oefatenge ami ba
 wamasi, ba zi lō erege dōdōmi. No
 mohalōwō niha bō'ō, ba ja'ami
 zanohoegō halōwōra andrō. (Hal.
 zin. 8, 5 b. t.).
- 39 II. Ba ato zamati chōnia banoea Zamaria, banoea da'ō no mege, ba niwā'ō ndra alawe andrō, samadoehoc'ō : No i'ombacha'ō chō-
 40 goe fefoe hadia ia nilaoegoe. Ba me no la'ondrasia ia banoea Zamaria adrō, ba la'andrō chōnia, i'agō chōra da'ō; ba doea wonginia ba da'ō.
- 41 Ba ato zamati ba wangombachania,
 42 ba lamane ba ndra alawe no mege : Tenga sa'ae ba ni'ombacha'ōmō mamati ndra'aga, noa sa'ae marongo ba no ma'ila, wa si ndroehoe zangorifi ōsi goeli danō da'ō. (F. 17, 8).
- 43 III. Ba aefa zi doea wongi, ba
 44 iheta ia ba da'ō, isaŵa Galilaia. Ifadoehoe'ō sa Jesoe, te'ositengagō zama'ele'ō ba mbanoearea. (Mat. 13,
 45 57). Ba me no iroegi Galilaia, ba late-
 ma ia banoea Galilaia, me no la'ila
 nilaoenia ba Jeroezalema, ba gowa-
 sa, fefoe. Noa sa mōi ira gōi ba go-
 wasa. (F. 2, 23).
- 46 IV. Ba iroegi zoei Kana ba Gali-
 laia ba nibali'ōnia agoe idanō.
 Ba so genoni razo, sofōchō ono, ba
 47 Gafanaoema. (F. 2, 19). Me irongo
- da'ō, so Jesoe, si otarai Joedaia, si
 mōi ba Galilaia, ba mōi ia chōnia,
 ena'ō mōi ia misi tooe, ba wama-
 dōhō fōchō nononia, si onali mate.
 Ba imane chōnia Jesoe : Na lō ni'i-
 48 lami tandra ba ila'ila, ba lō mamati
 ami. (F. 2, 18; 20, 29). Imane chōnia
 enoni razo andrō : He Toea ! ae
 mitooe, fatoea lō mate nonogoe a-
 ndrō. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Ae'c, 50
 aeroi nonooe. Fadoehoe dōdō niha
 andrō ba li andrō, niwā'ō Jesoe chō-
 nia, ba mōi. Ba me no iroegi si tooe,
 51 ba faloecha ia zawoejoenia ba la'o-
 mbacha'ō chōnia : Aoeri nonooe.
 Ba isofoe chōra, ha wa'alaŵa loeo,
 52 me abe'e ia. Ba lamane chōnia : Me-
 newi, manaere wa'alaŵa loeo, ba te-
 bato wa'aoechoe. Ba aboto sa'ae ba
 53 dōdō nama nono andrō, da'ō wa'alaŵa
 loeo, me iŵa'ō chōnia Jesoe : Aoeri
 nonooe. Ba mamati ia, awō
 zoroijomonia fefoe. (Hal. zin. 16, 15.
 31 b. t.). Me i'otarai Joedaia, me 54
 noemalō ia ba Galilaia, ilaoe da'ō Je-
 soe, domboea sa'ae ba da'ō dandra
 andrō. (F. 2, 11).
- FAZA 5.
- | | |
|---|----------|
| I. Sofōchō ba mbaŵa Betesa. II. | |
| Ifadoehoe'ō Jesoe, wa no Lowalangi | |
| zamatenge ja'ia. | |
| I. Aefa da'ō, ba so gowasa niha | 1 |
| Jehoeda, ba mōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroe- | |
| zalema Jesoe. Ba so ba Jeroezale- <td></td> | |
| ma mbaŵa, ba zinga mbawa gōli | |
| mbiribiri, Betesa dōnia ba li Hebe- | |
| raio, ba lima nose. (Neh. 3, 1). Ba | |
| ato niha sofōchō ba nose andrō, awō | |
| zaoe'a, awō zomboejoemboejoe, awō | |
| zofōchō baōsi, (labalobaloi wa'ate- | |
| kiba nidanō. (Fam. 16, 5). Itaria | |
| mōi tooe mala'ika, ba mbaŵa | |
| andrō, ba ifakiba nidanō, ba dōhō | |
| wōchō zi fōfōna mōi si tooe ba mba- | |
| ŵa, na aefa tekiba nidanō, gofue | |
| hadia gōi wōchōnia). Ba so ba da'ō | |
| niha, si no tōloe ngafoeloe a wāloē | |
| fache wa'ara fōchō. Me i'ila da'ō Je- | |
| soe, ba me oroma chōnia, no ara | |

- 7 sibai ia, ba imane chōnia : Omasi'ō na dōhō wōchōoe ? Itema linia sofō-chō andrō, imanc ; Lō chōgoe niha, Toca, solohe ja'o si tooe ba mbaŵa, na tekiba nidanō, ba na so ndra'o, ba no mōi si tooe dánō bō'ō, fōnagoe. Imane chōnia Jesoc : Faoso, fazawa gasomō ba owaōwaō ! (Mat. 9, 6. Hal. zin. 9, 34). Ba dōhō wōchō niha andrō, ifazaŵa gasonia ba mo-waōwaō. Ba loeo sabato, me loeo 8 da'ō. Ba lamane niha Jehocda chō nifadōhō fōchō andrō : Loeo sabato, 9 ba lō tola ō'he gaso. Itema lira, imane : Samadōhō fōchōgōe andrō zangoema'ō chōgōe : Fazawa gaso- 10 mō ba owaōwaō. Ba lasofoe chōnia : Ha niha da'ō, zangoema'ō chōoe : 11 Fazawa ba owaōwaō? Ba lō i'ila so-fōchō andrō, ba niha, noa sa iheta ia Jesoe, me no ato niha ba da'ō. 12 Aefa da'ō, ba faloecha chōnia Jesoe, ba gosali, ba imane chōnia : Faigi, no dōhō wōchōoe, bōi sa'ae fazō-chi horō, fa lō gōna ndra'oegō sabōlōbōlō moroi andrō. (F. 8, 11. Mat. 12, 45). Mōi niha andrō, iŵa'ō ba niha Jehoeda, Jesoe zama- 15 dōhō fōchōnia. (A. 10). Ba andrō lagohi Jesoe niha Jehoeda, me no ilaoe da'ō ba loeo sabato. (F. 7, 22 b. t. 9, 16).
- 17 II. Ba hoemedē ia chōra, imane : **Mohalōhalōwō Namagoe, iroegi da'e, ba ja'o gōi, mohalōwō.** (F. 9, 4).
- 18 Andrō mendroea manō la'aloēi wamoenoe ja'ia niha Jehoeda, me te-nega ha fanawōnia oroisa sabato, me iŵa'ō gōi, Lowalangi Namania, ba me ifaomagō ia chō Lowalangi. (F. 19 10, 30-33). Ba hoemedē chōra Jesoe, imane chōra : Si ndroehoendroehoe niŵa'ōgōe chōmi, lō i'ila ilaoe hadia ia Ono, na moroi chōnia, na lō ni'ilania, ilaoe Ama; nilaoe da'ō sa ilaoe 20 gōi Ono, si manō gōi. (F. 5, 30). Noa sa i'omasi'ō Nono Ama, ba fefoe nilaoenia, ba i'oroma'ō chōnia, ba i'oroma'ō chōnia dania halōwō, seboea moroi andrō, ena'ō ahōlihōli dōdōmī. (F. 1, 51). Hoelō si mane fanoesoegi 21 Nama si mate, si mane fangorifinia ja'ira, si manō gōi Nono, i'orifi zomas-i ia. Lō'ō sa gōi ihoekoe niha Ama, 22 noa sa ibe'e chō Nono wangoehoekoe andrō fefoe, (F. 3, 35. Sin. 72, 1. Hal. zin. 17, 31. Mat. 25, 32) fa dozi 23 lafoesemange Nono, si mane famo-soemangera Ama. Si lō mamosoemange Ono, ba lō'ō gōi ifosoemange Na-ma, samatenge Ono. (F. 14, 13. Fil. 2, 10. 11. Joh. I. 2, 23). Si ndroe- 24 hoendroehoe niŵa'ōgōe chōmi, so wa'aeroi silē aetoe chō zamondrongo ligoe, na mamati ia chō zamatenge ja'o, ba lō lahoekoe ia ; noa sa isa-ŵa wa'aeroi, i'otarai wa'amate. (F. 3, 18. 36 ; 8, 51). Si ndroehoendroehoe niŵa'ōgōe chōmi, iroegi baŵa dania, ba no iroegi ija'e, ba larongo li Nono Lowalangi si mate, ba sao-ri zamondrongo andrō. (F. 11, 43. Mat. 11, 5. Efes. 5, 14). Hoelō si ma-ne chō Nama sa, si so fa'aeroi ba dō-dōnia si manō gōi nibe'enia chō Nono, ena'ō so wa'aeroi ba dō-dōnia. (F. 1, 4 ; 11, 25. Joh. I. 5, 20). Ba no itehe chōnia wangoe- 27 hockoe, bōrō me no Ono Niha ia. (Dan. 7, 13. 14. Mat. 25, 31). Bōi 28 ahōlihōli dōdōmī ba da'ō ! **Iroegi baŵa dania, ba larongo linia dozi si so ba lewatō.** (Tes. I. 4, 16), ba 29 mōi ira-jaŵa : samazōchi si sōchi, ba ba wemaoso ba wa'aeroi, ba solo'ō si lōsōchi, ba ba wemaoso ba hoekoe. (F. 9, 40. Dan. 12, 2). Lō oe'ila oe-laoe hadia ia, na moroi chōgōe, oe'o'ō nirongogoe, wangoehoekoe, ba no atoelō wangoehoekoe andrō chōgōe. Lō oe'aloēi zomasi ndra'o, somasi zamatenge ja'o oe'aloēi. (F. 5, 19 ; 6, 38). Na ja'o zamadoehoe'ō ja'o, ba tengā si doehoe wamadoehoe'ōgōe. (F. 8, 13 ; 14, 54). Tánō 32 bō'ō zamadoehoe'ō ja'o, ba mi'ilā, wa no si doehoe wamadoehoe'ōnia, famadoehoe'ōnia ja'o. (Mat. 3, 17). No mifatenge chō Johane, ba no ifa- 33 dochoe'ō zi doehoe. (F. 1, 19 b. t.).

- 34 Ba ja'o, ba tengā ba niha oetema
wamadoehoe'ō andrō, ba andrō oe-
35 ū'a'ō da'ō, ena'ō te'orifi ami. Fa-
ndroe siholahola da'ō no mege,
sihaga, ba no omasi ami, mi'omoe-
soi'ō dōdōmi, si lō arara, ba haga a-
36 ndrō chōnia. Ba no so ehōgoe wa-
madoehoe'ō ba da'ō, seboca moroi
chō Johane. Halōwō andrō sa, nibe'e
Nama chōgoe, ba wangasiwai ja'ia,
halōwō andrō, nihalōgoe, da'ō zamate-
doehoe'ō ja'o, wa no Ama zamate-
37 nge ja'o. (F. 10, 25; 14, 10. 11). Ba
samatenge ja'o andrō, Ama, da'ō za-
mamadoehoe'ō ja'o. Ba lō mirai mi-
rongo linia, ba nga'eoenia, ba lō
38 ni'ilami. (F. 8, 18; 1, 18). Ba lō ahono
no da dōdōmi daroma linia, me lō
mamati ami ehō nifatengenia a-
andrō. (F. 10, 26. Kor. 11. 3, 15).
39 Mi'aloelei ba zoera, me miŵa'ō,
so chōmi ba da'ō wa'aoeri si lō ae-
toe; ba ja'ia zamadoehoe'ō ja'o;
(Jes. 34, 16. Sin. 40, 8. Loek. 24, 27);
40 ba lō edōna mōi ami ehōgoe, ena'ō
41 so ehōmi wa'aoeri. Lō oetema zoe-
42 mange nibe'e niha. Ba no oe'ila
ami, wa lō chōmi fa'omasi Lowa-
43 langi ba dōdōmi. Ba dōi Namagoe
so ndra'o, ba lō mifonaha ndra'o.
Na so dania dánō bō'ō, ba dōinia
44 manō, ba mifonaha. (F. 7, 28). He
miwisa mamati, me faoma mitema
zoemange chō nawōmi, ba soemange
andrō ehō Lowalangi, si ha samboea,
45 ba lō mi'aloei ? (F. 12, 42. 43). Bōi
miŵa'ō tōdōmi, ja'o zangadoegō
ja'ami ehō Nama; so zangadoegō
ja'ami, Moze, ba zanđtōna ami.
46 (Moz. V. 31, 26 b. t.). Na mamati
ami chō Moze, ba mamati ami
chōgoe gōi ena'ō, noa sa ibe'e ba
zoera da'ō hadia ia chōgoc. (Moz.
I. 3, 15; 49, 10. Moz. V. 31, 15
47 b. t.). Ba na lō mamati ami ba
zoera da'ō, ba he miwisa mamati
ba niŵa'ōgoe?

FAZA 6.

I. Fame'e gō ba niha si lima ngahōnō. II. Mowaōwaō ba dete nidanō Jesoe. III. Hoehoeonia ba Gafanae-ma IV. Famadoehoe'ō Wetero.

(A. 1-14: Mat. 14, 12-21. Mar. 6, 31-44. Loek. 9, 11-17.)

- I. Aefā da'ō, ba mofanō Jesoe, i'ōtō mbaŵa Galilaia andrō, baŵa Diberia. Ba ato zolo'ō ja'ia niha, me no la'ila dandra andrō, nifazōehinia ba zofōehō. Ba mōi ba hili Jesoe, moedadao ia ba da'ō, awō ndra nifa-haōnia. Ba' no ahatō wasa, owasa niha Jehoeda andrō. (Moz. III. 23, 5b.t.). Ba ifaōga hōrōnia Jesoe, ba i'ila, ato zi mōi ehōnia niha, ba imane chō Wilifo: Heza ta'ōli gō, ena'ō manga da'ō ? (F. 1, 44). Ba wanandraigō ja'ia iŵa'ō da'ō, noa sa i'ila, he iwisa dania. Itema linia Filifo, imane: Lō iroegi ōra si otoe roefia fowōli roti, he ha ma'ifoe zamōsa tebe'e. Imane ehōnia nifa-haōnia samōsa, Andrea, talifoesō Zimoni Fetero andrō: So ba da'e ndraono, si so roti gandroe, lima, ba doea rozi gi'a. Bahawā'arōe da'ō ba zi manō fa'ato ? Imane Jesoe : 10 Mifedadao niha. Ba no abōlō ndroe'oe ba uaha andrō. Ba moedadao ndra matoea, mato lima ngahōnō ira. Ba ihalō roti no mege Jesoe, i'aohasi gōlō Lowalangi, ba ibe'e ba zidadao andrō, si manō gōi ba gi'a andrō, ha wa'ojā zomasi ira. (Sin. 145, 16). Ba me no aboeso ira, ba imane 12 ba nifahaōnia: Mi'ozaragō gaehō-chōla, si tosai, fa bōi tefara'oe hadia ia. Ba la'ozaragō ba felendroea la-fo'ōsi koede, achōchōla roti gandroe andrō, si lima, si tosai ba zi no manga andrō. Ba me la'ila niha da-ndra andrō, nifazōehinia, ba lamane: Si ndroehoe, da'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, si mōi ba goeli danō. (F. 7, 40. Moz. V. 18, 15 b. t.).
- (A. 15-21: Mat. 14, 22-36. Mar. 6, 45-56.)

- 15 Ba me i'ila Jesoe, mōi ira dania, lara'oe ia, ba wamali'ō razo ja'ia, ba ifoeli iheta ia, isa'wa hili, ha ja'ia. (*F. 18, 36*).
 16 II. Ba me tānō owi, ba mōi mitooe ndra nifahaōnia ba mbaŵa.
 17 mōi ira baowo, la'ōtō mbaŵa, lasawā Gafanaoema; ba ichamō ira fa'abongi, ba lō'ō na si mōi chōra Jesoe. Modoeloe sibai mbaŵa, me angisabe'e. Ba mc no tōra saza wolojora, ba la'ila Jesoe, sowaōwaō ba dete nidanō, no ahatō ia ba nowo, ba ata'oe ira. Ba imanc chōra : Ja'-odo, bōi mi'ata'ocfi ! Ba lafa'amōi ia baowo mena'ō, ba iroegi si'aikō owo danō si mōi ira.
 22 III. Ba mahmoloe ō, ba la'ila niha si so jefo mbaŵa lō owo bō'ō ba da'ō, baero zi samboea andrō, ba no la'ila, lō gō Jesoe chō ndra nifahaōnia, we'amōi baowo, ha nifa-haōnia zolojo. — So sa nowo bō'ō, si otarai Diberia, si mōi ba zahatō ba naha andrō, ba ni'ara roti andrō, me no mangandrō saoha gōlō Zo'aja.
 24 — Ba me la'ila niha, lō Jesoe ba da'ō ba lō'ō gōi ira nifahaōnia, ba mōi ira gōi ba nowo andrō, lasawā Gafanaoema, mangaloei Jesoe. Ba me lasōndra ia, jefo mbaŵa, ba lamane chōnia : Hc sainahaō, ha mega ūrocgi da'e ? Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, tengba da'ō mi'aloē ndra'o, me no mi'ila dandra; me no mi'ā roti andrō, me no aboeso ami, andrō mi'aloē ndra'o. Bōi mi'ā asogō gō andrō so-boe dania, ō si lō teboelōboclō andrō, ba wa'aoeri si lō aetoe, mi'a'-sogō, nibe'c Nono Niha chōmi ; da'ō sa nifadoehoe'ō Nama, Lowalangi. (*F. 4, 14; 10, 36*). Ba lamane chōnia : He mawisa ena'ō, ba wangai halō-wō andrō chō Lowalangi ? Itema lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Da'ō halō-wō chō Lowalangi, na mamati ami chō nifatengenia andrō. (*Joh. I, 3, 23*).
 30 Ba lamane chōnia : Ba hadia danra, nifazōchiae, ena'ō ma'ilā, ba ena'ō mamati ndra'aga chōoc ? Hadia ni'asogōmō ? (*F. 4, 18. Mat. 12, 38*). No la'ā „maua” ira toeada, ba danō si mate; si mané ba zoera : „No i b e' e ū r a r o t i m o r o i b a m b a n o e a s i j a ū a.” (*Moz. II, 16, 4. 15. Sin. 78, 24*). Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, teng Moze zame'e chōmi gō andrō, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, Amagoe zame'e chōmi gō si ndroehoc andrō, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa. (*F. 6, 49 b. t. Moz. V, 8, 3*). Da'ō sa gō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi, si mōi mitooe moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, fangorifi nōsi goeli danō. Ba lamanc chōnia : He Toea, bōi boelō'ō wame'e chōma gō andrō. Ba imane chōra Jesoe : Ja'o do gō fangorifi, lō'ō sa'ae olofo zi mōi chōgoe, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae owō-chi dōdō zamatati chōgoe. Ba oeŵa'ō chōmi, noa gōi mi'ila ndra'odo, ba lō mamati ami. Si mōi chōgoc fefoe nibe'e Namagoc chōgoe, ba lō'ō manō oetibo'ō zi mōi chōgoe. (*F. 17, 6. 9. 11*). Tenga ba wolaoe somasi ndra'o mōido tooc moroi ba zoroego, ba wolaoe somasi zamatenge ja'o mōido tooe. (*F. 4, 34. Lock. 22, 42*). Da'ō zomasi zamatenge ja'o, ena'ō lō si taja chōgoe ba nibe'enia chōgoc fefoe, cna'ō na oesoesocgi ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. (*F. 10, 28. 29*). Da'ō sa zomasi Namagoe, cna'ō so wa'aoe-ri si lō aetoe chō zangila Ono fefoe, samati chōnia, ba ja'o zanoesocgi ja'ira, na loeo safoeria andrō. (*F. 3, 14 b. t.*) Ba koemōkōkōkō niha Jelioeda chōnia, me no iŵa'ō : Ja'odo gō andrō, si no mōi mitooe moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba lamane : Tenga Jesoe da'ō, ono Josefo, ni'ilada ama ba ina ? Ba hana wa iŵa'ō da'ō : Moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa oe'otarai ? (*Mat. 13, 55 b. t.*) Itema lira Jesoc, imane chōra : Bōi mikōkōkōkō chō nawōni. Lō sangila mōi chōgoe, na teng Amagoe, samatenge ja'o, zondrōnisi ja'ia; ba

- ja'o zanoesoegi ja'ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. (F. 6, 37. 39. 65. Mat. 16, 45 17). No so ba zoera zaina'ele'ō: „N i-f a h a ō L o w a l a n g i i r a d a-n i a, f e f o e." Dozi mōi chōgoe samondrongo chō Nama, sanōngōni. 46 (Jes. 54, 13. Jer. 31, 33. 34). Tenga fa no i'ila Nama niha, baero zi otarai Lowalangi andrō, da'ō zi no mangila Lowalangi. (F. 1, 18. Tim. I. 6, 16).
- 47 Si ndroehoedroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, chiō zamati so wa'aerī si lō ae-toe. (F. 3, 36). **Ja'o roti fangorifi andrō.** No la'ā „mana" ira toeami, ba danō si mate, ba no mate ira. (Kor. 50 I. 10, 3. 5). Da'ō roti fangorifi, si otarai mbanoea si jaŵa, ena'ō na i'ā 51 ia niha, ba lō mate ia. Ja'o roti andrō, saoeri, si otarai mbanoea si jaŵa, na so zi manga roti andrō, ba aoerī ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe; ba roti andrō gōi, nibe'egoe dania, ōsigoe andre, ba no fangorifi nōsi goeli 52 danō. (Loek. 22, 19). Ba mowasoso niha Jehoeda, lamane: He iwisa da'ō, 53 fa tola ibc'e ni'ada nōsinia? Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na lō mi'ā nōsi Nono Niha, na lō mibadoe ndronia, ba lō fa'aerī chōmi, ba dōdōmi. (Mat. 54 26, 26 b. t. Kor. I. 11, 27) Si manga nōsigoe, samadoe dogoe, da'ō zi so fa'aerī si lō aetoc, ba ja'o zanoesoegi ja'ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. Ōsigoe sa zi ndroehoe gō ba dogoe zi 56 ndroehoe nibadoe. Lō aheta chōgoe zi manga nōsigoe, samadoe dogoe, ba lō aheta ndra'o chōnia. (F. 15, 5).
- 57 Si mane famatenge Nama saoeri andrō ja'o, awō wa no bōrō Nama, wa no saoeri ndra'o, si manō gōi zi manga ja'o, bōrō ndra'o, wa saoeri 58 ia. (F. 5, 26). Da'ō roti andrō, si otarai mbanoea si jaŵa; tengen si mane ira toeami, si manga ba mate: Si manga roti andrō, ba aoerī, iroegi zi 59, lō aetoe. Ba zekola iwa'ō da'ō, me 60 mamahaō ia, ba Gafanaoema. Ba ato nifahaōnia, ba lamanc, me larongo da'ō: Hoehoeo sabē'e da'ō, ha niha zanaha mamondrongo da'ō? Ba me i'ila tōdōnia Jesoe, koemōkō-kōkō nifahaōnia ba da'ō, ba imane chōra: Hadia, fatoewoe chōmi da'ō? Ba he wisa, na mi'ila dania, mōi jaŵa Nono Niha, ba zi so ia fōna? (Joh. 3, 13; 20, 17. Mar. 16, 19). Eheha zangorifi, lō'ō manō goena nōsi niha. Eheha ba fa'aocri daroma ligoe andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōmi. (Kor. II. 3, 6). Ba so ōsa ba chōmi, zi lō 64 mamati. Noa sa i'otarai mbōrōta i'ila Jesoe, ha niha zi lō mamati, ba ha niha zi manga mbōlinia dania. (F. 2, 25.) Ba imane: Andrō oewa'ō chōmi: Lō sangila mōi chōgoe, na tengen nibe'e Nama chōnia. (F. 6, 44).
- IV. I'otarai da'ō, ba ato zamoeli ja'ira, nifahaōnia, ba lō'ō sa'ae fao-fao ira chōnia. Ba imane Jesoe ba zi felendroea: Hadia, sofanō gōi ami?** Itema linia Simoni Fetero, imane: **He Toea, ba ōchō mōiga? So chōoe daroma li fangorifi, ba wa'aerī si lō aetoe. Ba no mamati ndra'aga ba no aboto ba dōdōma, ja'oegō ni'amoni'ō andrō chō Lowalangi.** (F. I, 50; II, 27). Itema lira Jesoe: Tenga felendroea ami, nitoetoejoe-goe? Ba afōcha zi samōsa. (Loek. 6, 13). Joeda andrō, ono Zimoni, 71 banoca Kariota, niwa'ōnia; da'ō sa zi manga mbōlinia dania; samōsa ia ba zi felendroea. (F. 12. 4; 18, 3).

FAZA 7.

I. Fekoli Jesoe ba Jeroezalema, ba gowasa nose daha geoe. II. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba gosali. III. Lō faoma dōdō niha sato chōnia, ba lō'ō gōi faoma dōdō zalaŵa rafe.

- I. Aefā da'ō, ba itōrōi Galilaia Jesoe, lō'ō sa edōna ia itōrōi Joedaia, me la'aloēi wamoenoe ja'ia niha Jehoeda. (F. 5, 16. 18). Ba no ahato go-wasa niha Jchoeda, owasa nose dahanoge. (Moz. III, 23, 34 b. t.). Ba lamane chōnia ira talifoesōnia: Heta'ō ba da'e, ae misi jaŵa ba Joedaia,

- 4 ena'ō la'ila gōi ira nifahaōmō halō-
vōoe, andrō, nihalōoe. (*Mat. 12, 46*).
 5 Lō solaoe hadia ia ba zi tobini, si lō
edōna aiwō gōi. Na ñlaoc zi manō, ba
oroma'ō ndra'oegō ba niha. Talifoc-
sōnia andrō gōi, ba si lō mamati chōn-
nia. (*Sin. 69, 9. Mat. 3, 21*). Imane
chōra Jesoe : Tenga na inōtō chō-
goe, ba inōtō chōmi andrō, ba gofoe
7 ha wa'ara. (*F. 2, 4*). Chōni, ba te-
bai fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō,
ba chōgoc, ba fatioe dōdōra, me oe-
fadoehoe'ō chōra, wa lō sōchi mboea-
8 boeara. Mi'ae misi jaŵa ba gowasa,
ja'odo, lō mōi misi jaŵa ba gowasa,
me lō iroegi na inōtō andrō chōgoc.
 9 Aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba i'agō Galilaiā.
 10 Ba me no mōi misi jaŵa ba gowasa
ndra talifoesōnia, ba awena mōi ia
gōi misi jaŵa; lō i'oroma'ō, ibini'ō.
 11 Ba la'aloei ia niha Jehoeda, ba go-
12 wasa, lamane : Hcza so ia? Ba to-
balii fasosota sabōlōbōlō, ba chōnia
andrō, ba niha sato. So zangoema'ō:
Si sōchi ia. Ba so zangoema'ō: Lō'ō,
 13 ifacloengoe niha. (*F. 9, 16*). Ba lō'ō
zoci si lō aiwō mangoema'ō hadia ia
ba chōnia, ba wa'ata'oera niha Je-
hoeda. (*F. 9, 22*,).
- 14 II. Ba me no taloe gowasa, ba
mōi mijāŵa Jesoe ba gosali ba
 15 mamahaō. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō niha
Jehoeda, lamane : He moroi i'ilā
zoera da'ō, me lō moefahaō? (*Mar.*
 16 6, 2). Ba itema lira Jesoe, imane :
Tenga chōgoc wamahaōgōe andrō,
chō zamatenge ja'o. (*F. 8, 26. 28*;
 17 14, 24). Na so zedōna molo'ō somasi
ia, ba dōdōnia aboto hadia ia ba
wamahaō andrō, na moroi ba Lo-
walangi ia, ba na moroi ba chōgoc
 18 moehede ndra'o. (*F. 3, 33*). Sihede
moroi ba chōnia, ba mangaloei la-
chōmi chōnia. Ba sangaloei lachō-
mi zamatenge ja'ia, da'ō zi ndroe-
hoe, ba lō si lō atoelō ba dōdōnia.
 19 (*F. 5, 41, 44*). Tenga Moze zame'e
oroisa chōmi ? Ba samōsa lō'ō ba
chōmi solo'ō oroisa andrō. Hana wa
mi'aloei wamoenoe ja'o? (*Hal.zin. 7,*
- 52, 53. *Mat. 12, 14*). Latema linia 20
niha sato, lamanc ! Sobechoe ndra'-
oegō ! Ha niha zangaloei famoenoe
ja'oegō ? (*F. 8, 48 ; 10, 20*). Itema 21
lira Jesoe, imane chōra : Ha sambalō
halōwō nihalōgoe, ba oi sahōlihōli tō-
dō ami. (*F. 5, 16*). No ibe'e chōmi 22
wamoto andrō Moze, tengen me moroi
chō Moze ia, me moroi chō ndra
toea, ba ba loeo sabato miboto niha.
(*Moz. III. 12, 3. Moz. I. 17, 10. 12*).
Na laboto niha ba loeo sabato, fa lō 23
tesawō goroisa Moze andrō, ba ha-
dia, mofōnoe ami chōgoc, me no
abe'e niha, ma'asamboea, oebe'e ba
loeo sabato ? (*F. 5, 9*) Bōi mibe'e 24
balazi ni'ilā hōrō, ba wangoehockoe
hadia ia, mi'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe.
(*Moz. V. 1, 16. 17 ; 16, 19*). Ba la- 25
ŵa'ō banoca Jeroezalema ōsa : Ha-
dia, tengen da'ō ni'aloecira famoenoe?
Ba hiza, lō ata'oc ia moehede, ba lō 26
hededheda chōnia. Ma doehoe no
aboto ba dōdō zalaŵa, wa Keriso
da'ō ? Ba no ta'ila, he moroi da'ō, 27
ba na so Keriso andrō, ba lō sangila
he moroi ia. (*F. 6, 42*). Ba moe'ao Je- 28
soe, me mamahaō ia ba gosali, imane : Mi'ilā sa ndra'o, ba mi'ilā, he
moroi ndra'o. Ba tengen moroi chō-
goc mōi ndra'o, so sa zi doehoe, sa-
matenge ja'o, si lō mi'ilā. (*F. 5, 43*;
8, 19. 42 b.t.). Ja'o zangila ja'ia, me 29
moroi chōnia ndra'o, ba me no
ja'ia zamatenge ja'o. (*Mat. 11, 27*).
Ba la'aloei wondra'oe ja'ia, ba lō'ō sa 30
mbambaja ja'ia, me lō'ō na iroegi
inōtō andrō chōnia. (*F. 8, 20 ; 13, 1*).
Ba ato zamati chōnia ba niha sato, 31
ba lamane : Na so Keriso andrō, ba
hadia, oja ifazōchi dandra, moroi ba
nifazōchi da'ō? (*F. 8, 30*). Larongo fa-
rizaiō, wa si manō wangōngōngōngō-
sa niha sato ba chōnia; ba lafatenge
genonira ere seboea ba farizaio, ena'-
ō lara'oe ia. Ba imane Jesoe : Lō ara 33
tō ndra'o chōmi, ba mofanōdo chō
zamatenge ja'o andrō. (*F. 12, 25; 13,*
33; 14, 12; 16, 28). Mi'aloei ndra'o 34
dania, ba lō misōndra ndra'o, ba te-

- bai mōi ami ba zi so ja'o. (*F. 8, 21* ;
35 *12, 26. Amos. 8, 12*). Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra niha Jehoeda : Heza mōi ia dania, wa lō tasōndra ia? Ma mōi ia ba zizaewe andrō, ba Ndrawa Heleni, mamshaō Dawa
- 36** Heleni ? (*Fet. I, 1, 1*). Hadia wehede andrō, niwā'ōnia: Mi'aloei ndra'o dania, ba lō misōndra ndra'o; ba
- 37** tebai mōi ami ba zi so ja'o? Ba me loeo gowasa safoeria, seboea, ba so Jesoe, moe'ao ia, imane: Na so zo-wōchi tōdō, ba jamōi chōgoe, māmadoe? (*Moz. III, 23, 36. F. 4, 10*.)
- 38** *14. Fam. 22, 17*). Moroi ba nō-si i z a m a t i c hōg o e m a n g e l e d a n i a h o h o o e n i d a n ō g o e m b o e , si mane niwā'ō ba zoera. (*Hes. 47, 1. Jes. 44, 3*). Ba Geheha sa iwā'ō da'ō, nitema zamat i chōnia dania; lō si so Geliehana, me lō moefolachōmi Jesoe na. (*F. 16, 7; 29, 22*).
- 40** **III.** Ba so ba niha sato ōsa, lamane me no larongo wehede andrō : Si ndroehoe zama'ele'ō andrō ia. (*F. 6, 41*).
- 41** *14*). Ba so dánō bō'ō, ba lamane: Keriso. Ba tánō bō'ō, ba lamanc : Hadia sa, ba Galilaia i'otarai Keriso?
- 42** (*F. 1, 47*). Tenga no moewā'ō ba zoera, moroi ba ma'oewoe Dawido, moroi ba imbanoea side'ide andrō, Betilechema, ba zi so Dawido fōna, i'otarai Keriso? (*Sin. 132, 11*.
- 43** *Mich. 5, 2. Mat. 2, 5. 6*). Ba tobali lō fagōlōgōlō dōdō niha sato ba chōnia andrō. (*F. 10, 19*). So ba chōra zondra'oe ja'ia ena'ō, ba lō'ō zoei so
- 45** mbambaja ja'ia. Ba lafoeli ira ba gere seboea ba ba warizaio enoni no mege, ba lamanie chōra da'ō : Ha-
- 46** na wa lō mi'ohe ia? Latema lira enoni andrō, lainane: Lō irai si manō niha wehede, si mane fehede niha
- 47** da'ō. (*Mat. 7, 28. 29*). Latema lira farizaio, lamane : Hadia, no tefae-
- 48** loengoe ami gōi? Hadia, so zamōsa salawā, ba ma farizaio, si no mamati chōnia? (*F. 12, 42. Kor. I, 1, 26. 27*).
- 49** Ha sa niha sato andrō, si lō aboto ba | dōdō oroisa, ba ni'elifi da'ō. Imane 50 chōra Nikodemo, awōra : (*F. 3, 1. 2*); Hadia, ihoeokoe gōi niha oroisa chōda, 51 na lō moerongo oea hadia ia, chōnia, na lō aboto ba dōdō nilaoenia? (*Moz. II, 23, 1. Hal. zin. 25, 16*). La- 52 tema linia, lamane chōnia : Hadia, moroi ba Galilaia gōi ndra'oegō? Aloei ba faigi, lō sama'ele'ō, si otarai Galilaia. (*Mar. 14, 70. Jes. 9, 1. 2*).

FAZA 8.

I. Sohorō. II. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba niha Jehoeda.

- I. Ba** mōi ba gahe hili wanicha Jesoe. (*Loek. 21, 37. 38*). Ba me no moloeo, ba ifoeli ia ba gosali, ba oi la'ondrasi ia niha, ba moedadao ia mamahaō ja'ira. Ba la'ohe chōnia sangila amachoita ba farizaio ndra alawe, nira'oe baewawō, lafa'aso ba gotaloeara, lamane chōnia : He sama-haō, nira'oe baewawō ndra alawe andre. Ba ba goroisa iwā'ō chōda Moze, niboenoe zi manō, niteboe kara, ba ja'oegō, ha ñwā'ō? (*Moz. III, 20, 10*). Fanandraigō ja'ia, wa lañvā'ō da'ō, ena'ō la'il a moe'adoegō ia. Ba ifaõndrō ia tooe Jesoe, isoera danō toeroenia. (*Loek. 11, 53. 54 : 10, 25 b. t.*). Ba melōlabato wanofoe chōnia, ba ifoeli ifaõgā ia, ba imane chōra : Na so ba chōmi zi lō horō, ba jamebōrōtaigō waneboe kara ja'ia. (*Moz. V, 17, 7. Rom. 2, 1*). Ba ifoeli ifaõndrō ia manoera tanō. Ba ja'ira, me larongo da'ō, ba me itegoe ira tōdōra, ba monizanizara wofanō, i'otarai zatoea, noemalō ba zafoeria, ba torōi Jesoe, ha ja'ia, awōndra alawe andrō, ba gotaloeara no mege. (*Rom. 2, 15. 22*). Ba me no ifaõgā ia 10 Jesoe ba me lō ni'ilania niha, baero ndra alawe andrō, ba imane chōnia : He alawe, heza so da'ō, sangadoegō ja'oegō? Lō sangoeahoekoe ja'oegō? Ba imane : Lō'ō, Toea. I-mane chōnia Jesoe : Ba ja'odo gōi, lō oehoekoe ndra'oegō. Ofanō, ba bōi sa'ae fazōchi horō. (*F. 3, 17 ; 5, 14*).

- 12 II. Ba ifoeli moehede chōra Jesoe | ja'odo, ba si mate ami ba horōmi. (F. 4, 26). Ba lamane ehōnia : Ha 25
imane : Ja'odo **haga nōsi goeli**
dānō andrō. Solo'ō ja'o, ba lō mo-
waōwaō ba zogōmigōmi, so sa'ae
chōnia **haga ba wa'aeri andrō.**
- 13 (F. 1, 4, 9. Jes. 49, 6). Balamane ehō- | niha ndra'oegō? Imane chōra Jesoe : Niwa'ōgoe ehōmi gōi, i'otarai mbō-
nia farizaio : Ja'oegō nifadoehoe'ō- rōta. (Hes. 12, 25. Jes. 52, 6). Oja 26
mō, lō doehoe wamadoehoe'ōmō a-
ndrō. (F. 5, 31). Itema lira Jesoc, i- | niwa'ōgoe ba ehōmi andrō, ba oja 27
mane chōra : He ja'o zamadoehoe'ē- nihoekoegoe, ba samatenge ja'o, ba
ō ja'odo, ba doehoe zoei wamadoe- no si ndroehoe, ba nirongogoe ehōnia,
hoe'ōgoe, me no oe'ilā, he moroi da'ō niwa'ōgoe ba niha ba goeli danō. (F. 3, 33). Ba lō aboto ba dōdōra, 27
ndra'o, ba heza mōido, ba ja'ami, ba | wa Amania niwa'ōnia chōra. Ba i- 28
lō mi'ilā, he moroi ndra'o ba heza
15 mōido. (F. 7, 28. 33). Ōsi niha dali
wangoehoekoe ehōmi, ja'o, ba lō oe- | mane Jesoe : Na no mi'alaŵā'ō ja-
hoekoe niha. (F. 7, 24; 8, 11). Ba he ū dania Nono Niha, awena dania
mangoehoockoe ndra'o, ba si ndroehoe aboto ba dōdōmi, wa ja'odo, awō
wangoehoockoegoe, me no tengen- | wa lō hadia ia zoroi ba chōgoe, ni-
ha ja'o, daroeaga sa'ae samatenge laoegoe. Oe'o'ō wamahaō Namagoe
17 ja'o. (F. 8, 29; 5, 30 b. t.). Ba noa gōi | ja'o, da'ō hoehoeogoe. (F. 12, 32; 29
so ba goroisa ehōmi, si doehoe wama- 5, 19; 7, 16). Ba faofao chōgoe za-
doehoe'ō zi daroea. (Moz. V. 17, 6; matenye ja'o. Lō irōi ndra'o, ha ja'o, 29
18 19, 15). Ja'odo zamadoehoe'ō ja'o, me lō mamalōmalō olaoe zomasi ia.
ba ifadoehoe'ō ndra'o samatenge Me iwa'ō da'ō, ba ato zamatii chōnia. 30
19 ja'o, Amagoe. (F. 5, 37). Ba lamane Ba imane Jesoe ba niha Jehoeda, si 31
ehōnia : Heza so Namaoe andrō ? no mamati ehōnia : Na lō teboelō
Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Lō mi'ilā ami ba daroma ligoe andrō, ba si
ha niha ndra'o, ba lō'ō gōi mi'ilā ha ndroehoe nifahaōgoe ami; (F. 7, 32
niha Namagoe andrō. Na'mi'ilā ena'ō 17); ba aboto ba dōdōmi zi doehoe,
ha niha ndra'o, ba mi'ilā gōi ha niha 32
Namagoe andrō. (F. 16, 3; 14, 7). ba i'efā'ō ami si doehoe andrō.
20 Ba zinga naha game'ela iwa'ō da'ō, (Gal. 5, 1. Jak. 1, 25). Latema linia, 33
me mamahaō ia ba gosali. Ba lō so- lamane : Ma'oewoe Gaberahamo
ndra'oe ja'ia, me lō'ō na iroegi inōtō ndra'aga, ba lō marai mōi sawoejoe
andrō ehōnia. (Mar. 12, 41. F. 7, 30. niha bō'ō, hadia wa ōwa'ō : Ni'efā'ō
21 Loek. 22, 53). Ba imane zoei Jesoe ami? (Mat. 3, 9. Neh. 9, 36). Itema 34
chōra : Mofanō ndra'o, ba mi'aloei lira Jesoe, imane : Si ndroehoendroe-
ndra'o dania, ba mate ami ba horō- hoehoe niwa'ōgoe ehōmi, **sawoejoe horō**
mi. Tebai mōi ami ba zi mōi ndra'o. **zamazōchi horō.** (Rom. 6, 16, 20).
22 (F. 7, 33, 34). Ba lamane niha Je- Ba tenga sa si lō mamalōmalō jomo 35
hoeda : Ta'ilā na iboenoe ia dania, zawoejoe, si lō mamalōmalō nono.
wa iwa'ō : Tebai mōi ami ba zi mōi (Moz. I. 29, 10; II. 21, 2. Sin.
23 ndra'o? (F. 7, 35). Ba imane ehōra : 23, 6). **Ba na i'efā'ō ami Ono andrō,** 36
Moroi si tooe ami, moroi si jaŵā awena aefā sibai ami. (Rom. 6, 18;
ndra'o? (F. 7, 35). Ba imane ehōra : 8, 2). Oe'ilā, wa no ma'oewoe Gaber- 37
Moroi si tooe ami, moroi si jaŵā rahamo ami; ba mi'aloei wamoenoe
ndra'o? (F. 7, 35). Ba imane ehōra : ja'o, me lō fachai daroma ligoe ba
Moroi si tooe ami, moroi si jaŵā dōdōmi. (F. 5, 18). Oeŵā'ō hadia ni'- 38
ndra'o? (F. 7, 35). Ba imane ehōra : ilagoe ehō Namagoe; ba ja'aini sa
Moroi si tooe ami, moroi si jaŵā gōi, mi'o'ō nirongomi ehō namaini
ndra'o? (F. 7, 35). Ba imane ehōra : andrō. Latema linia, lamaue ehō- 39
ndra'o? (F. 7, 35). Ba imane ehōra : nia: Aberahamo doeama. Imanee hōra
Moroi si tooe ami, moroi si jaŵā Jesoe : Na ma'oewoe Gaberahamo
ndra'o? (F. 7, 35). Ba imane ehōra : ami, ba mi'o'ō ena'ō mboeaboea Ga-

- 40 berahamo. (*Gal. 3, 7*). Ba mi'aloei sa wamoenoe ja'o, niha sangoema'ō chōmi si doehoe, nirongogoe chō Lowalangi; tengā si manō Gaberahamo. 41 Boeaboea namami andrō mi'o'ō. Lamane chōnia : Tenga ono horō ndra'aga, ha samōsa namama, Lowalangi. 42 Imane chōra Jesoe : Na amami Lowalangi mena'ō, ba mi'o-masi'ō ndra'o. Moroi ba Lowalangi sa mbōrōtagoe, ba da'ō oe'otara ; tengā sa moroi ba chōgōe, wa no so ndra'o, ja'ia sa zamatenge ja'o. 43 (*F. 5, 43; 16, 27*). Hana wa lō aboto ba dōdōmi wehddegoe, wa tebai mi-fondrondrongo ligoe ? (*F. 6, 60*). 44 *Kor. I. 2, 14*). Moroi ba Gafōcha ami, ba no cdōna ami mi'o'ō wa'o-masi namami andrō. No samoenoe niha da'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta, ba lō ni-agōnia si doehoe, lō'ō sa si doehoe ba dōdōnia. Na iwa'ō waja, ba moroi ba zi so chōnia moehede ia, sofaja sa ia ba ama zofaja. (*Joh. I. 3, 8. 10*). 45 *Moz. I. 3. Fet. II. 2, 4*). Ba me no si doehoe niwa'ōgoe, andrō lō mamati ami. Ha niha ba chōmi zanegoe horō ba chōgōe zambalō ? Na oe'wa'ō zi doehoc, ba hana wa lō mamati ami chōgōe ? (*Fet. I. 2, 22. Kor. II. 5, 21*). Si otarai Lowalangi, ba ifondrondrongo li Lowalangi, andrō lō mamondrongo ami, me tengā moroi ba Lowalangi ami. (*F. 18, 37. Joh. I. 4, 6*). Latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane chōnia : Tenga si doehoe niwa'ōma, wa Dawa Zamaria ndra'oegō, sobcchoc ? (*F. 7, 20*). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Tenga sobechoe ndra'odo, oefosoemange sa Nagmaoe, ba ja'ami, ba mi'o'aja ndra'o. 50 Ba lō oe'aloei zoemangegoe, so zangaloei ja'ia, sangoehoekoe. (*F. 5, 41*). **Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na so zolo'ō ligoe, ba lō'ō manō i'ilā wa'amate, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** (*F. 5, 24; 11, 25 b.t.*) Lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda : Awena aboto ba dōdōma, wa sobechoe ndra'oegō. No mate Gaberahamo, awō zama'- ele'ō andrō, ba ōwa'ō : Na so zolo'ō ligoe, ba lō'ō manō itandra wa'amate, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*Sach. I, 5*). Hadia, eboea ndra'oegō, moroi chō doeada Aberahamo, si no mate? Ba sama'ele'ō andrō, ba no mate. Hadia ūbal'i'ō ndra'oegō ? Itema lira Jesoe imane : Na oefolachōmi ndra'o, ba faja lachōmigoe andrō. Amagoe zamolachōmi ja'o, uiwa'ōmi : Lowalangima ia. (*F. 5, 31. 32*). Ba lō aboto badōdōmi ia, ba ja'o, ba sangila ja'ia. Ba na oe'wa'ō ena'ō, lō oe'ilā ia, ba sofaja ndra'o, si mane ja'ami. Ba no oe'ilā ia, ba oe'o'ō linia. (*F. 7, 28*). Owoeawoea dōdō doeami Aberahamo, ena'ō i'ilā mba'wagoe andrō, ba i'ilā, ba omoeso dōdōnia. (*Heb. 11, 13*). Lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda : Ambō na lima woeloe fache ndra'oegō, ba no ū'ilā Gaberahamo ? (*Loek. 3, 23*). Imane chōra Jesoe : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi. lō Aberahamo na, ba so ndra'o, (*F. 1, 1. 2. Jes. 43, 13. Moz. II. 3, 14*). Ba latoejoe gara, ba waneboe ja'ia. Ba ibini'ō ia Jesoe, ba iheta ia ba gosali. (*F. 10, 31. Moz. III. 24, 16. Loek. 4, 30*).

FAZA 9.

I. Famokai hōrō zaoe'a moroi ba daloe ninania. II. Lasechegō nibokai hōrō andrō farizaio. III. Hoehoeo Jesoe ba warizaio.

- I. Me itōrō Jesoe, ba i'ilā niha, saoe'a moroi ba daloe ninania. Ba lasofoe chōnia nifahaōnia, lamane : He samahaō, ha niha zamazōchi horō, da'e, ma ira amania, wa no aoe'a ia moroi ba daloc ninania ? (*Loek. 13, 2*). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Tenga da'e zamazōchi horō, ba tengā gōi ira amania; ba ena'ō te'oroma'ō ba chōnia wolaoe Lowalangi, andrō si manō. (*F. 11, 4*). Lō tola lō tahalō halōwō zamatenge ja'ita, fatoea inoleo. Bóngi dania, ba lō sangila mo-halōwō. (*F. 5, 17. 19*). Fatoea sodo ba goeli danō, ba haga ba goeli danō

- 6 ndra'odo. (*F. 8, 12*). Aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba idiloi danō ba ibali'ō tamboe gilo andrō, ba igoele'ō damboe andrō ba hōrō andrō, (*Mar. 8, 23*), ba imane chōnia : Ae sasai mbawaoe ba mba-wā Ziloa andrō, „nifatenge” geloe-hania. Ba mōi ia, isasai mbawania, ba me ifoeli ia, ba no i'ila niha.
- 7 II. **Ba** lamane banoeara, awō zi no mangila ja'ia fōna, me mangandrōngandrō bōli gō ia : Tenga ja'ia da'ō, sidaodao, mangandrōngandrō bōli gō? (*Hal. zin. 3, 10*). Ba so zangoema'ō : Ja'ia. Ba so gōi zangoe-ma'ō : Tenga, ba no fachilichili ia chōnia. Ba ja'ia iŵa'ō : Ja'odo da'ō.
- 8 Ba lamane chōnia : He wisa, wa te-
- 9 bokai hōrōmō? Itema lira, imane : Niha andrō, sotōi Jesoe, ifazōchi damboe ba igoele'ō ba hōrōgoc, ba imane chōgōe : Ae ba Ziloa, sasai mbawaoe. Ba mōido, ba me no oesasaido, ba oe'ila niha. Lamane chōnia:
- 10 11 Heza so ia? Imane : Lō oe'ila. Ba la'ohe ia ba warizaio, zaoe'a fōna a-
- 12 ndrō. (*F. 7, 32 ; 11, 46*). Ba loeo sabato, me loeo ifazōchi damboe a-
- 13 ndrō Jesoe, me ibokai hōrōnia. (*F. 5,*
- 14 15 9 b. t.). Ba lafoeli lasofoe chōnia farizaio gōi, he wisa, wa i'ila niha. Ba imane chōra: Tamboe ibe'e ba hōrōgoe, ba no oesasai mbawagoe, ba oe'ila niha. Ba lamane farizaio ōsa :
- 16 Tenga si otarai Lowalangi niha adrō, me lō i'amoni'ō loeo sabato. Ba lamane tānō bō'ō : He moroi i'ila ifazōchi dandra si manō niha si so horō?
- 17 Ba lō faoma dōdōra. (*F. 7, 43*). Ba lafoeli lamane chō zaoe'a andrō : Ba ja'oegō, hadia ūwa'ō ba chōnia adrō, me no ibokai hōrōoe? Ba imane : Sama'ele'ō ia. (*F. 4, 19. Loek.*
- 18 24, 19). Ba lō fadoehoe dōdōniha Je-hoeda chōnia, wa no aoe'a ia fōna, awō wa i'ila niha iada'e, irege moehede ira chō ndra ama zi no teboka
- 19 hōrō andrō. Ba lasofoe chōra, lamane : Hadia, onomi da'ō, niŵa'ōmi, no aoe'a ia moroi ba daloe ninania?
- 20 Ba he wisa wa i'ila niha iada'e? Ba latema lira ira amania, lamane : Ma'-ila, wa onoma da'ō, ba no aoe'a ia, moroi ba daloe ninania ; ba he moroi wa i'ila niha iada'e, ba lō ma'ila, ba ha niha zamokai hōrōnia, ba lō ma'ila. Misofoe chōnia, noa sa'ac wa'ebocania, ba iŵa'ō dania hadia ia chōnia. Me ata'oe ndra amania 22 niha Jedoeda, andrō laŵa'ō da'ō. Noa sa mainagōlō niha Jehoeda, na so ena'ō zangoema'ō Keriso Jesoc andrō, ba latibo'ō ia banoea (*F. 7, 13 ; 12, 2*). Andrō laŵa'ō ira amania : Noa sa'ae wa'ebocania, misofoe chōnia. Awena moehede ira zamoeza 24 tō ba niha andrō, saoe'a fōna, ba lamane chōnia : Fosuemange Lowalangi, ja'aga, ba ma'ila, wa no si so horō niha andrō. (*F. 8, 46*). Itema 25 lira, imane : Lō oe'ila, na si so horō ia, sambalō oe'ila, saoe'a ndra'o fōna, ba oe'ila niha iada'e. Ba lamanc 26 chōnia : He iwisa chōoc? He iwisa wanokai hōrōoe? Itema lira, imane : Noa sa'ae oeŵa'ō chōmi, ba lō nifondrondrongomi. Hana wa omasi ami, mirongo zamoeza tō? Ma edō-na ami gōi mōi nifahaōnia? Mofōnoe ira chōnia, lamane : Ja'oegō nifahaōnia, ba nifahaō Moze ndra'aga. Ma'ila, wa no moehede Lowalangichō 29 Moze, ba da'ō, ba lō ma'ila, he moroi ia. (*F. 7, 27 ; 8, 14*). Itema lira 30 niha andrō, imanc chōra : Ba da'ō so zahōlīhōli dōdōda, wa lō mi'ila, he moroi ia, ba no ibokai hōrōgōe. No 31 ta'ila, lō ifondrondrongo li zi so horō Lowalangi, ba na so zangata'ocfi ja'-ia, solo'ō somasi ia, chōnia ifondrondrongo. (*Job. 35, 13. Sin. 145, 19. Amaed. 15, 8*). I'otarai mbōrōta, ba 32 lō moerongo, so niha samokai hōrō zaoe'a moroi ba daloe ninania. Na 33 tengā si otarai Lowalangi da'ō, ba tebai ilaoe hadia ia mena'ō. Latema 34 linia, lamane chōnia : Me toemboe ndra'oegō, ba no si so horō manō ndra'oegō, ba ūfahaō ndra'aga? Ba latoeli'ō ia baero. (*F. 9, 2, 3*). Irongo 35 Jesoe, wa no latoeli'ō ia baero, ba

me faloecha ia chōnia, ba imane chōnia : Hadia, mamati ndra'oegō chōri. (Mat. 7, 15 ; 23, 13). Ja'o mbawandroehō. Na so zanōrō ja'o, we'amōi bacha, da'ō ni'orifi, ba mōi ia
 36 Nono Niha andrō ? Itema linia, i-
 37 mati ndra'o chōnia ? Imane chōnia
 Jesoc : Noa sa õ'ila ia, ba sihede
 38 chōoe, da'ō ia. (F. 4, 26). Ba imane :
 39 Mamati ndra'o, Toea ! ba mangaloeleo ia chōnia.
 40 II. Ba imanc Jesoe : Bōrō hoe-
 koe, wa mōi ndra'o ba goeli danō
 andre, ena'ō la'ila niha saoe'a, ba
 ena'ō aoe'a zangila niha. (Mat. 13,
 41 14, 15). Larongo farizaio õsa, si fao
 chōnia ba da'ō, ba lamane chōnia :
 42 Ba hadia, saoe'a gōi ndra'aga ? Ima-
 ne chōra Jesoe : Na saoe'a ami, ba lō
 horōmi ena'ō, ba ija'e, ba miwā'ō :
 Ma'ila niha : ba lō teboelō horōmi.
 (F. 15, 22. Hes. 13, 10, 16).

FAZA 10.

I. Itohoegō hoehoeonia andrō ba
 warizaio Jesoe. II. Koebalo si sōchi
 Jesoe. III. Lafoeli lateboe kara ia
 ena'ō.

1 I. Si ndroehoendroehoe niwā'ō-
 goe chōmi, si lō manōrō bawandroehō
 andrō, we'amōi ba kandra mbiribiri
 andrō, sanawō ba'aba'a, ba sanagō
 da'ō ba samara'oe. (Jer. 23,
 2 b. t. Sin. 23). Sanōrō bawandroehō,
 da'ō goebalo mbiribiri. (A. 7).
 2 Chōnia ibokai sanaro ba mbawand-
 droehō andrō, ba lafondrondrongo
 limia biribiri, ba hoeinede ia ba mbiribiri
 tāna chōnia, itōtōi dōi, ba i'ohē
 bacro. (Jes. 43, 1). Ba na no ibc'e
 baero dāna chōnia sefroe, ba mowa-
 waō ia, ba la'o'ō ia biribiri, noa
 5 sa la'ila linia. Ba lō la'o'ō niha bō'ō,
 moloi sa ira chōnia, me lō la'ila li
 6 niha bō'ō. Amaedola andrō iwā'ō
 chōra Jesoe, ba lō aboto ba dōdōra
 7 hadia ia, niwā'ōnia chōra. Ba imane
 Jesoe : Si ndroehoendroehoe niwā'ō-
 goe chōmi, ja'odo mbawandroehō ba
 8 mbiribiri. Dozi ira, ha wa'ato zi no
 mōi, ba no sanagō ba no samara'oe,
 ba lō lafondrondrongo chōra biribi-

ri. (Mat. 7, 15 ; 23, 13). Ja'o mbawandroehō. Na so zanōrō ja'o, we'amōi bacha, da'ō ni'orifi, ba mōi ia
 9 Bacha ba mōi baero, ba isōndra gō. (F. 14, 6. Moz. IV. 27, 17, 21). Lō
 10 mōi zanagō, na tengā ba wanagō ba
 ba wamoenoē ba ba wamakiko. Ba
 da'ō mōi ndra'o, ena'ō so chōra wa-
 aoeri ba ena'ō fahōna chōra hadia
 ia andrō. (Sin. 23, 1. Fet. I. 2, 25).
 II. Ja'odo goebalo si sōchi andrō. 11
 Koebalō si sōchi ibelegō nosonia fōna
 mbiribiri. (Jes. 40, 11. Hes. 34, 11 b. t.
 Joh. I. 3, 16). Moloi genoni, si tengā
 12 koebalō, si tengā sochō biribiri, na
 i'ila nasoe gatōea moroi sa, irōi mbi-
 ribiri, ba ira'oe asoe gatōea ba ifaza-
 wili. (Sach. 11, 16 b. t.). Me enoniiia,
 13 ba me lō ba dōdōnia mbiribiri. Ja'odo
 goebalo si sōchi andrō, ba no
 aboto ba dōdōgoe dāna chōgoe, ba no
 aboto ba dōdō dāna chōgoe ndra'odo.
 (Tim. II. 2, 19). Si mane fa'aboto ba
 15 dōdō Namagoe ndra'o, ba si mane
 fa'aboto ba dōdōgoe Namagoe. Ba
 oebelegō nosogoe fōna mbiribiri.
 (Mat. 11, 27. Mar. 10, 45.) Ba so
 16 chōgoe na mbiribiri bō'ō, si tengā
 moroi ba kandra andre, ba lō tola lō
 ochalō ira, ba lafondrondrongo ligoe
 dania ba tobali ha sambawā nikoe-
 baloi ba ha samōsa goebalo. (F. 11,
 52. Mat. 8, 11. Jes. 49, 6. Sach. 14,
 9. Efes. 2, 14 b. t.). Andrō i'omasi'ō
 17 ndra'o Amagoc, me oebē'e nosogoe,
 ba wanema ja'ia mangawoeli. (F. 2,
 19. Jes. 53, 10). Lō sangai ja'ia chō-
 goe, oebē'e sa'ae ia, nilaoe dōdōgoe.
 Tola oebē'e ia, ba tola oefoeli oehalō.
 Oroisa andrō no oetema chō Namagoe.
 (F. 18, 6; 14, 31). Ba fabō'ō zoei
 19 dōdō niha Jehoeda, ba niwā'ōnia
 andrō. (F. 7, 43). Ba ato chōra za-
 goema'ō : Sobechoe, sowōhō, hana
 20 wa mifondrondrongo chōnia ? (F. 7,
 20) Ba lamane tānō bō'ō : Tenga fe-
 hede zobechoe wehede andrō. Hadia,
 i'ila ibokai hōrō zaoe'a bechoe ?
 (F. 9, 30 b. t. Moz. II. 4, 11). Ba loeo
 22 we'amoni'ō osali ba Jeroezalema,

- 23 ba'wa deoe. Ba manōrōnōrō Jesoe ba zinga gosali, baolajama Zelomo a-
 24 ndrō. (*Hal.zin.* 3, 11; 5, 12). Ba la-fasoci ia niha Jehoeda ba lamane chōnia : Heza iroegi lō ahono dōdōma ñōbe'e ? Na Keriso ndra'oegō, ba wā'ō chōma, bōi aiwō ndra'oegō.
 25 (*F.* 8, 25). Itema lira Jesoe, imanc : No oe'wā'ō chōmi, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōmi ; halōwō andrō, nihalōhalōgoe ba dōi Namagoe, da'ō zamadoe-hoe'ō ja'o. (*F.* 5, 36). Ba lōfadoehoe dōdōmi, me tengā biribirigoe ami.
 27 (*F.* 8, 45, 47). **Lafondrondrongo ligce biribirigoe, ba no aboto ba dōdōgce ira, ba la'c'ō ndra'o.** Ba oebe'e chōra wa'aeri si lō aetee, ba lō tekiko ira, gōtēgōtō wa'ara ba lō sanōbi ja'ira ba dangagee (*F.* 8, 51; 5, 24).
 29 *Rom.* 8, 38 b. t. *Fet.* I, 1, 5). **Eboea moroi ba dānō bō'ō sefoc Namagoe, same'e ja'ira chōgce, ba lō sangila manōbi ja'ira ba danga Namagoe.**
 30 (*F.* 14, 28). **Ha sambœa ndra'aga Amagce.** (*F.* 10, 37, 38; 5, 23; 17, 10; 11, 21).
 31 III. Ba latocjoe zoei gara niha Jehoeda, ba waneboe ja'ia (*F.* 8, 59).
 32 Hoemedē chōra Jesoe, imane : No oja halōwō si sōchi, ni'oroma'ōgōe chōmi, dali Namagoe. Hezo mbōrōba halōwō andrō, wa miteboe kara ndra'o ? (*Mar.* 7, 37). Latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane : Tenga ba halōwō si sōchi andrō mateboe kara ndra'oegō, ba wangaohangaoha andrō, ba me ñobali'ō Lowalangi ndra'oegō, ba no niha ndra'oegō. (*F.* 5, 18. *Mat.* 26, 65). Itema lira Jesoe, imane : Tenga no so ba zoera goroisa chōmi : „No oe'wā'ō, L o w a-
 35 l a n g i a m i ?” (*Sin.* 82, 6). Na ibe'e tōi da'ō Lowalangi, ba nita-ndrōsaigō li Lowalangi andrō — ba tebai tewoe'ai zoera — (*Mat.* 5, 18b.t.) ba hadia, ba mi'wā'ō ba ni'amoni'ō Nama andrō, ba nifatengenia ba goeli danō : Mangaohangaoha ndra'oegō, me no oe'wā'ō : Ono Lowalangi ndra'o ? (*F.* 7, 17-23). Na lō oehalō halōwō Namagoe, ba bōi mi'amati chōgce. Ba na oehalō ia, ba mi'amati ba halōwōgoe, na lō mamati ami chōgce, ena'ō mi'ilā, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, ba dōdōgoe so Namagoe ba ba dōdō Namagoe so ndra'o. (*F.* 15, 24; 14, 9-11). Ba latandraigō zoei, wondra'oe ja'ia, ba iheta ia ba dangara. Ba mofanō zoei ia mijefo Joridano, ba zi so Johane, me awena mamajagō idanō ia. (*F.* 1, 28). Ba ato zangondrasí ja'ia ba lamane : Lō'ō sa nifazōchi Johane tandra ; ba gefoe ni'wā'ō Johane ba chō da'e, ba no si doehoe. (*F.* 1, 26 b. t.; 3, 27 b. t.). Ba ato zamati chōnia ba da'ō.
- FAZA 11.
- | | | |
|---|--------------------|--------------------|
| I. Fanoesoegi Lazaro. | II. Famagōlō gere; | ba wamoenoe Jesoe. |
| I. Ba so zofōchō, Lazaro, banoea Mbetania, banoca ndra Maria Marata, talifoesōnia. (<i>Loek.</i> 10, 38, 39). | 1 | |
| Ba Maria zamajoini So'aja fanicha samohoca, solosi ahe Zo'aja boenia ; talifoesō da'ō, Lazaro, zofōchō. (<i>F.</i> 12, 3. <i>Mat.</i> 26, 7 b. t.). Ba lafatengē chō Jesoe ira talifoesōnia alawe, lamane : He Toca, faigi, somasi ndra'oegō andrō, ba no mofōchō. Ba me no irongo da'ō Jesoc, ba imane : Tenga fōchō ba wa'amate wōchō andrō, fōchō famolacliōni Lowalangi, ena'ō tcfolachōmi Nono Lowalangi ba da'ō (<i>F.</i> 9, 3). Ba no omasi Jesoe Marata andrō ba talifoesōnia ba Lazaro andrō. Ba me no irongo mofōchō ia, ba doea wongi na ia ba zi so ia. Aefā da'ō, ba imane chō ndra nifahaō : Datafoeli ita ba Joedaia. Lamane chōnia ira nifahaō : He samahaō, ha mega no, ba laboencō ndra'oegō mena'ō niha Jehoeda, lateboe kara ndra'oegō mena'ō, ba ñoefeli mōi ba da'ō ? (<i>F.</i> 10, 31). Itema lira Jesoe : Tenga felendroca za zi ma'ōma'ōchō ? Na so zofanō ba zi ma'ōchō, ba lō manendre ia, me i'ilā haga andrō ba goeli danō. (<i>F.</i> 9, 4, 5). Ba 10 | 2 | |
| | 3 | |
| | 4 | |
| | 5 | |
| | 6 | |
| | 7 | |
| | 8 | |
| | 9 | |
| | 10 | |

na no sofanō bōngi, ba manendre, me lō chōnia haga andrō. (*F. 12, 35*).
 11 Da'ō niwā'ōnia ; ba me aefa da'ō, ba imane chōra : No mōrō Lazaro andrō, si fahoewoe chōda, ba mōido moesoesoegi ia. (*Mat. 9, 24. Kor. I. 12, 15, 20*). Ba lamane chōnia ira nifahaō : He Toea, na mōrō ia, ba abe'e.
 13 Ba fa'amatenia niwā'ō Jesoe, ba lawai si ndroe hoe femōrō niwā'ōnia .
 14 Awena iwā'ō ehōra Jesoe, lō ibini'ō.:
 15 No mate Lazaro. Ba omoeso dōdōgoe, bōrō ami, me lō ja'o ba da'ō, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi. Ba mitaboe
 16 chōnia. Ba imane Toma andrō, nifotō si faero, ba nawōnia nifahaō : Damōi ita gōi, ena'ō mate ita awōnia. (*F. 20, 24 b. t.*). Ba me iroegi Jesoe, ba irongo, no ūfa bonginia ba
 18 lewatō. Ba ahatō ba Jeroezaleima Mbetania andrō, so doea mbaddeo fo-
 19 fanō. Ba no ato niha Jehoeda, si mōi chō ndra Marata Maria, ba wondra-ra tōdōra, ba ehō dalifoesōra andrō.
 20 Ba me irongo Marata so Jesoe, ba ifaondragō, ba doemadao jomo Ma-
 21 ria. Ba imane Marata chō Jesoe : He Toea, ena'ō na ho so ndra'oegō ba da'e, ba lō mate mena'ō dalifoesōgoe
 22 andrō. (*A. 32*). Ba iada'e gōi, ba oe'ilā, hadia ni'andrōe chō Lowalangi, ba ibe'e chōoe Lowalangi. (*F. 9, 31*).
 23 33). Imane chōnia Jesoe : Maoso da-
 24 nia dalifoesōoe andrō. Imane chōnia Marata : Oe'ilā sa, maoso ia dana, ba wemaozo andrō na loeo sa-
 focria (*Loek. 14, 14. F. 5, 25. Hal. zin. 25, 15*). Imane chōnia Jesoe : **Ja'odo wemaoso ba fa'aōeri, samati chōgōe, ba aōeri, he wā'ao mate ia.** (*F. 3, 26, 5, 26; 6, 40, 54*). **Ba dozi saoeri, samati chōgōe, ba lō mate, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** Hadia, fadoehoe dōdōoe ba
 27 da'ō? (*Joh. 8, 51*). Imane chōnia : E, Toea, mamati sa'aendra'o, wa Keriso andrō ndra'oegō, Ono Lowalangi, si
 28 mōi ba goeli danō. (*F. 6, 69*). Ba aefa iwā'ō da'ō, ba mōi ia moehede ehō dalifoesōnia, Maria, nibini'ō, imane : No so zamahaō, ba moehedc ia chōoe. Ba ja'ia, me irongo da'ō, 29
 ba i'ilio'ō ifazaŵa ia, ifaondragō. Ba 30 lō'ō na niroegi Jesoe banoea, ba zi faehamō Marata ehōnia mege so ia na. Ba me la'ilā niha Jehoeda, si so 31 chōnia jomo ba da'ō, sondrara tōdōnia, i'ilio'ō wamazaŵa ja'ia Maria ba mōi, ba la'o'ō ia, lawai sa mōi ia ba lewatō, ba wege'ege ba da'ō. Ba 32 me iroegi Maria ba zi so Jesoe, me i'ilā ia, ba itoehi danō fōnania, imane ehōnia : He Toea, ena'ō na ho so ndra'oegō ba da'e, ba lō mate mena'ō dalifoesōgoe andrō. (*A. 21*). Ba me 33 i'ilā Jesoe, mege'ege ia, ba mege'ege niha Jehoeda andrō si fao ehōnia, ba mofōnoe ia ba dōdōnia, ba ifataliehō ia. (*Mar. 8, 12*)), Ba imane : 34 Heza labē' ia ? Lamane ehōnia : Ae faigi, Toea. Me'e Jesoe. (*Loek. 19, 41*). Ba lamane niha Jehoeda : Hiza wa'omasinia ia. Ba so ba chōra zangoema'ō : Hadia, lō i'ilā i'orifi da'ō gōi mena'ō samokai hōrō zaoe'a andrō? (*F. 9, 6, 32*). Ba mofōnoe zoei 38 Jesoe ba dōdōnia, ba iroegi lewatō. Ba tōgi narō gara lewatō andrō, nifolagō gowe. (*Mat. 27, 60*). Ba imane 39 Jesoe : Mifazaŵa gowe andrō. Imane ehōnia talifoesōzi mate andrō, Marata : He Toea, abōoe sa'a'e ; no ūfa bonginia ae. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Tenga no oeŵā'ō ehōoe, na fadoehoe dōdōoe, ba oroma chōoe laehōmi Lowalangi ? (*F. 11, 4, 23*). Awena 41 lafazaŵa goweandrō. Ba ifaōga hōrōnia Jesoe, ba imane : He Ama, saoha gōlōoe, me no ūfondrondrongo ligoe ! (*F. 17, 1*). Ba oe'ilā, lō mammalōmalō, 42 wa ūfondrondrongo ligoe, ba bōrō niha sato andre, samasoei ja'o, wa oeŵā'ō, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōra, wa no ja'oegō zamatengen ja'o. (*Joh. 12, 30*). Ba me aefa iwā'ō da'ō, ba i'eboea'ō linia we'ao, imane : He Lazaro, ae baero ! Mōi baero zi mate, no 43 moe'olohoeni gahenia ba tangania lembe ba lewatō, ba bawania, ba ni-baloegō lembe folosi mbōbōi. Ba imane ehōra Jesoe : Mitoto'ō ehōnia

- ba mifofanō ia. (*Loek. 8, 49 b. t.; 7, 45 11 b. t.*). Ba ato zamati chōnia niha Jehoeda, si no mōi chō Maria, me la'ila nilaoe Jesoe. (*F. 7, 31*). Ba so ūsa chōra, zi mōi ba warizaio, la'ombacha'ō chōra hadia nilaoe Jesoe. **47 II. Ba** lafaloecha'ō zalaŵa rafe seboea sangila amachoita ba farizaio ba lamane : Hc tawisa ? Oja sa ifazōchi tandra niha andrō. (*Mat. 26, 48 3 b. t.; Loek. 16, 31*). Na tatehe manō chōnia zi manō, ba ahorí mamati ira chōnia, ba mōi dania Ndrawa Roma ba la'ochōgō danōda, fabaja niha. (*F. 49 12, 19*). Ba imane chōra awōra si samōsa, Kajafa, ere seboea zi dōfi andrō : Lō mi'ilā watahōgō hadia ia, **50** ba lō mifatooetooe, wa mohare ita, na mate zamōsa niha, salahī mbanoeada andre, fa bōi tekiko mbanoeada andre ma'afefoe. (*F. 18, 14*). **51** Ba tengā moroi chōnia, wa iŵā'ō da'ō, me no ere seboea ia zi dōfi andrō, ba mama'ele'ō ia ; mate sa dania Jesoe salahī mbanoeara andrō. **52** (*Amaed. 16, 1. 10. Sam. I, 1, 17*). Ba tengā ha salahī mbanoeara, ena'ō i'woeloi gōi nono Lowalangi andrō, sizaewc, ena'ō oroedoe. (*F. 10, 53 16*). I'otarai loeo da'ō, ba mamagōlō ira sa'ae, ba wamoenoe ja'ia. (*Mat. 54 21, 38*). Ba lō'ō sa'ae i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba niha Jehoeda, mofanō ia ba da'ō, isaŵa danō ba zinga danō si mate, banoea andrō, sotoi Efcraji, **55** ba da'ō sosō ia, awō nifahaōnia. Ba no ahatō wasa andrō, ba niha Jchoeda. Ba ato zi mōi misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema, moroi ba da'ō, fōna wasa andrō, ba wangehao ja'ira. (*F. 6, 4, 56 Nga'ōt. II, 30, 17*). Ba la'aloei Jesoe, ba faoma lamane chō nawōra, me so ira ba gosali : Hadiā ba dōdōmi, wa lō mōi ia ba gowasa ? (*F. 7, 11*). **57** Ba no labē'e goroisa ira ere seboeaba farizaio, na so zangila, heza so ia; ba i'ombacha'ō, ena'ō lara'oe ia. (*F. 9, 22*).

FAZA 12.

Tebajoini Jesoe ba Mbetania. II. Famagōlō warizaio ba chō Lazaro andrō. III Fe'amōi Jesoe mijomo ba Jeroezalema. IV. Niŵā'ō Jesoe, me so Ndrawa Heleni, sarnaigi ja'ia ena'ō. V. Lō mamati niha Jehoeda.

(*A. 1-8 : Mat. 26, 6-13. Mar. 14, 3-9*.)

I. Ōnō bongi lō fasa, ba mōi ba Mbetania Jesoe, ba zi so Lazaro andrō, nisoesoeginia moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*F. 11, 1. 43 b. t.*) Ba labē'e gōnia ba da'ō, ba sangai halōwō Marata. Ba samōsa Lazaro, awōnia ba wemanga. (*Loek. 10, 39. 40*) Ba ihalō Maria zakati zi ndroehoe wanicha narawasoe, samohoea, seboea bōli, ibajoini gahe Jesoe ba i'osi boenia; ba afōnoe nomo hoea wanicha andrō. Ba imane Joeda andrō, banoea Karota, nifahaōnia si samōsa, si manga mbōlinia dania : (*F. 13, 26 b. t. 18, 2*) Hana wa lō la'amawa wanicha andrō, otoe a lima woeloe roefia mbōlinia mena'ō, ba labē'e ba zi noemana ? Ba tengā me so ba dōdōnia zi noemana iŵā'ō da'ō, me no sanagōnagō ia, me chōnia so naha gefe, me ihalōhalō game'ela andrō. (*Loek. 8, 3. F. 13, 29*). Ba imanc Jesoe: Bōi tegoe ia ; no i'irō'ō da'ō, irege loeo wogo'o ja'o. Si lō mammalōmalō awōmi zi noemana, ba ja'o, ba tengā si lō mammalōmalō chōmi.

II. Ba ato zamondrongo niha Jehoeda, no so ia ba da'ō, ba mōi ira, tengā ha Jesoe mbōrō, ba wamaigi Lazaro gōi, nisoesocginia moroi ba ngai zi mate. Ba mamagōlō gere 10 seboea, ena'ō laboenoe gōi Lazaro andrō ; bōrō sa ia, wa ato zi so niha 11 Jehoeda, samati chō Jesoe.

(*A. 12-18 : Mat. 21, 1-11. Mar. 11, 1-10. Loek. 19, 29-38*.)

III. Sara wongi aefa da'ō, me lango, n ha sato, si no mōi ba gowasa, no mōi ba Jeroezalema Jesoe, ba lahalō mbocloe nohi, mōi ira mamao-

- ndragō ja'ia, moe'ao ira : Hosana, | ū'a'ōgōe? He Ama, efa'ō ndra'o ba
ja'ahowoe zi so andrō, ba dōi Zo'-
aja, razo Ndraono Gizerāčli andrō !
- 14 (*Moz. III. 23, 40*). Ba me isōndra
nono galide Jesoe, ba i'okoedo, itōrō
15 zi so ba zoera andrō : „Bō i a t a'-
o e fi, on o Z i o n a a l a w e, h i-
z a, so r a z o m ō, i' o k o e d o
n o n o g a l i d e". (*Sach. 9, 9*).
- 16 Lō'ō sa i'anema'ō aboto ba dōdō
ndra nifahaō da'ō ba me no tefola-
chōmi Jesoe, awena itōrō tōdōra,
wa ba chōnia tesoera da'ō, awō wa
17 no lamanō chōnia. Ba lafadoehoe'ō
niha sato, si fao chōnia, wa no hoe-
mēde ia chō Lazaro andrō ba lewa-
tō, wa no isoeseogi ba ngai zi mate.
18 (*Loek. 19, 37*). Andrō gōi la'ondrasi
ia niha sato, me no larongo, no ifa-
19 zōchi dandra andrō. Ba faoma la-
mane farizaio chō nawōra : Mi'ilā,
lō'ō manō fachai wolaoemi. Hiza,
ahori manō la'o'ō niha ba goeli danō.
(*F. 3, 26; 11, 48*).
- 20 IV. Ba so Ndrawa Heleni ūsa,
awō zi no mōi mijawa, mangaloeloe
21 ba gowasa. (*F. 7, 35*). Da'ō zi mōi
chō Wilifo andrō, banoea Mbetisa'i-
da, ba Galilaia, la'andrō chōnia, la-
mane : He Toea, omasiga ma'ilā Je-
22 soe. (*Loek. 19, 3*). Mōi Wilifo, iŵa'ō
chō Gandra, ba mōi ira, daroca ira,
23 Andrea Filifo, laŵa'ō chō Jesoe. Ba
itema lira Jesoe, imane : No iroegi
inōtō andrō ba wamolachōmi Ono
24 Niha. (*F. 17, 1; 13, 32*). Si ndroe-
hoendroehoe niŵa'ōgōe chōmi, na lō
tetaroe ba danō zi samba ngawoea
oelitō, ba na lō obooe, ba ha ja'ia
manō ; ba na obooe ia oea, ba oja
25 mbocania. (*Kor. I. 15, 36 b. t.*) Chō
zomasi nosonia aetoe ia, ba si fa'oe-
doc ba nosonia ba goeli danō andrō,
ba irorogō ba wa'aoeri si lō aetoc.
26 (*Loek. 17, 33*). Na so zi mōi cnoni-
gōe, ba jamoe'o'ō ndra'o, ba ba zi so
ja'o, ba da'ō gōi so genonigoe dania.
Nasozimōienonigoe, ba ifosoemange
27 Amagoe (*Loek 9, 23, F. 14, 3*). Ia-
da'c, ba aboe dōdōgōe, ba hadia ni-
- | ū'a'ōgōe? He Ama, efa'ō ndra'o ba
ginōtō andre! Ba andrō oeroegi
ginōtō andre. (*Mat. 26, 38, 39*). **He 28**
Ama, folachōmi dōimō! Ba so li,
si otarai zoroego. imane: **No oefo-
lachōmi, ba oefoeli oefolachōmi da-
nia!** (*Mat. 3, 17*). Ba lamane niha 29
sato, si so ba da'ō, me larongo da'ō:
Moe'oegoe mbanoea! Ba so gōi za-
ngōema'ō: No moehede chōnia ma-
la'ika. (*Hal. zin. 23, 9*). Itema lira 30
Jesoe, imane: Tenga ja'o mbōrō,
wa so li andrō, ja'ami mbōrō. (*F.*
11, 42). Fangoehoeckoe ūsi goeli danō 31
andre iada'e, iada'e tetibo baero za-
laŵa goeli danō andre. *F. 16, 11; 14,*
30. Ba ja'o, na no te'alawā'ō jaŵa 32
ndra'o, moroi ba danō, ba ohori
oedōnisi ira chōgōe. (*F. 3, 14; 8, 28*).
Ba wangombacha he wisa wa'ama- 33
tenia dania iŵa'ō da'ō. Ba latema 34
linia niha sato, lamane: No marongo
ba zoera goroisa, lō teboelō Keriso
andrō irocgi zi lō aetoe; ba hana
wa ūŵa'ō ni'alawā'ō jaŵa Nono
Niha ? Ha niha Nono Niha andro ?
(*Sin. 45, 7; 72, 7, 17; 110, 4. Jes. 9,*
7. Hes. 37, 35. Dan. 7, 13. 14). Ba 35
imane chōra Jesoe: Ma'ifoe tō na
so ba chōmi haga andrō. Mi'ogoe-
na'ō haga andrō, ba lalami, fa lō
ichamō ami fa'ogōmigōmi. Sowaō-
waō ba zogōmigōmi, ba lō i'ilā,
heza isaŵa. (*F. 7, 33; 11, 9, 10*). Mi'o- 36
goena'ō haga andrō, wamatī ba haga
andrō, ena'ō tobali ono haga ami.
Da'ō niŵa'ō Jesoe, ba mofanō ia.
ibini'ō ia chōra.
- V. Ba he no si manō ū'a'ōja da- 37
ndra nifazōchinia ba zanche ira, ba
lō'ō zoei mamati ira chōnia. (*Hal.*
zin. 2, 22. Mat. 26, 1-5). Ena'ō itōrō 38
niŵa'ō Jesaja andrō, sama'ele'ō, me
imane: He S'o'a ja, ha niha
z i f a d o e h o e t ū d ū b a w a-
n g o m b a c h a'ō m a a n d r ū . b a
t a n g a Z o'a ja a n d r ū , b a h a
c hō t e f a ' e l e'ō ? (*Jes. 53, 1*). Andrō 39
tebai mamati ira, iŵa'ō gōi Jesaja:
(*Jes. 6, 9, 10. Mat. 13, 14 b. t.*). „No 40

- i fo b alo e nō hōrōra ba no
i'a b'e'ō dōdōra, ena'ō lō
lā'ila hōrōra, ba ena'ō lō
a b o t o ba dōdōra, ba f a
bōi la fal alini gera'erara,
ba f a bōi oe'orifi ira."
- 41 Da'ō niwa'ō Jesaja, me no i'ila
lachōminia, ba me itōrō linia ia.
- 42 (Jes. 6, 1). Ba ato sa zoei zamati
gōi chōnia salaŵa, ba bōrō warizaio,
wa lō la'ombacha'ō, fa bōi latibō'ō
- 43 banoea ira. (F. 7, 48; 9, 22). Omasi
sa ira zoemange ba niha, moroi ba
zoemange ba Lowalangi. (F. 5, 44).
- 44 Ba moe'ao Jesoe, imane: Samati
chōgoe, ba tengā chōgoe mamatī ia,
chō samatenge ja'o mamatī ia. (F.
45 7, 16). Ba sangila ja'o, ba i'ila za-
matenge ja'o andrō. (F. 10, 30; 14,
46 9). Haga ndra'o, si no mōi ba goeli
danō, ena'ō bōi sa'ae so za gō-
migōmi dozi samati chōgoc. (F. 8,
46 12). Ba na so zamondrondrongo
ligoe, ba na lō i'o'ō, ba tengā ja'o
zangoehockoe ja'ia. Tengā sa ba
da'ō mōi ndra'o, ba wangoehockoe
ōsi goeli danō, ena'ō oe'orifi nōsi
goeli danō. (F. 3, 17). Chō zango-
sitengagō ja'o, si lō mamonaha ta-
roma ligoe, chōnia so sa'ae zangoe-
hoekoe ja'ia; taroma ligoe andrō,
niwa'ōgoe, da'ō zangoehockoe ja'ia,
na loeo safoeria andrō. (F. 3, 18.
- 49 Mar. 16, 16). Tengā sa moroi chōgōe
manō niwa'ōgoe. samatenge ja'o,
Amagoe, ba no ibe'e goroisa chōgōe,
hadia niwa'ōgoe, hadia wehedegoe.
- 50 (F. 5, 19 b. t.). Ba oe'ila, fa'aoeri si
lō aetoe goroisania andrō. Andrō
oe'ō niwa'ō Namagoe chōgōe, ba
wehedegoe andrō.
- FAZA 13.
- I Fanasai ahe. II. Fangombacha
si manga mbōli. III. Oroisa ba wa-
ngomas'iō awō. IV. Fangombacha
fangosilō'ōgō Wetero.
- 1 I. Ba sōua gowasa fasa andrō,
me no i'ila Jesoe, no iroegi inōtō,
aheta ia ba goeli danō andre, mōi ia chō Nama, si mane fa'omasinia
dána chōnia ba goeli danō, fōna, si
manō wa'omasinia ira iroegi gamo-
zoea. (Mat. 26, 2. F. 16, 28). Ba me
manga ira ena'ō, me no ibe'e ba
dōdō Joeda andrō, ono Zimoni, ba-
noea Kariota wemanga mbōli Jesoe
Afōcha — (Loek. 22, 3) he wā'ae
no i'ila Jesoc, no ibe'e ba dangania
fefoe hadia ia Ama, ba he wā'ae
i'ila, chō Lowalangi i'otarai, ba ba
Lowalangi mōi ia, — (F. 3, 35), ba
maoso ia ba ngai gō, iheta mba-
roenia, ihalō lembe, ba i'olembē.
Aefa da'ō, ba ilaoe nidanō ba naha
wanasa, ba ibōrōtaigō isasai gahe
ndra nifahaō, ba i'osi lembe andrō,
ni'olembenia. Ba iroegi Zimoni Fet-
ero, ba imane chōnia da'ō: Ja'oegō
zanasai ahego, Toea? Itema linia
Jesoe, imane chōnia: Iada'e, ba lō
ō'ila hadia nilaoegoe, ba aboto ba
dōdōe dania. Imane chōnia Fet-
ero: Iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba lō tola
ōsasai galiegoe. Itema linia Jesoe,
imane: Na lō oesasai'ō, ba tengā si
fabōbō chōgōe ndra'oegō. (Kor. I.
6, 11. Fam. I, 5). Imane chōnia Si-
moni Fetero: He Toea, bōi ha
sambalō ahego, tanga gōi ba hōgō.
Imane chōnia Jesoe: Acha lō isasai
ia si no mondri, noa sa moehaogō
nōsinia ma'afcoe, ba no moehaogō
ami, ba lō dozi. (F. 15, 3. Tit. 3, 5).
Noa sa i'ila zi manga mbōlinia,
andrō iwa'ō: Lō dozi moehaogō
ami. (F. 6, 64. 70). Ba me aefā
isasai gahera ba i'obaroe mbaroenia
ba ifoeli moedadao, imane chōra:
Hadia, no aboto ba dōdōmi nilaoe-
goe chōmi? Mibe'e tōigoc zamahaō
ba So'aja ba si sōchi, na miwa'ō
da'ō, si ndroehoe da'ō. (Mat. 23, 8.
10). Ba na no oesasai gahemi, ja'odo
andre. So'aja ja'ami, samahaō ja'-
ami, ba mo'ōmō gōi ami, wanasa
ahe nawōmi. (Loek. 22, 26. 27). Fa-
maedo nibe'egoe chōmi, ena'ō mi'-
o'ō niilaegoe chōmi. (Fet. I, 2, 21).
Si ndroehoendroehoe niwa'ōgoe chō- 16

- mi, tenga seboea, moroi chō zochō ja'ia, zawoejoe, ba tenga seboca, moroi chō zamatenge ja'ia zinenge.
- 17 F. 15, 20. Mat. 10, 24). **Na no mi'ila da'ō, ba ja'ahowoe ami, na mi'o'ō, wolaoe ja'ia.** (Mat. 7, 21. 24. Jak. 1, 18 25). Lō dozi ami da'ō, niwa'ōgoe; oe'ila, ha niha nitoctocjoegoe. Ba ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō : „Awōgōe ba wcmang a andrō, ba no ifazawā am bōrō sisinia chōgōe. (Sin. 41, 19. Mat. 26, 23.) I'otarai da'c, oewā'ō chōmi, fatoca lō aloea, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi, wa ja'odo, na no aloea 20 dania. (F. 14, 29; 16, 4). Si ndroehoendroehoc niwa'ōgoe chōmi, samonaha, na so nifatengegoc, ba ifonaha ndra'o; ba samonaha ja'o, ba ifonaha zamatenge ja'o andrō. (Mat. 10, 40 b. t.).
- 21 II. Aefa iwa'ō da'ō Jesoe, ba aboe dōdōnia, ba ifadoehoe'ō, imane: Si ndroehoendrochoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, samōsa ba chōmi zi manga mbōligoe dania. (Mat. 26, 21 b. t.)
- 22 Ba faoma lafaigi nawōra ira nifahaō, lō la'ilā, ha niha niwa'ōnia. (F. 19, 23 26). Ba so zamōsa nifahaō, sidadao ba ngai Jesoe, ni'omasi'ō Jesoe.
- 24 Da'ō nichawi Zimoni Fetero tanga, imane chōnia : Ombacha'ō chōgōe, 25 ha niha niwa'ōnia. Ba ihole'ō ia ba doto Jesoc, imane chōnia : He 26 Toea, ha niha ? Itema linia Jesoe : Da'ō ia, ni'oengogōgoe ō, sambawa, nihe'egoe chōnia. Ba i'oengogōgō, sambawa, ba ibe'e chō Joeda andrō,
- 27 ono Zimoni, banoea Kariota. Ba me aefa itema gō andrō, ba mōi ba dōdōnia Zatana. Ba imanc chōnia Jesoe : Ta'ita'i, laoc nilaoemō.
- 28 (F. 13, 2.) Ba lō ba nawōnia ba we-manga andrō saboto ba dōdō da'ō, 29 hana wa iwa'ō chōnia da'ō. So zangoema'ō tōdōra, me so chōnia nahagefe, iwa'ō chōnia Jesoe : Öli hadia zogoena chōdā ba gowasa, ba ma ena'ō na ibe'e ba zi noemana ma'-30 ifoe. (F. 12, 6.) Ba me no itema
- gō andrō, ba i'anema'ō mōi ia baerō. Ba no bōngi. (F. 18, 3.)
- III. **Ba me no mōi ia baerō, ba imane Jesoe :** Awena tefolachōmi Nono Niha, ba no tefolachōmi Lowalangi ba chōnia. (F. 12, 23.) Na no tefolachōmi Lowalangi ba chōnia, ba ifolachōmi gōi ia Lowalangi, ba chōnia, ba i'anema'ō ifolachōmi. He iraono, ha ma'ifoe tō na sodo chōmi. Mī'aloei ndra'o dania, ba hoelō si manc niwa'ōgoe no ba niha Jehoeda : Tebai mōi ami ba zi mōi ndra'o, si manō gōi niwa'ōgoe chōmi iada'e. (F. 7, 34.)
- Oroisa si bohooe oebe'e chēmi, ena'ō mi'omasi'ō nawōmi ; si mane fa'omasigee ami, ena'ō ja'amī gōi, faoma mi'omasi'ō nawōmi.** (Joh. 15, 12. 13. Efes. 5, 2. Joh. 1, 3, 11. 14. 23.)
- Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe, wa no nifahaōgōe ami, na so chōmi wa'omasimi nawōmi.** (Joh. 1, 2, 5.)
- IV. Imane chōnia Simoni Fetero : He Toea, heza mōi'ō ? Itema linia Jesoe, imane : Tebai ö'o'ō ndra'o iada'e, ba zi mōi ndra'o, ba ö'o'ō sa ndra'o na foeri. (F. 21, 18. 19.) Imanc chōnia Fetero : He Toea, hana wa lō oe'ila oe'o'ō ndra'oegō iada'e ? Oebelegō nosogoc fōnae. (Loek. 22, 33 b. t.). Itema linia Jesoe, imanc : Öbclegō nosooe fōnagoe ? Si ndroehoendroehoc niwa'ōgoe chōoc, lō fachamō miwo zilatao, iroegi no medōloe ö'silō'ōgō ndra'o.

FAZA 14.

Hoehoeo Jesoe ba nifahaōnia, sa-foeria. I. Ifaroe dōdōra ba wamatō chō Lowalangi ba ba wamatō chōnia. II. Faoma ira, daroea ira Amania. III. Ifaboe'oe Geheha ni'amoni'ō. IV. Famahowos'ō ba fondrara tōdō.

- I. **Bōi aboe dōdōmi. Mi'amati ba Lowalangi ba mi'amati chōgōe.** (Mar. 11, 22. F. 12, 44.) Oja nahia ba nomo Namagoe, ba na tenga si manō mena'ō, ba no ocwā'ō chōmi. Mōido sa moehaogō nahā chōmi.

- 3 (Kor. II. 5, 1.) Ba na no mōido, na no oehaogō naha chōmi, ba manga-woelido, ba oehalō ami chōgoe, ena'ō so ami gōi ba zi so ja'o. (F. 17, 24.)
- 4 Ba no mi'ilala lala ba zi mōi ndra'o.
- 5 II. Imane chōnia Toma : He Toea, lō ma'ilala, heza mōi ndra'oegō, ba he moroi ma'ilala lala? Imane chōnia Jesoe : **Ja'odo lala, ja'odo wa'adoe-hoe, ja'odo wa'aoeri. Lō sendroegi Ama, na lō itōrō ndra'o.** (Heb. 10, 19.) Na no aboto ba dōdōmi ndra'o, ba aboto gōi ba dōdōmi Namagoe dania. Ba i'otarai da'e, ba aboto ba dōdōmi ia, ba no mi'ilala ia. (F. 8, 19.) Imane chōnia Filifo : He Toea, oroma'ō chōma Nama, ba shono dōdōma. Imane chōnia Jesoe : Si manō wa'ara awōmi ndra'o, Filifo, ba lō aboto ba dōdōmi ndra'o? Si no mangila ja'o, ba no i'ilala Nama; ba hana wa ōwa'ō : Oroma'ō chōma Nama? (F. 12, 45. Kol. 1, 10. Heb. 1, 3. Kor. II. 4, 4. 6.) Hadia, lō fadoehoe dōdōoe, wa ba dōdō Nama so ndra'o, awō wa ba dōdōgoe so Nama? Taroma li andrō, niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ba tengā moroi ba chōgoe oe'wa'ō ia. Ba ihalō halōwōnia Ama, 11 si lō teboelō ba dōdōgoe. Mifati chōgoe, wa ba dōdō Nama so ndra'o, awō wa ba dōdōgoe so Nama; ba na lō'ō, ba mi'amati ba halōwō andrō. (F. 10, 38.) Si ndroehoe-ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ihalō dania halōwō andrō, nihalōgoe, samati chōgoe, ba seboca moroi andrō ihalō, me chō Nama mōi ndra'o, (Mat. 17, 20. Hal. zin. 2, 41; 5, 15.)
- 12 ba hadia ni'andrōmi, ba dōigoc, ba oc'o'ō, ena'ō tefolachōmi Nama ba chō Nono. (F. 15, 7; 16, 23.) Na so ui'andrōmi chōgoe ba dōigoe, ba oe'o'ō. (Joh. I. 5, 14. 15.)
- 13 III. Na mi'omasi'ō ndra'o, ba mi'o'ō goroisagoe. (F. 15, 10. Joh. I. 5, 3.) Ba ja'o, ba oe'andrō dania chō Nama, ba ibe'e chōmi zanolo tānō bō'ō, ena'ō lō aefa ia chōmi, 14 iroeigi zi lō aetoe; (F. 14, 26.) Eheha si doehoe andrō. si tebai latema niha goeli danō, me lō la'ilala, me lō aboto ba dōdōra. Ba dōdōmi no aboto ia, me lō aefa ia chōmi, ba ba dōdōmi so ia dania. (Joh. I. 5, 6.) Lō oerōi ami, hoelō zi lō 18 ama, si lō ina, mōido chōmi. (Mat. 28, 20.) Ma'ifoe tō na, ba lō'ō sa'ae 19 la'ilado niha goeli danō, ba ja'ami zangila ja'o, aoeri sa ndra'o, ba saoeri gōi ami dania. (F. 16, 16. Hos. 6, 2.) Na loco da'ō, ba aboto 20 ba dōdōmi, wa ba dōdō Nama so ndra'o, awō wa ba dōdōgoe so ami ba ba dōdōmi so ndra'o. (F. 17, 23 b. t.) Si so oroisa andrō chōgoe, solo'ō ja'ia, da'ō zomasi ja'o. Ba ni'omasi'ō Namagoe zomasi ja'o; ba ja'o gōi oe'omasi'ō ia ba oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chōnia. (A. 15.) Imane 22 chōnia Joeda, tengā banoea Kariota andrō : He Toea, hadia ia wa ō'oroma'ō ndra'oegō chōma, ba lō ō'oroma'ō ndra'oegō ba niha goeli danō? Itcma linia Jesoc, imane 23 chōnia : Na so zomasi ja'o, ba i'o'ō ligoe, ba i'omasi'ō Amagoe, ba mōiga chōnia, ba ba chōnia ma'igō. (Ejes. 3, 17 b. t.) Si lō mango- 24 masi'ō ja'o, ba lō i'o'ō ligoe. Ba taroma li andrō, nirongomi, ba tengā chōgoe, no chō zamatenge ja'o, chō Nama. F. 7, 16 b. t.) Da'ō niwa'ōgoe 25 chōmi, fatoea lō ahetedo chōmi. Ba sanolo andrō. Eheha ni'amonī'ō, 26 nifatenge Namagoe dania ba dōigoe, da'ō zainahaō ja'ami, ba da'ō fefoc, ba ahori ifasoegi ba dōdōmi niwa'ōgoe chōmi. (F. 15, 26; 16, 14. Fil. 1, 9-11.)
- IV. **Oerō ichēmi wa'ohahaoe dōdō, fa'ohahaoe dōdō chōgoe cēbe'e chōmi. Bō'ō nibē'e niha goeli danō, bō'ō nibē'egoe. Bō'i aboe dōdōmi ba bō'i ata'oe ami.** (F. 16, 33. Rom. 5, 1. Fil. 4, 7.) No mirongo, ine ocwa'ō 28 chōmi : Mofanō ndra'o ba oefocrido chōmi. Na mi'omasi'ō ndra'o, ba omoeso dōdōmi ena'ō, me chō Nama mōido, me no seboea moroi chōgoe

- 29 Nama. (*F. 10, 29. Fil. 2, 6 b. t.*) Ba noa sa oe'wa'ō chōmi, fatoea lō aloea, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi, na 30 aloea dania. (*F. 13, 19.*) Lō'ō sa'ac oja hoehoeogoe chōmi, so sa'ae zala'ā goeli danō andrō, ba lō isōndra hadia ia chōgōe; (*F. 12, 31. Loek. 31 22, 53.*) ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōniha goeli danō, omasido Nama ba o'ō'ō hadia niwa'ō Nama chōgōe, ba mifaoso, taheta ita ba da'e! (*F. 10, 18.*)

FAZA 15.

I. Amaedola : Tōla nagoe. II. Famarooe tōdō ba wangomasī'ō awō. III. Fondara tōdō ba watioesa niha goeli danč.

- 1 I. Ja'odo dōla nagoe si ndroehoc andrō, ba si so kaboc nagoe Nama. Fefoe ndraha ba chōgōc, si lō mowoca, ba iheta, ba fefoe zowoea, ba ihaogō, ena'ō tedcoc wa'ōja mboecania. (*Mat. 15, 13. Fil. 1, 9-11.*)
 2 Si no moehaogō ami, bōrō daroma li andrō, niwa'ōgōe chōmi. (*F. 13,*
 4 10. *Ejes. 5, 26.*) Mi'agō ndra'o, ba oe'igō ami. Hoelō ndraha, si tebai mowoea, ha ja'ia, na tengsa'ae ba dōla nagoc so ia, si manō gōi ami, na tengsa'ae ba chōgōe so
 5 ami. Ja'odo dōla nagoe andrō, daha ami. Sangiagō ja'o, na oe'igō ia gōi, da'ō zoja boea, me **tebai milaoe hadia ia, na lō ja'o.** (*Kor. II, 3, 5.*)
 6 Nitibo'ō na so zi lō mangiagō ja'o, hoelō ndraha, ba mate, ba la'ozaragō ba latibo'ō ba galitō ba achozi.
 7 (*Mat. 3, 10.*) Na mi'agō ndra'o, ba na lō aefā ba dōdōmi daroma ligoc, ba mi'andrō hadia zomasi ami, ba tebe'e chōmi. (*F. 14, 13. Mar. 11,*
 8 24.) Ba da'ō tefosocinauge Nainagoc, ena'ō oja inboeami, ba ena'ō tobali
 9 nifahaōgōe ami. Si mane fa'omas Nama ndra'o, si manō gōi wa'omasigoe ami. Mi'agō wa'omasigoe a-
 10 ndrō. Na mi'ō'ō goroisagoe, ba da'ō mi'agō wa'omasigoe, si mane folo'-ōgōe oroisa Namagoe, ba oe'igō

wa'omasinia. (*F. 14, 15.*) Da'ō niwa'-ōgōe chōmi, ena'ō so ba dōdōmi wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōgōe, ba ena'ō a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi. (*F. 16, 24.*)

II. **Da'ō goroisagoe, ena'ō faoma mi'omasī'ō nawōmi, si mane fa'omasigoe ami.** (*F. 13, 34.*) Fondrege wa'eboea wangomasī'ō awō, na ibelegō nosonia niha fōna zi fahoewoe chōnia. (*Rom. 5, 6 b. t.*) Si no fahoe-woe chōgōe ami, na mi'ō'ō hadia niwa'ōgōe chōmi. (*Loek. 8, 21.*) Lō'ō sa'ac oebe'e tōimi genoni, enoni, ba lō i'ilā, hadia nifazōchi zochō ja'ia; ba no oebe'e tōimi zi fahoewoe, noa sa oe'ombacha'ō chōmi fefoe nirongogoe chō Namagoe. (*Jak. 2, 23.*) Tenga ja'ami zanoetoejoe ja'o, ja'o sa zanoetoejoe ja'ami, ba no ofefataro ami, ena'ō mōi ami mwoea, ba ena'ō lō teboelō mboeami, ena'ō ibe'e chōmi Ama hadia ni'a-nandrōmi chōnia ba dōdigoc. (*F. 16, 23.*) Da'ō goroisagoe chōmi, ena'ō faoma mi'omasī'ō nawōmi.

III. **Na fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō chōmi, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, no ofōna fatioe dōdōra chōgōe.** (*Joh. I, 3, 13.*) Na awō niha goeli danō ami ena'ō, ba no omasi ena'ō niha goeli danō dána chōra andrō; ba meno tengā awō niha goeli danō ami, me no oetoetoejoe ami ba niha goeli danō, andrō wa fatioe dōdō niha gocli danō chōmi. (*F. 17, 14.*) Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi li andrō, niwa'-ōgōe chōmi: Tenga scboea moroi chō zochō ja'ia zawoejoe. Na no lagohi ndra'o, ba lagohi gōi ami; na no la'o'ō ligoe, ba la'o'ō gōi limi. (*F. 13, 16. Mat. 24, 9.*) Ba bōrō dōdigoe, wa lalaoe chōmi da'ō fefoe, me lō saboto ba dōdōra zamatenge ja'o. (*F. 16, 3.*) Na lō si mōido mena'ō, moehede chōra, ba lō horōra. Ba iada'c, ba lō tahi chōra ba horōra andrō. (*F. 9, 41.*) Si fatioe tōdō chōgōc, ba fatioe gōi chō Namagoe. (*F. 5, 23.*) Na lō niha- 24

lōgoe mena'ō ba chōra halōwō a-
andrō, si lō irai ihalō niha bō'ō, ba
lō horōra ena'ō, ba iada'e, ba no
la'ilā, ba noa zoei fatioe dōdōra
chōgōe ba chō Namagoe. (F. 10,
25 37, 38). Ba ena'ō itōrō li andrō,
nisoera ba zoera goroisa chōra :
„No fatioe dōdōra chōgōe,
26 ba lō bōrō bōrō.” (Sin. 35,
19, 69, 5). Na so zanolo andrō, nifa-
tengcōe chōmi dania, si oroi chō
Nama, Eheha si doehoe andrō, si
otarai Nama, da'ō zamadoehoe'ō
27 ja'o. (F. 14, 16, 26.) Ba ja'ami gōi,
ba samadoehoe'ō, me no i'otarai
mbōrōta faofao ami chōgōe. (Hal.
zin. 1, 8. 21 b. t.; 5, 32).

FAZA 16.

I. Iwa'ō ba nifahaōnia Jesoe,
lagobi ira dania. II. Iwa'ō chōra,
mogoena chōra, na mōi ia chō Na-
ma. III. Ibe'e fondonara dōdōra, wa
ifoeli la'ilā ia dania. IV. Ifaboe'oe
chōra tesondrondrongo wangandrō,
na ba dōinia. V. Ihōnagō iwa'ō
chōra, zoemaewe ira dania.

- 1 I. Da'ō niwa'ōgōe chōmi, fa bōi
2 fatoewoe chōmi. (Mat. 13, 21). La-
tibō'ō banoea ami dania. Ba iroegi
3 ba'wa dania, ba dozi samoenoje ja'-
ami, ba lawai famosoemange Lowa-
walangi. (Mat. 24, 9. Hal. 8, 1, 9,
3 1 b. t., 23, 12). Ba me lō aboto ba
dōdōra Nama ba ja'o, andrō lalaoe
chōmi da'ō. (F. 15, 21. Kor. 1, 2, 8).
4 Ba andrō oe'wa'ō chōmi da'ō, ena'ō,
ua no iroegi ba'wa da'ō, ba mitōrō-
tōrō tōlōmi, ua no oe'wa'ō chōmi.
Ba tengsi otarai mbōrōta oe'wa'ō
5 chōmi da'ō, me no faofao ndra'o
chōmi. (F. 13, 19). Ba iada'e, ba
mofanō ndra'o chō zamatenge ja'o,
ba samōsa lō ba chōmi sanofoe
chōgōe : Heza mōi'ō ? (F. 7, 33;
6 13, 36). Ba me no oe'wa'ō chōmi
da'ō, ba no a'oi so wa'aboe dōdōmi.
7 Ba si ndroehoc niwa'ōgōe chōmi,
mogoena chōmi, na mofanō ndra'o.
Na lō mofanō ndra'o, ba lō mōi

chōmi zanolo andrō ; ba na mōido,
ba oefatenge ia chōmi. Ba na so 8
da'ō, ba i'otoe'ō niha goeli danō,
ba horō ba ba wa'atoelō dōdō ba
ba hoeckoe. Ba horō, me lō mamati
ira chōgōe. (F. 3, 18). Ba wa'atoelō 10
dōdō, me sofanō chō Nama ndra'o,
ba me lō mi'ilado sa'ae. (Rom. 4,
25; 8, 34). Ba hoeckoe, me no tehoe-
koe zala'va goeli danō andre. (F.
12, 31). Wa'aja na niwa'oege chō-
mi, ba tebai mitaha iada'c. Ba na 13
so da'ō, Eheha si doehoe andrō,
ba i'oroma'ō chōmi lala ba zi doe-
hoe fefoe. Tenga sa soroi chōnia
wehedenia, fefoe hadia ia nirongo-
nia, iwa'ō, ba hadia zi so dania,
ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi. (F. 14, 17.
Joh. 1, 2, 27). Ja'ia zamolachōmi 14
ja'o, me moroi ba zi so chōgōe itema
ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi. (Joh. 14, 26).
Fefoe hadia ia zi so chō Nama, ba 15
chōgoc da'ō. Andrō oe'wa'ō, itema
ba zi so chōgōe, ba i'ombacha'ō
chōmi. (F. 17, 10).

III. Ma'ifoe tō na, ba lō mi'ilado 16
sa'ae, ba ma'ifoe tō zoei, ba mi'ilado.
(F. 14, 19, 28). Ba faoma lamane 17
chō nawōra nifahaōnia ōsa : Hadia
da'ō. niwa'ōnia chōda : Ma'ifoe tō,
ba lō mi'ilado, ba ma'ifoe tō zoei,
ba mi'ilado, ba : mofanō ndra'o chō
Nama? Ba lamane : Hadia da'ō, ni-
wa'ōnia: Ma'ifoe tō? Lō ma'ila hadia
niwa'ōnia. (F. 7, 33-36). Aboto ba 19
dōdō Jesoe, lasofoe chōnia dania,
ba imane chōra : Da'ō nizofoezo-
foemi chō nawōmi, me no oe'wa'ō:
Ma'ifoe tō, ba lō mi'ilado, ba ma'i-
froe tō zoei, ba mi'ilado? Si ndroe-
hoendroehoe niwa'ōgōe chōmi, me-
ge'ege dania ami ba mange'esi, ba
omoeso dōdō niha goeli danō; saboe
tōdō ami, ba tobali sa fa'omoeso
dōdō wa'aboe dōdōmi andrō. Aboe 21
dōdō ndra alawe, ua madono ia, me
no iroegi ba'wania, ba na no i'adon-
gō nono andrō, ba lō'ō sa'ae itōrō
tōdōnia wa'afōchō andrō, ba wa'-
omoeso dōdō, me no toemboe niha

- andrō. ba goeli danō. (*Jes. 26, 17*)
22 b. t.). Ba ja'ami gōi, aboe sa dōdōmi iada'e, ba oefoeli oefaiji ami, ba omoeso dōdōmi, ba lō sangeheta chōmi fa'omoeso dōdōmi andrō. *Loek. 24, 41. 52. Jes. 16, 10-14; 35, 10.*
- 23** IV. Ba na loeo da'ō, ba ma'ifoe lō misofoe chōgoe. Si ndroehoe-ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe chōmi, na so ni'andrōmi chō Nama, ba ibc'e chō-mi, ba dōigoe. (*F. 15, 7. 16*). Irege da'e, ba lō ni'andrōmi ba dōigoe. Mi'andrō, ba mitema, ena'ō a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi. (*F. 15, 11*).
- 25** Amaedola chōgoe, wangoema'ō chō-mi da'ō. Iroegi baŵa dania, ba lō'ō sa'ae oeŵa'ō gamaedola chōmi, ba lō aiwōdo wangombacha chōmi ha-dia ia chō Nama. Na loeo da'ō ba mangandrō ami ba dōigoe, ba lō oeŵa'ō chōmi, mangandrō ndra'o chō Nama salahimi (*F. 14, 16. Heb. 7, 25*). Ja'ia, Ama, zangomasi'ō ja'ami, me no mi'omasi'ō ndra'odo, ba me no fadoehoe dōdōmi, chō Lowalangi oe'oturai. (*F. 14, 21; 17, 8. 25*). Chō Nama oe'oturai, ba no mōido ba goeli danō; ba oerōi zoei goeli danō ba mōido chō Nama (*F. 13, 3*).
- 29** V. Lamane ira nifahaō: Hiza, iada'e lō aiwō ndra'oegō moehede, **30** ba lō ōŵa'ō gamaedola. Aboto sa'ae ba dōdōma, wa no ū'ilā fefoe hadia ia, ba lō mogoena chōoe, isofoe chōoe niha. Ba da'ō fadochoe dōdōma, wa chō Lowalangi ū'oturai. (*F. 21, 17*).
- 31** Itelna lira Jesoe, imane: Iada'e fa-dehoe dōdōmi? Hiza, iroegi baŵa dania ba no iroegi ija'e, ba oi zara tefazawili ami, isaŵa dána chōnia zamōsana, ba mirōi ndra'o, ha ja'o, ba tengha ja'odo, me faofao chōgoe Nama. (*Mat. 26, 56. F. 8, 29*).
- 33** Da'ō niwa'ōgoe chōmi, ena'ō so chōmi wa'ohahace dōdō ba chōgoe. Ba goeli danō so wa'afōchō chōmi, ba bōi miboesi dōdōmi, na oelawā niha goeli danō. (*F. 14, 27. Joh. 1, 5, 4*).

FAZA 17.

Mangandrō Jesoe: I. Hadia chō-nia, II. hadia chō zinengenia, ba III. hadia chō zamati bō'ō, fefoe.

- I. Da'ō niwa'ō Jesoe, ba ifaōga hōrōnia mijawa ba zoroego, ba imane: He Ama, no iroegi inōtō; folachōmi Nonooe, ena'ō ifolachōmi ndra'oegō Ono. (*F. 12, 23, 28*). Si mane fame'oe barō mbawania fefoe niha, ena'ō idozigō fa'aoeri si lō aetoe nibe'oe chōnia andrō. (*Mat. 28, 18. F. 3, 35; 6, 37*). Da'ō wa'aoeri si lō aetoe, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra ndra'oegō, Lowalangi si ndroehoe andrō, si ha sambcea, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōra zinengeoe andrō, **Jesoe Keriso**. (*Kor. I, 8, 6*). No oefo-lachōmi ndra'oegō ba goeli danō, no oe'asiwaligō halōwō andrō, nibe'oe chōgoe, ba wangai ja'ia (*F. 4, 34*). Ba iada'e, ba folachōmi ndra'o, awōoe, ja'oegō, Ama, lachōmi si no so chōgoe ba chōoe, fōna wa'aso danō'a andrō. (*F. 1, 1 b. t. Fil. 2, 6*).
- II. No oefae'ele'ō dōimō ba niha andrō. nibe'oe chōgoe, moroi ba niha goeli danō. Chōoe ira, ba no ūbe'e chōgoe, ba no la'o'ō lioc. Aboto sa'ae ba dōdōra, wa moroi chōoe fefoe hadia ia nibe'oe chōgoe. Me no oefae'ema chōra daroma li andrō, nibe'oe chōgoe, ba no late-ma, ba si ndroehoe no aboto ba dōdōra, wa moroi chōoe oe'oturai, ba no fadochoe dōdōra, wa no ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o. (*F. 16, 27, 30*). Mangandrō ndra'o, salahira, tengha salahi niha goeli danō mangandrōdo, chōra sa, nibe'oe chōgoe me no chōoe ira. (*Heb. 7, 25*). Ba chōoe fefoe zi so chōgoe, ba chōgoe fefoe zi so chōoe, ba no tefolachōmi ndra'o ba chōra (*F. 16, 15*). Ba lō'ō sa'ae sodo ba goeli danō, ba so sa ira ba goeli danō, chōoe mōi ndra'odo. He Ama ni'amoni'ō! Taha ira, ba dōimō, nibe'oe chōgoe andrō, cna'ō ba samboea dōdōra,

- si mane tōdōda andrō. (F. 10, 30). 12 Me sodo chōra, ba ja'o zanaha ja'ira, ba dōimō, nibe'oe chōgoe andrō ba no oerorogō ira, ba lō si tekiko ba chōra, baero nono wa'atekiko andrō, ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō (F. 13, 18; 6, 70, Sin. 109, 8).
- 13 Ba mōido chōoe iada'e, ba oeŵā'ō da'ō ba goeli danō, ena'ō a'oi so chōra wa'omoeso dōdō andrō chōgoe, ba dōdōra (F. 15, 11). No oefae'ma chōra daroma limō, ba no fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō chōra, me tengā moroi ba niha goeli danō ira, si mane ja'o, si tengā moroi ba niha goeli danō (F. 15, 18, 19).
- 15 Lō oe'andrō, ōheta ira ba goeli danō, ba ena'ō ūrorogō ira, ba ū'efa'ō ba Gafōcha; (Joh. I, 5, 18. Tes. II, 3, 3).
- 16 Tengā moroi ba niha goeli danō ira, si mane ja'o, si tengā moroi ba niha goeli danō. **Amoni'ō ira ba zi doehoe; taroma limō zi doehoe.** (Sam. II, 7, 18. Sim. 119, 160). Si mane famatengeoe ja'o ba goeli danō, si manō gōi wamatengegoe ja'ira ba goeli danō. (F. 20, 21). Ba oe'amoni'ō ndra'ō, salahira, ena'ō ni'amoni'ō ira gōi ba zi doehoe. (Heb. 7, 27; 10, 9, 10. Tit. 2, 14).
- 20 III. **Ba** tengā ha chōra ni'andrōgoe, ba zamati chōgoe ba lira na gōi, (Rom. 10, 17), ena'ō ha samboea dōdōra, dozi ira, si mane ja'oegō, Ama, ba chōgoe, ba si mane ja'o ba chōoc, ena'ō ja'ira gōi, ba chōda so ira; ena'ō fadoehoe dōdō niha goeli danō, ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o. (Hal. zin. 4, 32). Ba no oebe'e chōra lachōmi andrō, nibe'oe chōgoe, ena'ō ha samboea dōdōra, si mane tōdōda andrō, si ha samboea.
- 23 (Rom. 8, 15 b. t.; 29, b. t.). Ja'o ba chōra ba ja'oegō ba chōgoe, ena'ō mo'ahonoa wa ha samboea dōdōra, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō, ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o, ba no ū'omasi'ō ira, si mane fa'oniasioe ndra'ō. (Etes. 4, 3. 13-16. Kor. I. 24 6, 17). He Ama, omasido na awōgoe
- ba zi so ja'o nibe'oe chōgoe andrō, ena'ō anehe ira lachōmigoe, nibe'oe chōgoe, me no ū'omasi'ō ndra'ō, fōna wamazōchi danō'a. (F. 12, 26. Joh. I, 3, 2. Mat. 25, 34). He Ama satoelō! lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō ndra'oeegō, ba ba dōdōgoe aboto ndra'oeegō, ba no aboto ba dōdō da'e. wa no ja'oegō zamatenge ja'o. (F. 8, 19. Mat. 11, 25). Ba no ū'ommbacha'ō chōra dōimō, ba ū'ommbacha'ō na dania, ena'ō so ba dōdōra wa'omasi andrō, fa'omasioe ndra'ō, ba ena'ō so ba dōdōra ndra'odo. (Sin. 22, 23. F. 15, 9).
- FAZA 18.
- I. Lara'oe Jesoe. II. I'osilō ū'ōgō Jesoe Fetero. III. Isechegō Jesoe ere seboea andrō, Hanasi IV. Ifoeli i'osilō ū'ōgō Jesoe Fetero. V. Isechegō ia Filato.
- I. Aefa iŵā'ō da'ō Jesoe, ba mōi ia baero, awō ndra nifahaōnia, ū'tō mbombo andrō, Kendrona, ba so kaboe ba da'ō, ba da'ō bacha mōi Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia. (Mat. 26, 36 b. t.; Sam. II, 15, 23). Ba no i'ila gōi na ha andrō Joeda andrō, si manga mbōlinia, me asese mōi ba da'ō Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia. (Mat. 26, 47 b. t.). Ba me no ibalō Joeda zara-dadoc ba enoni gere seboea ba enoni warizaio, ba mōi ia ba da'ō, la'ohewandroe ba soeloe ba fangōna. Ba no i'ila Jesoc fefoe zi gōna ia dania, ba mōi ia baero, imane chōra: Ha niha ni'aloemī? (F. 13, 1). Latema linia, lamane: Jesoe, banoea Nazareta andrō. Imane chōra Jesoe: Ja'odo da'ō. Ba so gōi ba da'ō Joeda, si manga mbōlinia, awōra. Ba me iŵā'ō chōra: Ja'odo da'ō! ba lawoewoc foeri, alaoe tooe ira ba danō. Ba ifocli isofoe chōra: Ha niha ni'aloemī? Ba lamane: Jesoe, banoea Nazareta. Itema lira Jesoe, imane: No oeŵā'ō chōmi, ja'odo da'ō. Ba na mi'aloei ndra'ō, ba mifofanō da'e. (F. 10, 18). Ena'ō

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

- itōrō niwa'ōnia no: Samōsa lō si taja chōgoe nibe'eoe chōgoe andrō. (F. 17, 10 12). Ba meso wōdachō Zimoni Fetero, ba isōbi, ba igoechoei zawoejoe gerc seboea, i'ēwa dalingania, kambōlō. Malicho dōi zawoejoe andrō. (Mat. 11 26, 51 b. t.). Ba imane Jesoe chō Wetero. Saemboegō wōda. Hadia, lō oebadoe nōsi mako andrō, nibe'e 12 Namagoe chōgoe? (Mat. 26, 39). Ba lara'oe Jesoe saradadoe ba koemanda, ba enoni niha Jehoeda andrō 13 ba labōbō ia. (Mat. 26, 57 b. t.). Ba la'ofōnai'ō wolohe ja'ia chō Hanasi, matoea Kajafa da'ō, ba ere seboea Kajafa zi dōfi andrō. (Loek 3, 2).
- 14 Ba Kajafa zangoema'ō ba niha Jehoeda no, sōchi na mate zamōsa, salahi mbanocara andrō. (F. 11, 50).
- 15 II. Ba i'o'ō Jesoe Simoni Fetero ba samōsa nifahaō bō'ō. Ba no fa'ilā li nifahaō andrō chō gere seboea, ba fao ia chō Jesoe, we'amōi ba golajama gerc schoea. (F. 20, 2).
- 16 Ba baero so Wetero, ba zinga mbawandroheō. Ba mōi baero nifahaō si samōsa andrō, si no fa'ilā li chō gere seboea, fahoehoeo ia ba zanaro ba mbawandroehō, ono alawe, ba 17 i'ohē bacha Wetero. Ba imane chō Wetero sawoejoe ono alawe andrō, sanaro ba mbawandroehō: Tenga ja'oegō gōi nifahaō niha andrō? Imanc: 18 Tenga. (Mat. 26, 69 b. t.). Ba so ba da'ō zawoejoe ba enoni, no la'e-boea'ō galitō, o'afoe ira, moleoc. Ba so gōi Wetero ba da'ō, ba ngaira, moleoe gōi ia.
- 19 III. Ba isofoe chō Jesoe ere seboea ba nifahaōnia ba ba wama- 20 haōnia andrō. Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Lō oerai aiwō fahoehoeo ba niha, lō aetoe mamahaō ndra'o ba zekola ba ba gosali, ba zi mōi niha Jehoeda fefoe, lō hoehoeogoe ba zi 21 tobini. (F. 7, 14. Mat. 26, 50.) Hana wa ūsofoe chōgoe? Sofoe ba zi no mamondrongo hadia niwa'ōgoe chōra. Hiza, ja'ira zangila, hadia ni- 22 wa'ōgoe. Ba me iwa'ō da'ō, ba ite-
- ma ifalisi mbawa Jesoe enoni, sa-mōsa, si so ba da'ō, imane: Hadia, ūmanō wanema li gere seboea? Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Na sala 23 wehedegoe, ba ombacha'ō, hadia zi lō sōchi, ba na lō sala, ba hana wa ūbōzido? (Mat. 5, 39). Ba ifa'o-he'ō ia Hanasi chō gere seboea andrō, Kajafa, lō moetoto'ō mbōbō. IV. Ba so Zimoni Fetero, moleoe. 25 Ba lamane chōnia: Hadia, tengā ja'oegō gōi nifahaōnia? Ba i'osilō'-ōgō, imane: Tenga. Imane sawoejoe 26 gere seboea, samōsa, talifoesō ni'ēwa Wetero talinga: Tenga no oe'ila ndra'oegō, awōnia ba kaboe? Ba 27 ifocli i'osilō'-ōgō Fetero. Ba i'anema'ō miwo zilatao. (F. 13, 38).
- V. Ba la'ohie ba gōdo goe- 28 mandroe Jesoe, la'otarai Kajafa; si hoelō wongi. Ba lō mōi ira ba gōdo, fa lō latōrō zalacha, ena'ō la'ilā manga wasa andrō. (Mat. 27, 1 b. t. Mar. 15, 1 b. t. Loek 23, 1 b. t.). Ba mōi baero chōra Wilato, imane: 29 Hadia wangadoe chōmi ba niha andre? Latema linia, lamane chō-nia: Na tengā samazōchi si lō sōchi da'ō, ba lō mabe'e ba dangaoe ia mena'ō. Ba imane chōra Filato: 31 Mihalō ia, ja'ami, ba mi'o'ō goroisa andrō chōmi, wangochoekoe ja'ia. Ba lamane chōnia niha Jehoeda: Lō tola maboenoe niha. (F. 19, 6. 7). Ena'ō itōrō li Jesoe, niwa'ōnia ba 32 wangombacha he wisa wa'amatenia dania. (F. 12, 32. 33. Mat. 20, 19). Ba ifocli ia jomo ba gōdo Filato, 33 hoemedē ia chō Jesoe, imane chō-nia: Hadia, razo niha Jehoedandra'-oegō? (Mar. 15, 2. Loek. 23, 2). Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Hadia, moroi chōoe ūwa'ō da'ō, ma tānō bō'ō zangombacha ja'ia chōoe, ba chōgoe andre? Itema linia Filato, imane: 35 Hadia, niha Jehoeda ndra'odo? Iwaoe ba ere seboea andrō zame'e ba dangagoe ja'oegō; hadia horōoc? Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Tenga 36 moroi ba goeli danō andre mba-

- noeagece andrō**, na moroi ba goeli danō andre mbanoeagoe, ba molaŵa mena'ō genonigoe andrō, fa bōi tebe'e ba danga niha Jehoedandra'o; ba no tengā sa moroi ba da'ō mba-noeagoe. (F. 6, 15. Mat. 26, 52. 53).
- 37 Ba imane ehōnia Filato: Ba razo sa atō ndra'oegō? Itema linia Jesoe: **Ja'ia niŵa'ōoe, razo ndra'odo. Andrō toemboe ndra'o, ba andrō mōido ba geeli danō, ba wamadoehoe'ō si doehoe. Dozi si otarai zi doehoe, ba lafondrondrongo ligoe.** (Loek. 23, 3. Tim. I. 6, 13. F. 8, 47). Imane chōnia Filato: Hadia zi doehoe? Ba me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba mōi ia baero zoei, ba niha Jehoeda, ba imane chōra: Lō oesōndra chōnia horō.
- 38 39 (F. 14, 6. Loek. 23, 4). Ba no hoekekoe ba chōmi, oebe'e aefa chōmi zamōsa, ba gowasa fasa andrō. Hadia, omasi ami, oebe'e aefa ehōmi razo niha
- 40 Jehoeda andrō? (Mar. 15, 6. 9). Ba moe'ao zoei ira, lamane: Bōi da'ō, Baraba andrō efa'ō. Ba samara'oe Mbaraba andrō. (Mat. 27, 21. Hal. zin. 3, 14).
- FAZA 19.
- I. Labobōzi Jesoe ba la'o'aja. II. La'etoe'ō hoekekoe. III. Laforōfa. IV. So ba ngai rōfa Maria ba Johane. V. Mate Jesoe. VI. Lako'o ia.
- (A. 1-3: Mat. 27, 27-30. Mar. 15, 16-19.)
- 1 I. Aefa da'ō, ba ihalō Jesoe Filato, ifabōzi'ō. Ba lalalaoe dakuela doi saradadoo, lafotakoela ia, ba lafobaroe ia baroe loeo sojo, ba la'ondrasi ia, ba lamane: Ja'oegō, razo niha Jehoeda? Ba lafalisi mbanania. Ba mōi baero zoei Wilato, imane chōra: Hiza, oe'ohe ia baero chōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, lō oesōndra horō. (F. 18, 29. 38). Ba mōi baero Jesoe, mokofia ia takoela doi andrō, ba mobaroe baroe loeo sojo no mege. Ba imane ehōra Filato: **Hiza niha andrō!** (Sin. 22, 7. Jes. 53, 3).
- II. Ba me la'ilā ia ere seboea ba enoni andrō, ba moe'ao ira: Forōfa! forōfa! Imene ehōra Filato: Mihalō ia, ja'ami, ba miforōfa, ja'odō, lō'ō sa oesōndra horōnia. (Loek. 23, 21. F. 18, 31). Latema linia niha Jehoeda, lamane: So goroisa chōma, ba ba goroisa andrō, ba si mate ia, me no ibali'ō Ono Lowalangi ia. (Mat. 26, 63-66. Moz. V. 18. 20, F. 10, 33). Me irongo niŵa'ōra andrō Filato, ba tedoe wa'ata'oenia, ba ifoelai ia jomo ba gōdo, ba imane ehō Jesoe: Heza moroi ndra'oegō? Ba lō itema linia Jesoe. (Mat. 27, 12 b. t.). Imane chōnia Filato: Hadia, lō moehede'ō chōgōe? Lō ū'ila, wa tola oe'efa'ō ndra'oegō ba tola oeforōfa ndra'oegō? Itema linia Jesoe, imane: Lō tola ūlaoe hadia ia chōgōe ena'ō, na tengā nitehe ehōe moroi si javā. Andrō eboea horō zame'e ba dangaoe ja'o. (Rom. 13, 1). I'otarai da'ō, ba ūlaoe Filato wangeta'ō ja'ia. Ba moe'ao niha Jehoeda, lamane: Na ū'efa'ō da'ō, ba tengā ni'omasi'ō kaizaro ndra'oegō. Fefoe, ha niha zamali'ō razo ja'ia, ba no si fa'oedoe chō kaizaro. (Luk. 23, 2). Ba mc no irongo niŵa'ōra andrō Filato, ba ū'ohē baero Jesoe, ba moedadiao ia ba dadaoma zangoehoekoe, ba naha andrō sotōi „nibale kara”, ba li Heberao, ba „Gabata”. (Mat. 27, 19). Ba baŵa wangehao ba gowasa fasa, so labōzi ūnō. Ba imane ba niha Jehoeda: Hiza razomi! (Mar. 15, 42). Ba moe'ao ira: Heta! heta! forōfa ia! Imene ehōra Filato: Hadia, oeforōfa razomi? Latema linia ere seboea, lamane: Lō razoma baero kaizaro. (Loek 23, 18. Hal. zin. 3, 13). (A. 16-24: Mat. 27, 31-44. Mar. 15, 20-32. Loek. 23, 26. 33-39.)
- III. Awena ibe'e niforōfa. Ba la'ohe Jesoe. Ba ū'osa'ō rōfania, 17 ba mōi ira baero, lasaŵa naha andrō, sotōi „sokamoe'oe”, „Gologata” ba li Heberao. (Moz. I, 22, 6).

- 18 Ba da'ō laforōfa ia ba daroea na-wōnia, samōsa dambai, ba gota-loeara labe'e Jesoe. Ba ifazōchi gōi zoera Filato, ibe'e ba hōgō rōfa. „Jesoe, banoea Nazareta, razo niha Jehoeda” nisoerania. Ba ato zombaso soera andrō niha Jehoeda, me no ahatō ba mbanoea nahā andrō, ba niforōfa Jesoe, ba no moebe'e li Heberao ba li Ndrawa Roma ba li Ndrawa Heleni. Balamane ere seboea ba niha Jehoeda chō Wilato: Bōi soera: razo niha Jehoeda, soera wa no iwa'ō: Razō niha Jehoeda ndra'ō. Itema lira Filato, imane: Lō teboelō nisoeragoe andrō. Ba me no acfa laforōfa Jesoe saradadoe, ba lahalō noechnania, la'o'ōfa, samboea ni'o'ōfa zamōsa, awō gamezania. Ba si lō tagoetagoe gameza andrō, nisosō, 24 i'otarai si jaŵa, ma'asagōrō. Ba faoma lamane chō nawōra: Bōi tataba ia, datalaoe fadahōdahō chōnia, ha chō mōi ia. Ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „No lafaosa e hōra no echagoe, ba no fa dāhōdāhō ira ba gamēzagoe.” Da'ō nilaoe zaradadoe andrō. (Sin. 22, 19.)
- 25 IV. Ba so ba ngai rōfa Jesoe ninania ba talifoesō ninania, Maria, fo'omo Kelofasi andrō ba Maria, banoea Magadala andrō. (Mar. 15, 26 40. Mat. 27, 56). Ba me i'ila ninania Jesoe, awō nifahaōnia andrō, somasi ia, ba ngainia, ba imane chō ninania: **Hiza nonoce, alawe!** (F. 20, 2; 2, 4).
- 27 Aefa da'ō, ba imane chō nifahaō andrō: **Hiza ninaoe!** Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba i'ohc ia baomonia nifahaō andrō.
- 28 V. Me aefa da'ō, me no i'ila Jesoe, no awai, fefoe hadia ia, ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera; ba imane: **Owōchi dōdōgoe!** (F. 17, 4. Sin. 69, 22).
- 29 Ba so ba da'ō zamba nahia niro aisō. Ba lafōnoei rabo, labe'c ba mbalō zoechoe ba la'oro'ō chōnia, 30 ba mbawania. (Mat. 27, 48). Ba me
- no ibadee niro aisō andrō, ba imane: **No awai!** Ba ileaggō hōgōnia, ba aetoe noso. (Mat. 27, 50). Ba la'a-andrō chō Wilato niha Jehoeda, ena'ō na lafafatō waha niforōfa ba lahetā ira, me baŵa wangehao, fa bōi torōi ba rōfa mbotorā, ba loeo sabato; eboea sa loeo sabato andrō. (Moz. V. 21, 23). Ba mōi zaradadoe, 32 lafafatō waha zi daroca, niforōfa awōnia. Ba me laroegi Jesoe, me 33 la'ilā, no mate ia, ba lō lafafatō wahania, ba ifahō ngainia ichoe doho 34 saradadoe si samōsa, ba i'anemā'ō aloea ndro, si faroeka idanō. (Joh. I. 5, 6. Heb. 9, 11; 12, 18 b. t.). Ba 35 si no mangila da'ō zamadoehoe'ō da'ō, ba doehoe wamadoehoe'ōnia; i'ila wa si doehoe niwā'ōnia, ena'ō mamati ami gōi. Andrō si manō, 36 ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „Sara bōi lafa tō tōlānia.” (Moz. II. 12, 46. Sin. 34, 21). Ba si mané 37 zoei ba zoera bō'ō: „Anehe dania ira nifahōra andrō.” (Sach. 12, 10. Fam. 1, 7).
- (A. 38-42: Mat. 27, 57-61. Mar. 15, 42-47. Loek. 23, 50-55.)
- VI. Ba me no aefa da'ō, ba i'ana-drō chō Wilato Josefo, banoea Garimatis, ena'ō tola iheta mboto Jesoe; nifahaō Jesoe ia gōi, ba ibini'ō, fa'ata'oenia niha Jehoeda. Ba itehe Filato. Ba mōi ira, lahetā. (Loek. 23, 50). Ba so gōi Nikodemo 39 andrō, si mōi chōnia no, si fōfōna, ba zi bongi, i'ohc emoeri ba aloē, nifaroeka, mato safikoe. (F. 3, 1 b. t.; 7, 50). Ba lahalō sa'ae mboto 40 Jesoe, la'olohoeni moeko, ba lalaoe zamohoea andrō; si manō hoekoc ba niha Jehoeda, wogo'o si mate. Ba so ba zahatō ba niforōfa Jesoe 41 kaboe, ba so lewatō si bohooe ba kaboe andrō, ba zi lō larai lako'o niha. Ba ba da'ō labe'e Jesoe, ba 42 mbaŵa wangehao andrō, ba niha Jehoeda, me sahatō lewatō andrō. (Jes. 53, 9).

FAZA 20.

- I. Femaoso Jesoe. II. I'oroma'ō ia chō Maria andrō, banoea Magadala, III. ba ba nifahaō, IV. ba chō Do-ma. V. Tani wa tesoera zoera andre.
- 1 I. Sara wongi aefa zabato, ba mōi ba lewatō Maria andrō, banoea Ma-gadala, ihoclō wongi, me ogōmigōmi na, ba i'ila, no laheta gowe andrō
- 2 ba lewatō. (Mat. 28, 1). Ba fagohi ia chō Zimoni Fetero ba chō nifahaō si samōsa andrō, ni'omasi'ō Jesoe, ba imane chōra: No lahalō Doeada, ba lewatō, ba lō ta'ila heza labe'e ia. (F. 13, 23).
- 3 Ba mōi Wetero, awō nifahaō si samōsa andrō, lasaŵa lewatō. Ba faoma fagohi ira, dароea ira. Ba alio nifahaō si samōsa andrō wagohisa, moroi chō Wetero, ja'ia
- 5 zi fōfōna mondroegi lewatō, ba me ifaigi bacha, ba i'ila moeko andrō, nitooe'ō tooe; do lō'ō sa mōi ia
- 6 bacha. Ba so Zimoni Fetero, i'ō'ō, mōi ia tooe ba lewatō, ba i'ila
- 7 moeko andrō, nitooe'ō tooe. Ba lō moe'oroedoegō ba moeko andrō zae-mboe, si so ba hōgō Jesoe mege; do lagōloegō, samboea nahania. (F. 11, 44).
- 8 Ba awena mōi tooe gōi nifahaō si samōsa andrō, si fōfōna mondroegi lewatō, ba i'ila, ba fa-doehoe dōdōnia. Lō'ō na sa aboto ba dōdōra zi so ba zoera, wa lō tola lō maoso Jesoe moroi ba ngai zi mate. (Kor. I. 15, 4. Sin. 16, 10.
- 10 Hal. zin. 2, 25 b. t.). Ba ifoeli ira chōra nifahaō andrō.
- 11 II. Ba no so ba zinga lewatō Maria andrō, mege'ege. Ba me mege'ege ia, ba ifaigi bacha ba lewatō, ba i'ila mala'ika, dароea, soberoe safoesi, sidadao, samōsa tānō ba hōgō, samōsa tānō ba gahe, ba nibe'e boto Jesoe mege. (Mat.
- 13 28, 5 b. t. Mar. 16, 5). Lamane chōnia: Hana, wa mege'cge ndra'oegō, alawe? Imane chōra: No lahalō Zo'aja ja'o, ba lō oe'ila, heza labe'e ia. Me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba ibali'ō ia foeri ba i'ila Jesoe; no so ba
- da'ō, ba lō i'ila, wa Jesoe da'ō. (Mar. 16, 9). Imane chōnia Jesoe: 15 Hana wa mege'ege ndra'oegō, alawe? ha niha ni'aloemō? Iwai so-halōwō ba kaboe, ba imane chōnia: He Toea, na ja'oegō zangolo'iō ja'-ia, ba ombacha'ō chōgōe, heza ōbe'e ia ba mōido moehalō. (F. 19, 41). Imane chōnia Jesoe: He Maria! 16 Ba ibali'ō ia, imane chōnia, ba li Heberao: Raboeni! he samahaō! geloeahania. Imane chōnia Jesoe: 17 Bōi babaja ndra'o, lō'ō na si mōi ndra'o jaŵa chō Namagoe. Ba ae ba dalifoesōgōe andrō, ba ū'a'ōchōra: Mōido jaŵa chō Namagoe, ba chō Namami, chō Lowalangigoe, ba chō Lowalangimi. (Mat. 28, 9. 10. F. 6, 62. Heb. 2, 11. 12. Kor. I. 11, 3).
- 18 Ba mōi Maria andrō, banoea Magadala, i'ombacha'ō ba nifahaō: No oe'ila Doeada, ba da'ō niŵa'ōnia chōgōe. (Mat. 16, 10).
- III. Ba me tānō owi, mc loeo mi-goe, me no moelazi mbawandroeħō, ba zi so ndra nifahaō, ba wa'ata'-oera niha Jehoeda, ba mōi Jesoe, so ia ba gatalocara, ba imane chōra: Ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi! (Loek. 24, 36).
- 19 Ba mc aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra danga, awō ngai. Awena omoeso dōdō ndra nifahaō, me la'ila Zo'aja. (F. 19, 34; 16, 32). Ba ifoeli 21 imane chōra: Ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi! Hoelō si mane famatenge Nama ja'o, si manō gōi wamatengegoj ja'ami. (F. 14, 27; 17, 18). Ba me no 22 iŵa'ō da'ō ba ihehaini ira, ba imane chōra: Mitema Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (Loek. 24, 49).
- 23 Na so ni'efā'ōmī horō, ba aefa chōra, ba ba zi lō mi'efā'ō ia, ba lō aefa. (Mat. 16, 19; 18, 18).
- IV. Ba lō Toma, awō zi felendroea 24 andrō, nifotōi si faero, me so Jesoe. (F. 11, 16). Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia 25 nifahaō bō'ō andrō: No ma'ilā Doeada. Ba imane chōra: Na lō oe'ila ba dangania laheto gosō'osō andrō, ba na lō oebe'e doeroegoe ba laheto gosō'osō andrō, ba na lō oetoefa

- tangagoe ngainia, ba lō fadoehoe dia, so gōda ma'ifoe, ja'ami, iraonogoe? Lamane chōnia: Lō'ō. Imane chōra: Ba gambōlō doendraha milaoc giri, ba misōndra. Awena lalaoe, ba tebai sa'ac lasōbi, ba wa'oja gi'a. (Loek. 5, 6). Ba imane nifahaō andrō, ni'omasi'ō Jesoe, chō Wetero: Toeada! Ba me irongo Simoni Fetero, Toca, ba molembe ia, lō noechnia, ba itibo'ō ia ba nidanō. (Mat. 14, 28 b. t.). Ba ba doendraha la'o'ō nifahaō bō'ō andrō; lō'ō sa arōe danō, ha mato doea ngaotoe hela; lasōbi gi'a no mege, ba giri. Ba me mōi ira baene, ba la'ila mbo galitō, tooe ba danō, ba no so bawoe gi'a, awō roti. Imane chōra Jesoe: Mi'ohe gi'a andrō, sawena mihalō, ōsa. Ba mōi jaŵa Zimoni Fetero, isōbi baene giri, no afōnoe i'a seboea, otoe a lima woeloe a tōloe rozi. Ba he si manō wa'oja, ba lō'ō zoei atika giri. (Mat. 13, 47. 48). Imane chōra Jesoe: Mi'aine, milaoe manga. Ba dozi alawō ndra nifahaō, wanofoe chōnia: Ha niha ndra'oegō? Me no la'ila, wa So'aja. So Jesoe, ihalō roti no mege, ibe'e chōra, ba si manō gōi gi'a andrō. (Hal. zin. 10, 41). Medōloesa'ae, mōi da'ō, i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba nifahaō-nia, me no acfa maoso ia, moroi ba ngai zi mate. (F. 20, 19, 26).
- V. Ba oja na sa dandra bō'ō, nifazōchi Jesoe, ba zanche ndra nifahaō, si lō moesoera ba zocra andre. (F. 21, 25. Hal. zin. 1, 3). Ba no moesoera da'e, ena'ō fadoehoe dōdōmi, Keriso Jesoe, Ono Lowalangi, ba ena'ō so chōmi wa'aocri si lō aetoe, ba dōinia andrō, na fadoe-hoc dōdōmi. (F. 3, 16. Joh. I, 5, 13).

FAZA 21.

I. I'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba nifahaō-nia, ba zinga mbaŵa Diberia andrō.
II. Hoehoeonia chō Wetero.

- I. Aefa da'ō, ba ifoeli i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba nifahaōnia, ba zinga mbaŵa Diberia andrō. Imane wan-goroma'ō ja'ia: Faoma so ira, Simoni Fetero ba Toma, nifotōi si faero, ba Natana'eli, banoea Kana, ba Galilaia, ba ono Zebedaio andrō ba daroea na nifahaōnia bō'ō. (F. 1, 46). Imane chōra Simoni Fetero: Mōido mangai i'a. Lamane chōnia: Mōiga gōi, awōoe. Ba mōi ira mitoee, ba doendraha, ba lō ahoeloe ira, ba zi hongi andrō. (Loek. 5, 5). Ba me moloeo sa'ae, ba so Jesoc, ba mbewe nidanō. Ba lō'ō sa la'ila nifahaō andrō, wa Jesoe da'ō. (F. 20, 14). Ba imane chōra Jesoe: Ha-

- dia, so gōda ma'ifoe, ja'ami, iraonogoe? Lamane chōnia: Lō'ō. Imane chōra: Ba gambōlō doendraha milaoc giri, ba misōndra. Awena lalaoe, ba tebai sa'ac lasōbi, ba wa'oja gi'a. (Loek. 5, 6). Ba imane nifahaō andrō, ni'omasi'ō Jesoe, chō Wetero: Toeada! Ba me irongo Simoni Fetero, Toca, ba molembe ia, lō noechnia, ba itibo'ō ia ba nidanō. (Mat. 14, 28 b. t.). Ba ba doendraha la'o'ō nifahaō bō'ō andrō; lō'ō sa arōe danō, ha mato doea ngaotoe hela; lasōbi gi'a no mege, ba giri. Ba me mōi ira baene, ba la'ila mbo galitō, tooe ba danō, ba no so bawoe gi'a, awō roti. Imane chōra Jesoe: Mi'ohe gi'a andrō, sawena mihalō, ōsa. Ba mōi jaŵa Zimoni Fetero, isōbi baene giri, no afōnoe i'a seboea, otoe a lima woeloe a tōloe rozi. Ba he si manō wa'oja, ba lō'ō zoei atika giri. (Mat. 13, 47. 48). Imane chōra Jesoe: Mi'aine, milaoe manga. Ba dozi alawō ndra nifahaō, wanofoe chōnia: Ha niha ndra'oegō? Me no la'ila, wa So'aja. So Jesoe, ihalō roti no mege, ibe'e chōra, ba si manō gōi gi'a andrō. (Hal. zin. 10, 41). Medōloesa'ae, mōi da'ō, i'oroma'ō ia Jesoe ba nifahaō-nia, me no acfa maoso ia, moroi ba ngai zi mate. (F. 20, 19, 26).
- II. Ba me aefa manga ira, ba imanc Jesoe chō Zimoni Fetero: He Simoni, ono Johane, hadia, abōlō omasi'ō ndra'o, moroi ba wa'omasi da'e ndra'o? Imane chōnia: E Toca, ō'ila, omasido ndra'oegō. Imanc chōnia: Koebalojono mbiribiri chōgōe. (F. 13, 37). Ba ifoeli imane chōnia: He Simoni, ono Joliane, hadia, omasi'ō ndra'o? Imane chōnia: E Toca, ō'ila, omasido ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōnia: Koebalojimbiribirigoe. (Loek. 22, 32). Ifoeli imane chōnia, no medōlo: He Simoni, ono Johane, hadia, omasi'ō ndra'o? Aboe dōdō Wetero, me ifoeli imane chōnia no medōlo:

- Hadia, omasi'ō ndra'o? ba imane chōnia: E Toea, fefoe hadia ia ō'ilā, ba no aboto ba dōdōoe, omasido ndra'oegō. Ba imane chōnia: Koe-baloi mbiribirigoe. (F. 16, 30; 2, 25.)
- 18 Hal. zin. 20, 28). Si ndroehcendroe-hoe niwa'ōgōe chōoe, me ono matoea ndra'oegō, ba no ja'oegō zamachai bōbō taloemō, ba mōl'ō heza zomasi'ō; ba na atoea ndra'-oegō, ba ō'oro'ō dangaoe, ba niha bō'ō zamachai bōbō taloemō, ba i'ohē'ō ba zi lō omasi'ō. (Fet. I, 5,
- 19 J. Hal. zin. 21, 11. Fet. II, 1, 14). Ba wangombacha he wisa wa'amatenia dania ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi, iwa'ō da'ō. Ba me aefaa iwa'ō da'ō, ba imane chōnia: O'ō ndra'o. (F. 13, 36. Fet. I, 4, 16). Ba me ibali'ō ia foeri Fetero, ba i'ilā, molo'ō nifahaō andrō, ni'omasī'ō Jesoe, sida-dao gōi ba ngai Jesoe, ba wemanga
- no, sanofoe no: He Toea, ha niha zi manga mbōlōe? (F. 13, 25). Ba 21 me i'ilā da'ō Fetero, ba imane chō Jesoe: Ba hana da'c, Toea? Imane 22 chōnia Jesoe: Na omasido, lō teboelō ia, irege sodo, ba hana wa ōhalō chōoe? Ja'oegō, o'ō ndra'o. (Fam. I, 7, 9 b. t.). Da'ō mbōrōtā, 23 wa laŵa'ōwā'ō ba dalifōesō andrō: Lō mate nifahaō andrō. Ba lō niwa'ō Jesoe chōnia, lō mate, imane: Na omasido, lō teboelō ia, irege sodo. Da'ō nifahaō andrō, samadoehoe'ō 24 da'e, sanoera gōi da'e, ba no ta'ilā, wa no si doehoe wamadoehoe'ōnia. (F. 16, 35. Fam. I, 2). Ba oja na 25 sa mbō'ōnia, nilaoe Jesoe, ba na lazara zara wanānō ba zoera cna'ō, ba ba dōdōgoe, ba lō itaha oeli danō ma'asagōrō zoera andrō, ni-tanō ja'ia. (F. 20, 30).

Halōwō zinenge andrō

nisoera

LOEKA.

FAZA 1.

- I. Famobōrō. II. Fanahae Jesoe.
III. Lahalō awōra Matia andrō si-nenge.

- 1 I. No awai chōgoe zoera si fōfōna andrō, jao'egō Teofilo, no oesoera fefoe nibōrōtaigō Jesoe, folaoe ba famahaō, (Loek. I, 1-3), iroegi loeo tefazaŵa ia, me no ibe'e goroisa ba zinenge andrō, ni'anoetoejoe'ōnia Eheha ni'amonī'ō, (Mat. 28, 19. Loek. 24, 44 b. t.), ba ni'oja'ōnia tandra, wangoroma'ō wa no aoeri ia, me no

aefaa itaōgō wamakao andrō; ūfa wooloe wongi wa'ara i'oromaroma'ō ia chōra, i'ombacha'ō chōra ngawalō mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (Mar. 16, 14. Joh. 20, 19-30).

- II. Ba me oreodoc ira, me manga ira, ba iwa'ō chōra, bōi larōi Jeroezalema, labaloi gamaboe'oela li Nama andrō, nirongomi chōgoe (iwa'ō). (Loek. 24, 49. Joh. 14, 16). Idanō sa nibajagō Johane, ba nibajagō Ehcha ni'amonī'ō ami, lō ara tō. (Mat. 3, 11. F. 2, 4; 11, 15 b. t.). Ba lasofoc chōnia si so ba da'ō, 6

- lamane : He Toea, hadia ūfoeli andrō, si no tobali samasaao so-
ō'a'azōchi ija'e dania nōri Ndraono 17
Gizeraëli? (*Loek. 19, 11 b. t.; 24, 21*).
 7 Ba imane chōra : Tenga si nangea
ja'ami zangila baŵa ba boe'oe li,
nihonogōi Nama ba wa'abōlōnia,
 8 (*Mat. 24, 36*.) ba mitema dania wa'-
abōlō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, si mōi
chōmi, ba samadoehoe'ō ami chō-
goe ba Jeroezalema, ba ba danō
Joedaia. ma'asagōrō, ba ba Zama-
ria, ba iroegi wondrege danō. (*Joh.*
 9 *15, 27. F. 5, 32. Loek. 24, 47*). Ba
me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba tefazaŵa
ia, anehe ira, ihalō ia lawoeo, ba
lō'ō sa'ae oroma ia chōra. (*Mar. 16,*
 10 *19*). Ba me latōngō mbanoea si
jaŵa, me mofanō ia, ba hiza, daroea
zi so ba da'ō chōra niha, sobaroe
 11 safoesi, (*Joh. 20, 12*), sangoemo'ō
gōi: Hana wa so ami ba da'e, wa
mitōngō mbanoea, ja'ami banoea
Galilaia? Mangawoeli dania Jesoe
andrō, nihalō ba zoroego moroi ba
chōmi, si mane me mi'ilā ia, me
mofanō ia ba zoroego. (*Loek. 21,*
 12 *27. Fam. 1, 7*). Aefa da'ō, ba mangawoeli ira ba Jeroezalema, moroi
ba hili andrō, sotōi hili wanicha,
ba ngai Jeroezalema, mato samba-
 13 doe fofanō. Ba me no laroegi jomo,
ba mōi ira jaŵa ba mbate'e ba zi
sagōtō, ba da'ō sosō ira, Fetero ba
Johane ba Jakobo ba Andrea ba
Filipo ba Toma ba Batolomaio ba
Mataio ba Jakobo, ono Galifaio, ba
Simoni selote ba Joeda, ono Jakobo.
 14 (*Mat. 10, 2 b. t.*). Da'ō fefoe zi lō
aefa aefa mangandrō, ha sara dōdō,
awō ndra alawe andrō, ba awō Ma-
ria, ina Jesoe, ba ira talifoesōnia.
(*Loek. 24, 53. Joh. 7, 5. F. 2, 46*).
 15 III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba maoso
Wetero, me faloecha dalifocsō (ba
so mato otoe a doea woeloe wa'ato
 16 niha, sowooelo ba da'ō) imane : He
ja'ami, ira talifoesō, lō tola lō itōrō
zi so ba zoera andrō, si no ihōnagō
ifaŵa'ōgō Eheha ni'amoni'ō, ni'o-
mbacha'ō Dawido, ba chō Joeda
- andrō, si no tobali samasaao so-
ndra'oe Jesce. (*Sin. 41, 10. Mat.*
26, 47). Noa sa te'erai ia, awōda, 17
ba no itema dana chōnia, halōwō
andrō. (*Loek. 6, 16*). Ba noa sa isō-
ndra mbenoea nibē'e bōli loeo wa-
lō'atoelō andrō, ba no aechoe tooe
ia, ba no aboto daloe, ba no adoewa
mbetoc'ania ma'afefoe. (*Mat. 27,*
3-10. Nga'ot. II. 25, 12). Ba no la-
rongo fefoe, banoea Jeroezalema,
andrō labē'e tōi mbenoea andrō
Achelidama, ba lira, benoea ndro
geloeahania. Noa sa moesoera ba 20
zoera zinoenō : „**Sadoedoe nahania,**
ba bōi i'onaha niha“ ba : „**Jamoe-**
tema niha bōō halōwōnia andrō.
(*Sin. 69, 26; 109, 8*). Ba lō'ō sa tola 21
lō tahalō niha, samōsa, ba zi no
faofao chōda, gōtō wa'ara wangōrō-
ngōrō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, chōda,
(*Joh. 15, 27*), ibōrōtaigō ba wama-
jagō idanō andrō chō Johane, iroegi
loeo tefazaŵa ia moroi ba chōda ;
samōsa da'ō zamadoehoe'ō femao-
sonia, awōda. *F. 2, 32; 10, 37-41*.
Ba lafa'aso zi daroea, Josefo, nifotōi 23
Barasaba, si so tōi Joeso na gōi,
ba Matia. Ba mangandrō ira, lama-
ne : He So'aja, sangila tōdō niha
fefoe, oroma'ō nitoejoemō, samōsa,
ba zi daroea andre, (*F. 15, 8. Joh.*
21, 17), sanema naha andrō, ba 25
halōwō andrō, awō wamaigimaigi,
niřōi Joeda, ba we'amōi ba nahania.
Ba lalaoe fadahōdahō ba chōra 26
andrō, ba gōna Matia, ba tobali
famōnōchi zinenge andrō, si fele-
ndroeia ia. (*Amaed. 16, 33*).

FAZA 2.

I. Folaoe Eheha ni'amoni'ō. II.
Hoehoeo Wetero andrō. III. Amoeata
niha Keriso si fōfēna.

- I. **Ba** me loeo wendrakose (si 50) 1
ba no owoelo ira fefoe, ha samboea
naha. (*Moz. III. 23, 15*). Ba i'ozoe-
magō so zihōngō, si otarai mbanoea
si jaŵa, hoelō na itōrō angī sabōlō-
bōlō, ba ifōnoei nomo andrō, ma'a-

- 3 samboea, ba zi dadao ira. (*Joh. 3, 8. F. 3, 1. 11; 5, 12*). Ba oroma chōra dalinga wandroe, si fabalibali, alitō wamaigira, ba idozigō ira, 4 ahono ba hōgōra. (*Mat. 3, 11*). Ba fahōna chōra Geheha' ni'amoni'ō, ba labōrōtaigō lalaoe li bō'ō, si mane nibe'e Geheha chōra fanōtōi. 5 (*Mar. 16, 17. F. 4, 31; 11, 15; 10, 46*). Ba so zi fatewoe gana ba Jeroezalema, niha Jehoeda, niha sangata'-oefi Lowalangi, soroi fefoe soi ba 6 goeli danō. Ba me so zihōngō andrō, ba aechoe niha sato ba tobali dō-dōra, me larongo wehedera ba li 7 chōra, dozi ira. Ba tobali dōdōra, dozi ira, ahōlihōli dōdōra ba lamane: Hiza, tengā banoea Galilaia ira, 8 dozi sihede andrō? (*Joh. 7, 52*). Ba he wisa wa tarongo lida, dozi ita, li ba danōda, ba zi toemboe ita? 9 Ja'ita Dawa Waretia ba Dawa Media ba Dawa Gelama, awō zi so ba Mezofotamia, ba ba Joedaia ba ba Gafadokia, ba Wondro ba ba Azia, 10 (*Fet. I, 1, 1*), ba Werigia ba ba Wambilia, ba danō Miseraji ba ba danō Libia, tānō ba Girene, awō zi fatewoe gana ba Roma, niha Jehoeda, awō zi no mōi banoeara, 11 Dawa Gereta ba Dawa Ara, ba tarongo, lalaoe lida, wangombacha segcboea andrō, nilaoe Lowalangi. 12 Ba tobali dōdōra, dozi ira, lō la'ilā watahōgō, faoma lamanc chō na- 13 wōra : He wisa da'ō dania? Ba so zangaohangaoha ōsa, lamane: Si maboe agoe sami. (*Kor. I, 14, 21 b.t.*). 14 II. **Ba** maoso Wetero, awō zi fele-zara, moehede ia, imane chōra: He ja'ami, niha Jehoeda, awō zi so ba Jeroezalema fefoe, ja'aboto ba dō-dōmi da'e, ba mifondrondrongo 15 niwā'-ōgoe! Tenga sa si mane niwā'-ōmi, wa si no maboe da'e, awena 16 sa gōi labōzi siwā. Da'ō sa ia, niwā'-ō Joēli, sama'cle'ō andrō: (*Joēl. 2, 28-32*). „Ba so dania, na loeo sa foeria, iwā'-ō Lowalangi, ba oelaoe ba niha fefoe 17 wōfō Gehehagoe, ba ma-ma'e'ō nonomi matoea, awō nonomi alawé, ba la'ilā gangilata ono matoea chōmi ba mangifi zatoea chōmi. Ba geno- 18 nigoe ira matoea ba ba genonigoe ira alawé oe-laoe ōsa Gehehagoe, na loeo dā'ō, ba mama'e'ō ira. Ba oefazōchi gila'ilā 19 ba mbanoea si jāwā ba tandra ba goeli danō si tooe, do ba alitō ba simbo. (*Loek. 21, 25*). Ba tobali sogō- 20 migōmi loeo ba do mbawā, fatea lō iroegi loeo Zo-a ja andrō, seboea. Ba tobali aoiridozi si angarōfi li tōi Zo'aja." (*Rom. 10, 13*). He ja'ami, Iraono Gizcraëli, mifondrondrongo da'e! Jesoe andrō, banoea Nazareta, niha nifadoehoe'ō Lowalangi ba chōmi, ba wa'abōlō ba ba gila'ilā ba ba dandra, nifafazōchi'ō Lowalangi chōnia, ba chōmi, ni'ilami andrō. (*F. 10, 38. Rom. 1, 4*). Da'ō mege mihalō, me no moebe'e 23 ba dangami ia, me no ihonogōi ihoekoe Lowalangi, me no tohōna mege i'ila, ba no mi'osō ia ba rōfa tanga niha baero, wamoenoe ja'ia. (*F. 4, 28; 3, 15 b.t.*). Da'ō nisoesoegi 24 Lowalangi, me no i'efa'ō chōnia wa-afōchō wa'amate, me tebai sa atō itaha ia fa'amate. (*Loek. 11, 22*). Imane sa Dawido ba chōniā andrō: 25 „Lō a efa'aefab a doedoema hōrōgōe Zo'aja ja'o, no a-sa so ia ba gambōlōgōe, fa lō mangiwa ndra'o. (*Sin. 16, 8 b.t.*). Andrō wa omoeso 26 dōdōgōe ba mano enō le-lagoe, ba ōsigoe gōi, ba molombase dania, ba wanōtōna, lō'ō sa ōrōi ba 27 mbanoea tooe nosogoe, ba lō ōtehe, i'ila wa'obooe, ni'amoni'ō andrō chōoe. (*F. 13, 35 b.t.*). No ō'ombacha'ō 28

- c h ū g o e l a l a b a w a 'a o e r i ,
ō h ū n a c h ū g o e w a 'o m o e s o
29 d ū d ū t a n ū f ū n a o e ." He ja'-
ami, ira talifoesō, acha lō aiwō
ndra'o moehedc chōmi, ba chō doe-
ada Dawido, wa no mate ia, awō
wa no lako'o, ba so ba chōda
lewatōnia, iroegi ma'ōchō andre.
30 (*Sal. I. 2, 10*). Ba me no sama'e'ō
ia, me no i'ilā, no ifaboe'oe chōnia
Lowalangi fahōloesa, ifedadao ba
dādaomania ma'ocwoenia, (*Sin. 132*,
31 *11 b.t. Loek. I. 32. Rom. I. 3*), me no
i'ilā zi so na foeri dania, ba itōrō
linia wemaoso Keriso, wa lō'ō sa-
terōi ia ba mbanoea tooe, awō wa
32 lō'ō gōi i'ilā ōsinia wa'obooc. Jesoe
andrō nisoesoegi Lowalangi, si so
ba mbōrō ba da'ō ndra'aga fefoe.
33 (*F. I. 8; 3, 15*). Ba me no te'ala'ā'ō
ia iada'e kambōlō Lowalangi, ba me
no itema gamaboe'oela li andrō,
Eheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, chō Nama,
ba no ilaoe da'e, ni'ilami, niromongomi
andre. (*F. 5, 31. Joh. 12, 32; 14, 26*).
34 *Sin. 68, 19*). Tenga sa Dawido zi
mōi jaŵa ba zoroego, ba ja'ia za-
ngōema'ō : „No iŵa'ō So'a ja
c h ū Z o 'a ja j a' o : D a d a o b a
g a m b ū l ū g o e , (*Sin. 110. I*).
35 i r e g e o e b e ' e t o o e b a r ū g a-
h e o e z i f a ' o e d o e c h ū o e ."
36 Ja'aboto sibai iada'e ba dōdō ma'oe-
wee Gizcraēli sefroe, wa no ibali'ō
So'aja ba Keriso da'ō Lowalangi,
Jesoe andrō, niforōfami. (*Fil. 2, 11*).
37 Ba me larongo da'ō, ba manga ia
ba dōdōra ba lamanc chō Wetero
ba ba zinene bō'ō andrō : He
mawisa ena'ō, ja'ami, ira talifoesō?
38 (*Heb. 4, 12. F. 16, 30*). Ba imane
chōra Fetero : Mifalalini gera'erami
ba mifabajag'ō idanō ami, dozi
ami, ba dōi Jesoe Keriso, ba wa-
ngefa'ē horōmi andrō, ba mitema
dania mboeaia andrō, Eheha ni'a-
moni'ō. (*F. 3, 19; 10, 45*). Chōmi sa
gamaboe'oela li andrō ba ba ndrao-
nomi ba ba zi so ba zarōoe fefoe,
gofoe ha wa'ato nikaoni Zo'a,
Lowalangida. (*Joēl. 2, 28. Joh. 10,*
16). Ba so na niŵa'ōnia, tānō bō'ō, 40
famadoehoe'ō, ba ifarooe dōdōra,
imāne : Ja'aefa ami·ba niha si te-
foejoe tōdō andre. (*Fil. 2, 15*). Ba 41
lafababajag'ō idanō ira samonaha
taroma linia ba dōdōra, ba mato
tōloe ngahōnō niha, si te'anō, ha
si ma'ōma'ōchō andrō. (*Jes. 53,*
11, 12).
- III. Ba lō teboelō ira nifahaō 42
zinenge, ba he ba wefao, ba he ba
wamoboto roti ba ba wangandrō.
(*F. 20, 7*). Ba dozi ata'oe niha, ba 43
oja gila'ila . ba oja dandra, nifazō-
chi zinenge. (*F. 5, 11, 12*). Ba no 44
oroedoe zamati, fefoe, faoma chōra
zi so chōra, fefoe. (*F. 4, 32*). Ba 45
la'amawa mbenoeara, awō gamaga-
mara, ba ladoxigō wamaosa, lafaigi
zabōlō mogoena. Ba ero : ma'ōchō 46
so . ira ba gosali, lō aefa'acfa, ha
samboea dōdōra, laboboto roti ba
nomo misa, latema gōra ba da'ō,
omoeso dōdōra ba atoelō. (*F. 2, 42*).
Lasoeno Lowalangi, ba eboea chōra 47
dōdō niha sato fefoe, ba ero ma'
ōchō ifa'anō chōra So'aja zanōndra
fangorifi andrō. (*F. 4, 4*).

FAZA 3.

I. Niha somboejoemboejo, ni'a-
be'e'ō Wetero. II. Hoehoe Wetero
ba niha sato.

- I. Mōi mijāwā ndra Fetero Johane
ba gosali, me inōtō wangandrō,
me labōzi tōloe. (*F. 10, 3. Loek. I, 10*).
Ba hiza niha, somboejoemboejo 2
moroi ba daloe ninania, niloe'i. Ero
ma'ōchō lafedadado ia ba zinga mba-
wandroehō gosali, nifotōi si sōchi,
ba wangandrō bōli gō ba zi mōi ba
gosali. (*F. 14, 8*). Ba me i'ilā ndra 3
Fetero Johane, si mōi ba gosali, ba
mangandrō bōli gō ia chōra. Ba
inehogō ia Fetero, awō Johane 4
imane: Faigi ndra'aga. Ba ifaigi
ira, iwai so zinemania chōra. Ba
imane Fetero : Lō chōgōe firō ba
lō ana'a, ba hadia zi so chōgōe, ba 5
6

- ba oebe'e ehōoe: Ba dōi Jesoe Kēriso, banoea Nazareta. owaōwaō. (Mat. 10, 9. Mar. 16, 17 b. t.). Ba ira'oe dangania kambōlō, ifazizio. Ba i'anema'ō abe'e gahenia, awō mboe'oe gawononia, ifarōga ia ba moezizio ba mowaōwō; ba mōi ia ba gosali, fao ia ehōra, mowaōwaō ia ba mamarōga ba isoeno Lowalangi. (Jes. 35, 6. Loek. 5, 25; 17, 15).
- 7 Ba la'ilā niha sato fefoe, mowaōwaō ia ba manoeno Lowalangi ia.
- 8 Ba la'ilā ia, wa ja'ia da'ō, sidaodao ba mbawandroehō gosali si sōehi, ba wangandrō bōli gō; ba a'oi so wa'ahōlihōli dōdōra ba fa'atobali dōdōra, ba zi no faloccha ia. (Loek. 5, 26). Ba me lō irōi ndra Fetero Johane, ba owoelo chōra niha sato fefoe ba newali, nifotōi ewali Zelomo, (ewali nifolose) no tobali dōdōra. (Joh. 10, 23).
- 10 II. Ba me i'ilā da'ō Fetero, ba itema li niha sato, imane: He ja'ami, Iraono Gizerāeli, hadia wa ahōlihōli dōdōmi ba da'ō, ba hadia wa mifaigifaigi ndra'aga, hoelō na ja'aga zamowaōwaō niha andre ba wa'abōlōma, ba ma ba wa'atoelō dōdōma? Lowalangi ndra Aberahamō, Iza'aki, Jakobo, Lowalangi ndra toeada, no ifolaehōmi nononia Jesoe, nibe'emi ba danga Wilato, ni'osilō'ōgōmi fōnania, he no iŵā'ō da'ō, la'efa'ō. (Loek. 23, 22, 23).
- 12 Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'osilō'ōgō ni'amoni'ō andrō, satoelō, ba no mi'andrō, latehe chōmi zange'e. (Mat. 27, 20, 21). Ba no miboenoe zalaŵa sangorifi andrō, nisoesoegi Lowalangi, moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba zi so ba mbōrō ndra'aga. (F. 5, 31; 4, 33. Loek. 24, 48). Ba famati ba dōinia mbōrō, wa no i'abōlō'ōtōnia da'e, ni'ilami, nirongomi andre; ba famati andrō, ni'asogōnia zame'e ehōnia fangabe'e andre, ba zanehe ami fefoe. (F. 4, 10-12). Ba iada'e, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, oe'ila, me lō mi'ilā watahōgō, andrō mimanō, ba
- 13 si manō gōi zalaŵami. (F. 13, 27. Loek. 23, 34. Kor. I, 2, 8). Ba no 18 ifatōrō ba zi manō Lowalangi nihō-nagōnia fama'ombacha'ōgō ba zama'ele'ō andrō fefoe, wa itaōgō wamakao Keriso andrō chōnia. (Jes. 53, 5. Loek. 24, 25 b. t.). Andrō mi-falalini gera'erami, ba mifoeli ami, ba wamabeta'ō horōmi, ena'ō aloea gōtō wa'ohahaoe dōdō, na inehēgō ita Lowalangi, (F. 2, 38), ba ena'ō 19 ifatenge nihonogōi chōmi andrō, Keriso Jesoe andrō. (Jes. 57, 15, 16). Lō'ō sa tola lō ifonaha ia soroego, 21 irege gōtō wanga'azōchi fefoc hadia ia, niŵā'ō Lowalangi, ni'ombacha'ō zama'ele'ō andrō ehōnia, ni'amoni'ō, i'otarai mbōrōta danō'a. (F. 1, 11. Kor. I, 15, 25, 28). Noa sa iŵā'ō 22 Moze: „Tasogōchōmī So'a ja Lowalangiida zama'e'ō, talifoesōmi, si mane ja'o; da'ō nifondrondrongomili, fefoe hadia ia niŵā'ōnia e hōmī." (Moz. V, 18, 15 b. t. Heb. 3, 2 b. t.). Ba tobali, fefoe 23 gofōe ha niha·zilō mamondrongo li zama'e'ō andrō, banihori ba mbanoea andre." Ba dozi gōi sāma'e'ō, i'otarai Zamoe'eli, awō moroi foerinia, ha wa'ato zi no moehede, ba noa gōi la'ombacha'ō loeo da'e. (Loek. 1, 70 b. t.). Ja'ami 24 ma'owoe zama'e'ō andrō, ono wawoe'oesa li andrō ami, ni'asogō Lowalangi ehōndra toeada, me iŵā'ō chō Gaberahamo: „Baeħōmā'ōewemō dāniatēfahōwōe'ō fefoe soi ba goeli danō." (Moz. I, 22, 18. Rom. 9, 4 t.). Chōmi i'ofōnai'ō Lowalangi, wamtenge ononia, me no isoesoegi, ba wamahowoe'ō ja'ami, na mifoeli ami fefoe, na mirōi zi lō sōchi andrō chōmi. (F. 13, 46. Mat. 10, 6).

FAZA 4.

I. La'ohē ba rafe seboea ndra
Fetero Johane. II. Fangandrō niha
Keriso si fōfōna andrō. III. Fa'-
awōsara, hoelō zi fatalifoesō.

- 1 I. Ba me laŵā'ō da'ō ba niha
sato, ba maoso chōra gere andrō,
awō goemandra ba gosali, awō za-
2 doekaio, afōchō chōra, me lafahaō
niha, me la'ombacha'ō, chō Jesoe
3 so wemaoso zi mate. (F. 23, 8). Ba
lara'oe ira ba lakoeroe, iroegi ma-
hemoloe ō; noa sa aracha bongi.
4 Ba ato zamati, samondrongo li a-
ndrō, ba tobali lima ngahōnō wa'ato
5 ndra matoea. (F. 2, 41. 47; 5, 14). Ba
mahomoloe ō, ba faloecha zalaŵara
6 ba satoeara ba sangila amachoita
chōra, ba Jeroezalema, ba Hanasi,
ere seboea andrō, ba Kajafa ba Jo-
hane ba Alesandro ba si fatalifoesō
7 chō ndra ere seboca, fefoe. (Joh. 18,
13). Ba lafa'aso ira ba gotaloera ba
lasofoe: Ha niha zanehe chōmi ba ha
tōi chōmi, wolaoe da'ō? (Mat. 21, 23).
8 Ba imāne chōra Fetero, si no fahōna
Eheha ni'amoni'ō: He ja'ami, sala-
ŵa mbanoea andre ba ja'ami, satoea!
9 (Loek. 12, 11. 12). Na tesechegō ndra'-
aga ma'ōchō andre, ba wanoloma
andrō, ba niha sofōchō andrō, ha-
10 dia wangabe'enia, ba ja'oboto ba
dōdōmi fefoc ba ba dōdō Ndraono
Gizeraëli fefoe: ba dōi Jesoe, banoea
Nazareta, niforōfami, nisoesoegi Lo-
walangi, moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba
dōi da'ō abe'e da'e, fōnami, (F. 3,
11 6. 16; 5, 30). Da'ō gowe andrō, ni'-
ositengagōmi, ja'ami sotomo, gowe
si no tobali tojo ba watalinga. (Mat.
12 21, 42. Sin. 118, 22). **Ba lō fangorifi**
ba dánō bō'ō, ba lō'ō sa gōi tōi
bō'ō niba'e ba niha, ba goeli danō,
ba wangorifi ja'ita. (F. 2, 21; 10, 43).
13 Ba me la'ilā wa lō aiwō ndra Fetero
Johanc, ba me no larongo, niha si
lō moefahaō ira, ono mbanoea, ba
ahōlihōli dōdōra, ba la'ilā ira, wa
14 no awō Jesoe ira fōna. Ba me la'ilā,
- awōra niha andrō nifadōhō fōchō,
ba tebai laboe'a. Ba laŵā'ō chōra, 15
mofanō ira, laheta ira ba rafe seboea:
mamagōlō ira, lamane: He tawisa 16
ba niha andrō, noa sa oroma ba zi
so ba Jeroezalema fefoc, wa no lafa-
zōchi dandra sanehe niha, ba tebai
ta'osilō'ōgō, (F. 3, 8-10. Joh. 11, 47),
ba fa bōi tedooe terongo ba niha, 17
ba tafeta'oe ira, bōi sa'ae itōrō lira
dōi andrō, gofoe ha chō. Ba hoemedē
ira chōra, laŵā'ō chōra, bōi manō
sa'ae moehede ira ba bōi namahaō,
wangombacha tōi Jesoe. (F. 5, 28.
40). Ba latema lira ira Fetero Jo-
hane, lamane chōra: Mi'era'era 19
tōdōmi, na atoelō chō Lowalangi, na
la'o'ō chōmi, moroi ba wolo'ō chō
Lowalangi; (F. 5, 29); tebai sa chō-
ma, lō maŵā'ō ni'ilama, nirongo
dōgi dalingama. (Joh. I. 1, 1 b. t.).
Ba me no lafeta'oe ira na, ba la'efā'ō, 21
me lō lasōndra, 'he lawisa, wango-
toe'ō ja'ira, ba niha sato, me no oi
dozi lasoeno Lowalangi ba da'ō no
mege; (F. 5, 26); noa sa tōra ūfa 22
woeloe fache niha andrō nifazōchi
tandra andrō, famadōhō fōchō.
- II. Ba me no aefa ira, ba mōi 23
ira ba nawōra, ba la'ombacha'ō
fefoe niŵā'ō ndra ere seboea, ba
satoea, chōra. Ba me no larongo, 24
ba mangandrō ira chō Lowalangi,
ha sara dōdō, lamane: He So'aja,
ja'oegō zamazōchi soroego, awō
danō, awō nasi, awō nōsinia fefoe,
(F. 14, 15. Moz. I. 1, 1. Neh. 9, 6),
ja'oegō zangoema'ō ni'ombacha'ō 25
doeama Dawidō enonimō andrō,
moroi ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō: Ha-
nā a wa mofōnoe niha ba aero.
ba a hana wa la'alō e aloei
so i zi lō boto? (Sin. 2, 1-2).
Molaŵā zalaŵā ba goeli 26
danō ba samatōrō a-
ndrō, ba mamagōlō, ba
chō Zo'aja ba ba chō Keriso
a ndrō chōnia." Ba si ndroehoe, 27
noasa faloechaira bambanoea andre,
ba chō nonooe andrō, ni'amoni'ō.

- nibajoinioe, Herode ba Fondrio Filato, awō niha baero, awō soi Ndraono Gizeraëli, (*Loek. 23, 12*),
 28 ba wolaoe hadia nihōnagō dangaoe, awō gera'eraoe, wangohonogō, sa-
 29 loca dania. (*F. 2, 23*). Ba iada'e, ja'oegō So'aja, ba nehegō wame-
 ta'oera andrō, ba tolo genomimō, ena'ō lō'ō manō aiwō ira, wango-
 30 mbacha limō, ba oro'ō dangaoe, ba wamadōhō fōchō, ena'ō so dandra,
 awō gila'ilā, bōrō dōi nonooe andrō,
 31 ni'amoni'ō, Jesoe. Ba me no ma-
 ngandrō ira, ba hoemeoheeo nomo
 andrō, sowoelo ira, ba tehōna chōra
 fefoe Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba lō aiwō
 ira, wangombacha li Lowalangi.
 (*F. 2, 2; 13, 52*).
 32 III. Ba ha samboea dōdō, ha
 wa'ato zamati, ha samboea gera'-
 era, ba samōsa lō sangoema'ō chōnia
 hadia ia nibabajania, faoma sa
 chōra manō fefoe. (*F. 2, 44 b. t. Joh.*
 33 17, 21, 22). Ba abōlō sibai zinenge,
 wamadoehoe'ō femaoso Jesoe Ke-
 riso, So'aja, ba abōlō wa'eboea dōdō
 34 ba chōra fefoe. (*F. 2, 24*). Ba lō'ō
 sa gōi sambō balazo ba chōra, dozi
 sa sochō benoea, ba ma omo, ba
 la'amawa, ba la'ohē mbōli ni'ama-
 35 wara andrō (*Loek. 12, 33*), labē'c
 ba danga zinenge, ba lafosasi ba
 zamōsana, lafaigi zabōlō mogoena.
 36 (*Kor. II. 8, 14*). Ba Josefo, nibe'c
 zinenge tōi Baranaba, „ono wo-
 ndrara dōdō“ geloeahania, ono Lewi,
 moroi ba hoclo Gifero mbōrōta,
 37 (*F. 11, 22*) me so chōnia mbenoea,
 ba i'amawa, ba i'ohē mbōli, ibē'e
 ba danga zinenge.

FAZA 5.

I. Anania ba Safira. II. Tandra nifazōchi zinenge. III. Lakoeroe zoei zinenge ba te'efa'ō dania. IV. Gamlili.

- 1 I. Ba i'amawa mbenoea chōnia si samōsa, Anania dōinia, ba awōnia
 2 wo'omonia, Safira, ba ihalō chōnia ōsa, mbōlinia, fo'omonia gōi zangila,

ba i'ohē ōsa, ibē'e ba danga zinenge. (*F. 4, 35*). Ba imane Fetero : He 3
 Anania, hana wa no fahōna ba dōdōe Zatana, fa ūlimo Geheha
 ni'amoni'ō, ba ūhalō chōoe ōsa, mbōli mbenoea andrō? (*Loek. 22, 3. Joh. 8, 44*). Tenga chōoe, na lō moe'amawa ia mena'ō, ba me no moe'amawa, ba tenga ba dangaoe manō so? Ba hana wa ūfa'amōi ba dōdōc wolaoe si manō? Tenga niha nilimooe, no Lowalangi ūlimo. Ba me irongo niwā'ōnia andrō, ba alaoe tooc ia, ba aetoe noso. Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe dozi samondrongo da'ō. Ba maoso nono matoea, laheta ia, la'ohē baero ba lako'o. (*Moz. III. 10, 5*). Ba so mato tōloe za 7
 gotaloea, ba so wo'omonia, lō niro-
 ngnonia da'ō no mege. Ba imane 8
 chōnia Fetero : Ombacha'ō chōgoe, na si manō wa'eboea mbōli mbeneoea andrō chōmi? Ba imane : E, si manō. (*Jos. 7, 19*). Ba imane 9
 chōnia Fetero : Hana wa mama-
 gōlō ami, ba wanandraigō Eheha
 Zō'aja? Hiza, so sa'ae moroi tooe
 zogo'o fo'omooc mege, ba la'ohē
 baero ndra'oegō gōi. Ba i'anema'ō 10
 alaoe tooe ia, fōnania, ba actoe
 noso. Ba me mōi jomo nono matoea
 andrō, ba la'ila, no mate ia, ba
 la'ohē baero, lako'o ba ngai wo'omonia. Ba ihawoei fa'ata'oe seboea 11
 mbanoea fefoe, awō dozi samondrongo da'ō.
 II. Ba oja nifazōchi ndra sinenge 12
 tandra ba ila'ila, ba niha. Ba no
 oreoeoe ira, ba newali Zelomo andrō, (ewali nifolose) ira ha samboea
 dōdō. (*F. 2, 43; 4, 30; 3, 11*). Ba 13
 ata'oe dánō bō'ō fefoe, oreoeoe
 chōra, ba lasoeno zoei ira niha sato. Ba ato sa uifa'anō, samati chō 14
 Zō'aja, ato ndra matoea ba ato
 ndra alawe, (*F. 4, 4*), irege la'ohē 15
 baero baolajama zofōchō, ba gaso
 ba ba heahea, ena'ō na mato sa-
 mōsa na atō zi gōna loemō Wetero,
 na so ia. (*F. 19, 11, 12. Joh. 14, 12*.)

- 16 Ba la'ondrasi gōi niha sato, moroi
ba mbanoea si fasoei Jeroezalema,
la'ohē zofōehō, awō nifikao mbe-
ehoe si ra'iō, ba ahori tefadōhō.
(F. 8, 7. Mar. 16, 17).
- 17 III. Ba maoso gere seboea ba
awōnia fefoe, si faehoe hoekoe andrō,
sadoekaio, mosfōne dōdōra. (F. 4,
18 1; 3, 6). Lara'oe zinenge, ba lakoeroe,
19 ba goeroenga goemandroe. Ba ba
zi bongi, ba ibokai mbawandroehō
goeroenga mala'ika Lowalangi, i'ohē
baero ira ba imane: F. 12, b. 7 t.).
- 20 Mi'ae mi'orma'ō ami ba mi'ombacha'ō ba gosali ba niha sato daroma
li fangorifi andrō fefoe. (Joh. 6, 68;
21 17, 3). Ba me no larongo da'ō, ba
mōi ira ba gosali, me moloeo sibai,
mamahaō ira. Ba me so gere seboea
ba awōnia, ba lafakaoni'ō zala'ā
rafe seboea ba satoea ba Ndraono
Gizeraëli fefoe, ba lafatenge, ba
22 wangai ja'ira. Ba me mōi genoni,
ba lō lasōndra ba goeroenga. Ba
23 lafoeli ira, la'ombaeha'ō, lamane :
Noa sa moehaogō wokoesi koeroe-
nga, me soga, no so ba zinga mba-
wandroehō zanaro, ba me no ma-
24 bokai, ba lō niha bacha. Ba me
larongo niwa'ōra andrō koemandra
ba gosali ba ira ere seboea, ba
aboe dōdōra, ba chōra andrō, he
25 wisa da'ō dania. Ba so zangombaeha
ehōra : Hiza, niha andrō, nibc'emi
ba goeroenga, no so ba gosali, ma-
26 mahaō niha. Ba mōi goemandra,
awō genoni andrō, lahalō ira. Te-
nega n'i'anōsō'ō, ata'oe sa ira niha
sato, fa lō lateboe kara ira. (F.
27 4, 21). Ba la'ohē ira ba rafe seboea.
28 Ba isofoe chōra ere seboea, imane :
No mahaogō wangoema'ō ehōmi,
bōi mamahaō ami, wangombaeha
tōi andrō, ba hiza, anōnō Jeroeza-
lema famahaōmi mibe'e, ba edōna
ami mi'ohē ba hoeloema ndro niha
29 andrō. (F. 4, 18. Mat. 27, 25). Ba
latema linia Fetero ba ira sinenge,
lamane : Ni'o'ō chō Lowalangi,
moroi ba wolo'ēda ba niha. (F. 4,
- 19 b. t.). No isoesoegi Lowalangi 30
ndra toeada Jesoe andrō, niboe-
noemi, nifana'ā ba dōla geoe. (F.
3, 13 b. t; 10, 39). Da'ō ni'ala'ā'ō 31
Lowalangi ja'ā, tangania kambōlō,
solohe ba sangorifi, ba wame'e fama-
lalini era'era ba Ndraono Gizeraëli,
ba fangefa horō. (F. 2, 33. 36). Ba 32
ja'aga zi sc ba mbōrō, ba niwa'ō
andre, awō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ni-
be'e Lowalangi ba zolo'ō ehōnia.
Ba me larongo da'ō, ba afōchō si-
33 bai ba dōdōra, ba mamagōlō ira,
ba wamoeno ja'ira. (F. 7. 54.)
- IV. Ba maoso zamōsa ba rafe 34
seboea, farizaio, Gamaliëli dōinia,
samahaō ba goroisa, ni'omasi'ō niha
sato, iwa'ō lafofanō baero ma'ifoe
niha andrō. (F. 22, 3). Ba imane 35
chōra : He ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraëli,
mi'angelama, ba nilaoemi ba niha
andrō. Lō ara na sa, ba maoso 36
Doida andrō, sangoema'ō seboea ia,
ba mōi avōnia niha, mato ūfa
ngaotoe ; ba no laboenoe ia ba
tefazawili fefoe, ha wa'ato zi fao
ehōnia, ba tobali faja. (F. 21, 38).
Aefa da'ō, ba maoso Joeda andrō, 37
banoea Galilaia, me loeo latanō ba
zoera dōi niha, ba idōnisi niha, ba
wolo'ō ehōnia ; ba niboenoe gōi da'ō,
ba nifazawili fefoe, ha wa'ato zolo'ō
ehōnia. (Loek. 2, 2). Ba iada'e, ba 38
oe'ā'ō ehōmi : Mibōhōli niha andrō,
ba bōi mitegoe ira. Na moroi ba niha
lala andrō; awō nilaoe andrō, ba
si lō fozoe dania. (Mat. 15, 13).
Ba na moroi ba Lowalangi, ba tebai 39
mitena'ā, fa bōi gōi samadaō ehō
Lowalangi ami. (Amaed. 21, 30. Jes.
8, 10. F. 23, 9). Ba la'o'ō ehōnia ; 40
ba hoemedē ira ba zinenge no mege,
lafabōzī'ō, ba la'ā'ō ehōra, bōi
latōtōi dōi Jesoe andrō ; ba la'efā'ō
ira. (F. 4, 17. 18). Ba larōi sa'ae rafe 41
seboea, omoeso dōdōra, mc no
tetche ehōra, la'o'aja ira, bōrō dōi
andrō. (Mat. 5, 10-12. Loek. 21, 17.
Fet. I. 4, 13). Ba lō labato wamahaō 42
ba fangombaeha Jesoe Keriso ba

gosali ba ba nomo misa, ero ma'ō-chō. (*Mar. 16, 15*).

FAZA 6.

I. Fanoetoejoe sondrorogō si noe-mana. II. La'adoegō Zitefano niha Jehoeda.

- 1 I. Ba me loeo da'ō, me tobali ato nifahaō, ba tesao wekōkōkōkō Ndrawa Heleni ba niha Heberaio, me te'ositengagō lacha mbanoea chōra, ba dolotolo andrō, sero 2 ma'ōchō. (*F. 4, 35*). Ba lafaloecha'ō nifahaō sato si felendroea, lamane: Lō omasiga, marōi daroma li Lowalangi, ba we'amōi ngoningoni ba 3 weinanga. (*F. 4, 33*). Ba mifaigi niha, ba chōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, dasitoe, si sōchi toeria, si no fahōna Eheha ba fa'atoeatoea, nifataroda ba halōwō andrō. (*Tim. I. 3, 8 b. t.*)

- 4 Ba lō teboelō ndra'aga ba wanga-andrō ba ba halōwō fangombacha taroma li. (*F. 1, 14. Tim. I. 5, 17*). 5 Ba omasi zato fefoe niwa'ō andrō, ba latoetoejoe Zitefano andrō, niha si no fahōna famati ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō, ba Filifo ba Ferochoro ba Nikanoro ba Timo ba Farcmena ba Nikola'o, si no mōi banoeara, banoea 6 Gandriochia, (*F. 8, 5; 21, 8*), la'ohē ira ba zinenge, ba mangandrō da'ō ba latoefa hōgōra tanga. (*F. 1, 23; 8, 15, 17. Tim. I. 4, 14; 5, 22*). Ba monōnōnōnō li Lowalangi, ba tobali ato sibai nifahaō ba Jeroezalema, ato gōi gere, si fadoehoe tōdō, so-lo'ō. (*F. 12, 24. Rom. 1, 5*).

- 8 II. Ba ifazōchigila'ila, awō dandra seboea. ba niha, Sitefano, si no fahōna fa'eboea dōdō ba fa'abōlō. 9 Ba maoso ōsa ono zekola andrō, sotōi skcola Liberitini ba banoca Girenc ba banoea Alesandria ba ono zekola zi otarai Gilikia ba Azia, fahoehoe ira chō Zitefano. 10 (*F. 11, 20; 18, 24*). Ba tebai lalaŵa wa'atocatoca andrō awō Geheha chōnia, ba wahoehoeosa. (*Loek. 21, 11 15*). Awena lafawe'e niha, sangoe-

ma'ō: No marougo, me itandraŵaisi Moze, awō Lowalangi, da'e. Ba 12 la'o'ooe niha sato, awō zatoea, awō zangila amachoita. Ba maoso ira, lasōbi da'ionia, la'ohē ba rafe seboea, ba la'asogō zi so ba mbōrō, 13 sofaja, sangoema'ō: Lō ibatobato niha andre, wangosiwawōi naha ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō gorois. (*Mat. 26, 59. F. 21, 28; 7, 48 b. t. Jer. 26, 11*). No marongo, me iwa'ō: 14 Idoedoegō dania naha andrō Jesoe andrō, banoea Nazareta, ba iwoe'ai dania hoekoe andrō, nibe'e Moze chōda. (*Mat. 24, 2: 5, 17*). Ba lane-hegō ia dozi sidadao ba rafe seboea, ba hoelō mbawa mala'ika mbanania, wamaigira.

FAZA 7.

I. Hoehoe Zitefano. II. Fa'a-materia.

- I. Ba imane ere seboea : Hadia, doehoe, si manō da'ō ? Ba imane Sitefano : He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ba ja'ami, ira ama, mifondrondrongo ! No i'orama'ō ia Lowalangi lachōmi andrō chō doeada Aberahamo, me so ia ba Mezofotamia, me lō'ō na si mōi ia ba Harana, (*F. 22, 1*), imane chōnia: „H e t a'ō b a d a n ū m i b a b a d a l i f o e s ū o e b a a e b a d a n ū n i'or o m a'ō g o e c h ū o e d a n i a.” (*Moz. I. 11, 31; 12, 1 b. t.*). Ba iheta ia ba danō Galedaia, ba Harana so ia. Ba me no mate namania, ba iheta ia ba da'ō Lowalangi, i'ohē ba danō andre, ba zi so ami iāda'e (*Jes. 24, 2, 3*). Ba lō ibe'e chōnia ba da'e tanō ondrōita, mitooc dania, sambalahe lō'ō. Ba ifaboe'oe linia, ibe'e chōnia dania, ba chō ma'oewoenia mitoee; he wā'ae lō ono na chōnia. (*Moz. I. 12, 7*). Imane sa Lowalangi: „S i f a t e w o e g a n a d a n i a m a'ō e w o e m ū , b a d a n ū b ū ū , b a l a'os a w o e j o e i r a , b a l a f a k a o , ū f a n g a o t o e f a c h e .” (*Moz. I. 15, 13, b. t. Moz.*

- 7 II, 12, 40. Gal. 3, 17). Ba oehoe-koe dania soi andrō, ba zi mōi sawoejoe ira, iwa'ō Lowalangi; ba aefa dā'ō, ba aheta ira, ba lafos oe-mange ndra'o ba danō andre." (Moz. II, 3, 12). Ba no ibe' chōnia wawoe'esa li famoto andrō, ba mo'ono ia, Iza'aki andrō, ba iboto, me no aloca zi fitoe bongi; ba si manō Giza'aki chō Jakobo ba Jakobo ba woeroegō andrō, si fele-ndroea. (Moz. I, 17, 10 b.t.; 21, 2 b.t.;
- 8 25, 26; 35, 22 b.t.). Ba afōchō dōdō woeroegō andrō chō Josefo, ba la'a-mawa ba danō Miseraji, ba itolo ia
- 9 10 Lowalangi, (Moz. I, 37), ba i'efā'ō ba zamakao ja'ia fefoe, ba ibe' chōnia wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'atoeataea, fōna Wara'o, razo Miseraji, ba ifataro koemandroe ba danō Miseraji ia Fara'o, ba barō mbawania so zi samba omo ndra Fara'o. (Moz.
- 11 I, 39; 41, 37 b.t. Sin. 105, 21). Ba so lofo ba danō Miseraji ma'asagōrō, ba ba danō Gana'ana ma'asagōrō, famakao seboea, ba lō lasōndra gō ira toeada. (Moz. I, 41, 54 b.t.). Ba me no irongo Jakobo, ba danō Miseraji so wache, ba ifatenge ndra toeada, si fōfōna andrō. (Moz. I,
- 12 13 42, 1 b.t.). Ba me lafoeli mōi dania, ba i'ombacha'ō ia Josefo chō ndra talifoesōnia, ba terongo chō Wara'o dalifoesō Josefo andrō. (Moz. I,
- 14 45, 1; 4, 16). Ba ifatenge Josefo, ifakaoni'ō namania Jakobo, awō zoroijomonia fefoe, fitoe ngafoeloe a lima niha. (Moz. I, 45, 9 b.t.
- 15 46, 27). Ba mōi misi tooe Jakobo, ba danō Miseraji, ba mate, ja'ia ba ira toeada. (Moz. I, 46, 1;
- 16 49, 33). Ba la'ohē ira misi ja'wa, ba Zichema, labē' ba lewatō andrō, ni'ōli Gaberahamo chō nono Hemori, ba Zichema, firō mbōli. (Moz. I,
- 17 50, 13; 23, 16, 17). Ba itoegoe ahatō mboe'oe li andrō, nifaboc'oe Lowalangi chō Gaberahamo, ba itoegoe tedooe ira, tobali ato, ba danō Miseraji, (Moz. II, 1, 7 b.t.) irege 18 so razo bō'ō ba danō Miseraji, si lō mangila Joscfo. Da'ō zangone-chesi ba niwada, ifakao ndra toeada, ena'ō latibō'ō nonora, ena'ō bōi la'orifi. (Moz. II, 1, 10, 22. Moz. V, 26, 6). Me loeo da'ō toemboe Mose, 20 ba ono si sōchi ia wamaigi Lowalangi, ba tōloe wa'wa la'orifi ia ba nomo namania. (Moz. II, 2, 2. Heb. 11, 23). Ba me no latibō'ō ia, ba ihalō ia ono Wara'o alawe, ba i'e'e-boea, ononia. (Moz. II, 2, 5-10). Ba tefahaō Moze ba ngawalō wa'atoeataea Ndrawa Miseraji fefoe, ba abōlō ia ba hoehoeo ba ba nifazōchi dangania. Ba me no ūfa woeloe fache 23 ia, ba itōrō tōdōnia wamaigi iwara, Iraona Gizerāēli. (Moz. II, 2, 11 b.t.). Ba me i'ilā nifikao, ba zi lō bōrō, 24 ba itolo, ilaoe mbalō nifalangōgō andrō, iboenoe Ndrawa Miseraji andrō. Ba iwai aboto ba dōdō niwara, i'efā'ō ira tangania Lowalangi, ba lō aboto ba dōdōra. Ba mahe-moloe ū, ba so ia, me fasoso ira, ba i'a'atoelō ira ena'ō, afoe labato, imane: Si fatalifoesō ami, hana wa mifikao nawōmi, ba zi lō bōrō? (Moz. II, 2, 13). Ba itoelī'ō ia sa- 27 malangōgō awōnia no mege, imane: Ha niha zamataro ja'oegō salāwa ba sangoehockoe, ba chōma? Hadia, 28 ūboenoe gōi ndra'o ena'ō, si mane famoenoemō Dawa Miseraji andrō, no menewi? Ba moloi Moze, ba niwā'ōnia andrō, ba tobali si fatewoe ia ba danō Midiano, mo'ono ia ba da'ō, ono matoea, domboea (Moz. II, 2, 15 b.t.; 18, 3, 4). Ba me no 30 roegi ūfa woeloc fache, ba i'oroma'ō ia chōnia mala'ika, ba danō si mate ba gahe hili Zina'i, ba hola-hola galitō, ba ngafoe ndroi. (Moz. II, 3, 2 b.t.). Ba me i'ilā da'ō Moze 31 ba ahōlihōli dōdōnia gangilata andrō. Ba me i'ondrasi, ba wamaigi, ba hoemedc Zo'aja, imane: „Lo wa-lau ngi ndra toeaoe ndra'od o, Lowalangi ndra Abe-

r a h a m o , I z a ' a k i , J a k o b o ." Ba manizinizi Moze, ata'oe ia ifaigi. 33 Ba imane chōnia So'aja : „H e t a m b a d a g a h e b a g a h e o e : t a n ī n i ' a m o n i ' ō s a d a n ī a n d r ū , b a z i s o n d r a ' o e g ū . (Moz. II. 3, 5. 34 Jos. 5, 15). N o o e f a i g i s i b a i w a m a k a o b a n o e a g o e a n d r ū , s i s o b a d a n ī M i s e r a j i , b a f a n g a r ū n g a r ū r a b a n o o e r o n g ū , b a n o m ū i d o t o o e m a n g e f a ' ū j a ' i r a , b a a i n e s a , d a ' o e f a t e n g e n d r a ' o e g ū b a d a n ī M i s e r a j i ." (Moz. II, 3, 35 7 b. t.) Moze andr ū , n i ' o s i t e n g a g ū r a , me lamane : Ha niha zamataro ja ' o e g ū s a l a w ī b a s a n g o e h o e k o c ? Da ' ū n i f a t e n g e L o w a l a n g i s a l a w ī b a s a n g e f a ' ū , n i t o l o t a n g a m a l a ' i k a , s a n g o r o m a ' ū j a ' i a chōnia , b a n g a f o c n d r o i andr ū . (Moz. II. 3, 19, 20. Jes. 36 63, 9-12). Da ' ū z a m a w o e ' a j a ' i r a , w a m a z ū c h i l a ' i l a b a t a n d r a , b a d a n ī M i s e r a j i b a b a n a s i s o j o b a b a d a n ī s i m a t e , ū f a w o e l o e f a c h e w a ' a r a . (Moz. II. 7, 10 b. t; 14, 21 b. t. Sin. 37 106, 21 b. t.). Da ' ū Moze andr ū , s a n g o e m a ' ū b a N d r a o n o G i z e r a ē l i : „P a s o g ū c h ū m i L o w a l a n g i z a m a e l e ' ū , s i m a n e j a ' ū , t a l i f o e s ū m i ." (Moz. V. 18, 15). 38 Da ' ū z i s o b a w a l o e c h a t a andr ū , b a d a n ī s i m a t e , a w ū m a l a ' i k a andr ū , s i h e d e chōnia , b a hili Zina ' i , b a a w ū n d r a t o e a d a , j a ' i a z a n e m a t a r o m a l i s a o e r i , b a w a m a ' e m a chōda ; (Moz. 39 II. 19, 3, 20. Moz. V, 32, 47); j a ' i a z i l ū e d ū n a l a f o n d r o n d r o n g o l ū i r a t o e a d a ; l a t i m b a i a , b a l ū a e f a d ū d ū r a b a d a n ī M i s e r a j i , (Moz. II. 16, 3), 40 w a n g o e m a ' ū c h ū G a ' a r o n i : F a s ū c h ū d ū L o w a l a n g i , s o w a ū c h ū f ū n o d a . L ū ū s a m a ' i l a , h a d i a z i g ū n a Moze andr ū , s a n g e h e t a j a ' a g a b a d a n ī 41 M i s e r a j i . (Moz. II. 32, 1 b. t.). B a l a f a z ū c h ū n o n o z a w ū , m e l o e o d ū ū , b a l a b e ' e z o e m a n g e b a n a d o e andr ū , b a o m o e s o d ū d ū r a b a n i f a z ū c h ū d a -

ngara andr ū . (Hes. 20, 7 b. t.). B a i ' e 42 r o g ū i r a L o w a l a n g i , i l o c l o e i r a , e n a ' ū l a f o s o e m a n g e z a b ū l ū m b a n o e a s i j a w ū ; s i m a n e n i s o e r a b a z o e r a z a m a e l e ' ū : „H a d i a , n o m i b e ' e c h ū g o e z o e m a n g e n i t a b a b a s o e m a n g e b ū ū , s i ū f a w o e l o e f a c h e n o , b a d a n ī s i m a t e , j a ' a m i I r a o n o G i z e r a ē l i ? (Rom. 1. 24 b. t. Moz. V. 17, 2 b. t. Jer. 7, 23 b. t. Amos. 5, 25 b. t.). B a n o m i o s a ' ū n o s e 43 M o l o c h o a n d r ū , a w ū n d r ū f i L o w a l a n g i a n d r ū , R e f a n o , f a m a e d o a n d r ū , n i f a z ū c h i m i , b a w a n g a l o e l o e chōnia . B a o e f a w o e ' a a m i , b a z i t a m b a i M b a b i l o n a o e ' o h e a m i ." (Sal. I. 11, 7. Sal. II, 17, 6 b. t.). N o s o c h ū n d r a t o e a d a n o s e 44 w a m a d o e h o e ' ū a n d r ū , b a d a n ī s i m a t e ; n o l a ' ū ū n i w a ' ū z i h e d e c h ū Moze , w a m a z ū c h i j a ' i a , l a ' ū ū w a m a e d o a n d r ū n i ' i l a n i a . (Moz. II. 25, 9, 40; 26, 30). L a ' o h e g ū i b a d a n ī 45 d a ' ū i r a t o e a d a , m e n o l a t e m a , a w ū J o s o e a , m e l a l a w ī n i h a b a e r o a n d r ū , n i t i m b a L o w a l a n g i f ū n d r a t o e a d a , i r o e g i l o e o s o D a w i d o , (J o s. 3, 14 b. t. Moz. II. 23, 29 b. t.; 34, 11), s i f a l o e 46 c h a f a ' e b o e a d ū d ū L o w a l a n g i . B a i ' a n d r ū , e n a ' ū n a i s ū n d r a n a h a c h ū L o w a l a n g i J a k o b o . (F. 13, 22. Sam. I. 16, 12. Sin. 132, 5). B a S e l o m o 47 z o l a o e o m o chōnia . (Sal. I. 6). B a l ū 48 i ' o n a h i a F o n d r e g e Z a l a w ī n i f a z ū c h i t a n g a n i h a ; i m a n e s a m a e l e ' ū : (Sal. I. 8, 27 b. t.). „D a d a o m a g o e 49 z o r o e g o b a d a n e d a n e g a h e g o e d a n ī . H a d i a n o m o m i l a o e m i c h ū g o e ? i w ū a ' ū S o ' a j a , b a h a d i a n a h a w o l o m b a s e c h ū g o e . (Jes. 66, 1. 2. Jer. 23, 24. Mat. 5, 34). T e n g a 50 n o t a n g a g o e z a m a z ū c h i d a ' e f e f o e ? " H e j a ' a m i , s a b e ' e 51 b ū r ū d o e ' i , s i l ū m o e b o t o t ū d ū b a t ū g ū d a l i n g a ! L ū a e t o e m a m a d a ū a m i c h ū G e h e h a n i ' a m o n i ' ū , h o e l ū s i m a n e i r a t o e a m i , s i m a n ū

- gōi ami. (*Moz. V. 9, 24; 10, 16. Jer. 6, 10; 9, 26*). Hezo zama'ele'ō, si lō lagohi ira toeami? Ba no laboenoe zangōhōnagō mangombacha fa'aso zatoelō andrō, ni'ami bōli iada'e, niboenoemi, (*Nga'ōt. II, 36, 16. Mat. 23, 31. 37*), ja'ami, si no manema oroisa, nifa'ema mala'iaka, ba si lō molo'ō ja'ia. (*Moz. II. 20. Joh. 7, 19. Heb. 2, 2. Gel. 3, 19*).
- 54 II. **Ba** me larongo da'ō, ba afōchō sibai ba dōdōra, ba lafatangi mbo-hara chōnia. (*F. 5, 33*). Ba no fahōna chōnia Gehcha ni'amoni'ō, ba ifaōga hōrōnia ba zoroego, ba i'ila lachōmi Lowalangi, awō Jesoe, si so ba gambōlō Lowalangi; (*F. 6, 5. Mat. 26, 56 64*) ba imane: Hiza, teboka zoroe-go, oe'ila ba so ba gambōlō Lowalangi Nono Niha. (*Fet. I, 3, 22*). Ba moe'ao ira, eboea lira, ladoehō dōgi dalingara, lahocroefai ia, ha sara 58 dōdō, ba latoeli'ō baero mbanoea, ba lateboe kara. Ba si so ba mbōrō andrō, ba labēe samaigi noechara nono matoea, sotōi Saoelo. (*Moz. V. 59 17, 7. F. 8, 1; 22, 20*). Ba lateboe kara Zitefano; ba mangandrō ia, imane: **He Jesoe, So'aja, tema no-segoe!** (*Sin. 31, 6. Loek. 23, 46*). Ba ibalōdoehini tooe danō, moe'ao ia, eboea linia: **He So'aja, be'e aefā chōra horō andre!** Ba acfa iwa'ō da'ō, ba aetoe noso. Ba omasi Zaoello, me laboenoe ia. (*Mat. 5, 44. Loek. 23, 34. Joh. 8, 51*).

FAZA 8.

- I. Igohi mbanoea Jesoe Saoelo.
II. Mōi ba Zamaria Wilifo. III Simoni, seboea elemoe. IV Enoni razo, moroi ba danō Ndrava saitō.

- 1 I. **Ba** tobali lagohi sibai mbanoea Jesoe ba Jerozalema, me loco da'ō, ba oi lafazawili ira ba danō Joedaia ba ba danō Zamaria. ba lō fao zinenge. (*F. 7, 58; 13, 9. Mat. 2, 10, 23*). Ba lako'o Zitefano niha sa-nagata'oefi Lowalangi, ba ba la'e'csi 3 sibai ia. (*Moz. I. 50, 10*). Ba ifoe-
- foe mbanoea Jesoe Saoelo andrō, itōrōi nomo misa, isōbi ndra matoca, awō ndra alawe, ifabē'e'ō ba goerocnga. (*F. 9, 1; 13, 31. Kor. I. 15, 9*).
- II. **Ba** ja'ira, si no moezaewe, ha latōrōi danō, la'ombacha'ō daroma li somoeso dōdō. (*F. 11, 19*). Ba me iroegi si tooc mhanoea Zamaria Filifo, ba i'ombacha'ō chōra Keriso. (*F. 6, 5*). Ba ha sara dōdō niha sato, wamondrongo niwa'ō Wilifo, me larongo ba me la'ilā dandra andrō, nifazōchinia. Ato zaheta bechoe, si so bechoe si ra'iō, moe'ao ira, eboea li; ba ato zabe'e, si mate dambai, awō zomboejoemboejoe tōla. (*F. 5, 16*). Ba tobali fa'omocso dōdō sabōlōbōlō ba mbanoea andrō.
- III. **Ba** no tohōna ba mbanoea andrō niha, seboea elemoe, Simoni dōinia, ba tobali dōdō Ndrava Zamaria ibe'e, seboea ia iwa'ō. (*F. 13, 6, 8*). Chōnia lafaigi fefoe, he iraono, ba he satoea, lamane: Da'ō wa'abōlō Lowalangi, niwa'ō seboea ia. Ba lafaigifaigi chōnia, me no ara ahōlihōli dōdōra ibe'e, ba wakelemocsania andrō. Ba me mamati ira chō Wilifo, sangombacha toeria mbanoea Lowalangi ba toeria dōi Jesoe Keriso, somocso dōdō, ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira, iramatoea ba ira alawe. Ba Simoni andrō gōi, ba mamati, ba me no tebajagō idanō ia, ba lō iōrōi Wilifo, ba i'ila dandra andrō, awō wa'abōlō andrō, ba tobali dōdōnia. Ba me larongo sinenge ba Jeroezalema, la'ō'ō li Lowalangi, ba Zamaria, ba lafatenge chōra Wetcro ba Jokane. Ba me laroegi si tooe, ba mangandrō ira, ba chōra andrō, cna'ō tebe'e chōra Geheha ni'amoni'ō. Lō'ō manō na si mōi ia chōra, samōsa lō sanema, ha fa no tebajagō idanō ira, ba dōi Jesoe So'aja. Awena latoefa hōgōra tanga, ba latema Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 6, 6*). Ba me i'ila Simoni, tebe'e Geheha, na latoefa ira tanga simengc, ba i'ohē

- 19 chōra gana'a, imane: Mibe'e chōgoe
gōi wa'abōlō andrō, ena'ō na itema
Geheha ni'amoni'ō nitoefagoe tanga.
- 20 Imene chōnia Fetero: Jamōi ba
wa'atekiko gana'aoe, awō ndra'oe-
gō! me ūwai ana'a mbōli mboeala
- 21 Lowalangi andrō! (*Mat. 10, 8*). Lō
oerachaoe ba lō sinemaoe ba daroma
li andrō; lō'ō sa atoelō dōdōoe fōna
- 22 Lowalangi. (*Neh. 2, 20*). Andrō fal-
lini gera'eraoe, erogō golalōwāoc
andrō, ba āndrō chō Zo'aja, ma
atō i'efa'ō chōoe gera'era dōdōoe,
- 23 si lō sōchi andrō. Oromā sa chōgoe,
wa no fahōna ba dōdōoe gawōchoe
safeto, ba no ibōbō ndra'oeōgō si lō
- 24 atoelō. (*Moz. V. 29, 18*). Ba itema
linia Simoni, imane: Mi'andrō chō
Zo'aja, salahigoe, ena'ō lō itōrō
ndra'o niwā'ōmi andrō fefoe. (*Moz.*
- 25 *II. 10, 17. Sam. I. 12, 19*). Ba
ja'ira, me no lafadoehoe'ō li Zo'aja,
me no la'ombacha'ō, ba lafoeli ira
ba Jeroezalema, ba la'oja'ō banoea
Ndrawa Zamaria, wanoeriagō toeria
somoeso dōdō.
- 26 IV. Ba moehede mala'ika Zo'aja
chō Wilifo, imane: Faoso, ae miraja,
ba lala andrō, si otarai Jeroezale-
ma, saechoe ba Gasa, sanōrō tanō
- 27 si mate. Ba maoso ia, mōi ia. Ba
hiza niha, Dawa Gaitiofia, salaŵa,
mandroe jomo, chō Kandrake, razo
Ndrawa Gaitiofia, ira alawe, nibe'e
barō mbawa ana'a razo fefoe; no
mōi ia mangandrō ba Jeroczalema.
(*Sal. I. 8, 41. Sej. 3, 10. Joh. 12, 20*).
- 28 Ba mangawoeli ia, docmadao ia ba
goeretania, mamaso soera Jesaja,
- 29 sama'ele'ō andrō. Ba imane Eheha
chō Wilifo: Ondrasi goereta andrō,
- 30 ba bōi rōirōi ia. Ba fagohi Wilifo,
i'ondrasi ba irongo, mamaso soera
Jesaja, sama'ele'ō, niha andrō, ba
imane: Hadia, aboto gōi ba dōdōoe
- 31 nibasomō? Ba imane: He oewisa sa,
na lō samobawa lala chōgoe? Ba
i'andrō chō Wilifo, mōi ia jawa moe-
- 32 dadao ba ngainia. Ba si mané ba
zoera andrō, nibasonia: „H o e lō
- m b i r i b i r i t e'o h e i a b a w a-
n a b a j a ' i a , b a h o e l ō n o n o
m b i r i b i r i , s i l ō h e d e h e d e
b a d a n g a z o g o e t i b o e n i a ,
s i m a n ō g ō i w a l ō h e d e
h e d e n i a . (*Jes. 53. 7, 8*). Ba 33
w a ' i d e ' i d e n i a t e ' e t o e ' ō w a-
n g o e h o e k o e j a ' i a ; h a n i h a
z a n o e t o e n ō n g a ' ō t ō n i a ?
t e h e t a s a b a g o e l i d a n ō
n o s o n i a ." Ba itema li mandroe 34
andrō, imane chō Wilifo: Oe'andrō
chōoe, ha niha nitōrō li zama'ele'ō
andrō, wangoeema'ō da'ō? hadia,
ja'ia, hadia niha bō'ō? Ba moehede 35
Wilifo, i'otarai zoera da'ō, itoeriagō
chōnia doeria somoeso dōdō andrō,
chō Jesoe. (*Kor. I. 15, 3 b. t.*). Ba 36
me latōrō lala, ba laroegi nidanō,
ba imane mandroe andrō: Hiza ni-
danō! Hadia wanenaŵa, na tebaja-
gō idanō ndra'o? (*F. 10, 47*). Ba 37
imane Filifo: Na ahori dōdōoe wa-
mati, ba tola. Itema linia, imane
chōnia: Mamati ndra'o Ono Lowa-
langi Jesoe Keriso andrō. (*Mar. 16,*
16. Mat. 16, 16). Ba iŵa'ō labadoegō 38
goereta, ba mōi ira tooe, ba nidanō,
daroea ira, Filifo mandroe andrō,
ba ibajagō idanō ia Filifo. Ba me 39
no mōi ira mijawā moroi ba nidanō,
ba iheta Wilifo Eheha Zo'aja, ba
lō'ō sa'ae i'ila ia mandroe andrō;
omoeso sa dōdōnia, ba wanōrō lala-
nia. (*Sal. I. 18, 12*). Ba ba Gasoto 40
tesōndra Wilifo, ba itōrōi danō. wa-
noeriagō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō,
idozigō banoea, iroegi Kaizaria. (*F.*
21, 8, 9).

FAZA 9.

I. Famalalini era'era Zaoelo. II.
Ifadōhō wōchō Fetero, ba III. isoe-
soegi Dabita.

I. Ba lō'ō na tebato wa'omasi 1
Zaoelo, ifeta'oe nifahaō Zo'aja ba
ibocnoe; mōi ia chō ndra ere seboea,
(*F. 8, 3*),

(A. 2-9: *F. 22, 4-10; 26, 9-18*.)
i'andrō chōnia zoera, nibe'e 2

- ba Ndraramaseko ba zekola, ena'ō ibōbō na faloecha ia zolo'ō hoekoe da'ō, ira matoea ba ira alawe, ba 3 i'ohe ba Jeroezalema. Ba ba wofanō, me ahatō ia ba Ndraramaseko, ba i'ozoemagō ifasoei ia haga, moroi 4 si jaŵa ba mbanoea. Ba alaoe tooe ia ba danō, ba irongo li, imane chōnia : He Saoelo ! he Saoelo ! hana wa ōgohido ? (Mat. 25, 40. 45. Loe. 5 22, 31). Ba imane : He So'aja, ha niha ndra'oegō ? Ba imane : Jesoe ndra'o, nigohioe. (Kor. I. 15, 8). Ba faoso ba ae ba mbanoea andrō, ba lawā'ō chōoe he ūwisa. (F. 2, 37).
- 7 Ba labadoegō ira niha andrō, awōnia ba lala, lō hedehede; larongo sa li andrō, ba lō oroma chōra 8 niha. (F. 22, 9). Ba maoso Zaoelo moroi ba danō, ba me ifehaga ia, ba lō i'ila hadia ia ; ba la'ohe dangania, lafasao ia ba Ndraramaseko.
- 9 Ba tōloe bongi lō i'ila niha, lō manga ia ba lō ibadoe nidanō.
- (A. 10-19 : F. 22, 12-16.)
- 10 Ba so ba Ndraramaseko nifahaō, Anania dōinia, ba imane ba da'ō So'aja, ba gangilata : He Anania ! Ba 11 imane : Ja'e ndra'o, Toea ! Ba imane chōnia So'aja : Faoso, ae ba newali andrō, nifotōi „sadōlō” ba sofue zotōi Saoclo andrō, banoea Dareso, ba nomo Joeda. Hiza sa, manga-ndrō ia, (F. 21, 39), ba no i'ila niha, sotōi Anania, si mōi chōnia jomo, sanoefa hōgōnia tanga, ena'ō ifoeli 13 i'ila niha. Ba itema linia Anania, imane : He Toea, no ato zangombacha niha andrō, nirongogoe, i'abōlōgō wamakao ni'amoni'ō andrō 14 chōoe, ba Jeroezalema, lawā'ō. Ba ba da'e, ba no latehc chōnia ere seboea, tola ibōbō dozi si angarōfi 15 li tōimō. Ba imane chōnia So'aja : Ae'e, me no fakake nitoejoe da'ō chōgoe, ba wolohe ba niha baero tōigoe ba ba zalaŵa ba ba Ndraono Gizeraëli. (F. 3, 2; 22, 21; 26, 2; 27, 16 24. Rom. 1, 1. 5. Tim. I. 2, 7). Oe'oromā'ō sa chōnia, ha wa'ojia zi lō tola lō gōna ia famakao, bōrō dōigoe andrō. (F. 20, 23. Kor. II. 11, 23 b. f. Tim. II. 3, 11). Ba mōi Ganania, 17 mōi ia jomo ba nomo andrō, itoefa hōgō Zaoelo tangania, imane : He talifoesōgoe Saoelo, So'aja zamanege ja'o, Jesoe, sangoroma'ō ja'ia chōoe, ba lala nitōrōoe, ena'ō ifoeli ū'ilā niha, ba ena'ō tehōna chōoe Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (F. 8, 17). Ba 18 i'anema'ō abo'a ba hōrōnia zi hoelō hoenahoena, ba ifoeli ū'ilā niha ; ba maoso ia, ifabajagō'ō idanō ia, ba ū'ilā gōnia, fangabe'enia. Ba so 19 ia ma'ifoe ba da'ō ba Ndraramaseko, awō ndra nifahaō. Ba i'anema'ō 20 i'ombacha'ō Keriso, ba zekola, wa ono Lowalangi da'ō. Ba tobali dōdō 21 dozi samondrongo da'ō, ba lamane : Tenga da'ō zamakiko no, ba Jeroezalema si angarōfi li tōi andrō, ba si mōi ba da'e, ba wamōbō ja'ira ba ba wolohe ja'ira chō ndra ere seboea ? (Gal. 1, 13). Ba itoegoe 22 abōlō na Zaoelo, fawoeka dōdō niha Jehoeda, si fatewoe ba Ndraramaseko, ibe'e, wama'ele'ō, wa Keriso Jesoe. (F. 18, 28. Joh. 4, 42). Ba me no ara 23 ma'ifoe, ba mamagōlō niha Jehoeda, ba wamoenoje ja'ia. (F. 23, 12). Ba 24 irongo Saoelo dōdōra andrō. Ba manaro gōi ira ba mbanawa gōli, bongi ma'ōchō, ba wamoenoje ja'ia. (Kor. II. 11, 32 b. t.). Ba latolo ia 25 nifahaōnia ba zi bongi, ladada bacro gōli, ba ragaraga. Ba me no iroegi 26 Jeroezalema, ba itandraigō ifaogō ia chō ndra nifahaō, ba a'oi ata'oe ira, lō fadoehoe dōdōra, wa no nifahaō ia. (Gal. 1, 18 b. t.). Ba itolo ia 27 Baranaba, i'ohe chō ndra sinenge, idoenōdoenō chōra, he wisa wangilania So'aja, ba lala, awō wa no moehede chōnia, ba he wisa wama-hōnia, wangombacha tōi Jesoe, ba Ndraramaseko, wa lō aiwō ia. (F. 4, 36). Ba faofao ia chōra, ba 28 Jeroezalema, heza mōi ira, ba lō aiwō ia, wamahaō, wangombacha tōi Zo'aja. (F. 22, 17 b. t.). Ba 29

- moehede ia gōi ba Ndrawa Heleni, fahoehoeo ira, ba ja'ira, ba la'aloei
 30 wamoenoe ja'ia. Ba me larongo da'ō talifoesō, ba la'ohe ia misi tooc ba Kaizaria, ba lafatenge ba Dareso.
 31 (*F. 11, 25*). Ba ohahaoe dōdō mbanoea Jesoc, ba danō Joedaia ma'a-sagōrō, awō ba Zamaria, itoegoe ato ira, ba latōrō lala Zo'aja, la'a-ta'oefi ia, ba fahōna chōra wondrara dōdō chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*Joed. 20. Joh. 14, 16*).
- 32 II. Ba me itōrōi ira Fetero, ba tobali iroegi gōi si tooe, ni'amoni'ō, banoea Lida. (*F. 8, 14*). Ba faloccha ia ba da'ō niha, Ainea dōinia, si no mēwaloē fache fa'ara tooe ba
 33 zalo manō, si mate dambai. Ba imane chōnia Fetro : He Ainea! Ifadōhō wōchōōe Jesoe Keriso ; faoso, ba ja'oegō mamazōchi na ha wemōrō chōoe. Ba i'anema'ō maoso.
 34 35 (*F. 3, 6. Mat. 9, 6*). Ba oi la'ila ia banoea Lida fcfoe ba banoea Zarona, ba la'o'ō chō Zo'aja. (*Jes. 35, 2*).
 36 III. Ba so ba Jofe nifahaō, ira alawe, Tabita dōinia, Doreka (nago), na la'ali, si no fahōna boeaboea si sōchi, ba oja ibe'e ame'ela ba
 37 zi noemana. (*F. 10, 2*). Ba tobali, me loeo da'ō, ba mofōchō ia ba mate. Ba lafemondri ia, ba labe'e ba mbate'e ba zi sagōtō. Ba me no ahatō ba Jofe Lida andrō, ba me no larongo ira nifahaō, so ba da'ō Wetero, ba lafatenge chōnia niha, daroea, sangandrō chōnia : Bōi aragō
 38 we'amōi chōma. Ba maoso Wetero, mōi ia awōra. Ba me irocgi, ba la'ohe ia ba zi sagōtō, ba la'ondrasi ia fefoe lacha mbanoea, mege'ege ira, ba la'oroma'ō chōnia noecha andrō, awō lembe, nifazōchi Doreka
 39 40 andrō, me so ia chōra. Ba ifofanō ira baero fefoe Fetero, ibalōdoehini tooe zalo, mangandrō ; ba ibali'ō ia ba mboto zi mate andrō, imane : Faoso, Tabita! Ba ifehaga ia, ba me i'ilā Wetero, ba moedadao ia. (*Mar. 5, 40. 41. Sal. I. 17, 19 b. t.*)
- Ba i'oro'ō chōnia danga, ifazizio. 41
 Ba hoemedē ia ba ni'amoni'ō, ba ba lacha mbanoea andrō, ba i'oroma'ō chōra, no aoeri. Ba terongo 42 ba mbanoea Jofe fcfoe, ba ato zamatī chō Zo'aja. (*Joh. 10, 42*). Ba 43 ara Wetero ba Jofe, tome Zimoni toeka goeli za'wi.

FAZA 10.

Folo'ō goemandra Konelio andrō.

- Ba so ba Kaizaria niha, Konelio dōinia, koemandra zaradadoe Gitalia andrō ; (*Mat. 8, 5*), niha satoelō tōdō, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, awō zorojomonia fefoe ; oja ibe'e ba zi noemana ame'ela, ba si lō mamalō-malō wangandrōnia chō Lowalangi. (*Sin. 112, 9. Loek. 7, 5*). Ba i'ilā ba gangilata, oroma sibai, mala'ika Lowalangi, si mōi jomo chōnia, so labōzi tōloe, imane chōnia : He Konelio ! (*Loek. 1, 22*). Ba itōngō, ata'oe ia, imane : Hadia da'ō, Toea? Ba imane chōnia : No itōrō tōdō Lowalangi, si ja'wa, wangandrōoc ba amc'elamō andrō. (*Loek. 1, 12. 29. Sin. 141, 2*). Ba iada'e, ba fatenge niha ba Jofe, ba fakaoni'ō Zimoni andrō, nifotōi Fetero ; no mōi ia tome chō Zimoni andrō, toeka goeli za'wi, ba mbewe nasi so nomonia. (*F. 9, 43; 11, 14*). Ba me no mofanō mala'ika andrō, sihede chōnia, ba hoemedē ia ba zawoejoenia, daroea, ba ba zaradadoe samōsa, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, ngoningoninia, ba me no idoenōdoenō chōra fefoe hadia ia, ba ifatengc ira ba Jofe. Ba sara wongi, me so ira ba lala, me ahatō sa'ae ira ba mbanoea, ba mōi ja'wa Wetero ba zi sagōtō, mangandrō, so laloco. (*Dan. 6, 10*). Ba olofo ia, omasi ia manga. Ba 10 me la'asawai gōnia, ba abeta nosonia. (*F. 11, 5 b. t.; 22, 17*). Ba i'ilā, teboka 11 mbanoea si ja'wa, ba noemalō mitooe nahia, hoelō lembe sebolo, nifotawitawī fatalinga si ūfa, wanada ja'ia ba goeli danō. So bacha fefoe 12

ngawalō zaliwaliwa ba danō, si ōfa | Mi'ila, lō tola ba niha Jehoeda,
 ahe, ba fefoe ngawalō goeökoeō ba | oreedoe ia ba niha bō'ō, ba lō tola
 danō, ba fefoe ngawalō wofo ba | mōi ia chōra; ba chōgoe, ba no
 13 daloe mbanoea. Ba so zihede chō- | i'oroma'ō Lowalangi, bōi oeŵa'ō, si
 nia, imane: Faoso, Fetero, taba | lō sōehi, ba ma si ra'iō niha, gofoe
 14 ba ā! Ba imane Fetero: Ai, tebai | ha niha ia. (F. 11, 3. Joh. 18, 28). Andrō gōi lō ocfadaō we'amōi,
 Toea, me lō oerai oe'ā zi lō sōchi, | 29 me lafakaoni'ō ndra'odo. Oesofoe
 awō zi ra'iō. (Moz. III. 11, 4 b. t.). | iada'e, hadia mbōrō, wa no mifa-
 15 Ba imane zoei ehōnia sihede andrō: | kaoni'ō ndra'o? Ba imane Konelio: 30
 Bōi bali si lō sōchi nihaogō Lowala- | Ōfa bongi ma'ōchō, me mangandrō
 16 ngi. (Mat. 15, 11. Tim. I. 4, 4). Ba | ndra'o, jomo ba da'e ehōgoe, me
 medōloe zi manō, ba i'anema'ō | labōzī tōloe, ba hiza niha, si so
 tedōni mijawa ba mbanoea si jaŵa | fōnagoe, sobaroe sihaga, (F. 1, 10),
 17 nahia andrō. Ba me iboesi tōdō | ba iinane: He Konelio! No tefo- 31
 Fetero, hadia gangilata andrō, ni'- | ndrōndrongo wangandrōoe ba no
 ilania, ba hiza, ba no so tooe niha | itōrō tōdō Lowalangi game'elamō
 andrō, nifatenge Konelio, no lasofoe | andrō. Andrō fatenge ba Jofe. ba 32
 18 nomo Zimoni. Ba moe'ao ira, la- | fakaoni'ō Zimoni andrō, nifotōi Fe-
 sofoe, na so ba da'ō tome Zimoni, | tero; no mōi ia toine ba nomo
 19 nifotōi Fetero. Ba me ifatooetooe | Zimoni, toeka goeli zaŵi, ba
 na tōdōnia Fetero gangilata andrō, | mbewe nasi. Ba oe'anema'ō oefat-
 ba imane Eheha ehōnia: Hiza niha, | enge ehōoe, ba sōchi me no so 33
 20 sangaloei ja'oegō, (F. 8, 29), ba faoso, | ndra'oegō. Ba no soga fefoe iada'e,
 ae tooe, ba ae awōra, bōi manoefa | fōna Lowalangi, ba wamondrondro-
 dōdōoe, me no ja'o zamatenge ja'ira. | ngo fefoe niwa'ō Zo'aja ehōoe. Ba
 21 (F. 15, 7). Ba mōi tooe Wetero, | hoemedē Wetero, imane: Awena si
 i'ondrasi niha andrō, imane: Hiza, | ndreohoe aboto ba dōdōgoe, lō ifaigi
 ja'odo ni'aloceimi. Hadia mbōrō, wa | mbawa niha Lowalangi, (Moz. V. 10,
 22 so ami? Ba iinane: Konelio andrō, | 17. Sam. I. 16, 7), dozi sa, ha soi 35
 koemandra, niha satoelō tōdō, sa- | ira, sangata'oestī ja'ia, solaoe satoelō,
 ngata'oefi Lowalangi, si sōehi toeria | da'ō zomasi ia. (F. 2, 39; 15, 9. Jes.
 gōi ba niha Jehoeda fefoe; no | 56, 6. 7). Da'ō daroma li andrō, ni- 36
 ifavā'ōgō ehōnia Lowalangi ba ma- | fa'ohe'ōnia ba Ndraono Gizeraēli,
 la'ika ni'amoni'ō, ifakaoni'ō ndra'- | wamatoeriagō'ō fa'ohahaoe dōdō ehō
 oegō ba nomonia, ba wamondro- | Jesoe Keriso, no da'ō Zo'aja niha
 ndrongo niwa'ōoe. Ba i'ohe ira jomo, | fefoe. (F. 13, 26. 46. Jes. 52, 7.
 ibe'e gōra. Ba sara wongi, ba mōi | Ejes. 2, 14 b. t. Fil. 2, 11). No mi-
 ia, fao ia chōra; ba mōi awōnia | rongo doeria andrō, ba danō Joe-
 dalifoesō ōsa, banoea Jofe. (F. 11, 12). | daia ma'asagōrō, si bōrōgō ba Ga-
 24 Ba mahemoloe ō, ba laroeigi Kaiza- | lilia, me no aefā wamajagō idanō
 ria. Ba no ibalobaloi ira Konelio, | andrō, ni'ombacha'ō Johane; (Mat.
 'no ikaoni zahatō ehōnia, awō zabōlō | 4, 12 b. t. Mar. 1, 1 b. t.), Jesoe andrō, 38
 25 fahoewoe chōnia. Ba me mōi jomo | banoea Nazareta, fombajoini Lowa-
 Wetero, ba ifaondragō ia Konelio, | langi ja'ia, Eheha ni'amoni'ō ba fa'-
 itoehi danō fōnania, mangaloele. | abōlō, sanōrōi tanō, wanolo niha ba
 26 Ba ifaoso Fetero, imane: Faoso! | famadōhō fōchō nifikao Gafōcha
 niha gōi ndra'odo. (F. 14, 15. Fam. | fefoe, me no itolo ia Lowalangi.
 27 19, 10; 22, 8. 9). Ba fahoeheo ira, | (F. 2, 22. Loek. 4, 14, 18. Mat. 9, 35.
 mōi ira jomo, ba i'ila zato, si no so | Joh. 3, 2). Ba ja'aga zi so ba mbōrō 39
 28 ba da'ō, Fetero. Ba iinane chōra:

- 18 samati chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Kēriso, ba ha niha ndra'o? Hadia tola oetenawa Lowalangi? (F. 17, 47). Ba me larongo da'ō, ba lō hedehedera, ba lasoeno Lowalangi, lamane: Ba noa sa ibe'e ba niha baero gōi Lowalangi wamalalini era'era ba wanngorifi. (F. 5, 31).
- 19 II. Ba latōrōi danō si no moesaewe andrō, moroi ba wamakao andrō, si no tesao ba chō Zitefano, iroegi danō Wōnikia ba Kifero ba Andriochia, ba lō la'ombacha'ō daroma li Lowalangi, gofoe ha chō, ha ba niha Jehoeda. (F. 8, 1. 4). Ba so ōsa ba chōra, Dawa Gifero ba banoea Girene, da'ō zangombacha ba Ndrawa Heleni gōi, me laroegi Gandriochia, latoerigō chōra Jesoe, So'aja. (F. 8, 35). Ba itolo ira tanga Zo'aja, ba ato zi fadoehoe tōdō, la'o'ō chō Zo'aja. (F. 2, 47). Ba terong doeria andrō chōra, ba dōgi dalinga mbanoea Jesoe ba Jeroezalema, ba lafatenge Mbaranaba, ba Gandriochia. (F. 9, 27). Ba me iroegi, me i'ilā wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ba omoeo dōdōnia, ba ifaroce dōdōra fefoe, ena'ō na la'aro'ō dōdō wangiacō chō Zo'aja, (F. 13, 43), me no niha si sōchi ia ba me no fahōna chōnia Geheha ni'amoni'ō, awō wamat. Ba ato niha si tefahōbō chō Zo'aja. (F. 6, 5). Ba mōi ia ba Dareso, ba wangaloei Saoelo andrō, ba me no isōndra, ba i'ohe ba Gandricchia. (Gal. 2, 11 b. t.). Bato bali dōfi wa'ara faloechaloecha ira ba mbanoea andrō, ba ato nifahaōra niha, ba ba Gandriochia mbōrōta, wa labe'e tōi nifahaō niha Keriso. (F. 26, 28. Fet. I. 4, 16).
- 27 III. Ba me loeo da'ō, ba mōi misi tooe ba Gandriochia zama'ele'ō moroi ba Jeroczelema. (F. 13, 1).
- 28 Ejes. 4, 11). Ba maoso zi samōsa da'ō, Agabo dōinia, ifa'ele'ō moroi ba Geheha lofo seboca, si so dania ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō; saloca me loco Kaizaro Kalaocdio. (F. 21, 10). Ba lahonogōi ira nifahaō 29 fefoe, lafa'ohē'ō dolotolo ba dali-foesō ba Joedaia, choea labe'e se-boea ana'a. (Rom. 15, 25. 26). Ba 30 aloea gōi lafa'ohē'ō chō zatoea, Baranaba ba Saoelo zolohe. (F. 12, 25).

FAZA 12.

I. Laboenoe Jakobo. II. Lakoeroe Wetero ba te'efa'ō. III. Fa'amate Herode.

I. Me loeo da'ō ibabaja ōsa, mbanoea Jesoe, razo, Herode, ba wamakao ja'ira. (F. 4, 3. Loek. 21, 12). Ba iboeneo si'ōli Jakobo, talifoesō Johane. (Mut. 4, 21).

II. Ba me i'ilā omasi niha Jehoeda, ba itohoegō, ifara'oe'ō Wetero gōi. (Ba bawa roti si lō moe'aisōni). (Mar. 14, 1). Ba me no ifara'oe'ō, ba ifabe'e'ō ba goeroenga, ibe'e ba danga zaradadoe si mēndrōfa wa daōfa, ba wanaro ja'ia, edōna ifa'ele'ō ba niha sato, na aefa wasa. Ba latarogō sa'ae Wetero ba goeroenga. Ba mangandrō chō Lowalangi mbanoea, ba chōnia, moroi si'aikō ba dōdōra. (Ejes. 6, 18 b. t.). Ba me ifa'ele'ō ena'ō Herode, ba ba gotaloea zaradadoe si daroea mōrō Wetero, ba zi bongi andrō, doea rozi rate mbilagoenia, baso zanaro ba ngai mbawandrochō goeroenga. Ba hiza, so mala'ika Zo'aja, ba so haga, sihaga ba mba-te'e andrō. Ba ibōzi ngai Wetero, isoesoegi, imane: Faoso, aliogō! Ba atoroe mbilagoe ba dangania. (F. 5, 19; 27, 23). Ba imane chōnia mala'ika andrō: Amōbō taloe ba amadagahe mbadagahemō! Ba i'o'ō da'ō. Ba imane chōnia: Amaroe mbaroemō seboea, ba o'ō ndra'o! Ba mōi ia baero, i'o'ō, lō i'ilā wa si doehoe nilaoch mala'ika andrō, iwai sa angilata ni'ilania. Ba me no latōrō naha zanaro, si fōfōna laroegi, awō naha wanete da'ō, ba laroegi mbawandroehō si'ōli andrō, lala ba newali, ba tcboka manō

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

- da'ō fōnara; ba mōi ira baero, latōrō newali si sara, ba i'anema'ō iheta ia chōnia mala'ika andrō. Ba imane Fetero, me i'era'era tōdōnia: Awena oe'ila, si ndroehoendroehoe, no ifatenge mala'ikania So'aja, ba no i'efa'ō ndra'o ba danga Herode ba ba nibalobaloi niha Jehoeda fefoe. (*Sin. 34, 8: 91, 11. Dan. 6, 22. Heb. 12, 14.*) Ba me no aboto ba dōdōnia da'ō, ba iroegi nomo Maria andrō, ina Johane, nifotōi Mareko; ba no ato zowoelo ba da'ō, mangandrō.
- 13 (*F. 15, 37. Tim. II. 4, 11.*) Ba me ibōkō mbawandroehō fōna, ba so nono alawe, Rode dōnia, ba wa-
- 14 mondrongo, ba me irongo li Wetero, ba lō ibokai mbawandroehō, ba wa'omoeso dōdō, fagohi ia, isaŵa jomo, i'ombacha'ō, so baero Wetero.
- 15 Ba lamane chōnia: Owōhō'ō! Ba lō ibōhōli, si doehoe iŵa'ō. Ba lamane: Mala'ikania. (*Loek. 24, 37.*)
- 16 Ba itohoegō wamōkō Fetero; ba me labokai, ba la'ilā ia, ba tobali dō-
- 17 dōra. Ba ifazaŵa dangania chōra, bōi hoemedēira, ba idoenōdoenō, heiwisa So'aja, wangefa'ō ja'ia ba goeroenga, ba imane: Mi'ombacha'ō chō Jakobo ba ba dalifoesō. Ba mofanō ia, isaŵa naha bō'ō. (*F. 15, 13. Gal. 1, 19.*) Ba me moloeo, ba tengha ha ma'ifoe wa'aboe dōdō zaradadoe andrō, hadia chō Wetero andrō.
- 19 Ba me isofoe ia Herode ba me lō isōndra, ba isechegō zanaro, ba iŵa'ō laboenoc. Ba mōi ia misi tooe, irōi Jocdaia, isaŵa Kaizaria, ba da'ō soso ia.
- 20 III. Ba so wōnoenia sabōlōbōlō ba mbanoea Diro ba ba mbanoea Zidona. Ba mōi ira chōnia, ha sara dōdō, lafawē'e Mbalaso andrō, mandroe jomo chō razo ba la'andrō wangatoelō, me ba danō razo andrō lasōndra mbalazora. (*Hes. 21 27, 17. Sal. I. 5, 9. 11.*) Ba ha samoeza ma'ōchō, ba i'obaroe mbaroe razo Herode, mocdadao ia ba dadaomania andrō, ba moehcde ia chōra. Ba moe'ao niha sato chō- 22 nia: Li Lowalangi da'ō, ba tengha li niha. Ba i'anema'ō ibōzi ia mala'ika Zo'aja, me tengha Lowalangi ifosuemange; ba mate ia, ni'ā goekoeđ. (*Sal. II. 19, 35. Hes. 28, 2. Dan. 5, 20.*) Ba monōnōnōnō li Lowalangi, tobali ato ira. (*F. 19, 20. Jes. 55, 11.*) Ba mangawoeli Mbara- 25 naba, awō Zaoelo, moroi ba Jeroezalema, me no la'asiwai wame'e tolotolo andrō, ba la'ohe awōra Johane andrō, nifotōi Mareko. (*F. 11, 29. 30; 13, 5.*)

FAZA 13.

I. Fekoli Wacelo ba niha baero, si fōfōna. II. Seboea elemoe, Elima. III. Hoehoeo Wacelo ba Gandriochia ba Wizidia. IV. Lafakao ia niha Jehoeda.

I. Ba so ba Gandriochia, ba mbanoea Jesoe ba da'ō, zama'ele'ō ba samahaō, Baranaba andrō ba Simeoni, nifotōi Nigero, ba Loekio, banoea Girene, ba Mena'e, awō Herode, salaŵa andrō ba zi sagōrō ni'o'ōfa tanō, me iraono ira, ba Saoelo. (*F. 11, 25 b. t.*) Ba me lafosuemange Zo'aja ba me mamoni ira, ba imane Eheha ni'amoni'ō: Mi'oniagō chōgōe Mbaranaba andrō, awō Zaoelo ba halōwō andrō, ba nikaonigoe ja'ira. (*F. 14, 26.*) Ba mamoni ira, ba mangandrō, ba latofea hōgōra tanga, ba lafofanō. (*F. 6, 6.*) Ba ja'ira, nifatenge Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba mōi misi tooe ba Zeloiaria, ba moroi ba da'ō molojo ira, lasaŵa Gifero. Ba me no laroegi Zalami, ba mangombacha li Lowalangi ira, ba zekola niha Jehoeda. Ba fao gōi chōra Johane, ngoningonira (*F. 12, 25.*)

II. Ba me latōrōi hoclo andrō, ma'asagōrō, iroeji Wafo, ba faloccha ira niha seboea elemoe, sama'ele'ō sofaja, niha Jehoeda, Barijesoc dōinia, (*F. 8, 9.*) si so chō goemandroe, Seregio Faoelo; ba no niha satoe-

- atoea goemandroe andrō. Ba ifakao-ni'ō chōnia ndra Baranaba Saoelo koemandroe andrō, omasi ia ifondrondrongo li Lowalangi. Ba itenaŵa ira Elima, (si manō dōinia, na la'ali) seboea elemoe andrō, i'aloei wamae-loengoe kocmandroe, fa bōi fadoe-hoe dōdōnia. Ba inehegō ia Saoelo, sotōi Faoelo gōi, si no fahōna Eheha ni'amoni'ō, (F. 9, 17), imane: He ono Gafōcha, si no fahōna fa'oneche ba falimosa fefoe, sanoezoe tōdō satoelō fefoe, hadia ia, lō ōbato wamilā'ō lala sadōlō andrō chō Zo'aja? (Moz. V. 13, 13). Ba iada'e ba hiza, ba ichamō ndra'oegō tanga Zo'aja ba aoe'a ndra'oegō, ba lō ūila loeo, irege no iroegi baŵa chōoe. Ba i'ane-ma'ō ihawoei ia fa'androendroemō ba fa'ogōmigōmi, ba mowaŵa ia misa, mangaloei solohe tangania. (Sin. 32, 4). Ba me i'ila da'ō koemandroe, ba fadoehoe dōdōnia, tobali dōdōnia ba hoekoe Zo'aja.
- 13 III. Ba molojo ndra Faoelo, la'otarai Wafo, lasaŵa Werege ba Wambilia; ba irōi ira Johane, mangawoeli ba Jereozalema. (F. 15, 37 b. t.).
- 14 Ba ja'ira, ba latōrō danō, ba laroegi Gandriochia ba Wizidia, ba mōi ira ba zekola, me loeo sabato, moeda-dao ira. Ba me no aefa wombaso soera goroisa, awō zoera zama'e-le'ō, ba lafahede'ō chōra satoea zekola, lamane: Na so hadia ia chōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, niŵa'ō ba zato, famarooe dōdō, bamiŵa'ō. (F. 15, 21).
- 16 Ba maoso Waoelo, ifazaŵa dangania, ba imane: He ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraēli ba ja'ami, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, mifondrondrongo! No itoe-joe ndra toeada Lowalangi Ndراونو Gizeraēli andrō, ba no i'ebœa'ō soi andrō, me si fatewoe ira ba danō Miseraji, ba no iheta ira ba da'ō tangania sabōlō andrō. (F. 7, 2. Moz. V. 26, 18. 19. Moz. II. 12, 37 b. t.).
- 18 Jes. 63, 12. Hes. 20, 5 b. t.). Ba mato ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara irorogō ira ba danō si mate andrō, (Moz. IV. 14, 34. Moz. V. 1, 31; 8, 15. 16. Sin. 78. Heb. 3, 9), ba fitoe soi ihori ba danō Gana'ana ba ibe'e chōra danōra andrō, ondrōita mitoee. (Moz. V. 7, 1. Jos. 24, 11; 14, 2). Ba aefa da'ō, ba i'asogo chōra zangoehoekoe, mato ūfa ngaotoe a lima woeloe fache wa'ara, iroegi Zamoe'eli, sama'-ele'ō andrō. (Sangoeh. 2, 16 b. t. Sam. I. 3, 20). Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba la'a-ndrō razo, ba ibe'e chōra Lowalangi Zaoelo andrō, ono Gisi, mado Mbenijami, ūfa woeloe fache. (Sam. I. 3, 5; 9, 2. 16). Ba me no itibo'ō da'ō, ba ibe'e razo Dawido andrō, nifadoehoc'ōnia, me imane: „No esōndra D a w i d o , o n o G i z a i a n d r o , n i h a s o m a s i d d ū g o e , s o l o ū ū f e f o e z o m a s i d o . " (Sam. I. 16, 1; 13, 13. 14. (Sin. 89, 21). Ba ma'oewoe da'ō no i'asogō Lowalangi sangorifi Iraono Gizeraēli Jesoe, dali gamaboe'oela li andrō, (Rom. 1, 3. Jes. 11, 1. Lock. I, 27), me no aefa i'ombacha'ō Jo-hane fōna wa'asonia andrō, wama-jagō idanō andrō, ba wamalalini era'era, ba Ndراونو Gizeraēli fefoe. (F. 19, 4). Ba me awai halōwō Jo-hane andrō, ba imane: Hadia ba dōdōmi, ha niha ndra'odo ? Tenga ja'odo; hiza sa, so foerigoe dania zambō ndra'o oetoto'ō mbadagahe ba gahenia. (Loek. 3, 15 b. t. Joh. 1, 20 b. t.). He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, madooe Gaberahamo, ba ha niha ba chōmi, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, chōmi tefā'ohē'ō daroma li fangorifi andrō. (F. 3, 26; 10, 36). Lō'ō sa aboto da'ō ba dōdō mbanoea Je-roezalema, ba he ba dōdō zalaŵara, ba itōrō gōi li zama'e-le'ō andrō, nibasobaso, ero na loeo sabato, labē'e, me la'etoe'ō hoekoe. (F. 3, 17. Joh. 16, 3. Jes. 29, 11). Ba he lō nisōndrara bōrō wamoeno, ba ln'andrō zoei chō Wilato, laboenoe ia. (Mat. 27, 20. 22. 23). Ba me no latōrō fefoe zi so ba zoera ba chōnia, ba laheta ia ba dōla geoe,

- labe'e ba lewatō. (*Loek. 18, 13.*
 30 *Mat. 27, 59 b. t.*). Ba no isoesoegi Lowalangi, moroi ba ngai zi mate.
 31 (*F. 3, 15*). Ara ma'ifoe i'oromaroma'ō ia chōra, si fao chōnia moroi ba Galilaia, we'amōi misi ja'wa ba Jeroezalema, samadoehoe'ō ja'ia iada'e ba niha sato. (*F. 1, 3; 10,*
 32 *40. 41*). Ba ja'aga mangombacha chōmi amaboe'oela li andrō chō ndra toe, wa no itōrō sibai da'ō Lowalangi ba ma'oewoe, chōda, me
 33 isoesoegi Jesoe. (*Loek. 24, 27*). Si mane si so ba zinoenō fanete zi fōfōna andrō: „Onogoe ndra'ō e gō, mā'ōchō andre no mō'ōn o d o jā'ōe gō.” (*Sin. 2, 7*).
 34 Ba imane wangombacha fanoesoe-ginia ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, fa lō'ō sa'ae mangawoeli ia ba wa'obooe: „Ocbe'e chōm i n i'a-mon i'ō andrō chō Dawido, si ndroehoe andrō.” (*F. 2, 27*).
 35 *Jes. 55, 3*). Me imane gōi ba zi samboea: „Lō ūfa'ila'ō wa'obooe ba n i'a mon i'ō andrō chōoe. (*Sin. 16, 10. Sach. 13, 7*).
 36 Noa sa mate Dawido, me no i'ō'ō dōdō Lowalangi, ba niha si sagōtō andrō, si faendronga chōnia, ba no te'oroedoegō ia chō ndra toeania, ba no i'ila wa'obooe. (*F. 2, 29 b. t.*).
 37 Ba lō ni'ilā nisoesoegi Lowalangi
 38 andrō fa'obooe. Andrō ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, te'ombacha'ō chōmi wangefa horō, soroi ba da'ō; (*F. 10, 43. Loek.*
 39 *24, 47*); fefoe zi tebai aefa chōmi ba goroisa Moze, ba aefa ba da'ō, ba zamatī fefoe. (*Rom. 3, 28*).
 40 Andrō mifaigi, fa lō itōrō ami niwā'ō ba zoera zama'ele'ō andrō: (*Jes. 28,*
 41 *14. Hab. 1, 5*): „M i f a i g i, j a' - a m i, s i l ū b a d ū d ū, b a j a' - h ū l i h ū l i d ū d ū m i, j a l ū o r o m a a m i s a' a e; m e o e h a l ū h a l ū ū ū b a g ū t ū m i, h a l ū ū ū b a z i l ū f a d o e h o e d ū d ū m i, n a s o z a n o e t o e n ū j a' i a c h ū m i.”
 42 Ba me larōi zekola, ba la'andrō chōra lafoeli, la'ombacha'ō chōra daroma li andrō, na loco sabato dania. Ba me no aefa zekola, ba 43 ato niha Jehoeda, awō zi no mōi banoeara, samosoemange Lowalangi, solo'ō ira Faoelo Baranaba. Ba fahoehoe ira chōra, lafarooe dōdōra, fa bōi laboelō'ō ira ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 11, 23*).
 IV. Ba me loeo sabato fanete 44 da'ō, ba aracha samba banoea manō andrō zangondrasī, ba wamondrongo taroma li Zo'aja. Ba me la'ila 45 niha sato andrō niha Jehoeda andrō, ba tesao wa'afōchō dōdōra ba lafa-dāō niwā'ō Waoelo, mamadaō ba manandrawā. (*Tes. 1, 2, 14-16*). Ba 46 lamane ira Faoelo Baranaba, lō aiwō ira: **Lō toia lō te'ofōnā'ō chōmi wangombacha taroma li Lowalangi, ba me mitimba ia, me tengā si nangea mitema wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō, miwā'ō, ba hiza, ba masawa niha baero.** (*F. 3, 26; 28, 28. Mat. 10, 6; 21, 43; 22, 3-8*). **Si 47 manō sa ni'oroi'ō Zo'aja chōma:** „No oebe'e haga niha baero ndra-oegō, cna'ō fangorifi ndra'oegō, iroegi ba wondrege danō”. (*F. 1, 8. Jes. 49, 6*). Ba me larongo da'ō 48 niha baero, ba omoeso dōdōra ba lasoeno daroma li Zo'aja, ba mamati, ha wa'ato nihonogōi ba wanema fa'aoeri si lō aetoe. (*Rom. 8, 29. 30*). Ba te'ombacha'ō daroma li Zo'aja, 49 ba danō andrō ma'asagōrō. Ba 50 lafarooe niha Jechoeda ndra alawe zalaŵa, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, awō zalaŵa mbanoea, ba tobali lagohi ndra Faoelo Baranaba, lafanō ira ba danōra. (*F. 14, 2; 17, 5*). Ba ja'- 51 ira, ba la'anotogō chōra gawoe-gawoe andrō ba gahera, mōi ira ba Nikonia. (*F. 18, 6. Mat. 10, 14*). Ba fahōna ba niifahaō wa'o- 52 moeso dōdō ba Eheha ni'a-moni'ō.

FAZA 14.

I. Fe'aso ndra Faoelo Baranaba
ba Nikonia, II. ba ba Lisitera. III.
Fangawoelira ba Gandriochia.

- 1 I. Ba ba Nikonia, ba fao ira we'a-mōi ba zekola niha Jehoeda, ba ba wangombacha'ōra, ba faoma mama-ti, he niha Jehoeda, ba he Dawa
- 2 Heleni, ato ira. (*F. 11, 20. 21*). Ba lafarooe dōdō niha baero niha Je-hoeda si lō molo'ō, lafabōrō ba da-lifeesō. (*F. 13, 45. 50*). Ba ara zoei ma'ifoe ira ba da'ō, lō aiwō ira wangombacha, bōrō Zo'aja. sama-doehoe'ō taroma li fa'eboea dōdōnia; ibe'e chōra, lafazōchi tangara da-ndra, awō gila'ilā. (*Mar. 16, 20. Heb. 2, 4*). Ba fabali dōdō mbanoea andrō, so zi fa'awō ba niha Jehoeda, ba so
- 5 zi fa'awō ba zinenge. Ba me maoso dōdō niha baero, awō dōdō niha Jehoeda, fabaja salawara, ba wama-kao ja'ira ba ba waneboe kara, (*Tim. II. 3, 10. 11*), ba me terongo chōra, ba moloi ira, lasawā mbanoea Li-ka'onua, Lisitera ba Darebe, ba ba
- 7 zi fasoei andrō. (*Mat. 10, 23*). Ba da'ō la'ombacha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō.
- 8 II. Ba so ba Lisitera niha, sidao-dao, si tebai mofanō, somboejoe-mboejoe tōla, moroi ba daloeninania, aloechō mowaōwaō ia. (*F. 3, 2 b.t.*)
- 9 Ba irongo, me fahoehoeo Waoelo. Ba inehegō ia Faoelo, i'ilā, so chōnia wamati, wa tola dōhō wōchōnia,
- 10 (*Mat. 9, 28*), ba imane, eboea linia : Atoelō'ō wezizio ba gaheoe ! Ba i'amarōga'ō ja'ia ba mowaōwaō. (*F. 3, 8*). Ba me la'ilā niha sato nilaoe Waoelo, ba lamane ba li Lik'a'onua : No tobali fachilichili ndra Lowalangi ba niha, ba no mōi
- 12 mitooe chōda. (*F. 28, 6*). Ba labē'e tōi Mbaranaba Joeftero ba tōi Waoelo, ba Merckoeri, mc ja'ia zi
- 13 fahoehoeo. Ba i'ohe ba mbawa gōli gōrōbaō ba boenga erc Joeftero andrō, si so ba ngai mbanoeara, ba

mōi awōnia niha sato, lafosuemange ira ena'ō. Ba me larongo da'ō sine-nge, Baranaba ba Faoelo, ba lasika noechara, fagohi ira lasawā zato, moe'ao ira, lamane : He ja'ami, hana wa mimanō ? Niha gōi ndra'aga, si mane ja'ami, sangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō, ena'ō mirōi waja andrō, ba ena'ō mifoeli ami chō Lowalangi saoeri, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa, awō danō, awō nasi, awō nōsi fefoe ; (*F. 10, 26; 17, 23. 24. Tes. I. 1, 9*); si no manehe ba gōtō si no noemalō, latōrō lalara niha baero fefoe ; (*F. 17, 30. Rom. 1, 24*); he ū'a'e lō ibini'ō ia, wanolo, wame'e chōmi teoe moroi jaŵa ba baŵa sowoea zinanō, ba wangaboeso tōdōmi ō ba fa'omoeso dōdō. (*Rom. 1, 19 b. t. Jer. 5, 24. Mat. 5, 45*). Ba me laŵa'ō da'ō, ba ha si'aikō frenaŵa sato, fa lō lafosuemange ira. Ba so niha Jehoeda, si otarai Ga-ndriochia ba Ikonua, ba lafarooe niha sato, ba lateboe kara Waoelo, ba lafondrōni hachi baero mbanoea, lawai no mate ia. (*F. 13, 14. 50. Kor. II. 11, 25*). Ba me lafasoci ia nifahaō, ba maoso ia, mōi ia mijomo. Ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba mofanō ia, awō Mbaranaba, lasawā Ndarebe.

III. Ba la'ombacha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō ba mbanoea andrō, ba me no ato nibali'ōra nifahaō, ba lafoeli ira ba Lisitera ba ba Nikonia ba ba Gandriochia. La'a'aro'ō dōdō nifahaō, lafarooe dōdōra, fa bōi laboelō'ō ira ba wamati; laŵa'ō chōra, lō tola lō oja zi gōna ita famakao ba lala ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 13, 43. Tim. II. 3, 12. Rom. 8, 17. Sin. 34, 20*). Ba me no ladozigō banoea, wanoetocjoe satoca chōra, ba mangandrō ira ba mamoni, wanooe'ō ja'ira ba danga Zo'aja, ba zamatia ira. (*F. 20, 28; 13, 3*). Ba latōrō Wizidia, lasawā Wa-imbilia. Ba me no la'ombacha'ō da-roma li ba Werege, ba mōi ira misi

- 26 tooc ba Gatalia. Moroi ba da'ō mo-lojo ira, lasawa Gandriochia, ba ni-tooe'ō ja'ira ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, ba halōwō andrō, nihalōra.
 27 (F. 13, 1-3; 15, 40). Ba me laroegi, ba lafaloecha'ō mbanoea, la'ombacha'ō he iwisa Lowalangi chōra, awō wa no ifolala ba wamati niha baero.
 28 (F. 21, 19). Ba ara ma'ifoe ira ba da'ō, awō ndra nifahaō.

FAZA 15.

I. Faloechata zinenge ba Jeroezalema; hoehoeo ba wamoto andrō.
 II. Soera ba da'ō ba niha Keriso ba Gandriochia III. Fabali ira Mbaranaba Waoelo.

- 1 I. Ba so zi mōi misi tooe ōsa moroi ba Joedaia, lafahaō dalifoesō, lamane: Na lō laboto ami, na lō mi'o'ō hoekoe Moze, ba tebai misōndra wa'aoeri andrō. (Gal. 5, 1 b.t.).
 2 Ba me tobali fabali dōdō, ba me tengə side'ide hoehoeo ndra Faoelo Baranaba chōra, ba lahonomgōi, mōi misi ja'wa ndra Faoelo Baranaba ba awōra bō'ō ōsa, ba zinenge ba ba zatoea, ba Jeroezalema, ba hoehoeo andrō. (F. 11, 30). Ba ja'ira, me no lafasao ira banoca, ba latōrō Wōnikia ba Samaria, ladoenōdoenō wolo'ō niha baero andrō, omoeso sibai dōdō dalifoesō fefoe labe'e. (F. 14, 27). Ba me laroegi Jeroezalema, ba latema ira banoca ba sinenge ba satoea; ba la'ombacha'ō he wisa Lowalangi chōra. Ba maoso ōsa zi faehoe hoe-koe andrō, farizaio, si no mamatı, lamane: Lō tola lō laboto ira, ba lō tola lō la'wa'ō chōra, la'o'ō gorroisa Moze. (F. 26, 5). Ba faloecha ndra sinenge, awō zatoea, ba wame'e ba hoehoeo niwa'ōra andrō.
 7 Ba me oja hoehoeo, ba inaoso Wetero, ba imane chōra: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, mi'ilā, wa no ara sa'aec, me ihonogōi Lowalangi ba chōda, ena'ō ehōgoe larongo niha baero daroma li toeria somoeso dōdō andrō ba wamati. (F. 10, 20. 34 b.t.).

Ba no ifadoehoe'ō ira Lowalangi, sangila tōdō niha, me ibe'e chōra Geheha ni'amoni'ō, si mane chōda gōi, ba ma'ifoe lō ifaehoesi ira chōda wangehao tōdōra famati andrō. (F. 10, 15. 17. Rom. 10, 12). Ba iada'e, 10 ba hana wa mitandraigō Lowalangi, wangahare'ō kalo ba mbagi ndra nifahaō, si tebai ta'ohe, he ira toeada mege, ba he ja'ita. (Gal. 3, 10. 20. Mat. 23, 4). **Ba no fadoehoe dōdōda, wa moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja, Jesoe, wa te'orifi ita, ha sara lala, chōra gōi.** (Rom. 3, 20 b. t. Efes. 2, 4-10). Ba lō hedehedc zato fefoe, 12 lafondrondrongo chō Mbaranaba ba chō Waoelo, sanoetoenō ha wa'oja nifazzōchi Lowalangi tandra ba ila'ila tangara, ba niha baero. Ba me no 13 labato wehede, ba itema lira Jakobo, imane: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, mifondrondrongo chōgoe! (F. 21, 18). No idoenōdoenō Simoni, wa no i'ofō 14 nai'ō Lowalangi wamaigi soi andre, si ha samboea, nitoejoe ba niha baero, ba dōinia audrō. Ba si faoe-doe da'ō niwa'ō zama'ele'ō, si mane si so ba zoera: (Amos. 9, 11, 12). „A e f a d a'ō, b a o e f o e l i d o, 16 b a o e f o e l i o e' o t o m o s i n o s e D a w i d o a n d rō, s i n o a s o ' a , o e f o e l i o e' o t o m o s i z a d o e- d o e n i a , o e f o e l i ō a ' a z ō c h i i a , e n a ' ō l a ' a l o c i Z o ' a j a s i 17 t o s a i n i h a , f e f o e s o i , b a z i n o m o e t ū t ū d ū i g o e , i w ū a ' ū S o ' a j a , s a m a r o n g o g ū d ū 18 i'otarai gōtō fōna sa'ae.” Andrō, 19 niwa'ōgoe, tengə nifikao zolo'ō andrō chō Lowalangi, niha baero, ba tafazōchi zoera chōra, ena'ō bōi 20 lababaja wana'oēnōjaira ba nadoe-andrō, ba fohorō, ba nitōgi bagi, ba do. (F. 21, 25. Kor. I. 10, 7. 8. Tes. I. 4, 3b.t. Moz. III. 17, 10-16. Moz. I. 9, 4). I'otarai mbōrōta, ba dozi ba-noea, ba so sa chō Moze zango-mbacha ja'ia, me labasobaso ba zekola, ero na loeo sabato. (F. 13, 15). II. Ba omasi ndra sinenge, awō 22

zatoea, awō mbanoea fefoe, latoe-
 toejoe niha ba ehōra, nifatenge ba
 Gandriochia, awō ndra Faoelo Bar-
 anaba, Joeda andrō, sotōi Bara-
 23 saba, ba Sila satoea dalifoesō. La-
 fa'ohe'ō ehōra zoera, lamane : „La-
 fahoewoe'ō sinenge ba talifoesō sa-
 toea dalifoesō andrō ba Gandriochia
 ba ba Ziria ba ba Gilikia, si no
 24 niha baero mbōrōta. Mē no ma-
 rongo, no lafawoekaisi dōdōmi hoe-
 hoeora ōsa, si otarai ba ehōma, lō
 sōehisōehi dōdōmi labe'e, si lō oroi-
 25 sama; (F. 15, 1. Gal. 1, 7; 2, 4); a-
 ndrō māwā'ō, me no ha sara dōdō,
 matoetoejoe niha nifatenge ehōmi,
 awō zomasiga andrō, Baranaba, ba
 26 Faoelo andrō, niha si no mangosi-
 tengagō nosora, bōrō dōi Zo'aja ja'-
 ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso. (F. 14, 19).
 27 Ba no mafatenge ndra Joeda Sila,
 sangombaecha gōi ehōmi, si manō gōi.
 28 Noa sa omasi Geheha ni'amoni'ō
 ba ja'aga gōi, bōi sa'ae lafonoro
 ami, baero zi lō tola lō'ō andrō :
 29 Fa bōi mibabaja gō nadoe, ba do,
 ba nitōgi bagi, ba fohorō; na lō
 mibabaja da'ō, ba ohahaoe, dōdōmi.
 Ja'ahowoe ami!“ (Kor. I. 8. Moz. II.
 30 34, 15 b. t. Fam. 2, 14. 29). Ba me no
 lafofanōira, ba mōi ira misitooe ba Ga-
 ndriochia, lafaloecha'ō zato balabe'e
 31 ba dangara zoera andrō. Ba me no
 labaso, ba omoeso dōdōra, ba wo-
 32 ndrara dōdō andrō. Ba oja hoehoeo
 ndra Joeda Sila fandrara dōdō ba
 fangarō dōdō dalifoesō, me no sa-
 33 ma'ele'ō ira gōi. (F. 14, 22). Ba me
 no ara ma'ifoe ira, ba lafofanō ira
 talifoesō ba zamatenge ja'ira, lafa-
 34 howoe'ō ira. Ba omasi Zila, torōi ia.
 35 III. Ba la'iagō Gandrioehia ira
 Faoelo Baranaba, mamahaō ira ba
 mangombaeha taroma li Zo'aja, ba
 36 ato na nawōra bō'ō. Ba lō ara,
 ba imane Faoelo ehō Mbaranaba :
 Tafoeli ita, tafaigi dalifoesō, tado-
 zigō banoea misa, ba ni'ombaeha'ōda
 37 taroma li Zo'aja ; he wisa ira. Ba
 omasi Mbaranaba la'ohe awōra gōi

Johane andrō, sotōi Mareko. (F.
 12, 25. Kol. 4, 10). Ba niwā'ō Waoelo, 38
 tengā si nangea, na la'ohe awōra
 zi no fabali ehōra no, ba Wambilia,
 si lō mōi awōra ba halōwō no. (F.
 13, 13). Ba tobali faoma mofōnoe 39
 ira ehō nawōra, irege fabali ira, ba
 i'ohe awōnia Mareko andrō Bara-
 naba, molojo ira, lasaŵa Gifero.
 (Tim. II. 4, 11). Ba i'ohe Zila 40
 Faoelo, ba mofanō, me no latooe'ō
 ia ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi
 talifoesō. (F. 14, 26; 15, 22). Ba itōrō 41
 Ziria ba Kilikia, i'a'aro'ō dōdō
 mbanoea Jesoe. (F. 14, 22).

FAZA 16.

I. I'ohe Dimoteo Faoelo. II. Isaŵa
 Makedonia. III. Folō'ō Lidia andrō.
 IV. Folō'ōzanaro ba goeroenga andrō.

I. Ba iroegi si tooe Ndrarebe ba
 Lisitera, ba hiza, so ba da'ō nifahaō,
 Timoteo dōi, niha Jehoeda ninania,
 samati, ba Dawa Heleni namania.
 (F. 19, 22. Rom. 16, 21. Tim. I. 1, 2.
 Tim. II. 1, 5; 3, 15). Sōehi doeriania
 ba dalifoesō, ba Lisitera ba ba Ni-
 konia. (Tes. I. 3, 2). Ba omasi Waoe-
 lo, na mōi awōnia da'ō. Ba ihalō,
 iboto, bōrō niha Jehoeda, si so ba
 mbanoea andrō, oi dozi sa la'ilā, wa
 Dawa Heleni namania. (Kor. I. 9, 19
 b. t. Gal. 2, 3). Ba melatōrōi mbanoea,
 ba lafa'ema ehōra goroisa andrō, ni'-
 o'ō, nihonogōi zinenge ba satoea, ba
 Jeroezalema. (F. 15, 23-30). Ba
 itoegoe sa aro dōdō mbanoea, wa-
 mati, ba ero ma'ōchō tedooe wa'a-
 tora. (F. 14, 22; 4, 4). Ba latōrō
 Wirigia, awō danō Galatia, me no
 itenaŵa ira Eheha ni'amoni'ō, fa
 bōi ba Azia la'ombaeha'ō daroma li.
 (F. 18, 23). Ba me laroegi tānō ba
 Mizia, ba latandraigō we'amōi ba
 Mbitinia, ba lō ifa'amōi ira Eheha
 Jesoe. Ba lahene Mizia, laroegi si
 tooe Deroa.

II. Ba oroma ehō Waoelo gangi-
 lata, ba zi bongi, Dawa Makedonia.
 So ia, mangandrō ia ehōnia, imane :

- Ae si jefo, ba Makedonia, orifiga.
 10 (F. 18, 9; 9, 12. Tim. I, 2, 4). Ba me
 aefia i'ila gangilata andrō, ba i'anema'ō
 ma aloei we'amōi ba Makedonia,
 me masōndra tōlōma, Lowalangi zogaoni ja'aga, ba wango-
 mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō chōra.
- 11 Molojo ndra'aga, marōi Deroa, ma-
 dōlōga ba Zamotcrakc, ba mahe-
 moloco, ba maroegi Neafoli. Moroi
 ba da'ō masaŵa Wilifi, seboea mba-
 noeua ba Makedonia tānō andrō,
 banoca nifataro. Ba ara ma'ioe
 13 ndra'aga ba mbanoea andrō. Ba
 me loeo sabato, ba mōiga baero
 mbanoea, ba zinga nidanō, ba da'ō
 mōi ira mangandrō maŵa'ō, ba
 doemadaoga, fahochoeoga ba ndra
 alawe, si no mōi ba da'ō. (F. 17,
 4, 12).
- 14 III. Ba ifondrondrongo ira alawe,
 Lidia dōi, saniaga baroe loco, banoea
 Diatira, sangata'oefi Lowalangi; ba
 ibokai dōdōnia So'aja, fa lō olifoe
 ia, niŵa'ō Waoelo. (F. 13, 16. Tes.
 15 I, 2, 13. Loek. 8, 15). Ba me no
 tebajagō idanō ia, awō zoroijomora,
 ba mangandrō ia chōma, imane :
 Na ba dōdōmi, samati chō Zo'aja
 ndra'odo, ba mi'ae jomo ba nomogoe,
 mi'agō da'ō, ba iforege wa-
 ngoema'ō chōma (F. 16, 31, 34).
- 16 IV. Ba me mōiga mangandrō, ba
 faloechaga zawoejoe ono alawe, si
 so bechoe waetasa, eboea lasōndra
 sochō ja'ia ibe'e, ba waetasania a-
 ndrō. (Sam. I, 28, 7). Ba i'o'ōga, ira
 Faoelo ndra'aga. moe'ao ia, imane :
 Enoni Lowalangi Fondrege zalaŵa
 niha andrō, sangombacha chōmi lala
 18 wangerifi. Ba ara si manōmanō ia.
 Ba mofōnoe Waoelo, ibali'ō ia, i-
 mane ba mbechoe andrō : Oeŵa'ō
 chōoe, ba dōi Jesoe Keriso, heta'ō
 chōnia. Ba i'anema'ō iheta ia. (Mar.
 19 I, 34; 16, 17). Ba me la'ilā sochō
 ja'ia, no aheta mbōrō wangaloeira
 andrō, ba lara'oe ndra Faoelo Sila,
 ladōni ba kade ba zalaŵa. (F. 15,
 20 40). Ba la'ohē chō goemandroe, la-
- mane : Lafakoejoe chōda mbanoea
 niha andre, ba no niha Jehoeda ira ;
 (F. 17, 6 b. t. Amos. 7, 10); la'ombachō' hoekoe si lō tola tatema, si
 lō tola ta'o'ō, me Dawa Roma ita.
 Ba maoso gōi niha sato chōra; ba 22
 laheta chōra noechara ira koema-
 ndroe ba laŵa'ō, labōzi. (Kor. II, 11,
 25. Tes. I, 2, 2). Ba me no laforege 23
 wamōzi ja'ira, ba lakoerue, laŵa'ō
 chō zanaro ba goeroenga, ihaogō
 wanaro ja'ira. Ba me no irono 24
 goroisa andrō, ba ibe'e ira ba goe-
 roenga tānō bacha, ikalo gahera.
 (F. 12, 4). Ba mato taloe mbongi, 25
 ba mangaudrō Waoelo, awō Zila,
 lasoeno Lowalangi, ba lafondro-
 ndrongo chōra nikoerue. (F. 5, 41).
 Ba i'ozuemagō so ndroerue sabōlō-
 26 bōlō, irege doemōgōdōgō latalata
 goeroenga. Ba i'anema'ō teboka
 mbawandroehō fefoe, ba oi dozi aefia
 rate chōra. Ba me tokeaa zanaro ba 27
 goeroenga, me i'ila, no teboka mbawandroehō goeroenga, ba isōbi wōda,
 iboene ia ena'ō, iawai no moloi
 nikoe. Ba moe'ao Waoelo, eboea 28
 linia, imane : Bōi fakiko'ō, dozi sa
 so ndra'aga ba da'e ! Ba iŵa'ō wa-
 ndroe, isawa si bacha, fagohi, itoehi
 danō, fōna ndra Faoelo Sila, manizi-
 nizi, ba ifasao ira baero, imane : 30
 He oewisa, Toea, fa oesōndra wa-
 ngorifi ? (F. 2, 37) Ba lamane : 31
**Amati chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, ba te'orifī
 ndra'oe, awō zoroijomooe fefoe.**
 Ba la'ombacha'ō chōnia daroma li 32
 Zo'aja ba ba si so ba nomonia fefoe.
 Ba ihalō ira, ba da'ō sibai, ba zi 33
 bongi, isasai chōra zesochō ba wa-
 mōzi andrō, ba i'anema'ō tebajagō
 idanō ia, awō zoroijomonia fefoe.
 Ba i'ohē ira jomo, ibe'e gōra, ba 34
 owoeawoea dōdōnia, me no samba
 omo manō ira mamati ba Lowalangi.
 Ba me no moloco, ba lafatenge 35
 wazoeri ira koemandroe, lamane :
 Efa'ō niha andrō ! Ba i'ombacha'ō 36
 sanaro ba goeroenga lira andrō chō
 Waoelo, imane : No lafatenge ira

koemandroe, ena'ō la'efa'ō ami. Ba iada'e, ba mi'ae baero, mi'ofanō, ja'ohahaoe dōdōmi ! Ba imane chōra Faoelo : No labōzi ndra'aga, ba zanehe niha, lō moesechegō, he wā'ae banoca Roma ndra'aga, ba no lakoeroe ndra'aga, ba hadia, labini'ō iada'e wamofanō ja'aga ? Bōi sa ! Ndrāmōi sa'ae, ja'ira a-ndrō, ba wangefa'ō ja'aga. Awena la'ombacha'ō fazoeri chō ndra koe-mandroe niwā'ora andrō. Ba ata'oe ira, mc larongo, wa banoca Roma 39 ira ; ba mōi ira, la'o'ooe, la'ohe baero, la'andrō chōra, laheta ira ba 40 mbanoeara. Ba me no larōi goe-roenga, ba mōi ira chō Lidia andrō ; ba me la'ilā dalifoesō, ba lafarooe dōdōra, ba mofanō ira.

FAZA 17.

I. Ba Desalonika so Waoelo ba II. ba Mberoia ba III. ba Natena.

- 1 I. Ba me no latōrō Gambifoli, awō Gafolonia, ba laroegi Desaloni-ka, ba zi so sekola niha Jehoeda.
- 2 (Tes. I. 2, 2). Ba me no hoekoe Waoelo zi manō, ba mōi ia bacha chōra, ba tōloe sabato lahoehoe'ō
- 3 zi so ba zoera. Ibokai chōra, i'oro-ma'ō chōra, wa lō tola lō tefakao Keriso ba maoso moroi ba ngai zi mate, awō wa da'ō Keriso, Jesoe a-nandrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoc chōmi, iwā'ō.
- 4 (Loek. 24, 27. 45). Ba so ōsa ba chōra zi fadoehoe tōdō, ba faofao ira chō ndra Faoelo Sila, ba ato gōi Ndrawa Heleni, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba
- 5 ira alawe zalaŵa, ato. Ba mofōnoe niha Jehoeda, lahalō awōra niha si lō halōwō, ōsa, niha si lō sōchi, la'echoegō niha, lafawoekaisi dōdō mbanoea, lasaŵa nomo Jaso andrō, la'aloei ira, la'ohe ba niha sato ena'ō.
- 6 Ba me lō lasōndra ira, ba lasōbi ba zalaŵa mbanoea. Jaso andrō, awō dalifoesō ōsa, moc'ao ira, lamane : „No mōi ba da'e gōi niha andrō, samawoekaisi ōsi gocli danō ma'afe-foe ! (F. 16, 20). Ba no ifa'amōi ira

baomo chōnia Jaso, tomenia, ba dozi ira, ba lasaŵō goroisa kaizaro, wan-goema'ō, tānō bō'ō razo, Jesoe andrō." (Loek. 23, 2). Ba tobali dō-dō zato, labe'e, awō dōdō zalaŵa, samondrongo da'ō. Ba me no lafali'ō ira chōra Jaso ba awōnia, ba la'efa'ō da'ō.

II. Ba la'anema'ō talifoesō, lafo-fanō ba Mberoia ndra Faoelo Sila, ba zi bongi; ba me laroegi, ba mōi ira ba zekola niha Jehoeda. Ba si 11 sōchi tōdō da'ō, moroi ba zi so ba Desalonika, omasi ira lafondrondro-nego daroma li, ero ma'ōchō la'alo-e'-aloei ba zoera, na si ndroehoe. (Joh. 5, 39). Ba ato ba chōra zamati, 12 ato gōi ma'ifoe zalaŵa Ndrawa Heleni, ira alawe ba ira matoca. Ba me larongo niha Jehoeda, ba 13 Desalonika, wa ba Mberoia gōi i'om-bacha'ō li Lowalangi Faoelo, ba mōi ira, lafawoekaisi dōdō zato ba da'ō gōi, lafakoejoe. (Tes. I. 2, 15). Ba la'anema'ō lafofanō Waoelo 14 talifoesō, ena'ō isaŵa mbewe nasi; ba torōi foeri ba da'ō Zila ba Timoteo. (F. 16, 1). Ba lafasao Waoelo 15 awōnia, iroegi Natena, ba i'oroi'ō chōra, laŵa'ō chō ndra Sila Timoteo, ena'ō lata'ita'i we'amōi chōnia, ba mofanō ira.

III. Ba me ibalobaloi ira ba Na-tena Faoelo, ba mofōnoe bacha dōdōnia, me i'ilā, no fahōna nadoe, ba mbanoea. Andrō fahoehoe ia 17 ba zekola ba niha Jehoeda, ba ba zangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba ba kade, ero ma'ōchō, ba zi so ba da'ō. Ba 18 faloecha chōnia gōi ōsa wilosofo, efikoeraio ba sito'iko, ba lamane ōsa : Hadia niwā'ō zi fawewaea andrō ? Ba so zangoema'ō : Hoelō na sangombacha Lowalangi bō'ō ia ; me i'ombacha'ō chōra Jesoe ba femaoso zi mate andrō. (Kor. I. 4, 12). Ba lasōbi ia, la'ohe ba hili-hili Garesi, lamane : Hadia, tola marongo, hadia hoekoe si bohooe andrō, ni'ombacha'ōoe ? Si bohooe 20

- 21 sa ūfarongogō chōma, andrō oma-siga, marongo, hadia ia. Awai sa zomasi mbanoea Natena andrō fefoe, awō niha bō'ō, si no fate-woe chōra, ha fangombacha ba
- 22 famondrongo si boliooe so. Ba ba daloe hilihili Garesi so Waoelo, ba imane: He ja'ami, banoea Natena! oroma manō chōgoe, wa no sabōlō
- 23 mangata'oefi Lowalangi ami. Me oetōrōi wamaigi sibai nifosoemangemi, ba noa sa ocsōndra gōi naha wamc'e soemange, nisoera ja'wa : „Chō Lowalangi si lō ta'ilā.” Ba ni'ata'oefimi andrō, he lō mi'ilā ia,
- 24 da'ō ni'ombacha'ōgōe chōmi. Lowalangi andrō, samazōchi danō'a ba ūsinia, fefoe, ba lō i'onahia gosali nifazōchi tanga niha, me no So'aja soroego ia, ba So'aja tanō; (F. 7, 48);
- 25 tcbai gōi tefosoemange ia tanga niha, hoelō na mogoena chōnia hadia ia, me no ja'ia zame'e ba niha fefoe noso ba hanoehanoe, awō fefoe
- 26 hadia ia. (Sin. 50, 8. 9). Ba moroi chōnia wa no doemadao fefoe soi niha ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō, si ha samboea bōrōta; ba no i'ōtō chōra mbongi, no ihōnagō ihonogōi, awō nola nahara andrō. (Moz. V. 27 32, 8). Ena'ō la'alei Lowalangi, ma atō la'ila lababaja ia ba lasōndra, me lō'ō sa atō arōoe ia chō-
- 28 da fefoe; ba chōnia sa aoeri ita, ba chōnia malīwali'wa ita, ba chōnia so ita, si mane niwa'ō zanoenō ūsa chōmi gōi : „Nga'ōtōnia sa ita.”
- 29 Ba me no nga'ōtō Lowalangi ita, ba lō tola tawa'ō tōdōda, no fachih-chili Lowalangi ba gana'a, ba ma ba wirō, ba ma ba gara, ba wamaedo nifazōchi niha, ba wa'atoekania ba ba nisōndra dōdōnia. (Moz. I. 1, 27.
- 30 Loek. 24, 47). Ba noa sa i'osilō-milagō Lowalangi gōtō me lō la'ila watali'gō niha, ba iadla'e, ba iwa'ō ba niha fefoe wamalalini era'era,
- 31 gofue heza so ira, me no i'ōtō mbongi, ba nihoekoenia dania ūsi goeli danō, i'atoelō'ō wangoehoekoe,
- so zangoehoekoe, si no ihonogōi, wangoro'ō famati ba niha fefoe, wanoesoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate. (Rom. 10, 14j). Ba me larongo 32 wemaoso zi mate andrō, ba so za'iki ūsa, ba so gōi zangoema'ō: Mafoeli mafondrondrongo na chōoe da'ō. Ba 33 iheta ia chōra Faoelo. Ba lō larōi 34 ia ira matoea ūsa ba mamati, samōsa gōi Dionizio, sala'wa rafe ba hilihili Garesi andrō, ba samōsa ndra alawe, Dainari dōi, ba so dānō bō'ō na, awōra.

FAZA 18.

I. Ba Gorindro so Waoelo. II. Mo-fanō ia, isa'wa Nefeso ba Andriochia.
III. Afolo andrō, ba Nefeso.

- I. Aefa da'ō irōi Natena Faoelo, mōi ia ba Gorindro. Ba faloecha ia niha Jehoeda, Akila dōi, banoea Wondro mbōrōta; bohooe na me i'otarai Gitalia, awō wo'omonia, Ferikila dōi, me no ibe'e goroisa kaizaro Kalaoedio, laheta ira ba Roma niha Jehoeda fefoe; ba mōi ia chōra. (Rom. 16, 3). Ba me no faoma halōwōra, ba i'agō chōra, ba mohalōhalōwōra ira; sanoso oloso no-se ira. (F. 20, 34, Kor. I. 4, 12). Ba fahoehoeo ia ba zekola, ero na loeo sabato, ifadoehoe'ō dōdō niha Jehoeda, awō dōdō Ndrawa Heleni. Ba me so Zila ba Timoteo, si otarai Makedonia, ba lō aefa Waoelo ba wamahaō, wamadoehoe'ō ba niha Jehoeda, wa Keriso Jesoe. (F. 17, 14, 15). Ba me mamadaō ira ba me manandrawa, ba i'anotogō noechnia, imane chōra: Jamōi ba hoe-loemi ndromi! Aefado; i'otarai da'e, ba mōido ba niha bacro. (F. 13, 15; 20, 26). Ba mofanō ia ba da'ō, isa'wa nomo niha, sotōi Titio Joeso, sangata'oefi Lowalangi, si no fasinga ba nomo zekola nomonia. Ba mati chō Zo'aja Gerifo, satoea zekola, awō zoroiomonia fefoe; ba ato mbanoea Gorindro, samondrongo, mamati ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira.
- 3
2
1
3
4
5
6
7
8

- 9 Ba imane 'So'aja ba zi bongi, ba gangilata, chō Waoelo : Bōi ata'oefi!
 10 hede manō ba bōi bato, me **faofa**
ndra'o chōoe, ba lō sombambaja
ja'oegō, ba wamakao ja'oegō, me
no ato chōoe niha bambanoea da'e.
(Jer. 1, 18. Hos. 2, 23. Joh. 10, 16).
- 11 Ba dōfi a matonga i'iagō da'ō, wa-mahaō ja'ira ba daroma li Lowalangi.
 12 Ba me koemandroe ba Nachaja Galio, ba maoso niha Jehoeda, ba chō Waoelo, ha sara dōdō, la'ohe
 13 ia ba gōdo, lamanc : Lō i'o'o go-roisa da'e wondrōnisi niha ba wa-
 14 ngata'oefi Lowalangi. Ba me moe-hede ena'ō Waoelo, ba imane Galio ba niha Jehoeda : Na so hadia ia zi lō atoelō, ba ma hadia ia horō, ja'ami, niha Jehoeda, ba lō zi lō oefondrondrongo chōmi. *(F. 25, 18.*
 15 *19).* Ba na fasosota ba wamahaō ba ba dōi niha ba ba goroisa andrō chōmi, ba ja'ami zamaigi ; lō edō-nado oehoeheo'ō zi manō. *(Joh. 16 18, 31).* Ba ifofanō ira ba gōdo.
 17 Ba dozi lara'oc Zotene, satoca zekola, ba labago ia ba gōdo ; ba lō'ō manō ihalō chōnia Galio.
 18 **II. Ba me no ara na ma'ifoe** Waoelo, ba i'angonasi dalifoesō ba molojo, isawa danō Ziria ba awōnia Werikila andrō ba Akila, me no itōwō mboenia ba Gengerea ; so gamaboe'oela linia. *(F. 21, 24. Moz.*
 19 *I V. 6, 9, 18).* Ba iroegi Nefeso, ba irōi ira ba da'ō, ba ja'ia, ba mōi ba zekola ba fahoeheo ba niha
 ·20 Jehocda. Ba me la'andrō i'aragō ia ba da'ō, ba lō i'o'o ; i'angonasi sa ira ba imane : Oefoelido zoei chōmi, na omasi Lowalangi ; ba molojo ia, irōi Nefeso. *(Kor. I. 4,*
 22 *Jak. 4, 15).* Ba me no iroegi si tooe Kaizaria, ba mōi ia misi ja'wa, i'owai mbanoea, ba mōi ia misi tooe ba Gandriochia *(F. 21, 15).*
 23 Ba me no ara ia ma'ifoe ba da'ō, ba mofanō ia, ifadoro wanōrō tanō Galatia ba Ferigia, wanga'aro'ō tōdō nifahaō fefoe.

III. Ba mōi ba Nefeso niha Je- 24
hoeda, banoea Alesandria mbōrōta,
Afolo dōinua, niha satoetoea, sabō-
lō ba zoera. *(Kor. I. 3, 6).* No 25
tefahaō ia ba lala Zo'aja; ba me
no satarō tōdō ia, ba fahoehoe ia,
i'ombacha'ō sibai hadia ia chō Zo'
aja, Jesoe, ba ha famajagō idanō
andrō chō Johane nirongonia. Ba 26
ibōrōtaigō mangombacha ba zekola,
lō aiwō. Ba me no larongo ia Ferikila andrō ba Akila, ba la'ohe ia chōra ba lahaogō na wamotochi chōnia hoeckoe Lowalangi. Ba me 27
edōna isa'wa Nachaja, ba lafarooe
dōdō nifahaō talifoesō, lafa'ohe'ō
zoera, ena'ō lafa'amōi ia chōra. Ba
me no iroegi, ba itolo sibai zi no
mamati, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō;
noa sa abōlō ia wamoe'a niwa'ō 28
niha Jehoeda, ba zanehe niha sato,
ba i'orama'ō moroi ba zoera, wa
Keriso Jesoe. *(F. 9, 22; 17, 3).*

FAZA 19.

I. Ba Nefeso so Waoelo. II. Ta-ndra, nifazōchinia ba da'ō. III. I'echoegō chōnia niha Demeterio andrō.

I. **Ba tobali me so ba Gorindro** 1
Afolo, ba irocgi si tooe Nefeso Faoelo, 2
no itōrō ja'wa danō andrō, ba
isōndra nifahaō ōsa, ba imanc chōra :
Hadia, no mitema Geheha ni'amoni'ō, 3
me awena mamati ami? Ba
lamanc chōnia : Lō nirongoma na i
so Geheha ni'amoni'ō. *(F. 10, 44).*
Ba imanc chōra : Ba hadia sa da-
nandrōsa, ba nibajagō idanō ja'ami?
Ba lamane : Famajagō idanō chō
Johane andrō. Ba imane Faoelo : 4
Famajagō idanō ba wamalalini era'
era wamajagō idanō andrō chō Johane,
ba no iwa'ō ba niha wamat
chō zi so foerinia dania, famati chō
Jesoe. *(Mat. 3, 11).* Ba me larongo 5
da'ō, ba lafabajagō'ō idanō ira ba
dōi Jesoc, So'aja. Ba me no itocfa 6
hōgōra Faoelo, tangania, ba mōi
chōra Gehcha ni'amoni'ō, molaoe li
bō'ō ira ba mama'ele'ō. *(F. 8, 17;*

- 7 10, 44, 46). So mato felendroea fefoc,
8 ndra matoeia. Ba mōi ia ba zekola,
lō aiwō ia moehede, mato tōloe waŵa
wa'ara fahoehoeo ia ba ifadoehoe'ō
dōdōra ba ngawalō mbanoea Lo-
9 walangi andrō. Ba me so ōsa za-
ngabe'e'ō tōdōra, si lō mamati, sa-
nago'aja lala andrō, ba niha sato, ba
iheta ia chōra, i'oniagō ndra nifahaō,
ba ero ma'ōchō fahoehoeo ia ba
zekola Dirano. (*Tim. II. 1, 15.*)
- 10 F. 9, 2). Ba mendroca fache zi ma-
nō, tobali ahori larongo li Zo'aja
banoea Azia andrō, niha Jehoeda
ba Dawa Heleni.
- 11 II. Ba tengā side'ide dandra ni-
fasōchi Lowalangi tanga Waoelo;
12 (F. 14, 3); irege labaloegō gōi zoſō-
chō saefoe tanga ba lembe moroi ba
nōsinia, ba dōhō wōchō ba aheta
13 mbechoe si lō sōchi. (F. 5, 15). Ba
latandraigō gōi samofanō bechoe,
niha Jehoeda, sanōrōnōrōi tanō,
ōsa, wanōtōi tōi Jesoe, So'aja, ba
zi so bechoe si lō sōchi, lamane:
Oefōfanō ami, ba dōi Jesoe, ni'o-
mbacha'ō Waoelo andrō. (*Loek. 9, 49.*)
- 14 Dafitoe ira, ono gere seboea ba niha
Jehoeda sotōi Sikoia, zolaoe da'ō.
- 15 Ba itema lira bechoe si lō sōchi
andrō, imane chōra: Aboto sa ba
dōdōgoe Jesoe, ba oe'ila Waoelo
andrō, ba ja'ami, ba ha niha ami?
- 16 Ba isaŵa ira niha andrō, si so be-
choe si lō sōchi andrō, ilaŵa ira,
daroea, ibago, irege moloi ira, larōi
nomo andrō; no aheta noecha ba
- 17 no mesocho ira. Ba terongo da'ō
ba niha Jehoeda sato ba ba Ndrawa
Heleni, banoea Nefeso, ba ihawoei
ira fefoe fa'ata'oc, ba tesoeni sibai
- 18 dōi Jesoc, So'aja. (F. 5, 5, 11). Ba
ato zi mōi, si no mamati, ba wa-
mokai boeaboeara; la'ombacha'ō.
- 19 Ba ato zi no molaoe fajafaja mango-
woeloi soera andrō ba latoenoe, ba
zanehe zato, be la'ofaja mbōlinia,
ba lasōndra, doea woeloe a lima
- 20 ngahōnō ba roefia. Ba ba wa'abōlō
Zo'aja andrō, ba monōnōnōnō da-
- roma li, ba abōlō. (F. 6, 7). Ba me 21
awai da'ō, ba iīva'ō tōdōnia Faoelo,
itōrō Makedonia ba Achaja. we'-
amōi ba Jeroezalema, imane: Na
aefado ba da'ō, ba lō tola lō o'e'ila
Roma gōi. (F. 23, 11). Ba ifowaōwaō 22
ba Makedonia dohoetohoe dangania
andrō, daroea, Timoteo ba Eraso,
ba tebato ia na ma'ifoe ba Azia.
(F. 17, 14. Rom. 16, 23).
- III. Ba tesao wagoeageasa sabō- 23
lōbōlō ma'ifoe, me loeo da'ō, ba
hoekoe andrō. (A. 9. Kor. II. 1, 8).
So niha, toeka wirō, Demetrio dōi- 24
nia, samazōchi famaedo gosali Gari-
temi andrō, firō, tengā side'ide wa-
ngaloei nawōnia toeka ibe'e. (F. 16, 1),
Ba ifaloecha'ō ira, awō zi so halōwō 25
ba da'ō, ba imane: Mi'ilā, ja'ami
andre, ba halōwō andrō moroi mba-
lazoda, ba anehe ami ba mirongo, 26
tenga ha ba Nefeso, aracha ba
danō Azia ma'asagōrō sa'ae, ba
ato nidōnisi Waoelo andrō niha,
nifa'eronia chōda, wangoema'ō te-
nga Lowalangi nifazōchi danga niha.
Ba tengā ha si sambalō andrō 27
zata'oe ita, wa lō lakoe nifazōchida
andrō, lō'ō gōi ba dōdōra gosali
Lowalangi ira alawe seboea andrō,
Aritemi, ba dania, ba tetajaigō gōi
wa'asalaŵania ōsa, ni'ata'oefi mba-
noea Azia fefoe, awō niha fefoe, ba
goeli danō ma'asagōrō. Ba me lar- 28
ongo da'ō, ba mofōnoe sibai ira,
moe'ao ira, lamane: Eboea Garitemi
mbanoea Nefeso andrō! Ba samba 29
banoea manō fawoeka dōdō, ba ha
sara dōdō wanaŵa omo maimai,
fagohi ira ba lasōbi chōra ndra Gajo
Arisaro, banoea Makedonia, awō
Waoelo. (F. 20, 4. Kor. II. 1, 8, 9).
Ba mōi ena'ō Waoelo ba niha sato, 30
ba lō lafofanō ia nifahaō. Ba lafa-
tengē gōi chōnia salaŵa Azia, si no
fahoewoe chōnia, la'andrō chōnia,
bōi jamoe'oroma'ō ia ba nomo mai-
mai. Ba bō'ō sa niŵa'ō zi samōsa, 32
bō'ō niŵa'ō zi samōsa, we'ao'ao;
noa sa fawoeka manō dōdō zowoeo

- andrō, ba sato, ba lō la'ila, hana
 33 wa owoelo ira. Awena laŵa'ō Ale-
 sandro, ba hoenō niha sato, niloe-
 loegō niha Jehoeda ia. Ba ifazaŵa
 dangania Alesandro, moehede ena'ō
 34 ia ba niha sato, iboe'a ena'ō. Ba me
 larongo wa niha Jehoeda ia, ba ha
 sara li zato, mato doea za wa'ara,
 moe'ao ira : Ebœa Garitemi mba-
 35 noe Nefeso andrō ! Ba ihonogō ira
 doeroctoeli, ba imane : He ja'ami,
 banoea Nefeso ! Ha niha sa zi lō
 mangila, wa banoea Nefeso zondro-
 rogō osali Garitemi seboea andrō,
 awō zatoroe andrō moroi ba mba-
 36 noe si jaŵa ? Ba me tebai niwoe'ai
 da'ō, ba sahono ami ena'ō, ba bōi
 37 mida'ida'i wolaoe hadia ia. Noa sa
 mi'ohe ba da'e niha andrō, ba tengā
 soraboe gamagama ba gosali ira, ba
 tengā gōi sango'aja Lowalangimi.
 38 Ba na so sa, ha niha ia, ni'adoegō
 Demeterio ba aŵonia toeka andrō,
 ba lalaoe rafe ba so goemandroe,
 39 faoma ndramoc'adoegō nawōra. Ba
 na so hadia ia, ba mbō'ōnia, niŵa'-
 ōni, ba la'asiwai ia ba walochata
 40 satoelō. Ata'oe sa' ita, labōbōgō
 chōda wolaŵa salawa, la'adoegō
 ita, bōrō ma'ōchō andre, me lō
 chōda bōrō wamoe a salada ba wa'ae-
 41 choe niha andre. Ba me aefa iŵa'ō
 da'ō, ba ifofanō zowoelo andrō.

FAZA 20.

I. Itōrō Makedonia Faoelo, isaŵa
 Wilifi. II. Isoesoegi Oiticho andrō
 ba Doroa. III. Fangonasi zatoea
 mbanoea Nefeso, ba Miletī.

- 1 I. Ba mc no moehonogō wagoea-
 gocasa andrō, ba ifakaoni'ō chōnia
 nifahaō Faoclo ba ifarooe dōdōra,
 ba mc no i'angonasi ira, ba mofanō
 ia, ba we'amōi ba Makedonia. Ba
 itōrō danō tānō ba da'ō, ba oja
 2 niŵa'ōnia chōra famaroee dōdō, ba
 iroegi danō Hela. Ba tōloc waŵania
 ba da'ō. Ba mc lafagōnaisi ia niha
 3 Jehoeda, me molojo ia ba Ziria

mena'ō, ba iŵa'ō tōdōnia, sōchi na
 itōrō Makedonia wangawoeli. Ba
 awōnia Zofatero, ono Wiro, banoca
 Mbereria ba Arisaro ba Sekoendro,
 banoea Desalonika, ba Gajo, banoea
 Ndarebe, ba Timoteo, ba moroi ba
 Azia, ba Tichiko ba Teroftimo. (F. 17,
 10; 19, 29). Ba mowaōwaō da'ō ba
 labaloi ndra'aga ba Deroa. (F. 16, 8).
 Ba me aefa mbaŵa roti si lō moe'-
 aisōni andrō, ba molojo ndra'aga,
 marōi Wilifi, ba lima bongi ndra'-
 aga, ba machamō ira ba Deroa, ba
 fitoe bongima ba da'ō.

II. Ba me loeo migoe, me owoelo
 ndra'aga, ba wamoboto roti, ba
 fahoehoeo Waoelo chōra, sara wongi
 aefa ō edōna mofanō ia ; ba i'aragō
 hoehoeonia, irege taloe mbongi.
 (Kor. I. 16, 2. F. 2, 42, 46). Ba oja
 wandroe ba mbate'e andrō, ba zi
 sagōtō jaŵa, ba zowoelo ira. Ba
 doemadao ba zandrela nono matoea,
 Oiticho dōi, ba mōrō sibai, me
 no abōlō mōrō ia, ba aechoc tooe
 ia, doea gōtō wa'alaŵa ; ba lafazaŵa
 ia, no mate. Ba mōi tooe Waoelo,
 ifalōgoe ia ba dotonia, italagoei,
 imane : Bōi mifagoeagoea, so sa
 nosonia. (Sal. I. 17, 21). Ba ifoeli ia
 jaŵa, iboboto roti, ba manga, ba
 ara na fahoehoeo ia, irege moloeo,
 ba mofanō ia. Ba la'ohē nono
 matoea no mege, aoei, ba tengā ha
 ma'ifoe terara dōdōra. Ba ja'aga, ba
 mowaōwaō baowo, molojo ndra'aga
 ba Gaso, ba wangai chōma Faoelo,
 ba da'ō, me no imanō wangohono-
 gōi, me cdōna itōrō tānō. Ba me
 ichamō ndra'aga ba Gaso, ba ma-
 temā ia, ba maroegi Mitilene. Ba
 molojoga moroi ba da'ō, ba mahe-
 moloc ō, ba maroegi gamaedoe Chio ;
 ba sara wongi aefa da'ō, ba
 masaŵa Zamo, ba mahemoloe ō, ba
 maroegi Miletī. Noa sa ihonogōi
 Faoelo, italoe'i Nefeso, fa lō arōrō
 ia ba Azia; aōsō ia ; omasi ia ba
 Jeroezalema so ia na loeo wendra-

- kose, na tola ichamō. (*F. 18, 21; 21, 4, 12*). 17
- 17 III. Ba moroi ba Miletī, ba ifatengen ba Nefeso, ifakaoni'ō zatoea
18 mbanoea. Ba me no mōi ira chōmi
chōmi, ero ma'ōchō, iotarai loeo me
oehoendragō danō Azia. (*F. 18, 19;*
19, 19, 10). Enoni Zo'aja ndra'o, ma'i-
foe lō si fajaŵa ndra'o, mowōi
daŵa hōrōgoe, ba so wanandraigō,
si gōna ndra'o, ba wamagōnaisi
20 niha Jehoeda ja'o. (*A. 3*). Mi'ilā
he oewisa, wa lō nitahagoe sogoena
chōmi, si lō oe'ombacha'ō chōmi,
si lō oefobawa lala chōmi, ba zi so
21 niha sato ba jomo gōi, wamadoe-
hoe'ō ba niha Jehoeda ba ba Ndrawa
Heleni famalalini era'era chō Lowalangi,
awō wamatī chō Zo'aja
22 ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. Ba hiza iada'e,
oesawā Jcroezalema, amaedola zi
so ba wesoe dōdōgoe; hadia zi gōna
ndra'o ba da'ō, ba lō oe'ila, (*F. 18,*
23 21; 19, 21), baero nifadoehoe'ō Ge-
heha ni'amoni'ō chōgoe, ba mba-
noea misa, iŵa'ō, ibalobaloi ndra'o
bōbō ba famakao. (*F. 9, 16; 21, 4, 11*).
24 Ba lō ba dōdōgoe nosogoe, lō itōrō
ligoe na i, ba wango'ozoei lalagoc,
awō halōwōgoc andrō, nitemagoe
chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, famadoehoe'ō
toeria somoeso dōdō, toeria wa'ebaea
dōdō Lowalangi andrō. (*F. 21, 13*).
25 Ba hiza sa, oc'ila, lō'ō sa'ae fa'ila
bawa ita, dozi ami nitōrōgoe, wango-
mbacha banoea Lowalangi andrō.
26 Andrō oefadoehoe'ō chōmi ma'ōchō
andre, lō horōgoe ba ndrora fefoe.
27 Lō'ō sa nitahagoe, fa lō oe'ombacha'ō
chōmi gera'era Lowalangi
fefoe. **Andrō mīsaigifaigi dōdēmi,**
ba mīsaigifaigi nikobaloi andrō fe-
foe, ba nīfataro Geheha ni'amoni'ō
ja'ami samaigimaigi, ba wokoebaloi
banoea Zo'aja andrō, nihōlinia chē-
nia donia. (*Tim. I. 4, 16. Fet. I.*
29 *5, 2*). Oe'ila, na no mofanō ndra'o,
ba so moroi baero nasoe gatoea
samara'oe, si mōi chōmi, ba lō ali-
magō chōra nikobaloi andrō. (*Mat.*
7, 16). Ba so gōi niha si otarai
chōmi, solaoe hoehoeo si tefoejoe,
ba wondrōnisi chōra nifahaō. Andrō,
bōi mifōrō, mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi: medōloe
fache wa'ara, bongi ma'ōchō,
ba lō nibatogoe wamarooe tōdōmi,
dozi ami, mowōi daŵa hōrōgoe ba
da'ō. (*Heb. 13, 7*). Ba iada'e, ba
octoe'ō ami ba danga Lowalangi
ba ba daroma li fa'eboea dōdōnia
andrō, chōnia, sangila manga'aro'ō
tōdōmi, sangila 'mame'e chōmi ondrōita
andrō, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō
fefoe. (*F. 14, 3*). Samōsa lō ni'a-
loeigoe firō, ba ma ana'a, ba ma
noecha. (*Kor. I. 9, 12. Moz. IV. 16,*
15. Sam. I. 12, 3). Mi'ilā ae, tanga-
goe andre zangaloei sogoena chōgoe,
awō zogoena ba nawōgoe. (*F. 18, 3.*
Kor. I. 4, 12. Tes. I. 2, 9). Fefoe go-
froe heza, ba no oe'orama'ō chōmi,
si manō wohalōwō, ba nitolo zambō
fa'abōlō, ba bōi olifoe ita niŵa'ō
Zo'aja, Jesoe, me imane: „Ohahaoe
dōdō ba wame'e, moroi ba wanema.”
Ba me aefa iŵa'ō da'ō, ba ibalō-
doehini tooe danō, mangandrō ia,
ba fao ira fefoe. (*F. 21, 5*). Ba
tobali abōlōbōlō wege'egera fefoe,
ba latalagoei mbagi Waoelo, fa'ago
bawa ira chōnia. Abōlō aboe dōdōra
ba niŵa'ōnia andrō, wa lō'ō sa'ae
fa'ila bawa ira. Ba lafasao ia bao-
wo. (*A. 25*). 29
- FAZA 21.**
- I. Molojo Waoelo, isaŵa Jeroeza-
lema. II. Fama'ele'ō Nagabo andrō.
III. Iroegi Jeroczalema Faoelo. IV.
Maoso chōnia niha Jehoeda, ba la-
koerce ia Dawa Roma. 29
- I. Ba me no ma'efa'ō ndra'aga
chōra, ba molojo ndra'aga, madlōlōga
ba Go, ba mahemoloc ō, ba maroegi
Rodo, ba moroi ba da'ō, ba masawā
Watara. Ba me masōndra nowo,
si mōi ba Wōnikia, ba mōiga jaŵa
ba molojoga. Ba me oroma chōma
Gifero, ba marōi ba gabera ba ma-
1
2
3

- saŵa Ziria, maroegi si tooe Diro; ja'aga ba zi mōiga tomc, chō Menasō, banoea Gifero, nifahaō si no ara. Ba me no maroegi Jeroezalema, 17
- 4 ba da'ō sa labokai nōsi nowo. Ba me faloechaga nifahaō, ba tebatoga ba da'ō, fitoe bongi. Ba laŵā'ō chō Waoelo, moroi ba Geheha ni'amoni'ō, bōi mōi ia misi jaŵa, ba Jeroezalema. (F. 11, 12, 20, 23). Ba me no fitoe bongima, ba mahetaga, mofanōga, lafasaoga, dozi ira, awō ndra alawc, awō ndraono, iroegi baero mbanoea; ba mabalōdoehini tooe danō, baene, mangandrōga. (F. 20, 36). Ba fabaliga, ba mōiga baowo, ba ja'ira, ba lafoeli ira mijomo. Ba ma'asiwai wolojo, ma'otarai ba Diro, masawa Wetolema'i, ma'owai dalifoesō, ba ma'iagō chōra, 8 sara wongi. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba mofanōga, ba maroegi Kaizaria. Ba mōiga jomo chō Wilifo, sangombacha andrō, awō zi dafitoe no, ba 9 tebatoga chōnia. Ba so nononia, ūfa, ono alawe, sama'ele'ō. (F. 2, 17).
- 10 II. Ba me ara ma'ifoe ndra'aga, ba da'ō, ba so moroi si jaŵa ba Joedaia zama'ele'ō, Agabo dōi. (F. 11, 28). Ba mōi ia chōma, ihalō mbōbō taloe Waoelo, ibōbō gahenia, awō dangania, ba imane: Da'ō niŵa'ō Geheha ni'amoni'ō: Lamanō dania wamōbō niha soehō bōbō taloe andre niha Jehoeda, ba Jeroezalema, ba latooe'ō ba danga niha baero. 12 (F. 20, 23). Ba me marongo da'ō, ba mangandrō ndra'aga chō Waoclo, awō mbanoea da'ō, bōi mōi ia misi jaŵa, ba Jeroezalema. (Mat. 16, 22).
- 13 Ba itema lima Faoelo, imane: Hadia ehōmi da'ō, wa mege'ege ami, wa miboesi dōdōgoe? No aoha manō sa gōlōgōe, tengā ha ba wame'e nibōbō ja'o, ba wa'amate gōi, ba Jeroezalema, na bōrō dōi Zo'aja.
- 14 Jesoe. Ba me lō i'o'ō chōma, ba lō'ō sa'ae mochedega, mamane: Ja'itōrō zomasi Zo'aja.
- 15 III. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba mafa'anō ndra'aga, ba mōiga misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema. Ba mōi awōma nifahaō, banoea Kaizaria, ūsa, solohe
- ja'aga ba zi mōiga tomc, chō Menasō, banoea Gifero, nifahaō si no ara. Ba me no maroegi Jeroezalema, 17 ba omoeso dōdō dalifoesō, me no soga. Ba mahemoloe ō, ba i'ohega Faoelo, we'amōi chō Jakobo, ba ahori sozatoea. (F. 15, 13. Gal. 1, 19). Ba me no i'owai ira, ba izarazara wangombacha, he iwisa Lowalangi ba niha baero, ba halōwōnia andrō. Ba ja'ira, me larongo, ba lasoeno Lowalangi, ba lamane chōnia: ūila ga'a, ha wa'ojā ngahōnō zi no matati, ba oi la'o'ō sibai goroisa. (F. 15, 1). Ba no te'ombacha'ō chōra, 21 ba chōmō andrō, ūwa'ō ba niha Jehoeda fefoe, si fatewoe ba niha baero, la'erogō Moze; ūwa'ō chōra, bōi laboto nonora, ba bōi la'o'ō gamachoita andrō. (F. 16, 3. Rom. 10, 4). Ba he wisa ia? Lō foelitō, 22 ato zowoelo dania; larongo sa, wa no so'ō. Ba o'ō da'e, niŵa'ōma chōoe: Daōfa chōma niha si so amaboe'oela li, chōra ha ja'ira, mifao da'ō, fahaogō'ō ndra'oegō, awōra, ba taha gahaehōwā chōra, ena'ō lafatōwō'ō ira, ba la'ilā mōtō dozi, wa no faja ni'ombacha'ō chōra, ba chōmō andrō, ba ūtōrō sa, ba chōmō gōi, lala wolo'ō oroisā. (F. 18, 18). Ba ba zamati niha baero andrō, ba no mafa'ohe'ō zoera, no mahonogōi, bōi lababajā gō nadoe ba do ba nitōgi bagi ba fohorō. (F. 15, 20, 29). Ba ihalō awōnia niha andrō Faoelo, 26 ba mahemoloe ō, ba mōi ia ba gosali, me no ifahaogō'ō ia, awōra, i'ombacha'ō wa'awai m'bongi wangehao andrō, iroegi tedozigō ira wame'e soemange andrō. (Moz. IV. 6, 13, 14).
- IV. Ba me araeħa iroegi zi fitoe 27 bongi andrō, ba la'ilā ia ba gosali niha Jehoeda, banoea Azia, ba la'echoegō niha sato fefoe, ba lara'oe ia, moe'ao ira, lamane: He ja'ami, Iraono Gizeraēli, milaeloei! da'e niha andrō, sondrozigō niha, gofoe heza so ira, wamahaō ja'ira; bō'ō wamahaōnia, bō'ō ba chōda, ba

oroisa, ba ba na ha andre. Ba no
 i'ohe na gōi Ndrawa Heleni ba
 gosali, ra'iō na ha ni'amoni'ō andre
 29 ibe'e. (F. 6, 13, 14. Hez. 44, 7). So za-
 ngila mege Terofimo, banoea Nefeso,
 awōnia ba mbanoea, ba lawai ni'ohe
 Waoelo ba gosali. (F. 20, 4. Tim. II.
 30 4, 20). Ba maoso dōdō niha, samba
 banoea manō, aechoe niha, ba lara'oe
 Waoelo, lasōbi ia baero gosali, ba
 31 la'okoesi'ō bawandroehō. Ba laboe-
 noe ia ena'ō, ba terongo si jaŵa
 chō goemandra zi hōnō, ba zara-
 dadowe andrō, no fawoeka Jeroeza-
 32 lema, samba banoea manō. Ba i'ane-
 ma'ō ihalō chōnia zaradadoe ba koe-
 mandra zi otoe, isaŵa si tooe ehōra,
 fagohi. Ba me la'ilā goemandra a-
 ndrō, awō zaradadoe andrō, ba labato
 33 wamōzimōzi Faoelo. Ba iroegi koe-
 mandra, ihalō ia, iŵa'ō, larate ia,
 doea rozi rate, ba isofoe, ha niha
 ia ba hadia nilaoenia. (F. 20, 23).
 34 Ba bō'ō niŵa'ō zi samōsa, bō'ō
 niŵa'ō zi samōsa, ba niha sato andrō.
 Ba me tebai irongo zi ndroehoenia,
 ba wagoeagoeasa andrō, ba iŵa'ō,
 35 la'ohe ba hati. Ba me iroegi nora,
 ba tobali la'osa'ō ia saradadoe ba
 36 wa'abōlō niha. La'o'ō sa niha sato,
 moe'ao ira : Nitibo'ō ia ! (F. 22, 22.
 37 Loek. 23, 18). Ba me la'ohe ba hati
 ena'ō Waoelo, ba imane chō goem-
 andra : Tola oeŵa'ō ehōoe da'e ? Ba
 38 imane : Ō'ilā li Heleni ? Tenga sa
 Dawa Miseraji andrō ndra'oegō,
 sangechoegō niha, bohooe na no
 andrō, solohe misa ba danō si mate
 si ūfa ngahōnō niha, sange'e andrō ?
 39 Ba inane Faoelo : Niha Jehoeda
 ndra'odo, banoea Dareso, banoea si
 tetoeria ma'ifoe, ba Gilikia. Ba oe'a-
 ndrō chōoe, tehe chōoe wehede ba
 40 niha. (F. 9, 11). Ba me no itehe,
 ba i'agō mbosi nora Faoelo, ifazaŵa
 dangania ba niha. Ba me no ahono
 sibai, ba moehede ia chōra, ba li
 Heberaio, imane : (F. 12, 17; 13, 16;
 19, 33).

FAZA 22.

I. Fehede Waoelo ba niha sato.
 II. Ifoeli maoso dōdōra chōnia. III.
 Lō labōzi ia, me banoea Roma ia.

I. „He ja'ami, ira talifoesō ba ira
 amagoe, mifondrondrongo wamoe'-
 agoe ba hoeloege chōmi iada'e.
 (F. 7, 2; 13, 26).

(A. 3-21; Faz. 9, 1-29; 26, 9-18.) 1

Ba me larongo, ilaoe ehōra li
 Heberaio, ba tedooe na wa'ahonora,
 ba imane : (F. 21, 40) : Niha Jehoeda
 ndra'o, banoea Dareso, ba Gilikia,
 ba ba mbanoea da'e eboea ndra'o,
 ono zekola Gamāliēli, no la'o'ō wa-
 abe'e goroisa chō ndra toe, wama-
 haō ja'o, hoelō zolohoe ndra'o ba
 ngawalō hadia ia ehō Lowalangi, si
 mane ja'aini fefoe na, ma'ōchō andre.
 (F. 5, 34). No oe'osisi lala andrō, 4

iroegi wamoenoe, no oe'bōbō ndra
 matoea, awō ndra alawé, ba no
 oe'ohe ba goeroenga. (F. 8, 3). No 5

si so ba mbōrō chōgoe gere seboea,
 awō zatoea mbanoea fefoe, ba nite-
 magoe soera ba dalifoesō, we'amōi
 ba Ndrāmaseko, ba wolohe ba Je-
 roezalema gōi si so ba da'ō, nibōbō,
 ena'ō te'otoe'ō ira. Ba ba wofanō 6

andrō, me no ahatō ndra'o ba Ndrā-
 maseko, ba i'ozoomagō gōna ndra'o
 haga sabōlōbōlō, moroi ba mbanoea si
 jaŵa, so laloeo. Ba alaoe tooe ndra'o, 7

ba danō, ba oerongo li, imane ehōgoe:
 He Saoelo ! He Saoelo ! hana wa
 ūgohido ? Ba oemane : Ha niha 8

ndra'oegō, Toea? Ba imane ehōgoe :
 Jesoe ndra'o, banoea Nazareta a-
 ndrō, nigohioe. Ba la'ilā sa haga a-
 ndrō awōgoe fao, ba lō larongo li
 zihede chōgoe andrō. Ba oemane : 9

He oevisa, Toea? Ba imane So'aja
 ehōgoe : Faoso, ae ba Ndrāmaseko,
 ba da'ō dania laŵa'ō ehōoe fefoe
 nihonogōi chōoe, nilaoemō. Ba lō
 oe'ilā niha, ba wa'abōlō haga no
 mege, la'ohe dangagoe awōgoe ba
 lala, ba oeroegi Ndrāmaseko. Ba so 10

niha, Anania dōi, sangata'oefi Lowa- 11

- langi, solo'ō oroisa, si sōchi toeria ba
niha Jehoeda fefoe, si no fatewoe ba
- 13 Ndroramaseko. Ba mōi chōgoe da'ō,
i'ondrasi ndra'o, ba imane chōgoe :
He Saoelo, talifoesō, jagō moe'ilazoei
niha ! Ba i'otarai da'ō, ba oe'ilā ia.
- 14 Ba imane : Fōna sa'ae ihonogōi Lo-
walangi ndra toeada, ena'ō aboto ba
dōdōoe zomasi ia, ba ena'ō ō'ilā
zatoelō andrō, ba ena'ō ōrongo linia,
- 15 na moehede ia. Me samadoehoe'ō
ndra'oegō chōnia dania ba niha fe-
foe, ūfadoehoe'ō ni'ilā hōrōoe ba
- 16 nirongo dōgi dalingaoe. Ba iada'e,
ba hana wa ara'ō ? Faoso, fabajagō'ō
idānō ndra'oegō ba fasasai'ō
horōoe, we'angarōfi li tōi Zo'aja a-
- 17 ndrō. Ba me no oefoelido ba Je-
roezalcma, me mangandrō ndra'o ba
gosali, ba abeta nosogoe, (F. 9, 26),
- 18 ba oe'ilā ia, ba imane chōgoe : Ta'-
ita'i, aliogō, heta'ō ba Jeroezalema,
me lō'ō sa atō latema wamadoc-
- 19 hoe'ōmō ja'o. Ba oemane : He Toca,
no la'ilā, sokoeroe samati chōoe
ndra'odo, samōbōzi ja'ira, ba zekola
- 20 misa, (A. 4), ba no la'ilā, sodo ba
ngai, me laboenoe Zitefano andrō,
samadoehoe'ō ja'oegō, ba omasido
da'ō, ba oe'irō'ō noecha zamoenoe
- 21 ja'ia andrō. (F. 7, 57; 8, 1). Ba imane
chōgoe : Ae'e, ba niha baero oefat-
tenge ndra'oegō, ba zarōoe." (F. 9,
15; 13, 2).
- 22 II. Ba lafondrondrongo chōnia
irege da'ō, ba moe'ao ira, lamane :
Nitibo'ō, niheta ba goeli danō niha
si manō ! tengā sa si nangea aoeri
- 23 ia. (F. 21, 36). Ba moe'ao'ao ira,
latibo'ō tooe noechara ba lafazaoe-
mba gawoegawoe ba daloe mba-
- 24 noe. Ba iŵā'ō koemandra, la'ohe
ba hati ia, i'oroi'ō, labōzi, ba wan-
echegō ja'ia, ena'ō irongo, hadia mbō-
rō, wa lamanō we'ao'ao ba chōnia
andrō.
- 25 III. Ba me no labōbō ia ba geoe,
ba wamōzi ja'ia, ba imane Faoelo
chō goemandra zi otoe, si so ba
da'ō : Hadia, Tola mibōzi manō mba-
- noea Roma, he lō moehoekoe? (F.
16, 37; 23, 27). Ba me irongo da'ō 26
koemandra zi otoe andrō, ba mōi
ia moe'ombacha'ō chō goemandra
zi hōnō, imane : Hadia nilaoemō?
Banoea Roma sa niha da'ō. Ba mōi 27
goemandra zi hōnō andrō, imane chō
Waoelo : Ombacha'ō chōgoe, hadia,
banoea Roma ndra'oegō? Ba imane :
Ja'ia. Ba imane koemandra : Ja'odo 28
andre, ba no ebœa oebe'e ana'a,
fa banoea andrō ndra'o. Ba imane
Faoelo : Ba ja'odo, ba i'otarai toe-
mboe ndra'o. Ba i'anema'ō labōhōi 29
ia sanechegō ja'ia ena'ō. Ba ata'oe
gōi goemandra, me no irongo, wa
banoea Roma ba me no irate. Ba 30
mahemoloe ō, me edōna irongo zi
ndroehoe, hadia nibe'e niha Jehoeda
horōnia, wangadoegō ja'ia, ba ifa'-
efa'ōgō rate, ba i'oroi'ō faloecha gere
seboea, awō zalaŵa rafe seboea fe-
foe, ba i'ohē mitooe Waoelo, ifasao
chōra.

FAZA 23.

- I. Ba rafe seboea so Waoelo.
II. Laboenoe ia ena'ō niha Jehoeda.
III. La'ohe ia ba Kaizaria, chō goe-
mandroe Felisi.

- I. Ba inehegō zalaŵa rafe seboea
Faoelo, ba imane : He ja'ami, ira
talifoesō ! Lō sinegoe dōdōgoe chō-
goe, ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi, iroegi
ma'ōchō andre. (F. 22, 1; 24, 16). Ba 1
iŵā'ō ere seboea, Anania, ba zi so
ba da'ō, lafalisi mbawania. Ba ima-
ne chōnia Faoelo : Ifalisi dania ndra'-
oegō Lowalangi, bagolō nilaoe be-
torea ! Doemadao ndra'oegō wangoe-
hoekoe ja'o, dali goroisa, ba ūsawō
goroisa, wangoema'ō, labōzi ndra'o. 2
(Mat. 23, 27). Ba lamane si so ba
da'ō : Hadia, ūtandrawaisi gere se-
boea andrō chō Lowalangi? Ba ima-
ne Faoelo : Lō oe'ilā, wa ere seboea
ia, ga'a. Si manō sa ba zocra :
„B ūi t a n d r a w a i s i z a t o e a
m b a n o e a m i." (Moz. II. 22, 28). 3
Ba me i'ilā Faoelo, sadoekaio ūsa 4
5

- ba farizaio ūsa, ba moe'ao ia ba zalaŵa rafe seboea, imane: He ja'-ami, ira talifoesō! Farizaio ndra'-odo, ono warizaio; fanōtōna femaoso zi mate andrō mbōrō, wa tehoekoe 7 ndra'odo. (F. 22, 3; 26, 5). Ba me no iŵa'ō da'ō, ba tobali fagoeagoea ira, warizaio zadoekao, ba fabali 8 dōdō zato. Niŵa'ō zadoekao, ba lō femaoso ba lō mala'ika ba lō bechoe zi mate; ba faoma sa fadochoe dōdō 9 warizaio ba da'ō. (Mat. 22, 23). Ba tobali fagoeagoeasa sabōlōbōlō, ba maoso zangila amachoita ūsa, fari-zaio, fasoso ira, lamane: Ma'ifoc lō masōndra horō niha da'ō; ba he wisa, na no hoemedē chōnia mbe-choe zi mate, ba ma mala'ika? (F. 10 25, 25; 5, 39). Ba me no abōlōbōlō wagoeagoeasa, ba ata'o goemandra, lasila Waoelo, ba iŵa'ō mōi mitooe zaradadoe, ba wamadōni ja'ia chōra, 11 wohe ba hati. Ba ba zi bongi andrō, ba mōi chōnia Zo'aja, imane: Bōi ata'oefi! Hoelō si mane fama-doehoe'ōoe hadia ia chōgoe ba Je-roezalema, si manō gōi wamadoe-hoe'ōoe dania ba Roma, lō tola lō'ō. (F. 18, 9; 19, 21).
- 12 II. Ba me no moloeo, ba lafa-gōlōgōlō ira bōrō niha Jehoeda, la'e-lifi ira, lō manga ira ba lō labadoe nidanō, irege no labocnoe Waoelo. 13 Tōra ūfa woeloe ira, sangelifi ja'ira 14 ba da'ō. Mōi ira chōndra ere seboea ba ba zatoea mbanoea, lamane: No ma'elifi sibai ndra'aga, lō mababajā hadia ia gō, irege no maboenoe 15 Waoelo andrō. Andrō mifaŵa'ōgō chō goemandra, ja'ami, awō zalaŵa rafe, jamoef'a'ohe'ō ia mitooe chōmi, hoelō na edōna mirongo sibai na, hadia ia chōnia; ba matarogō sa'ae, 16 ba wamoenoe ja'ia, ba lala. Ba me irongo wamagōnaisi andrō ono mbe-ne'ō Waoelo, ba mōi ia ba hati, i'ombacha'ō chō Waoelo. Ba hoe-medē Waoelo chō goemandra zi otoe, imane chōnia: Ohe chō goe-mandra zi hōnō nono matoea andre, so niŵa'ōnia chōnia. Ba i'ohe chō 18 goemandra zi hōnō, imane: No moe-hede chōgoe Waoelo andrō, nikeroe, i'andrō chōgoe, oe'ohe chōoe nono matoea andre, so niŵa'ōnia chōoe. Ba idōni dangania koemandra, i'ohe 19 ba zi ha ja'ira, ba isofoe chōnia: Hadia niŵa'ōoe chōgoe? Ba imane: 20 No mamagōlō niha Jehoeda, ba wan-gandrō chōoe, ena'ō ūfa'ohe'ō mitooe chōra ba rafe mahemoloe Waoelo andrō, hoelō na edōna lazofezofe na ena'ō, hadia ia chōnia. Andrō bōi fati lira; latarogō sa'ae 21 ia, tōra ūfa woeloe niha, banoeara, no la'elifi ira, lō manga ira ba lō labadoe nidanō, irege no laboenoe ia. Ba noa sa'ae lafa'anō ira, ba labaloj niŵa'ōoe.
- III. Ba ifofanō nono matoea a- 22 ndrō koemandra, iŵa'ō chōnia, bōi i'ombacha'ō, gefoe ha ūchō, wa no ibokai chōnia da'ō. Ba daroea ifa- 23 kaoni'ō koemandra zi otoe, ba imane: Mifa'anō zaradadoe, doea ngaotoe, ba we'amōi ba Kaizaria, awō zi fakoedo, fitoe ngafoeloe, ba doea ngaotoe zanoho, na mōrō niha; ba 24 ndra moe'asogō koedo, ba wama-koedo Faoelo andrō, ba lahaogō wo-lohe ja'ia chō goemandroe Felisi. Ba 25 ifazōchi zoera, imane: „Kalaoedio 26 Lisia chō goemandroe Felisi si sōchi sibai tōdō, ja'ahowoe! Niha andrō, 27 nira'oe niha Jehoeda, niboenoera mena'ō, no oe'efa'ō, me sodo awō zaradadoe, me no oerongo, wa banoea Roma ia. (F. 21, 33 22, 25). Ba oesofoe mena'ō mbōrō wanga- 28 doegōra ja'ia, ba oe'ohe ba rafe chōra. (F. 22, 30). Ba oesōndra, 29 fagoeagoeasa ba goroisachōra mbōrō, wa la'adoegō ia, ba lō fangadoe bōrō wamoenoe, ba he bōrō worate ja'ia. (F. 18, 14, 15). Ba me no 30 moe'ombacha'ō chōgoe, so ba chōra zamagōnaisi niha andrō, ba no oef'a'ohe'ō ia chōoe, ba no oeŵa'ō gōi ba zangadoe andrō, ndramoe'o- 31 mbacha'ō chōoe.” (F. 24, 8). Ba

- lahalō sa'ae Waoelo saradadoe no mege, la'o'ō niwa'ō chōra, la'ohe ia
- 32 ba Gandrifati, ba zi bongi. Ba māhemloe ō, ba lafatenge awōnia zi fakoedo andrō, ba lafoeli ira ba hati.
- 33 Ba me no laroegi Kaizaria da'ō, ba labē'e ba danga goemandroe zoera no mege, ba la'ohe gōi chōnia
- 34 Waoelo. Ba me no ibaso zoera, ba isofoe, ha banoea ia, ba me irongo,
- 35 wa banoea Gilikia, (F. 22, 3), ba imane: Oesechegō dania ndra'oegō, na no so gōi zangadoegō ja'oegō andrō. Ba i'roi'ō, ba gōdo Hcrode lataha Waoelo.

FAZA 24.

I. La'adoegō Waoelo niha Jehoeda, chō Welisi. II. Iboe'a ba hoeloenia.

III. Latahataha manō Waoelo.

- 1 I. Ba lima bongi aefa da'ō, ba mōi misi toe gere seboca andrō, Anania, awō zatoea mbanoea ōsa, awō zi fahoehoeo andrō, Teretoelo; ja'ira zi mōi chō goemandroe, ba wangadoegō Faoelo. Ba lafakaoni'ō ia, ba ibōrōgō wangadoegō ja'ia
- 2 3 Teretoelo, imane: Ohahaoe sibai dōdōma barō mbawaoe, ba wa'oja manō zi sōchi ba mbanoea andre, me no sōchi dōdōoe chōra, ja'oegō Felisi, si sōchi sibai tōdō, lō mabini'ō, gofoe heza soga, lō mama-lōmalō; ma'andrō saoha gōlōoe. Ba fa lō oerōrō ndra'oegō, ba oe'andrō chōoe, ūfondrondrongo chōma ma'i-foe, ba wa'ebolo dōdōoe andrō. Noa sa masōndra, wa no fōchō seboea niha andrō, samagoea manō niha Jehoeda andrō gefoe, ba goeli danō misa, ma'asagōrō; satoea zi faehoe hooke andrō, banoca Nazareta, ia, (F. 17, 6). Noa sa gōi itandraigō i'ohe ba gosali zalacha, ba no māra'oe ia, ba so moroi si ja'wa Lisia andrō, koemandra, abōlō ira, ba
- 7 8 9 lafadōni ba dangama. Chōnia tola ūrongo gefoe mbōrō wangadoegōma ja'ia, na ūsofoe. (F. 23, 30). Ba la-
- nōnō niha Jehoeda, lafadoehoe'ō niwa'ōnia.
- II. Ba itema lira Faoelo, me ifazawa dangania chōnia koemandroe, tandra wa tola moehede ia, imane: Me oe'ilā, no ara, ha me oega fache sa'ae, sangoehoekoe ndra'oegō ba mbanoea andre, ba lō aiwō ndra'o wamoe'a ba hoeloege esoeanō andrō chōgōe, me tola ūsofoe, wa lō tōra felendroea wongi, me sodo moroi si tooe, me mōido ba Jeroezalema, ba wangandrō. Ba lō ni'ilara ja'o ba gosali, wa fahoehoeo ndra'o ba niha bō'ō, ba ma mangechoegō niha, ba lō'ō gōi ba zekola ba lō'ō gōi ba mbanoea misa. (F. 25, 8). Ba tebā 13 gōi la'ombacha'ō chōoe nibōbōgōra chōgōe iada'e. Ba lō oebini'ō chōoe 14 da'ō, wa oetōrō lala da'ō, niwa'ōra si faehoe hooke, wamosoemange Lowalangi ndra toeama, wamatī gefoe nisoera ba zoera goroisa ba ba zoera zama'ele'ō. (F. 26, 22 b. t.). Ba so chōgōe wanōtōna chō Lowalangi, si so chōra gōi, wa so we-maoso zi mate, he satoelō, ba he si lō atoelō. (F. 26, 6-8. Dan. 12, 2). Andrō oeforege gōi, lō mamalōmalō, 16 fa lō itegoedo tōdōgōe, he ba chō Lowalangi, ba he ba niha. (F. 23, 1; Kor. II. 1, 12). Ba noa sa mōido, 17 me no ara, ba wolohe ame'ela ba mbanoeama, ba ba wame'e soemanage; (F. 21, 24. Rom. 15, 25 b. t.); ba da'ō la'ila sa ndra'o niha Jehoeda ōsa, banoea Azia, me oetōrō wangehao andrō, ba gosali, tenga ba zi no ato niha, ba tengə ba wagoeagoeasa; (F. 21, 27); ja'ira zi lō tola lō so ba da'e chōoe ēna'ō, ba wangadōe, na so hadia ia gesoeanōgōe chōra. Ma ndramoeŵā'ō da'e, 20 hadia nisōndrara si lō atoelō, me sodo ba rafe seboea; atō na ba zi samboea li andrō, niwa'ōgoe, me sodo chōra ba da'ō no, me oemane: Femaoso zi mate mbōrō, wa tehoe-koe ndra'o chōmi ma'ōchō! (F. 23, 6).
- III. Ba ifazawa chōra mbongi 22

- Felisi, me no aboto ba dōdōnia he
wisa lala da'ō, ba imane : Na mōi
mitooe Lisia, koemandra andrō, ba
oeseofe da'ō chōmi. (F. 23, 26).
 23 Ba iwa'ō chō goemandra, latarogō
Waoelo, lahaogō chōnia, ba bōi
latenaŵa, na so zi mōi ngoningo-
nia, sahatō chōnia. (F. 27, 3; 28,
 24 16). Ba lō ara tō, ba mōi Welisi,
awō Deroesila, fo'omonia, niha Je-
hoeda, ifakaoni'ō Waoelo, ifondro-
ndrongo chōnia wamati andrō chō
 25 Keriso Jesoe. Ba me itōrō linia
wa'atoelō dōdō ba fa bōi mohorō
ba fangoehoekoe andrō dania, ba
tokeaa Welisi, ba imane : Ofanō
iada'e, igamōi lō arōrōwagoe dania,
ba oefakaoni'ō ndra'oegō. (F. 10, 42).
 26 Ba idōnadōna gōi ba da'ō, ibe'e
chōnia gana'a Faoelo ; andrō asese
ifahalo'ō, ba wahoehoeosa chōnia.
 27 Ba me no iroegi mendroea fache,
ba te'ali Welisi, Forokio Feso wa-
ngalinia. Ba omasi Welisi, eboea dō-
dō niha Jehoeda chōnia, ba irōi
foeri Waoelo, nirate. (F. 25, 9, 14).

FAZA 25.

I. Isechegō Waoelo Feso. II. Tō-
roma'ō chō Agerifa.

- I. Tōloe bongi Weso ba danō, ba
mōi ia misi jaŵa, ba Jeroezalema,
moroi ba Kaizaria. (F. 24, 27; 23,
 22). Ba la'ondrasa ia ere seboea ba
salawa niha Jehoeda, ba chō Waoelo
andrō, la'andrō chōnia, (F. 24, 1),
 3 fa'eboea dōdōnia chōra laŵa'ō, ena'ō
ifahalo'ō mijawa ba Jeroezalema ;
laboenoc ia ba lala, dōdōra. (F. 23,
 4 15). Ba iwa'ō chōra Feso, tetaha-
taha Waoelo ba Kaizaria baya'ia gōi,
 5 ba alio ifocli ia ba da'ō. Ba ha niha
sa zalaŵa ba chōmi, iwa'ō, ba
ndrafaow we'amōi misi tooe, ba wa-
ngadoegō niha da'ō, na so hadia ia
 6 zalania. (Kor. 1. 4, 13; F. 17, 6). Ba
mato ūwaoe bonginia chōra, foeloe
bongi zara sibai, ba mōi ia misi
tooe ba Kaizaria, ba sara wo-
ngi aefaa da'ō, ba doemadao ia ba

- dadaoma zangoehoekoe, ba i'oroi'ō
Waoelo. (F. 21, 28 b. t.). Ba me so
ia, ba lafasoei ia niha Jehoeda, si
no mōi mitooe, si otarai Jeroezale-
ma, oja ngawalō labōbōgō chōnia
sala scboea, si tebai la'orama'ō nga-
mohi, (F. 24, 13), me iboe'a ba
hoeloenia Faoelo ; lō nisawōnia
oroisa ba niha Jehoeda, iwa'ō, ba
lō horōnia ba gosali ba lō'ō gōi chō
kaizaro. (F. 24, 12; 28, 17). Ba omasi
Weso, na eboea dōdō niha Jehoeda
chōnia, ba itema li Waoelo, imane :
Hadia, omasi'ō mōi misi jaŵa ba
Jeroezalema, na ba da'ō tehoekoe
ndra'oegō, ba zi so ja'o, ba zala
andrō ? Ba imane Faoelo : Fōna
dadaoma zangoehoekoe chō kaizaro
so ndra'o, lō tola tengā ba da'e
tehoekoe ndra'o. Lō horōgoe ba
niha Jehoeda, noa sa aboto sibai
ba dōdōoe gōi. (F. 22, 28). Ba so
atō horōgoe, ba na no oelaoe hadia
ia, bōrō wamoenoje ja'o, ba lō
oewōsiwōsido, na niboenoe ndra'o.
Ba na faja nibōbōgō da'e chōgōe,
ba tebai labē'e boeala ndra'o chōra.
Oefoeli chō kaizaro. (F. 26, 32).
 Awena fahoehoewo Weso ba nawōnia
ba rafe, ba imane : Chō kaizaro no
ōfoeli, ba chō kaizaro mōi'ō (F. 27,
 24). II. Ba lō ara foeri ō, ba mōi ba
Kaizaria razo, Agerifa ba Berenike
(ngambatōnia), ba wangondrasa
Feso. Ba me ara ma'ifoe ira ba
da'ō, ba i'ombacha'o Feso hoehoeo
andrō ba chō Waoelo, chō razo a-
ndrō, imane : So niha nirōi Welisi
foeri, nikoeroe. La'ondrasido ere
seboea ba satoea mbanoea ba niha
Jehoeda, me sodo ba Jeroezalema,
ba chōnia, la'andrō wame'e hoekoe
chōnia. Ba oe'ombacha'ō chōra, tengā
hoekoe ba Ndrawa Roma, la'etoe'ō
manō hoekoe niha, na lō lafatoetoe
wawa ira oea zangadoe ni'adoegō, na
lō moefolala chōnia wamoe'a ba hoe-
loenia nibōbōgō chōnia. Ba me no fa-
loecha ira ba da'e, ba ma'ifoe lō oe'-

aragō, ha sara wongi, ba moedadaodo
 ba dadaoma zangoehoekoe, ba oe'o-
 18 roi'ō niha andrō. Ba mesozangadoegō
 ja'ia, ba ma'ifoe lō la'ilā la'ombā-
 19 cha'ō sala, nidōnadōnagoe, ha fagoea-
 goeasa ba wamosoemangerā Lowa-
 langi la'ombācha'ō, salania, ba ba
 chō Jesoe andrō, si no mate, niwā'ō
 Waoelo no ifoeli aoeri. (F. 23, 29;
 20 26, 8. 23). Ba me lō oe'ilā he oewisa
 ba hoehoeo andrō ba da'ō, ba oesofoe
 chōnia, na edōna mōi ia ba Jeroe-
 zalema, na andrō lahoekoe ia ba
 21 da'ō. Ba me i'andrō Faoelo lataha
 ia, irege i'etoe'ō hoekoe kaizaro, ba
 oe'oro'i'ō, lataha ia, irege oefa'ohe'ō
 22 ia chō kaizaro. Ba imanc Agerifa
 chō Weso : Omasido oerongo gōi
 niwā'ō niha andrō. Imane : Mahe-
 23 moloe tola ōrongo. (Loek. 23, 8). Ba
 sara wongi aefā da'ō, ba so Agerifa
 ba Berenike, eboca sibai lachōmi,
 mōi ira ba kato, awō goemandra,
 awō zalaŵa mbanoea, ba i'oro'i'ō
 24 Feso, la'ohe Waoelo. Ba imane
 Feso : He razo, Agerifa, ba ja'amī
 fefoe, si so ba da'e, awōma! Mi'ilā
 da'e; no mangandrō chōgoe niha
 Jehoeda sato ba chōnia, ba Jeroe-
 zalema ba ba da'e gōi, moe'ao ira,
 25 tengā ni'orifi sa'ae. (F. 22, 22). Ba
 me no aboto ba dōdōgoe, lō horō-
 nia, bōrō wamoenoē ja'ia, ba me
 no ifoeli gōi ehō kaizaro, ba no
 oehonogōi, lafa'ohe'ō ia. (F. 23, 9).
 26 Ba lō nirongogoe si ndroehoe, ba
 chōnia, nisoeragoe chō zochō ja'ita,
 ena'ō. Andrō no oefasao ia chōmi,
 ba ofōna chōoe, ja'oegō razo Agerifa,
 ena'ō falocehado nisoera, na no
 27 moesechegō. (F. 26, 3. 27). Ba dō-
 dōgoe sa, tengā lala, na tafa'ohe'ō
 nikōeroe ba lō ta'ombacha'ō mbōrō
 wangadoegō ja'ia. (F. 25, 9. 14).

FAZA 26.

I. Hoehoeo Waoelo chō Agerifa,
 awō II. niwā'ō Agerifa.

I. Ba imane Agerifa chō Waoelo:
 Latehe chōoe, ōboe'a ba hoeloomō.

Awena ifazaŵā dangania Faoelo,
 iboe'a ba hoelocnia, imane : (Mat.
 10, 18). He razo, Ágerifa, omoeso
 dōdōgoe, me tola oeboe'a ba hoe-
 loegoe ma'ōchō andre, fōnaoe, fefoe
 nibōbōgō niha Jehoeda chōgoe. Me
 no ū'ilā sibai fefoe hoekoe ba niha
 Jehoeda, awō nifadōni andrō, ba
 oe'andrō chōoe, bologō dōdōoe, wa-
 mondrongo chōgoe. Boeaboeagoe
 i'otarai iraono ndra'o, nilaoegoe
 i'otarai mbōrōta, ba chōma ba Je-
 roezalema, ba no la'ilā niha Jehoeda
 fefoe ; (F. 22, 3 b. t. Gal. 1, 13 b. t.);
 me no la'ilā ndra'o, i'otarai fōna
 sa'ae (na edōna ira lafadoehoe'ō),
 wa no oe'o'ō wondrege wa'ahe'e
 hoekoe, ba wamosoemange Lowalangi
 ba chōda, wa farizaio ndra'odo.
 (F. 23, 6). Ba iada'e, ba lahoekoe
 ndra'o, bōrō wanōtōna amaboe'oela
 li andrō, nifaboe'oe Lowalangi chō
 ndra' toteada, (F. 13, 32; 23, 20),
 ni'aloei zi felendroea toea chōma,
 fogamō ja'ia, bongi ma'ōchō la'ō-
 wōlō'ōlōgō wamasoemange Lowalangi
 ba da'ō. Fanōtōna da'ō mbōrō,
 ja'oegō razo, wa la'adoegō ndra'-
 odo niha Jehoeda. (F. 24, 14. 15).
 Hadia wa lawā'ō ba chōmi, tebai
 fadoehoe dōdō niha, na isocoegi
 zi mate Lowalangi? (F. 4, 2). Noa
 sa oeŵā'ō tōdōgoe, ni'abōlōgō wa-
 ngōhōndrōgō tōi Jesoe, banoea
 Nazareta andrō. Ba oelaoe sa gōi
 ba Jeroezalema ; ba ato ni'amoni'ō
 nibe'egoc ba goeroenga, nitehe ndra
 ere seboea chōgoe; ba na laboenoe
 ira, ba manehe ndra'odo. (F. 22, 20).
 Ba ba zekola misa fefoe, ba asese
 oelaoe mbalōgōe chōra, oeforege
 chōra, irege manandraŵā ira, si
 lō awawō wōnoegoe chōra, ba oegohi
 ira, oeroegi gōi mbanoea baero. Ba
 mōido ba Ndrāmaseko, ba zi manō,
 no latehe chōgoe ira ere seboea, no
 labe'e zoera. Ba laloeo, ja'oegō razo,
 ba oe'ilā ba lala, moroi ba mbanoea
 si jaŵā haga, abōlō moroi ba haga
 loeo, ifasoei ndra'odo, awō zi fao

- 14 chōgoe ba lala. Ba alaoega tooe ba danō ; ba oerongo li, sihede, imane chōgoe ba li Heberao : He Saoelo ! He Saoelo ! hana wa ōgohido ? Afō-chō chōoe, na fabōrō'ō ba doekoo-
15 toeko andrō. (F. 9, 3 b. t.). Ba oe-mane : Ha niha ndra'oegō, Toea ? Ba imane So'a : Jescoe ndra'o,
16 nigohioe. Ba faoso, zizio. Andrō oe'oroma'ō ndra'o chōoe, ba wango-honogōi ja'oegō enoni ba samadoc-hoe'ō ni'ilā hōrōoe, awō ni'oroma'-
ōgoe chōoe dania. (F. 22, 15. Gal.
17 1, 12). Ba oe'efā'ō ndra'oegō ba danga mbanoeami ba ba danga niha baero, ba nifatengegoc ja'oegō, (F.
18 22, 21. Jer. 1, 8. 18. 19) ba wamokai hōrōra, ena'ō larōi zōgōmigōmi, ba ena'ō lafoeli ira ba haga, ena'ō larōi wa'abōlō Gafōcha, ba lafoeli ira chō Lowalangi, ena'ō latema wangefa horō ba ondrōita andrō, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō, wamati chōgoe. (Jes. 42, 7. Kol. 1, 12-14. F. 20, 32).
19 Andrō lō oe'ositengagō gangilata andrō, soroi soroego, ja'oegō razo
20 Agerifa, (Gal. 1, 16), mangombacha ndra'o, si ofōna ba mbanoea Ndramaseko ba ba Jeroezalema ba ba danō Joedaia ma'asagōrō ba ba niha baero, ena'ō lafalalini gera'erara ba ena'ō lafoeli ira chō Lowalangi, wanga'asogō boeaboea si nangea boeaboea wamalalini era'era.
21 (F. 9, 20; 28, 29; 20, 21). Da'ō mbōrō, wa lara'oe ndra'o niha Je-hoeda, me sodo ba gosali, wa lata-ndraigōwamoenoje'a'. (F. 21, 30. 31).
22 Ba me no itolodo Lowalangi, andrō sodo irege ma'ōchō andre, ba madoehoe'ō ndra'o ba ndraono ba zatoea; lō ni'ombacha'ōgoe hadia ia baero niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, saloea dania, ba he baero niwa'ō Moze,
23 (Loek. 24, 44 t. t.), wa nifikao Keriso, awō wa no ja'ia zi fōfōna ba we-maoso zi mate andrō, sangombacha dania haga ba mbanoea da'e, ba ba niha baero. (Loek. 24, 26 b. t.; 2,
24 32. Kor. I. 15, 4. 20. F. 13, 47). Ba
- me imanō wamoe'a ba hoeloenia, ba imane Feso, eboea linia : Owōhō'ō Faoelo ! ifowōhō ndra'oegō soera, soja sibai andrō. Ba imane Faoelo : 25 Tenga sowōhō ndra'o, ja'oegō, Feso si sōchi ! si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe, soroi ba dōdō. I'ila sa da'ō razo, ba 26 zi lō aiwōdo moehede ; tebai manō fadoehoe dōdōgōe. so ba da'ō zi lō irongo mege ; tengsa ba zi tobini telaoe da'ō no. (Joh. 18, 20). Hadia, 27 ja'oegō razo, Agerifa, fadoehoe dōdōgōe ba niwa'ō zama'ele'ō andrō ? Oe'ila, fadoehoe. Ba imane Agerifa 28 chō Waoelo : Lō arōoe tō, ba tobali niha Keriso ndra'o, ōbe'e. Ba imane 29 Faoelo : Mangandrō ndra'o chō Lowalangi ena'ō; he arōoe, ba he lō arōoe, ba ena'ō tengsa ha ja'oegō, ena'ō dozi samondrongo chōgoe ma'ōchō andre tobali si mane ja'odo andre, baero rate andre. (F. 28, 20).
- II. Ba maoso razo, awō goema- 30 ndroe, awō Mberenike andrō, awō zidadao ba da'ō ba ngaira F. 25, 23). Laheta ira, fahoehooe, ba la- 31 mane : Lō nifazōchi niha andrō bōrō wamoeno, ba he bōrō worate ja'ia. (F. 25, 11). Ba imane Agerifa chō 32 Weso : Tola ni'efā'ō niha andrō, na lō nifoelinia chō kaizaro mena'ō.

FAZA 27.

I. Lafolajo Waoelo, la'oturai Karia, laroegi Melite. II. Bade, ba aboto nowo.

- I. Ba me no moehonogōi, molojo 1 ndra'aga ba Gitalia, ba labē'e Waoelo, awō nikeroe tānō bōō ōsa, ba danga goemandra zi otoe, Joelio dōinia, koemandra zaradadoe andrō chō kaizaro. (F. 25, 12. 21). Ba mōiga ba nowo Gaderamiti, sedōna molojo ba mbanoea Azia misa, ba molojoga ; awōma Garisaro, banoca Makedonia, banoca Desalonika. (F. 19, 29). Ba mahemoloe ū, ba maroegi Zidona. Ba eboea dōdō Joelio chō Waoelo, fahoehooe ia chōnia, itehe chōnia mōi ia chō

- zi fahoewoe chōnia ba latolotolo ia. (F. 24, 23). Ba aefaga ba da'ō, ba matōrō tooe Gifero, me angi moroi fōna. Ba me no matōrō nasi tānō ba Gilikia ba tānō ba Wambilia, ba maroegi si tooe Mira, ba Likia. Ba da'ō isōndra koemandra andrō nowo Alesandria, sanaŵa Italia, ba i'ohega ba da'ō. Ba me ara lō sō-chisōchi wolojo, me afōchō wondroegi Kenido, me lō ibe'ega angi, ba matōrō tooe Gereta, tānō ba Zalomone. Ba afōchō wanōrō singa haelo, ba maroegi naha sotōi „laboea si sōchi”, ba zahatō banoea Lasaja. Ba no ara, ba no ata'oe niha wolojo, me no aefa gōi mbaŵa wamoni, ba ifangelama ira Faoeloe, (Kor. II. 11, 26. Moz. III. 23, 27 b. t.), imane chōra : He ja'ami, oe'ila, gōna ita famakao ba fa'a-te'ala seboea ba wolojo andre, tenga ha ba nowo ba ba nōsinia, ba nosoda gōi. Ba ifondrondrongo koe-mandra niŵa'ō doeroemoedi, awō niŵa'ō nakoda, moroi ba niŵa'ō Waoelo. Ba lō sōchi laboea andrō, ba wombaloī fa'aefa mbaŵa deoe, ba ato zomasi ahetaga ba da'ō, ma tola maroegi Wōnika, ba wombaloī fa'aefa mbaŵa deoe; laboea ba Gereta da'ō, tānō ba gaechoela. Ba me angi moroi rāja, si lō abōlōbōlō, ba lawai tola niŵa'ōra andrō, ba ladōni zao ba lahatō'ō ira, wanōrō singa Gereta.
- 14 II. Ba lō ara, ba ilaboe tawoejoe
 15 nangi, sotōi timoe kadoeo. Ba gōna ba nowo ba tebai ilāŵa nangi, ba mabōhōli, ba te'oloi'ō manō ndra'-aga. (Sin. 107, 25 b. t.). Ba me matōrō hoelo side'ide, sotōi Kalaoeda, ba ma'ifoe tō, ba tebai masōbi
 16 doendraha. Ba lasōbi jaŵa da'ō, ba lafake wangarō andrō, labōbō nowo. Ba ata'oe ira tosake ba goso ene andrō, ba laboenoe lojo, ba te'oloi'ō manō nowo. Ba me iforege chōma angi, ba mahemoloe ō, ba latibo'ō nōsi
 17 nowo. Ba doea wongi aefa da'ō ba latibo'ō gamagama ba nowo tangara. (Jon. 1, 5). Ba me ara lō oroma loeo 20
 21 ba lō oroma ndrōfi, ba me iforege bade' sabōlōbōlō, ba ma'ifoe lō'ō sa'ae madōnadōna aperi ndra'aga. Ba me no ara lō si manga, ba mōi chōra Waoelo, imane : He ja'ami 21
 22 fefoe, ni'o'ō sa mena'ō niŵa'ōgoe no, fa bōi aheta ita ba Gereta, fa lō gōna ita famakao andre, awō wa'-ate'ala andre. Ba iada'e, ba oe'a- 22
 23 ndrō chōmi, bōi miboesi dōdōmi, lō'ō sa tekiko ami, ha niha ami, ha owo zafoefoe dania. Noa sa mōi chōgoe me owi mala'ika Lowalangi andrō, sochō ja'o, ba si no mōido enoni gōi, (F. 5, 19), ba no imane 24 chōgoe : Bōi ata'oefi, Faoelo, lō tola lō ūroegi kaizaro, ba hisa, no ibe'e boealania chōoe Lowalangi fcfoe nawōoe solojo. (F. 23, 11; 9, 15). Andrō, bōi miboesi dōdōmi, ja'ami 25 fefoe ! Fadoehoe sa dōdōgoe chō Lowalangi, itōrō, si maneniŵa'ōchōgoe. Ba lō'ō sa tola lō tosake ita ba haelo. 26 (F. 28, 1). Ba me no feleōfa bongi 27 sa'ae te'oloi'ō manō misa ndra'aga ba nasi Aderia, ba taloe mbongi, ba laŵa'ō ono nowo, te ahatō danō. Ba lalaoe wanoe'a wa'abacha, ba 28 doea woeloe ngarōfa. Ba me no molojo ma'ifoe tō, ba lafoeli lalaoe, ba felelima ngarōfa. Ba ata'oe ira, 29 ma tosake ba gara, ba latibo'ō zao moroi ba gi'o nowo, ōfa, ba omasi ira, na molereo. Ba la'aloei ono nowo 30 woloi moroi ba nowo, ladada ba nasi doendraha, fangoema'ōra latibo'ō zao, moroi ba mbagi nowo ; ba imane Faoelo chō goemandra 31 andrō ba ba žaradadoe andrō : Na aheta da'ō ba nowo, ba tebai aperi ami. Awena la'ēwa dawitawi doe- 32 ndraha saradadoe, la'echoegō si tooe. Ba gasagasa wa'amoloeo, ba ifarooe 33 dōdōra fefoe Faoelo, ba wemanga gōra, imane : No feleōfa bongi ma'-ōchō mon ba ombaloī ami, ba lō si manga, ma'ifoe lō ni'ami. (Sin. 102, 5). Andrō oe'andrō chōmi, mi'a 34

- gōmi, fangorifimi sa da'ō; sara mboe
sa lō'ō ba hōgōmi fcfoe sacchoe.
 35 (*Loek. 21, 18*). Ba me aefa iwa'ō
da'ō, ba ihalō roti, i'aohasi gōlō
Lowalangi, fōnara fefoe, iboboto ba
ibōrōtaigō manga. (*Mat. 14, 19*).
 36 Awena terara dōdōra fefoe ba la'ā
 37 gōi gōra. Ba doea ngaotoe a fitoc
ngafoeloe a ōnō ndra'aga fefoc ba
 38 nowo andrō. Ba me no aboeso ira
ōra, ba lakaohasi nowo, latibo'ō si
 39 tooe mbalazo, ba nasi. Ba me mo-
loeo, ba lō la'ilā watahōgō danō
andrō. Ba la'ilā zadōni asi, si so
ene, ba mamagōlō ira, ba da'ō la-
 40 dōlō nowo, na tola. Ba la'ēwa zinali
zao, larōi ba nasi, ba fao ba da'ō
gōi latoto'ō mbōbō gamoeri andrō,
latawī lojo saboe, tānō ba nangi
 41 ba la'angamoerisi baene nowo. Ba
me gōna ba doere, ba ləsakeni, ba
tctaroe sa mbagi, lō maliwaliwa,
ba aboto gi'o ba wa'abōlō ndroeloe.
 42 (*Kor. II. 11, 25*). Ba mamagōlō za-
radadoe, ba wamoenoe nikeroe
andrō, fa bōi moloi, na so zolangi,
 43 sanaŵa ene ena'ō. (*F. 16, 27*). Ba
edōna i'orifi Waoelo koemandra
andrō, ba itenaŵa ira, ba iwa'ō,
ofōna latibo'ō ira ba nasi sangila
 44 molangi, ba wogamō tanō, ba tānō
bō'ō, ba ba wafa ōsa ba ba gamotola
nowo ōsa. Ba tobali ahori aocri ira
ba zi manō, lachamō danō.
- FAZA 28.
- I. Nilaoe Waoelo ba Melite. II.
Ircigi Roma. III. Tetaha ia ba da'ō
ba mangombacha ia.
- 1 I. Ba me no aefaga ba wamakiko
andrō, ba marongo, Melite dōi hoelo
 2 andrō. (*F. 27, 26, 39*). Ba eboea si-
bai dōdō niha bō'ō andrō chōma,
la'ebœa'ō galitō, ba lafonaha ndra'-
aga fefoe, me no ilaboe teoe ba me
 3 o'afoga. (*Kor. II. 11, 27*). Ba me
ira'oei zandra'oe nono geoe Faoelo,
ba wame'e ba galitō, ba hisa goelō,
soloi ba wa'aocchoe galitō, ira'oe
 4 danga Waoclo. Ba me la'ilā niha
- andrō goelō andrō, sanaŵanaŵa ba
dangania, ba faoma lamane chō
nawōra : Oroma, wa sange'e niha
andrō, iboenoe ia „solaoe balō”, he
wā'ae no aefa ia ba nasi. (*Loek. 13,*
2; Moz. V. 32, 24; Amos. 9, 3). Ba
ifazaoemba ba galitō goelō andrō,
ba lō gōna ia hadia ia, safōchō.
 (*Mar. 16, 18*). Ba labalobaloi, ma
abao, ba ma i'ozocmagō manō alaoe
tooe, ia ba mate. Ba ara labalobaloi,
ba la'ilā, lō hadia zafōchō, si gōna
ia, ba tobali, Lowalangi ia laŵā'ō.
 (*F. 14, 11*). Ba ba zahatō ba mba-
noca andrō motanō goemandroe
hoelo andrō, Foebelio dōnia. Ba
ifa'amōiga chōnia, tōloe bongi
wa'ara ibē'be'e gōma, wa'obōwō.
Ba mofōchō nama Woebelio andrō,
achōmō ba mendro daloe. Ba mōi
chōnia si bacha Waoelo, mangandrō,
itoefa tanga zofōchō, ifadōhō wōchō.
 (*Mat. 8, 14; Jak. 5, 14 b. t.*). Ba me
 9 aefa da'ō, ba mangondra gōi zofō-
chō bō'ō ba hoelo andrō, ba tcfadōhō
wōchōra. (*Mat. 4, 24*). Ba 10
lafosoemange sibai ndra'aga, ba me
mofanōga, ba labē'e zogoena chōma.
 II. Ba tōloe waŵa, ba molojoga, 11
ba nowo si no mombaloi fa'aefa
mbaŵa deoe ba hoelo andrō, moroi
ba Alesandria, sotandra sifacro
andrō. Ba manaoga ba Zirakoeso, 12
tōloe bongima ba da'ō. Ba me no
13 mafasoci, ba maroegi Regio. Ba sara
wongi aefa da'ō, ba ilaoc angi
moroi raja, ba mahemoloe ō, ba
maroegi Woeteoli. Faloechaga dali-
foesō ba da'ō, ba la'andrō chōma,
ma'iagō chōra, fitoe bongi; ba ma-
roegi sa'ae Roma. (*F. 21, 4*). Ba so
 15 moroi ba da'ō dalifoesō, me no
larongo ndra'aga, lafaondragō ndra'-
aga ba Gafiforo ba ba Darctabene.
Ba me i'ilā da'ō Faoelo, ba isoeno
Lowalangi ba terara dōdōnia. (*Rom.*
1, 10 b. t.). Ba me no maroegi Roma,
 16 ba latche chō Waoelo, samboea na-
hania, awōnia zaradadoe samōsa,
sanaro ja'ia. (*F. 23, 11; 27, 3*).

- 17 III. Ba tōloe bongi, ba ifaloecha'ō si hoelō wongi, iroegi tánō owi.
 Faoelo zatoea niha Jehoeda, si so (F. 18, 5 b. t.; 19, 8. Loek. 24, 27).
 ba da'ō. Ba me so ira, ba imane
 chōra: He ja'ami, ira talifoesō, he
 ū'a'e lō horōgoe ba chōda, ba he
 ū'a'e lō si sala ndra'o ba hoekoe
 ndra toea, ba no labōbō ndra'o ba
 Jeroezalema, ba no labe'e ba danga
 Ndrawa Roma ndra'odo. (F. 25, 8).
- 18 Ba la'efa'ō ndra'o mena'ō da'ō, me
 no lasechegō, me lō hadia ia mbōrō
 wamoenoj ja'o chōgoe. (F. 26, 32).
- 19 Ba me mamadaō niha Jehoeda, ba
 lō lala bō'ō chōgoe, baero wamoeli
 chō kaizaro, tengsa taŵa'ō so
 ni'adoegōgoe talifoesōgoe. (F. 25,
- 20 11. 12). Da'ō sa mbōrō, wa oefakaoni'ō ami, ena'ō oe'ilā ami, ba fa-
 hoehoeodo chōmi: fanōtōna Ndrao-
 no Gizeraëli andrō sa mbōrō, wa-
 terate ndra'o rate andre. (F. 26, 6
- 21 b. t. Tim. II. 1, 16). Ba lamane chō-
 nia: Lō'ō sa nitemama soera, ba
 chōmō, moroi ba Joedaia, ba lō'ō
 gōi si mōi dalifoesō, sangombacha
- 22 hadia ia zi lō sōchi ba chōoe. Ba
 niŵa'ōma, sōchi marongo chōoe, he
 wisa gera'eraoe; ba zi faehoe hoe-
 koe andrō sa, ba no marongo, te-
 fadaō manō niŵa'ōra, fefoe' gofoe
 heza so ira. (F. 24, 5. 14. Loek. 2, 34).
- 23 Ba la'otō chōnia mbongi, ba ato zi
 mōi chōnia ba zi mōrō ia. Ba ibo-
 tochi chōra mbanoea Lowalangi
 andrō ba ifadoehoe'ō dōdōra chō
 Jesoe, moroi ba goroisa Moze ba
 moroi ba zoera zama'ele'ō, i'otarai
- si hoelō wongi, iroegi tánō owi.
 (F. 17, 4; 14, 4). Ba me lō ha sara
 dōdō, ba mofanō ira, me iŵa'ō
 zamboea li Faoelo, me imane: Doe-
 hoe niŵa'ō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ni'ō-
 mbacha'ō Jesaja, sama'ele'ō andrō,
 chō ndra toeami, (Fet. II. 1, 21),
 me imane: „Ae ba niha andrō, 25
 ba ū mane: Mirongo tōgi
 dalingami, ba lō'ō manō
 a boto ba dōdōmi, ba a-
 nehe hōrōmi, ba lō'ō manō
 m'iila geloeaha. (Jes. 6, 9 b. t.
 Mat. 13, 14 b. t.). Noa sa a be'e 27
 dōdō niha andrō ba no
 afisofiso dōgi dalingara,
 ba hōrōra, ba no lafakik-
 koe, fa lō la'ilā hōrōra, fa
 lō larongo tōgi dalinga-
 ra, fa lō aboto ba dōdōra,
 fa lō lafoeli ira, fa lō
 oe'orifi ira.“ Ba ja'aboto ba 28
dōdōmi, no tefo'ohē'ō ba niha baero
wangorifi andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba
mamondrongo gōi da'ō. (F. 13, 46
 b. t.). Ba me aefā iŵa'ō, ba mofanō 29
 niha Jehoeda, wa'abōlō wasosotara
 chō nawōra. Ba alo'o mendroea 30
 fache Waoelo ba nomo andrō niwa-
 walōnia, ba ifa'amōi fefoe zi mōi
 jomo chōnia. Itoeriagō mbanoea 31
 Lowalangi ba ifahaō niha ba doeria
 Zo'aja, Jesoe, mia'ifoe lō aiwō ia
 ba lō moetenaŵa. (Efes. 6, 18-20).

Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

R O M A.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai. II. Hoemoeloe dōdō
Waoelo, ba we'amōi chōra. III. Fa'a-
bōlō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. IV.
Horō niha baero.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, enoni Keriso
Jesoe, nikaoni sinenge, nitoejoe, ba
wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō
andrō chō Lowalangi, (*Gal. 1, 10. 15*)
2 b. t. *Hal. zin. 9, 15*), nifafaboe'oe'ōnia
fōna ba zama'ele'ō andrō chōnia,
ba zoera ni'amoni'ō, (*Tit. 1, 2. 3.*
3 *Loek. 24, 44*), toeria Nononia andrō.
Ma'oewoe Dawido ba nga'ōtō niha,
4 (*Hal. zin. 2, 30; 13, 23*), nifataro Ono
Lowalangi, nibē'e fa'abōlō, dali Ge-
hecha ni'amoni'ō, moroi ba wemaoso
moroi ba ngai zi mate: Jesoe Keriso,
5 So'aja ja'ita. (*Hal. zin. 13, 33. 34.*
Joh. 10, 36. Fet. I. 3, 18). Chōnia no
tatema wa'eboea dōdō, awō halōwō
zinenge, ba wanga'asogō folo'ō fa-
mati andrō, ba niha fefoe, ba wan-
geboea tōinia andrō. (*F. 15, 15-19.*
6 *Ejes. 3, 8 b. t.*). Ba zi te'oe'oe gōi
ami, nikaoni Jesoe Keriso; (*F. 9, 24*)
7 ba ni'omasi'ō Lowalangi andrō fefoe,
nikaoni andrō, ni'amoni'ō, si so
ba Roma. Jafaloccha ami wa'eboea
dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō chō Na-
mada Lowalangi ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita,
Jesoe Keriso! (*Kor. I. 1, 2. 3*).

- 8 II. Si fōfōna, ba oesoeno Lowa-
langigoe andrō, dali Jesoe Keriso,
ba chōmi fefoe, me no tetoyeragō
wamatimi andrō ba goeli danō ma'a-
sagōrō. (*F. 16, 19. Kor. I. 1, 4 b. t.*

Tes. I. 1, 2. 8). Irongo sa ligoe Lo- 9
walangi, si mōido enoni tōdōgōe,
ba wangombacha toeria somoeso 10
dōdō andrō chō Nononia andrō, wa
lō teboelō itōrō tōdōgōe ami. (*Fil.*
1, 8). Lō aetoe oe'andrō, na manga- 11
ndrō ndra'o, ma atō salōfōgōe sa-
moeza, ma aoha gōlō Lowalangi,
mōi ndra'o chōmi. (*F. 15, 23, 32; Hal.*
zin. 19, 21). Hoemoeloe sa dōdōgōe 12
wamaigi ja'ami, ena'ō oefa'ema chō-
mi ma'ifoe, ame'ela Geheha, ba wa-
ngabe'e ja'ami, (*Tes. I. 3, 10*), ja'ia 13
na terara dōdōgōe gōi awōmi, ba
chōmi andrō, bōrō wa no faoma
samati ita, he ja'ami, ba he ja'o. 14
(*Amaed. 11, 25*). Ba tebai ocbini'ō 15
chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa
no asese oe'wā'ō tōdōgōe, mōido
chōmi — ba no tetabi ndra'o iroegi 16
da'e — ena'ō ocsōndra ba
chōmi gōi mboea ma'ifoe, si mane
ba niha bō'ō gōi. (*F. 15, 22*). So'ōmōd
ndra'odo, he ba Ndrawa Heleni,
ba he ba zi tengā Dawa Heleni,
he ba zatoeataea, ba he ba zi lō
atoeataea. (*Kor. I. 1, 22-24*). A- 17
ndrō si manō wa'edōna dōdōgōe,
na balazi ndra'o, wangombacha
toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba chō-
mi gōi, ba Roma. (*Hal. zin. 28, 31*).
III. Lō'ō sa ailado ba doeria 18
somoeso dōdō andrō; noa sa fa'-
abōlō Lowalangi ia, ba wangorifi
samati andrō fefoe, ba niha Je-
hoeda oea ba ba Ndrawa Heleni
gōi. (*Tim. II. 1, 8-12. Sin. 119,*

46. Kor. I. 1, 18. Hal. zin. 13, 46.)
- 17 Tefa'ele'ō sa ba chōnia wa'atoelō dōdō chō Lowalangi, moroi ba wamatī ba ba wamatī zoei loealoea, si mane si so ba zoera : „Ba wamatī isōndra wa'aoeri satoelō tōdō.“ (F. 3, 21 b. t. Hab. 2, 4).
- 18 IV. Tefa'ele'ō sa moroi ba zoorego wōnōe Lowalangi ba golalō-wā andrō ba ba zi lō atoelō andrō fefoe, ba niha, sanaisi si doehoe ba wa lō atoelō andrō, (F. 2, 5-8).
- 19 Heb. 10, 26 b. t.), me no oroma ba chōra zi tola ta'ilā chō Lowalangi ; noa sa ifa'ele'ō chōra Lowalangi.
- 20 (Hal. zin. 14, 17; 17, 25 b. t.). La'ilā sa tōdōra, ba nifazōchinia, zi lō oroma andrō, amoetania, i'otarai wamazōchi danō'a, fa'abōlōnia andrō, si lō aetoe ba fa'alowalanginia, fa lō famoe'a chōra. (Sin. 8, 2 b. t.)
- 21 19, 2 b. t. Jes. 40, 26). Me no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi ba me lō ni'olowalangira ja'ia, wanoeno ja'ia, ba me lō ni'andrōra saoha gōlō chōnia me no arōrō dōdōra ba waja ba me no tobali ogōmigōmi dōdōra, sambō era'era andrō. (E/es.
- 22 4, 17. Sin. 50, 23). Me no satoeatoea ira, lawā'ō, ba no tobali, sambō tōdō ira. (Jer. 10, 14. Kor. I. 1,
- 23 19 b. t.). Ba no lafalalini, no labō-hōli lachōmi Lowalangi andrō, si lō teboelō, ba no labē'e salahinia chalachala wamaedo niha si matemate ba chalachala wamaedo wofo ba chalachala wamaedo zaliwāliwa ba danō si ūfa ahe, awō zanana andrō. (Moz. V. 4, 16 b. t. Sin. 106,
- 24 20). Andrō no ibōhōli ira Lowalangi, fa la'o'ō wangisō dōdōra andrō, si ta'oēnō andrō, ena'ō te'o'aja nōsira andrō, (Hal. zin. 14, 16. Sin. 81, 13. Tes. I. 4, 4. 5),
- 25 ja'ira andrō, si no mamalalini si doehoe andrō chō Lowalangi, ba waja, si no mamosoemange nifazōchi andrō, si no mangarōfi li ja'ia, moroi ba wamosoemangera samazōchi, moroi ba we'angarōfi li da'ō,
- nisoeno iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. Andrō no ibōhōli ira Lowalangi, 26 fa la'o'ō wangisō si lō sōchi : he ira alawe chōra, no labōhōli lala, ba no lasalahini si tengalala. (Moz. III 18, 22 b. t.). Ba si manō gōi ndra matoea, no labōhōli lala wa'oroedoe ba ndra alawe, ba no tesao wa faoma la'isō nawōra, tobali no lahorōni ndra matoea ira matoea, ba no latema zi nangea loeora ba wa'eloengoera andrō, ba nōsira. (Kor. I. 6, 9.). Ba me no lō ba 28 dōdōra wa'aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi, ba no iloeloe ira Lowalangi, ena'ō la'o'ō gera'era si lō gōna ba wolaoe si lō tola ; no a'oi so zi 29 lō atoelō fefoe, awō walōsōchi, awō wa'afaito, awō wa'omasi gana'a, no fahōna wa'afōchō dōdō, awō wange'e, awō wagoeagoeasa, awō wa'oneche, awō walimosa, (E/es. 5, 3 b. t. Gal. 5, 19 b. t.), samatoma-tooe awōra ira ba sanandrawāisi ba si lō omasi Lowalangi ba sangosiwāōi awōra ba si fajawā ba samahocha ba samachai si lō sōchi ba si lō molo'ō li zatoea, (Tim. II. 3, 2 b. t.); ba sambō era'era ba si farōi ba sabe'e tōdō ba si lō ahachō tōdō. La'ilā sa hoekoe Lowalangi 32 andrō, wa no hoekoe famoeno hoe-koe zolaoe si manō, ba tengahalaoe da'ō, omasi na gōi ira, na so zolaoe si manō, niha bō'ō.

FAZA 2.

I. Fa'atoelō dōdō Lowalangi. lō eboea dōdōnia zamboeana, II. Si so horō gōi niha Jehoeda.

Andrō tebai ūboe'a ba hoeloemō, ja'oegō ono niha, ha niha ndra'oegō sangoeahoekoe awōnia ; hoekoe-mō ūetoe'ō, na ūhockoe dánō bō'ō ; faoma sa nilaoemi, ja'oegō sangoe-hockoe. (F. 3, 9-19; 14, 10. Sam. II. 12, 5. Joh. 8, 7). Noa sa ta'ilā, wa satoelō wangoehoekoe Lowalangi solaoe si manō. Ma ūwai, aefā ndra'oegō ba boekoe andrō, nifatōrō

- Lowalangi, ja'oegō niha, sangoehoekoe solaoe si manō, na no faoma nilaoemī? (*Sin. 50, 16-22*). Ma'ositengagō wa'abōlō wa'eboea dōdōnia ba fanahania tōdōnia ba fa'ebolo dōdōnia, ba lō ū'ilā, wa ifarooe'ō ba wamalalini era'era fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō? (*Loek. 13, 2 b. t. Fet. II, 3, 9. 15.*)
- 5 *Joed. 4*). Ba ba wa'abe'e dōdōoe andrō ba ba wa lō edōna'ō ūfalałini gera'era dōdōoe, ba ūhōna chōoe wōnoc ba mbawa wōnoe andrō, ba mbawa wama'ele'ō fangoehoekoe satoelō andrō, chō Lowalangi: (*Job. 36, 13*), idozigō dania niha wamasoelōni boeaboeara; *Fam. 22. Mat. 16, 27. Kor. II. 5, 10. Jer. 7, 10*); ibe'e wa'aoeri si lō aetoe ba zanaoe ūlō ba mboeboea si sōchi, wangaloei lachōmi ba soemange 8 ba fa lō tekiko, ba ba zi lō atoelō tōdō, si lō molo'ō si doehoe, solo'ō si lō atoelō, ba fōnoe ba bachoebachoe dōdō. (*Tes. II. 1, 8 b. t.*). Famakao ba fa'aboe dōdō ba niha fefoe, samazōchi si lō sōchi, ofōna ba niha Jehoeda, ba ba Ndrawa Heleni gōi. (*Loek. 12, 47. 48. Mat. 11, 22*). Ba lachōmi ba soemange ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba zolaoe si sōchi, fefoe, ofōna ba niha Jehoeda ba ba Ndrawa Hcleni gōi (*F. 1, 16*).
- 11 **Ba Lowalangi, balō'ō sa famaigi bawa niha.** (*Moz. V. 10, 17. Hal. zin. 10, 34*). 12 Ha wa'ato sa ita samazōchi horō, lō oroisa, ba tetibo gōi, lō oroisa, ba ha wa'ato zamazōchi horō, si so oroisa, ba dali goroisa wangoehoekoe ja'ira. (*F. 1, 32. Joh. 5, 45*).
- 13 (*Tenga sa samondrongo oroisa za-toelō fōna Lowalangi, ha solo'ō oroisa niwa'ō satoelō.* (*Joh. 1, 22. 25. Loek. 10, 25 b. t. Joh. I. 3, 7*)).
- 14 Ba na lalaoe niwa'ō ba goroisa, to'-oea ja'ira, niha baero, si lō oroisa, ba tobali oroisa ira chōra, ja'ira, si lō oroisa, (*Sin. 147, 20*), tobali la'-oroma'ō, wa no moesoera ba dōdōra niwa'ō ba goroisa andrō, bā fao wa-
- madoehoe'ō dōdōra, awō wa faoma la'adoeadoegō nawōra era'erara, ba he wa faoma laboe'aboe'a ba hoeloe nawōra). (*F. 1, 19. Heb. 8, 10*). Oroma dania na loeo ifahoekoe'ō 16 dania Lowalangi chō Keriso Jesoe zi tobini ba dōdō niha, si mane niwa'ōgoe, wangombacha toeria somoese dōdō andrō. (*Mat. 25, 31*). *Kor. I. 4, 5. Sin. 90, 8*.
- II. **Ba niha Jehoeda ndra'oegō** ū ū'ō, ba ūdōnadōna ba goroisa, ba ūsoeno ndra'oegō ba chō Lowalangi, (*Jes. 58, 2. Mich. 3, 11*). No aboto 18 ba dōdōoe zomasi ia, no ūtimba tōdōoe hezo zi sōchi, me no nifahaō ba goroisa ndra'oegō. (*Fil. 1, 10*). Ū ū'ō. tōdōoe solohe tanga zaoe'a 19 ndra'oagō, sohagaini si so ba zogō-migōmi, (*Mat. 15, 14*), samamaha 20 sambō era'era, samahaha iraono, si so dali wangila ba dali zi doehoe, ba goroisa: ba ja'oegō samahaha niha 21 tānō bō'ō, ba hadia, lō ūfahaō ndra'-oegō? Ja'oegō, sangoema'ō ba niha, bōi managō, ba managō'ō? (*Mat. 5, 23, 3. 4. Sin. 50, 16 b. t.*). Sangoemā'ō, bōi mohorō, ba mohorō'ō? Sangogorofi adoe, ba ū'anagōi ira ba gosali? (*Joh. 8, 9*). Ja'oegō, sa-23 noeno ja'oegō ba goroisa, ba ū'o'aja Lowalangi wanawō oroisa? „Bōrō 24 sa a m i, w a t e t a n d r a ū a i s i dōi Lowalangi ba niha bā e r o", itōrō zi so ba zoera. (*Jes. 52, 5. Hes. 36, 20-23*). Mogoena 25 sa wamoto andrō, na ū'o'ō goroisa, ba na sanawō oroisa ndra'oegō, ba tobali botolō zi no moeboto andrō chōmō. (*Jer. 4, 4. Kor. I. 7, 19. Moz. V. 10, 16*). Ba na itōrō lala goroisa 26 si lō moeboto andrō, ba tengā no tobali amaedola zi no moeboto mbotolō andrō chōnia? (*Kol. 2, 11. Gal. 5, 6*). Ba ihoekoe ndra'oegō dania 27 si to'oea lō moeboto, solo'ō oroisa andrō, ja'oegō andrō, sanawō oroisa, he no so zoera, ba he no moeboto ndra'oegō. Tenga sa da'ō niha Je-28 hoeda, si no niha Jehoeda wamaigī

niha, ba tengā gōi da'ō wamoto, ni'ila hōrō, ba nōsi niha. (F. 9, 6 b. t. 29) *Joh. 8, 39*). Ha si no niha Jehoeda ba zi tobini ba famoto tōdō, na dali Geheha; si tengā dali niwā'ō ba zoera. Na so zi manō, ba tengā nisoeno niha, no nisoeno Lowalangi. (*Moz. V. 30, 6. Fil. 3, 3*).

FAZA 3.

I. Famoe'a na so zamadaō. II. Faoma gōna ira hoeke, he niha Jehoeda, ba he niha baero. III. Ha ba wamatī faloecha ira wa'omasi Lowalangi ira.

- 1 I. Ba hadia zi tohoede ba niha Jehoeda, ba hadia goena wamoto andrō? (F. 2, 25). Ebœa sa, gofœe he wisa wamaigida. Si fōfōna oea, wa no moebe'e ba dangara daroma li Lowalangi andrō. (F. 9, 4 b. t. *Hal. zin. 7, 38. Moz. V. 4, 7 b. t.*)
- 2 *Sin. 147, 19*). Ma he wisa? na so ōsa zi lō mamati, hadia, iwoe'ai wa lō farōi Lowalangi wa lō mamati ira? (F. 11, 1. 2. 29. *Tim. II. 2. 13*).
- 3 Tenga si manō. Fozoenia, ba si ndroe-hoe Lowalangi ba sofaja niha fefoe, itōrō zi so ba zoera: „E n a'ō s a - t o e l ō n d r a'ō e g ū, la wā'ō, b a n i wā'ō e andrō, b a e n a'ō m ū n a n d r a'ō e g ū, n a l a h o e k o e'ō.” (*Sin. 116, 11; 51, 6. Moz. IV. 23, 19*). Ba na i'aro'ō wa'atoelō Lowalangi wa lō atoelō ita, ba hadia niwā'ōda? Hadia, si lō atoelō Lowalangi, na ifatōrō wōnoe? (tōdō niha niwā'ōgoe). (F. 9, 14). Tenga si manō. Na si manō ena'ō, ba he iwisa Lowalangi wangoehoekoe ōsi goeli danō? (*Moz. I, 18, 25*). Ba na tedooe wa'adoehoe Lowalangi andrō, ba wajagoe andrō, fangeboea lachō-minia, ba hadia wa lafatōrō na chōgōe hoekoe zamazōchi horō? Ba tengā itōrō, na latandrawaisi ita, na so ōsa zangoema'ō, no ma'ō: „Datalaoe zi lo sōchi, ena'ō si sōchi loealoeania.” Si nangea nihoekoe zi manō. (F. 6, 1. 2).
- 4 II. Ba he wisa? No tohoede ita? Tenga sa ja'ia manō. Noa sa mege ta'adoegō ira, he niha Jehoeda, ba he Dawa Heleni, wa no a'oi sawoe-joe horō ira, (F. 1. 2. *Gal. 3, 22*), itōrō zi soba zoera: „Lōsatoelō tōdō, 10 s a m ū s a l ū ū, (*Sin. 14, 1-3*), lō 11 s a t o e a t o e a, lō s a n g a l o e i sibai Lowalangi. No ahorī 12 fabali ira, no fatoetoe manō, lō goenara. lō s o l a o e s i s ū c h i, s a m ū s a l ū ū, Lewatō sobawa dōlōtōlō-13 r a, l a l a o e f a l i m o l e l a r a, s ū f o e g o e l ū n o s o b a m b e-wera. (*Sin. 5, 10. 140, 4*). Ba 14 m b a w a r a b a n o f a h ū n a w a n g e l i f i b a f a t i o e s a, (*Sin. 10, 7*); a hera, ba n o a l i o l i o 15 b a w a n g e'ē, (*Jes. 59, 7. 8*), ba 16 l a l a r a, b a n o s o w a m a k i k o, a w ū w a ' a b o e d ū d ū; l a l a 17 w a'ō h a h a o e d ū d ū a n d r ū, b a l ū s a b o t o b a d ū d ū r a, Fangata'aefi Lowalangi 18 b a l ū ū, f a m e t a h ū r a.” (*Sin. 36, 2*). Ba no ta'ilā, fefoe hadia ia 19 niwā'ō ba goroisa, ba ba chōra te-wā'ō si so barō mbawa goroisa, ena'ō nifa'afœe mbawara fefoe ba ena'ō mo'ōmō chō Lowalangi dozi niha ba goeli danō. Bōrō wa samōsa 20 lō niha niwā'ō satoelō, fōnania, ba wolo'ō oroisa andrō. Soroi ba goroisa sa, ba fa'aboto ba dōdō horō. (*Gal. 2, 16. Sin. 143, 2. F. 7, 7 b. t.*)
- 5 III. Ba noa sa'ae to'ele wa'atoelō 21 dōdō chō Lowalangi, baero goroisa, nifadoehoe'ō goroisa ba nifadoehoe'ō zama'ele'ō andrō, (F. 1, 17. *Hal. zin. 10, 43*), fa'atoelō dōdō chō Lowa-langi soroi ba wamati chō Jesoe Keriso, ba zamati andrō fefoe; lō'ō sa fa'afashoe. (*Fil. 3, 9; Kor. II. 5, 21; F. 10, 10. 12*). Noa sa 22 ahorī mamazōchi horō ira, ba lō'ō sa si sōchi toeriara chō Lowalangi. (*Raz. I. 8, 46*). Ba saoha gōlō wa lō'ō Lowalangi satoelō ira, fa'ebœa dōdōnia, bōrō wangōhōli andrō, ba 23

chō Keriso Jesoe, (*Hal. zin.* 13, 38

25 b. t.; *Efes.* 2, 8 b. t.), nifataro Lowalangi hōli, ba ndronia andrō, balazi wamati, ba wangoroma'ō fa'atoelō dōdōnia, bōrō wa no i'osilō-milagō horō fōna, (*Moz.* II. 25. 17;

26 *Heb.* 4, 16; *Hal. zin.* 17, 30), gōtō wa'ebolo dōdō Lowalangi, ba wangoroma'ō fa'atoelō dōdōnia ba gōtō da'e, ena'ō satoelō ia ba ena'ō satoelō gōi, iwa'ō, zamati chō Jesoe.

27 (*F.* 8, 3. 4). Ba heza so chōda waneno ja'ita? Lō'ō sa ja'ia. Hadia lala? Hadia, balazi mboeaboea? Tenga. No lala wamati andrō. (*F.* 4, 2; 8, 2).

28 **Ba da'ō niwa'ōda, bōrō wamati, wa satoelō niha iwa'ō Lowalangi, baero wolo'ō oroisa.** (*Gal.* 2, 16. *Hal. zin.*

29 13, 38. 39). Ma ha Lowalangi niha Jehoeda Lowalangi? Tenga Lowalangi niha baero gōi? Ja'ia, Lowalangi niha baero gōi. (*F.* 9, 24 b. t.,

30 10, 12 b. t.). Na doehoe ha samōsa Lowalangi, sangoema'ō dania satoelō zi no moeboto, moroi ba wamati, awō zi lō moeboto, ba wamati andrō. (*F.* 4, 11. 12; *Hal. zin.* 15, 11.

31 *Gal.* 3, 8). Ba hadia, tawoe'ai goroisaa, ba wamati andrō? Tenga da'ō. Ta'aro'ō goroisa. (*F.* 6, 15. *Mat.* 5, 17. *Jak.* 2, 14 b. t.).

FAZA 4.

Ibe'e famaedo Gaberahamo Face-lo, me no ba wamati isōndra wa'atoelō, ba tengba mboeaboeania.

1 I. **Ba ha ta'ā'ō, hadia nisōndra Gaberahamo, foeroegōda, ba lala niha ba goeli danō?** (*Jes.* 51, 2).

2 Na moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa sa'ae, wa iwa'ō Lowalangi satoelō Gaberahamo, ba nisoeno ia, ba tengba nisoeno Lowalangi. (*Jak.* 2, 21. *Kor.*

3 I, 1, 29. 31). Ba hadia sa niwa'ō ba zoera? „Ba m a m a t i G a b e r a h a m o e hō L o w a l a n g i, b a t e b e' e f a' a t o e lō dōdōnia i d a'ō". (*Moz.* I. 15, 6. *Gal.* 3, 6.

4 *Jak.* 2, 23). Ba ba zohalōwō, ba tengba fa'eboea dōdō, wa tebe'e loeo-

nia, no ūmō. (*F.* 11, 6). **Ba ba zl tengba balazi mboeaboea, samati chō zangoema'ō satoelō zi no mangerogō Lowalangi mege, chōnia tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia wamatinia andrō.** (*F.* 3, 26. 28). Si manō gōi wamahowoe'ō Dawido niha niwa'ō Lowalangi satoelō ia, he lō folo'ō oroisa, imane: (*Sin.* 32, 1. 2). J a'a-h o w o e z i n o m o e b e'e a e f a l a lō a n d rō, s i n o m o e b a l o e gō h o rō! J a'a-h o w o e n i-h a b a z i lō i b e'e h o rō l a lō a n d rō S'o a j a". Ba famahowoe'ō andrō, hadia, ha famahowoe'ō si no moeboto, ba ma famahowoe'ō si lō moeboto gōi? Noa sa ta'ā'ō: No tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdō Gaberahamo wamatinia andrō. Ba ha mega tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōnia, hadia, me no moeboto ia, ba ma me lō moeboto na? Tenga me no moeboto, no me lō moeboto na. Ba itema dandra, famoto andrō, famadoehoe'ō fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, ba wamatia andrō, si so ehōnia, me lō moeboto ia na, ena'ō tobali toea zamati lō moeboto fefoe ia, ena'ō tebe'e fa'atoelō dōdōra wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, (*F.* 2, 28 b. t. *Moz.* I. 17, 10. 11. *Gal.* 3, 7 b. t.), ba ena'ō toea zi no moeboto gōi ia, ba zi tengba ha famoto, sanara gōi lahe wamatia andrō, si so chō doeada Aberahamo, me lō moeboto ia na. (*Joh.* 8, 39. *Mat.* 3, 9). Tenga sa ba goroisa tefa'ema gamaboe'oela li andrō ehō Gaberahamo, ba he ba ma'oewoenia, wa ja'ia zoehō oeli danō dania, no ba wa'atoelō dōdō ba wamatia tefa'ema. (*Gal.* 3, 16-18. *Moz.* I. 22, 16 b. t.). Na solo'ō oroisa sa zanema ondrōita, ba no tobali faja wamatia andrō, ba si lō boto gamaboe'oela li andrō. Samobōrō fōnoe sa goroisa, ba ba zi lō oroisa, ba lō'ō gōi fanawō. (*F.* 3, 20; 7, 8. 10; 5, 13). Andrō 16 moroi ba wamatia, ena'ō fa'eboea dōdō, ena'ō aro gamaboe'oela li andrō, ba ma'oewoenia fefoe, tengba

- ha ba ma'oeoenia moroi ba goroisa,
no ba ma'oeoenia moroi ba wamati
gōi, moroi ba wamati Gaberahamo,
si no toeada fefoe, (*Gal. 3. 7. 9. 14.*)
17 si mane si so ba zoera : „No
o e b e' e f o e r o c g ō n d r a' o e g ō,
o j a s o i m a' o c w o e m ō d a-
n i a“; ba chō Lowalangi andrō, ba
zamati ia, sangorifi si no mate,
sanōtōi si lō'ō na, hoelō na no so,
18 (*Moz. I. 17. 5. Heb. 11. 19.*), samati
manō, wanōtōna, he lō tōtōnafō,
ena'ō oja soi ma'oeoenia, na itōrō
niwā'ō andrō : „Si m a n ō m a'-
o e w o e m ō d a n i a.“ (*Heb. 11. 1.*)
19 (*Moz. I. 15. 5.*). Ba lō sangiwa dō-
dōnia wamati, wamaigi botonia, wa
no atoea — no mato otoe fache — ba
ma taloe Zara andrō, si no amaedola
zi mate; (*Heb. 11. 11. 12. Moz. I.*
20 *17. 1. 17. 18. 11.*) lō sangiwa dō-
dōnia ba gamaboo'ela li Lowalangi
andrō, fa lō mamati ia, abe'e dō-
dōnia wamati, ifosoemange Lowa-
21 langi, (*Jak. 1. 6.*), no fadoehoe sibai
dōdōnia, i'ila ifaloea gōi Lowalangi
hadia nifaboc'oenia. (*Sin. 115. 3.*
22 *Loek. 1. 37.*) Andrō gōi tebe'e fa'-
23 atoelō dōdōnia, ba tengha ba
chōnia, wa tesoera, wa no mocbc'e
24 fa'atoelō dōdōnia, ba chōda gōi, ba
nibe'e dania, chōda samati chō
zanoesoegi Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, moroi
ba ngai zi mate, (*F. 15. 4. 10. 9.*
25 *Fet. I. 1. 21.*, nibe'e nihoenoe ba
lalōda andrō, nisoesoegi ba wang-
toelō'ō ja'ita. (*F. 3. 25. 8. 32. 34.*
Fet. I. 1. 3.)

FAZA 5.

I. Fa'atoelō chō Lowalangi loea-
loea wamati. II. Chō doeada Adamo
i'otarai fa'amate ba chō Jesoe Keriso
i'otarai fa'aoeri.

- 1 I. Ba me no satoelō tōdō ita, iwā'ō
Lowalangi, balazi ba wamati, ba no
atoelō ita Lowalangi, bōrō Zo'aja
ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Jes. 32. 17. 18.*
2 *Efes. 2. 14 b.t.*) Moroi chōnia gōi, wa
tola ta'ondras mege wa'eboca dōdō

andrō, si lō teboelō, chōda, ba ta-
soeno ita, me tadōnadōna lachōmi
Lowalangi andrō. (*Ejes. 3. 12. Heb.*
10. 19.) Ba tengha da'ō, taseno
gōi ita ba wamakao andrō, me no
ta'ila, i'a-asogō wanaha tōdō fama-
kao andrō; (*Fet. I. 4. 13. Jak. 1.*
2 b. t.) ba fanaha tōdō andrō, ba
i'a-asogō wa'abe'e, ba fa'abe'e andrō,
ba i'a-asogō wanōtēna, (*Fet. I. 1. 6-9.*)
ba fanōtōna andrō, ba tebai te'ala
ita, ibe'e, me no moelaoe ba dōdōda
wa'omasi Lowalangi andrō, ba chō
Geheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, nibe'e
chōda. (*Sin. 34. 6. Fil. 1. 20. Joh. I.*
4. 12. 13. 16.) Noa sa mate Keriso,
me loeo lō abe'e ita na, salahi zi
no mangerogō Lowalangi, (*Heb. 4.*
15. Fet. I. 3. 18.) Ba si lō locha lō
mate niha salahi zatoelō, ba zi sōchi
sa, ba ma ta'ila tola mate ia. (*Joh.*
15. 13.) Ba i'orama'ō wa'omasinia
ita Lowalangi, me no mate salahida
Keriso, me samazōchi horō ita na.
(*F. 8. 32. Joh. 3. 16.*) Ba mendroea
manō aefa ita ba wōnoe andrō iada'e,
ba chōnia, me no satoelō ita, iwā'ō
Lowalangi, ba ndronia andrō, (*Ejes.*
1. 7. Kol. 1. 14.) Na noa sa moe'a'-
atoelō ita Lowalangi, ba wa'amate
Nononia, me si fa'oedoe ita, ba
mendroea manō te'orifi ita ba wa'-
aoerinia andrō, me no atoelō ita. (*F.*
4. 25. Kor. II. 5. 19. Kol. 1. 21 b. t.)
Ba tengha da'ō; me taseno gōi
ita ba chō Lowalangi, bōrō Zo'aja
ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, nitemada fa'a-
toelō iada'e. (*Kor. I. 1. 30. 31.*)

II. Andrō, si mane bōrōta horō andrō
ba goeli danō, wa no ha
samōsa niha zamobōrō, awō loea-
loea horō andrō, fa'amate, awō wa
no ichamō niha fefoe fa'amate andrō,
bōrō wa no dozi samazōchi horō
ira — (*F. 6. 23. Moz. I. 3. 6. 2. 17.*
Tim. I. 2. 14) noa sa so horō ba
goeli danō, me lō oroisa na, ba lō
tebe'e horō horō andrō, na lō oroisa,
(*F. 4. 15.*) ba no salaŵa zoei wa'a-
mate andrō, i'otarai Gadamo, iroegi

Moze, he ba zi lō lalō si mane lalō
 Gadamo, si no tobali famaedo zi
 15 so dania. — (*Kor. I. 15, 45*). Ba
 boeala fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba te-
 nga si mane lalō andrō. Na sato sa
 zi mate ba lalō zi ha samōsa, ba
 mendroea manō, wa a'oi iroegi zato
 fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi ba boeala
 andrō, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō niha
 si ha samōsa andrō, Jesoe Keriso.
 (*Kor. I. 15, 21. 22. Joh. I. 16. 17*).
 16 Ba bō'ō wa'eboea dōdō andrō, bō'ō
 zoroi ba zi ha samōsa, samazōchi
 horō andrō. Moroi ba zi ha samōsa
 hoekoe andrō, ba wanibo, ba boe-
 ala fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba moroi
 17 ba lalō soja, ba wanga'atoelō. Na
 ha samōsa sa mbōrō, wa no salawa
 wa'amate, moroi ba lalō zi ha sa-
 mōsa andrō, ba mendroea manō
 abōlō ba wa'aoeri zanema fa'eboea
 dōdō andrō, awō mboeala andrō,
 fa'atoelō dōdō, si no a'oi so, bōrō
 zi ha samōsa andrō, Jesoe Keriso.
 18 **Tobali si mane ba lalō zi ha samōsa
 andrō, me no mēi bōrō wanibo niha
 fefoe, si manō gōi ba wanga'atoelō
 zi ha samōsa andrō, nea gōi mōi
 fanga'atoelō niha fefoe, ba wangorifi.**
 19 Hoelō si mane ba wa lō molo'ō
 niha andrō, si ha samōsa sa, me
 no mōi bōrō, wa no a'oi sochō hor-
 rō zato, si manō gōi ba wolo'ō zi
 ha samōsa andrō, noa gōi mōi bō-
 rō wanga'atoelō ba zato. (*Jes. 53,*
 20 *I. 11. F. 3, 24 b. t. Heb. 5, 8. 9*). Ba
 no fatewoe goroisa, ena'ō a'oi so
 lalō andrō. Ba ba zi no a'oi so
 horō, ba mendroea manō wa no
 a'oi so wa'ahachō dōdō gōi, (*F. 7,*
 21 *13. Gal. 3, 19*), ena'ō si mane fa'a-
 bōlō horō andrō, ba wamoenoe, si
 manō gōi wa'abōlō wa'ahachō dō-
 dō andrō, moroi ba wanga'atoelō
 andrō, ba wa'aoeri si lō aetoe, bō-
 rō Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita. (*F.*
6, 23).

FAZA 6.

I. Si no mate niha Keriso, ba
 hōrō, me no moebajagō idanō. II.
 Sawoejoe horō ia fōna, ba jamōi
 ononi Lowalangi iada'e.

I. **Ba hadia niwā'ōda? Hadia, lō
 taboelō'ō ita ba horō, ena'ō a'oi so
 dania wa'ahachō dōdō andrō?** (*F.*
5, 20; 3, 5. 8). Bōi si manō. Ja'ita,
 si no mate ba horō, ba hana wa
 edōna ita aoeri bachōnia. (*Gal. 2, 17.*
Fet. I. 2, 24). Ma lō mi'ilā, wa ba
 wa'amate Keriso Jesoe tebajagō
 idanō ita fefoe, ja'ita, si no moebajagō
 idanō ba chōnia? (*Gal. 3, 27*). Ba
 noa sa tekō'o ita, awōnia, fama-
 jagō idanō andrō, ba wa'amate,
 ena'ō hoelō si mane Keriso, si no
 moesoesoegi lachōmi Nama, moroi
 ba ngai zi mate, si manō gōi ita,
 tatōrō lala si bohooe. (*F. 8, 10; 7, 6.*
Kol. 2, 12 b. t. Kor. II. 5, 15. 17). Na
 noa sa'ae fabōbō ita chōnia, me no
 fachilichili ira wa'amateda wa'ama-
 tenia, ba si manō sa gōi ba wemaoso
 dania; (*Tim. II. 2, 11. Fil. 3, 10. 11*);
 me aboto ba dōdōda, wa no moe-
 farahoegō niha si tōhōna chōda,
 wamorōfa ja'ia, ena'ō tehōndrōgō
 mboto andrō, samazōchi horō, fa
 bōi sa'ae sawoejoe horō ita. (*Gal.*
5, 24; 6, 14. Efes. 4, 22 b. t.). Si no
 mate sa, ba no moe'atoelō'ō, no
 aefa ba horō. (*Gal. 2, 19*). Ba na no
 mate ita, awō Keriso, ba no fadoehoe
 dōdōda, aoeri gōi ita dania, awōnia.
 (*Gal. 2, 20. Kol. 3, 3. 4*). Me no ta'ilā,
 lō'ō sa'ae mate Keriso, me no aefa
 tesoesoegi ia moroi ba ngai zi mate;
 lō'ō sa'ae ila'wa ia fa'amate. (*Jes.*
53, 8. 10. Heb. 7, 24. Fam. 1, 18). Fa'amatenia andrō, ba ba horō
 andrō mate ia, samoeza; ba fa'aoe-
 rinia, ba chō Lowalangi aoeri ia.
 (*Heb. 9, 26. 28*). Si manō gōi ami, si
 no mate sa, ba horō, ami, miwā'ō
 tōdōmī, ba saoeri ba chō Lowalangi,
 bōrō Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 6, 4. 8*).
 II. **Ba bōi abōlō horō ba mbo-
 tomi andrō, si mate, ba wolo'ō fa-**

- 13 ngisōnia. (*Moz. I. 4, 7*). Ba bōi ba horō mitehe ndrotondrotomi, fangōna ba zi lō atoelō, mi'oro'ō ami chō Lowalangi, si mane si no aoeri, si otarai wa'amate, ba Lowalangi mitehe ndrotondrotomi, fangōna ba zatoelō. (*F. 6, 19; 12, 1. Ejes 2, 4. 5*).
- 14 Tebai sa ilaŵa ami horō; tengā sa barō mbawa goroisa so ami, no barō mbawa wa'ahachō dōdō so ami. (*F. 7, 4 b. t.; 8, 2. Tim. I. 1, 9. Gal. 15, 16. 18*). Ba he wisa? Hadia tafazōchi horō, me tengā barō mbawa goroisa, me no barō mbawa wa'ahachō dōdō so ita? Bōi si manō.
- 16 (*F. 6, 1 b. t.*). Hadia, lō mi'ilā, ha chō mitehe ami, sawoejoe, ba wolo'ō linia, chōnia ami, sawoejoe, ba wolo'ō linia, he ba horō, ba wa'amate, ba he ba wolo'ō, ba wanga'atoelō.
- 17 (*Joh. 8, 34. Fet. II. 2, 19*). Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, me no aefa wa sawoejoe horō ami, ba me no moroi ba dōdōmi mi'o'ō wamaedo andrō, famahaō andrō, ba ni'ohe ja'ami.
- 18 (*Joh. 8, 32-36*). Ba me no moe'efa'ō ami ba horō, ba no tobali enoni 19 zatoelō ami. (*Fet. I. 2, 16*). Fehede niha wehededoge, bōrō wa no sambō fa'abōlō nōsimi. Si mane fanehemi sa fōna ndrotondrotomi sawoejoe zi ra'iō ba sawoejoe wanawō oroisa, ba wanawōnawō oroisa, si manō mitehe iada'e ndrotondrotomi enoni zatoelō., ba wanghaoehaoe. (*F. 1, 20, 24. 29; 6, 13*). Me sawoejoe horō ami sa, ba no aefa ami ba wa'a-
- 21 toelō dōdō andrō. Ba hadia haremī, me loeo da'ō? Saila ami iada'e; fa'-
- 22 amate sa wozoenia. (*F. 7, 5; 8, 6*). Ba ija'e, me no aefa ami ba horō, me no tobali enoni Lowalangi ami, ba no so haremī ba wanghaoehaoe, ba fozoenia, ba fa'aoeri si lō aetoe.
- 23 (*Gal. 6, 8. Fet. I, 1, 9*). **Loeo horō sa, ba fa'amate, ba boeala fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ba no fa'-aoeri si lō aetoe ba chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita.** (*F. 5, 12. Jak. 1, 15. Joh. I. 5, 11*).

FAZA 7.

I. Chō Keriso niha Keriso, tengā sa'ae barō mbawa goroisa so ira. II. Oroisa andrō, he wā'ae si sōchi ia, ba tobali bōrō horō. III. Fa'abōlō horō andrō, ba nōsi niha andrō.

- I. Ma lō mi'ilā, ja'ami, ira tali-foesō, — ba zi no aboto ba dōdōoroisa moehededo — wa no barō mbawa goroisa andrō so niha, iroegi mate ia. (*F. 2, 17 b. t.*). Ira alawe si no moehalō, ba noa sa tefabōbō ba ndra matoca, ba goroisa andrō, gōtō wa'anaoe noso ndra matoea; ba na mate ndra matoea, ba lō'ō sa'ae oroisa, famabōbō ja'ia chōnia. (*Kor. I, 7, 39*). Tobali labē'e tōinia sohorō, na oreodoe ia ba ndra matoea bō'ō, fatoea aoeri ndra matoeania. Ba na mate ndra matoea, ba aefa ia ba goroisa, fa tengā sa'ae sohorō ia, na mōi ia donga ndra matoea bō'ō. (*Mat. 5, 32*). Andrō ja'ami gōi, ja'ami ira talifoesōgōe, si no moeboenoe ami, ba goroisa, ba mbo-to Keriso andrō, ena'ō tānō bō'ō zochō ja'ami, ja'ia andrō, si no moe-soesoegi moroi ba ngai zi mate, ena'ō so mboeaboeada chō Lowalangi. (*F. 6, 4. 7. Kor. II. 11, 2. Gal. 2, 19*). Me no ba nōsi so ita, ba no abōlō wangisō horō andrō, nifasoegi goroisa andrō, ba ndrotondrotoda, ena'ō so mboeboeania ba wa'amate. (*F. 6, 21*). Ba ija'e, ba no aefa ita ba goroisa, me no mate ita ba zanaha ja'ita fōna, tobali enoni ita ba lala si bohooe andrō, chō Gehe-ha, ba tengā ba lala fōna, si so ba zoera. (*F. 6, 4*).
- II. Ba hadia niwā'ōda? Hadia, horō goroisa andrō? Tengā si manō. Ba lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdōgoe horō andrō mena'ō, na tengā moroi ba goroisa. Lō'ō sa gōi oe'ilā mena'ō, hadia wangisō andrō, na lō moeŵā'ō ba goroisa andrō: Bōi m a n g i s ō. (*F. 3, 20. Moz. II. 20, 17*). Ba no i'ogoena'ō nifachoi andrō horō andrō, ba no ifasoegi ba dōdōgoe fefoe

- ngawalō wangisō; na lō oroisa sa, ba no si mate horō, (F. 5, 13. Joh. 9, 15, 22), ba ja'o, ba saoeri lō oroisa, fōna. Ba me so nifachoi andrō, ba 10 aoeri horō, ba ja'o, ba mate, ba no tobali famoenogoe goroisa andrō, nibe'e fangorifi. (Moz. V. 5, 32. 33. Gal. 3, 12). Noa sa i'ogoena'ō nifachoi andrō horō andrō, no ibe'e famaeloengoe ja'o, ba famoenoe ja'o. 12 Tobali ni'amoni'ō goroisa andrō, ba nifachoi andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō ba satoelō ba si sōchi. (Tim. I. 1, 8).
- 13 III. Ba hadia, no tobili famoenogoe zi sōchi andrō? Tenga si manō. Horō andrō a'ine; ba ena'ō oroma, wa horō ia, na ibe'e famoenogoe zi sōchi andrō, ena'ō a'oi so wa horō ia, moroi ba nifachoi andrō. (F. 6, 23. Kor. I. 15, 56). Ta'-ila sa, wa no moroi ba Geheha goroisa andrō, ba ōsi niha ndra'odo, ni'amawa ba horō andrō. (F. 8, 3. Mat. 5, 22. 28). Hadia nilaoegoe sa, ba no si lō aboto ba dōdōgoe. Tenga sa somasi ndra'ō nilaoegoe, si fa'oe-doe ndra'ō, da'ō oelaoe. (Gal. 5, 17).
- 16 Ba na oelaoe zi lō omasido, ba no oetehe goroisa andrō, wa no si sō-chi. Ba tenga sa'aе ja'o zolaoe ja'ia, horō andrō a'ine, si no so ba nōsi-goe, zolaoc. Noa sa oe'ilā, wa lō si sōchi ba chōgōe, ba nōsigoe andrō. So sa chōgōe wa'edōna, ba fama-loea si sōchi andrō, ba lō'ō. (Moz. 18 I, 8, 21. Fil. 2, 13). Tenga si sōchi, somasi ndra'ō, oelaoe, si lō sōchi, si lō edōna ndra'ō, da'ō nilaoegoe.
- 20 Ba na oelaoe zi lō omasido, ba tengā sa'aе ja'o zolaoe ja'ia, horō andrō a'ine, si so ba nōsigoe, zolaoc. 21 Ba tobali oroma chōgōe, na to'oea ja'o, ba omasido oelaoe zi sōchi, ba no ahatō zi lō sōchi. (Heb. 12, 22 I). Omasido sa goroisa Lowalangi, na balazi dōdōgoe bacha, (F. 2, 14. 23 15), ba oe'ilā goroisa bō'ō ba ndrotodrotogoe, si fasōndra ba goroisa andrō, si so ba dōdōgoe, ba samōbō ja'o, sawoejoe goroisa horō andrō,
- si so ba ndrotodrotogoe (F. 7, 15). Alai ndra'ō, niha nifikao! Ha niha 24 zangefā'ō ja'o ba mboto ba wa'-amate andrō? (F. 8, 10 b. t.). Ni-25 sceno Lowalangi, bōrō Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita. Tobali solo'ō oroisa Lowalangi ndra'ō tōdōgōe, ba solo'ō oroisa horō andrō ōsigoe. (F. 8, 2. 37; Kor. I. 15, 57).

FAZA 8.

I. Boeaboea niha Keriso ba lala Geheha. II. Ono Lowalangi ira. III. Tōtōnafōra.

- I. Ba lō'ō sa'aе fanibo zi so ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (F. 10, 4. Joh. 5, 24; Gal. 5, 16. 25). Noa sa i'efa'ō ndra'oeğō ba goroisa horō ba ba goroisa ba wa'amate andrō oroisa Geheha sangorifi andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (Joh. 8, 36. Kor. II, 3, 17). Si tebai goroisa andrō sa, me no lō abōlō ia ibe'e ōsi niha andrō, da'ō nilaoe Lowalangi, wamatenge Ononia, famaedo nōsi niha andrō, si no so barō mbawa horō, bōrō horō andrō, ba no i'etō'ō hoekoe horō andrō, ba nōsi niha, (Heb. 7, 18. 19; 2, 14. Gal. 3, 21; 4, 4. Fil. 2, 7. Kor. II. 5, 21), ena'ō itōrō niwā'ō ba goroisa andrō, ba chōda, si lō manōrō lala nōsi niha, sanōrō lala Geheha. (F. 8, 1). Si so ba lala nōsi niha sa, ba hadia ia ba nōsi niha lagohi tōdōra, ba si so ba lala Geheha, ba hadia ia ba Geheha lagohi. (Kor. I. 2, 14). Era'era nōsi niha sa, ba no fa'amate, ba era'era Geheha, ba no fa'aeroi ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō. (F. 6, 21, 22. Gal. 6, 8). Me no fa'oeedoesa chō Lowalangi gera'era nōsi niha; lō'ō sa i'o'ō goroisa Lowalangi, me tebai gōi. (Jak. 4, 4). Tebai omasi Lowalangi zi so ba lala nōsi niha. Ba ja'ami, ba tengā si so ba lala nōsi niha, si so ba lala Geheha ami, na so atō ba dōdōmi Geheha Lowalangi. Ba na so zi lō Eheha Keriso, ba tengā chō Keriso da'ō. (Kor. I.

- 10 3, 16. *Ejes. 3, 17. Joh. 14, 23.* Ba na so Keriso ba dōdōmi, ba boto zi mate sa mboto, bōrō horō andrō; ba tōdō si bohooe andrō, ba saoeri, bōrō wa'atoelō dōdō andrō. (*F. 5, 11 12; 7, 24. Kol. 2, 12. 13.*) Ba na so ba dōdōmi Geheha zanoesoegi Jesoe moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba i'orifi dania gōi mbotomi, si mate andrō, Ehehania andrō, si no so ba dōdōmi si no manoesoegi Kēriso Jesoe moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*F. 6, 4. Kor. II. 4, 14.*)
- 12 II. Ba tobali so'omō ita, ja'ami ira talifoesō, tengen so'omō ba nōsi niha, fa tatōrō lala nōsi niha. (*F. 6, 13 18.*) Na mitōrō lala nōsi niha sa, ba si mate ami dania. Ba na miboenoe mboeaboea mboto andrō Eheha, ba 14 saoeri ami. (*F. 8, 6.*) **Ha niha sa ira fefoe nifaroe Geheha Lowalangi, da'ō none Lowalangi.** (*Gal. 5, 15 18.*) Tenga sa Eheha zawoejoe nitemami, ena'ō ata'oe zoci ami; Eheha ndraono nitemami; moroi chōnia wa moe'ao ita: He Aba, Ama! (*Gal. 16 4, 1-6. Tim. I. 1, 7.*) Ja'iā, Eheha andrō gōi, zamadoehoe'ō tōdōda, wa 17 ono Lowalangi ita. Ba na ono ita, ba sanema ondrōita gōi, sanema ondrōita chō Lowalangi, awō Keriso, na nifikao gōi ita awōnia, ena'ō tefolachōmi gōi ita awōnia. (*Gal. 4, 7. Fam. 21, 7. Tim. II. 2, 11. 12. 18 Joh. 17, 22.*) Tōdōgoe sa, ba lō oroma wamakao ba gōtō da'e, ba ngai lachōmi andrō, nifa'ele'ō dania ba chōda andre. (*Kor. II. 4, 17.*)
- 19 III. Ibalabaloit sa nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, idōnadōna wama'ele'ō ono Lowalangi andrō. (*Kol. 3, 4.*) 20 Noa sa moebe'e barō mbawa zi lō boto andrō nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, lō aoha gōlō; no moroi ba zame'e ja'iā, ba wanōtōna, (*Fangomb. 21 1, 2 b. t. Moz. I. 3, 17.*) me ja'iā gōi, nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, ni'efa'ō ba wangosawoejoe wa'atekiko andrō, ba wolohe ja'iā ba wa'acfa nono Lowalangi andrō, si so lachōmi.
- (*Fet. II. 3, 13.*) Noa sa ta'ilā, mangarōngarō fcfoe nifazōchi Lowalangi, awōda, afōchō chōnia, iroegi da'e. Ba tengen ha da'ō, ja'ita gōi, si no so famobōrō Geheha andrō, mangarōngarō ita tōdōda, wanōtōna fa ono ita, fangefa'ō botoda andrō. (*Kor. II. 5, 2. Loek. 21, 28.*) Noa sa te'orifi ita, ba wanōtōna da'ō. Ba tōtōnafō ni'ilā hōrōda, ba tengen tōtōnafō; hana wa idōnadōna na sa niha zi no i'ilā hōrōnia? (*Kor. II. 5, 7; Heb. 11, 1.*) Ba na tadōnadōna zi lō i'ilā hōrōda, ba tabalabaloit, tahaha dōdōda. (*Kor. II. 4, 18. Heb. 10, 36.*) Ba si manō gōi Geheha, itolo ita, me no ambō wa'abōlōda. Hadia ni'andrōda ena'ō, he wisa zi sōchi, ba lō'ō sa ta'ilā; ba ja'iā, Ehcha andrō, i'iagō salahida, ba wangarōngarō si lō aloca baeha. Ba sancchegō tōdō andrō, ba i'ilā hadia niwā'ō Geheha, me no i'o'ō zomasi Lowalangi wc'amōi salahida niha ni'amoni'ō. (*Kor. I. 2, 10.*) **Ba no ta'ilā, ba zangomasi'ō Lowalangi, ba oi ba zi sōchi manō loealoca hadia ia, fefoe, ba chōra si no moekaoni, nihonogōi ba da'ō.** (*Ejes. 1, 11.*) Si no i'ilā fōna sa, da'ō gōi nihonogōinia, ena'ō famaedo Nononia ira dania, ena'ō si a'a ia, ba no ato dalifoesō. (*F. 11, 2; Fil. 3, 21; Kol. 1, 15.*) Ba ha niha zi no ihonogōi, da'ō gōi nikaozinia, ba ha niha nikaozinia, da'ō gōi zatoelō, i-wā'ō. ba ha niha zatoelō, i-wā'ō, da'ō gōi nifolachōminia. (*Tes. II. 2, 13. 14. Tim. II. 1, 9.*) Ba hadia niwā'ōda ba da'ō? **Na i'o'awōgō ita Lowalangi, ba ha niha zi fa'oeedoe chōda?** (*Sin. 118, 6.*) **Ja'lā, si lō alimagō Ononia, si no mame'e da'ō salahida fefoe, hadia lō ifabaja manō ba da'ō wame'e boeala chōda da'ō fefoe?** (*Joh. 3, 16; Kor. I. 3, 22.*) **Ha niha zangadoege'ō nitoetoe-joe Lowalangi?** **No Lowalangi zangoema'ō satoelō ira.** (*Jes. 50, 8, 9. Fam. 12, 10. 11.*) **Ha niha zange-**

toe'ō hoekee? No so Keriso Jesoe,
si no mate, ba mendroea manō,
me no ifoeli aoeri, si so ba ga-
mbarō Lowalangi, ba si loeloei ma-
ngoema'ō, salahida, (F. 4, 25; Heb.
35 7, 25). Ha niha zamabali ja'ita ba
wa'omasi Keriso ita? Hadia, fa-
makao! ba ma fa'afochō, ba ma
folohi, ba ma fa'olofo, ba ma fa'o-
afloe, ba ma ameta'oeō, ba ma fa-
moenoe? Si manc si so ba zocra :
⁵ „Bōrō ndra'o e gō, wa nibo enoe ndra'a'ag a ma'ō mā'ō-
chō, ho elō mbiribiri n i-
ta ba ndra'a'ag a, ba dōdō
37 n i h a bō'ō.” (Sin. 44, 23). Ba ba
da'ō gefoe, ba mōna sibai ita, ibe'e
si no mangomasī'ō ja'ita. (Joh. I. 5,
38 4 b. t. Fam. 12, 11). **Noa sa fadoe-**
hoe dōdōgoe, he ta'amate, ba he
fa'aero, he mala'ika, ba he samatōrō,
he si so iada'e, ba he si so
39 dania, he sabōlō, Mat. 10, 28), ba
he fa'alawa ba he fa'abacha, ba he
hadia ia mbō'ōnia nifazōchi Lowa-
langi, ba lō i'ilā ifabali ita ba wa'-
omasi Lowalangi andrō ita, ba chō
Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita. (Joh.
 10, 28.)

FAZA 9.

I. Fa'aboe dōdō Waoelo, me no
 moebe'e baero niha Jehoeda. II. Ba
 aro zoei gamaboe'elai Lowalangi
 andrō. III. Ba balazi manō Lo-
 walangi, he lala. ibe'e. IV. Sala
 Niha Jehoeda mbōrō, wa no moebe'e
 baero ira.

I. **Si ndroehoe niwa'ōgoe, ba chō**
Keriso, tengā fajagoe, ifadoehoe'ō
chōgōe tōdōgoe, ba chō Gehcha ni'-
amoni'ō, (Tim. I. 2, 7; Hal. zin. 5,
2 32), wa no aboe sibai dōdōgoe,
awō wa lō mammalōmalō wa afochō
3 bacha dōdōgoe. Omasido sa, na si
tetibo ndra'o chō Keriso, salahidai-
lifoesōgoe andrō, si oi ja'aga, si ha
samboea toea. (Moz. II. 32, 32;
4 Kor. II. 12, 15). Iraono Gizeraeli
 andrō, si so fa'a'ono, awō lachōmi,

awō wawoe'oesa li andrō, awō goroi-
 sa andrō, nibe'e chōra, awō wa-
 mosoemange Lowalangi, awō gama-
 boe'oela li andrō, (Moz. II. 4, 22;
 40, 34. Moz. V. 14, 1. Moz. III. 26.
 42. Ejes. 2, 12. Heb. 9, 1. F. 3, 2),
 awō ndra toeā andrō, ba ba zi o-
 tarai Keriso, me tobali niha ia, si
 no Lowalangi, si so barō mbawa
 gefoe hadia ia, nisoeno iroegi zi lō
 aetoe! Jadoehoe. (F. 1, 3. Heb. 1,
 9. Tim. I. 3, 16. Joh. I. 5, 20).

II. **Ba tengā fa oe'wa'ō, no awoe'a**
 daroma li Lowalangi. Ma'oe'oe
 Gizeraeli andrō, ba tengā si no a'oi
 Iraono Gizeraeli. (F. 3, 3. 4; 2, 28).
 Ba no lō dozi iraono Gaberahamo
 ira, me no madooenia, da'ō niwa'ō :
⁶ „Cō Giza'aki andrō dania
 so nifotōi mā'oe'owemō.”
⁷ (Joh. 9, 39. Moz. I. 21, 12.) Da'e ge-
 loeahania: Tenga ono Lowalangi
 ndraono si otarai mboto, iraono ba
 gamaboe'oela li andrō, da'ō niwa'ō :
 ma'oe'oe. (Gal. 3, 7; 4, 28). Taroma
 li amaboe'oclā li daroma li andrō :
⁸ „Na mané foeri sodo, ba
 no sonono chō Zara.” (Moz.
 I. 18, 10). Ba tengā ha da'ō, Re-
 beka gōi, me manabina ia chō zi ha
 samōsa andrō, chō doeada Iza'aki,
 (Moz. I. 25, 21), me lō si toemboc
⁹ 11 ira na i, me lō nifazzōchira, he si
 sōchi, ba he si lō sochi — ena'ō
 lō teboelō, wa balazi Lowalangi wa-
 noetoejoe, wa tengā balazi mboea-
 boea, wa moroi ba zogaoni — (F.
 8, 28. 29; 11, 5. 6) ba da'ō tewā'ō
¹² chōnia: „S a w o e j o e z i a c h i
 d a n i a z i a 'a.” (Moz. I. 25, 23).
 Si mane si so ba zoera : „J a -
 k o b o a n d rō, b a n o o e 'o m a -
 s i 'ō, b a c hō Gezaoe, b a n o
 f a 'o e d o e n d r a 'o.” (Mal. I. 2, 3).
¹³

III. **Ba hadia niwa'ōda?** Hadia,
 so zi lō atoelō nilaoe Lowalangi?
 Tenga si manō. (Moz. V. 32, 4. Job.
 34, 10 b. t.). Imane sa chō Moze :
¹⁴ „N a s o z e b o e a dōdōgoe, b a e b o e a
 dōdōgoe chōnia; b a n o s o z a h a c hō

- dōdōgōe, ba ahachō dōdōgōe chō-nia?** (*Moz. II. 33, 19.*) **Tobali** **tenga** **sa fa'edōna niha ba tengā famo-regenia, ha fa'ahachō dōdō Lowalangi andrō.** (*Fangomb. 9, 11. Efes. 17 2, 8 b. t.*) Si mané sa niwā'ō chō Wara'o, si so ba zoera : „D'aō si-bai mbōrō, wa oe'sa ogō ndra'o e gō, ena'ō oef a'e le'ō waa'bōlōgōe, ba chōmō andrō, ba ena'ō te'omba-chā'ō dōigōe ba goeli danō mā'a s a gōrō. (*Moz. II. 9, 15, 16.*)
- 18 Tobali** na so zedōna ia, ba ahachō dōdōnia, ba na so zedōna ia zoei, ba i'abe'e'ō dōdō da'ō. (*F. 11, 30-19 32. Moz. II. 7, 3; 8, 15.*) Ba ōmane chōgōe : Ba hana wa ibe'e horōda ? Ha niha sa zangila molaŵa zomasi ia ? Bōi oea, ja'oegō niha, ha niha ndra'oegō, wa ūtahigō Lowalangi ? Hadia, tola iŵā'ō ombōila chō zombōi ja'ia : Hana wa ūmanō wa-mazōchi ja'o ? (*Jes. 45, 9 b. t.*) Ma tengā ba danga zamōzi bowoa so la'oeri, fa tola ibali'ō nahia zi sō-chi ūsa ba nahia zi lō sōchi ūsa, zi ha samboea bōrōta ? (*Jer. 18, 6.*)
- 22 Tim. II. 2, 20.** Ba he wisa, na no ibologō sibai dōdōnia Lowalangi ba nahia andrō, si gōna fōnoe dānia, nihonogōi ba wa'atekiko, he no edōna ia i'oroma'ō wōnoenia ba ifa'e'le'ō wa'abōlōnia, (*F. 2, 4 b. t.*)
- 23 Fet. I. 2, 8),** ena'ō ifa'e'le'ō wa'afahōna lachōminia andrō, ba nahia andrō, sahachō dōdōnia, si no iho-nogōi, ena'ō lachamō lachōmi ? (*F. 8, 29. 30. Efes. 1, 4-12. Hal. zin. 24 13, 48.*) Ba nikaoninia gōi ja'ita andre, tengā ha moroi ba Niha Je-hoeda, moroi ba niha baero gōi. (*F. 3, 29.*) Niwā'ōnia gōi nifa'ema Hosea : „O e bē'e dānia tōi zi tengā banoe a gōe mbanoe-a gōe ba tōi zi lō omasi ndra'o fōna zomasi ndra'o,
- 26 (Hos. 2, 23. Fet. I. 2, 10),** ba to-bali ba niwā'ō chōra fō-na : Tengā banoe a gōe ami, ba da'ō te bē'e tōira nono Lowalangi sao eri.” (*Hos. 1, 10.*) Ba si mané li Jesaja, ba chō Ndraelo-Gizeraëli andrō : „He si ma-ne fa'oja ngawoea nene ba m bewenasiwa'ato Ndraelo-Gizeraëli, ba si tosai, ba n'i orifi. (*Jes. 10, 22. 23.*) Aloea sa niwā'ōnia, itōrō manō, lō ara, ibe'e So'aja, ba goeli danō.” Si mane niwā'ō Jesaja gōi fōna : „Na lō nisai gō Zo'aja ngahōnō tanōmō chōda mena'ō, ba no tobali si mane Sodoma ita ba hoelō si mane Gomora andrō.” (*Jes. 1, 9.*)
- IV. Ba hadia niwā'ōda ?** Niha baero, si lō mangaloei fa'atoelō dōdō, ba no faloecha wa'atoelō dōdō, fa'atoelō dōdō moroi ba wamatī. (*F. 10, 20; 3, 23.*) Ba Iraono Gizeraëli andrō, sangaloei lala wa'atoelō dōdō, ba lō nisōndrara lala. (*F. 11, 7 b. t.*) Hana wa si manō ? Me tengā moroi ba wamatī, me no si mane na moroi ba mboeaboea. Noa sa manendre ira ba gōwe nitendre andrō, (*Jes. 58, 2. Kor. I. 1, 23.*) itōrō zi so ba zoera : „Hiza o etaroe'ō ba Ziona gōwe nitendre, gōwe wa'ate'a la; ba ha niha zi fadoehoe tōdō chōnia, ba tengā saila dānia.” (*Jes. 8, 14; 28, 16.*)

FAZA 10.

Laforege wangaloei fa'atoelō dōdō niha Jehoeda, ba lō la'ilā watahōgō. La'ositengagō lala wamatī andrō, nitoeriangō.

He ja'ami ira talifoesō ! Da'ō wa'omasigoe ba da'ō wangandrōgōe chō Lowalangi, ba chōra andrō, ena'ō lasōndra wangorifi (*F. 9, 1 b. t.*) Si ndroehoe sa, tebai oebini'ō, laforege sa ba chō Lowalangi, ba no ambō gera'era. (*Hal. zin. 22, 3. Gal. 4, 17.*) Me lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdōra wa'atoelō dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi,

- ba me la'aloei wamogoena'ō fa'a-toelō dōdō chōra, ba lō la'o'ō wa'a-toelō dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi. 4 (*F. 9, 31, 32. Joh. 16, 2 b. t.*). **Loca-loea goroisa sa, ba Keriso, ba wa-ma'ema fa'atoelō dōdō ba zamati fefoe.** (*Mat. 5, 17, 18. Hal. zin. 13, 39. Gal. 3, 24*). Imane sa Moze ba wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba go-roisa: „Na so zamaloea ja'ia, ba to bali fangorifin i a.” 5 6 (*Moz. III. 18, 5. Loek. 10, 28*). Ba imane fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba wamatih: „Bōi wā'ō tōdōoe: Ha niha zi mōi ja'wa ba zoroego?” ba wangai Keriso, ba wolohe mitoee; (*Moz. V. 30, 12, 13*); 7 ba ma: „Ha niha zi mōi mitoee, ba mbanoea to oee?” ba wangai Keriso, moroi ba ngai 8 zi no mate. Hadia sa niwā'ōnia? „No a hatō chōoe daromali andrō, ba mbeweoe baba dōdōoe”, taroma li ba wamatih andrō, ni'ombacha'ōma. (*Moz. 9 V. 30, 14*). Na itehe sa beweo So'aja Jesoe ba na fadoehoe dōdōoe, no isoesoegi ia Lowalangi moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba ni'orifi ndra'oegō. (*Mat. 10, 32. Kor. II. 4, 13. F. 4, 10 24, 25*). **Ba dōdōda sa so wamati, ba wogamō fa'atoelō dōdō, ba be-weda zanehe, ba wogamō fangorifī.** 11 Si mané sa ba zoera: „Dozi samati chōnia, ba tengasaila dania.” (*F. 9, 33. Jes. 12 28, 16*). Lō'ō sa faehoe ira niha Jehoeda Ndrawa Heleni. Ha sa samōsa Zo'aja ja'ira, ba zi no fahōna fefoe hadia ia, ba ziangarōfi li ja'ia, fefoe. (*F. 3, 22. Hal. zin. 15, 9*). 13 „Dozi sa, ha niha ziangarōfi li tōi Zo'aja, ba ni'orifi.” (*Joel. 2, 32*). Ba he lawisa we'angarōfi li, ba zi lō mamati ira? Ba he lawisa wamati ba zi lō nirongora, ba he lawisa wamondrongo, 14 15 na lō sangombacha? Ba he lawisa wangombacha, na lō moefatenge ira? Si mane si so ba zoera: „Wa'a-
- sōchilahenzangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō, sisōchi andrō.” (*Jes. 52, 7*). Ba lō dozi la'o'ō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. Imane sa Jesaja: „He So'aja, ha niha zi fadoehoe tōdō ba doeria andrō chōma?” (*Jes. 53, 1. Joh. 12, 38; 4, 24*). **Tobalimoroi ba doeria wamati andrō,** 17 ba toeria andrō, ba moroi ba daromali Keriso. (*Joh. 17, 20. Tes. I. 2, 13*). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe: Hadia, lō nirongora? Noa sa: „No itōrō danō ma'afefoe lira, ba no iroegi wondrege goeli danō niwā'ōra andrō.” (*Sin. 19, 5. Kol. 1, 23*). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe: 18 Hadia lō saboto ba dōdō Ndraono Gizeraēli? Moze zi ofōna mangoe ma'ō: „Afōchō dania dōdōmi, oebe'e, ba mbanoea sitenga banoeagoe, ba mfonoe ami ba mbanoeasambō era'era, oebe'e.” (*F. 11, 11. Moz. V. 32, 21*). Ba lō ala'ō 20 Jesaja ba imane: „No lasōndra ndra'o si lō mangaloei ja'o, no to'ele ndra'o ba zi lō manofoe ja'o.” (*Jes. 65, 1*). Ba ba Ndraono Gizeraēli, ba imane: 21 „Ma'ō ma'ōchō manō no oe'orō'ō dangagoe ba mbanoea si lō mamondrongo li, si lō edōna molcō'ō.” (*Jes. 65, 2*).

FAZA 11.

I. Tenga nitibo'ō sibai niha Je-hoeda andrō. II. Andrō bōi faja'āwa niha Keriso, soroi ba niha baero. III. Molo'ō zoei na dania niha Je-hoeda. IV. Fa'ahōlhōli dōdō ba wa'atoeatoea Lowalangi.

I. **Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe:** Hadia, no itibo'ō mbanoeania Lowalangi? Tenga si manō! Ja'odo sa gōi, ba Iraono Gizeraēli, ma'oweo Gaberahamo, mado Mbenijami. (*Jer. 31, 37. Fil. 3, 5*). Lō nitibo'ō Lowalangi 2 banoearia, si no i'ila fōna. Ma lō

- nirongomi, hadia niwa'ō ba zoera, ba chō Gelija andrō? Me hoemedē ia chō Lowalangi, ba chō Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, me imane: (F. 8, 3 29 b. t. Sin. 94, 14). He So'aja, no laboenoe zamā'e le'ō andrō chōoe, no ladeoedoe-gō nāha wame'e soemange chōoe, ba hatō ja'o zitosai, ba la'aloei wamenoejā'a." (Raz. I. 19, 10. 14). Ba hadia niwa'ō Lowalangi, wanema linia? Imane: „No oesaigō chōgoe, 7 000 niha. si lō irai manoehti tānō fōna Mba'a li andrō." (Raz. I. 19, 18). Ba si manō gōi ba gōtō da'e, so zi tosai, dali wanoetoejoe andrō, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō. (F. 9, 27).
- 6 Ba na moroi ba wa'cboea dōdō, ba tengsa'aemoroi ba mboeaboea; na si manō ena'ō, ba tengsa'aefaeboea dōdō wa'eboea dōdō andrō. 7 (F. 4, 4; Gal. 2, 16). Ba he wisa? ni'aloei Ndraono Gizeraëli andrō, ba lō nisōndrara; ba no lasōndra nitotoetoejoe andrō; ba si tosai, ba ni'abe'e'ō tōdō. (F. 9, 16. 31. Kor. II. 3, 14). Si mane si so ba zoera: „No ibe'e chōra Lowalangi geheha wanoekōnoekōoe, no ibe'e chōra hōrō ba wālō mangila ba tōgi dalinga ba wa lō mamondrongo, iroegima'ōchō andre." (Jes. 29, 10; 6, 9. 10. Hal. zin. 28, 26 b.t.).
- 9 Ba imane Dawido: „Jatobali tandrawa chōra nahawemanga andrō chōra ba fondrā'oe ba fa'ate'ala ba soenō lō. (Sin. 69, 23. 24). Nifobaloenō hōrōra, ena'ō lō la'ilā; ba hoelō'era, ba fa'ōnandrō, 11 bōi mama lō malō." Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe: Hadia, andrō manendre ira, ena'ō alaoe? Tenga si manō. Lalōra mbōrōwō sa, wa iroegi niha baero fangorifi andrō, ena'ō tefaroooc dōdōra. (Hal. zin. 13, 46; 12 F. 10, 19). Ba na möi hare niha goeli danō lalōra, ba na hare niha baero de'alara, ba tengā mendroea manō na ahori molo'ō ira? (Jer. 4, 1. 2). Ba da'ō ligoe chōmi, ja'ami niha baero: Ndahoendrohoe zi no sinenge ba niha baero ndra'o, ba oesoeno halōwō andrō, niwa'ō chōgoe, (F. 1, 5), ma atō oe'ila oefaroe dōdō dalifoesōgoe andrō, ma atō oe'ila oe'orifi ōsa ira. Na tobali 15 fangatoelō'ō niha goeli danō wanibō ja'ira andrō, ba hadia wanema ja'ira, na tengā fa'aoeri moroi ba zimate? (Hes. 37). Ba na ni'amoni'ō 16 wamobōrō andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō gōi zoja, ba na ni'amoni'ō wā'a, ba ni'amoni'ō gōi ndraha.
- II. Ba na no moefafatō ndraha 17 ōsa, ba na no moefatōfa ndra'oegō, awōra, ja'oegō andrō, si no falō ndroe'oe, ba na no mo'eracha ndra'oegō ba wā'a falō andrō ba wa'amofanichania, (Jer. 11, 16 b.t. Ejes. 2, 11 b. f.), ba bōi soeno ndra'oegō, ba ndraha andrō. Ba na ōsoeno ndra'oegō, ba tengā sa atō ja'oegō zanaja wā'a andrō, wā'a andrō zanaja ja'oegō. Ba ōmane: No moefafatō ndraha andrō, ena'ō tefatōfa ndra'odo. Doe hoe! Me lō mamati 20 ira, andrō tcfafatō ira, ba ja'oegō, ba moroi ba wamatī, wa monaha ndra'oegō. Bōi fajaŵa dōdōoe, sata'oe ndra'oegō. (Heb. 3, 19; 4, 2. Kor. I. 10, 12). Na noa sa itibo'ō Lowalangi zi no to'oea dahā; ba itibo'ō gōi ndra'oegō. (Fet. II. 2, 4. 5). Andrō tōngōni wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō ba fa'abe'enia gōi; ba zī no molalō faigi wa'abe'enia, ba fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, ba ba chōmō andrō, na lō teboelō ndra'oegō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba na tengā si manō, ba ni'ewā gōi ndra'oegō dania. (Joh. 15, 2. 6). Ba ja'ira gōi, na tengā si lō mama lō malō chōra wa lō mamati andrō, ba nifatōfa ira dania; lō'ō sa ambō wa'abōlō Lowalangi; i'ila ifoeli ifatōfa ira. (F. 14, 4). Na ni'ewā sa 24

- ndra'oegō ba zi to'oea falo ndroe'oe
ba na nifatōfa ba falo si sōchi, si
tenga lala mena'ō, ba tenga me-
ndroea manō ira, si no to'oea ja'ia,
nifatōfa ba falo chōra andrō.
- 25 III. Tebai sa oebini'ō chōmi, ja'-
ami ira talifoesō, zi no tobini andrō,
fa bōi miwā'ō tōdōmi satoeatoea
ami: wa no gōna fangabe'e dōdō
Ndraono Gizeraēli ōsa, iroegi no
molo'ō gahonoa niha baero andrō,
- 26 (*Loek.* 21, 24; *Joh.* 10, 9, 16), ba
awena dania te'orifi Ndraono Gize-
raēli ma'afefoe, si mane si so ba
zoera: „Moroi ba Ziona i'otara-
i d a n i a s a n g o r i f i andrō,
i h e t a d a n i a b a n d r a o n o
J a k o b o w a lō b a dōdō r a
L o w a l a n g i ; (*Moz.* V. 4, 30, 31.
- 27 *Jes.* 59, 20. 21); ba d'a'ō w a w o e'-
o e s a l i a n d rō c hōg o e c hō-
r a , n a o e h e t a h o rōra andrō".
- 28 (*Jer.* 31, 31-34). Tobali si fa'oedoe
ira na dali lala doeria somoeso dōdō
andrō, bōrō ami; ba na dali wa-
noetoejoe ja'ira andrō, ba ni'oma-
si'ō ira, bōrō ndra toea. (*Tes.* I. 2,
- 29 15 b. t. *F.* 15, 8). Lō'ō sa mangesa
dōdō Lowalangi ba game'elania ba
ba wogaoninia andrō (*Moz.* I V. 23,
- 30 19). Hoelō si mane ja'ami sa, si lō
molo'ō li Lowalangi fōna, ba si no
faloecha wa'ahachō dōdō iada'e,
bōrō wa lō molo'ō ira; (*Tit.* 3, 3
31 b. t.); si manō gōi ira, lō la'o'ō iada'e,
ena'ō faloccha ira gōi wa'ahachō
dōdō, moroi ba wa'ahachō dō-
dō andrō, si no faloccha ami.
- 32 **Noa sa ifa'o'e'oe manō ira fefoe**
Lowalangi, ba wa lō molo'ō, ena'ō
i h a c h ū s i tōdō ira fefoe. (*Gal.* 3, 22.
Sin. 145, 9).
- 33 IV. **Ha lō abacha wa no a'oi so**
manō chō Lowalangi ba fa'atoca-
t o e a n i a b a f a n g i l a n i a andrō ! Si lō
a b o t o b a dōdō n i h a w a n g o e h o e k o e-
n i a , b a s i lō i sōndra n i h a l a l a andrō
- 34 **chōnia !** (*Job.* 11, 6, 7). **Ha n i h a s a**
z i n o a b o t o b a dōdō dōdō Zō'aja
andrō ? b a h a n i h a z i n o m a m o l a l a
- tōdōnia ?** (*Jes.* 40, 13, 14; *Kor.* I.
2, 16). Ma ha niha zl no mangō- 35
hōnagō fame'e chōnia hadia ia, ni-
soelōni chōnia dania ? (*Job.* 41, 2).
Moroi chōnia sa fefoe hadia ia ba 36
ja'ia zamatōrō ba ba chōnia loea-
loea hadia ia fefoe. Ja'ia nifosoe-
mange, iroegi zi lō aetoe ! Jadoehoe.
(*Kor.* I, 8, 6; *Rom.* 16, 27; *Fet.* II.
3, 18).
- FAZA 12.
- I. Famaroee tōdō ba wolo'ō li Lo-
walangi, ba II. ba wa lō fajawa ba
ba wa lō farōi, ba III. ba wang-
roma'ō wa la'omasī'ō nawō, he ba zi
fa'oedoe.
- 1
- I. Andrō ocfarooe dōdōmi, ja'ami
ira talifoesō, moroi ba wa'ahachō
dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ena'ō mibe'e
soemange mbotomi, soemange saoeri,
ni'amoni'ō, somasi Lowalangi; da'ō
wamosoemange Lowalangi chōmi, si
so tōdō. (*F.* 6, 13). Ba bōi mifaomagō
ami ba niha zi sagōtō tanō andre,
mibali'ō ami, wamohoocni era'cra
dōdōmi, ena'ō mi'ilā mitimba tōdōmi
hadia nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi, hadia
zi sōchi, hadia wa'omasinia ba
hadia zo'ahonoa. (*Efes.* 4, 17. 22 b.
t.; 5, 10, 17).
- 2
- II. Oeŵa'ō sa chōmi, dozi ami,
moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si
no faloecha ndra'o, bōi fajawa za-
mōsana, ha ndrohoendrohoe, era'cra
zatoeatoea jamoe'alei, dali zoe'asoe'a
wamati andrō, nindrohoegō
Lowalangi ba zamōsana. (*F.* 11, 20.
Gal. 6, 3. *Kor.* II. 10, 13). Hoelō
mbotoda sa, me no oja ndrotondroto
chōda, ba me tengā ha sambalō ha-
lōwō ndrotondroto andrō, (*Kor.* I.
12, 12 b. t.), si manō ita ba chō
Keriso, ja'ita si no ato, ha samboea
boto ita, ba no ndrotondroto ita,
zamōsana ba chō nawōnia; (*Kor.* I.
12, 27. Ba no faehoe game'ela andrō
chōda, balazi wa'eboea dōdō andrō,
si no faloecha ita: Na fama'ele'ō,
ba jafaoedoe ba wamati andrō;
- 3
- 4
- 5

- 7 (*Kor. I. 12, 4; 14, 1.*); ba na so zi so balōwō, ba jamohaogō halōwōnia, ba na famahaō, ba jamamahaō; (*Fet. I. 4, 10. 11.*) ; ba na famaroee tōdō, ba jamoefaroe dōdō niha; na so zame'e ame'ela, ba ja'adōlō dōdōnia wame'e; na samatōrō, ba jamoe'oigō dōdōnia; ba na sahachō tōdō si noemana, ba ja moroi ba dōdōnia.
- 9 (*Mat. 6, 2 b. t. Kor. II. 9, 7.*) . Ba wangomasi'ō awō andrō, ba bōi fairoeka wamini tōdō. Mi'ogorofi zi lō sōchi andrō, mi'olembai zi sōchi. (*Tim. I. 1, 5. Sin. 34, 15. Amos. 5, 10. 15.*) . Fangomasi'ō talifoesō andrō, ba ja moroi ba dōdōmi, faoma mi-hoelō nawōmi, wamosoemange ja'ia.
- 11 (*Heb. 13, 1. Fet. I, 1, 22; 2, 17.*) . Ba wa'owōlō'ōlō andrō, ba bōi atage ami; ja'atarō dōdōmi, ja enoni Zo'-aja ami. **Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi ba wanōtōna andrō, mitaha dōdōmi, na gōna ami famakao; bōi mifa-malōmalō wangandrō.** (*F. 5, 2 b. t.; 8, 24 b. t. Tes. I. 5, 16. 17.*) .
- 13 III. Na so ni'amoni'ō, sambō'ambō hadia ia, ba mitolo; mifamaha ami ba wame'e gō dome. (*Fet. I. 4, 14. Heb. 6, 10; 13, 2.* Mifahowoe'ō zolohi ja'ami; mifahowoe'ō ba bōi mi'angelifi. (*Mat. 5, 44. Fet. I. 3, 9.*) .
- 15 **Mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi awō zomoeso tōdō, ba mi'egē'egē awō zege'egē.**
- 16 (*Loek. 15, 32.*) . Ja ha sara dōdōmi chō nawōmi, bōi mifajaōwa, tooe mi'-iagō, awō zide'ide, bōi miwā'ō tōdōmi satoeatoea ami. (*F. 15, 5. Kor. I. 1, 10. Fil. 2, 2. 3. Jes. 5, 21.*) . Bōi misoelōni zi lō sōchi awōnia si lō sōchi, ba niha; si sōchi mifatooe-tooe, ba niha fefoe. (*F. 12, 14. Amaed. 20. 22. Kor. II. 8, 21.*) . Na dali ami, ba ja'atoelō ami ba niha fefoe. (*F. 14, 19. Heb. 12, 11.*) . Bōi milaoe mbalō-mi, ja'ami ni'omasi'ōgōe! mifonaha wōnoe andrō; noa sa so ba zoera: „Chōgoe wolaoe e balō. ja'o zanoelōni, i wā'ō Sō'aaja.” (*Moz. III. 19, 18. Mat. 5, 39 b. t. 20 Moz. V. 32, 35.*) . Ba na ol of o
- zi fā'o edoe chōoe, ba be'e gōnia, ba na owōchi dōdōnia, ba fabadoegō chōnia n i d a n ō. Na ōlaoe daōsa, ba ō'woeloim bo galitō ba hōgōnia. (*Amaed. 25, 21. 22.*) . Bōi ilawā ndra'oegō si lō sōchi, be'e folawā zi lō sōchi zi sōchi.
- FAZA 13.
- I. Famarooe tōdō ba wolo'ō li zalaŵa, ba II. ba wangomasi'ō awō, ba III. ba wa'ohaoehaoe.
- I. **Dozi niha ndramoe'o'ō li zalaŵa, si so ira barō mbawa: lō'ō sa fa'asalaŵa, na tengā moroi ba Lowalangi, ba nifataro Lowalangi zalaŵa si so andrō.** (*Tit. 3, 1. Fet. I. 2, 13. 14. Joh. 19, 11.*) . Tobali, ha niha zolaŵa salaŵa, ba ilawā ni-honogōi Lowalangi; ba solaŵa andrō, ba la'a'asogō chōra hoekoe. Samatōrō andrō sa, ba tengā fmeta'oe ba mboeaboea si sōchi, no fmeta'oe ba mboeaboea si lō sōchi. Ba na omasi'ō lō ata'oe'ō zalaŵa, ba si sōchi laoe, ba isoeno ndra'oegō. Enoni Lowalangi sa ia, sogoena chōoe. Ba na ōlaoe zi lō sōchi, ba ata'oefi ia; tengā sa maimai, wa so chōnia wōda; enoni Lowalangi sa ia, solaoe balō, samatōrō hoekoe ba zolaoe si lō sōchi. (*Nga'ot. II. 19, 6 b. t.*) . Andrō lō tola lō ta'-o'ō lira, tengā ha ba wotoe andrō, fa lō itegoe ita tōdōda gōi. Andrō mibe'e mbeo gōi, sangai halōwō Lowalangi sa ira, lō tola lō laŵa'ōwā'ō. Midozigō ira, wame'e ūmōmi, bōlō dōla hōgō ba zanema bōlō dōla hōgō, ba beo ba zanema beo, ba fa'ata'oe ba ni'ata'oefi, ba soemange ba nifo-soemange. (*Mat. 22, 21.*) .
- II. **Bōi mo'ōmō ami hadia ia, gofroe ba ūchō, ha fa faoma mi'omasi'ō nawōmi; sangomasi'ō awōnia sa, ba no i'o'ō goroisa.** (*Joh. 13, 34. Tim. I. 1, 5.*) . Oroisa andrō sa: „Bōi ohorō!” „bōi ange'e!” „bōi anagō!” „bōi angisō!”

ba hadia ia goroisa bō'ō, ba no te-farahoegō ba niwa'ō andrō : „O ma-si'ō z a h a t ō c h ō o e, si m a n e f a'o m a s i o e n d r a'o e g ū" (Gal. 5, 14. Moz. II. 20, 13 b. t. Moz. III. 19, 18. Mat. 22, 39. 40). Fa'omasi a-

andrō, ba lō ilaoe zi lō sōchi chō nawōnia, andrō wa folo'ō oreisa wa'omasi andrō. (Kor. I. 13, 4 b. t.)

III. Andrō mi'o'ō da'ō, me no mi'ilā ginōtō andrō, wa no iroegi baŵa chōmi, ba wemaoso moroi ba wemōrō; noa sa ahatō chōda wan-gorifi andrō iada'e, moroi me awena

mamati ita. (Efes. 5, 14. 16). No noemalō zi bongi, moloco sa'ae. Ba databōhōi sa'ae mboeaboea ba zo-gōmigōmi andrō, ba ta'a'ro'ō ita fa-nōna ba zi moloeo. (Tes. I. 5, 6. 8.

Efes. 5, 11; 6, 13). Data'onangegō wanōrō lalada, si mane na moloeo; bōi femangamanga ba famadoema-doe toe, bōi fohorōhorō ba hochā, bōi fagoeagoeasa ba fa'afōchō dō-dō; (Loek. 21, 34. Tes. I. 4, 3 b. t.

Jak. 3, 14); mihalō baloebaloemi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba fange-haomi ōsimi andrō, ba bōi ba wo-lo'ō fangisōnia. (Gal. 3, 27; 5, 16. Kor. I. 9, 27. Fet. I. 2, 11).

FAZA 14.

I. Bōi tahoekoe nawōda, na so hadia ia zi fatimba chōda ma'ifoe, ba

II. bōi ta'alani zambō fa'abe'e na.

I. Si lō abōlō famati na, ba mi-tehe gōi, ba bōi ba wangoehoekoe tōdōnia. (F. 15, 1 b. t.). So zangoem-a'ō tola manō i'ā fefoe, hadia ia, ba sambō fa'abe'e, ba i'ā goelegoele. (Moz. I. 1, 29; 9, 3. Kor. I. 10, 25).

3 Bōi jamoe'ambōsi zi lō manga si manga, ba si lō manga, ba bōi jamoehoekoe zi manga; noa sa ite-ma ia Lowalangi. (Kor. I. 8, 8 b. t.; 10, 23 b. t. Kol. 2, 16). Ja'oegō andrō, ha niha ndra'oegō, wa ohoe-koe genoni mbō'ō? Chō zochō ja'ia, na abe'e ia, ba chō zochō ja'ia gōi, na alaoe. Ba sabē'e sa'ae ia; so sa

wa'abōlō Zo'aja, ba wangabe'e ja'ia. (Jak. 4, 11. 12). So sa zamaehoesi loeo, ba so zangoema'ō faoma ma-nō; bōi zi lō fadoehoe dōdō zamō-sana. (F. 14, 3. Gal. 4, 10). Ha niha zamaehoesi loeo, ba chō Zo'aja, wa ifaehoesi, ba ha niha zi manga, ba chō Zo'aja wemangania, i'andrō sa saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi; ba ha niha zi lō manga, ba chō Zo'aja, wa lō manga ia, ba i'andrō gōi saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi. (Kol. 3, 17. Tim. I. 4, 4; Moz. V. 8, 10). Lō'ō sa ba chōda saoeri, ba chōnlā manō, ba lō si mate, ba chōnia manō. (Kor. II. 5, 15; Gal. 2, 20). Na aoeri ita sa, ba chō Zo'aja wa'aoerida, ba na mate ita, ba chō Zo'aja wa'amateda; tobali, he saoeri ita, ba he si mate ita, ba chō Zo'aja ita. (F. 6, 10. 11; Tes. I. 5, 10). Da'ō sa

mbōrō, wa mate Keriso, awō wa no ifoeli aceri, ena'ō ifatōrō zi no mate, awō zaoerl. (Hal. zin. 10, 42. Tit. 2, 14). Ba ja'oegō, hadia wa ōhoe-koe dalifoesōe? Ma ja'oegō gōi, hadia wa ōositengagō dalifoesōe? Dozi ita sa, ba fōna dadaoma wan-goehoekoe andrō chō Lowalangi so ita dania. (F. 2, 16; Mat. 7, 1 b. t.; Kor. II. 5, 10). Noa sa so ba zoera: „Fa ja wa no sa o e r i n d r a'ō, i w a'ō So'aja, na lō do z i d a n i a l a t o e h i d a n ō f ū n a g o e, b a n a l ō d o z i b e w e d a n i a z a n o e n o L o w a l a n g i." (Jes. 45, 23. Fil. 2, 10). Tobali dozi ita tesechegō dania chō Lowalangi, i'ombacha'ō hadia ia chōnia zamō-sana. (Mat. 12, 36).

II. Ba bōi sa'ae tahoekoe nawōda; da'ō sa'ae mifaigi, fa lō te'a'asogo zi fatoewoe, ba ma fangala, ba da-lifoesō. (Mat. 18, 7. Kor. I. 8. 9; 10, 32). Oe'ila ba no fadoehoe dōdōgōe, ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, ba lō hadia ia zi to'oea alacha, ha ba zangoem-a'ō tōdōnia, no alacha, hadia ia, chōnia no alacha. (Mat. 15, 11. Tit. 1, 15). Ba na bōrō gō, wa aboe dō-

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

dō dalifoesōoe, ba tengā sa'aē fāngomasi'ō awō dali chōoe; bōi bē famakiko zi no mate Keriso salahī gōoe andrō. (F. 13, 10. Kor. I, 8, 16-17). Bōi tetandrawaisi zi sōchi andrō chōmi. Banoea Lowalangi andrō sa, ba tengā femangamanga ba famadoemadoe hadia ia, ha fa'a-toelō dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'omoeso dōdō, ba chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (Kor. I, 4, 20; 8, 8. Mat. 18, 6, 33). Ha niha sa zi mōi enoni Keriso ba da'ō, da'ō zomasi Lowalangi, da'ō zi fadoehoe dōdō niha. 19 Ba datagohi zogocna, ena'ō atoelō ita, ba ena'ō tcedooedooe ba zi sōchi nawōda, tabe'e. (F. 12, 18; 15, 20 2). Bōi be'e bōrō gō, wamakiko halōwō Lowalangi. Oi si sōchi sa, ba tobali si lō sōchi, na i'ā niha ba na fatoewoe chōnia. (Hal. zin. 10, 21 15. Kor. I, 8, 7). Sōchi lō ta'ā ndriwo ba lō tabadoe nagoe, ba ma hadia ia, na fatoewoe chō dalifoesōda. 22 (Kor. I, 8, 13. Famati andrō, si so chōoe, ba chōoe da'ō, dali ndra'oegō, fōna Lowalangi. Ja'ahowoe zi lō manoefa tōdō, na si tola ba na si lō tola, hadia ia. (Joh. I, 3, 21). 23 Ba sanoefa tōdō, ba no moehoekoe, na i'ā, me no tengā moroi ba wamat. Ba' fefoe hadia ia zi tengā moroi ba wamat, ba no olalōwa. (F. 14, 14).

FAZA 15.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ena'ō labologō dōdō ba zambō famati na, ba ena'ō na ha sara dōdō. II. Ibe'e golola Facelo, wa tola iīvā'ō manō chōra da'ō. III. Ifaboe'oe we'amōi ba Roma. IV. Ifaroee dōdōra, ena'ō itōrō lira ia, na mangandrō ira.

- 1 I. Ba no mo'ōmō ita, ja'ita si no abe'e, wamologō tōdōda ba wa lō abōlō zambō fa'abōlō na; ba bōi ta'omasi'ō ita. (F. 14, 1 b. t. Kor. 2 I. 9, 22). Dozi ita, ta'o'ō chō nawōda, ena'ō mogoena chōnia, ena'ō tedooedooe ba zi sōchi nawōda. (F.

14, 19. Tes. I, 5, 11). Si manō sa gōi Keriso, lō i'omasi'ō ia, itōrō sa zisōba zoera: „Nō gōna ndra'o ta h i a n d r ō c h ō z a n a h i g ō j a'ō e g ō.” (Joh. 8, 50. Sin. 69, 10). Hadia ia sa nisoera fōna, ba ba wamahaō ja'ita tesoera ia, ena'ō so chōda wanōtōna andrō, moroi ba wa'ebolo dōdō andrō ba moroi ba wondrara dōdō andrō, nirongoda ba zoera. (F. 4, 23, 24). Ba Lowalangi wa'ebolo dōdō, Lowalangi wondrara dōdō, ba jamoetolo ami, ena'ō ha sara dōdōmi, ba chō na-wōmi, dali Keriso Jesoe; (F. 12, 16); ena'ō ha sara dōdōmi ba ha sara limi, wanoeno Lowalangi, Ama Zo'aja ja'ita Jesoe Keriso. (Hal. zin. 4, 24). Andrō faoma mifonaha nawōmi, si mane famonaha Keriso ja'ami, ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi. (F. 14, 1). Da'ō sa niwā'ōgoe: no tobali enoni niboto Keriso, bōrō wa'adoehoe Lowalangi, ba wanga'aro'ō amahoe'oela li andrō chō ndra toe. (Mat. 15, 24; 20, 28). Ba fa'ahachō dōdō andrō mbōrō, wa lafōlachōmi Lowalangi niha baero, si mane si so ba zoera: „A n d r ō o,e s o e n o n d r a 'o.e g ō b a n i h a b a e r o, b a o e b e 'e bōrō w a n o e n ō d ū i m ū.” (Sin. 18, 50). Ba' so zoei, ba imane: „M i'ō m o e s o i'ō d ū d ū m i, j a 'a m i, n i h a b a e r o, a w ū m b a n o e -a n i a.” (Moz. V, 32, 43). Ba so 11 zoei: „M i s o e n o Z o' a j a, d o z i a m i, m o t ū i n i h a b a e r o, n d r a m o e s o e n o i a f e f o e s o i.” (Sin. 117, 1). Ba so zoei, ba 12 imane Jesaja: So d a n i a l e w i ū b a m b ū r ū I z a' i a n d r ū, b a s i m a o s o d a n i a, b a w a m a t ū r ū n i h a b a e r o; chōnia m a n ū t ū n a d a n i a n i h a b a e r o. (Jes. 11, 1. 10. Mat. 12, 21). Ba Lowalangi wanōtōna andrō, ba jamoehōna chōmi fefoe wa'omoeso dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba wamat andrō, ena'ō a'oi so chōmi wa-

- nōtōna andrō, soroi ba wa'abōlō
Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 5, 1, 2*). 14
- II. Ba** noa gōi fadchoe dōdōgoe,
ja'ami ira talifoesōgōe, ba chōmi
andrō, wa no fahōna chōmi gōi
gera'era si sōchi, wa no a'oi so wa'a-
boto ba dōdōmi, awō wa tola faoma
mifarooe dōdō nawōmi. (*Fet. II.*
- 15 1, 12). Ba no lō alaŵōdo ma'iofe,
wanoera chōmi, hoelō ba wamasoegi
ba dōdōmi, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdō
andrō, si no faloecha ndra'o chō
- 16 Lowalangi, ena'ō enoni Jesoe Keriso
ndra'o, ba niha baero, ere, ba halōŵō
ni'amoni'ō andrō, fangombacha toe-
ria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi,
ena'ō ni'omasi'ō zoemange
andrō, niha baero, ni'omasi'ō ba
chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*F. 11, 13;*
12, 1. Jes. 66. 20). Ba so chōgōe
wanoeno ja'o, ba chō Keriso Jesoe,
ba halōŵōgōe andrō chō Lowalangi.
- 18 (*Kor. II. 1, 12-14*). Lō'ō sa zi lō
ata'oedo oetoenō, hadia ia, zi lō
itolodo Keriso, wolaoe ja'ia, ba wo-
ndrōnisi niha baero ba wolo'ō, he
taroma li, ba he nihalō danga. (*Kor.*
- 19 *II. 3, 5; 4, 5. F. 1, 5*). Ba wa'abōlō
dandra ba ba wa'abōlō gila'ilā, ba
wa'abōlō Geheha Lowalangi, tobali
no oefaloea wangombacha toeria so-
moeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, i'-tarai
Jeroezalema, noemalō ba zi
fasoei, iroeigi Iliria, (*Kor. II. 12, 12.*
Hal. zin. 14, 3). Ba oe'aloei, ena'ō
lō oetoeriagō ba zi no moerongo
dōi Keriso, fa bōi oehalō halōŵōgōe
halōŵō niha bō'ō, (*Kor. II. 10, 15.*
21 *16*), ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „Ba
a zi lō moe'om b a c h a 'ō n a
h a d i a i a, b a c h ū n i a, d a 'ō
z a n g i l a d a n i a, b a b a z i
lō moerongo n a i a, d a 'ō
z a b o t o b a d ū d ū d a n i a.“
(*Jes. 52, 15*).
- 22 **III. Da'ō** gōi zasese mōi bōrō,
wa tetabi ndra'o we'amōi chōmi
mena'ō. (*F. 1, 13*). Ba iada'e, me
lō nahagoe sa'ae ba danō da'e misa,
ba me no hoemoeloe dōdōgōe we'a-
- mōi chōmi, ha me oega fache sa'ae,
(*F. 1, 10 b. t.*), ba mōido chōmi, na 24
mōido ba Zifania; oedōnadōna. sa,
oe'ilā ami, na oetōrō, ba fao ami
chōgōe ba da'ō, na no oesōndra oea
wangabe'e ma'iofe, ba chōmi andrō.
Ba iada'e, ba oesaŵā Jeroezalema, 25
mōido enoni ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Hal.*
zin. 19, 21; 24, 17). Noa sa nilaoe 26
dōdō mbanoea Makedonia ba ba-
noea Nachaja, wanolo si noemana
ba ni'amoni'ō andrō ba Jeroezalema.
(*Hal. zin. 11, 29 b. t.*). Nilaoe dōdōra 27
sa ba ōmōra chōra gōi. Na no mo'oe-
racha sa'ae niha baero ba mbalazo
dōdō chōra, ba ōmōra gōi latolo
ira ba mbalazo mboto. (*Kor. I. 9, 11*).
Ba na no awai chōgōe da'ō, na no 28
oebe'e ba dangara mboeala andrō,
ba oetōrō ami, we'amōi ba Zifania.
Ba no oe'ilā, na mōido chōmi, ba 29
a'oi oe'oe howoehowoe andrō, chō
Keriso. (*F. 1, 11*).
- IV. Ba** oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami 30
ira talifoesō, moroi chō Zo'aja ja'ita,
Jesoe Keriso ba moroi ba wa'omasi
Geheha andrō, mitolo ndra'o wanga-
ndrōngandrō chō Lowalangi, ba chō-
gōe andre, (*Kor. II. 1, 11. Efes. 6,*
18, 19), ena'ō te'efā'ō ndra'o ba da-
nga zi lō mamati andrō ba Joedaia,
ba ena'ō omasi ni'amoni'ō wanologe
Jeroezalema andrō, (*Tes. II. 3, 1. 2.*
Hal. zin. 21, 11. 27 b. t.), ena'ō omoeso 32
dōdōgōe we'amōi chōmi, na omasi
Lowalangi, ba ena'ō faoma ta'okaf-
oei dōdō nawōda. (*F. 1, 10*). Ba 33
jamoetolo ami fefoe Lowalangi wa'oh-
hahaoe dōdō andrō! Jadoehoc. (*F.*
16, 20. Tes. I, 5, 23. Tes. II. 3, 16).
- FAZA 16.
- I. I'andrō Faoelo, ena'ō lafa'amōi
chōra Woibe andrō ba ena'ō latolo
ia. II. Fangowai samati. III. Fama-
rooe tōdō. IV. Fangowai ni'oro'i
zamati. V. Fanoeno Lowalangi.
- I. Oe'andrō chōmi, ba chō Woibe 1
andrō, talifoesōda alawe, enoni ba
mbanoca ba Gengere, (*Tim. I. 5, 9.*

- 2 b. t. *Hal. zin.* 18, 18), ena'ō mitema ia, ba chō Zo'aja, si nangea ha ni' amoni'ō, ba ena'ō mitolo ia ba halōwō fefoe, ba zogoena ami chōnia; ja'ia gōi, ba no ato nitolonia, ba ja'odo gōi, ba no itolo. (*Fil. 2, 29*).
- 3 II. Mi'owai Werikila ba Akila, awōgoe ba halōwō, ba chō Keriso
- 4 Jesoc, (*Hal. zin.* 18, 2), si no ma-
melegō bagira ba nosogoe; tengha ja'o zangandrō saoha gōlōra, no dozi banoea niha Keriso ba niha
- 5 baero gōi; ba mi'owai mbanoea niha Keriso andrō jomo chōra. Mi'owai Gefaineto andrō, somasi ndra'o, bōrōta mbanoea Keriso ba Azia.
- 6 (*Kor. I.*, 16, 19). Mi'owai Maria andrō,
- 7 si no erege tōdō chōmi. Mi'owai Gandroniko andrō ba Joenio andrō, iwama, awōgoe nikeroe, si no te-
toeria, ba zinenge andrō, ba noa gōi fōnagoe tobali niha Keriso ira.
- 8 Mi'owai Gambeliato andrō, somasi
- 9 ndra'o, ba chō Zo'aja. Mi'owai Goeribano andrō, awōma ba halōwō, ba chō Keriso, ba Sitachi andrō, somasi
- 10 ndra'o. Mi'owai Gafele andrō, si no fadoehoe dōdōda, ba chō Keriso. Mi'owai zi so jomo chō Garisoboeo
- 11 andrō. Mi'owai Herodiano andrō, iwama. Mi'owai niha Keriso andrō,
- 12 jomo chō Narikiso andrō. Mi'owai Derifena andrō ba Terifosa, serege tōdō ba chō Zo'aja. Mi'owai Weresi andrō, ni' omasi'ō andrō, si no abōlō
- 13 halōwō ba chō Zo'aja. Mi'owai Roefo andrō, ba chō Zo'aja, ba inania, si no
- 14 tobali inagoe gōi. (*Mar. 15, 21*). Mi'owai Gasikerito andrō ba Felego ba Hereme ba Fateroba ba Herema ba
- 15 talifoesō andrō, awōra. Mi'owai Wilologo andrō ba Joelia andrō ba Nero ba talifoesōnia alawc andrō ba Olifa, awō ni' amoni'ō andrō fefoe,
- 16 awōra. Faoma mi'owai nawōmi fa'agosa bawa ni' amoni'ō andrō. La'owai ami banoea Keriso fefoe. (*Kor. I.*, 16, 20. *Fet. I.*, 5, 14).
- 17 III. Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, mifaigi zamobōrō fama-
- bali ba fangala, si lō faoedoe ba wamahaō andrō, me lafahaō ami; mi'erogō ira. (*Mat. 7, 15 b. t.; Fil. 3, 2; Tim. I. 6, 3-5; Tit. 3, 10 b. t.*) Tenga sa enoni Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe 18 Keriso niha si manō, enoni daloera ira. Ba me no si sōchi lira, ba me lahaogōhaogō, ba lafaeloengoe dōdō zadōlō tōdō. (*Fil. 3, 18, 19; Fet. II. 2, 1, 14 b. t.; Kol. 2, 4*). Noa sa terongo wolo'ōmi ba niha fefoe, ba omoeso dōdōgōe chōmi andrō, ba omasido na atoeatoea ami ba zi sōchi, ba na owōhōwōlō ami ba zi lō sōchi. (*F. 1, 8; Mat. 10, 16; Kor. I. 14, 20*). Lō ara tō, ba imama ba rō gahehi Zatana Lowalangi wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō. Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso! (*F. 15, 33; Moz. I. 3, 15*).
- VI. I'owai ami Timoteo andrō, awōgoe ba halōwō, ba Loekio andrō ba Jaso ba Sosifatero, iwama. (*Hal. zin. 16, 1; 13, 1; 17, 5; 20, 4*). Oe'owai ami, ja'o Teresio, sanoera soera a-ndre, ba chō Zo'aja. (*Jer. 36, 4*). I'owai ami Gajo, si no mōi tome ndra'o; ba hoelō zi no mōi tome chōnia mbanoea ma'afefoe. I'owai ami Eraso andrō, doeroetoeli mbanoea ba Koerato, talifoesō andrō. (*Kor. I. 1, 14; Tim. II. 4, 20*). Jafaloecha ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Kor. I. 16, 23*).
- V. Ba chōnia, sangila manga'aro'ō tōdōmi ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chōgōe, ba ba doeria Jesoe Keriso andrō, fama'ele'ō zi no tobini andrō, si lō moc'ombacha'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara mege, (*Tes. II. 3, 3. Kol. I. 26. Fet. I. 1, 20*), nifa'ele'ō iada'e, nifarongogō ba niha baero fefoe, moroi ba zoera wama'cle'ō andrō, me no i'oro'ō Lowalangi si lō aetoe, ba wolo'ō andrō, ba wamatī, (*Efes. 3, 4, 5*), chō Lowalangi satoeatoea andrō, ha ja'ia, moroi chō Jesoe Keriso, ja chōnia zoemange, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoc. (*F. 11, 36. Tim. I. 1, 17*).

Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

GORINDRO,

SI FOFONA.

FAZA 1.

- I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. I'andrō saoha gölō chō Lowalangi, me no i'eboea'ō dōdōnia ba mbanoea Gorindro andrō. III. Ifangelama ira : bōi fabali dōdō baßbōi laŵa'ō tōdōra satoeatoea ira.
- 1 I. Faoelo zanocra da'e, nikaoni sinenge Keriso Jesoe, moroi ba nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi, ba Sotene, talifoesō andrō, (*Kol. 1, 1. Hal. zin. 18, 17*),
2 ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō ba Gorindro, nihaogō ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ni'amani'ō, nikaoni, fabaja fefoe zangarōfi li tōi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, fcfoe gofoe heza, he ba chōra, ba he ba chōma. (*Hal. zin. 18, 1 b. t. Joh. 17, 19. Rom. 1, 7*).
3 Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō chō Namada Lowalangi, ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoc Keriso. (*Efes. 1, 2*).
4 II. Lö mammalōmalō oe'andrōsaoha gölō chō Lowalangigoe, ba chōmi andrō, ba wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si no faloecha ami, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, (*Rom. 1, 8, 9*), me no fahōna chōmi fefoe hadia ia, ba chōnia andrō, he ba ngawalō hoe-hoeo, ba he ba ngawalō wa'aboto
5 ba dōdōfefoe, (*Kol. 1, 9, 10*), wa no moe'a'aro'ō ba dōdōmi wamadoe-hoc'ō Keriso andrō. Tobali lō ambō ami boeala fa'eboea dōdō andrō fefoe, hadia ia, ba sombalombaloi fa'ato'ele Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso,
6 ami, (*Tit. 2, 13*), sangabe'e'ō göi

ja'ami, iroegi gamozoea, fa lō sine-goe, na baŵa Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Fil. 1, 6. 10. 11. Tes. 1. 5, 23, 24*). Lō farōi Lowalangi, si no mamakaoni'ō ja'ami ba wefao chō Nononia Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita. (*F. 1, 10, 13; Tim. 11. 1, 9; Joh. 6, 44*).

III. Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami 10 ira talifocsō, moroi ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso, ena'ō ha sara limi fefoe, ba ena'ō lō faloecha ba chōmi fabali dōdō; mi'atoclō'ō, mi'osara'ō gera'erami ba tōdōmi. (*F. 11, 18. Rom. 15, 5. Fil. 2, 1, 2*). Noa sa moe'ombacha'ō 11 chōgoe, ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoc, si si jōmo chō Chelōe andrō zangombacha, no so wagoeagoeasa ba chōmi. (*F. 3, 3 b. t.*). Da'ō niwā'ōgoe, me iŵā'ō 12 si samōsa ba chōmi : Chō Waoelo ndra'o, ba si samōsa, ba : Chō Afolo ndra'o, ba si samōsa, ba : Chō Gefa ndra'o, ba si samōsa, ba : Chō Keriso ndra'o. (*Hal. zin. 18, 24. Joh. 1, 43*). Hadia, no fabali Keriso ? 13 Hadia, Faoelo niforōfa salahimi ? ba ma ba dōi Waoelo tebajagō idanō ami mege ? Oesoeno Lowalangi, me 14 samōsa lō nibajagōgoc idanō ba chōmi, baero Gerifo ba Gajo andrō, (*Hal. zin. 18, 8. Rom. 16, 23*), fa bōi 15 laŵa'ō, no ba dōigoe oebajagō idanō niha. Ba noa sa göi oebajagō idanō 16 zi samba omo ndra Sefana, baero õ, ba lō oc'ilā, na so niha bō'ō ni-

- 17 Tenga sa ba wamajagō idanō ifatenge ndra'o Keriso, no ba wangombacha tocria somoeso dōdō ifatenge ndra'o, tengā fa'oneche ba hoehceo, fa bōi tobali faja rōfa zatoeateoa andrō, ba hadia zi lō abōlō, wamaigi niha goeli danō, da'ō nitoetoejoe Lowalangi, ena'ō i'ailasi zabōlō andrō. (Jak. 2, 1-5).
- 18 Keriso andrō. (F. 2, 1 b. t.). **Toeria rōfa andrō, ba faja sa ba niha si tetibo, ba ba chōda, ni'orifi, ba no fa'abōlō Lowalangi ia.** (F. 1, 23. 24. Rom. 1, 16). Noa sa so ba zoera: „O e f a k i k o d a n i a w a ' a t o e a t o e a z a t o e a t o e a a n d rō b a f a ' a b o t o b a dōdō b a z a b o t o b a dōdō a n d rō, b a o e t a j a i g ō.” (Jes. 29, 14. Job. 5, 12).
- 19 Hezo zatoeateoa? hezo zonechc ba wasosota andrō, ba gōtō danō andre? Hadia, tengā no ibalī'ō faja wa'a-toeateoa ba goeli danō andre Lowalangi? (F. 3, 19. Jes. 19, 12).
- 20 Me no lō'ō sa aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō Lowalangi, ba wa'a-toeateania andrō, ba wa'a-toeateorea, ba no omasi Lowalangi i'orifi zamatī andrō, faja andrō, fangomba-cha. (Mat. 11, 25). La'andrō sa dandra niha Jehoeda ba la'alei wa'a-toeateoa Dawa Heleni, (Mat. 12, 38).
- 21 Hal. zin. 17, 18. 32), ba ja'aga, ba matoeriagō Keriso, niforōfa andrō, si fatoewoe ba niha Jehoeda, ba si no faja ba dōdō niha baero, (F. 2, 2. 14, Rom. 9, 32 b. t.), ba ba ni-kaoni andrō, he niha Jehoeda, ba he Dawa Heleni, ba no Keriso, fa'abōlō Lowalangi ba fa'a-toeateoa Lowalangi ia. (F. 1, 18; 2, 5. Kol. 2, 3). Fajafaja andrō sa, soroi Lowalangi, ba no atoeateoa moroi ba niha, ba si lō abōlō andrō, soroi Lowalangi, ba no abōlō moroi ba 26 niha. Mifaigi sa'ae wogaoni ja'ami andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, lō ato zatoeateoa, na dali wa'a-toeateoa niha, lō ato zabōlō, lō ato zalaŵa.
- 27 (Joh. 7, 48. 49). Hadia ia zi no faja-faja, wamaigi niha goeli danō, da'ō nitoetoejoe Lowalangi, ena'ō i'ailasi zatoeateoa andrō, ba hadia niha goeli danō, ba hadia ni'ositengagō, da'ō nitoetoejoe Lowalangi, hadia zi lō'ō andrō, ena'ō lō mogoena zi so, ibe'e, (Gal. 6, 3), ena'ō lō isoeno ia niha, ha niha ia, 29 fōna Lowalangi. (Efes. 2, 6. Jes. 40, 6). Ba chōnia mi'oroi, ja'ami andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, **nibali'ō Lowalangi fa'a-toeateoa chōda ba fa'a-toelō dōdō ba fangohaoehaoe ba fangōhōli,** (F. 1, 24, Jer. 23, 6. Kor. II. 5, 21. Heb. 2, 11. Rom. 3, 24. Efes 1, 7), ena'ō itōrō zi so ba zoera: „Na so za no eno ja'ia, ba ba chō Z o' a ja ja moesoeno ia”. (Jer. 9, 23. 24. Kor. II. 10, 17).

FAZA 2.

Tenga fa'a-toeateoa niha goeli danō ni'ombacha'ō Waoelo, lō fa'oneche ba hoehoeo andrō chōnia, hafa'a-toeateoa Lowalangi, hoehoeo si oroi ba Geheha.

- Ba ja'odo gōi, me mōido chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba tengā fa'a-bōlō ba hoehoeo ni'ohegoe, ba tengā fa'abōlō wa'a-toeateoa, wanōeriagō chōmi famadoehoe'ō Lowalangi andrō. (F. 1, 17. Joh. I. 5, 9). Lō'ō sa niwā'ōgoe tōdōgōe, so hadia ia ni'ilagoe ba chōmi andrō, baero Jesoe Keriso, niforōfa andrō. (F. 15, 3. Gal. 6, 14). Ba ja'o, ba si lō abōlō ba sata'oe ba salawōlaŵō sibai, ba chōmi andrō. (Hal. zin. 18, 9. Kor. II. 10, 10; 11, 30). Ba fehedegoe ba fangombacha'ōgoe, ba tengā hoehoeo zatoeateoa, si fadoehoe dōdō niha, ba fangoroma'ō Eheha ba fa'abōlō, (Tes. I. 1, 5), fa bōi fa'a-toeateoa niha dandrōsa wamatimi, ena'ō fa'abōlō Lowalangi dandrōsania. (F. 1, 18. 24). Fa'a-toeateoa sa wehedema ba zi no mo'a-honoa, ba tengā fa'a-toeateoa niha

- goeli danō andre, tenga gōi fa'a-toeatoea zalaŵa ba goeli danō andre,
7 si tetibo dania. Fa'atoeatoea Lowalangi wehedema, si no tobini, si no
tobaloe, nihonogōi Lowalangi, gōtō-gōtō wa'ara sa'ae, ba wamolachōmi
8 ja'ita. (*Sin. 51, 8. E/es. 3, 8. 9.*) Si lō irai aboto ba dōdō zalaŵa ba
goeli danō andre, ha niha ia gōi : na no aboto ba dōdōra sa, ba lō
9 laforōfa mena'ō zalaŵa lachōmi andrō ; (*Hal. zin. 13, 27; 3, 17.*) Si
mane si so ba zoera sa : „**Si lō irai i'lila hōrō niha, si lō irai irongo tōgi**
10 **dalinga niha, si lō irai mōi ba dōdō niha, nī'asiwai Lowalangi ba zango-**
māsī'ō ja'ia. (*Jes. 64, 4.*) **Ba chōda no ifa'ele'ō Lowalangi, balazi Ge-**
hehania ; gefoe hadia ia sa, ba i'a-loeloei Eheha, irege wa'abacha
Lowalangi andrō. (*Joh. 16, 13. Dan.*
11 2, 23). Ha niha sa zangila hadia ba dōdō niha, baero geheha niha
andrō, si so ba dōdōnia ? Si manō gōi wa lō saboto ba dōdō hadia zi
so ba dōdō Lowalangi, baero Geheha.
12 Lowalangi andrō. Ba ja'ita, ba tengā eheha ba goeli danō andre nitemada,
no Eheha si otarai Lowalangi nitemada, ena'ō ta'ilā, hadia
nibe'e Lowalangi boealania chōda.
13 (*Rom. 8, 15. Fet. II. 1, 3.*) Ba da'ō gōi wehedema, tengā taroma li nisōndra ba niha, fa'atoeatoea niha;
no taroma li nisōndra chō Geheha, soroi ba Geheha tafaedogō ba zoroi
ba Geheha. (*F. 2, 1, 4; Fet. II.*
14 1, 21). Na to'oea tōdō niha, ba lō i'ō'ō hadia zi otarai chō Geheha
Lowalangi, noa sa fajafaja chōnia, ba tebai aboto ba dōdō, me moroi ba Geheha ena'ō wanga-
loei cloeahania. (*F. 1, 23; Mat. 16,*
15 17; *Joed. 19; Joh. 14, 17.*) Ba si so Eheha, ba isōndra geloeaha hadia
ia gefoe, ba ja'ia, ba si lō aboto ba dōdō niha bō'ō. (*Joh. I. 2, 20.*) Ha
16 niha sa, zi no aboto ba dōdō era'era Zō'aja, ha niha zamahaō ja'ia ? Ba ja'ita,
- ba no era'era Keriso gera'era. (*Jes. 40, 13; Jer. 23, 18.*)
- FAZA 3.
- I. Itegoē Facelo, ma no fabali dōdō mbanoea Gorindro andrō. II.
Enoni Lowalangi zamahaō andrō, sanolo ba halōwō chōnia, ba isofoe chōra
dania, he wisa wchalōwōra. III. Bōi laŵa'ō tōdōra, no atoeatoea ira.
- I. **Ba ja'ō, ba tebai fahoehoeodo** chōmi si mane ba zi so Eheha, ja'-ami ira talifoesō, si mane ba zi ha zambalō ōsi niha hoehoeogoe chōmi, si mane ba ndraono sawoejoe, ba chō Keriso. (*F. 2, 15; Joh. 16, 12.*) Soesoe nifabadoegōgue chōmi, tengā ō sabē'e ; me tebai mitaha na, ba iada'e gōi, ba tebai zoei mitaha ; (*Heb. 5, 12 b. t.; Fet. I. 2, 2;*) solo'ō ōsi niha na sa ami. Na so na wa'afōchō dōdō ba fagoeagoeasa ba chōmi, ba tengā solo'ō ōsi niha ami, ba tengā hoekoe ba niha dali mboeaboeami ? (*F. 1, 10, 11; Gal. 5, 19, 20; Jak. 3, 14-16.*) Na iŵa'ō si samōsa : Chō Waoelo ndra'odo, ba si samōsa, ba : Chō Afolo ndra'odo, ba tengā hoekoe ba niha mi'o'ō ? (*F. 1, 12.*)
- II. **Hadia sa Afolo andrō ?** Ba hadia Waoelo andrō ? Enoni ira, si no mama'ema famati andrō chōmi, balazi nitema zamōsana chō Zō'aja. (*F. 4, 1.*) **Ja'ō zananō, Afolo zombōewoei, ba Lowalangi zamanōi.** (*F. 12, 11. Hal. zin. 18, 27; 19, 1.*) Tobali faja zananō, ba faja zombōewoei, ha Lowalangi, samanōi, zi ndroehoe. Ba sananō ba somboewe, ba ha samboea, ba itema sa loeonia zamōsana, balazi halōwōnia. (*F. 4, 5; Sin. 62, 13.*) Sanolo sa ndra'aga, ba halōwō, chō Lowalangi ; nowi Lowalangi ami, tomosa chō Lowalangi. (*Kor. II. 6, 1. 16. Mat. 25, 14.*) No oefotojo, si mane sotomo, si no atoeatoea, dali wa'e-boea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si no faloecha ndra'o ; tānō bō'ō zame-

- dadoo. Ba jamoefai*gi* zamōsana, he wisa wotomonia. (F. 15, 10. Rom. 11, 15, 20). **Tojo bō'ō, ba lē'ō sa i'lla ibe'e toce niha, ha niha ia gō'i, baero zi no moebe'e, Jesoe Keriso andrō.** (F. 16, 22. Fet. I. 2, 4, 6).
- 12 Ba na so zangotomosi ba dete dojo andrō, ma balaki, ba ma firō, ba ma manimani, ba ma eoc, ba ma doe'oe sokōli, ba ma tōla wache,
- 13 ba oroma dania halōwō zamōsana, i'oroma'ō sa dania baŵa andrō, me ba galitō tefa'e'ō dania, ba he wisa halōwō zamōsana, ba alitō wana-draigō. Na manaha nifazōchinia,
- 14 ni'otomosinia, ba itema loeo. Ba na achozi nifazōchinia, ba te'ala ia, ba ja'ia, ba ni'orifi, ba hoelō nifatōrō
- 16 ba galitō. (Joed. 23). Hadia, lō mi'-ila, wa no osali Lowalangi ami, awō wa no nahia Gcheha Lowalangi dō-dōmī ? (F. 6, 19. Rom. 8, 9). Na so zamakiko osali Lowalangi andrō, ba nifikiko Lowalangi dania da'ō : ni'amoni'ō sa gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba ja'ami da'ō.
- 18 III. **Bōi** jamoefaeloengoe ia nihá. Na so ba chōmi, ba goeli danō andre, zangoema'ō tōdōnia, satoeatoea ia, ba jatobali sambō era'era, ena'ō tobali satoeatoea ia. (Amaed. 3, 5. 7.
- 19 Rom. 12, 16. F. 4, 10). Fa'atoeatoea niha goeli danō andre sa, ba no fa'ambō era'era ba chō Lowalangi. Si mané sa ba zoera : „S on d r a ' o e s a t o e a t o e a a n d r ō, ba w a ' o n e c h e r a .” (F. 1, 20; Rom. 1, 22.
- 20 Job. 5, 13). Ba so zoei, ba : „I'l a S o ' a j a g e r a ' e r a z a t o e a t o e a a n d r ō, w a f a j a .” (Sin. 94, 11).
- 21 Andrō bōi jamoesoeno ia niha, ba niha ia ; a'oi sa chōmi manō, (F. 1,
- 22 31. Jer. 17, 5), he Faoelo ba he Afolo ba he Kefa ba he oeli danō ba he fa'aoeri ba he fa'amate ba he gōtō da'e ba he gōtō dania, oi chōmi manō, (F. 3, 4. Rom. 8, 28. 38.
- 23 39), ba ja'ami, ba chō Keriso, ba Keriso, ba chō Lowalangi.

FAZA 4.

I. Halōwō zinenge andrō. II. Famaikaora ba he wisa ira ba da'ō. III. Famaroee tōdō.

- I. **Da'ō** ndramoeŵā'ō tōdōra, dozi, ba chōma andre, enoni Keriso ndra'-aga, samatōrō si tobini andrō, chō Lowalangi. (F. 3, 5; Kor. II. 4, 5. Kol. I, 25, 26). Ba ba zamatōrō andrō, ba da'ō sa nifaigi ba chōra, ena'ō lō falimo zamōsana. (Loek. 12, 42; Fet. I. 4, 10). Lō'ō sa ba dōdōgoe, na tehoekoe ndra'o chōmi, ba ma ba rafe niha bō'ō, lō'ō sa gō'i oehoekoe ndra'odo. Ba he sa lō ni'ilagoe hadia ia, ba tengna na sa bōrō da'ō, wa laŵa'ō ena'ō satoelō ndra'o. Ba So'aja zangoehoekoe ja'o. (Kor. II. 1, 12; 5, 10. 11; Sin. 19, 13; 143, 2). Andrō bōi mi'etoe'ō hoekoc, hadia ia, na tengna inōtō na, irege so Zo'aja, sohagaini gō'i si no tobini ba zogōmigōmi, sama'ele'ō sōndra dōdō andrō, ba awena dania teseno zamōsana chō Lowalangi. (Rom. 2, 16. Sangomb. 12, 14. Kor. II. 10, 18). Chōgoe ba chō Afolo no cebōbōgō da'ō, ja'ami ira tali-foesō, bōrō ami, ena'ō mitōngōni chōma, fa bōi fajawa ami, fa bōi italoe'i zi so ba zoera, fa lō ifahocha zamōsana, ba wangeboca'ō ba zi samōsa ba ba wangambōsi zi samōsa. (Rom. 12, 3). Ha niha sa zamaehoesi ja'oegō ? Hadia chōoe, si lō moebe'e chōoe ? Ba na nibe'e chōoe, ba hadia wa ōsoeno ndra'oegō, hoelō tengna nibe'e chōoe ? (Jak. 1, 17). No aboeso ami, no fahōna chōmi, no samatōrō ami, ba zi lō ja'aga ! Ena'ō na doehoe wa no samatōrō ami, fa samatōrō gō'i ndra'aga, awōmi ! (Fam. 3, 17).
- II. **Ba** dōdōgoe sa, ba no oroma wa no fondrege zide'ide ndra'aga, ja'aga sinenge, ibe'e Lowalangi, hoe-lō zi no moc'etoe'ō hoekoe famoe-noe, me no tobali maimai ndra'aga ba nōsi goeli danō, ba mala'ika ba

- ba niha. (*Kor. II. 4, 11. Heb. 10, 32.*
 10 33). Sambō tōdō ndra'aga, bōrō Keriso, ba ja'ami, ba no satoeatoea, ba chō Keriso; si lō abōlō ndra'aga, ba ja'ami, ba sabōlō; nifo-seomange ami, ba ni'ositengagō
 11 ndra'aga. (*F. 1, 18 b. t.; 3, 18*). Iroegi ma'ōchō andre, ba solofo ndra'aga ba sowōchi tōdō, no sambō noecha, ba no nibōzibōzi ndra'aga, ba lō nahama, sahono ndra'aga, (*Kor. II.*
 12 *11, 23-27*), ba ma'eregeisi dōdōma, mohalōhalōwō dangama; latandrawaisi ndra'aga, ba mafahowoe'ō ira, lagohi ndra'aga, ba mataha dōdōma; (*F. 9, 15. Hal. zin. 18, 3. Rom.*
 13 *12, 14. Mat. 5, 44*); labōbōgō chōma zi lō sōchi, ba mangandrō ndra'aga; no tobali hoelō zasao ba goeli danō ndra'aga, hoelō ndra'i, ba niha fefoe, iroegi da'e. (*Hal zin. 22, 22*).
 14 III. Tenga ba wangailasi ja'ami oesoera da'ō, ha ba wamarooe tōdōmi, si mane iraonogoe, somasi ndra'o. (*Tes. I. 2, 11 b. t.*). He sa foeloe ngahōnō chōmi mandroe, ba chō Keriso, ba lō ato nama chōmi. Ba chō Keriso Jesoe sa no mo-onodo ja'ami, moroi ba doeria someso dōdō andrō. (*Gal. 4, 19. Filem. 16, 10*). Andrō oe'andrō chōmi, mihalō famaedo chōmi ndra'odo. (*F. 11, 1*).
 17 Da'ō mbōrō, wa no oefatenge chōmi Dimoteo andrō, onogoe andrō, ba chō Zo'aja, somasi ndra'o, si lō fārōi, da'ō dania zamasoegi ba dōdōmi lala andrō chōgōe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, si mane famahaōgoe, fefoe gofoe heza, ba mbanoea fefoe. (*F. 16, 18, 10. Tim. I. 1, 2. Tim. II. 1, 5*). Ba no mohocha ōsa, hoelō na lō mōido chōmi. Ba lō ara tō, ba mōido chōmi, na itolo Lowalangi, ba tengi li zohocha andrō dania oesofoe, ha fa'abōlōra. (*F. 16, 5, 6. Jak. 4, 15*).
 20 Tenga sa li dajadaja mbanoea Lo-walangi andrō, no fa'abōlō dajadaja. (*F. 2, 4. Loek. 17, 21*). Hadia zomasi ami, hadia, oee oe'ohe, -na
 21 mōido chōmi, ba ma fa'omasí ba Eheha wa'ebolo dōdō andro? (*Kor. II. 13, 10*).

FAZA 5.

I. Itegoe ira Faoelo, me no tōra wa'ebolo dōdōra ba zohorō. II. Bōi oroedoe ira ba zamazōchi horō.

I. Fohorō ba chōmi zabōlō tetoria, ba fohorō si lō'ō na i moerongo ba niha baero, wa ihalō ndronga namania niha. (*F. 6, 15 b. t. Tes. I. 4, 3-5. Moz. III, 18, 7, 8*). Ba so-hocha ami, ba lō'ō sa aboe dōdōmi, fa tetibo ena'ō banoeami zolaoe da'ō. (*F. 4, 6 b. t.*). Ba ja'odo andre, ba si ndroehoe sa, lō ja'o, botogoe andre, ba sodo sa tōdōgōe, noa sa oehoekoc, hoelō na no so ndra'o, ba zamazōchi da'ō, si manō, (*Kol. 2, 5*), na no faloecha ita ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, ja'ami ba tōdōgōe andre, ba na fao wa'abōlō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe; (*Mat. 16, 19; 18, 18, 20*); ba nibe'e ba danga Zatana zi manō, ba wamakiko ōsinia, ena'ō aoeri mbechoe, na baŵa Zo'aja ja'ita Jesoe. (*Tim. I. 1, 20. Kor. II. 2, 6 b. t.*).
 II. Tenga si sōchi doeriami andrō. Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa aisō nifaroeka ma'afefoe ibe'e tanōmō roti si ha ma'ifoe? (*Gal 5, 9*). Miti-bo'ō danōmō si no ara andrō, ena'ō si bohooe moefaroeka ami; noa sa si lō moe'aisōni ami, noa sa moetaba wasa chōda gōi, Keriso. (*Moz. II, 12, 15, 19. Fet. I. 1, 18, 19*). Ba datalaoe gowasa fasa, bōi fao danōmō roti si no ara, ba bōi gōi fao danōmō roti andrō, falōsōchi ba fa'asilōjaŵa, ha si lō moe'aisōni andrō, fa'adōlō dōdō ba fa'adoehoe, nifao. No oesoera chōmi ba zoera no andrō, bōi fabaja ami ba zohorō. Tenga sohorō manō, ba niha goeli danō, niŵa'ōgōe, ba somasi ana'a ba soraboe ba samosoemange adoe, na si manō ena'ō, ba lō tola lō mi-heta manō sa'ae ami ba goeli danō

- 11 andre ena'ō. (*Joh. I. 5, 19*). Ba no oesoera chōmi, bōi fabaja ami, na so zangoema'ō, talifoesō ia, ba na sohorō ia, ba ma somasi ana'a, ba ma samosuemange adoe, ba ma sanandrawaisi awōnia, ba ma si maboomaboe, ba ma soraboe; na so zi manō, ba bōi na i oroedoe manga ami chōnia (*F. 6, 9, 10. Mat. 18, 17*).
- 12 Hadia sa wa oehalō chōgroe wangoe-hockoe si so baero andrō? Hadia, tenga ja'ami zangoehoekoe si te'-oe'oe chōmi? (*Kol. 4, 5*). Lowalangi dania zangoehoekoe si so baero andrō. Mibe'e baero zi lō sōchi, miheta ba chōmi. (*Tes. II. 3, 6*).
- 13

FAZA 6.

I. Itegoe Faoelo, me mangadoe ira ba zangoehoekoe si tenga niha Keriso. II. Ifangelama ira ba wohorō.

- 1 I. Hadia, so ba chōmi zi lō ata'oe, na so hadia ia nifadōninia chō na-wōnia, ifahoekoe'ō ba niha si lō atoelō, ba tengen ba ni'amoni'ō?
- 2 (*Mat. 5, 40*). Ma lō mi'ilā, wa sangoe-hoekoe niha goeli danō dania ni'amoni'ō andrō? Ba na sangoehoe-koe niha goeli danō ami, ba hadia, lō tola mihoekoe ngawalō hadia ia, zide'ide sibai? (*Dan. 7, 22. Mat. 19, 28*). Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa sangoe-hoekoe mala'ika dania ita? ba tengen mendroea manō tola ba mbalazo?
- 4 (*Fet. II. 2, 4*). Ba na so nifadōni balazo, ba hadia, mifataro sangoe-hoekoe ni'ositcengagō mbanoea niha Keriso? Ba wangailasi ja'ami oe-wā'ō da'ō: Hadia, tobali samōsa lō satoeatoca ba chōmi, sangila mangoe-hoekoe hadia ia ba zi fatali-
- 6 foesō? Hadia, i'adoegō dalifoesōnia sotalifoesō, ba ba zi tengen samati
- 7 na i? Noa sa'ae sala sibai ami, me so wamadōnimi chō nawōmi. Hana wa lō mitaha manō dōdōmi, na lafatōrō chōmi zi lō atoelō? Hana wa lō mitaha, na la'alani ami? (*Mat. 5, 39 b. t.*) Ba ja'ami zamatōrō si lō atoelō, ba mi'alani nawōmi, ba tali-
- fesō na i. (*Tes. I. 4, 6*). Ma lō mi'ilā, wa tebai tefa'amōi ba mbanoea Lowalangi zi lō atoelō? Bōi eloengoe ami, he sohorō, ba he samosuemange adoe, ba he sohorōni donga zodonga, ba he somboejoetō, ba he sohorōni ira matoea, (*Gal. 5, 19 b. t. Ejes. 5, 5. Fam. 21, 8; 22, 15*), ba he sanagō, ba he somasi ana'a, ba he si maboomaboe, ba he sanandra-waisi awōnia, ba he soraboe, ba tebai tefa'amōi ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ba no si manō ōsa 11 ami fōna. Ba no moesasai ami, no moe'ohaochaoe'ō, no atoelō ami, i-wā'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba dōi Jesoe Keriso, So'aja, ba moroi ba Geheha Lowalangida andrō. (*Tit. 3, 3 b. t. Fet. I, 4, 3 b. t. Hal. zin. 22, 16. Fam. 1, 5; 7, 14*).
- II. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola oelaoe, 12 ba so zi lō goena. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola oelaoe, ba lō oetehe i'-osawoejoe ndra'o hadia ia. (*F. 10, 23*). Ō andrō, ba ba mbetoe'a na-hania, ba betoe'a andrō, ba no na-ha gō. Ba faoma iheta dania Lowalangi. Ba boto, ba bōi ba wohorō, no chō Zo'aja, ba So'aja, ba ba mboto. (*Mat. 15, 17. Tes. I. 4, 3-5*). Ba no isoeseogi Zo'aja Lowalangi, 14 ba isoeseogi gōi ita dania fa'abōlō-nia andrō. (*F. 15, 15. 20 b. t. Tes. I. 4, 14. Rom. 8. 11*). Hadia, lō mi'ilā, wa 15 no ndrotondroto Keriso mbotomi andrō? Ba hadia, oehalō ndrotondro-to Keriso, ba oebe'e ndrotondroto zohorō? Bōi si manō. (*F. 12, 27*). Ma 16 lō mi'ilā, wa ha samboea boto ira, na so zorocdoe ba zohorō ira alawē? noa sa moe'ō, „ha s a m b o e a ō s i z i d a r o e a a n d r ō.” (*Moz. I. 2, 24*). Ba na so zi olembai So'aja, 17 ba ha samboea Eheha ira. (*Joh. 17. 21. 22*). Mi'angelamaisi wohorō 18 andrō. Fefoe ngawalō horō, nifazō-chi niha, ba baero mboto, ba sohorō, ba ba mbotonia ifazōchi horō. (*F. 10, 8. Kor. II. 7, 1*). Ma lō mi'ilā, 19 wa no osali Geheha ni'amoni'ō a-

- ndrō, si so ba dōdōmi, nibe'e Lowalangi chōmi, mbotomi andrō, awō wa tenga chōmi ami? (F. 3, 16 b. t.).
- 20 **Noa sa ebœa mege hōlimi; ba mifesoemange Lowalangi ba mbotomi andrō.** (F. 7, 23. Fet. I. 1, 18. 19).

FAZA 7.

Famobawa lala: I. Ba zi faronga, ba II. ba zi lō donga, ba III. ba lacha mbanoea.

- 1 **I. Ba** ba nisoerami andrō chōgœe, ba sōchi ba niha, na lō ibabaja ndra alawe. (F. 7, 25. 26. Mat. 19, 10 b. t.).
- 2 Ba ba wohorō andrō, ba jamodonga zamōsana, ndra matoea, ba si manō gōi ndra alawe. Jamoetōrō gōmōnia ba ndra alawe ira matoea, ba ja si manō gōi ndra alawe ba ndra matoea. Tenga samatōrō botonia ndra alawe, ira matoea zamatōrō, ba si manō gōi ndra matoea, tenga ja'ia zamatōrō botonia, ira alawe zamatōrō. Bōi mifabali ami chō nawōmi, atō na lō ara, na ha sara limi, fa lō mangoloi dōdōmi, ba wangaandrō, ba mifoeli zoei oroedoe, fa lō itandraigō ami Satana, na tebai mitaha dōdōmi. Fa oetehe chōmi, oewā'ō da'ō, tenga oroisa. Omasido sa ena'ō, na si mane ja'o fefoe niha; ba no faehoe nitema zamōsana chō Lowalangi, bō'ō ba zi samōsa, ba bō'ō ba zi samōsa. (Mat. 19, 11. 12). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgœe ba zi lō donga ba ba lacha mbanoea : sōchi chōra, na lō teboelō si mane ja'o ira gōi. (F. 9, 5). Ba na tebai lataha, ba ndramangowaloe ba ndramōi nihalō; sōchi sa mangowaloe, moroi aoechoe ira. (Tim. I. 5, 14).
- 10 Ba da'ō goroisagoe ba zi so donga; tenga na i ja'o zangoroi'ō, So'aja zangoroi'ō : bōi fabali ndra alawe ba ndra matoea. (Mar. 10, 9. 12. Mal. 2, 14 b. t.). Ba na so zi no fabali, ba bōi jamōi nihalō sa'ae, atō na ifoeli i'atoelō'ō ia ba ndra matoea; ba ira matoea gōi, ba bōi jamoetibo'ō ndra alawe. (Mat. 5, 32). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgœe ba dánō bō'ō, tenga niwā'ō Zo'aja : Na so dalifoesō, si so ira alawe si tenga samati, ba na edōna ndra alawe sosō chōnia, ba bōi jamoetibo'ō. Ba na so ndra alawe, si so ira matoea si tenga samati, ba na edōna ndra matoea sosō chōnia, ba bōi jamoerōi. Noa sa moe'amoni'ō ndra matoea si tenga samati, ba ndra alawe andrō, ba ira alawe si tenga samati, ba no moe'amoni'ō, ba ndra matoea andrō. Na tenga si manō mena'ō, ba no si ra'iō ndraonomi, ba ija'e, ba no ni'amoni'ō. (Hal. zin. 16, 1. Rom. 11, 16). Ba na edōna fabali zi tenga samati, ba jawabali ia; lō moebōbō dangara ba zi manō, he talifoesō matoea, ba he talifoesō alawe. Ba wa'atoelō sa ikaoni ita Lowalangi. (Kol. 3, 15). Hana wa ū'ilā ja'ō, ja'oegō ira alawe, ū'orifi dania ndra matoea? ba ma ja'oegō, ira matoea, hana wa ū'ilā, ū'orifi dania ndra alawe? (Fet. I. 3, 1. 2). Awai nifaigi: He wisa nibe'e Zo'aja ba zamōsana, he wisa wogaoni Lowalangi zamōsana, da'ō jamoetōrō. Ba si manō nihonogōi-goe ba mbanoea misa fefoe. (F. 7, 7. 20. 24. Efes. 4, 1). Na so nikaoni si no moeboto, ba bōi jamoebaloegō. Ba na so nikaoni si lō moeboto, ba bōi jamoefaboto'ō ia. (Gal. 5, 2). Faja wamoto, ba faja na lō moeboto, ha folo'ō oroisa Lowalangi zogoeña. (Gal. 5, 6). He wisa mege zamōsana, me tekaoni ia, ba bōi jamoebelō'ō. Nasawoejoe ndra'oegō, me tekaoni ndra'oegō, ba bōi aboesi tōdō; ba he gōi ū'sondra lala wanagefa'ō ja'oegō, ba iagō manō da'ō. (Tim. I. 6, 1. 2. Kol. 3, 22). Na so nikaoni ba chō Zo'aja, sawoejoe, ba si no aefa sawoejoe ia, chō Zo'aja. Si manō gōi na so nikaoni si tenga sawoejoe, ba no sawoejoe Keriso ia. (Joh. 8, 36. Efes. 6, 6). No ebœa mege hōlimi, bōi mi'ae sawoejoe niha. He wisa zamōsana, me tekaoni ia, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 17
- 18
- 19
- 20
- 21
- 22
- 23
- 24

- bōi jamoeboelō'ō ia ba da'ō, chō Lowalangi.
- 25 II. Ba ba nono alawe andrō, ba lō chōgōe oroisa Zo'aja, ba era'eragoe manō oo'ombacha'ō, me no faloecha-do wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja, fa lō mofaja ndra'o. (*Kor. II. 8, 10. Tim. I. 1, 26 13, 16*). Ba da'ō dōdōgōe: da'ō zi sō-chi, me no ahatō wamakao, sohahaoe 27 dōdō niha, na si manō ia. Na no fabōbō ndra'oegō ba ndra alawe, ba bōi aloei wangefa'ō ja'oegō, ba na si lō donga ndra'oegō, ba bōi aloei 28 ndra alawe. Ba he mangawaloe ndra'oegō, ba tengā samazōchi horō ndra'oegō. Ba na mōi nihalō nono alawe, ba tengā samazōchi horō ia; ba faloecha sa wamakao ba goeli danō zi manō. Ba ja'o, ba omasido, na si lō famakao ami. (*Tim. I. 4, 1. 29 3*). Ba da'ō niwā'ōgōe, ja'ami ira talifoesō, no fadege, ba iada'e sa'ae, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō donga zi so 30 donga; (*Loek. 14, 26*); ba sege'ege andrō, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō mege'ege; ba somoeso tōdō andrō, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō omoeso tōdō; ba sowōli andrō, ba ena'ō hoelō tengā 31 chōra; ba sangogoena'ō gōtō danō andre, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō mangogena'ō ja'ia; ibōrōtaigō sa tobali danō'a andre. (*Joh. I. 2, 15-17. Mat. 32 24, 35*). Ba omasido, na lō fangaboe dōdō chōmi. Si lō donga, ba i'aboesi tōdō hadia ia chō Zo'aja, ena'ō 33 i'omasi'ō ia So'aja. Ba sangowaloe, ba i'aboesi tōdō hadia ia ba goeli danō, ena'ō i'omasi'ō ia ira alawe. 34 (*Efes. 5, 29*). Noa gōi faehoe ira ndra alawe si no moehalō nono alawe. Si lō moehalō, ba i'aboesi tōdō hadia ia chō Zo'aja, ena'ō ohaoehaoe ia, he botonia, ba he tōdōnia. Ba si no moehalō, ba i'aboesi tōdō hadia ia ba goeli danō, ena'ō i'omasi'ō ia ira matoea. (*Tim. 35 I. 5, 5*). Ba wamobawa lala chōmi, sohare ami, oeŵā'ō da'ō, tengā ba wamōbō tangami, ena'ō moadoe ba ena'ō lō teboelō: ami chō Zo'aja,
- ena'ō lō mangoloi dōdō. (*F. 7, 28*). Ba na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, lō 36 moadoe chō nononia alawe, na italo'e'i ginōtō wame'e ja'ia; na tobali lō tola lō'ō, ba jamoetōrō zomasi ia, tengā samazōchi horō ia; ndramōi nihalō. Ba na so. zabe'e tōdō, 37 si tengā niloeloegō, si tola molaoe sonasi ia, ba na no ihoekoe tōdōnia, lō ibē'e nononia alawe, ba si sōchi nilaoe da'ō. Ba tobali, si sōchi 38 gōi nilaoe zame'e nihalō ononia alawe, ba mendroea manō ilaoe zi sōchi si lō mame'e ja'ia.
- III. Ira alawe, ba no moebōbō 39 danga, gōtō wa'anaoc noso ndra matoea; ba na no mate ndra matoea, ba aefa ia, gofoe ha niha zangai ja'ia, ba tola mōi ia, ba ha ba chō Zo'aja. (*Rom. 7, 2*). Ba abōlō 40 ohahaoe dōdōnia, niwā'ōgōe, na lō'ō sa'ae mōi ia nihalō; ba ba dōdōgōe, so chōgōe gōi Geheha Lowalangi.

FAZA 8.

I. Femanga nibē'e ō nadōs. II. Bōi ta'alani nawōda ba zi tola chōda.

- I. Ba ba gō nadoe andrō, ba no ta'ila, si so fa'aboto ba dōdō ita fefoe. Famahocha wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, ba fa'omasi andrō, ba fanga'azōchi. (*Hal. zin. 15, 29. Rom. 14, 19; 15, 1-3*). Na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, so hadia ia zaboto ba dōdōnia, ba tengā si naangea fa'aboto ba dōdō wa'aboto ba dōdōnia andrō. (*Gal. 6, 3*). Ba na so zangomasi'ō 2 Lowalangi, da'ō zaboto ba dōdō 3 Lowalangi. (*F. 13, 12. Gal. 4, 9*). Ba ba wemanga gō nadoe andrō, 4 ba no ta'ila, wa faja nadoe ba goeli danō, awō wa lō Lowalangi, baero zi samboea andrō. (*F. 10, 19 b. t.*). Ba he wā'ae so nifotōi Lowalangi, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danō — oja sa Lowalangi ba ato zo'aja — (*Joh. 10, 34 b. t. Sin. 136, 2, 3*) **ba chōda sa, ba ha samboea Lowalangi, Ama andrō, ba zi otarai fefoe hadia ia, ba ja'ita, ba ba chōnia ita, ba**

ha samōsa Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso, sa-ma'ema fefoe hadia ia, ba ja'ita, ba moroi chōnia. (*Mal. 2, 10. Rom. 11, 36*). Ba lō dozi so wa'aboto ba dōdō; so ōsa, ba iroegi da'e itegoe ira tōdōra ba nādoe andrō, ba femanga gō nadoe ehōra, na la'ā, ba tōdōra andrō, ba tetoe, me no sambō fa'abe'e. (*F. 10, 27. 28. Rom. 14, 23*). Tenga femangada mballazi, ba chō Lowalangi; lō tedooe wa'asōchida, na manga ita, ba lō i'ambōsi ita, na lō manga ita. (*Rom. 14, 6. 17*).
II. Ba mifaigi, fa bōi tobali fanganani sambō fa'abe'e wa no tola chōmi da'ō. (*F. 6, 12. Rom. 14, 13. Gal. 5, 13*). Na so zangila ja'oegō, na manga'ō ba nomo nadoe, ja'oegō andrō, si no so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba hadia, ba lō tefaroe dōdōnia, sambō fa'abe'e na, ba wemanga gō nadoe andrō? Ba tobali famakiko zambō fa'abe'e wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō ehōoe, famakiko dalifoesō andrō, si no bōrō wa'amate Keriso andrō. (*Rom. 14, 15*). Ba na mosala ami, si manō, ba dalifoesō, ba na tetoe, dōdōra, sambō fa'abe'e, mibe'e, ba chō Keriso mosala ami.
III. Andrō, na te'ala dalifoesōgoe, ba gō andrō, ba lō'ō manō oe'ā ndriwo, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, fa lō oefobōrō wangala ba dalifoesōgoe. (*Rom. 14, 21*).

FAZA 9.

I. Lō edōna itema mbalazonia Faeolo ba halōwōnia fangombacha andrō; tola sa ena'ō; II. edōna manō ia, mōi ia enoni zato ba III. iforege wangalooi fangorifinia gōi.

I. Hadia, tengah tola manō oelaoe zomasin ndra'o? Hadi, tengah sinenge ndra'o? Hadi, lō ni'ilagoe Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita? Hadi, tengah loealoea halōwōgoe ami, ba ehō Zo'aja? (*F. 15, 8 b. t.; 4, 15; Hal. zin. 9, 4*). Na tengah sinenge ndra'o ba dánō bō'ō, ba ba chōmi sa atō; famadoehoe'ō halōwōgoe, halōwō zinenge andrō, ami, ba ehō Zo'aja. (*Kor. II. 3, 2. 3; 12, 12*). Famoe'agoe da'ō, ba zangoehoekoe ja'o andrō. (*F. 4, 3*). Hadia, lō tola manga ndra'aga, lō tola mabadee hadia ia? (*Loek. 10, 7*). Hadia, lō tola ma'ohe'ohe awōma dalifoesō alawe, fo'omoma, si mane sinenge bō'ō andrō gōi ba talifoesō Zo'aja ba Kefa? (*Hal. zin. 1, 14. Mat. 8, 14*). Ma ha daroeaga Baranaba zi lō tola lō mohalōwō? (*Hal. zin. 13, 2. Tes. II. 3, 8. 9*). Ha niha zi mōi sanoewō, sanaha gōi balazonia? Ha niha zamazōchi kaboe nagoe, si lō manga mboea? Ba ha niha zokoebaloi oerifō, si lō mama-doe soesoe goerifō andrō? Hadi, tōdō niha dalí wehedegoe andrō? Ma tengah si manō gōi niwa'ō ba goroisa? Noa sa moesoera ba gorroisa Moze: „Bōi fo s a r e'a m b a w a gōrō b a o s a mō bōrō f a e h e". Hadi, so ba dōdō Lowalangi gōrōbao? (*Moz. V. 25, 4. Tim. I. 5, 18*). Ma tengah ja'ita atō mbōrō wangoema'ōnia da'ō? Ja'ita sa mbōrō, wa tesoera da'ō, wa lō tola lō idōnadōna loealoea samakoe tanō; ba si manō zamōbōrō fache, idōnadōna wemanga. (*Jak. 5, 7*). Na no mataroe chōmi zoroi ba Geheha, ba hadia, nikata'ō sibai, na mabasi ba chōmi zogoenia balazo mboto? (*Rom. 15, 27*). Na so dánō bō'ō sangochōgō gōi hadia ia chōmi, ba hadia, tengah mendroea manō ndra'aga? Ba lō ni'ogoena'ōma, wa tola da'ō mena'ō, mataha manō sa'ae fefoe hadia ia, fa lō mafo bōrō dahataha ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ehō Keriso. (*Kor. II. 12, 13. Hal. zin. 20, 33 b. t.*). Hadi, lō mi'-ila, wa ba gosali lasōndra gōra si so halōwō ba gosali? awō wa ba na ha wame'e soemange mo'eraeza zi so halōwō ba na ha wame'e soemange? (*Moz. V. 18, 1 b. t.*). Si manō gōi, no i'oroi'ō So'aja ba zangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō

- andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō a-
ndrō lasōndra gōra. (*F. 9, 4. Loe.*
15 *10, 7 b. t.*). Ba ja'o, ba lō ni'ogoe-
na'ōgōe da'ō, ma'ifoe lō'ō. Ba tengā
andrō oesoera da'ō, ena'ō lafatōrō
chōgōe zi manō; sōchi na i matedo,
moroi faja chōgōe mbōrō wanoeno
ja'o, ibe'e niha, ha niha ia. (*Kor. II.*
16 *11, 7 b. t.*). Na oe'ombacha'ō doeria
somoeso dōdō andrō, ba tengā bōrō
wanoeno chōgōe; lō'ō sa tola lō
oemanō, alai sa ndra'o, na lō oe'om-
bacha'ō doeria somoeso dōdō a-
ndrō! (*F. 1, 17*). Na nilaoe dōdōgōe
sa, ba so loeogoe; ba na saboea ölō
ndra'o, ba no nibe'e ba dangagoe
18 halōwō andrō. (*F. 4, 1 b. t.*). Ba
hadia loeogoe ja'ō? Da'ō loeogoe,
oebe'e boeala doeria somoeso dōdō
andrō, na oe'ombacha'ō, fa lō oe'-
ogoena'ō zi tola ena'ō, ba halōwō
andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō.
19 **II. He** wā'ae tengā sawoejoe niha
ndra'odo, ba no oebali'ō sawoejoe
zato ndra'odo, ena'ō ato oedōnisi.
20 (*F. 10, 33. Mat. 20, 27. 28*). Ba niha
Jehoeda, ba no tobali hoelō niha
Jehoeda ndra'o, ena'ō oedōnisi niha
Jehoeda. Ba zi so barō mbawa
goroisa, ba hoelō zi so barō mbawa
goroisa ndra'o, — ba tengā sa si so
barō mbawa goroisa — ena'ō oedō-
nisi zi so barō mbawa goroisa. (*Hal.*
21 *zin. 16, 3; 21, 20 b. t.*). Ba zi lō
oroisa, ba hoelō zi lō oroisa ndra'o,
— ba tengā sa si lō oroisa ba chō
Lowalangi, solo'ō oroisa Keriso
ndra'odo — ena'ō oedōnisi zi lō
oroisa. (*Gal. 2, 3; 6, 2. Jak. 2, 12*).
22 Ba zambō fa'abe'e, ba no tobali
sambō fa'abe'e ndra'o, ena'ō oedō-
nisi zambō fa'abe'e; fefoe hadia ia,
ba niha fefoe ba no oego'ōgo'ō,
ena'ō fefoe gofoe heza, ba fasamōsa
na atō oe'orifi. (*F. 9, 19. Kor. II.*
23 *11, 29. Hal. zin. 20, 35; 10, 32*). Ba
bōrō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō,
wa oelaoe da'ō fefoe, ena'ō mo'oe-
racha gōi ndra'o ba da'ō.
24 **III. Hadia**, lō mi'ilā ba zi fagohi
- andrō, ba lala wagohisa andrō, wa
dozi sa fagohi ira, ba ha samōsa
zanema loeo andrō? Ba mimanō
wagohisa, ena'ō mitema! (*Fil. 3, 12*
b. t.). Ba dozi si fatandra tōla andrō, 25
ba labōhōli fefoe hadia ia; ba ja'ira
andrō, ena'ō latema dakuela si te-
kiko dania, ba ja'ita, ena'ō tatema
zi lō teboelō. (*Tim. II. 2, 4; 4, 8.*
Fet. I. 5, 4). Ba ja'o, ba si fagohi, 26
tenga si mane ba zi lō ta'ilā; si
fasōndra ndra'o, ba tengā ba daloe
mbanoea manō. (*F. 15, 58*). Oefakao 27
mbotogoe andre, ba oe'osawoejoe,
fa bōi si lō goena ndra'o, he nō sa-
ngombacha lala ba dánō bō'ō ndra'-
odo. (*Rom. 8, 13 b. t.; 13, 14*).

FAZA 10.

I. Ifangelama ira Faoelo ba wa-
ngisō si lō sōchi andrō, ba II. ba
wame'e adoe ba ba wemanga gō
nadoe. III. Itenawā ira, fa bōi lafo-
bōrō wangala ba nawōra.

- I. **Lō'ō** sa oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami
ira talifoesō; no a'oi barō lawoeo
andrō so ndra toeada, no a'oi latōrō
nasi, (*Moz. II. 13, 21; 14, 29. Sin.*
78, 13, 14), no ahori tebajagō idanō
ira, ba chō Moze, ba lawoeo andrō
ba ba nasi andrō, ba no ha sa-
mbalō gō moroi jaŵa la'ā. (*Moz.*
II. 16, 4. Sin. 78, 24 b. t. Joh. 6, 49),
ba no ha sambalō moroi jaŵa la-
badoe; moroi ba gara andrō, moroi
jaŵa, si fao chōra, labadoebadoe,
ba kara andrō, ba ja'ia Keriso. (*Moz.*
II. 17, 6. Moz. V. 32, 4. 18). Ba sato
andrō, ba lō omasi Lowalangi, noa
sa tefakiko ira ba danō si mate.
(*Moz. IV. 14, 22. 23. 30. 32. Heb.*
3, 16 b. t.). Ba doemadoema chōda
da'ō, wa si manō, fa bōi ta'isō zi
lō sōchi, si mane fangisōra andrō.
(*Moz. IV. 11, 4. Sin. 78, 18 b. t.*).
Ba bōi gōi mi'amē'e adoe, si mane
ja'ira ōsa, niŵa'ō ba zoera: „Mo-
e-d-a-d-a-o-n-i-h-a-m-a-n-g-a-b-a-m-a-
d-a-o-e-h-a-d-i-a-i-a, ba m-a-o-s-o
i-r-a-m-o-l-a-j-a. (*Moz. II. 32, 6*).

- 8 Ba bōi gōi mohorō ita, si mane ja'ira ōsa, me mohorō, ba mate zi doea woeloe a tōloe ngahōnō niha, ha ma'ōma'ōchō. (*F. 6, 13 b. t. Moz. 17, 7. Fam. 9, 20*). Tebai faoma mibadoe, he ōsi mako andrō chō Zo'aja, ba he ōsi mako mbechoe. Tebai faoma mo'oeracha ami, he ba wemanga andrō chō Zo'aja, ba he ba wemanga ba mbechoe. (*Kor. II. 6, 15. Mal. 1, 7*). Ma edōna ita ta'- andrō wōnoe Zo'aja? Hadia, sabōlō moroi chōnia ita? (*Moz. V. 32, 21*). III. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola, ba so zi lō goena. Fefoe hadia ia, ba tola, ba so zi lō mōi fanga'azōchi. (*F. 6, 12; 8, 1 b. t.*). Bōi jamoe'aloci zogoena chōnia zamōsana, sogoena chō nawōnia jamoe'aloei. (*F. 13, 5. Rom. 15, 2*). Fefoe hadia ia ni'a mawa ba onga, ba mi'ā, bōi mizofoezofoe, ba dōdōmi andrō. (*Rom. 14, 2 b. t.*). Chō Zo'aja sa danō, awō nōsi goeli danō. (*Sin. 50, 12*). Ba na so zogaoni ja'ami tome, si tengamati, ba na edōna mōi ami, ba fefoe hadia ia nibe'e ūmi, ba mi'ā, bōi mizofoezofoe, ba dōdōmi andrō. (*F. 8, 7*). Ba na so zangoema'ō chōni: Soemange nadoe da'e, ba bōi mi'ā, bōrō zangombacha andrō ba tōdō andrō. Tenga tōdō nifanglama andrō niwa'ōgoe, tōdō dānō bō'ō; hana sa wa ihoekoe zi tola chōgōe tōdō dānō bō'ō? (*F. 8, 8 b. t.*). Na oe'andrō saoha gōlō, na mangado, ba hana wa latandrawaisi ndra'o ba ni'andrōgoe saoha gōlō? (*Moz. V. 8, 10. Tim. I. 4, 4*). Ba he si manga ami, ba he samadoe hadia ia, ba ma hadia nilaoem, ba ba wamosoemange Lowalangi milaoe la fefoo. (*Kol. 3, 17*). Bōi mifobōrō wangala, he ba niha Jehoeda, ba he ba Ndrawa Heleni, ba he ba mba-noea Lowalangi; (*Rom. 14, 13. F. 9, 22*), hoelō si mane ja'o, me no oego'ōgo'ō chōra fefoe, ha niha ira, me lō oe'aloel zogoena chōgōe, me ha sogoena ba zato oe'aloel, ena'ō te'orifi ira. (*F. 8, 13; 9, 19 b. t.*).
- 9 IV. 25, 1. 9). Ba bōi gōi tatandraigō Zo'aja, si mane ja'ira ōsa, me lata-nndraigō, ba iboenoe ira oelō. (*Moz. 10. IV. 21, 5. 6. Sin. 106, 14 b. t.*) Bōi gōi mikōkōkōkō, si mane ja'ira ōsa, me koemōkōkōkō, ba iboenoe ira samakiko andrō (*Moz. I V. 14, 2. 37*).
- 10 11 Ba doemadoema da'ō, wa gōna ira zi manō, ba famangela ma ja'ita, wa tebe'e ia ba zoera, ja'ita si fachamō amozoea gōtō danō andre.
- 12 (*Rom. 15, 4. Heb. 4, 11; 9, 26*). Andrō, na sa zangoema'ō tōdōnia sizizio ia, ba jamoefaigi, fa bōi alaoe ia.
- 13 (*Rom. 11, 20*). Lō'ō na si gōna ami fanandraigō, ha fanandraigō ba ni-ha; ba lō farōi Lowalangi, lō ibe' tetandraigō ami, si tebai mitaha, awō wanandraigō ifaigi gōi wa'awai, ena'ō tola mitaha. (*F. 1, 9. Tes. II. 3, 3. Fet. II. 2, 9*).
- 14 II. Andrō, ja'ami somasi ndra'o, mi'angelamaisi wame'e adoe andrō.
- 15 (*Joh. I. 5, 21*). Fehede ba zatoeatoe wehedegoe; mitimba tōdōmi niwa'ōgoe. (*F. 14, 37*). Mako famahowoe'ō andrō, nifahowoe'ōda, hadia, tengamamoe'eracha ba ndro Keriso? Roti andrō, nibobotoda, hadia, tengamamoe'eracha ba mboto Keriso? (*F. 11, 24 b. t. Mat. 26, 27*).
- 16 17 Hal. zin. 2, 42). Me ha samboea roti, ba ha samboea boto ita, ja'ita sato; a'oi sa mo'oeracha ita ba roti andrō, si ha samboea. (*F. 12, 27*). Mifaigi Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō, si ndroe-hoe madooe Jakobo. Hadia, tengamamoe'eracha ba naha wame'e soemange zi manga zoemange andrō? (*Moz. 19. III. 7, 6; 15, 16*). Ba hadia niwa'ōgoe? Hadia, soboto zoemange nadoe andrō, ba ma adoe andrō, hadia, soboto? (*F. 8, 4 b. t.*). Tenga si manō. Hadia zoemange, nibe'era, ba ba mbechoe labē'e, tengamamoe'eracha ba Lowalangi. Ba lō omasido, na ba

FAZA 11.

I. He wisa gamoeata wangandrō.
II. He lawisa ba wemanga ni'amoniō andrō.

- 1 I. Mibe'e toelada chōmi ndra'odo, si mane ja'o, me no oebe'e toelada chōgoe Keriso. (*F. 4, 16. Fil. 3, 17.*)
- 2 Ba oesoeno ami, me itōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'o, gofoe hadia nilaoemi, ba me mi'o'ō gamachoita andrō, si
- 3 mane nifa'emagoe chōmi. Ba omasido na mi'ilā; hōgō ndra matoea fefoe, ba ja'ia Keriso, ba hōgō ndra alawe ndra matoea, ba hōgō Keriso Lowalangi. (*F. 3, 23. Efes. 5, 23.*)
- 4 Na so ndra matoea sangandrō, ba ma sama'ele'ō, si so baloebaloe hōgō,
- 5 ba i'o'aja hōgōnia. (*F. 14, 1.*) Ba ira alawe, ba i'o'aja hōgōnia, na lō baloebaloe hōgō, na mangandrō ia, ba ma na mama'ele'ō ia, faoma sa
- 6 ira zi no moetōwō. (*F. 14, 34.*) Na lō'ō sa ibaloegō ia ira alawe, ba jamoefatōwō'ō gōi ia. Ba na aila ndra alawe, ifagoeti'ō mboenia, ba ma ifatōwō'ō, ba jainoebaloegō ia.
- 7 Acha sa lō ifobaloebaloe hōgōnia ira matoea, me no doemadoema Lowalangi ia ba me no lachōmi Lowalangi; ba ira alawe, ba no lachōmi ndra matoea. (*Moz. I. 1, 27; 2, 22 b. t.*) Tenga sa soroi ba ndra alawe ndra matoea, no moroi ba ndra matoea ndra alawe. (*Tim. I. 2, 13.*)
- 9 Tenga sa gōi ira alawe mbōrō, wa tefazōchi ndra matoea, no ira matoea mbōrō, wa tefazōchi ndra alawe.
- 10 (*Moz. I. 2, 18.*) Andrō lō tola lō so ba hōgō ndra alawe dandra, wa no barō mbawa ia, bōrō mala'ika a-
- 11 ndrō. (*Moz. I. 24, 65.*) Ba tenga ha ira alawe, lō ira matoea, ba tenga ha ira matoea, lō ira alawe, ba chō
- 12 Zo'aja. Hoelō da'ō sa, wa no moroi ba ndra matoea ndra alawe, si manō gōi, wa no moroi ba ndra alawe ndra matoea, ba fefoe hadia ia, ba no moroi ba Lowalangi. (*Joh. 14, 1.*)
- 13 Mitimba tōdōmi, ha ja'ami. Hadia,

moadoe ba ndra alawe, na mangandrō ia chō Lowalangi, lō baloebaloe hōgō? Hadia, tengā no to'oea 14 manō gōi oroma chōmi, wa lō moadoe ba ndra matoea, na anaoe mboenia, (*Sam. II. 14, 26.*) awō wa 15 no lachōmi ndra alawe mboe sanaoe? me no salahī mbaloebaloe chōnia, wa no moebe'e chōnia mboe andrō. Ba na so zomasi fagoeagoea ba da'ō, 16 ba tengā hoekoe ba chōma zi manō, ba tengā gōi hoekoe mbanoea Lowalangi misa. (*Tim. I. 6, 3-5.*)

II. Ba me itōrō ligoe da'ō, ba tebai oesoeno gowohoeloami, me tengā ba wanga'azōchi, me no ba wa'awocwoe. Si fōfōna oea, ba aerongo, 18 lō ha sara dōdōmi, na owoelo mbanoea, ba no fadoehoe dōdōgoe, si dochoe ōsa. (*F. 3, 3 b. t.*) Lō'ō sa 19 tola lō so zi faehoe era'era ba chōmi, ena'ō oroma zi fadoehoe dōdōda, ba chōmi. (*Mat. 18, 7; Joh. I. 2, 19.*) Ba na owoelo ami, ba tobali tengā 20 ba wolaoe femanga andrō, chō Zo'aja. Ihōnagō iā gōnia zamōsana, 21 ba wemanga andrō, ba no olofo zi samōsa, ba iboesi ia agoe si samōsa. Hadia, lō chōmi omo, ba wemanga 22 ba ba wamadoc hadia ia? Ma lō ba dōdōmi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, ba mi'ailasi zi lō ba danga? Ha oeŵā'ō chōmi? Hadia, oesoeno ami? Ba da'ō lō oesoeno ami. (*Jak. 2, 5, 6.*) **Ja'odo sa, ba no chō Zo'aja oetema, nifa'emagoe chōmi gōi : So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, me bongi andrō, me te'ā mbōlinia, ihalō roti, (*Gal. 1, 12. Mat. 26, 26 b. t.*) ba i'aohasi gōiō Lowalangi, 24 ba ihoboto roti ba imane : Botogoe da'e, salahimi, mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'o ba zi mané. Si manō gōi 25 mako, me no aefā manga ira, ba imane : Amaboe'oela li si bohooe mako andre, ba ndrogoe. Gofoe ha me oega mibadoe da'e, ba mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi ndra'odo. (*Loek. 22, 20.*) Ha me oega mi'ā roti andrō sa, ba 26 ha me oega mibadoe nōsi mako**

- andrō, ba mi'ombacha'ō wa'amate | 12, 6), **ba no faehoe halōwō, ba ha** 5
 Zo'aja, iroegi so ia. (*Moz. II. 12,*
 27 26. 27. *Mat. 26, 29*). Tobali, na so | **samōsa Zo'aja, (F. 12, 28; 3, 6), no** 6
 zi manga roti andrō, ba ma samadoe ūsi mako andrō, chō Zo'aja, si | **faehoe wa'abōlō, ba ha samboea**
 tengā si nangea, ba mosala ia ba | **Lowalangi, sanga'asogō fefoe hadia**
 mboto Zo'aja andrō ba ba ndronia. | **ia, ba dōdō zī no ato andrō fefoe.**
 28 (*F. 10, 21*). Ba jamoescchegō dōdō- | (*Efes. 4, 6*). Ba ena'ō ba zato mo-
 nia zamōsana, ba awena. jamoe'a | goena, andrō tebe'e wama'ele'ō Ge-
 wōfō roti andrō ba jamoebadē wōfō | heha andrō ba zamōsana (*F. 14, 26*).
 nōsi mako andrō. (*Kor. II. 13, 5*). | Ba zi samōsa, ba tebe'e moroi ba
 29 Si manga sa ba samadoe, ba i'a | Geheha daroma li fa'atoeatoea, ba
 chōnia hoekoe ba ibadō chōnia, na | ba zi samōsa, ba taroma li fangab-
 lō ifaehoesi mboto andrō. (*F. 10, 16,* | bōto ba dōdō, moroi ba Geheha
 30 17). Andrō ato ba chōmi zambō | da'ō gōi; (*F. 13, 2*); ba ba zi sa-
 fa'abōlō ba sofōchō, ba tengā si lō | mōsa, ba boeala ba wamadōhō fōchō,
 31 ato zi no mate. Ba na ja'ita za- | moroi ba Geheha si ha samboea a-
 ngoechoekoe ja'ita, ba lō tehoeckoe | ndrō; (*F. 14, 1. 5. 24. 29. Joh. I.*
 32 ita ena'ō. (*Sin. 32, 5*). Ba na tehoe- | 4, 1); ba ba zi samōsa, ba fama-
 koe ita, ba ni'otoe'ō ita, chō Zo'aja. | zōchi šahōlihōlī dōdō; ba ba zi sa-
 ena'ō lō tetibo ita, awō niha goeli | mōsa, ba fama'ele'ō; ba ba zi sa-
 33 danō. (*Heb. 12, 5. 6*). Andrō, ja'ami | mōsa, ba fangila amoeata Geheha;
 ira talifoesōgoe, na owoelo ami ba | ba ba zi samōsa, ba oja ngawalō
 wemanga, ba jamocbase'ō nawōnia | li; ba ba zi samōsa, ba famotochi
 34 zamōsana. Na so zolofo, ba jomo | li andrō. (*F. 14, 1. 5. 24. 29; Joh.*
 jamanga, fa bōi mifobōrō chōmi | *I. 4, 1*). Ba fefoe hadia ia zi manō, 11
 hoekoe, na owoelo ami. Ba hadia | ba oi Eheha da'ō, si ha samboea,
 ia dánō bō'ō, ba oe'wa'ō li, na sodo. | zanga'asogō; ifosasi, ibe'e ba zamō-
 (*F. 16, 5*). sana zomasi ia. (*Rom. 12, 3*).

FAZA 12.

I. Lō faoma mboeala Geheha a-
 ndrō, ba lō faoma halōwō. II. Hoelō
 ndrotondroto ba mboto niha, si no
 faehoe, si manō gōi niha Keriso
 andrō.

- 1 I. **Ba lō omasido, lō mi'ilā wata-**
hōgō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba mboe-
 2 **ala Geheha andrō. (F. 14, 1)**. Lō
 solifoe ami: me loeo niha baero
 ami, ba ba nadoe si lō hede andrō
 misaŵa, nidōni ta'io. (*F. 6, 11*).
 3 Andrō oe'ombacha'ō chōmi: lō
 i'elif Jesoe sihede moroi ba Gehcha
 Lowalangi, ba tebai faso'aja chō
 Jesoe niha, na tengā moroi ba Ge-
 heha ni'amoni'ō. (*Mar. 9, 39 b. t.*
 4 *Joh. 13, 13. Joh. I. 4, 2. 3*). **Ba no**
faehoe mboeala fa'eboea dōdō a-
ndrō, ba ha samboea Geheha, (Rom.

- | 12, 6), **ba no faehoe halōwō, ba ha** 5
samōsa Zo'aja, (F. 12, 28; 3, 6), no 6
faehoe wa'abōlō, ba ha samboea
Lowalangi, sanga'asogō fefoe hadia
ia, ba dōdō zī no ato andrō fefoe. 7
 (*Efes. 4, 6*). Ba ena'ō ba zato mo-
 goena, andrō tebe'e wama'ele'ō Ge-
 heha andrō ba zamōsana (*F. 14, 26*).
 Ba zi samōsa, ba tebe'e moroi ba
 Geheha daroma li fa'atoeatoea, ba
 ba zi samōsa, ba taroma li fangab-
 bōto ba dōdō, moroi ba Geheha
 da'ō gōi; (*F. 13, 2*); ba ba zi sa-
 mōsa, ba boeala ba wamadōhō fōchō,
 moroi ba Geheha si ha samboea a-
 ndrō; (*F. 14, 1. 5. 24. 29. Joh. I.*
 4, 1); ba ba zi samōsa, ba fama-
 zōchi šahōlihōlī dōdō; ba ba zi sa-
 mōsa, ba fama'ele'ō; ba ba zi sa-
 mōsa, ba fangila amoeata Geheha;
 ba ba zi samōsa, ba oja ngawalō
 li; ba ba zi samōsa, ba famotochi
 li andrō. (*F. 14, 1. 5. 24. 29; Joh.*
I. 4, 1). Ba fefoe hadia ia zi manō, 11
 ba oi Eheha da'ō, si ha samboea,
 zanga'asogō; ifosasi, ibe'e ba zamō-
 sana zomasi ia. (*Rom. 12, 3*).
 II. **Hoelō mbotoda andrō, si ha** 12
samboea, ba no oja ndrotondroto,
ba tobali ha samboea boto ndro-
tondroto mboto andrō, ha wa'oja
ira, si manō gōi chō Keriso. (Rom.
 12, 4 b. t.). Ha sa samboea Geheha, 13
 me tebajagō idanō ita fefoe, ena'ō
 ha samboea boto ita, he niha Je-
 hoeda, ba he Dawa Heleni, he sa-
 woejoe, ba he si tengā sawoejoe;
 ba ha samboea Geheha nifabadoegō
 chōda. (*F. 10, 2-4*). Botoda andrō 14
 sa gōi, ba tengā ha samboea ndro-
 tondroto, no oja. Na iŵa'ō ena'ō 15
 ahe: Me tengā tanga ndra'odo, ba
 tengā si fabōbō ba mboto ndra'o,
 ba no tengā bōrō da'ō, wa tengā 16
 si fabōbō ba mboto ia. Ba na iŵa'ō
 ena'ō talinga: Me tengā hōrō ndra'-
 odo, ba tengā si fabōbō ba mboto
 ndra'o, ba no tengā bōrō da'ō, wa
 tengā si fabōbō ba mboto ia. Hadia 17
 na ha sambalō hōrō mboto, ba hezo

dōgi dalinga ? Ba na ha sambalō
 18 tōgi dalinga, ba hezo dōgi nichoe? Ba noa sa ifonaha ndrotondroto andrō Lowalangi, no ifasamboea, ba mboto,
 19 balazi zomasi ia. (F. 15, 38). Ba na ha samboea ndrotondroto ena'ō, ba
 20 beza so mboto ? Ba ija'e, ba noa sa oja ndrotondroto, ba ha samboea
 21 boto. Ba tebai iwa'ō hōrō ba danga : Lō goenae chōgōe. Ba tebai gōi iwa'ō hōgō ba gahe : Lō goenami
 22 chōgōe. Tobali sa mogoena chōda ndrotondroto mboto andrō, niwa'ōda
 23 sambō fa'abōlō. Ba niwa'ōda ni'o-sitengagō ba mboto andrō, ba no abōlō tafosoemange, ba silō moadoe
 24 chōda, ba abōlō tafoade; ba zoade chōda, ba lō mogoena. Noa sa ifa'anō mboto andrō Lowalangi, no
 25 abōlō ifoadee zide'idenia, ena'ō lō fa'afabali ba mboto andrō, ena'ō faoma larorogō nawōra ndrotondroto
 26 andrō. Ba na so zafōchō ba zi samboea, ndrotondroto, ba oi afōchō ba ndrotondroto fefoe, ba na so nifosoemange, ndrotondroto, ba oi zara omoeso dōdōndrotondroto bō'ō
 27 andrō gōi. (Rom. 12, 15). Ba ja'ami, ba boto Keriso, ba no ndrotondroto
 28 zamōsana. (Rom. 12, 5). Ba so nifataro Lowalangi, ba mbanoea : si fōfōna, ba sinenge, ba fanete, ba sama'ele'ō, ba fanete, ba samahaō, awena zahōlihōli dōdō andrō, awena mboeala ba wamadōhō fōchō, ba fanolo ba famatōrō, ba soja ngawalō li. (F. 12, 8-10. Efes. 4, 11. 12).
 29 Hadia, a'oi sinenge ira ? Hadia, a'oi sama'ele'ō ? Hadia, a'oi samahaō ? Hadia, oi dozi so chōra zahōlihōli
 30 dōdō andrō ? Hadia, oi dozi so chōra mboeala andrō, ba wamadōhō fōchō ? oi dozi so ngawalō li ?
 31 oi dozi ira zamotochi ? Miforege wangaloei boeala si sōchi andrō. Ba oe'oroma'ō na chōmi lala si sōchi moroi ba da'ō. (F. 14, 1 b. t.).

FAZA 13.

Fa'omasi andrō: I. Mogoena sibai.
 II. Amoeatania. III. Si lō aetoe ia.

I. He fehede niha ba fehede mala'ika wehedegoe, ba na lō chōgōe fa'omasi andrō, ba hoelō garamba soli ba hoelō ritiriti ndra'odo. (F. 14, 6-9). Ba he no so chōgōe wama'ele'ō, ba he no oe'ilā fefoe zi no tobini andrō, awō wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō fefoe, ba he no a'oi so chōgōe wamatī andrō, ba wamawoe'a hili, ba na lō chōgōe fa'omasi andrō, ba faja ndra'odo. (F. 12, 8. 9. Mat. 7, 22; 17, 20). Ba he ahori oebe'e balazo zi noemana zi so chōgōe, ba he oceloeloe mbotogoe, ena'ō latoenoc aoeri, ba na lō chōgōe fa'omasi andrō, ba lō goenania. (Mat. 6, 1 b. t. Dan. 3, 28. Sin. seb. 8, 7).

II. Fa'omasi andrō, ba no sebolo tōdō, no seboea tōdō; fa'omasi andrō, ba lō i'afōchōi tōdō nawōnia, lō isoeno ia, lō mohocha. (Jak. 3, 17). Lō ilaoe zi lō moadoe, lō i'aloei dána chōnia ; lō mofōnoe ia ; lō itanō ba dōdōnia zi lō sōchi ; (F. 10, 24. Fil. 2, 4); lō omoeso dōdōnia ba zi lō atoelō, ba omoeso dōdōnia awō zi doehoe. Fefoe hadia ia zi faloecha ia, ba itaha dōdōnia; fefoe hadia ia, ba fadoehoe dōdōnia; fefoe hadia ia, ba idōnādōna, fefoe hadia ia, ba itaōgō. (Rom. 15, 1. Amaed. 10, 12).

III. Si lō mamalōmalō wa'omasi andrō; he fama'ele'ō sa, ba tebato dania, ba he ngawalō li, ba tebato, ba he fa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, ba tebato dania. Sambō'ambō sa wa'aboto ba dōdōda andrō, ba sambō'ambō wama'ele'ōda andrō. Ba na so zo'ahonoa andrō, ba tebato zamō'ambō andrō. Me iraono ndra'odo, ba no fehede ndraono wehede-goe ba tōdō ndraono dōdōgōe ba era'era ndraono gera'eragoe, ba me no tobali ira matoea ndra'odo, ba

- 12 oebōhōli nifolaoe ndraono. Ha sa dahōdahō ni'ilada iada'e, ba zōrōmi, ba ba da'ō dania, ba fa'ilā bawa. Iada'e ambō'ambō wa'aboto ba dō-dōgoe, ba ba da'ō dania, ba·oe'ilā, si mane fangila ja'odo andrō. (*Moz. IV. 12, 8. Kor. II. 3, 18; 5, 7. F. 13 8, 3. Joh. I. 3, 2*). Ba me si manō, ba si lō teboelō wamatibafanōtōna ba fa'omas i, si tōloe andrō, ba seboeara, ba fa'omas i andrō. (*Tes. I. 1, 3. Heb. 10, 22-24. Kol. 3, 14*).

FAZA 14.

I. Hadia goena, na lasōndra ngawalō li andrō ba famahaō andrō.

II. He lawisa wamogoena'ō ba gowoeloa niha Keriso andrō.

- 1 I. Migohi wa'omasi andrō, ba mi'-aloelaoei mboeala Geheha andrō, ba si ofōna, ba ena'ō mi'ilā mama'-ele'ō. (*F. 12, 1 b. t. 31*). Solaoe ngawalō li andrō, ba tengā ba niha moehede, no chō Lowalangi moehede ia, lō'ō sa samondrongo, niha, ba moroi ba Geheha iŵa'ō zi no tobini.
- 2 (*Hal. zin. 10, 46*). Ba sama'ele'ō, ba ba niha moehede, fanga'azōchi ba famarooe dōdō, ba fandrara dōdō.
- 3 Solaoe ngawalō li andrō, ba ja'ia ni'a'azōchinia, ba sama'ele'ō, ba banoea i'a'asōchi. Ba omasido, na dozi ami milaoe ngawalō li, ba mendroea manō, na mama'ele'ō ami. Ba eboea zama'ele'ō, moroi ba zolaoe ngawalō li andrō, atō na ibotochi, ena'ō mōi fanga'azōchi mbanoea. (*Moz. IV. 11, 29*). Ba me no si manō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba na mōido chōmi ena'ō, molaoe ngawalō li, ba hadia goenagoe chōmi, na lō moehededo chōmi, ma famokai hadia ia, ba ma famotochi, ba ma fama'ele'ō, ba ma famahaō? Si manō gōi ba maimai si lō noso andrō, soli, he sigoe, ba he biola, na lō faehoe li, saloea, ba he lawisa wamondrongo hadia li zigoe ba hadia li mbiola? Ba torofe
- gōi, na li si lō mila manō linia, ba ha niha zama'anō ja'ia ba wanoe-wō? Si manō gōi ami, na si lō mila wehedemi, na milaoe ngawalō li, ba he moroi aboto ba dōdō niŵa'ō andrō? ba daloe mbanoea sa'ae moehede ami. Ta'ilā ha wa'oja ngawalō li ba goeli danō, ba lō si lō eloeha. (*Sin. 19, 4 b. t.*) Ba na lō oe'ila geloeaha li andrō, ba niha bō'ō ndra'o, chō zihede andrō, ba sihede andrō, ba niha bō'ō ia chōgoe. Si manō gōi ami, me no solohi Eheha ami, ba mi'aloei, ena'ō fahōna chōmi, ba wanga'azōchi banoea.
- II. Andrō, na so zolaoe ngawalō li andrō, ba jamoe'andrō, ena'ō i'ilā ibotochi. Na mangandrō ndra'o, wo 14 laoe ngawalō li, ba tōdōgoe zangandrō, ba era'eragoe, ba si lō goena. Ba he wisa? Da'oe'angandrō'ō dōdō 15 ba oe'angandrō'ō gōi gera'era; oe'a-noenō'ō dōdō ba oe'anoenō'ō gōi gera'era. (*Jak. 5, 13*). Na tengā si manō, 16 ba he iwisa si lō to'ōlō ba da'ō, wamadoehoe'ō fanoenōmō, na ō'a-noenō'ō dōdō, me lō i'ilā, hadia niŵa'ōoe. (*Nga'ot. I. 16, 36. Neh. 8, 6*). Te sōchi sa wanoenōoe, ba lō mōi 17 fanga'azōchi dānō bō'ō. Oesoeno 18 Lowalangi, me asese oelaoe ngawalō li andrō, moroi chōmi fefoe. Ba na 19 ba mbanoea, ba omasido, ha lima ngawoea li oeŵa'ō, soroi ha gera'eragoe, ena'ō oefahaō dānō bō'ō gōi, moroi foeloe ngahōnō ngawoea li oeŵa'ō, wolaoe ngawalō li andrō. He ja'ami ira talifoesō! bōi mibali'ō iraono ami, ba gera'era andrō; ba zi lō sōchi mibali'ō iraono ami, ba ba gera'era andrō, ba ena'ō mo'ahonoa ami. (*Mat. 10, 16. Rom. 16, 17*). Noa sa so ba zoera goroisa: 21 „Li niha bō'ō oelaoe dania ba niha andrō, ba bewe niha bō'ō oefake, wehede chōra, ba he si manō, ba lō'ō zoei lafondrondrong o ligoe, iŵa'ō So'aja.” (*Jes. 28, 11. 12*). Tobali tandra nga-

- walō li andrō, tenga ba zamati, no ba zi lō mamati, ba fama'ele'ō andrō, ba tenga ba zi lō mamati, no 23 ba zamati. Ba na owoelo ena'ō mbanoea fefoe, ba na oi zara lalaoe ngawalō li ena'ō, ba na so zi mōi bacha si lō to'olō ba da'ō, ba ma si tengat samati, hadia, lō laŵa'ō 24 sowōhō ami? (*Hal. zin. 2, 12, 13*). Ba na a'oi mama'ele'ō, ba na so zi mōi bacha si tengat samati, ba ma si lō to'olō ba da'ō, ba tefadoehoe dōdōnia chōra fefoe, ba tehoekoe ia chōra 25 fefoe, (*Heb. 4, 12*), ba oroma zi tobini andrō ba dōdōnia, ba tobali ifalōgoe tooe ia, mangaloeiae ia chō Lowalangi, ba i'ombacha'ō, si ndroehoe so Lowalangi ba dōdōmi. (*Jes. 26 60, 14*). Ba he wisa, ja'ami ira talifoesō? Na owoelo ami, ba oi dozi so hadia ia, ma sinoenō, ba ma famahaō, ba ma famokai hadia ia, ba ma ngawalō li, ba ma famotochi; ba fefoe hadia ia, ba ba wanga'azō- 27 chi jamogoena. Ba na so zolaoe ngawalō li, ba daroea, datōloe zato sibai, ba nizarazara, ba samōsa zamatochi. 28 Ba na lō samotochi, ba bōi jamoehede ba goweloa, ba chōnia jamoehede, ba chō Lowalangi. (*F. 14, 2-4*). 29 Ba sama'ele'ō, ba daroea, ba ma datōloe ndramoehede, ba ndramoehoekeoe tānō bō'ō. (*F. 12, 10. Hal. 30 zin, 17, 11*). Ba na faloccha dānō bō'ō sidadao, wama'ele'ō, ba jamoehede si fōfōna andrō. Tola sa mizarazara wama'ele'ō, dozi ami, ena'ō oi dozi tefahaō ira, ba ena'ō 31 bato wehede si aefae da'ō, ba zama'ele'ō. Tenga sa Lowalangi wamakojo Lowalangi, no Lowalangi wa'- 32 atoelō ia. (*F. 11, 16*). Ira alawe, ba bōi ndrahoe mede ba goweloa, si manc ba goweloa ni'amoni'ō fefoe; lō'ō sa tola fahoehocoo ira, ha folo'ō chōra, si mane niwā'ō ba goroisa gōi. (*Tim. I. 2, 12. Moz. I. 3, 16*). 33 Ba na omasi ira, lasōndra hadia ia, ba jomo ndramoeshofe ba. ndra 34 matoeara; lō'ō sa moadoe ba ndra alawe, na fahoehocoo ia ba goweloa. Ma ba chōmi i'otarai taroma li 35 Lowalangi andrō? ba ma ha ba chōmi iroegi? Na so zangoema'ō 37 tōdōnia, sama'ele'ō ia, ba ma si so Eheha ia, ba ja'aboto ba dōdōnia nisoeragoe andre, wa moroi chō Zo'aja. (*F. 10, 15*). Ba na so zi lō 38 mangila watahōgō, ba jalō i'ilā watahōgō. Andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgōe, mi'aloei wama'ele'ō, ba bōi mitenawā volaoe ngawalō li andrō; ba fefoe hadia ia, ba oi ni'angena- 40 nōi ba oi nifōfōgō. (*Kol. 2, 5*).

FAZA 15.

I. Famadoehoe'ō femaoso zi mate andrō, moroi ba wemaoso Keriso. II. Amoeata wemaoso andrō ba inōtō.

- I. Ba lō oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi, nihalōmi chōmi gōi, ba zaro ami gōi, (*Gal. 1, 11, 12*), ba nisōndrami fangorifi gōi, na mi'o'ō zi mane ni'ombacha'ōgoe chōmi, na lō mibōhōli; atō na zajazaja gōlōmi, wa no mamati ami. Da'ō sa zi a'a nifa'ēmagoe chōmi, nitemagoe gōi, wa no mate Keriso, bōrō horōda andrō, wa no itōrō zi so ba zoera andrō; (*F. 11, 23. Jes. 53, 8 b. t. Dan. 9, 26. Hal. zin. 17, 2 b. t.*); awō wa no moeko'o ia, awō wa no moesesoegi ia, me no iroegi tōloe ngaloeo, wa no itōrō zi so ba zoera; (*Sin. 16, 10. Hos. 6, 2. Mat. 12, 40*); awō wa no i'oroma'ō ia chō Gefa andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba ba .zi felendroea. (*Loek. 24, 34, 36*). Aefa da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō ia ba dalifoesō andrō, si tōra lima ngaotoe, i'osamoezaigō; so sa zi no mate ōsa, da'ō, ba ato zaoeri. (*Mat. 28, 10*). Aefa da'ō, ba i'oroma'ō ia chō Jakobo andrō, ba aefa da'ō, ba ba zinenge andrō fefoe. (*Loek. 24, 50*). Ba ba gafoeriatā sibai, ba no i'oroma'ō ia gōi chōgōe, si hoelō zi lō iroegi baŵa ba wa'a-

- 9 toemboe. (*F. 9, 1. Hal. zin. 9, 3 b.t.*). Fondrege zide'ide sa ndra'odo, ba zinenge andrō, tengsa si nangea labe'e tōigoe zinenge, me no oegohi mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. (*Efes. 3, 10. Tim. I. 1, 13*). Ba bōrō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, wa si manō ndra'o-do iada'e, ba tengsa zajazaja gōlō wa'eboea dōdōnia ba chōgōe andre, tobali sa eboea halōwō nihalōgōe, moroi ba nihalōra fefoe, ba tengsa ja'odo, no fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, fanolo ja'odo. (*Tim. 11. I. 1, 14. Kor. II. 11, 5. 23*). Ba he ja'odo, ba he ja'ira andrō, ba si manō wangombacha'ōma, ba si manō wa' 12 matimi. (*F. 3, 7*). Ba na tetoeriagō Keriso, wa no moesoesoegi ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba hana wa so'osa ba chōmi sangoema'ō, lō femaoso zi mate? (*Tim. II. 2, 17. 18. Mat. 22, 23*). Na lō femaoso zi mate sa, ba lō'ō gōi moesoesoegi Keriso. 14 **Ba na lō moesoesoegi Keriso, ba no zajazaja gōlō gōi wangombacha'ōma, ba zajazaja gōlō gōi wamatimi.** Ba no tobali sasi sofaja ndra'aga ba chō Lowalangi, me no mabōbōgō chō Lowalangi, no isoesoegi Keriso, si tengsa nisoesoeginia; na doehoe, 16 lō tesoesoegi zi mate. Na lō'ō sa tesoesoegi zi mate, ba lō moesoesoegi Keriso. Ba na lō moesoesoegi Keriso, ba si lō boto wamatimi andrō, ba lō si teboelō ami ba ho' 18 rōmi; tobali si no tekiko gōi zi no mate andrō, ba chō Keriso. (*Tes. I. 19, 4, 14*). Na ha ba gōtōda andre manōtōna ita chō Keriso, ba no noe-manna ita, moroi ba niha bō'ō fefoe. 20 (*F. 15, 32; 4, 9*). Ba iada'e, ba no moesoesoegi Keriso, moroi ba ngai zi mate, no si a'a ia ba zi no mate andrō. (*Hal. zin. 26, 23. Kol. I, 18*). 21 Me no moroi ba niha sa wa'amate andrō, ba moroi ba niha gōi wemao-so zi mate andrō. (*Rom. 5, 12. 18. 22 21*). Hoelō si mane ba chō Gadamo sa, wa ahori mate ira ba da'ō, si manō gōi ba chō Keriso, ahori te'o- rifi ira dania. Ba oi nifōfō'ō: Si 23 a'a, ba Keriso, ba fanetenia, ba tána chō Keriso andrō, na so ia. (*Tes. I. 4, 15. 16*). Ba awena dania gamo- 24 zoea andrō, na ibe'e ba danga Lowalangi Ama wamatōrō andrō, na no iheta wamatōrō fefoe ba fa'asa-laŵa fefoe ba fa'abōlō fefoe. Lō'ō 25 sa tola lō'ō, salaŵa ia, iregeno i be'e barō gaheniazi fā'ōedo e, fefoe. (*Sin. 110, 1. Heb. 10, 12. 13*). Safoeria zi fa'oedoe, 26 niheta, ba ja'ia wa'amate andrō. (*Fam. 20, 14*). „Fefoe hadia 27 ia, ba no ibe'e barō gaheniaa." Ba na laŵa'ō, no moebe'e barō mbawa fefoe hadia ia, ba no ta'ilā, baero zamēe barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia. (*Sin. 8, 7. Mat. 28, 18. Heb. 2, 8*). Ba na no moebe'e 28 barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia, ba awena mōi gōi Nono barō mbawa zi no mame'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia, ena'ō ha sambalō Lowalangi ba chōra fefoe. (*F. 3, 23; 11, 3*). Na tengsa si manō, ba hadia 29 nilaoe zamabajagō'ō idanō ja'ira salahi zi no mate? Na lō'ō manō tesoesoegi zi mate, ba hana wa lafabajagō'ō ira idanō, salahira? Ba ja'aga gōi, ba hana wa lō ma- 30 malōmalō, wa lō ma'ilā nosoma. (*Rom. 8, 36*). Ero ma'ōchō matedo; 31 ja lō oesoeno ndra'o ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, na fajagoe. (*Kor. II. 1, 8. 9; 4, 10 b.t.*). Na dali niha, wa no fasōndra ndra'o 32 ba goetoe ndroe'oe andrō ba Nefeso, ba hadia goenania chōgōe? Na lō tesoesoegi zi mate, ba „datalaoe mangamanga ba datalaoe mamadoe-madoe hadia ia, mahemoloe mate sa atō ita." (*Hal. zin. 19, 29 b.t.* *Jes. 22, 13*). **Bōi mibe'e nifaoloengoe 33 ami. Ifakiko mbōwō si sōchi hoe-hoeo si lō sōchi.** Mibōhōli sibai 34 wemaboe andrō ba bōi mifazōchi horō; so sa o'sa zi lō aboto ba dōdō Lowalangi; ba wangailasi

- ja'ami oēwa'ō da'ō. (*Tes. I. 5, 6-8.*)
- 35 II. Ba te so zangoema'ō: ba he wisa wanoesoegi si mate andrō? He wisa mbotora, na so ira? (*Hes. 36 37, 3. Jes. 26, 19.*) He si lō mangila watahōgō! tanōmō nitaroemō andrō, ba lō aoeri, na lō mate oea. (*Joh. 37 12, 24.*) Ba nitaroemō andrō, ba tengā boto andrō si so dania ūtaroe, ha sambalō oelitō, ta'ilā na gandroe, 38 ba ma hadia ia mbō'ōnia. Ba Lowalangi zame'e chōnia boto, somasi ia; ba sambalō danōmō, ba sambalō mboto dania. (*F. 12, 18. Moz. I. 39 1, 11.*) Lō'ō sa oi fagōlōgōlō nōsi hadia ia; samboea sa nōsi niha, ba samboea nōsi goerifō niha, ba samboea nōsi wofo, ba samboea 40 nōsi gi'a. Ba so mboto jaŵa, ba so mboto ba goeli danō, ba samboea lachōmi zi so jaŵa, ba samboea lachōmi zi so ba goeli danō. (*Mat. 41 22, 30. Hal. zin. 12, 7.*) Samboea haga loeo, ba samboea haga mbaŵa, ba samboea haga ndrōfi; a'oi sa faehoe na i wa'abōlō haga ndrōfi.
- 42 Si manō gōi wemaoso zi mate andrō. Soboee nitanō, ba si lō obooe nisoo- 43 seogi. Si lō tōi nitanō, ba si so la- chōmi nisooesoegi; si lō abōlō nitanō, ba sabōlō nisooesoegi. (*Fil. 3, 21. 44 Kol. 3, 4.*) Boto si so noso nitanō, ba bōto si so Eheha nisooesoegi. Na so mboto si so noso, ba 45 so gōi mboto si so Eheha. Si manō gōi ba zoera: „No to b a l i s o n o s o n i h a s i f ō f ū n a a n d r ū, A d a m o”, ba Adamo sa- foeria andrō, ba no tobali Eheha sangorifi. (*Moz. I. 2, 7. Job. 19, 25.*)
- 46 Ba tengā si fōfōna zi so Eheha, si so noso zi fōfōna, awena zi so Eheha. 47 Moroi ba goeli danō niha si fōfōna andrō, tanō, ba moroi ba zoroego niha si samboea. (*Moz. I. 3, 19. Joh. 48 3, 13. 31.*) Si mane si otarai ba danō andrō, si manō fefoe zi otarai ba danō, ba si mane si otarai zoroego andrō, si manō fefoe mbanoea 49 zoroego; ba si mane foloheda fa-
- maedo zi otarai ba danō andrō, si manō gōi dania woloheda famaedo zi otarai zoroego andrō. (*Rom. 8, 29.*) Ba da'ō niwā'ōgoe, ja'ami, ira tali-foesō, tebai isōndra mbanoea Lowalangi ūsi niha andrō, ba tebai isōndra wa lō obooe soboee andrō. (*Joh. I, 13.*) Hiza, si no tobini oe'o- mbacha'ō chōmi: Lō ahori mate ita, baahori tobali, (*Tes. I. 4, 15 b.t.*), i'ogomoezaō, ha mamō'i hōrō wa'ara, 50 na telaoe dorofe safoeria andrō; telaoe sa ia dania, ba maoso zi no mate andrō, tebai sa'ae obooe, ba ja'ita, ba si tobali. (*Mat. 24, 31.*) Lō'ō sa tola lō i'onoecha wa tebai 53 obooe soboee andre, ba lō tola lō i'onoecha wa tebai mate si mate andre. (*Kor. II. 5, 4.*) Ba na no 54 i'onoecha wa tebai obooe soboee andre, ba na no i'onoecha wa tebai mate si mate andre, ba awena itōrō daroma li andrō, si so ba zoera: „No alōmō wa'amate andrō ba we- mōna. (*Jes. 25, 8.*) Hezo wemōnaoe, 55 fa'amate? Hezo docomē, fa'amate?” (*Hos. 13, 14.*) Ba toeo wa'amate 56 andrō, ba ja'ia horō andrō, ba fa'abōlō horō andrō, ba ja'ia go-roisa. (*Rom. 5, 12. 13. 20; 7, 8 b. t.*) Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, same'e chōda 57 femōna andrō, moroi chō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso. (*Rom. 7, 25; 8, 37. Joh. I. 5, 4. 5.*) Andrō, ja'- 58 ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o, ja'a'bē' ami, si lō hoemeoeheoe, ja'a'oi so chōmi wangai halōwō Zo'aja andrō, bōi jamamalōmalō, me no mi'ila, tengā zajazaja gōlō wa'erege dōdōmi andrō, ba chō Zo'aja. (*Nga'ōt. II. 15, 7. Mat. 24, 13. Kol. 2, 6. 7.*)

FAZA 16.

- I. He wisa wangozaragō toloto andrō, nifa'ohē'ō ba Joedaia.
II. He lawisa na mōi chōra Dimoteo.
III. Fango'ozoei soera.

- I. Ba ba dolotolo andrō, ba ni'a- moni'ō andrō, ba ni'u'o'ō hadia nifa-

- choigoe ba mbanoea misa ba Galatia. (Kor. II. 8, 1 b. t. Rom. 12, 13. Hal. zin. 11, 29). Ero migoe mibe'e ja'wa ma'ifoe ba da'ō, dozi ami, balazi wa'ebœa nisōndra zamōsana; fa bōi awena la'ozaragō, na so ndra'o.
- (Hal. zin. 20, 7. Fam. 1, 10). Ba na sodo, ba oefatenge zi tola niwa'ōmi, oefa'ohe'ō zoera, ba wolohe tolotolomi andrō ba Jeroezalema. (Kor. II. 8, 16. 19). Ba na si nangea mōi ndra'odo gōi, ba ndramōi awōgoe.
- Ba awena mōido chōmi, na no oetōrō Makedonia. Oetōrō sa Makedonia; (Kor. II. 1, 16. Hal. zin. 19, 21); ba ba chōmi, ba ta'ilā na arado, ma oebase'ō gōi wa'aefā inba'wa deoe, ena'ō fao ami chōgōe, heza mōido.
- Hal. zin. 20, 2 b. t.). Lō'ō sa edōnado iada'e ha ba wanōrō oe'ilā ami, oedōnadōna sa, arado ma'ifoe ba chōmi, na itehe So'aja. (F. 4, 19).
- Ba ba Nefeso sodo iroegi loeo wendrakose. Noa sa ebœa mbawandroehō si teboka chōgōe ba halōwō, ba no ato zifa'oedoe. (Hal. zin. 14, 27).
- II. Ba na so Dimoteo, ba mifaigi, ena'ō lō ada'oeda'oe ia ba chōmi; halōwō Lowalangi sa ihalō, si mane ja'o gōi. (F. 4, 17. Fil. 2, 19. 20).
- Andrō, bōijamoe'sitengagō ia niha, ha niha ia; ba mifasao ia, bōi miboesi dōdōnia, ena'ō mōi ia chōgōe; oedōnadōna sa ia, awō dalifocō andrō. (Tim. I. 4, 12). Ba ba chō Afolo andrō, talifoesō andrō, ba no oeforege wangandrō chōnia, ena'ō mōi ia chōmi, awō dalifoesō andrō; ba lō'ō manō edōna ia mōi iada'e,
- ba mōi sa dania, na isōndra lala. (F. 3, 5, 6).
- III. Bōi mifōrō, mi'abe'e'ō ami 13 wamatī, si mane ira matœa, ja'a-bōlō ami!** (F. 15, 34. 58. Hal. zin. 20, 31. Mat. 25, 13. Efes. 6, 10). Fefoe hadia ia chōmi, ba moroi ba wa'omasi milaoe. (Kol. 3, 14). Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō: no mi'ilā ndra Sefana andrō, samba omo ira, wa no bōrōta ira ba Nachaja, awō wa no mōi ira enoni ni'amoni'ō andrō; — (F. 1, 16); ena'ō mifondrondrongo li zi manō, awō li zi no manolo ba halōwō, fefoe, si no erege tōdō gōi. Ba omoeso dōdōgoe, me no so Zefana ba Fotoenato ba Acha'iko, me no salahī ira ba zi lō ja'ami. (Kor. II. 11, 9). Noa sa la'okafoei dōdōgoe 18 ba tōdōmi. Andrō, bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōmi zi manō. (Kor. II. 7, 13. Tes. I. 5, 12. 13). La'owai ami banoea andrō ba Azia misa. I'owai sibai ami Akila ba Ferikila, ba chō Zo'aja, awō zowoelo andrō jomo chōra. (Fam. 1, 4, 11. Hal. zin. 18, 2 b. t.). La'owai ami talifoesō andrō 20 fefoe. Faoma mi'owai nawōmi fa'agosā bawa andrō ni'amoni'ō. (Rom. 16, 16). Fangowaigoe da'e, tangagoe 21 zanoera, tanga Waoelo andre. (Kol. 4, 18). Na so zi lō mangomasī'ō 22 So'aja andrō, ba ja Anatema (ni'elifi); maranata (so dania Zo'aja). (Gal. 1, 8). Jafaloecha ami wa'ebœa 23 dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe! (Rom. 16, 24). No faloecha ami fefoe wa'oma-sigoe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe.

Soera Waoelo andrō, ba mbənoea

GORINDRO,

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Isoeno Lowalangi, me no irara dōdōnia ba me no i'orifi ia, me gōna ia famakao. III. Itoenō chōra, wa mōi ia chōra mena'ō.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, sinenge Keriso Jesoe andrō, moroi ba wa'o-masi Lowalangi, ba Timoteo, tali-foesō andrō, ba mbənoea Lowalangi andrō, si so ba Gorindro, awō ni'a-monī'ō andrō fefoe, si so ba danō Nachaja ma'asagōrō. (*Kor. I. 1, 1; 2, 16, 10, 11. Fil. I, 1*). Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada, Lowalangi ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso! (*Gal. I, 3*).
- 2 II. Nisocno Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'-ita, Jesoe Keriso, Amania, Ama wa'ahachō dōdō andrō, Lowalangi wondrara dōdō, fefoe, (*Fet. I. 1, 3*),
- 3 sondrara tōdōma, ba wa'afōchō andrō fefoe, chōma, ena'ō ma'ilā marara dōdō zi gōna fa'afōchō hadia ia ngawalō, moroi ba wondrara dōdō andrō, si faloecha ndra'aga chō Lowalangi. (*F. 7, 6. Sin. 94, 19*).
- 4 Hoelō si mane famakao andrō chō Keriso, si no fahōna chōma, si manō gōi wondrara dōdō andrō, fahōna zi faloecha ndra'aga chō Keriso. (*Kol. I, 24*). Ba he si gōna fa'afōchō ndra'aga, ba ba wondrara tōdōmi ba ba wangorifi ja'ami, ba he nirara tōdō ndra'aga, ba ba wondrara tōdōmi, si mōi fangabōlō ba wa-
- naha tōdō, na gōna ami famakao andrō, si gōna ndra'aga gōi. Ba no abe'e dōdōma, wanōtōna, ba chōmi andrō, me no ma'ilā, faoma mo'oē-racha ami, hoelō si mane ba wamakao andrō, si manō gōi ba wondrara dōdō andrō. Ba lō edōna mabini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba wa'afōchō andrō chōma, si no gōna ndra'aga ba Azia, irege no abōlōbōlō sibai, irege tebai mataha sa'ae, tobali lō'ō sa'ae madōnadōna aoeriga. (*Kor. I. 15, 32. Hal. zin. 19, 23 b. t.*). Na ba dōdōma sa, ba no maŵa'ō si mate ndra'aga, ena'ō lō madōnadōna ba chōma, ena'ō ha ba Lowalangi andrō, sanoesoegi si mate, madōnadōna. No i'efa'ō ndra'aga ba wa'amate si manō, ba i'efa'ō na dania; ba chōnia madōnadōna, wa itohoegō na wangefa'ō ja'aga. (*Tim. II. 3, 11; 4, 18*). Me 11 no sanolo ja'aga gōi ami, fangandrō, ena'ō ato gōi zangandrō saoha gōlō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ni'andrō zato chōma, bōrō ndra'aga. (*F. 4, 15. Rom. 15, 30*). Da'ō sa chōma, na masoeno ndra'aga, wa ifadoe-hoc'ō chōma tōdōma, no ohaoehaoe ndra'aga, wanōrō lalama ba goeli danō andre, ba mendroea manō ba chōmi andrō, lō si fabaja hadia ia, ibe'e Lowalangi, tengā dali wa'atoeatōeia nōsi niha, dali wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi. (*Heb. 13, 18. Kor. I. 2, 4. 13. Tes. I. 2, 10*). Lō'ō sa masoera chōmi mbō'ōnia, ha niba-

- somi, andrō ba si no aboto ba dō-dōmi ; ba oedōnadōna aboto ba dō-dōmi iroegi gamozoea ; si mane fa'a-aboto ba dōdōmi ōsa ndra'aga, wa no bōrō wanoenomi ja'ami ndra'aga, si mane ja'ami chōma, na baŵa Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe. (F. 3, 2 b. t. Fil. 2, 16; 4, 1).
- 14 15 III. Ba me no so chōgoe wanōtōna da'ō, ba mōido mena'ō chōmi fōna, ena'ō samoeza tō faloecha ami wa'e-boea dōdō. (Kor. I. 16, 5 b. t.). Ba oetōrō ena'ō ami, we'amōi ba Makedonia, ba na oe'otarai Makedonia, ba mōido zoei chōmi, ba ena'ō mi-fasao ndra'odo ba Joedaia. Ba hadia, me edōnado da'ō, hadia, no nifolaoe zambō era'era nilaoegoe ? Ma na oehonogōi hadia ia, hadia tōdō niha dali wanghonogōigoe ja'ia, ena'ō itaria „ja'ia” ba itaria „tenga”, ba chōgoe. (Jak. 5, 12). Ba lō farōi Lowalangi, fa bōi faoma lima chōmi, he si no „ja'ia” ba he si „tenga”. 16 17 18 19 (Kor. I. 1, 9). Ono Lowalangi andrō sa, Jesoe Keriso, ni'ombacha'ōma ba chōmi, ja'odo ba Siliwano ba Timoteo, ba no tengen faoma, he si no „ja'ia” ba he si „tenga”, no ba chōnia so wa „ja'ia”. (Tes. I. 1, 1. Fam. 3, 14). Ha wa'oja sa gamma-boe'oela ii Lowalangi, ba no ba chōnia so wa „ja'ia”, andrō wa moroi ba chōnia gōi wamadohoe'ō andrō, soemange Lowalangi chōma. 20 21 Ba sangabe'e ja'aga ba ja'ami, ba chō Keriso, ba ja'ia Lowalangi, si no mamajoini ja'ita gōi ; (Joh. I. 2, 27); si no manga'aro'ō gōi ja'ita, si no mame'e we'ewe'e dōdō andrō, Eheha andrō, ba dōdōda. (F. 5, 5. Efes. 1, 13, 14). Ba oe'angarōfi Lowalangi, ba nosogoe andre, wa no bōrō wa alimagō ami chōgoe, wa lō si mōido sa'ae chōmi ba Gorindro. 23 24 (F. 12, 20, 21). Tenga sa laŵa'ō amatōrōwama wamatimī andrō, ba no sanolo ndra'aga. ena'ō faloecha ami wa'omoeso dōdō; noa sa abe'e ami wamatī. (F. 4, 5. Fet. I. 5, 3. Fil. 1, 25).

FAZA 2.

I. Ifarooe ira Faoelo, ena'ō la-foeli lahalō awōra zohorō andrō. II. L'andrō saha gōlō chō Lowalangi, me no arōoe misa terongo doeria somoeso dōdō andrō ibe'e.

- I. Ba no oehonogōi tōdōgōe da'ō, bōi ifoeli aboe dōdōgōe, na mōido chōmi. (F. 12, 21). Na oeboesi dō-dōmi, ba ha niha zangomoso'i ō tōdōgōe, na tengen niboeshigoe tōdō andrō ? Ba no oesoera da'ō chōmi, fa lō aboe dōdōgōe, na mōido, labē'e somoeso dōdōgōe ena'ō ; me no oedōnadōna ba chōmi fefoe, wa fa'omoeso dōdōmi fefoe wa'omoeso dōdōgōe andrō. (Kor. I. 5). Noa sa a'oi so wa'afōchō chōgōe, awō wa'a-tosasa dōdōgōe, me oefa'ohe'ō zoera andrōchōmi, tengen ha ma'ifoemōwōi dawa hōrōgōe; tengen sa ena'ō aboe dōdōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi wa'omasi andrō, si so chōgoe ; wa no abōlō omasido ami, moroi ba niha bō'ō. (F. 7, 8 b. t.). Ba na so zi no mamoesi tōdō nawōnia, ba tengen ja'o niboeshinā tōdō, ja'ami fefoe — fa bōi abōlōbōlō wangoe-ma'ōgōe — ba ja'ami ōsa. (Kor. I. 5, 1, 2). Ba no abōnō ba zi manō wotoe andrō, me no ato zangotoe'ō ja'ia. (F. 7, 11. Kor. I. 5, 5). Tola mibalia'ō sa'ae, mibe'e aefā chōnia ba mirara dōdōnia, fa bōi tehawoe zi manō fa'aboe dōdō, na no abōlō-bōlō sibai. Andrō oe'andrō chōmi, mifatōrō chōnia 'wa'omasi. Andrō sa gōi oefa'ohe'ō zoera chōmi, ena'ō oe'ilā, na tola ami, na mi'o'ō fefoe hadia ia. Ba na so niha ni'efa'ōmi hadia ia, ba ja'odo gōi, oe'efa'ō gōi. Ja'o sa gōi, hadia ni'efa'ōgōe, na so ni'efa'ōgōe, ba bōrō ami, ba zanehe Keriso, (Joh. 20, 23), ena'ō lō i'alani ita Satana ; tengen sa fa lō aboto ba dōdōda gera'erania. II. Ba me no oeroegi Deroa, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, ba me no teboka

- chōgoe m bawandroehō bachō Zo'aja,
 13 (*Hal. zin. 20, 6. Kor. I. 16, 9*), ba lō'ō
 sa ahono bacha dōdōgoe, me lō
 oesōndra Dito andrō, talifoesōgoe;
 ba oe'angonasi'ira ba oesaŵa Ma-
 14 kedonia. (*F. 7, 5, 6*). Ba oe'andrō
 saoha gölō chō Lowalangi, same'e
 mōna ja'aga, si lō mamalōmalō, ba
 chō Keriso, sama'oroma'ōgō hoea
 wa'aboto ba dōdō ia andrō, chōma,
 fefoe gofue heza. (*Kor. I. 15, 57*).
 15 *Ejes. 3, 8 b. t.*) Fa'amohoea chō
 Keriso sa ndra'aga, chō Lowalangi,
 ba ni'orifi andrō ba ba zi tetibo
 16 andrō. (*Kor. I. 1, 18*). Ba nitibo'ō
 andrō, ba hoea soroi ba wa'amate
 si saŵa fa'amate, ba ba ni'orifi
 andrō, ba hoea soroi ba wa'aoeri
 si saŵa fa'aoeri. Ba ha niha zo-
 gamō da'ō? (*Loek. 2, 34. Rom. 1, 16*).
 17 *Joh. 3, 17, 18*). Tenga sa si mane
 sato andrō, samali'ō faniaga taroma
 li Lowalangi andrō, ndra'aga; fe-
 hedema, ba moroi ba zi lō fabaja
 hadia ia, moroi ba Lowalangi, fōna
 Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso. (*F. 4, 2*).
- FAZA 3.
- I. Amaedola zoera'mbanoea Go-
 rindro andrō, chō Waoelo. II. Fa'a-
 tohoea gamaboe'oela li si bohooe
 andrō.
- 1 I. Hadia, mabōrōtaigō zoei wa-
 madoehoe'ō ja'aga? Mogoena chōma
 zoera wamadoehoe'ō, nifa'ohe'ō chō-
 mi, ba ma nifa'ohe'ōmi, si mane ba
 dánō bō'ō ōsa? (*F. 5, 12; 11, 13*).
 2 b. t.) Soerama ami, nisoera ba dō-
 dōma bacha, si no aboto ba dōdō
 niha fefoe, nibasobasora (*F. 7, 3*).
 3 No oroma, wa soera Keriso ami,
 nisoerama, halōwōma; tengā taŵa
 wanoera ja'ia, Eheha Lowalangi
 saoeri andrō wanoera ja'ia, tengā ba
 gara wanoera andrō, no ba kara
 nagole, ba dōdō. (*Jer. 31, 33. Hes.*
 4 11, 19. *Heb. 8, 10*). Ba no so chō-
 ma wanōtōna si manō, moroi chō
 5 Keriso, ba chō Lowalangi; tengā sa
 taŵa'ō tola manō ndra'aga, na mo-
- roi chōma, ba wamabōbō tōdōma
 hadia ia, hoelō na tōdōma manō;
 hadia zi tola ndra'aga, ba no moroi.
 ba Lowalangi, (*Fil. 2, 13*), si no ma-
 nolo gōi ja'aga, ena'ō tola enoni
 ndra'aga ba gamaboe'oela li si bo-
 hooe andrō, tengā ba dandra zoera
 andrō, no ba chō Geheha; famoenoe
 sa dandra zoera andrō, ba Eheha
 andrō, ba sangorifi. (*F. 5, 18. Joh.*
6, 63. Rom. 7, 10).
- II. Ba na no molachōmi halōwō
 ba wamoenoe andrō, ba dandra
 zoera andrō, nisoera ba gara, na no
 tobali tebai latōngō mbawa Moze
 Iraono Gizeräeli andrō, ba wa'amo-
 haga mbawania, si taja sa atō;
 (*Moz. II. 34, 1, 29, 30*); ba tengā
 mendroca manō molachōmi halōwō
 ba chō Geheha andrō? Na mola-
 chōmi sa'ae halōwō ba wanibo andrō,
 ba mendroea manō, wa no a'oi so
 lachōmi halōwō ba wangatoelō a-
 ndrō? (*F. 5, 19–21. Gal. 3, 10*). To-
 bali si lō moefolachōmi sa „nifola-
 chōmi“ andrō, ba da'ō, bōrō lachō-
 mi andrō, si no a'oi so. Na mola-
 chōmi sa'ae zi taja andrō, ba me-
 ndroea manō molachōmi zi lō teboelō
 andrō. (*Heb. 7, 21 b. t.*). Ba me no
 so chōma wanōtōna si manō, ba no
 a'oi so wa lō aiwō ndra'aga. Ba
 tengā si mane Moze, sombaloeogō
 banawia, fa bōi lafaigi Iraono Gize-
 raëli andrō gamozoea zi taja andrō.
 (*Moz. II. 34, 33 b. t.*). Ba no moe'a-
 be'e'ō dōdōra; iroegi ma'ōchō andre,
 ba lō saheta mbaloebaloe andrō, ba
 wombaso soera gamaboe'oela li si
 fōfōna andrō, lō moeheta, me ba
 chō Keriso aheta ia. (*Rom. 11, 25*.
Jes. 6, 10. 29, 11, 12). Ba irege ma'ō-
 chō andre, na labaso zoera Moze a-
 ndrō, ba no so mbaloebaloe ba dō-
 dōra. Ba na lafoeli ira chō Zo'aja,
 16 ba aheta mbaloebaloe andrō. (*Rom.*
11, 23). Ba So'aja Geheha andrō;
 17 ba ba zi so Eheha Zo'aja andrō, ba
 da'ō so wangefa. (*Kor. I. 15, 45*.
Joh. 4, 24; 8, 36). Ba ja'ita fefoe, 18

ba ta'ila'ila lachōmi Zo'aja andrō, lō baloebaloe mbawada; hoelō na ba zörōmi, ba tobali ita, i'ohia'ō wamaedo da'ō, tedooe lachōmi sa-foeria moroi ba lachōmi si fōfōna, moroi chō Geheha Zo'aja andrō. (*Kor. I. 13, 12. Rom. 8, 29.*)

'FAZA 4.'

I. Fa lō farōi Waoelo ba halōwōnia fangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. II. Fa'erege dōdōnia ba fa'afōchō andrō chōnia. III. Fndrara dōdōnia.

- 1 I. Andrō : me no moefataro ndra'aga ba halōwō andrō, dali wa'aha-chō dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ndra'aga, ba lō ma'ilā wa'ata'oe; (*F. 3, 6. Tim. I. 1, 13. 16.*) noa sa matimba wamini andrō, ba wa'aila andrō, me lō matōrō walimosa, ba me lō mafoejoe'ō daroma li Lowalangi; mafadoehoe'ō ndra'aga ba dōdō niha fefoe, fōna Lowalangi, wama'ele'ō si doehoe andrō. (*F. 2, 17; 5, 11.*) Ba na no tobaloē goi doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chōma, ba ba zi tetibō andrō tobaloē ia, (*F. 2, 15. 16.*) ba nimbaŵainō Lowalangi zi sagōtō tanō andre era'era, era'era zi lō mamati, fa lō ihagaini ira haga doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, toeria lachōmi Keriso andrō, si no famaeo Lowalangi. (*Ejes. 2, 2. Joh. 12, 31; 14, 9. Heb. 1, 13.*) Tenga sa ja'aga ni'ombacha'ōma, no Keriso Jesoe, So'aja, ma'ombacha'ō, ba ja'aga, ba enonimi, maŵa'ō, bōrō Jesoe. (*F. 1, 24; 5, 20.*)
- 2 Lowalangi andrō sa, sangoema'ō : jatoemboe haga andrō ba zogōmigōmi, da'ō zamatoemboe'ō ba dōdōma haga andrō, ena'ō hoemaga wa'aboto ba dōdō lachōmi Lowalangi andrō, ba mbawa Keriso. (*Moz. I, 1, 3. Fet. II. 1, 19. Ejes. 1, 18 b. t.*)
- 3 II. Ba ba nahia tanō so chōma girōgirō andrō, ena'ō chō Lowalangi, wa no fahōna wa'abōlō, ba bōi

mori ba chōma. (*F. 5, 1.*) Fefoe gofoe heza, ba no moefalangōgō ndra'aga, ba tenga sa nimama; niboesi tōdō ndra'aga, ba so zoei lala dōdō; (*F. 1, 8; 6, 4. 5.*) nigohi, ba tenga nirōi; nitibo'ō toce, ba tenga nifakiko; (*Mat. 5, 10.*) lō aefā ba mbotoma wamoenoe Jesoe andrō, ma'ohe'ohe, ena'ō te'orama'ō goi wa'aoeri Jesoe andrō, ba mbotoma andre. (*Kor. I. 15, 31. Gal. 6, 17. Rom. 6, 8.*) Lō aetoe sa tefatōrō ndra'aga ba wamoenoe, ja'aga saoeri andre, bōrō Jesoe, ena'ō tefafele'ō goi wa'aoeri Jesoe andrō, ba nōsima andre, si mate. (*Rom. 8, 36. Kor. I, 4, 9.*)

III. Tobali ba chōma abōlō wa'-amate, ba ba chōmi, ba fa'aoeri zabōlō. (*F. 13, 9.*) Ba me no so chōma Geheha wamati andrō, si mane si so ba zoera : „**No mamati ndra'ō, andrō hoemeda ndra'ō**“. ba mamati ndra'aga goi, ba andrō moehedega goi. (*Sin. 116, 10.*) Me no ma'ilā, si no manoesoegi Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita, ba isoeseogi goi ndra'aga dania, awō Jesoe, ba ifa'aso ndra'aga, awōmi. (*Kor. I. 6, 14. Rom. 8, 11.*) Bōrō sa ami, ba da'ō fefoe, ena'ō amaedola zi tedooe-dooe na wa'eboea dōdō (Lowalangi) andrō, ba ena'ō fahōna; wanngandrō saoha gōlō, ena'ō ato zangandrō, ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi. (*F. 1, 6. 11. Sin. 50, 23. Kol. 1, 24.*) Andrō lō ma'ilā wa'ata'oe, he wa'ae tekiko mbotoma andre, ba tebuhooeni niha bacha, ero ma'ōchō. (*Ejes. 3, 16.*) **Famakaoda andrō sa, si lō arara, si lō abōlō-bōlō, ba l'a'asogō chōda lachōmi seboea, si lō aetoe, irege fahōna;** (*Rom. 8, 17. 18. Fet. I. 1, 6 b. t.*) **me lō tafalgl zoroma andrō, ha si lō oroma. Soroma sa, ba lō ararā, ba si lō oroma, ba lroegi zl lō aetoe.** (*Rom. 8, 24. Heb. 10, 34; 11, 1. 26.*)

FAZA 5.

I. Tötōnafō Waoelo. II. Iforege wolo'ō somasi Zo'aja. III. Halōwōnia wangombacha fangatoelō andrō.

- 1 I. Noa sa ma'ilā, na tedoedoegō nahama andre, ba goeli danō, ose andre, ba so chōma ni'otomosi Lowalangi, omo, si tengā nifazōchi tanga, si lō teboelō, ba zoroego. (*Fet. II. 1, 13, 14. Heb. 9, 11; 11, 10.*)
- 2 Ba da'ō sa gōi mangarōngarōga, hoemoeloe dōdōma, ena'ōtefonecha ndra'aga nahama andrō, soroi ba zoroego; (*Rom. 8, 23*); me tengā sa si lō noecha ndra'aga, wamaigi ja'aga, na no ma'onoecha ia. (*Mat. 22, 11. Ejes. 4, 24. Fam. 3, 18*). Andrō mangarōngarōga, ja'aga si so ba nose andrō, sonoro ndra'aga, me lō omasiga, na aheta noechama, me omasiga na tefalaete, ena'ō i'ā fa'aoeri andrō zi mate andrō. (*Rom. 8, 19. 22. Kor. I. 15, 51–53*). Ba sangehao ja'aga ba da'ō, ba ja'ia Lowalangi, si no mame'e chōma we'ewe'e dōdō andrō, Eheha andrō.
- 6 6 (*F. 1, 22. Rom. 8, 14*). Andrō wa lō mammalōmalō wa'arara dōdōma, ba no mi'ilā, na ba mboto soga, ba no arōoe ndra'aga chō Zo'aja, no sikoli ndra'aga. (*Heb. 13, 14*). **Lala wamatī sa lalama, ba tengā famaigi.**
- 8 (*Kor. I. 13, 12. 13. Fet. I. 1, 8*). Ba no arara dōdōma, ba abōlō omasiga awoe'a ndra'aga, marōi mboto, ba ahono ndra'aga chō Zo'aja. (*Fil. 9, 1, 23*). Andrō gōi maforege, he sa-hono ndra'aga jomo, ba he sikoli, ena'ō omasi ia ndra'aga. (*Kol. 1, 10 b. t.*). **Lō'ō sa tola lō oroma dania ita fefoe fōna dadaoma ba wangoechoekoe andrō chō Keriso, ena'ō itema zamōsana zoelō nilaoenia, me ba mboto, so ia, he si sōchi, ba he si lō sōchi.** (*Rom. 14, 10. Kor. I. 4, 5*).
- 11 II. Ba me no aboto ba dōdōda wangata'oefi So'aja, ba tadōnisi niha; ba noa sa oroma ita chō Lowalangi, ba oedōnadōna, ba dō-

dōmi gōi oroma ndra'o. (*Kor. I. 9, 20. Kor. II. 4, 2*). Lō'ō sa mafoeli mafadhoehoe'ō ndra'aga chōmi, ba mafobōrō chōmi wanoeno ja'ami ba chōma andre, ena'ō so chōmi waneno, ba zanoeno ja'ira ba zoroma ba niha, ba tengā ba zi so ba dōdō. (*F. 3, 1; 10, 12*). Na sowōhō ndra'aga, ba no chō Lowalangi owōhōga, ba na si so era'era ndra'aga, ba ba chōmi. Fa'omasi Keriso andrō sa zango'ooe ja'aga. (*Rom. 6, 3 b. t.*). Da'ō niwā'ōma: Na no mate zamōsa, salahi zato fefoe, ba no ahori mate ira fefoe. Ba no mate ia salahi zato fefoe, ena'ō tengā sa'ae chōra aoeri zaoeri, ena'ō chō zi mate salahira, chō nisoesogi andrō, salahira, aoeri ira. (*Rom. 14, 7 b. t.*). Tobali, i'otarai da'e, ba lō'ō sa'ae ma'ilā niha, na dali mboto. Ba he no ma'ilā Keriso, dali mboto, ba lō'ō sa'ae ma'ilā ia iada'e. **Tobali na ba chō Keriso so niha, ba no si bohooe moefazōchi ia, no noemalō zi tohēna andrō, ba hiza, ba no tobali bohooe.** (*Rom. 8, 1. Gal. 6, 15. Fam. 21, 5*).

III. Ba fefoe da'ō, ba moroi ba Lowalangi, si no mangatoelō'ō ja'ita chōnia, ba chō Jesoe Keriso, si no mame'e gōi chōda halōwō fangatoelō andrō. (*Rom. 5, 10*). Lowalangi sa zi no mangatoelō'ō chōnia ōsi goeli danō, ba chō Keriso, lō ibe'e ōmōra lalōra andrō, ba no ibe'e ba dōdōma daroma li andrō, ba wangatoelō andrō. (*Joh. 14, 10. Rom. 3, 24 b. t. Kol. 1, 19. 20. Joh. I, 2, 2*). Ba no 20 sinenge ndra'aga, salahi Keriso, hoelō na Lowalangi zamarooe tōdō niha, ba lima andrō, mangandrō ndra'aga, salahi Keriso, mamane: Mifa'atoelō'ōgō ami chō Lowalangi! (*Jes. 52, 7. Joh. 20, 21*). **Noa sa ibali'ō horō zi lō irai mangila horō, salahida, ena'ō tobali fa'atoelō chō Lowalangi ita, ba chōnia andrō.** (*Fet. I. 2, 22 b. t.; 3, 18. Gal. 3, 13. Rom. 8, 3, 4*).

FAZA 6.

I. Bōi la'ositengagō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ena'ō lalahō toelada chōra Waoelo. II. Bōi fahoe-woe ira ba zi lō mamati ba ba za-me'e adoe.

- 1 I. Ba ma'andrō chōmi, ja'aga sano lo ba halōwō andrō, bōi saechoe ba danō, me no faloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō. — (F. 1, 24. Heb. 12, 15). Noa sa imane: „No oefondron drongo chōoe, me bawā si sōchi, ba no oetolo'ō, me loeo wangorifi.“ Hiza, ija'e mbaŵa si sōchi, hiza, ija'e loeo wangorifi andrō. — (Jes. 49, 8. Heb. 3, 7. 13). Lō'ō sa mafobōrō wangala hadia ia, gofoe ha ōchō, fa bōi te'o'a-ja halōwō andrō. Fefoe hadia ia nialoema sa, ba no amoeara genonoi Lowalangi gamoeatama, ba wanaha tōdō, si no a'oi so, ba ba wa'a-fōchō, ba ba wa'atosasa, ba ba wa'ata'oe dōdō, (F. 4, 8 b. t.), ba na labōzi ndra'aga, ba na lakoeroega, ba na molaŵa niha, ba ba wa'erege dōdō, ba ba wa lō mōrō, ba ba wa lō si manga, (F. 11, 23-27. Hal. zin. 6, 19, 29; 21, 30), ba ba wa'ohaoehaoe, ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdō, ba ba wa'ebolo dōdō, ba wa'asōchi dōdō, ba ba chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, ba ba wa'omasi andrō, si lō famini tōdō, ba daroma li fa'adoehoe andrō, ba ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō, moroi ba wangōna fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, he ba gambōlō, ba he ba gabera; (Tim. II. 2, 15. Rom. 15, 8, 19); He faloecha zoemange, ba he fango'aja, he labōbōgō zi lō sōchi, ba he lasoeno ndra'aga; hoelō zamaeloengoe, ba no si doehoe; hoelō zi lō aboto ba dōdō niha, ba noa sa aboto ba dōdō niha bō'ō; hoelō zi mate, ba hiza, ba saoeri ndra'aga; hoelō ni'otoe'ō, ba lō'ō sa moe-boenoe; (F. 4, 10. 11. Sin. 118, 17. 10, 18); hoelō zaboe tōdō, ba lō'ō sa

mamalōmalō wa'omoeso dōdō; hoelō zi noemana, ba ato nifo'an'a'ama; hoelō niha si lō'ō, ba no a'oi so chōma. (F. 12, 10; 8, 9. Kor. 3, 21).

II. No aloea baeha lima chōmi, ja'ami banoea Gorindro, no ibologō ia tōdōma. Lō ambō nahami ba dōdōma ba no ide'ide dōdōmi. Ba misoelōni — hoelō wehcede ba ndrao-no wehedegoe chōmi — mi'ebolo'ō dōdōmi gōi. Bōi mitolo ba nilaoe zi lō mamati andrō. Hadia, fabōbō ira wa'atoelō wa lō atoelō? Ba hadia, awō haga zogōmigōmi? (Eses. 5, 11). Hadia, no faoedoe ira Keriso Mbeliali? Ba hezo zi faoma mo'era-cha ira, zamati zi lō mamati? (Raz. I. 18, 21). Hadia fabōbō ira gosali Lowalangi nadoe? Osali Lowalangi saoeri sa ami, si mane niwa'ō Lowalangi: „Ba chōra oebe'e na ha goe, ba oedōrōdōrōi ira, ba Lowalangira ndra'o, ba banoeagoe ira. (Kor. I. 3, 16. Moz. III. 26, 11. 12). Andrō mi heta ami chōra, mifabali ami, i wā'ō So'aja, ba bōi mibabaja zi ra'ira'iō; ba oetema ami, (Jes. 52 11. Fam. 18, 4. Moz. IV. 16, 26), ba amami ndra'o, ba onogoe matoea ami ba onogoe alawe, i wā'ō So'aja andrō, si lō ambō fa'a bōlō.“ (Jer. 31, 33; 32, 38. Joh. 1, 12).

FAZA 7.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ba wangohaoehaoe. II. Fa'omasi Waoelo mbanoea Gorindro. III. Omoeso dōdōnia, me no labe'e ba dōdōra niwa'ōnia ba z̄era si fōfōna andrō.

I. Ba me no so chōda gamaboe'-oela li si manō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō! ba datahaogō ita, taheta fefoe zi no tokana andrō, he ba nōsi, ba he ba dōdō, ba wamaloea fangoehaoehaoe andrō; ta'ata'oefi Lowalangi. (F. 6, 17. Joh. I. 3, 3).

II. Mifondrondrongo chōma; lō

- nilaoema si lō sōchi ba niha, lō ni-fakikoma niha, lō ni'alanima. (*F. 12, 17*). Tenga fangetoc'ō hoekoe, wa oeŵa'ō da'ō. Noa za oeŵa'ō mege, ba dōdōma so ami, he ba wa'amate, ba he ba wa'aoeri, awōma. (*F. 6, 11-13*). No abe'e sibai dōdōgoe ami, oi so wanoenogoe ja'o, ba chōmi andrō; no fahōna wondrara dōdō chōgoe, oi so wa'omoeso dōdōgoe, ba wa'afōchō andrō fefoe chōma. (*Fil. 2, 17*). Me no maroegi Makedonia sa, ba ma'ifoe lō folombase mbotoma, no fahōna manō zafochō, fasosota baero, ba bacha ba dōdō, ba fa'ata'oe. (*F. 4, 8*). Ba sondrara tōdō zi noemana, Lowalangi, da'ō zondrara tōdōma, ba wa'aso Dito andrō. (*F. 1, 4; 2, 13*). Ba tengha ba wa'asonia, ba wondrara tōdō andrō gōi, si no faloecha ia chōmi, me i'ombachā'ō chōma wehoeloe dōdōmi andrō ba fangarōngarōmi ba fa'owōlō'ōlōmi, ba chōgoe andre; tobali no tedooe na wa'omoeso dōdōgoe. (*Tes. I. 3, 6-8*).
- 8 III. Ba he sa no ceboesi dōdōmi ba zoera andrō, ba lō'ō sa mangesa dōdōgoe. Ba he no mangesa dōdōgoe — oe'ilisa, wa no aboe dōdōmi, ba zoera andrō, he lō ararā — (*F. 2, 2-4*) ba iada'e, ba no omoeso dōdōgoe, tengha sa me no aboe dōdōmi, me no aboe dōdōmi ba wamalalini era'era a'ine, dali sa Lowalangi, wa aboe dōdōmi. ena'ō lō hadia ia zi te'ala ami chōma. **Loealoea wa'aboe dōdō andrō sa, na dali Lowalangl, ba famalalini era'era, ba wangorlfi ba mbanoea foeri, si lō mangesa dōdō sa'a, ba loealoea wa'aboe dōdō niha goeli danō andrō,**
- 11 **ba fa'amate.** (*Mat. 5, 4; 26. 75*). Hiza sa da'ō, wa no aboe dōdōmi, dali Lowalangi, he wisa wamarooenia tōdōmi, ba wamoe'a sa'a, ba ba wofōnoe, ba ba wa'ata'oe, ba ba wehoeloe dōdō, ba ba wamorege, ba ba wangotoe'ō! Gofoe hadia ia, ni'wa'ōda, ba no mi'oroma'ō, wa lō esoeanē chōmi ba da'ō. Ba he no 12 ofea'ohe'ō zoera chōmi, ba no tenga bōrō zi so sala andrō, ba tengha bōrō ba zosala ia, da'ō mbōrō, ena'ō oroma ba chōmi, fōna Lowalangi, wa no sosō dōdōmi ndra'aga. (*F. 2, 5. 9*). Andrō no faloecha ndra'aga 13 wondrara dōdō. Ba noa na mōi fo-nōnō wondrara dōdōma wa'omoeso dōdōma andrō, si no fahōna, moroi ba wa'omoeso dōdō Dito andrō, me no faloecha ia wangokafoe dōdō, ba chōmi fefoe. Ba na no oesoeno ndra'o 14 ma'ifoe chōnia, ba chōmi andrō, ba lō saila ndra'o, si mane ni'wa'ōma chōmi fefoe, me no si doehoe, si manō gōi wanoenoma ja'aga chō Dito, no si doehoc. Ba noa na te-dooe wa'omasinia ami, me itōrō tō-dōnia wolo'ōmi andrō, dozi ami, me mitema ia, me ata'oe ami, ba me manizinizi ami. Omoeso sa dōdōgoe, 15 me no abe'e dōdōgoe ami, fefoe gofroe hadia ia.
- FAZA 8.
- I. Ifarooe dōdōra Faeelo ba wanolo si noemana, ena'ō labē'e toe-lada chōra niha Keriso ba Makedonia. II. Iwa'ō li chōra ba zinenge andrō, si mōi mangozaragō tolololo andrō.
- I. **Ba lō'ō sa mabini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa'ebœa dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ni'oroma'ōnia ba mbanoea (niha Keriso), ba Makedonia misa.** (*F. 9, 1. 2. Rom. 15, 26*). No oja wanandraigō, fa'afōchō, ba no fahōna gōi wa'omoeso dōdō, no noemana sibai ira, ba no abōlō wa'ahachō dōdōra, loealoea. Ndrege zi tola ira, lō oebini'ō, italo'e'i na i zi tola, fa'aoha gōlōra. No laforege wangandrō chōma, ena'ō matehe chōra, awō gōi ira ba wanolo ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Hal. zin. 11, 29*). Ba tengha ha niidōnadōnama andrō, botora laloeloe, chō Zo'aja oea, ba chōma dania, me no omasi Lowalangi. Tobali mafarooe dōdō Dito a-

- ndrō, ena'ō ifaloea gōi nifobōrōnia, ba dolotolo andrō, ba chōmi gōi. (F. 7, 13-15; 12, 18). Ba me no fahōna chōmi fefoe hadia ia, he famati, ba he famahō andrō, ba he fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba he ngawalō wa'owōlō'olō fefoe, ba he fa'omasimi ndra'aga, ba ena'ō a'oi gōi so chōmi dolotolo andrō. (Kor. I. 1, 5).
- 7 Tenga oroisa, na oewā'ō chōmi, ba ena'ō oetandraigō, na si ndroehoe wa'omasimi andrō, ena'ō oebe'e fandraigō wa'owōlō'olō dánō bō'ō.
- 8 (Joh. I, 3, 17, 18). **Noa sa aboto ba dōdōmi wa'ahachō dōdō Zo'aja ja'-ita, Jesoe Keriso, wa no ifa'anoemana ia, bōrō ami, he wā'ae no fahōna chōnia, ena'ō fahōna dania chōmi ba wa'anoemanania andrō.**
- 9 (Loek. 9, 58. Fil. 2, 6 b. t.). Ba da'ō dōdōgōe ba da'ō — da'ō sa zogena chōmi, me no mifobōrō me ndrōfia, tengha famaloea, no fa'edōna gōi,
- 10 — (F. 9, 2) ba mi'asiwai gōi wolaoe iada'e, ena'ō hoelō si mane fa'aoha gōlō andrō ba wa'edōna, si manō gōi wamaloea andrō, dali zi so chōmi.
- 11 (Amaed. 3, 9). Na so wa'aoha gōlō sa, ba no ni'omasi'ō ; dali zi so chōnia, tengha dali zi lō'ō. (F. 9, 7. Amaed. 3, 27, 28. Loek. 21, 3, 4).
- 12 Tenga sa ena'ō ohahaoe dōdō dánō bō'ō, ba ena'ō afōchō chōmi; ena'ō fagōlōgōlō a'ine : hadia zi tōra chōmi, gōtō iada'e, ba jamōi fonōnō
- 13 ba zambō chōra, ena'ō gōi mōi fonōnō ba zambō chōmi zi tōra chōra,
- 14 ena'ō fagōlōgōlō. (F. 9, 12). Si mane si so ba zoera : „B a z i n o o j a , b a lō s i tō r a , b a b a z i lō o j a ' o j a , b a lō s a m bō .” (Moz. II, 16, 18). Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, si no mame'e ba dōdō 'Dito fa'owōlō'olō andrō, ba chōmi andrō.
- 15 Lō'ō sa aboea chōnia me lafarooe ia, ba noa sa fahōna chōnia wa'aterooe dōdō, ba mōi manō ia chōmi, no aoha gōlōnia.
- 16 Ba no mafatenge awōnia dalifoesō andrō, si sōchi toeria ba mbanoea
- misa fefoe, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (F. 12, 18). Ba tengha da'ō, noa gōi nitocjoe mbanoea andrō ia, awōma, ba dolotolo andrō, si so ba dangama, ba wamosoemange So'aja, ba ba wamarooe tōdōma. Andrō malaoe da'ō, fa lō labōbōgō chōma zi lō sōchi, ba dolotolo seboea andrō, nifa'emama. Si sōchi sa ni'aloeima, tengha ba zanehe Zo'aja, ba zanehe niha gōi. (Rom. 12, 17). Ba no mafatenge awōra dalifoesōda andrō, si no fadoehoe dōdōma, wa sowōlō'olō ia ; no asese ma'ilila, no oja ngawalō ; ba mendroea manō owōlō'olō ia iada'e, me no fadoehoe sibai dōdōnia chōmi. Ba he ba chō Dito andrō, ba awōgoe ia, ba chōmi andrō, ba sanolo ja'o ba halōwō andrō, ba he talifoesōda andrō, ba no sinenge mbanoea andrō ira, la-chōmi Keriso. Ba na mi'oroma'ō chōra wa'omasimi, awō mbōrō wanoenama ja'ami, ba no amaedola zi no so mbanoea fefoe. (F. 7, 14 b.t.).

FAZA 9.

I. Itohoegō na Faoelo wamarooe tōdōra, ba dolotolo andrō. II. Hadiagoenania.

- I. Ba dolotolo andrō sa, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba alacha lō'ō sa'ae oesoera chōmi hadia ia. (F. 8, 4, 20). Noa sa oe'ila wa'aoha gōlōmi, ba nisoenogoe ja'ami, ba mbanoea Makedonia, wa no aoha gōlō mbanoea Nachaja, me ndrōfia sa'ae ; ba no mōi famarooe dōdō zato wa'owōlō'olōmi. Ba no oefatenge dalifoesō andrō, fa bōi tobali faja wanoenama ja'ami, ba da'ō ; ena'ō itōrō niwa'ōgoe, ena'ō aoha gōlōmi. (F. 8, 22, 24). Ena'ō lō aila ndra'aga — me no madōnadōna da'ō, na mōi awōgoe mbanoea Makedonia, ba na lō aoha gōlōmi la'ila. Andrō wa no oe'wā'ō tōdōgōe, mogena oe'andrō ba dalifoesō andrō, ena'ō mowaōwaō ira ba chōmi, ba wangasiwai howoehowoe andrō chō-

- mi, si no awai tefaboe'oe, ena'ō awai, ba ena'ō howeohowoe, ba bōi
- 6 si hoelō wa'atali. Ba da'ō niwa'ō-goe: **Na so zangatalisi tanōmō, ba lō ojo'oja ibasi, ba na so zi lō all-magō tanōmō, ba oja gōi ibasi dania.** (*Amaed. 11, 24, 25; 28, 27*). Ba balazi dōdō zamōsana; bōi aboe dōdō, ba tengā niforege; **si no aoha gōlō fame'e, da'ō sa zomasi Lowalangi.** (*F. 8, 12. Moz. V. 15, 7. 10.*
- 7 *Rom. 12, 8*). Ba no abōlō Lowalangi, ba wangōhōna chōmi fefoe ngawalō wa'eboea dōdō, ena'ō lō mammalōmalō wa a'oi so chōmi fefoe hadia ia, ba ena'ō so zi tōra, ba wolaoe si sōchi, hadia ia fefoe. (*Fil. 9, 4, 19*). Si mane si so ba zoera: „*No ifaza e we, no i be'e b a z i n o e m a n a, lō m a m a l ō - m a l ō w a ' a t o e l ō d ū d ū a n d r ū , c h ū n i a, i r o e g i z i l ū a e t o e.*” (*Sin. 112, 9*).
- 10 II. **Ba same'e tanōmō ba zanaroe ba ibe'e gōi gō ni'ā ba i'ojā'ō mboea zinānōmi, ba idooe'ō loealoea wa'a-toelō dōdōmi andrō.** (*Jes. 55, 10.*
- 11 *Hos. 10, 12*). Ena'ō fahōna chōmi fefoe, hadia ia, ba wanolo andrō fefoe, famasoegi wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi; sama'emandra'-aga. (*F. 8, 7*). Tolotolo andrō, ame'ela andrō, ba tengā ha famōnōchi sambō ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, mohare sibai gōi, me ifasoegi wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, ba zato
- 13 andrō, (*F. 8, 14*), na lasoeno Lowalangi, me no si ndroehoe wanolo andrō, ba wolo'ōmi andrō, wa lō mi'osilō'ōgō doeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, ba ba wa'cboea dōdō andrō, me no mihalō noro dōdōmi gōi zaboe dōdōra ba saboe
- 14 dōdō zato fefoe. Ba ba wangandrōra, salahimi, me no hoemoeloe dōdōra chōmi, bōrō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō chōmi, si no
- 15 fahōna. Ba nisoeno Lowalangi, ba mboealania andrō, si tebai taŵā'ō fa'eboea. (*Rom. 6, 23*).

FAZA 10.

Iboe'a ba hoeloenia nibōbōgō chōnia Faoelo.

- Ba ja'o, Faoelo, oefaroe dōdōmi, ba wa'ebolo dōdō Keriso andrō, ba ba wa'asōchi dōdōnia; ja'o, si no ide'ide na fa'ilā bawa ita, na sodo chōmi, ba si no abe'e wangoema'ō chōmi hadia ia, na ba zarōoe sodo. Ba oe'andrō chōmi: ena'ō alacha lō abe'e ndra'o na sodo, ena'ō alacha lō oefake wa lō aiwō andrō, si tola oefake niwa'ōgoe, ba niha ūsa, sangoema'ō tōdōra, dali chōma nōsi niha ba lalama. (*F. 13, 1-10; 1, 12. 17*). Ūsi niha sa chōma ba lalama, ba ba wasōndrata andrō, ba tengā dali nōsi niha chōma. Ba wangōnama andrō, ba wasōndrata andrō, ba tengā dali nōsi niha, noa sa abe'e, ba chō Lowalangi, ba wanoedoegō hati. (*Efes. 6, 10. 13 b. t.j.*) Madoedoegō nifachai dōdō, awō ngawalō waja-wasa fefoe, solawa ena'ō fa'aboto ba dōdō niha Lowalangi, ba mabōbō fefoe ngawalō gera'era, ba wolo'ō chō Keriso. (*Rom. 15, 18*). Ba matarogō, ba wangotoe'ō fefoe ngawalō wa lō molo'ō, na no a'oi so wolo'ōmi. Mitōngōni doedoema hōrō andrō. Na so zabe'e tōdō ba chōnia, wa no chō Keriso ia, ba jamoe'ofanōi tōdōnia, wa si mane ja'ia gōi ndra'-aga, chō Keriso. Ba he na oedoee'ō na ma'ifoe tō wanoeno ja'o, me no itehe chōma So'aja, wanga'azōchi ja'ami, ba tengā famakiko, ba lō'ō sa atō faloecha aila ndra'odo, (*F. 12, 6; 13, 10*), fa bōi hoelō na oefeta'oe ami ba zoera andrō. Me la-wā'ō: socra andrō, ba no abe'e, no abōlō, ba na so ia, ba no ambō fa'abe'e, ba hoehoe andrō, ba lō gōna ba dōdō. (*F. 11, 6*). Ba ja-moe'bē ba dōdōnia sangoema'ō da'ō: si mane fehededemba zoera, na lō ja'agā, si manō gōi wolaoema, na soga. (*F. 13, 2 b. t.j.*) Ata'oe sa
- 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11

ndra'aga mafaomagō ndra'aga ba mafachilichili ndra'aga ba niha andrō, samadoehoe'ō ja'ira; ba ja'ira, ba no sambō era'era, na labē'e dali ira ba wamaigi soeara ba he wisa 13 ira. Ba ja'aga, ba lō mafalawoe waneno ja'aga, mabe'e dali nifachoi andrō, nifachoi Lowalangi chōma, fondrege wa no maroegi gōi ami.

14 (Rom. 12, 3). Lō tāwa'ō, lō niroegima ja'ami, ba mafaigi sa'ae zi tōra fa'arōe; noa sa maroegi ami gōi, wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso. (Kor. I. 9, 2).

15 Lō mafalawoe waneno ja'aga, ba halōwō niha bō'ō; ba madōnadōna, na tedooe wamatimi andrō, ba eboea ndra'aga, ba chōmi andrō, dali nifachoi andrō chōma, irege a'oi

16 machamō, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba zi tambaimi, ba bōi ba nifachoi ba dánō bō'ō, ba zi no awai halōwō, ba waneno

17 ja'aga ba da'ō. (Rom. 15, 20). Na so zanoeno ja'ia, ba b a chō Zo'aja jamoesoeno ia.

18 (Kor. I. 1, 31). Tenga sa ba zama-doehoe'ō ja'ia fadoehoe dōdōda, ba nifadoehoe'ō Zo'aja fadoehoe dōdōda. (Kor. I. 4, 5. Amaed. 27, 2).

FAZA 11.

Itohoegō Faoelo wame'a ba hoe-loenia nibōbgō chōnia; itōrō linia wamakao andrō, nitaögōnia.

1 Ena'ō mibologō dōdōmi ma'ifoe, ba wa'ambō tōdō andrō chōgoe! Ba mibologō sa gōi dōdōmi chōgoe.

2 (F. 11, 16-19; 12, 6). Solohoe sa ndra'o, ba chōmi andrō, fa'olohoe Lowalangi. No oefohoe ami ba niha, si ha samōsa, ena'ō oe'ohé ami chō Keriso, ono alawe si sōchi. (E/es. 5, 25 b. t.).

3 Ba ata'oe ndra'o, 'tefa-kiko gera'erami, aheta ba zadōlō andrō, ba chō Keriso, hoelō si mane famaeloengoe goelō andrō Chawa, ba wa'onechemia. (Moz. I. 3, 1-13).

4 Na so sa zi möi chōmi, mangombacha Jesoe tānō bō'ō, si tengā

ni'ombacha'ōma, ba ma na mitema Geheha tānō bō'ō, si tengā nitemami, ba ma toeria somoeso dōdō tānō bō'ō, si tengā nihalōmi chōmi, ba fadoehoe dōdōda, na lō mitimba. (Gal. 1, 6 b. t.). Ba dōdōgōe sa, ba ma'ifoe lō ide'ide ndra'o, moroi ba zinenge saloea ja'wa andrō. (F. 12, 11; 10, 12. Kor. I. 15, 9, 10). Ba he no sambō tōdō ndra'odo ba hoehoeo, ba tengā sa ba wa'aboto ba dōdō; gofoe hadia ia, ba no oe'oroma'ō manō ia, ba chōmi andrō. (F. 10, 10. Kor. I. 2, 1, 13). Ma horōgōe, me no oe'ide'ide'ō ndra'o, ena'ō möi ja'wa ami, oebe'e, me no saoha gōlōgōe wangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi? (F. 12, 13. Kor. I. 9, 12). Banoea bō'ō, ba no oeof'ōmō, me no oehalō mbōli gōlōgōe, ba we'amōi enonimi; ba me sodō chōmi, me ambō chōgōe, ba lō niboësigoe tōdō niha, ha niha ia. (Fil. 4, 10. 55. Hal. zin. 18, 3). Sambō chōgōe andrō, ba noa sa labōnōchi talifoesō andrō, si otarai Makedonia; ba fefoe hadia ia, ba lō niboësigoe tōdōmi, ba lō'ō gōi oeboesi dōdōmi dania. (Kor. I. 16, 17. Tes. I. 2, 9). Faja zi doehoe andrō chō Keriso ba dōdōgōe, na oebe'e toba'a chōgōe waneno ja'o andrō, ba mbanoea Nachaja misa. (Kor. I. 9, 15). Hana wa si manō? Hadia me lō amasido ami? I'ila Lowalangi. Ba nilaoegoe iada'e, ba oetohoe, ena'ō oetimba mbōrō andrō, ba zangaloei bōrō, ba wangai toelada chōra ja'aga, ba nisoenora ja'ira. Sinenge faja sa niha si manō, sohalōwō si falimo, sanagō amoetate zinenge Keriso. (F. 2, 17. Fil. 3, 2). Ba lō'ō sa ahōlihōli dōdōda; Satana 14 sa gōi, itagō gamoeata mala'ika haga. (Mat. 4, 5, 6. Hal. zin. 16, 16. 17). Ba hana wa takata'ō sibai, na latagō enoninia gōi gamoeata genoni ba zatoelō? Ba i'ohia'ō mboeaboe-ara amozoeara dania. (Fil. 3, 19). Samoeza tō oewā'ō: Bōi jamoeŵā'ō 16

- tōdōnia niha, sambō tōdō ndra'odo ; ba na so zoei, ba laoe, ba jasambō tōdō ndra'o chōmi, ena'ō tōla oeseno gōi ndra'o ma'ifoe. (F. 11, 1).
- 17 Hadia niwa'ōgōe iada'e, ba tengā dali Zo'aja, wa oe'wa'ō ia ; hoelō ba wa'ambō tōdō sa, me no abe'e dōdōgōe wanoeno ja'o. (F. 12, 19). Me ato zanoeno ja'ira, dali nōsi niha, 18 ba oesoeno gōi. (Fil. 3, 3 b. t.) No edōna ami, mibologō dōdōmi ba zambō tōdō, meno satoeatōa ami. (Kor. 20 I. 4, 10). Mitaha sa, na so zango-sawoejoe ja'ami, na so zi manga ja'ami, na so zondra'oe ja'ami, na so zi faja'wa, na so zamalisi bawami. (Kor. 21 I. 7, 23). Fangaila, wa oe'wa'ō : noa sa ambō wa'abe'ema. Ba na so zabe'e dōdō niha bō'ō (fehede zambō tōdō 22 wehedegoe) ba abe'e gōi dōdōgōe. Ni-ha Heberai ira ? ja'odo gōi. Iraono Gizerāeli ira ? ja'odo gōi. Ma'oewoe Gaberahamo ira ? ja'odo gōi. (Hal. 23 zin. 22, 3). Enoni Keriso ira ? (fehede zambō tōdō wehedegoe) no tōra ndra'o ; no abōlō wa'erēge dōdōgōe, no asese labōbōzi ndra'o, no asese lakoeroedo, no asese ahatō 24 wa'amate. (Kor. I. 4, 1). No melima lahare'ō chōgōe niha Jehoeda zi sara ambō ūfa woele. (Moz. V. 25, 3).
- 25 No medōloe tebōzi oee ndra'o, sa-moeza no lateboedo kara ; no medōloe faloechado wa'aboto nowo ; sara loeo sara mbongi si no alōmō ba nasi ndra'odo. (Hal. zin. 16, 22; 26 14, 19; 27, 41 b. t.). No asese moekoli ndra'o, faloecha ndra'o game-ta'oeō ba nidanō, ba ameta'oeō sa-nge'e, ba ameta'oeō ba niwama, ba ameta'oeō ba niha baero, ba ameta'oeō ba mbanoea misa, ba ameta'oeō ba danō si mate, ba ameta'oeō ba nasi, ba ameta'oeō ba 27 dalifoesō sofaja ; ba halōwō ba ba wa'erēge dōdō ; ba wa'asese lō mōrō ba zi bongi ; ba wa'oloflo ba ba wa'-owōchi dōdō, ba wa'asese lō manga, ba wa'o'afoe ba ba wa lō noecha ; 28 (F. 6, 4. 5. Kor. I. 4, 11); lō kai bae-
- ro ū, wa ero ma'ōchō lahoeroefai ndra'o, wa oe'aboesi tōdō mbanoea misa, fefoe. Ha niha zamomō, zi lō amomōndra'o gōi ? Ha niha zi fa-leocha fangala, si lō afōchō bacha dōdōgōe ? (Kor. I. 9, 22). Na lō tola 30 lō oesoeno ndra'o, ba ba wa'ambō wa'abōlōgōe oesoeno. (F. 12, 5. 9. 10). Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita Je-soe, Amania, nisoenoseno iroegi zi lō aetoe, da'ō zangila, wa tengā faja niwa'ōgōe. Ba Ndramaseko ifataro-gō'ō mbanoea Ndramaseko koem-androe razo Areta andrō, ba won-dra'oe ja'o ; (Hal. zin. 9, 24 b. t.); ba ba zandrela lafatōrō ndra'o, wa-nada ja'o, ba gero gōli kara, ba ragaraga, ba aefandra'o ba dangania.

FAZA 12.

I. I'ide'ide'ō ia Faoelo. II. Lō ni-halōnia bōli gōlōnia ba mbanoea Gorindro ; l'omasi'ō ira.

- I. Lō tola lō oesoeno ndra'o, ba lō'ō sa goenania ; ba alacha sa itōrō ligoe gangilata andrō, ba fama'ele'ō andrō, chō Zo'aja. (Hal. zin. 26, 16. Gal. 2, 2). So ni'ilagoe niha, ba chō Keriso, si no moe'oehe ja'wa, iroegi tōlōe nga'ōtō zoroego, me mewe-le-ōfa fache (na ba mboto so ia, ba lō oe'ila, ba na baero mboto, ba lō'ō zoei oe'ila ; Lowalangi zangila). (Hes. 11, 24. Hal. zin. 22, 17). Ba no oe'ila niha andrō (na ba mboto, ba na baero mboto, ba lō oe'ila ; Lowalangi zangila) wa no moe'oehe ia ba waradaiso, awō wa no irongo daroma li si tebai lawā'ō niha, si lō tola iwa'ō niha, ha niha ia gōi. (Loek. 23, 43). Da'ō mbōrō wa oesoeno ndra'o, ba na ba chōgōe, ba lō edōnado oesoeno, ha ba wa'ambō wa'abōlōgōe andrō. (F. 11, 30). Na edōnado sa oesoeno ndra'o, ba tengā nifolaoe zambō tōdō wolaoegoe, me si doehoe niwa'ōgōe ; ba oetaha dōdōgōe, fa lō iwai niha, ha niha ia, eboea ndra'o, moroi ba ni'ilania chōgōe, ba moroi ba nirongonie.

- 7 (*F. 10, 8*). Ba ena'ō bōi fajaῶa ndra'o, ba nifa'ele'ō andrō chōgōe, me no eboea, ba no moetaroe'ō chōgōe zoezoemō ba nōsi, mala'ika Zatana, ena'ō igoechoegoechoei ndra'o, fa bōi fajaῶa ndra'odo.
- 8 (*Job. 2, 7. Gal. 4, 14*). Ba no medōloe mangandrōdo chō Zo'aja, ena'ō aheta ia chōgōe. (*Mat. 26, 44*). Ba no iŵa'ō chōgōe : **Ja'abōnō chōea wa'-eboea dōdōgōe chōos, a'oi sa so wa'-abōlō andrō chēgōe ba wa lō abōlō.** Andrō wa abōlō omasido, ba wa lō abōlōdo andrō oscoeno ndra'o, ena'ō ahono chōgōe wa'abōlō Keriso andrō.
- 10 (*Fil. 4, 13. Jes. 40, 29 b. t.*). Andrō omasi ndra'o wa lō abōlō ba famakao ba fa'afōchō ba folohi ba fa'atosasa, na bōrō Keriso. Na sambōfa'abōlō ndra'o, awena abōlōdo. (*F. 6, 10*).
- 11 II. Noa sa tobali sambō era'era ndra'o; noa sa miforege chōgōe. Ja'ami sa zanoeno ja'o ena'ō, ma'ifoc sa lō ide'ide ndra'o, moroi ba zinenge andrō, si no aloea jaŵa, he ū'a'e no si lō boto ndra'odo.
- 12 (*F. 11, 1. 5. 16*). Tandra, si nangea tandra chō zinenge, ba no moefaloea ba chōmi, no a'oi so wa'anaoe gōlō ba dandra ba ba gila'ilā ba ba wa'abōlō. (*F. 6, 4-6. Rom. 15, 19*). Hadia sa ni'ambōsi ami, moroi ha mbanoea bō'ō andrō, baero wa lō nifonorogoe tōdōmi? Mibologō dōdōmi chōgōe, ba zalagoe andrō. (*F. 11, 7-11*). Hiza, no oefoeli oefa'anōdo, ba we'amōi chōmi, no medōloe, mōi da'e, ba lō dania efonoro dōdōmi. Tenga sa nibabajajami ni'aloelī, ha ja'ami oe'aloelī. Tenga sa iraono zangaloei ana'a chō ndra amara, ama zangaloei ana'a ba ndraono.
- 15 (*F. 13, 1. Hal. zin. 20, 33*). Ba omasido mangahachō, ba he ja'odo na i nibe'e salahi nosomi; na no fahōna wa'omasigoe ami, ba hadia, ba la'ambōsi wangomasi'ō ja'o? (*Tes. I. 2, 8*). Ba ja'ia ja'o; lō nifonorogoe tōdōmi, ba me no oneche ndra'o,
- ba no oefae'oe'oe ami fa'oneche andrō. Hadia, no oe'alani ami, ba nifatengegoe chōmi andrō, ha niha ia? No oe'andrō chō Dito andrō, ba no oefatenge awōnia dalifeosō andrō; hadia, no i'alani ami Tito andrō? Hadia, lō ha sara dōdōma, wanōrō lala chōma? Hadia, lō faoma matara lahe nawōma? (*F. 8, 16-18. Kor. I. 16, 10*). I'otarai fōna sa'ae, miŵa'ō tōdōmi, maboe'a ba hoeloe-ma, ba chōmi andrō; fōna Lowalangi moehede ndra'aga, ba chō Keriso. Ba fefoe hadia ia da'ō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, ba ba wanga'azōchi ja'ami. (*F. 3, 1; 11, 16 b. t.*). Ata'eedo sa, na sodo, ba ma tengə somasi ndra'o oe'ila ba chōmi, ba ja'ami gōi, ba ma tengə somasi ami, mi'ila chōgōe; ma so wagoeagoeasa, ba ma fa'afōchō dōdō, ba ma fōnoe, ba ma fasosota, ba ma fambōbōgō si lō doehoe, ba ma fangōngōngōngōsa, ba ma fajaŵasa, ba ma famakoejoe; (*Kor. I. 1, 11. Gal. 5, 19 b. t.*); ba ma ihōndrōgō ndra'o Lowalangigoe, ba chōmi andrō, na oefocli mōi chōmi, ba aboe dōdōgōe ba zato andrō, si no mamazōchi horō, fōna, ba si lō aboe tōdō ba zi lō sōchi andrō ba ba wohorō ba ba hocha andrō, nitōrōra. (*Kor. I. 6, 15 b. t.*).
- FAZA 13.
- I. Famaroee tōdō, ena'ō lafoeli lahaogō; II. ena'ō lasechegō dōdōra. III. Fango'ozoei; fangowai.
- I. Oefoeli mōi chōmi, medōloe, mōi da'e. Ba n i ū'a'ō zi daroea, ba ma si datōlo e, si so ba m bōrō, ahono dania fcfoe h adia ia. (*F. 12, 14. Mat. 18, 16. Moz. V. 19, 15. Tim. I. 5, 19*). No oehōnagō oeŵa'ō ba oefoeli oehōnagō oeŵa'ō, hoelō no so ndra'o, zamoeza tō, he ū'a'e lō ja'o iada'e, ba zi no mamazōchi horō, fōna, ba ba dánō bō'ō fefoe, wa lō oe'ila wa'ahachō dōdō, na mōido zamoeza tō. (*Kor. I. 5, 3. Kor. II. 1, 23; 12, 21*). Me

mi'aloaloei dandra, wa Keriso zi-hede ba.wehedegoe andrō; Keriso si-lō ambō fa'abōlō, ba chōmi andrō, si no abōlō ba chōmi. (*Rom. 16, 18.*)

4 Mat. 10, 20. Noa sa moeforōfa ia, ba wa lō abōlō, ba no aoeri ia, ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi. Ja'aga sa gōi, ba no sambō fa abōlō, ba chōnia andrō, ba aoeri ndra'aga dania, awōnia, ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi, ba chōmi andrō. (*Rom. 6, 9. 10. Heb. 2, 9.*)

5 II. Misechegō dōdōmi, na samati ami, mitandraigō ami; ma lō aboto ba dōdōmi ami, wa no so ba dōdōmi Keriso Jesoe? Atō na si lō fadoehoe dōdōda ami. (*Kor. I. 11, 28. Rom. 8, 9. 10. Gal. 2, 20.*) Ba oedōnadōna, aboto ba dōdōmi dania, wa tenga

7 si lō fadoehoe dōdōda ndra'aga. Ba mangandrō ndra'aga ba Lowalangi, ena'ō lō milaoe hadia ia zi lō atoelō; tenga sa ena'ō lawā'ō, niha si fadoehoe dōdō niha bō'ō ndra'aga, ena'ō si sōchi milaoe, ba ena'ō hoelō zi lō fadoehoe dōdō niha ndra'aga.

8 Tebai sa masawō zi doehoe, ha ba

zi doehoe ma'ilila matolo. Eboea sa dōdōma, na sambō fa'abōlō ndra'aga, ba na sabōlō ami; ba da'ō nīandrōma, ena'ō mo'ahonoa ami. (*Heb. 13, 21.*) Andrō oesoera chōmi da'ō, me lō ja'o, ena'ō alacha lō oe'abe'e'ō, na sodo, ena'ō alacha lō oebe'e dali wa'abe'e andrō, nitehe Zo'aja chōgoe, ba wanga'azōchi, ba tengā ba wanoedoegō. (*F. 2, 3; 10, 8.*)

III. Ba baero ō, ja'ami ira tali-foesō, ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, mibe'e nihaogō ami, mifondrondrongo wamarooe tōdōmi, ja ha sara dōdōmi, ja'atoelō ami ba nawōmi ba itolo ami Lowalangi wa'omasi andrō, Lowalangi wa'atoelō. (*Fil. 4, 4. Kor. I. 14, 20. Rom. 12, 16. 18; 15, 33.*) Faoma mi'owai nawōmi fa'-agosa bawa ni'amoni'ō andrō. La'-owai ami ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe. (*Kor. I. 16, 20. Tes. I. 5, 26.*) **Jafaloecha** ami fefoe **wa'ebaea dōdō Zo'aja** ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso ba fa'omasi Lowalangi ba fa'awōsa **Geheha ni'amoni'ō!** (*Gal. 6, 18. Rom. 5, 5.*)

Soera Waoelo andrō,

ba Ndrawa

GALATIA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. **II. Mangarōngarō ia,** me no ambō wa'aro dō-dō Ndrawa Galatia andrō. **III. Ifadoehoe'ō chōra,** wa no tenga nitemania ba niha doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ni'ombacha'ōnia.

1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, sinenge, tenga moroi ba niha ba tenga gōi nifa'ema niha chōnia, moroi chō

Jesoe Keriso ba moroi chō Lowalangi Ama, si no manoesoogi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, (*Tit. I, 3,*) ba talifoesō andrō, awōgoe, fefoe: ba mbanoea andrō misa, ba Galatia mafa'ohe'ō. (*Kor. I. 16, 1.*) Jafaloecha ami wa'ebaea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Efes. 1, 2. Joh. II. 3,*) si no mame'e ja'ia, ba horōda andrō, ena'ō i'efa'ō ita

- ba nōsi goeli danō andre, si lō sōchi, | nagoe, si no mogaoni ja'o, ba wa'-
dali zomasi Lowalangi, Amada, (*F.* eboea dōdōnia, (*Hal. zin*, 9, 15. *Efes.*
5, 20. *Mat.* 20, 28. *Efes.* 5, 2. *Joh.* I. 3, 7), ifa'ele'ō Nononia andrō ba 16
5, 19), nifosuemange iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (*Tim.* II. 4, 18). dōdōgoe, ena'ō oetoeriagō ia ba
6 II. Ahōlihōli dōdōgoe, me no alio niha baero, ba i'anema'ō lō oebe'e
sibai mifaheta'ō ami ba zogaoni dali niha, (*Mat.* 11, 27. *Hal. zin*,
ja'ami ba wa'eboea dōdō Keriso 26, 16 b. t. *Efes.* 3, 8 b. t.), lō'ō gōi 17
andrō, me no alio mi'otahōgō doeria si mōido misi jaŵa ba Jeroezalema,
7 somoeso dōdō bō'ō. (*F.* 5, 8. *Kor.* ba chōra si no sinenge fōnagoe ;
II. 11, 4). Ba lō'ō sa tānō bō'ō, ha mōido ba danō Ndrawa Ara, ba
8 banisha andrō ōsa, samakoejoeja'ami, oefoelido zoei ba Ndraramaseko.
sedōna mamalia'ō toeria somoeso Awena dania, medōloe fache foeri
dōdō andrō chō Keriso. (*F.* 5, 10. *Hal. zin*, 15, 1. 24). Ba he na ja'aaga, 18
9 Ba ma mala'ika moroi ba zoroego, ba mōido misi jaŵa ba Jeroe-
zangombacha chōmi toeria somoeso zalema, ena'ō faloechado chō Gefa,
dōdō bō'ō si tengen'i'ombacha'ōma ba felelima wongigoe chōnia; (*Hal.*
10 chōmi, ba jagōna ia fangelifi ! (*Kor.* *zin*, 9, 26); ba sinenge bō'ō, ba lō 19
I. 16, 22). Si mane fangoema'ōma fō- ni'ilagoe, ha Jakobo, talifoesō Zo'aja
na, si manō gōi oefoeli oeŵa'ō iada'e: andrō. (*F.* 2, 9. *Hal. zin*, 12, 17. *Mat.*
11 zo zangombacha chōmi toeria 13, 55). Ba hadia nisoeragoe, ba 20
somoeso dōdō, si lō faoedoe ba hiza, anche Lowalangi, wa tenga
12 nitemami andrō, ba jagōna ia fangeli! Hadia sa iada'e, hadia, ena'ō sofaja ndra'odo. (*Rom.* 9, 1). Ba 21
fadoehoe dōdō niha chōgōe oe'aleoi, awena mōido ba mbanoea Ziria
ba ma ena'ō fadoehoe dōdō Lowalangi chōgōe ? Hadia, ena'ō la'o- misa ba ba mbanoea Gilikia andrō. Ba 22
masi'ō ndra'o niha oe'aleoi ? Na 12
oe'aleoi na, ena'ō la'omasi'ō ndra'o 13
niha, ba tenga enoni Keriso ndra'- 14
odo ena'ō. (*Tes.* I. 2, 4).
III. Ba lō oebini'ō chōmi, ja'ami
13 ira talifoesō : ba doeria somoeso 15
dōdō andrō, ni'ombacha'ōgōe, ba 16
tenga dali niha. (*Kor.* I. 15, 1 b. t.).
14 Ba tenga sa gōi nitemagoe ba niha, 17
ba tēngā nifahaō ndra'odo, no moroi 18
ba wama'ele'ō Jesoe Keriso ia.
15 (*Hal. zin*, 26, 16). Noa sa mirongo 19
gamoeatagoe fōna, ba hoekoe ba 20
niha Jehoeda, wa no oeforege wolohi 21
banoea Lowalangi, wa no oefakiko, 22
(*Hal. zin*, 26, 4 b. t. *Tim.* I. 1, 13), 23
ba no' ato oetaloe'i si faziazia'a 24
chōgōe, iwama, ba hoekoe ba niha 25
Jehoeda andrō, ba no oeforege, ba 26
wolo'ō nifa'ema ndra toeama. (*Hal.* 27
zin, 22, 3). Ba me no omasi zi no 28
mangoniagō ja'o, moroi ba daloe ni-
- FAZA 2.
- I. Fe'amōi Waoelo ba Jeroezalema.
II. Ha sara dōdōra zinenge bō'ō.
III. Itegoe Wetero Faoelo.
- 1 I. Ba aefa da'ō, meweleōfa fache
foeri ū, ba oefoeli mōi misi jaŵa 2
ba Jeroezalema, awō Mbaranaba,
ba oe'ohē gōi awōgōe Dito andrō.
(*Hal. zin*, 15, 2. *Kor.* II. 8, 23). Ba
fama'ele'ō mbōrō, wa mōido misi 3
jaŵa, ba oe'ombacha'ō chōra doeria
somoeso dōdō andrō, nitoeriagōgōe
ba niha baero, ofōna ba zi no motōi
andrō, ba wamaigi na zajazaja gō-
lōgōe halōwōgōe, ba ma halōwōgōe 4
fōna. (*Hal. zin* 13, 2). Ba he Tito
andrō, awōgōc, Dawa Heleni, ba
lō moe'ō ooe, ena'ō ifaboto'ō ia.
Ba ba dalifoesō faja andrō, si no
tetewoe, si no manōndragō ja'ira

- bacha, ba wāmaigi hadia zi tola chōma, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ena'ō labali'ō sawoejoe ndra'aga. (*Hal. zin. 15, 24. Gal. 5, 1.*) Ba saza lō aloeloe dōdōma, ba wolo'ō chōra mena'ō, ena'ō lō teboelō chōmi wa'adoehoe doeria somoeso dōdō andrō.
- 6 II. **Ba** ba zi so tōi andrō — ha niha ira fōna, ba ma'ifoe lō ba dōdōgōe da'ō; lō'ō sa ifaigi mbawa niha Lowalangi, — ba lō'ō sa ninōnō zi so tōi andrō chōgōe. (*Rom. 2, 11.*)
- 7 Ba tengā ha da'ō; me larongo, wa no moebe'e ba dangagoe doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba niha si lō moeboto, si mane chō Wetero ba niboto — *Hal. zin. 15, 12; Rom. 1, 8, 5)* sanolo chō Wetero sa, ba halō-wō zinenge andrō, ba niboto, da'ō gōi zanolo ja'o, ba niha baero, — (*Rom. 15, 15 b. t.*), ba me no aboto ba dōdōra wa'eboea dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ndra'o, Jakobo andrō ba Kefā ba Johane, si no amaedola ghomo, lawā'ō niha sato, ba fara'oe tanga ira chōgōe ba chō Mbaranaba, tandra wa fa'awō, ena'ō ba niha baero mangombacha ndra'aga, ba ja'ira, ba ba niboto; (*Efes. 3, 8 b.t.*);
- 10 ha fa'bōi olifoc ndra'aga zi noemana, ba noa gōi oeforege wolo'ō da'ō. (*Kor. I. 16, 1. Hal. zin. 11, 29, 30.*)
- 11 III. **Ba** me mōi ba Gandriochia Gefa, ba no oetegoe ia, moeheddo chōnia, me no mosinegoe ia. Me lō si so niha andrō sa, si otarai chō Jakobo, ba oreodoe manga ia ba zi no niha baero fōna, ba me no so ira, ba iheta ia, ba i'oniagō ia, fa'ata-oenia niboto. (*Hal. zin. 21, 18, 11, 13, 3).* Ba mamini tōdō gōi, awōnia, niha Jchocda bō'ō andrō, ba tobali adōni gōi Mbaranaba, ba wamini tōdō andrō chōra. Ba me oe'ilā, lō sōchi nilaoera, lō latōrō zi doehoe andrō, toeria somoeso dōdō, ba moeheddo chō Gefa, ba zi so ira gefoe, oemane: Na ō'o'ō hoekoe ba niha baero, ja'oegō niha Jehoeda, ba na
- tenga hoekoe'ba niha Jehoeda ō'o'ō, ba hadia wa ō'o'ooe niha baero, ba wolo'ō hoekoe'ba niha Jchoeda? (*Tim. I, 5, 20.*) Ja'ita, ba no to'oea 15 niha Jehocda, ba tengā si so horō, nōg'ōtō niha baero. (*Efes. 2, 3 b. t.*) Ba me no ta'ilā, wa tengā moroi 16 ba wolo'ō oroisa atoelō niha, iwa'ō Lowalangi, ha moroi ba wamati andrō, chō Keriso Jesoe; ba no wamati ita, chō Keriso Jesoc, ena'ō atoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba wamati andrō, chō Keriso, ba tengā moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa, me samōsa lō'ō, satoelō, iwa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa. (*F. 3, 11. Hal. zin. 15, 10, 11. Rom. 3, 20, 28; 4, 5.*) Ba na no oroma, wa no 17 niha si so horō gōi ita, ja'ita sangaloei ena'ō atoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso, ba ma no sanolo ba horō Keriso? Bōi si manō! Na oefoeli sa oefazōchi zi no oedoegō, ba tobali solalōl ndra'o oebe'e. Ja'o sa, ba si no mate ba goroisa 19 andrō, moroi ba goroisa, ena'ō chō Lowalangi aoeri ndra'o. (*F. 6, 14; Rom. 7, 4; 6, 4-6.*) **No moeforōfa** 20 ndra'o, awō Keriso; aoeri ndra'o, ba tengā sa'ae ja'o, Keriso zaoeri ba dōdōgōe. Ba fa'aerigoe iada'e, ba mboto andre, ba no fa'aeri ba wamati chō Nono Lowalangi, si no mangomasī'ō ja'o, si no mame'e salahigoe ja'ia. (*Kor. II. 13, 5; 5, 15, 17. Gal. 1, 4.*) Lō oe'ositengagō wa'eboea 21 dōdō Lowalangi andrō; na moroi ba goroisa wa'atoelō dōdō andrō me-na'ō, ba no zajazaja gōlō, wa no mate Keriso. (*Heb. 7, 11.*)

FAZA 3.

I. Ba wamati tesōndra wa'atoelō dōdō, tengā ba wolo'ō oroisa. II. Lō'ō sa iwoe'ai ganaboe'oela li andrō oroisa andrō, III. ha samamaha ba chō Keriso ia.

I. **He** ja'ami, banoea Galatia, si lō tōdōtōdō! Ha niha zolaoe elemocnia chōmi, chōmi, si no moebe'e

- famaedo Jesoe Keriso, ba doedoema hōrō, famaedo Jesoe Keriso niforōfa? 2 (*F. 5, 7*). Ha da'ō nisofoegoe chōmi: Hadia, moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa, wa no mitema mege Geheha, ba ma moroi ba doeria wamati andrō?
- 3 (*Hal. zin. 2, 38*). Hadia, si manō wa'-ambō tōdō andrō chōmi? Ba Geheha mibōrōtaigō no, ba hadia, ba nōsi niha wozoe chōmi dania? Hadia, ha wa'oja'oja zi no itōrō ami, hadia, zajazaja gōlō? Si ndroehoe zajazaja gōlō taŵā'ō? Ba sama'ema chōmi Eheha andrō, sanga'asogō chōmi fa'abōlō, hadia, moroi ba wolo'ō oroisa, wa ilaoe da'ō, ba ma moroi 6 ba doeria wamati andrō? Si mane Aberahamo, „m a m a t i i a c h ō L o w a l a n g i, b a t e b e ' f a ' a -t o e l ō d ō d ō n i a". *Moz. I. 15, 6.*
- 7 *Rom. 4, 3*). Ba aboto sa'ae ba dō-dōmi: ha niha zi otarai wamati, da'ō ma'oewoe Gaberahamo. (*Rom. 8, 11. 12. Joh. 8, 39*). Ba me no to-hōna oroma ba zoera, wa moroi ba wamati andrō atoelō niha baero, iŵā'ō Lowalangi, andrō tehōnagō te'ombacha'ō chō Gaberahamo doe-ria somoeso dōdō, imane Lowalangi: „M o r o i b a c h ō o e t e f a -h o w o e ' d a n i a f e f o e s o i b a g o e l i d a n ō." (*Moz. I. 12, 3*).
- 9 Tobali awō Gaberahamo, samati andrō, tefahowoe'ō zi otarai wamati 10 andrō. (*Rom. 4, 16*). Ha wa'ato sa zi otarai wolo'ō oroisa, ba no tohare chōra wangeli. Noa sa so ba zoera: „N i e l i f i d o z i s i l ō m a n ō r ō f e f o e, h a d i a i a, z i s o b a z o e r a g o r o i s a a n d r ō, b a w o l o ' ō j a ' i a." (*Moz. V. 27, 26*).
- 11 Ba no oroma, wa samōsa lō satoelō, iŵā'ō Lowalangi, ba goroisa andrō, imane: „M o r o i b a w a m a t i a o e r i d a n i a z a t o e l ō a n d r ō." 12 (*F. 2, 16. Hab. 2, 4. Rom. 1, 17*). Ba tengā moroi ba wamati goroisa andrō, imane: „H a n i h a z i n o m o l o ' ō, d a ' ō z a o e r i b a d a ' ō." 13 (*Moz. III. 18, 5. Rom. 10, 5*). No ihōlī ita Keriso, ba wangeli andrō, ba goroisa andrō, me no tobali ni'elifi ia, salahida, me no so ba zoera: Ni'elifi dozi nitawi ba dōla geō," (*Rom. 8, 3. Moz. V. 21, 23*), ena'ō faloecha niha baero howoeho-woe andrō chō Gaberahamo, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ena'ō tatcma gamaboe'oela li andrō, Eheha andrō, moroi ba wamati (*Moz. I. 12, 3. Jes. 44, 3*).
- II. He ja'ami, ira talifoesō! Fe-hede niha wehedegoe. Oroisa niha gōlō, na no moe'aro'ō, ba lō la'osi-lō'ōgō, ba lō lasahe. (*Heb. 9, 15 b. t.*) 14 Ba no moeŵā'ō gamaboe'oela li andrō, chō Gaberahamo ba chō ma'-oewoenia; lō iŵā'ō: „ba chō ma'-oewoe sato"; ha samōsa, no imane: „ba chō ma'oewoemō", ja'ia Keriso. (*Moz. I. 13, 15; 17, 8 b. t.*) 15 Ba da'ō niŵā'ōgōe: Oroisa andrō, ni'a'aro'ō Lowalangi fōna, ba tebai tewoe'ai ba goroisa amachoita andrō, si no ñfā ngaotoe a tōloe ngafoeloe fache si achi moroi chōnia, fa lō'ō sa'ae mogoena gamaboe'oela li a-andrō mena'ō. (*Moz. II. 12, 40*). Na 16 moroi ba goroisa sa wanema ondrōita andrō ena'ō, ba tengā sa'ae moroi ba gamaboe'oela li; ba chō Gaberahamo, ba no moroi ba gamaboe'oela li, wa i'anoealagō Lowalangi. (*Rom. 4, 13 b. t.*) 17 Ba he wisa goroisa andrō? Bōrō golalōwā andrō, wa tefatewoe ia, iregc so ma'oewoe andrō, ba nitandrōsaigō amaboe'oela li andrō; ni'oroi'ō ba mala'ika goroisa andrō, nifa'ema zama'ema andrō. (*Rom. 3, 20; 5, 20*). Ba sama'-ema, ba tengā ba zi ha samōsa, ba Lowalangi, ba no ha samōsa. (*Moz. V. 4, 35*). Ba hadia, fa'oedoe goroisa 21 ba gamaboe'oela li Lowalangi andro? Tenga si manō. Na no moe-be'e mena'ō goroisa, sangila mangorifi niha, ba si ndroehoe moroi ba goroisa i'otarai fa'atoelō andrō. (*Rom. 8, 2-4*). Ba ba zoera, ba no tefaoe'oe manō fefoe hadia ia, barō

- mbawa horō, ena'ō moroi ba wamatih chō Jesoe Keriso tebe'e gamaboe'oela li andrō, ba zamati andrō. (*Rom. 3. 9; 11, 32. Gal. 3, 14.*)
- 23 III.** Ba me lō famati andrō na sa, ba no tetarogō ita, nifa'oe'oe barō mbawa goroisa, famati andrō nitoe-toeroe, nifa'ele'ō dania, (*F. 4, 2. 3.*)
- 24 Ba no tobali samamaha ja'ita goroisa andrō, ba chō Keriso, ena'ō moroi ba wamatih andrō atoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi.** (*Rom. 10, 4.*) Ba me no so wamatih andrō, ba tengsa'a'e barō mbawa zamamaha so ita.
- 26 (Rom. 7, 4. 6). Dozi ami sa, ba no ono Lowalangi, moroi ba wamatih andrō chō Keriso Jesoe.** (*F. 4, 5. 7.*)
- 27 Joh. 1, 12).** Ha wa'ato ami sa, si no moebajagō idanō, ba chō Keriso, ba no mi'onoecha Keriso. (*Rom. 6, 28 3 b. t.; 13, 14,*) Ba da'ō lō niha Jehoeda, ba lō Dawa Heleni, lō sawoejoe ba lō si tengsa'a'e sawoejoe, lō ira matoea, ba lō ira alawe; dozi ami sa, ba ha samōsa, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Kol. 3, 11. Efes. 2, 14. 15.*)
- 29 Ba na chō Keriso ami, ba no ma'oewoe Gaberahamo ami, sanema ondrōita, dali gamaboe'oela li andrō.** (*F. 9. 3, 16.*)
- FAZA 4.**
- I. Ono Lowalangi niha Keriso.
II. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō lafeli ira ba zi doe hoe. III. Fangefā doe'ria somoeso dōdō andrō.
- 1 I.** Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe: götō wa iraono zanema ondrōita, ba lō faehoe ira zawocjoe, he ū'a'e chōnia fefoe, hadia ia, barō mbawa zondrorogō so ia ba barō mbawa zamaigimaigi jomo, gasagasa wa iroegi bāwa nihockoe namania. Si manō göi ita; götō wa iraono ita, ba no i'osawoejoe ita famobōrō andrō, ba goeli danō. (*Kol. 2, 8. 20.*)
- 2 Ba me no iroegi inōtō andrō, ba ifatenge Nononia Lowalangi, ni'adonogō ndra alawe, ba nibe'e barō mbawa gorolsa,** (*Moz. I. 49, 10. Dan. 9, 25. Mat. 5, 17), ena'ō ihōli zi so barō mba-wa goroisa, ena'ō faloecha ita, fa ono ita. (*F. 3, 13. 26.*) Ba me no ono ami, ba no ifatenge Lowalangi Geheha Nononia andrō, ba dōdōda, si'ao andrō: He Aba, Ama! (*Rom. 8, 15.*) Tobali tengsa'a'e sawoejoe ndra'oegō, ono ndra'oegō; ba na ono, ba no sanema ondrōita gōi, ibe'e Lowalangi. (*Rom. 8, 16. 17.*)*
- 6 II. Ba me loeo da'ō sa, me lō saboto ba dōdōmi Lowalangi, ba no sawoejoe Lowalangi bō'i ami, si tengsa'a'e Lowalangi.** (*Kor. I. 8, 4; 12, 2. Sin. 115, 4.*) Ba iada'e, me no aboto ba dōdōmi Lowalangi, me noa sa'a'e aboto ba dōdō Lowalangi gōi ami, ba hana wa mifoeli ami ba wamobōrō andrō, sambō fa-abōlō, ba si noemana, si mōi enoni zoei ami ena'ō, samoeza tō? (*Kol. 2, 20 b. t.*) Hadia mifaigi ngaloeo, ba 10 ba'wa, ba inōtō, ba dōfi? (*Rom. 14, 5.*) Ata'oe ndra'o ba chōmi, ma dania zajazaja gölōgōe wohalōwōgōe ba chōmi andrō. Mibe'e toeladami 11 ndra'odo, me no si mane ja'ami ndra'odo gōi; he ja'ami ira talifoe-sō, mangandrō ndra'o chōmi. Lō hadia ia horōmi chōgōe. Ba no mi'-12 ila, wa no ambō wa'abe'e nōsigoe, me oe'ombacha'ō chōmi doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, si fōfōna andrō. (*Kor. I. 2, 3.*) Ba lō ni'ositengagōmi 13 fanandraigō ja'ami andrō, ba nōsigoe, ba lō sanoezoe dōdōmi; hoelō na mala'ika Lowalangi ndra'o, wanemami ja'o no, hoelō na Keriso Jesoe ndra'odo. (*Mal. 2, 7. Joh. 13, 20.*) Ba heza so iada'e wa'odōwā-dōwā dōdōmi no, niwa'ōmi? Oefadoehoe'ō sa chōmi, na tola mena'ō, ba no mikōē hōrōmi, ba no mibe'e chōgōe. Hadia, no tobali si fa'oedoe 15 chōmi ndra'odo, me no oe'wa'ō chōmi zi doe hoe? Tenga sa si sōchi wanaglocira tōdōmi, edōna lafabali amī chōgōe, ena'ō mi'aloē ira. (*F. 6, 12. Hal. zin. 20, 30.*) Ba si sōchi sa, 16 na te'aloē zi zōchi, si lō mamalō-

- malō; ba tenga ha na sodo chōmi.
 19 He ja'ami, ira onogoe, ni'adonogōgoezamoeza tō, safōchō chōgoe, irege tobali famaedo Keriso ami. (*Kor. I. 20 4, 15*). Ena'ō na sodo chōmi iada'e, ba ena'ō na oe'ilā oefalalini ligoe; no aboe dōdōgōe ami.
 21 III. Mi'ombacha'ō chōgoe, ja'ami, sedōna mōi barō mbawa goroisa, hadia lō mifondrondrongo goroisa?
 22 Noa sa so ba zoera: domboea nono Gaberahamo, samboea ba zawoejoe andrō, ba samboea ba zi tenga sawoejoe. (*Moz. I. 16, 15; 21, 2b, t.*)
 23 Ba ba lala wo'ono ba niha tesōndra zi samboea, ba zawoejoe andrō, ba si samboea, ba zi tenga sawoejoe, ba moroi ba gamaboe'oela li. (*Rom. 24 9, 7-9*). Amaedola da'ō: ja'ia sa zi doea balō wawoe'oesa li andrō, si samboea, ba moroi ba hili Zina'i, so'ono ba wa'asawoejoe, ja'ia Hagara andrō, (*Moz. II. 19, 18. Moz. I. 16, 1. Heb. 12, 18 b. t.*). Hagara sa hili Zina'i andrō, ba li Ndrawa Ara, ba no falaŵa ia ba Jeroezalema ma'ochō; noa sa sawoejoe da'ō,
 26 awō ndraononia. Ba Jeroezalema jaŵa andrō, ba tenga sawoejoe, ja'ia ninada, ja'ita fefoe. (*Heb. 12, 27 22. Fam. 3, 12*). Noa sa so ba zoera: „O moeso'iō dōdōoe, ja'o e-gō, si lō ono, si lō irai madono; karakaraini wa'iki ba owoeawoea'ō dōdōoe, ja'oegō, si lō f'a'afōchō hoeloe, noa sa oja ndraono ba zi ha samōsa andrō, no tohoede ia, moroi ba zi soira matoea".
 28 (*Jes. 54, 1*). Ba ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba no ono gamaboe'oela li ami,
 29 dali Giza'aki. Ba hoelō si mane ba da'ō, me igohi nisōndra ba lala Geheha nisōndra ba lala wo'ono ba niha, si manō gōi iada'e. (*Moz. I. 30 21, 9*). Ba hadia niŵa'ō ba zoera? Imane: „Tibō'ō zawoejoe andrō, awō nononia, lō'ō satola manema ondrō ita

nono zawoejoe andrō, awō nono zi tengasawoejoe." (*Moz. I. 21, 10, 12*). Andrō, 31 ja'ami ira talifoesō, tengasono zawoejoe ita, no ono zi tengasawoejoe.

FAZA 5.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ena'ō aro dōdōra, bōi labē'e ni'osawoejoe ira, ba bōi gōi la'egoendō ba zi lō sōchi, wa si no aefa ira, II. ena'ō la'omasīō wañwōra, ba ena'ō latōrō lala Geheha.

- I. Ba fa bōi sawoejoe ita, ba no i'efa'ō ita Keriso. Ba mi'abe'e'ō, bōi mibe'e nifokalo mbagimi, ba wa'asawoejoe. (*F. 2, 4; 4, 9. Joh. 8, 32, 36. Hal. zin. 15, 10*). Hiza, ja'o, Faoelo, oeŵa'ō chōmi, na mifaboto'ō ami, ba lō goena Keriso chōmi. (*F. 2, 21. Hal. zin. 15, 1*). Ba oefadoehoe'ō zoei ba niha fefoe, ha niha zamaboto'ō ja'ia, wa mo'ōmō ia folo'ō oroisa ma'afefoe. (*F. 6, 13*). No mifabali ami chō Keriso, na ba goroisa mi'aloei wangatoelōmi, no aefa ami ba wa'ahachō dōdō andrō. Ja'ita sa, ba ba Geheha, moroi ba wamatir andrō, ta'dōnadōna dōtōnafō andrō, fangatoelō. (*Rom. 5, 1b. t. Tim. II. 4, 8*). Ba chō Keriso Jesoe sa, ba tebai wamoto, ba tebai wa lō moeboto, ha famati andrō, si no abōlō, ba wa'omasī andrō. (*F. 6, 15; 3, 28. Kor. I. 7, 19; 13, 2*). No sōchi wo-lo'ōmi fōna; ha niha zanenawa ja'ami, fa lō mifondrondrongo zi doeheo? (*F. 1, 1-3*). Fondrōnisi andrō, ba tenga moroi ba zogaoni ja'ami. (*F. 1, 6*). Ha ma'ifoe danōmō roti, ba ahori i'aisōni gombōila roti fefoe. (*Kor. I. 5, 6*). No fadoehoe 10 dōdōgōe chōmi, ba chō Zo'aja, wa ha da'ō dōdōmi, ba samakoejoe ja'ami andrō, ba iloe'i dania hoe-koenia, gofue ha niha ia. (*F. 1, 7*). Ba ja'odo andre, ja'ami ira talifoesō, na oe'ombacha'ō na ena'ō wamoto andrō, ba hana wa lagohi nā ndra'odo? Noa sa dōhō mena'ō, 11

- wa fatoewoe rōfa andrō. (*F. 6, 12.*)
 12 14. *Kor. I. 1, 23.*) Ena'ō na lafa-chai'ō ira, samawoekaisi tōdōmi andrō! (*Sin. 12, 4.*)
- 13 II. Ja'ami sa, ba ba wa bōi sawoejoe tekaoni ami, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ha fa bōi tobali lala nōsi niha, wa tengə sawoejoe ami, faoma mitolo nawōmi, moroi ba wa'omasi andrō. (*Kor. I. 8, 9. Fet. I. 2, 16.*)
- 14 Oroisa andrō sa ma'afefoe, ba ba zi ha samboea li andrō tetōrō ia fefoe, na imane: „O m a s i'ō z a h a t ū c h ū o e, s i m a n e f a 'o m a s i o e n d r a 'o e g ū”. (*Rom. 15, 13, 9, 10.*) Ba na fara'oe'oe ami, na faoma mi'ā nawōmi, ba mifaigi, fa bōi faoma mibe'e ahori nawōmi.
- 16 Ba da'ō niwa'ōgōe: mitōrō lala Geheha, ba lō mifaloea wangisō nōsi andrō. (*Rom. 7, 6; 8, 4, 5. Fet. I, 17, 2, 11.*) Mangisō sa nōsi si no fa'oe-doe, ba Geheha, ba omasi Geheha zi fa'oe-doe ba nōsi; faoma sa fa'oe-doe ira chō nawōra, ena'ō lō milaoe zomasi ami ena'ō. (*Rom. 7, 23; 8, 6.*) Ba na nifaroee Geheha ami, ba tengə barō bawa goroisa so ami.
- 19 (*Rom. 8, 14; 6, 14.*) **Ba no oroma mboea boea nōsi andrō, ja'ia wohorō, ba fa'ara'ira'īō, ba fa'atobacha,** (*Kor. I. 6, 9 b. t. Kol. 3, 5,*) ba fame'e adoe, ba fakelemoesa, ba fatioesa, ba fasosota, ba fatōtōisa, ba fēnoe, ba fanandraŵa, ba fa'oe-dcesa, ba fa'erosa, (*Fam. 21, 8; Kor. II. 12, 21, 20. Kor. I. 11, 19,*) ba fa'afōchō dōdō, ba femabemaboe, ba femangamanga, ba hadia ia na, nawōnia, ba oehōnagō oeŵā'ō chōmi, si mane niwa'ōgōe no sa'ae chōmi, solaoe si manō, ba tebai isōndra mba-noea Lowalangi. (*Rom. 13, 13. Etes. 22, 5, 5.*) Ba boeaboea Geheha andrō, ba ja'ia wa'omasi, ba fa'omoeso dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, ba fa'e-bolo dōdō, ba fa'asōchi dōdō, ba fa'eboea dōdō, ba fa lō farōi. (*Etes. 23, 5, 9. Rom. 14, 7,*) ba fa lō mofōnoc, ba famoni; na so zi manō, ba lō ihoeckoe oroisa. (*Tim. I. 1, 9.*) Ba tána chō Keriso Jesoe andrō, ba no laforōfa nōsira, awō wangisō andrō, ba awō wa'omasi si lō sōchi. (*F. 2, 19. Rom. 6, 6.*) Na ba Ge-heha aoeri ita, ba datatōrō gōi lala Geheha. Bōi fajawā ita ba waja, bōi ta'arō'arō nawōda, bōi afōchō dōdōda chō nawōda. (*Fil. 2, 3.*)
- FAZA 6.
- I. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō na lafobawa lala ba zi so sala, ba II. ena'ō na lō teboelō wā'omasira nawōra ba fanolo. III. Fango'ozoei soera.
- I. He ja'ami ira talifoesō, na so niha sosala, si lō moedōnadōna; ba mifoeli mi'ohe ba zi sōchi zi manō Eheha wa'ebolo dōdō andrō, ja'ami, si so Eheha, ba ja'oegō faigi, fa bōi tetandraigō ndra'oegō gōi. (*Tes. I. 5, 14. Mat. 18, 15 b. t. Sin. 141, 5.*) Faoma mi'onoro noro dōdō nawōmi, ba no mi'oō goroisa Keriso andrō. (*Rom. 15, 1-3. Kol. 3, 13. Joh. 15, 12.*) Na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, se-boea ia, he ū'aе si lō boto sa atō, ba no ilimo ia. (*Kor. I. 8, 2.*) Jamoefaigi wolaoenia zamōsana, ba ha chōnia wanoenonia ja'ia, ba lō ifarongogō ba niha bē'ō. (*Kor. I. 4, 5, 6. Illo'e iloe'i sa noronia zamōsana.* (*Rom. 14, 12. Amaed. 9, 12.*)
- II. Ba ha niha nifahaō, ba daroma li andrō, ba ja ha sara dōdō chō zamahaō ja'ia, ba zi sōchi, fefoe. (*Kor. I. 9, 11, 14.*) Bōi eloengoe ami; lō ibe'e ni'o'aja ia Lowalangi. Hadia nitaroe niha sa, da'ō gōi nibasinia dania. (*Job. 13, 9. Loek. 16, 25.*) Ha niha zanaroe ba nēsinla, ba moroi ba nōsi ibasi dania wa'atekiko, ba sanaroe ba Geheha, ba moroi ba Geheha ibasi dania wa'aoeri si lō aetoe andrō. (*Amaed. 22, 8. Jes. 3, 10. Rom. 8, 13.*) Ba bōi atage ita, wolaoe si sōchi andrō; na inōtōnia dania, ba mamasi ita, na lō atage ita. (*Tes. II. 3, 13. Sin. 126, 5.*) **Ba talaoe sa'ae zi sōchi, me no baŵa-**

- nia chôda, ba niha fefoe, ba ofôna
ba zi ha sara lala wamati, awôda. (Fet. II. 1, 7).
- 11 III. Mifaigi ha wa'eboea dandra
zoera chôgoe, wanoeragoe chômi,
12 tangagoe andre. Ha niha ira, sanga-
loei, ena'ô la'omasi'ô ira, dali nôsi
niha, da'ô zango'ooe ja'ami, ena'ô
mifaboto'ô ami, ha fa bôi tefakao
ira, moroi ba rôfa Keriso andrô.
13 (F. 5, 2. 11. Fil. 3, 18). Ja'ira sa
göi, samaboto'ô ja'ira andrô, ba lô
la'o'ô goroisa, ba omasi ira, na mi-
faboto'ô ami, ena'ô lasoeno ira, ba
nôsimi andrô. (F. 5, 3. Hal. zin. 15,
- 14 10. Mat. 23, 3. 4). Ba ja'o, ba lô
oefaa'mõi ba dôdôgoe wanoeno ja'o,
na tenga ba rôfa Zo'aja ja'ita andrô,
- Jesoe Keriso, ba niforôfa õsi goeli
danô chôgoe, ba ba niforôfa ja'o,
ba nôsi goeli danô. (F. 2, 19. Kor.
I. 2, 2). Lô goena wamoto, ba lô 15
goena wa lô moeboto, ha niha si
bohooe zogoena. (F. 5, 6. Kor. II.
5, 17). Ba ha wa'ato zanôrô lala 16
da'ô, ba ndrafaloecha wa'ohahaoe
dôdô, ba fa'ahachô dôdô, ba jasi
manô göi Ndraono Gizeraeli andrô,
chô Lowalangi. (Fil. 3, 16. Sin. 125,
4. 5). Bôi jamoeboesi sa'ae dôdôgoe 17
niha, ha niha ia. Oegohegohe ba
nôsigoe andre lade andrô, chô
Jesoe. (Kor. II. 4, 10). Jafaloecha 18
dôdômi wa'eboea dôdô Zo'aja ja'ita,
Jesoe Keriso, ja'ami ira talifoes! Jadoehoe. (Fil. 4, 23. Tim. II. 4, 22).

Soera Waoelo andrô, ba mbanoea

NEFESO.

FAZA I.

- 1 I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fang-
ndrô sachâ gölô, ba howehowoe
dôdô andrô, nitemara chô Keriso.
III. Fangandrô; ena'ô tehagaini na
dôdô mbanoea Nefeso andrô.
- 2 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, sinenge
Keriso Jesoe, moroi ba nilaoe dôdô
Lowalangi, ba ni'amoni'ô andrô, si
so ba Nefeso, ba zamati chô Keriso
Jesoe. (Kor. I. 1. I. 2. Hal. zin. 19).
- 2 Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dôdô, ba
fa'ohahaoe dôdô, chô Namada Lo-
walangi, ba chô Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe
Keriso. (Rom. 1, 7).
- 3 II. Nisoeno Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'-
ita, Jesoe Keriso, Amania, si no
mamahowoe'ô ja'ita, fefoe ngawalô
wamahowoe'ô Geheha andrô, ba

zoroego, ba chô Keriso. (Kor. II. 1,
3). Itôrô wanoetoejoenia ja'ita, ba
chônia andrô, fôna wolata danô,
ena'ô sohaoehaoe ita, si lô sinegoe,
fônania. (F. 3, 11. Tim. II. I, 9.
Kol. 1, 22). Moroi ba wa'omasinia
ita, wa no ihônagô iholonogôi, ena'ô
ono ita chônia, moroi chô Jesoe
Keriso, dali zomasi ia, nilaoe dôdô-
nia; (F. 2, 4. Rom. 8, 29); ba wa-
noeno lachômi wa'eboea dôdônia,
ni'amoealagônia chôda, ba zomasi
ia andrô. (Rom. 3, 24. Mat. 3, 17).
Ba da'ô so chôda wangôhôli andrô;
ba ndronia, fangefa lalô andrô, dali
wa no a'oi so wa'eboea dôdônia,
(Kol. 1, 14. Fet. I. 1, 18. Efes. 2, 7.
Rom. 9, 23), nihônnania fangoroma'ô
chôda, ba ngawalô wa'atoeatoea
fefoe, ba ba ngawalô wa'aboto ba

- 9 dōdō, noa sa ibokai chōda si no to-bini andrō, nilaoe dōdōnia, dali zo-masi ia, nihonogōinia tōdōnia, (*F. 3, 9 b. t.*), nifatōrōnia ba ginōtō ndrōfi andrō, ba wamarahoegō fefoe, hadia ia, ba chō Keriso, he si so ba zoroego, ba he si so ba goeli danō, 10 3, 9 b. t.), ba chōnia. (*Kol. 1, 20*). Ba da'ō ta-sōndra gōi dana chōda andrō, ja'ita nihonogōi fōna sa'ae, dali nihoekoe zamaloea fefoe, hadia ia, ba gera'era nilaoe dōdōnia andrō, (*F. 1, 4. Rom. 12, 8, 28 b. t.*), ena'ō fanoeno lachōminia ita, ja'ita, si no tohōna manōtōna 13 chō Keriso. (*Hal. zin. 26, 6. 7*). Ba da'ō gōi so ami, me no mirongo daroma li si doehoe andrō, toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, fangorifimi, ba ba da'ō te'a'aro'ō gōi ami, Eheha ba gamaboe'oela li andrō, ni'amoni'ō, me no mamati ami. (*Kol. 14 I, 5. 6. Kor. II. 1, 22*). Eheha andrō we'ewe'e dōdō, ba gondrōita andrō chōda, ba wangorifi tāna chōnia andrō, ba wanoeno lachōminia andrō. (*F. 4, 30. Kor. II. 5, 5*).
- 15 III. Andrō ja'odo gōi, me no oerongo wamatī andrō, ba chōmi, chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe, ba fa'omasimī ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, (*Kol. 16 I, 3. 4*), ba lō oe-bato wangandrō saoha gōlō, ba chōmi andrō, itōrō ligoe, ba wangandrōgoe, (*Fil. 1, 3*), 17 ena'ō ibe'e chōmi Geheha ba wa'a-toeatoea andrō Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso, Ama lachōmiandrō, Eheha ba wama'cle'ō, 18 ba wa'aboto ba dōdōmi ia. Ena'ō tefehaga hōrō dōdōmi, fa mi'ilā hadia dōtōnafō, ba wogaoninia andrō, ba he wisa, wa no a'oi so lachōmi gondrōitania andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō 19 andrō, ba he wisa ginōtō wa'abō-lōnia andrō, si no fahōna, ba chōda, samati, dali wolaoenia ba wa'abe'e wa'abōlōnia andrō. (*F. 3, 7. 20. Kol. 20 2, 12*). Da'ō zi no i'oroma'ō ba chō Keriso, me isoesoegi moroi ba ngai zi mate, ba me ifedadao ba gambō-lōnia, ba zoroego, (*Fet. I. 3, 22. Sin. 110, 1*), alaŵa jaŵa zamatōrō andrō fefoe, ba jaŵa zalaŵa andrō, ba jaŵa zabōlō, ba jaŵa zo'aja andrō, ba jaŵa zi so tōi, fefoe, nitōtōi, tengā ha ba gōtō danō da'e, ba gōtō dania gōi. (*Fil. 2, 9 b. t.*). Ba no ibe'e barō gahenia fefoe, hadia ia, ba no ibe'e hōgō hadia ia fefoe ia, ba mbanoea andrō, (*Kor. I. 15, 27. Efes. 4, 15; 5. 23*), si no tobali botonia, ahonoa zamo'ahonoa fefoe hadia ia, ba chōra fefoe. (*F. 3, 19. Kor. I. 12, 27. Kol. 2, 9*).

FAZA 2.

I. He wisa gamoeata mbanoea Nefeso fōna, ba he wisa iada'e. II. Ba chō Keriso oreoedoe ira, he niha Jehoeda, ba he niha baero.

- I. Chōmi gōi, si no mate fōna, ba golalōwami andrō, ba ba horōmi andrō, (*Kol. 2, 13*), nitōrōmi fōna, dali hoekoe ba goeli danō andre, dali zalaŵa andrō, sochō fa'abōlō andrō, ba daloe mbanoea, bechoe andrō, sabōlō iada'e na, ba ndraono wa lō molo'ō andrō, (*F. 6, 12. Tit. 3, 3 b. t. Kor. II. 4, 4*), nitōrōda gōi fōna, dozi ita, ba wangisō nōsida andrō, me talaoe-zomasi nōsi, awō gaso'ala dōdōda andrō, ba me to'oea iraono si gōna fōnoe ita, si mane tānō bō'ō gōi. (*Kol. 3, 7. Rom. 8, 7. 8*). Ba Lowalangi andrō, si no a'oi so fa'ahachō dōdō, ba wa'omasinīa andrō, si no fahōna, fa'omasinīa ita, (*F. 1, 5-7. Joh. I. 3, 1*), he me no si mate ita, ba golalō-wa andrō, ba no i'orifi ita, awō Keriso — fa'ahachō dōdō, wa no aoeri ami — (*F. 5, 14. Kol. 2, 12 b. t. Hal. zin. 15, 11*) ba no ifao wanoeoegi ja'ita ba famawoe'a ja'ita, fama'aso ja'ita ba mbanoea zoroego, ba ahō Keriso Je'oe, (*Fil. 3, 20*), ena'ō i'oroma'ō ba gōtō dania wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, si no a'oi so, si no fahōna, ba wa'eboea dōdōnia chōda, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 1. 7*). Fa'ahachō dōdō sa, wa no 8

	aerī ami, moroi ba wamati, ba tenga moroi chōmi da'ō, no boeala Lowalangi, (Rom. 3, 24. Gal. 2, 16),	andrō, sinenge andrō ba sama'ele'ō, ba zi no tobali tojo ba watalinga Keriso Jesoe, (Kor. I, 3, 9 b. t. Jes. 28, 16), ba zanōi tomosa andrō, 21 ma'asamboea, nifa'anō, tobali osali ni'amoni'ō, ba chō Zo'aja, (F. 4, 16), ba nifa'anō gōi ja'ami, awō, omo 22 Lowalangi, ba Geheha. (Kor. I, 3, 16. Fet. I, 2, 5).
9	tenga moroi ba mboeaboea, fa bōi	
10	isoeno ia niha. (Rom. 3, 27). Nifazō- chinia sa ita, nifazōchi ba chō Ke- riso Jesoe, ba mboeaboea si sōchi, ba nihonogōi Lowalangi ja'ita, fōna sa'ae, ena'ō tatōrō. (Tit. 2, 14. Kor. II, 5, 17).	
11	II. Andrō bōi mi'olifoegō ami, ja'ami si no niha baero fōna, to'oea ja'ami, niwa'ō si lō moeboto, ba zi so tōi niboto, niboto tanga, ba nōsi,	II. Halōwō Waoelo, halōwō zine- nge, ba niha baero. II. Fangandrō- nia, salahī mbanoea Nefeso.
12	(Rom. 2, 26, 29. Kol. 2, 13), wa no lō Keriso chōmi, me loeo da'ō, wa no tengā so'oeracha ami ba mbanoea Ndraono Gizeraeli, wa no niha bō'ō ami, ba wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba gamaboe'oelō li andrō, wa no si lō Lowalangi, ba goeli danō andre.	I. Andrō ja'o, Faoelo, nikoeroe andrō chō Keriso, bōrō ami, ja'ami niha baero fōna — (F. 4, 1. Hal. zin. 21, 33. Tim. II, 1, 8) na no mirongo nihonogōi Lowalangi, ba wa'eboea dōdōnia andrō, nibe'e ba dangagoe, ba chōmi andrō, (Gal. 2, 7 b. t.), wa no moe'orama'ō chōgoe zi no tobini andrō, ba wama'ele'ō, nitōrō ligoe mege ma'ifoe. (F. 1, 9 b. t. Gal. 1, 12). Ba da'ō tola mi'ilā wa'aboto ba dō- dōgōe zi no tobini andrō, chō Ke- riso, na mibaso, (Rom. 16, 25 b. t.), si lō moe'orama'ō ba nono niha, ba gōtō fōna, si mane fangoroma'ō ja'ia iada'e, ba zinengenia ba ba zama'- ele'ō andrō chōnia, ni'amoni'ō, ba Geheha, (Kor. I, 2, 10), wa nifanema gōi niha baero, ba gondrōita andrō, wa no ndrotondroto gōi ira ba sa- nema, ba gamaboe'oela li andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, moroi ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. Ba da'ō no tobali enoni ndra'o, dali mboeala andrō fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi, ni- be'e chōgoe, balazi wolaoenia, ba wa'abōlōnia, (Rom. 1, 5), ja'o, fo- ndrege zide'ide ni'amoni'ō, si no fa- loecha fa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba wa- ngombacha ba niha baero, wa no a'oi so chō Keriso, wa no lō fa- maedo, (Kor. I, 15, 9, 10), ba ba wa- motochi ba dōdōra, he wisa nihon- ogōi, ba zi no tobini andrō, si no moebini'ō, gōtōgōtō wa'ara, ba dōdō
13	(Rom. 9, 4). Ba iada'e, ba chō Ke- riso Jesoe, ba no tobali ahatō ami, ja'ami, si no arōoe fōna, bōrō ndro Keriso andrō. (Jes. 57, 19. Efes. 1, 7).	3
14	Fangatoelōda sa ia, ja'ia, si no ma- ngoroedoegō si doea ngasi andrō, si no manoedoegō oto'oto, ōli andrō,	4
15	(Jes. 9, 6. Kol. 1, 20), fa'oedoesa a- ndrō, me no iheta goroisa amachoita, nifachoi andrō, ba nōsinia, ena'ō ibali'ō niha si bohooe, si ha samō- sa, zi daroea andrō, ba chōnia, wa-	5
16	ngatoelō'ō ja'ira, (Kol. 2, 14), ba ena'ō i'atoelō'ō chō Lowalangi zi doea ngasi andrō, ba mboto andrō, si ha samboea, moroi ba rōfa a- ndrō, na no iboēhoe wa'oedoesa a-	6
17	ndrō, ba da'ō jaŵa. (Kol. 1, 21). Ba me so ia, ba itoeriagō wangatoelō, toeria somoeso dōdō, chōmi, sarōoe, ba fangatoelō gōi ba zahatō. (F. 2,	7
18	13. Hal. zin. 10, 36). Me moroi chō- nia, wa no faoma so chōda lala chō Nama, ha samboea Geheha. (F. 3,	8
19	12. Rom. 5, 2). Ba tobali tengā sa'- ae niha bō'ō ami, ba tengā sa'ae si fatewoe, no banoea ni'amoni'ō ami, ba soroijomō Lowalangi. (F. 2, 12;	9
20	3, 6), nifa'anō ba dete danedane	

FAZA 3.

I. Halōwō Waoelo, halōwō zine-
nge, ba niha baero. II. Fangandrō-
nia, salahī mbanoea Nefeso.

- Lowalangi, sombōi fefoe hadia ia.
 10 (*Kol. 1, 15 b. t. Rom. 16, 25*). Ena'ō te'oroma'ō iada'e ba'zamatōrō andrō ba ba zalaŵa andrō, ba zoroego, ba mbanoea Keriso andrō, zi siŵa mbalō wa'atoeatoea Lowalangi andrō, (*Fet. I, 1, 12*), dali gera'era andrō, si no götögötō wa'ara, nifaloeania ba chō. Keriso Jesoe,
 12 So'aja ja'ita, (*F. I, 4, 9*), ba zi so chōda wa lō aiwō, awō lala, ba wanōtōna, moroi ba wamati andrō chō-nia, (*F. 2, 18. Heb. 4, 16*). Andrō oe'-andrō, ena'ō lō atage ndra'o, ba wamakao andrō chōgoe, salahimi; si tobali lachōmimi. (*Tes. I, 3, 3. Kol. 1, 24*).
 14 II. Andrō oebalōdoehini tooe da-
 15 nō, fōna Nama, (*F. I, 3*). ba zoroī tōi soi fefoe, ho ba zoroego, ba he
 16 ba goeli danō, ena'ō ibe' chōmi, moroi ba lachōminia andrō, si no a'oi so, fa tedooe wa'abōlōmi, moroi ba Gehehania, ba niha bacha andrō;
 17 (*F. 6, 10. Kol. 1, 11 b. t.*); ena'ō monahia Keriso ba dōdōmi, ba wamati
 18 andrō, (*Joh. 14, 23*), ena'ō soŵa'a ami, ba wa'omasi, ba nifodanedane, ena'ō tola aboto ba dōdōmi, awō ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, he wisa wa'-ebolo, ba he wisa wa'anaoe, ba he wisa wa'abacha, ba he wisa wa'-alaŵa, ba ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi wa'omasi Keriso andrō ita, si tebai aboto ba dōdō niha mena'ō, ena'ō tehōna chōmi zi no fahōna andrō chō Lowalangi, fefoe. (*Kol. 2, 2 b. t.*).
 20 Ba ja'ia, sangila manalo'e'i na fefoe hadia ia, wolaoe, fa arôoe italoe'i ni'andrōda, awō zi fabōbō ba gera'erada, dali wa'abōlō andrō, si no abōlō ba dōdōda, (*Rom. 16, 25 b. t.*).
 21 ja'ia nifosoemange ba mbanoea andrō, ba ba chō Keriso Jesoe, götögötō wa'ara, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoe. (*Fil. 4, 20*).

FAZA 4.

- I. Famaree tōdō, ena'ō na ha sara dōdōra, ba II. ena'ō na la'aloei gera'era si bohoe ba fa'ohaoehaoe dōdō ba fa'adōlō dōdō, ena'ō na ebolo dōdōra chō nawōra, ba ena'ō na sōchi mboeaboeara.
- I. Ba oe'andrō chōmi, ja'o nikeroe andre, ba chō Zo'aja, ena'ō mitōrō zi nangea lala nikaoni andrō, me no moekaoni ami. (*F. 3, 1, 6, 20. Kol. 1, 10. Tes. I, 2, 12*). Ja a'oi so wa lō fajava ami, awō wa'asōchi dōdō, awō wa'ebolo dōdō, mibolog dōdōmi chō nawōmi, mi'omasi'ō ia; (*Kol. 3, 12. Rom. 12, 10*); mi'oigō dōdōmi, ena'ō lō tcbobelō wa ha sara dōdō, ena'ō fabōbō ami, famabōbō fa'atoelō andrō: (*Kol. 3, 13, 14. Rom. 12, 16*). Ha samboea mboto, ba ha samboea dōdō, si mane fogaoni ja'ami gōi, ba zi ha sara fanōtōna, ba nikaoni ja'ami. (*Rom. 12, 5. Kor. I, 12, 13, 27*). Ha samōsa Zo'aja, ha samboea wamati, ha samboea wamajagō idanō; (*Mat. 23, 8*) ha samboea Lowalangi ba Amara fefoe, ja'wara fefoe, ba sanōrō ja'ira fefoe, ba ba dōdōra fefoe. (*F. 3, 14, 15. Kor. I, 8, 6. Mal. 2, 10*); Ba dozi ita, ba no moebe'e wa'eboea dōdō andrō, dali indrohoendrohoe mbocala Keriso andrō; (*Rom. 12, 3, 6. Fet. I, 4, 10*); andrō imane sama'e'lē'ō: „No no emalō ia mijawa, ba no no i'o he nikoeroe, ba no mama o e ala ia ba nihā.” (*Sin. 68, 19*). Ba hadia geloeaha, wa „no no emalō ia mijawa”, na tengen wa no no emalō ia mitoee gōi oea, ba mbanoea tooe? (*Fet. I, 3, 19. Mat. 12, 40*). Si no no emalō mitoee andrō, da'ō gōi zi no no emalō mijawa, ja'wa zoroego fefoe, ena'ō ifo'ahonoa fefoe, hadia ia. (*Joh. 3, 13*). Ba ja'ia gōi zangohonogōi: sinenge ōsa, ba sama'e'lē'ō ōsa, ba sangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō ōsa, ba koebalo ōsa, ba sa-

- mahaō, (*Kor. I. 12, 28. Hal. zin. 12 21. 8. Fet. I. 5, 2*), ba wangehao ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba halōwō andrō, nihalō, ba wama'anō boto Keriso andrō, (*F. 2, 22*), ena'ō oi tachamō, fa ha sara dōdō wamatī, ba fa aboto ba dōdōda Nono Lowalangi, fa ira matoea, si no mo'ahonoa, ita, dali ndrohoendrohoe wa'eboea Keriso andrō, si no mo'ahonoa. (*F. 3, 18. 14 19. Loek. 6, 40*). Bōi sa'ae iraono ita, nifaheoehoe ba nifangōrōngōrō ba nangi wamahaō andrō, fefoe, hadia ia ngawalō, moroi ba walimosa niha, moroi ba wa'oneche, ba wolohe ba gowhōnōa; (*Kor. I. 3, 1. 15 Kol. 2, 8*); ena'ō na atoelō ita, ba wa'omasi andrō, ba ena'ō na manōi fefoe hadia ia, ba chōnia, si no tobali hōgō, Keriso. (*F. 3, 17; 3, 23. 16 Kol. 2, 19*). Ba chōnia mobōrō, wa tefa'anō mboto andrō, ma'asamboea, awō wa tefabōbō, ba wamachai andrō fefoe, ba dolotolo andrō, dali wa'a-bōlō andrō, ba zi no motána zamboeana, ena'ō tobali boto, ba wa'atedooenia, ba wa'omasi. (*F. 2, 21. Rom. 12, 4 b. t. Kor. I. 12, 12 b. t.*)
- 17 II. Ba da'ō niwa'ōgoe, ba oefadoehoe'ō, ba chō Zo'aja, ena'ō amoeatami andrō, ba bōi sa'ae si mane amoeata niha baero gōi, ba wajafaja dōdōra andrō, (*Rom. 1, 21. 18 Fet. I. 4, 3*), si no moe'ogōmigōmisi tōdō, si no olifoe wa'aoeri andrō, chō Lowalangi, ba wa lō aboto ba dōdōra, ba wa'abe'e dōdōra andrō, 19 sanōrō lala hochā, me no mate bacha dōdōra, ba wamaloea si lō sōchi andrō, fefoe, ba wa tebai aboeso. 20 (*Rom. 1, 24 b. t.*). Ba ja'ami, ba tēnga si manō wanōngōnimi Keriso, 21 (*Tit. 2, 11. 12*), na no mirongo atō ia, ba na no moefahaō ami, ba chōnia, wa chō Jesoe so zi doehoe, 22 (*Joh. 1, 17*), wa niheta niha si tohōna andrō chōmi, ba lala fōna andrō, samakiko ja'ia, ba wangisō andrō, ba wa'eloengoe. (*Kol. 3, 8 23 b. t.*). Ba nibohooeni ami, ba ge-
- ra'era dōdōmi andrō, (*Rom. 12, 2*), ba mi'onoecha niha si bohooe andrō, nibe'e famaedo Lowalangi, wamazōchi ja'ia, ba wa'atoelō dōdō ba ba wa'ohaoehaoe, ba zi doe hoe. (*Kol. 3, 10. Rom. 13, 14*). Andrō mi-bōhōli waja, faoma si doe hoe milaoe chō nawōmi, me no faoma ndrotondroto ita. (*Sach. 8, 16. Kol. 3, 9*). Na mofōnoe, ba bōi mifazōchi horō; bōi mi'echoegō loeo ba wō-noemi. (*Sin. 4, 5; 37, 8. Jak. 1, 19. 20*). Ba bōi mifonaha Gafōcha. (*Jak. 27 4, 7*). Si no managōnagō, ba bōi jamanagōnagō sa'ae, ba jamohalōwō, jamoefazōchi zi sōchi, tangania, ena'ō so chōnia, ba wame'e ba zi noemana. (*Tes. I. 4, 11*). Bōi aloea ba mhewemi wehede si lō sōchi, he ha samboea li; hadia zonahia, ba wanga'azōchi, na mogoena, ena'ō omasi zamondrongo. (*F. 5, 4. Mat. 12, 36. Kol. 4, 6; 3, 16*). Ba bōi miboesi dōdō Gebeha ni'amoni'ō andrō, fangaromi, ba loeo wangorifi andrō. (*F. 1, 13. 14*). Fefoe ngawalō wotōtōisa, ba fa'abao dōdō, ba fōnoe ba fagoeagoeasa, ba fanandraŵa, ba jatebatō chōmi, awō fefoe, hadia ia zi lō sōchi. (*Fet. I. 2, 1*). Ba faoma mihaogōhaogō chō nawōmi, faoma mihachōsi tōdō, faoma mibe'e aefa zala nawōmi, si mane fangefa'ō Lowalangi chōmi gōi, ba chō Keriso. (*Kol. 3, 12. 13. Mat. 18, 35*).

FAZA 5.

I. Tobootohoe wamarooe tōdō, ba wangohaoehaoe. II. Si sōchi amoeara zi faronga, chō nawōra.

- I. Ba mi'o'ō chō Lowalangi, si mane iraono omasiō. (*Mat. 5, 48. Loek. 6, 36*). Ba mitōrō lala wa'omasí andrō, si mane fangomasíō Keriso ja'ita, awō wa no ibe'e ia salahida, ame'ela ba soemange, samohoea chō Lowalangi. (*F. 4, 1. 2. Joh. 13, 34. Gal. 2, 20. Heb. 9, 14*). Ba fohorō, ba hadia ia ngawalō wa'ara'ira'iō fefoe, ba fa'omasí 1
2
3

- gana'a, ba bōi na i tcrongo ba chōmi, si manō zoaodee ba ni'a-monī'ō. (Kol. 3, 5. 6. Kor. I, 6, 18
4 b. t.). Ba fehede si lō sōchi, ba fajafaja, ba fawoedesa si lō boto, si lō moadoe; si sōchinia, na fangandrō
5 saoha gōlō. (F. 4, 29). Da'ō sa ja'-aboto ba dōdōmi: lō mo'oeracha ba mbanoea Keriso, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, zohorō, ba si ra'ira'iō, ba somasi ana'a, ha niha ia, si no sa-me'e adoe. (Kor. I, 6, 9. 10. Mat. 6,
6 24.). Bōi jamoefaeloengoe ami niha, fehede si lō boto; da'ō sa mbōrō wa mofōnoe Lowalangi ba ndraono si lō mamondrongo li. (F. 4, 14. Kor.
7 I, 15, 33. Mat. 7, 15). Andrō bōi awō-
8 ra ami. Noa sa sogōmigōmi ami fōna, ba iada'e, ba no haga ami ba chō Zo'aja; lala ndraono haga mitōrō, (Fet. I, 2, 9. Fil. 2, 15. Joh. 12, 35. 36).
9 Boeaboea haga sa, ba ja'ia ngawalō wa'asōchi dōdōda, chō nawōda, awō wa'atoelō dōdō, awō wa'adoehoe.
10 (Gal. 5, 22). Ba mitimba tōdōmi, hadia zomasi Zo'aja, (Rom. 12, 2), ba bōi fao ami ba wama'oea boeaboea wa'ogōmigōmi andrō, si lō boto, mi'-
11 otoe'ō na i gōi. (Kor. II, 6, 14). Hadia nilaoera sa, ba zi tobini, ba aila
12 ita na i tatōtōi. Ba fefoe da'ō, hadia ia, ba ni'otoe'ō ba haga, ba ni'-
13 oroma'ō; fefoe, hadia ia sa, zoroma, ba haga da'ō. (Joh. 3, 20. Kor. I, 4,
14 5). Andrō so ba zoera: „Fa-o-so, ja'o e gō, si no mōrō, f a z a-
wā'ō m o r o i b a n g a i z i m a-
te, ba i h a g a i n i n d r a' o e gō
K e r i s o .” (Jes. 60 1. 2. Rom. 13,
15 11). Ba mifaigi'sibai, he wisa wanrōmi lalami; bōi si mane sambō era'era, si mane satoateoa a'ine.
16 (Mat. 10, 16. Jak. 3, 13). Mi'ogoena'ō ginōtō andrō, me no si lō sōchisōchi
17 mbaŵa da'e. (Kol. 4, 5). Andrō bōi sambō era'era ami, ja'aboto ba dō-dōmi hadia zomasi Zo'aja. (F. 5,
18 10). Ba bōi miboesi ami agoe, tobali famakoejoe da'ō; jafahōna chōmi Geheha; (Amaed. 20, 1; 23, 20. 29); milaoelaoe chō nawōmi zinoenō, ba lailō, ba manōmanō nibe'e Geheha, mifalailō tōdōmi, ba mi'anoenō, chō Zo'aja. (Kol. 3, 16. Sin. 96, 1). Bōi 20 mifamalōmalō wangandrō saoha gō-lō, chō Lowalangi Ama, nitemada chōnia fefoe, ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (Kol. 3, 17. Tes. I, 5, 18). Faoma mi'o'ō li nawōmi, ba wa'ata'oeda Keriso. (Mat. 20, 26. Fet. I, 5, 5).
- II. Ira alawe, ba ndramoe'o'ō li 22 ndra matoeara, hoelō na li Zo'aja, (Moz. I, 3, 16. Kol. 3, 18), me no hō- 23 gō ndra alawe ndra matoea, si mane Keriso gōi, me no hōgō mbanoea ia, ba sangorifi boto ia. (F. 1, 22. 23. Kor. I, 11, 3). Ba si mane ba- 24 noeia, me no la'o'ō li Keriso, ja si manō ndra alawe, ba ndra matoea, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe. (Fet. I, 1, 3). Ja'ami, ira matoea, mi'oma- 25 si'ō ndra alawemi, si mane Keriso, me no i'omasī'ō mbanoea, ba me no ibe'e salahira ia. (Kol. 3, 19. Efes. 5, 2), ena'ō i'amoni'ō ira, me 26 no ihaogō ira, femondri andrō, ba daroma li, (Joh. 17, 17. 19; 15, 3. Tit. 3, 5), ena'ō molachōmi mbanoea a- 27 ndrō chōnia, ibe'e, si lō hadia ia da'i, ba ma si tckoeroe, ba ma hadia ia, ena'ō ohaoehaoe, si lō sine- 28 goe. (F. 1, 4. Kol. 1, 21, 22). Ja si manō wa'omasi ndra matoea ndra alawe chōra, si mane fa'omasira mbotora. Somasi ngambatōnia, ba i'omasī'ō mbotonia. Lō irai fa'oedoe 29 niha ba nōsinia, irorogō, ba ihaogōhaogō, si mane Keriso gōi ba mbanoea, me no ndrotondroto mbotonia ita. (Rom. 12, 5). „Andrō 30 i rōi n a m a n i a , a wō n i n a-
n i a n i h a , b a m o l e m b a i a b a n g a m b a t ō n i a , b a t o-
b a l i h a s a m b o e a ō s i z i d a r o e a a n d rō.” (Moz. I, 2, 24). No ebœa zi no tobini andrō; ba 32 fehedefogoe, ba ba chō Keriso ba ba mbanoeania faechoe. (Kor. II, 11, 2). Ba ba chōmi, ba jamoe'omasī'ō 33

ngambatōnia zamōsana, si mane fa'omasinia ia; ba ira alawe, ba ana'ō na i'ata'oefie ndra matoea.

FAZA 6.

I. Si sōchi amoeata ndraono, chō ndra amara, ba amoesta ndra ama, ba ndraono, ba II. amoesta zochō niha bō'ō, ba zawojoera. ba amoesta zawojoera, ba zochō ja'ira. III. Famaroee tōdō, ba wanganaoe'ō olō, ba wasōndrata andrō, ba ba wa lō mōrō, ba ba wangandrō. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Ja'ami iraono, mi'o'ō li ndra amami inami, ba chō Zo'aja; da'ō sa zatoelō. (*Kol. 3, 20*). „Foso emange namaoe, awō ninao e," da'ō mbōrōta goroisa si so amaboe'oela li: „enā'ō o hahaoe dōdōoe, ba enā'ō annaoe nosooe, ba goeli dānō." (*Moz. II. 20, 12*). Ba ja'ami, ira ama, bōi mi'andrō wōnoe ndraonomi, mifamahamaha ira, mibe'e wotoe, ba mifaroee dōdōra, chō Zo'aja. (*Kol. 3, 21. Moz. I. 18, 19*).
- 2 II. Ja'ami sawoejoe, mi'o'ō li zochō botomi; sata'oe ami, ba sanzinizi, ja'adōlō dōdōmi, hoelō na chō Keriso. (*Kol. 3, 22 b. t. Fet. I. 2, 18*). Bōi ha na anche ira, si mane sangaloei fa'omasi niha ira; ena'ō na si mane enomi Keriso, solo'ō somasi Lowalangi, soroi ba dōdō, si no aoha gōlō, we'amōi enoni, hoelō na chō Zo'aja, ba na tengen ba niha; si no mangila: hadia zi sōchi, nilaoe zamōsana ba tesoelōni chōnia, chō Zo'aja, he sawoejoe ia, ba he si tengen sawoejoe. (*Kor. II. 5, 10*).
- 3 Ba ja'ami, sochō niha bō'ō, ba manō gōi chōra, ba mibato wameita'oe ja'ira, me no mirongo, so ba zoroego Zo'aja ja'ami, So'aja ja'ira gōi, ba lō ba chōnia famaigi bawa niha. (*Moz. III. 25, 43. Kol. 4, 1. Rom. 2, 11*).
- 4 III. Ba hadla baero ū, ba mi'a-bōlō'ō ami, ba chō Zo'aja, ba ba

wa'abolō wa'abe'enia andrō. (*Kor. I. 16, 13*). Mi'a'aro'ō ami, fangarō andrō, chō Lowalangi, ena'ō abe'e ami, ba wa'oneche Gafōcha andrō. Tenga sa fasōndrata ba niha wa-sōndrata, no fasōndrata ba zamatōrō andrō, ba zalaŵa andrō, ba zochō oeli danō andre, ba zogōmigōmi andre, fasōndrata ba mbechoe si lō sōchi andrō, ba mbanoea si jaŵa. (*F. 2, 2. Luk. 22, 31*). Andrō mihalō wangarō andrō chō Lowalangi, ena'ō tola milaŵa, na baŵa si lō sōchi, ba ena'ō tola mi'asiwai fefoe hadia ia, ba ena'ō mōna ami. (*Kor. II. 10, 4*). Ba mi'abe'e'ō ami, bōbō lōwilōwimi zi doehoe, ba ūrōbami wa'atoelō dōdō, (*Luk. 12, 35. Jes. 11, 5*), badagahe ba gahemi wa no mifa'anō ami, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba wa'atoelō. Ba awō da'ō fefoe, ba mihalō mba-loese famati andrō, si tola mibe'e fangokafoe nono wana Gafōcha andrō, so'alitō; (*Amaed. 30, 5. Sin. 7, 11*); ba mihalō detenaoeloe fango-rifi andrō, awō wōda Geheha andrō, taroma li Lowalangl. (*Tes. I. 5, 8. Jes. 59, 17. Heb. 4, 12*). Fefoe hadia ia ngawalō wangandrō, awō ngawalō wakaosa, milaoe, bōi mifamalōmalō, soroi ba Geheha ba bōi mifōrōfōrō ba da'ō, ja'a'oi so wa'anaoe gōlō, awō wangandrō, salahi ni'amoni'ō andrō fefoe, (*Loek. 18, 1. Kol. 4, 2, 3*), ba salahigoe, ena'ō tebe'e chōgōe hadia niwa'ō, na fahoehoeo ndra'odo, ena'ō lō aiwō ndra'o, wangombacha si no tobini andrō, toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, (*Tes. II. 3, 1*), ba nibe'e sinenge ja'odo, ba rate andre, ena'ō lō alaŵolaŵōdo ba da'ō, ena'ō si nangea hoehoeo hoehoeogoe andrō. (*Kol. 4, 4. Kor. II. 5, 20*).

IV. Ba ena'ō mi'ilā gōi, he wisa chōgōe, hadia nilaoegoe, ba i'omba-chā'ō chōmi dania fefoe, hadia ia, Tichiko andrō, talifoesō ni'omasi'ō andrō, enoni si lō farōi ba chō Zo'aja; (*Kol. 4, 7 b. t.*); nifatenggeoe 22

- chōmi, ba da'ō, ena'ō mirongo, he wisa chōma, ba ena'ō irara dōdōmi.
 23 Ndrafaloecha dalifoesō wa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'omasi ba famati, chō Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Zo'aja ja'-
 ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Fet. I, 5, 14*).
 Ndrafaloecha wa'eboea dōdō dozi 24 sangomasi'ō So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, si lō teboelō. (*Fil. 4, 23*).

Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

WILIFI.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō. Fa'omasi Waoelo rubanoea Wilifi. Fangandrōnia, salahira. III. I'ombacha'ō hadia zi no gōna ia. IV. I'a'aro'ō dōdōra.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e ba Timoteo, enoni Keriso Jesoe, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, chō Keriso Jesoe, fefoe, si so ba Wilifi, awō zatoea ba awō genoni. (*Kor. II, 1, 1 b. t. Hal. zin.*
 2 16, 12). Jafaloccha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Nama da Lowalangi, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Kol. 1, 2*).
 3 II. Oe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangigoe, ero na itōrō tōdōgoe
 4 ami, (*Rom. 1, 8 b. t.*), lō mamalōmālō, ero mangandrō ndra'o; omoeso dōdōgoe, ba wangandrō andrō, salahimi fefoe; bōrō me no mitolo ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, i'otarai mbōrōta, iroegi da'e.
 6 Ba da'ō moroi, wa fadoehos dōdōgoe, samōrōgō mege halōwō si sōchi andrō, ba dōdōmi, ba ifaloea gōi, iroegi loeo Keriso Jesoe andrō. (*Kor. I, 1, 6-8*). Si manō zi nangea dōdōgoe chōmi, me no so ami ba dōdōgoe; ba faoma, he ba rategoe andre, ba he ba wamadoehoe'ō toeria so-
- moeso dōdō, ba ba wanga'aro'ō ja'ia, ba mo'oeracha ami fefoe, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō chōgoe. Lowalangi sa zamadoehoe'ō chōgoe, ha wa'abōlō omasido faloecha chōmi fefoe, moroi ba dōdō Keriso Jesoe. (*Rom. 1, 9 b. t.*). Ba da'ō ni'andrōgoe, ena'ō itoegoe tedooe na ba wa'omasimi andrō wa'aboto ba dōdō, awō ngawalō wangila fefoe; (*Kol. 1, 9*); ena'ō mi'ilā mitimba tōdōmi, hadia zi sōchi, ena'ō ohaochaoe ami, ba ena'ō lō manendre ami, iroegi loeo Keriso andrō, (*Rom. 12, 1, 2. Tes. I, 3, 13*), ba ena'ō fahōna chōmi mboebōea wa'atoelō dōdō, si oroi Jesoe Keriso, ba wamolachōmi Lowalangi, ba ba wanoeno ja'ia. (*Fet. I, 1, 7*).
 III. Ba omasi ndra'o, na mirongo, ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa no tobali abōlō terongo doeria somoeso dōdō, ba zi gōna ndra'o andrō, irege oroma rategoe andre, chō Keriso, ba zadaradroe andrō, ma'afefoe, ba ba dānō bō'ō fefoe. (*F. 4, 22*). Ba no ato dalifoesō, si fadoehoe tōdō, ba rategoe andre, bōrō Zo'aja, ba no tedooe wa lō aiwō ira, wangombacha troma li Lowalangi, lō ata'oe ira. So sa gōi ōsa, zangombacha Keriso, soroi ba wa'afōchō dōdō, ba me no

- 16 omasi ira wasosota, ba so ōsa, ba moroi ba wa'asōchi dōdō. Soroi ba wa'omasi, ba me no la'ilā, fama-doehoe'ō toeria somoeso dōdō halō-
 17 wōgoe andrō. (*Kor. II. 3, 17*). Ba soroi ba wasosota, ba lō sōchi wāngombacha'ōra Keriso, me lawai lanōnō rategoe andre fa'afōchō.
 18 (*Tim. II. 1, 8*). Ba hadia sa? Te'ombacha'ō sa atō Keriso, gofroe he wisa, he ba wajafaja, ba he ba zi doe hoe; ba da'ō omoeso dōdōgoe, ba lō zi lō omoeso dōdōgoe na dania.
 19 Oe'ila sa, tobali fangorifigoe da'ō dania, bōrō wangandrōmi, ba fanolo Ge-heha Jesoe Keriso andrō. (*Kor. II. 1, 20 11*). Itōrō wehoeloe dōdōgoe andrō ba fanōtōnagoe, wa sambalō lō'ō, saila ndra'o, wa lō'ō manō fa'aiwō; si mane fōna fefoe, si manō gōi iada'e, te'ebœa'ō dōi Keriso, ba mbotogoe andre, he ba wa'aoeri, ba he ba
 21 wa'amate. **Fa'aoeri sa chōgōe Ke-
 22 riso, ba hara chōgōe wa'amate.** Ba na so nisōndragoe, ba wa'aoeri ba mboto andre, ba lō oe'ila, hezo ni-
 23 halōgōe. Ba no manoera manō dōdōgoe, ba zi doea balō andrō: **oma-
 24 sisido mofanōdo ba sodo chō Keriso;** si sōchi sibai sa da'ō; (*Kor. II. 5, 8*);
 25 ba abōlō mogocna, lō ahetado, ba mboto andre, bōrō ami. Ba me fa-
 doe hoe dōdōgoe ba da'ō, ba oe'ila, lō ahetado, ba lō aefado chōmi fefoe, ba wamanōi ja'ami ba ba
 26 wangomoesoi'ō tōdōmi, ba wamat. (*F. 2, 24*). Ena'ō fahōna chōmi mbōrō wanoeno ja'ami, ba chō Keriso, bōrō ndra'o, fangawoeligoe, na man-
 27 ngawoelido zoei chōmi. (*Kor. II. 1, 14*).
 28 **IV. Ba ha da'ō:** mihaogō mboea-boe ami, si faoedoe ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Keriso, ena'ō abe'e ami, ha samboea gera'era, ha sara dōdō, wanolo ba wanimba si fatoewoe ba wamat. ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, he mōido moefai'gi ami, ba he lō ja'o, ba oerongo he wisa chōmi. (*Efes. 4, 1. F. 2, 2. Jud. 3*). Ba ena'ō
- lō'ō manō lakeani ami samadaō a-ndrō; tandra wa'atekiko da'ō chōra, ba tandra wangorifi sa chōmi, ba moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō. (*Tes. II. 1, 4, 5*). Noa sa tetehe chōmi — 29 fa'ebœa dōdō — mitaha wamakao, bōrō Keriso, tengha ha famati chōnia, (*Hal. zin. 5, 41*), ba faoma wa-30 sōndratada, si no mi'ilā chōgōe, ba nirongomi chōgōe iada'e. (*Hal. zin. 16, 22 b. t. Tes. I. 2, 2*).

FAZA 2.

I. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō na ha sara dōdō, ba II. bōi fajawa; famae-do Keriso; III. niforege wangaloei lala wangorifi andrō. IV. l'ombacha'ō chōra Faoelo, ifatenge Dimoteo ba Efaforito.

- I. **Ba** na mogoena na hadia ia 1 wamarooe tōdō, ba chō Keriso, na mogoena na hadia ia wonderara dōdō, soroi ba wa'omasi, na so hadia ia wefao ba chō Geheha, na so hadia ia wa'ogolō dōdō ba fa'ahachō dōdō, (*Efes. 4, 1-3. Kol. 3, 12 b. t.*), ba mifo'ahonoa wa'omoeso dōdōgoe andrō, ena'ō ha sara dōdōmi, ena'ō faoma wa'omasimi nawōmi, ena'ō ha samboea dōdō ba ha samboea gera'era. (*F. 3, 16. Kor. I. 1, 10*). Bōi mifonaha wasosota, ba he fajawasa; mi'ide'ide'ō ami, ba ja'e-boea ba dōdō zamōsana nawōnia, moriochōnia. (*Gal. 5, 26. Rom. 12, 10*). Bōi ha sogoena chōnia ibe'e ba dōdōnia zamōsana, sogoena chō na-wōnia gōi jamoebe'e ba dōdōnia. (*Kor. I. 10, 24*).

- II. **Si** mane tōdō Jesoe Keriso, ja si manō gōi dōdōmi. (*Joh. 13, 15*). **Ja'ia,** he wa'ae no nga'eo Lowalangi nga'eoenia, ba ba dōdōnia, ba tengha sa niraboe, wa no fagōlō-gōlō ia chō Lowalangi; (*Kol. 1, 15*); iheta chōnia da'ō, ihalō nga'eo za-woejoe, ba tobali fachilichili ia ba niha, ba amoeatania, ba si mane amoeara niha, wamaigi niha. (*Kor. II. 8, 9. Jes. 52, 13 b. t. Heb. 2, 14, 17*).

- 8 I'ide'ide'ō ia, molo'ō ia, iroegi wa'a-mate, fa'amate ba rōfa. (*Joh. 14, 31. Heb. 5, 8.*) Andrō gōi no ibali'ō salawa seboea ia Lowalangi, ba no ibe' bocalanla chōnia dōi andrō, seboea moroi ba dōi bō'ō fefoe. *Ejes. 1, 20 b. t. Heb. 1, 4 b. t.). Ena'ō ba dōi Jesoe andrō latoehi danō dozi si so ba zoroego, awē zi so ba goeli danō, awō zi so barō danō;* (*Mat. 28, 18. Rom. 14, 11. Fam. 5, 11. 13. 14;*) ba ena'ō dozi bewe manehe, wa no So'aja Jesoe Keriso, ba wa-molachōmi Lowalangi Ama. (*Hal. zin. 2, 36; 10, 36. Rom. 14, 9.*)
- 12 III. Andrō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ōgoe, si mane folo'ōmi li, gōtō wa'ara, si manō gōi mi'aloei wangorifimi andrō ba mbaneoa foeri, sata'oe ami ba sanizinizi, bōi ha si mane me sodo, mendroea manō na iada'e, me lō ja'odo. (*Fet. I. 1, 17. Sin. 2, 11.*)
- 13 Faoma sa Lowalangi zanga'asogō ba dōdōmi, he fa'edōna, ba he famaloea, bōrō wa'eboea dōdōnia a-nandrō. (*Kor. II. 3, 5.*) Fefoe, hadia ia, nilaoemi, ba bōi mikōkōkōkō, ba bōi manoefa dōdōmi, (*Jak. 1, 15. 6 b. t.*), ena'ō tobali si lō sinegoe ami, ba sohaoehaoe, ono Lowalangi, si lō si sala, bacha ba hoenō niha andre, sabila tōdō, si no tefoejoe; oroma ami, ba gataloeara, sohagaini oeli danō. (*Fet. I. 2, 12. Mat. 5, 14 b. t.*)
- 16 Ena'ō bōi mibōhōli daroma li fango-rifi andrō, ba wanocnogoe ja'o, na loeo Keriso, wa no tengahaja nitō-rōgōe, awō wa no tengahaja zajazaja gōlō wa'erege dōdōgoe andrō. (*Kor. 17 II. 1, 14.*) Ba he tebe'e soemange ndra'o, ba wame'e soemange famati mi andrō, ba wo'ere ba da'ō, ba omoeso dōdōgōe, owoeawoea dōdō-gōe, awōmi fefoe. (*Tim. II. 4, 6. 18 Kor. II. 7, 4.*) Ba mi'omoesoi'ō dō-dōmi ba da'ō, mi'owocawoea'ō dō-dōmi, awōgōe. (*F. 4, 4.*)
- 19 IV. Ba oedōnadōna sa chō Zo'aja, Jesoe, alio oefatenge chōni Dimotco andrō, ena'ō terara dōdōgoe gōi, na
- oerongo he wisa chōmi. (*Tes. I. 3, 2.*) Samōsa lō chōgoe, si fagōlōgōlō tō-dō chōgoe, si manō, si onorogōi tō-dō ja'ami, sindroehoendroehoe. (*Tim. II. 4, 10. 16.*) A'oi sa la'aloei dána chōchōra, ba lō la'aloei hadia ia chō Keriso Jesoe. Ba fa lō farōi ia, si no moetandra, ba no mi'ilā, wa awōgōe ia, hoelō nono, awō nama-nia, ba halōwō ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (*Tim. I. 1, 2.*) Da'ō sa nidōnadōnagoe, nifatenge; oe'ane-ma'ō, na no oe'ilā, he wisa chōgoe. Fadoehoe sa dōdōgōe chō Zo'aja, alio so ndra'odo gōi. (*F. 1, 25.*) Ba no oeŵā'ō tōdōgōe, lō tola lō oefatenge chōmi Gefaforito, talifoesō-andrō, awōgōe ba halōwō ba awōgōe ba wasōndrata, sinengemi andrō, enonimi ba zogoena chōgoe, (*F. 4, 18.*) me no hoemoeloe dōdōnia chō-mi fefoe, ba me no aboe dōdōnia, me no mirongo, wa no mofōchō ia. Ba dochoe sa, no mofōchō ia, ahato' wa'amate, ba no ihachōsi tōdō ia Lowalangi, ba tengahaja ja'ia, ja'odo sa gōi, fa bōi fatete chōgoe wa'aboe dōdō. Andrō aōsō sibai dōdōgōe, wamatenge ja'ia, ena'ō ifoeli omoeso dōdōmi, na mi'ilā ia, ba ena'ō ano-no gōi wa'aboe dōdōgōe. Andrō mifonaha ia chōni, chō Zo'aja, ja'omoeso manō dōdōmi, ba mifosoe-mange zi manō. (*Kor. I. 16, 18. Tim. I. 5, 17.*) Halōwō Keriso sa mbōrō, wa no iroegi zahatō ba wa'amate, no i'ositengagō nosonia, ba we'amōi salahimi, enonigoe, me lō ja'ami.

FAZA 3.

- I. Ifangelama ira Faeolo, ba zamahaō andrō, samaeloengoe ja'ira.
II. Tōdō Waoelo, awō nigohinia.
III. Ifarooe dōdōra, ba wolo'ō chōnia ba da'ō.

- I. Ba baero da'ō, ja'ami ira tali-foesōgōe, ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, ba chō Zo'aja! Lō'ō sa aboea gōlō-gōe, na da'ō zoei oesoera chōni, ba

- 2 fadoehoe dōdōmi. (*F. 2, 18. Sin. 32, 11; 33, 1.*) Mifaigi nasoe andrō, mi-faigi zohalōwō andrō, si lō sōchi, mifaigi wanataba andrō. (*Mat. 7, 6. Fam. 22, 15. Jes. 56, 10 b. t. Kor. II. 11, 13. Gal. 6, 12.*) Ja'ita sa niboto andrō, samosoemange Lowalangi, moroi ba Geheha Lowalangi andrō, ba ba chō Keriso Jesoe tasoeno ita, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōda ba nōsi niha. (*Rom. 2, 29. Gal. 6, 14–16.*) He wā'ae'no so chōgoe, wa tola fadoehoe dōdōgoe gōi ba nōsi niha ena'ō. Na so dánō bō'ō, sangoema'ō tōdōnia, fadoehoe dōdōnia ba nōsi niha, ba mendroea manō ndra'odo. (*Kor. II. 11, 21 b. t.*) No laboto ndra'o, me no wāloe bongi ndra'odo, Iraono Gizerā'eli ndra'odo, mado Mbenjami, niha Heberao ndra'odo, ba niha Heberao ndra amagoe, farizaio ndra'o, wolo'ō orois-a, (*Rom. 11, 1. Hal. zin. 26, 5,*) samorege folohi banoea Jesoe andrō, ba ba wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba goroisa, ba lō sinegoe chōgoe. (*Gal. 1, 13. Hal. zin. 22, 3 b. t.*)
- 7 II. Ba hadia haregoe, fōna, ba no oebe'e te'alagoe, ba dōdōgoe, bōrō Keriso. (*Luk. 14, 33.*) Ba fefoe, hadia ia manō sa'ae, ba te'ala manō, oeŵa'ō tōdōgoe, bōrō wa'aboto ba dōdōgoe Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'o, seboea moroi ba dánō bō'ō fefoe; da'ō mbōrō, wa no oetajaigō fefoe hadia ia, ba sasao ia, oeŵa'ō tōdōgoe, ena'ō oesōndra haregoe Keriso, ba ena'ō oroma, ba chōnia sodo, ba lō chōgoe fa'atoelō dōdō, chōgoe, si otarai goroisa; ha fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, soroi ba wamati chō Keriso, fa'atoelō dōdō soroi ba Lowalangi, ba wamati andrō; (*Gal. 2, 16. 21;*
- 10 fa aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, awō wa'a-bōlō wemaosonia andrō, awō wefao ba wamakao andrō, chōnia, na fagōlōgōlō ndra'o ba wa'amatenia; (*Rom. 6, 4. 5. Kor. II. 4, 10;*) ina atō oechemō wemaosozi mate andrō.
- 11 Tenga fa no aro ia chōgoe, ba ma
- fa no mo'ahonoa ndra'odo; ba oegohi, ma oe'ilā oéra'oe, bōrō wa no ira'-oedo gōi Keriso Jesoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 12. Sin. 73, 23 b. t.*) He ja'ami ira talifoesō! lō'ō na oeŵa'ō tōdōgoe, ja'odo andre, no oera'oe ia. **Sambalō** sa, olifoe ndra'odo zi no noemalō, ba oegohi zi so fōnagoe, fagohi **ndra'o**, cesaŵa dandra andrō, loeo zi mōna andrō, ba nikaoni Lowalangi niha, moroi si jaŵa, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Kor. I. 9, 24 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 7 b. t.*)
- III. Ba'ha wa'ato ita, si no mo'a-honoa, ba tāmanō dōdōda; ba na bō'ō ena'ō dōdōmi, ba i'orama'ō gōi chōmi' da'ō Lowalangi. Ba heza zi no taroegi, ba bōi taboelō'ō ita ba da'ō, wanōrō. (*F. 1, 27; 2, 9. Rom. 12, 16.*) Mibe'e dalimi ndra'odo, wolo'ō, ja'ami ira talifoesō! Mitōngōni zi no si manō wanōrō lalara, me no famaedo ndra'aga chōmi. (*F. 4, 9. Kor. I. 11, 1.*) Ato sa zanōrō lalara, si no asese' oe'ombacha'ō chōmi, ba mowōi gōi daŵa hōrōgoe iada'e, ba wangombacha ja'ira, wa no fatioe ira ba rōfa Keriso andrō. Amozoeara wa'atekiko, Lowalangira daloera, ba ba zaila ita eboea doe-riara, ba ngawalō hadia ia, ba goeli danō, so dōdōra. (*Kor. II. 11, 15. Rom. 16, 18.*) **Ba si no banoea ita, ba ba zoroego so; moroi ba da'ō gōi tadōnadōna sangorifi Zo'aja ja'-ita, Jesoe Keriso,** (*Joh. 14, 3; Heb. 11, 13–16; 13, 14. Tit. 2, 13), sama-li'ō dania botoda, boto ba wa'ide'-ide andre, ena'ō faoma ira mbotonia andrō, solachōmi, ba wa'abōlō andrō, ba ni'ilania gōi ibe'e barō mbawania fefoe hadia ia. (*Kor. I. 15, 43. 49. Joh. I. 3. 2.*)*
- FAZA 4.
- I. Itohoegō wamarooe tōdōra Faoe-lo. II. I'andrō saoha gōlō chōra, ba dolotolo andrō, nitemania. III. Fango'ozei soera.
- I. Ba me no si manō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o, ba zi-

- hoeloe dōdōgoe, fa'omoeso dōdōgoe, ba si no amaedola -dakoelagoe, ba mimanō wangabe'e'ō ja'ami, ba chō Zo'aja, ja'ami, somasi ndra'o. (*Tes. I. 2, 19. Fil. 1, 27.*) Oe'andrō chō Gewodia, ba oe'andrō chō Zitiche, ena'ō ha samboea dōdō, ba · chō Zo'aja. Oe'andrō sa gōi chōoe, ja'-oegō awōgoe si lō farōi andrō, tolo ira, si no fa'awō chōgoe, ba wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō, awō Gelemeno ba awōgoe tānō bō'ō ba halōwō, nitanō tōi ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō. (*Filem. 2. Fam. 13, 8.*) **Bōi jamamalōmalō wa'omoeso dōdōmi, ba chō Zo'aja ! oefoeli oe'wa'ō : Mi'omoeso'i'ō dōdōmi !** (*F. 5, 1.*) **Ja'aboto ba dōdō niha fefoe wa'ebolo dōdōmi andrō ! No ahatō Zo'aja.** (*Jak. 5, 8, 9.*) **Bōi miboesi tōdō hadia ia, ba gofoe hadia ia mbōrō, na so zaboe - dōdōmi, ba mibokai chō Lowalangi, ba wangandrō ba ba wangaloeloe, jafao wangandrō saoha gōlō.** (*Fet. I. 5, 7. Efes. 6, 18.*) **Ba irorogō dōdōmi, awō gera'erami fa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi, sabōlō moroi ba gera'era niha fefoe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe.** (*Kol. 3, 15. Rom. 5, 1.*) **Ba hadia baero ō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, hadia zi doe hoe, hadia zi so tōi, hadia zatoelō, hadia zohaoehaoe, hadia zomasi ita, hadia zatoelō dōdōda famondrongo, na so hadia ia mboeaboea si sōchi, na so hadia ia nisoeno, da'ō mifatooetooe tōdōmi.** (*Tit. 3, 8, 14.*) Nitōngōnimi gōi, nitemami andrō, nirongomi, nī'ilami chōgoe, da'ō milaoe, ba itolo ami Lowalangi wa'ohahaoe dōdō andrō. (*F. 3, 17. Tes. I. 5, 23.*) **II. Ba no omoeso sibai dōdōgoe, ba chō Zo'aja, me no ifoeli tokea ami, ba wamatoeoetooe tōdōmi so-goena chōgoe ; noa sa mifatooetooe**
- fōna gōi, ba lō lala chōmi. Tenga 11 andrō oe'wa'ō da'ō, me ambō chōgoe ; noa sa to'olō ndra'o, ahono dōdōgoe, gofoe he' wisa chōgoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 6-8.*) **Tola noemana 12 ndra'odo, ba tola fahōna chōgoe ; no tefamaha ndra'o, gofoe he wisa, ba gofoc hadia ia, he sabocso ndra'o-do, ba he solofo, he fahōna chōgoe, ba he ambō.** (*Heb. 13, 5.*) **Oelaŵa 13 manō fefoe, bōrō zanga'abōlō ja'o andrō.** (*Kor. II, 12, 10.*) **Ba sōchi 14 zoei nilaoemi, me no mitolo ndra'o-do, ba wamakao andrō chōgoe.** Ba 15 mi'ila sa gōi, ja'ami banoea Wilifi, wa ba mbōrōta wangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, me oerōi Makedonia, ba samboea lō banoea, si lō aefa'aefa chōgoe, ba wanolo, baero ami, ha ja'ami. (*Kor. II. 11, 9.*) **Me 16 sodo ba Desalonika gōi, ba no mi-fa'ohe'ō, chōgoe zogoena chōgoe, mato mendroea.** (*Hal. zin. 17, 1.*) **Tenga sangaloei boeala andrō ndra'o-do, ha loealoeania andrō oe'aloei, si fahōna, ba wangofaja chōmi.** Ba 18 noa sa ahori oetema, ba tōra na i chōgoe ; no fahōna chōgoe, me no oetema chō Gefaforito nifa'ohe'ōmi andrō, si sōchi sibai hoea, soemange omasiō, somasi Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 25. Heb. 13, 16.*) **Ba a'oi ibe'e 19 chōmi dania Lowalangigoe fefoe zogoena chōmi, ba lachōmi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, me no fahōna chōnia.** (*Kor. II. 9, 8.*) **Ba nifosoemange 20 Lowalangi, Amada, gōtōgōtō wa'-ara ! Jadoehoe.** (*Gal. 1, 4, 5.*) **III. Mi'owai ni'amoni'ō fefoe ba 21 chō Keriso Jesoe.** La'owai ami awō-goe andre, talifoesō. La'owai ami 22 fefoe ni'amoni'ō, ba ofōna sa zi so jomo chō kaizaro andrō. (*Kor. II. 13, 12.*) **Ja'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita,** 23 Jesoe Keriso, ba dōdōmi andrō ! (*Kor. I. 16, 23.*)

Soera Waoelo andrō, ba mbanoea

G O L O S E.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fangandrō saoha gōlō ba fangandrō salahi mbanoea Golose andrō. III. Fa'a-salaŵa Jesoe, ba lachōminia. IV. Ha-lōwō Waoelo.

- 1 I. Faoelo, sinenge Jesoe Keriso andrō, moroi ba wa'omasi Lowalangi, ba talifoesō andrō. Timoteo, 2 zanoera da'e, (*Fil. 1, 1*), ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba Golose, talifoesō samati andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. Jafaloccha ami wa'cboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi. (*Tes. I. 1, 1*).
 3 II. Ma'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, chō Namania, lō mammalōmalō, na mangandrōga, salahimi, (*Ejes. 1, 15. 4, 16*), me no marongo wamatimi andrō chō Keriso Jesoe, ba fa'omasi andrō, si so chōmi, fa'omasimi ni' amoni'ō fefoe. (*Filem. 5*). Bōrō dōtōnafō andrō, ni'irō'ō chōmi, ba zoroego, si no mirongo sa'ae, ba daroma li si doehoe andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō, (*Fet. I. 1, 3. 4. Ejes. 6, 1, 13*), si no mōi chōmi, si mane ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō gōi, ba mowoea ba monōi, si mane ba chōmi gōi, i'otarai loeo andrō, me mirongo ia, ba me aboto ba dōdōmi wa'cboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, ba zi doehoe. (*Jes. 55, 11. Mar. 4, 8*). Si mane nирongomi chō Gefafera, awōma ba halōwō, ni'omasi'ō andrō,
- enoni Keriso, si lō farōi, ba chōmi. (*F. 4, 12*). Ja'ia gōi zangoinbacha chōmi wa'omasimi andrō, soroi ba Geheha. Ba andrō ja'aga gōi, lō mabato, i'otarai loeo andrō, me marongo, mangandrōga, salahimi, ma'andrō, ena'ō tehōna chōmi wa'aboto ba dōdōmi zomasi ia, na tebe'e chōmi ngawalō wa'atoeatoea fefoe, awōngawalō wangila fefoe, soroi ba Geheha; (*Ejes. 1, 15 b. t.*); ena'ō amocata dána chō Zo'aja gamoeatami, fa bōi si lō omasi ia chōmi, ena'ō mowoea ami, fefoe ngawalō mboeaboea si sōchi, ba ena'ō tedooc wa'aboto ba dōdōmi Lowalangi; (*Ejes. 4, 1. Hebr. 13, 21*); ena'ō abōlō ami, 11 ena'ō tedoe chōmi fefoe ngawalō wa'abōlō, dali wa'abōlō lachōminia andrō, ena'ō a'oi so chōmi wanaha tōdō, awō wa'ebolo dōdō, ba ena'ō omoeso dōdōmi, (*Ejes. 3, 16*), wangandrō saoha gōlō chō Nama, si no mangehao ja'ita, ba wanema tāna ba niha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba haga andrō; si no mangefa'ō ja'ita ba 13 wa'abōlō zogōmigōni andrō, si no mamawoe'a ja'ita, si no molohé ja'ita ba mbanoea Nono wa'omasinia andrō. (*Hal. zin. 26, 18*). Ba zi so 14 chōda fangōhōli, fangefa'ō horō andrō. (*Ejes. 1, 7*).
 III. Famaedo Lowalangi si lō 15 oroma andrō ia, si a'a moroi ba nifazōchi andrō, fefoe, hadia ia. (*Heb. 1, 3. Fam. 3, 14*). Ba chōnia sa mbō- 16 rō wamazōchi hadia ia, fefoe, he si

- so ba zoroego, ba he si so ba goeli danō, soroma ba si lō oroma, he sidadao, ba he so'aja, ba he sata-tōrō, ba he salawa andrō. Fefoe, hadia ia, ba oi ja'ia zamazōchi, ba oi ba chōnia, wa tefazōchi, (Joh. 1, 17 3. 10. Kol. 2, 10), ba ja'ia, bā'no fōna dánō bō'ō fefoe, ba ba chōnia aro fefoe, hadia ia. (Fam. 22, 13. 18 Joh. 17, 5). Ba ja'ia · hōgō · mboto andrō, hōgō mbanoea, ja'ia mbōrōta, si a'a zi otarai zi mate andrō, ena'ō fōna ia, fefoe gofoe heza. (Efes. 1, 19 22 b. t. Fam. 1, 5. Kor. I. 15, 20). Me no si manō wa'omasi Lowalangi, wa ba chōnia monahia zi fahōna andrō, 20 fefoe, (F. 2, 9. Joh. 1, 16), awō wa ja'ia zangatoelō fefoe hadia ia, chōnia, na i'atoelō'ō donia andrō, ba rōfania, ja'ia mbōrō, he ba zi so ba goeli danō, ba he ba zi so ba zoroego. (Kor. II. 5, 18. Efes. 2, 14. 21 16). Ja'ami gōi, me no fabali ami fōna, me no fa'odeo ami, ba gera'erami, ba mboeaboeami andrō, si lō sōchi, ba no i'atoelō'ō ami iada'e, 22 Rom. 5, 6. 10. Efes. 2, 15 b. t.), fa'amate andrō, ba mboto nōsinia andrō, ba wamali'ō ni'amo ni'ōja'ami, si lō sala, si lō singcoe, fōnania; (Tit. 2, 23 14); na lō'ō sa atō mama lōmalō wamatimi, na no modanedane ami, na aro, na lō teboelō ami ba wanōtōna andrō, niwā'ō ba doeria someso dōdō andrō, nirongomi, ni'ombacha'ō ba nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō, si so ba goeli danō, fefoe, si no tobali enoni ndra'o, ja'odo, Faoelo andre. (Kor. I. 15, 58. Kol. 2, 7; 1, 6).
- 24 IV. Iada'e omoeso dōdōgoe, ba wamatimba andre, salahimi, ba oebō-nōchi ba nōsigoe andre zambō na ba wamatimba Keriso andrō, salahimbotonia, banoea andrō, (Efes. 3, 25 1. 13. Hal. zin, 9, 16), ba zi no tobali enoni ndra'odo, dali nihonogōi Lowalangi andrō, nibe'e ba dangagoe, ba chōmi andrō, ba wamo'ahonoa fangombacha taroma li Lo-
- walangi andrō, (Efes. 3, 7), si no 26 tobini andrō, si lō oroma, gōtō-gōtō wa'ara, ba ba nga'ōtō ndra toea andrō, ba iada'e, ba no tefaele'ō ia, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia. (Rom. 16, 25 b. t.). Chōra edō- 27 na Lowalangi i'oroma'ō he wisa wa'eboea lachōmi zi no tobini andrō, ba niha baero, ja'ia Keriso ba chōmi, tōtōnafō lachōmi andrō. (Kor. II. 13, 5. Efes. 3, 17). Ja'ia ni'omba-chā'ōma ba madozigō niha, wamarooe tōdōra, madozigō niha, wama-hāo ja'ira ba ngawalō wa'atoeatoea, fefoe, cna'ō dozi niha mo'ahonoa fa'atoelō, ba chō Keriso, mabe'e. Ba chō da'ō sa gōi mohalōwōdo, fasōndrado, balazi wa'abōlōnia, sangabōlō'ō sibai ja'odo. (F. 4, 12).
- FAZA 2.
- I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wanga'aro'ō famati. II. Famangelama, ba zamae-loengoe, ba ba wa'atoeatoeara faja andrō.
- I. Omasi sa ndra'o, na mirongo he wisa wa'aboe dōdōgoe andrō, bōrō ami ba ja'ira ba La'odikia, ba dozi si lō irai fa'ilā chōgoe, (F. 4, 13), ena'ō terara dōdōra, na no fabōbō ira, ba wa'omasi andrō, ba ena'ō lachamō a'oi so wangila andrō, lō manoefa dōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdō zi no tobini andrō, chō Lowalangi, Keriso andrō, bā zi no tobini fefoe ngawalō girōgirō fa'atoeatoea, awō girōgirō fa'aboto ba dōdō. (Kor. I. 1, 24). Andrō oeŵā'ō da'ō, fa bōi ilimo ami niha, ha niha ia, ba hoehoeo famowōhō. (Efes. 5, 6). He sa lō botogoe andre, ba sodo sa ba chōmi tōdōgoe; omoeso dōdōgoe, wangila fa'ehao andrō chōmi, awō wa arō dōdōmi, wamatimba Keriso. (Kor. I. 14, 40). Ba si mane fanemami Jesoe Keriso, So'aja, si manō gōi mitōrō lalania, ba chōnia jamoŵā'a ami, si tedooedoee, ni'abe'e'ō, ba wamatimba andrō, dali wamahaō ja'ami andrō; jafahōna

- chōmi wangandrō saoha gōlō, (*F. 1, 23. Efes. 2, 20; 4, 15.*)
- 8 II. Mifaigi, fa bōi ilimo ami niha, ha niha ia, ba wa'atoeatoea niha goeli danō andrō, ba ba wajafaja andrō, wolo'ō nifa'ema niha, hoekoe ba niha goeli danō; si tengā folo'ō chō Keriso. (*Efes. 4, 14. Rom. 16, 18.*)
- 9 Ba chōnia sa monahia gahonoa wa'alowalangi andrō, ma'afefoe,
- 10 moboto. (*F. 1, 19. Joh. 1, 14.*) Ba chōnia, wa no fahōna chōmi; ba ba zamatōrō andrō, fefoe, ba ba zalaŵa andrō, fefoe, ba no ja'ia
- 11 hōgō. (*F. 1, 16. Efes. 1, 21. 23.*) Ba chōnia gōi no moeboto ami, tengā ni'amoto'ō tanga, famoto fangehetā boto nōsi andrō, famoto chō Keriso
- 12 andrō, (*Fil. 3, 3. Kol. 3, 5-9,* me no teko'o ami, awōnia, ba wamajagō idanō andrō; ba chōnia gōi no moesesoegi ami, awōnia, bōrō wamatī ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō, si no manoesoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate. (*Rom. 6, 4. 5. Efes. 2, 5 b.t.*)
- 13 Kol. 3, 1). Ja'ami, gōi, si no mate fōna, ba wanawōnawō oroisa andrō, ba ba nōsimi andrō, si lō moeboto, ba no i'orisi, awōnia, me no ibe'e boealania chōda lalō andrō fefoe,
- 14 (*Efes. 2, 1; 5, 11. Kor. II, 5, 19.*) me no iboenoe zoera gōmōda andrō, fangadoegō ja'ita andrō, amachoita andrō, oedoeda; no iheta, me no
- 15 i'osō ba rōfa; (*Efes. 2, 15;*) me iheta wangōna zamatōrō andrō, ba fangōna zalaŵa andrō, me ibali'ō aja ira, ba zanehe zato, me i'oroma'ō, wa no abōlō ia moroi chōra, ba rōfa a-
- 16 ndrō (*Luk. 11, 22.*) Ba bōi sa'ae jamoehoekoe ami niha ba ni'ā, ba ma ba nibadōe, ba ma ba loeo ni'amoni'ō, ba ma ba wasoelōna, ba ma ba zabato. (*Heb. 9, 10. Rom. 14, 2 b.t.*)
- 17 Moz. III, 23). Loemō zi so dania da'ō, ba chō Keriso mboto. (*Heb. 8, 5; 10, 1.*) Bōi ilimo ami niha, ha niha ia, ba loeo zabōlō andrō, niha somasi fa'adoegoedoegoe, ba famo-soemange mala'ika, niha solo'ō angī-
- latania, si so hochā si lō bōrō, ba gera'era dōdō nōsinia, (*Tim. I, 6, 3 b.t.*) ba si lō molemba ba hōgō a-ndrō; ba moroi ba da'ō sa tetolo mboto ma'afefoe, ba wamabōbō a-ndrō, ba ba noe, moroi ba da'ō tafabōbō ia, ba manōi, ba wa'eboea andrō nibe'e Lowalangi. (*Efes. 4, 15. 16.*) Ba na no mate ami, awō Keriso, ba hoekoe niha goeli danō a-ndrō, ba hana wa labē'e goroisa chōmi, hoelō ba zi lō mate na, ba niha goeli danō, wangoema'ō: (*Gal. 4, 9.*) Bōi halō! bōi ā! bōi babaja! (*Moz. III, 5, 2. Tim. I, 4, 3,*) — ba oi sa atō ba wa'atekiko tebe'e ia, ba wangogoena'ō ja'ia — wolo'ō amachoita ba famahaō ba niha: (*Mat. 15, 9. 17. 18;*) fa'atoeatoea sa laŵā'ō, ba wame'e soemange si lō moe'o-roi'ō, ba ba wa'adoegoedoegoe, ba ba wamakao boto, ba tengā ba wa-ngōhōndrōgō fa'abōlō nōsi andrō. (*Tim. I, 4, 8.*)
- FAZA 3.
- | | | |
|--|---|--|
| I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wangaloei si so ba zoroego. | II. Famaroee tōdō, ba zatoelō, ba III. ba wango-masi'ō awō. | III. He lawisa niha Keriso, ba chōra moroi jomo. |
| I. Ba na no maoso ami, awō Keriso, ba mi'aleoi zi so si jaŵa, ba zi so Keriso, sidadao ba gambōlō Lowalangi. (<i>F. 2, 12. 13. Heb. 12, 2.</i>) | Si so si jaŵa mifatoetooe tōdōmī, bōi si so ba goeli danō. (<i>Mat. 6, 33.</i>) | IV. He lawisa niha Keriso, ba chō Lowalangi. (<i>Rom. 6, 2, 11.</i>) |
| II. Ba na to'ele dania Keriso, fa'aoerimi a-ndrō, awena dania to'ele gōi ami, awōnia, ba lachōmi. (<i>Fil. 1, 21. Tes. 11, 1, 7. 10. Fet. I, 4, 13.</i>) | II. Ba miboenoe sa'ae ndroto-ndro andrō, si so ba goeli danō: fohorō, ba fa'ara'ira'iō, ba hochā, ba fangisō si lō sōchi, ba fa'omasī gana'a; no famosoemange adoe da'ō; (<i>Efes. 5, 3, 5.</i>) da'ō fefoe mbōrō, wa | |

- tesao wōnoe Lowalangi. (*Efes.* 5, 6). | cma. (*Kor.* I. 10, 31. *Efes.* 5, 20).
 7 Ja'ami gōi, ba no mitōrō da'ō fōna, IV. Ja'ami ira alawe, mi'oō, li 18
mē ba da'ō nahami. (*Efes.* 2, 1-3). ndra matoea; si, manō zi nangea,
 8 Ba iada'e, ba mibōhōli gōi da'ō fe- ba chō Zo'aja. (*Efes.* 5, 22 b. t.). Ja'- 19
foe: Fōnoe, ba fa'abao dōdō, ba fa'- ami ira matoea, mi'omasī'ō ndra
afaito, ba fanandraŵa, ba fehede si alawe, ba bōi abao dōdōmi chōra.
 9 lō sōchi, si oroi mbēwemi. (*Jak.* 1, Ja'ami iraono, mifondrondrongo li 20
Efes. 4, 29; 5, 4). Bōi milimo na- ndra amami, gofoe hadia ia niŵā'ō
wōmi, me no mihetā niha si tohōna chōmi, da'ō sa ni'omasī'ō, ba chō
andrō, fabaja nilaoelaoenia andrō, Zo'aja. (*Efes.* 6, 1 b. t.). Ja'ami ira 21
 10 (*Efes.* 4, 22, 25), ba me no mi'onechā ama, bōi mi'andrō wōnoe ndraon-
cha zi bohooe andrō, nibohooeni, ba mi, fa bōi ada'oeda'oe ira. Ja'ami 22
wa'aboto ba dōdō andrō, dali wa- sawoejoe, mifondrondrongo li zochō
maedo zamazōchi ja'ia andrō, (*Efes.* botomi, gofoe hadia ia niŵā'ō chō-
 11 4, 24. *Moz.* I. 1, 27), ba zi lō Dawa mi, bōi ha ba zanehe ira, si mane
Heleni ba lō niha Jehoeda, ba lō mane niha sangaloei fa'omasī niha ira; moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi, me no sanga-
niboto ba lō si lō moeboto, lō niha tā'oe, ba lō Sikito, lō sawoejoe, ba 23
bōō, ba lō Keriso, ha sambalō dōdō milaoe ia, haelō na chō Zo'-
Keriso manō, ba dōdōra fefoe. (*Gal.* aja, ba na tengā ba niha, me no 24
3, 28; 5, 6).
 12 III. Ba me no nitoctoejoe Lowalangi ami, ni'amoni'ō ba ni'oma, mi'ilā, wa chō Zo'aja mitema dania
si'o, ba mi'onoccha wa'ahachō dōdō, loeo, ondrōita andrō; enoni Zo'aja,
ba fa'ebœa dōdō, ba fa lō fajāŵa, Keriso, ami. Itema sa zoelō zi lō 25
ba fa'ebolo dōdō, ba fanaha tōdō.
 13 (*Efes.* 4, 2, 32). Faoma mibologō dō- atoelō andrō, nilaoenia, solaoe si lō
dōmi chō nawōmi, ba faoma mi'- atoelō, ba lō eboea dōdō zamboeana.
efā'ō zala nawōmi chōmi, na so zi- (*Kor.* I. 5, 10. *Rom.* 2, 11).
 negoe zamōsana chō nawōnia; si
 mane fangefā'ō Keriso chōmi, si manō gōi ami. (*Efes.* 5, 2. *Mat.* 6, 14 b. t.).
 14 Ba baero da'ō fefoe, ba fa'omasī; I. Famaroee tōdō ba wangandrō,
da'ō wamabōbōfa'amo'ahonoa. (*Joh.* ba ba wangenanō. II. Fango'ozoei
 15 13, 34; 15, 12. *Fet.* I. 4, 8). Ba jamoe- scera.
fatōrō dōdōmi fa'ohahaoe dōdō a- I. Ja'ami sochō niha bōō, hadia
ndrō, chō Keriso, banikaoni ja'ami; zatoelō, hadia zi nangea, da'ō mi-
ha samboea boto; ba mi'andrō saoha laoe ba sawoejoe andrō, me no mi'-
 16 gōlō. (*Fil.* 4, 7). Jamonaha ba chēmi ilā, so Zo'aja ja'ami gōi ba zoroego.
daroma li Keriso andrō, jafahōna; (*Efes.* 6, 9). Bōi mibōhōli wangandrō;
ja'a'oi so wa'atoeatoeami, ba wa- bōi mōrō ami ba da'ō, jafao wa-
mahaō awōmi ba ba wamarooe tō- ngandrō saoha gōlō. (*Efes.* 6, 18. *Tes.*
dōra, sinoenō ba oemanō ba lailō I. 5, 17). Ba ja'itōrō gōi limi ndra'-
dōdō, jafao wangandrō saoha gōlō; aga, ba da'ō, ena'ō ifolala chōma
 misoeno Lowalangi ba dōdōmi. (*Efes.* Lowalangi daroma li andrō, ba wa-
 17 5, 19. *Kor.* I. 14, 26). Ba fefoe hadia ngombacha si no tobini andrō, chō
ia nilaoemi, he taroma li, ba he ha- Keriso, da'ō gōi mbōrō, wa no moe-
lōwō, ba ba dōi Jesoe, So'aja, mi- rate ndra'o. (*Efes.* 6, 19, 20). Ena'ō
laoe ia, fefoe, wangandrō saoha gōlō oe'ila oebokai ia, ba ena'ō oe'ila
chō Lowalangi Ama; Jesoe zama'- oe'ō niŵā'ō chōgoe, wangombacha.
 5 Bōi zi lō atoeatœa ami, ba wolaoe
nilaoemi, ba zi so baero andrō, ba
mifaigi ginōtō, si gōna. (*Efes.* 5, 15.

- 6 16). Bōi teboelō chōmi wangehao teboelō wa iforege wangandrō, sala-
fehedemi, nilaoe asio, fa mi'ila, he himi, ena'ō abe'e ami, ena'ō mo'-
miwisa wanema li zamōsana. *Mar.* ahonoa, ba' ena'ō fadoehoe sibai
9, 50. Amaed. 10, 32). dōdōmi, ba zomasi Lowalangi andrō,
7 II. Fefoe hadia ia, ba chōgoe a- fefoe (*F. 2, 1. Fam. 3, 14*). Oefadoe- 13
ndre, ba i'ombacha'ō chōmi dania hoe'ō chōmi, ba chōnia andrō, wa
Tichiko, talifoesō ni'omasī'ō andrō, no erege dōdōnia, bōrō ami ba banoea
enoni si lō farōi andrō, awōgoe sa- Hierafoli. I'owai ami Loeka, doto a- 14
ngai halōwō, ba chō Zo'aja. (*Efes.*
8 6, 21. 22). Da'ō mbōrō, wa oefatenge 15
ia chōmi, ena'ō mirongo he wisa ba chōma andre, ba ena'ō irara dōdōmi.
9 Awōnia Gonesimo, talifoesō andrō, si lō farōi, ni'omasī'ō, banoeami. La'ombacha'ō dania chōmi fefoe, he
10 wisa ba da'e. (*Filem. 10 b. t.*) I'owai 16
ami Arisaro, awōgoe nikeroe andrō, ba Mareko, talifoesō Mbaranaba a-
ndrō, ba nitemami oroisa — na iroegi andrō, ba mimane chō Arichifo a- 17
11 zin. 27, 2. *Tim. II. 4, 11* ba Jesoe andrō: „Faigi halōwō andrō nitemaeo
andrō, sotoi Joeso. Ha da'ō nawōgoe ba chō Zo'aja, fa ō'asiwai.” (*Filem.*
12 goe ira. I'owai ami Efafera, banoea- 18
mi andrō, enoni Keriso Jesoe; lō
no tobali fonderara dōdō-
tōrōrō tōdōmi rategoe andre. Jafaloet-
cha ami wa'eboea dōdō. (*Kor. I. 16,*
21. Heb. 13, 3. Tes. I. 5, 28).

Soera Waoelo andrō

ba mbanoea

DESALONIKA,

SI FŌFŌNA.

FAZA 1.

- I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fang-
andrō saoha gōlō, ba fa'omoeso dōdō,
ba wamatī mbanoea Desalonika a-
ndrō.
- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e ba Sili-
wano ba Timoteo, ba mbanoea a-
ndrō, ba Desalonika, ba chō Lowa-
langi Ama, ba ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe
Keriso. Jafaloetcha ami wa'eboea dō-

dō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō. (*Tes. II. 1,*
1. 2. Hal. zin. 17, 1. 10).

- II. Lō mammalōmalō wangandrō-
ma saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi. (*Tes.*
II. 1, 3. Kol. 1, 3), ba chōmi andrō,
fefoe, itōrō lima ami, na mangandrō-
ga; lō aetoe wa itōrō tōdōma mboea-
boea wamatimi andrō, ba fa'owō-
lō'olō wa'omasimi, ba fa'anaoe gōlō
wanōtōnami andrō, chō Zo'aja ja'-
ita, Jesoe Keriso, fōna Namada Lo-

- 4 walangi, (*F. 5, 8. Kor. I. 13, 13*), me dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi; no oja zi fao famakao. (*Hal. zin. 16, 22 b. t.*; 3
no aboto ba dōdōma, wa no nitoe-toejoe ami, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ni'-omasi'ō Lowalangi, (*Tes. II. 2, 13*)
5 b. t.), me no iroegi ami toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chōma, tengha ha ba li, no fao gōi wa'abōlō ba Eheha ni'amoni'ō, ba no abōlō wa lō aiwō; mi'ilā sa he wisa ndra'aga, ba chōmi andrō, bōrō ami. (*F. 2, 13 b. t. Kor.*
6 *I. 2, 4. 5*). Ba no tobali solo'ō chōma ami ba solo'ō chō Zo'aja, me no mifonaha daroma li andrō; no oja zi fao famakao, ba no omoeso dōdōmi, moroi chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō; (*Kor. I. 11, 1. Hal. zin. 17, 5 b. t.*); ba no tobali famaedo ami ba zamati fefoe, ba Makedonia ba ba Nachaja.
7 Moroi ba chōmi sa terongo daroma li Zo'aja andrō, tengha ha ba Makedonia ba ba Nachaja, no ba mbanoea bō'ō fefoe tetoeira wamatimi ba Lowalangi, tobali alacha lō'ō sa'ae itōrō lima. (*Kor. II. 12, 15*).
8 Ja'ira sa zanoetoenō, he wisa we'amōima ba chōmi, ba he wisa wamoelimi ja'ami ba Lowalangi, wondrōi adoe andrō, ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi saoeri andrō, si ndroehoe,
9 (*Hal. zin. 18, 3; 29, 18 b. t. 34*), ba ba wombalombalo Ononia andrō, moroi ba zoroego, nisoesoeginia moroi ba ngai zi mate, Jesoe, sangefa'ō ja'ita ba wōnoe dania andrō. (*F. 4, 16. Fil. 3, 20; Rom. 5, 9*).
10 FAZA 2.
I. Lō farōi Waoelo, i'omasi'ō mbanoea Desalonika andrō, hoelō wa'-omasi nama nononia. II. Famona-hara toeria somoeso dōdō andrō.
III. Fecholoe dōdō Waoelo chōra.
1 Mi'ilā sa, ja'ami ira talifoesō, wa no tengha zajazaja gōlō we'amōi-
2 ma ba chōmi. (*F. 1, 5. 9*). Noa sa ma'abe'e'ō ndra'aga, ba chō Lowalangida, me no mataōgō oea wamakao ba me no la'osiawōi ndra'aga, ba Wilifi, nirongomi, ba wangombacha' chōmi toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi; no oja zi fao famakao. (*Hal. zin. 16, 22 b. t.*; 3
no aboto ba dōdōma, wa no nitoe-toejoe ami, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ni'-omasi'ō Lowalangi tola ndra'aga, tola ibe'e:ba, dangama doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba moehede ndra'aga, tengha afloema la'omasi'ō ndra'aga niha, afloema i'omasi'ōga Lowalangi andrō, sanandraigō tōdōma. (*Tim. I. 1, 11. Gal. 1, 10. Nga'et. I. 29, 17*). Lō'ō sa marai masoeno niha, wondrōnisi ja'ira, mi'ilā, ba lō nibini'ōma tōdōma, wangaloei harema; Lowalangi zangila. (*Kor. II. 4, 2; 12. 14*). Lō'ō gōi ni'aloemba soemange ba niha, he ba chōmi, ba he ba niha bō'ō; tola sa ma'ebœa'ō ndra'aga mēna'ō, me no sinenge Keriso ndra'aga; (*Joh. 5, 41. 44*); ba no mahao-gōhaogō, ba chōmi, hoelō zamaenoe ono, ba wondrorogō ononia. Si manō wehoeloe dōdōma chōmi, ba no aoha gōlōma, tengha ha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Lowalangi mafema chōmi, nosoma gōi, ba no chōmi, me no omasiga ami. (*Kor. II. 12, 15*). Dōrō itōrō tōdōmi, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, wa'erege dōdōma ba famakaoma andrō; bongi ma'ōchō mohalōhalōwō ndra'aga, ena'ō samōsa lō'ō, ba chōmi, saboe tōdō ba chōma andre, me matoeragō chōmi doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi. (*Hal. zin 18, 3; 20, 18 b. t.* 10
34). No anehe ami ba no anehe Lowalangi wa'ohaoehaoema ba fa'-atoelō dōdōma andrō, awō wa no lō sinegoe chōma, ba chōmi samati andrō. Mi'ilā he wisa wango'ooema ja'ami, dozi ami, ba he wisa wamaroema tōdōmi, hoelō nama chō nononia, (*Kor. I. 4, 14. 15*), ba he wisa wamadoehoe'ōma chōmi, ena'ō mihaogō mboeaboeami, ena'ō si nangea chō Lowalangi andrō, sogaoni ja'ami banoeania, ba ba lachōmi andrō chōnia. (*Efes. 4, 1*).
11
12

- 13 II. Andrō lō mabato gōi wanga-ndrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, me no mifonaha daroma li' Lowalangi andrō, nirongomi chōma, tengā si mane taroma li niha, no si mane si ndroehoenia, si mane taroma li Lowalangi, si no abōlō gōi ba dō-dōmi, ba dōdōzi no mamati andrō.
- 14 (F. 1, 2-6). Noa sa solo'ō ami, ja'-ami ira talifoesō, no mi'o'ō ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō, si so ba Joe-daia, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, me no mitaōgō gōi wamakao si manō, ba dalifoesōmi, si mane ja'ira ba niha Jehoeda, (Hal. zin. 17, 5. 13; 8, 1),
- 15 si no mamoenoe gōi So'aja, Jesoe, awō zama'e'ō andrō, si no molohi ja'aga gōi; lō omasi Lowalangi ira, ba no fa'oedoe ira ba niha fcfoe;
- 16 (Hal. zin. 3, 15; 7, 52); sanenawa ja'aga ba wangombacha ba niha baero, ena'ō te'orifi ira, ba wamō-nōchi horōra; lō mamałōmalō. Ba no gōna ira fōnoe Lowalangi, fon-drege. (Hal. zin. 13, 45; 14, 2. Dan. 9, 26. 27).
- 17 III. Ba ja'aga andre, ja'ami ira talifoesō, me lō ja'ami chōma, si lō ararā — fa lō i'ila ami hōrōma, tengā fa lō ba dōdōma ami — ba no hoemueloe sibai dōdōma, ena'ō fa'ilā bawa ita; omasi sibai ndra'aga.
- 18 Andrō mōiga chōmi mena'ō, ja'odo andre, Faoelo, samoeza ba samoeza tō zoei, ba no itimbaga Satana.
- 19 Ha niha sa dōtōnafōma ba fa'omoeso dōdōma ba takoelama, fanocno ja'aga? Tenga ja'ami gōi, fōna Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe, ba wa'asonia
- 20 andrō dania? (Kor. II. 1, 14). Ja'-ami sa lachōmima ba fa'omoeso dōdōma. (F. 3, 9).
- FAZA 3.
- I. Sosō dōdō Waoelo mbanoea Desalonika andrō. II. Irara dōdōnia, me lō teboelō wolo'ōra. III. Fangadrōnia, salahira.

- 1 I. Andrō edōnaga, ha ja'aga zi torōi foeri ba Natena, me no tebai mataha sa'ae, (Hal. zin. 17, 15. 16), ba .no mafatenge Dimoteo andrō, talifoesōma, enoni Lowalangi andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō chō Keriso, ba wangabe'e'ō ja'ami, ba ba wamarooe tōdōmi, ba wamatimi andrō, (F. 1, 1), ena'ō lō sangiwa tōdō, ba wamakao andrō, noa sa mi'ilā wa no nihonogōi chōda 'da'ō. (Efes. 3, 13. Tim. II. 3, 12). Me soga chōmi gōi sa'ae, ba no mahōnagō ma-wā'ō chōmi, gōna dania ita famakao, ba no itōrō ba no mi'ilā. (Hal. zin. 14, 22). Andrō gōi wa no oefatenge, me tebai oetaha sa'ae, ba wamaigi famatimi andrō, ma no itandraigō ami sanandraigō andrō, ba ma no tobalizajazaja gōlō halōwōma andrō. (Mat. 4, 3).
- II. Ba iada'e, me no mangawoeli chōma Dimoteo, moroi ba chōmi, me no itoeriagō chōma wa'asōchi wamatimi ba fa'asōchi wa'omasimi, awō wa lō'ō manō olifoe ami ndra'aga, awō wehoeloe dōdōmi, ba wangila ja'aga, si mane fehoeloe dōdōma, ba wangila ja'ami; andrō wa no terara dōdōma, ba chōmi andrō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba wa'afōchō andrō gefoe, ba ba wamakao andrō chōma, bōrō wamatimi andrō; noa sa aoeri ndra'aga iada'e, na abe'e ami ba chō Zo'aja.
- III. Hadia sa zoelō, zi tola mabe'e chō Lowalangi, fangandrō saoha gōlōnia, ba chōmi andrō, ba wa'omoeso dōdōma andrō gefoe, ba chōmi, fōna Lowalangida? (F. 2, 19. 20. Joh. III. 4). Bongi ma'ōchō ma'abō lōgō sibai wangandrō, ena'ō fa'ilā bawa ita, ba ena'ō ma'asiwai hadia ia zambō na, ba wamatimi andrō. (Rom. 1, 10. 11). Ba ja'ia, Lowalangi, Amad, ba jamoefolala ndra'aga chōmi ba So'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe. Ba chōmi, ba jamoedooe'ō So'aja wa'omasimi nawōmi ba fa'omasimi niha gefoe, si mane fa'omasima ami gōi, ena'ō fahōna, (F. 4, 9. 10), ba wanga'aro'ō tōdōmi, ena'ō

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

lō sinegoe, ba wa'ohaoehaoe, fōna Namada Lowalangi, ba wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe; na fao ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, fefoe. Jadoehoe. (F. 5, 23. Tes. II, 1, 7. 10).

FAZA 4.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wa'ohaoehaoe, ba ba'adōlō dōdō, ba II. ba wangomasi'ō talifoesō. III. Fangombacha he wisa zi no mate andrō, ba fondrara tōdō ba da'ō.

- 1 I. Ba hadia na baero ō, ja'ami ira talifocso, ba ma'andrō chōmi, ba mafaroe dōdōmi, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe, ena'ō tedooe manō na wanōrōmi lala andrō, nirogomi chōma, he wisa ia, he wisa zomasi Lowalangi, si mane fanōrōmi sa'ae. (Kor. I. 15, 58). Noa sa mi'ilā hadia goroisa, nibe'ema chōmi, moroi chō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe. (Tes. II. 3, 6).
- 2 Da'ō sa wa'omasí Lowalangi fangohaoehaoe'ō ja'ami, ena'ō lō mibabaja wohorō, (Kor. I. 6, 18), ena'ō i'ilā i'aloei ndrongania zamōsana, ena'ō ohaoehaoe, ba ena'ō lō hadia ia zaila ita. (Kor. I. 6, 13 b. t.). Bōi omasi ami mohorōhorō, si mane niha baero andrō, si lō mangila Lowalangi. (Rom. 1, 24). Ba fa bōi ilimo dalifoesōnia zamōsana, ba waniaga, ba bōi i'alani: oi sa nihokoe Zo'aja dania da'ō, si manue ni'ombacha'ōma chōmi sa'ae gōi, si mane nifadoehoe'ōma chōmi: (Kor. I. 6, 7. 8). Tenga sa ba walōsōchi, me ikaoni ita Lowalangi, ba wangohaoehaoe'ō ja'ita ikaoni ita. (Fet. I, 1, 14-16). Andrō sa, na so zangositiengagō da'ō, ba tengia niha i'ositangagō, Lowalangi i'ositengagō, same'e gōi Ehcha ni'amoni'ō andrō chōmi. (Loek. 10, 16. Kor. II. 5, 5).
- 3 II. Ba ba wangomasi'ō talifoesō andrō, ba alacha lō masoera chōmi hadia ia; ja'ami andrō, ba noa sa ifahaō Lowalangi, ena'ō faoma mi'omasī'ō nawōmi. (F. 3, 12. Rom. 12, 10. Joh. I. 2, 27). Ba milaoe sa'ae

da'ō, ba dalifoesō andrō, fefoe, ba danō Makedonia ma'asagōrō. Ba mafaroe dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ena'ō tedooedooe manō na chōmi, (F. 1, 7; 3, 12), ba ena'ō mi'aloei, fa ahono ami, fa ifaigi zamōsana hadia ia chōnia, ba ihalō halōwōnia, si'mane niwā'ōma chōmi; (Tes. II. 3, 6-12. Efes. 4, 28); ena'ō lō sinegoe zi so baero andrō, chōmi, ba ena'ō lō mogoena chōmi niha bō'ō. (Fet. I. 2, 12).

III. Ba lō edōna mabini'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, he wisa ba zi no mate andrō, fa'bōi aboe dōdōmi, si mane tānō bō'ō andrō, si lō fānōtōna. (Kor. I. 15, 16 b. t.). Na mati ita sa, no mate Jesoe ba no ifoeli aeroi, ba ba zi manō gōi ifafatōrō'ō chō Jesoe Lowalangi zi no mate andrō, awōnia. (Kor. I. 6, 14). Taroma li Lowalangi sa niwā'ōma andre chōmi: ja'ita andre, saoeri, si tosai, iroegi wa'aso Zo'aja andrō, ba tengia fōna' zi no mate ita dania. (Kor. I. 15, 23. 51 b. t.). Ja'ia dania, So'aja, zi mōi mitoee, moroi ba zoroego, na so we'ao andrō, na moe'ao zatoea mala'ika andrō, na tefōlī dorofe Lowalangi andrō, ba ofōna mao-so zi no mate andrō, ba chō Kēriso. (Tes. II. 1, 7 b. t. Mat. 24, 31). Awena dania tefazawa ita, ja'ita saoeri, si tosai, ba lawoeo. fao ita chōra, ba wamaondragō So'aja, ba daloē mbanoea; ba tobali awō Zo'aja ita, si lō mamalōmalō. (Joh. 12, 26; 14, 3). Andrō faoma mibe'e fandrara dōdō nawōmi daroma li andre.

FAZA 5.

- I. Lō ta'ilā ginōtō wa'aso Zo'aja andrō. II. Bōi mōrōmōrō ita, niba'zebaze'ō. III. Famaroee tōdō, bō'ōnia. IV. Fango'o'ozoei soera.
- I. Ba ba mba'wania, ba ba ginōtōnia andrō, ba lō mogoena chōmi lasoera chōmi hadia ia, ja'ami ira talifoesō. Ja'ami sa'ae zangila sibai

- hoelō wa'aso zanagō, ba zi bongi,
si manō wa'aso mbaŵā Zo'aja andrō
dania. (*Fet. II. 3, 10. Mat. 24, 3, 36.*)
3 43 b. t.) Na laŵā'ō sa'aē dania: No
atoelō, no ahono; awena dania i'o-
zoemagō ichamō ira fa'atekiko, hoe-
lō si mane fa'afochō hoelō ba za-
nabina, ba tebai moloi ira. (*Jér. 6,*
14. Loek. 21, 35.)
- 4 II. Ba ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ba**
tenga si so ba zogōmigōmi, fa ichamō
ami baŵā andrō hoelō zanagō.
5 Ono haga sa ami fefoe, ono zi ma'
-ōchō; tengen ba zi bongi so ita; ba
tenga ba zogōmigōmi. (*Efes. 5, 8.*)
6 Ba bōi mōrōmōrō ita, si mane tānō
bō'ō andrō, ena'ō si no maoso ita,
si lō maboemaboe. (*Rom. 13, 11 b. t.*)
7 Fet. I. 5, 8; 4, 7. Si mōrō sa, ba ba
zi bongi mōrō, ba si maboe andrō,
8 ba ba zi bongi maboe. Ba ja'ita,
me no ba zi ma'ōchō ita, ba bōi
maboemaboe ita, ta'obaroe gōrōba
famati andrō, ba ūrōba fa'omasi,
ba ta'otakoela dakoela andrō, fanō-
tōna fangorifi. (*F. 1, 3. Efes. 6, 14-17.*)
9 Tenga sa ba wamatōrō fōnoe chōda
ihonogōi ita Lowalangi, ha ba wanōndra
fangorifi, ba chō Zo'aja ja'-
ita, Jesoe Keriso, (*Tim. I. 2, 4. Tes.*
10 II. 2, 14, si no mate salahida, ena'ō
aoeri ita, fao chōnia, awōnia, he si
no maoso, ba he si mōrō ita. (*Rom.*
11 14, 7-9.) Andrō faoma mifaroe
dōdō nawōmi, ba faoma mitolo na-
wōmi, si mane folaoemi sa'aē gōi.
(*Heb. 10, 24 b. t.*)
- 12 III. Ba ma'andrō chōmi, ja'ami**
ira talifoesō, bōi zi lō aboto ba dō-
dōmi zi no erege tōdō wohalōwō ba
chōmi, ba fōnami andrō, ba chō
Zo'aja, samobawa lala chōmi. (*Tim.*
13 I. 5, 17; ba bōi zi lō mifosoemange
ira, ba mi'omasi'ō sibai ira, bōrō
- halōwōra andrō. Bōi mifagoeagoea
chō nawōmi! (*Heb. 13, 17.*) Ba ma-
farooe dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō,
mitegoe zi lō atoelō folo'ō hoekoe,
mirara dōdō zaboe tōdō; mitolo
zambō fa'abōlō, mibologō dōdōmi
chōra fcfoe. (*Tes. II. 3, 6, 11 b. t.*
Gal. 6, 1, 2.) Mifaigi, fa bōi faloecha
zanoelōni si lō sōchi awōnia si lō
sōehi; ba bōi mifamalōmalō wanga-
loei folaoe si sōchi, he chō nawōmi,
ba he ba niha bō'ō fefoe. (*Rom. 12,*
9, 17. Fet. I. 3, 9-11.) Bōi mamałō-
malō wa'omoeso dōdōmi. (*Fil. 4, 4.*)
Bōi aetoe'aetoe wangandrōmi. (*Loek. 17*
18, 1.) Fefoe hadia ia, ba mi'andrō
saoha gōlō; da'ō sa zomasi Lowa-
langi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ba chō-
mi. (*Efes. 5, 20.*) Bōi miboenoe Ge-
heha andrō. (*Kor. I. 14, 39. Tim. I.*
4, 14.) Bōi mi'ositengagō wama'e'ō
andrō. (*Kor. I. 14, 1 b. t.*) Mitandra
fefoe, hadia ia, ba si sōehi, ba mi-
halō chōmi. (*Kor. I. 14, 29. Joh. I.*
4, 1.) Si lō sōehi, fefoe, hadia ia naga-
walō, ba bōi mibabaja. (*F. 4, 12.*)
- IV. Ba ja'ia, Lowalangi wa'oha-**
hae dōdō andrō, ba jamoeaoeloegō
wangehao ja'ami, ena'ō terorogō ge-
hehami, awō nosomi, awō mbotomi,
fa lō hadia ia, fa lō sinegoe, iroogi
wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Ke-
riso! (*F. 3, 13. Heb. 13, 20 b. t. Kor.*
I. 1, 8.) **Lō farči zogaoni ja'ami a-**
-ndrō, ja'ia gōi zamaloea dania. (*Tes.*
II. 3, 3. Kor. I. 1, 9.) Mi'angandrō,
salahima, ja'ami ira talifoesō. (*Tes.*
II. 3, 1.) Mi'owai dalifoesō fefoe fa'-
agosa bawa ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Rom.*
16, 16.) Oebe'e ba hōloc ami, chō
Zo'aja, fa mifabaso'ō zoera andre,
ba dalifoesō fefoe. Jafaloecha ami
wa'eboea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe
Keriso. (*Rom. 16, 20, 24.*)

Soēra Waoelō andrō,

ba mbanoea'

DESALONIKA,

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fa'omoeso
dōdōnia, me no abe'e mbanoea De-
salonika andrō, ba wamakao andrō
fefoe. III. Fangandrōnia, salahira.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e ba Sili-
wano ba Timoteo, ba mbanoea a-
ndrō ba Desalonikā, ba chō Namada,
Lowalangi, ba ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe
- 2 Keriso. (*Tes. I. 1, 1*). Jafaloecha ami
wa'eboea dōdō, chō Namada Lowa-
langi ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso.
(*Kor. I. 1, 3*).
- 3 II. Mo'omō ndra'aga chō Lowa-
langi; lō mafamatōmalō wangandrō
saoha gōlō chōnia, bōrō ami; ja'ami
ira talifoesō; si'manō zi nangca, me
manōi sibai wamatimi, ba dozi ami,
ba tedooedooe wa'omasimi nawōmī.
(*Tes. I. 1, 2, 3; 3, 6*). Tobali masoeno
ndra'aga, ba mbanoea Lowalangi
misa, ba chōmi andrō, bōrō wa'a-
naoe gōlōmi ba famatimi andrō, ba
wolohi andrōfefoe, chōmi, ba ba
wamakao andrō, nitahami. (*Tes. I.*
2, 14, 19). Tandra wangoehoekoe Lo-
walangi andrō da'ō, fangoehoekoe si
no atoelō, wa tola chōmi dania mba-
noea Lowalangi andrō, da'ō sa gōi
mbōrō, wa mitaha wamakao. (*Fil.*
1, 28. Fet. I. 4, 17). Me atoelō sa atō
ba Lowalangi, tesaelōni wamakao ba
zamakao ja'ami; (*Rom. 12, 19*); ba
chōmi, nifikao andrō, ba fangokafoe
dōdō, awōma, na to'ele dania Zo'aja,
Jesoe, moroi ba zoroego, awō ma-

la'ika wa'abōlōnia andrō, (*Fet. I. 4,*
13. Tes. I. 4, 16), ba holahola galitō,
na ilaoe mbalō ba zi lō aboto 'ba
dōdō Lowalangi, ba ba zi lō mo-
lo'ō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, chō
Zo'aja ja'ita; Jesoe. Gōna fotoe da-
nia ira, fa'atekiko si lō aetoe, moroi
ba mbawa Zo'aja, ba moroi ba la-
chōmi wa'abōlōnia andrō, (*Mat. 25,*
41. 46), na so ia, ba wamolachōmi
ja'ia, ba niha ni'amoni'ō andrō chō-
nia, ba ba wame'e sahōlihōli dōdō
ja'ia, ba zamati andrō, fefoe — me
no fadoehoe dōdōmi, ba wamadoe-
hoe'ōma andrō — na loeo' da'ō:
(*Hal. zin. I. 11. Kol. 3, 4*).

III. Andrō gōi lō mafamatōmalō wangandrō, salahimi, ena'ō ibe'e Lo-
walangida, si nangea nikaoni ami, ba
ena'ō iforege wamo'ahonoa fa'-
omasimi zi sōchi, awō halōwō wa-
mati andrō, (*Tes. I. 2, 3; 2, 12*); ena'ō
tefolachōmi dōi Zo'aja ja'ita andrō,
Jesoe, ba chōmi, ba ena'ō tefola-
chōmi ami, ba chōnia, dali wa'eboea
dōdō Lowalangida andrō ba fa'-
eboea dōdō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso.

FAZA 2.

I. Fangawoeli Keriso ba samae-
loengoe seboea andrō, fōnania. II.
Famarooe tōdō, fa bōi mangiwa.

I. Ba ma'andrō chōmi, ja'ami ira
talifoesō, ba wa'aso Zo'aja ja'ita,
Jesoe Keriso andrō, ba ba wango-
woelo ja'ita chōnia, (*Tes. I. 4, 15-17*),
fa bōi alio mangiwa dōdōmi, ba bōi

- 3 alio tokea, he ba geheha, ba he ba
daroma li, ba he ba zoera, hoelō
na ja'aga zama'ohe'ō, hoelō na no
iroegi loeo Zo'aja andrō. (*Tes. I. 5,*
2. Mat. 24, 4 b. t.). Bōi ifaeloengoe
ami niha, gofoe he wisa; lō'ō sa
tola lō itōrō oea fa'aheta andrō, ba
lō tola lō oroma oea niha golałōwā
andrō, ono wa'atekiko andrō, (*Mat.*
24, 10-12. Tim. I. 4, 1 b. t. Fet. II. 3,
4 3 b. t. Dan. 7, 25. Joh. I. 2, 18), si fa'-
oedoe andrō, sangeboea'ō ja'ia, moroi
ba zotōi Lowalangi ba moroi ba
zotōi ni'amoni'ō, fefoe, tobali doe-
madao ia ba gosali Lowalangi andrō,
ba ibali'ō Lowalangi ia. (*Dan. 11,*
36. Jes. 14, 13. 14. Rom. 13, 5 b. t.)
- 5 Hadia, lō itōrō tōdōmi, wa no oeŵā'ō
chōmi da'ō, me sodo chōmi na? Ba
iada'e, ba no mi'ilā hadia zanaha
7 na inōtō wa'oromania andrō. Noa
sa abōlō zi tobini andrō, olalōwā
andrō, hatō sanaha, andrō, irege
8 da'e, niheta. (*Joh. I. 4, 3*). Ba awena
dania oroma zo'olalōwā andrō, ni-
fakiko Zo'aja, Jesoe, dania, Eheha
mbawania andrō, nifoefoenia dania
lachōmi wa'asonia andrō. (*Jes. 11,*
9 4. Dan. 7, 11). Fa'abōlō Zatana wa-
ma'aso ja'ia, oi so wa'abōlō ba ta-
ndra ba ila'ilā faja, (*Joh. 8, 44. Mat.*
10 24, 24. Fam. 13, 13 b. t.), ba oi so
wamaeloengoe horō andrō, ba zi te-
tibo andrō, soelō wa lō nifonahara
11 wa'omasi zi doehoe andrō, fango-
rifira mena'ō. (*Kor. II. 4, 3. 4*). Ba
andrō ifa'ohe'ō chōra Lowalangi za-
bōlō wamaeloengoe, ena'ō fadoehoe
dōdōra ba waja andrō, (*F. 2, 3. 9.*
12 *Mat. 24, 5. 11. Raz. I. 22, 22*), ena'ō
tehoekoe fefoe zi lō fadoehoe tōdō
ba zi doehoe andrō, si no omasi si
lō atoelō. (*Joh. 3, 18*).
- 13 II. Ba ja'aga, ba mo'ōmō chō
Lowalangi, bōi mamałōmalō wang-
andrōma saoha gōlō chōnia, bōrō
ami, ja'ami ira talifoesi, ni'omasi'ō,
me no itoetoejoe ami Lowalangi,
i'otarai mbōrōta, ba wangorifi a-
ndrō, ba wanghaoehaoe Geheha a-
- ndrō, ba ba wamatibzi doehoe,
(*Efes. I. 4*), ba nikaoninia ja'ami, 14
toeria somoeso dōdō andrō chōma,
ba wangaloei lachōni andrō, chō
Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Tes. I.*
5, 9). Ba mi'abe'e'ō ami, ja'ami ira 15
talifoesi, ba bōi mibōhōli gamachoita
andrō, ni'ombacha'ō chōmi, he ba
daroina li, ba he ba zoera andrō
chōma. Ba ja'ia, So'aja ja'ita, Je- 16
sue Keriso ba Lowalangi, Amada,
si no mangomasi'ō ja'ita, ba si no
mame'e fondraa dōdō chōda, si lō
aetoe, awō wanōtōna, si sōchi, ba
wa'eboea dōdō, (*Fet. I. 5, 10*), ba 17
jamoeeraa dōdōmi ba jamoe'a'aro'ō
ba ngawalō mboeaboea fefoe, ba ba
ngawalō daroma li, si sōchi. (*Tes.*
I. 3, 13).

FAZA 3.

I. Ena'ō latolo wangandrō banoea
Desalonika andrō. II. Fanegoe si lō
sōchi boeaboea. III. Fango'ozoei
soera.

- I. Ba hadia na mbō'ōnia, ja'ami
ira talifoesi, ba mi'angandrō, sala-
hima, ena'ō alio terongo misa da-
roma li Zo'aja andrō, ba ena'ō te-
fotachōmi, si mane ba chōmi, (*Tes. I.*
5, 25. Kol. 4, 3), ba ena'ō te'efā'ō
ndra'aga ba niha andrō, si lō tōdō,
ba si lō sōchi; lō'ō sa dozi mamati.
(*Joh. 6, 44. Hal. zin. 18, 1-17*). Ba
lō'ō sa farōi Zo'aja, ba ja'ia zanga-
be'e ja'ami, ba irorogō ami, itimba
chōmi zi lō sōchi andrō. (*Tes. I. 5,*
24). Ba madōnadōna chōmi, ba chō
Zo'aja, mi'o'ō niŵā'ōma chōmi, he
iada'e, ba he dania. (*Gal. 5, 10*). Ba
ja So'aja, zamatōrō tōdōmi ba wa'-
omasi Lowalangi andrō, ba ba wa-
naha tōdō andrō, chō Keriso.
- II. Ba maŵā'ō chōmi, ja'ami ira
talifoesi, ba dōi Zo'aja ja'ita andrō,
Jesoe Keriso, mifabali ami ba dali-
fosesi si lō sōchi boeaboea, gofie ha
na niha ia, si lō manōrō lala niro-
ngora chōma. (*Rom. 16, 17. Kor. I. 5,*
11). Noa sa mi'ilā he wisa wolo'ō 7

- 8 chōma; lō'ō sa nitōrōma si lō gōna, ba chōmi andrō; (*Tes. I. 2, 10*); ba lō'ō gōi nihalōma balazo, si lō nibe'ema bōli, noa sa erege dōdōma, ba no akao ndra'aga, wohalōwō, bongi ma'ōchō, fa bōi aboc dōdōmi chōma,
9 ha niha ami. (*Tes. I. 2, 9*). Tenga fa lō tola mena'ō, ba ena'ō mabe'c famaedo ndra'aga chōmi, ena'ō mi'o'ō chōma. (*Hal. zin. 20, 35. Kor. I. 9, 6; 10, 16*). Da'ō sa gōi niwa'ōma chōmi, me soga chōmi: si lō edōna mohalōwō, ba bōi jamanga gōi. (*Moz. 11 I. 3, 19*). Noa sa marongo, so ōsa ba chōmi si lō sōchi boeaboca, ma'-ifoe lō mohalōwō, molaoc fajafaja.
12 Ba da'ō niwa'ōma ba zi manō, ba mafarooedōdōra, ba chō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso: ena'ō lahonogō ira ba halōwōra, ba ena'ō la'ā gōlōra, balazora. (*Tes. I. 4, 11*). Ba ja'ami ira talifoesō, 13 ba bōi atage ami volaoe si sōchi. (*Gal. 6, 9*). Ba na so zi lō molo'ō niwa'ōma andrō, ba zoera, ba bōi olifoe ami, bōi fahoevoe ami chōnia, ena'ō aila ia. (*F. 3, 6. Tit. 3, 10*). Ba bōi hoelō zi fa'oedoe ami chōnia, 14 ba mitegroe ia, si mane si fatalifoesō. (*Mat. 18, 15 b. t. Tes. I. 5, 14*):
III. Ba ja'ia, So'aja fa'ohahaoe 16 dōdō andrō, ba jamoebe'c chōmi wa'-ohahaoe dōdō andrō, bōi jamama-lōmalō, gofoe he wisa lala. Jamoetolo ami fefoe So'aja. (*Rom. 15, 33*). Fangowaigoe da'e, tangagoe zanoera, 17 tanga Waoelo andre; da'ō dandra ba zoeragoe fefoe, si manō wanoeragoe. (*F. 2, 2. Kor. I. 16, 21*). Jafaloecho 18 ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Tes. I. 5, 28*).

Soera Waoelo andrō, chō DIMOTEO,

SI FOFONA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Ndrama-
ngelama ba zamahaō andrō, samae-
loengoe niha. III. Isoeno wa'eboea
dōdō Lowalangi Faoelo. IV. Oroisa-
nia chō Dimoteo.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, sinenge Keriso Jesoe andrō, dali goroisa Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ita, ba oroisa Keriso Jesoe andrō, tōtōnafōda, (*Kor. 2 I. 1, 1. Kol. I. 27*), chō Dimoteo andrō, si ndroehoe nononia andrō, ba wamati. Jafaloecho'ō wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ahachō dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita. (*Tim. II. 1, 2. Kor. I. 4, 17. Tit. I, 4*).

II. Si mane famarooegoe tōdōoe, 3 fa'īagō Nefeso, me mōido ba Ma-kedonia, ena'ō ōwā'ō chōra ōsa, bōi lafaehoesi wamahaō, (*Hal. zin. 20, 1, 4*), ba bōi la'o'ō gamaedola andrō, ba fanoetoenō nga'ōtō' andrō, si lō aetoe, famobōrō fagocagoeasa, mōroi ba wogoenania ba wamatōrō Lowalangi banoeania andrō, ba wamati: (*F. 4, 7. Tit. I, 14*). Ba ba'da'ō mo-goena goroisa, ba waṅga'asogō fa'-omasí, soroi ba dōdō si no' ohaoe-haoe, ba ba dōdō si' lō fatcgoe, ba bā wamati si lō famini; (*Kol. 3, 14. Rom. 12, 9*); noa sa so ōsa, 'si no mondrōi da'ō, solaoe hoehoe si lō bōto. (*F. 6, 4 b. t. 20*). No labali'ō samahaō ba goroisa ira, ba lō saboto 5 6 7

- 8 ba dōdōra, he niwa'ōra, ba he nifa-doehoe'ōra. Ba no ta'ilā, si sōchi goroisa andrō, na atoelō wamogoe-na'ō niha ja'ia, (*Rom. 7, 12*), na no i'ilā, tengā ba zatoelō goroisa andrō, ha ba zolalō, ba ba zi lō mamondrongo li, ba ba zi, no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba ba zamazōchi horō, ba ba zi lō ohaoehaoo, ba ba zi lō sōchi, ba zamoenoe ama, ba ba zamoenoe ina, ba ba zange'e, (*Gal. 5, 23*), ba ba zohorō, ba ba zohorōni ono matoea, ba zanagō niha, ba ba zofajafaja, ba ba zi mōi ba hōloe ba zi lō doehoe, ba ma hadia ia mbō'ōnia, si lō faoedoe ba wamahaō si ndrohee andrō, (*Kor. I. 6, 9 b. t.*)
- 11 *Moz. II. 21, 16*), dali doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, toeria lachōmi Lowalangi sohahaoe tōdō andrō nibe'e ba dangagoe. (*Tes. I. 2, 4*).
- 12 III. **Oe'andrō** saoha gōlō chō Keriso Jesoe, **So'aja ja'ita**, sangabōlō'ō ja'o, me no iwa'ō tōdōnia, lō farōi ndra'o, me ifataro ndra'o ba halōwō andrō, ja'odo andre, sanandrawā fōna ba solohi ba sangosiwawōi; ba no faloechado wa'ahachō dōdō, me lō'ō na oe'ila watahōgō, me oelaoe da'ō, me lō fadoehoe dōdōgoe na. (*Gal. 1, 13 b. t. Hal. zin. 8, 3; 3, 17*).
- 14 Ba no fahōna wa'ebaea dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, awō wamatī ba awō wa'omasi andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Kor. I. 15, 10*). Si ndroehoe daroma li andrō ba si nangea tafonaha manō, wa no mōi ba goeli danō Keriso Jesoe, ba wangorifi si so horō; seboeara ndra'odo. (*Mat. 1, 21; 9, 13*). Ba andrō tehachōsi tōdō ndra'o, ena'ō ba chōgōe, ba zeboea horō andrō, i'oigō wangoroma'ō fa'ebolo dōdōnia Jesoe Keriso, famaedo ba zamati chōnia dania ba wanema fa'-aeori si lō aetoe. Ba razo zi lō aetoe andrō, si lō teboelō, si lō oroma, Lowalangi si ha samōsa andrō, ba nifosoemange ba nisoeno, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (*Rom. 16, 27. Jud. 25*).
- IV. **Da'ō** goroisagoe chōoe, ja'oegō onogoe Timoteo, dali li wama'ele'ō andrō fōna, nitandrōsaigō chōoe, ena'ō ō'o'ō da'ō, wolaoe fasōndrata andrō, si sōchi, (*F. 6, 12*), ba ena'ō lō ōbōhōli wamatī, ba ena'ō lō teboelō wa lō sinegōe dōdōoe chōoe; noa sa so ūsa, si no maniboda'ō, ba no taja wamatira, hoelō zaboto owo. (*F. 6, 10, 21. Hal. zin. 24, 16*). Ja'ia chō ndra Himenaio Alesandro, nitooe'ōgōe ba danga Zatana, ena'ō te'otoe'ō ira, fa bōi sa'ae manandrawa. (*Tim. II. 2, 17, 18; 4, 14. Kor. I. 5, 5*).

FAZA 2.

I. Famaroee tōdō, ba wangandrō.
II. He lawisa ira matoea ba he lawisa ira alawe, ba goweloa ba mi-goe andrō.

- I. **Ba** si fōfōna sibai, ba oefaroee dōdōmi ba wangaloeloe ba ba wangandrō, ba ba wangandrō salahinavō, ba ba wangandrō saoha gōlō; mifarahoegō niha fefoe. (*Fil. 4, 6*). Mifarahoegō razo ba salaŵa, fefoe, ena'ō ahono ita, ba ena'ō lō hadia ia, ena'ō a'oi so wolo'ō chō Lowalangi, awō wa'amoadoe. Da'ō zi sōchi, da'ō zomasi Lowalangi, sangorifi ja'ita, somasi na ahori te'orifi niha, na dozi lasōndra wa'aboto ba dōdōra zi doehoe. (*Hes. 18, 23. Fet. II. 3, 9*). Ha sa samōsa Lowalangi, ba ha samōsa zama'ema ba gotoloeara Lowalangi niha, ja'ia niha andrō, Keriso Jesoo, (*Joh. 17, 3. Heb. 9, 15*), si no mame'e ja'ia, hōli niha fefoe, nifadoehoe'ō ba ginōtōnia. (*Tit. 2, 14. Mat. 20, 28*). Ba nifatara ja'o sangombacha ba sinenge — si doehoe niwa'ōgōe, tengā faja — samahaō niha baero, ba wamatī ba ba zi doehoe. (*Tim. II. 1, 11. Rom. 9, 1, 1, 5*).

- II. **Ba** da'ō zomasido: mangandrō ndra matoea, gofoe heza so ira, lafazaŵa danga ni'amoni'ō, si lō fōnoe ba si lō fagoeagoeasa. (*Kor. 18*

- 9 I. 14, 34. Mar. 11, 25. Jak. 1, 6). Si manō gōi ndra alawe, ndramange-hao baroe soadoe, ba jafao wa'aila ba fa'amoادoe; bōi fondrandra boe ba manimani ba noecha seboea bōli,
 10 (Fet. I. 3, 3-5), hadia zi nangea ba ndra alawe sangoema'ō sangata'oefi Lowalangi ira; boeaboea si sōchi wa-
 11 ngehaora. (Tit. 2, 3 b. t.). Ja'ahono-hono ndra alawe, wamahaō ja'ia, ja'a'oi so wolo'ōnia li. (Kor. I. 14, 12 34, 35). Lō oetehe ba ndra alawe wamahaō niha bō'ō, ba he famatōrō ira matoea, jamoehonogō ia. (Efes. 5, 22. Kol. 3, 18. Fet. II. 3, 1
 13 b. t.). Ofōna sa tefasōchi Gadamo, awena Chawa. (Moz. I. 2, 18 b. t.).
 14 Ba tengā Adamo nifaeloengoe, ba ira alawe nifaeloengoe, isawō goroisa.
 15 (Kor. II. 11, 3. Moz. I. 3, 6). Ba ni'-orifi sa ia, ba wadono, na lō aefā chōra wamatā ba fa'omasi ba fango-haoehaoe, awō wa'amoادoe. (Tit. 2, 4. 5. Kor. I. 7, 25. 26).

FAZA 3.

I. Hadia zi sōchi amoeata zanaro andrō, ba II. amoeata genoni andrō ba amoeata wo'omora. III. Toe-ho wamahaō.

- 1 I. Si ndroehoe daroma li andre: Na so zangalosi halōwō zatoea niha Keriso andrō, ba halōwō si sōchi i'aloei. (Hal. zin. 20, 28). Ba satoea andrō, ba bōi mosinegōe, bōi samodombœa donga, bōi sambō era'era, ha satoeatoea, si sōchi bōwō, same'eme'e gō dome, sangila mamahaō.
 3 (Tit. 1, 6. b. t. Tim. II. 2, 24). Bōi samadoemadoe toe, ba bōi si fabagobago, ha sebolo tōdō, si lō fagoeagoea, si lō omasi ana'a; (Moz. III. 4 10, 9 b. t.); sangila mangehao, wamatōrō sorojomonia, si so ono solo'ō linia, si no a'oi so fa'amoادoe. —
 5 Na so zi lō mangila mama'tōrō sorojomonia, ba he iwisa wondrorogō
 6 banoca Lowalangi andrō? — Bōi si bohooe moebajagō idanō, fa bōi ja'wa ia, ba fa lō gōna ia hockoe
 7 andrō, chō Gafōcha. Ba lō tola gōi

lō sōchi doeriania ba zi zo baerō andrō, fa bōi tetandrawaisi ia, ba fa bōi alaoe ia ba dandrawā Gafōcha (Kol. 4, 5).

II. Ba si manō gōi genoni andrō: si sōchi amoeata, bōi doealela, bōi samadoemadoe toe, bōi sangaloei ana'a si lō ateloē, (Hal. zin. 6, 3 b. t.), si lō mamōhōi si no tobini andrō, famati andrō, ba dōdō si lō sinegōe. (Hal. zin. 24, 16). Ba nitandraigō gōi ira oea, ba awena tola mōi ira enoni, na lō sinegōe. Ja si manō gōi ndra alawe: si sōchi amoeata, bōi samōbōgō si lō dochoe, bōi sambō era'era; si lō farōi, gofoe hadia ia. (F. 5. 9; 2, 9). Ba enoni andrō, ba si ha 12 samboea donga, sangehaogō famatōrō onora ba sorojomora, fefoe. Lasōndra sa chōra naha si sōchi sa-ngehaogō fangai halōwōdra andrō, ba fahōna dania chōra wa lō aiwō, ba wamatā andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, labē'e. (Mat. 25, 21; 19, 28. Loek. 19, 17, 19).

III. Da'ō nisoeragoe chōoe, ba 14 oedōnadona, alio oesōndra we'amōi chōoe; ba na ara ndra'o, ba ena'ō 15 na ō'ilā, he lawisa ba nomo Lowalangi andrō, ja'ia mbanoea Lowalangi saoeri andrō, ehomo zi doehoe andrō ba danedanenia. (Efes. 2, 19 b. t. Heb. 3, 6). Ba tengā faja, wa no 16 ebœa zi no tobini andrō, ba wolo'ō andrō chō Lowalangi: si no tofa-ele'ō ba nōsi niha, nifadoehoe'ō ba chō Geheha, si no mangoroma'ō ja'ia ba mala'ika, nitocriagō ba niha baero, ba zi no fadoshoe dōdō niha ba goeli danō, da'ō ni'che ja'wa ba lachōmi, (Joh. 1, 14. Kol. 2, 9. Rom. 1, 3. 4. Kor. I. 15, 5-9. Efcs. 1, 20 b. t.).

FAZA 4.

I. Samaeloengoe. II. Hadia goena wolo'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi. III. Ifaroee dōdō Dimoteo Faoelo, ena'ō ihaogō wangai halōwōnia andrō.

I. Noa sa iwa'ō sibai Eheha, so ba gōtō dania ōsa, sondrōi famati

- andrō, solo'ō ba geheha samaeloe-
ngoe, ba solo'ō famahaō mbechoe,
(Tim. II. 3, 1 b. t. Fet. II. 3, 3. Joh.
2 2, 18. Tes. II. 2, 9 b. t.), bōrō wa-
mini tōdō zolaoe faja andrō, si no
falemba tandra ba dōdōra, (Tim. II.
3 3, 5), sanenaāva fangowaloe ba fe-
manga gō, nifazōchi Lowalangi, ba
wemanga ja'ia, na fao wangandrō
saoha gölō, ba zamati andrō, si no
aboto ba dōdō si doehoe. (Kor. I.
4 7, 28. 36. 38. Kol. 2. 16. 20-23). Si
sōchi sa fefoe nifazōchi Lowalangi,
ba lō hadia ia nitimba, na fao wa-
ngandrō saoha gölō, ba wangogoe-
na'ō ja'ia; (Kor. I. 10. 30. 31); ba
daroma li Lowalangi ba ba wanga-
ndrō te'amoni'ō sa'ae ia.
6 II. Na õwa'ō da'ō ba dalifoesō,
ba enoni Keriso ndra'oegō, si sōchi,
ba fangabōlōoe daroma li ba wa-
mati andrō ba famahaō si ndroehoc,
ni'o'omō andrō. (Tim. II. 3, 15). Ba
bōi tche gamaedola si lō boto andrō,
fajafaja andrō; **ba famaha ndra'-
oegō ba wołō' chō Lowalangi.** (F.
8 1, 4. Tit. 1, 10 b. t.). **Lō'ō sa bōrō mo-**
goena wamamaha boto andrō; ba
folō'ō chō Lowalangi andrō, ba
mo-
goena manō, gofoe heza ia, ba no te-
taboo'e chōnia wa'aoeri ija'e ba fa'-
aoeri dania. (F. 6, 6 b. t. Sin. 34, 10;
9 37, 4. Mat. 6, 33). Si ndroehoe da-
roma li andrō, ba no si nangea ta-
fonaha manō. Ba da'ō sa ma'ere-
geisi dōdōnia, ba fasōndraga, me no
madōnadōna chō Lowalangi saoeri
andrō, sangorifi niha fefoe, ba ofōna
11 zamati andrō. (F. 2, 3, 4). Da'ō ña'ō
chōra, ba ba da'ō fahaō ira.
12 III. **Bōi jamoe'ositengō ndra'oegō**
niha, me ono matoea na ndra'oegō;
ja doemadoema ndra'oegō ba za-
mati, ba hoehoeo, ba ba mboeaboea,
ba ba wa'omasi, ba ba wamati, ba
ba wa'ohaoehaoe. (Tit. 2, 7. 15. Kor.
13 I. 16, 11). Irege so ndra'o, ba bōi
bato wombaso soera, ba bōi bato
14 wamarooe tōdō ba famahaō. Bōi
ositengagō game'ela andrō, si so ba
dōdōoe, nibe'e chōoe, ba wama'ele'ō
andrō; me latoefa hōgōoe tanga sa-
toea andrō. (Tim. II. 1, 6). Da'ō tō-
rōtōrō tōdōoe, da'ō fatooetooe, ena'ō
oroma wa'atedoemō, ba chōra fefoe.
Faigifaigi he wisa ndra'oegō, ba he
16 ñwisa wamahaō andrō; bōi bōlhōli
da'ō. Na õ'o'ō da'ō, ba õ'orifi ndra'-
oegō, awō zamondrongo andrō chōoe.
(Hal. zin. 20, 28).

FAZA 5.

Famobawa lala: I. He lawisa ba
lacha mbanoea, ba ba wondrorogō
ja'ira, ba II. he lawisa ba zatoea
mbanoea, ba ba wangotoe'ō ja'ira,
ba III. bō'ñia, sachōchō.

- I. Niha satoea, ba bōi feta'oe, ba
farooe dōdōnia, hoclō na amaoe, ba
ono matoea, ba hoelō na talifoesōoe;
(Moz. III. 19, 32); ira alawe satoea,
ba hoelō na inaoe, ba ono alawe,
ba hoelō na talifoesōoe alawe, ni'-
onangegō sibai. Lacha mbanoea a-
ndrō, ba fosuemange, na si ndroe-
hoe lacha mbanoea. Ba na so lacha
mbanoea si so ono, ba ma ma'oewoe,
ba ndramoefamaha ira oea, wolo'ō
hoekoe Lowalangi, ba wondrorogō
soroijomora, ba ba wamaselōni chō
ndra inara nitemara; da'ō sa zomasi
Lowalangi. (Mark. 7, 10 b. t.). Ba si
ndroehoe lacha, si lō olembata, ba
no manōtōna chō Lowalangi, ba lō
ibōhōi wangandrō ba fangaloeloe
bongi ma'óchō. (Loek. 2, 37). Ba sa-
morege femangamanga, ba ma hadia
ia, ba no mate aoeri. (Fam. 3, 1).
Ba da'ō goraisa, ni'ombacha'ōoe,
ena'ō lō sinegoe chōra. Ba na so
zangositengagō sahatō chōnia, ba
mendroea manō na soroijomonia, ba
no i'osilō'ōgō wamatō, ba abōlō wa-
lōsōchinia, moroi ba walōsōchi zi lō
mamati. (F. 3, 5). Na latanō ba zoera
dōi lacha mbanoea, ba bōi ambō ñōnō
ngafoeloe fache wa'atoea, si ha sa-
mboea donga fōna, ba si sōchi toe-
ria, ba mboeaboea, (Rom. 16, 1),
na no i'e'ebœa ndraono, na no 10

- ibe'ebe'e gō dome, na no isaisai
gahe ni'amoni'ō andrō, na no
itolotolo zi tosasa, na no i'aloēi
mboeaboea si sōchi, fefoe, hadia ia
ngawalō. (*Heb. 13, 2. Joh. 13, 14.*)
- 11 Na lacha mbanoea sambō fa'atoea,
ba bōi tehe; na no mohocha ira
sa, si fa'oedoe chō Keriso, ba edōna
- 12 ira mōi nihalō, ba laloe'i dahi andrō,
wa no farōi ira, ba nifaboe'oe andrō,
- 13 si fōfōna. Ba fabōbō ba da'ō, wa
lafamaha ira wangerongero lō mo-
halōwō, ba tengha fa lō moha-
lōwō, wa' oja gōi mbewe, lahalō
chōra si tengha chōra, lalaue hoeo-
hoeo si lō gōna. (*Amaed. 10, 19.*)
- 14 *Tes. II. 3, 11.* Andrō omasido, na
mōi nihalō lacha mbanoea sambō
fa'atoea, na mo'ono, na tobali sa-
matrō sorojomora ira, ba na lō
lafobōrō wanandrawaisi ba zi fa'oe-
doe andrō; (*Kor. I. 7, 9. 39. 40.*)
- 15 noa sa aheta ōsa, la'o'ō Zatana.
- 16 Na so zamati, ira alawe, si so lacha
mbanoea, ba jamoerorogō, ba bōi
mōi noro dōdō mbanoea, fa la'ilā
latolo zi ndroehoe lacha mbanoea.
- 17 II. Satoea andrō, sangehaoōgō fa-
ngai halōwōra, ba nifodoea winaeta
zoemangera, ba mendroea manō ba
zi so halōwō fahoehoeosa ba fama-
haō. (*Tes. I. 5, 12. 13.*) Noa sa so
ba zoera: „Bōi f o s a r e'a m b a-
w a gōrō b a o s a m bōrō
f a c h e," ba: „N o s i n a g e a
l a b e'e l o e o b a z o h a lōwō." 2
- 18 (*Moz. V. 25, 4. Mat. 10, 10.*) Bōi tem-
ma na la'adoegō zatoea, na tengha
daroea, ba ma datlōe, zi so ba
- 20 mbōrō. (*Moz. V. 19, 15.*) Si so lalō
otoe'ō, ba zi so sato fefoe, ena'ō
ata'oe gōi dānō bō'ō. (*Mat. 18, 17.*)
- 21 *Gal. 2, 14.* Oewā'ō sibai chōoe, fōna
Lowalangi, ba fōna Keriso Jesoe,
ba fōna mala'ika nitotoejoē andrō,
ena'ō lō olifoē'ō da'ō, ena'ō lō aōsō
ō'etoe'ō hoekoe, ba ena'ō lō ebōea
dōdōoe zamboeana, wolaoe hadia
ia, fefoe. (*F. 6, 13. 14.*)
- 22 III. Bōi aōsō toefa tanga hōgō
- niha, gofoe ha niha ia, ba bōi fabaja
ndra'oegō ba horō niha bō'ō; bōi
tobaja chōoe hadia ia zi lō sōchi.
(*F. 3, 10. Kor. II. 6, 14.*) Bōi sa'ae 23
ha sambalō idanō ūbادое, ūfаке sa
nagoe ma'ifoe, ba daloemō andrō,
ba mc asese mofōchō'ō. So ōsa niha 24
soroma horō, ihoelō hoekoe, ba so
gōi, ba moroi foeri. (*Gal. 5, 19 b. t.*)
Si manō gōi mboeaboea si sōchi 25
andrō, oroma, ba ba zi tcenga si
manō, ba tebai so atō tobini dania.
(*Gal. 5, 22 b. t.*)
- FAZA 6.
- I. Oroisa ba zawoejoe. II. Bōi
fajawa niha Keriso ba bōi fagoea-
goea ba bōi la'omasī'ō gana'a. III.
Famarooe tōdō Dimoteo.
- I. Ha wa'ato zawoejoe andrō,
soloe'i kalo mbagi andrō, ba ndra-
moe'oigō dōdōra wamosoemange
sochō ja'ira, fa bōi tetandrawaisi
dōi Lowalangi, awō wamahaō andrō.
(*Etes. 6, 5 b. t. Tit. 2, 9. 10.*) Ba si 2
so sochō samati, ba bōi ndramoe'o-
sitengagō, me no talifoesō; me-
ndroea manō sa lahaogō wangai
halōwōra, me no samati ba ni'o-
masī'ō zogoena halōwō si sōchi
andrō. Ba da'ō fahaō ira, ba da'ō
farooe dōdōra. (*Filem. 16.*)
- II. Na so zi tengha si manō fa-
mahaō, si lō molō'ō si ndroehoe
andrō, niwā'ō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe
Keriso, ba famahaō si faoedoe ba
wolo'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi, (*Gal.*
1, 6 b. t. Tim. II. 1, 13.) ba si fajawa
da'ō, lō saboto ba dōdōnia hadia
ia, no mofōchō ia, ni'aloeloei dōdō
andrō ba fagoeagoeasa wōchōnia,
ba ba da'ō toemboe dania wa'a-
fōchō dōdō, ba fasosofa, ba fa-
maoedoe dōdō, si lō sōchi, (*F. 1, 4.*
7. Tim. II. 2, 14.) ba fagoeagoeasa,
si lō actoe, ba niha si no tekiko
era'era, si no taja si doehoe, sa-
ngoema'ō tōdōra fangaloei ana'a
wolo'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi. (*Tim.*
II. 3, 5. 7. 8.) Ba si ndroehoe, fa- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6

- ngaloei seboea wcio'ō andrō, na
fao wa'ahono dōdō ba zi ho so.
(F. 4, 8. Sin. 37, 16. Heb. 13, 5). **Lō'ō**
sa hadia ia ni'cheda ba goeli danō
andre, me awena so ita, me tebai
gōi ta'ohe hadia ia, na tarōi goeli
danō. (Job. 1, 21. Sin. 49, 18). **Ba**
na so chōda mbalazo, awō noecha,
ba noa chōda da'ō. (Amaed, 30, 8
b. t.). Ba sedōna mangeboea ana'a,
ba gōna fanandraigō, ba tandravä,
ba oja wangisō fajafaja ba fangisō
fama'ala, sangahanigō niha ba wa'a-
tekiko, ba ba wa'amate. (Amaed.
10 23, 4 b. t.; 28, 20. Mat. 13, 22). Noa
sa baja ngawalō hadia ia zi lō sōchi
fefoe wa'omasi gana'a andrō, ba
no eloengoe ōsa, no larōi wamati,
wangaloei da'ō, ba no oja nifobō-
rōra chōra fa'afōchō. (Loek. 12, 15
b. t.).
- 11 III. **Ba** ja'oegō niha Lowalangi,
ba timba zi mane da'ō; ba aloei
wa'atoelō dōdō, ba folo'ō andrō,
chō Lowalangi, ba famati, ba fa'o-
masi, ba fanaha tōdō, ba fa'ebolo
12 dōdō. (Tim. II. 2, 22). Laoe fasō-
ndra, fasōndrata si sōchi andrō,
fasōndrata wamati; ra'oe wa'aeroi
si lō aetoe andrō, ba nikaoni ja'oe-
gō, ba ba nilaoemō famadoehoe'ō
si sōchi andrō, ba zi no ato ba
mbōrō. (F. 1, 18. Tim. II. 4, 7 b. t.
13 Fil. 3, 12 b. t.). Oeŵa'ō chōoe fōna
Lowalangi, sangorifi fefoe hadia ia,
ba fōna Keriso Jesoe, si no molaoe
famadoehoe'ō si sōchi andrō, fōna
Wondrio Filato andrō: (F. 5, 21.
- Mat. 27, 11. Joh. 18, 37): O'ō go- 14
roisa andrō, bōi gōna hadia ia, bōi
faloecha zinegoe, iroegi wa'ato'e
Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, Jesoe Keriso,
(Tes. I. 3, 13), ni'oroma'ō Zamatōrō 15
andrō dania, na inōtōnia, Samatōrō
andrō, sohahaoe tōdō, si ha samōsa,
razo razo andrō, ba So'aja sochō,
(Fam. 19, 16), si so fa lō mate, si 16
ha chōnia, si so ba haga andrō, ba
zi tebai mōi niha, si lō irai i'ila
niha, ba si tebai gōi i'ila. Ja chōnia
zoemange ba fa'abōlō si lō aetoe.
Jadoehoe. (Joh. 5, 26. Moz. II. 33,
20), Ba zi so ana'a, ba goeli danō 17
andre, ūa'ō, bōi fajavä ira, bōi
ndramoedōnadōna ba gana'a, si lō
aro andrō, chō Lowalangi ndramoe-
dōnadōna, si lō mangambōsi chōda,
wame'e hadia ia, ba wangogoena'ō
ja'ia; (Job. 31, 24, Mat. 10, 24. Loek.
12, 20); ndramoetolo nawōra, jafa- 19
hōna chōra mboeaboea si sōchi, bōi
atali ira, ja'ahachō dōdōra nawōra;
(Heb. 13, 16. Joh. 3, 21); ba wangō- 19
hōna chōra girōgirō danedane si
sōchi, ba götō dania, ena'ō lachamō
zi ndroehoe fa'aceri andrō. (Mat.
6, 20. Loek. 16, 9). He Timoteo! 20
irō'irō'ō nibe'e chōoe andrō bōi
babaja hoeohoeo andrō si lō boto,
si lō goena andrō, ba amadōniwa
wa'atoeatoea faja andrō; (Tim. II.
1, 14; 2, 14. 16); so ōsa zi no molo'ō 21
da'ō, ba no eloengoe, no larōi wa-
mati. — Jafaloecha'ō wa'eboea
dōdō! (F. 1, 6. 19. Tim. II. 4, 22).

Soera Waoelo andrō,

chō

DIMOTEQ,

SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Ifaroē dōdō Dimoteo, fa bōi aiwō ia wamadoehoe'ō toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. III. Isoeno Gonesiforo andrō.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'c, sinenge Keriso Jesoe andrō, moroi ba nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi, dali wamaboe'oe fa'aoeri andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, (*Tim. I. 1, 1. Joh. I. 2, 25*), chō Dimoteo andrō, ono omasiō chōnia. Jafaloecho'ō wa'ebaea dōdō, ba fa'a-hachō dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita! (*Tim. I. 1, 2*).
- 2 II. Ōe'andrō saoha gōlō chō Lowalangi, nifosoemangegoe, i'otarai ndra toeagoe, lō sinegroe dōdōgoe chōgoc, lō aetoe gōi itōrō ligoe ndra'oegō, na mangandrō ndra'o, bongi ma'ōchō, (*Hal. zin. 23, 1*), oī so wchoeloe dōdōgoc, ena'ō faloe-chado chōoe, itōrō tōdōgoe daŵa hōrōoc andrō, ena'ō fahōna chōgoe wa'omoeso dōdō. (*F. 4, 9. 21*). Me no tefasoegi ba dōdōgoe wamatimō andrō, si lō famini tōdō, si no ofōna monahia ba dōdō gaweeoe Loise ba ba dōdō ninaoe, Ōnikc, ba oed-nadōna, ba dōdōoe gōi. (*Hal. zin. 16, 1*). Da'ō mbōrō, wa oefasoegi ba dōdōoe, ena'ō ūfado'ō game'ela Lowalangi andrō, si so ba dōdōoe, moroi ba wanoefa hōgōoe tangagoe. (*Tim. I. 4, 14*). Tenga sa Ehcha sa-dā'oeda'oe nibe'e Lowalangi cliōda,
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7

no Eheha sabōlō, Eheha ba wa'o-masi, Eheha ba wangonangegō nibē'enia chōda. (*Rom. 8, 15*). Ba bōi aila ndra'oegō, wamadoehoe'ō toeria Zo'aja ja'ita, ba bōi aila'ō ba chō-goe andre, nitaha andrō chōnia, jafao ndra'oegō wanaha famakao andrō, ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, dali wa'abōlō. Lowalangi andrō, (*F. 2, 3, 4, 5*), si no mangorifi ja'ita, si no mogaponi ja'ita, fogaoni ni'amani'ō; tengā dali mboea-boeada, dali nihonogōi dōdōnia, ba fa'ebaea dōdō andrō, si no faloecha ita, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, fōna nga'-ōtō danō andrō, (*Tit. 3, 5. Efes. 1, 4, 11*), nifa'ele'ō iada'e, ba wa'ato'ele 10 zangorifi ja'ita andrō, Keriso Jesoe, si no mamaikiko fa'amate andrō, ba si no maugasogō fa'aoeri ba fa lō tekiko, moroi ba doeria somoeso dōdō andrō, (*Heb. 2, 14. Kor. I. 15, 55-57*), ba nifataro ja'o sangomba-11 cha ba sinenje ba samahaō. (*Tim. I. 2, 7*). Da'ō gōi mbōrō, wa oetaō-12 gōi zi mane da'ō, ba lō'ō sa aila ndra'o ba chōnia; noa sa oe'ilā ha chō mati ndra'o, ba no fadoehoe dōdōgoe, abōlō ia, tola i'irō'ō chōgoe nibē'e ba dangagoe andrō, iroegi loeo safoeria andrō dania. (*F. 2, 9. Kol. 1, 5*). O'ō doelada wamahao si ndroe-hoe andrō, nirongooe chōgoe, ba wamat, ba ba wa'omasi ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Rom. 6, 17. Tim. I. 6, 3. Tit. 2, 1*). Irō'irō'ō nibe'e chōoe andrō, si sōchi andrō, jamoetolo'ō Eheha ni'a-

moni'ō andrō, sonahia ba dōdōda.
(Tim. I. 6, 20).

- 15 III. Noa sa ūrongo, wa no ahori la'erogō ndra'o si so ba Azia andrō, ira Figélo ba Hemogē. (F. 4, 16 10. 16). Jamoehachōsi tōdō So'aja zoroijomo Gonesiforo andrō, fefoe, me no asese i'okafoei dōdōgōe, ba lō saila ia ba rategoe andre. (F. 4, 19).
- 17 Me mōi ia ba Roma, ba no iforege wangaloei ja'o, ba no isōndra ndra'o.
- 18 Jamoetolo ia So'aja, ena'ō faloecha ia wa'ahachō dōdō chō Zo'aja, na loeo safoeria andrō dania; ba ha wa'eboea wanolonia ba Nefeso, ba no ja'oegō zabōlō mangila. (Mat. 5, 7).

FAZA 2.

I. Fango'ooe, fa bōi atage ba wāsōndrata andrō. II. Famangelama ba wamaelengoe ba III. Ba gola-lōwā nono matoea, ba IV. ba wāgoeagoeasa ba zi lō boto.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō onogoe, ba ja'abe'e ndra'oegō, ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. (Efes. 6, 10).
- 2 Ba hadia nirogooe chōgōe, ba zi no ato ba mbōrō, da'ō fa'ema ba niha si lō farōi, si tola mamahaō dania niha bō'ō gōi. (F. 1, 13). Jafao ndra'oegō wanaha famakao, amae-dola zi mōi manoewō, awō Keriso Jesoe, si sōchi. (F. 1, 8). Fefoe, ha niha zi mōi manoewō, ba lō ihalō rōrōnia wangaloei balazo, afoenia i'omasī'ō ia solohe ja'ia andrō. (Kor. I. 9, 25 b. t.). Ba he no si fasōndra niha, ba lō'ō sa lafotakcela ia, na si lō gōna wasōndratania andrō. Da'ō zi fōfōna mangogoena'ō boea nowi, sonowi andrō, sohalōwō. (Kor. I. 9, 10). Tanō ba dōdōoe hadia ni-wā'ōgōe; ibotochi sa dania ba dōdōoe So'aja, fefoe, hadia ia. (Amaed. 2, 6). Tōrōtōrō tōdōoe Jesoe Keriso, nisoescegi moroi ba ngai zi mate, ma'oewoe Dawido andrō, dali doeria somoeso dōdō andrō chōgōe; (Rom. 1, 3. Kor. I. 15, 4. 20); da'ō mbōrō, wa oetaha wamakao, irege rate a-

ndrō, hoelō zamaroechoe; ba lō'ō sa moefesoe daroma li Lowalangi andrō. (F. 1, 8. 12. Hal. zin. 28, 30. 31). Andrō oetaha fefoe, hadia ia, bōrō 10 nitoeoejoe andrō, ena'ō lachamō gōi wangorifi andrō, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, awō lachōmi andrō, si lō aetoe. (Kol. I, 24). Si ndroehoe daroma li andrō: na no fao ita ba wa'amate, ba fao gōi ita ba wa'aeri; (Rom. 6, 5. 8); na tataha wamakao, 12 ba awō gōi ita dania, ba wa'asalawā; na ja'ita mangosilō'ōgō, ba ja'ia gōi mangosilō'ōgō ja'ita dania; (Rom. 8, 17. Mat. 10, 33); na farōi ita, ba 13 lō'ō sa farōi ia; tebai sa i'osilō'ōgō ia. (Rom. 3, 3).

II. Da'ō fasoeigi ba dōdōra; ūwa'ō 14 sibai chōra, fōna Lowalangi, fa bōi fagoeagoea ira, si lō goena, si ha sambalō'ōfamakoejoe samondrongo. (Tim. I. 6, 4. 5). Forege wangaloei, 15 ena'ō si nangea chō Lowalangi ndra'oegō, sohalōwō si lō aiwō, sange-haogō fangogoena'ō taroma li si doe-hoe andrō. (Tim. I. 4, 6). Timba 16 wamachai mbewe andrō, si lō boto; tedooedooe manō sa chōra, wa lō la'o'ō chō Lowalangi. (Tim. I. 6, 20), ba manananana dania lira andrō, 17 hoelō mbooe aoeri. Ja'ia ndra Himenai Fileto, (F. 3, 13. Tim. I. 1, 20), si no eloengoe, si no mondriō 18 si doe-hoe, wangoema'ō no aefa we-maoso zi mate andrō, ba so ūsa nifawoekara famati. (Tim. I. 6, 21. Kor. I. 15, 19). Ba lō'ō sa atō te- 19 boelō danedane saro andrō chō Lowalangi, ba da'ō dandronia: „No aboto ba dōdō Zo'aja dána chōnia andrō,” ba: „ndramoerōzi lō atoelō dozi sanōtōi tōi Zo'aja andrō.” (Joh. 10, 14. 27. Mat. 7, 22. Fam. 2, 13). Ba ba nomo seboea, ba tengha ha 20 gamagama balaki ba gamagama firō, so sa gōi gamagama eoe ba gamagama tanō, ba nifake ba zoadee ūsa, ba ba zi lō moadee ūsa. (Rom. 9, 21). Ba na so zi no 21 mangeheta ja'ia ba zi manō, ba fā-

- kake ba zoادoe ia dania, ni'amoni'ō, ba sogoena ba zochō omo, nihaogō, ba ngawalo mboeaboea si sōchi, fefoe. (*Kor. II. 6, 17 b. t.*). 6
- 22 III. Erogō wangisō nono matoea andrō, ba gohi wa'atoelō dōdō ba famati ba fa'omasi ba fefao dōdō ba zi angarōfi li So'aja andrō, soroi ba dōdō si no ohaoehaoe. (*Tim. I. 6, 11*). 7
- 23 IV. Ba amadōniā faja andrō, si lō gōna, ba timba, me no ō'ilā, ha fasosota zi toemboe ba da'ō. 8
- 24 (*F. 2, 14, 16*). Ba enoni Zo'aja, ba bōi jafasoso, jamoeahaogō linia, ba niha fefoe, ja'enahōi wamahaōnia, ja'ebolo dōdōnia ba niha si lō sōchi, 9
- 25 (*Tit. 1, 7, 9*), jamoeahaogōhaogō wanegoe samadaō andrō, ma atō ibe'e chōra Lowalangi wamalalini era'era, fa aboto ba dōdōra zi doehoe, (*Tes. 1. 5, 14*). 10
- 26 fa tokea ira, ba wangefa'ō ja'ira ba dandraŵa Gafōcha andrō, si no mama'ala ja'ira, ba wolo'ō nilaue dōdōnia andrō. (*Ejes. 5, 14*). 11

FAZA 3.

I. Famahaō famaeloengoe andrō.
II. Famarooe tōdō Dimoteo, fa bōi ibōhōlī lala andrō, ni'ombacha'ō ba zoera ni'amoni'ō andrō.

- 1 I. Ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdōoe : so dania mbaŵa si lō sōchi, ba gōtō safoeria andrō. (*Tim. I, 4, 1 b. t.*). 12
- 2 Amoeata niha ba da'ō, ba ha tāna chōra la'alei, somaisi ana'a ira, ba sanoeno ja'ira, ba si fajawa, ba sanandrawa, ba si lō mamondrongo li ndra amara, ba si tebai mangandrō saoha gōlō, ba sango'aja Lowalangi, (*Rom. 1, 29 b. t.*), ba si lō mangomasī'ō awōra, ba si farōi, ba samōbōgō si lō doehoe, ba solaoelaoe manō hadia ia, ba si tebai ahono, 13
- 4 ba si lō omasi si sōchi, ba si manga mbōli, ba si lō tōdō, ba seboea hocha, ba somasi isō'isō dōdōra, moroi ba wa'omasira Lowalangi ; (*Fil. 3, 19*); hoelō solo'ō chō Lowalangi ira, wamaigida, ba no sa-
- ngosilō'ōgō fa'abōlō wolo'ō andrō. Ba ja'oegō erogō niha si manō. (*Tit. 1, 16. Mat. 7, 15*). Oi ja'ira sa za-nōrōi omo, ba wondrōnisi ira alawe, si no fahōna horō, solo'ō manō fangisō dōdōra, ha wa'oja ngawalo, (*Fet. II. 2, 14*), si lō mamalōmalō wamahaō ja'ira, ba si tebai mogamō fa'aboto ba dōdōra zi doehoe. Ba hoelō si mane famadaō ndra Jane Jambere andrō, chō Moze, si manō gōi wamadaō da'ō no mege si doe-hoe. Niha si no fakoejoe tōdō, si lō aro famati andrō. (*Moz. II. 7, 11. 22. Hal. zin. 13, 8. 10. Tim. I. 6, 5*). 14
- Ba lō'ō sa atō ara wolaoera andrō, oroma sa dania, ba niha fefoe, wa si lō tōdō ira, si mane ba chōra andrō fōna gōi. (*Moz. II. 7, 12; 8, 18; 9, 11*). Ba ja'oegō, ba no ō'o'ō chōgōe, ba wamahaō andrō, ba ba gamoeata, ba ba nilaoe dōdō, ba ba wamatī, ba ba wa'ebolo dōdō andrō, ba ba wa'omasi, ba ba wanaha tōdō, ba wolohi andrō, ba ba wamakao andrō, si no gōna ndra'o, ba Gandriochia ba ba Nikonia ba ba Lisitera; no oetaōgō wolohi si manō, ba no i'efa'ō ndra'o So'aja, ba da'ō fefoe. (*Kor. II. 1, 8. 10. Hal. zin. 13, 50; 14, 5. 19*). Ba dozi sedōna molo'ō li Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, ba gōna folōhi dania. (*Fet. I. 4, 12 b. t.. Joh. 15, 18 b. t.*). 15
- Ba ba niha si lō sōchi, samowōhō niha bō'ō, ba tedooedooe manō walōsōchi, lafaeloengoe niha bō'ō, ba nifaeloengoe gōi ira.
- II. Ba ja'oegō andrō, ba bōi bō-hōli zi no ūrongo, awō zi no fadoe-hoe dōdōoe; me no ō'ilā, ha chō ūrongo ia, (*F. 1, 12. 13*), awō wa no ō'ilā zoera ni'amoni'ō andrō, i'otarai iraono ndra'oegō, sangila mangatoeatoea'ō ja'oegō, ba wangaloei fangorifi ba mbanoea foeri andrō, soroi ba wamatī andrō, chō Keriso Jesoe. (*F. 1, 5. Joh. 5, 39*). 16
- Fefoe nōsi zoera andrō, ba Eheha Lowalangi zame'e ba dōdō niha,

17 ba mogoena ia, ba wamahaō, ba ba wangotoe'ō, ba ba wanga'azōchī, ba ba wamamaha ba wa'atoelō dō-dō, (Fet. II. 1, 19-21), ena'ō mo'a-honaa genoni Lowalangi andrō, si no to'ōlō ba ngawalō mboeaboea si sōchi andrō fefoe.

FAZA 4.

I. Famarooe tōdō Dimoteo andrō, ena'ō ihaogō wangai halōwōnia. II. Lō ara tō Waoelo. III. Fangomba-chā hadia ia. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Oēwa'ō sibai chōoe, fōna Lo-walangi, ba fōna Keriso Jesoe, sa-negoehoekoe dania niha saocri, awō zi no mate, ba wa'ato'elenia, ba ba mbanoeania andrō : (Tim. I. 6, 13. Hal. zin. 10, 42); Ombacha'ō daroma li, bōi boelō'ōgō, he bawā, ba he tengā baŵā, otoe'ō ira, farooe dōdōra, ba feta'o ira, ba ja'a'oi so wa'ebolo dōdōoe, awō wamahaō. (Tim. I. 4, 13; 5, 20). Iroegi sa dania baŵā, si tebai lataha wamahaō si ndroehoe andrō, ba lahōna dania chōra zamahaō somasi ira, si maoso mbōrō dalingara, (Jer. 5, 31. Mich. 2, 11), ba la'erogō zi doehoe, lō lafondrondrongo, ba la'otahōgō wa-jafaja andrō. (Tit. 1, 14). Ba ja'oegō andrō, ba bōi fawoeka dōdōoe, go-foe hadia ia ngawalō, taha wama-kao, halō halōwōoe, halōwō zango-mbacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō; fo'ahonoa nibabajajae andrō. (F. 2, 3. Kol. 4, 17).
- 6 II. Ja'odo sa, ba nibe'e soemange sa'ae, ba lō ara tō, ba iroegi baŵā wangefagoe andrō. (Fil. 2, 17).
- 7 Fasōndrata si sōchi andrō, ba no oelaoe, ba tōrōwa andrō, ba no oe'o'ozoei, lō nibōhōligoe famati andrō. (Tim. I. 6, 12. Hal. zin. 20, 24). Ba lada'e sa'ae, ba no moefō-fō'ō chōgōe dakela ba wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, nibe'e Zo'aja andrō, sangatoelō'ō fangoehoekoe, chōgōe dania, na loeo safoeria andrō, ba tengā ha chōgōe, Idozigō gōi za-

ngomasī'ō fa'ato'elenia andrō. (Kor. I. 9, 25. Jak. I. 12. Fam. 2, 10).

III. Ta'ita'i, ena'ō alio mōi'ō chōgōe. Noa sa irōido Dema andrō, 10 me no omasi ia gōtō da'e, ba no mōi ia ba Desalonika ; Kereke a-andrō, ba no mōi ba Galatia, ba Tito, ba no isaŵā Dalamatia ; (Kol. 4, 14); ha Loeka nawōgōe ; ohe 11 awōoe Mareko andrō, mogoena sa ia chōgōe, ngoningonigoe. (Kol. 4, 10). Tichiko andrō, ba no oefatenge 12 ba Nefeso. (Kol. 4, 7). Baroe seboea 13 andrō, nirōdigoe ba Deroa, chō Garafo, ohe, na mōi'ō ba da'e, ba soera andrō, ofōna goeli geoe andrō. No 14 oja ilaoe chōgōe zi lō sōchi Alesandro, siambōe andrō ; isoelōni dania chōnia So'aja mboeaboeania andrō ; (Tim. I. 1, 20. Sin. 28, 4. Kor. II. 11, 15); ba ja'oegō gōi, angelama 15 chōnia ; noa sa iforegc wamadaō ni-wā'oma andrō. Me tesechegō ndra'o, 16 si fōfōna andrō, ba samōsa lō sa-ngo'awōgō ja'o, noa sa ahori la-rōi ndra'o; bōi jatebe'e ōmōra! Ba 17 no fa'awō chōgōe Zo'aja, ba no i'abōlō'ō ndra'odo, ena'ō oe'asawai wangombacha andrō, ba ena'ō lar-ongo fefoe soi ; ba no te'efa'ō ndra'o ba mbawa zingo. (Hal. zin. 27, 24; 9, 15). Ba i'efa'ō dania ndra'o 18 So'aja, ba nifachai dōdō andrō, si lō sōchi, fefoe, ba i'orifi ndra'o, i'ohedo ba mbanoeania andrō, ba zoroego. Ja chōnia lachōmi, gōtō-gōtō wa'ara ! Jadoehoe. (F. 3, 11. Mat. 6, 13).

IV. Owai Werisa andrō ba Akila, 19 ba si samba omo ndra Onesiforo a-andrō. (F. 1, 16. Hal. zin. 18, 2). No 20 torōi ba Gorindro Geraso; Terofimo andrō, ba no oerōi ba Milet, mofō-chō. (Hal. zin. 19, 22; 20, 4, 15). Ta'-21 ita'i we'amōi, fatoea lō baŵā deoe. La'owai ndra'oegō ira Oiboelo Foe-deo ba Lino ba Kalaoedia ba tali-foesō andrō, fefoe. Ja awō dōdōoe 22 Zo'aja ! Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ! (Gal. 6, 18).

Soera Waoēlo andrō,

chō

D I T O.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. He wisa zi sōchi amoeata zatoea andrō, ni-toetoejoe. III. Samahaō samaeloe-nge andrō, ba Gereta.

- 1 I. Faoelo zanoera da'e, cnoni Lowalangi andrō, sinenge Jesoe Keriso, ba wamati nitoetoejoe Lowalangi andrō, ba ba wa'aboto ba dōdōra zi doehoe, ba wolo'ō li Lowalangi andrō; (*Rom. 1, 1*), bōrō wanōtōna andrō, fanōtōna fa'aeri. si lō aetoe andrō, nifaboe'oe Lowalangi, si lō moafaja, fōna gōtō danō andre. (*Rom. 16, 25*). Ba noa sa ifa'cle'ō daroma linia, me inōtōnia, ba wangombacha andrō, nibc'e ba dangagoe, dali gorroisa Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi ja'ita. (*Tim. I. 2, 6, 7*). Chō Dito andrō, si ndroehoe nonogoe, dali wa no faoma wamati. Jafaloccha'ō wa'ebhoea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lowalangi Ama, ba chō Keriso Jesoc, sangorifi ja'ita andrō. (*Gal. 2, 3. Kor. II. 8, 23. Tim. I. 1, 2*).

- 5 II. Da'ō mbōrō, wa no oerōi ndra'oegō ba Gereta, ena'ō ō'a'atoelō zi tosal andrō, ba ena'ō ōdozigō banoca, wamatara satoea; ō'o'ō niwa'ōgoe chōoe; (*Hal. zin. 14, 23. Tim. II. 2, 2*): na so zi lō sinegoe, si ha sambœa donga, si so ono samati, si lō toeria wa'asilōja'ā, ba he toeria wa lō molo'ō li. (*Tim. I. 3, 2 b. t.*). Sanaro andrō sa, ba lō tola mosinegoe, ja si mane satœa

zangai halōwōō, chō Lowalangi, bōi same'e manō ba nichoi dōdōnia hadia ia, ba bōi si ono wōnoetō, ba bōi samadoemadoe toeo, ba bōi si fabagobago, ba bōi sangaloei ana'a si lō atoelō; (*Kor. I. 4, 1. Tim. II. 2, 24*); ha same'eme'e gō dome, somasi si sōchi, satoeatœa, satoelō tōdō, sohaoechaoe, si hōndrōgō si lō sōchi; si lō mamōhōi taroma li si ndroehoe andrō, si faoedoe ba wamaħaō andrō, ena'ō faoma i'ilā, he famarooe tōdō, ba wamaħaō si ndroehoe andrō, ba he famadoehoe'ō tōdō zamadaō andrō. (*Tim. II. 4, 2; 1, 13*).

III. Ato sa zi lō mamondrongo 10 li, solaoe 'hocchoeo si lō boto, ba samowōhō niha bō'ō, abōlōbōlō ba niboto. (*Hal. zin. 15, 1*). Nifa'afeo 11 bawa da'ō; ja'ira zamakoejoe niha, so, ba samba omo manō, ba wamaħaō si lō tola andrō, chōra, wāngaloei ana'a si lō sōchi. (*Tim. II. 3, 6. Fet. I. 5, 2*). No iwa'ō sama'- 12 ele'ō chōra, oi ja'ira, imane: „Sofaja manō Ndrawa Gereta andrō, octoe ndroe'oe safaito, sedōna manō mangamanga lō halōwōō.” (*Hal. zin. 17, 28*). Ba si ndroehoe niwa'ōnia 13 andrō, ba andrō abe'e'ō wangotoe'ō ja'ira, ena'ō atoelō wamatira; ba 14 bōi ndramoe'o'ō wajafaja niha Je-hoeda andrō, ba amachoita niha sangerogō si doehoe. (*F. 3, 9. Tim. I. 1, 4 b. t.*). Ba zohaoehaoe tōdō, 15 ba lō hadia ia zalacha, ba ba zi ra'ira'iō, ba ba zi lō mamati, ba

oi salacha manō, fefoe, hadia ia; noa sa moda'i gera'erara, ba he tōdōra. (*Rom. 14, 14. 20. Loek. 11, 16 39 b. t.*). Lavā'ō sa, no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi, ba ba mboeaboeara, ba la'osilō'ōgō ia; ni'ogorifi ira, si lō mamondrongo li, ba sitebai ba mboeaboea si sōehi andrō, fefoe. (*Tim. II. 3, 5*).

FAZA 2.

I. Hadia zi sōehi amoeata niha Keriso, amoeata ndra matoea, ba amoeata ndra alawe, amoeata nono matoea, ba amoeata zawoejoe. II. Famasoegi ba dēdō fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si no moefa'ele'ō.

- 1 I. Ba ja'oegō, ba hadia zi faoedoe ba wamahaō si ndroehoc andrō, da'ō ombaeha'ō; (*F. 1, 9*); ena'ō bōi sambō era'era ndra matoca satoea andrō, ena'ō si sōehi amoeata ira, satoeatoea, ena'ō atoelō wamatī, awō wa'omasī, awō wanaha tōdō andrō. Ba si manō ndra alawe satoea, ba gamoeatara, ena'ō soadoe ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, bōi samōbōgō si lō doehoe, bōi samorege famadoe toeo, ena'ō samahaō ba zi sōehi, (*Tim. I. 3, 11; 5, 10*), ena'ō lafamaha zawena moehalō, ba wangomasi'ō ira matoeara ba onora; lafamaha, ena'ō atoetoea ba ohaochaoe, ena'ō lahaogō halō'ōra baomora, ba ena'ō la'o'ō li ndra matoeara, fa bōi tetandrawaisi daroma li Lowalangi andrō. (*Efes. 5, 22 b. t.*). Si manō gōi ba nono matoea: ūfarooe dōdōra, ena'ō atoetoea. Fefoe hadia ia, ba be'e famaeedo ndra'oegō, ba mboeaboea si sōehi, ba ba wamahaō, ba bōi fabaja zi lō gōna, jamoadoe, (*Tim. I. 4. 12. Fet. I. 5, 3*), fehede satoelō wehedeoe, si lō sinegoe, ena'ō aila zi fa'oedoe andrō, na tebai ibōbōgō ehōda zi lō sōehi. (*Fet. I. 9, 2, 12; 3, 16*). Sawoejoe andrō, ba farooe dōdō, ena'ō la'o'ō li zochō ja'ira: ena'ō lafaigi zomasi zochō, fefoe, hadia ia, bōi ndramamadaō,

(*Efes. 6, 5 b. t. Tim. I. 6, 1. b. t.*), bōi managō, ena'ō a'oi so wa lō farōi ira, si sōehi, ena'ō motoeria lala Lowalangi; sangorifi ja'ita, ba ehōra andrō, fefoe, labē'e.

II. Noa sa to'ele wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, sangorifi niha fefoe; (*F. 3, 4. Joh. I. 4, 9*); ifahaō ita, ena'ō tabōhōli wa lō ba dōdōda Lowalangi, awō wangisō andrō, ba goeli danō, ba ena'ō satoeatoea ita, ba satoelō tōdō, ba solo'ō li Lowalangi, ba gōtō da'e, ba goeli danō, (*Fet. I. 2, 11. Joh. I. 2, 15 b. t.*), sōmbalembaloī tōtēnaō andrō, soha-haoe dōdō, ba fa'ato'ele lachōmī Lowalangi seboea andrō, sangorifi ja'ita, Keriso Jesoe, (*Kor. I. 1, 7. Fet. I, 7*), si no mame'e ja'ia, salahida, ba wangefā'ō ja'ita, ba zi lō atoelō fefoe, ba ba wangehao ja'ita, banoea chōnia, sowēlō'ēlō tā mboeaboea si sōehi. (*Gal. 1, 4. Tim. I. 2, 6. Efes. 5, 27; 2, 10*). Da'ō ombaeha'ō, ba farooe dōdōra, ba oigō dōdōoe wangotoe'ō. Bōi jamoe'ositeungagō ndra'oegō niha, ha niha ia. (*Tim. I. 4, 11. 12*).

FAZA 3.

Ni'o'ō li zalaŵa, ba ni'eboea'ō dōdō ba niha fefoe. II. Bōi fagoe-goea. III. Fango'ozoci soera.

I. Fasoegi ba dōdōra, fa la'o'ō li zalaŵa, ba li zochō ja'ira, fa lafondrondrongo, fa bōi aboea gōlōra, ba wolaoe si sōehi, fefoe, hadia ia. (*Rom. 13, 1 b. t. Fet. I. 2, 13 b. t.*). Bōi latandrawaisi niha, ha niha ia, bōi fassososo, ena'ō lahaogōhaogō, ena'ō oroma, wa no a'oi so wa'ebole dōdōra, ba niha fefoe. (*Tim. II. 2, 24. Kol. 3, 12*). Ja'ita gōi fōna, ba noa sa si lō tōdō, ba si lō molō'ō li, ba si no eloengoe, ba sawoejoe wangisō andrō, ba sawocjoe zomasi dōdō andrō, si no oja ngawalō; no tatōrō lala si lō sōehi, awō lala wa'a-fōehō dōdō; no ni'ogorifi ita, ba no faoma fatioe dōdōda ehō nawōda.

- 4 (*Ejes. 2, 2 b. t.*). Ba me no to'cle fasosota, ba fagoeagoeasa andrō, ba
wa'asōchi dōdō Lowalangi, sangorifi goroisa, ba bōi babaja ; lō'ō sa goe-
ja'ita, awō wa'omasinia niha, (*F. 2, 11*), ba no l'orifi ita, tengā moroi
gōnia, no si lō boto. (*F. 1, 14*). Na 10
5 ba mboeaboeada, ba wa'atoelō dōdō, balazi wa'ahachō dōdōnia andrō, so zi fasamboea famahaō, ba bōhōli,
ba wemondri andrō, ba wa'atoemboe na no ūtenawā ia, irege mendroea,
si bohooe, ba ba wamohooeni andrō, chō Geheha ni'amoni'ō, (*Tim. II. 1, 9. Fet. I. 1, 3. Joh. 3, 5. Ejes. 5, 6*
26 b. t.; 4, 23. Rom. 6), nihōnania chōda, wolaoe ja'ia, nifa'ema Jesoe Keriso, sangorifi ja'ita ; (*Hes. 36, 7*
25 b. t.); ena'ō satoelō ita, iwa'ō Lowalangi, moroi ba wa'eboea dōdōnia, ba tōtōnafōda gondrōita andrō, fa'aeroi si lō aetoe. (*Rom. 8, 8*
24 b. t.). Si ndroehoe daroma li (*Rom. 3, 14*). Ba omasi ndra'o, na ūfadoe-hoe'ō sibai da'ō, ena'ō owolō'olōzi no mamati ba Lowalangi, wanaloa boeaboea si sōchi. Da'ō zi sōchi, ba da'ō zogoena ba niha.
9 II. Ba amadōniwa andrō, si lō bōto, ba fanoetoenō nga'ōtō, ba
- III. Na oefatenge chōoe Gatema 12 andrō, ba ma Tichiko andrō, ba da'ita'i ae chōgōe, ba Nikofoli ; ba da'ō sa sodo na baŵa deoe, oewā'ō. Tolo Zena andrō, sangila amachoita, 13 ba Afolo andrō, wama'anō ja'ira, ba wofanō, haogō, fa bōi ambō chōra hadia ia. (*Hal. zin. 18, 24*). Ba ndramoefamaha gōi ira banoeada, 14 wanolo niha bō'ō ba zogoena, ndramoehaogō, fa bōi si lō boeaboea si sōchi ira. — La'owai ndra'oegō 15 awōgōe andre fefoe. Owai fefoe zo-masi ja'ita, ba wamat. Jafaloecha ami fefoe wa'eboea dōdō! (*Fil. 4, 23*).

Soera Waoelo andrō,

chō

WILEMO.

I. Fangowai Waoelo. II. Fa'omoe-so dōdōnia, ba wamat. Wilemo andrō, ba ba wa'omasinia dalifoesō.
III. I'andrō chō Wilemo Faoelo, ena'ō ifoeli ihalō Gonesimo andrō.
IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Faoelo, nikoeroe andrō chō Keriso Jesoe, zanoera da'e, ba Timoteo, talifoesō andrō, chō Wilemo andrō, ni'omasi'ō, awōma, ba halō-wō andrō, (*Ejes. 3, 1; 4, 1; Kor. II. 2, 1*), ba chō Gafia, talifoesō alawe

andrō, ba chō Garichifo, awōma andrō, ba wasōndrata, ba ba mbanoea andrō, jomo chōoe. (*Kol. 4, 15, 17*). Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō Namada Lowalangi, ba chō Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita ! (*Kol. 1, 2*).

II. Lō mammalōmalō wangandrōgōe saoha gōlō chō Lowalangigoe, na itōrō tōdōgōe ndra'oegō, na mangandrō ndra'o, (*Rom. 1, 8*), bōrō me orerongo wa'omasioe andrō, ba fa-

4

5

- mati andrō chōoe, chō Zo'aja, Je-
soe, ba ba ni' amoni'ō andrō, fefoe ; 6
(*Kol.* 1, 4); ena'ō abōlō wa'awōsa
andrō ba wamatimō, ba wamotochi
ba dōdōoe fefoe hadia ia zi sōchi,
ba chōda, chō Keriso. (*Gal.* 5, 6).
- 7 Noa sa abōlō wa'omoeso dōdōgoe,
ba fandrara dōdōgoe, ba wa'omasioe
andrō, me no te'okafoei dōdō ni'a-
moni'ō andrō, ba chōmō, ja'oegō
talifoesō.
- 8 III. Andrō, he ū'aee tola manō,
ba chō Keriso, oebe'e goroisa chōoe,
ba zi nangea andrō, ba edōnado
zoei mangandrō chōoe, bōrō wa'o-
masi andrō : Ja'odo andre, Faoelo
satoea andre, ba nikoeroe gōi iada'e,
chō Keriso Jesoe, (*Tim.* II. 1, 8),
- 10 oe'andrō chōoe, ba chō nonogoe
andrō, nisōndragoe onogoe, ba goe-
roenga andre, Onesimo („sogoena“)
andrō, (*Kor.* I. 4, 15. *Kol.* 4, 9),
- 11 si no si lō goena chōoe fōna, ba so-
goena iada'e, he chōoe, ba he chō-
12 goe. Oefatengen ia mangawoeli ; tō-
13 dōgōe nifatengengoe. Oetaha ia me-
na'ō chōgoe, ena'ō ngoningonigoe
ia, salahioe, ba goeroenga andre, ba
- 14 doeria somoeso dōdō andrō. Ba lō'ō
sa edōnado oelaoe hadia ia, na lō
niteheoe, fa bōi hoelō zaboea ōlō
ndra'oegō, ba dolotolomō andrō,
- 15 ena'ō saoha gōlō. Ma andrō aefa
ia chōoe ma'ifoe, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae
- teboelō ia chōoe, tengā sa'ae sawoe- 16
joe, si tōra moroi ba zāwoejoe, no
talifoesō ni'omasi'ō, ofōna chōgoe,
ba mendroea manō na i chōoe, he
botonia, ba he ba chō Zo'aja. (*Tim.*
I. 6, 1. 2. *Efes.* 6, 5). Ba na belaoe 17
ndra'odo, ūwa'ō, ba tema ia, hoelō
na ja'o mena'ō. Ba na no te'ala 18
ndra'oegō, ibe'e mege, ba ma na so
gōmōnia chōoe, ba be'e ūmōgoe.
Ja'o, Faoelo, zanoera da'e, tanga- 19
gōe : Ja'o zamoe'a ; fa lō oeŵa'ō
chōoe, ūmōoe chōgoe ndra'oegō a-
andrō gōi. (*Tes.* II. 3, 17). Si ndroe- 20
hoe, ja'oegō ga'a, ena'ō mohare
ndra'o chōoe, ba chō Zo'aja ! Oka-
foei dōdōgoe andre, ba chō Keriso !
(A. 10. 11).
- IV. Me no oedōnadōna wolo'ōmō, 21
andrō oesoera chōoe da'ō, me no
oe'ilā, tengā ha niŵa'ōgoe andrō
ō'ō, ūtōraigō na i. Ba endrongagō 22
gōi wamaigi naha chōgoe ; oedōn-
dōna sa, tebe'e boeala ndra'o chō-
mi, bōrō wangandrōmi andrō. (*Heb.*
13, 19). I'owai ndra'oegō Efafera, 23
awōgōe nikoeroe andrō, ba chō
Keriso Jesoe, (*Kol.* 1, 7), ba Mareko 24
ba Arisaro ba Dema ba Loeka,
awōgōe ba halōwō andrō. (*Kol.* 4,
10. 14). Jafaloechoa dōdōmi wa'eboea 25
dōdō Zo'aja, Jesoe Keriso. (*Tim.*
II. 4, 22).

Soera ba niha HEBERAIO andrō.

FAZA 1.

I. Fama'ele'ō Lowalangi ja'ia, ba
chō Nononia andrō. II. Fa'asalaŵa
Nononia; jaŵa mala'ika ia.

1 I. Me no aefa wehede Lowalangi

fōna, chō ndra toeada, si no asese,
ba si no oja ngawalō, nifa'ema za-
ma'ele'ō andrō, ba no moehede ia,
me loeo safoeria andre, chōda, ni-
fa'ema Nononia. (*Moz.* IV. 12, 6 b.

- t. Hal. zin. 3, 22. 24. Fet. I. 1, 20. si ja'wa; (Sin. 102, 26-28); ja'i a, 11
Joh. 15, 15).
- 2 II. Nifataronia sanema ondrōita, fefoe, hadia ia, nibe'enia gōi samazōehi danō'a, (F. 2, 7. 8. Efes. 1, 20 b a s a d o e d o e d a n i a, b a j a'-o e g ō, b a s i l ō t e b o e l ō; b a a t o e a d a n i a d a ū f e f o e, t i-m b a m b a r o e, (Jes. 51, 6. Fet. II. 3, 10), b a ū g ō l o e g ō d a n i a, 12 h o e l ō l e m b e, b a t o b a l i d a-n i a, b a j a'o e g ō, b a j a'o e j a'-o e g ō m a n ō, b a s i l ō a e t o e n d r ū f i o e." Ba ha niha ba ma- 13 la'ika, b a z i n o i r a i i w ā ō: „D a d a o b a g a m b ū l ō g o e, i r e g e n o e b e'e d a n e d a n e g a h e o e e z i f a t i o e t ū d ū e h ū o e?" (Sin. 110, 1). Tenga no a'oi bee hoe enoni ira, 14 nifateringe sanolo ba zanema fango-rifi andrō dania? (Sin. 34, 8; 91, 11 b. t. Mat. 18, 10).
- 3 b. t. Joh. 1, 3. 10); si no haga la-ehōminia andrō ba doemadoema mbotonia, sanaja fefoe hadia ia, taroma li fa'abōlōnia andrō, ba no isōndra wangehao andrō, fameta horō, ba no moedadao ia ba ga-mbōlō wa'asala'wa andrō, ba zala'wa ja'wa; Kor. II. 4, 4. Kol. 1, 15. F. 4 9, 14. 26; 12, 2); ba no tohoede ia moroi ba mala'ika, ndrohoendrohoe wa'atohoede dōi andrō, nitemania, 5 moroi ba dōira. (Fil. 2, 9). Ha niha sa mala'ika, ba zi no irai i w ā ō: „O n o g o e n d r a'o e g ō, m a'ō- c h ū a n d r e n o m o' o n o n d r a'o j a'o e g ō?" Ba imane zoei: „A m a-n i a n d r a'o d o b a O n o g o e i a." (F. 5, 5. Sin. 2, 7. Sam. II. 7, 14).
- 6 Ba so zoei, me ifataro ba goeli danō zi a'a ba wa'atoemboe andrō, ba imane: „B a j a m a n g a l o e l o e c h ū n i a m a l a' i k a L o w a l a-n g i, f e f o e." (Kol. 1, 15. Rom. 8, 7 29. Sin. 97, 7. Efes. 1, 21). Ba imane sa ba mala'ika andrō: „S a m a l i ō a n g i m a l a' i k a n i a; 'b a s a-m a l i ō h o l a h o l a 'g a l i t ō e n o n i n i a". (Sin. 104, 4). Ba ba Nono andrō, ba imane: „D a d a o-m a m ō, j a'o e g ō L o w a l a n g i, b a n o s i l ō t e b o e l ō, g ō t ū-g ō t ū w a' a r a, b a s i o b a w a'-a-t o e l ō z i o z a l a' w a a n d r ū e b ū o e. (Sin. 45, 7. 8). N o o m a s i n d r a'o e g ō w a' a t o e l ō, b a n o f a'o e d o e n d r a'o e g ō b a z i l ō a t o e l ō; a n d r ū n o i b a j o i n i n d r a'o e g ō L o w a l a n g i o e, j a'o e g ō L o w a l a n g i, f a n-i-e-h a f a'o w o e a w o e a d ū d ū, n o i b o e d e ū n d r a'o e g ō, m o-roi b a n a w ū o e." (Jes. 61, 1).
- 10 Ba: J a'o e g ō S o' a j a z o l a-t a n ō, b a m b ū r ū t a, b a n i f a-z ū c h i · d a n g a o e m b a n o e a
- FAZA 2.
- I. Famangelama, fa bōi la'osite-
ngagō lala wangorifi andrō, chō Lo-walangi. II. Fa'asala'wa Keriso, me no aefa i'ide'ide'ō ia. III. No tobali talifoesōda ia, ba wangorifi ja'ita.
- I. Andrō mendroea manō ta'olé-
mbai ena'ō nirongoda andrō, fa bōi ahani ita. Na no aro sa'ae daroma li andrō, nī'ombacha'ō mala'ika, ba na no tesoelōni si nangea chōnia fefoe ngawalō wanawō, awō ngawalō wa lō molo'ō fefoe, (Hal. zin. 7, 53. Gal. 3, 19), ba he tawisa wa-ngefa'ō ja'ita, na ta'ositengagō wa-ngorifi si manō fa'eboea? nifobōrō ba wangombaeha Zo'aja andrō, ni-fadoehoe'ō zamondrongo chōnia a-nandrō, ehōda, (F. 10, 29. Mar. 1, 14), nifo'awō famadoehoe'ō andrō ehō Lowalangi, ba dandra andrō, ba ba gila'ilā, ba ba ngawalō hadia ia wa'-abōlō, ba ba wame'eme'e Eheha nī'amoni'ō andrō, dali zomasi ia. (Hal. zin. 14, 3. Kor. I. 12, 4. 11).
- II. Tenga sa barō mbawa mala'-ika ibe'e zi sagōtō tanō dania, niwā'-ōwā'ōma. (Fet. II. 3, 13). Ba noa sa so zamadoehoe'ō, samoeza, no imane: „Hadia niha, wa itō-rō tōd ū oe? b a o n o n i h a, wa

- 7 ūfaigi ia? (*Sin. 8, 5 b. t.*). No ū'i deide'ō ia, si lō ararā, tooe mala'ika; no ūfotakoe la ia, lachōmi basoemanage, (*Loek. 22, 43*), no ūbe'e barō gahenia fefoe, hadia ia." Ba wame'e barō mbawa andrō sa fefoe, hadia ia, ba lō nisaigōnia, si lō moebe'e barō mbawania. Ba iada'e, ba lō'ō na ta'ila, no moebe'e barō mbawania fcloc, hadia ia. (*F. 1, 2.*
- 9 *Mat. 28, 18. Joh. 3, 35*). Ba ni'ide'-ide'ō andrō, tooe mala'ika, si lō ararā, Jesoe, ba ta'ila, nifo'aja lachōmi ba soemange, bōrō wamakao andrō, nitahania, fa'amate andrō, ena'ō itandra wa'amate, salahī niha fefoe, balazi wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi. (*Fil. 2, 8. 9 b. t. Kor. 11, 10, 5, 14, 15*). Da'ō sa zi nangea chōnia, si no bōrō hadia ia, fefoe, ba zoroi fefoe, hadia ia, me ato ndraono i'ohe ba lachōmi: ba wamakao ifo'ahonoa solohe ja'ira ba wangorifi andrō. (*Rom. 11, 36. F. 5, 8. 9. Hal. zin. 5, 31*).
- 11 III. Ba he si amoni'ō sa, ba he ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba ha samōsa doeara fefoe; da'ōgōi mbōrō, wa lō aila ia fatalifoesō chōra, (*Joh. 17, 19. Mar. 12, 3, 34 b. t.*), imane: „O e'o m b a - c h a 'ō d ō i m ō b a d a l i f o e s ō - g o e a n d r ō, b a z o w o e l o b a n o e a o e s o e n o n d r a 'ō e - 13 g ū." (*Sin. 22, 23. Rom. 8, 29*). Ba imane zoei: „S a n ū t ū n a c h ū n i a d a n i a n d r a 'ō d o." Ba so zoei, ba imane: „H i z a, j a 'o b a i r a o n o a n d r ō, n i b e 'e L o w a l a n g i c h ū g o e." (*Jes. 8, 17, 14, 18*). Ba me no ūsi niha gōi ūnsi ndraono, ba no itema gōi dána chōnia da'ō, no fachilichili, ena'ō ifakiko ba wa'amate andrō zi so fa'abōlō wa'amate, Afōcha andrō; (*Rom. 8, 15, 3. Tim. II. 1, 10. Joh. I. 3, 8*); ba ena'ō i'efa'ō zi no sawoejoe, sagōtō ja'ira, ba wa'ata'oera wa'amate a-ndrō. (*Rom. 6, 17 b. t.*). Tenga sa atō mala'ika nitolonia, no ma'oewoe Gaberahamo andrō itolo. Andrō 17 lō tola lō fagōlōgōlō ia ba dalifoesō-nia, gofoe he wisa wamaigida, ena'ō sahachō tōdō ia, ba ere seboea, si lō farōi, chō Lowalangi, ba wame'e hōli ba horō mbanoea andrō. (*F. 4, 15; 5, 1 b. t.*). Ndrohoendrohoe zi no 18 itaha famakao sa, si no tetandraigō ia, ba i'ila itolo nitandraigō andrō. (*F. 4, 16*).
- FAZA 3.
- | | |
|---|---|
| I. Ja'wa Moze Keriso. | II. Bōi zi lō mamati ira, bōi lafoeli foeri, ndramangela, me no la'ila wamaedo, ba Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō, si no mangawoeli foeri. |
| I. Andrō, ja'ami, ira talifoesō, ni'amoni'ō, si no mo'eracha ba wogaoni andrō, moroi ba zoroego, mitōngōni zinenge andrō, ere seboea, ba wamadoehoe'ōda andrō, Jesoe, (<i>Fil. 3, 14. F. 4, 14</i>), si lō farōi andrō, chō zamataro ja'ia, si mane Moze gōi, jomo chōnia fefoe. (<i>Moz. IV. 12, 7</i>). Eboea sa dána chōnia lachōmi, moroi chō Moze, ndrohoendrohoe wa'atohoede wa'eboea zotomo, moroi ba wa'eboca nomo. (<i>F. 8, 6</i>). Fefoe nomo sa, ba so zotomo, ba samazōchi fefoe, hadia ia, ba ja'ia Lowalangi. Ba Moze, ba si lō farōi sa, jomo chōnia fefoe, enoni ia, ba wamadoehoe'ō ni'omba-cha'ō dania. (<i>Joh. 5, 46</i>). Ba Keriso, ba no Ono, ba nomonia; ba omonia ita, na lō tabōhōli wa lō mangiwa, awō doeriada andrō, ba wanōtōna iroegi gamozoca; na ta'aro'ō chōda. (<i>Joh. 8, 35. Fet. I. 2, 5. F. 6, 11</i>). | |
| II. Andrō, si mane niwa'ō Geh-heha: „M a 'ō c h ū a n d r e, n a m i r o n g o l i n i a, (<i>F. 4, 7. Sin. 95, 8 b. t.</i>), b a b ū i m i 'a b e 'e 'ō d ū d ū m i, si m a n e b a w a 'a b a o d ū d ū a n d r ō, m e l o e o w a n a n d r a i g ū a n d r ō, b a d a n ū s i m a t e, (<i>Moz. II. 17, 7</i>); V. 6, 16), m e l a t a n d r a i g ū n d r a 'ō i r a t o e a m i, w o m b a j a j a 'o, b a | |

- no a s'a e la'i la nilaoegoe, ndra ba chōmi, ha niha ia, si hoelō
 ūfa woeloe fache wa'ara; zi no torōi foeri, me no so na ga-
 10 (Moz. IV. 14, 22); andrō m o fō- maboe'oela li, ba wogamō folombase
 noe endra'o, ba niha andrō, andrō chōnia. (F. 12, 15). Noa sa
 ba oemane: Lō mama lō- moe'ombacha'ō chōda gōi, si mane
 malō wa'e loengoe dōdō- chōra, ba ba chōra, ba lō sonahia
 rā; ba lō aboto ba dō- daroma li wangombacha andrō, me
 11 dōra la lagoe andrō, lō si tefabōbō ba zamondrongo
 to bali fahōloe ndra'o, ba wōnoegoe andrō, ba wamati. Sogamō folo-
 andrō, oemane: „Bōi jalachamō mbase andrō, chōgōe.” (Moz. 2
 12 IV. 14, 23. 28-35). Mifaigi, ja'amī hōlōe ndra'o, ba wōnoegoe
 ira talifoesō, bōi jatesōndra ba chō- andrō, oemane: „Bōi jalac-
 mi, ha niha ia, si so tōdō si lō chāmō wōlōm base andrō
 sōchi, tōdō ba wa lō mamati, ba chōgōe,” he wā'ae no awai nilaoe
 13 wangerogō Lowalangi saoeri; faoma andrō, i'otarai wamazōchi danō'a
 mifaroe dōdō nawōmi, ero ma'ōchō, andrō. (F. 3, 11. Sin. 95, 11). Noa
 gōtō wa lawā'ō „ma'ōchō andre,” sa itōrō limia, samoeza, loeo si fitoe
 fa bōi tesōndra ba chōmi, ha niha andrō, no imane: „Ba molo-
 ia, ni'abe'e'ō tōdō, ba walimosa m base Lowalangi, ba loeo
 14 horō andrō. Noa sa tobali awō Kelo- si fitoe andrō, me no awai
 riso ita, na lō'ō sa atō tabōhōli nilaoenia fefoe.” (Moz. 4
 mbōrōta wa fadoehoe dōdō andrō, I. 2, 2). Ba imane zoei ba da'e:
 iroegi gamozoea, na ta'aro'ō chōda.
 15 Na no moeŵā'ō: „Ma'ōchō andre, „Bōi jalachamō wōlōm base
 na mirongo linia, ba bōi mi'abe'e'ō andrō,” — (F. 3, 7), a n d rō
 dōdōmi, si mane ba wa'abao dōdō andrō,” — (F. 3, 7), ba ha niha ira,
 16 andrō, — (F. 3, 7), samondrongo, sabao tōdō andrō? Dawido zama'ema linia, me no si
 Tenga dozi ira, si otarai danō Mise- manō wa'ara gotaloea, si mane ni-
 raji, ni'olo'iō Moze? (Moz. IV. 14, ūwa'ō mege: „Ma'ōchō a n d r e,
 17 1 b. t.). Ba ha chō mofōnoe ia, si na m i r o n g o l i n i a, ba bōi
 ūfa woeloe fache andrō? Hadia, mi'abe'e'ō dōdōm i.” (F. 3, 7).
 tengā ba zanao horō andrō? botora, Na Josoea sa menā'ō zolohe ja'ira
 ba no adoedoe ba danō si mate. ba wolombase, ba lō itōrō enā'ō linia
 18 (Moz. IV. 14, 29. Kor. I. 10, 5). Ba loeo bō'ō, foeri da'ō no mege. (Moz. 5
 ha chō tetandrōsaigō, me fahōloe V. 31, 7. Jos. 22, 4). Tobali so na
 ia, bōi jalachamō wolombase andrō sa dania wolombase mbanoea Lo-
 chōnia, na tengā ba zi lō molo'ō walangi andrō, folombase ba loeo
 19 andrō? Ba no ta'ilā, wa tebai la- sabato. Si no mogamō folombase 10
 chamō, bōrō wa lō mamati. (Moz. chōnia sa, ba molombase gōi, na
 V. 1, 32 b. t.). awai halōŵōnia, si mane Lowalangi,
 FAZA 4. me no awai halōŵōnia. (Fam. 14, 13).
 I. Famaroos tōdō, enā'ō bōi zi Ba dataforege, ba wogamō folo-
 lō lachamō wolombase, nifaboe'oe mbase andrō, enā'ō lō faloecha so
 andrō. bōi zi lō mamati ira. II. Fa- zalaoe, ha niha ia, wolo'ō famaedo
 abe'e li Lowalangi andrō. III. Fam- andrō, ba wa lō molo'ō. (Fet. II.
 arooe tōdō, ba wa'anaoe gōlō, ba ba 1, 10. Kor. I. 10, 11, 12).
 wanōtōna.

I. Ba data'ata'oefi, fa bōi tesō-

II. Saoeri sa daroma li Lowe- 12

- langi andrō, ba sabōlō, ba no atarō, moroi ba gari si faoma bawa, ba isōsō, iroegi ifabali ira noso geheha, ba boe'oe ba oeto, ba ihoekekoe, gera'era dōdō, ba sōndra dōdō, (Fet. I. 1, 23. Rom. I, 16. Efes. 6, 17. Fam. 13 I, 16), ba lō hadia ia, nifazōchi Lowalangi, si tobini fōnania, fefoe, hadia ia, ba lō baloebaloc, no moebokai, ba wamaigi zanofoenofoe chōda andrō. (Job. 28, 24).
- 14 III. Ba me no so chōda gere seboea, salawā, si no manōrōi so-roego andrō, Jesoe, Ono Lowalangi andrō, ba bōi tabōhōli wamadoe-hoe'ō. andrō. (F. 8, 1; 9, 11. 24; 10, 15 23). Tenga sa ere seboea si tebai ahachō todō, ba wa'ambō wa'abō-lōda, zi so chōda, no ere seboea si no moetandraigō, ba ngawalō hadia ia, fefoe, hoe'ō si mane ja'ita; ba lō horō. (F. 5, 2; 2, 17. 18; 7, 26).
- 16 Ba data'ondrasi daroma wa'ahachō dōdō andrō, bōi aiwō ita, ena'ō tamēta wa'ahachō dōdō, ba ena'ō fa-loechita ita wa'ebaea dōdō, fanolo, na ba'wa mogoena. (F. 10, 22. Rom. 3, 25).
- FAZA 5.
- I. Lowalangi zamatara Keriso, ere seboea. II. Na areoe dōdōda, ba lō aboto ba dōdōda zi manō.
- 1 I. Dozi ere seboea sa, nihalō ba niha, ba ba niha tefataro ia, ba halōwō, chō Lowalangi, ba wame'e ame'ela ba soemange, fameta horō; (F. 2, 17; 8, 3); si no mangila ndro-hoendrohoe wamologō tōdōnia, ba zi lō mangila watahōgō, ba ba ze-loengoe, me ja'ia gōi zi no faloe-chaloecha fa'ambō fa'abōlō. (F. 4, 3 15). Ba me bōrō da'ō, wa lō tola lō ibe'e zoemange, ba chōnia gōi, si mane ba zato, fameta horō. (F. 7, 27. Moz. III. 9, 7; 16, 6. 11. 17).
- 4 Ba lō ira'oe chōnia wa'ebaea andrō niha, ha nikaoni Lowalangi, si mane A'aroni andrō gōi (Nga'ot. II. 26, 18. Moz. II. 28, 1). Si manō gōi Keriso,
- lō ni'ebaea'ōnia ja'ia, ba we'amōi ere seboea, ha sangoema'ō chōnia: „O n o g o e . n d r a ' o e g ū; m a ' ō- c h ū a n d r e n o m o ' o n o n d r a ' o j a ' o e g ū.” (Joh. 8, 54. F. 1, 6). Si mane niwā'ōnia, si samoeza gōi: „E r e n d r a ' o e g ū, i r o e g i z i l ū a e t o e, d a l i g a m o e a t a M e l e c h i s e d e a n d r ū.” (Sin. 110, 4. Sach. 6, 13). Me loco niha ia, ba no i'ohe wangandrō, awō wakaosa, chō zangila mangefa'ō ja'ia ba wa'amate, no fao we'a'o sabōlōbōlō, ba ta'wa hōrō, ba no moefondrondrongolinia, ba no moe'-efa'ō ia ba wa'ata'oe andrō. (Mar. 14, 34; Mat. 26, 37 b. t. Loe. 22, 44. b. t.). Ba he ū'a'e Ono ia, ba no ifamaha ia, ba wolo'ō, ba wama-kao andrō, nitaōgōnia; (Fil. 2, 8); no moefo'ahonoa ia, ba no tobali bōrō wangorifi ba mbanoea foeri ia, ba zamondrongo linia, fefoe, (F. 2, 10; 7, 25), nifotōi Lowalangi ere 10 seboea, dali gamoeata Melechisede andrō. (F. 6, 1 b. t.).
- II. Ba da'ō oja hoehoeoda, ba afōchō wamotochi, me no awe'ewe'e dōgi dalingami andrō. (F. 6, 1 b. t.). Samahaō sa'ae ami ena'ō, me no 12 ara, ba tobali mogoena chōmi lafa-haō zoei ami, ba wamobōrō daroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba tobali mo-goena chōmi zoesoe, ba tengā ū sabē'e; (Kor. I, 3, 1 b. t.); ba ha ni-ha zamadoe soesoe, ba lō i'ilā watahōgō hoehoeo satoelō andrō, me no iraono ia. Ba ba zi no mo'ahonoa, ba ū sabē'e nibē'e, ba zi no mamamaha ja'ira, si no to'ōlō tō-dō, ba wamachoesi hadia zatoelō, hadia zi lō atoelō. (Kor. I, 2, 6).
- FAZA 6.
- I. Famangelama, fa bōi lafoeli foeri, ba hoekekoe fōna. II. Famaroee tōdō, ena'ō si lō teboelō ira, me no aro gamaboe'osla li Lowalangi andrō gōi.
- I. Andrō tabōhōli sa'ae wamobōrō 19

- fangombacha Keriso andrō, ba ta-fa'e se ba wamo'ahonoa ; bōi sa'ae tafoeli wamodanedane, famalalini era'era ba mboeaboea si mate, ba famati ba Lowalangi, (F. 5, 12. Hal. 2 zin. 20, 21), ba famahaō ba wama-jagō idanō andrō, bā ba wanocfa tanga, ba ba wemaoso zi mate, ba ba wangoehoekoe si lō teboelō andrō. (Hal. zin. 2, 38; 8, 17; 24, 25. 3 15). Ba da'ō nilaoeda, na itehe Lo-walangi. Tebai sa, na so zi no moe-hagaini tōdō zamoeza, si no man-andra ame'ela andrō moroi ba zoroego, ba si no mo'orachā Eheha ni'a-mon'iō andrō, (F. 10, 26 b. t.), ba si no manandra taroma li Lowalangi andrō, si sōchi, awō wa'abōlō andrō, ba gōtō dania, ba na lafoeli foeri, ba tebai te'a'azōchi zoei ira, ba wamalalini era'era, ja'ira, si no inamorōfa chōra zamoeza tō Ono Lowalangi, si no mame'e ni'o'aja 7 ja'ia. (Fet. II, 2, 20. 21). Tanō andrō sa, samadoe teoe andrō, sasese aechoe ba chōnia, si so sinanō, so-goena ba zamahaogō'ō ja'ia, ba no itema dána chōnia howehowoe chō 8 Lowalangi. (Jes. 55, 11). Ba na sa'a-sa'a mao ba lato zi toemboe chōnia, ba lō fadoehoe dōdōda chōnia, ba no ahatō chōnia wangelifi ; ba fo-zoenia, ba fanoenoe ja'ia. (Jes. 5, 9 4 b. t.). Ba ba chōmi, ja'ami ni'o-masi'ō, ba no fadoehoe dōdōma, ba zi sōchi, ba zogoena ba wangorifi andrō, he wā'ae no si manō lima. 10 Tenga sa si lō atelo Lowalangi, fa olifoc ia ena'ō mbœabœami, awō wa'omasi andrō, nifa'ele'ōmi, fa'o-masimi dōinia, me mōi ami enoni ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō wa enonira na ami iada'e. (Fam. 2, 2. 19. F. 10, 33 b. t.).
- 11 II. Ba omasi ndra'aga, ena'ō dozi ami mi'orama'ō wa'owōlō'ōlō andrō, ena'ō a'oi so wa'aro wanōtōna a-ndrō, iroegi gamozoea, ena'ō bōi abe'e dōdōmi, ena'ō mibe'e fainaedo chōmi zanema amaboe'oela li andrō,
- ba wamatī, ba ba wa'ebolo dōdō. (F. 11, 13. 7. Jak. 5, 7). Me ibe'e gamaboe'oela li chō Gaberahamo 13 Lowalangi, ba fahōloe ia, ba chōnia, me lō .chōnia seboea, nibe'e hōloe ena'ō, imane : Si .n d r o e h ō e - 14 n d r o e h o e , o e f a h o w o e 'ō s i - b a i . n d r a ' o e g ū , b a ' a ' o i s o - d a n i a w . a n g o j a 'ō g o e j a ' o e - g ū ." (Moz. I. 22, 16. 17). Ba me no 15 imanō wamologō tōdōnia, wombalo; ba no iteina gamaboe'oela li andrō. (F. 10, 36). Na niha sa, ba labe'e 16 hōloe zeboea, ba tebatō wamadaō, fefoe; ba wahōloesa andrō, ba wan-garo'ō niwā'ō. (Moz. II. 22, 11). Andrō ifake wahōloesa Lowalangi, 17 me i'oramā'ō sibai na mena'ō, ba zancma amaboe'oela li andrō, wa tebai awoe'a gera'erania, (Loek. 1, 73); ena'ō tobali domboea balō zi 18 lō awoe'a, ba zi tebai mofaja Lowalangi, nibe'e famarooe dōdōda, sabōlōbōlō, ja'ita, si no manaŵa da'ō, wa lō tabōhōli dōtōnafō andrō, si so fōnada, (Tit. I, 2. Tim I.. 6, 12), si no mōi sao nosoda, si no 19 aro, si no abe'e, si roegi gōi bacha barō mba'aba'a andrō, (F. 9, 3. 24), ba zi no mōi bacha sowaŵaō sala-hida, Jcsoe andrō, me tobali ere seboca ia, dali gamocata Melechi-sede andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoo. (F. 4, 14; 5, 6).

FAZA 7.

I. No fachilichili ira Keriso Me-lechisede andrō. II. Ebœa wa'a'ere Keriso ; moroi ba wa'a'ere nono Lewi andrō.

I. Melechisede andrō sa, razo Zalema, ere Lowalangi Fondrege Zalaŵa, samaondragō Aberahamo, ba samahowoe'ō ja'ia me mangawoeli ia, me i'otarai mangalani razo andrō, (Moz. I. 14, 18 b. t.), nibe'e Gaberahamo gōi samboea ni'ofoeloe, fefoe, hadia ia, ba no razo ba wa'-atelo oea, geloeaha dōinia, ba aefa da'ō, ba razo Zalema gōi, razo

- wa'ohahaoe dōdō geloeaha da'ō,
 3 (*Sin. 72, 1 b. t.; Jes. 9, 6, 7*), lō ama,
 lō ina, ba lō toea moroi ja'wa,
 lō bōrōta mba'wania, ba lō fa'aetoe
 nosonia, ba si no moefachilichili
 chō Nono Lowalangi, ba lō teboelō
 4 ere ia, lō' mamałōmalō. Ba mifaigi,
 ha wa'eboea da'ō, nibe'e Gabera-
 hamo gōi samboea ni'ofoeloe gahoe-
 loeania nitoetoejoe andrō, Abera-
 hamo, foeroegō andrō. (*Moz. I. 14,*
 5 *20*). - Ba nono Lewi andrō sa, si
 tobali ere, ba no moe'oroi'ō, latema
 zamboea ni'ofoeloe, ba niha sato,
 ba dalifocsōra, dali goroisa andrō,
 he wa'ae ba lōwilōwi Gaberahamo
 6 mbōrōtara. (*Moz. IV. 18, 21, 32*). Ba
 si tengā ja'ira andrō, ba no ihalō
 zamboea ni'ofoeloe, chō Gabera-
 hamo, ba no ifahowoe'ō zi so ama-
 boe'oela li andrō. (*Moz. I. 12, 3,*
 7 *Gal. 3, 16*). Ba lō foelitō, side'ide
 8 zi tefahowoe'ō chō zeboea. Ba ba
 da'e, ba niha si mate dania zanema
 si samboea ni'ofoeloe, ba ba da'ō,
 ba no nifadoehoe'ō, wa saoeri ia.
 9 Ba no hoelō ba chō Gaberahamo
 tefo'ōmō gōi Lewi, si samboea ni'o-
 foeloe, Lewi andrō, sanema si sa-
 10 mboea ni'ofoeloe dania. No ba lōwi-
 lōwi doeania so ia na, me ifaondragō
 ia Melechisede andrō.
 11 II. **Ba** na no so mena'ō wamo'a-
 honoa ba wa'a'ere nono Lewi andrō
 (ba da'ō sa tetandrōsaigō goroisa
 andrō, nibe'e chōra), ba hadia goena
 na, tefataro gere bō'ō dali gamoe-
 ata Melechisede, awō wa lō la'wa'ō,
 dali gamoeata Ga'aroni andrō? (*F.*
 12 *8, 7. Gal. 2, 21*). Na tobali wa'a'ere
 sa, ba lō foelitō tobali gōi goroisa,
 13 Ba nitandrōsaigō da'ō sa, ba no
 soi bō'ō, si lō irai mōi ere nihá,
 14 ha niha ia. Noa sa moerongo, wa
 no mado Joeda Zo'aja ja'ita, mado
 ba zi lō niwā'ō Moze, ba gere andrō.
 (*Moz. I. 49, 10. Mich. 5, 2. Jes. 11,*
 15 *I. Fam. 5, 5*). Ba no mendroea manō
 na oroma, na tcfataro gere bō'ō,
 dali wa fachilichili ia chō Melechi-
- sede andrō, si tengā balazi oroisa, 16
 amachoita dali nōsi niha, si no
 balazi wa'abōlō wa'aeroeri andrō, si
 lō teboelō. Noa sa tefadoehoe'ō ia: 17
 „Ere ndra'oegō, iroegi zi
 lō aetoe, dali gamoeata
 Melechisede andrō.” (*F. 5,*
6). Tewoc'ai sa goroisa fōna andrō,
 18 bōrō'wa no sambō fa'abōlō, awō
 wa lō goenania sa'ae, (*F. 10, 1-4.*
Rom. 8, 3), (lō'ō sa hadia ia nifo'-
 ahonaa goroisa); ba tefatewoe wan-
 nōtōna si sōchi moroi andrō, ba
 nihatō'ōda ja'ita, chō Lowalangi.
 (*Hal. zin. 13, 39*). Ba ndrohoendro-
 hoe zi so fahōloesa — ba chōra sa,
 ba lō fahōloesa, na tobali ere ira,
 (*F. 6, 17*); ba ba chōnia, ba so wa-
 hōloesa, fahōloesa zangoema'ō chō-
 nia: „No fa hōlo e Zō'aja, b
 a lō ifoeli mangesa dō-
 dōnia: ere ndra'oegō, iroegi
 zi lō aetoe” — (*Sin. 110, 4*),
 ndrohoendrohoe da'ō gōi no tobali
 we'ewe'e dōdō, ba wawoe'oesa li
 si sōchi moroi andrō, Jesoe, (*F. 8, 6;*
9, 15; 12, 24). Ba ba chōra, ba ato
 23 zi mōi ere, bōrō wa tebai si lō te-
 boelō ira, me mateinate. Ba chōnia,
 24 me si lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō actoe,
 ba so wa'a'ere si lō mamałōmalō.
 Andrō gōi i'ila ifo'ahonaa wango-
 rifi sangondrası Lowalangi, nifa'e-
 mania, me no si lō mainalōmalō
 fa'aeroeri, ba wolaeloei chōra fa-
 ngoema'ō. (*F. 10, 14; 9, 24. Joh. 14,*
6. Rom. 8, 34. Joh. I. 2, 1). Si manō
 26 sa zi nangea ere seboea chōda, si
 no chaoehaoe, si lō sala, si lō hadia
 ia zi lō gōna, si no tonia ba niha
 si so horō, si no ja'wa zoroego, (*F.*
4, 15), salacha lō ero ma'ōchō ma-
 me'e soemange ba horōnia oea, ba
 aefā ō, ba ba horō zato, si mane
 ere seboea andrō fōna; noa sa
 i'osamoezaigō wolaoe da'ō, me ibe'e
 soemange ia. (*Moz. III. 16, 17. Heb.*
9, 12, 26 b. t.). Orcisa sa, ba ifataro
 28 ere seboea niha, sambō fa'abōlō, ba
 taroma li wahōloesa andrō; me no

aefa goroisa, ba ifataro Nōno andrō, si no mo'ahonoa; iroegi zi lō aetoe. (F. 5, 1; 2, 9).

FAZA 8.

Razo Keriso, era seboea, ba gamaboe'oela li si bohooe, si sōchi moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō.

- 1 Da'ō doeho ba niwā'ō andrō : No so chōda gere seboea si manō, si no doemadao ba gambōlō daroma wa'asalaŵa andrō, ba zoroego, (F. 4, 14; 1, 3), barō mbawania ni'amoni'ō andrō, awō nose si ndroe-hoe andrō, nifazōchi Zo'aja, tengā niha. (F. 9, 11). Dozi ere seboea sa, ba ba wame'e ame'ela ba soemange tefataro ira ; andrō lō tola lō so chōnia gōi nibē'e. (F. 5, 1. 4 Efes. 5, 2). Ba na ba goeli danō' so ia ena'ō, ba tengā na i ere ia, me no so zame'e ame'ela andrō, dali goroisa, nibē'e enōni, ba wamaedo zi so ba zoroego andrō, ba loemōloc-mōnia, si mane niwā'ō chō Moze, me ifobōrō wamazōchi ose andrō, imane : Fa i g i . ō'oh i a'ō wamaedo andrō, ni'orom a'ō chōoe b a hili, wamazōchi fefoe, hadia ia." (F. 10, 1. 6 Kol. 2, 17. Moz. II. 25, 40). Ba iada'e, ba no si sōchi wamatōrō nibē'e ba dangania, ndrohoendrohoc zi tedooe wa'azōchi wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba zi no sama'ema ia, nitandrōsaigō ba gamaboe'oela li si sōchi moroi ba zi fōfōna andrō, wangohonogōi ja'ia. (F. 7, 22). Na lō sinegoe sa mena'ō, ba zi fōfōna andrō; ba lō mena'ō te'aleoi naha zi samboea. (F. 7, 18. 19). Ba itegoe, imane chōra : „H i z a , i r o e g i b a ū a d a n i a , i ū a 'ō S o ' a j a , b a o e - l a o c f a w o e ' o e l i ' b a m a ' o e - w o e G i z e r a ē l i b a b a m a ' o e - w o e J o e d a , f a w o e ' o e s a l i s i b o h o o e ; (Jer. 31, 31-34); t e n g a d a l i w a w o e ' o e s a l i andrō, me fawoe'oe li ndra'o, chōndra toeara, me loeo

o e ' o h e d a n g a r a , b a w a n g e - h e t a j a ' i r a b a d a n ō M i s e - r a j i , n o a s a l a b ū h ū l i ' w a - w o e ' o e s a l i a n d r ū c h ū g o e , b a n o o e ' o s i t e n g a g ū g ū i i r a , i ū a 'ō S o ' a j a . (Moz. II. 19, 3 b. t. Jer. 15, 1 b. t.). Ba da'ō sa 10 wawoe'oesa li andrō, na oelaoe fawoe'oe li ba ma'oewoe G i z e r a ē l i , na no aefa gōtō da'e, i ū a 'ō S o ' a j a : o e b e ' e b a g e r e r a goroisa andrō, chōgōe, ba oesoera ba dōdōra, ba Lowalangira dania ndra'odo, ba banoeagoe ira. (Hes. 36, 26 b. t.; Sach. 8, 8). Ba lō'ō manō s'a'e 11 i f a h a ū n a w ū n i a b a n o e a z a m ū s a n a , b a lō'ō s a ' a e i f a - h a ū d a l i f o e s ū n i a , w a n g o e - m a 'ō : J a ' a b o t o b a d ū d ū o e Z o ' a j a , m e ' n o a ' o i l a ' i l a n d r a ' o , h e i r a o n o , b a h e s a t o e a . (Joh. I. 2, 27). E b o l o 12 s a d a n i a d ū d ū g o e , b a z i l ū a t o e l ū a n d r ū , c h ū r a , b a lō'ō manō s a ' a e i t ū r ū t ū d ū g o e h o r ū r a a n d r ū ." (Jes. 43, 25). Ba wangoema'ō „s i b o h o o e " , 13 b a n o a t o e a z i fōfōna, ibe'e ; b a hadia zatoea, b a hadia z i n o n e - m a l ū d ū f i , b a n o a h a t ū w a ' a t a j a .

FAZA 9.

I. Famosoemange Lowalangi ba gamaboe'oela li si fōfōna andrō, ba no ha famaedo zo'ahonoa andrō, dania ; II. ere seboea ba da'ō Keriso.

- I. Ba ba zi fōfōna sa gōi, ba so gamachoita, nitōrō, awō nī'amoni'ō andrō, dali ba goeli danō. Tefazōchi sa nose tānō fōna andrō, ba da'ō so naha wandroe andrō, awō mcza andrō, awō roti nifaigifaigi andrō, ba tōnia, ba nī'amoni'ō ; (Moz. II. 25) ; ba ba gero mba'aba'a si sagōrō andrō, ba ose andrō, nifōtōi fondrege nī'amoni'ō. (Moz. II. 26, 33). Ba da'ō so naha wanenoē koemōjō andrō, balaki, ba tawōla gamaboe'-oela li, nifo'oeli balaki, ma'afefoe, ba bacha ba da'ō, ba migō balaki,

- nifo'osi „magna” andrō. ba si'o Ga'-
aroni andrō, solewiō, ba kara wa-
noera andrō, soera wawoe'oesa li.
(Moz. II. 30, 34 b. t.; 25, 10; 16, 33;
5 Moz. IV. 17, 10. Raz. I. 8, 9). Ba
jaŵa da'ō, ba keroebi lachōmi, si
loemō'ō lagōlagō andrō, fameta hōrō
andrō, ba tengā nizarazara iada'e,
wamatoenō da'ō. (Moz. II. 25, 17
6 b. t.). Da'ō wakakenia; ba ba nose
tánō, fōna andrō, ba mōimōi gere,
si lō mamalōmalō, na lahalōhalō
7 halōwōra, (Moz. IV. 18, 7), ba ba zi
samboea, ba ha samoeza zi dōfi
mōi gcre seboea, ha ja'ia, ba lō'ō
sa, na lō do, ni'ohenia, ba chōnia,
ba ba lalō zato andrō, ba wa lō
mangila watahōgō. (Moz. II. 30, 10.
8 Moz. III. 16). Da'ō nifa'ele'ō Geheha
ni'amoni'ō ba da'ō: lō'ō na moe'-
oroma'ō lala ba ni'amoni'ō andrō,
fatoca lō teboelō nose tánō fōna a-
9 ndrō, (F. 9, 24, 25; 10, 19), si no
moebe'e amaeola ba götō da'e, dali
wame'e ame'ela ba soemange, si
tebai mamo'ahonoa sangai halōwō
andrō, ba dōdō andrō; (F. 10, 1, 2);
10 ha ba gō, ba ba nibadoe, ba ba
ngawalō wanasa aechoe, amachoita
ba nōsi niha, nifachoi, iroegi ginōtō
wangatoelō andrō. (Moz. III. 11.
Moz. IV. 8, 7; 19, 7).
11 II. Ba me so Keriso, ere seboea
ba zi sōchi andrō, si so dania, ba
no itōrō nose si sōchi ba so'ahonoa
moroi andrō, si tengā nifazōchi
tanga, ja'ia wa tengā moroi ba goeli
danō andre, (F. 4, 14. Jes. 33, 20),
12 ba tengā gōi balazi ndro mbiribiri
si matoea, ba tengā balazi ndro
nono zaŵi, no balazi ndronia, me
mōi ia ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, no
i'osamoezaigō, ba no isōndra wangō-
hōli si lō aetoe. (F. 10, 10; Jes. 45,
13 17. Fam. 1, 5). Na ihaogō sa'ae nō-
si do mbiribiri si matoea andrō, ba
do zaŵi si matoea, ba awoe zigelo
zaŵi andrō, fanefe zi ra'ira'iō andrō,
(Moz. III. 16, 14. 15. Moz. IV. 19),
14 ba tengā mendroea manō ndro Ke-
- riso andrō, si no mame'e soemange,
si lō sinegoe, ja'ia, chō Lowalangi,
balazi Geheha si lō aetoe andrō,
iheta ba dōdōmi mboeaboea si ma-
te, ena'ō mōi ami enoni Lowalangi
saoeri! (F. 10, 22. Kol. 1, 14. Joh. I.
1, 7). Ba andrō sama'ema ba wa-
woe'esa li si bohooe ia, ena'ō late-
ma nikaoni andrō gamaboe'oela li
andrō, ondrōita si lō aetoe, na no
moetōrō wa'amate, ba wangōhōli
ba lalō andrō, ba wawoe'esa li
si fōfōna. (F. 7, 22; 8, 8. Tim. I.
2, 5. Rom. 3, 25). Ba zi so oroisa
15 zi mate sa, ba lō tola lō aloea oea
wa'amate zangoroi'ō andrō. Oroisa
si manō sa, ba ba wa'amate aro,
me no lō goenania fatoea aoeri za-
ngoroi'ō. Andrō tengā gōi si lō do
fōna, me te'amoni'ō zi fōfōna andrō.
Me no i'ombacha'ō Moze fefoe nga-
walō gamachoita, ba niha sato, fe-
froe, dali goroisa, ba ihalō ndro nono
zaŵi andrō, awō ndro mbiribiri si
matoea, awō nidanō, ba boe mbiri-
biri sojo, ba soefo, ba itefe zoera
andrō, awō niha sato fefoe, (Moz. II.
24, 3-8), ba imane: „Do and re, 20
ba n o d o b a w a w o e ' o e s a l i
a n d r ō, n i ' o r o i ' ō L o w a l a n g i
c h ō m i ' ' . (Mat. 26, 23). Ba ose gōi,
21 ba fakake ba halōwō, fefoe, ba itefe
gōi do andrō, si manō gōi. (Moz. III.
8, 15. 19). Ba aracha fefoe, hadia ia,
22 ba do wangehao ja'ia, dali goroisa,
ba lō fangefa, na lō adoewa ndro.
(Moz. III. 17, 11). Ba tobali lō tola
23 na tengā da'ō wangehao wamaedo
zi so ba zoroego andrō, ba ba chō-
nia, si so ba zoroego, ba lō tola lō
faloecha zoemange si sōchi moroi
andrō, wangehao ja'ia. Tenga sa ba
24 ni'amoni'ō nifazōchi tanga mōi Ke-
riso, tengā ba wamaedo zi doe hoe,
no ba zoroego mōi ia, ba wama'e'ele'ō
ja'ia iada'e chō Lowalangi, salahida.
(F. 9, 11; 7, 25). Ba tengā sa
25 gōi ena'ō i'asese'ō wame'e soemange
ja'ia, si mane ere seboea andrō, si no ero rōfi mōi ba

ni'amoni'ō aandrō' molohe do tānō bō'ō. Na si·manō ena'ō; ba lō tola lō asese itaōgō wamakao andrō, i'otarai 'mbōrōta' danō· andre; ba iada'e, ba no ha samoeza to'ele ia, ba gamozoea gōtō danō andre, ba wameta horō, wame'e soemange ja'ia. (F. 9, 12). Ba si mane ba niha, me no moehonogōi ehōnia, wa samoeza mate ia, ba aefa da'ō, ba fangoehoekoe. (Job. 30, 23. Kor. II. 5, 10), si manō gōi Keriso, me no samoeza tebe'e soemange ia, ba wameta horō zato, ba ba zi samoeza dania, ba lō horō, na to'ele ia, ba zombalombaloj ja'ia, ba wangorifi. (F. 10, 12 b. t. Rom. 6, 10. Mat. 26, 28).

FAZA 10.

I. No mo'ahonoa wameta horō andrō, me no ibe'e soemange ia Ke'riso, si samoeza andrō. II. Faman-gelama, ena'ō lō lafoeli, foeri, ba wa lō mamati, ba ba horō. III. Famarooe tōdō, ba wanaha tōdō.

- 1 I. Me ha loemōloemō zi sōchi andrō, si so dania, ba goroisa andrō, me tengā si'ndroehoe famaedo ngawalō andrō, ba lō'ō manō i'ilā ifo'ahonoa zangondrasī andrō, ba zoemange andrō, si no ero rōfi labē'e, si lō aetoe'aetoe. (F. 8, 5; 9, 9. Kol. 2, 16, 17). Tenga labato ena'ō, wame'e soemange, me lō itōrō ena'ō tōdō zame'e soemange andrō horō, 3 na no moehaogō zamoeza? Ba no ero rōfi tefasoegi ba dōdōra horō, 4 ba da'ō. Tebai sa iheta horō do zawi si matoea, ba do mbiribiri si matoea. (Sin. 50, 13). Andrō imane, me möi ia ba goeli danō: „Soemange ba ame'ela, ba no lō somasi'ō, ba no ōfa-zōchi ehōgoe mboto; (Sin. 6, 40, 7-9); soemange nitoenoe ba soemange fameta horō, ba lō somasi'ō; (Mich. 6, 7); 7 ba oemane: „Hiza, sodo dania, ba nga'ōloe zoera no moesoera hadia ia, ba
- chōgoe: ba wolo'ō somasi'ō, ja'o egō, Lowalangi." (Joh. 4, 34). Me no iwa'ō mege: „Soemange ba ame'ela, ba soemange nitoenoe, ba soemange fameta horō, ba lō ba dōdōoe, lō somasi'ō", nibe'e, dali goroisa, ba awena imane: „Hiza, sodo dania, ba wolo'ō somasi'ō." Si sambalō iwoe'ai, ena'ō ifataro zi sambalō. (F. 7, 18). Ba zomasi ia andrō, ba da'ō te'amoni'ō ita, ba wame'e soeinange boto Jesoe Keriso andrō, ni'osamoezaigō. (F. 9, 12, 28; 13, 12). Ere andrō sa fefoe, ba ero ma'ōchō so ira, ba wangaingai halōwōra, ba ba wangasē'sō fame'e soemange andrō, ha da'ōda'ō, si tebai manō mameta horō. (F. 10, 1). Ba ja'ia, ba ha sambalō nibe'enia soemange, ba horō andrō, ba no moedadao ia ba gambōlō Lowalangi, si lō mammalōmalō, (F. 1, 3), ba wombalombaloj sa'ae, „irege tebe'e tooe barō gahenia zi fa'oe doe chōnia". (Kor. I. 15, 25). Ba wame'e soemange si samoeza andrō sa, ba no ifo'ahonoa ni'amoni'ō andrō iroegi zi lō aetoe. (F. 9, 26 b. t.). Ba ifadochoe'ō gōi ehōda Eheha ni'amoni'ō. Me no aefa iwa'ō: „Da'ō wawo'e'esa li andrō, na oelaoe fawo'e'oe li ehōra, na no aefa gōtō da'e!" iwa'ō So'aja: „Oroisagoe oebe'e badōdōra, ba ba gera'erara oesoera ia, (Jer. 31, 31 b. t.), ba lō'ō s'a'e dania itōrō tōdōgōe horōba olalō-wara andrō." Ba ba zi so fangefada'ō, ba lō'ō s'a'e gōi ame'ela, ba horō andrō.
- II. Ba me no so ehōda wa lō aiwō, ja'ami ira talifoesō, ba we'a-möi bacha ba ni'amoni'ō andrō, bōrō ndro Jesoe andrō, (Rom. 5, 2), ni'amoni'ōnia chōda, lala si bohooe, 20 lalā · ba wa'aoeri, sanōrō ba'aba'a andrō, ja'ia nōsinia andrō, (F. 6, 19).

- 21 20; Joh. 14, 6), ba me no so chōda
gere seboea, ba nomo Lowalangi
andrō, (F. 3, 6), **ba data'ondrasj,**
ja si ndroehoe dōdōda, ja'alēsoe lō
mangiwa wamatida, ja'aeta dōdō
sanegoe ja'ita, me no moetefē dō-
dōda, (F. 4, 16; 9, 13. 14. Joh. I. 1, 7),
23 **ba ena'ō nisasai nōsida idanō soha-**
haeo; bōi tabōhōli wamadoehoe'ō
tōtōnafō andrō, bōi mangiwa; lō'ō
sa farōi zamaboe'oe andrō. (Hes.
24 36, 25). Ba datafaoma tafaigi na-
wōda, ba wamarooe tōdō ba wa'o-
masi andrō, ba ba mboeaboea si
25 sōchi. (F. 13, 1. 21). Ba bōi tabō-
hōli we'amōi ba migoe chōda, si
mane. nifolaoelaoe dānō bō'ō ōsa,
tafarooe dōdō nawōda, ba mendroea
manō, me itoegoe mi'ilā, ahatō
mbawā andrō. (Kol. 3, 16. Jak. 5,
26 8. 9). Na ta'odōdōgō wamazōchi
horō sa, na no tasōndra wa'aboto
ba dōdō zi doehoe andrō, ba lō'ō
sa'ae si tasai soemange, fameta ho-
27 rō, (F. 6, 4 b. t.), ha fombalombaloi
hoekoe, sata'oe ita, awō holahola
galitō andrō, si manga dania zi
fa'oeoe andrō. (Moz. V. 32, 22. Sef.
28 1, 18). Na so zangositengagō oroisa
andrō chō Moze, ba lō fa'ahachō
dōdō, mate ia, ba zi daroea, ba ma-
si datōloe, si so ba mbōrō ; (Moz.
29 IV. 15, 30 b. t. Moz. V. 17, 6); ba he
wisa ba dōdōmi, tengā mendroea
manō wotoe, si gōna zi hoendragō
Ono Lowalangi andrō, ba na ba
dōdōnia si lō goena ndro andrō, ba
wawoe'oesa li andrō, ba ni'amoni'ō
ja'ami, ba na no i'osiawōi Geheha
fa'eboea dōdō andrō ? (F. 12, 25.
30 Kor. I. 11. 25, 29. Mat. 12, 31). Noa
sa ta'ila zi no mangoema'ō: Chō-
gō e w o l a o e b a l ū, j a ' o z a-
n o e l ū n i ' , ba so zoei, ba: „I h o e-
k o e d a n i a m b a n o e a n i a S o'-
31 a j a . " (Moz. V. 32, 35. 36). Sata'oe
ita na ba danga Lowalangi saoeri
aechoe ita. (F. 12, 29).
32 **III. Ba mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi mbawā**
fōna andrō, me oja mitaōgō fasō-
- ndrata famakao andrō, me no moe-
hagaini ami; (Tes. I. 2, 14); so, ba tebe'e maimai nifaigi ami, wango'-
aja ja'ami, ba famakao ja'ami, ba so, ba tobali awō zi gōna si manō
ami; (Kor. I. 4, 9), Noa sa gōi mi-
hachōsi tōdō nikoeroe, ba no mitaha,
na teraboe zi so chōmi, lō saboe
dōdōmi, me no aboto ba dōdōmi,
so chōmi zi sōchi moroi andrō, si
lō teboelō. (F. 13, 2. Mat. 5, 12). Ba
bōi mibōhōli wa'abe'e dōdō andrō
chōmi, nifololeo seboca dania. (F.
12, 2. 3). Fa'ebolo dōdō sa zogoena
chōmi, ena'ō mi'o'ō zomasi Lowa-
langi, ba ena'ō misōndra gamaboe'-
oela li andrō. (F. 12, 1. Loek. 21, 19).
Ha tō sa ma'i fo e sibai tō, 37
ba so zi mōi andrō, lō i'-
a r a gō ia. (Hab. 2, 3. 4. Fam. 22,
12). Ba satoelō tōdō andrō 38
chōgoe, ba moroi ba wa-
mati a o e r i i a d a n i a, ba na
a w o e w o e i a, ba lō o m a s i
dōdōgōe i a." (Rom. 1, 17). Ba
ja'ita, ba tenga sawoewoe, ba wa'-
atekiko, no samati ita, ba wango-
rifi noso. (Tes. I. 3, 3. Fet. I. 1, 9).

FAZA 11.

I. Amoeata wamati andrō. II.
Fa'abōlōnia; chō ndra toea fōna
ta'ila.

I. **Ba famati andrō, ba no fa'a-**
ro dōdō ba nīdōnādōna andrō, fa'-
afadoehoe dōdō ba ngawalō, hadla
ia, si lō oroma. (Rom. 8, 24. 25. Kor.
II. 4, 18). Ba chōnia sa lasōndra sa-
toea fōna, wa tefadoehoe'ō ira. Moroi
ba wamati aboto ba dōdōra, wa
no taroma li Lowalangi wamazōchi
dānō'a, wa no tobali tengā moroi
ba zoroma toembœe zoroma andrō.
(Rom. I, 20. Sin. 33, 6. Joh. 1, 3).

II. **Moroi ba wamati, wa no sō-**
chi zoemange andrō, nibe'e Habeli
chō Lowalangi, moroi ba nibe'e Ka'-
ino, ba moroi ba da'ō tefadoehoe'ō
ia, wa satoelō ia, me ifadoehoe'ō
game'elania Lowalangi, ba moroi ba

- da'ō gōi, wa moehede ia 'na, ..he
wā'ae no mate ia. (*Moz. I. 4, 4 b. t.*)
5 *Mat. 23, 35*). Moroi ba wamati, wa
tehcta Chenoki, fa lō i'ila wa'amate,
ba lō lasōndra ia, me no iheta ia
Lowalangi; fōna wangeheta ja'ia
sa'ae tefadoehoe'ō ia, wa no somasi
6 Lowalangi ia. (*Moz. I. 5, 24*). **Ba na**
lō famati, ba tebai i'omasi'ō niha
Lowalangi: Sangondrasi. Lowalangi
ena'ō, ba lō'ō sa tola lō mamati ia,
so Lowalangi, ba ifoloeo zangaloei
7 **ja'ia andrō**. Moroi ba wamati, wa
ilaoe nowo andrō Noachi, ba wa-
ngorifi si samba omo ja'ira, me no
ibokai chōnia Lowalangi zi lō oroma
na; i'ata'oefi; ba da'ō i'etoe'ō hoe-
koe niha goeli danō, ba tobali. sa-
nema fa'atoelō dōdō ba wamati ia.
(*Moz. I. 6, 9-22. Fet. II. 2, 5. Rom.*
8 *3, 22*). Moroi ba wamati, wa mo-
lo'ō Gaberahamo, me tekaoni ia, wa
awoe'a ia, wa isāwa danō, nibe'e
ondrōita mitooe dania chōnia, ba
mofanō ia, he lō'ō na i'ila, heza
isāwa. (*Moz. I. 12, 1-4. Rom. 4, 1 b. t.*).
9 Moroi ba wamati, wa si fatewoe ia,
ba danō amaboe'oela li andrō, ba
danō niha bō'ō oea, ose nahiania,
ba si manō gōi chō Giza'aki ba chō
Jakobo, awōnia sanema amaboe'-
oela li andrō gōi. (*Moz. I. 12, 7 b. t.;*
10 *15, 13*). Ibazebazē'ō sa mbanoca a-
ndrō, saro danedane, ba zi no mōi
toeka ba sotomo Lowalangi. (*F. 12,*
11 *22; 13, 14*). Moroi ba wamati gōi, wa
isōndra wa abōlō Sara andrō, ba wa-
mobōrō nga'ōtō, ba lō lai wa no noe-
malō ndrōfinia, me no fadoehoc dō-
dōnia, ba zamaboe'oe andrō. (*Moz. I.*
12 *18, 10; 21, 2. 7. Rom. 4, 20, 21*). Andrō
gōi moma'oewoe zi ha samōsa andrō,
ba si no mate, taŵa'ō, timba ndrōfi ba
mbanoea jaŵa wa'ato, batimba nene
ba mbewe nasi andrō, si tebai la'erai
ngawoea. (*Rom. 4, 19. Moz. I. 15, 5*).
13 Ba ba wa'amate da'ō fefoe, ba dali
wamati, lō si faloecha ira amaboe'-
oela li andrō, ha moroi ba zarōoe
la'ilā, ba la'owai, ba la'ombāchā'ō,
- tome ira ba si fatewoe, ba goeli da-
nō andre. (*Moz. I. 47, 9. Sin. 39, 13*).
Sangoema'ō da'ō sa, ba la'omba-
cha'ō, wa la'aloei zi ndroehoe mba-
nocara. Ba na da'ō niwā'ōra, ba zi 15
otarai ira, ba fachamō mena'ō, ma-
ngawoeli ira. Ba me tengā da'ō, ba 16
si sōchi ni'aloeira, ja'ia zi so ba zo-
rōego. Andrō wa lō aila chōra Lo-
walangi, na labēe tōinia Lowala-
ngira; noa sa itaroe'ō chōra mba-
noea. (*Moz. II. 3, 6*). Moroi ba wa-
mati, wa ibe'e soemange Giza'aki
andrō Aberahamo, me tetandraigō
ia, ononia si ha samboea andrō
ibe'e soemange, ja'ia, si no manema
amaboe'oela li andrō, (*Moz. I. 22,*
1 b. t.), ba zi no moeŵa'ō: „B a 18
c h ō G i z a ' a k i t e f o t ō i c h ō o e
n g a ' ō t ū." (*Moz. I. 21, 12. Rom. 9,*
7). Da'ō dōdōnia, he moroi ba ngai 19
zi mate, ba i'ila isoesoegi Lowala-
ngi, moroi ba da'ō gōi itema ma-
ngawoeli ia, me iloeloe. (*Rom. 4, 17*).
Moroi ba wamati, wa ifahowoe'ō 20
ndra Jakobo Ezaoe Iza'aki, ba zi
faloecha ira dania. (*Moz. I. 27, 28;*
39). Moroi ba wamati, wa faoma 21
ifahowoe'ō nono Josefo andrō Ja-
kobo, me aracha mate ia, b a ma-
n g a l o e l o e i a f a o e d o e h ū-
g ū z i ' o n i a. (*Moz. I. 48, 1-20; 47,*
31). Moroi ba wamati, wa itōrō li 22
Josefo wa'awoe'a Ndraono Gizeraēli
andrō, me mate ia, ba ibe'e goroisa,
ba wolohe botonia. (*Moz. I. 50, 24*,
25). Moroi ba wamati, wa labini'ō 23
Moze ira inania, me sawena toe-
mboe, tōloe waŵa wa'ara, me la'-
ila, si sōchi nono andrō, ba lō la'-
ata'oefi goroisa razo andrō, (*Moz.*
II. 2, 2), Moroi ba wamati, wa lō 24
ba dōdō Moze, na laŵa'ō ono no-
no Wara'o alawe ia, me no eboea
ia, (*Moz. II. 2, 10, 11*), awō wa abōlō 25
omasi ia, itaōgō wamakao, awō mba-
noea Lowalangi, moroi isōndra wa'o-
moeso dōdō, ba horō, si lō ararā;
ba dōdōnia, eboea hare ba wango'-
aja' andrō, chō Keriso, moroi ba

- gana'a Miseraji andrō; famoloeo
27 dania sa ifaigi. Moroi ba wamati,
wa irōi danō Miseraji, wa lō i'ata'-
oefi wōnoe razo andrō; i'olembai
sa'ae zi lō oroma andrō, hoelō na
no i'ila. (*Moz. II. 12, 41; 10, 28.*)
- 28 Moroi ba wamati, wa ilaoe wasa
andrō, awō wamadoewa do andrō,
fa bōi ibabaja ira samoenoe ono si
29 a'a andrō. (*Moz. II. 12, 3-14.*) Moroi
ba wamati, wa latōrō nasi sojo a-
ndrō, hoelō na tanō sab'e, ba za-
lōmō Ndrawa Miseraji, me lata-
ndraigō gōi. (*Moz. II. 14, 16-31.*)
- 30 Moroi ba wamati, wa adoedoc gōli
kara andrō, ba Jericho, me no fitoe
31 bongi lafasoei. (*Jos. 6, 1-20.*) Moroi
ba wamati, wa lō tekiko Rachaba
andrō, sohorō andrō, awō zi lō mo-
lo'ō, me no ifa'amōi jomo chōnia
zamaoeze andrō, me no ihaogō chō-
32 ra. (*Jos. 2, 1 b. t.; 6 17 b. t.*) Ba
hadia niwā'ōgoe na ena'ō? Lō'ō sa
fachamō, na oedoēnōdoenō ena'ō,
hadia ia ba chō Gideono andrō, ba
ba chō Mbaraki, ba ba chō Zime-
sono, ba ba chō Jefita ba ba chō
Dawido ba ba chō Zamoceli andrō,
ba ba zama'ele'ō andrō. (*Sangoehoek.*
6, 11; 4, 6; 13, 24; 11, 1. *Sin.* 78, 70
b. t. *Sam.* I. 3, 20. *Hal. zin.* 3, 24).
- 33 Si no molaŵa banoea bō'ō, ba wa-
mati, si no mamaloea satoclō, si
no manema amaboe'oela li, si no
mondroehō bawa zingo, (*Sam. II.*
8, 1-14. *Sam.* I. 12, 3. 4. *Dan.* 6,
34 22), si no mamoenoe fa'abōlō galitō,
si no aefia ba mbawa zi'oli si no
mogamō fa'abōlō, he si lō abōlō
mbōrōta, si no abōlō ba wanowēō,
si no manimba sabōlō niha bō'ō.
(*Dan.* 3, 25 b. t. *Raz.* I. 19, 1-3. *Raz.*
II. 20, 7: *Sangoehoek.* 15, 8. 15; 16, 28;
35 7, 13. 22). No ba wemaoso, moroi ba
ngai zi mate, latema mangawoeli
zi mate chōra ira alawe; ba so ni-
forōfa, sanimba fangefa, ena'ō la-
chamō wemaoso si sōchi, (*Raz.* I. 17,
36 18 b. t. *Raz.* II. 4, 32 b. t.), ba so zi no
faloecha fango'aja ba famōzimōzi,
- awō mbōbō, ba awō goeroenga; (*Moz.*
I. 39, 20. *Jer.* 20, 2); no lateboe kara
ira, no lafakao, no lasila, mate ira
niboenoe si'ōli, mowaōwaō ira, oeli
mbiribiri noechara, ba ma oeli na-
mbi, no faloecha ira wa'ambō, ba
fa'afōchō, ba famakao. (*Raz.* I. 21,
13; 19, 10. *Raz.* II. 1, 8. *Jak.* 5, 10.
Hal. zin. 7, 52). Ja'ira andrō, si tengā
38 si nangea awō niha goeli danō me-
na'ō; ba danō si mate misa elo-
ngangoeloengoe ira, ba ba hili misa, ba
ba dōgi narō gara, ba ba zo'arō hili.
(*Raz.* I. 18, 4; 19, 4). Ba da'ō fefoe,
39 ba lō nichamōra amaboe'oela li a-
ndrō, he ū'a'e no nifadoehoe'ō ira,
moroi ba wamati andrō; me no ihō-
40 nagō ifaigi chōda zi sōchi Lawala-
ngi, ena'ō bōi mo'ahonoa ira lō ja'-
ita. (*F.* 8, 6).

FAZA 12.

I. Famarooe tōdō, fa bōi labōhōli
wanōngōni chō Jesoe. II. Mogoena na
i'otoe'ō ira Lowalangi. III. Bōi atage
ba bōi la'ositengagō wa'eboea dōdō
Lowalangi andrō.

I. Ba andrō, ja'ita gōi, me no te-
fasoei ita lawoeo samadoehoe'ō a-
ndrō, ba datatooe'ō tooe noro dōdō
andrō, fefoe, awō horō andrō sama-
soei ja'ita, ba data'anaoe'ō gōlōda
wagchisa, ba watandrasa tōla andrō,
si so fōnada, (*Kor.* I. 9, 24-27. *Ejes.*
4, 22. *F.* 10, 36), Ba tafaigi zolohē a-
ndrō, ba samio'ahonoa famati, Jesoe,
si no manaha rōfa andrō, salahī wa'-
omoeso dōdō andrō, si no so fōna-
nia, si no mangositengagō fa'aila, ba
si no moedadao ba gambōlō dadao-
ma Lowalangi andrō. (*F.* 2. 10-13.
Fil. 2, 8. *Fam.* 3, 21). Mitōrōtōrō
sa'ae tōdōmi zi no manaha tōdōnia,
na lamanō wamadaō chōnia niha si
so horō, fa bōi atage ami, ba fa bōi
aloeloc dōdōmi. (*Joh.* 15, 20).

II. Lō'ō na sondroegi do fani-
mbami horō andrō, ba wasōndrata
chōnia, (*Kor.* I. 10, 13), ba no olifoe
ami wondrara dōdō andrō, sihede

1

2

3

4

5

- chōmi, amaedolea wehede ba ndrao-no, imane: „He o n o g o e! bō i zi lō ba dōdōe wotoe. andrō, ehō Zō'aja, ba bōi a bōe dōdōe, na i'otoe'ō ndra'o e gō; (Amaed. 3, 11, 12. Joh. 5, 17); somasi Zo'aja sa, ba i'otoe'ō, ba ibagobago fefoe ndrao-no nihalōnia chōnia.” (Fam. 3, 19).
- 6 Mitaha wotoe; tōdō Lowalangi ehō-mi, ba no hoelō ba ndraono; heza sa so ndraono, si lō i'otoe'ō ama?
- 7 Ba na lō te'otoe'ō ami, si no faloe-cha ira fefoe, ba no ono horō ami,
- 8 9 ba tenga si ndroehoe nono. Ba no ae sangotoe'ō ja'ita ndra.amada, niha, ba no ta'ata'oefi ira, ba tenga mendroea manō mōi ita barō mbawa Nama noso andrō, ena'ō aeri ita?
- 10 (Amaed. 10, 17). Ba ja'ira sa, ba si lō ararā, ha oega bongi, la'otoe'ō ita, dali dōdōra, ba ja'ia, ba ena'ō mogoena, ena'ō mōi ehōda gōi wa'-ohaoehaoenia andrō. (Kor. I. 11, 32).
- 11 Fefoe ngawalō wotoe sa, ba götō iada'e ba tenga fa'omoeso dōdō, ta'wa'ō, ha fa'aboe dōdō, ba dania, ba sohahaoe dōdō loealoeania, fa'-atoelō dōdō, nifa'emania ba zi no moefamaha ba chōnia andrō. (Joh. 16, 20 b. t. Jes. 26, 16 b. t. Jak. 1, 12; 3, 18).
- 12 III. Andrō mifoeli m i'a-be'e'ō dang a, si no ad a da, ba balō doe hi, si no at a ge
- 13 a n d r ö; (Jes. 35, 3); ba mifa i-gi z a d ö l ö l a l a g a h e m i, fa lō ahole zi no omboejoembroejoe,
- 14 ena'ō abe'e atō. **Migohi wa'atoelō, ba niha fefoe, ba fangohaoehaoe a-n drō; lō'ō sa sangila So'aja dania, niha, na lō da'ō.** (Sin. 34, 15. Rom. 15 12, 18. Mat. 5, 8, 9). Ba mifaigi, fa bōi faloecha zi torōi foeri, ba wa'-eboea dōdō andrō, fa bōi m o-l e w i ö w a ' a s a f e t o, ba wamo-bōrō famakoejoe, fa bōi ato zi gōna si ra'ira'iō. (Kor. II. 6, 1. Moz. V. 29, 18). Bōi ta'ilā zohorō, ba ma si lō ngaroro, si mane Ezaoe andrō,
- 15 samawa. fa'asia'ania, ha samoeza femanga mbōli; (F. 13, 4. Moz. I. 25, 29 b. t.); noa sa mirongo'. danaia gōi, me edōna itema howoehowoe andrō, ba tetibo ia; lō'ō sa isōndra lala wamalalini era'era, he wā'ae no mowōi dāwā hōrōnia, wanganloei ja'ia. (Moz. I. 27, 30 b. t.). Lō'ō sa niroegimi hili nibabaja a-andrō, siholahola andrō, ba lō niroegimi salē, ba sogōmigōmi, ba fe'oe-goe'oegeoe mbanoea, si fao angī, (Moz. II. 19, 17 b. t. Moz. V. 4, 11. 12), ba li dorofe, ba li zihede a-andrō, me mangandrō zamondrongo andrō, bōi sa'ae jamoehede ehōra; (Moz. II. 20, 18 b. t.); me tebai lataha ni'ori'ō andrō: „B a h e a h e z a l i w a l i w a b a d a n ö z a n g o e h o e n d r a g ö h i l i, b a n i b o e n o e, n i t e b o e k a r a;” (Moz. II. 19, 12); wa'ata'oera zoro-ma andrō, tobali imane Moze: „O i s o w a ' a t a ' o e g o e, m a n i z i n i z i n d r a ' o !” Ba no miroegi hili Ziona andrō, ba banoea Lowalangi saoeri andrō, Jeroezalema andrō, si ja'wa, ba zoroego, awō ngahōnō mala'ika, (Fam. 14, 1; 3, 12. Jes. 24, 23. Gal. 4, 26. Dan. 7, 10. Joed.a. 14), ba owoeloa andrō, banoea zi a'a, nisoera tōi ba zoroego, ba Lowalangi, sangoehoekoe fefoe, ha niha ira, ba bechoe zatoelō andrō, si no mo'a-honoa, (Jak. 1, 18. Fam. 14, 4. Loek. 10, 20), ba sama'ema andrō, ba wawoe'oesa li si bohooe, Jesoe, ba do fanefe andrō, si sōchi fehede, moroi ba ndro Habeli. (F. 9, 15. Fet. I. 1, 2). Mifaigi, fa bōi mitimba zihede andrō. Na tebai sa aefia da'ō, sanimba sangoema'ō li ba goeli danō andre, ba tenga mendroea manō ita, na ta'erogō zihede moroi ba zoroego andrō? (F. 2, 1-3; 10, 29). Me loco da'ō ifaheoe danō linia, ba iada'e, ba no ifaboe'oe linia, imane: „Sa-moeza tō dania oefah e o e, teng a ha tanō, banoea si j a w a gōi”. (Sin. 68, 9. Hag. 2,

- 27 6. 21: Mat. 24, 29). Ba si „samoeza tō” andrō, ba ba wamalalini nifa-heoe andrō, nifazōchi andrō, faechoe, ena’ō si lō teboelō zi tebai hoemedē. (Fam. 20, 11. 21, 1. Kor. II, 5, 1).
- 28 Andrō, me no mōi chōda mbanoea si tebai hoemeoeheoe, ba data’andrō saoha gōlō; da’ō zomasi Lowalang’, fe’amōida enoninia, jafao wangerangera ba fa’ata’oe; (Dan. 2, 44; 7, 14. 18. Kol. 1, 12. Sin. 2, 11. 29 12); alitō si mangamangahadia iasa Lowalang’ida andrō. (Moz. V, 4, 24).

FAZA 13.

I. Famaree tōdō ba mboeaboea si sōchi, ba II. ena’ō abe’ira, ba ena’ō lafondrondongo li zamahaō. III. Famahowoe’ō ba ‘fangoozoei soera.

- 1 I. Fangomasi’ō talifoesō andrō, andrō, ba bōi jateboelō. (Rom. 12, 10).
- 2 Bōi mi’olifoegō ami, fa bōi aboea gōlōmi ba dome; so sa ōsa zi no mame’e gō mala’ika, si lō la’ila, ba zi’manō. (Rom. 12, 13. Moz. I, 18, 2 b. t.; 19, 1 b. t.). Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi nikeroe andrō, me no awōra nikoeroe ami, awō nifikao andrō, me si so ba mboto gōi ami. (F. 10, 34. Mat. 25, 36. Kor. I, 12; 26. Rom. 12, 4 15). Dozi sa, ba ndramoe’onangegō warongasa, ba ba wa’oroedoe andrō, ba bōi jafabaja hadia ia; ihoekoe sa Lowalangi zohorō andrō, awō zohorōni donga zodonga. (Ejes. 5, 5. Tes. I, 4, 3-6). Bōi fatewoe ba gera’erami wa’omasi gana’ā, ja’abōnō chōmi zi ho so. Noa sa ja’ia zangoema’ō: „Lō’ō manō farō ido chōoe, ba lō’ō manō oe’os itengagō ndra’o e gō.” (Tim. I, 6, 6-10. Jos. I, 5. Moz. V, 6 31, 8). Tobali tola abe’e dōdōda, wangoema’ō: „So’aja zanolō ja’o, lō ataoe endra’o. Hadia nilaoenihachōgoe?” (Sin. 118, 6).
- 7 II. Mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi zolohe ja’-

ami andrō, si no mangombacha chōmi taroma li Lowalangi; aechoela larara mitōngōni, ba mi’ohia’ō wamatira andrō. (F. 6, 12. Tes. I, 2, 13. Fil. 3, 17). Jesoe Keriso andrō, ba ja’ija’ia manō, he menewi, ba he ma’ōchō, ba he iroegi zi lō aetoe. (Fam. I, 8; 17, 18). Bōi mibe’e ni-dōnisi ami, ba wamahaō si no oja ngawalō, si no fabō’ō; si sōchi sanā moroi ba wa’ahachō dōdō te’abe’ē’ō dōdō, bōi ba gō, ba zi lō hare zanōrō da’ō. (Ejes. 4, 14. Kol. 2, 20 b. t. Rom. 14, 17). No so chōda naha wame’e soemange, ba zi lō tola manga zangai halōwō andrō, ba nose andrō. Baero golombasewa 11 sa tetoenoe nōsi zaliwaliā ba danō andrō, ni’ohe gere seboea do’ ba ni’amoni’ō andrō, fameta horō. (Moz. III, 16, 27). Andrō gōi baero mba-wa gōli itaha wamakao Jesoe, ena’ō i’amoni’ō mbanoea, donia andrō. (F. 10, 10. Mat. 21, 39. Joh. 19, 17). Ba me si manō, ba damōi ita chōnia, baero golombasewa, ba datalo’i wangō’aja ja’ia andrō. (Fet. I, 4, 14). Lō’ō sa chōda ba da’e banoea si lō teboelō, ba si so dania ni’aloeida. (F. 11, 10. 13-16. Fil. 3, 20). Ba 15 datafafa’ema’ō chōnia zoemange fanoeno, chō Lowalangi, bōi mamalōmalō; ja’ia mboeaboea mbewe, sangombacha tōnia. (Sin. 50, 14. Ejes. 5, 20). Bōi mi’olifoegō ami, ba wanolo si noemana, ba ba dolotolo andrō; somasi Lowalangi sa zoemange si manō. (Kor. II, 9, 12, 13). Mifondrondrongo li zolohe ja’ami 17 andrō, ba mi’o’ō, ja’ira sa zanaro tōdōmi andrō, chōra tezofezofoe li dania, ena’ō omoeso dōdōra wangombacha, ba ena’ō bōi mangarōngarō ira; tengə sa sohare ami da’ō. (Tes. I, 5, 12 b. t. Hes. 33, 7 b. t.). Mi’angandrō, salahima, noa sa fadoehoe dōdōma, wa lō itegoega tōdōma, me si sōchi manō zedōna matōrō, fefoe, hadia ia. (Kor. II, 1, 11, 12). Andrō mendroea manō oe- 19

- farooe dōdōmi, ba wolaoe da'ō; ena'ō
alio tefoeli ndra'o chōmi. 20 III. Ba Lowalangi wa'ohahaoe
dōdō andrō, si no molohe jaŵa,
moroi ba ngai zi mate, goebalo
mbiribiri andrō, seboea; balazi ndro
wawoe'esa li andrō, si lō aetoe,
Jesoe andrō, So'aja ja'ita, (Rom. 16,
20. Hes. 34, 23), ja'ia jamoehaogō
ami, ba zi sōchi andrō, fefoe, ba wo-
lo'ō somasi ia, jamoe'a'asogō ba dō-
dōda' zomasi ia famaigi, moroi chō
Jesoe Keriso, ja chōnia zoemange,
- iroegi zi lō aetoe. Jadoehoe. (Fil. 2,
13. Tes. I. 5, 23. Gal. 1, 5). Ba oe'a- 22
ndrō chōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, bōi
mitimba'daroma li wamarōoe tōdō
andrō, lō'ō sa oja'oja nisoeragoe
chōmi. Bōi zi lō mirongo, wa no 23
aefa dalifoesōda Timoteo andrō,
awōnia dania ndra'o, wamaigi ja'-
ami, na alio mōi ia. (Tes. I. 3, 2).
Mi'owai zolohe ja'ami andrō, fefoe, 24
awō ni'amoni'ō, fefoe. La'owai ami
si so ba Gitalia. Jafaloecha ami 25
fefoe wa'eboea dōdō. (Fam. 22, 21).

Soera JAKOBO:

a n d r ō.

FAZA 1.

- I. Fangawai. II. Famarooe tōdō,
ba wanaha tōdō, na ,so wamakao.
III. Bōrō wanandraigō. IV. Hadia
zi sōchi folo'ō.

- 1 I. Jakobo zanoera da'e, enoni Lo-
walangi andrō ba enoni Jesoe Ke-
riso, ba zi felendroea toea andrō,
sizaewe misa; ja'ahowoe! (Gal. I, 19.
Joed. 1. Fet. I. 1, 1)!
2 II. Mibe'e fa'omoeso dōdō manō,
ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, na oja itōrō
ami fanandraigō, hadia ia ngawalō;
(Fet. I. 4, 13. Mat. 5, 11. 12. A. 12);
3 me no aboto ba dōdomi, na no moe-
tandraigō wamatimi, ba fanaha tōdō
4 loealoea. (Rom. 5, 3. 4). Ba famo'-
ahonoa dania wanaha tōdō andrō,
ena'ō mo'ahonoa ami, si lō sala, ba
bōi ambō hadia ia. (Heb. 10, 36).
5 Ba na so ba chōmi zambō fa'atoea-
toca, ba jamoe'andrō chō Lowala-
ngi, same'e manō, fefoe gofoe ha
niha zangandrō, lō ihedehede'ō; ba

- tebe'e chōnia. (F. 3, 17. Mat. 7, 7). 6
Ba jafadoehoe dōdōnia, ba wang-
andrō, bōi mangiwa; sangiwa tōdō
sa, ba no hoelō ndroeloe nasi, ni-
fadaeloedaeloe nangi, nifangōrō-
ngōrō misa. (F. 5, 15. 16. Mat. 7, 7),
Bōi sa jamoeŵa'ō tōdōnia niha si 7
manō, so dania hadia ia zinemania
chō Zo'aja; niha si doea tōdō, sa-
mangōrōngōrō manō nilacenia, fe-
froe. Ba talifoesō side'ide, ba jamoe-
soeno ia, ba wa'asalawānia; (Loek.
1, 47. 52); ba so'ana'a, ba jamoe- 8
soeno ia ba wa'ide'idenia, me no
lala mbowo ndroe'oe dania lalania.
(Kor. II. 12, 9. Fet. I. 1, 24). Toe- 10
inboe loeo, so wa'aoechoe zino, ba
aleoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba bowonia,
ba atoroe, ba taja wa'asōchinia; si
manō gōi dania wa'aleoe zo'ana'a,
ba lalania andrō. (Sin. 90, 5. 6).
Ja'ahowoe niha, sanaōgō fanandrai- 11
gō andrō, na no fadoehoe dōdō
dania chōnia, ba itema dakela fa'-
aoeri andrō, nifaboe'oe. Zo'aja, ba

- zangomasī'ō ja'ia.** (*A. 2., F. 5, 11, Job. 5, 17 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 8. Fam. 2, 10.*) 11
- 13 III. **Bōi** jamoeŵā'ō niha, na tetandraigō ia: Moroi chō Lowalangi, wa tetandraigō ndra'odo; Lowalangi, - ba tebai tetandraigō ba zi lō sōchi, ba ja'ia, ba lō itandraigō niha.
- 14 Ba dozi nitandraigō, ba ba wangisō dōdōra tezōbizōbi ira ba tedōnisi.
- 15 Awena dania, na no abeto wangisō andrō, ba i'adonogō horō, ba horō andrō, na no moefaloea, ha i'adonogō wa'amate. (*Moz. I. 3, 6. Rom. 6, 23.*) Bōi eloengoe ami, ja'ami ira
- 17 talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o. **Ha sambalō ame'ela si sōchi, ba ha sambalō bocala so'ahonoa zi otarai moroi si jaŵa, moroi chō Nama zihaga andrō, mitoee, ba zi lō fatabali, ba he fa'ateloemōloemō.** (*Joh. 3, 27. Sin. 139, 12. Rom. 11, 29.*) Nilaoe dōdōnia, wa no i'adonogō ita, moroi ba daroma li si doehoe andrō, ena'ō bōrōta nifazō-
- 19 chinia ita. (*Fet. I. 1, 23.*) Ja'aboto ba dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o: dozi niha, ba ndramoe'lio'ō wamondrongo, bōi ndramoefahoelō wehede, ba bōi alio wofōnoe. (*Sangomb. 5, 1. Amaed. 17, 20 27.*) Fōnoe niha andrō sa, ba lō ilaoe zatoelō, wamaigi Lowalangi. (*Amaed. 21 29, 22. Efes. 4, 26.*) Andrō mibōhōli fefoe, hadia ia, zi ra'ira'iō andrō, awō fefoe walōsōchi andrō, si no fahōna, ba mibologō dōdōmi wamona taroma li andrō, nitanō ba dōdōmi fangorifi nosomi. (*Kol. 3, 8. Kor. I. 15, 1, 2.*)
- 22 IV. **Ba mi'o'ō** daroma li andrō, ba bōi ha famondrongo manō, wolumo ja'ami. (*F. 2, 14. Mat. 7, 21. Loek. 11, 28.*) Na so zamondrongo taroma li andrō, ba na lō i'o'ō, ba no hoelō niha samaigi bawania ba zōrōmi; na no ifaigi ia, ba mofanō sa'ae ia, ba i'anema'ō olifo, he
- 25 wisa chalachalania. Ba si no mone-hegō oroisa fangefa andrō, si no mo'- ahonoa, ba si lō teboelō ba da'ō, si tengā ha samondrongo, solifoe; na solo'ō gōi ia: da'ō zodōwādōwa tōdō dania, ba wolaoenia andrō. (*F. 2, 12. Rom. 8, 2. Joh. 13, 17.*) Na so zangoema'ō tōdōnia, samosoe-mange Lowalangi ia, ba na lō itaha lelania, na ilimo dōdōnia, ba no faja wamosoemangenia Lowalangi. (*F. 3, 2 b. t. Fet. I. 3, 10.*) **Da'ō zi sōchi** 27 wamosoemange Lowalangi, si iō si fabaja, hadia ia, wamaigi Lowalangi Ama: na mōi ita moetolo zi lō ama, si lō ina, awō zi no mate donga, ba wa'aboe dōdōra, ba na tafaigī, fa bōi gōna ita si ra'ira'iō andrō, ba niha goeli danō. (*Jes. 1, 17. Mat. 25, 36.*)

FAZA 2.

I. Famangelama, fa bōi ebœa dōdō zamboeana, ba II. bōi zi lō boea-boea si sōchi ba wamati.

- I. **Ja'ami** ira talifoesōgoe, bōi mi'ebœa'ō dōdōmi zamboeana, ba wamati andrō, chō Zo'aja lachōmi andrō chōda, Jesoe Ketiso. Na so ena'ō zi mōi ba gowoeloami niha solaedoeroe balaki, sobaroe baroe loeo, ba na so gōi zi mōi, si noemana, sobaroe si lō sōchisōchi; ba mifaigi ena'ō zobaroe baroe loeo andrō, ba mimane ena'ō: Dadao ba da'e, ja'oegō, faigi zi sōchi nahaoe; ba na mimane ba zi noemana andrō: Ja'oegō, ba ba da'ō iagō, zizio, ba ma tooe dadao, tooe mbakoebakoe gahogeo andre! ba tengā no mifonaha 4 wanoefā dōdōmi, ba tengā no sangoehoekoe, si so era'era si lō sōchi, ami? Mifondrondrongo, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, somasi ndra'o! Tengā no itoetoejoe Lowalangi zi noemana ba goeli danō andre, ena'ō fahōna chōra wamati andrō, ba ena'ō sanema ondrōita ira, banoea andrō, nifaboe'oenia ba sangomasī'ō ja'ia andrō? Ba ja'ami, ba no mi'ositengagō zi noemana andrō (*Kor. I. 1, 26.*) Hadia, tengā so'ana'a andrō 6

- zamalangōgō ja'ami, ba tengā ja'ira
 7 zanōbi ja'ami ba rafe? Tengā ja'ira
 zango'aja tōi si sōchi andrō, si no
 moebe'e bōrō dōimi andrō? (*Fet. I.*
 8. 4, 14). Ba na mi'o'ō goroisa razo
 andrō, si so ba' zoera: „O m a s i'ō
 za h a t ō c h ū o e, s i m a n e
 f a' o m a s i o e n d r a' ō e g ū ,”.. ba
 no si sōchi milaoe. (*Moz. III: 19,*
 9. 18. *Gal. 5, 14. Mat. 22. 36 b. t.*). Ba
 na mi'eboea'ō dōdōmi zamboeana,
 ba mamazōchi horō'ami; ba ifa-
 doehoc'ō chōmi oroisa; wa no sa-
 10 nawō ami. (*Moz. III. 19, 15.*) Na
 so sa ena'ō zolo'ō 'oroisa; ma'afe-
 foie, ba na isawō zambalō, ba no
 mo'ōmō ia. ba goroisa ma'afefoe.
 11 (*Moz. V. 26. Mat. 5, 19.*) Sangoe-
 ma'ō: „B ū i o h o r ū !” da'ō gōi
 zangoema'ō: „B ū i a n g e'ē.” Ba
 he lō mohorō'ō, ba na mange'e'ō,
 ba no tobali sanawō oroisa ndra'-
 12 oegō. (*Moz. II. 20, 13. 14.*) Mimanō
 wehede, ba mimanō wolaoe, si mane
 niha nihoekoe ba goroisa fangefa a-
 13 ndrō, dania. (*F. 1, 25.*) Lō'ō sa fa'-
 ahachō dōdō ba wangoehoekoe si lō
 mangahachōsi tōdōnia;” ba i'osite-
 ngagō wangoehoekoe fa'ahachō dōdō
 andrō. (*Mat. 25, 34 b. t. 41 b. t. Mat.*
 5. 7).
 14 II. Hadia goena, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, na so zangoema'ō, so chō-
 nia wamatī, ba na lō bocaboea? Hadia, i'ila, i'orifi ia famati andrō? (*F. 1, 22. Mat. 7, 21. Rom. 3, 31.*
 15 *Tit. 3, 8.*) Ba na so dalifoesō ma-
 toea, ba ma talifoesō alawe, si lō
 noecha ba sambō balazo, ndrege zi
 16 ma'ōchō; ba na so ba chōmi zangoe-
 ma'ō chōra: Mi'a'e, ja'ohahaoe dō-
 dōmi, mi'oleoe, ba mi'aboesot'ō ami! ba
 na lō mibe'e zogona fangehao
 mbotoroa, ba hadia goena? (*Loek. 3,*
 17 11). Si manō gōi wamatī andrō, na
 lō boeaboea; no amaedola zi lō
 noso. (*F. 2, 26. Gal. 5, 6. Kor. I. 13,*
 18 2). Ba ma so zangoema'ō: Chōoe
 wamatī, ba chōgoe mboeaboea.
 Oroma'ō chōgoc wamatimō andrō,
- si lō boeaboea; ba ba mboeaboea-
 goe oe'oroma'ō chōoe wamatī andrō.
 (*Mat. 7, 20.*) Hadia, no fadoehoe 19
 dōdōoe, wa ha samboea Lowalangi?
 Si sōchi da'ō; fadoehoe gōi dōdō
 mbechoe ba da'ō, ba' hoemocha
 mboera. (*Mar. 1, 24. Hal. zin. 19,*
 15). Ba hadia, omasi'ō ò'ilā, ja'oegō 20
 niha si lō tōdō, wa lō goena wamatī
 si lō'boeaboea? Toeada Aberahamo 21
 andrō, hadia, tengā moroi ba mboe-
 boea isōndra wangatoelō, me ibe'e
 soemange nononia Iza'aki andrō?
 (*Moz. I. 22, 9-12; Heb. 11, 17.*) Ò'ilā 22
 ba da'ō, itolo ba mboeaboea andrō
 famati, ba moroi ba mboeaboea a-
 ndrō tefo'ahonoa wamatī, (*Róm. 4,*
 3; *Fet. II. 1, 5-10.*) ba itōrō zi so ba 23
 zoera andrō, imane : „Ba mama-
 ti. G a b e r a h a m o c h ū L o w a-
 l a n g i, b a t e b e e f a' a t o e l ū
 d ū d ū n i a d a'ō, b a s i f a h o e-
 w.o.e c h ū L o w a l a n g i d ū i-
 n i a” (*Moz. I. 15, 6. Nga'ōt. II. 20,*
 7. *Jes. 41, 8.*) Mi'ilā, ba da'ō, ba 24
 mboeaboea isōndra wangatoelō ni-
 ha, ba tengā ha ba wamatī. Si manō 25
 gōi Rachabā andrō, sohorō andrō,
 hadia, tengā ba mboeaboea isōndra
 wangatoelō, me ifa'amōi jomo chō-
 nia zinenge andrō, ba me ifatōrō
 ba lala bō'ō, wamofanō? (*Jos. 2, 1*
b. t. Heb. 11, 31.) Hoelō si mane 26
 bōto sa, si lō fa'aocri, na lō noso,
 si manō gōi wamatī andrō, lō
 fa'aocri, na lō boeaboea.

FAZA 3.

I. Bōi ato zamahaō; bōi oja mbe-
 we. II. Fa'atoeateoa si ndroehoe.

I. Bōi ato ami zamahaō, ja'ami
 ira talifoesōgoe; noia sa mi'ila tedooe
 dania wa'abe'e hockoe, nifatōrō chō-
 da. (*Mat. 23, 8. Hes. 33, 7. 8.*) Asese
 sa sala itā, dozi ita. Na so zi lō
 sala'ba li, ba no niha si no mo'a-
 honoa ia, sangila.mamatōro botonia
 ma'asamboea. (*Sin. 19, 13.*) Na ta-
 be'e ba mbawa koedo'zi'oli andrō,
 fa la'o'ō chōda, ba tafatōrō mboto-

- 4 ra, ma'asamboea: (*Sin. 32, 9*). Hiza gōi nowo andrō, ha wa'eboea ia, ba he ū'a'ee angi sabe'e wamofanō, ba tebali'ō zoei amoeri side'ide sibai andrō, heza nilaoe dōdō zamatōrō ja'ia. Si manō gōi lela andrō, ndrotonto droto side'ide ia, ba no eboea hocha. Hiza wa'ide'ide galitō, ba ha wa'eboea gatoea itoenoe. (*F. 1, 26*).
 6 Alitō lela andrō, fa'eboea nōsi goeli danō ma'afefoe wa'eboea zi lō atoelō andrō, chōnia, no fōna ndrotonto droto bō'ō lela andrō, lō sōchi mbotoda ma'asamboea ibe'e, ifohola roda wa'aoeri andrō, ba nifohola narako ia. (*Amaed. 16, 27; Mat. 15, 11, 18*):
 7 Telāwa sa fefoe ngawalō goetoe ndroe'oe, ba fofo, ba oelō, ba sali-wāliwa ba nasi andrō; noa sa ilawa niha, ba lela andrō, ba lō sangila molaŵa ja'ia, niha; si lō sōchi andrō, si lō ahonohono, si no fahōna langoe famoenoe. (*Sin. 140, 9*). Fanoeno Zo'aja, Ama, ia chōda, ba fangelifi niha, nibe'e famaeedo
 10 Lowalangi. (*Moz. I. 9, 6*). Ha samboea mbawa, ba faoma i'otarai ia, he fanoeno, ba he fangelifi. Bōi si
 11 manō, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe! Hadia, ha samboea goemboe, ba faoma aloeā chōnia, he sami, ba he ladoe?
 12 He wisa, ja'ami ira talifoesōgoe, i'owoea mboea falō tōla marafala, ba i'owoea marafala tōla nagoe? Ba tebai aloeā nidanō sami ba ladoe. (*Mat. 7, 16*).
 13 II. Ha niha ba chōmi zatoeatoea ba sotōdō? Jamoe'orama'ō ba wa'atoelō wolo'onia mbceaboeania ba wa'eboeo dōdō, ba wa'atoeatoea aandrō. (*Amaed. 15, 2; 16, 21. Efes. 5, 15*). Ba na so ba dōdōmi wa'afōchō ba fasosota, ba bōi misoeno ami, ba bōi milaoe waja, wamini'ō
 15 si doehoe. (*Efes. 4, 31*). Tenga fa'atoeatoea si otarai moroi si ja'wa da'ō, moroi ba goeli danō da'ō, moroi ba dōdō manō, moroi ba mbechoe. (*Kor. I. 2, 6 b. t.; 3, 19*).
 16 Ba zi so fa'afōchō dōdō sa, ba fa-
- sosota, ba da'ō so gōi wamakoejoe; awō ngawalō wolaoe si lō sōchi, fefoe. (*Gal. 5, 15. Kor. I. 3, 3*). Ba 17 fa'atoeatoea andrō, si otarai moroi si ja'wa, ba si ofōna chōnia, ba no ohaoehaoe, ba fanete da'ō, ba lō fasosota, ebolo dōdō, i'o'ō li, no fa'hōna chōnia wa'ahachō dōdō, ba boeaboea si sōchi, lō i'eboea'ō dōdō zamboeana, lō mamini tōdō. (*Tim. I. 1, 5. Amaed. 12, 1*). Ba si lō fasosota zamazaewe boea wa'atoelō dōdō andrō, ba wa'atoelō. (*Jes. 32, 17. Fil. 1, 11*).
 FAZA 4.
- I. Itegoe ira Jakobo, ba wasosota andrō, ba II. ba wanandrawaisira awōra, ba III. ba wajawasa.
 I. He moroi wa lō atoelō ba chōmi, ba he moroi wagoeagoeasa aandrō? Tenga moroi ba wasōndrata wangisōmi andrō, ba nōsimi? (*Rom. 7, 23*). Mangisō ami, ba lō manema ami; mange'e ami ba afōchō dōdōmi, ba tebai michamō; fasōndra ami ba manoewō, ba lō chōmi, me lō marigandrō ami. Mangandrō ami, ba lō mitema, me si lō sōchi wangandrōmi andrō; ena'ō mi'ā ia, ba wangisōmi andrō. (*Sin. 66, 18*). Ja'ami sohorō, ira matoca ba ira alawe, hadia lō mi'ilā, wa no si fa'oe doe ba Lowalangi wahoewoesa ba niha goeli danō? Tobali na so zomasī fahoewoe ba niha goeli danō, ba ibali'ō si fa'oedoe chō Lowalangi ia. (*Mat. 6, 24. Joh. I. 2, 15. Rom. 8, 7*). Ma miwai fajafaja niwa'ō ba zoera andro? Solo hōe Gehcha andrō, nifonahania ba dōdōda; (*Jes. 42, 8*); ba eboea sa atō na wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ni'a'asogōnia; andrō imane: „Itimb'a Lowalangi zifajawa andrō, ba i'eboea'ō dōdōnia ba zangide'e'de'ō ja'ira". (*Amaed. 29, 23. Loek. 1, 52*). Ba mi'ae barō mbawa Lowalangi. Mitimba Gafōcha, ba moloi ia, irōi

- 8 **ami.** (*Fet. I. 5, 6, 8, 9.*) **Mi'ondrasí Lowalangi, ba l'ondrasi ami!** Mi-haogō danga, ja'ami si so horō ! ba mi'ohaoehaoe'ō dōdō, ja'ami si doea tōdō ! (*Nga'ōt. II: 15, 2. Jes. 1, 16.*)
- 9 Ja'afōchō chōmi wamakaomi, ba mi'aboesi tōdō ba mi'ege'ege ! Jatobali fa'aboe dōdō wa'ikimi andrō, ba jatobali fa'aila wa'omoeso dōdō-mi andrō ! (*F. 5, 1. Mat. 5, 4.*)
- 10 Mi'ide'ide'ō ami fōna Zo'aja, ba ibali'ō salāwa ami. (*Mat. 18, 4; 23, 12.*)
- 11 II. **Bōi mitandrawaisi nawōmi,** ja'ami ira talifoesō ! Na so zan-drawaisi talifoesōnia, ba ma sa-negoehoekoe talifoesōnia, ba itandra-waisi goroisa, ba ihoeckoe goroisa. Ba na ūhoeckoe goroisa, ba tengə solo'ō oroisa ndra'oegō no sangoe-hoekoe ja'ia ndra'oegō. (*Sin. 15, 1-3. Mat. 7, 1. Jak. 1, 25.*) Ha samōsa zame'e oroisa, ba sangoehoe-koe, sangila mangorifi ba sangila mamakiko. Ba ja'oegō, ha niha ndra'oegō, sangoeahoekoe awōnia ? (*Mat. 10, 28. Rom. 14, 4.*)
- 13 III. **Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami, sangoema'ō :** Ma'ōchō, ba ma ma-hemoloe mofanōga, masawa mba-noea heza, ba dōfi dania ndra'aga ba da'ō, maniaga ba mangaloei ha-re ; (*Loek. 12, 18 b. t.*) ; si lō mangila he wisa mahemoloe. Hadia sa nosomi andrō ? Zaoezaoe ami, si lō ararā oroma, ba taja sa'ae. (*Amaed. 27, 1. Sin. 144, 4.*) Ba mimane ena'ō : Na omasi Lowalangi ba na so noso, ba malaoe da'ō, ba ma da'ō. (*Hal. zin. 18, 21.*) Ba ija'e, ba misoeno ami, ba wajawasami andrō. Fefoe wajawasa si manō, ba no si lō sōchi. (*Kor. I. 1, 31.*) **Ba na so zangila molaoe si sōchi, ba na lō ilaoe, ba horō da'ō, chōnia.** (*Loek. 12, 47.*)

FAZA 5.

I. So dania wotoe zo'ana'a si lō atoelō andrō. II. Famarooe tōdō, ba wanganae ūlō, ba wombase. III. Bōi mōi ba hōloe. IV. He lawisa, na omoeso dōdō ba na abōe dōdō, ba he lawisa ba zofōchō ba ba zi no eloengoe.

I. **Ba mifondrondrongo, ja'ami so'ana'a, mi'ege'ege ba mi'angarōngarō, ba wa'afōchō andrō, sanōrō ja'ami dania.** (*Amaed. 11, 28. Loek. 6, 24. Tim. I. 6, 9.*) No obooe nibajabajami, ba no iā hama noechari andrō. Ana'ami andrō ba firōmi, ba no iā howoe, ba tobali famadoe-hoe'ō dōdōmi howoenia andrō, ba iā nōsimi, hoelō galitō. No mihiōna girōgirō ba loeo safoeria andre. (*Mat. 6, 19.*) Hiza, moe'ao sibai loeo zohalōwō andrō, nitahami andrō, loeo zohalōwō si no mōi mamasi nowimi, ba no iroegi dōgi dalinga Zo'aja ngahōnō fe'ao zamasi andrō. (*Moz. V. 24, 14, 15.*) No miforege wemanga, ba no mi'aboesoi'ō ami, ba goeli danō andre no miboa dōdōmi, ba loeo wamahō. (*Loek. 16, 19, 25.*) No mi'etoe'ō hoekoe zatoelō andrō, ba no miboenoe ; lō ilawā ami.

II. **Ba mibologō dōdōmi, womba-se, ja'ami ira talifoesō, iroegi wa'-aso Zo'aja.** Hiza, ibase'ō mboea danō, seboea bōli andrō, sonowi, wamologō tōdōnia ba chōnia, irege itema deoe si fōfōna andrō ba teoc safoeria. (*Tit. 2, 13. Hos. 6, 3.*) Ba ja'ami gōi, ba mibologō dōdōmi, mibalobaloi, mi'a'aro'ō dōdō, noa sa ahatō wa'aso Zo'aja andrō. (*Nga'ōt. II, 15, 7. Fet. I, 4, 7.*) Bōi mi'angarōngarō ba chō nawōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, fa bōi tehoekoe ami; hiza, so moroi sa zangoehockoe andrō. (*Mat. 24, 33.*) Mihalō famaedo ba wanaha famakao ba ba wamologō tōdō andrō zama'ele'ō andrō, si no fahoehoeo ba dōi Zo'aja, ja'ami ira talifoesō. (*Heb. 11, 36 b. t. Mat. 5, 12.*)

- 11 Hiza, tafahowehowoe'ō zi no manaha tōdōra. No mirongo wanaaha Jobi andrō tōdōnia, ba loealoea Zo'-aja, ba no mirongo; me no saha-chō sibai tōdō Zo'aja ba sogolō tōdō. (*F. 1, 12. Job. 1, 21; 42, 10. Moz. II. 34, 6 b. t.*)
- 12 III. Ba si ofōna sibai, ja'ami ira talifoesōgōe, ba bōi mi'ae ba hōloe, bōi mibe'e hōloe zoroego, ba bōi gōi tanō, ba ma hadia ia mbō'-ōnia. Da'ō chōmi: Ja'ia, na ja'ia, ba: lō'ō, na lō'ō, fa lō gōna ami hoekoe. (*Mat. 5, 34-37.*)
- 13 IV. Na so ba chōmi zi gōna fāmaka, ba jamangandrō, na so zo-hahaoe tōdō, ba jamanoenō. (*Sin. 14, 50, 15. Efes. 5, 19.*) Na so zofōchō ba chōmi, ba jamoefahede'ō ba zatoea mbanoea, ba ndra mangandrō ba chōnia, ba ndramoebajoini ia fanicha, ba dōi Zo'aja; (*Mar. 6, 13;*)
- 14 15 ba i'orifi dania zofōchō andrō fāngandrō andrō, soroi ba wamati, ba i'abe'e'ō So'aja, ba na so horō, nifazōchinia, ba te'efa'ō chōnia.
- (*Mar. 16, 18. Mat. 9, 2.*) Ba faoma 16 mi'ombacha'ō chō nawōmi horōmi, ba faoma mi'angandrō, salahi na-wōmi, ena'ō tefadōhō wōchōmi; abōlō sibai wangandrō niha sateelō, na moroi ba dōdō. (*Sin. 145, 18, 19. Amaed. 15, 29.*) Elija andrō, ba no 17 niha, si mane amoecatada gamoeatania, ba mangandrō ia, moroi si-aikō ba dōdō, fa bōi moteoe, ba lō teoe ba danō, medōloe fache a matonga. (*Hal. zin. 14, 15. Loek. 4, 25. Fam. 11, 6.*) Ba ifoeli mangaandrō, ba so deoe, moroi ja'wa ba mbanoea, ba mowoea danō. (*Raz. I. 18, 42 b. t.*) He ja'ami ira talifoesōgōe! Na so ba chōmi zi no cloengoe, si no mondrōi si doehoe, ba na so zolohe ja'ia mangawoeli, (*Mat. 18, 15,*) ba bōi zi lō aboto ba dōdō 20 da'ō: Solohe mangawoeli samazōchi horō, moroi ba lala eloengoea andrō, ba i'efa'ō nosonia ba wa'amate ba oja ibaloegō horō. (*Amaed. 10, 12. Fet. I. 4, 8.*)

Soera W E T E R O

andrō,
SI FŌFŌNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Fangowai. II. Fanoeno Lowalangi, me no ifaigi chōda wangorifi, ba chō Keriso Jesoe. III. Famaroee tōdō, ba wanōrō lala si sōchi.

- 1 I. Fetero zanoera da'e, sinenge Jesoe Keriso andrō, chōmi si fate-woe, nitoetoejoe andrō, sizaewe ba Wondro, ba ba Galatia, ba ba Gafadokia, ba ba Azia, ba ba Mbitinia, (*Joh. 7, 35. Jak. 1, 1*), dali wango-

honogōi Lowalangi Ama, fōna, ba wangehao Geheha andrō, ba wolo'ō, ba ba wanefe ja'ami do Jesoe Keriso andrō. Jafahōna chōmi wa'eboea dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō. (*F. 2, 9. Rom. 8, 29. Heb. 12, 24. Fet. II. 1, 2.*)

- II. Nisoeno Lowalangi, Ama Zo'-aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, si no mamoeli mangadonogō ja'ita, dali wa'-ahachō dōdōnia andrō, si no fahōna, ba wanōtōna andrō, si tengā faja, moroi ba wemaoso Jesoe Keriso a-

- ndrō, moroi ba ngai zi mate, (*Efes. 4, 1, 3; 2, 4 b. t. Rom. 6, 4*), ba wanema ondrōita andrō, si lō taja, si lō si lō gōna, si lō ariri, ni'irō'ō chōmi ba zoroego; (*F. 5, 4; Kol. 1, 5*); chōmi nirorogō' fa'abōlō Lowangani andrō, balazi wamatim, ba wanema fa'aori si lō aetoe andrō, si no awai, ba wangoroma'ō ja'ia, na loeo safoeria andrō. (*Efes. 2, 6. 7. 6 Joh. 10, 28*). Ba da'ō owoeawoea dōdōmi, ja'ami, saboe tōdō iada'e ma'ifoe, na mogaona, ba wa'oja ngawalō wanandraigō andrō. (*F. 4, 12, 13; 5, 10. Joh. 16, 20. 22. Heb. 12, 7 11*). Ena'ō tetandraigō wamatimi, ba ena'ō tesōndra, eboea mbōlinia, moroi ba mbalaki, si tekiko sa atō, nitandraigō ba galitō, ena'ō faloecha ami tesceno ami, ba molachōmi ami, ba tefosoemange ami, ba wa'ato'ele Jesoe Keriso andrō, (*Rom. 2, 10. Jak. 1, 3. F. 4, 13. Amaed. 8 17, 3*), somasi ami, he ū'aē lō mīrai faloecha, si fadoehoe dōdōmi iada'e, he ū'aē lō mi'ila ia, ba no owoeawoea dōdōmi ba da'ō; tebai laŵa'ō ha wa'abōlōbōlō wa'omoeso dōdō andrō, si no si ndroehoe, (*Joh. 9, 20, 29. Kor. II. 5, 7*), me misōndra wozoe wamatimi andrō, fangorifi noso andrō. (*Tim. II. 2, 10. Heb. 10, 10 39*). Fangorifi andrō nifatooetooe zama'cle'ō andrō, da'ō ni'aloeloeira tōdōra, sama'ele'ō fa'eboea dōdō andrō, si faloecha ami. (*Dan. 2, 44. 11 Hag. 2, 7-9. Mat. 13, 17*). No la'aloeloei ha wa'ara ba he wisa ni'ōtō Geheha Keriso andrō, sangohō-nagō famadochoe'ō ba dōdōra, wama'ele'ō famakao andrō, nitaha Keriso, awō lachōmi andrō, na no aefā wamakao. (*Dan. 9, 24; 12, 7 b. t. 12 Lock. 24, 26 b. t. Heb. 2, 9*). Ba te'oroma'ō chōra, wa tengā chōra, wa chōmi halōwōra ba ngawalō hadia ia andrō, si no moefāombacha'ōgō chōmi iada'e, ba zangombacha toeria somoeso dōdō andrō, ba chōmi, balazi Geheha ni'amoni'ō andrō, nifa-
- tenge moroi ba zoroego; mala'ika gōi zomasī mamaigi da'ō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 30 b. t.*)
- III. Andrō mi'a'aro'ō dōdōmi, bōi ambō gera'erami, midōnadōna manō ba wa'eboea dōdō andrō, ni'oro'ō chōmi ba wa'ato'ele Jesoe Keriso andrō. (*F. 5, 8. Loek. 12, 35*). Si mane ono solo'ōlō'ō li, bōi si mane amoeata fōna, ba gisō'isōmi andrō fōna, me lō mi'ila watahōgō. (*Efes. 4, 17 b. t.*) Toeladami ni'amoni'ō andrō, si no mogaoni ja'ami, si manō gōi mi'amoni'ō ami, ba mboeaboeami andrō, fefoe, (*Kor. II. 7, 1*), me no so ba zoera: „Mi'a mōn i'ō a m i, m e n o n i'a m o n i'ō n d r a' o d o." (*Moz. III. 11, 44*). Ba na fa'ama ami chōzi lō mamaigi bawa niha, wangoehoekoe, same'e balazi boeaboea zamōsana, ba mi'ata'oezi lō gōna boeaboeami, gōtō wekolini andrō; (*Rom. 2, 6-11. Heb. 12, 28*); me no mi'ila, tengā hadia ia zi tekiko, firō, ba ma ana'a hōlimi ba hoekoe faja andrō, chōndra toesa, (*Kor. I. 6, 20. Efes. 4, 17*), no do sebcea bōli hōlimi, hoslō ndro nono mbiribiri si lō sinegoe, si lō si ta'oenō, do Keriso andrō, (*Heb. 9, 14*), nihonogōi sa fōna, me lō moefobōrō danō na, ba nifa'ele'ō ba gōtō safoeria andre, bōrō ami, (*Rom. 16, 25. Tim. II. 1, 9. 10*), samati ba Lowalangi, moroi chōnia, ba Lowalangi si no manoesoegi ja'ia moroi ba ngai zi mate, si no mame'e lachōmi chōnia; tobali fanōtōna ba Lowalangi gōi wamatimi andrō. (*Hal. zin. 2, 24. 33. Heb. 7, 25*). Me no mihaogō dōdōmi, ba wolo'ō si doehoe, ba wangomasi'ō, talifoesō, fa'omasi, si lō famini tōdō, ba faoma moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi mi'omasi'ō nawōmi. (*Rom. 12, 10. Joh. I. 3, 18*). Si no mendroeae toemboe ami, tengā moroi ba danōmō soboee dania, no moroi ba zi lō obooe, no moroi ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō, saoeri, ba si lō teboelō. (*Joh. I, 13.*

24 14. *Jak. 1, 18*). Me no „hoe lō ndroe'oe nōsi goeli danō, ma'a fefoe, ba fefoe la chōminia andrō, ba hoe lō mbowo ndroe'oe; aleoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba ato e 25 mbowo, (*Jes. 40, 6-8*), ba iroe-gizi lō aetoe, ba lō teboe-lō daroma li Zo'aja andrō.” Ba da'ō daroma li andrō, ni'omacha'ō ba chōmi, toeria somoeso dōdō andrō. (*Sin. 119, 89. 96*).

FAZA 2.

I. Famaroee tōdō ba wanghao tōdō, ba II. ba wolo'ō li zalaŵa, ba III. ba wanaōgō si lō atoelō.

I. Ba mibohōli fefoe wa'afaito, awō ngawalō walimosa fefoe, awō wamini tōdō, awō wa'afchō dōdō, awō ngawalō wamōbōgō si lō sōchi, fefoe. (*Efez. 4, 22. 31. Jak. 1, 21*).

2 Hoelō ndraono sawena toembœ, omasi ami zoesoe andrō, si oroi daroma li andrō, si lō si faroeka, ena'ō tedooe ami, ba chōnia andrō, fango- 3 rifi, (*F. 1, 23. Heb. 5, 13*), na no mitandra wa'asōchi dōdō Zo'aja. (*Sin. 4, 9*). Na mi'ondrasia ia, gowe saoeri andrō, nitibo'ō niha sa, ba nitoejoe Lowalangi, seboea bōli chōnia; (*Kor. 5, 1. 3, 11. Sin. 118. 22. Mat. 21, 42*); ba mibe'e nifa'anō gōi ami, gowe saoeri, omo Geheha, ba wo'ere ni'amoni'ō, ba wame'e soemange ni'a-asogō Gehcha, somasi Lowalangi, balazi Jesoe Keriso. (*Efez. 2, 21b. t. 6 Jes. 61, 6. Rom. 12, 1*). Me no si mané ba zoera: „Hiza, o e b e' e ba Ziona gowe, tojo ba watalinga, nitoejoc, seboea bōli, ba samati chōnia ba tebai aila.” (*Jes. 28, 7 16*). Ba fa'eboca dōi chōmi, ja'ami samati; ba ba zi lō mama t i, ba no tobali tojo ba watalinga gowe andrō, nitibo'ō zotomo andrō, no tobali gowe nite endre, ba kara bōrō wa'ate'ala, (*Hal.*

zin. 4, 11. *Jes. 8, 14*), manendre ira, me lō la'o'ō daroma li andrō; ba da'ō gōi nihonogōi chōra. (*Loek. 2, 34*). Ba ja'ami, ba mado nitoejoe, ere salawa, soi ni'amoni'ō, banoea tāna. chō Lowalangi; ena'ō miterriagō gamoeata zogaoni ja'ami, moroi ba zogōmigōmi, ba hagania andrō, sahōlihōli dōdōda. (*Moz. 11, 19, 5. 6. Fam. 1, 6. Tit. 2, 14. Kol. 1, 12. 13*). Ja'ami si tengenoea fōna, ba si no banoea Lowalangi iada'e, si lō moehachōsi tōdō fōna, ba si no moehachōsi tōdō iada'e. (*Hos. 2, 23. Rom. 9, 25*). He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō! oefaroee dōdōmi, me no si fatcwoe ami, me no sikoli: bōi mifa'amōi ba dōdōmi wangisō nōsi niha andrō, si fa'emali ba dōdō. (*Sin. 39, 13. Rom. 13, 13. 14*). Ba mihaogō mboeaboeami, ba gotaloea niha bae-ro andrō, ena'ō lasoeno Lowalangi, na baŵa we'amōinia, bōrō mboeaboeami andrō, si sōchi, na latōngōni da'ō, na no labōbōgō chōmi zi lō sōchi. (*F. 3, 16. Fil. 2, 15. Mat. 5, 16*).

II. Ba mi'o'ō fefoe nifachoi niha, bōrō Zo'aja ja'ita, he razo, fondrege zalaŵa, ba he koemandroe andrō, nifatengenia, ba wangotoe'ō sanao horō andrō, ba ba wanoeno solaoe si sōchi. (*Rom. 13, 1 b. t.*). Si manō sa zomasi Lowalangi, folaoe si sōchi labe'e fama'afroe mbawa ba wa lō mangila andrō, ba niha sambō era'era. (*F. 3, 9. Tit. 2, 8*). Si mane si tengenoea, ba bōi si mane samc'e baloebaloe walōsōchi wa no tengenoea ira; si mane enoni Lowalangi (*Gal. 5, 1. 13*). Dozi niha mifosocmange, mi'omasi'ō watalifeesōta, mi'ata'oeffi Lowalangi, mifosocmange razo. (*F. 4, 8. Rom. 12, 10. Fam. 14, 7. Mat. 22, 21*). Ja'ami, sangai halōwō, mi'o'ō li zochō ja'ami, mi'ata'oeffi sibai ira, bōi ha ba zi sōchi, sebolo tōdō, ba zafaito gōi. (*Efez. 6, 5 b. t.*)

III. Da'ō sa zomasi Lowalangi, na itaōgō wamakao niha, me itōrō

- 20 tōdōnia Lowalangi, na itaha zi lō atoelō. (*Mat. 5, 10. 39 b. t.*). Hadia sa doeria da'ō, na mitaha, na la'otoe'ō ami, me no so zalami? Ba na mitaha na lafakao ami, me no milaoe zi sōchi, da'ō zomasi Lowalangi. (*F. 21 3, 14. 17; 4, 16.*) Ba da'ō sa tekaoni ami, me no itaōgō gōi wamakao Kēriso, salahimi, ba me no iro'i wamaedo chōmi, ena'ō mitara lahenia. (*F. 3, 18. Lœk. 9, 23. Joh. 13, 15.*)
- 22 Jā'iā, lō n i f a zō c h i n i a h o rō, b a lō m o e r o n g o w a l i m o s a b a m b e w e n i a. (*Jes. 53 9.*)
- 23 Kor. II. 5, 21). Me lahededehede'ō ia, ba lō ifoeli ihcdehede'ō; me lafakao ia, ba lō ifangaha wolaoe ba lō, ibe'e ba danga zangetoelō'ō fangoehoekoe andrō. (*Jes. 53, 7. Joh. 8, 24 48-50.*) No i'he jaŵa ba dōla geoe andrō horōda, ba mbotonia, ena'ō aefa Ita ba horō andrō, ba ena'ō aoeri ita ba zatoelō; moroi ba zochonia andrō, wa dōhō wōchōmi. (*Kol. 1, 21. 22. Rom. 6, 11. Jes. 53, 5.*)
- 25 Hoelō mbiribiri sa, si no eloengoe, ami fōna, ba noa sa'ae mifoeli ami chō goebalo dōdōmi andrō, chō zamaimaga ja'iā. (*Jes. 53, 6. Joh. 10, 11. 14.*)

FAZA 3.

I. Amachoita bazi faronga. II. Famaroe tōdō zato, ba mboeaboea si sōchi.

- I. Si manō gōi ndra alawe, ndramoe'o'ō li ndra matoeara, ena'ō tēdōnisi da'ō, ba mboeaboea ndra alawe andrō, he lō hedehede, na so ōsa, zi lō mamati ba daroma li andrō, (*Ejes. 5, 22 b. t. Kor. I. 7, 2 13-16*), na lanehegō mbocaboemami, wa mi'ata'oefi zi lō sōchi, awō wa 3 no ohaoehaoe ami. Bōi fangahao baero wangehao zi manō, bōi fandranda boe ba fo'aja ana'a ba fonoecha; (*Tim. I. 2, 9 b. t.*) fangehaora niha bacha andrō, si no tobini, tōdō andrō, ba zi lō teboelō wa'ebolo dōdō ba fa'ahonohono, si

nō omasiō Lowalangi. (*Sin. 45, 14.*) Si manō sa gōi wangehao ndra alawe ni'amoniō andrō, fōna, sanōtōna chō Lowalangi, ba la'o'ō li ndra matoeara; si mane folo'ō Zara andrō li Gaberahamo, fatoeha ia chōnia; ma'oewoenia ami, na mihaogō mboeaboeami, ba na lō mi'ata'oefi wamakao, hadia ia. (*Moz. I. 18, 12. Gal. 4, 31.*) Si manō gōi ndra matoea; mihaogō wa'oroedoe ba ndra alawe, bōi sambō era'era, me no ñōna'ōna wa'abōlōra, mifosoemange ira, me no awōmi sanema ondrōita andrō, fa'eboea dōdō andrō, fa'aoeri, fa bōi tetabi wangandrōmi. (*Kor. I. 7, 3. 5. Kol. 3, 19.*)

II. Ba fozoe, ba ena'ō na ha sara dōdōmi fefoe, ena'ō na afōchō chōmi gōi zafōchō chō nawōmi, mi'omasi'ō dalifoesō, ja'ahachō dōdōmi nawōmi, ba bōi fajawa ami. (*Kol. 3, 12 b. t.*) Bōi misoelōni zi lō sōchi awōnia si lō sōchi, ba bōi misoelōni walelesa awōnia falelesa; bōi manō da'ō; samahowoe'ō ami; ba da'ō sa tekaoni ami, ba wanema howehowoe. (*F. 2, 23 T.es. I. 5, 15. Mat. 5, 44.*) „Ha niha sa zomasi 10 fangorifi, somasi i'ilā mba-wa si sōchi, ba jamoetahalelania, ba zi lō sōchi, ba bewenia, fa bōi ilaoe waja. (*Sin. 34, 13 b. t. Jak. 1, 26.*) Jamoe'erogō zi lō sōchi, 11 ba jamoelaoe zi sōchi, jamoe'a loei wa'atoelō, jamoe'go hi. (*Tim. I. 6, 11. Heb. 12, 14.*) Ihōrōhōrōgōsa zatoe-10 Sōaja, ba ibe'e mbōrō dalingania ba wangadarōra; ba itōngō Sōaja zamazōchi si lō sōchi.” (*Sin. 34, 16. 17.*) Ba ha niha zamakao ja'ami, na miforege wolo'ō si sōchi? (*Rom. 8, 28.*) Ba he mitaha 14 wamakao, na bōrō wa'atoelō, ba ja'ahowoe ami. Ba bōi mi'ata'oefi wameta'oera, ba bōi tokeaa'ami, (*F. 2, 20; 4, 14. Mat. 10, 28. Jes. 8, 12;*, 15

- 15 7), ba mi'amonii'ō Keriso, So'aja, ba dōdōmi; bōi mamalōmalō wa i'ane-ma'ō mi'ilā miboe'a, na so zanofoe li chōmi, ba wanötōna andrō, si so ba dōdōmi, gofoc ha niha ia; ba bōi aefa wa'ebolo dōdō ba fa'ata'oe;
- 16 bōi itegoe ami tōdōmi, ena'ō aila zanandrawaisi ja'ami ba gamoeatami si sōchi andrō, ba chō Keriso, na labōbōgō chōmi zi lō sōchi. (*Tit. 2, 8*). Sōchi sa, na tefakao ita ba wolaoe si sōchi, na nilaoe dōdō Lowalangi ena'ō, moroi na tefakao ita ba wolaoe si lō sōchi. (*F. 2, 19; 4, 17 14-19*). Noa sa gōi mate Keriso, zamoeza, ba horō andrō, satoelō andrō, salahi zi lō atoelō, ena'ō i'ohe ita ba Lowalangi; niboenoe sa na dali mboto, ba ni'orifi dali Geheha, (*Loek. 23, 46. F. 2, 21. 24. Rom. 6, 19 10; 5, 6-8; 1, 4*, ba da'ō dali, ba we'-amōnia ba wangombacha ba mbechoe ba goeroenga, (*F. 4, 6. Efes. 4, 20 9*), si lō molo'ō fōna, me ibologō dōdōnia Lowalangi wombalmabalo, me loeo No'achi, me tefazōchi nowo andrō, ba ni'orifi si lō atotō andrō, ha dawālōe, ba nidanō. (*Fet. II. 2, 21 5. Moz. I. 6, 3. Heb. 11, 7*). Famaedo da'ō, famajagō idanō andrō, zangorifi ja'ami gōi iada'e. tengā fameta da'i nōsi, no fanofoe tōdō si lō sine-goe, chō Lowalangi, bōrō wemaoso Jesoe Keriso andrō, (*Heb. 10, 22 b. t. 22 Rom. 6, 4. Efes. 5, 26*), si so ba gambōlō Lowalangi, me no mōi ia ba zoroego, me no mocbe'e barō mba-wania mala'ika, awō zalaŵa andrō, awō zabōlō andrō. (*Efes. 1 20 b. t.*)

FAZA 4.

I. Itohoegō Fetero wamarooe tō-dōra, ba mboeaboea niha Keriso andrō, II. ba ba wanaha tōdō, na so wamakao.

- I. Ba me no itaha wamakao Keriso, ba nōsinia, ba mi'aaro'ō gōi ami tōdō si manō; noa sa ibato wamazōchi horō si no manaha famakao, ba nōsinia; (*Rom. 6, 6 b. t.*);

- ena'ō bōi sa'ae mi'o'ō wangisō niha andrō, ba zi tosai nosomi ba goeli danō, ena'ō somasi Lowalangi mi'o'ō. (*Kor. II. 5. 15*). Noa sa abōnō, me no milaoe zomasi niha baero, ba gōtō si no noemalō, me mitōrō hocha, ba' fangisō si lō sōchi, ba femaboomaboe, ba femangamanga, ba famadoemadoe toeo, ba fame'eme'e adoe andrō, si lō tola. (*Rom. 13, 12 b. t. Tit. 3, 3*). Andrō fa'ero ira, me lō fao ami, wanōrō etoena wa'asilō-jawa si manō, ba manandrawā ira. (*Joh. 15, 18 b. t.*). Ba tesechegō dania ira chō zi no mama'anō ja'ia andrō, ba wangoehoekoe niha saoerri, awō zi no mate. (*Tim. II. 4, 1*). Andrō sa te'ombacha'ō gōi ba zi no mate doeria somocso dōdō andrō, ena'ō aoeri imbechoera, ba chō Lowalangi, he no tehoekoe ira, dali niha, ba mbotora. (*F. 3, 19 b. t. Rom. 6, 10. 11*). Ba noa sa ahatō gamozoea hadia ia, fefoe. Ba mi'-angananōi, ba bōi mifōrō, ba wanganōrō andrō. (*Joh. I. 2, 18. Loek. 21, 34. 36*). Ba si fōfōna, ba faoma moroi si'aikō ba dōdōmi mi'omasī'ō nawōmi, me oja ibaloegō horō fa'-omasī andrō. (*F. 1, 22. Kol. 3, 14. Jak. 5, 20*). Faoma mibe'c gō chō nawōmi na mōi tomemi, bōi mikō-kōkōkō. (*Heb. 13, 2. Fil. 2, 14*). Faoma mitolo nawōmi, balazi hadia nitema zamōsana, boeala andrō, si mane niha si sōchi, nibe'e fa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō ba danga, fa'eboea dōdō si no oja ngawalō andrō. (*Rom. 12, 5, 6*). Na so zi fahoehoeo, ba ja si mane niwā'ō Lowalangi; ba na enoni, ba ja si mane na moroi ba wa'abōlō andrō, nibe'e Lowalangi, ena'ō tefosoemange Lowalangi, fefoc hadia ia nilaoe, bōrō Jesoe Keriso; ja chōnia zoemange ba fa'abōlō, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoe. (*Rom. 12, 7. Kol. 3, 17. F 5, 11*).
- II. Bōi fatoewoe chōmi galitō fahnandraigō andrō, ba chōmi, si gōna

- ami, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō; bōi hoelō na itōrō ami si lō larai mila. (F. 1, 13 6. 7. Jak. 1, 12). Ndrohoendrohoezi no mo'oeracha ami ba wamakao andrō chō Keriso, ba mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, ena'ō omoeso gōi dōdōmi, ba cna'ō owoeawoea dōdōmi, na tefaele'ō dania lachōminia andrō. (F. 1, 7. 8. Rom. 8, 17. Jak. 1, 2).
- 14 Na latandrawaisi ami, ba dōi Keriso, ba ja'ahowoe ami! me no ahono ba chōmi Geheha lachōmi andrō, Eheha Lowalangi. (F. 3, 14. Mat. 5, 10. 11).
- 15 Bōi sa faloecha ba chōmi zanaha famakao me no sange'e ia, ba ma me no sanagō, ba ma me no sanao horō, ba ma me ihalō chōnia zi 16 tenga chōnia. (F. 2, 20). Ba na so zanaha famakao, me no niha Keriso ia, ba bōi aila ia, ba jamoesoeno Lowalangi, ba dōi andrō (Hal. zin. 17 11, 26. Tim. II. 1, 8. 12). Noa sa iroegi baŵa, fa ibōrōtaigō fangoehoekoc, ba mbanoea Lowalangi andrō. Ba na ofōna ba chōda, ba hadia wozoe zi lō molo'ō toeria somoese dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangi? (Hes. 9, 6. Loek. 23, 31. Tes. II. 1, 5.
- 18 8). Ba na si lō loch a lō a oeri zatoelō, ba heza i'iagō si lō molo'ō ba si so horō? (Amaed. 11, 31. Jer. 49, 19 12). Andrō, sanaha famakao, si faoedoe ba zomasi Lowalangi gōi, ba ndramoetoo'ō nosora ba danga zombōi ja'ira andrō, si lō farōi, ndramoetoo'ō ba dangania, wolaoe si sōchi. (Jak. 5, 13. Loek. 23, 46).

FAZA 5.

I. Famarooe tōdō zatoea. II. Famarooe tōdō zato, ba wa lō fajaŵa, ba ba wangabe'e'ō ja'ira. III. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Oe'andrō ba zatoea andrō, ba chōmi, ja'o, awōra satoea, samadoehoe'ō famakao Keriso andrō, ba awō ba lachōmi andrō, nifa'elc'ō dania, (Tit. 1, 5. Loek. 24, 48. Fam. 2 1, 9). Mikocbaloi rorogfō Lowala-

ngi andrō, ba chōmi, bōi mibe'e ni'ooe ami; ena'ō na saoha gōlō, dali Lowalangi, bōi ba wangaloei loeo saila ita, ena'ō na moroi ba wa'omasi; (Joh. 21, 16. 17. Hal. zin. 20, 28. Tit. 1, 7. 11); bōi si mane salawa, ba dána chōra; ena'ō na toballi doemadoema ami, ba nikoebaloi andrō. (Kor. II. 1, 24. Tim. I. 4, 12). Ba miteima dania dakocla andrō, si tebai aleoe, lachōmi andrō, na to'ele dania zatoea goebalo. (Heb. 13, 20. Jes. 40, 10. 11. Tim. II. 4, 8. Fam. 2, 10. 26).

II. Si manō gōi ami, ja'ami si achi, mi'o'ō li zi'a andrō. Ba dozi ami, ba faoma mi'olcembc wa lō fajawa andrō ba chō nawōmi; itimba sa Lowalangi zi fajawa, ba i'eboea'ō dōdōni a ba zangideide'ō ja'ira. (Mat. 20, 26. Jak. 4, 6). Ba mi'ide'ide'ō ami, mibe'e ami ba danga Lowalangi andrō, sabōlō, ena'ō ibe'e salaŵa ami, na no iroegi baŵa. (Jak. 4, 10). Mibe'e balazi ia, na so zabee dōdōmi, gofroe hadia ia, sosōsa dōdōnia ami. (Mat. 6, 25 b.t. Sin. 37, 5). Bōi maboemaboe ami, ba bōi mōrōmōrō, itōrō sa danō si fa'oedoe chōmi andrō, Afōcha andrō, hoclo zingo sindrōndrōndrōndrō, i'aloeloei, ha niha ni'ania. (F. 4, 7. Hal. zin. 20, 31. Loek. 22, 31. Da'ō mitimba, mi'abe'e'ō ami, ba wamatī, me no mi'illa, si manō gōi wamakao, sanōrō talifoesōmi andrō, ba niha ba goeli danō. (Jak. 4, 7. Fil. 1, 30). Ba ifaloea dania wamo'ahinoa ja'-10 ami Lowalangi wa'eboea dōdō andrō fefoe, sogaoni ja'ami, ba lachōmi andrō chōnia, si lō aetoe, ba chō Keriso Jesoe, i'abōlō'ō ami, i'abe'e'ō ami, ba ifodanedane ami, na no aefa mitaha wamakao ma'ifoe! (Kor. I. 1, 9. Efes. 3, 16. 17). Ja 11 chōnia wa'abōlō, iroegi zi lō actoe! Jadoehoc. (F. 4, 11).

III. No oesoera chōmi ma'ifoe chō Ziliwano andrō, talifoesō si lō farōi,

- oēwa'ō, famaroee dōdō nisoeragoe
ohōmi ba famadoehoe'ō, wa da'ō
wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangi andrō, si
ndroehoe, ba zi so ami andrō. (*Tes.*
13 *I. 1, 1. Rom. 5, 2*). I'owai ami awōda
nitoejoe andrō, ba Mbabilona, ba
- onogoe Mareko andrō. (*Hal. zin. 12,*
12). Faoma mi'owai nawōmi fa'ago-
sa bawa ba wa'omasi andrō! Ja'-
ohahaoe dōdōmi, dozi ami, si so ba
chō Keriso Jesoe. (*Rom. 16, 16; 8,*
1).

Soera W E T E R O

andrō,
SI SAMBOEA.

FAZA 1.

- 1 I. Fangowai. II. Famarooe tōdō
ba wa'owōlō'ōlō ba mboeaboea ni-
ha Keriso. III. Si doehoe wamahaō
niha Keriso andrō.
- 2 I. Simoni Fetcro zanoera da'e,
enoni Jesoe Keriso ba sinengenia,
ba zi no faloecha famati omasiō a-
ndrō, si mane chōma, ba wa'atoelō
dōdō andrō, chō Lowalangida, ba
chō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso.
- 2 Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō ba
fa'ohahaoe dōdō, jafahōna, ba wa'-
aboto ba dōdōmi Lowalangi, awō
Jesoe, So'aja ja'ita! (*Joh. 17, 3.*
Fet. I. 1. 2).
- 3 II. Me noa sa i'amoealagō chō-
da, ba wa'abōlō Lowalangi andrō
chōnia, fefoe zogocna ba wangorifi
ba ba wolo'ō chō Lowalangi, balazi
wa'aboto ba dōdōda zogaoni ja'ita
andrō, moroi ba lachōmi andrō ba
moroi ba wa'asōchi dōdō andrō chō-
nia, (*Fet. I. 2, 9*), ba ni'amoealagō
chōda fondrege zeboea gamaboe'oela
li andrō, seboea bōli, ena'ō mōi chō-
mi gōi gamoeata Lowalangi andrō,
ba da'ō, na no mi'efa'ō ami ba wa'-
atekiko andrō, ba wangisō andrō,
ba goeli danō. (*Joh. 1, 12. Joh. I.*
2, 15-17). Ba andrō ja'a'oi so wa'-

owōlō'ōlōmi, ba wangoroma'ō boea-
boea si sōchi, ba wamatimi andrō,
ba ba mboeaboea si sōchi, ba fa'-
aboto ba dōdō, ba ba wa'aboto ba
dōdō, ba fanaha tōdō, ba ba wa-
naha tōdō, ba fa'anaoe gōlō, ba ba
wa'ana'oe gōlō, ba fangata'oeffi Lo-
walangi, ba ba wangata'oeffi Lowa-
langi, ba fangomasī'ō talifoesō, ba
ba wangomasī'ō talifoesō, ba fango-
masī'ō niha fefoe. (*Fet. I. 1, 22.*
Tes. I. 3, 12). Na so chōmi da'ō
sa, ba na tedooedooe, ba lō areoe
ami, ba tengā si lō boea ibe'e, ba
wa'aboto ba dōdōmi Zo'aja ja'ita,
Jesoe Keriso; (*Tut. 3, 14. Joh. 15,*
16); si lō da'ō sa, ba saoe'a da'ō,
no abōsi, ba no olifoe ia wangehao
andrō, fameta horōnia fōna andrō.
(*Joh. I. 2, 9-11*). Andrō mendroea 10
manō mi'owōlō'ōlōgō, ja'ami ira
talifoesō, wanga'aro'ō fogaoni ja'ami
andrō, awō wanoetoejoe ja'ami a-
ndrō; na milaoe da'ō sa, ba lō'ō
manō te'ala ami. Na si manō sa, 11
ba lō te'ambōsi chōmi dania lala
ba mbanoea si lō teboelō andrō,
chō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, sangorifi
ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. Andrō wa lō
oefamalōmalō wainasoegi ba dōdō-
mi da'ō, he ū'a'ae no mi'ilila, ba he
ū'a'ae no aro dōdōmi ba zi doehoe

- andrō, si so chōmi. (*Rom. 15, 14. 15*),
 13 Ba no amaedola gōmōgoe da'ō, oeŵa'ō tōdōgōe, fatoea sodo ba nose andre, fa bōi mōrō ami oebe'e, na oefasoegi ba dōdōmi, (*Kor. II. 5, 14. 4*), me no oe'ila, lō ara tō, ba oerōi nosegoc andre, me no ibokai gōi chōgōe da'ō So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso. (*Tim. II. 4, 6. Joh. 21, 18. 15. 19*). Ba oeforege gōi, ena'ō lō māmalōmalō so chōmi, na no mofanōdo, fa mi'ila mifasoegi ba dōdōmi da'ō.
 16 III. Tenga sa fajafaja, nifachai dōdō, dali chōma mege, me ma'ombacha'ō chōmi wa'abōlō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba fa'ato'elenia; noa sa si no anehcnche fa'asalaŵania ndra'aga; (*Tim. I. 1, 4. Mat. 17, 1. 2. Joh. I. 1, 1*); noa sa itema chō Lowalangi Ama zoemange ba lachōmi, me tetandrōsaigō chōnia li andrō, moroi ba lachōmi andrō, si no eboea sibai, me imane: „Ono go e o m a s i õ d a'ō, w a' o m a s i g o e i a.” (*Mat. 3, 17; 17, 5*).
 18 Ba li andrō, ba no marongo, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, me soga chōnia, ba hili ni'amoni'ō andrō, (*Mar. 9, 2*). **ba no sambee'a na wa'aio li zama'ele'ō andrō, chōda, ba si sō-chinia, na mitōngēni ia, hoelō wan-droe, sohagaini naha si no ogōm-gōmi, irege tobaha fa'amolooe, ba irege no toembōe madala andrō ba dōdōmi.** (*Joh. 5, 39. Sin. 119, 105. Kor. II. 4, 6. Fam. 2, 28. Mal. 2, 4*).
 20 Na si a'a zaboto ba dōdōmi, wa tengə loealoea gera'era niha fefoe, hadia ia, wama'ele'ō andrō, ba zoera. (*Kor. I. 2, 11*). Lō'ō sa irai toembōe hadia ia wama'ele'ō ba wa'edōna niha, nifatōrō Geheha ni'amoni'ō niha, na hoemedē ira; ba Lowalangi moroi. (*Sam. II. 23, 2. Jes. 34, 16. Mat. 10, 20; 22, 43*).

FAZA 2:

- I. Samaeloengoe andrō, ba hoe-koe si gōna ira dania. II. Fondrege zi lō sōchi ira.
- I. **Ba so gōi zama'ele'ō sofaja ba chōra fōna, si mane ba chōmi, me so gōi dania zamahaō sofaja, samobōrō dania fa'atonia, ba wamakiko, sangosilo'ōgō gōi So'aja, si no mangōhōli ja'ira, ba sangasogō chōra fa'atekiko salio.** (*Moz. V. 13, 1 b.t. Mat. 24, 11. Hal. zin, 20, 30. Joh. I. 4, 1. Joed. a. 4*). Ba ato dania zolo'ō chōra, ba wa'asilōjaŵara andrō, ba bōrō ira, wa tetandrawaisi dania lala si doehoe andrō. (*F. 2, 10. 13. 18. Rom. 2, 24*). Ba ba wa'omasira gana'a, ba lafachai waja, ba lalimo ami, ba i'otarai fōna sa'ae, ba lō ahooe hoekoe si gōna ira, ba fa'atekikora, ba tengə si mōrō. (*Tim. I. 6, 5*). Lō'ō sa salimagō chō Lowalangi mala'ika andrō, si no mama-zōchi horō, noa sa itibo'ō ba narako, nirate ba zogōmigōmi, no ibe'e nitaha, ba wangoehoekoe dania, (*Joed. a. 6. Fam. 20, 1; 9, 1. 11*), ba lō salimagō chōnia ōsi goeli danō fōna, lia ira No'achi andrō, saneriaigō fa'atoelō dōdō andrō, ni'orifinia, ha daŵaloe, me ifatōrō goloro ba niha si lō sōchi andrō. (*F. 3, 6. Fet. I. 3, 20*). Ba no itoenoe mbanoea Zodoma andrō ba banoea Gomora, i'etoe'ō hoekoe ba wanoe-doeğ, no ibe'e famaedo, ba niha si lō sōchi dania; (*Moz. I. 19, 24. Joed. a. 7*); ba no i'orif Loti andrō, satoelō tōdō, nifakaokao andrō, ba nilaoe zi si lō jaŵa andrō, ba wa'asilōjaŵara; (*Moz. I. 19, 16. 29*); afōchō sa ba zatoelō andrō wamaigi, me no si fatewoe ia chōra, ba afōchō wamondrongo; ero ma'ōchō faloecha afōchō bacha dōdōnia, si no atoelō andrō, ba mboeaboea si lō sōchi andrō. I'ila So'aja i'efa'ō zangata'oefi Lowalangi, ba wandaraigō, ba i'ila itaha zi lō atoelō

- andrō, irege loeo wangoehokoe ba wangotoe'ō ja'ira; (*Sin. 91, 15. Kor. I. 10, 13j*); ba ofōna zanōrō lala nōsi niha andrō, wangisō si ra'ira'iō andrō, ba sangositengagō salaŵā; safaito andrō, si fajaŵā, — lō ata'oe ira latandraŵaisi zolachōmi. (*Joed. a. 8. Tit. 3, 1. 2. Moz. II. 22, 28*).
- 10 11 Ba mala'ika andrō, sabe'e ba sabōlō moroi chōra, ba lō latandraŵaisi ira chō Zo'aja. (*Joed. a. 9*).
- 12 II. Ba ja'ira andrō, ba no timba zaliwaliŵā ba danō si lō tōdō, si no to'oea sondra'oe ba samakiko, latandraŵaisi zi lō la'ilā na i, ba ba wa'atekikora andrō tekiko ira
- 13 dania, (*Joed. a. 10*), faloecha ira loeo wa lō atcelō andrō, me no fa'o masira laŵā'ō tōdōra wemangamanga andrō, ba zi ma'ōchō, si ra'ira'iō ira ba saila ita, mangamanga ira, ba walimosara andrō, ba lahao-gōhaogō gōra, awōmi. (*Joed. a. 12. Loek. 16, 19. Fil. 3, 19*). Ba hōrōra, ba no ha sambalō ira alawe sohorō, ba lō labatobato wanao horō, ladōnisi dōdō si lō aro na; tōdōra, ba no moefamaha ba wa'omasi gana'a, ono ni'elisi ira. (*Tim. II. 3, 6*).
- 14 15 No larōi lala satoelō, ba no eloengoe ira, no latōrō lala Mbileamo, ono Mbozoro andrō, si no omasi loeo wa lō atoelō andrō, (*Joed. a. 11. Moz. IV. 22, 5. 7. Fam. 2, 14*), ba si faloecha gōi fotoe golalōŵania andrō: kalide andrō, nifonoro, si lō li, ba ilaoe li niha, itenaŵā wa lō tōdō zama'ele'ō andrō. (*Moz. IV. 22, 28 b. t.*) Ja'ira andrō, ba oe-mboe si lō idanō ira, lawoeo ni'oilo'iō nangi sabōlō, ba ni'irō'ō si bongi andrō, sogōmigōmi andrō. (*Joed. a. 12. 13. Amaed. 25, 14. Dan. 12, 3*).
- 16 17 Lalaoe waja, hocha, ba ladōnisi niha, ba wa'asilōjaŵā, isō'isō nōsi niha andrō, niha si no aefa ma'ifoe ba zanōrō lala eloengoea andrō.
- 18 19 (*Joed. a. 16*). Lafaboe'oe chōra wa'aefa, ba ja'ira, ba no sawoejoe wa'atekiko; ba zabōlō moroi chōnia sa mōi sawoejoe niha. (*Joh. 8, 34. Rom. 6, 16*). Na si no aefa ira sa ba wa'ara'ira'iō andrō, ba niha goeli danō, ba wa'aboto ba dōdōra Zo'aja ja'ita, sangorifi ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba na ifoeli zoei te'oe'oe ira da'ō, na ifoeli te'ala ira, ba no tobali abōlō-bōlō zafoeria andrō chōra, moroi ba zi fōfōna. (*Heb. 6, 4-6. Mat. 12, 45*). Sōchi sa ena'ō chōra, na lō irai a-boto ba dōdōra lala satoelō andrō, moroi na no aboto ba dōdōra, ba lafoeli foeri, ba la'erogō zoei goroisa andrō, ni'amoni'iō, nifa'ema chōra. (*Heb. 10, 26 b. t. Loek. 12, 47*). No itōrō ba chōra niŵā'ō ba gamaedola andrō, si doehoe: „Asoe samoeli ja'ia ba goctania, ba bawi nifemondrisangawoeli ba getoena.” (*Amaed. 26, 11*).
- FAZA 3.
- I. Tenga faja wangawoeli Keriso andrō. II. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō la-haogō, ba wamaondragō ja'ia.
- I. Samboea sa'ae zilalō soeragoe, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, nisoeragoe chōmi, ba no faoma famasoegi ba dōdōmi gera'era sohaoehaoe, (*F. 1, 13. Fet. I. 5, 12*), ena'ō itōrō tōdōmi daroma li andrō, nihōnagō zama'ele'ō ni'amoni'iō andrō fangoema'ō, ba oroisazinenge andrō chōmi, ba chō Zo'aja ja'ita, sangorifi ja'ita. (*Joed. a. 17*). Da'ō zi a'ā zaboto ba dōdōmi ena'ō, wa so dania zango'aja, na loeo safoeria andrō, sanōrō lala wangisō andrō chōra, (*Tim. I. 4, 1. Joed. a. 18*), ba sangoema'ō: Hezo gamaboe'oela linia andrō, ba wa'asonia? Me no aefa mate ndra toeae sa, ba lō teboelō fefoe, hadia ia, si mane ja'ia i'otarai ba mbōrōta nifazōchi Lowalangi. (*Hes. 12, 22. Jes. 5, 19*). Noa sa ni'odōdōgō wa tobini chōra, wa no i'otarai fōna sa'ae so mbanoea si jaŵā ba tanō tooe, moroi ba ni-danō, moroi ba daroma li Lowalangi, (*Sin. 136, 6; 33, 6*), si mōi gōi famakiko danō'a da'ō; inōnōi idanō.

- 7 (*F. 2, 5. Moz. I. 7, 11 b. t.*). Ba banoea si ja'wa iada'e ba tanō iada'e, ba no moetenagō, ba daroma li da'ō gōi, no moetaha, ba wamatōrō ba galitō, na loeo wangoehoekoe andrō, na loeo wa'atekiko niha si lō mangata'oefi Lowalangi. (*F. 2, 9. Mat. 24, 35 b. t.*). Ba bōi jatobini chōmi zi sambalō andrō, ja'ami ni'omasi'ō: chō Zo'aja, ba no timba zi hōnō fache zi ma'ōma'ōchō, ba timba zi ha ma'ōma'ōchō zi hōnō fache.
- 9 (*Sin. 90, 4*). Lō i'aragō gamaboe'oe-la li andrō So'aja, si mane ni'wa'ō niha ōsa, wa fangaragō, ha fa'ebolo dōdōnia, bōrō ita, ba lō omasi ia tekiko ōsa, ena'ō ahori faloccha ira wamalalini era'era. (*F. 3, 15. Heb. 10, 37. Hes. 18, 23; 33, 11*). Ba hoelō wa'aso zanagō, na iroegi dania loeo Zo'aja andrō, ba zofetoe dania banoea si ja'wa, wa'ataja, ba ba zadoedoe bōrōtania, ba wa'achozi, ba zachozi tanō, awō nifazōchi, ba goeli danō andrō. (*Mat. 24, 43 b. t. Tes. I, 5, 2. Jes. 51, 6. Sin. 102, 27*).
- 11 II. Ba me sadoedoe da'ō fcfoe, ba hadia, lō miforege wanōrō lala satoelō andrō, awō wangata'oefi Lowalangi? (*Loek. 21, 36*). ba wanōtōna, ena'ō iroegi loeo Lowalangi andrō, ba wehoeloe dōdō ba da'ō, ja'ia mbōrō wa adoedoe mbanoea si ja'wa, ba galitō, ba bōrō wa'alaoe
- mbōrōtania andrō, ba wa'achozi. (*Fil. 3, 20*): **Ba tādōnadōna mbanoea** 13 **si ja'wa, si bohooe, ba tanō si bohooe, dali gamaboe'oeela linia andrō** — **ba zahono fa'atoelō dōdō**. (*Jes. 65, 17. Heb. 2, 5. Fam. 21, 27*). Andrō, 14 ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, me midōnadōna zi manō, 'ba mi'owōlō'ōlōgō, ena'ō lō hadia ia zi tokana ba sinegoe chōmi, fōnania, na ifaigi, ba wa'atoelō. (*Tes. I. 5, 23*). Ba fangorifi, 15 mi'wa'ō tōdōmi, wa'ebolo dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita andrō, si mane nisoera Waoelo gōi chōmi, talifoesōda ni'omasi'ō andrō, ba wa'atoeatoea andrō, nibe'e chōnia, (*F. 3, 9. Rom. 2, 4*), si mane fehedenia gōi, na itōrō 16 linia da'ō, ba zoera andrō, fefoe, ba ziso ōsa zafōchōfamotochi, nifoejoe'ō zi lō moefahaō andrō ba si lō aro tōdō, si mane soera bō'ō andrō gōi, ba wamakiko ja'ira. (*Rom 8, 19*). Ba ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, me no tohōna mi'ilila, ba mi'angelaina, fa lō adōni ami gōi ba wa'eloengoe zi lō molo'ō andrō, ba fa lō teboelō ami ba wa'aromi andrō. (*Tes. II. 2, 2. Kor. I. 15, 58*). Ba jatedooe chōmi wa'e-boea dōdō andrō, ba fa'aboto ba dōdōmi Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, sangorifi ja'ita. Ja chōnia zoemange, he iada'e, ba he na loeo si lō aetoe andrō. (*Kol. I. 9-11. Fet. I. 5, 11*).

Soera JOHANE andrō, SI FŌFŌNA.

FAZA 1.

I. Famadoehoe'ō Johane Jesoe. II.
Lō tola lō tatche, wa si so horō ita.

I. Si otarai mbōrōta andrō, ni-

rongoma, ni'ilā hōrōma, si no anehe ndra'aga, ba nibabaja dangama andrō, ba daroma li fangorifi andrō. (*Joh. 1, 1. 14; 20, 27*). Ba no tefaele'ō wa'aoeri andrō, ba no ma'ilā,

- ba mafadoehoe'ō, ba ma'ombacha'ō
chōmi:wā'aōeri andrō, si lō aetoe,
si no so chō Nama, ba si no moe-
fa'ele'ō chōda. (Joh. 1, 4; 17, 3.'5). 3
3 Ni'ilama andrō; nиронгома, ма'о-
mbacha'ō chōmi gōi, ena'ō awōma
ami gōi, ba awō Nama sa ita, ba
awō Nononia, Jesoe Keriso. (Joh.
4 41, 23). Ba da'ō nisoerama chōmi,
ena'ō a'oi so wa'omoeso dōdōmi.
(Joh. 15, 11. Fet. I. 4, 13). 4
5 II. Ba da'ō doeria andrō, niro-
ngoma chōnia, ni'ombacha'ōma chō-
mi, wa no haga Lowalangi, awō wa
lō hadia ia wa'ogōmigōmi ba dōdō-
nia. (Joh. 1, 9; 8, 12). Na taŵa'ō,
awōnia ita, ba na tatōrō zogōmigō-
mi, ba no mofaja ita, ba tengsi
doehoe nilaoeda. (F. 2, 9. Joh. 12,
6 35 b. t.). Ba na tatōrō haga, si mane
fe'asonia ba haga, ba no fa'awō ita,
ba ihaogō ita do Nononia Jesoe,
iheta horōda fefoe. (Ejes. 5, 8. 9.
7 Fam. 1, 5. Heb. 9, 12. 14). Na taŵa'ō
lō horōda, ba tafowōhō ita, ba si
doehoe lō'ō ba dōdōda. (Amaed. 20,
8 9; 28, 13). Na ta'ombacha'ō horōda,
ba lō farōi ia, ba no satoelō ia, fa
i'efa'ō chōda horō andrō, ba fa
ihaogō ita, fa iheta fefoe zi lō a-
9 toelō. (Sin. 32, 3-5. Tit. 2, 14). Na
taŵa'ō, lō nifazōchida horō, ba tabali'ō
sofaja ia, ba taroma linia a-
ndrō lō'ō, ba dōdōda. (Rom. 3, 4.
10 10). 10

FAZA 2.

I. Jesoe zangatoelō'ō niha ba Lo-
walangi. II. Tandra wa awō Lowa-
langi ba awō Jesoe ita. III. Bōi ta'-
omasi'ō hadia ia zi so ba goeli da-
nō. IV. Famangelama ba zamaeloe-
ngoe andrō.

- 1 I. He ja'ami iraonogoe ! Andrō
oesoera chēmi da'ō, fa bōi misazō-
chi horō. Ba na so zamazōchi horō,
ba so chōda zi loeloei mangoema'ō
chō Nama, Jesoe Keriso, satoelō
tōdō andrō. (Rom. 6, 1. 2. Jes. 53,
2 11. 12). Ba ja'ia hōli ba horōda a-

ndrō, ba tengsi ha ba horōda andrō,
no ba horō nōsi goeli danō ma'afe-
föe gōi. (F. 4, 10. Kor. II: 5, 18. 19): 3
II. Ba ba da'ō oroma chōda, wa
no aboto ba dōdōda ia, na ta'o'ō
goroisania. (F. 3, 6. Joh. 14, 21.
Mat. 7, 21). Na so zangoema'ō: 4
No aboto ba dōdōgoe ia, ba na lō
i'o'ō goroisania, ba sofaja da'ō, ba
si doehoe lō'ō ba dōdō da'ō. (F. 4,
20). Ba na so zolo'ō linia, ba chō-
nia mo'ahonoa wa'omasi Lowalangi
andrō, si ndroechoendroehoe. Ba da'ō
aboto ba dōdōda, wa ba chōnia so
ita. (F. 5, 3; 4, 12). Na so zangoem-
a'ō, ba chōnia ahono ia, ba mo'ō-
mō ia, fa si mane amoeata da'ō
gōi gamoeatania. (Joh. 13, 15). He
ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, tengsi oroisa si
bohooe oesoera chōmi, oroisa si no
ara, si no so chōmi, i'otarai mbōrō-
tōta; taroma li andrō, nиронгоми,
i'otarai mbōrōtōta, goroisa si no ara
andrō. (F. 3, 11. Joh. a. II. 5). Oroisa
si bohooe zoei oesoera chōmi, si no
doehoe ba chōnia ba ba chōmi, me
si taja zogōmigōmi andrō, ba me
hoemaga sa'ae haga andrō, si ndroe-
hoe. (Rom. 13, 12). Na so zangoem-
a'ō, ba haga so ia, ba na fatioe
dōdōnia ba dalifoesnia, ba ba zo-
gōmigōmi so ia, iroegi da'c. Sango-
masi'ō talifocsōnia, ba no ahono ba
haga, ba lō ba chōnia fangala. Si 11
fatioe tōdō chō dalifoesnia, ba ba
zogōmigōmi so ia, sogōmigōmi itōrō,
ba lō i'ila, heza isaŵa, me no ifo-
baleno hōrōnia sogōmigōmi andrō.
(F. 3, 14. 15. Joh. 12, 35).

III. Oefa'ohē'ō zoera chōmi, ja'-
ami iraono, me no moe'cfa'ō chōmi
horōmi, bōrō dōinia. (Loek. 24, 47). 12
Oefa'ohē'ō zoera chōmi, ja'ami ira
ama, me no aboto ba dōdōmi zi
otarai mbōrōtōta andrō. Oefa'ohē'ō
zoera chōmi, ja'ami ono matoca,
me no milaŵa Gafōcha. No oefa'-
ohē'ō zoera chōmi, ja'ami iraono,
me no aboto ba dōdōmi Nama. (Joh.
1, 7. Ejes. 6, 11 b. t.). No oefa'ohē'ō 13
14

- zoera chōmi, ja'ami ira ama, me no aboto ba dōdōmi zi otarai mbōrōta andrō. No oefa'ohe'ō zoera chōmi, ja'ami ono matoea, me no sabōlō ami, ba me ahono ba dōdōmi darama li Lowalangi, ba me no mila-wā Gafōcha. **Bōi mi'omasi'ō nōsi goeli danō, ba ma hadia ia, zi so ba goeli danō. Na so zangomasi'ō ūsi goeli danō, ba lō fangomasi'ō Ama ba dōdōnia.** (Rom. 12, 2. Jak. 4, 4). Me tengā moroi chō Nama, me moroi ba nōsi goeli danō ūfroe, hadia ia, zi so ba goeli danō, he ūfomasī nōsi niha, ba he ūfomasī hōrō, ba he fajawasa andrō, ba ga-na'a. Ba si taja nōsi goeli danō, awō wa'omasinā andrō, ba solo'ō somasi Lowalangi, ba lō teboelō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (Kor. I. 7, 31. Fet. I. 1, 24).
- 18 IV. He ja'ami iraono ! Amozoea sa'ae, ba si mane nirongomi, so dania zi fa'oeedoe chō Keriso, ba no ato iada'e zi tobali si fa'oeedoe chō Keriso. Moroi ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa amozoea sa'ae. (Fet. I. 4, 7. Tes. II. 2, 3 b. t. Joh. I. 4, 3. Joh. II. a. 7). Ba chōda la'otarai, ba tengā awōda ira ; na awōda sa ira mena'ō, ba lō laheta ira chōda mena'ō, ba ena'ō oroma, wa lō dozi awōda ira.
- 19 (Hal. zin. 20, 30. Kor. I. 11, 19). Ba no so chōmi wamajoini andrō, chō ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba mi'ilā fefoe, hadia ia. (Kor. II. 1, 21. 22). Tenga andrō oefa'ohe'ō zoera chōmi, me lō mi'ilā zi doe hoe, andrō oefa'ohe'ō chōmi, me no mi'ilā, ba me tengā moroi ba zi doe hoe fefoe, hadia ia,
- 22 waja. Ha niha zofaja, baero zango-silō'ōgō, wa Keriso andrō Jesoe ? Da'ō zi fa'oeedoe chō Keriso, sangosilō'ōgō Ama, awō Nono. (F. 2, 18. 23 Joh. 20, 31. Fet. II. 2, 1). Dozi sangosilō'ōgō Ono, ba lō'ō gōi chōra Ama ; sanehe Ono, ba chōnia so gōi Nama. (F. 4, 15. Joh. 5, 23. 24 Joh. II. a. 9.). Nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrōta, ba ja'ahono ba dōdōmi.
- Na, ahono ba dōdōmi nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrōta, ba ahono gōi ami ba chō Nono, ba ba chō Nama. (Joh. 14, 23). Ba da'ō gamaboe'oela 25 li andrō, nifaboe'oenia chōda : fa-aeroer si lō aetoe andrō. (F. 5, 11. Joh. 10, 28). Da'ō nisoeragoe chō- 26 mi, ba zamaeloengoe ja'ami andrō, ba ja'ami — ba no ahono ba dō- 27 dōmi wamajoini andrō, nitemami chōnia, ba lō mogoena chōmi, ifahaō ami niha, mi'igō sa'ae ba chōnia, dali wamahaō wamajoininia ja'-ami andrō, ba ngawalō hadia ia, ūfroe, ba no si doe hoe, ba tengā faja ; mi'o'ō wamahaōnia ja'ami andrō. (Joh. 14, 26; 16, 13). Ba da'ō, 28 ja'ami iraono, mi'igō ba chōnia, ena'ō lō aiwō ita, na i'oroma'ō ia dania, ba ena'ō lō te'ailasi ita chōnia, ba wa'asonia. (Joh. 15, 4. F. 4, 17). Na mi'ilā, satoelō ia, ba ja'a-boto ba dōdōmi, wa chōnia toe-inboe gōi dozi solaoe satoelō andrō. (F. 3, 7-10).

FAZA 3.

I. Fa'ohahaoe dōdō nono Lowalangi ba tōtōnafōra. II. Tandra wa ono Lowalangi ira : Fa'atoelō dōdō ba ūfomasira dalifoesō, III. ba loe-loea da'ō : Fa lō aiwō ira chō Lowalangi.

I. Mifaigi, ha wa'eboea wa'omasi andrō, ni'amoealagō Nama chōda, fa ono Lowalangi dōida, ba fa doe-hoe gōi ononia ita. Da'ō mbōrō, wa lō aboto ba dōdō niha goeli danō ita, me lō saboto ba dōdōra ia. (Joh. 1, 12. Gal., 4, 6. Joh. 17, 25). He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō ! ono Lowalangi ita iada'e, ba lō'ō na moe'-oroma'ō, hadia ita dania. No ta'ilā, na no mce'oroma'ō dania, ba fachilichili ita chōnia, me tanehegō dania ia, he wisa ia. (Rom. 8, 16 b. t. Kol. 3, 4. Fil. 3, 21). Ba dozi sanōtōna da'ō chōnia, ba lahaogō ira, si mane ja'ia, si lō si ra'ira'iō. (Heb. 12, 14). II. Dozi samazōchi horō, ba la-

- 5 sawō·gōi goroisa; ba fanawō oroisa horō·andrō. (*F.* 5, 17). Ba no mi·rongo, wa andrō tafa'ele'ō ia, ena'ō iheta horō·andrō, ba lō horō ba dōdōnia. (*F.* 1, 7. *Fet.* I. 2, 24).
- 6 Dozi sahono chōnia, ba lō mama-zōchi horō. Dozi samazōchi horō, ba lō lārai la'ilā ia, ba lō saboto bā dōdōra ia. (*F.* 2, 3 b. t.). He ja'ami iraono! bōi ·jamoefaeloe-nge ami niha. Solaoe satoelō, da'ō zatoelō, si mane ja'ia andrō, si no atoelō. (*F.* 2, 26, 29. *Efes.* 5, 6).
- 8 Moroi ba Gafōcha zamazōchi horō; moroi ba mbōrōta sa ifazōchi horō Afōcha. Ba da'ō tefa'ele'ō Nono Lowalangi, ena'ō ifakiko halōwō Ga-fōcha. (*Joh.* 8, 44. *Heb.* 2, 14). Dozi si toemboe ba Lowalangi, ba lō mazōchi horō, me lō teboelō danō-mōnia ba dōdōra, ba tebai mama-zōchi horō ira, me no moroi ba Lowalangi ira. (*F.* 5, 1. 18. *Fet.* I. 1, 23). Ba da'ō oroma, ha niha nono Lowalangi, ba ha niha nono Gafōcha. Dozi si lō molaoe satoelō, ba tenga moroi ba Lowalangi ira, awō zi lō mangomasi'ō talifoesōnia. (*F.* 11 2, 29; 4, 8). Da'ō sa doeria, nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrōta, fa faoma ta'omasi'ō nawōda. (*F.* 2, 7. 8. *Joh.* 12 13, 34). Bōi si mane Ka'ino andrō, soroi ba Gafōcha, samoenoe achnia; ba hana wa iboenoe? Me no si lō sōchi mboeaboeania, ba me satoclōsa mboeaboeanachinia. (*Moz.* 13. I. 4, 8). Ba bōi ahōlihōli dōdōmi, ja'ami ira talifoesō, na fatioe dōdō niha goeli danō chōmi. (*Joh.* 15, 18 14 b. t.). No ta'ila, no awoe'a ita ba wa'amate, no tasaŵa wa'aoeri, me ta'omasi'ō dalifoesō; si lō mangomasi'ō, ba lō teboelō ba wa'amate.
- 15 (*F.* 2, 10. 11). Samoenoe niha dozi zi fatioe tōdō ba dalifoesōra; ba mi'ilā, lō samoenoe niha, si so fa'-aoeri si lō aetoe, si lō teboelō ba dōdōnia. (*Mat.* 5, 21. 22. *Gal.* 5, 21).
- 16 Ba da'ō no aboto ba dōdōda wa'-omasi andrō, me no ibelegō noso-
- nia fōnada; ba mo'ōmō gōi ita, ta-belegō nosoda fōna dalifoesōda. (*Joh.* 15, 13). Ba na so zi so ana'a goeli danō, ba na i'ila, ambō chō dali-foesōnia, ba na idoeħō dōdōnia chōnia, ba hezo wa'omasinia Lowalangi andrō, ba dōdōnia? (*Moz.* V. 15, 7 b. t. *Jak.* 2, 15. 16). He ja'ami ira-o no! bōi ba li ta'omasi'ō nawōda, ba bōi ba lela, ba nilaoeda chōnia ta'omasi'ō ia, ba si ndroehoendroe-hoe. (*Rom.* 12, 9. 13).
- III. Ba ba da'ō aboto dania ba dōdōda, wa moroi ba zi doeħoe ta'-otarai, ba fadoehoe dōdōda fōnania tabe'e, (*Joh.* 18, 37), wa no eboea Lowalangi, moroi ba dōdōda, awō wa no aboto ba dōdōnia fefoe, hadia ia; na i'adoegħ ita tōdōda. (*Jes.* 55, 7-9). He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō! na lō i'adoegħ ita tōdōda, ba so chō-da wa lō aiwō, chō Lowalangi, (*Heb.* 4, 16), ba hadia ia ni'andrōda, ba tatema chōnia, me ta'o'ō goroisania, ba me talaoe zomasi ia. (*F.* 5, 14. 15. *Mar.* 11, 24. *Joh.* 15, 7). Ba da'ō goroisania, ena'ō mamati ita ba dōi Nononia, Jesoe Keriso, ba ena'ō faoma ta'omasi'ō nawōda, si mane ni'oroi'ōnia chōda. (*Joh.* 6, 29; 15, 12. *Efes.* 5, 2). Ba na so zolo'ō goroisania, ba ba chōnia ahono da'ō, ba ja'ia gōi, ba lō teboelō ba zi manō. Ba ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa lō teboelō ia ba chōda, ba Geheha andrō, nibe'enia chōda. (*F.* 4, 13. *Joh.* 14, 23. *Rom.* 8, 9).
- FAZA 4.
- I. Famangelama, ba zamaeloe-ngeoe andrō, II. famarooe tōdō, ba wangomasi'ō talifoesō, bōrō wa'omasi Lowalangi ita.
- I. He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō! bōi dozi eheha fadoehoe dōdōmi, mitandraigō sa għeħa andrō, na moroi ba Lowalangi ira. No ato zama'ele'ō so-faja, si mōi ba niha ba goeli danō. (*Tes.* I. 5, 19-22. *Joh.* 2, 18. *Fet.* II. 2, 1). Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōmi Ge- 1
- 2

- heha Lowalangi: Dozi eheha, sanehe Jesoc Keriso, si no tobali ōsi niha, ba moroi ba Lowalangi da'ō; (Joh. 1, 1-14); ba dozi eheha, si lō manehe Jesoe, ba tenga moroi ba Lowalangi, ba da'ō gamoeata zi fa'-oedoe chō Keriso andrō, nirongomi, so ia, ba no so ia sa'ae ba goeli danō. (F. 2, 18. 22. Tes. II, 2, 7).
- 4 Moroi ba Lowalangi ami, ja'ami iraono, ba no milawa da'ō, me no eboea zi so ba dōdōmi, moroi ba zi so ba niha ba goeli danō andrō. (F. 5, 4. Loek. 11, 22). Moroi ba goeli danō ira, andrō moroi ba goeli danō hoehoeora, ba niha goeli danō zamondrongo chōra. (Joh. 15, 19).
- 5 Moroi ba Lowalangi ita. Si no aboto Lowalangi ba dōdō, da'ō zamondrongo chōda; lō ifondrondrongo chōda si tenga moroi ba Lowalangi. Moroi ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda Geheha si doe hoe ba eheha samaeloengoe. (Joh. 8, 47; 17, 14).
- 7 **Il. He ja'ami ni'o'masi'ō ! data'o-masi'ō nawōda, me no moroi ba Lowalangi wa'omasi andrō, ba me no si toemboe ba Lowalangi dozi sangomasi'ō awōra, ba me no aboto ba dōdōra Lowalangi. (F. 3, 11).**
- 8 Si lō mangomasi'ō awōnia, ba lō saboto ba dōdōnia Lowalangi, me no fa'omasi Lowalangi. **Ba da'ō no oroma wa'omasi Lowalangi andrō, ba chōda, me no ifatenge ba goeli danō Nononia Lowalangi, ononia si ha samboea andrō, ena'ō aperi ita ba-lazi ia.** (Joh. 3, 16). Ba da'ō so wa'omasi andrō, tengwa no ta'o'masi'ō Lowalangi, no wa no i'o'masi'ō ita, awō wa no ifatenge Nononia, hōli, ba horōda. (Rom. 5, 8. Kor. II, 5,
- 11 19. 20), He ja'ami ni'o'masi'ō ! na no imanō wangomasi'ō ja'ita Lowalangi, ba mo'ōmō gōi ita fangomasi'ō awōda. Samōsa lō niha si no irai mangila Lowalangi; na ta'o'masi'ō nawōda, ba lō teboelō ia ba dōdōda, ba mo'ahonoa ba dōdōda wangomasi'ōda ja'ia. (Joh. 1, 18).
- 3 Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa lō 13 teboelō ita ba chōnia, awō wa lō teboelō ia ba dōdōda, me no ibe'e chōda Gehehania andrō, ōsa. (F. 3, 24). Ba no anehe ndra'aga ba mafadoehoe'ō, wa no ifatenge Ama Nonónia, sangorifi ōsi goeli danō. (Mat. 3, 17. Joh. 3, 17). Na só za: 15 nehe, Ono Lowalangi Jesoe, ba ba dōdōnia lō teboelō Lowalangi, ba ja'ia, ba lō teboelō ba chō Lowalangi. (Joh. 6, 69; A. 2). Ba no aboto ba dōdōda wa'omasi Lowalangi ita, ba no fadoehoe dōdōda ba da'ō. **Lowalangi, ba no fa'omasi, ba lō teboelō ba chō Lowalangi zi lō teboelō ba wa'omasi andrō, ba lō teboelō Lowalangi ba dōdōnia.** (F. 4, 8, 12). Ba da'ō mo'ahonoa wa'omasi 17 andrō chōda, fa lō ata'oe ita, na loeo wangoechoekoe andrō, me no si mane ja'ia gōi ita, ba goeli danō andre. (F. 2, 28, 6). Lō fa'ata'oe ba wa'omasi andrō, ifofanō sa wa'ata'oe fa'omasi si no mo'ahonoa, me no fa'afōchō wa'ata'oe; ba sata'oe, ba lō mo'ahonoa na ba wa'omasi. (Rom. 8, 15). **Ta'omasi'ō ia, me no ofōna 19 i'omasi'ō ita.** Na so zangoema'ō: 20 Omasido Lowalangi, ba na fatioe dōdōnia ba dalifoesōnia, ba sofaja ia; Si lō mangomasi'ō talifoesōnia sa, ni'ilā hōrōnia, ba tebai omasi ia Lowalangi, si lō i'ilā hōrōnia. (F. 3, 17; 2, 4). Ba da'ō gorōisa, nibe'enia 21 chōda, ena'ō i'omasi'ō gōi dalifoesōnia sangomasi'ō Lowalangi. (F. 3, 23. Joh. 13, 34).

FAZA 5.

Famati dandra, wa ono Lowalangi niha, ba ja'ia gōi wangabōlōra.

- I. **Dozi samati, wa no Keriso andrō Jesoe, ba moroi ba Lowalangi toemboe ira, ba dozi somasi so'ono ja'ia, ba la'omasi'ō gōi zi no toemboe chōnia andrō.** (F. 4, 2. 15. Joh. 1, 12. 13). Ba da'ō aboto ba dōdōda, wa ta'o'masi'ō nono Lowalangi, na omasi ita Lowalangi, ba na ta'o'ō

- 3 goroisania. Da'ō sa wa'omasida Lowalangi, ena'ō ta'o'ō goroisania, ba tenga safōchō wolo'ō oroisania. (*Joh. 4. 6. Joh. 14, 15. Mat. 11, 30.*) Fe-foe sa, zi toemboe ba Lowalangi, ba abōlō moroi ba zoroi oeli danō, **ba da'ō wa'abōlō, sabōlō moroi ba zoroi oeli danō andrō, famatida andrō.** (*F. 2, 15 b. t. Kor. I. 15, 57.*)
- 5 Ha niha zabōlō moroi ba zoroi oeli danō, baero zamati, wa Ono Lowalangi Jesoe ? (*Rom. 8, 37.*) Da'ō ia, zi no mōi, balazi nidanō, ba balazi ndro, Jesoe Keriso ; tenga ha idanō chōnia, no idanō awō ndro ; ba Eheha andrō zamadoehoe'ō ; nie no si doe hoe Gebeha andrō. (*Joh. 7, 19, 34, 35; 15, 26.*) Tōloe sa zamadoehoe'ō, (*Mat. 28, 19. Joh. I, 1; 8, 16, 13-15.*) Eheha andrō, ba idanō andrō, ba do andrō, ba ha sara zi tōloe andrō. (*Heb. 10, 15. Hal. zin. 9, 10, 47. Joh. 3, 5. Mat. 26, 28.*) Na fadoehoe dōdōda ba wamadoehoe'ō niha, ba no eboea na wamadoehoe'ō Lowalangi ; da'ō sa wamadoehoe'ō Lowalangi andrō, famadoehoe'ōnia Ononia. (*Joh. 8, 17, 18; 5, 37.*) Chō zamati chō Nono Lowalangi so wamadoehoe'ō andrō, ba dōdōnia. Si lō mamati li Lowalangi, ba no ibali'ō sofa ja Lowalangi, me lō nifatinia famadoehoe'ō andrō, famadoehoe'ō Lowalangi Ononia. (*Rom. 8, 16. Joh. 11, 3, 33.*) Ba da'ō wamadoehoe'ō andrō : wa no ibe'e chōda Lowalangi wa'aeroi si lō aetoe, awō wa ba chō Nononia so wa'aeroi andrō. (*Joh. I, 12, 4.*) Chō zi so Ono andrō, chōnia so wa'aeroi andrō ; ba zi lō Ono Lowalangi andrō, ba chōnia lō fa'aeroi andrō. (*Joh. 3, 36; 5, 24.*) Da'ō ni-
- soeragoe chōmi, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōmi, so chōmi wa'aeroi si lō aetoe, chōmi samati ba dōi Nono Lowalangi andrō. (*Joh. 20, 31.*) Ba da'ō wa lō aiwō, si so chōda ba chōnia : na so ni'andrōda, hadia ia, si fae-doe ba zomasi ia, ba ifondrondrongo chōda. (*F. 3, 21, 22. Joh. 14, 13, 14.*) Ba na no aboto ba dōdōda ifondrondrongo chōda, na so ni'andrōda, ba aboto gōi ba dōdōda, wa tatema ni'andrōda chōnia. Na so zangila, 16 mamazōchi horō dalifoesōnia, horō si tenga bōrō wa'amate, ba jaman-gandrō, ba ifa'aso chōnia wa'aeroi, chō zamazōchi horō si tenga bōrō wa'amate. So horō bōrō wa'amate, ba tenga da'ō niwa'ōgoc jamangandrō. (*Mat. 12, 31. 32. Heb. 6, 4 b. t.*) Horō gefoc, hadia ia, zi lō aetelō, 17 ba so horō si tenga bōrō wa'amate. (*F. 3, 4.*) No ta'ilā, dozi si toemboe 18 ba Lowalangi, ba lō lafazōchi horō ; dozi sa, si toemboe ba Lowalangi, ba lō aefa chōnia, ba lō ibabaja Afōcha. (*F. 3, 9. Joh. 17, 15.*) No 19 aboto ba dōdōda, wa moroi ba Lowalangi ita, ba ba danga Gafōcha so nōsi gocli danō, ma'afcōc. (*F. 4, 4, 5. Gal. 1, 4.*) Ba no tarongo, wa 20 no mōi Nono Lowalangi, si no mame'e chōda tōdō, ena'ō aboto ba dōdōda zi ndroehoc andrō ; ba ba chō zi ndroehoe andrō so ita, ba chō Nononia Jesoe Keriso, **Da'ō Lowalangi si ndroehoe ba fa'aceri si lō aetoe.** (*Joh. 17, 3; 14, 6; 20, 28. Fam. 3, 7. Rom. 9, 5. Tim. I. 3, 16. Joh. I, 1, 1, 2).* He ja'ami iraono ! 21 Mi'angelama ba nadoe andrō. (*Kor. I. 10, 14.*)

Soera JOHANE andrō, SI SAMBOEA.

- I. Fangowai Johane Kiria andrō.
II. Fa'omoeso dōdōnia ba mboeaboeara si sōchi andrō. III. Famaengelama, ba zamaeloengoe andrō.
IV. Fango'ozoei soera.
- 1 I. Satoea andrō zanoera da'e, chō Kiria nitoejoe andrō, ba ba nononia andrō, somasi ndra'o si ndroehoendroeoe. Ba tengā ha ja'o, no dozi tānō bō'ō gōi, si no aboto ba dōdō si doehoe. (*Joh. III. a. 1.*)
2 Bōrō zi doehoe andrō, si lō teboelō ba dōdōda, si lō aefā chōda, iroegi
3 zi lō aetoe. Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō, awō wa'ahachō dōdō, awō wa'-ohahaoe dōdō, chō Lawalangi Ama, ba chō Jesoe Keriso, Ono Nama andrō, ba wa'adoehoe ba ba wa'omasī. (*Tim. I. 1, 2.*)
4 II. No omoeso sibai dōdōgoe, me no oesōndra, ba nonooe andrō, zanōrō lala zi doehoe, solo'ō oroisa andrō, nitemada chō Nama. (*Joh. III. a. 3.*)
5 Ba iada'e, ba oe'andrō chōoe, ja'oegō Kiria, tengā hoelō na oroisa si bohooe oesoera chōoe, no oroisa si no so chōda, i'otarai mbōrōta, ena'ō faoma ta'omasi'ō nawōda. (*Joh. I. 3, 11. 23.*)
6 Ba da'ō wa'-omasī andrō, ena'ō tatōrō lala go-
- roisania. Da'ō goroisa, ena'ō mitōrō, si mane nirongomi, i'otarai mbōrōta. (*Joh. I. 5, 3. Joh. 15, 10.*)
III. Noa sa ato zamaeloengoe, si no mōi ba niha ba goeli danō, si lō manehe, wa no tobali ūsi niha Jesoe Keriso. Da'ō zamaeloengoe, da'ō zi fa'oedoe andrō, chō Keriso. (*Joh. I. 2, 18; 4, 1-3.*) Mi'angclama, fa bōi aechoe gōlōmi, ba halōwōmi andrō, ena'ō ahori mitema loeo. (*Fam. 3, 11.*) Dozi sanaloe'i, si lō ahono ba wamahaō Keriso andrō, ba lō Lowalangi chōra; ba zi lō teboelō ba wamahaō andrō, ba da'ō so Nama, fabaja Ono. (*Joh. I. 2, 23.*) Na so zi mōi chōmi, si lō molohe famahaō da'ō, ba bōi mifa'amōi ia jomo, ba bōi mi'owai ia. (*Tes. II. 3, 14. Kor. I. 16, 22. Gal. 1, 8, 9.*) Awōnia ba mboeaboeania si lō sōchi andrō na so zangowai ja'ia.
- IV. Oja nisoeragoe chōmi ena'ō, ba lō omasido oefake garate ba ta-wā; oedōnadōna sa mōido chōmi, ba fahoehoe ita, ena'ō mo'ahinoa wa'omoeso dōdōda. (*Joh. III. 13. 14. Joh. I. 1, 4.*) La'owai ndra'oegō ono nachioe ira alawe nitoejoe andrō.

Soera JOHANE andrō,

FANETE ZI DOMBOEA.

- I. Fangowai Johano Gajo andrō.
II. Fa'omoeso dōdōnia, me itōrō lala si sōchi Gajo, ba me ahachō dōdōnia zi noemana. III. Mangarōngarō ia ba chō Dioterefe andrō, ba isoeno Demeterio. VI. Fango'ozoei soera.
- 1 I. Satoea andrō zanoera da'c, chō Gajo ni'omasi'ō, somasi ndra'o, si ndroehoendroehoe. (*Joh. II. a. 1. Rom. 16, 23*). He ja'oegō ni'omasi'ō! Fefoc hadia ia chōoe, ba omasido, na ohahaoc dōdōoe, ba na lō fōchōoe, si mane fa'ohahaoc dōdōoe ba nosooe.
- 2 II. No omoeso sibai dōdōgoe, me so dalifoesō andrō, samadochoe'ō si doehoe andrō, chōoe, wa ōtōrō lala zi doehoe. (*Joh. II. a. 4*). Fondrege wa'omoeso dōdōgoe da'ō, na oerongo, latōrō lala zi doehoe iraono chōgoc. He ja'oegō ni'omasi'ō! Satoelō nilaoemō ba dalifoesō andrō, mendroea manō, me no niha bō'ō
- 3 ira, samadoehoe'ō fa'omasioe, ba zi so banoea, ba sōchi, na ōtolo ira, ba wofanō, si nangea ba chō Lowalangi. Bōrō sa dōi andrō, wa mofanō ira, ba lō lahalō hadia ia ba niha baero. (*Mat. 10, 8. Kor. I. 9, 12 b. t.*)
- 4 Andrō mo'ōmō ita, tatolo zi mane ja'ira andrō, ena'ō sanolo ba halōwō ita, ba zi doehoe andrō. (*Mat. 10, 40. Rom. 16, 2*).
- 5 III. So zi no oesocra ba mba-noeae; ba lō itemaga Dioterefe andrō, somasi na seboeara ia. Andrō oefasoegi ba dōdōnia mboeaboeania, na sodo, nilaoenia, wamatoe ja'aga, fehede si lō sōchi; ba ambō na da'ō, lō'ō gōi ifa'amōi chōra dalifoesō andrō, ba itenaŵa zedōna mama'amōi ja'ira mena'ō, i'efa'ō ira banoea. He ja'oegō ni'omasi'ō! Bōi o'ō zi lō sōchi, si sōchi o'ō. Moroi ba Lowalangi zolaoe si sōchi; solaoe si lō sōchi, ba lō irai i'ilā Lowalangi. (*Fet. I. 3, 11. 13. Joh. I. 2, 29*). Dozi lafadoehoe'ō Demeterio andrō, ba ifadoehoe'ō gōi ia si doehoc; ba ja'aga gōi, ba mafadoehoe'ō ia, ba no ō ilā, wa no si doehoe wamadoehoe'ōma. (*Joh. 21, 24*).
- 6 IV. Oja nisoeragoe chōoe ena'ō, ba lō edōnado oefake daŵa ba fanoera, ba wanoera ja'ia chōoe; (*Joh. II. a. 12*); ocdōnadōna, alio faloecha ita, ba fahoehoeo ita dania. Ja'oha-haoe dōdōoe! La'owai ndra'oegō si fahoewoe andrō. Owai zi fahoewoe, ōtōtōi dōira. (*Fet. I. 5, 14*).

Soera JOEDA andrō.

I. Fangowai. II. Samaeloengoe andrō, ba boeaboeara si lō sōchi. III. Famarooe tōdō, ena'ō abe'e ira, ba wamati. IV. Fango'ozoei soera.

- 1 I. Joeda zanoera da'e, enoni Jesoe Keriso, talifoesō Jakobo, ba nikaoni andrō, ni'omasi'ō, ba ehō Lowalangi Ama, ba nirorogō ehō Jesoe Keriso. (*Jak. 1, 1. Mat. 13, 55. Kor. I. 1, 2. Joh. 17, 11. 15.*)
- 2 Jafaloeeba ami wa'ahaehō dōdō ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō ba fa'omasi, jatedoee chōmi. (*Fet. II. 1, 2.*)
- 3 II. He ja'ami ni'omasi'ō ! me no i'o'ooedo tōdōgōe, ba wanoera ehōmi, he wisa wangorifi andrō, si no faoma faloecha ita, ba lō tola lō oesoera ehōmi wamarooe dōdō, oe-wā'ō, ena'ō mitimba zi fa'oedoe ba wamati andrō, si no moefa'ema zamoeza, ba ni'amoni'ō andrō. (*Tim. I. 6, 12.*) Noa sa fatewoe ōsa niha, ba nitandrōsaigō hoekoe andrō, ba zoera, fōna sa'ae ; si no mangerogō Lowalangi ; labalia'ō, ba wa'asilōjā-wā la'ogoena'ō wa'eboea dōdō Lowalangida andrō, ba samatōrō ja'ita andrō, si ha samōsa, So'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba la'osilō'ōgō. (*Fet. II. 2, 1-3. Gal. 2, 4; 5, 13. Tit. 1, 16.*)
- 4 Ba oefasoegi ba dōdōni, me no ini'-ila zamoeza fefoe, hadia ia, wa no ifakiko zi lō mainati So'aja, ba zi sainoeza andrō, me no aeta i'efa'ō ira ba danō Miseraji. (*Heb. 3, 16-19.*)
- 5 Ba he mala'ika andrō, si lō mangaro'ō chōra fa'asalawāra, sondrōi na-

hiara andrō, ba no itaha ba rate si lō mamalōmalō, bacha ba zogōmigōmi, ba wangoehoekoe ja'ira, na baŵa seboea andrō dania. (*Joh. 8, 44. Fet. II. 2, 4. 9.*) Si mane Šodoma ba Gomora ba banoea ba ngaira andrō, si no mohorō gōi, hoelō si mane ja'ira, si no molohi ūsi niha bō'ō, me no moebe'e famaedo ira, me lataha wotoe andrō, ba galitō si lō matemate. (*Fet. II. 2, 6. Moz. V. 29, 23. Moz. I. 19, 5. Jes. 66, 24. Mat. 25, 41.*) Ba si manō sa gōi da'ō, sangifingifi andrō, lata'oenōi nōsira, lō ba dōdōra zalaŵa, latandraŵaisi zolaehōmi. (*Fet. II. 2, 10.*) Ba satoea mala'ika andrō, Miehaëli, me fasoso ira Gafōcha, me faboe-hoeo ira, ba mboto Moze andrō, ba ata'oe ia i'etoe'ō hoekoenia, fana-nđraŵaisi, imane : Jamoe'otoe'ō ndra'oegō So'aja ! (*Fet. II. 2, 11. Dan. 12, 1. Fam. 12, 7.*) Ba ja'ira andrō, ba latandraŵaisi zi lō la'ilā na i, ba hadia zi no to'oea la'ilā, si mane saliŵaliŵa ba danō, si lō tōdō, ba lahalō famakikora. (*Fet. II. 2, 12.*) Alai ira, me no latōrō lala Ga'ino andrō, ba me no adōni dōdōra ba wamaeloengoe loeo Mbile'amo andrō, ba me no tekiko ira, ba wolaŵa Gora andrō. (*Joh. I. 3, 12. Fet. II. 2, 15. 16. Moz. IV. 16.*) Da'ō zolaoe si lō sōehi, ba goweloa fa'omasi andrō ehōmi, si lō ada'oeoa'oe oroedoe ba wemangamanga; ja'ira zokoebaloi ja'ira ; no lawoec

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

- si lō teoe ira, ni'oloi'ō nangi, eoe sangarocwoe na baŵa deoe, si lō boea, si no mendroea mate, si no abo'a baja, (*Fet. II. 2, 13, 17. Hes. 13 34, 2. Mat. 7, 19*), doeloe nasi sabōlō, saila ita chōra gotoe'otoe, dōfi seloengoeloengoe, ba ni'irō'ō si bongi andrō, sogōmigōmi andrō, si lō aetoe. (*Jes. 57, 20. Fet. II. 2, 17*).
 14 Ba noa sa gōi ifa'ele'ō he wisa ira Chenoki andrō, fitoe nga'ōtō i'otarai doeada Adamo, no imane : „Hiza, mōi Zo'aja, awō ngaofoeloe ngahōnō ni'amoni'ō andrō chōnia, (*Moz. I. 5, 18, 22. Moz. V. 33, 2. Mat. 25, 15 31*), ba wangoehoekoe fefoe, ha niha ira, ba ba wangtoci'ō fefoe zi no mangerogō Lowalangi, ba chōra andrō, ba mboeaboeara andrō fefoe, falōsōchi andrō, nifa'oeara, ba ba wehede safaito, fefoc, nilaoe zanao horō andrō, si no mangerogō Lowalangi, chōnia.” (*Tes. II. 1 7. 8. Mat. 16 12, 36*). Sikōkōkōkō andrō, sanahigō Lowalangi, ba nifatōrōnia chōra, sanōrō lala wangisōra, ba fajaŵasa loealoea mbewera, lasoeno niha ba zi so ira, na so harera ba da'ō.
 17 (*Fet. II. 2, 18. Jak. 2, 1. 9*). Ba ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, ba mitōrōtōrō tōdōmi daroma li andrō, si no lahōnagō fangoema'ō sinenge Zo'aja ja'ita,
 18 Jesoe Keriso, (*Fet. II. 3, 2*), me lamane chōmi : „Ba gōtō safoeria da-
- nia, ba so zango'aja, sanōrō lala wangisōra andrō, ba wa'eloengocra.” (*Fet. II. 3, 3 b. t. Tim. II. 4, 1 b. t.*). Si oniagō ja'ira andrō, sanōrō lala niha ; si lō eheha. (*Amaed. 18, 1. Rom. 16, 17. Kor. I. 2, 14*).
 III. Ba ja'ami ni'omasi'ō, ba mi'-a'azōchi ami, ba wamatimi andrō, ni'amoni'ō sibai, ba mi'angandrō, balazi Geheha ni'amoni'ō. (*Kol. 2, 7*). Mi'aro'ō ami, ba wa'omasi Lowalangi ita, midōnadōna wa'ahachō dōdō Zo'aja ja'ita, Jesoe Keriso, ba wa'aoeri si lō aetoe. (*Tit. 2, 13*). Ba mihachōsi tōdō ōsa, sangiwa tōdō ; (*Tim. II. 2, 25*) ; mi'orifi, misōbi ba galitō ; ba tānō bō'ō, ba mihachōsi tōdō, ba mi'ata'oefi, ba mi'ogorofi gōi mbaroe andrō, si no rā'ira'iō ba nōsi niha andrō. (*Rom 11, 14. Kor. I. 3, 15*).
 IV. Ba chōnia, sangila mondrotōgō ja'ami, fa lō manendre ami, sangila mama'aso ja'ami fōna lachōminia andrō, si lō sinegoe ba sowoeawoea tōdō, (*Tes. I. 5, 23. Rom. 16, 25 b. t.*), chō Lowalangi si ha samboea andrō, sangorifi ja'ita, balazi Jesoe Keriso, So'aja ja'ita, ja chōnia lachōmi ba fa'asalaŵa ba fa'abc'e ba fa'abōlō, i'otarai fōna nga'ōtō danō, ba iada'e, ba gōtōgōtō wa'ara dania ! Jadoehoe. (*Fet. II. 3, 18. Tim. I. 1, 17; 2, 3*).

Soera wama'ele'ō andrō,

chō

JOHANE.

FAZA 1.

I. Famobōrō. II. Fangowai Johane banoea niha Keriso andrō, ba Azia. III. Fama'ele'ō Jesoe ja'ia ba oroisania chō Johane.

I. Fama'ele'ō Jesoe Keriso da'e,

nibe'e Lowalangi chōnia, ba wangoroma'ō ba genoninia andrō, he wisa dania, si lō arā tō; ba no ifa'ilā'ō, no ifa'ohe'ō ba mala'ikania, chō genoninia Johane andrō, (*F. 22, 6. 7*). Si no mamadoehoe'ō taroma li

2

- Lowalangi, awō wamadoehoe'ō Jesoe Keriso andrō, ha wa'oja ni'ilania. (*Joh. 21, 24. F. 19, 10. Joh. I. 1, 1. 3 b. t.*) Ja'ahowoe zombaso taroma li fama'e'ō andrō, ba sainondrongo ja'ia, ba solo'ō nisoera andrō ba da'ō; noa sa ahatō ginōtōnia andrō. (*F. 22, 7. 10. Loek. 11, 28. Fet. I. 4, 7.*)
- II.** Johane zanoera da'e, ba mba-noea niha Keriso andrō, si fitoe, ba Azia, Jafaloecha ami wa'eboea dōdō, ba fa'ohahaoe dōdō, chō zi so andrō, si no so fōna, ba si mōi dania, ba ba Geheha andrō, si fitoe, si so fōna dadaomania andrō, (*F. 4, 8; 3, 5. 1. Jes. 11, 2*), ba chō Jesoe Keriso, samadoehoe'ō andrō, si lō farōi, si a'a zi oroi ba ngai zi mate, ba samatōrō razo andrō, ba goeli danō, chō zangomasi'ō ja'ita andrō, si no mangefa'ō ja'ita ba horōda andrō, donia, (*F. 3, 14. Jes. 55, 4. Joh. 18, 6. 37. Kol. 1, 18. Efes. 5, 25; 1, 7*), ba si no mame'e banoea ja'ita ba ere Namania Lowalangi, ja chōnia la-chōmi ba fa'abōlō, iroegi zi lō aetoe! Jadoehoc. (*F. 5, 10. Fet. I. 2, 5. 9.*)
- Hiza, so ia ba lawoeo, ba la'ilā dānia ia dozi hōrō, ba samahō ja'ia andrō, ba mege'ego dānia ba chōnia fefoe soi niha ba goeli danō. Ja'ia. Jadoehoe.** (*Mat. 24, 30. Dan. 7, 13. 8. Sach. 12, 10. Alafa ndra'o ba omega ndra'o, iwa'ō So'aja Lowalangi, si so, ba si no so fōna, ba si mōi dānia, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia.* (*F. 22, 13. Jes. 41, 4.*)
- III. Ja'o, Johane, talifoesōmi ba wamakao andrō, ba ba mbanoea andrō, ba ba wanaha tōdō andrō, ba chō Jesoe, no sodo ba hoelō andrō, Fatemo dōi, bōrō daroma Lowalangi ba famadoehoe'ō Jesoe andrō. (*Fet. I. 5, 1. Tim. II. 2, 12. 10. F. 20, 4.*) Ba aheta nosogoe, me loeo Zo'aja, ba oerongo foerigoe li se-boea, hoelō li dorofe, (*F. 4, 1, 2. 11. imane : Hadia ni'ilaoe, ba tanō ba zoera, ba fa'ohe'ō ba mbanoea***
- niha Keriso, si fitoe andrō, ba Nefeso, ba ba Zimina, ba ba Were-gamo, ba ba Diatira, ba ba Zade, ba ba Wiladefia, ba ba La'odikia. (*Jes. 48, 12.*) Ba oe bali'ō ndra'odo, 12 ba wamaigi li andrō, si hede chōgōe; ba me oe bali'ō ndra'o, ba oe'ila na-ha wandroe ana'a, fitoe, (*Sach. 4, 2*), ba ba gotaloea naha wandroe andrō, 13 ba si hoelō Nono Niha, no mobaroe sanaoe, ba no mamōbō taloe ana'a, ba dōtōania. (*F. 2, 1; 14, 14. Dan. 7, 13; 10, 5.*) Ba hōgōnia ba boenia, 14 ba no afoesi, hoelō mboe mbiribiri safoesi, hoelō mbetoea, ba hōrōnia, ba no hoelō holahola galitō, (*Dan. 7, 9. F. 2, 18*), ba ahenia, ba hoelō 15 garamba nifahele, ba galitō, ba linia, ba no hoelō wegosogoso nidanō se-boea. (*F. 10, 1; 14, 2. Dan. 10, 6.*) Ba so ba dangania kambōlō ndrōfi, 16 fitoc, ba i'otarai mbawania gari satarō, si faoma bawa, ba bawania, ba no hoelō wehaga loeo, na fondrege wa'abōlōnia. (*F. 1, 20; 2, 12; 19, 15. Heb. 4, 12.*) Ba me oe'ila ia, ba a-laoedo tooe, fōnania, hoelō zi mate. Ba itoefa ndra'o tangania kambōlō, imane : „Bōi ata'oefi, si fōfōna ndra'o, ba safoeria, (*F. 2, 8*), ba saoeri a-ndrō; ba no mate ndra'o, ba hiza, no aoeri ndra'o, iroegi zi lō aetoe ba so chōgōe wogoē ba wa'amate ba ba mbanoea tooe. (*Rom. 6, 9. 10. F. 3, 7.*) Ba tanō ba zoera hadia ni'ilaoe, 19 ba hadia iada'e, ba hadia dānia, na aefā da'e. (*F. 4, 1.*) Si no tobini 20 chōoe andrō, dōfi andrō, si fitoe, ni'ilaoe ba dangagoe kambōlō, awō naha wandroe ana'a andrō, si fitoe: Dōfi andrō, si fitoe, ba no mala'ika mbanoea si fitoe andrō, ba naha wandroe andrō, si fitoe, ba no fitoc banoea. (*F. 2, 1.*)

FAZA 2.

I. Soera ba mbanoea niha Keriso ba Nefeso, ba II. ba Zimina, ba III. ba Were-gamo, ba IV. ba Diatira.

I. Ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō, 1

- ba Nefeso, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niwa'ō zolohe tangania kambōlō dōfi andrō si fitoe, sowaōwaō ba gotaloea naha wandroe ana'a andrō, si fitoe : (F. 1, 13-20). No oe'ila mboeaboeaoe andrō, ba fa'euge dōdōoe, ba fa'anaoe gōlōoe, awō wa tebai ūtaha zi lō sōchi; ba no ūtandraigō zangoema'ō sinenge ira, ba tengsa ja'ia, ba no ūsōndra, wa sofaja ira; (Tes. I. 1, 3. Efes. 5, 11. Joh. I. 4, 1);
- 2 ba no ūtaha dōdōoe ba no ūtaōgō wamakao, bōrō dōigoe andrō, ba lō ūtage ndra'oegō. Ba da'ō zi fatoewoe chōgoe, ba chōmō andrō, wa no ūbōhōli wa'omasioe ba mbōrōta andrō. Andrō tōrōtōrō tōdōoe hadia zi fahole chōoe, ba falalinigera'eraoe, ba aloei mboeaboea ba mbōrōta andrō; ba na lō ū'ō da'ō, ba mōido chōoe, ba oetoeli'ō naha wandroe andrō chōoe, ba nahania, na lō ūfālalini gera'eraoe. (F. 1, 20). Ba da'ō zi so chōoe; ū'ogorofi wolaoe nikola'iti andrō, ū'ogorofigoe gōi. (F. 2, 15. Sin. 139, 21. 22. Fet. II. 2, 2 b. t.). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoefondrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō : Ha niha zi mōna, ba oebe'e ūnia mboea geoe fangorifi andrō, si so ba waradaiso andrō, chō Lowalangi! (Mat. 11, 15. F. 21, 7; 22, 2. Moz. I. 2, 9).
- 8 II. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Zimina, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niwa'ō zi fōfōna andrō ba safoeria, si no mate fōna, ba si no aoeri ija'e : (F. 1, 17. 18). No oc'ila wamakaomō andrō, ba fa'anoemanamō — ba no so'ana'a ndra'oegō — ba fanandrawaisi ja'oegō andrō, ba zangoema'ō niha Jehoeda ira, ba tengsa ja'ia, ha sekola Zatana ira. (Kor. II. 6,
- 9 10. F. 3, 9. Joh. 8, 39. 44). Bōi ataoefi hadia ia, nitaōgōoe dania. Hiza, ibe'e ba goeroenga ūsa ami Afōcha, ena'ō tetandraigō ami, ba nifikao ami, foeloe bongi. Bōi farōi ndra'oegō, iroegi wa'amate, ba oebe'e chōoe dakoela fa'aoeri andrō. (Mat.
- 10, 28. Fet. I. 4, 12. Kor. I. 9, 25. Jak. 1, 12). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoefondrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō : Ha niha zi mōna, ba tebai ūalanī fa'amate si samoeza andrō. (F. 20, 6. 14).
- III. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō, ba Weregamo, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niwa'ō zi so gari satarō andrō, si faoma bawa : (F. 1, 16). Oe'ila heza so nahaoe, ba zi so dadaoma Zatana andrō. Ba lō nibōhōlōe tōigoe andrō, ba lō ū'osilō ūgōoe famati andrō chōgoe, me loeo Gandrifa andrō, samadoehoe'ō ja'o, si lō farōi andrō, niboenoe ba chōmi, ba zi so naha Zatana. (F. 3, 8). Ba so ma'- ifoe zi fatoewoe chōgoe, ba chōmō andrō, me no so chōoe ba da'ō zolo'ō famahaō Mbile'amo andrō, sa-mahaō Balaki andrō, ba wamobōrō fangala fōna Ndraono Gizerāli, ba wemanga gō nadoe ba ba wohorō. (Moz. IV. 31, 16. Joad. a. 11). Ba so ūchōoe gōi zolo'ō famahaō nikola'iti andrō, si manō gōi. (F. 2, 6). Falalini gera'eraoe. Ba na lō da'ō, ba alio mōido chōoe, ba oesoewō ira gari mbawagoe andrō. (Jes. 11, 4. F. 19, 15). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoefondrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha, ba mbanoea andrō : Ha niha zi mōna, ba oebe'e chōnia „mana“ si tobini andrō, ba oebe'e chōnia gara safoesi, ba tōi si bohooe ni-soera ba dete gara andrō, si lō ūila niha, baero zanema ja'ia andrō. (Joh. 6, 32. Jes. 62, 2).
- IV. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Diatira, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niwa'ō Nono Lowalangi andrō, si so hōrō andrō, si hoelō holahola galitō, ba si so ahe, si hoelō garamba : (F. 1, 14. 15. Hal. zin. 16, 14). No ūoe'ila mboeaboeaoe andrō, ba fa'o-masi andrō, ba famati andrō, ba fanolooe andrō, ba fanaha tōdō andrō, awō wa tedooe mboeaboeaoe safoeria andrō, moroi ba zi fōfōna. (Heb. 6, 10). Ba da'ō zi fatoewoe 20

- chōgōe, ba chōmō andrō, wa ūtēhe galawe andrō, Izebela, sangoema'ō sama'ele'ō ia, ba no samahaō enonigoe andrō ba samaeloengoe ja'ira, ba wohorō, ba ba wemanga gō nadoe. (*Raz. I. 16, 31. Moz. II. 34, 15.*)
- 21 Ba no oefonoso ia, ena'ō ifalalini gera'erania, ba lō edōna ia ifalalini, ba wamōhōi fohorōnia andrō ena'ō.
- 22 Hiza, oetoeli'ō tooe ia ba zalo; ba awōnia sohorōni ja'ia, ba oebe'e ba wamakao sabōlōbōlō, na lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamōhōi boeaboeania
- 23 andrō. Ba ononia, ba oeboeboenoe, ba ja'aboto ba dōdō mbanoea niha Keriso gefoe misa, ja'o zanechegō boea, awō dōdō, ba oedozigō ami wanuelōni boeaboea zamōsana. (*Raz. II. 10, 7-10. Sin. 7, 10. Mat. 16, 27.*)
- 24 F. 20, 12, 13). Ba oeŵā'ō chōmi, ja'-ami zi tosai ba Diatira, ha wa'ato zi lō famahaō andrō, si lō aboto ba dōdō fa'abacha dōdō Zatana andrō, niŵā'ōra : Lō'ō sa'ae oefonoro ami
- 25 noro bō'ō. Ba hadia zi so chōmi, ba bōi mibōhōli, irege sodo. (F. 3, 11).
- 26 Ba ha niha zi mōna, ba si lō mamōhōi halōwō chōgōe, iroegi gamozoca, ba oebe'e barō mbawania niha baero, (F. 20, 4; 22, 5. Kor. I. 6, 2), ba ikoebaloi ira si'o si'ōli, si mane na larasa mbowoa tanō, si mane fanemagoe gōi mege chō Namagoe; (F. 19, 15. Sin. 2, 8, 9).
- 27 Ba oebe'e chōnia madala andrō.
- 28 Ba oebe'e chōnia madala andrō.
- 29 (Fet. II. 1, 19). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamocfondrondrongō hadia niŵā'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō ! (F. 3, 6).
- FAZA 3.
- I. Soera ba mbanoea niha Keriso ba Zade, ba II. ba Wiladefia, ba III. ba La'odikia.
1. I. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Zade, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niŵā'ō zi so Eheha Lowalangi andrō, si fitoe, awō ndrōfi andrō, si fitoe : No oc'ila mboeaboeaoe andrō, wa no tōimō zaocri, ba no si mate
- ndra'oegō. (F. 1, 4, 16. F. 5, 6). Faoso, ba abe'e'ō zi tosai andrō, si lō ara tō mate ; tengsa sa so'ahonao mboeaboeaoe andrō, fōna Lowalangi'ō, wamaigigoe. (*Hes. 34, 4, 16.*) Andrō tōrōtōrō tōdōoe he wisa wanemaoe mege, ba he wisa wamondrongooe, ba bōi bōhōli, ba falalini gera'eraoe. Ba na si mōrō ndra'oegō, ba sudo dania, hoelō zanagō, ba lō'ō manō ūila ha wa'alaŵā loeo oeroegi ndra'oegō. (F. 16, 15. Tes. I. 5, 2 b. t.). Ba so ūsa chōoe dōi ba Zade, si lō mamoda'i noechara, lō larai, ba awōgoe dania ira, noecha safoesi noechara, me no si nangea ira. (F. 7, 14. Jes. 64, 6). Si manō zi mōna andrō, nifoneechia noecha safoesi, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae oeboenoe dōinia ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō, ba oe'ombacka'ō dōinia, ba zi so Amagoe, ba ba zi so mala'ika andrō chōnia. (F. 6, 11. Fil. 4, 3. Mat. 10, 32 b. t.). Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamocfondrondrongo hadia niŵā'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō !
- II. Ba ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba Wiladefia, ba da'ō soera : Da'ō niŵā'ō ni'amomi'ō andrō, si dochoe andrō, si so fogoe andrō chō Dawido, samokai si lō sokoesi, ba sokoesi si lō samokai. (F. 6, 10; 1, 18. Jes. 22, 22. Mat. 16, 19). No oe'ila mboeaboeaoe andrō ; hiza, no oebe'e fōnaoe mbawandroeō si no teboka, si lō ūila ikoesi niha, ha niha ia ; si lō arōerōe sa wa'abōlōoe, ba lō'ō sa nibōhōlie taroma ligoe andrō, ba lō ni'osilō'ōgōe tōigoe. (Kor. I. 16, 9). Hiza, oehalō niha ba zekola Zatana andrō, sangoema'ō niha Jehoeda ira, ba tengsa ja'ia ; sofaia ira. Hiza, mōi ira oebe'e, ba mangaloeloe ira, latoehi danō fōnaoc, ba aboto ba dōdōra, wa no oe'omas'i'ō ndra'oegō. (F. 2, 9. Jes. 49, 23; 60, 14). Me no lō nibōhōlie taroma li ba wa'anaoe gōlō andrō, chōgōe, ba lō'ō gōi oebōhōli ndra'oegō, na baŵā wanandraigō

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

- andrō, sondroegi dania oeli danō ma'aefoe, ba wanandraigō niha swanoea ba goeli danō. (*Fet. II. 2, 9.*)
- 11 *Mat. 24, 21 b. t.*). Alio sodo; bōi bōhōi zi ho so chōoe, fa bōi lahalō dakaelamō andrō. (*F. 2, 10. 25. Kol. 12, 18.*) Ha niha zi mōna, ba oebe'e ehomo ba gosali Lowalangigoe, ba lō'ō manō sa'ae aheta ia, ba oesoera ba detenia dōi Lowalangigoe andrō, ba tōi mbanoea Lowalangigoe andrō, tōi Jeroezalema si bohooe, si mōi mitooe, moroi ba zoroego, moroi ba Lowalangigoe, ba tōigoe, si bohooe andrō. (*Jes. 56, 5. F. 2, 17; 22, 4; 13, 21, 2.*) Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamefondrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō!
- 14 III. **Ba** ba mala'ika mbanoea andrō ba La'odikia, ba da'ō soera: Da'ō niwa'ō si „jadoehoe“ andrō, samadoehoe'ō andrō, si lō farōi ba si doehoe, bōrōta nifazōchi Lowalangi andrō: (*Kol. 4, 13. 15. F. 1. 5. Kor. II. 1, 20. Kol. 1, 15 b. t.*):
- 15 No oe'ila mboeaboeaoe andrō, wa tenga sokafoc ndra'oegō, ba tenga gōi saoechoe. Ena'ō na fasambalō ndra'oegō, ma sokafoe, ba ma saoechoe. Ba me no si manō, me no sanachōnachō ndra'oegō, tenga saoechoe ba tenga sokafoe, ba oetoera'ō
- 17 ndra'oegō ba mbawagoe. Ōwa'ōwa'ō sa: „Niha si so ndra'o, no oesoendra, lō hadia ia zambō chōgoe,“ ba lō'ō sa ō'ila, wa no seboea akaola ndra'oegō, ba sahachō dōdōda, ba si noemana, ba saoe'a, ba si lō noecha. (*Hos. 12, 9. Kor. 18 I. 4, 8.*) Oe'wa'ō sa chōoe, ūtrocka gana'a chōgoe, si no moechozi ba galitō, ena'ō mo'ana'a ndra'oegō, ba noecha safoesi, ena'ō monoecha'ō, fa lō oroma zaila'ō, me no lō noechaoe, ba daloedaloe hōrō, ba wogele'ō ba hōrōoe, ena'ō ō'ila niha. (*Amaed. 8, 10 b. t. Sach. 13, 9. F. 16, 19, 15.*) Ha niha sa zomasi ndra'o, ba oetegoe, ba oc'otoe'ō; **andrō forege, ba falalini gera'eraoe.** (*Job. 5, 17.*
- Heb. 12, 6). Hiza no so ndra'o moroi toe, ba oe'bōkōhōkō mbawandroeħō. Na so zamondrongo ligoe, ba samokai bawandroeħō, ba chōnia mōido jomo, ba oreoeoe manga ndra'aga.* (*Loek. 12, 36 b. t. Joh. 14, 23).* Ha niha zi mōna; ba oetche chōnia, moedadao ia awōgoe, ba dadaomagoe andrō, si mane ja'o, me no mōnado, ba me no doemadaodo, awō Namagoe, ba dadaomania. (*Loek. 22, 29. Heb. 12, 2.*) Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamoefandrondrongo hadia niwa'ō Geheha ba mbanoea andrō!
- FAZA 4.
- I. Dadaoma Lowalangi. II. Satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ūfa, ba saliwalīwa ba danō andrō, si ūfa ngā'ee. III. Fangaloeloe chō Lowalangi, si lō aetoe andrō.
- I. **Ba** aefa da'ō, ba so ni'ilagoe, ba hiza mbawandroeħō, si no teboka, ba zoroego, ba li andrō, si fōfōna oerongo mege, si hoelō li dorofe, me hoemedē ia chōgoe, ba imane: Ae mijawa ba da'e, ba oe'oroma'ō chōoe hadia dania, na aefā da'e. (*Hes. 1, 1.*) Ba i'anema'ō aheta nosogoe, ba hiza dadaoma nifedadao ba zoroego, ba ba dadaoma andrō, ba so zidadao, (*F. 1, 10; 20, 11,*) ba sidadao andrō, ba no hoelō were mata jasibi ba hoelō were mata aki andrō, wamaigigoe, ba no tefasoei doemi dadaoma andrō, hoelō zoemoe-roedi, wamaigigoe. (*Hes. 1, 26-28.*)
- II. **Ba** no tefasoei dadaoma andrō dadaoma bō'ō, doea woeloe a ūfa, ba doea woeloe a ūfa zatoca, sidadao ba dadaoma andrō, si so noecha safoesi, ba takoela ana'a, ba hōgōra. (*F. 11, 16; 19, 4.*) Ba si otora'i dadaoma no mege, ba gari mbanoea, ba li niha, ba fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba fitoe zocloe alitō siholahola, fōna dadaoma andrō, ja'ia Geheha Lowalangi andrō si fitoe. (*F. 1, 4.*) Ba fōna dadaoma andrō, ba hoelō mbaŵa nidanō sōrōmi,

- faoma'ira mbaloeri ; ba ba daloe da-daoma, ba ba zi fasoei dadaoma, ba ūfa nga'eoē zaliwaliwa ba danō, no falawoe hōrō, he moroi fōna, ba he moroi foeri. (F. 15, 2; 5, 6. 8. 7 Hes. 1, 5; 18, 22). Si sageoe, ba hoelō zingo, ba si sageoe, ba hoelō nono zawi, ba bawa zi sageoe, ba hoelō mbawa niha, ba si samboea, ba hoelō mojo sihombo. (Hes. 1, 10).
- 8 III. Ba ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō si ūfa nga'eoē, ba ūnō gafi zageoe, ba no afōnoe ira hōrō, fasoei, ba mibacha, ba lō labatobato bongi ma'ōchō, lamane : Ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō, ni'amoni'ō Zo'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe hadia ia, si no so fōna, ba si so iāda'e, ba si mōi dania ! (Hes. 1, 6. 11. Jes. 6, 2. 3. F. 1, 9 4). Ba ero na labē'e saliwaliwa ba danō lachōmi ba soemange ba fangandrō sahoa gōlō, ba zidadao andrō, ba dadaoma, saoeri, iroegi zi lō aetoe, (F. 4, 2; 5, 14), ba latoehi danō satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ūfa, fōna zidadao andrō, ba dadaoma andrō, mangaloeloe ira, chō zaoeri andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, ba latooc'ō tooe dakoelara no mege, fōna dadaoma, 10 11 ba lamane : No si nangea manema ndra'oegō lachōmi ba soemange ba fa'abōlō, ja'oegō So'aja ja'aga, Lowalangima, me no ja'oegō zama-zōchi fefoe hadia ia, ba bōrō nilaoe dōdōoe, wa so ia, awō wa tefazōchi ia. (F. 5, 12. 13. Joh. 1, 3).
- ZAZA 5.
- I. Soera andrō, si fitoe tandro.
II. Fanoeno Ono mbiribiri andrō, samokai dania.
- 1 I. Ba oe'ila ba danga zidadao ba dadaoma andrō, ba dangania kambōlō, zoera, nisoera tānō bacha ba tānō baero, si no moefotandro, fitoe dandronia. (F. 4, 2. 9. Hes. 2, 9. 10). Ba oe'ila mala'ika sabōlō, si'ao, eboea linia, imane : Ha niha zi nangea mamokai soera andrō, ba si nangea mamo'a tandronia andrō ?
- Ba lō sangila, he ba zoroego, ba he ba goeli danō, ba he barō danō, lō sangila mamokai soera andrō, ba famaigi ja'ia. Ba mege'ege sibai ndra'odo, me lō faloecha zi nangea mamokai soera andrō, ba famaigi ja'ia. Ba iimane chōgoe satoea andrō, si samōsa : Bōi e'e; hisa, no mōna zingo andrō, mado Joeda, lewiō ba wā'a Dawido andrō, ba wamokai soera andrō, ba tandro andrō, si fitoe. (F. 4, 4; 22, 16. Moz. I. 49, 9. 10. Rom. 15, 12).
- II. Ba oe'ila ba daloe dadaoma andrō, ba ba gotaloea zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si ūfa nga'eoē, ba ba gotaloea zatoea andrō Nono mbiribiri, sizizio, hoelō nitaba, fitoe dandronia, ba fitoe hōrō, ja'ia Geheha Lowalangi andrō, si fitoe, nifatenge ba goeli danō ma'asagōrō. (F. 22, 1; 1, 4. Joh. 1, 29. Sach. 3, 9; 4, 10). Ba so ia, ba ihalō zoera andrō, ba danga zidadao ba dadaoma andrō, ba dangania kambōlō. Ba me ihalō zoera andrō, ba latoehi danō sali-waliwa ba danō andrō si ūfa nga'eoē, ba satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ūfa, fōna Nono mbiribiri andrō, no dozi ira biola ba figa ana'a, si no afōnoe koemōjō, ja'ia wangandrō niha ni'amoni'ō andrō. (F. 4, 9. 10; 14, 2; 8, 3. 4). Ba manoeno ira, si-noenō si bohooe, lamane : No si nangea ndra'oegō, ba wangai soera andrō, ba ba wamokai tandronia ; me no moetaba ndra'oegō, ba me no ūhōli niha domō, chō Lowalangi, moroi ba ngawalō niwa fefoe, ba moroi ba ngawalō li, ba moroi ba ngawalō mado, ba moroi ba ngawalō soi fefoe, (F. 14, 3, 4. Hal. zin. 20, 28. Kol. 1, 14. Fet. I. 1, 18. 19), ba no ūbali'ō banoea Lowalangida ba ere ira, ba salawā ira dania, ba goeli danō. (F. 1, 5. 6; 20, 6. Fet. I. 2, 9). Ba oe'ila ba oerongo 11 zi hoelō li mala'ika si no ato, si fasoei dadaoma andrō, ba saliwalīwa ba danō andrō, ba satoea andrō, ba

- fa'atora, ba no me woeloe ngahōnō wa foeloe ngahōnō ba me hōnō wa hōnō ; (*Dan.* 7, 9, 10); eboea lira, lamane : **No si nangea Nono mbiribiri andrō, si no moetaba, ba wanema fa'abōlō ba fo'ana'a ba fa'atoatea ba fa'abe'e ba soemange ba laehōmi ba howoehowoe !** (*F.* 4, 12).
- 13 **11).** Ba fefoe, hadia ia, nifazōehi Lowalangi, si so ba zoroego ba ba goeli danō ba barō danō ba ba nassi, ba ūsimia fefoe, ba lamane oerongo : Chō zidadao andrō, ba dadaoma andrō, ba ehō Nono mbiribiri andrō, ba howoehowoe ba soemange ba laehōmi ba fa'abōlō, iroegi zi lō aetoe ! (*F.* 7, 10-12. *Fil.* 2, 14 **10).** Ba lamane saliāliwa ba danō andrō si ūfa nga'ee : Jadoehoe ! Ba latochi danō satoea andrō, mangaloeloe ira. (*F.* 19, 4).
- FAZA 6.
- Famokai tandro andrō, si ūnō.
- 1 **Ba oe'ila me ibokai dandro si fōfōna, ba zi fitoe andrō, Ono inbiribiri, ba oerongo, me moehede zaliāliwa ba danō andrō, si sageoe, hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea linia, imane : Aine !** (*F.* 5, 1-5; 2 **4, 6 b. t.**). Ba oe'ila, ba hisa koedo safoesi, ba ehō zi fakoedo jaŵa, ba so wana sinali, ba tebe'e chōnia dakoela, ba inofanō ia, si mane si mōna, ba ena'ō mōna ia. (*F.* 19, 3 **11-16).** Ba me ibokai dandro fanete zi fōfōna, ba oerongo me iŵa'ō saliāliwa ba danō andrō, si sageoe : 4 **Aine ! Ba so zi mōi baero koedo bō'ō, sojo, ba ehō zi fakoedo jaŵa, ba tetehe wangeheta fa'atoelō ba goeli danō, ba ena'ō faoma laboeboenoe nawōra, ba tebe'e chōnia** 5 **wōda seboea.** Ba me ibokai dandro fanete zi domboea, ba oerongo, me iŵa'ō saliāliwa ba danō andrō, fanete zi doea geoe : Aine ! Ba oe'ila, ba hisa koedo saitō, ba ehō zi fakoedo jaŵa, ba so waliēra, ba danga.
- 6 **Ba oerongo zi hoelō li niha moroi** | ba gotaloea zaliāliwa ba danō andrō si ūfa nga'ee, imane : Sasoekoe zi samba hinaoja bōra, ba sasoekoe gōi zi tōloe hinaoja rigi, ba fanieha andrō ba agoe, ba bōi fakiko. Ba me ibokai dandro fanete zi tōloe, ba oerongo li zaliāliwa ba danō andrō, fanete zi tōloe ūnga'ee, imane : Aine ! Ba oe'ila, ba hisa koedo sa'oezō'oezō, ba tōzi fakoedo jaŵa, ba fa'amate ba i'ō'ō ia banoea tooe, ba tetehe chōra. 7 **zi samboea ni'o'ōfa tanō, ba wainoenoe ja'ira fōda ba lofo ba fōchō ba ba goetoe ndroe'oe andrō, ba goeli danō.** (*Hes.* 14, 21). Ba me ibokai dandro fanete zi ūfa, ba oe'ila barō naħa wame'e soemange andrō mbeehoe niboeboenoe ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō ba ba wamadoehoe'ō andrō, si so chōra. (*F.* 1, 9). Ba moe'ao ira, eboea lira, lamane : 8 **He So'aja, ni'amoni'ō, si ndroehoe !** ha wa'ara tō na lō mangoehoekoe ndra'oegō, ba lō ūlaoe mbalō ndroma andrō, ba zowanoea ba goeli danō andrō ? (*F.* 3, 7 ; 19, 2. *Sin.* 9, 10). Ba tedozigō ira baroe safoesi, ba laŵa'ō chōra, ena'ō lataha na dōdōra, ma'ifoe tō, irege ino'a-honoa, ha wa'ato nawōra enoni gōi ba talifoesra, niboeboenoe na dania gōi, si mane ja'ira gōi. (*F.* 3, 5. *Heb.* 11, 40). Ba oe'ila, me ibokai dandro fanete zi lima, ba so zi hee sabōlōbōlō, ba tobali aitō loeo, hoelō gonigoni boe, ba tobali hoelō ndro imbaŵa, ma'asamboea. (*F.* 16, 18. *Jes.* 13, 13. 10. *Mat.* 24, 29. *Joēl.* 2, 10). Ba atoroe ba danō ndrōfi, 13 moroi ba inbanoea si jaŵa, hoelō na atoroe mboea marafala, na ifadōgō angī sabōlōbōlō. Ba aheta 14 mbanoea si jaŵa, hoelō na lagōloegō zoera, ba hili misa fefoe, ba hoelo, fefoe, ba awoe'a ba naħara. (*Jes.* 34, 4. *Sin.* 102, 27. *F.* 16, 20). Ba razo ba 15 goeli danō, ba seboea, ba koemandra andrō, ba so'ana'a, ba sabōlō, ba sawoejoe fefoe, ba si tengā sawoejoe

- 16 fefoe, ba labini'ó ira, ba dōgi hili
misa, ba barō gara, ba hili. (*Jes.*
16 2, 19). Ba lamane ba hili ba ba
gara andrō : Milangōgō ndra'aga,
mibaloeōgō ndra'aga, fa bōi i'ilaga si-
dadao ba dadaoma andrō, ba fa lō
gōnaga fōnoe Nono mbiribiri andrō.
(*F. 9, 6. Hos. 10, 8. Loek. 23, 30.*)
- 17 *Sin. 2*). Noa sa iroegi baŵa seboea
andrō, baŵa wōnoera, ba ha niha
zanaha ? (*Sef. 1, 14*).
- FAZA 7.
- I. Teiotandro genoni Lowalangi
andrō. II. Niha si no mogamō fa'aore-
ri ba mbanoea foeri. III. Fa'ohahaoe
dōdōra.
- 1 I. Ba aefa da'ó, ba ūfa oe'ila
mala'ika, si so ba watalinga danō
andrō si ūfa, sanaha angī ba danō
andrō, si ūfa, fa lō itōrō angī danō
ba asi ba hogoe geoe, fefoe. (*Sach.*
2 6, 5). Ba oe'ila mala'ika bō'ó, si
mōi mijawā, moroi ba gatoemboecha
loeo, si so tandro chō Lowalangi
saoeri, ba moe'ao ia, eboea linia,
ba mala'ika andrō, si ūfa, ba nitehe
famakiko ocli danō ba asi, (*F. 5, 2*),
3 imane : Bōi mifakiko goeli danō,
ba he asi, ba he eoe andrō, irege
no mafotandro genoni Lowalangida
andrō, ba gangangora ! (*F. 9, 4*).
- 4 *Hes. 9, 4*). Ba oerongo wa'ato nifo-
tandro andrō, otoe a ūfa woeloe a
ūfa ngahōnō nifotandro, tedozigō
mado Ndraono Gizeräeli andrō :
(*F. 14, 1*). Mado Joeda, ba fele-
ndroea ngahōnō nifotandro, ba mado
Roebeno, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba
mado Gado, ba felendroea ngahōnō,
- 5 (*Moz. 11. 1-4*), ba mado Gaseri,
ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado
Nafetali, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba
mado Manase, ba felendroea ngahōnō,
ba mado Zimeoni, ba felendroea
ngahōnō, ba mado Lewi, ba
felendroea ngahōnō, ba mado Jsa-
sari, ba felendroea ngahōnō, ba
mado Zeboeloni, ba felendroea ngahōnō,
ba mado Josefo, ba felendroea
- ngahōnō, ba mado Mbenijami, ba
felendroea ngahōnō nifotandro.
(*Moz. 1. 49, 22*).
- II. Ba aefa da'ó, ba oe'ila, ba
hiza zato sibai, si tebai i'erai niha,
moroi ba ngawalō soi, fefoe, ba
moroi ba ngawalō niwa, fefoe, ba
moroi ba ngawalō mado, fefoe, ba
moroi ba ngawalō li, fefoe, si so
fōna dadaoma andrō ba fōna Nono
mbiribiri ; noecha safoesi noechara,
ba boeloe nohi ba dangara. (*F. 5,
9; 3, 5. 18. Mat. 28, 19*). Ba moe'ao
ira, eboea lira, lamane : Fangorifi
chō Lowalangida, sidadao ba da-
daoma andrō, ba chō Nono mbiri-
biri andrō ! (*F. 5, 13; 19, 1*)! Ba no
lafasoei dadaoma andrō mala'ika
andrō, fefoe, ba satoea andrō, ba
salīwaliwa ba danō andrō, si ūfa
nga'oe, ba latoehi danō fōna da-
daoma andrō, lafalōgōe tooe ira, ma-
ngaloeloe ira chō Lowalangi, (*F. 5,
11*), lamane : Jadoehoe, howoeho-
woe, ba lachōmi, ba fa'atoeatoea,
ba fangandrō saoha gōlō, ba soema-
nge, ba fa'abōlō, ba fa'abe'e, chō
Lowalangida, iroegi zi lō aetoe !
Jadoehoe. (*F. 4, 9 b. t.; 5, 12 b. t.*)
- III. Ba hoemcde zatoea andrō,
samōsa, imane chōgōe : Da'ó, si so
baroe safoesi andrō, ha niha ira, ba
heza la'otarai ? Ba oemane chōnia :
Ja'oegō zangila, Toeha. Ba imane
chōgōe : Ja'ira da'ó, si otarai wa-
makao sabōlōbōlō andrō ; ba no la-
babago mbaroera, ba no la'afōesi'ó,
ba ndro Nono mbiribiri andrō. (*Kor.*
II. 4, 8. 17. Joh. I. 1, 7). Da'ó mbō-
rō, wa no so ira fōna dadaoma Lo-
walangi andrō, awō wa no enoninia
ira, bongi ma'ōchō, ba gosalinia ;
ba i'ilagō jaŵara sidadao ba dadao-
ma andrō. (*F. 21, 3*). Lō'ó sa'ae
olofo ira, ba lō'ó sa'ae owōchi dō-
dōra, ba lō gōna ira sino, ba he
fa'aoechoe, hadia ia, (*Jes. 49, 10.*
Sin. 121, 5, 6), me ikobaloi sa'ae
ira Ono mbiribiri andrō, si so ba
daloe dādaoma andrō, ba ifasao

ira ba goemboe nidanō fangorifi, ba Lowalangi zolosi dania fefoe dāwa hōrō ba hōrōra andrō. (F. 5, 6; 21, 6. 4. Sin. 23, 2. Jes. 25, 8).

FAZA 8.

I. Famokai tandro fanete zi önō; oroma mala'ika, dafitoe, si so torofe.
II. Daōfa zolaoe torofera andrō.

- 1 I. Ba me ibokai dandro fanete zi önō, ba tobali ahono ba zoroego, so tanga za wa'ara. (F. 6, 1). Ba oe'ilā mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe, si so fōna Lowalangi, ba tebe'e chōra dorofe, fitoe. (Loek. 1, 19. Mat. 24, 31). Ba so moroi sa mala'ika bō'ō, ba i'agō zinga naha wame'e soemange, ba so chōnia mako, ba wanoe noe koemōjō, ana'a, ba labē'e chōnia goemōjō, la'oja'ō, ena'ō ibe'e fonōnō wangandrō niha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ena'ō idozigō, ba naha wame'e soemange, ana'a andrō, fōna dadaoma andrō. (F. 5, 8). Ba mōi mijawā zimbo goemōjō andrō, fonōnō wangandrō niha ni'amoni'ō, moroi ba danga mala'ika andrō, 5 fōna Lowalangi. (Sin. 141, 2). Ba ihalō mako andrō, ba wanoenoe koe'mōjō, mala'ika andrō, ifo'ōsi alitō, moroi ba naha wame'e soemange no mege, ba itibō'ō tooe ba danō, ba so we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba li niha, ba gari mbanoea, ba doeroe 6 danō, (F. 11, 19). Ba lafa'anō ira, ba wolaoe torofe, mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe, si so torofe andrō, si fitoe.
- 7 II. Ba ilaoe dorofe si fōfōna andrō, ba ilaboe teoe kara ba alitō, si faroeka do, ba aechoe ba danō. Ba saraō achozi tanō, ba saraō dōla geoe achozi ba doe'oe saoeri, fefoe, 8 ba achozi. (Moz. II. 9, 23 b. t.). Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika si samōsa, fanete zi fōfōna, ba tetibō'ō ba nasi zi hoelō hili seboea, si holahola, ba 9 tobali do zi saraō nasi, ba sali'wali'wa ba nasi andrō, si so noso, ba saraō zi mate, ba owo andrō, ba 10 saraō zaboto. Ba ilaoe dorofe ma-

la'ika fanete zi daroea andrō, ba so zatoroe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa dōfi seboea, siholahola, hoelō zoeloe, ba gōna ba zi saraō noengo nidanō, ba ba noeloe nidanō andrō. (F. 9, 1). Ba tōi ndrōfi andrō, ba 11 Abesindro, ba tobali Abesindro zi saraō nidanō andrō, ba ato zi mate niha, ba nidanō andrō, me no afeto. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika faneta zi 12 datōloe andrō, ba tebōzi zi saraō loeo, ba si saraō mba'wa, ba si saraō ndrōfi, ena'ō aitō zi saraō ba ena'ō lō moloeo zi saraō zi ma'ōchō, ba si manō gōi ba zi bongi. Ba oe'ilā, ba oerongo mojo samboea, 13 sihombo ba daloe mbanoea, moe'ao ia, eboea limia, imane : Alai, alai, alai zowanoea ba goeli danō, ba li dorofe si tosai andrō, ba mala'ika si datōloe andrō, solaoe dania ! (F. 9, 12; 11, 14; 12, 14).

FAZA 9.

I. Ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi daōfa, ba II. ilaoe dorofe fanete zi lima.

- 1 I. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi daōfa, ba oe'ilā ndrōfi, si no atoroe tooe ba danō, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, ba tebē'e chōnia wogoē mbawa gawoewoecha andrō. (F. 8. 10; 20, 1). Ba ikoē mbawa gawoewoecha andrō, ba mōi mijawā zimbo, moroi ba mbawania, hoelō zimbo zino wa'oc seboca ; ba tobali aitō loeo, ba taloe mbanoea, ba zimbo mbawania andrō. Ba so zi otarai zimbo andrō tamō, si mōi ba danō, ba tebē'e chōra wa'a'bōlō, si mane fa'abōlō' dongo ba danō, (Joël. 2, 5 b. t.), ba tewā'ō chōra, ena'ō bōi lafakiko ndroe'oe ba danō, ba he soboeloe, fefoe, ba he eoe, fefoe ; ha niha andrō nifakiko, si lō tandro Lowalangi andrō, ba gangango. (F. 7, 3 b. t.). Ba tehe chōra, ena'ō bōi laboenoe, ha lafakao, lima wa'wa wa'ara. Ba fa'a'fōchō andrō ba chōra, ba no timba wa'afōchō ba dongo, na itoeo niha.
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5

- 6 Ba na loeo da'ō, ba la'aloei wa'a-mate niha, ba lō lasōndra, omasi ira mate, ba i'aroe'ō ia chōra fa'amate. (*F. 6, 16*). Ba nga'eeo damo andrō, ba hoelō koedo, ni'aro'ō, ba wanoewō, ba ba hōgōra, ba takoela, hoelō gana'a, ba bawara, ba hoelō mbawa niha. (*Joēl. 2, 4, 5*). Ba boera, ba hoelō mboe ndra alawe, ba ifōra, ba hoelō nifō zingo. Ba mo'ōrōba ira, hoelō gōrōba si'ōli, ba roeroe gafira andrō, ba hoelō roeroe goreta, soja koedo, si mandroco, ba wanoewō. Ba i'ora, ba hoelō gi'o dongo, ba motoeo, ba ba gi'ora so wa'abōlōra, ba wainakiko niha, lima wa'wa wa'ara. So zololie ja'ira, razo, mala'ika gawoewoecha, si so tōi Abado, ba li Heberao, ba ba li Ndrawa Heleni, ba Afolio dōinia andrō. 12 (*Ejes. 2, 2. Job. 28, 22*). No noemalō wa'afōchō si ffōfōna andrō, hiza doeabalo tō wa'afōchō foeri da'ō. (*F. 8, 13*).
 13 II. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi dalima, ba cerongo li, moroi ba dandroe andrō, si ūfa, ba naha wame'e soemange, ana'a andrō, fōna Lowalangi, imane ba mala'ika fantezi dalima andrō, si so torofe andrō: Efa'ō mala'ika andrō, si daōfa, nibōbō ba zinga nocngō niđanō seboea andrō, Oiferati. (*F. 7, 1; 16, 15, 12*) Ba te'efā'ō mala'ika andrō, si daōfa, si no mama'anō, hadia wa'ala'wa loeo, ba hadia loeo, ba hadia mba'wa, ba hadia ndrōfi, ba wamoe noe si saraō niha. (*F. 8, 7-12*). Ba fa'ato zanoewō andrō, si fakoedo andrō, ba medoea woeloe ngahōnō wa foeloe ngahōnō, oerongo wa'atora andrō. (*F. 5, 11*). Ba si mané wangiagoe koedo andrō, ba gangilata andrō, awō zi fakoedo ja'wa : no mo'ōrōba alitō ba sohandroe ba sa'oesō, si mane talō balera ; ba hōgō koedo, ba no hoelō hōgō zingo, ba i'otarai mbawara alitō ba simbo ba talō balera. Ba wamakao si tōloebalo andrō teboenoe zi saraō niha,
- ba galitō andrō, ba ba zimbo andrō, ba ba dalō balera andrō, si otarai mbawara. Fa'abōlō koedo andrō sa, 19 ba ba mbawara so, ba ba gi'ora ; i'ora sa, ba no hoelō goelō, mohōggō ; ba da'ō wamakiko. Ba si tosai niha, si lō moeboenoe, ba wamakao andrō, ba lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamōhōi mena'ō nifazōchi dangara andrō, ena'ō lō'ō sa'ae mangaloeloe ira ba imbechoe, ba ba nadoe andrō, ba nadoe balaki, ba ba nadoe firō, ba ba nadoe aramba, ba ba nadoe kara, ba ba nadoe eoe andrō, si lō mangila niha, ba si lō mamondrongo li niha, ba si tebai mowaōwaō. (*F. 16, 9, 11. Kor. I. 10, 20. Sin. 115, 4 b. t.*) Ba lō lafalalini gera'erara, 21 ba wamōhōi mena'ō fange'era andrō, awō wakelemoesa andrō chōra, awō wohorōhorō andrō, awō wanagōnagō andrō chōra.

FAZA 10.

I. Te'ombacha'ō wa lō tola lō itōrō hoeckoe Lowalangi andrō. II. Itōlō zoera Johane.

- I. Ba oe'ila mala'ika bō'ō, sabōlō, si mōi mitooe moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, lawoeo noechnania, ba doemi ba hōgōnia ja'wa, ba bawania, ba no hoelō loeo, ba ahenia, ba no hoelō daroe nahe alitō. Ba so ba dangania zoera side'ide, si no teboka, ba ihoendragō nasi ahenia kambōlō, ba ba danō so gahenia kabera. Ba moe'ao ia, eboea linia, hoelō na moendrōndrōndrōndrō zingo ; ba me no moe'ao ia, ba hoemedē we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō, si fitoe, aloea lira. Ba me no hoemedē we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō, si fitoe, ba manoerado mena'ō, ba oerongo li, moroi ba mbanoea si ja'wa, imane : Fotandro ni'wa'ō we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea andrō, si fitoe, ba bōi soeria ia. Ba ifaza'wa dangania kambōlō mala'ika andrō, ni'ilagoe, si hoeindrāgō asi ba tanō, itoetoerōe mbanoea, si ja'wa, ba fahōloe ba zaoeri a-
- 2
3
4
5

- 7 ndrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe, samazōchi banoea si jaŵa ba ōsina ba tanō ba ōsi goeli danō ba asi ba ōsinia : wa lō nga'ōtō danō sa'ae ; na loeo li mala'ika fanete zi daõnō sa, na ilaoe dorofe dania, ba no aloea gōi zi no tobini andrō, chō Lowalangi, itōrō ni'ombacha'ōnia, toeria somoeso dōdō, ba genoninia andrō, sama'ele'ō. (F. 8, 2; 11, 15. Kor. I. 15, 52).
- 8 II. Ba hoemedē zoei chōgoe li andrō, nirongogoe moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, imane : Ae halō zoera side'ide andrō, si no teboka, ba danga mala'ika andrō, si hoendragō asi ba tanō. Ba mōido chō mala'ika andrō, oeŵā'ō chōnia, ena'ō ibe'e chōgoe zoera side'ide andrō. Ba imane chōgoe : Halō ia ba tōlō, afeto sa mbetoc aoe ibe'e, ba ami ba mba-waoe, hoclō ūe ūani. (Hes. 3, 1-3).
- 9 10 Ba oehalō zoera side'ide andrō, ba danga mala'ika andrō, ba oetōlō, ba ba mbawagoe, ba ami, hoelō ūe ūani, ba me no oetōlō, ba afeto mbe-
- 11 toe'agoe. Ba lamane chōgoe : Lō tolā lō ūfoeli mama'ele'o, ba ngawalō mado, ba ba ngawalō soi, ba ba ngawalō li, ba ba razo soja.
- FAZA 11.
- I. Oroisa chō Johane, ba wanoe'a osali andrō. II. Samadoehoe'ō andrō, chō Lowalangi, si daroea ba hadia zi gōna ira. III. Ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi daõnō.
- 1 I. Ba labē'e chōgoe zoechoe, hoelō zi'o, ba lamane chōgoe : Faoso ba soe'a gosali Lowalangi andrō, awō naha wame'e soemange, awō zangalocloe bacha ; (F. 21, 15. Sach. 2, 1 b.t. Hes. 43, 13); ba olajama gosali tánō baero, ba be'e baero, ba bōi soe'a ia, mc nibe'e ba danga niha baero, ba lahoendragō dania mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, ūfa woeloe a roea waŵa wa'ara. (Loek. 21, 24. F. 13, 5. Dan. 8, 13 b.t.).
- 2 II. Ba oebe'e ba zamadoehce'ō andrō chōgoe, si daroea, ba mama'- ele'ō ira, hōnō a doeaa ngaotoe a ūnō ngafoeloe wongi wa'ara, gonigoni mbaroera. (F. 12, 6. 14. Joël. 1, 13). Da'ō zi doeaa geoe tōla falo andrō, ba si domboea naha wandroe andrō, si so fōna Zo'aja tanō. (Sach. 4, 3. 11-14). Ba na so zamakiko ja'ira ena'ō, ba i'otarai mbawara alitō, ba i'ā zi fa'oeedoe chōra ; na so zamakiko ja'ira ena'ō, ba si manō wamoenoenia. (Raz. II. 1, 10. 12. Jer. 5, 14). No moetehe chōra andrō wokoesi banoea si jaŵa, fa lō aechee ba danō deoe, gōtō mbaŵa wama'ele'ōra andrō ; ba no moetehe chōra nidanō andrō, ba wamali'ō do ja'ia, ba famatōrō ba danō famakao, fefoc, hadia ia, ha wa'asese zomasi ira. (Raz. I. 17, 1. Moz. II. 7, 19). Ba na no la'o'ozoei wamadoehoe'ōra andrō, ba isoeŵō ira salaliwā ba danō andrō, si otarai moroi si tooe gawoeewoecha, ba ja'ia zi mōna, iboenoie ira. (F. 13, 1-8; 17, 8. Dan. 7, 21). Ba botora, ba tooe ba newali so, ba mbanoea seboea andrō, nifotōi Sodoma ba tanō Miseraji, amaedola, ba niforōfa gōi So'aja ja'ira. (F. 16, 19. Sin. 79, 2. Kor. I. 2, 8). Ba la'ilā mbotora andrō niha, ha mado ira, ba ha iwa, ba hadia lira, ba ha soi, tōloe ngaloeo a matonga wa'ara, ba lō labē'e niko'o mbotora andrō. (Dan. 7, 21). Ba omoeo dōdō niha, sowanoea ba goeli danō, ba chōra andrō, owoeawoea dōdōra, ba faoma mama'ohe'ō boeala ira chō nawōra, me no lafakao zowanoea ba goeli danō sama'ele'ō andrō, si daroea. (Esit. 9, 19.) Ba me no aefā zi doeaa ngaloeo a matonga, ba isaŵa ira noso fangorifi, moroi ba Lowalangi, ba moezizio ira, ba ihawoci fa'ata'oe sabōlōbōlō zamaigi ja'ira. Ba larongo li seboea, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, imane chōra : Mi'ae mijawa ba da'e! Ba mōi ira jaŵa ba zoroego, ba lawoedo ; ba lafaigi ira si fa'oeedoe chōra andrō. Ba faoedoe da'ō, ba so ziheoe sabōlōbōlō, ba samboea
- 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13

- . ni'ofoeloe mbanoea adoedoe, ba fitoe ngahōnō zi mate niha, ba ziheoe andrō, ba si tokeia zi tosai, ba lafosoemange Lowalangi zoroego andrō.
- 14 (F. 9, 20; 16, 18. Mat. 27, 52). No noemalō wa'afōchō fanete si fōfōna andrō, hiza, alio itōrō fa'afōchō fanete zi doea balō andrō. (F. 9, 12).
- 15 III. Ba ilaoe dorofe mala'ika fanete zi daōnō, ba terongo li segeboea ba zoroego, lamane : **No mōi chō Zo'aja ja'ita wamatōrō andrō, ba goeli danō, ba chō nibajoini andrō chōnia, ba razo ia, iroegi zi lō aetoe.** (F. 10, 7; 12, 10. Dan. 2, 44; 7, 27). Ba latoehi danō, lafalōgoe tooe ira satoea andrō, si doea woeloe a ūfa, sidadao fōna Lowalangi, ba dadaomara andrō, mangaeloe ira chō Lowalangi, (F. 4, 4.
- 16 17 10), lamane : Ma'andrō saoha gölō chōoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia, si so, ba si no so fōna, me no ḥhalō chōoe wa'abōlō andrō chōoe, si no ebœa, ba me no razo ndra'oegō. (F. 4, 8; 18 19, 4, 6). Ba no mofōnoe soi niha baero ; ba no tesao wōnoemō, ba no iroegi inōto, ba zi mate andrō, ena'ō tehoekoe ira, ba ena'ō ūbe'e loeo andrō, ba genonioe andrō, sama'ele'ō, awō ni'amoni'ō, awō zangata'oefi tōimō andrō, he side'ide, ba he seboea, ba ena'ō ūfakiko zamakiko oeli danō andrō. (F. 6, 17; 20, 12 b. t. 14, 7. Dan. 7, 9 b. t.). Ba tebokai gosali Lowalangi andrō, ba zoroego, ba oroma dawōla gamaboe'oela li andrō chōnia, ba gosalinia andrō ; ba sogari mbanoea, ba li niha, ba fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea, ba siheoe, ba teoe kara sabōlōbōlō. (F. 15, 5. 8. Heb. 9, 4. F. 16, 18. 21).
- FAZA 12.
- I. Ira alawe sadono, ba naga andrō. II. Fanibo ba danō naga andrō. III. Igohi ndra alawe no mege naga.
- 1 I. Ba oroma dandra seboea ba zoroego, ira alawe sonoecha loeo, ba baŵa barō gahenia, ba ba hōgōnia, ba no felendroea ndrōfi, bala hōgōnia. Ba no manabina, ba mangarōngarō ia, ba wa'afōchō hoeloe ba ba wa'afōchō wadono. Ba oroma dandra bō'ō, ba zoroego, hiza naga seboea, so'alitō, fitoe hōgō ba foeloe rozi dandroe, ba ba hōgōnia, ba fitoe naja. (F. 13, 1 b. t. F. 17, 9 b. t. Dan. 7, 7). Ba i'onia, ba ibōzini zi saraō ndrōfi, ba mbanoea si jaŵa, itibō'ō tooe ba danō. Ba i'agō fōna ndra alawe no mege, sadono, naga andrō, ba wemanga ono andrō, na toemboe. Ba madono ia, ono matoea, sokoebaloi dania fefoe soi si'o si'ōli. Ba te'ohe chō Lowalangi nononia andrō, fōna dadaomania. (F. 2, 27. Sin. 2, 8. 9). Ba moloi ndra alawe andrō, isawa danō si mate, ba zi so nahā chōnia, ni'asiwai Lowalangi, ena'ō labē'e gōnia ba da'ō hōnō a doea ngaotoe a ônō ngafoeloe wongi. (F. 11, 3).
- II. Ba tesao wanoewō ba mbanoea si jaŵa : Michaëli andrō ba mala'ikania, ba fasoewō ba naga andrō. Ba fasoewō naga andrō, awō mala'ikania. (Dan. 10, 13. 21; 12, 1. Jocd. a. 9). Ba tebai ira, ba lō nahara sa'ae ba mbanoea si jaŵa. Ba tetibō'ō naga seboea andrō, oelō satoea andrō, sotōi Afōcha ba Satana, sammaloengoe niha ba goeli danō, fefoe ; tetibō'ō si tooe ia ba danō ba tetibō'ō gōi mala'ikania andrō, awōnia. (F. 20, 2. Loek. 10, 18. Joh. 12, 31. Kor. 11, 11, 3). Ba oerongo li seboea, ba zoroego, imane : „Awena to'ele wangorifi andrō chō Lowalangida, ba fa'abōlō andrō ba famatōrō andrō ; ba fa'atola andrō, chō nibajoini andrō chōnia ; me no tetibō'ō zangadoegō talifoesōda, si no mangadoengadoegō ja'ira chō Lowalangida andrō, bengi ma'ōchō. (F. 11, 15. Sach. 3, 1 b. t. Job. 1, 9 b. t.). Ba no lalāwa ia, bōrō ndro Nono mbiribiri andrō ba taroma li

- famadoehoe'ōra, ba lō ni'omasi'ōra noscra, iroegi wa'amate.** (*F. 7, 14; 2, 10. Rom. 8, 33. 34. 37. Joh. 12, 25.*)
- 12 Andrō mi'omoesoi'ō dōdōmi, ja'ami banoea si jaŵa, awō zi so nahia ba da'ō. Ba alai goeli danō, awō nasi, me no mōi mitooe Gafōcha andrō chōmi, ba me no eboea wōnoenia, ba me no i'ila, lō ara nitehe ehōnia". (*Jes. 49, 13. Fet. I. 5, 8.*)
- 13 III. Ba me i'ila naga andrō, tetibō'ō ba danō ia, ba igohi ndra alawe andrō, si no madono ono matoea
- 14 andrō. Ba tebe'e ba ndra alawe andrō gafi, domboea, afi mojo seboea, ena'ō moehombo ia, ena'ō isaŵa danō si mate, nahania andrō, ba nibe'e gōnia, sagōtō, ba doea gōtō, ba matonga nga'ōtō wa'ara, nibimi'ō ba goelō andrō. (*Dan. 12, 7. F. 8, 13.*)
- 15 Ba i'oeta'ō oelō andrō nidanō, foeri ndra alawe andrō, hoelō nidanō ba noengo nidanō wa'abōlōbōlō, ba wanngahanigō ja'ia. Ba itolo ndra alawe tanō, ibokai mbawania tanō, ibadoe
- 16 17 nidanō andrō, ni'oeta'ō naga. Ba mofōnōe naga ba ndra alawe, ba mofanō ia manoewō si tosai ma'oe-woenia solo'ō oroisa Lowalangi andrō, ba si so famadoehoe'ō andrō chō Jesoe Keriso. (*F. 14, 12; 6, 9.*)
- 18 Ba mōi bacne ndra'o ba mbewe nasi.

FAZA 13.

I. Saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si fitoe hōgō ba si foeloe tandroe II. Saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si doea rozi tandroe.

- 1 I. Ba oe'ila zi mōi jaŵa moroi ba nasi saliwaliwa ba danō, sageoe, si foeloe rozi tandroe ba si fitoe hōgō, ba ba dandroenia andrō, ba foeloe naja, ba ba hōgōnia andrō, ba tōi fanandrawaisi. (*F. 11, 7; 12, 3.*)
- 2 Ba saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ni'ilagoc, ba no hoelō harimo, ba ahenia, ba hoelō gahe mberoea, ba bawania, ba hoelō mbawa zingo; ba ibe'e chōnia wa'abe'enia naga andrō, awō dadaomania, awō wa'a-

bōlōnia, si no eboea. (*Dan. 7, 4-6. F. 12, 3, 9.*) Ba si samboea hōgōnia, ba hoelō nifesocho ba wamoenoë; ba tobali dōhō zochonia ba wamoenoë andrō. Ba ahōlihōli dōdō niha ba goeli danō, fefoe, moroi foeri zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō. Ba mangaloeloe ira ba naga andrō, me no ibe'e ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō wa'abōlō, ba mangaloeloe ira ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, lamane: Ha niha zi mane saliwaliwa ba danō andrō ba ha niha zangila fasoeowō chōnia? Ba tebe'e chōnia mbawa, ba wangoema'ō fajawasa ba ba wanandraŵaisi ba tetche ehōnia wolaoe da'ō, ūfa woeloe a roea waŵa wa'ara. (*Dan. 7, 8. 11. F. 11, 2.*) Ba hoe-medc ia, ba wanandraŵaisi Lowalangi, ba wanandraŵaisi tōinia, awō nahania, awō zowanoea ba mbanoëa si jaŵa. (*Dan. 7, 25.*) Ba tetche chōnia wanoeowō ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba folawā ja'ira, ba tebe'e ba dangania fefoe hadia ngawalō niwa, ba hadia ngawalō mado, ba hadia ngawalō li, hadia ngawalō soi. (*F. 11, 7. Dan. 7, 21. b. t.*) Ba mangaloeloe dania ehōnia fefoe zowanoea ba goeli danō, si lō moesoera tōi ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō chō Nono mbiribiri andrō, nitaba, i'otarai wamobōrō danō'a. (*F. 17, 8; 3, 5.*) Si so tōgi dalinga, ba jamocfondrondrongo! (*F. 2, 7.*) Sokoeroe niha, ba ni'ohe ba goeroenga dania; samoenoë niha si'ōli ba niboenoe si'ōli dania. **Ba da'e so wa'anaoe gōlō ni'amoni'ō andrō ba fatatira.** (*Mat. 26, 52. Moz. I. 9, 6. F. 14, 12.*)

II. **Ba oe'ila zaliwaliwa ba danō** 11 tānō bō'ō, si otarai moroi tooe danō, ba doea rozi dandroc, hoelō ba nono mbiribiri, ba fehedenia, ba no hoelō wehede naga. (*Moz. I. 3, 1, 4, 5.*) Ba ifaloea fefoe goroisa zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si fōfōna, fōnania, ba mangaloeloc ba zaliwaliwa ba danō si fōfōna andrō, si no dōhō soeho ba wamoenoë andrō,

- goeli danō, awō zowanoea ba goeli
 13 danō, ibe'e. (*F. 19, 20*). Ba ifazōchi dandra seboea, ena'ō gōi
 ibe'e aechoe tooe galitō ba danō, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba zanehe niha. (*Mat. 24, 11. 24. Tes. II. 14 2, 9*). Ba ifaeloengoe zowanoea ba goeli danō, ba dandra andrō, nitehe chōnia famazōchi, fōna zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, wangoema'ō ba niha sowanoea ba goeli danō, ena'ō lafazōchi wamaedo zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si so socho andrō, ba wōda,
 15 ba saoeri. Ba tetehe chōnia wamonoно famaedo zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ena'ō moehede gōi wamaedo zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ba ena'ō ibe'e niboenoе fefoe ha wa'ato zi lō mangaloeloe ba wamaedo zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō. Ba ibe'e lafazōchi chōra dandra ba dangara kambōlō ba ma ba gangangora, dozi, he iraono, ba he satoea, he so'ana'a,.. ba he si noemana, he si
 16 tenga sawoejoe, ba he sawoejoe, (*F. 16 14, 9-11*), ena'ō lō tola mowōli niha, ha niha ia, ba lō tola mamawa hadia ia, ha si so tandra andrō, tōi zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ba ma
 17 noemero tōinia andrō. (*F. 15, 2*). Ba da'e so wa'atoeatoe ! Ha niha zi si so fa'aboto ba dōdō, ba jamoe'erai wangerai saliwalīwa ba danō andrō. Fangerai niha sa wangerai ja'ia. Ba noemeronia andrō, ba 666. (*F. 17, 9*).

FAZA 14.

I. Ono mbiribiri andrō ba samo-suemange ja'ia. II. Mala'ika samangela, datōloe. III. Fa'odōwadō-wā dōdō niha si no mate. IV. Famasi ba V. faneteeo boea nagoe.

- 1 I. Ba oe'ila, ba hisa Nono mbiribiri andrō, ba hili Ziona so, ba otoe a ūfa wocloe a ūfa ngahōnō naŵōnia, nisoera ba gangangora tōinia ba tōi Namania andrō. (*F. 2, 5, 6 b. t.; 7, 3. 4*). Ba oerongo li moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, hoelō
 2 wegosogoso nidanō seboea, ba hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea sabōlōbōlō ; ba hoelō li mbiola, na lalaoe, li andrō nirongogoe. (*F. 1, 15; 5, 8; 19, 6*). Ba manoēnō ira, sinoēnō si bohooe, fōna dadaoma andrō, ba fōna zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō si ūfa naga'eo, ba fōna zatoea andrō. Ba lō sangila mamodomaesi s̄inoēnō andrō, ha si otoe a ūfa wocloc a ūfa ngahōnō andrō, nihōli moroi ba goeli danō. (*F. 5, 9*). Ja'ira da'ō zi lō si fabaja hadia ia, ba ndra alawe ; amaedola nono alawe sa ira. Ja'ira zolo'ō Ono mbiribiri andrō, heza mōi. Ja'ira nihōli ba niha, nibe'e si a'a chō Lowalangi, ba chō Nono mbiribiri andrō, (*F. 3, 4. Kor. II. 11, 2*), ba lō moe'ilā ba mbewera waja. Si lō sinegoe sa ira. (*Efes. 5, 27. Set. 3, 13*).
- II. Ba oe'ila mala'ika bō'ō, sihombō, ba daloe mbanoea si jaŵa, si so toeria somoeso dōdō si lō aetoe, ba wanoeriagō ba zi so ba gooli danō, ba ngawalō sci fefoe, ba ba ngawalō niwa, ba ba ngawalō li, ba ba ngawalō mado, fefoe, (*Mat. 24, 14*), no eboea linia, imane : Mi'ata'oefi Lowalangi, ba mibe'e chōnia zoemanage, me no iroegi inōtō wangochoekoe andrō chōnia, ba mi'angaloeloe chō zainazōchi banoea si jaŵa, ba tanō, ba asi, ba oemboe nidanō andrō. (*F. 15, 4. Hal. zin. 14, 15. Sin. 146, 6*). Ba i'o'ō mala'ika bō'ō, samōsa tō, imane : No adoedoe, no adoedoe Mbabilona seboea andrō, si no mamababocgō ba ngawalō sci niha fefoe agoe wōnoe andrō, ba wohorōnia. (*F. 17, 2. 4. 5; 18, 2. 3*). Ba i'o'ō ira mala'ika bō'ō, datōloe mōi da'ō, moe'ao ia, eboea linia, imane : Na so zangaloeloe ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ba ba wamaedonia, nifatōfa tandra andrō ba gangangonia, (*F. 13, 15-17*), ba ma ba dete dangania, ba ibadoe gōi wōfō nagoe wōnoe andrō, chō Lowalangi, si no moefazōchi, lō moefarocka, ba mako

wōnoenia andrō, ba nifikao alitō ba talō balera ia, fōna mala'ika ni'amoni'ō ba fōna Nono mbiribiri andrō. (F. 16, 19; 19, 20. Sin. 75, 11 9. Mar. 9, 44). Ba noemalō dania mijāwa zimbo ba wamakao ja'ira andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. Ba lō folombase chōra, bongi ma'ōchō, chōra si no mangaloeloe ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō ba ba wamaedonia, awō zi no moefatōfa tandra dōinia andrō. (F. 19, 3. Jes. 34, 9. 10. Mat.

12 25, 46). Ba da'e so wa'anaoe gölō ni'amoni'ō andrō, solo'ō oroisa Lowalangi andrō, ba si lō mamaelō'ō famati andrō chō Jesoe. (F. 13, 10; 22, 14).

13 III. Ba oerongo li moroi ba mba noeia si javä, imane : Soera : **Ja'ahowoe zi no mate, si mate ba chō Zo'aja, i'otarai da'e. Si ndroehoe, iwa'ō Eheha, ena'ō molombase ira me no aefa wa'erege dōdōra andrō ; i'o'ō sa ira boeaboeara.** (F. 19, 9. Jes. 57, 1. 2. Hebr. 4, 9. 10).

14 IV. Ba oe'ila, ba hiza lawoeo safoesi ba so zidadao ba dete lawoeo andrō, si hoelō Nono Niha, so ba hōgōnia dakuela ana'a ba ba dangania, ba sabi satarō. (F. 1, 13.

15 Dan. 7, 13 b. t.). Ba so mala'ika bō'ō, si otarai gosali andrō, moe'ao ia, eboea linia, ba zidadao ba lawoeo andrō, imane : Fatōrō zabimō andrō ba amasi, noa sa iroegi inōtō wamasi, me no okōlikōli mbasitō andrō ba danō ! (Joél. 3, 13). Ba ifatōrō ba danō zabinia sidadao ba lawoeo andrō, ba tebasi danō. (Mat. 13, 39).

17 V. Ba so mala'ika bō'ō, si otarai gosali andrō, ba zoroego, so chōnia gōi zabi satarō ; (F. 15, 5); ba so mala'ika bō'ō, si otarai naha wame'e soemange andrō, ba no moebe'e ba dangania galitō andrō, ba moe'ao ia, eboea linia, ba zi so sabi satarō andrō, imane : Fatōrō zabimō satarō andrō, ba taba mboea nagoe ba dōla, ba goeli danō, me

no asoso mboeania andrō ! (F. 16, 7). Ba ifatōrō ba danō zabinia ma- 19 la'ika andrō, itaba mboea nagoe andrō, ba goeli danō, ba itibō'ō ba wolazi seboea andrō, fōne Lowalangi. (F. 19, 15). Ba baero mba- 20 noeia tehoendragō wolazi andrō, ba mangele ndro, moroi ba wolazi andrō, iroegi kaka mbawa koedo, felendroea ngaloeo fofanō wa'arōoe. (Hes. 32, 6. Jes. 63, 3 b. t.).

FAZA 15.

I. Dafitoe mala'ika si so ngawawō wamakao andrō, safoeria, si fitoe. II. Fanoenō zolaŵa saliŵaliŵa ba danō andrō. III. Tebe'e ba mala'ika andrō mako wōne andrō.

I. Ba oe'ila dandra bō'ō ba zo-roego, seboea ba sahōlihōli dōdō : dafitoe mala'ika, si so famakao andrō, si fitoe balō, safoeria, me ba da'ō te'o'ozoei wōne Lowalangi andrō. (F. 16, 1; 17, 1).

II. Ba oe'ila, ba hoelō mbaŵa nidanō sōrōmi, si faroeka alitō, ba ba zinga mbaŵa sōrōmi andrō so zi no molaŵa saliŵaliŵa ba danō andrō ba famaedonia ba fangerai tōinia andrō, so chōra mbiola Lowalangi. (F. 4, 6; 12, 11). Ba manoenō ira, sinoenō genoni Lowalangi andrō, Moze, ba sinoenō Nono mbiribiri andrō, lamane : „No eboea wolaoemō andrō ba sahōlihōli dōdō, ja'oegō So'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia ; satoelō ba si ndroehoe lalamō andrō, ja'oegō, razo soi niha andrō. (Moz. II. 15. Jes. 12. Sin. 111, 2 b. t. 145, 17. F. 16, 7). Ha niha zi lō ata'oe, ja'oegō So'aja, ba ha niha zi lō manoeno tōimō andrō ? Me ha ja'oegō ni'amoni'ō, me mōi dania soi niha, fefoe, ba wangaloeloe chōoe, me no moefaele'ō hoekoe andrō chōoe. (Jer. 10, 7. Sin. 98; 86, 9. 10).

III. Ba me aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila, 5 ba tebokai gosali, ose wamadoehoe'ō andrō, ba zoroego, (F. 11, 19), ba 6

- mōi baero mala'ika andrō si dafitoe,
si so famakao andrō, si fitoe balō,
la'otarai gosali andrō, moeko si so-
chi, si takile, mbaroera, ba balaki
mbōbō dōtō'ara. (F. 1, 13; 19, 8).
- 7 Ba si sageoe sali'waliwa ba danō a-
ndrō, ba zi ūfa nga'eo, ba ibe'e
ba mala'ika andrō, si dafitoe, mako
balaki, fitoe, nifōnoei fōnoe Lowa-
langi andrō, saoeri iroegi zi lō aetoe.
(F. 6, 1; 4, 8. 9). Ba tobali afōnoe
simbo gosali andrō, ibe'e lachōmi
Lowalangi andrō, ba fa'abōlōnia, ba
lō sangila mōi ba gosali bacha, ire-
ge no moefaloea wamakao andrō, si
fitoe balō, ba mala'ika andrō, si
dafitoe. (Moz. II. 40, 34. Raz. I. 8,
11. Jes. 6, 4).

FAZA 16.

Lafadoewa nōsi mako andrō, si
fitoe, mala'ika andrō.

- 1 Ba oerongo li seboea, moroi ba
gosali, imane ba mala'ika andrō, si
dafitoe : Mi'ae mifadoewa ba danō
nōsi mako wōnoe Lowalangi andrō,
2 si fitoe. (F. 15, 5-7). Ba mōi zi fōfō-
na andrō, ifadoewa ba danō nōsi
mako andrō chōnia ; ba toemboe
waosa si lō sōchi ba sangobooe ba
niha andrō, si no moefatōfa tandra
zali'waliwa ba danō andrō, ba si no
mangaloeloe ba wamaedonia. (Moz.
3 II. 9, 9. F. 13, 14-17). Ba ifadoewa
ba nasi nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika
fanete zi fōfōna andrō, ba tobali
do, hoelō ndro zi mate, ba mate zi
so noso fefoe, si so ba nasi. (F. 8,
4 8. 9. Moz. II. 7, 17 b.t.). Ba ifadoewa
ba noengo nidanō ba ba goembroe
nidanō nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika
fanete zi daroea andrō, ba tobali do.
5 Ba oerongo, me iŵa'ō mala'ika nida-
nō andrō : Satoelō ndra'oegō, ja'oegō
si so, ba si no so fōna, ni'amoni'ō,
me no ūmanō wangoehoekoe ; (F.
6 19, 2); me no adoewa ndro ni'omoni'-
ō, labē'e, awō ndro zama'ele'ō, ba no
Ūfabadoegō chōra ndro, no si nangea
loeora da'ō. (F. 18, 24. Sin. 79, 2. 3.

Mat. 23, 34). Ba oerongo, me imane
naha wame'e soemange andrō : Si
ndroehoe, ja'oegō So'aja, Lowala-
ngi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia, si
ndroehoe ba satoelō hoekoe andrō
chōoe. (F. 15, 3; 6, 3). Ba ifadoewa
ba loeo nōsi mako chōnia mala'ika
fanete zi datōloe andrō. Ba tetehe
chōnia wogozi niha ba galitō ; ba
achozi niha ba wa'aoechoc sabōlō-
bōlō, ba latandrawaisi dōi Lowala-
ngi, samatōrō famakao andrō, ba
lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wamo-
soemange ja'ia ena'ō, (F. 9, 20, 21.
Jes. 9, 13). Ba ifadoewa ba dadao-
ma zali'waliwa ba danō andrō nōsi
mako chōnia mala'ika fanete zi daō-
fa andrō, ba tobali ogōmigōmi mba-
noeania andrō ; ba langanga lelara,
ba wa'afōchō ; (F. 13, 1. 2. Moz. II.
10, 22 b. t.); ba latandrawaisi Lowa-
langi zoroego andrō, ba wa'afōchō
andrō chōra, ba ba waosara andrō,
ba lō lafalalini gera'erara, ba wa-
mōhōi boeaboeara andrō ena'ō. (F.
16, 9). Ba ifadoewa ba nidanō se-
boca andrō, Oiferati, nōsi mako chō-
nia mala'ika fanete zi dalima a-
ndrō, ba ogo'ō nidanōnia, ena'ō mol-
lala ndra razo andrō, moroi ba ga-
toemboechā loeo. (F. 9, 14). Ba
oe'ila mbechoe si ra'ira'iō, tōloe, si
otarai mbawa naga andrō, ba bawa
zali'waliwa ba danō andrō, ba bawa
zama'ele'ō andrō, sofaja, hoelō da-
laho. (F. 12, 3. 9; 13, 11; 19, 20).
Bechoe zi mate sa ira, samazōchi
tandra, si mōi ba razo andrō, ba
goeli danō, ma'asagōrō, ba wango;
woeloi ja'ira, ba wanowē andrō, na
baŵa seboea chō Lowalangi, sama-
tōrō fefoe hadia ia. (F. 13, 13, b. t.
19, 19 b. t. Mat. 24, 24). Hiza, hoelō
we'amōi zanagō na sodo ! Ja'oha:
woe zi lō mōrō, si no mama'anō
noechania, fa bōi si lō noecha ia,
ba wowaōwaō, fa bōi oroma zaila
ia. (F. 3, 3. 4. 18. Fet. II. 3, 10. Kor.
II. 5, 3). Ba i'woeloi ira ba mba-
noea andrō, sotōi Hamagedo, ba li

- 17 Heberao. (*Sach.* 12, 11; 14, 4). Ba ifadoewa ba daloe mbanoea nōsi mako ehōnia mala'ika fanete zi daōnō, ba so li seboea, si otarai gosali andrō, moroi ba dadaoma andrō, imane : No awai ! (*F.* 15, 5; 21, 6).
- 18 Ba so gari mbanoea ba li niha ba fe'oegoe'oegoe mbanoea ; ba so zihoe sabōlōbōlō, si lō larai mila, gōtō we'aso niha ba goeli danō ; lō irai si manō wa'abōlōbōlō ziheoe.
- 19 (*F.* 11, 13, 19). Ba tobali ni'otōloe mbanoea seboea andrō, ba adoedoe mbanoea soi niha andrō. Ba itōrō tōdō Lowalangi Mbabilona seboea andrō, ba wame'e chōnia ōsi mako nagoe andrō, fōnoenia andrō, saoeehoe.
- 20 (*F.* 14, 8, 10. *Jes.* 51, 22, 23). Ba moloi hoelo fefoe, ba lō moe'ilā hili
- 21 sa'ae. (*F.* 6, 14). Ba aechoe ba danō deoe kara, so safikoe zamboea ngawoea, gōna ba niha, ba latandra-waisi Lowalangi niha, ba wamakao andrō, teoe kara, me no abōbōbōlō sibai wamakao andrō, chōnia. (*F.* 11, 19. *Moz.* II, 9, 18).

FAZA 17.

I. Babilona andrō. II. Eloehania, ba eloehaa zaliwaliwa ba danō a-nandrō.

- 1 I. Ba so mala'ika, samōsa, awō zi dafitoe andrō, si so mako andrō, si fitoe, hoemedē ia ehōgōe, imane : Taboe, da'oe' oroma'ō ehōoe wangoe-hoekoe sohorō seboea andrō, sidadao jaŵa nidanō seboea andrō. (*F.* 15, 6 b. t.; 16, 19. *Nach.* 3, 4). Nihorōni razo andrō, ba goeli danō ; ba no maboe zowanoea ba goeli danō agoe wohorōnia andrō. (*F.* 18, 3, 9).
- 3 Ba i'ohe ndra'o ba danō si mate ; no aheta nosogoe. Ba oe'ilā ndra alawo sidadao ba hoeloe zaliwaliwa ba danō, sojo kirimisi, safōnoe tōi wanandra-waisi, fitoe hōgō ba foeloe rozi dandroe. (*F.* 13, 1 b. t.). Ba noeeha ndra alawe andrō, ba no baroe loeo oengoe ba baroe loeo kirimisi, ba no moefo'aja ana'a ba
- 5
- indra'indra ba manimani, ba so ba dangania mako ana'a, safōnoe horō, awō zi ta'oēnō, ba wohorōnia andrō. (*F.* 18, 16). Ba ba gangangonia, ba no moesoera dōi, si lō aboto ba dōdō niha : Babilona seboea andrō, ina zohorō ba ina hoeha andrō, ba goeli danō. (*Tes.* II, 2, 7. *F.* 14, 8; 18, 2, 10). Ba oc'ilā, maboe ndra alawe andrō, do ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba do zamadoehoe'ō Jesoe. Ba ahōlihōli sibai dōdōgoe, me oe'ilā ia. (*F.* 18, 24).
- 7
- II. Ba imane chōgōe mala'ika a-nandrō : Hana wa ahōlihōli dōdōoe ? Da'oe'ombacha'ō ehōoe zi lō aboto ba dōdō niha andrō, ba ndra alawe andrō, ba ba zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, soloe'i ja'ia, si fitoe hōgō, ba si foeloe rozi tandroe. Saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, ni'ilaoe, ba no so fōna, ba lō ja'ia iada'e, ba mōi ia nuijāwa dania, i'oroi gawoewoecha, ba isaŵa wa'atekiko ; ba ahōlihōli dania dōdō zowanoea ba goeli danō andrō, si lō moesoera tōi ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō, i'otarai wamobōrō danō'a, na la'ilā zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō, me no so ia fōna, ba me lō ja'ia iada'e, ba me so dania. (*F.* 11, 7; 20, 12, 15). Ba da'e mogoena dōdō, si so fa'atoeatoea ! Hōgō andrō, si fitoe, ba fitoe hili, dadaoma ndra alawe andrō ; (*F.* 13, 1, 18) ; ba razo, dafitoe. Si dalima, ba no tekkiko, si samōsa, ba so iada'e, ba si samōsa zoei, ba lō si so na, ba na so ia, ba lō tola ara ia. Ba saliwaliwa ba danō andrō, si no so fōna, ba si lō'ō iada'e, ba ja'ia wanete zi dafitoe andrō, ba samōsa ia ba zi dafitoe andrō, ba isaŵa wa'atekiko. Ba tandroe andrō, si foeloe rozi, 12 ni'ilaoe, ba no razo, dafoeloe, si lō sanema na amatōrōŵa, ba lasōndra wa'abōlō razo, saza wa'ara, awō zaliwaliwa ba danō andrō. (*F.* 13, 1. *Dan.* 7, 20, 24). Ha sara dōdō da'ō, 13 ba labe'e ba zaliwaliwa ba danō a-nandrō wa'abe'era ba fa'abōlōra. Ja'- 14

- ira zi fasoewō dania ba Nono mbi-
ribiri andrō, ba abōlō Nono mbiri-
biri moroi chōra, me no So'aja sochō
ia, ba me razo razo, ba awōnia a-
ndrō, ba no nikaoni ba nitoetoejoe
ba si lō farōi. (*F. 16, 14; 19, 16 b. t.*)
- 15 *Tim. I. 6, 15. Mat. 24, 31.* Ba ima-
ne chōgroe : Idanō andrō, ni'ilaoe,
ba zidadao zohorō andrō, ba no
ngawalō mado da'ō, ba niha sato,
ba ngawalō soi, ba ngawalō li. (*Sin.*
16 93, 3.) Ba tandroe andrō, si foeloe
rozi, ba sali'waliwa ba danō andrō,
ba ja'ira zi fatioe tōdō ba zohorō
andrō, ba ha ja'iija'ia labe'e, ba si
lō noecha, ba la'ā nōsinia ba latoe-
noe ia, ba galitō. (*F. 18, 7. 8.*) Noa
sa ibe'e ba dōdōra Lowalangi wa-
maloea gera'erania, ba folaoe si ha
sara dōdō, ba fame'e amatōrōwara
ba zali'waliwa ba danō andrō, irege
te'o'ozoei niwā'ō Lowalangi andrō.
- 18 Ba ira alawe andrō, ni'ilaoe, ba
ja'ia imbanoea seboea andrō, sama-
tōrō razo, ba goeli danō. (*F. 16, 19.*)
- FAZA 18.**
- I. Fangombacha fangoehoekoe Ba-
bilona andrō. II. Fange'esi zi fahoe-
woe chōnia. III. Te'ombacha'ō zoei
wa'atekikonia.
- 1 I. **Ba** me aefa da'ō, ba oe'ila ma-
la'ika bō'ō, si mōi mitooe, moroi ba
zoroego, sabōlō sibai, ba tehagaini
2 goeli danō, ba lachōminia. Ba moe'ao
ia, eboea linina, imane : No adoedoe,
no adoedoe Mbabilona seboea andrō,
ba no tobali naha mbechoe ba koe-
roenga mbechoe si ra'ira'iō, fefoe,
ba koeroenga wofo si ra'ira'iō, fefoe,
sogoro ita, (*F. 14, 8. Jes. 21, 9; 34,*
3 11-14. Jer. 51, 8; 50, 39), me no
labadoe wōfō nagoe wōnoe andrō,
ba wohorō andrō chōnia, fcfoe soi,
ba no mohorō chōnia razo andrō,
ba goeli danō ba saniaga andrō, ba
goeli danō, ba ba wa'abōlō hochania
lasōndra wo'ana'a. (*F. 14, 8. 10. Jer.*
4 51, 7.) Ba oerongo li bō'ō, moroi ba
imbanoea si ja'wa, imane : Miheta
- ami chōnia, ja'anii banoeagoe, fa
bōi fao ami ba horōnia andrō, ba
fa lō gōna ami ōsa, famakao ja'ia
andrō. (*Jes. 48, 20. Jer. 51, 6. 45.*)
Noa sa iroegi imbanoea si ja'wa ho-
rōra andrō, ba noa sa itōrō tōdō Lo-
walangi golalōwāra andrō. (*F. 16, 19.*
Jer. 51, 9.) Misoelōni chōnia nilaoe-
nia, ba mifodoea winaeta chōnia,
dali wolaoenia andrō ; mako andrō,
nifo'ōsinia, ba mifo'ōsi chōnia, mi-
fomendroea. (*Jer. 50, 15. 29. Sin.*
137, 8.) Ndrohoendrohoe nifolachō-
minia ja'ia, ba ndrohoendrohoe ni'-
eboea'ōnia hochania, ba mibe'e chō-
nia wa'afōchō ba fa'aboe dōdō. Me
iwa'ō tōdōnia : Moedadao ndra'o,
razo ira alawe, ba tengā si mate
donga ndra'o, ba lō'ō manō oe'ila
wa'aboe dōdō. (*Jes. 47, 7 b. t.*) Andrō
dania so wamakaonia, ha ma'ōchō :
Fa'amate, ba fa'aboe dōdō, ba lo-
fo, ba tetoenoe dania ia, ba galitō,
me no sabōlō Zo'aja, Lowalangi,
sangoehoekoe ja'ia andrō. (*F. 17, 16.*
Jer. 50, 31 b. t.).
- II. **Ba** la'e'esi dania ia, ba fa'ala'-
alai chōnia razo andrō, ba goeli danō,
si no mohorō chōnia, si no
molaoe hochia ba chōnia andrō, na
la'ilā zimbo andrō, ba wanoeoe
ja'ia. (*F. 17, 2. Hes. 36, 26 b. t.*) Ba
zarōoe so ira, ba wa'ata'oera wa-
makao ja'ia andrō, lamane : Alai
ndra'oegō, alai ndra'oegō, banoea
seboea andrō, Babilona, banoea sa-
bōlō andrō, me ha saza wa'aso wa-
ngoehoekoe ja'oegō ! (*Aj. 2. Tes. I.*
5, 3.) Ba mege'ege zaniaga andrō
ba goeli danō, ba aboe dōdō, ba
chōnia andrō, me lō'ō sa'ae sowōli
faniagara andrō, (*Hes. 27, 27-36*), fa-
niaga ana'a, ba firō, ba indra'indra,
ba manimani, ba mooke si sōchi, ba
baroe loeo oengoe, ba soeto, ba bar-
roe loeo kirimisi, ba eoe samohoea,
fefoe, ba gamagama ifō goeaza, ba ga-
magama eoe seboea bōli, fefoe ; ba
aramba, ba si'oli, ba kara fouala, awō
goeli geoe sami, ba daloedalo amo-

- ma, ba hadia ia nitoenoe, samohoea, ba daloedaloē nigoele'ō, ba koemōjō, ba agoe, ba fanicha, ba hamo si sōchi, ba gandroe, ba sawī, ba biribiri, ba koedo, ba koereta, ba boto niha,
- 14 awō noso niha. (*Hes. 27, 17*). Ba boea geoe andrō, somasi dōdōoe, ba no aheta chōoe, ba hadia ia lachōmi fefoe, ba hadia ia zoadoe ba sohaga, ba no taja chōoe, ba lō'ō
- 15 manō sa'ae oroma ia. Saniaga da'ō, si no mo'ana'a ba chōnia, ba ba zarōoe so, ba wa'ata'oera wamakao ja'ia andrō, mege'ege ira, ba aboe
- 16 dōdōra, ba lamane : Alai ndra'oe-gō ! alai ndra'oe-gō ! banoca seboea andrō, si so noceha moeko si sōchi, ba baroe loeo oengoc, ba baroe loeo kirimisi, fōna, ba nibe'e ana'a, ba nifo'indra'indra, ba nifo'manimani, me ha saza wa'adoedoe gana'a
- 17 si manō. (*F. 17, 4*). Ba dozi doeroemoedi, ba dozi solojo misa, ba ono nowo, ba ha wa'ato zohalōwō ba nasi, ba ba zarōoe so, (*F. 18, 11*),
- 18 ba moe'ao, me la'ilā zimbo andrō, ba wanoenoe ja'ia, lamane : Hezo zi fagōlōgōlō ba mbanoca seboea
- 19 andrō ? Ba lalaoc gawoegawoe ba hōgōra, ba moe'ao ira, mege'ege ba aboe dōdō, lamane : Alai ndra'oe-gō ! alai ndra'oe-gō ! banoca seboea, ba zo'ana'a fefoe zi so owo ba nasi, balazi gana'ania andrō ; me ha saza
- 20 wa'adoedoe. (*Hes. 27, 30*). Omoe-soi'ō dōdōoe, ba chōnia, ja'oe-gō so-roego, ba ja'ami ni'amoni'ō, ba ja'ami sinenge, ba ja'ami sama'e'ele'ō, me no ilaoe mbalōmi chōnia Lowalangi. (*F. 12, 12. Jer. 51, 48*).
- 21 III. Ba ifaza'wa gowe mala'ika sabōlō, si mane gowe zala'wa seboea, ba itibo'ō ba nasi, imau : Si manō wa'atetibo Mbabilona andrō, banoca seboea andrō, ba nangi sabōlōbōlō, ba lō moe'ila ia sa'ae. (*Jer. 51, 63*.
- 22 b. t.) Ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōmō wolaoe biola, ba folaoe hadia ia mai-mai, ba folaoe sigoe, ba falaoe to-rofe, ba lō'ō sa'ae tesōndra ba chō-
- mō doeka hadia ia fefoe, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōmō goko haloe ba wanoetoe fache. (*Jes. 24, 8*). Ba 23 lō'ō sa'ae hoemaga ba chōmō haga wandroe, ba li zangowaloe ba li nono nihalō, ba lō'ō sa'ae terongo ba chōmō, me no sala'wa ba goeli danō zaniaga andrō chōoe, me no tefaeloengoe fefoe soi, ba wakelemoesa andrō chōmō ! (*Jer. 25, 10. Jes. 23, 8*). Ba tesōndra ba chōnia ndro za-ma'ele'ō, awō ndro ni'amoni'ō andrō ba do niboenoe andrō fefoe, ba goeli danō. (*F. 17, 6. Mat. 23, 35-37*).

FAZA 19.

I. Fanoenō zi so ba zoroego, me no adoedoe Mbabilona andrō. II. I-tenawa wangaloeloe chōnia mala'i-ka andrō. III. Ilā'wa Keriso zaliwā-li'wa ba danō andrō, ba sama'e'ele'ō sofaja andrō, awō zi fao chōra.

I. Me aefa da'ō, ba oerongo, ba hoelō zeboea li niha sato, ba zoroego, lamane : „Haleloeja, chō Lowa-langida wangorifi andrō, awō lachōmi andrō, awō wa'abōlō andrō, (*F. 12, 10*), me no si ndrochoc ba me no satoelō wangoehoekoenia andrō ; noa sa ihoekoe zohorō andrō, seboea, si no mamakiko oeli danō, ba wohorōhorōnia andrō, ba no ilaoe mbalō ndro genoninia andrō, ba dangania.” (*F. 16, 7; 17, 1 b. t.*). Ba lamane zoei : „Haleloeja, noenalō mijā'wa zimbonia andrō, iroegi zi lō aetoe.” (*F. 14, 11; 18, 9. 18. Jes. 34, 10*). Ba latoehi danō satoea andrō si doea woeloe a ūfa, awō zaliwā-li'wa ba danō andrō si ūfa nga'oe, mangaloeloe ira chō Lowalangi, sidadao ba dadaoma andrō, lamane : Jadoehoe, Haleloeja ! (*F. 4, 4. 9. 10*). Ba so li, si otarai dadaoma andrō, imane : Misoeno Lowalangida, dozi ami miotōi enoninia, sangata'oefi ja'ia, he iraono, ba he satoea. (*Sin. 134, 1*). Ba oerongo, ba hoelō li zato, ba hoelō wegosogoso nidanō seboca, ba hoelō we'oegoe'oegoe mbanoca,

- 7 sabôlôbôlô, lamane : „Haleloeja, me no razo Zo'aja, Lowalangida andrō, samatôrō fefoe hadia ia ! (F. 14, 2; 11, 15, 17). Data'omoeso'i'ō dôdôda, ba ta'owoeawoea'ō dôdôda, ba tafoscemange ia ; me no iroegi wâlôwa Nono mbiribiri andrō, ba me no ifa'anô la ngambatônia, (Sin. 118, 24. F. 21, 2. 9), ba no tetehe chönia, ena'ō i'onoecha zi ndroehoe moeko si sôchi, sihaga ; moeko si sôchi andrō sa, ba ja'ia wa'atoelô niha ni'amoni'ō andrō.” (F. 3, 5; 9 15, 6. Sin. 132, 9). Ba imane chögöe : Soera : Ja'ahowoe nikaoni ba walôwa Nono mbiribiri andrō ! Ba imane chögöe : Da'ō li Lowalangi andrō, si ndroehoe. (F. 14, 13. Mat. 22, 2).

10 II. Ba oetoehi danô fôna gahenia, ba wangaloeloe chönia. Ba imane chögöe : Bôi ! Awôoe enoni ndra'odo, ba awô dalifoesôoe andrō, si so famadoehoe'ō Jesoe andrō. Chô Lowalangi angaloeloe. Famadoehoe'ō Jesoe sa, ba ja'ia Geheha wama'ele'ō andrō. (F. 22, 8 b. t. Hal. zin. 10, 25, 26. F. 12, 17).

11 III. Ba oe'ila, teboka mbanoea si ja'wa, ba hiza koedo safoesi ba si fakoedo ja'wa, ba „Si lô farôi” ba „Si ndroehoe” dôinia, ba atoelô wanegoehoekenia ba fanoewônia. (F. 12 6, 2; 3, 14). Ba no holahola galitô hörönia, ba ba hõgõnia, ba no oja dakoela, so dôinia nisoera, si lô i'ilâ niha, ha ja'ia zangila ; (F. 1, 14); 13 ba baroenia, ba no moe'oengogô ba ndro, ba tõinia, ba „Taroma li Lowalangi”. (Jes. 63, 1-3. Joh. 1, 1).

14 Ba la'o'ō ia sanoewô andrō, ba zo-roego, ba hoeloe koedo safoesi, si ndroehoe moeko safoesi mbaroera.

15 Ba i'otarai mbawania gari satarô, ena'ō ibe'e famoenoe soi andrō. Ba ikoebaloi dania ira, si'o si'oli, ba ihoendragô wolazi nagoe fônoe saoe-choe andrō, chô Lowalangi, samatôrō fefoe, hadia ia. (F. 1, 16; 2, 27; 16 14, 19. Jes. 63, 2 b. t.). Ba so dôinia,

nisoera ba dete mbaroenia ba ba zolania : Razo razo ba So'aja sochô.” (F. 17, 14). Ba oe'ila mala'ika, samôsa, si so ba loeo, ba moe'ao ia, eboea li, imane ba wofo fefoe, sihombo ba daloe mbanoea : Mi'ainc, mi'owoeloi ami, ba goweloa seboea andrō, chô Lowalangi, (Hes. 39, 4. 17 b. t.), ba wemanga nôsi razo, awô nôsi goemandra, awô nôsi zabôlô andrō, awô nôsi koedo, fabaja si fakoedo ja'wa, awô nôsi zi tengä sawoejoe, fefoe, fabaja sawoejoe, ba ösi ndraono, awô nôsi zatoea. Ba oe'ila, me owoela ira zaliwaliwa ba danô andrō razo ba goeli danô, awô zabôlô andrô chôra, ba wasoewôta ba zidadao ba koedo andrô ba ba zabôlô andrô chönia. (F. 13, 1; 17, 12 b. t.). Ba te'ala zaliwaliwa ba danô andrô labe'e, fabaja sama'ele'ô sofaja andrō, samazôchi tandra andrō, mege, fônnania, famaeloengoe zi no manema tandra zaliwaliwa ba danô andrô, si no mangaloeloe ba wamaedonia andrô ; tetibo'ô aoeri zi daroea andrô ba mba'wa alitô andrô, siholahola talô balera. (F. 16, 13; 13, 11-17; 20, 10-14. Dan. 7, 11). Ba 21 tânô bô'ô andrô, ba niboenoe gari zidadao ba koedo andrô, gari si otarai mbawania, ba aboeso wofo fefoe ösira andrô.

FAZA 20.

I. Forate naga andrô, hõnô fache. II. Amatôrôwa andrô si hõnô fache. III. Fanoewô naga andrô, safoeria, ba fangoehoekoe ja'ia. IV. Femaoso zi mate, sato, ba fangoehoekoe safoeria.

I. Ba oe'ila mala'ika si möi mitoee, moroi ba zoroego, so chönia wogoë mbawa gawoewoecha andrô, awô rate scboea, ba dangania. (F. 18, 1; 1, 18). Ba ira'oe naga andrô, oelô satoea andrô, ja'ia Gafõcha, Satana andrô, ba irate, hõnô fache wa'ara, (F. 12, 9. Jes. 24, 21 b. t.), ba itibo'ô ba gawoewoecha andrô,

- ba ikoesi ba ifotandro ba dete jaŵa, fa bōi sa'ae ifaeloengoe soi niha andrō, irege aloea zi hōnō fache. Ba aefā da'ō, ba ni'efā da'ō ia, ba lō ararā.
- 4 II. Ba oe'ila dadaoma, ba moedadao ira jaŵa, ba tetehe chōra, wangoehoekoe; awō noso niha, ni'ewā bagi, ba wamadoehoe'ō Jesoe andrō, ba ba daroma li Lowalangi andrō, ba si lō irai mangaloeloe ba zaliwaliŵa ba danō andrō ba ba wamaedonia andrō, ba si lō manema tandra andrō, ba gangangora, ba ba dete dangara; ba ifoeli aeroi ira ba salaŵa ira, awō Keriso, hōnō fache wa'aera. (Dan. 7, 9, 22, 27. Mat. 19, 28. F. 6, 9; 13, 15 b. t.; 5, 10). Ba tānō bō'ō, si mate, ba lō aeroi na, irege no aloea zi hōnō fache andrō. Da'ō wemao si fōfōna andrō. (Kor. I. 15, 23, 24). Ja'ahowoe ba no ni'amoni'ō zogamō femaoso si fōfōna andrō. Tebai ilawā da'ō fa'amate si samoeza andrō; ere ira chō Lowalangi, ba chō Keriso, ba salaŵa ira awōnia, zi hōnō fache andrō. (F. 2, 11; 20, 14; 1, 6. Fet. I. 2, 5, 9).
- 7 III. Ba na no aloea zi hōnō fache andrō, ba te'efā da'ō Zatana ba
- 8 goeroengania andrō. Ba mōi ia bae-ro, ba wamaeloengoe soi andrō, ba watalinga danō, si ūfa, Gogi andrō ba Magogi, ba wangowoeloi ja'ira ba wanoewō, ba fa'atora, ba no timba ngawoea nene ba mbewe nasi. (Jes. 11, 12. Hes. 38 ba 39. F. 16, 14). Ba mōi ira mijawa, ba daloë danō, ba lafasoei golombaseŵa niha ni'amoni'ō andrō, ba banoea omasiō andrō. Ba aechoe galitō, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, ba i'ā ira.
- 10 (Hes. 38, 22; 39, 6). Ba Afōchā andrō, samaeloengoe ja'ira, ba tetibō'ō ba mbaŵa alitō ba balera andrō, ba zi so gōi zaliwaliŵa ba danō andrō ba sama'elcō sofaja andrō; ba tefakao ira bongi ma'ōchō, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (F. 19, 20; 14, 10, 11. Mat. 25, 41).
- IV. Ba oe'ila dadaoma seboea, 11 safoesi, awō zidadao jaŵa; ba wamaiginia moloi danō, fabaja banoea si jaŵa, ba lō faloecha naha chōra. (F. 4, 2. Fet. II. 3, 7 b. t.). Ba oe'ila 12 zi no mate fefoe, he satoea, ba he iraono, fōna dadaoma andrō so ira, ba tebokai zoera; ba tebokai zoera bō'ō, ja'ia zoera wa'aeroi andrō. Ba tehoekoe zi matc andrō, balazi nisoera ba zoera andrō, dali mboeaboeara. (F. 3, 5; 21, 27; 2, 23. Dan. 7, 10. Mat. 16, 27). Ba ibe'e baero 13 asi zi mate andrō chōnia, ba fa'amate andrō, ba banoca tooe, ba labē'e baero zi mate andrō, chōra, ba tehoekoe, dali mboeaboea zamōsana. (Joh. 5, 28, 29). Ba fa'amate andrō, 14 ba banoca tooe, ba tetibō'ō ba mbaŵa alitō andrō, ja'ia wa'amate si samocza andrō, baŵa alitō. (F. 21, 8. Kor. I. 15, 26. 54, 55). Ba na so 15 zi lō moesōndra tōi, na lō moetanō ba zoera wa'aeroi, ba tetibō'ō ba mbaŵa alitō andrō. (F. 20, 10).
- FAZA 21.
- I. Fainohooeni banoea ba tanō.
II. He wisa Jeroezalema si bohooe andrō.
- I. Ba oe'ila mbanoea si jaŵa, si bohooe, ba tanō si bohooe; noa sa nocmalō mbanoea si jaŵa si fōfōna, awō danō si fōfōna andrō, ba lō asi sa'ae. (F. 20, 11. Jes. 65, 17; 66, 22. Fet. II. 3, 13). Ba oe'ila mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, Jeroczalema si bohooe, silalō mitooe moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, moroi ba Lowalangi, nihaogō, hielō uono nihalō, si no mangehao chō zangai ja'ia. (F. 3, 12. Heb. 12, 22). Ba ocrongo li seboea, moroi ba dadaoma andrō, imane: **Hiza nose Lowalangi andrō ba niha, ba mowanoea ia ba chōra, ba ja'lra, ba banoeania, ba ja'ia, Lowalangi, ba awōra,** (Hes. 43, 7; 37, 27. Heb. 9, 11), ba l'osi dania dawa hērō, fefoe, ba hōrōra, ba lō fa'amate sa'ae, ba lō fa'aboe dōdō, ba lō fe-

- ge'äge, ba lō fa'afōchō sa'ae, me no
noemalō zi fōfōna andrō.** (*F. 7, 17.*)
- 5 *Jes. 35, 10.* Ba imane sidadao ba dadaoma andrō : Hiza, oebohooeni fefoe hadia ia ! Ba imane : Tanō ba zoera, me si lō teboelō ba me no si ndroehoe daroma li andre. (*F. 20, 11. Jes. 43, 18. 19.*) Ba imane chōgoe : No awai. Alafa ndra'o ba omega, bōrōta ndra'o ba amozoea. Ba zowōchi tōdō oebe'e nidanō goembroe, idanō fangorifi andrō, saoha 7 gōlō. (*F. 16, 17; 1, 8; 22, 13. 17.*) **Ha niha zi mōna, da'ō zanema da'ō, ba Lowalanginia ndra'o ba onogoe ia.** (*F. 3, 21. Heb. 1, 5.*) Ba sada'oeda'oe andrō, ba si lō mamati, ba si ra'ira'iō, ba sange'e ba sohorō, ba si fakelemoe, ba same'eme'e adoe, ba dozi sofaaja, ba ba mbaŵa andrō, siholahola alitō ba talō balera, mo' oeracha ira, ja'ia wa'amate si samoeza andrō. (*F. 22, 15; 19, 20. Gal. 5, 19 b. t. Efes. 5, 5.*)
- 9 **II. Ba so zainōsa awō mala'ika** si dafitoe andrō, si so mako andrō, si fitoe, nifo'ōsi famakao andrō, si fitoe balō, safoeria, ba hoemedē ia chōgoe, imane : Taboe, da'oe'orama'ō chōoe nono nihalō andrō, fo'omo Nono mbiribiri andrō. (*F. 15, 10. 1, 6. 7; 19, 7.*) Ba i'ohe ndra'o ba hili seboea, salaŵa, aheta nosogoe, ba ioroma'ō ehōgōe mbanoea ni'amoni'ō andrō, Jereczalema, silalō mitooe, moroi ba mbanoea si jaŵa, moroi ba Lowalangi, (*F. 21, 2. Hes. 40, 2,*) 11 no so ehōnia laehōmi Lowalangi. Ba hagania, ba hoelō manimani fondrege zeboea bōli, hoelō jasibi sobaloeri. (*Hes. 48, 30-35; 43, 2 b. t.*)
- 12 So gōli kara, eboea ba alaŵa, ba felendroea mbawa gōli, ba ba dete mbawa gōli, ba felendroea mala'ika, ba tōi, nisoera ba dete, tōi mado Ndraono Gizeraeli andrō, si fele- 13 ndroea. Moroi ba gatoemboecha, ba tōloe mbawa gōli, ba moroi jōoe, ba tōloe mbawa gōli, ba moroi raja, ba tōloe mbawa gōli, ba moroi ba gae- |
- ehoela, ba tōloe mbawa gōli. Ba tojo 14 gōli kara, öli mbanoea andrō, ba no felendroea, ba ba detenia, ba felendroea dōi, tōi zinenge Nono mbiribiri andrō, si felendroea. (*Mat. 16, 18. Efes. 2, 20.*) Ba ehō zihede 15 ehōgōe andrō, ba so helo ana'a, ba wanoe'a banoea andrō, fabaja bawa gōlini, ba ölinia kara andrō. (*F. 11, 1.*) Ba öfa sagi naha mbanoea andrō, 16 ba faoma ira wa'anaoenia wa'ebolonia. Ba isoe'a mbanoea helo no mege, ba otoe ngaloeo fofanō. Fao- 17 ma ira wa'anaoenia wa'ebolonia ba fa'alaŵania. (*Hes. 48.*) Ba isoe'a gōlinia kara no mege, ba otoe a öfa woeloe a öfa hela, fanoe'a ba niha, ja'ia wanoe'a mala'ika. Ba ölinia 18 kara andrō, ba jasibi, ba banoea, ba si ndroehoe mbalaki, hoelō zōrōmi sohahaoe. Ba tojo gōli mbanoea 19 andrō, kara, ba nifomanimani, hadia ia ngawalō, fangehaonia. Tojo si fōfōna andrō ba jasibi, ba fanetenia, ba nila, ba fanete da'ō, ba kalisedo, ba fanete da'ō, ba soemoeroedi, (*Jes. 54, 11. 12.*) ba fanete da'ō, ba oena, 20 ba fanete da'ō, ba jakoedi sojo, ba fanete da'ō, ba firoesi, ba fanete da'ō, ba asaki, ba fanete da'ō, ba jakoedi sa'oesō, ba fanete da'ō, ba sasabadioe, ba fanete da'ō, ba foesifaraga, ba fanete da'ō, ba maritaisi. Ba bawa gōli andrō, si felendroea, 21 ba no felendroea nianimani, samboe-samboea bawa gōli, ba ha samboe-samboea manimani. Ba ewali ba mbanoea ba si ndroehoe mbalaki, hoelō zōrōmi sohahaoe. (*F. 22, 2.*) Ba osali, ba lō oe'ila ba mbanoea ; 22 osalira sa'ae Zo'aja, Lowalangi, samatōrō fefoe, hadia ia, ba Ono mbi-ribiri andrō. Ba ba mbanoea andrō, 23 ba lō mogoena loeo ba baŵa, ena'ō hoeinaga chōnia ; ihagaini sa'ae ia laehōmi Lowalangi andrō, ba soe-loenia Nono mbiribiri andrō. (*F. 22, 5. Jes. 60, 19.*) Ba mowaôwaô ba 24 hagania soi niha, ba razo andrō, ba goeli danō, ba la'ohe mijomo ehōnia

lachōmira. (*Jes. 60, 3. 5 b. t. Sin. 72, 25 10*). Ba lō lakoesi mbawa gōlinia, na ma'ōchō, ba si bongi, ba lō'ō sa ba da'ō. (*Jes. 60, 11. 20. Sach. 14, 7*). *Ba la'ohe mijomo chōnia lachōmi*
soi niha, fabaja girōgirōra. Ba lō'ō manō mōi bacha chōnia zi ra'ira'iō
ba solaoe sogoro ita, awō waja, ha si no moetanō ba zoera tōi, ba zoera wa'aoeri andrō, chō Nono mbiribiri andrō. (*Jes. 52, 1; 60, 21. F. 22, 14. 15; 13, 8*).

FAZA 22.

I. He wisa Jeroezalema si bohooe andrō na. II. Tenga faja wama'-ele'ō andrō, ba lō ara tō itōrō. III. Fango'ozoei.

- 1 I. *Ba i'oroma'ō chōgoe zara noengo nidanō fangorifi, no ohahaoe, hoelō mbaloeri, si otarai dadaoma Lowalangi andrō ba dadaoma Nono mbiribiri andrō,* (*Hes. 47, 1*), ba daloe golajamania ; ba faoma fatambai nidanō andrō, ba eoe fangorifi andrō, mewelendroea mowoea, sara-sara wa'wa, ba so mboeania. Ba boeloe geoe andrō, ba famadōhō wō-chō soi niha baero andrō. (*F. 21, 21; 2, 7. Hes. 47, 12*). Ba lō'ō sa'ae fangelifi, hadia ia. Ba so chōnia dadaoma Lowalangi, ba dadaoma Nono mbiribiri andrō. Ba lafosoemange ia enoninia andrō. (*F. 21, 27. Sach. 14, 11*). Ba la'ila mbawania, ba so ba gangangora dōinia. (*Mat. 5, 8. Heb. 12, 14. Sin. 17, 15. F. 3, 12*). Ba lō si bongi sa'ae. Ba lō mogoena chōra haga wandroe, ba he haga loeo, me ihagaini ira So'aja, Lowalangi, ba sala'wa ira, iroegi zi lō aetoe. (*F. 21, 22-25. Dan. 7, 18. 27. Tim. II. 2, 12*).
- 6 II. *Ba imane chōgoe : Si lō teboelō ba si ndroehoe daroma li andrc. Ba So'aja andrō, Lowalangi Geheha zama'cle'ō andrō, ba no i-fatenge mala'ikania, ba wangoroma'ō chō genoninia andrō, hadia zi lō ara tō itōrō.* (*F. 21, 5; 1, 1*). Ba

hiza, alio so ndra'o. Ja'ahowoe zolo'ō taroma li fama'ele'ō andrō, ba zoera andre. (*F. 1, 3*). Baja'o, Johane, zangila da'ō ba samondrongo. Ba me aefa oerongo, ba me aefa oe'ilā, ba oelaoegō tooe ndra'o, ba wangaloeloe ba mala'ika andrō, sangoroma'ō chōgroe da'ō. (*F. 1, 4. 9 b. t. 19, 10*). Ba imane chōgroe : Bōi ! Awōoe cnoni ndra'o, ba awō dali-foesōoe sama'ele'ō andrō, ba awō zolō'ō taroma li andrō ba zoera andre ; chō Lowalangi angaloeloe. Ba imane chōgoc : Bōi fotandro daroma li fama'ele'ō andrō, ba zoera andre ; noa sa'ac ahātō ginōtō andrō. (*F. 10, 4. Fil. 4, 5*). Solaoe si lō atoelō, ba jamoetohoegō wolaoe, ba si ra'ira'iō, ba jamoetohoegō wa'ara'ira'iō; ba satoelō, ba jamoetohoegō wolaoe satoelō, ba ni'amoni'ō, ba jamoetohoegō wc' amoni'ō ja'ia. (*Dan. 12, 10. Tim. II. 3, 13. Kol. 1, 10. 11*). Hiza, alio so ndra'o, ba fao chōgroe loeo andrō chōgroe, ba wanoelōni ba zamōsana, dali mboeaboeania. (*F. 2, 23. Jes. 62, 11. Rom. 2, 6*). Alalafa ndra'o ba omega, si fōfōna ndra'o ba safocria, bōrōta ndra'o ba amo-zoea. (*F. 21, 6*). Ja'ahowoe zama-bago noechara, enia'ō tetehe chōra geoe fangorifi andrō, ba cna'ō tefatōrō ira ba mbawa gōli andrō, mijomo ba mbanoea. (*F. 14, 12; 21, 12*). Baero so nasoe andrō, awō zi fake-lemeoe, awō zohorō, awō zange'e, awō zame'eme'e adoe, awō dozi solaoe faja, ba somasi ja'ia. (*F. 21, 8. Fil. 3, 2. Kor. I. 6, 9. 10*). Ja'o, Jesoe andrō, no oefatenge mala'ika andrō chōgroe, ba wamadoehoe'ō chōmi da'ō, ba mbanoea niha Keriso andrō. Lewiō Dawido ndra'odo, lewiō ba mbōrō, ba ma'oewoenia, madala andrō, sihaga. (*F. 1, 1. 2. 11; 5, 5. Jes. 11, 1, 10*).

III. *Ba lamane Eheha ba ono nihalō andrō : Aine ! Ba ha niha zmondrongo, ba jamoewa'ō : Aine ! Ba ha niha zowōchi tōdō, ba ja-*

- mõi, ha niha zomasi, ba **jamoetoma** | wama'ele'õ andre, ba iheta Lowala-
nidanõ **fangorifi** saoha gõlõ. (F. 21, ngi goerachania ba geoe fangorifi
18 6. *Jes.* 55, 1. *Joh.* 7, 37; 4, 14). Oefad- andrõ ba ba mbanoea ni'amoni'õ a-
doehoe'õ ba niha fefoe, samondro- ndrõ, nisoera ba zoera andre. (F.
ngo taroma li fama'ele'õ andrõ ba 22, 14; 21, 2, 10). **Imane samadoe-** 20
zoera andre : Na so zondrooe'õ ja'ia, hoe'õ da'e : Ja'ia, lõ ara tõ so ndra'o.
ba ifatõrõ chõnia Lowalangi wama- **Jadoehoe** ; aline *Jesoe*, **So'aja** ! (F.
kao andrõ, nisoera ba zoera andre. 1, 7. *Heb.* 10, 37 b.t.) Jafaloecha ami 21
19 (*Moz.* V, 4, 2. *Amaed.* 30, 6). Ba na fefoc wà'eboea dõdõ Zo'aja ja'ita,
so zomboewoe taroma li ba zoera *Jesoe*. (*Rom.* 16, 24).
-